FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

John Bartlett

BARTLETT'S FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

Twelfth Edition Revised and Enlarged

Christopher Morley, *Editor*
Louella D. Everett, *Associate Editor*

Bartlett's FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS is one of the most treasured books in American life. For over ninety years, since John Bartlett published the First Edition in 1855, it has been comparable only to the dictionary as a household necessity. Revised eight times by John Bartlett himself, the slim little book of 1855 became the plump volume of 1891, which Oliver Wendell Holmes found "convenient, indispensable and altogether admirable."

Twenty-three years later came the Tenth Edition, edited by Nathan Haskell Dole. Of this edition the *Chicago Tribune* wrote: "We can live without dictionaries or without encyclopedias but where is the writer who can live without Bartlett's FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS?"

Then nearly a quarter of a century later, in 1937, two of America's most competent editors, Christopher Morley and Louella D. Everett, produced the great Eleventh Edition, of which hundreds of thousands of copies were printed and with which "Bartlett" became an essential American institution. It was of this edition that Henry Seidel Canby said, "I don't know any better reading than this book — which doesn't mean that it isn't an excellent reference volume also. But so few reference volumes are human."

The Twelfth Edition, appearing in 1948, is a revision and expansion of all the selections from Kipling on. It has 1252 pages of quotations compared to 1126 in the 1937

(Continued on back flap)

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

(Continued from front flap)

edition, and the Index contains nearly 124,000 entries, compared to less than 100,000 in the earlier book.

The Twelfth Edition contains many more quotations by individuals who have been much in the limelight during recent years, as well as many quotations by individuals not represented at all in the 1937 edition. For example, Franklin D. Roosevelt was quoted twelve times in the Eleventh Edition; in the new edition there are thirty-four entries under his name. Winston Churchill was not listed in the Index of Authors in the 1937 edition but there are sixty entries under his name in this one.

Others who appear in this edition for the first time are Alfred E. Smith, Albert Einstein, Admiral Halsey, General Eisenhower, John P. Marquand, Noel Coward, James Hilton, Jan Struther, John Steinbeck, William Saroyan, Bill Mauldin. And if further evidence is needed of "Bartlett's" enduring value and the sure hand of its editors, it is to be found in the number of contemporary writers chosen for the previous edition who reappear in the Twelfth, many with more quotations. For example, Somerset Maugham's entries have doubled from nine to eighteen; Robert Frost, who had twenty-eight, now has thirty-six; Archibald MacLeish had eight and now has twenty; Edna St. Vincent Millay's have been increased by six, to forty-five; Stephen Vincent Benét's by eleven, to forty-six; and Ogden Nash's by fourteen, to thirty-two.

In "Bartlett" are the great thoughts and the witty words of mankind, from ancient times to the present day. In it are the romance of the world, the practicability of speedy reference and information, the rich pleasure of reading the most memorable passages in literature.

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/familiarquotatio0000john_r5q6

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

A Collection of Passages, Phrases and Proverbs,

Traced to Their Sources in Ancient and Modern

Literature by JOHN BARTLETT · Twelfth

Edition, *Revised and Enlarged*

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY · *Editor*

LOUELLA D. EVERETT · *Associate Editor*

Little, Brown and Company · Boston · 1951

COSA

Ref
PN
6081
B27
1951

COPYRIGHT 1882, 1891, BY JOHN BARTLETT

COPYRIGHT 1910, 1914, 1919, 1942, BY ANNA SPRAGUE DEWOLF
AND LOUISA BARTLETT DONALDSON

COPYRIGHT 1937, 1948, BY LITTLE, BROWN AND COMPANY

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED, INCLUDING THE RIGHT
TO REPRODUCE THIS BOOK OR PORTIONS
THEREOF IN ANY FORM

Published November 1948
Reprinted November 1948
Reprinted May 1949
Reprinted February 1950
Reprinted February 1951

BARTLETT'S
FAMILIAR
QUOTATIONS
Published Continuously since 1863 by
LITTLE, BROWN AND COMPANY

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

PREFACE TO THE TWELFTH EDITION

The Law of Acceleration has been busy. Henry Adams said in 1904 (*The Education of Henry Adams,* chapter 34) that Acceleration "prolonged one generation longer, would require a new social mind."

In 1937 we thought that BARTLETT as then newly compiled might last until 1960.[1] But by 1940 it was plain that enlargement was already desirable. Man in his Penultimate War was saying words that had to be recorded. To give the one outstanding example, the 1937 edition did not contain a single quotation from Winston Churchill.

Throughout the war, 1939–1945, both Miss Everett and I had been checking probable and possible matter. After what was then known as V.E. (Victory in Europe; May 1945) my colleague sent me her large collection of excerpts. A quotation apt for our hopes would be that of Keats's sonnet: *Hold like rich garners the full-ripened grain.* But grain needs threshing, and we were at it when the bomb fell at Hiroshima (August 1945). This, as Einstein has said, "brought into the world the most revolutionary force since man's discovery of fire." [2]

Publishers and editors concurred that there was no need, at this time, to reconsider BARTLETT from the beginning. What was urgent was to subsume pertinent matter become newly famous in these past anxious years.

In the commonwealth of quotation there is one obvious modern landmark in our language, Rudyard Kipling—already so perished as political thinker, so enduringly alive as magician in words. Only the other day, rereading *From Sea to Sea* (1889), I noticed him using our now universally familiar phrase, "We have the *know-how,*" which he picked up from a cowboy at Yellowstone. No one

---

[1] The reader might be amused to look up the editors' cry of distress printed as a footnote under MELVILLE, p. 530.

[2] Letter for the Emergency Committee of Atomic Scientists, April 30, 1947.

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

was ever more keen to hear, more shrewd to invent, the vitamins of speech. So for reasons of economy and printing mechanics it was decided to make over this enlarged edition beginning after *Kipling*. The main text to page 787 stands identical with the 1937 issue. Thenceonward it is entirely re-edited.

There is also much increase in the MISCELLANEOUS and FOREIGN sections. We have added, under MISCELLANEOUS, many quotations that should have been in BARTLETT before, but weren't, by human frailty. Thus they stand, for the present, outside their logical place; but it is better to have them there than to lose them altogether. Our final criterion has been value for the questing reader.

Like Henry Adams, we have struggled for a new social mind. There are here some recently significant things which could hardly, in the traditional sense, be classified as Familiar. We are also glad to have rediscovered some undeservedly forgotten arcana: such as H. G. Wells's warnings against atom bombs (*before 1914*); or that sad and noble American poet Charles Leonard Moore (see page 1047); and John Wheelock's prayer of thanks for the Medulla Oblongata. You will even find a few gristles of irony in some of the footnotes. We have sometimes extended a quotation beyond its most memorable phrase, to give the reader a larger context and an opening of delight. This greatly increases the responsibility of the Index, and Mr. Gordon Bassett, who has accomplished that struggle of Sisyphus, has tried to homologate all entries under as many cues as possible. Also allusions in the footnotes are now indexed for the first time.

Man may be condemned as much by what he remembers as by what he forgets. The editors are anxiously aware of probable errors, premature inclusions, regrettable omissions. It is not easy to be a bottleneck for the flood of print. What the great editor C. E. Montague called "the supreme tribute of perfect quotation" [3] is rare. It is as double-divinely opportune as the seeding of wildflowers by the muting of birds. For this kind of vivarium as good a motto as any is the late Mr. Justice Holmes's description of his *Legal Papers* (1920): "Fragments of my fleece left on the hedges of life." The thornier the hedges, the more scraps of wool. Even while these pages were moving to press, men were saying things, under mortal percentage of slip, we would have wished to preserve.

---

[3] *A Writer's Notes on His Trade* (1930). P. 36.

For instance, if we had known it earlier, we would have added still one more footnote to Winston Churchill. The Dean of Canterbury, the Very Reverend Hewlett Johnson, was quoted (Associated Press, June 22, 1947) as having been present at Mr. Churchill's famous broadcast of June 4, 1940, after Dunkirk (see page 848). "We shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields and in the streets," said Mr. Churchill. And then, according to the Dean,

> Mr. Churchill put his hand over the microphone, and in an aside said to me with a smile: "And we will hit them over the heads with beer bottles, which is all we have really got."

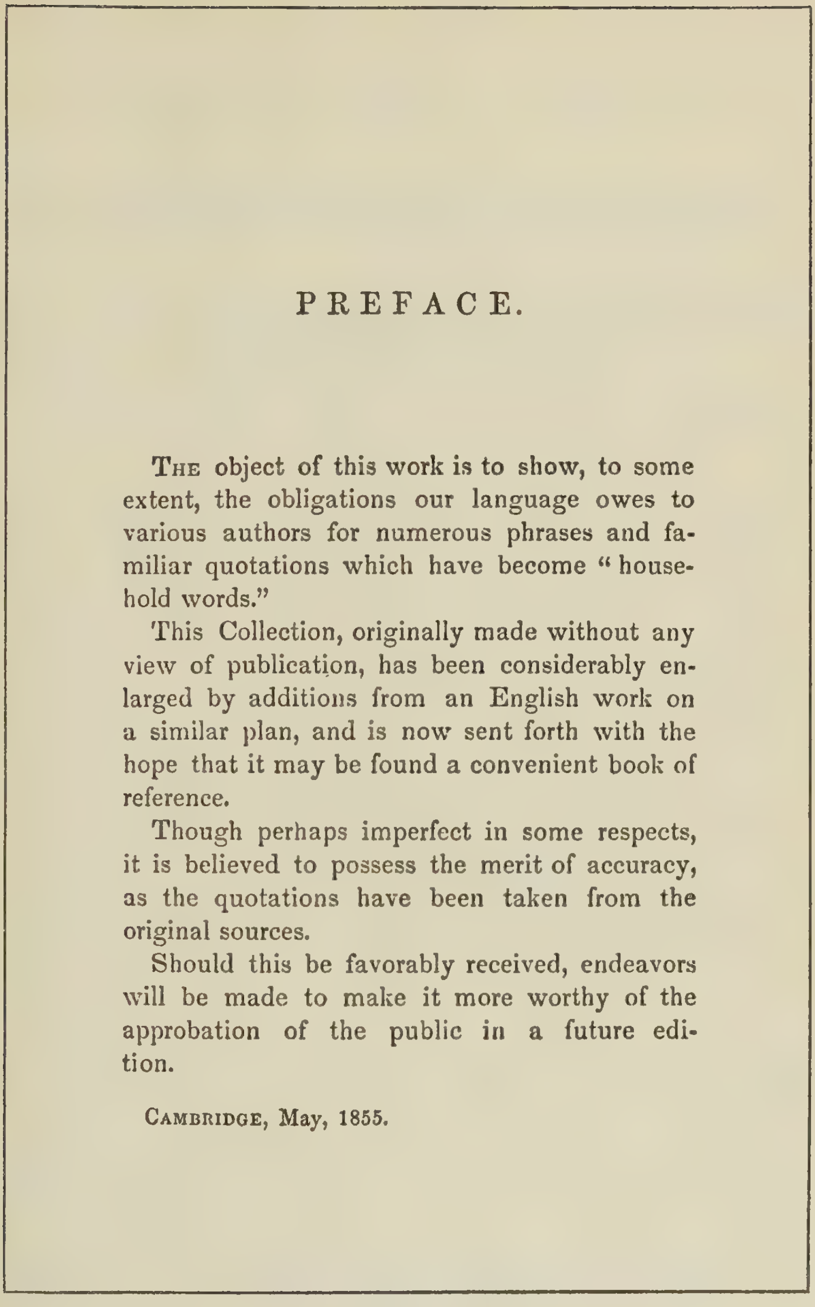
It is interesting that this new issue of BARTLETT comes in 1948, centennial year of the great socialist revolutions, of the Marx Manifesto, Mill's *Political Economy,* and Thoreau's *Duty of Civil Disobedience.* The foreboders and yea-sayers often say their stuff before they quite know what they are saying. The duty of stoical old BARTLETT is to hand on, without fear or favor, what looks to be most memorable of men's joy, suspicion, and dismay.

1955 will be the centennial year of this publication, and presumably the book should be revised from end to end at that time, but nothing is now certain in this uncertain world.

We recapitulate, after ten years, gratitudes and acknowledgments that apply to the 1937 edition as well as to this new enlargement. The section of TRANSLATIONS—which cannot be exhaustive in a book devoted to the memorabilia of our own tongue—was, in 1937, examined by Professor J. D. M. Ford of Harvard, and edited in detail by Mr. Theodore McClintock. For this new issue Professor Sidney B. Fay chose quotations from European statesmen and dictators whose remarks were of historic and tragic pressure in the years 1939–1945. Among other generous advisers special thanks are due to Mr. Samuel Hopkins Adams and Mr. David McCord. As we said ten years ago, Mr. Roger L. Scaife has been our appointed overseer from the beginning; a taskmaster as tactful as tenacious. And as before, Miss Louella D. Everett did the most laborious part of the work. I personally am under great obligation to my editorial assistant, Helen Hare Carroll, for untiring help.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY

Roslyn Heights, N.Y.
August 7, 1947



PREFACE.

The object of this work is to show, to some extent, the obligations our language owes to various authors for numerous phrases and familiar quotations which have become "household words."

This Collection, originally made without any view of publication, has been considerably enlarged by additions from an English work on a similar plan, and is now sent forth with the hope that it may be found a convenient book of reference.

Though perhaps imperfect in some respects, it is believed to possess the merit of accuracy, as the quotations have been taken from the original sources.

Should this be favorably received, endeavors will be made to make it more worthy of the approbation of the public in a future edition.

Cambridge, May, 1855.

FACSIMILE OF PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION

PREFACE TO THE NINTH EDITION

"Out of the old fieldes cometh al this new corne fro yere to yere,"
And out of the fresh woodes cometh al these new flowres here.

The small thin volume, the first to bear the title of this collection, after passing through eight editions, each enlarged, now culminates in its ninth, — and with it, closes its tentative life.

This extract from the Preface of the fourth edition is applicable to the present one: —

"It is not easy to determine in all cases the degree of familiarity that may belong to phrases and sentences which present themselves for admission; for what is familiar to one class of readers may be quite new to another. Many maxims of the most famous writers of our language, and numberless curious and happy turns from orators and poets, have knocked at the door, and it was hard to deny them. But to admit these simply on their own merits, without assurance that the general reader would readily recognize them as old friends, was aside from the purpose of this collection. Still, it has been thought better to incur the risk of erring on the side of fulness."

With the many additions to the English writers, the present edition contains selections from the French, and from the wit and wisdom of the ancients. A few passages have been admitted without a claim to familiarity, but solely on the ground of coincidence of thought.

I am under great obligations to M. H. Morgan, Ph.D., of Harvard University, for the translation of Marcus Aurelius, and for the translation and selections from the Greek tragic writers. I am indebted to the kindness of Mr. Daniel W. Wilder, of Kansas, for the quotations from Pilpay, with contributions from Diogenes Laertius, Montaigne, Burton, and Pope's Homer; to Dr. William J. Rolfe for quotations from Robert Browning; to Mr. James W. McIntyre for quotations from Coleridge, Shelley, Keats, Mrs. Browning, Robert

Browning, and Tennyson. And I have incurred other obligations to friends for here a little and there a little.

It gives me pleasure to acknowledge the great assistance I have received from Mr. A. W. Stevens, the accomplished reader of the University Press, as this work was passing through the press.

In withdrawing from this very agreeable pursuit, I beg to offer my sincere thanks to all who have assisted me either in the way of suggestions or by contributions; and especially to those lovers of this subsidiary literature for their kind appreciation of former editions.

Accepted by scholars as an authoritative book of reference, it has grown with its growth in public estimation with each reissue. Of the last two editions forty thousand copies were printed, apart from the English reprints. The present enlargement of text equals three hundred and fifty pages of the previous edition, and the index is increased with upwards of ten thousand lines.

JOHN BARTLETT

Cambridge, March, 1891

INDEX OF AUTHORS

NOTE: Names, not British or American, preceded by the prepositional forms *d'*, *de*, *du*, *de la*, and *von*, are listed in order of the names, not in order of the prepositional forms.

The asterisk (*) preceding a name indicates that quotations from that author included as Notes are so numerous that the editors consider it impracticable to give the numbers of all the pages where they occur.

Abbot, Willis John, *note* . . . 753
Abercrombie, Lascelles . . . 903
Abrantes, Duc d' 1177
  note 1118
Abrantes, Duchesse d', *note* . . 1108
Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, Lord 1041
Adamic, Louis 1012
Adams, Charles Follen . . . 661
Adams, Charles Francis . . . 431
Adams, Franklin Pierce . . . 903
  note . . 270, 331, 714, 834
Adams, Henry Brooks 635
Adams, James Barton, *note* . . 681
Adams, John 268
  note 339, 340
Adams, John Quincy 291
  note 203
Adams, Samuel, *note* 240
Adams, Sarah Flower 423
Adamson, Harold 1035
Addams, Jane 750
* Addison, Joseph 194
Ade, George 794
  note 359
Adeler, Max 684
Ady, Thomas, *note* 164
AE 809
Aeschylus 1078
  note 145
Aesop 1076
  note 859
Ager, Milton 1052
Aguecheek 570
Aïdé, Charles Hamilton . . . 582
Aiken, Conrad 960
Aikin, John 1041
Aikin, Lucy, *note* 136
Ainger, Alfred 1045
Ainsworth, William Harrison . 423
Akenside, Mark, *note* 200
Akins, Zoë 935
Alcaeus 1074
Alcott, Amos Bronson . . . 393
Alcott, Louisa May 594
Aldington, Richard 976
Aldis, Dorothy Keeley . . . 1002
Aldrich, Anne Reeve 795
Aldrich, Henry 184
Aldrich, James 473
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey . . . 620
  note 509
Aldus (Manutius) 1137
Alexander, Cecil Frances . . 516
  note 372
Alexander, Joseph Addison . . 395
Alford, Henry 473
Alger, Horatio 605
Alger, William Rounseville, *note* . . 389, 437, 474, 566
Ali Ben Abou Taleb 1132
Alighieri, Dante 1135
Allen, Elizabeth Akers . . . 595
Allen, Hervey 961
  note 959
Allen, James Lane 691
Allen, William 427
Allingham, William 573
  note 1093
Allison, Young Ewing . . . 710
  note 704
Alphonso the Learned . . . 1135
Altgeld, John Peter 684
Amelia, Princess 342
Ames, Fisher, *note* 581
Amiel, Henri-Frédéric . . . 1188
Anacreon 1075
Anderson, Harold MacDonald . 870
Anderson, Persis Greely . . . 1018
Anderson, Sherwood 870
Andrews, Elmer Frank . . . 966
Angell, Sir Norman 843
Angell, Walter Foster, *note* . . 752
Anspacher, Louis Kaufman . . 879
Anster, John, *note* 1173
Antin, Mary, *note* 923
Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius . 1124
  note 1104

Appleton, Everard Jack . . . 833
Apuleius, Lucius, *note* . . . 116
Arbuthnot, Dr. John, *note* . . 628
Ariosto, Ludovico, *note* . . 356, 1150
Aristophanes 1086
Aristotle 1090
note 173
Arkwright, John Stanhope . . 833
Arkwright, Peleg 664
Arnim and Brentano, *note* . . 433
Arno, Peter 1024
Arnold, Sir Edwin 596
note 437
Arnold, George 605
Arnold, Matthew 545
note . . . 337, 862, 1180
Arnold, Samuel J. 320
Arrianus, Flavius, *note* . . . 1095
Ashby-Sterry, Joseph 637
Athenaeus 1127
Atherton, Gertrude 725
Atwell, Roy 896
Aubrey, John 171
note . . . 118, 130, 167
Auden, Wystan Hugh 1028
Augustine, Saint 1131
note . . . 112, 126, 1127
Aurelius, Marcus 1124
note 1104
Auslander, Joseph 1002
Ausonius, Decimus Magnus,
note 1128
Austen, Jane 322
Austin, Alfred 612
note 1155
Austin, Henry Willard . . . 731
Austin, Mary Hunter 809
Avebury, Lord 605
Avonmore, Lord, *note* 340
Aytoun, William Edmondstoune 500

Babcock, Maltbie Davenport . 731
Backus, Bertha Adams . . . 879
Bacon, Lady Ann, *note* 9
Bacon, Francis 109
note . . . 16, 183, 1102
Bacon, Leonard 943
Bacon, Sir Nathaniel, *note* . . 9
Bailey, Philip James 506
note 469, 714
Bailey, Urania Locke Stoughton 539
Baillie, Joanna 288
Bairnsfather, Bruce 944
Baker, Karle Wilson 879
note 628
Baldwin, Faith 985
Balfour, Arthur James . . . 687
Balzac, Honoré de 1181
Bancroft, George, *note* . . . 394
Bangs, John Kendrick . . . 760
Banks, George Linnaeus . . . 543
Banning, Kendall 888
Banse, Ewald Hermann Auguste 1209
Banville, Théodore de, *note* . . 743
Barbauld, Anna Letitia Aikin . 272
Barber, Margaret Fairless . . 815
note 705
Barclay, Alexander, *note* . . . 801
Barère, Bertrand 1174
note 240
Barham, Richard Harris . . . 350
Baring, Maurice 843
note 805
Baring-Gould, Sabine 605
Barker, David 507
Barker, George 1033
Barlow, Joel 280
Barnard, Lady Anne Lindsay . 277
Barnard, Charlotte Alington . 582
Barnfield, Richard 120
Barnhart, Henry A. 731
Barnum, Phineas Taylor . . . 1056
Barr, Matthias 589
Barrett, Alfred 1027
Barrett, Eaton Stannard . . 349
Barrie, Sir James Matthew . . 750
note 312
Barrington, George 280
note 201
Barrow, Isaac, *note* 195
Barry, Michael Joseph . . . 511
Barrymore, Ethel 888
* Bartas, Guillaume de Salluste
du 1146
Barthélemy, Auguste Marseille,
note 342
Baruch, Bernard Mannes . . 821
Bashford, Henry Howarth . . 896
Basse, William, *note* 119
Bassus, *note* 1100
Bates, David 473
Bates, Katharine Lee 737
Bauer, Bruno 1219
Bax, Clifford 935
Baxter, Richard 166
Bayard, Chevalier, *note* . . . 19
Bayle, Pierre, *note* 415
Bayly, Thomas Haynes . . . 388
* Beaconsfield, Earl of . . . 415
Beard, Charles Austin . . . 843
note 1000, 1054
Beard, Mary Ritter 843
note 1000, 1054
Beattie, James 269
Beattie, Robert Brewster . . 865
Beatty, Pakenham 473

Beaumarchais, Pierre de . . . 1170
  note . . . 360
Beaumont, Francis . . . 129
* Beaumont and Fletcher 130, 1057
Beccaria, Cesare Bonensano, *note* 223
Beck, Michael Wentworth . . . 505
Becker, Carl Lotus . . . 837
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell . . . 406
Bede, Saint, *note* . . . 354, 1108
Bee, Bernard Elliott . . . 552
Beecher, Henry Ward . . . 500
Beerbohm, Sir Max . . . 833
Beers, Ethel Lynn . . . 569
Beers, Henry Augustin . . . 684
Begbie, Harold . . . 825
Bell, Arthur W. . . . 865
  note . . . 921
Bell, Henry Glassford . . . 423
Bell, John Joy . . . 826
Bellamy, Edward . . . 697
Bellamy, Francis . . . 718
Bellamy, G. W. . . . 647
Bellinghausen, Von Münch . . . 1185
  note . . . 219
Belloc, Hilaire . . . 821
Benchley, Robert Charles . . . 962
Benedict, Saint . . . 1131
  note . . . 499
Benét, Laura . . . 925
Benét, Stephen Vincent . . . 1006
Benét, William Rose . . . 936
Benjamin, Judah P., *note* . . . 803
Benjamin, Park . . . 448
Bennett, Enoch Arnold . . . 801
Bennett, Henry Holcomb . . . 767
Bennett, John . . . 774
Bennett, William Cox . . . 539
Benserade, Isaac de . . . 1158
Benson, Arthur Christopher . . . 761
Benson, Stella . . . 976
Bentham, Jeremy, *note* . . . 223
Bentley, Edmund Clerihew . . . 865
Bentley, Richard . . . 187
  note . . . 218
Benton, Thomas Hart . . . 338
Bergengren, Ralph . . . 826
Bergerac, Cyrano de, *note* . . . 1162
Berkeley, George . . . 203
  note . . . 30, 265
Berlin, Irving . . . 952
  note . . . 836
Bernard of Cluny . . . 1132
Berners, Juliana, *note* . . . 115
Bernhardi, Friedrich A. J. von . . . 1198
Bertaut, Jean, *note* . . . 74
Bertin, Mademoiselle . . . 1176
Bethell, Richard . . . 402
Bettelheim, A. S., *note* . . . 112
Beveridge, Albert Jeremiah . . . 1050
Beveridge, Sir William . . . 888
Bevin, Ernest . . . 925
Beyle, Henri . . . 1178
Bianchi, Martha Gilbert Dickinson . . . 795
Bibesco, Elizabeth Asquith . . . 1002
Bickerstaff, Isaac . . . 269
  note . . . 18, 29, 137
Bickersteth, Edward Henry . . . 561
Bidpai (Pilpay) . . . 1091
  note . . . 16, 17
Bierce, Ambrose . . . 661, 1046
Billings, Josh . . . 518
  note . . . 911, 991
Bilsland, Guy Willis . . . 910
Binyon, Laurence . . . 814
Birdseye, George . . . 668
Birrell, Augustine . . . 697
Bishop, John Peale . . . 977
  note . . . 1001
Bishop, Morris . . . 985
Bishop, Thomas Brigham . . . 612
Bisson, Alexandre Charles Auguste . . . 1198
Blacker, Colonel Valentine . . . 329
Blackmore, Richard Doddridge . . . 561
Blackstone, Sir William . . . 248
Blackwood, Frederick Temple Hamilton . . . 566
Blaine, James Gillespie . . . 583
Blair, Robert, *note* . . . 145, 179, 186
Blake, James W. . . . 761
Blake, William . . . 281, 1042
Blanchard, Laman . . . 406
Blanchet, *note* . . . 27, 1139
Bland, Edith Nesbit . . . 731
Bland, Robert, *note* . . . 125
Blanding, Don . . . 991
Blind, Mathilde . . . 655
Bliss, Daniel . . . 272
Bliss, M. Lindsay, *note* . . . 388
Blum, Léon . . . 1204
Blunden, Edmund Charles . . . 1000
Blunt, Wilfred Scawen . . . 647
Bobart, Jacob, *note* . . . 202, 1061
Bodinus, Jean, *note* . . . 264
Boethius, Anticius Manlius Severinus . . . 231, 440
Bogart, John B. . . . 677
Boileau-Despréaux, Nicholas . . . 1164
  note . . . 177, 216, 361, 472
Boker, George Henry . . . 552
Bolingbroke, Viscount . . . 200
  note . . . 229, 400
Bolitho, William . . . 966
* Bonaparte, Napoleon . . . 1175, 1218
Bonar, Horatius . . . 445
Bond, Carrie Jacobs . . . 761
Bone, David Drummond, *note* . . . 834

Bone, Sir David William . . . 844
Bone, Gavin . . . 1072
Bone, James . . . 834
Boner, John Henry . . . 677
Booth, Barton, *note* . . . 143
Borbonius, Matthias, *note* . . . 209
Borrow, George . . . 407
Bosquet, Pierre François Joseph . . . 1185
Bossidy, John Collins . . . 752
Bossuet, Jacques Benigne . . . 1163
Boswell, James . . . 272
  note . 121, 233, 239, 254
Bottomley, Gordon . . . 844
Boucicault, Dion . . . 548
Boulton, Harold Edwin . . . 752
Bourdillon, Francis William . . . 707
Bouvé, Pauline Carrington Rust 752
Bowen, Edward Ernest . . . 621
Boyle, Roger, *note* . . . 167
Bracton, Henry de . . . 1055
Bradford, Gamaliel . . . 767
Bradford, John . . . 18
Bradley, Katharine . . . 683
Bradley, Mary Emily . . . 612
Brady, Nicholas . . . 185
  note . . . 141
Bragg, Edward Stuyvesant . . . 569
Brailsford, Henry Noel . . . 837
Brainard, John Gardiner Calkins . . . 375
Brainard, Mary Gardiner . . . 626
Braisted, Harry . . . 1051
Braley, Berton . . . 910
  note . . . 562, 636, 1188
Branch, Anna Hempstead . . . 865
  note . . . 712
Brann, William Cowper . . . 714
Brathwaite, Richard . . . 1039
Breger, Dave . . . 1054
Brennan, Gerald . . . 715
Brereton, Jane . . . 204
Breton, Nicholas, *note* . . . 23
Bridges, Madeline . . . 671
Bridges, Robert . . . 668
Bright, John . . . 478, 1044
Brillat-Savarin, Anthelme . . . 1174
  note . . . 1155
Brine, Mary Dow . . . 715
Brogan, Denis William . . . 1016
Bromley, Isaac Hill . . . 601
Brontë, Charlotte . . . 507
Brontë, Emily . . . 516
Brooke, Henry, *note* . . . 238
Brooke, Lord . . . 27
  note . . . 9, 395
Brooke, Rupert . . . 944
Brooks, Elbridge Streeter . . . 1047
Brooks, Maria Gowen . . . 375
Brooks, Noah . . . 583
Brooks, Phillips . . . 612
Brooks, Van Wyck . . . 938
Brough, Robert Barnabas . . . 573
Brougham, Lord . . . 331
  note . . . 259
Broun, Heywood Campbell . . . 952
  note . . . 697
Brown, Abbie Farwell . . . 865
Brown, Alice . . . 725
Brown, C. Hilton . . . 904
Brown, Frances . . . 507
Brown, Ivor . . . 974
Brown, John Mason . . . 1016
Brown, Joseph Brownlee . . . 564
Brown, Roscoe Conkling Ensign 801
Brown, Thomas (Tom) . . . 188
  note . . . 13, 190
Brown, Thomas Edward . . . 583
Browne, Charles Farrar . . . 606
  note . . . 389
Browne, Matthew . . . 553
* Browne, Sir Thomas . . . 144
Browne, William . . . 133
  note . . . 112
Brownell, Henry Howard . . . 539
  note . . . 764
* Browning, Elizabeth Barrett . 427
* Browning, Robert . . . 484
Bruyère, Jean de la . . . 1165
Bryan, George Sands . . . 888
Bryan, William Jennings . . . 752
  note . . . 621
Bryant, William Cullen . . . 371
  note . . . 26, 1101
Bryce, James . . . 637
  note . . . 278, 532
Buch, Walter . . . 1209
Buchan, John . . . 866
Buchanan, Robert . . . 655
Buck, Pearl S. . . . 977
Bucke, Richard Maurice . . . 627
Buckham, James . . . 732
Buckingham, Duke of, *note* . . . 116
Buckinghamshire, Duke of . . . 185
  note . . . 164
Buffon, Comte de, *note* . 122, 379
Bullein, William, *note* . . . 79
Buller, Arthur Henry Reginald 844
Bungay, George W. . . . 566
Bunn, Alfred . . . 386
Bunner, Henry Cuyler . . . 715
  note . . . 478
Bunsen, Baron Christian Karl Josias, *note* . . . 1139
Buntline, Ned, *note* . . . 713
Bunyan, John . . . 171
  note . . 14, 16, 79, 142
Burchard, Samuel Dickinson . 494

Burdette, Robert Jones . . . 669
  note . . . 583
Burgess, Gelett . . . 795
  note . . . 972
Burgon, John William . . . 500
  note . . . 443
* Burke, Edmund . . . 258
Burleigh, George Shepard . . . 543
Burnand, Sir Francis Cowley . . . 627
Burnet, Dana . . . 952
Burnet, Gilbert, *note* . . . 421
Burns, John . . . 1049
* Burns, Robert . . . 284
Burr, Amelia Josephine . . . 880
Burroughs, John . . . 627
  note . . . 535
Burton, Henry . . . 647
Burton, Richard . . . 756
Burton, Sir Richard Francis . . . 543
* Burton, Robert . . . 121
Busch, Wilhelm . . . 1192
  note . . . 217
Bussy-Rabutin, Comte de, *note* . . . 188
Butler, Benjamin Franklin . . . 516
Butler, Ellis Parker . . . 814
Butler, Nicholas Murray . . . 761
* Butler, Samuel . . . 141
Butler, Samuel . . . 613
Butler, William, *note* . . . 804
Butler, William Allen . . . 561
Butterworth, Hezekiah . . . 643
Bynner, Witter . . . 905
Byrd, William, *note* . . . 20
Byrom, John . . . 221
  note . . . 116, 170
* Byron, George Noel Gordon, Lord . . . 351, 1042

Cabell, James Branch . . . 889
  note . . . 887
Cable, George Washington . . . 670
Caecilius Statius . . . 1093
Caedmon . . . 3
Caine, Hall . . . 711
Caldwell, Erskine . . . 1023
Calhoun, Arthur Wallace . . . 930
Calhoun, John C. . . . 338
  note . . . 188
Calverley, Charles Stuart . . . 589
  note . . . 551
Cambronne, Pierre Jacques Étienne, Count . . . 1176
Camden, William . . . 21, 1058
Campbell, Anne . . . 952
Campbell, Bartley . . . 1046
Campbell, Calder . . . 395
Campbell, Lord John, *note* . . . 331
Campbell, Joseph . . . 905
Campbell, Roy . . . 1019
* Campbell, Thomas . . . 327
Campbell, Timothy J. . . . 1045
Campion, Thomas . . . 121
  note . . . 133
Canby, Henry Seidel . . . 880
Cane, Melville Henry . . . 889
Canning, George . . . 293
Canning, Josiah Dean . . . 507
Čapek, Carel . . . 1214
Carbery, Ethna . . . 795
Carew, Thomas . . . 140
  note . . . 185
Carey, Henry . . . 189
Carleton, Will . . . 677
  note . . . 180, 482
Carlin, Francis . . . 905
Carlyle, Jane Welsh . . . 402
Carlyle, Thomas . . . 375
  note . . . 186, 472, 607, 1135
Carman, Bliss . . . 757
Carnegie, Andrew, *note* . . . 880
Carnegie, Dale . . . 952
Carney, Julia A. Fletcher . . . 553
Carové, Frederick Wilhelm, *note* 433
Carpenter, Edward . . . 670
Carpenter, Henry Bernard . . . 647
  note . . . 928
Carpenter, Joseph Edwards . . . 500
Carroll, Lewis . . . 598
  note . . . 320
Carruth, William Herbert . . . 737
  note . . . 491
Carruthers, Robert, *note* . . . 331
Carryl, Charles Edward . . . 655
Carryl, Guy Wetmore . . . 838
  note . . . 975
Carter, William Lorenzo . . . 501
Cartier, Pierre . . . 880
Cartwright, William . . . 164
Cary, Alice . . . 540
Cary, Phoebe . . . 557
Case, Lizzie York . . . 648
Case, Philo Henrietta . . . 557
Casement, Sir Roger . . . 771
Cather, Willa Sibert . . . 871
Catinat, Marshal, *note* . . . 1120
Cato, Marcus, the Censor, *note* . . . 1111, 1113, 1116
Catullus, Caius Valerius, *note* . 1107
Caux, Gilles de, *note* . . . 250
Cawein, Madison Julius . . . 774
Cazalis, Henri . . . 1193
Centlivre, Susannah . . . 190
* Cervantes, Miguel de . . . 1148
Chadwick, John White . . . 648
  note . . . 639
Chafee, Zechariah, Jr., *note* . . . 201
Chalmers, Patrick Reginald . . . 844
Chaloner, John Armstrong . . . 762

Chamberlain, Arthur Neville . 814
Chamberlain, Joseph 621
Chambers, Robert William . . 774
Chamfort, Sébastien R. N. . . 1171
Chandler, Bessie, *note* . . . 402
Channing, William Ellery . . 333
Channing, William Ellery . . 517
Channing, William Henry . . 473
Chapman, Arthur 838
*Chapman, George 28
Chapman, John Jay, *note* . . . 1135
Chapman, Robert William . . 906
Charles I of England, *note* . . 251
Charles II of England . . . 1039
Charles, Elizabeth Rundle . . 573
Charles, Hughie 1035
Charles, Prince, of Prussia, *note* 1040
Charron, Pierre, *note* 207
Chase, Salmon Portland . . . 445
Chatham, Earl of 230
note 152
*Chaucer, Geoffrey 3
Cheney, John Vance 687
note 53
Cherry, Andrew 288
Chester, Anson Gleason . . . 569
Chesterfield, Earl of 222
note 253
Chesterton, Gilbert Keith . . 845
note 758, 865
Child, Lydia Maria 403
Childe, Wilfred Rowland, *note* . 893
Childs, George William . . . 577
Chilo, *note* 1080
Chivers, Thomas Holley . . . 431
Choate, Rufus 393
Cholmondeley, Hester H., *note* . 136
Chorley, Henry Fothergill . . 446
Christie, Agatha 967
Christy, David, *note* 432
Chrysostom, Dio 1109
Chrysostom, Saint, *note* . . . 1138
Church, Edward A. 671
Church, Francis Pharcellus . 643
Churchill, Charles 262
note . 15, 245, 472, 1145
Churchill, Winston
Spencer 847, 917
note 1211
Churchyard, Thomas, *note* . . 74
Ciano, Galeazzo 1216
Cibber, Colley 193
note . . 67, 72, 145, 1092
Cicero, Marcus Tullius . . . 1095
note . 206, 259, 289, 318
Clapper, Raymond 977
Clare, John 369
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, *note* . 270
Claribel 582
Clark, Badger, Jr. 919
Clark, Charles Heber . . . 684
Clark, John Abbot, *note* . . . 774
Clark, Thomas Curtis 875
Clarke, James Freeman . . . 473
Clarke, John, *note* . . . 227, 365
Clarke, Joseph Ignatius Constantine 683
Clarke, MacDonald 389
note 320
Clay, Henry 328
note 319
Cleaveland, Elizabeth Hannah Jocelyn 557
Cleghorn, Sarah Norcliffe . . 871
Clemens, Samuel Langhorne . 615
note 702
Cleveland, Grover 627
note 419
Clifford, John 622
Clough, Arthur Hugh . . . 519
note 300, 468
Coates, Florence Earle . . . 697
Coatsworth, Elizabeth . . . 985
Cobb, Irvin Shrewsbury . . . 872
note 599
Cockburn, Alicia Rutherford . 240
Codrington, Christopher, *note* . 187
Coffey, Edward Hope, *note* . . 823
Coffin, Robert Barry 566
Coffin, Robert Peter Tristram . 977
Cohan, George Michael . . . 880
Coke, Sir Edward 21
note 129
Colby, Frank Moore 774
note 1176
Cole, Samuel Valentine . . . 706
Coleridge, Hartley 386
note 296
*Coleridge, Samuel Taylor . . 314
Colesworthy, Daniel Clement . 474
Collier, Robert 553
Collins, John Churton . . . 1047
Collins, Mortimer 569
Collins, William 249
Colman, George, the Younger 288, 1055
note 1123
Colton, Charles Caleb . . . 333
Colum, Mary M., *note* 919
Colum, Padraic 906
Conant, Isabel Fiske 852
Conant, James Bryant . . . 986
Cone, Helen Gray 737
Congreve, William 193
note . . . 52, 223, 468
Conkling, Grace Hazard . . . 880
Conkling, Roscoe 578
Connelly, Marcus Cook . . . 967

Connolly, Cyril 1030
note 789
Conover, Obadiah Milton 562
Conrad, Joseph 726
Conried, Heinrich 716
Constable, Henry, *note* 304
Constant, Henri Benjamin 1175
Conwell, Russell Herman 665
Coogler, J. Gordon 814
Cook, Albert Jay 896
Cook, Eliza 511
Cooke, Edmund Vance 796
Cooke, Rose Terry 570
note 180
Coolbrith, Ina Donna 671
Coolidge, Calvin 834
note 895
Coolidge, Susan 682
Cooper, Sir Anthony Ashley, *note* 421
Cooper, Edith 683
Cooper, George 637
Cooper, James Fenimore, *note* 387
Copeland, Charles Townsend 753
note 493
Coppard, Alfred Edgar 881
Corbet, Richard 128
Corbett, Elizabeth T., *note* 733
Corcoran, Peter 1043
Corneille, Pierre 1158
note 169
Cornford, Frances 938
Cornuel, Madame, *note* 1120
Cornwall, Barry 350
Corwin, Norman 1032
Cory, William Johnson 553
Coryat, Thomas, *note* 321
Cotton, Nathaniel 226
Courtney, Margaret 548
Coward, Noel 1012
Cowley, Abraham 167
note 111, 151
* Cowper, William 262
Cox, Kenyon 719
Coxe, Arthur Cleveland 517
Crabbe, George 280
note 79, 249, 468
Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock 567
note 9
Cranch, Christopher Pearse 501
note 379, 594
Crane, Hart 1013
Crane, Nathalia 1033
Crane, Stephen 826
Cranfield, Lionel, *note* 141
Cranstoun, Helen D'Arcy 290
Crapsey, Adelaide 881
Crashaw, Richard 165
Craster, Mrs. Edward 1046
Crawford, Francis Marion 712
note 751
Crawford, John Wallace (Captain Jack) 684
Crawford, Julia 396
Crittenden, John Jordan, *note* 472
Croce, Benedetto 1201
Crockett, David 349
Croker, John Wilson 187
Cromwell, Oliver 141
note 329, 910
Crosland, Thomas William Hodgson 810
Cross, Marian Evans 520
Crowell, Grace Noll 875
note 562, 1188
Cuffe, William Ulick O'Connor 678
Culbertson, Ely 974
Cullen, Countee 1023
note 960
Cumberland, Richard 179
Cummings, Edward Estlin 991
Cummings, William Thomas 1023
Cunningham, Allan 345
Cunningham, Sir Andrew Browne 920
Cuppy, Will 926
Curran, John Philpot 277
Curtis, George William 558
Curtius, Quintus, *note* 21
Cushman, Charlotte 508
Cutler, Julian Stearns 712
Cutter, George Washington 402
Cyrillus, *note* 1110

Daladier, Édouard 1210
Dallas, Mary Kyle 628
Dalton, Ormonde Maddock 797
Daly, Thomas Augustine 826
Dana, Mary Stanley Bunce 474
Dana, Richard Henry 349
Dana, Richard Henry 505
Daniel, Samuel 30
note 27
Dante Alighieri 1135
Danton, Georges Jacques 1174
note 25
D'Arcy, Hugh Antoine 665
Dario, Rubén, *note* 892
Darley, George 382
Darling, Charles Hial, *note* 838
Darré, Richard-Walther Oskar 1216
Darwin, Charles Robert 448
Darwin, Erasmus 267
note 215, 269
Daugherty, Harry Micajah 1050
Davenant, Sir William 146
Davenport, Russell Wheeler 1013
Davey, Norman 953

Davidson, John 728
  note 710, 754
Davies, Sir John 114
Davies, Mary Carolyn 977
Davies, Scrope 1042
Davies, William Henry . . . 827
  note 492
Da Vinci, Leonardo 1137
Davis, Charles Thomas . . . 953
  note 361
Davis, Elmer 967
Davis, Florence Boyce, *note* . . 752
Davis, Jefferson, *note* 539
Davis, Mollie E. Moore . . . 707
Davis, Robert Hobart (Bob) . . 814
Davis, Thomas Osborne . . . 502
  note 738
Dawson, Christopher 962
Day, Beth 716
Day, Clarence 852
Day, Holman Francis 775
De Bary, Anna Bunston . . . 822
Debs, Eugene Victor 1048
Decatur, Stephen, *note* . 262, 472
Deffand, Marie du 1168
Defoe, Daniel 187
  note 126, 655
De Gaulle, Charles André Joseph Marie 1214
Dekker, Thomas 115
  note 117
De la Mare, Walter 839
Deland, Margaret Wade . . . 728
Delille, Jacques 1171
Delta 393
De Map, Walter 1038
De Morgan, Augustus, *note* . . 190
Demosthenes 1091
  note 277
Denham, Sir John 165
Denman, Lord Thomas 331
Dennis, Clarence James . . . 872
Dennis, John 186
De Quincey, Thomas 347
  note 1042
Derzhavin, Gabriel Romanovitch 1172
Desart, Lord 678
Désaugiers, Marc Antoine . . 1177
Deschamps, Émile, *note* . . . 1171
Desprez, Frank 711
De Vere, Aubrey Thomas . . . 503
De Vere, Mary Ainge 671
De Voto, Bernard 1003
Dewey, George 638
Dewey, Thomas Edmund . . . 1020
Dibdin, Charles 274
  note 511, 776
Dibdin, Thomas 305
Dibelius, Wilhelm 1209
* Dickens, Charles 494
Dickinson, Charles Monroe . . 662
Dickinson, Emily 583
Dickinson, Goldsworthy Lowes 762
Dickinson, John, *note* 404
Didacus, Stella, *note* 122
Digby, Sir Kenelm 144
Digby, Kenelm Henry 396
Dillon, George 1028
Dillon, John Irving 822
Dillon, Wentworth 180
D'Invilliers, Thomas Parke . . 1052
Dio Chrysostom 1109
Diodorus Siculus 1218
* Diogenes Laertius 1127
Dionysius of Halicarnassus, *note* 200
Dionysius the Elder 1088
Disraeli, Benjamin 418
  note . 275, 319, 379, 414, 814
Disraeli, Isaac 291
Divine, Charles 962
Dix, John Adams 390
Dixon, Richard Watson . . . 601
Doane, William Croswell . . 597
  note . . . 330, 454, 586
Dobell, Sydney Thompson . . 558
Dobson, Henry Austin 648
  note . . 113, 180, 434, 716
Dodd, Lee Wilson 889
Doddridge, Philip 225
Dodge, Mary Abigail 638
Dodge, Mary Mapes 638
Dodge, Samuel 474
Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge . . 598
  note 320
Dodsley, Robert 225
Dolben, Digby Mackworth . . 687
Dole, Charles Fletcher . . . 678
Dole, Nathan Haskell . . . 707
Dollard, James B. 835
Domett, Alfred 478
Donne, John 117, 1039
  note 9, 110, 848
Donnelly, Ignatius, *note* . . . 260
Dooley, Mr. 802
Doro, Edward 1031
Dorr, Julia Caroline Ripley . . 562
Dos Passos, John Roderigo . . 1000
Dostoyevsky, Fyodor 1189
Doten, Lizzie 570
Doudney, Sarah 665
  note 137
Douglas, Lord Alfred 823
  note 849
Douglas, George Norman . . . 810
Douglas, Marian 665
Dowden, Edward 666
Dowling, Bartholomew . . . 554
Downey, Fairfax 986

Downing, Jack 369
Dowson, Ernest 801
  note 1231
Doyle, Sir Arthur Conan . 737, 1049
  note 18, 490
Doyle, Sir Francis Hastings . . 474
Drake, Joseph Rodman . . . 382
Drayton, Michael 30
  note 6, 944
Drennan, William 1041
Drinkwater, John 911
Driscoll, Louise 866
Driver, William 407
Dromgoole, Will Allen . . . 823
Drummond, Thomas, *note* . . . 420
Drummond, William, *note* . 113, 126
Drummond, William Henry . . 712
* Dryden, John 173, 1056
DuBois, William Edward Burghardt 810
Dubourg, George 394
Duck, Stephen 1040
Dufferin, Lady 432
Dufferin, Lord 566
Duganne, Augustine Joseph Hickey 554
Dumas, Alexandre, the Elder . 1182
  note 106, 1177
Dumas, Alexandre, the Younger 1190
Du Maurier, George Louis Palmella Busson 606
  note 551
Dunbar, Florence French . . 1035
Dunbar, Paul Laurence . . . 835
Dunbar, William, *note* . 316, 1195
Duncombe, Lewis, *note* . . . 292
Dunne, Finley Peter 802
Dunsany, Lord 881
Durant, Will 930
D'Urfey, Thomas 186
Dwight, John Sullivan . . . 501
Dyer, Edward 20
Dyer, John 223
Dyer, John 1040
Dyer, Susan Hart 1048

Eastman, Max 920
Eastwick, Edward Backhouse . 275
Eaton, Arthur Wentworth Hamilton 738
Eddington, Sir Arthur Stanley . 911
Eden, Robert Anthony . . . 1003
Eddy, Mary Baker 548
Edgar, John George 1045
Edgett, Edwin Francis . . . 803
Edman, Irwin 1000
Edmond, Amanda M. 558
Edward VIII of England . . . 996
Edwards, Amelia Blanford, *note* 341
Edwards, Jonathan 226
Edwards, Richard 19
Edwin, John 276
Einstein, Albert 889
Eisenhower, Dwight Davis . . 968
Eldon, Lord, *note* 259
Eliot, Charles William . . . 608
Eliot, George 520
Eliot, Thomas Stearns . . . 953
Elizabeth, Princess of England . 1037
Elizabeth, Queen of England . 19
  note 12
Elizabeth, Queen of England . 1016
Ellerton, John 402
Elliot, Jared, *note* 248
Elliott, Ebenezer 338
Elliott, Jane, *note* . . . 240, 1025
Ellis, Havelock 738
  note 751
Ellis, Henry 329
  note 189
Elmslie, W. G. 687
* Emerson, Ralph Waldo . 408, 1043
Emery, Gilbert 866
Emmet, Daniel Decatur . . . 505
Emmet, Robert 329
Engels, Friedrich, *note* . . . 1187
England, George Allan . . . 876
Engle, Paul 1030
English, Thomas Dunn . . . 521
Ennius, Quintus 1093
Epictetus 1122
  note 1104
Erasmus, Desiderius 1138
  note . . . 4, 143, 1109
Erskine, John 889
Esdaile, Arundell 896
Esenwein, Joseph Berg, *note* . . 643
Estienne, Henry, *note* . . 138, 242
Euclid 1092
* Euripides 1082
Eusden, Laurence 205
Euwer, Anthony 876
Evans, Abbie Huston 926
Evarts, Richard Conover . . . 968
Evarts, William Maxwell . . 517
Everett, David 292
Everett, Edward 374
Eytinge, Margaret, *note* . . . 829

Fabens, Joseph Warren . . . 544
Faber, Frederick William . . . 503
Fabricius, Georgius 1142
Fadiman, Clifton 1024
  note 811
Fairbanks, Charles B. . . . 570
Fairless, Michael 815
Falkenbury, Francis E. . . . 977
Fallada, Hans 1215

Fanshawe, Catherine Maria . . 290
Farningham, Marianne . . . 608
Farquhar, George 200
note . . . 12, 116, 171
Farragut, David Glasgow . . . 402
Farrand, Margaret L. 996
Fawcett, Edgar 685
Feder, Gottfried 1210
Feeney, Leonard 1003
Fenderson, Mark 840
Fénelon, François de Salignac de la Mothe 1166
note 222
Ferriar, John 288
Ficke, Arthur Davison . . . 920
note 80
* Field, Eugene 698
Field, Kate 638
Field, Michael 683
Field, Nathaniel 132
note 1154
Field, Rachel, *note* 323
* Fielding, Henry . . . 228, 1056
Fields, James Thomas 508
Filicaja, Vincenzo da, *note* . . 354
Fillmore, Millard 396
Finch, Francis Miles 571
Firkins, Chester, *note* 571
Firkins, Oscar W. 771
Fish, Howard 1043
Fish, Williston 732
Fishback, Margaret 1024
Fisher, Dorothy Canfield . . 890
Fisher, Herbert Albert Laurens 788
Fiske, John, *note* 472
Fitz-Geffrey, Charles, *note* 201, 1101
Fitzgerald, Edward 449
Fitzgerald, Francis Scott 1001
Fitzsimmons, Robert, *note* . . . 1084
Flecker, James Elroy 926
Fletcher, Andrew 186
Fletcher, Giles 21
note 79
Fletcher, John 126
note . . 13, 16, 27, 170
Fletcher, Louisa 921
Fletcher, Phineas, *note* . . . 213
Flint, Annie Johnson 763
Florus, *note* 1124
Foch, Ferdinand 1199
Foley, James William 853
Follen, Eliza Lee Cabot . . . 350
Fontaine, Jean de la 1160
note 170, 1149
Foote, Samuel 246, 1056
Forbes, Esther 992
Ford, Ford Madox (Hueffer) . . 840
Ford, Henry, *note* 337
Ford, John . . . 132, 1039, 1056
note 116
Ford, Lena Guilbert 841
Forgy, Howell M. 1030
Forster, Edward Morgan . . . 890
note 913
Fortescue, John 9
Fosdick, Harry Emerson . . . 881
Foss, Sam Walter 732
note . . . 218, 409, 708
Foster, Stephen Collins 567, 1044
note 328, 1061
Fouché, Joseph 1175
Foulke, William Dudley . . . 688
Fouqué, Baron de la Motte . . 1178
Fournier, Édouard,
note 183, 1040, 1176
Fowler, Ellen Thorneycroft . 866
Fowler, F. G. 1050
Fowler, Gene 968
Fowler, H. W. 1050
Fox, Charles James, *note* . . . 341
Fox, George 170
Foxe, John, *note* 17, 304
F. P. A. 903
note . 270, 331, 714, 834
France, Anatole 1193
note 528, 862
Francis, Joseph Green . . . 691
Francis I of France 1139
Franck, Richard 171
* Franklin, Benjamin . . . 226
Frazer, Sir James George . . . 713
note 766
Frederick the Great, *note* . . 1040
Free, Spencer Michael, *note* . . 875
Freeman, John 906
Freiligrath, Ferdinand . . . 1185
French, L. Virginia 586
Freneau, Philip 279
Frere, John Hookham . . . 292
Frick, Wilhelm 1207
Frohman, Charles, *note* . . . 534
Froissart, Jean 1137
Frost, Karl Melvin 1003
Frost, Robert 866
Frothingham, Richard, *note* . . 227
Fuller, Ethel Romig 996
Fuller, Henry Blake 729
Fuller, Margaret 475
note 311
Fuller, Richard Buckminster . 996
Fuller, Roy 1033
* Fuller, Thomas 147
Fyleman, Rose 876

Gage, Frances Dana 446
Gage, Thomas, *note* 312

Gale, Norman . . . 763
  note . . . 924
Gallagher, Charles Theodore . . . 752
Galsworthy, John . . . 803
  note . . . 18, 311, 418, 497
Gannett, William Channing . . . 650
Garfield, James Abram . . . 590
  note . . . 986
Garibaldi, Giuseppe, *note* . . . 848
Garland, Hamlin . . . 753
Garnett, Richard . . . 617
Garrick, David . . . 242
  note . . . 19, 117, 121
Garrison, Lloyd McKim . . . 805
Garrison, Theodosia . . . 853
Garrison, William Lloyd . . . 424
  note . . . 419
Garth, Sir Samuel . . . 187
Gascoigne, George,
  note . . . 12, 15, 17, 18, 29
Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn . . . 475
Gath . . . 660
Gaulle, Charles André Joseph Marie de . . . 1214
Gaultier, Jules de, *note* . . . 892
Gautier, Théophile . . . 1186
  note . . . 593
*Gay, John . . . 205
Geisel, Theodor Seuss . . . 1025
George III of England . . . 1041
George V of England . . . 788
George VI of England . . . 997
George, David Lloyd, *note* . . . 974
Getty, The Reverend Dr., *note* . . . 467
Gibbon, Edward . . . 270
  note . . . 28, 229, 1087
Gibbons, James Sloane . . . 475
Gibbons, Thomas . . . 246
Gibran, Kahlil . . . 922
Gibson, Wilfrid Wilson . . . 881
Gide, André Paul Guillaume . . . 1202
Gifford, Richard . . . 249
  note . . . 111, 242
Gilbert, Fred . . . 1047
Gilbert, Harold N. . . . 1001
Gilbert, James Stanley . . . 823
Gilbert, William Schwenck . . . 622
  note . . . 95, 256
Gilder, Richard Watson . . . 671
  note . . . 562
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau,
  note . . . 554
Gildersleeve, Mrs. C. . . . 650
Gilfillan, Robert . . . 390
Gill, Julia . . . 539
Gillilan, Strickland . . . 815
Gillray, John . . . 1042
Gilman, Caroline Howard . . . 374
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins Stetson . . . 753
Gilman, Samuel . . . 363
Gilmore, Howard W. . . . 1034
Ginsberg, Louis . . . 1001
Giovanni, Fra . . . 823
Giraud, Henri-Honoré . . . 1207
Gissing, George . . . 729
Gladden, Washington . . . 624
Gladstone, William Ewart . . . 450
Glaenzer, Richard Butler . . . 872
Glasgow, Ellen . . . 853
Glenconner, Lady Pamela Wyndham . . . 828
Glover, Richard . . . 240
Goebbels, Paul Joseph . . . 1216
Goering, Hermann . . . 1215
*Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von . . . 1172
Gogarty, Oliver St. John . . . 882
Goldberg, Isaac . . . 945
*Goldsmith, Oliver . . . 249
Goldwyn, Samuel . . . 911
Goncourt, Edmond de, *note* . . . 930
Goncourt, Jules de, *note* . . . 930
Goodrich, Orrin . . . 475
Goodrich, Samuel Griswold . . . 369
Goodwin, John Cheever . . . 700
Goodwin, Maude Wilder, *note* . . . 864
Googe, Barnaby, *note* . . . 8, 9
Gordon, Adam Lindsay . . . 601
  note . . . 577
Gordon, William, *note* . . . 298
Gore-Booth, Eva . . . 835
Gorky, Maxim . . . 1201
Gorman, Herbert, *note* . . . 913
Gosse, Edmund . . . 691
  note . . . 987, 1157, 1165
Gosson, Stephen, *note* . . . 14, 17, 1091
Goudy, Frederic William . . . 788
Gough, John Ballantine . . . 512
  note . . . 605
Gould, Hannah Flagg . . . 362
Gourmont, Remy de . . . 1199
Gower, John, *note* . . . 14
Grafflin, Margaret Johnston . . . 692
Grafton, Richard . . . 18
Graham, Harry . . . 854
Graham, James . . . 164
Graham, Robert Bontine Cunninghame . . . 707
Grahame, Kenneth . . . 742
Grange, John, *note* . . . 9
Grant, Ulysses S. . . . 549
Granville-Barker, Helen Huntington . . . 906
Graves, John Woodcock . . . 396
Graves, Richard, *note* . . . 249
Graves, Robert . . . 997

Gray, Agnes Kendrick 992
Gray, David, *note* 386
* Gray, Thomas 243
Greeley, Horace 479
Green, John Richard 628
  note 371, 508
Green, Matthew 223
Greene, Albert Gorton 404
Greene, Robert 1038
  note 69, 124
Greene, Sarah Pratt McLean . . 719
Greenwell, Dora 544
Gregory, Horace 1010
Grellet, Étienne de 1177
  note 682
Grenfell, Julian 955
Grenville, George 240
Gresham, Walter J. 927
Greville, Fulke 27
  note 9, 395
Greville, Mrs. 248
Grew, Joseph Clark 896
Grey, Viscount Edward of Fallodon 1050
Griffin, Gerald 416
Grimmelshausen, Hans Jakob Christoffel von 1160
Gruber, Edmund L. 890
Gualtier, Philippe, *note* . . . 46
Guedalla, Philip 963
Guest, Edgar Albert 907
Guinan, Texas 927
Guiney, Louise Imogen 758
Guiterman, Arthur 828
  note 56, 826, 838, 847, 864
Guitry, Sacha, *note* 745
Gummere, Francis Barton, *note* . 989
Gurney, Dorothy Frances . . . 987
Guyon, Jeanne 1166

Hackett, Francis, *note* 897
Hadrian, Emperor 1124
Hagedorn, Hermann 912
Hageman, Samuel Miller . . . 688
Hakewill, George, *note* . . . 112
Haldane, John Burdon Sanderson 978
Hale, Edward Everett 550
  note 372
Hale, Sir Matthew 1039
Hale, Nathan, *note* 195
Hale, Sarah Josepha 362
Haley, Molly Anderson 955
Haliburton, Thomas Chandler . 387
Halifax, Marquis of 183
Hall, Barclay 1036
Hall, Granville Stanley 683
Hall, Hattie Vose 796
Hall, James Norman 945
Hall, Joseph 120
Hall, Marguerite Radclyffe, *note* 878
Hall, Robert 290
Hallack, Cecily R. 1010
Halleck, Fitz-Greene 362
  note 289
Halliwell, James Orchard . . . 540
  note 404
Halpine, Charles Graham . . . 578
Halsey, William Frederick, Jr. . 912
Hamilton, Alexander, *note* . . 341
Hamilton, Anna E. 666
Hamilton, Gail 638
Hamilton, Robert Browning . . 897
Hamilton, William Gerard . . . 261
Hammerstein, Oscar, 2nd . . . 998
  note 456, 975
Hammond, James Henry 432
Hammond, Percy 841
Hammurabi, King of Babylon . 1073
Hannah, John, *note* . . . 20, 114
Harbaugh, Henry, *note* 507
Harbaugh, Thomas Chalmers . 692
Hardenberg, Friedrich von, *note* 1163
Hardy, The Reverend E. J. . . 1051
Hardy, Thomas 650
Hare, Julius Charles, *note* . . 174
Hargrave, Francis, *note* . . . 264
Hargrove, Ernest Temple . . . 823
Hariri, Abu Mohammed Kasim Ben Ali 1132
Harrigan, Edward 679
Harriman, Mrs. J. Borden . . 823
Harrington, George Wheaton, *note* 812
Harrington, Sir John 29
Harris, Joel Chandler 688
  note 712
Harris, Lee O., *note* 320
Harrison, Jane Ellen 700
Harrison, William, *note* 18
Harrison, William Henry . . . 319
Harte, Francis Bret 643
  note 442
Haskins, Minnie Louise 869
Hastings, Lady Flora 431
Havergal, Frances Ridley . . . 625
Hawker, Robert 280
Hawker, Robert Stephen . . . 416
Hawkins, Anthony Hope, *note* . 622
Hawthorne, Alice 573
Hawthorne, Hildegarde, *note* . 562
Hawthorne, Nathaniel 421
  note 509
Hay, Lord Charles 1040
Hay, John 639
  note . . . 11, 565, 605
Hay, Sara Henderson 1013
Hayden, Joseph 767

Hayne, Paul Hamilton . . . 586
    note . . . 509
* Hazlitt, William . . . 329
Hazzard, John Edward . . . 907
Hearn, Lafcadio . . . 1047
Hearn, Mary Anne . . . 608
Heath, Clara B. Sawyer . . . 628
Heaton, Rose Henniker . . . 700
Heber, Reginald . . . 342
    note . . . 266
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich . . . 1177
Hegge, Robert, *note* . . . 127
Heiden, Konrad, *note* . . . 914
Heine, Heinrich . . . 1180
    note . . . 564
Helps, Sir Arthur, *note* . . . 600
Helton, Roy . . . 939
Hemans, Felicia Dorothea . . . 370
    note . . . 364
Hemingway, Ernest . . . 1010
    note . . . 983
Hemminger, Graham Lee . . . 1001
Hendrick, Burton J. . . . 830
Hendyng, *note* . . . 9, 15, 16
Henley, William Ernest . . . 692
    note . . . 470, 579, 848
Henry V of England, *note* . . . 12
Henry VI of England . . . 9
* Henry, Mathew . . . 187
Henry, O. . . . 806
Henry, Patrick . . . 270
    note . . . 261
Herbert, Sir Alan Patrick . . . 968
* Herbert, George . . . 135
Herford, Oliver . . . 767
    note . . . 794, 972
Herodotus . . . 1084
    note . . . 136, 1078, 1081
Herrick, Robert . . . 133
    note . . . 96, 112, 163, 1091
Herschell, William . . . 841
Hervey, Thomas Kibble . . . 423
Hesiod . . . 1073
    note . . . 206
Heyward, DuBose . . . 930
* Heywood, John . . . 11
* Heywood, Thomas . . . 129
Hicky, Daniel Whitehead . . . 1020
Higginson, Ella . . . 763
Higginson, Thomas Wentworth . . . 554
    note . . . 509
Higley, Dr. Brewster . . . 1046
Hill, Aaron . . . 204
    note . . . 165, 1155
Hill, Benjamin H. . . . 599
Hill, Rowland . . . 274
Hillman, Sidney . . . 945
Hillyer, Robert . . . 998
Hilton, James . . . 1016
    note . . . 995
Hindley, Howard Lister . . . 823
Hinkson, Katharine Tynan . . . 758
    note . . . 566
Hippocrates . . . 1086
    note . . . 3, 96
Hirohito . . . 1216
Hitler, Adolf . . . 1211
    note . . . 983
Hoar, George Frisbie, *note* . . . 517
Hobbes, John Oliver . . . 805
Hobbes, Thomas . . . 132
    note . . . 674
Hoch, Edward Wallis, *note* . . . 657
Hodgson, Ralph . . . 830
Hoffenstein, Samuel . . . 970
    note . . . 981
Hoffman, Charles Fenno . . . 431
Hoffman, Phoebe . . . 1003
Hoffmann, Heinrich . . . 1181
Hogg, James . . . 294
Holland, Josiah Gilbert . . . 521
    note . . . 525
Holland, Norah Mary . . . 872
Holland, Sir Richard . . . 9
Holliday, Robert Cortes . . . 897
Holm, Saxe . . . 591
Holme, Jamie Sexton, *note* . . . 509
Holmes, John Haynes . . . 890
Holmes, Oliver Wendell . . . 450
    note . . . 437, 482, 916, 992
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, Jr. . . . 655, 1045
Holyoake, George Jacob, *note* . . . 562
Home, John . . . 248
    note . . . 139
Homer . . . 1073
    note . . . 733, 1098
Honeywood, St. John, *note* . . . 345
Hood, Thomas . . . 390
    note . . . 242, 310, 388
Hook, James . . . 275
Hooker, Brian . . . 897
Hooker, Joseph . . . 502
Hooker, Richard . . . 22
    note . . . 4, 15
Hooper, Ellen Sturgis . . . 508
Hooton, Earnest A. . . . 946
Hoover, Herbert Clark . . . 854
Hope, Laurence . . . 775
Hopkins, Alphonso Alva . . . 666
Hopkins, Charles, *note* . . . 388
Hopkins, Gerard Manley . . . 672
Hopkinson, Joseph . . . 294
Hopwood, Ronald Arthur . . . 810
* Horace . . . 1097
Horne, Richard Henry Hengist . . . 417
Horney, Karen . . . 931

Houghton, Lord . . . 458
  note . . . 386
Housman, Alfred Edward . . . 742
  note . . . 143
Housman, Laurence . . . 788
Hovey, Richard . . . 771, 1051
How, William Walsham . . . 555
Howard, Rowland . . . 591
Howe, Edgar Watson . . . 711
Howe, Julia Ward . . . 522
Howe, Mark Antony De Wolfe . . . 771
Howell, James, *note* 113, 125, 140, 388
Howells, Mildred . . . 836
* Howells, William Dean . . . 628
Howitt, Mary . . . 394
Howitt, William . . . 365
Hoyle, Edmond . . . 197
Hoyt, Daniel Webster . . . 679
Hubbard, Elbert . . . 745
Hubbard, Frank McKinney (Kin) 811
Hubble, Edward Powell . . . 964
Hudson, William Henry . . . 655
Huenefeld, Ehrenfried Gunther von . . . 1215
Hughes, Langston . . . 1020
Hughes, Richard . . . 1016
Hughes, Rupert . . . 836
Hughes, Thomas . . . 550
Hugo, Victor . . . 1182
  note . . . 432
Humber, Robert Lee . . . 1004
Hume, David, *note* . . . 400
Humphrey, Robert, *note* . . . 13
Hunt, G. W. . . . 562
Hunt, Leigh . . . 346
Hurdis, James, *note* . . . 23
Hutcheson, Francis . . . 222
Hutchins, Robert Maynard . . . 1013
Hutchinson, Jesse, Jr. . . . 502
Hutchison, Percy Adams . . . 883
Huxley, Aldous Leonard . . . 992
  note . . . 254
Huxley, Henrietta A. Heathorn 562
Huxley, Thomas Henry . . . 563
Huysmans, Joris Karl . . . 1198

Ibsen, Henrik . . . 1190
  note . . . 487
Ibycus . . . 1078
Ickes, Harold L. . . . 855
Ignatius Loyola, Saint . . . 1139
Ignatius Theophorus, Saint, *note* 708
Ingalls, Jeremy . . . 1032
Ingalls, John James . . . 601
Ingelow, Jean . . . 540
  note . . . 902
Ingersoll, Robert Green . . . 602
  note . . . 583
Ingram, John Kells . . . 555
Insulis, Alanus de, *note* . . . 8
Iron, Ralph . . . 717
  note . . . 751, 763, 803
Ironquill . . . 660, 1046
* Irving, Washington . . . 343
Irwin, Wallace . . . 872

Jackson, Andrew . . . 292
Jackson, Helen Hunt . . . 591
Jackson, Robert Houghwout . . . 978
Jacobs, Joe . . . 1001
James, George Payne Rainsford . . . 394
  note . . . 279
James, Henry . . . 666, 766
James, William . . . 662
Janvier, Francis De Haes . . . 513
Janvier, Margaret Thomson . . . 679
Jarrett and Palmer . . . 1046
Jay, W. M. L. . . . 605
Jeans, Sir James Hopwood . . . 876
Jebb, Sir Richard Claverhouse . . . 656
Jefferies, Richard . . . 689
Jeffers, Robinson . . . 946
Jefferson, Joseph . . . 578
Jefferson, Thomas . . . 273
  note . . . 163, 188
Jefferys, Charles . . . 432
Jeffrey, Francis . . . 1042
Jenks, Tudor, *note* . . . 916
Jenner, Edward . . . 276
Jenyns, Soame . . . 226
Jerome, Jerome Klapka . . . 745
Jerome, Saint . . . 1131
  note . . . 1244
Jerrold, Douglas . . . 417
  note . . . 64
Jewett, Sarah Orne . . . 693
Joffre, Joseph J. C., *note* . . . 826
Johns, Orrick . . . 947
Johnson, Alvin Saunders . . . 855
Johnson, Andrew . . . 446
Johnson, Burges . . . 876
  note . . . 972
Johnson, Charles Frederick . . . 625
Johnson, E. Pauline . . . 763
Johnson, George Washington . . . 640
Johnson, Gerald White . . . 971
  note . . . 1049
Johnson, Hewlett . . . 855
Johnson, Hugh S. . . . 912
Johnson, James Weldon . . . 830
Johnson, Lionel . . . 805
Johnson, Philander . . . 796
  note . . . 907
Johnson, Robert Underwood . . . 711
Johnson, Rossiter . . . 652
* Johnson, Samuel . . . 230
Johnston, Eric A. . . . 1001
Johnstone, Ernest Fenwick . . . 805

Johnstone, Gordon 873
Johnstone, John Benn 1043
Jolson, Al 939
Jonas, Samuel Alroy 652
Jones, Elijah 564
Jones, Frederick Scheetz, *note* 752
Jones, Howard Mumford 978
Jones, James Kimbrough 1068
Jones, John Ceredigion 922
Jones, John Paul 1041
Jones, Thomas Samuel, Jr. 912
Jones, Sir William 275
    note 21, 335
*Jonson, Ben 118, 1056
Jordan, Thomas 164
Joyce, James 913
Joyce, John Alexander 656
Judge, Jack 864
Judson, Edward Z. C., *note* 713
Junius, *note* 225
Junot, Andoche 1177
    note 1118
Junot, Laure, *note* 1108
Juvenal 1121
    note 131, 174, 230, 257

Kafka, Franz 1210
Kantor, MacKinlay 1025
Keats, John 382
    note 29, 390
Keble, John 365
Keith, George 22
Keller, Helen 897
Kellogg, Elijah 502
Kelly, J. W. 1055
Kemble, Frances Anne 454
Kemble, John Philip 283
Kemp, Harry 923
    note 882
Kemp, William, *note* 6
Kempis, Thomas à 8
    note 4
Ken, Thomas 183
Kenko 1141
Kennan, George 1046
Kennedy, Charles Rann 831
Kenrick, William, *note* 286
Kenyon, Bernice Lesbia 1004
Kenyon, James Benjamin, *note* 470, 693
Kerr, Philip Henry 914
Kesselring, Joseph 1020
Kester, Paul 824
Kettering, Charles Francis 873
Kettle, Thomas 998
Key, Francis Scott 332
Key, Thomas Hewitt, *note* 360
Keynes, John Maynard, Lord 921
Kieran, James Michael 1051
Kieran, John 978
Kilby, Quincy 713
Kilmer, Aline 955
Kilmer, Joyce 939
    note 614, 651
King, Benjamin Franklin, Jr. 729, 1049
King, Henry 134
King, Stoddard 964
    note 804
King, William, *note* 101, 113, 146
Kinglake, Alexander William, *note* 542
Kingsley, Charles 523
Kinney, Coates 568
*Kipling, Rudyard 776
Kirk, Richard R. 877
Kittredge, Walter 608
Kleiser, Grenville 811
Knibbs, Henry Herbert 855
Knickerbocker, Herman W. 811
Knight, Charles, *note* 439
Knight, Charles 1017
Knolles, Richard, *note* 173
Knott, James Proctor 645
Knowles, Frederic Lawrence 815
Knowles, James Sheridan 347
Knox, E. V. 907
Knox, Frank, *note* 1023
Knox, John 1038
Knox, William 362
Kotzebue, August Friedrich Ferdinand von 1175
Krock, Arthur 940
Krout, Mary Hannah 729

La Bruyère, Jean de 1165
La Fontaine, Jean de 1160
    note 170, 1149
LaGuardia, Fiorello H. 913
Lahors, Jean 1193
Lamartine, Alphonse M. L. 1179
Lamb, Arthur J. 824
Lamb, Charles 323
    note 177
Lamb, Mary 290
Lamb, William 332
Lambert, Samuel C., *note* 630
Lampton, William James 746
Lancaster, Albert Edward 746
Landon, Letitia Elizabeth 404
Landor, Walter Savage 325
    note 302, 415, 865
Lane, George Martin 555
*Lang, Andrew 673
Langbridge, Frederick 694
Langford, George Washington 1043
Langhorne, John 269
Langland, William, *note* 4, 9, 66

Langton, Bennet, *note* 1130
Lanier, Sidney 663
Lanigan, George Thomas 679
  note 499
Larcom, Lucy 568
  note 725
Lardner, Ringgold Wilmer 931
Laski, Harold Joseph 987
Latham, R. G. 1053
Lathbury, Mary Artemisia 656
Latimer, Frederick Palmer 869
Latimer, Hugh 10
Lauder, Sir Harry 824
Laurence, William L. 956
Lavater, Johann Kaspar 1171
Lawrence, David Herbert 931
Lawrence, Edwin Gordon 746
Lawrence, James, *note* 527
Lawrence, Thomas Edward 956
Lawson, Henry 754
Layard, Sir Austen Henry 513
Lazarus, Emma 694
Lea, Fanny Heaslip 927
Leacock, Stephen 816
  note 615
Lear, Edward 498
Learned, Walter 685
  note 385
Leavitt, Robert Keith 999
Lecky, William Edward Hartpole 640
Leclerc, Georges Louis, *note* 122, 379
Ledwidge, Francis 975
Lee, Agnes 831
Lee, Charles 267
Lee, Henry 281
Lee, Nathaniel 186
Lee, Vernon, *note* 486
Lee-Hamilton, Eugene 679
Le Gallienne, Richard 796
  note 534, 737
Legaré, James Matthews 555
Leigh, Harry Sambrooke 630
Leighton, Robert 551
  note 242
Leith, W. Compton 797
Leland, Charles Godfrey 559
Lemon, Mark 454
Lenin, Nikolai 1202
Lent, Emma A. 640
Leo XIII, Pope 1186
Leonard, Baird 957
Le Sage, Alain René 1167
  note 527, 1141
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, *note* 254
L'Estrange, Sir Roger 167
Letts, Winifred Mary 913
Leutsch and Schneidewin, *note* 435, 1083
Leveridge, Richard 193
Levy, Newman 957
  note 416
Lewis, Cecil Day 1025
Lewis, Clive Staples 1011
Lewis, Judd Mortimer 805
Lewis, Sinclair 932
Ley, Robert 1214
Leybourne, George 640
Lieberman, Elias 923
Ligne, Charles Joseph, Prince de 1170
Lincoln, Abraham 455, 1044
  note 123, 291, 341
Lincoln, Joseph Crosby, *note* 833
Lindbergh, Anne Morrow 1029
Lindbergh, Charles Augustus 1020
Lindsay, Nicholas Vachel 891
  note 596, 684
Linley, George 392
Linnaeus, Carl 1169
Linton, William James 499
Lippard, George 551
Lippmann, Walter 964
  note 772
Lisle, Joseph Rouget de 1174
Litchfield, Grace Denio 694
Little, Lizzie M. 754
Litvinov, Maxim Maximovich 1207
Livy, *note* 14, 570
Lloyd, David, *note* 183
Locke, David Ross 603
Locke, John 685
Locker-Lampson, Frederick 545
Lockhart, John Gibson 374
  note 269, 308
Lodge, Henry Cabot 700
  note 923
Lodge, Thomas 27
Logan, John 276
Logan, Mingo Chief 249
Logau, Friedrich von 435
  note 138
Loines, Russell Hillard 855
Lombroso, Cesare 1192
  note 1178
Long, John Luther 759
*Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth 433, 1056
Longus 1132
Loos, Anita 987
Lothian, Lord 914
Louis XII of France 1218
Louis XIV of France, *note* 1175
Lounsbury, Thomas Raynesford, *note* 278
Lovelace, Richard 168
  note 76, 145
Loveman, Robert 772

Lover, Samuel 389
note 116, 307
Low, David 975
Lowe, John 277
Lowe, Robert 479
Lowell, Abbott Lawrence 1048
Lowell, Amy 855
*Lowell, James Russell 524
Lowell, Robert Traill Spence 509
note 443
Lowndes, William, *note* 222
Loyola, Saint Ignatius 1139
Lubbock, Sir John 605
Lucan 1109
Lucas, Edward Verrall 811
Lucas, St. John 893
Lucio 974
Lucretius 1096
note 23, 132
Ludendorff, Erich Friedrich Wilhelm 1200
Ludlow, Fitzhugh 625
Lummis, Charles Fletcher 746
Luther, Martin 1138
note 126
Lyall, Sir Arthur Comyn 618
Lycurgus, *note* 175
Lydgate, John, *note* 8
*Lyly, John 23
Lyndsay, Sir David 11
Lyon, George Washington 893
Lyons, James Gilborne 397
Lytle, William Haines 568
Lyttelton, Lord 239
Lytton, Edward Bulwer 425, 1056
note 123, 437
Lytton, Edward Robert Bulwer 592
note 425

Mabie, Hamilton Wright 683
MacArthur, Douglas 898
*Macaulay, Thomas Babington 397
Maccall, William, *note* 444
MacCarthy, Joseph P. 768
Macdonald, George 559
MacDowell, Edward 759
Machen, Arthur 768
Machiavelli, Nicolo 1138
note 1113
Mackay, Charles 503
note 269, 310
Mackaye, Percy 869
Mackintosh, Sir James 290
note 191
Macklin, Charles, *note* 171, 628
Maclagan, T. 664
MacLeish, Archibald 978
Macleod, Fiona 717
Macleod, Norman 499
MacMahon, Marshal Maurice de 1185
MacManus, Mrs. Seumas 795
MacNeice, Louis 1029
Macpherson, James, *note* 941
Macy, Arthur 664
Madden, Samuel 204
note 138
Madeleva, Sister Mary 947
Maeterlinck, Maurice 1200
Magee, John Gillespie, Jr. 1037
Mahon, Lord 426
note 230, 299
Mahony, Francis Sylvester 423
Maimon, Moses Ben (Maimonides) 1135
Malins, Joseph 640
Malloch, Douglas 877
note 616
Malone, Edmund, *note* 195
Malone, Walter 798
Malthus, Thomas Robert, *note* 448
Mangan, James Clarence 417
Manifold, John 1036
Mann, Horace 387
Mann, Thomas 1205
Manners, John James Robert 518
Mansfield, Katherine 965
Manutius (Aldus) 1137
Map, Walter de 1038
Marcus Aurelius Antoninus 1124
note 1104
Marcy, William Learned 349
Maritain, Jacques 1209
Markham, Anna Catherine, *note* 596
Markham, Edwin 708
note 11, 335, 688, 915
Markham, Gervase, *note* 123
Marlatt, Earl 980
*Marlowe, Christopher 31
Marmion, Shackerley, *note* 113
Marquand, John Phillips 987
Marquis, Donald Robert Perry 883
note 122, 282, 724, 853
Marriott, John 333
Marryat, Frederick 1043
Marsh, Sir Edward 1051
Marshall, George Catlett 897
Marshall, Thomas Riley 714
Marston, John,
note 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 116
Marston, Philip Bourke 701
*Martial 1110
Martin, Abe 811
Martin, Aime, *note* 1158
Martin, Edward Sandford 719, 1048
Martin, Henri, *note* 1139
Martin, John 789
Marvel, Ik 551

Marvell, Andrew 169
Marx, Karl 1186
  note 662, 1219
Masefield, John 856
  note 604, 788
Mason, Caroline Atherton Briggs 555
Mason, Daniel Gregory . . . 841
Mason, Donald Francis . . . 1034
Mason, Walt 763
  note 439
Mason, William 249
Massey, Gerald 574
* Massinger, Philip 128, 1056, 1057
Masson, Thomas L. 798
Masters, Edgar Lee 816
Mathers, Edward Powys . . . 980
Mattocks, Brewer 656
Maugham, William Somerset . 860
Mauldin, William H. (Bill) 1036
Maule, Sir William Henry . . 361
Maurois, André 1211
Maxwell, Lady 446
May, Julia Harris 603
Maynard, Theodore 971
McAuliffe, Anthony Clement . 1011
McCallum, Daniel Craig,
  note 137, 666
McCardell, Roy Larcom . . . 824
McCarthy, Denis Aloysius . . 824
  note 512
McCarthy, Justin Huntly . . 759
McCord, David 1004
McCrea, John 836
McCreery, John Luckey . . . 618
  note 435
McCutcheon, George Barr . . 798
McFee, William 907
McGinley, Phyllis 1026
  note 1000
McKim, John, *note* 1139
McKinsey, Folger, *note* . . . 911
McLeod, Irene Rutherford . . 975
McMaster, Guy Humphries . . 579
McMaster, John Bach, *note* . . 274
McNally, Leonard 280
McNaughton, John Hugh . . 579
Mearns, Hughes 869
Mee, William 362
Melbourne, Viscount 332
Melchior, Cardinal, *note* . . . 113
Mellen, Grenville, *note* . . . 684
Melville, Herman 530
  note 380
Menander 1091
  note 1105
Mencken, Henry Louis . 898, 899
Menken, Adah Isaacs 618
Mercier, Louis Sébastien . . . 1171
Meredith, George . . . 574, 1044
  note 446
Meredith, Owen 592
  note 425
Merrick, Leonard, *note* . . . 893
Merritt, Dixon Lanier . . . 893
Meurier, Gabriel, *note* . . . 58
Mew, Charlotte 824
Meynell, Alice 701
Meynell, Viola 980
  note 530
Michelangelo 1138
Mickle, William Julius . . . 269
Middlesex, Earl of, *note* . . . 141
* Middleton, Thomas 116
Mifflin, Lloyd 683
Mill, John Stuart 427
Millay, Edna St. Vincent . . 980
  note 428
Miller, Alice Duer 861
Miller, Cincinnatus Heine (Joaquin) 657
  note . . 435, 643, 705, 963
Miller, Emily Huntington . . 604
Miller, Herman 862
Miller, J. Corson 923
Miller, Thomas 446
Miller, William 475
Milman, Henry Hart 363
Milne, Alan Alexander . . . 914
Milnes, Richard Monckton . . 458
  note 386
* Milton, John 148
Mimnermus 1074
Miner, Charles 333
Minot, John Clair 836
Mitchell, Agnes E. 618
Mitchell, Donald Grant . . . 551
Mitchell, Silas Weir 579
Moir, David Macbeth 393
Mola, Emilio, *note* 1011
* Molière, Jean Baptiste . . . 1161
Monkhouse, Cosmo 653
Monnoye, Bernard de la, *note* . 252
Monro, Harold 893
Monroe, James 283
Monsell, John Samuel Bewley,
  note 165
Montagu, John, *note* 223
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley . 221
  note 128, 313
Montague, Charles Edward . . 806
Montague, James Jackson . . 841
* Montaigne, Miguel de . . . 1142
Montenaeken, Leon, *note* . . . 607
Montgomery, Sir Bernard L. . 948
  note 852
Montgomery, James 305
  note 430

Montgomery, Robert 440
  note 355
Montgomery, Roselle Mercier . 862
  note 528
Montrose, Marquis of 164
Montross, Percy 1045
Moody, William Vaughn . . . 817
Moore, Charles Leonard . . . 1047
Moore, Clement Clarke . . . 332
Moore, Edward 240
  note 74, 237
Moore, Frank Frankfort . 716, 1056
Moore, George 709
Moore, John Trotwood . . . 733
Moore, Julia A. 685
Moore, Marianne 948
Moore, Merrill 1024
* Moore, Thomas 333
Moorehead, Alan, *note* . . . 948
Moran, Michael 375
More, Hannah 275
More, Helen F., *note* 986
More, Henry, *note* 139
More, Paul Elmer 772
More, Sir Thomas 10
  note 27, 74
Morehead, John Motley, *note* . . 786
Moreland, John Richard . . . 899
Morgan, Angela 924
Morgan, Charles Langbridge . 993
Morgan, Morris Hickey, *note* . 427
* Morley, Christopher 972
Morley, John, Viscount . . . 641
Morris, George Pope 404
  note 328, 332
Morris, Sir Lewis 604
Morris, Robert 586
Morris, William 608
Morrison, M. T. 653
Morrow, Elizabeth Cutter . . 841
  note 791
Morton, David 940
Morton, Henry Vollam . . . 983
Morton, Thomas 290
Moses, Robert 958
Motherwell, William 389
Moulton, Louise Chandler . . 619
  note 406, 607
Moultrie, John 395
Mowat, R. B., *note* 788
Muhlenberg, William Augustus 387
Mulligan, James Hilary . . . 675
Mullins, Helene 1014
Mumford, Lewis 999
Munby, Arthur Joseph . . . 576
Munro, Hector Hugh (Saki) . 824
Münster, Ernst F. 1175
Munthe, Axel 1199
Murphy, Arthur, *note* 14
Murray, Sir Gilbert 798
  note 944
Murray, William Henry Harrison (Adirondack) 653
Musset, Alfred de 1185
  note 51, 649
Mussolini, Benito 1210
Mutsuhito, Emperor of Japan . 1199
Myers, Frederic William Henry 667

Nadaud, Gustave 1188
Nairne, Lady 291
Nancy, Lord 1047
Napier, Sir Charles James . . 339
Napier, Mark, *note* 164
* Napoleon I 1175, 1219
Nasby, Petroleum V. 603
Nash, Ogden 1021
  note 894, 901
Nash, Thomas 1038
  note 61, 816
Nathan, George Jean 899
Nathan, Robert 993
Naylor, James Ball 754
Neale, John Mason . . 518, 1044
Neaves, Lord Charles, *note* . . 448
Neherai, Meir Ben Isaac . . . 1132
Neihardt, John Gneisenau . . 908
Nelson, Horatio 283, 1045
Nepos, Cornelius 1097
Neri, Saint Philip, *note* . . . 18
Nesbit, Edith 731
Nesbit, Wilbur Dick 831
  note 713
Nettleship, Richard Lewis . . 683
Neuman, Herman 1185
Nevill, Ralph, *note* 722
Nevins, Allan 974
Newbolt, Sir Henry 764
Newman, John Henry, Cardinal 403, 1254
  note 484
Newton, A. Edward 772
  note 418, 505
Newton, Byron Rufus 759
Newton, Eddie 832
Newton, Sir Isaac . . . 184, 1039
Nichols, Robert Malise Bowyer 987
Nicoll, Sir William Robertson . 706
Nicolson, Adela Florence Cory . 775
Niebuhr, Reinhold 983
* Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm 1194
Nimitz, Chester William . . . 933
Nizami, *note* 566
Noble, James Ashcroft, *note* . . 192
Nobles, Milton 686
Nock, Albert Jay 842

Noel, Roden Berkeley Wriothesley 609
Noel, Thomas 395
Norris, Frank 825
Norris, John 186
North, Christopher, *note* 360
North, Frank Mason, *note* 927
Northbrooke, John, *note* 16
Norton, Caroline Elizabeth Sheridan 446
Norton, Charles Eliot 571
Norton, Grace Fallow 873
Novalis, *note* 1163
Noyes, Alfred 899

O'Brien, Fitz-James 576
O'Brien, Lucius 401
O'Casey, Sean 927
Occidente, Maria del 375
Ochs, Adolph S. 1049
O'Connell, Daniel, *note* 419
O'Connor, Basil 984
O'Donnell, Charles Leo 928
Ogilvie, William Henry 817
O'Hara, Theodore 541
O'Keefe, Patrick F. 836
O'Keeffe, John 276
O'Kelly, Dennis 246
Oldham, John, *note* 231
Oldys, William 223
Oliphant, Carolina 291
Olson, Ted 873
O'Malley, Frank Ward 873
Omar Ibn Al-Halif, *note* 180
Omar Khayyám 1133
  note 461, 462, 468, 471
Onasander 1121
O'Neill, Eugene 958
O'Neill, Moira 869
O'Reilly, John Boyle 675
  note 392
O'Reilly, Miles 578
Orr, Hugh Robert 948
Orrery, Earl of, *note* 167
Orton, Job, *note* 225
Orwell, George 1024
Osborn, Selleck 344
Osborne, Louis Shreve 706
Osgood, Frances Sargent 499
Osgood, Kate Putnam 658
O'Shaughnessy, Arthur William Edgar 676
O'Sheel, Shaemas 941
* Osler, Sir William 694
Ossoli, Margaret Fuller 475
  note 311
Ostenso, Martha 1017
Otis, James 1040
Otway, Thomas 185
Ousley, Clarence 768
Overbury, Sir Thomas 128
Ovid 1101
  note 7, 65, 196
Owen, Anita, *note* 336
Owen, Moses 641
Owen, Robert 306
Owen, Wilfred 987
Owens, Vilda Sauvage 901
Oxenham, John 788
  note 853
Oxenstiern, Axel, *note* 130

Page, Emily Rebecca 642
Page, Walter Hines 716
  note 915
Page, William Tyler 812
Paget, Violet, *note* 486
Paine, Albert Bigelow 1055
Paine, Thomas 271, 1041
  note 424
Paley, William 274
Palgrave, Francis Turner 564
Palmer, William Pitt 427
Panat, Charles Louis Étienne, Chevalier de 1175
Paracelsus, Philippus Aureolus, *note* 1148
Paramore, Edward E., Jr. 999
Pareto, Vilfredo 1198
Parker, Dorothy 988
Parker, Edward Hazen 555
Parker, John 1040
Parker, John L. 630
Parker, Martyn 115
Parker, Ross 1035
Parker, Theodore 476
Parley, Peter 369
Parnell, Thomas 201
Parr, Samuel 276
Parry, D. F. 1035
Parsons, Thomas William 531
Parton, James, *note* 905
Partridge, Sybil F. 645
Pascal, Blaise 1162
  note 112, 1103
Passfield, Baron 1050
Pastnor, Paul 732
Pater, Walter 645
Paterson, Andrew Barton (Banjo) 1051
Patmore, Coventry Kersey Dighton 556
Patri, Angelo 877
Patten, George Washington 447
Paul, Elliot 975
Paul, John 610
Paull, Minna 653
Pavlov, Ivan, *note* 1050

Payn, James 1045
Payne, John Howard 365
Peabody, Josephine Preston . . 863
Peach, Arthur Wallace . . . 941
Peachtree, Sir Eustace . . . 184
Peacock, Thomas Love . 347, 1042
Pearse, Padraic H. 893
Pearson, Edmund Lester . . . 901
Pearson, James Larkin . . . 894
Peary, Robert Edwin 719
Peattie, Donald Culross . . . 1011
Peele, George 27, 1056
note 17, 127, 340
Pegler, Westbrook 994
Penn, William 184
note 183
Pepys, Samuel 180
note 56, 257
Percival, James Gates 386
* Percy, Thomas 255
Percy, William Alexander . . 933
Perry, Bliss 755
Perry, Carlotta 689
note 327
Perry, Lilla Cabot 689
note 554
Perry, Nora 600
Perry, Oliver Hazard 348
Persius, *note* 171, 1107
Pétain, Henri Philippe . . . 1199
note 825
Peterson, Henry 518
Petrarch, Francesco, *note* . . 187
Pettee, John Tyler 551
Phaedrus 1106
note 433, 1076
Phelps, Edward John 551
Phelps, William Lyon, *note* 534, 628
Philips, John 200
note 258
Phillips, Charles 362
Phillips, Gordon (Lucio) . . 974
Phillips, Harry Irving (H.I.) . 948
Phillips, Stephen 773
Phillips, Wendell 479
Phillpotts, Eden 765
Philostratus, *note* 121
Piatt, Sarah Morgan Bryant . 625
Pierpont, John 348
note 226
Pike, Albert 459
Pilpay (Bidpai) 1091
note 16, 17
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth . 276
Pindar 1079
Pindar, Peter 272
note 119, 138
Pinero, Sir Arthur Wing . . . 716
note 254
Pinkney, Edward Coote . . . 405
Piozzi, Hester Lynch Thrale . 272
note 361
Pitt, William 230
note 152
Pitt, William 274
Pitter, Ruth 1005
Pius XII, Pope 1207
Planché, James Robinson . . 387
Plato 1088
note 207, 1074
Plautus 1093
note 7, 206, 302
Playford, John 170
* Pliny the Elder 1107
Pliny the Younger 1123
note 254, 380
Plomer, William 1024
Plunkett, Edward John Moreton Drax 881
Plunkett, Joseph Mary . . . 949
* Plutarch 1110
Poe, Edgar Allan 459
note . 418, 568, 658, 1238
Pollard, Josephine 667
Pollock, Edward 557
Pollok, Robert 393
Pomfret, John 190
note 179, 189
Pompadour, Jeanne Antoinette de 1170
Ponting, Herbert George . . . 832
Poore, Ben Perley, *note* . . . 404
* Pope, Alexander 206
Pope, Walter 172
Porter, Alan 1014
Porter, Bruce 789
Porter, Mrs. David 587
Porter, Horace, *note* 601
Porter, William Sydney . . . 806
Porteus, Beilby, *note* 268
Potter, Henry Codman . . . 619
Poulsson, Emilie 711
Pound, Ezra 933
Powell, Sir John 21
Powers, Horatio Nelson . . . 568
Praed, Winthrop Mackworth . 405
note 135, 311
Pratt, Edwin John 924
Prescott, William 1040
Prescott, William Hickling . . 387
Preston, Keith 928
Preston, Margaret Junkin . . 541
Primrose, Archibald Philip . . 686
Prior, James, *note* 261
* Prior, Matthew 189
Proclus, *note* 1120
Procter, Adelaide Anne . . . 564
Procter, Bryan Waller . . . 350

Proctor, Edna Dean 642
Propertius 1100
Proudfit, David Law 664
Proust, Marcel 1203
Prout, Father 423
Prowse, William Jeffrey . . . 625
Prynne, William, *note* 136
* Publilius (Publius) Syrus . . 1101
Pudney, John 1035
Pulteney, Sir William . . . 203
Punshon, Wililam Morley . . 560
Putnam, Amelia Earhart . . . 1012
Putnam, H. Phelps 994
Pyle, Ernie 1017

Quarles, Francis 134
    note 1138
Quiller-Couch, Sir Arthur Thomas 768
Quincy, Josiah 274
Quincy, Josiah, Jr. 319
Quintilian 1110
    note . . . 4, 215, 1142
Quintus Ennius 1093
Quitard, *note* 115

* Rabelais, François 1139
Racine, Jean Baptiste . . . 1165
    note 131, 1095
Radcliffe, Ann 290
Rainborough, Thomas 1039
Raleigh, Sir Walter 21
Raleigh, Sir Walter 759
Ralph, W. S. 619
Ramsay, Allan 204
Randall, H. S., *note* . . 260, 1055
Randall, James Ryder 646
    note 586
Randolph, Innes 630
Randolph, John 320
Rands, William Brighty . . . 553
Ranke, Leopold von, *note* . . . 1139
Rankin, Jeremiah Eames . . . 1045
Ransom, John Crowe 958
Raspe, Rudolf Erich 1170
Rathom, John Revelstoke . . 812
Ravenscroft, Thomas 135
Ray, James, *note* 143
Raymond, Rossiter Worthington 653
Read, Herbert 989
    note 672
Read, Thomas Buchanan . . . 551
Realf, Richard 609
Reed, Myrtle, *note* 1020
Reedy, William Marion . . . 765
    note 923
Reese, Lizette Woodworth . . 719
Reid, Dorothy E. 1012
Remarque, Erich Maria . . . 1216
    note 847
Renoir, Pierre Auguste . . . 1193
Repplier, Agnes 1049
Reves, Emery 1026
Rexford, Eben Eugene . . . 690
Reynaud, Paul 1207
Reynolds, George Nugent . . 294
Reynolds, John Hamilton . . 1043
Rhodes, Cecil John 711
Rhodes, William Barnes . . . 319
Rhys, Ernest 746
Ribbentrop, Joachim von . . . 1215
Rice, Cale Young 836
Rice, Grantland 901
    note 770, 812
Rice, Ruth Mason 928
Rice, Sir Stephen 1054
Rice, Wallace 746
    note 310
Richard, Paul 1205
Richards, Edward Hersey . . 863
Richards, Laura Elizabeth . . 701
    note 659
Richardson, Robert 702
Richepin, Jean, *note* 864
Riddell, Henry Scott 393
Riesenberg, Felix 894
Riley, James Whitcomb . . . 696
    note . 320, 408, 707, 710
Rilke, Rainer Maria 1206
Rimbaud, Arthur 1199
Ripley, Robert Leroy 989
Rittenhouse, Jessie Bell . . . 818
Robbins, Leonard H. 877
Roberts, Charles George Douglas 755
Roberts, Elizabeth Madox . . 941
Roberts, Kenneth 934
Roberts, Theodore Goodridge . 878
Robinson, Agnes Mary Frances . 730
    note 923
Robinson, Annie Douglas Green 665
Robinson, Edwin Arlington . . 818
    note 1099
Robinson, Edwin Meade (Ted) . 886
Robinson, James Harvey . . . 768
Robinson, Joshua Davenport . 580
Roche, James Jeffrey 686
* Rochefoucauld, François, Duc de la 1158
Rochester, Earl of 184
Rockefeller, John Davison, Jr. . 863
Rodgers, W. R. 1032
Roelofson, Emily Bruce . . . 658
Rogers, Cameron, *note* . . . 431
Rogers, Robert Cameron . . . 765
Rogers, Robert Emmons . . . 959

- Rogers, Samuel 289
  - *note* . 109, 146, 188, 271
- Rogers, Will 894
- Roland, Manon Jeanne 1173
- Romaine, Harry 755
- Ronsard, Pierre de 1142
- Rooney, John Jerome 799
- Roosevelt, Franklin Delano 915, 917
  - *note* 654, 983
- Roosevelt, Theodore 734
  - *note* 1238
- Root, E. Merrill 999
- Root, George Frederick 541
- Roscommon, Earl of 180
- Rose, Alexander MacGregor . . 684
- Rosebery, Earl of 686
- Rosenbach, Abraham S. Wolf . 873
- Rosenberg, Alfred 1215
- Ross, Sir Ronald 1049
- Rossetti, Christina Georgina . 587
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel . . . 577
- Rostand, Edmond 1201
- Rouget de Lisle, Joseph . . . 1174
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques 1169
- Rowe, Nicholas 198
- Rowley, Red 974
- Royall, Kenneth Claiborne . . . 994
- Rukeyser, Muriel 1005
- Rumbold, Richard 169
  - *note* 409
- Ruml, Beardsley 995
- Ruskin, John 531
  - *note* . . 98, 159, 570, 611
- Russell, Bertrand Arthur William 837
  - *note* 981
- Russell, George W. (AE) . . . 809
- Russell, Irwin 712
- Russell, Lord John 1056
  - *note* . . . 230, 814, 1121
- Russell, Thomas 1221
- Russell, Sir William Howard . 541
- Rutland, Duke of 518
- Ryan, Abram Joseph 609
- Ryan, Richard 388

- Sabatini, Rafael 869
- Saint-John, Henry 200
  - *note* 229, 400
- Saint-Leger, W. 1039
- Saint-Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, *note* 123, 1099
- Sainte-Beuve, Charles-Augustin 1184
  - *note* 892
- Saintsbury, George 680
  - *note* 1161
- Saki 824
- Sallust 1096
  - *note* . . . 111, 470, 693
- Saltonstall, Leverett 984
- Salvandy, Narcisse Achille, Comte de 1180
- Samson, Leon 999
- Sandburg, Carl 886
  - *note* 1035, 1063
- Sandwich, Lord, *note* 223
- Sandys, Sir Edwin, *note* . . . 205
- Sangster, Margaret E. 995
- Sangster, Margaret Elizabeth . 642
- Santayana, George 769
- Sappho of Lesbos 1075
- Sarett, Lew 959
- Sargent, Epes 502
- Saroyan, William 1030
- Sassoon, Siegfried 941
- Savage, Minot Judson 658
  - *note* 925
- Savage, Richard 223
- Savile, Sir George 183
- Sawyer, Charles Carroll . . . 604
- Saxe, John Godfrey 509
  - *note* 346
- Sayers, Dorothy Leigh 989
- Sayers, Henry J. 789
- Scarron, Paul, *note* 143
- Schacht, Marshall 1027
- Schauffler, Robert Haven . . 895
- Schauffler, William G., *note* . 18
- Schelling, Friedrich von, *note* . 1175
- Schermerhorn, Eliza Lewis Hening 427
- Schidoni, Bartholomew . . . 1158
- Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von 1174
- Schirach, Baldur von 1217
- Schmolke, Benjamin 1167
- Schneckenburger, Max . . . 1188
- Schopenhauer, Arthur 1178
- Schreiner, Olive 717
  - *note* . . . 751, 763, 803
- Schurz, Carl 580
- Schuschnigg, Kurt Edler . . 1216
- Schwartz, Delmore 1035
- Scollard, Clinton 755
- Scollard, Mrs. Clinton 818
- Scott, Clement William 658
  - *note* 633
- Scott, Duncan William . . . 1051
- Scott, Fred Newton 755
- Scott, Geoffrey 934
- Scott, John 261
- Scott, Robert Falcon 812
- * Scott, Sir Walter . . . 306, 1056
- Scott, William 275
- Scott, Winfield 349

Scruggs, Anderson M. 1005
Seaman, Sir Owen 760
Sears, Edmund Hamilton . . . 477
Sébastiani, François Horace Bastien 1177
Sedaine, Michel Jean 1170
Sedgwick, Ellery, *note* . . . 842
Sedley, Sir Charles 183
Seeger, Alan 959
Segur, *note* 253, 254
Seiberg, T. Laurence 832
Selden, John 130
  note 113
Seldes, George 974
Selvaggi, *note* 176
* Seneca 1105
Service, Robert William . . . 873
  note 901
Seuss, Dr. 1025
Sewall, Jonathan M. 276
Seward, Thomas, *note* 124
Shaftesbury, Earl of, *note* . . 377
* Shakespeare, William . 32, 1038
Shanks, Edward 984
Shapiro, Karl Jay 1034
Sharman, Julian, *note* 13
Sharp, William 717
Sharpe, R. L. 680
Sharpe, R. S. 1042
Sharswood, George 477
Shaw, Frances 837
Shaw, George Bernard . . . 719
  note 482, 956
Shaw, Henry Wheeler . . . 518
  note 911, 991
Shaw, Irwin 1035
Shaw-Stewart, Patrick . . . 1002
Sheehan, Patrick Augustine, *note* 18
Sheen, Fulton John 999
Sheeres, Sir Henry, *note* . . . 13
Sheffield, John 185
  note 164
Sheldon, Arthur Frederick . . 813
Shelley, Mary Wollstonecraft . 389
* Shelley, Percy Bysshe . . . 365
Shenstone, William 242
  note 236, 335
Shepard, Morgan 789
Shepard, Odell 928
Shepherd, Richard Herne, *note* . 29
Sherbrooke, Viscount 479
Sheridan, Helen Selina . . . 432
Sheridan, Philip Henry . . . 594
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley . . 277
  note 53, 79, 84
Sherman, Frank Dempster . . 756
Sherman, Sidney 427
Sherman, Stuart Pratt . . . 909
Sherman, William Tecumseh . 542
Sherwood, Kate Brownlee . . 659
Shipman, Herbert 819
Shippey, Lee 928
Shipton, Martha (Mother) . . 1038
Shiras, Charles P. 560
Shirley, James 141
Shorter, Mrs. Clement . . . 799
Sidney, Algernon 169
  note 183
Sidney, Sir Philip 27
  note 129, 137
Siegel, Eli 1055
Sienkiewicz, Henryk 1198
Sigerson, Dora 799
Sigismund, Holy Roman Emperor, *note* 1162
Sigourney, Lydia Huntly . . . 363
Silius Italicus, *note* 139
Sill, Edward Rowland . . . 659
  note 1226
Silva, José Asunción 1200
Silverman, Sime 842
Simmons, Laura 878
Simms, William Gilmore . . . 431
Simonides of Ceos 1075
Simplicius 1085
Simpson, Frank 1049
Simpson, Jane Cross 480
Sims, George Robert 687
Sinclair, John 1043
Sirmond, John, *note* 184
Sismondi, Jean Charles Léonard de, *note* 1139
Sitwell, Edith 949
Sitwell, Sir Osbert 984
Skelton, John 9
  note 17
Slade, Mary B. C. 569
Slater, Eleanor 1024
Slick, Sam 387
Smart, Christopher 248
  note 229
Smedley, Menella Bute, *note* . 984
Smiley, Joseph Bert 773
Smith, Adam, *note* 240
Smith, Alexander 587
  note . 10, 360, 437, 1139
Smith, Alfred Emanuel . . . 842
Smith, Arabella Eugenia . . . 680
Smith, Cecily Fox 918
Smith, Dexter 665
Smith, Edgar 730
Smith, Edmund, *note* 216
Smith, Gertrude, *note* . . . 859
Smith, Horace 332
Smith, Captain John, *note* . . 312
Smith, Langdon 734
Smith, Mrs. Lanta Wilson, *note* . 509

SMITH, LEWIS WORTHINGTON, *note* . . . 880
SMITH, LOGAN PEARSALL . . . 789
note 683
SMITH, MARION COUTHOUY . . 712
SMITH, MAY RILEY 665
SMITH, NORA ARCHIBALD . . . 747
SMITH, SAMUEL FRANCIS . . . 447
SMITH, SEBA 369
SMITH, SYDNEY 312
note . 177, 246, 259, 265
SMITH, WALTER CHALMERS . . 560
SMOLLETT, TOBIAS 248
SMUTS, JAN CHRISTIAAN . . . 825
SOCRATES 1085
note 45, 229
SOMERVILLE, WILLIAM 199
note 31
SOPHOCLES 1079
note . . . 170, 175, 1081
SORBIENNE, *note* 188
SOTHEBY, WILLIAM, *note* . . . 1101
SOULE, JOHN BABSON LANE . . . 505
SOUTH, ROBERT 183
SOUTHERNE, THOMAS, *note* . . . 131
SOUTHEY, CAROLINE BOWLES . . 349
* SOUTHEY, ROBERT 320
SOUTHWELL, ROBERT 29
note . . . 12, 20, 1112
SPALDING, SUSAN MARR,
note 597
SPELLMAN, FRANCIS JOSEPH, CARDINAL 965
SPENCER, HERBERT 580
note 448, 536
SPENCER, HIRAM LADD 581
SPENCER, THEODORE 1023
SPENCER, WILLIAM ROBERT . . . 294
note 53
SPENDER, STEPHEN 1031
* SPENSER, EDMUND 24
SPEYER, LEONORA 837
SPICER, ANNE HIGGINSON . . . 832
SPINOZA, BENEDICT (BARUCH) . . 1163
note 1105
SPOFFORD, HARRIET PRESCOTT . . 619
SPOONER, ALLEN CROCKER . . . 403
SPOONER, WILLIAM ARCHIBALD . . 1046
SPRAGUE, CHARLES 364
note 415, 512
SPRING-RICE, SIR CECIL ARTHUR . 747
SPROAT, NANCY DENNIS 291
SQUIRE, SIR JOHN COLLINGS . . 928
note 926
STAËL, GERMAINE NECKER DE . . 1175
note 117
STAFFORD, WENDELL PHILLIPS . . 760
STALIN, JOSEPH 1207
STANHOPE, PHILIP DORMER . . 222
note 253
STANHOPE, PHILIP HENRY . . . 426
note 230, 299
STANLEY, BESSIE ANDERSON . . 895
STANLEY, SIR HENRY M. . . . 653
STANLEY, THOMAS, *note* 201
STANTON, CHARLES E. 747
STANTON, EDWIN M., *note* . . . 706
STANTON, FRANK LEBBY 730
STANTON, HENRY THOMPSON . . 609
STARK, JOHN 1041
STARRETT, VINCENT 942
STATIUS, CAECILIUS 1093
STEDMAN, EDMUND CLARENCE . . 604
note 63, 897
STEELE, SIR RICHARD 197
note 126
STEIN, GERTRUDE 863
STEINBECK, JOHN ERNST . . . 1023
STELZLE, CHARLES 819
STENDAHL, HENRI BEYLE DE . . 1178
STEPHEN, JAMES KENNETH . . . 747
note 300, 304
STEPHEN, SIR LESLIE, *note* . . . 379
STEPHENS, JAMES 918
STERLING, GEORGE 819
STERN, G. B., *note* 496
* STERNE, LAURENCE . . 241, 1040
STESICHORUS 1074
STEVENS, GEORGE A. 247
STEVENSON, BURTON EGBERT . . 837
STEVENSON, ROBERT LOUIS . . . 702
note . 427, 524, 681, 786
STEWART, GERVASE 1036
STIDGER, WILLIAM LEROY . . . 934
STILES, EZRA, *note* . . . 260, 1055
STILL, JOHN 20
STIMSON, HENRY LEWIS 809
STOCKTON, FRANK RICHARD . . 609
STODDARD, CHARLES WARREN . . 667
STODDARD, RICHARD HENRY . . . 565
note 390, 483
STOKES, ROSE PASTOR 895
STOLBERG, BENJAMIN, *note* . . . 761
STOLBERG, CHRISTIAN,
note 317
STONE, SAMUEL JOHN 647
STOREY, VIOLET ALLEYN . . . 1017
note 839
STORY, JOSEPH 332
STORY, WILLIAM WETMORE . . . 533
STOUGHTON, WILLIAM 179
STOWE, HARRIET BEECHER . . . 480
note 375
STOWE, LELAND 1014
STOWELL, LORD 275
STRACHEY, GILES LYTTON . . . 902
STRAFFORD, EARL OF, *note* . . . 46
STRINGER, ARTHUR 863
STRODE, WILLIAM 144

Strunsky, Simeon 895
  note 849
Struther, Jan 1018
Stuart, Mary 20
Stuart, Muriel, *note* 907
Stubbs, Charles William 681
  note 487
Stubbs, William 1044
Studdert-Kennedy, Geoffrey Anketell 924
Sturm, Julius Karl Reinhold 1186
Suckling, Sir John 163
  note 29, 99, 134, 1153
Suetonius, *note* 202
Sullivan, Marian Dix 406
Sullivan, Mark, *note* 1213
Sullivan, Timothy Daniel, *note* 511
Sumner, Charles 480
  note 188
Sumner, William Graham 654
  note 915
Surtees, Robert Smith 1043
Suttner, Baroness Bertha von 1198
Swain, Charles 418
Sweeney, Joseph 873
* Swift, Jonathan 190
Swinburne, Algernon Charles 630
  note 489, 618
Swing, Raymond, *note* 925
Sydenham, Lord, *note* 379
Symonds, John Addington 654
Symons, Arthur 791
  note 485, 488, 492, 493
Synge, John Millington 832
  note 306
* Syrus, Publilius 1101
Szilard, Lee 1012

Tabb, John Banister 681
  note 847
* Tacitus 1121
Taggard, Genevieve 995
Tagore, Rabindranath 1199
Taleb, Ali Ben Abou 1132
Talfourd, Sir Thomas Noon 386
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de 1174
  note 851, 1175
Tappan, Eva March 714
Tarkington, Newton Booth 820
Tarlton, Richard, *note* 13, 189
Tate, Allen 1014
Tate, Nahum 185
  note 141
Tawney, Richard Henry 902
Taylor, Ann 339
Taylor, Bayard 565
  note 1010
Taylor, Bert Leston 799
  note 904
Taylor, Deems 934
Taylor, Edward T. (Father) 371
Taylor, Sir Henry 401
Taylor, Jane 344
Taylor, Jefferys 369
  note 143
Taylor, Jeremy 165
  note 112, 126
Taylor, John 127
  note 19, 1091
Taylor, Thomas 513
Teasdale, Sara 928
  note 862
Tekahionwake 763
Temple, Sir William 172
Temple, William 909
Tennant, Edward Wyndham 1006
Tennant, Laura, *note* 965
Tenniel, Sir John, *note* 974
* Tennyson, Alfred, Lord 462, 1056
Tennyson-Turner, Charles 447
Terence 1094
  note 12, 19, 121
Terhune, Albert Payson 837
Tertullian 1127
Thackeray, William Makepeace 481
  note 61, 241, 337, 683, 1150
Thales of Miletus, *note* 26
Thaxter, Celia Laighton 619
Thayer, Ernest Lawrence 770
Thayer, Louis Edwin 887
Theobald, Lewis 221
Theocritus 1092
  note 206
Theodoridas 1217
Theognis 1075
Theophorus, Saint Ignatius, *note* 708
Thomas Aquinas, Saint, *note* 139
Thomas of Ercildoun 3
Thomas, Edith Matilda 714
  note 1129
Thomas, Edward 888
Thomas, Frederick William 448
Thomas, Louisa Carroll 792
Thomas, Norman Mattoon 929
Thompson, Dorothy 995
Thompson, Dunstan 1036
Thompson, Francis 748
Thompson, Harold William 976
Thompson, John R. 557
Thompson, Maurice 676
  note 323
Thompson, Will Henry 690
Thomson, James 223
  note 136, 152
Thomson, James 610

Thoreau, Henry David . . . 513
note . . . 877, 915, 984
Thornbury, George Walter . . 577
Thorne, Cyril Morton . . . 974
Thorpe, Rosa Hartwick . . . 705
Thrale, Hester Lynch . . . 272
note 361
Thucydides 1084
note 1114
Thurber, James 996
Tibbet, Paul W., Jr. 1032
Tibullus, Albius, *note* 78
Tickell, Thomas 205
note 151, 215
Tillotson, John 172
Tilton, Theodore 620
note 509
Timrod, Henry 581
Tobin, John 295
Tocqueville, Alexis Charles Henri Clérel de 1185
Tolstoi, Count Lyof Nikolayevitch 1191
note 1162
Tomlinson, H. M. 842
Tompkins, Juliet Wilbor . . . 833
Tomson, Graham R., *note* . . . 846
Toplady, Augustus Montague . 272
Torrence, Ridgely 870
Towne, Charles Hanson . . . 878
note 738
Townsend, George Alfred . . 660
Townsend, Mary Ashley . . . 626
Treanor, Tom 1031
note 873
Trench, Herbert 792
note 864
Trench, Mrs. Melesina, *note* . . 178
Trench, Richard Chenevix . . 441
Trenck, Frederick von der, *note* . 226
Trevelyan, George Macaulay . 875
Trevelyan, George Otto, *note* 293, 458
Trollope, Anthony 505
note 496
Troubetzkoy, Amélie Rives . . 770
Trowbridge, John Townsend . . 572
Truman, Harry S. 929
Trumbull, John 277
Tucker, Blanche Roosevelt, *note* 440
Tucker, Josiah 240
Tupper, Martin Farquhar . . 477
Turgeniev, Ivan Sergeyevich . 1187
Turgot, Anne Robert Jacques, *note* 226
Turner, Nancy Byrd 902
Turner, Walter James . . . 965
Tusser, Thomas 19
note . . 11, 14, 15, 17, 18
Twain, Mark 615
note 702
Tweedsmuir, Lord 866
Tyler, Royall 283
Tyndall, John 542
note 1147

Udall, Nicholas, *note* 801
Ufford, Edward Smith . . . 1047
Uhland, Johann Ludwig . . . 1178
Underhill, Evelyn 870
Underwood, Ellen H. 682
Untermeyer, Louis 934
note 1020
Upson, Arthur 879
Urey, Harold Clayton 990
Urmy, Clarence 734
Urquhart, R. E., *note* 852

Valerius Maximus, *note* . . . 1084
Valéry, Paul 1204
Vanbrugh, Sir John 190
Van Buren, Martin, *note* . . . 230
Vandegrift, Margaret 679
Vanderbilt, William H. . . . 1055
Vandiver, Willard Duncan . . 714
Van Doren, Carl 935
note 951
Van Doren, Mark 996
van Dyke, Henry 709
note . . . 508, 542, 1252
Van Paassen, Pierre 999
Van Rensselaer, Mariana Griswold 706
Vanzetti, Bartolomeo 960
Vardhill, Anna Jane 338
Varro, Marcus Terentius, *note* . 111
Vaughan, Henry 170
Vauvenargues, Marquis de, *note* . 27
Vaux, Sir Thomas 19
Veblen, Thorstein 730
Vegetius, Flavius, *note* . . . 268
Venable, William Henry . . . 626
note 596
Venning, Ralph 169
note 9
Very, Jones 502
Vest, George Graham, *note* . . 352
Victor Emmanuel III 1202
Victoria, Queen of England . . 534
Villars, Duc de, *note* 293
Villiers, George, *note* 116
Villon, François 1137
note 434
Vinci, Leonardo da 1137
Vinson, Fred M. 974
* Virgil 1097
Volney, Constantin de, *note* . . 399
* Voltaire, François Marie Arouet 1167

Voss, Johann Heinrich . . . 1173

Wade, Joseph Augustine . . . 388
Wadsworth, Wallace 1026
Wagner, Charles A. 1019
Wagstaff, Blanche Shoemaker . 960
Walaeus, Jan, *note* 379
Walker, Katherine Kent Child 654
Walker, Stanley, *note* 984
Walker, William 170
Walker, William Sidney . . . 386
Wallace, Edgar 875
Wallace, Henry Agard . . . 960
Wallace, Horace Binney, *note* . 227
Wallace, William Ross . . . 534
Waller, Edmund 145
note 30
Waller, John 1035
Waller, John Francis 478
Walpole, Horace 246
note . . . 200, 248, 399
Walpole, Hugh 930
Walpole, Sir Robert 200
Walsh, Thomas 870
Walsh, William 189
Walter, Howard Arnold . . . 924
Walton, Izaak 139
note 114
Warburton, William 223
Ward, Artemus 606
note 389
Ward, Elizabeth Stuart Phelps . 677
Ward, Nathaniel, *note* . . . 136
Ward, Thomas 126
Ware, Eugene Fitch . . 660, 1046
Warfield, Benjamin Breckinridge 706
Warman, Cy 717
Warner, Charles Dudley . . . 581
note 517
Warner, Sylvia Townsend . . 990
Warren, Earl 976
Warren, Robert Penn 1027
Warton, Thomas 258
note 3, 230
Washburn, Henry Stevenson . 502
note 435
Washburn, Robert Morris . . 813
Washington, Booker Taliaferro 734
Washington, George 268
note 1156
Waterman, Nixon 750
Watson, John Whittaker . . 560
Watson, Rosamond Marriott, *note* 846
Watson, William, *note* . . . 136
Watson, Sir William 735
note 780, 1252
Watterson, Henry 654
Watts, Isaac 198
note 135, 340
Watts-Dunton, Theodore . . 600
Weatherly, Frederic Edward . 690
Weaver, John Van Alstyn . . 990
Weaver, Raymond M., *note* . . 530
Webb, Beatrice 1050
Webb, Charles Henry 610
note 446
Webb, Mary 909
Webb, Sidney 1050
Webster, Daniel 339
note 310, 312
Webster, Harold Tucker . . . 935
Webster, Henry de Lafayette . 560
* Webster, John 127
Wedgwood, Josiah 1041
Weems, Mason Locke 1042
Welch, William H., *note* . . . 449
Welles, Winifred 991
note 1217
Wellesley, Arthur 292
Wellington, Duke of 292
Wells, Carolyn 820
note 838
Wells, Herbert George . . . 800
Wells, Rollin John 690
Welsh, Robert Gilbert . . . 864
note 831
Wentworth, Thomas, *note* . . 46
Werfel, Franz 1214
Wesley, John 226
note 112
Wessel, Horst 1217
West, Mae 990
West, Rebecca, *note* 919
Westbury, Lord 402
Westcott, Edward Noyes . . . 687
Weston, Edward Payson, *note* . 371
Westwood, Thomas 505
Wharncliffe, Lord, *note* . . . 313
Wharton, Edith 766
Whaurr, The Reverend Cornelius 1051
note 394
Wheelock, John 1041
Wheelock, John Hall 943
Whetham, William Cecil Dampier 809
Whetstone, George, *note* . . . 14
Whewell, William 375
note 112
Whicher, George Meason . . 756
Whistler, James McNeill . . 611
White, Elwyn Brooks 1015
White, Gilbert 247
White, Henry Kirke 348
note 399
White, James Terry 682
note 534

White, Joseph Blanco . . . 326
White, T. H. 1017
White, William Allen . . . 813
White, William Lindsay . . . 1017
Whitehead, Alfred North . . 1050
Whitehead, William 242
Whiting, William 566
Whitlock, Brand, *note* . . . 814
Whitman, Sarah Helen Power . 418
* Whitman, Walt 534
Whitney, Adeline Dutton Train 560
Whittaker, Frederick . . . 643
* Whittier, John Greenleaf . . 441
Whyte-Melville, George John . 545
  note 1243
Wickham, Anna 924
Widdemer, Margaret 925
  note 407, 575
Wiggam, Albert Edward . . . 833
Wiggin, Kate Douglas . . . 722
Wilberforce, Samuel 1044
Wilcox, Ella Wheeler . . . 718
  note . 509, 520, 525, 570
Wilde, Oscar Fingal O'Flahertie Wills 722
  note . . . 129, 526, 751
Wilder, Thornton Niven . . . 1006
Wiley, Herbert V. 976
Wilkes, John, *note* 222
Wilkinson, Marguerite . . . 925
Willard, Emma 350
William of Wykeham, *note* . . 811
William, Prince of Orange . . 1038
Williams, Mrs. Bertye Young . 960
Williams, H. J. 864
Williams, Oscar 1015
Williams, Roger, *note* 140
Williams, Sarah 661
Willie, Woodbine 924
Willis, Nathaniel Parker . . 431
  note 387
Willkie, Wendell Lewis . . . 984
Willson, Dixie 1002
Willson, Forceythe 635
Wilmot, John 184
Wilson, Carroll A. 943
Wilson, Harry Leon 809
Wilson, John, *note* 360
Wilson, John 654
Wilson, McLandburgh 879
Wilson, Susan, *note* 511
Wilson, T. P. Cameron . . . 966
Wilson, Woodrow . . . 724, 1048
  note 608
Windham, William, *note* . . . 398
Windsor, Duke of 996
Wingate, Orde Charles . . . 1027
Winner, Septimus 573
Winnig, August, *note* 1216
Winslow, Benjamin Davis, *note* . 509
Winslow, Edward, *note* . . . 188
Winter, William 626
Winthrop, Robert Charles . . 472
Wisewell, Mary E., *note* . . . 533
Wister, Owen 756
Wither, George 132
  note . . 22, 40, 118, 1151
Wodehouse, Pelham Grenville . 909
  note 964
Wolcot, John 272
  note 119, 138
Wolfe, Charles 364
Wolfe, Humbert 935
Wolfe, Thomas 1017
Woodberry, George Edward . . 718
Woodrooffe, Thomas 1052
Woodrow, John E. 792
Woodruff, Julia Louise Matilda 605
Woods, Margaret L., *note* . . . 924
Woods, Winifred, *note* . . 839, 1017
Woodward, William E. . . . 864
  note 592
Woodworth, Samuel 348
Woolf, Virginia 919
Woollcott, Alexander . . . 950
Woollcott, William W.. . . . 902
Woolman, John 247
Woolsey, John M., *note* . . . 913
Woolsey, Sarah Chauncey . . 682
Wordsworth, Elizabeth . . . 1045
* Wordsworth, William . . . 295
Work, Henry Clay 600
Worsley, Philip Stanhope,
  note 1101
Wotton, Sir Henry 114
Wren, Sir Christopher . . . 179
Wright, Ernest Vincent . . . 837
Wright, Frank Lloyd 820
Wrother, Miss 395
Wyatt, Sir Thomas 18
Wycherly, William, *note* . . . 171
Wycliffe, John 8
  note 14, 15
Wylie, Elinor Hoyt 950

Xavier, Sister Mary 645

Ybarra, Thomas Russell . . . 903
Yeats, William Butler . . . 792
Yellen, Jack 1052
Yelverton, Barry, *note* 340
Yonge, Nicholas, *note* 1104
York, Eva Rose, *note* 682
Young, Brigham 1043
* Young, Edward 201
Young, George W. 794
Young, Sir John, *note* 118
Young, Roland 952

Zamoyski, Jan 1146
Zangwill, Israel 774
Zeuxis 1090
Zinsser, Hans 888
Zouch, Thomas, *note* 140

ANONYMOUS AND COLLECTIVE WORKS AND GROUPS OF QUOTATIONS

Addenda 1038
Apocrypha, The 1249
Bible, The Douay 1252
Bible, The King James . . . 1223
Book of Common Prayer, American 1253
Book of Common Prayer, English . 1254
Egypt, Ancient 1073
Epitaphs 1057
Gesta Romanorum 1190
Junius, Letters of 1060
Koran, The 1252
Miscellaneous Translations . 1217
New England Primer, The . . 1257
New Testament 1240
Old Testament 1223
Oxyrhynchus Logia (Agrapha) . 1252
Unknown Authorship, of . . 1060

FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

CAEDMON[1]

[*Floruit* 670]

From the text of Benjamin Thorpe
[*1782–1870*]

Light was first
Through the Lord's word
Named day:
Beauteous, bright creation!

Creation. The First Day

The fiend with all his comrades
Fell then from heaven above,
Through as long as three nights and days,
The angels from heaven into hell;
And them all the Lord transformed to devils,
Because they his deed and word
Would not revere.

Ibid. The Fall of the Rebel Angels

THOMAS OF ERCILDOUN

[1220–1297]

Whate'er betide,
Haig shall be Haig of Bemersyde.

Quoted by Sir Walter Scott: *Thomas the Rhymer, Part 2, Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border*

ANONYMOUS

[*Circa* 1250]

Sumer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cuccu!
Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springth the wude nu —
Sing cuccu!

Cuckoo Song.[1] *Stanza 1*

GEOFFREY CHAUCER

[1340–1400]

From the text of Walter William Skeat [*1835–1912*],[2] *and also the Globe Edition* [*Macmillan, 1907*]

Hard is his herte that loveth nought
In May.

The Romaunt of the Rose. Line 85

The tyme, that may not sojourne,
But goth, and never may retourne,
As water that doun renneth ay,
But never drope retourne may.

Ibid. Line 381

As round as appel was his face.

Ibid. Line 819

The more she yaf awey,
The more, y-wis, she hadde alwey.

Ibid. Line 1159

A ful gret fool is he, y-wis,
That bothe riche and nigard is.

Ibid. Line 1171

To rede, and dryve the nyght away.

The Book of the Duchesse. Line 49

Morpheus,
Thou knowest him wel, the god of sleep.

Ibid. Line 136

I was waked
With smale foules a gret hepe,
That had affrayed me out of slepe.

Ibid. Line 294

The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,[3]
Th' assay so hard, so sharp the conquering.

The Parlement of Foules. Line 1

---

[1] It is pleasant to remember that the Muse of English Verse was born in a stable. The Venerable Bede in his *Ecclesiastical History* (*Book IV, Chapter 24*) tells the legend of Caedmon, the bashful hostler, who retired to the barn when his turn came to recite. There, in his sleep, he was visited by "a person" who said "Caedmon, sing me something." With those words begins the story of English poetry.

[1] The most ancient English song that appears with the musical notes attached. — Thomas Warton [1728–1790]: *History of English Poetry*

[2] *The Complete Works of Geoffrey Chaucer.* Oxford University Press [1933].

[3] Ars longa, vita brevis (Art is long: life is brief). — Hippocrates: *Aphorism I*

For out of olde feldes, as men seith,
Cometh al this newe corn fro yeer to yere;
And out of olde bokes, in good feith,
Cometh al this newe science that men lere.

The Parlement of Foules. Line 22

The jalous swan, ayens his deth that singeth.

Ibid. Line 342

Nature, the vicaire of th' almyghty lorde.

Ibid. Line 379

A fool can noght be stille.

Ibid. Line 574

Now welcom somer, with thy sonne soft,[1]
That hast this wintres weders overshake.

Ibid. Line 680

Flee fro the prees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse.

Truth. Line 1

Werk wel thy-self, that other folk canst rede.

Ibid. Line 6

The wrastling for this worlde axeth a fal.

Ibid. Line 16

A fool may eek a wys man ofte gyde.

Troilus and Criseyde. Book I, Line 630

Eek somtyme it is craft to seme flee
Fro thing which in effect men hunte faste.

Ibid. Line 747

Of harmes two, the lesse is for to chese.[2]

Ibid. Book II, Line 470

Lord, this is an huge rayn!
This were a weder for to slepen inne!

Ibid. Book. III, Line 656

Right as an aspen leef she gan to quake.

Ibid. Line 1200

For of fortunes sharp adversitee
The worst kinde of infortune is this,
A man to have ben in prosperitee,
And it remembren, whan it passed is.

Troilus and Criseyde. Book III, Line 1625

Oon ere it herde, at the other out it went.[1]

Ibid. Book IV, Line 434

A wonder last but nyne night never in toune.[2]

Ibid. Line 588

Thus maketh vertue of necessitee.[3]

Ibid. Line 1586

I am right sory for your hevinesse.

Ibid. Book V, Line 140

He that nought n'assayeth, nought n'acheveth.

Ibid. Line 1786

Go, litel book, go litel myn tragedie.

Ibid.

Farewel my boke, and my devocion!

The Legend of Good Women, Prologue, Line 39

Of alle the floures in the mede,
Than love I most these floures white and rede,
Swiche as men callen daysies in our toun.

Ibid. Line 41

Whan that Aprille with his shoures sote
The droghte of Marche hath perced to the rote.

The Canterbury Tales, Prologue. Line 1

---

[1] In a somer sesun, whan softe was the sonne. — WILLIAM LANGLAND [1330–1400]: *The Vision of Piers Plowman, Prologue*

[2] Of two evils the less is alway to be chosen. — THOMAS À KEMPIS: *Imitation of Christ, Book III, Chap. XII.* HOOKER: *Polity, Book V, Chap. LXXXI*

Of two evils I have chose the least. — PRIOR: *Imitation of Horace*

E duobus malis minimum eligendum (Of two evils, the least should be chosen). — ERASMUS: *Adages.* CICERO: *De Officiis, III, 1*

[1] Went in at the tone eare and out at the tother. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. IX*

[2] This wonder lasted nine daies. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. I*

See Shakespeare, page 70.

[3] Also *The Knightes Tale, Line 3042;* and *The Squieres Tale, Line 593*

To make a virtue of necessity. — SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona, Act IV. Sc. 1, L. 62.* MATHEW HENRY: *Comm. on Ps. XXXVII.* DRYDEN: *Palamon and Arcite*

See Burton, page 125.

In the additions of Hadrianus Julius to the *Adages* of Erasmus, he remarks, under the head of *Necessitatem edere,* that a very familiar proverb was current among his countrymen — "Necessitatem in virtutem commutare" (To make necessity a virtue).

Laudem virtutis necessitati damus (We give to necessity the praise of virtue). — QUINTILIAN: *Inst. Orat., I, 8, 14*

And smale fowles maken melodye,
That slepen al the night with open yë,
(So priketh hem nature in hir corages):
Than longen folk to goon on pilgrimages.

The Canterbury Tales, Prologue. Line 9

And of his port as meke as is a mayde.

Ibid. Line 69

He was a verray parfit gentil knight.

Ibid. Line 72

He coude songes make and wel endyte.

Ibid. Line 95

Ful wel she song the service divyne,
Entuned in hir nose ful semely;
And Frensh she spak ful faire and fetisly,
After the scole of Stratford atte Bowe,
For Frensh of Paris was to hir unknowe.

Ibid. Line 122

Amor vincit omnia.[1]

Ibid. Line 162

His palfrey was as broun as is a berye.

Ibid. Line 207

Therfore, in stede of weping and preyeres,
Men moot yeve silver to the povre freres.

Ibid. Line 231

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also.

Ibid. Line 285

For him was lever have at his beddes heed
Twenty bokes, clad in blak or reed,
Of Aristotle and his philosophye,
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrye,
But al be that he was a philosophre,
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre.

Ibid. Line 293

And gladly wolde he lerne, and gladly teche.

Ibid. Line 308

No-wher so bisy a man as he ther nas,
And yet he semed bisier than he was.

Ibid. Line 321

For he was Epicurus owne sone.

Ibid. Line 336

He was a good felawe.[1]

The Canterbury Tales, Prologue. Line 395

His studie was but litel on the bible.

Ibid. Line 438

For gold in phisik is a cordial,
Therfore he lovede gold in special.

Ibid. Line 443

This noble ensample to his sheep he yaf,
That first he wroghte, and afterward he taughte.

Ibid. Line 496

If gold ruste, what shal iren do?

Ibid. Line 500

But Cristes lore, and his apostles twelve,
He taughte, and first he folwed it himselve.

Ibid. Line 527

And yet he hadde a thombe of gold.[2]

Ibid. Line 563

And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn,
Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn.

Ibid. Line 637

Who-so shal telle a tale after a man,
He moot reherce, as ny as ever he can,
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,
Al speke he never so rudeliche and large;
Or elles he moot telle his tale untrewe,
Or feyne thing, or finde wordes new.

Ibid. Line 731

For May wol have no slogardye a-night.
The sesoun priketh every gentil herte,
And maketh him out of his sleep to sterte.

Ibid. The Knightes Tale. Line 1042

Ech man for himself.

Ibid. Line 1182

May, with alle thy floures and thy grene,
Wel-come be thou, fair fresshe May.

Ibid. Line 1510

---

[1] Love overcomes all obstacles. — VIRGIL: *Eclogue 10, L. 69*

[1] King of good fellows. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V, Act V, Sc. 2, L. 260*

[2] In allusion to the proverb, "Every honest miller has a golden thumb."

That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres.[1]

The Canterbury Tales. The Knightes Tale. Line 1522

Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle.

Ibid. Line 1533

Cupido,
Up-on his shuldres winges hadde he two;
And blind he was, as it is ofte sene;
A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene.

Ibid. Line 1963

Up roos the sonne, and up rose Emelye.

Ibid. Line 2273

Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the glorie!

Ibid. Line 2406

She was al his chere.

Ibid. Line 2683

What is this world? what asketh man to have?
Now with his love, now in his colde grave
Allone, with-outen any companye.

Ibid. Line 2777

This world nis but a thurghfare full of wo,
And we ben pilgrimes, passing to and fro;
Deeth is an ende of every worldly sore.

Ibid. Line 2847

Jesu Crist, and sëynt Benedight,
Blesse this hous from every wikked wight.

Ibid. The Milleres Tale. Line 3483

And broghte of mighty ale a large quart.

Ibid. Line 3497

Yet in our asshen olde is fyr y-reke.[2]

Ibid. The Reeve's Prologue. Line 3882

The gretteste clerkes been noght the wysest men.

The Canterbury Tales. The Reves Tale. Line 4054

Thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne.[1]

Ibid. Line 4066

So was hir joly whistle wel y-wet.

Ibid. Line 4155

At Cristemasse merie may ye daunce.

Ibid. The Man of Lawe, Prologue. Line 126

For in the sterres, clerer than is glas,
Is writen, god wot, who-so coude it rede,
The deeth of every man.

Ibid. Line 194

Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigyle.

Ibid. Line 582

Mordre wol out, certein, it wol nat faille.[2]

Ibid. The Prioresses Tale. Line 1766

This may wel be rym dogerel.

Ibid. Melibeus, Prologue. Line 2115

Ful wys is he that can him-selven knowe.[3]

Ibid. The Monkes Tale. Line 3329

He was of knighthode and of fredom flour.

Ibid. Line 3832

For dronkenesse is verray sepulture
Of mannes wit and his discrecioun.

Ibid. The Pardoner's Tale. Line 448

---

[1] Fieldes have eies and woodes have eares. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. V*

Wode has erys, felde has sigt. — *King Edward and the Shepherd, MS.* [*circa* 1300]

Walls have ears. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs, etc., P. 446* [*ed. 1869*]

Woods have tongues
As walls have ears.

TENNYSON: *Idylls of the King, Balin and Balan, L. 522*

[2] E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires. — GRAY: *Elegy, St. 23*

[1] Through thicke and thin. — SPENSER: *The Faerie Queene, Book III, Canto I, St. 17.* DRAYTON: *Nymphidiæ.* MIDDLETON: *The Roaring Girl, Act IV, Sc. 2.* KEMP: *Nine Days' Wonder.* BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto II, L. 370.* DRYDEN: *Absalom and Achitophel, Part II, L. 414.* POPE: *Dunciad, Book II.* STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book II, Chap. 9.* COWPER: *John Gilpin, St. 10*

[2] Also in *The Nonne Preestes Tale, Lines 4242 and 4247.*

Murder will out. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I, Book III, Chap. 8*

Murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ.

SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 630*

See also Burton, page 122.

[3] Thales was asked what was very difficult; he said, "To know one's self." — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Thales, IX*

Know then thyself, presume not God to scan;
The proper study of mankind is man.

ALEXANDER POPE: *An Essay on Man, Epistle II, L. 1*

Gret swering is a thing abhominable,
And false swering is yet more reprevable.
The Canterbury Tales. The Pardoner's Tale. Line 631

Thus walke I, lyk a restelees caityf,
And on the ground, which is my modres gate,
I knokke with my staf, bothe erly and late,
And seye, "leve moder, leet me in!"
Ibid. Line 728

In his owene grece I made him frye.[1]
Ibid. The Wife of Bath's Prologue. Line 487

What thing we may nat lightly have,
Ther-after wol we crye al-day and crave.
Ibid. Line 517

Greet prees at market maketh dere ware,
And to greet cheep is holde at litel prys.
Ibid. Line 522

And for to see, and eek for to be seye.[2]
Ibid. Line 552

I holde a mouses herte nat worth a leek,[3]
That hath but oon hole for to sterte to,
And if that faille, thanne is al y-do.
Ibid. Line 572

Loke who that is most vertuous alway,
Privee and apert, and most entendeth ay
To do the gentil dedes that he can,
And tak him for the grettest gentil man.
The Canterbury Tales. The Tale of the Wyf of Bathe. Line 1113

That he is gentil that doth gentil dedis.[1]
Ibid. Line 1170

The lady of the hous [2] ay stille sat.
Ibid. The Somnour's Tale. Line 2200

For though we slepe or wake, or rome, or ryde,
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nil no man abyde.
Ibid. The Clerkes Tale. Line 118

Love is noght old as when that it is newe.
Ibid. Line 857

This flour of wyfly pacience.
Ibid. Line 919

No wedded man so hardy be t'assaille
His wyves pacience, in hope to finde
Grisildes, for in certein he shall faille!
Ibid. Line 1180

It is no childes pley
To take a wyf with-oute avysement.
Ibid. The Marchantes Tale. Line 1530

Love is blind.
Ibid. Line 1598

My wit is thinne.
Ibid. Line 1682

Ther nis no werkman, what-so-ever he be,
That may bothe werke wel and hastily;[3]
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly.[4]
Ibid. Line 1832

The Pegasee,
The hors that hadde winges for to flee.
Ibid. The Squieres Tale. Line 207

Therfor bihoveth him a ful long spoon
That shal ete with a feend.[5]
Ibid. Line 602

---

[1] Frieth in her own grease. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. XI*

Melted him in his own grease. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives of Windsor, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 69*

[2] To see and to be seen. — BEN JONSON: *Epithalamion, St. III, L. 4.* GOLDSMITH: *Citizen of the World, letter 71*

Spectatum veniunt, veniunt spectentur ut ipsæ (They come to see; they come that they themselves may be seen). — OVID: *The Art of Love, I, 99*

[3] Consider the little mouse, how sagacious an animal it is which never entrusts his life to one hole only. — PLAUTUS: *Truculentus, Act IV, Sc. 4*

The mouse that hath but one hole is quickly taken. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*

The mouse that always trusts to one poor hole
Can never be a mouse of any soul.
POPE: *Paraphrase of the Prologue, L. 298*

[1] Handsome is that handsome does. — OLIVER GOLDSMITH: *The Vicar of Wakefield, Chap. 1*

[2] Are you the lady of the house? — SHAKESPEARE: *Twelfth-Night, Act I, Sc. 5, L. 198*

[3] Haste makes waste. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. II*

Nothing can be done at once hastily and prudently. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 357*

[4] Ease and speed in doing a thing do not give the work lasting solidity or exactness of beauty. — PLUTARCH: *Life of Pericles*

[5] Hee must have a long spoon, shall eat

Men loven of propre kinde newfangelnesse.
The Canterbury Tales. The Squieres Tale. Line 610

I am lorn with-outen remedye.
Ibid. Line 629

Fy on possessioun
But-if a man be vertuous with-al.
Ibid. The Frankelin to the Squier. Line 686

Pacience is an heigh vertu certeyn.
Ibid. The Frankeleyns Tale. Line 773

Servant in love, and lord in mariage.
Ibid. Line 793

Tak this for fynal answer as of me.
Ibid. Line 987

It is agayns the proces of nature.
Ibid. Line 1345

Trouthe is the hyeste thing that men may kepe.
Ibid. Line 1479

For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,
Ful oft him happeth to misusen it.
Ibid. The Canon Yeoman's Prologue. Line 648

But al thing which that shyneth as the gold
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told.[1]
Ibid. The Chanouns Yemannes Tale. Line 962

The firste vertu, sone, if thou wolt lere,
Is to restreyne and kepe wel thy tonge.
The Canterbury Tales. The Maunciples Tale. Line 332

Thing that is seyd, is seyd; and forth it gooth.
Ibid. Line 355

For the proverbe seith: that manye smale maken a greet.[1]
Ibid. The Persones Tale. Sect. 21

Litel Lowys my sone, I aperceyve wel by certeyne evydences thyn abilite to lerne sciences touching nombres and proporciouns. . . . Therefore have I yeven the a suffisant Astrolabie as for oure orizonte compowned after the latitude of Oxenforde.
A Treatise on the Astrolabe.[2]

JOHN WYCLIFFE
[? –1384]

I believe that in the end the truth will conquer.
To the Duke of Lancaster [*1381*] (*Quoted by* J. R. Green: *A Short History of the English People. Chap. 5*)

THOMAS À KEMPIS
[1380–1471]

Be not angry that you cannot make others as you wish them to be, since you cannot make yourself as you wish to be.
Imitation of Christ. Book I, Chap. 16 (*Quoted by* Dr. Johnson [*1778*]: *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, Page 165, Everyman Edition*)

Man proposes, but God disposes.[3]
Ibid. Chap. 19

---

with the devill. — Heywood: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. V*

He must have a long spoon that must eat with the devil. — Shakespeare: *Comedy of Errors, Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 64*

[1] Hit is not al gold that glareth. *The Hous of Fame, I, 272*

Tyrwhitt says this is taken from the *Parabolæ of* Alanus de Insulis, who died in 1294, — Non teneas aurum totum quod splendet ut aurum (Do not hold everything as gold which shines like gold).

All is not golde that outward shewith bright. — Lydgate: *On the Mutability of Human Affairs*

Gold all is not that doth golden seem. — Spenser: *Faerie Queene, Book II, Canto VIII, St. 14*

All that glisters is not gold. — Shakespeare: *Merchant of Venice, Act II, Sc. 7, L. 65.* Googe: *Eglogs, etc.* [1563]. Herbert: *Jacula Prudentum*

All is not gold that glisteneth. — Middleton: *A Fair Quarrel, verse 1*

All, as they say, that glitters is not gold. — Dryden: *The Hind and the Panther.*

Que tout n'est pas or c'on voit luire (Everything is not gold that one sees shining). — *Li Diz de freire Denise Cordelier* [*circa* 1300]

[1] Many small make a great. — Heywood: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. XI*

[2] Written for his ten-year-old boy — and while hardly a "Familiar Quotation" it has sure power to touch the thoughtful mind. Also quoted by Sir Arthur Quiller-Couch in his admirable *Oxford Book of English Prose* [1925]

[3] This expression is of much greater antiquity. It appears in the *Chronicle of Battel Ab-*

What canst thou see elsewhere which thou canst not see here? Behold the heaven and the earth and all the elements; for of these are all things created.

Imitation of Christ. Book I. Chap. 20

It is easier not to speak a word at all than to speak more words than we should.

Ibid.

No man ruleth safely but he that is willingly ruled.

Ibid.

And when he is out of sight, quickly also is he out of mind.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 23

Of two evils, the less is alway to be chosen.[2]

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 12

JOHN FORTESCUE
[*Circa* 1395–1476]

Moche Crye and no Wull.[3]

De Laudibus Legum Angliae. Chap. 10

Comparisons are odious.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 19

HENRY VI
[1421–1471]

Kingdoms are but cares,
State is devoid of stay;
Riches are ready snares,
And hasten to decay.

From Sir John Harrington's *Nugae Antiquae* (*Quoted in* Edward Bulwer Lytton's *novel, The Last of the Barons, Book III, Chap. 5*)

SIR RICHARD HOLLAND
[*Floruit* 1450]

O Douglas, O Douglas!
Tendir and trewe.

The Buke of the Howlat.[1] *Stanza XXXI*

JOHN SKELTON
[*Circa* 1460–1529]

There is nothynge that more dyspleaseth God,
Than from theyr children to spare the rod.[2]

Magnyfycence. Line 1954

He ruleth all the roste.[3]

Why Come Ye Not to Courte. Line 198

---

bey, P. 27 (Lower's translation), and in *The Vision of Piers Ploughman, Line 13994* ed. 1550. Herbert: *Jacula Prudentum*

A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps. — *Proverbs, XVI, 9*

[1] Out of syght, out of mynd.—Googe: *Eglogs.* [1563]

And out of mind as soon as out of sight.
Lord Brooke: *Sonnet LVI.*

Fer from eze, fer from herte,
Quoth Hendyng.
Hendyng: *Proverbs, MSS* [*circa* 1320]

I do perceive that the old proverbis be not alwaies trew, for I do finde that the absence of my Nath. doth breede in me the more continuall remembrance of him. — *Ann Lady Bacon to Jane Lady Cornwallis* [1613]

On page 19 of *The Private Correspondence of Lady Cornwallis,* Sir Nathaniel Bacon speaks of the owlde proverbe, "Out of sighte, out of mynde."

Out of sight and out of mind. — Robert Browning: *The Inn Album, I*

[2] See Chaucer, page 4.

[3] All cry and no wool. — Butler: *Hudibras, Pt. I, C. I, L. 852*

[4] Cervantes: *Don Quixote* (Lockhart's ed.), *Part II, Chap. I.* Lyly: *Euphues* [1580]. Marlowe: *Lust's Dominion, Act III, Sc. 4.* Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part III, Sec. 3.* Thomas Heywood: *A Woman Killed with Kindness* [first ed. in 1607], *Act I, Sc. 1.* Donne: *Elegy, VIII.* Herbert: *Jacula Prudentum.* Grange: *Golden Aphrodite*

Comparisons are odorous. — Shakespeare: *Much Ado about Nothing, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 18*

[1] The allegorical poem of *The Howlat* was composed about the middle of the fifteenth century. The author was a Scottish poet, an adherent of the Douglases. *The Buke of the Howlat,* edited by David Laing, was printed by the Bannatyne Club [1823].

Do you know the truth now up in heaven,
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true?
Dinah Mulock Craik: *Too Late, St. 3*

[2] He that spareth the rod hateth his son. — *Proverbs, XIII, 24*

They spare the rod and spoyl the child. — Ralph Venning: *Mysteries and Revelations* (second ed.), *P. 5.* [1649]

Spare the rod and spoil the child. — Butler: *Hudibras, Part II, C. I, L. 843*

[3] Rule the rost. — Heywood: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. V*

Her that ruled the rost. — Thomas Heywood: *History of Women*

Rules the roast. — Jonson, Chapman, Mar-

In the spight of his teeth.[1]

Colyn Cloute. Line 939

He knew what is what.[2]

Ibid. Line 1106

By hoke ne by croke.[3]

Ibid. Line 1240

The wolfe from the dore.

Ibid. Line 1531

Old proverbe says,
That byrd ys not honest
That fyleth hys owne nest.[4]

Poems against Garnesche

Maide, wydowe, or wyffe.

Philip Sparrow

Stedfast of thought,
Well made, well wrought,
Far may be sought,
Ere you can find
So courteous, so kind,
As merry Margaret,
This midsummer flower,
Gentle as falcon,
Or hawk of the tower.

To Mistress Margaret Hussey

SIR THOMAS MORE [5]
[1478–1535]

The Utopians wonder how any man should be so much taken with the glaring doubtful lustre of a jewel or stone, that can look up to a star, or to the sun himself.

Utopia: Of Jewels and Wealth

They wonder much to hear that gold, which in itself is so useless a thing, should be everywhere so much esteemed, that even men for whom it was made, and by whom it has its value, should yet be thought of less value than it is.

Ibid.

They have no lawyers among them, for they consider them as a sort of people whose profession it is to disguise matters.

Ibid. Of Law and Magistrates

Plato by a goodly similitude declareth, why wise men refraine to medle in the commonwealthe. For when they see the people swarme into the stretes, and daily wet to the skinne with rayne, and yet can not persuade them to goe out of the rayne, they do kepe them selfes within their houses, seeinge they cannot remedye the follye of the people.[1]

Ibid. Concerning the Best State of a Commonwealth

Assist me up, and in coming down I will shift for myself.

Said at the scaffold, on the way to execution

Wait till I put aside my beard, for that never committed treason.

To the headsman on the scaffold

HUGH LATIMER
[1485–1555]

Play the man, Master Ridley; we shall this day light such a candle, by God's grace, in England, as I trust shall never be put out.[2]

Addressed to Nicholas Ridley [1500–1555] as they were being burned alive at Oxford, for her-

---

STON: *Eastward Ho, Act II, Sc. 1.* SHAKESPEARE: *2 Henry VI, Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 110*

His wife "ruled the roast."—WASHINGTON IRVING: *Knickerbocker's History of New York, Book IV, Chap. 4*

Rules the roast. — ROBERT BROWNING: *Mr. Sludge, "the Medium."* Also *The Ring and the Book, VI,* and *Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau.* ALEXANDER SMITH: *Dreamthorp — Christmas*

[1] In spite of my teeth. — MIDDLETON: *A Trick to Catch the Old One, Act I, Sc. 2.* FIELDING: *Eurydice Hissed*

[2] He knew what's what. — BUTLER: *Hudibras, Pt. I, C. I, L. 149*

[3] In hope her to attaine by hooke or crooke. — SPENSER: *Faerie Queene, Book III, C. I, St. 17*

The spoile of peoples evill gotten good,
The which her sire had scrap't by hooke or
crooke.

Ibid. Book V, C. II, St. 27

[4] It is a foule byrd that fyleth his owne nest. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. V*

[5] Canonized by Pope Pius XI [1935].

[1] In the modern phrase, "not sense enough to come in out of the rain."

[2] I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out. — *2 Esdras, XIV, 25*

esy, October 16, 1555[1] (*Quoted by* J. R. Green: *A Short History of the English People, Chap. 7*)

SIR DAVID LYNDSAY
[1490–1555]

They gave me first ane thing they call
citandum;
Within aucht days I gat but *libellandum;*
Within ane month I gat *ad opponendum;*
In ane half year I gat *inter loquendum;*
An syne I gat — how call ye it? — *ad replicandum;*
But, I could never ane word yet understand him.

The Exactions and Delay of the Law

But or they came half gate to *concludendum,*
The fient a plack was left for to defend him.

Ibid.

Thus they postponed me twa year, with their train,
Syne, *hodie ad octo,* bade me come again.

Ibid.

Of *pronunciandum* they made we wonder fain;
But I gat ne'er my gude grey meir again.

Ibid.

JOHN HEYWOOD[2]
[1497–1580]

The loss of wealth is loss of dirt,
As sages in all times assert;
The happy man's without a shirt.[1]

Be Merry Friends

Let the world slide,[2] let the world go;
A fig for care, and a fig for woe!
If I can't pay, why I can owe,
And death makes equal the high and low.

Ibid.

All a green willow is my garland.

The Green Willow

Haste maketh waste.

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. II

Beware of, Had I wist.[3]

Ibid.

Good to be merie and wise.[4]

Ibid.

Beaten with his owne rod.

Ibid.

Look ere ye leape.[5]

Ibid.

He that will not when he may,
When he would he shall have nay.[6]

Ibid.

---

[1] See Latimer and Ridley in the might
Of Faith stand coupled for a common flight!
Wordsworth: *Ecclesiastical Sonnets, Part II, XXXIV, Latimer and Ridley*

[2] The *Proverbes of* John Heywood is the earliest collection of English colloquial sayings. It was first printed in 1546. The title of the edition of 1562 is *John Heywoodes Woorkes. A Dialogue conteyning the number in effect of all the proverbes in the English tounge, compact in a matter concernynge two maner of Maryages,* etc. The selection here given is from the edition of 1874 (a reprint of 1598), edited by Julian Sharman. See also the *Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs* compiled by W. G. Smith [1935].

[1] This line is the theme of many poems, e.g. Sir Walter Scott: *The Search after Happiness; or, the Quest of Sultaun Solimaun.* John Hay: *The Enchanted Shirt.* Edwin Markham: *The Shoes of Happiness.* Edgar A. Guest: *Envy*

In a footnote to his poem, Scott says the hint for it came from a novel, *La Camiscia Magica,* by Giam Battista Casti. A similar work is *The Seven Wives of Bluebeard,* by Anatole France.

[2] Let the world slide. — *Towneley Mysteries, P. 101* [1420]. Shakespeare: *Taming of the Shrew, induc. 1.* Beaumont and Fletcher: *Wit without Money, Act V, Sc. 2*

[3] A common exclamation of regret occurring in Spenser, Harrington, and the older writers. An earlier instance of the phrase occurs in the *Towneley Mysteries.*

[4] 'Tis good to be merry and wise. — Jonson, Chapman, Marston: *Eastward Ho, Act I, Sc. 1.* Burns: *Here's a health to them that's awa'*

[5] Look ere thou leap. — *Tottel's Miscellany* [1557] and Tusser's *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, Of Wiving and Thriving* [1573]

Thou shouldst have looked before thou hadst leapt. — Jonson, Chapman, Marston: *Eastward Ho, Act V, Sc. 1*

Look before you ere you leap. — Butler: *Hudibras, Pt. II, C. II, L. 502*

[6] He that will not when he may,
When he will he shall have nay.
Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Pt. III, Sec. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5*

The fat is in the fire.[1]
Proverbes. Part I, Chap. II

When the sunne shineth, make hay.
Ibid.

When the iron is hot, strike.[2]
Ibid.

The tide tarrieth no man.[3]
Ibid.

Than catch and hold while I may, fast binde, fast finde.[4]
Ibid.

And while I at length debate and beate the bush,
There shall steppe in other men and catch the burdes.[5]
Ibid.

While betweene two stooles my taile goe to the ground.[6]
Ibid.

So many heads so many wits.[7]
Ibid.

Wedding is destiny,
And hanging likewise.[1]
Proverbes. Part I, Chap. II

Happy man, happy dole.[2]
Ibid.

God never sends th' mouth but he sendeth meat.
Ibid. Chap. IV

Like will to like.
Ibid.

A hard beginning maketh a good ending.
Ibid.

When the skie falth we shall have Larkes.[3]
Ibid.

More frayd then hurt.
Ibid.

Feare may force a man to cast beyond the moone.[4]
Ibid.

Nothing is impossible to a willing hart.
Ibid.

The wise man sayth, store is no sore.
Ibid. Chap. V

Let the world wagge,[5] and take mine ease in myne Inne.[6]
Ibid.

He that wold not when he might,
He shall not when he wolda.
Percy: *Reliques, The Baffled Knight*

[1] All the fatt's in the fire. — Marston: *What You Will* [1607]

[2] You should hammer your iron when it is glowing hot. — Publius Syrus: *Maxim 262*

Strike whilst the iron is hot.—Rabelais: *Book II, Chap. XXXI.* Webster: *Westward Hoe, Tom A'Lincolne.* Farquhar: *The Beaux' Stratagem, IV, 1*

[3] Hoist up saile while gale doth last,
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure.
Robert Southwell: *St. Peter's Complaint* [1595]

Nae man can tether time or tide. — Burns: *Tam O'Shanter.*

[4] Fast bind, fast find;
A proverb never stale in thrifty mind.
Shakespeare: *Merchant of Venice, Act II, Sc. 5, L. 54*

Also in *Jests of Scogin* [1565]

[5] It is this proverb which Henry V is reported to have uttered at the siege of Orleans. "Shall I beat the bush and another take the bird?" said King Henry.

[6] Entre deux arcouns chet cul à terre (Between two stools one sits on the ground. — *Les Proverbes del Vilain, MS. Bodleian* [*circa* 1303]

S'asseoir entre deux selles le cul à terre (One falls to the ground in trying to sit on two stools). — Rabelais: *Book I, Chap. II*

[7] As many men, so many minds. — Terence: *Phormio, II, 4*

As the saying is, So many heades, so many wittes. — Queen Elizabeth: *Godly Meditacyon of the Christian Sowle* [1548]

So many men so many mindes. — Gascoigne: *Glass of Government*

[1] Hanging and wiving go by destiny. — *The Schole-hous for Women* [1541]. Shakespeare: *Merchant of Venice, Act II, Sc. 9, L. 83*

Marriage and hanging go by destiny; matches are made in heaven. — Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part III, Sec. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5*

[2] Happy man be his dole. — Shakespeare: *Merry Wives, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 68; Winter's Tale, Act I, Sc. 2, L. 163.* Butler: *Hudibras, P. I, C. III, L. 168*

[3] Si les nues tomboyent esperoyt prendre les alouettes (If the clouds fall, one may hope to catch larks). — Rabelais: *Book I, Chap. XI*

[4] To "cast beyond the moon" is a phrase in frequent use by the old writers. Lyly: *Euphues, P. 78.* Thomas Heywood: *A Woman Killed with Kindness*

[5] Let the world slide. — Shakespeare: *Taming of the Shrew, Ind. 1, L. 6,* and, Let the world slip, *Ind. 2, L. 146*

[6] Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn? — Shakespeare: *Henry IV, Part I, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 91*

Rule the rost.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. V

Hold their noses to grinstone.[2]

Ibid.

Better to give then to take.[3]

Ibid.

When all candles bee out, all cats be gray.

Ibid.

No man ought to looke a given horse in the mouth.[4]

Ibid.

I perfectly feele even at my fingers end.[5]

Ibid. Chap. VI

A sleveless errand.[6]

Ibid. Chap. VII

We both be at our wittes end.[7]

Ibid. Chap. VIII

Reckeners without their host must recken twice.

Ibid.

A day after the faire.[8]

Ibid.

Cut my cote after my cloth.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. VIII

The neer to the church, the further from God.[2]

Ibid. Chap. IX

Now for good lucke, cast an old shooe after me.

Ibid.

Better is to bow then breake.[3]

Ibid.

It hurteth not the toung to give faire words.[4]

Ibid.

Two heads are better then one.

Ibid.

A short horse is soone currid.[5]

Ibid. Chap. X

To tell tales out of schoole.

Ibid.

To hold with the hare and run with the hound.[6]

Ibid.

She is nether fish nor flesh, nor good red herring.[7]

Ibid.

All is well that endes well.[8]

Ibid.

---

[1] See Skelton, page 9. Shakespeare: *Henry VI, Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 110.* Thomas Heywood: *History of Women*

[2] Hold their noses to the grindstone. — Middleton: *Blurt, Master-Constable, Act III, Sc. 3*

See Burton, page 125.

[3] It is more blessed to give than to receive. — *Acts, XX, 35*

[4] This proverb occurs in Rabelais, *Book I, Chap. XI;* in *Vulgaria Stambrigi* [*circa* 1510]; in Butler, *Part I, Canto I, Line 490.* Archbishop Trench says this proverb is certainly as old as Jerome of the fourth century, who, when some found fault with certain writings of his, replied that they were free-will offerings, and that it did not behove to look a gift horse in the mouth.

[5] Rabelais: *Book IV, Chap. LIV.* At my fingers' ends. — Shakespeare: *Twelfth-Night, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 85*

[6] The origin of the word "sleveless," in the sense of unprofitable, has defied the most careful research. It is frequently found allied to other substantives. Bishop Hall speaks of the "sleveless tale of transubstantiation," and Milton writes of a "sleveless reason." Chaucer uses it in the *Testament of Love.* — Sharman

On a sleeveless errand. — Shakespeare: *Troilus and Cressida, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 9*

Sending every one of her children upon some sleeveless errand, as she terms it. Joseph Addison: *The Spectator, No. 47* [April 24, 1711] (referring to April Fool errands).

[7] At their wit's end. — *Psalm CVII, 27*

[8] Thomas Heywood: *If you know not me, etc.* [1605]. Tarlton: *Jests* [1611]

[1] A relic of the Sumptuary Laws. One of the earliest instances occurs, 1530, in the interlude of *Godly Queene Hester.*

[2] Qui est près de l'église est souvent loin de Dieu (He who is near the Church is often far from God). — *Les Proverbes Communs* [*circa* 1500]

[3] Rather to bowe than breke is profitable;
Humylite is a thing commendable.
The Morale Proverbs of Cristyne, translated from the French [1390] by Earl Rivers, and printed by Caxton in 1478

[4] Fair words never hurt the tongue. — Jonson, Chapman, Marston: *Eastward Ho, Act IV, Sc. 1*

[5] Fletcher: *Valentinian, Act II, Sc. 1*

[6] Humphrey Robert: *Complaint for Reformation* [1572]. Lyly: *Euphues* [1579] (Arber's reprint), *P. 107*

[7] Neither fish nor flesh, nor good red herring. — Sir H. Sheeres: *Satyr on the Sea Officers.* Tom Brown: *Æneus Sylvius's Letter.* Dryden: *Epilogue to the Duke of Guise*

[8] Si finis bonus est, totum bonum erit (If the end be well, all will be well). — *Gesta Romanorum, Tale LXVII*

Shakespeare: *All's Well that Ends Well, Act IV, Sc. 4, L. 35,* and *Act V, Sc. 1, L. 25*

Of a good beginning cometh a good end.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. X

Shee had seene far in a milstone.[2]

Ibid.

Better late than never.[3]

Ibid.

When the steede is stolne, shut the stable durre.[4]

Ibid.

Pryde will have a fall;
For pryde goeth before and shame commeth after.[5]

Ibid.

She looketh as butter would not melt in her mouth.[6]

Ibid.

The still sowe eats up all the draffe.[7]

Ibid.

Ill weede growth fast.[8]

Ibid.

It is a deere collop
That is cut out of th' owne flesh.[9]

Ibid.

---

[1] Who that well his warke beginneth,
The rather a good ende he winneth.
GOWER: *Confessio Amantis*

[2] LYLY: *Euphues* (Arber's reprint), *P. 288*

[3] TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, An Habitation Enforced.* BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's Progress.* MATHEW HENRY: *Commentaries, Matthew XXI.* MURPHY: *The School for Guardians*

Potius sero quam nunquam (Rather late than never). — LIVY: *IV, II, 14*

[4] Quant le cheval est emblé dounke ferme fols l'estable (When the horse has been stolen, the fool shuts the stable). — *Les Proverbes del Vilain*

[5] Pride goeth before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall. — *Proverbs, XVI, 18*

Pryde goeth before, and shame cometh behynde. — *Treatise of a Gallant* [*circa* 1510]

[6] She looks as if butter would not melt in her mouth. — SWIFT: *Polite Conversation*

[7] 'Tis old, but true, still swine eat all the draff. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives of Windsor, Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 112*

[8] Ewyl weed ys sone y-growe. — *MS. Harleian* [*circa* 1490]

An ill weed grows apace. — CHAPMAN: *An Humorous Day's Mirth*

Great weeds do grow apace. — SHAKESPEARE: *Richard III, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 13.* BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Coxcomb, Act IV, Sc. 4*

[9] God knows thou art a collop of my flesh. — SHAKESPEARE: *1 Henry VI, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 18*

Beggars should be no choosers.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. X

Every cocke is proud on his owne dunghill.[2]

Ibid. Chap. XI

The rolling stone never gathereth mosse.[3]

Ibid.

To robbe Peter and pay Poule.[4]

Ibid.

A man may well bring a horse to the water,
But he cannot make him drinke without he will.

Ibid.

Men say, kinde will creepe where it may not goe.[5]

Ibid.

The cat would eate fish, and would not wet her feete.[6]

Ibid.

While the grasse groweth the horse starveth.[7]

Ibid.

---

[1] Beggars must be no choosers. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Scornful Lady, Act V, Sc. 3*

[2] Þet coc is kene on his owne mixenne. — *Þe Ancren Riwle* [*circa* 1250]

[3] The stone that is rolling can gather no moss. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry*

A rolling stone gathers no moss. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 524.* GOSSON: *Ephemerides of Phialo.* MARSTON: *The Fawn*

Pierre volage ne queult mousse (A rolling stone gathers no moss). — *De l'hermite qui se désespéra pour le larron que ala en paradis avant que lui* [13th century]

[4] To rob Peter and pay Paul is said to have derived its origin when, in the reign of Edward VI, the lands of St. Peter at Westminster were appropriated to raise money for the repair of St. Paul's in London. Also found in *Wycliffe's Works,* Vol. III, page 174. See Herbert, page 138.

[5] You know that love
Will creep in service when it cannot go.
SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona, Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 19*

[6] Shakespeare alludes to this proverb in *Macbeth, Act I, Sc. 7, L. 44:*

Letting I dare not wait upon I would,
Like the poor cat i' the adage.

Cat lufat visch, ac he nele his feth wete. — *MS. Trinity College, Cambridge* [*circa* 1250]

[7] Whylst grass doth grow, oft sterves the seely steede. — WHETSTONE: *Promos and Cassandra* [1578]

Better one byrde in hand than ten in the wood.[1]

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. XI

Rome was not built in one day.

Ibid.

Yee have many strings to your bowe.[2]

Ibid.

Many small make a great.[3]

Ibid.

Children learne to creepe ere they can learne to goe.

Ibid.

Better is halfe a lofe than no bread.

Ibid.

Nought venter nought have.[4]

Ibid.

Children and fooles cannot lye.[5]

Ibid.

Set all at sixe and seven.[6]

Ibid.

All is fish that comth to net.[7]

Ibid.

Who is worse shod than the shoemaker's wife? [8]

Ibid.

One good turne asketh another.

Proverbes. Part I, Chap. XI

By hooke or crooke.[1]

Ibid.

She frieth in her owne grease.[2]

Ibid.

Who waite for dead men shall goe long barefoote.

Ibid.

I pray thee let me and my fellow have
A haire of the dog that bit us last night.[3]

Ibid.

But in deede,
A friend is never knowne till a man have neede.

Ibid.

This wonder (as wonders last) lasted nine daies.[4]

Ibid. Part II, Chap. I

New brome swepth cleene.[5]

Ibid.

All thing is the woorse for the wearing.

Ibid.

Burnt child fire dredth.[6]

Ibid. Chap. II

All is not Gospell that thou doest speake.[7]

Ibid.

While the grass grows —
The proverb is something musty.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 365*

[1] An earlier instance occurs in Heywood, in his *Dialogue on Wit and Folly* [*circa* 1530]. See Herbert, page 137.

[2] Two strings to his bow. — HOOKER: *Polity, Book V, Chap. LXXX.* CHAPMAN: *D'Ambois, Act II, Sc. 3.* BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part III, Canto I, Line 1.* CHURCHILL: *The Ghost, Book IV.* FIELDING: *Love in Several Masques, Sc. 13*

[3] See Chaucer, page 8.

[4] Naught venture naught have. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, October Abstract*

[5] 'Tis an old saw, Children and fooles speake true. — LYLY: *Endymion*

[6] Set all on sex and seven. — CHAUCER: *Troilus and Criseyde, Book IV, Line 622;* also *Towneley Mysteries*

At six and seven. — SHAKESPEARE: *Richard II, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 121*

Things going on at sixes and sevens. — GOLDSMITH: *The Good-Natur'd Man, Act I*

[7] All's fish they get that cometh to net. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, February Abstract*

Where all is fish that cometh to net. — GASCOIGNE: *Steele Glas.* [1575]

[8] Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Democritus to the Reader*

[1] This phrase derives its origin from the custom of certain manors where tenants are authorized to take fire-bote *by hook or by crook;* that is, so much of the underwood as may be cut with a crook, and so much of the loose timber as may be collected from the boughs by means of a hook. One of the earliest citations of this proverb occurs in John Wycliffe's *Controversial Tracts* [*circa* 1370]. See Skelton, page 9. RABELAIS: *Book V, Chap. XIII.* DU BARTAS: *The Map of Man.* SPENSER: *Faerie Queene, Book III, Canto I, St. 17.* BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Women Pleased, Act I, Sc. 3*

[2] See Chaucer, page 7.

[3] In old receipt books we find it invariably advised that an inebriate should drink sparingly in the morning some of the same liquor which he had drunk to excess over night.

[4] See Chaucer, page 4.

[5] Ah, well I wot that a new broome sweepeth cleane. — LYLY: *Euphues* (Arber's reprint), *P. 89*

[6] Brend child fur dredth,
Quoth Hendyng.
Proverbs of Hendyng, MSS.

A burnt child dreadeth the fire. — LYLY: *Euphues* (Arber's reprint), *P. 319*

[7] You do not speak gospel. — RABELAIS: *Book I, Chap. XIII*

Love me litle, love me long.[1]
Proverbes. Part II, Chap. II

A fooles bolt is soone shot.[2]
Ibid. Chap. III

A woman hath nine lives like a cat.[3]
Ibid. Chap. IV

A peny for your thought.[4]
Ibid.

You stand in your owne light.
Ibid.

Though chaunge be no robbry.
Ibid.

Might have gone further and have fared worse.
Ibid.

The grey mare is the better horse.[5]
Ibid.

Three may keepe counsayle, if two be away.[6]
Ibid. Chap. V

Small pitchers have wyde eares.[7]
Ibid.

Many hands make light warke.
Ibid.

The greatest Clerkes be not the wisest men.[1]
Proverbes. Part II, Chap. V

Out of Gods blessing into the warme Sunne.[2]
Ibid.

There is no fire without some smoke.[3]
Ibid.

One swallow maketh not summer.[4]
Ibid.

Fieldes have eies and woods have eares.[5]
Ibid.

A cat may looke on a King.
Ibid.

It is a foule byrd that fyleth his owne nest.[6]
Ibid.

Have yee him on the hip.[7]
Ibid.

Hee must have a long spoone, shall eat with the devill.[8]
Ibid.

It had need to bee
A wylie mouse that should breed in the cats eare.[9]
Ibid.

Leape out of the frying pan into the fyre.[10]
Ibid.

---

[1] MARLOWE: *Jew of Malta, Act IV, Sc. 6.* BACON: *Formularies.* See Herrick, page 133.

[2] Sottes bolt is sone shote. — *Proverbs of Hendyng, MSS.*

A fool's bolt is soon shot. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V, Act III, Sc. 7, L. 137*

[3] It has been the Providence of Nature to give this creature nine lives instead of one. — BIDPAY: *The Greedy and Ambitious Cat, Fable III* [B. C.]

[4] LYLY: *Euphues* (Arber's reprint), *P. 80*

[5] *Pryde and Abuse of Women* [1550]. *The Marriage of True Wit and Science.* BUTLER: *Hudibras, P. II, C. I, L. 698.* FIELDING: *The Grub Street Opera, Act II, Sc. 4.* PRIOR: *Epilogue to Lucius.*

Lord Macaulay (*History of England, Vol. I, Chap. III*) thinks that this proverb originated in the preference generally given to the gray mares of Flanders over the finest coach-horses of England. Macaulay, however, is writing of the latter half of the seventeenth century, while the proverb was used a century earlier.

[6] Two may keep counsel when the third's away. — SHAKESPEARE: *Titus Andronicus, Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 145*

Three can hold their peace if two be away. — HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*

[7] Pitchers have ears. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Taming of the Shrew, Act IV, Sc. 4, L. 52; Richard III, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 37*

Little pitchers have wide ears. — HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*

[1] See Chaucer, page 6.

[2] Thou shalt come out of a warme sunne into Gods blessing. — LYLY: *Euphues*

Thou out of Heaven's benediction comest
To the warm sun.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Lear, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 168*

[3] There can no great smoke arise, but there must be some fire. — LYLY: *Euphues* (Arber's reprint), *P. 153*

[4] One swallowe prouveth not that summer is neare. — NORTHBROOKE: *Treatise against Dancing* [1577]

[5] See Chaucer, page 6.

[6] See Skelton, page 10.

[7] I have thee on the hip. — SHAKESPEARE: *Merchant of Venice, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 335; Othello, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 317*

[8] See Chaucer, page 7.

[9] A hardy mouse that is bold to breede
In cattis eeris.
Order of Foles [MS. *circa* 1450]

[10] The same in *Don Quixote* (Lockhart's ed.), *Part I, Book III, Chap. IV.* BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's Progress.* FLETCHER: *The Wild-Goose Chase, Act IV, Sc. 3*

Time trieth troth in every doubt.[1]

Proverbes. Part II, Chap. V

Mad as a march hare.[2]

Ibid.

Much water goeth by the mill
That the miller knoweth not of.[3]

Ibid.

He must needes goe whom the devill doth drive.[4]

Ibid. Chap. VII

Set the cart before the horse.[5]

Ibid.

The moe the merrier.[6]

Ibid.

To th' end of a shot and beginning of a fray.[7]

Ibid.

It is better to be
An old man's derling than a yong man's werling.

Ibid.

Be the day never so long,
Evermore at last they ring to evensong.[8]

Ibid.

---

[1] Time trieth truth. — *Tottel's Miscellany* [reprint, 1867], *P. 221*

Time tries the troth in everything. — Tusser: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, Author's Epistle, Chap. I*

[2] I saye, thou madde March hare. — Skelton: *Replycation against certayne yong scolers*

[3] More water glideth by the mill
Than wots the miller of.

Shakespeare: *Titus Andronicus, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 85*

[4] An earlier instance of this proverb occurs in Heywood's *Johan the Husbande* [1533].

He must needs go whom the devil drives. — Shakespeare: *All's Well that Ends Well, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 32.* Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part I, Book IV, Chap. IV.* Gosson: *Ephemerides of Phialo.* Peele: *Edward I*

[5] Others set carts before the horses. — Rabelais: *Book V, Chap. XXII*

I run before my horse to market. — Shakespeare: *King Richard III, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 159*

[6] Gascoigne: *Roses* [1575]. Title of a book of epigrams [1608]. Beaumont and Fletcher: *The Scornful Lady, Act I, Sc. 1; The Sea Voyage, Act I, Sc. 2*

[7] To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a feast. — Shakespeare: *Henry IV, Part II, Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 86*

[8] Be the day short or never so long,
At length it ringeth to even song.

Foxe: *Book of Martyrs, Chap. VII, P. 346*

Quoted at the stake by George Tankerfield [1555].

The moone is made of a greene cheese.[1]

Proverbes. Part II, Chap. VII

I know on which side my bread is buttred.

Ibid.

It will not out of the flesh that is bred in the bone.[2]

Ibid. Chap. VIII

Who is so deafe or so blinde as is hee
That wilfully will neither heare nor see? [3]

Ibid. Chap. IX

The wrong sow by th' eare.[4]

Ibid.

Went in at the tone eare and out at the tother.[5]

Ibid.

Love me, love my dog.[6]

Ibid.

An ill winde that bloweth no man to good.[7]

Ibid.

For when I gave you an inch, you tooke an ell.[8]

Ibid.

---

[1] *Jack Jugler, P. 46.* Rabelais: *Book I, Chap. XI.* Blackloch: *Hatchet of Heresies* [1565]. Butler: *Hudibras, Part II, C. III, L. 263*

[2] What is bred in the bone will never come out of the flesh. — Bidpay: *The Two Fishermen, Fable XIV*

It will never out of the flesh that's bred in the bone. — Jonson: *Every Man in his Humour, Act I, Sc. 1*

[3] None so deaf as those that will not hear. — Mathew Henry: *Commentaries, Psalm LVIII*

[4] He has the wrong sow by the ear. — Jonson: *Every Man in his Humour, Act II, Sc. 1*

[5] See Chaucer, page 4.

[6] Chapman: *Widow's Tears* [1612]

A proverb in the time of Saint Bernard was, Qui me amat, amet et canem meum (Who loves me will love my dog also). — *Sermo Primus*

The old Sicilian proverb, Love me, love my dog. — Joseph Addison: *The Spectator, No. 579* [August 11, 1714]

[7] *Falstaff.* What wind blew you hither, Pistol?

Pistol. Not the ill wind which blows no man to good.

Shakespeare: *Henry IV, Part II, Act V, Sc. 3, L. 87*

[8] Give an inch, he'll take an ell. — Webster: *Sir Thomas Wyatt*

Would yee both eat your cake and have your cake? [1]

Proverbes. Part II, Chap. IX

Every man for himselfe and God for us all.[2]

Ibid.

Though he love not to buy the pig in the poke.[3]

Ibid.

This hitteth the naile on the hed.[4]

Ibid. Chap. XI

Enough is as good as a feast.[5]

Ibid.

SIR THOMAS WYATT
[1503–1542]

Noli me tangere, for Caesar's I am,
And wild to hold, though I seem tame.

To Anne Boleyn

JOHN BRADFORD
[1510–1555]

The familiar story, that, on seeing evil-doers taken to the place of execution, he was wont to exclaim: "But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford," is a universal tradition, which has overcome the lapse of time.[6]

Biographical Notice, Parker Society edition, The Writings of John Bradford, Page XLIII [*1853*]

RICHARD GRAFTON
[?–1572]

Thirty dayes hath Nouember,
Aprill, June, and September,
February hath xxviii alone,
And all the rest have xxxi.[1]

Chronicles of England [*1562*]

---

[1] Wouldst thou both eat thy cake and have it? — HERBERT: *The Size*

[2] Every man for himself, his own ends, the Devil for all. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part III, Sect. I, Memb. III*

[3] For buying or selling of pig in a poke. — TUSSER: *Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, September Abstract*

[4] You have there hit the nail on the head. — RABELAIS: *Bk. III, Ch. XXXI*

[5] *Dives and Pauper* [1493]. GASCOIGNE: *Poesies* [1575]. POPE: *Horace, Book I, Ep. VII, L. 24.* FIELDING: *Covent Garden Tragedy, Act V, Sc. 1.* BICKERSTAFF: *Love in a Village, Act III, Sc. 1*

[6] . . . Quoting an English divine . . . , by the grace of God I am not what I was. — WILLIAM G. SCHAUFFLER [1798–1893]: *Autobiography* [1887]

Did not Philip Neri [1515–1595] say to Philip, as he saw a criminal haled to execution: There thou goest, Philip, but for the grace of God! — PATRICK AUGUSTINE SHEEHAN [1852–1913]: *Under the Cedars and Stars* [1903], *Part II, Chap. 20, P. 97*

"I never hear of such a case as this that I do not think of Baxter's words, and say, 'There, but for the grace of God, goes Sherlock Holmes'." — SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE [1859–1930]: *The Boscombe Valley Mystery, P. 106.* (The reference is to RICHARD BAXTER [1615–1691], author of *The Saint's Everlasting Rest* and *The Call to the Unconverted.*)

The saying is also attributed to the REVEREND JOHN NEWTON [1725–1807], and is said to be preserved in the epitaph he composed for the cenotaph of the Church of Saint Mary Woolnoth, London, of which he was rector.

"I say, Mayor — but for the grace of God, there go we." — JOHN GALSWORTHY: *A Family Man, Act III*

[1] Junius, Aprilis, Septémq; Nouemq; tricenos,
Vnum plus reliqui, Februs tenet octo vicenos,
At si bissextus fuerit superadditur vnus.

WILLIAM HARRISON: *Description of Britain*, prefixed to Holinshed's *Chronicle* [1577].

Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November,
February has twenty-eight alone,
All the rest have thirty-one;
Excepting leap year, — that's the time
When February's days are twenty-nine.

The Return from Parnassus [*London, 1606*]

Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November;
All the rest have thirty-one,
Excepting February alone,
Which hath but twenty-eight, in fine,
Till leap year gives it twenty-nine.

Common in the New England states

Fourth, eleventh, ninth, and sixth,
Thirty days to each affix;
Every other thirty-one
Except the second month alone.

Common in Chester County, Pennsylvania, among the Friends

Compare the old Latin-class mnemonic: —

In March, July, October, May,
The Ides are on the fifteenth day,
The Nones the seventh; all other months besides
Have two days less for Nones and Ides.

SIR THOMAS VAUX

[1510–1556]

Companion none is like
Unto the mind alone;
For many have been harmed by speech,
Through thinking, few or none.
Of a Contented Mind. Stanza 3

RICHARD EDWARDS

[1523–1566]

The fallyng out of faithfull frends renuyng is of loue.[1]
The Paradise of Dainty Devices

THOMAS TUSSER

[1524–1580]

God sendeth and giveth both mouth and the meat.[2]
Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry

Except wind stands as never it stood,
It is an ill wind turns none to good.
A Description of the Properties of Wind

At Christmas play and make good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.
The Farmer's Daily Diet

Such mistress, such Nan,
Such master, such man.[3]
Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, April's Abstract

Who goeth a borrowing
Goeth a sorrowing.
Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, June's Abstract

'T is merry in hall
Where beards wag all.[1]
Ibid. August's Abstract

Naught venture naught have.[2]
Ibid. October's Abstract

Dry sun, dry wind;
Safe bind, safe find.[3]
Washing

Hast thou a friend, as heart may wish at will?
Then use him so, to have his friendship still.
Wouldst have a friend, wouldst know what friend is best?
Have God thy friend, who passeth all the rest.
Posies for a Parlour

To Death we must stoop, be we high, be we low,
But how, and how suddenly, few be that know;
What carry we then but a sheet to the grave,
To cover this carcass, of all that we have?
Tenants of God's Farmstead

ELIZABETH, QUEEN OF ENGLAND

[1533–1603]

The use of the sea and air is common to all; neither can a title to the ocean belong to any people or private persons, forasmuch as neither nature nor public use and custom permit any possession thereof.
To the Spanish Ambassador [1580]

---

[1] The anger of lovers renews the strength of love. — Publius Syrus: *Maxim 24*

Let the falling out of friends be a renewing of affection. — Lyly: *Euphues*

The falling out of lovers is the renewing of love. — Burton: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Pt. III, Sect. 2*

Amantium iræ amoris integratio est (The quarrels of lovers are the renewal of love). — Terence: *Andria, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 23*

[2] God sends meat, and the Devil sends cooks. — John Taylor: *Works, Vol. II, P. 85* [1630]. Ray: *Proverbs*. Garrick: *Epigram on Goldsmith, Retaliation.*

Persian couplet: —
The holy prophet Zoroaster said,
The Lord who made thy teeth shall give thee bread.

[3] On the authority of M. Cimber, of the Bibliothèque Royale, we owe this proverb to Chevalier Bayard: "Tel maître, tel valet."

[1] Merry swithe it is in halle,
When the beards waveth alle.
Life of Alexander [1312]

This has been wrongly attributed to Adam Davie. There the line runs, —
Swithe mury hit is in halle,
When burdes waiven alle.

[2] See Heywood, page 15.

[3] See Heywood, page 12. Shakespeare: *Merchant of Venice, Act II, Sc. 5, L. 54*

My care is like my shadow in the sun —
Follows me flying — flies when I pursue it.

On the Departure of Alençon [*1582*]

Monarchs ought to put to death the authors and instigators of war, as their sworn enemies and as dangers to their states.

To Fénélon

I am no lover of pompous title, but only desire that my name may be recorded in a line or two, which shall briefly express my name, my virginity, the years of my reign, the reformation of religion under it, and my preservation of peace.

To her ladies, discussing her epitaph

EDWARD DYER

[*Circa* 1540–1607]

My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such present joys therein I find,
That it excels all other bliss
That earth affords or grows by kind:
Though much I want which most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

MS. Rawl. 85, P. 17[1]

Some have too much, yet still do crave;
I little have, and seek no more:
They are but poor, though much they have,
And I am rich with little store:
They poor, I rich; they beg, I give;
They lack, I have; they pine, I live.

MS. Rawl. 85, P. 17

MARY STUART, QUEEN OF SCOTS

[1542–1587]

O Master and Maker! my hope is in thee.
My Jesus, dear Saviour! now set my soul free.
From this my hard prison, my spirit uprisen,
Soars upward to thee.
Thus moaning and groaning, and bending the knee,
I adore, and implore that thou liberate me.[1]

Prayer written before her execution, translated by the Reverend James Freeman Clarke [*1810–1888*]

BISHOP JOHN STILL

[1543–1608]

I cannot eat but little meat,
My stomach is not good;
But sure I think that I can drink
With him that wears a hood.

Gammer Gurton's Needle, Drinking Song, Act V[2]

Now let them drink till they nod and wink,
Even as good fellows should do;
They shall not miss to have the bliss
Good ale doth bring men to.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Back and side go bare, go bare,
Both foot and hand go cold;
But, belly, God send thee good ale enough,
Whether it be new or old.

Ibid. Refrain

---

[1] There is a very similar but anonymous copy in the British Museum. Additional MS. 15225, P. 85. And there is an imitation in J. Sylvester's *Works*, P. 651. — Hannah: *Courtly Poets*

My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such perfect joy therein I find,
As far exceeds all earthly bliss
That God and Nature hath assigned.
Though much I want that most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

Byrd: *Psalmes, Sonnets, etc.* [1588]

My mind to me an empire is,
While grace affordeth health.

Robert Southwell [1561–1595]: *Look Home*

Mens regnum bona possidet (A good mind possesses a kingdom). — Seneca: *Thyestes, II, 380*

[1] O Domine Deus, speravi in Te,
O care mi Jesu, nunc libera me,
In dura catena, in misera poena,
Desidero Te.
Languendo, gemendo, et genuflectendo,
Adoro, imploro, ut liberes me!

[2] Stated by Dyce to be from a MS. of older date than *Gammer Gurton's Needle*. See Skelton's *Works* (Dyce's ed.), *Vol. I, Pp. vii–x, note*

GILES FLETCHER
[1549–1611]

He is a path, if any be misled;
He is a robe, if any naked be;
If any chance to hunger, he is bread;
If any be a bondman, he is free;
If any be but weak, how strong is he!
To dead men life is he, to sick men, health;
To blind men, sight, and to the needy, wealth;
A pleasure without loss, a treasure without stealth.

Excellency of Christ

WILLIAM CAMDEN
[1551–1623]

Betwixt the stirrup and the ground,
Mercy I ask'd; mercy I found.

Remains Concerning Britain [*1605*]

SIR EDWARD COKE
[1552–1634]

The gladsome light of jurisprudence.

First Institute

Reason is the life of the law; nay, the common law itself is nothing else but reason. . . . The law, which is perfection of reason.[1]

Ibid.

For a man's house is his castle, *et domus sua cuique tutissimum refugium.*[2]

Third Institute. Page 162

The house of every one is to him as his castle and fortress, as well for his defence against injury and violence as for his repose.

Semayne's Case. 5 Rep. 91

They (corporations) cannot commit treason, nor be outlawed nor excommunicate, for they have no souls.

Case of Sutton's Hospital. 10 Rep. 32

Magna Charta is such a fellow that he will have no sovereign.

Debate in the Commons [May 17, 1628]

Six hours in sleep, in law's grave study six,
Four spend in prayer, the rest on Nature fix.[1]

Translation of lines quoted by COKE

SIR WALTER RALEIGH
[1552–1618]

If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee, and be thy love.

The Nymph's Reply to the Passionate Shepherd.[2] *Stanza 1*

Fain would I, but I dare not; I dare, and yet I may not;
I may, although I care not, for pleasure when I play not.

Fain Would I

Passions are likened best to floods and streams:
The shallow murmur, but the deep are dumb.[3]

The Silent Lover, Prelude

Silence in love bewrays more woe
Than words, though ne'er so witty:
A beggar that is dumb, you know,
May challenge double pity.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Go, Soul, the body's guest,
Upon a thankless arrant:
Fear not to touch the best,
The truth shall be thy warrant:

---

[1] Let us consider the reason of the case. For nothing is law that is not reason. — SIR JOHN POWELL: *Coggs* vs. *Bernard, 2 Ld. Raym. Rep. P. 911*

[2] One's home is the safest refuge to everyone. — *Pandects, Lib. II, Tit. IV, De in Jus vocando*

[1] Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber seven;
Ten to the world allot, and all to heaven.
SIR WILLIAM JONES

[2] An answer to CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE'S poem, *The Passionate Shepherd to His Love.*

[3] Altissima quæque flumina minimo sono labi (The deepest rivers flow with the least sound). — Q. CURTIUS, *VII, 4, 13*

Smooth runs the water where the brook is deep. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI, Part II, Act III, Sc. I, L. 53*

Take heed of still waters, the quick pass away. — HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*

Go, since I needs must die,
And give the world the lie.
The Lie. Stanza 1[1] *(Printed in Poetical Rhapsody* [*1608*]*; manuscript copy traced to 1593)*

Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,
My staff of faith to walk upon,
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,
My bottle of salvation,
My gown of glory, hope's true gage,
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.
His Pilgrimage

Methought I saw the grave where Laura lay.[2]
Verses to Edmund Spenser

Cowards [may] fear to die; but courage stout,
Rather than live in snuff, will be put out.
Remains, Page 258 [*ed. 1661*], *On the snuff of a candle the night before he died.*

Even such is time, that takes in trust
Our youth, our joys, our all we have,
And pays us but with age and dust;
Who in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wandered all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days.
But from this earth, this grave, this dust,
My God shall raise me up, I trust!
Written the night before his death; found in his Bible in the Gate-house at Westminster

Shall I, like a hermit, dwell
On a rock or in a cell?
Poem

If she undervalue me,
What care I how fair she be?[3]
Ibid.

If she seem not chaste to me,
What care I how chaste she be?
Ibid.

Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fal

[History] hath triumphed over ti
which besides it nothing but eter
hath triumphed over.
Historie of the World, Pre

O eloquent, just, and mightie Dea
whom none could advise, thou hast
swaded; what none hath dared, t
hast done; and whom all the wo
hath flattered, thou only hast cast
of the world and despised. Thou h
drawne together all the farre stretc
greatnesse, all the pride, crueltie,
ambition of man, and covered it
over with these two narrow words,
jacet!
Ibid. Book V, Pa

RICHARD HOOKER
[1553–1600]

Of Law there can be no less ackno
edged than that her seat is the boson
God, her voice the harmony of
world. All things in heaven and ea
do her homage, — the very least as f
ing her care, and the greatest as not
empted from her power.
Ecclesiastical Polity. Boo

That to live by one man's will beca
the cause of all men's misery.
I

GEORGE KEITH, FIFTH EARL MARISCHAL
[1553–1623]

Thai half said. Quhat say thai?
thame say.[2]
Family motto, Mitchell To
Mariscal College, Aberd
Scotland, founded in 1593

---

[1] This poem is included in the Works of Joshua Sylvester [1563–1618], where the title is *The Soul's Errand.* It has also been attributed to Francis Davison [*fl.* 1602].

[2] Methought I saw my late espoused saint.
— Milton: *Sonnet XXIII*
Methought I saw the footsteps of a throne.
— Wordsworth: *Sonnet*

[3] If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?
George Wither: *The Shepherd's Resolution*

[1] Written in a glass window obvious to
Queen's eye. "Her Majesty, either espyin
being shown it, did under-write, 'If thy h
fails thee, climb not at all.' " — Ful
Worthies of England, Vol. I, P. 419

[2] They say. What say they? Let them
— *Motto over the fireplace in George*
nard Shaw's home

JOHN LYLY
[*Circa* 1553–1606]

Cupid and my Campaspe play'd
At cards for kisses: Cupid paid.

Alexander and Campaspe. Act III, Sc. 5

How at heaven's gates she claps her wings,
The morne not waking til she sings.[1]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

Be valyaunt, but not too venturous. Let thy attyre bee comely, but not costly.[2]

Euphues [*1579*] (*Arber's reprint*). *Page 39*

Though the Camomill, the more it is trodden and pressed downe the more it spreadeth.[3]

Ibid. Page 46

The finest edge is made with the blunt whetstone.

Ibid. Page 47

I cast before the Moone.[4]

Ibid. Page 78

It seems to me (said she) that you are in some brown study.[5]

Ibid. Page 80

The soft droppes of rain perce the hard marble;[6] many strokes overthrow the tallest oaks.[7]

Ibid. Page 81

He reckoneth without his Hostesse.[1]
Love knoweth no lawes.

Euphues [*1579*] (*Arber's reprint*). *Page 84*

Did not Jupiter transforme himselfe into the shape of Amphitrio to embrace Alcmæna; into the form of a swan to enjoy Leda; into a Bull to beguile Io; into a showre of gold to win Danae?[2]

Ibid. Page 93

Lette me stande to the maine chance.[3]

Ibid. Page 104

I mean not to run with the Hare and holde with the Hounde.[4]

Ibid. Page 107

It is a world to see.[5]

Ibid. Page 116

There can no great smoke arise, but there must be some fire.[6]

Euphues and his Euphœbus. Page 153

A clere conscience is a sure carde.[7]

Euphues. Page 207

As lyke as one pease is to another.

Ibid. Page 215

Goe to bed with the Lambe, and rise with the Larke.[8]

Euphues and his England. Page 229

A comely olde man as busie as a bee.

Ibid. Page 252

Maydens, be they never so foolyshe, yet beeing fayre they are commonly fortunate.

Ibid. Page 279

---

[1] Hark, hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phœbus 'gins arise.
SHAKESPEARE: *Cymbeline, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 22*

[2] Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy; rich, not gaudy.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 70*

[3] The camomile, the more it is trodden on the faster it grows. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry IV, Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 446*

[4] See Heywood, page 12.

[5] A brown study. — SWIFT: *Polite Conversation*

[6] Water continually dropping will wear hard rocks hollow. — PLUTARCH: *Of the Training of Children*

Stillicidi casus lapidem cavat (Continual dropping wears away a stone). LUCRETIUS: *I, 314*

[7] Many strokes, though with a little axe,
Hew down and fell the hardest-timber'd oak.
SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI, Part III, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 54*

[1] See Heywood, page 13.

[2] Jupiter himself was turned into a satyr, a shepherd, a bull, a swan, a golden shower, and what not for love. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Pt. III, Sect. II, Memb. I, Subsect. 1*

[3] The main chance. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI, Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 213.* BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part II, Canto II.* DRYDEN: *Persius, Satire VI*

[4] See Heywood, page 13.

[5] 'Tis a world to see. — SHAKESPEARE: *Taming of the Shrew, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 305*

[6] See Heywood, page 16.

[7] This is a sure card. — *Thersytes* [*circa* 1550]

[8] To rise with the lark and go to bed with the lamb. — BRETON: *Court and Country* [1618], *reprint, page 182*

Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed. — HURDIS: *The Village Curate*

Where the streame runneth smoothest, the water is deepest.[1]

Euphues and his England. Page 287

Your eyes are so sharpe that you cannot onely looke through a Milstone, but cleane through the minde.

Ibid. Page 289

I am glad that my Adonis hath a sweete tooth in his head.

Ibid. Page 308

A Rose is sweeter in the budde than full blowne.[2]

Ibid. Page 314

EDMUND SPENSER

[1553?–1599]

From the text of J. C. Smith and E. De Selincourt.[3]

Fierce warres and faithfull loves shall
moralize my song.[4]

The Faerie Queene. Introduction, Stanza 1

A Gentle Knight was pricking on the
plaine.

Ibid. Book I, Canto 1, Stanza 1

A bold bad man.[5]

Ibid. Stanza 37

Her angels face
As the great eye of heaven shyned
bright,
And made a sunshine in the shadie
place.

Ibid. Canto 3, Stanza 4

Ay me, how many perils doe enfold
The righteous man, to make him daily
fall.[6]

Ibid. Canto 8, Stanza 1

As great a noyse, as when in Cymbrian
plaine
An heard of Bulles, whom kindly rage
doth sting,
Do for the milkie mothers [7] want complaine,
And fill the fields with troublous bellowing.

The Faerie Queene. Book I, Canto 8, Stanza 11

Is not short paine well borne, that
brings long ease,
And layes the soule to sleepe in quiet
grave?
Sleepe after toyle, port after stormie
seas,
Ease after warre, death after life does
greatly please.[1]

Ibid. Canto 9, Stanza 40

O happie earth,
Whereon thy innocent feet doe ever
tread.

Ibid. Canto 10, Stanza 9

All for love, and nothing for reward.

Ibid. Book II, Canto 8, Stanza 2

Yet gold all is not, that doth golden
seeme.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 14

Through thicke and thin, both over
banke and bush.[3]
In hope her to attaine by hooke or
crooke.[4]

Ibid. Book III, Canto 1, Stanza 17

Her berth was of the wombe of Morning
dew,[5]
And her conception of the joyous Prime.

Ibid. Canto 6, Stanza 3

Roses red and violets blew,
And all the sweetest flowres, that in the
forrest grew.

Ibid. Stanza 6

All that in this delightfull Gardin
growes,
Should happie be, and have immortall
blis.

Ibid. Stanza 41

That Squire of Dames.

Ibid. Canto 8, Stanza 44

How over that same dore was likewise
writ,

---

[1] See Raleigh, page 21.

[2] The rose is fairest when 'tis budding new. — SCOTT: *Lady of the Lake, Canto III, St. 1*

[3] Oxford University Press [1932].

[4] And moralized his song. — POPE: *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, Line 340*

[5] This bold bad man. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VIII, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 44.* MASSINGER: *A New Way to Pay Old Debts, Act IV, Sc. 2*

[6] Ay me! what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron!
BUTLER: *Hudibras, Pt. I, C. III, L. 1*

[7] Milky Mothers. — POPE: *The Dunciad, Book II, L. 247.* SCOTT: *The Monastery, Chap. XXVIII*

[1] The last two lines are cut on Joseph Conrad's gravestone at Canterbury, England.

[2] See Chaucer, page 8.

[3] *Ibid.*, page 6.

[4] See Skelton, page 10.

[5] The young men come to thee as dew from the womb of the morning.
Psalm 110, 3; Book of Common Prayer, American Revision [1928]

Be bold, be bold, and every where *Be bold.*[1]

The Faerie Queene. Book III, Canto 11, Stanza 54

Another yron dore, on which was writ,
Be not too bold.

Ibid.

Dan Chaucer, well of English undefyled,
On Fames eternall beadroll worthie to be fyled.

Ibid. Book IV, Canto 2, Stanza 32

For all that nature by her mother wit [2]
Could frame in earth.

Ibid. Canto 10, Stanza 21

Me seemes the world is runne quite out of square,
From the first point of his appointed sourse,
And being once amisse growes daily wourse and wourse.

Ibid. Book V, Introduction, Stanza 1

For from the golden age,[3] that first was named,
It's now at earst become a stonie one.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Ill can he rule the great, that cannot reach the small.

Ibid. Canto 2, Stanza 43

Who will not mercie unto others shew,
How can he mercy ever hope to have? [4]

Ibid. Book VI, Canto 1, Stanza 42

The gentle minde by gentle deeds is knowne.
For a man by nothing is so well bewrayed,
As by his manners.

The Faerie Queene. Book VI, Canto 3, Stanza 1

That here on earth is no sure happiness.

Ibid. Canto 11, Stanza 1

The ever-whirling wheele
Of *Change,* the which all mortall things doth sway.

Ibid. Book VII, Canto 6, Stanza 1

Warres and allarums unto Nations wide.

Ibid. Stanza 3

But Times do change and move continually.

Ibid. Stanza 47

But of all burdens, that a man can beare,
Moste is, a fooles talke to beare and to heare.

The Shepheardes Calender. Maye, Line 140

To Kerke the narre, from God more farre,[1]
Has bene an old sayd sawe.
And he that strives to touch the starre,
Oft stombles at a strawe.

Ibid. July, Line 97

For deeds doe die, how ever noblie donne,
And thoughts of men do as themselves decay,
But wise wordes taught in numbers for to runne,
Recorded by the Muses, live for ay.

The Ruines of Time. Line 400

Full little knowest thou that hast not tride,
What hell it is, in suing long to bide:
To loose good dayes, that might be better spent;
To wast long nights in pensive discontent;
To speed to-day, to be put back tomorrow;
To feed on hope, to pine with feare and sorrow.

Mother Hubberds Tale. Line 895

To fret thy soule with crosses and with cares;

---

[1] De l'audace, encore de l'audace, et toujours de l'audace (Boldness, again boldness, and ever boldness). — DANTON: *Speech in the Legislative Assembly* [1792]

Write on your doors the saying wise and old,
"Be bold! be bold!" and everywhere — "Be bold;
Be not too bold!"

LONGFELLOW: *Morituri Salutamus*

[2] Mother wit. — MARLOWE: *Prologue to Tamberlaine the Great, Part I.* MIDDLETON: *Your Five Gallants, Act I, Sc. 1.* SHAKESPEARE: *Taming of the Shrew, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 258*

[3] To excel the golden age. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Tempest, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 175*

Time will run back and fetch the Age of Gold. — MILTON: *On the Morning of Christ's Nativity*

[4] Blessed are the merciful, for they shall obtain mercy. — *Matthew, V, 7*

[1] See Heywood, page 13.

To eate thy heart through comfortlesse dispaires;[1]
To fawne, to crowche, to waite, to ride, to ronne,
To spend, to give, to want, to be undonne.
Unhappie wight, born to desastrous end,
That doth his life in so long tendance spend.

Mother Hubberds Tale. Line 903

Hereby I learned have, not to despise,
What ever thing seemes small in common eyes.[2]

Visions of the Worlds Vanitie. Line 69

What more felicitie can fall to creature,
Than to enjoy delight with libertie.

Muiopotmos: or The Fate of the Butterflie. Line 209

I hate the day, because it lendeth light
To see all things, and not my love to see.

Daphnaida. Line 407

A sweet attractive kinde of grace,
A full assurance given by lookes,
Continuall comfort in a face,
The lineaments of Gospell bookes,
I trowe that countenance cannot lie,
Whose thoughts are legible in the eie.

An Elegie, or Friends Passion, for his Astrophill (Sir Philip Sidney). *Line 103*[3]

Was never eie, did see that face,
Was never eare, did heare that tong,
Was never minde, did minde his grace,
That ever thought the travell long,
But eies, and eares, and ev'ry thought,
Were with his sweete perfections caught.

Ibid. Line 109

Death slue not him, but he made death his ladder to the skies.

An Epitaph upon Sir Philip Sidney. Line 20

And drizling drops that often doe redound,
The firmest flint doth in continuance weare.[1]

Amoretti. Sonnet 18

Tell her the joyous time wil not be staid
Unlesse she doe him by the forelock take.[2]

Ibid. Sonnet 70

Behold whiles she before the altar stands
Hearing the holy priest that to her speakes
And blesseth her with his two happy hands.

Epithalamion. Line 223

For of the soule the bodie forme doth take:
For soule is forme, and doth the bodie make.

An Hymne in Honour of Beautie. Line 132

For all that faire is, is by nature good;[3]
That is a signe to know the gentle blood.

Ibid. Line 139

Sweete Themmes runne softly, till I end my Song.

Prothalamion. Refrain

It was the time when rest the gift of Gods
Sweetely sliding into the eyes of men,
Doth drowne in the forgetfulnesse of slepe,
The carefull travailes of the painefull day.

Sonnet 1

I was promised on a time
To have reason for my rhyme;
From that time unto this season,

---

[1] Eat not thy heart; which forbids to afflict our souls, and waste them with vexatious cares. — Plutarch: *Of the Training of Children*

But suffered idleness
To eat his heart away.
Bryant: *Homer's Iliad, Book I, Line 319*

[2] Who hath despised the day of small things. — Zechariah, *IV, 10*

[3] This elegy was printed anonymously in a miscellany, *The Phoenix' Next* [1593]. It has been erroneously ascribed to Mathew Roydon [1580–1622].

[1] See Lyly, page 23.

[2] Take Time by the forelock. — Thales of Miletus [636–546 b.c.]

[3] The hand that hath made you fair hath made you good. — Shakespeare: *Measure for Measure, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 182*

I received nor rhyme nor reason.[1]

Lines on his Promised Pension (Quoted by Thomas Fuller *in Worthies of England* [*1662*], *Vol. 2, Page 379*)

FULKE GREVILLE, LORD BROOKE

[1554–1628]

O wearisome condition of humanity!

Mustapha. Act V, Sc. 4

And out of mind as soon as out of sight.[2]

Sonnet LVI

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY

[1554–1586]

Sweet food of sweetly uttered knowledge.

Defence of Poesy

He cometh unto you with a tale which holdeth children from play, and old men from the chimney-corner.

Ibid.

I never heard the old song of Percy and Douglas that I found not my heart moved more than with a trumpet.

Ibid.

High-erected thoughts seated in the heart of courtesy.[3]

Arcadia. Book I

They are never alone that are accompanied with noble thoughts.[4]

Ibid.

Many-headed multitude.[1]

Arcadia. Book II

My dear, my better half.

Ibid. Book III

"Fool!" said my muse to me, "look in thy heart, and write."[2]

Astrophel and Stella

With how sad steps, O Moon, thou
climb'st the skies!

Ibid.

Have I caught my heav'nly jewel.[3]

Ibid. Second Song

My true-love hath my heart, and I have his,
By just exchange one for the other given:
I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss,
There never was a better bargain driven.

The Bargain. Stanza 1

THOMAS LODGE

[1558?–1625]

Love in my bosom like a bee
Doth suck his sweet.

Rosalind

Her paps are centres of delight,
Her breasts are orbs of heavenly frame.

Ibid.

GEORGE PEELE

[1558–1597]

His golden locks time hath to silver turned;
O time too swift! O swiftness never ceasing!
His youth 'gainst time and age hath ever spurned,
But spurned in vain; youth waneth by encreasing.

Polyhymnia. The Aged Man-at-Arms, Stanza 1

---

[1] Rhyme nor reason. — Blanchet: *Pierre Patelin,* quoted by Tyndale in 1530. *Farce du Vendeur des Lieures,* sixteenth century. Peele: *Edward I.* Shakespeare: *Merry Wives of Windsor, Act V, Sc. 5, L. 135; Comedy of Errors, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 49; As You Like It, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 424*

Sir Thomas More advised an author, who had sent him his manuscript to read, "to put it in rhyme." Which being done, Sir Thomas said, "Yea, marry, now it is somewhat, for now it is rhyme; before it was neither rhyme nor reason."

[2] See Thomas à Kempis, page 9.

Out of sight and out of mind. — Robert Browning: *The Inn Album, Canto I*

[3] Great thoughts come from the heart. — Vauvenargues: *Maxim CXXVII*

[4] He never is alone that is accompanied with noble thoughts. — Fletcher: *Love's Cure, Act III, Sc. 3*

[1] Many-headed multitude. — Shakespeare: *Coriolanus, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 18*

This many-headed monster, Multitude. — Daniel: *History of the Civil War, Book II, St. 13*

[2] Look, then, into thine heart and write. — Longfellow: *Voices of the Night, Prelude*

[3] Quoted by Shakespeare in *Merry Wives of Windsor, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 45*

His helmet now shall make a hive for bees,
And lovers' songs be turned to holy psalms;
A man-at-arms must now serve on his knees,
And feed on prayers, which are old age's alms.

Polyhymnia. The Aged Man-at-Arms, Stanza 2

My merry, merry, merry roundelay
Concludes with Cupid's curse:
They that do change old love for new,
Pray gods, they change for worse!

Cupid's Curse

GEORGE CHAPMAN

[1559–1634]

None ever loved but at first sight they loved.[1]

The Blind Beggar of Alexandria

An ill weed grows apace.[2]

An Humorous Day's Mirth

Black is a pearl in a woman's eye.[3]

Ibid.

Exceeding fair she was not; and yet fair
In that she never studied to be fairer
Than Nature made her.

All Fools. Act I, Sc. 1

I tell thee Love is Nature's second sun,
Causing a spring of virtues where he shines.

Ibid.

Cornelia. What flowers are these?
Gazetta. The pansy this.
Cornelia. Oh, that's for lovers' thoughts.[4]

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Fortune, the great commandress of the world,
Hath divers ways to advance her followers:
To some she gives honour without deserving,
To other some, deserving without honour.

All Fools. Act V, Sc. 1

Young men think old men are fools; but old men know young men are fools.

Ibid.

For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,
One passion doth expel another still.[1]

Monsieur D'Olive. Act V, Sc. 1

To put a girdle round about the world.[2]

Bussy D'Ambois. Act I, Sc. 1

His deeds inimitable, like the sea
That shuts still as it opes, and leaves no tracts
Nor prints of precedent for poor men's facts.

Ibid.

So our lives
In acts exemplary, not only win
Ourselves good names, but doth to others give
Matter for virtuous deeds, by which we live.[3]

Ibid.

Who to himself is law no law doth need,
Offends no law, and is a king indeed.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea
Loves t' have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,
Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
And his rapt ship run on her side so low
That she drinks water, and her keel plows air.

Conspiracy of Charles, Duke of Byron. Act III, Sc. 1

---

[1] Who ever loved that loved not at first sight? — MARLOWE: *Hero and Leander*
SHAKESPEARE: *As You Like It, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 82*
I saw and loved. — GIBBON: *Memoirs, Vol. I, P. 106*

[2] See Heywood, page 14.

[3] Black men are pearls in beauteous ladies' eyes. — SHAKESPEARE: *Two Gentlemen of Verona, Act V, Sc. 2, L. 12*

[4] There is pansies, that's for thoughts. — SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act IV, Sc. 5, L. 175*

[1] One fire burns out another's burning,
One pain is lessened by another's anguish.
SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet, Act I, Sc. 2, L. 47*

[2] I'll put a girdle round about the earth. — SHAKESPEARE: *Midsummer-Night's Dream, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 175*

[3] Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime.
LONGFELLOW: *A Psalm of Life*

Words writ in waters.[1]

Revenge for Honour. Act V, Sc. 2

They're only truly great who are truly good.[2]

Ibid.

Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee.[3] Light gains make heavy purses. 'Tis good to be merry and wise.[4]

Eastward Ho.[5] Act I, Sc. 1

Make ducks and drakes with shillings.

Ibid.

Only a few industrious Scots perhaps, who indeed are dispersed over the face of the whole earth. But as for them, there are no greater friends to Englishmen and England, when they are out on't, in the world, than they are. And for my own part, I would a hundred thousand of them were there [Virginia]; for we are all one countrymen now, ye know, and we should find ten times more comfort of them there than we do here.[6]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Enough's as good as a feast.[7]

Ibid.

Fair words never hurt the tongue.[8]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Let pride go afore, shame will follow after.[9]

Ibid.

I will neither yield to the song of the siren nor the voice of the hyena, the tears of the crocodile[1] nor the howling of the wolf.

Eastward Ho. Act V, Sc. 1

Promise is most given when the least is said.

Musœus of Hero and Leander

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON
[1561–1612]

Treason doth never prosper; what's the reason?
Why, if it prosper, none dare call it treason.[2]

Epigrams. Of Treason

Fortune, men say, doth give too much to many,
But yet she never gave enough to any.

Ibid. Of Fortune

The readers and the hearers like my books,
But yet some writers cannot them digest;
But what care I? for when I make a feast
I would my guests should praise it, not the cooks.

Ibid. Of Writers who Carp at Other Men's Books

ROBERT SOUTHWELL
[1561–1595]

What thought can think, another thought can mend.

Look Home

Let this suffice, by this conceive the rest,
He should, he could, he would, he did the best.

Ibid.

---

[1] All your better deeds shall be in water writ, but this in marble. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Philaster, Act V, Sc. 3*

Here lies one whose name was writ in water. — *Keats's own Epitaph*

[2] To be noble we'll be good. — *Winifreda* (Percy's *Reliques*)

'T is only noble to be good. — TENNYSON: *Lady Clara Vere de Vere, Stanza 7*

[3] The same in Franklin's *Poor Richard*

[4] See Heywood, page 11.

[5] By Chapman, Jonson, and Marston.

[6] This is the famous passage that gave offence to James I., and caused the imprisonment of the authors. The leaves containing it were cancelled and reprinted, and it only occurs in a few of the original copies. — RICHARD HERNE SHEPHERD

[7] *Dives and Pauper* [1493]. GASCOIGNE: *Memories* [1575]. FIELDING: *Covent Garden Tragedy, Act II, Sc. 6.* BICKERSTAFF: *Love in a Village, Act III, Sc. 1.* See Heywood, page 18.

[8] See Heywood, page 13.

[9] *Ibid.*, page 14.

[1] These crocodile tears. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 4*

She's false, false as the tears of crocodiles. — SIR JOHN SUCKLING: *The Sad One, Act IV, Sc. 5*

[2] Prosperum ac felix scelus
Virtus vocatur
(Successful and fortunate crime is called virtue).

SENECA: *Herc. Furens, II, 250*

Time goes by turns, and chances change by course,
From foul to fair, from better hap to worse.
Times Go by Turns

No joy so great but runneth to an end,
No hap so hard but may in time amend.
Ibid.

When sun is set the little stars will shine.
Scorn Not the Least

He that high growth on cedars did bestow,
Gave also lowly mushrumps leave to grow.
Ibid.

May never was the month of love,
For May is full of flowers;
But rather April, wet by kind,
For love is full of showers.
Love's Servile Lot

All states with others' ruin built
To ruin run amain.
No chance of Fortune's calms
Can cast my fortune down.
When Fortune smiles, I smile to think
How quickly she will frown.
I Envy Not Their Hap

As I in hoary winter night stood shivering in the snow,
Surprised was I with sudden heat which made my heart to glow;
And lifting up a fearful eye to view what fire was near
A pretty Babe all burning bright did in the air appear.
The Burning Babe. (A Christmas poem praised by BEN JONSON)

SAMUEL DANIEL
[1562–1619]

And for the few that only lend their ear,
That few is all the world.
Musophilus [*1599*]. *Stanza 97*

This is the thing that I was born to do.
Ibid. Stanza 100

And who (in time) knows whither we may vent
The treasure of our tongue? To what strange shores
This gain of our best glory shall be sent
T' enrich unknowing nations with our stores?
What worlds in the yet unformed Occident
May come refin'd with th' accents that are ours? [1]
Musophilus [*1599*]. *Stanza 163*

As that the walls worn thin, permit the mind
To look out thorough, and his frailty find.[2]
History of the Civil War. [*1609*].
Book IV, Stanza 84

Unless above himself he can
Erect himself, how poor a thing is man!
To the Countess of Cumberland.
Stanza 12

Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,
Brother to Death, in silent darkness born.
Sonnet: To Delia

Make me to say when all my griefs are gone,
Happy the heart that sighed for such a one!
Sonnet: I Must Not Grieve

Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing.
Hymen's Triumph

MICHAEL DRAYTON
[1563–1631]

Had in him those brave translunary things
That the first poets had.
(*Said of* MARLOWE) *To Henry Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy*

For that fine madness still he did retain
Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.
Ibid.

---

[1] Westward the course of empire takes its way. — BERKELEY: *On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning in America*

[2] The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd,
Lets in new light through chinks that Time has made.
WALLER: *Verses upon his Divine Poesy*

The coast was clear.[1]

Nymphidia

Battles so bravely won
Have ever to the sun
By fame been raised.

The Ballad of Agincourt. Stanza 4

O, when shall Englishmen
With such acts fill a pen,
Or England breed again
Such a King Harry?

Ibid. Stanza 15

Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part.

Sonnet: Love's Farewell

When faith is kneeling by his bed of death,
And innocence is closing up his eyes,
Now if thou wouldst, when all have given him over,
From death to life thou might'st him yet recover.

Ibid.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE

[1564–1593]

Comparisons are odious.[2]

Lust's Dominion. Act III, Sc. 4

I'm armed with more than complete steel, —
The justice of my quarrel.[3]

Ibid.

Who ever loved that loved not at first sight? [4]

Hero and Leander

Come live with me, and be my love;
And we will all the pleasures prove
That hills and valleys, dales and fields,
Woods or steepy mountain yields.

The Passionate Shepherd to his Love

By shallow rivers, to whose falls [1]
Melodious birds sing madrigals.

The Passionate Shepherd to his Love

And I will make thee beds of roses
And a thousand fragrant posies.[1]

Ibid.

Infinite riches in a little room.

The Jew of Malta. Act I

Excess of wealth is cause of covetousness.

Ibid.

Now will I show myself to have more of the serpent than the dove; [2] that is, more knave than fool.

Ibid. Act II

Love me little, love me long.[3]

Ibid. Act IV

Hell hath no limits, nor is circumscribed
In one self-place; for where we are is Hell,
And where Hell is, there must we ever be.

Faustus [*1616*]

When all the world dissolves,
And every creature shall be purified,
All places shall be hell that are not heaven.

Ibid.

Was this the face that launch'd a thousand ships,
And burnt the topless towers of Ilium? [4]
Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!
Her lips suck forth my soul: [5] see, where it flies!

Ibid.

---

[1] SOMERVILLE: *The Night-Walker.*

[2] See Fortescue, page 9.

[3] Thrice is he armed that hath his quarrel just,
And he but naked, though locked up in steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.
SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI, Part II, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 233*

[4] Quoted in Shakespeare's *As You Like It, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 82*
Compare Chapman, page 28.

[1] To shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals;
There will we make our peds of roses,
And a thousand fragrant posies.
SHAKESPEARE: *Merry Wives of Windsor, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 17* (Sung by Evans).

[2] Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. — *Matthew, X, 16*

[3] See Heywood, page 16.

[4] Was this fair face the cause, quoth she,
Why the Grecians sacked Troy?
SHAKESPEARE: *All's Well that Ends Well, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 75*

[5] Once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul through
My lips.
TENNYSON: *Fatima, Stanza 3*

O, thou art fairer than the evening air
Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars.
Faustus [*1616*]

Stand still, you ever moving spheres of heaven,
That time may cease, and midnight never come.
Ibid.

Cut is the branch that might have grown full straight,
And burnèd is Apollo's laurel bough,[1]
That sometime grew within this learnèd man.
Ibid.

Yet should there hover in their restless heads
One thought, one grace, one wonder, at the least,
Which into words no virtue can digest.
Tamburlaine the Great, I. Act 5, Sc. 2

My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawn,
Shall with their goat feet dance the antic hay.
Edward II. Act 1, Sc. 1

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE
[1564–1616]

From the text of W. J. Craig, M.A.[2]

Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an acre of barren ground.
The Tempest. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 70

I would fain die a dry death.
Ibid. Line 73

What seest thou else
In the dark backward and abysm of time?
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 49

I, thus neglecting worldly ends, all dedicated
To closeness and the bettering of my mind.
Ibid. Line 89

By telling of it,
Made such a sinner of his memory,
To credit his own lie.
The Tempest. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 99

My library
Was dukedom large enough.
Ibid. Line 109

The very rats
Instinctively have quit it.
Ibid. Line 147

Knowing I lov'd my books, he furnish'd me
From mine own library with volumes that
I prize above my dukedom.
Ibid. Line 166

From the still-vexed Bermoothes.
Ibid. Line 229

I will be correspondent to command,
And do my spiriting gently.
Ibid. Line 297

Come unto these yellow sands,
And then take hands:
Courtsied when you have, and kiss'd
The wild waves whist.
Ibid. Line 375

Full fathom five thy father lies;
Of his bones are coral made;
Those are pearls that were his eyes:
Nothing of him that doth fade
But doth suffer a sea-change
Into something rich and strange.[1]
Ibid. Line 394

The fringed curtains of thine eye advance.
Ibid. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 405

Lest too light winning
Make the prize light.
Ibid. Line 448

He receives comfort like cold porridge.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 10

Gonzalo. Here is everything advantageous to life.
Antonio. True; save means to live.
Ibid. Line 52

The golden age.[2]
Ibid. Line 175

A very ancient and fish-like smell.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 27

---

[1] O, withered is the garland of the war!
The soldier's pole is fallen.
SHAKESPEARE: *Antony and Cleopatra, Act IV, Sc. 13, L. 64*

[2] *The Complete Works of Shakespeare.* Oxford University Press.

[1] The last three lines are inscribed on Shelley's gravestone.

[2] See Spenser, page 25.

Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows.
The Tempest. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 42

I shall laugh myself to death.
Ibid. Line 167

Ferdinand. Here's my hand.
Miranda. And mine, with my heart in't.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 89

Moon-calf.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 25

I am in case to justle a constable.
Ibid. Line 30

Keep a good tongue in your head.
Ibid. Line 41

He that dies pays all debts.
Ibid. Line 143

A kind
Of excellent dumb discourse.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 38

Do not give dalliance
Too much rein.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 51

Our revels now are ended. These our actors,
As I foretold you, were all spirits, and
Are melted into air, into thin air;
And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,
The cloud-capp'd towers, the gorgeous palaces,
The solemn temples, the great globe itself,
Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve;
And, like this insubstantial pageant faded,
Leave not a rack behind. We are such stuff
As dreams are made on, and our little life
Is rounded with a sleep.
Ibid. Line 148

With foreheads villanous low.
Ibid. Line 252

Deeper than did ever plummet sound
I'll drown my book.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 56

Where the bee sucks, there suck I;
In a cowslip's bell I lie.
Ibid. Line 88

Merrily, merrily shall I live now,
Under the blossom that hangs on the bough.
The Tempest. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 93

'Tis a chronicle of day by day.
Ibid. Line 163

O brave new world,
That has such people in't!
Ibid. Line 183

Let us not burden our remembrances
With a heaviness that's gone.
Ibid. Line 199

I have been in such a pickle since I saw you last.
Ibid. Line 282

My ending is despair.
Ibid. Epilogue, Line 15

Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.
The Two Gentlemen of Verona. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 2

I have no other but a woman's reason:
I think him so, because I think him so.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 23

They do not love that do not show their love.
Ibid. Line 31

O! they love least that let men know their love.
Ibid. Line 32

Since maids, in modesty, say "No" to that
Which they would have the profferer construe "Ay."
Ibid. Line 53

What is't that you took up so gingerly?
Ibid. Line 68

O! how this spring of love resembleth
The uncertain glory of an April day!
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 84

O jest unseen, inscrutable, invisible,
As a nose on a man's face,[1] or a weather-cock on a steeple.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 145

He makes sweet music with th' enamell'd stones,
Giving a gentle kiss to every sedge
He overtaketh in his pilgrimage.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 28

---

[1] As clear and as manifest as the nose in a man's face. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part III, Sect. 3, Memb. 4, Subsect. 1*

That man that hath a tongue, I say, is no man,
If with his tongue he cannot win a woman.

The Two Gentlemen of Verona. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 104

To make a virtue of necessity.[1]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 62

Who is Sylvia? what is she?
That all our swains commend her?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 40

How use doth breed a habit in a man! [2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 4, Line 1

I will make a Star-chamber matter of it.

The Merry Wives of Windsor. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 2

All his successors gone before him have done 't; and all his ancestors that come after him may.

Ibid. Line 14

Seven hundred pounds and possibilities is goot gifts.

Ibid. Line 65

Mine host of the Garter.

Ibid. Line 146

I had rather than forty shillings I had my Book of Songs and Sonnets here.

Ibid. Line 205

If there be no great love in the beginning, yet heaven may decrease it upon better acquaintance, when we are married and have more occasion to know one another: I hope, upon familiarity will grow more contempt.[3]

Ibid. Line 255

O base Hungarian wight! wilt thou the spigot wield?

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 21

"Convey," the wise it call. "Steal!" foh! a fico for the phrase!

Ibid. Line 30

I am almost out at heels.

Ibid. Line 32

Thou art the Mars of malcontents.

Ibid. Line 111

Here will be an old abusing of God's patience and the king's English.

The Merry Wives of Windsor. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 5

Thereby hangs a tale.[1]

Ibid. Line 155

Dispense with trifles.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 47

We burn daylight.[2]

Ibid. Line 54

There's the humour of it.

Ibid. Line 139

Faith, thou hast some crotchets in thy head now.

Ibid. Line 158

Why, then the world's mine oyster,
Which I with sword will open.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

This is the short and the long of it.

Ibid. Line 62

Unless experience be a jewel.

Ibid. Line 216

Like a fair house built on another man's ground.

Ibid. Line 229

Better three hours too soon than a minute too late.

Ibid. Line 332

We have some salt of our youth in us.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 50

I cannot tell what the dickens his name is.[3]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 20

What a taking was he in, when your husband asked who was in the basket!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 190

O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults
Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 32

A woman would run through fire and water for such a kind heart.

Ibid. Line 106

---

[1] See Chaucer, page 4.

[2] Custom is almost second nature. — PLUTARCH: *Preservation of Health*

[3] Familiarity breeds contempt. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 640*

[1] Also in *As You Like It, Act II, Sc. 7, L. 26; The Taming of the Shrew, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 60; Othello, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 8;* RABELAIS: *Book V, Chap. 4*

[2] Also in *Romeo and Juliet, Act I, Sc. 4, L. 43*

Burn daylight. — DRYDEN: *The Maiden Queen, Act II, Sc. 1*

[3] What the dickens! — THOMAS HEYWOOD: *Edward IV, Act III, Sc. 1*

I have a kind of alacrity in sinking.

The Merry Wives of Windsor. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 13

As good luck would have it.[1]

Ibid. Line 86

The rankest compound of villanous smell that ever offended nostril.

Ibid. Line 95

A man of my kidney.

Ibid. Line 119

So curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion soever.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 24

Wives may be merry, and yet honest too.

Ibid. Line 110

There is an old tale goes that Herne the hunter
Sometime a keeper here in Windsor forest,
Doth all the winter-time, at still midnight,
Walk round about an oak, with great ragg'd horns.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 29

This is the third time; I hope good luck lies in odd numbers. . . . There is divinity in odd numbers, either in nativity, chance, or death.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 2

Life is a shuttle.

Ibid. Line 25

Cry "mum."

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 6

Better a little chiding than a great deal of heartbreak.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 10

Honi soit qui mal y pense.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 75

Spirits are not finely touch'd
But to fine issues, nor Nature never lends
The smallest scruple of her excellence
But, like a thrifty goddess, she determines
Herself the glory of a creditor,
Both thanks and use.

Measure for Measure. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 35

He was ever precise in promise-keeping.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 80

Good counsellors lack no clients.

Ibid. Line 115

Who may, in the ambush of my name, strike home.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 41

I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 34

A man whose blood
Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense.

Ibid. Line 57

He arrests him on it;
And follows close the rigour of the statute,
To make him an example.

Ibid. Line 66

Our doubts are traitors,
And make us lose the good we oft might win
By fearing to attempt.

Ibid. Line 78

The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief or two
Guiltier than him they try.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 19

Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall.

Ibid. Line 38

Great with child, and longing for stewed prunes.

Ibid. Line 94

They are not China dishes, but very good dishes.

Ibid. Line 100

---

[1] As ill luck would have it. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Pt. I, Bk. I, Ch. II*

[2] There is a tradition that Herne ranged near a tree, known as Herne's Oak, in Windsor Park. The tree was blown down in 1863, when its age was estimated as 650 years. Queen Victoria planted a young oak in its place. The novel, *Windsor Castle*, by WILLIAM HARRISON AINSWORTH [1805–1882] tells of various appearances of Herne.

[3] Shamed be he who thinks evil of it. — Motto of the Order of the Garter, founded by Edward III in 1348

St. George he was for England; St. Dennis was for France;
Sing, *Honi soit qui mal y pense.*

St. George for England, in PERCY: *Reliques of Ancient Poetry, Third Series, Book III*

This will last out a night in Russia,[1]
When nights are longest there.

Measure for Measure. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 144

His face is the worst thing about him.

Ibid. Line 167

Condemn the fault, and not the actor of it?

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's robe,
Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does.[2]

Ibid. Line 59

Why, all the souls that were, were forfeit once;
And He that might the vantage best have took
Found out the remedy. How would you be,
If He, which is the top of judgment, should
But judge you as you are?

Ibid. Line 73

The law hath not been dead, though it hath slept.

Ibid. Line 90

O, it is excellent
To have a giant's strength; but it is tyrannous
To use it like a giant.

Ibid. Line 107

But man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assured,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high heaven
As make the angels weep.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 117

That in the captain's but a choleric word
Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy.

Ibid. Line 130

It oft falls out,
To have what we would have, we speak not what we mean.

Measure for Measure. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 118

I'll tell the world.[1]

Ibid. Line 154

The miserable have no other medicine,
But only hope.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 2

A breath thou art,
Servile to all the skyey influences.

Ibid. Line 8

Palsied eld.

Ibid. Line 36

The sense of death is most in apprehension;
And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,
In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies.

Ibid. Line 76

The cunning livery of hell.

Ibid. Line 93

Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice;
To be imprison'd in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round about
The pendent world.

Ibid. Line 116

The weariest and most loathed worldly life
That age, ache, penury, and imprisonment
Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death.

Ibid. Line 127

I have no superfluous leisure.

Ibid. Line 156

---

[1] Will burn a Poland winter. — *The Comedy of Errors, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 101*

[2] Compare Portia's words in *The Merchant of Venice, Act IV, Sc. 4, Lines 184–202*

[1] Let me tell the world. — *King Henry IV, Part I, Act V, Sc. 2, L. 65*

Ay, tell the world! — BROWNING: *Paracelsus, Part II*

The hand that hath made you fair hath made you good.[1]

Measure for Measure. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 182

Virtue is bold, and goodness never fearful.

Ibid. Line 214

There, at the moated grange, resides this dejected Mariana.[2]

Ibid. Line 279

Pygmalion's images, newly made woman.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 48

This news is old enough, yet it is every day's news.

Ibid. Line 249

He who the sword of heaven will bear
Should be as holy as severe.

Ibid. Line 283

O, what may man within him hide,
Though angel on the outward side!

Ibid. Line 293

Take, O take those lips away,
That so sweetly were forsworn;
And those eyes, the break of day,
Lights that do mislead the morn:
But my kisses bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but sealed in vain, sealed in vain.[3]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 1

Every true man's apparel fits your thief.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 46

Death's a great disguiser.

Ibid. Line 185

We would, and we would not.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 37

A forted residence 'gainst the tooth of time
And razure of oblivion.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 12

Truth is truth
To the end of reckoning.

Measure for Measure. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 45

Neither maid, widow, nor wife.

Ibid. Line 173

They say best men are moulded out of faults.
And, for the most, become much more the better
For being a little bad.

Ibid. Line 440

What's mine is yours, and what is yours is mine.

Ibid. Line 539

The pleasing punishment that women bear.

The Comedy of Errors. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 46

We may pity, though not pardon thee.

Ibid. Line 97

To tell sad stories of my own mishaps.

Ibid. Line 120

A wretched soul, bruised with adversity.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 34

Every why hath a wherefore.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

Neither rhyme nor reason.[2]

Ibid. Line 49

There's a time for all things.[3]

Ibid. Line 67

There's no time for a man to recover his hair that grows bald by nature.

Ibid. Line 74

What he hath scanted men in hair, he hath given them in wit.

Ibid. Line 83

Time himself is bald, and therefore to the world's end will have bald followers.

Ibid. Line 109

Small cheer and great welcome makes a merry feast.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 26

There is something in the wind.

Ibid. Line 69

We'll pluck a crow together.

Ibid. Line 83

---

[1] See Spenser, page 26.

[2] "Mariana in the moated grange." — The motto used by TENNYSON for the poem *Mariana.*

[3] This song occurs in *Act V, Sc. 2* of BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER'S *Bloody Brother,* with the following additional stanza: —

Hide, O hide those hills of snow,
Which thy frozen bosom bears,
On whose tops the pinks that grow
Are of those that April wears!
But first set my poor heart free,
Bound in those icy chains by thee.

[1] For every why he had a wherefore. — BUTLER: *Hudibras, Pt. I, C. I, L. 132*

[2] See Spenser, page 26.

[3] To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven. — *Ecclesiastes, III, 1*

For slander lives upon succession,
For ever housed where it gets possession.

The Comedy of Errors. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 105

Be not thy tongue thy own shame's orator.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

Ill deeds are doubled with an evil word.

Ibid. Line 20

A back-friend, a shoulder-clapper.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 37

Give me your hand and let me feel your pulse.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 54

Unquiet meals make ill digestions.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 74

One Pinch, a hungry lean-faced villain,
A mere anatomy.[1]

Ibid. Line 238

A needy, hollow-eyed, sharp-looking wretch,
A living-dead man.

Ibid. Line 241

I hope I shall have leisure to make good.

Ibid. Line 378

He hath indeed better bettered expectation.

Much Ado about Nothing. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 16

How much better is it to weep at joy than to joy at weeping.

Ibid. Line 28

A very valiant trencher-man.

Ibid. Line 52

There's a skirmish of wit between them.

Ibid. Line 64

He wears his faith but as the fashion of his hat.

Ibid. Line 76

The gentleman is not in your books.

Ibid. Line 79

What! my dear Lady Disdain! are you yet living?

Ibid. Line 123

I would my horse had the speed of your tongue, and so good a continuer.

Ibid. Line 151

Shall I never see a bachelor of threescore again?

Ibid. Line 209

Benedick the married man.

Much Ado about Nothing. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 278

He is of a very melancholy disposition.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 6

I could not endure a husband with a beard on his face: I had rather lie in the woollen.

Ibid. Line 31

He that hath a beard is more than a youth, and he that hath no beard is less than a man.

Ibid. Line 38

As merry as the day is long.

Ibid. Line 52

I have a good eye, uncle; I can see a church by daylight.

Ibid. Line 86

Speak low, if you speak love.

Ibid. Line 104

Friendship is constant in all other things
Save in the office and affairs of love:
Therefore, all hearts in love use their own tongues;
Let every eye negotiate for itself,
And trust no agent.

Ibid. Line 184

Silence is the perfectest herald of joy: I were but little happy, if I could say how much.

Ibid. Line 319

It keeps on the windy side of care.[1]

Ibid. Line 328

There was a star danced, and under that was I born.

Ibid. Line 351

I will tell you my drift.[2]

Ibid. Line 406

He was wont to speak plain and to the purpose.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

Her hair shall be of what colour it please God.

Ibid. Line 36

Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever;
One foot in sea and one on shore;
To one thing constant never.

Ibid. Line 65

---

[1] See Burton, page 123

[1] The windy side of the law. — *Twelfth-Night, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 183*

[2] We know your drift. — *Coriolanus, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 114*

Sits the wind in that corner?

Much Ado about Nothing. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 108

Bait the hook well: this fish will bite.

Ibid. Line 121

Happy are they that hear their detractions, and can put them to mending.

Ibid. Line 248

Shall quips and sentences and these paper bullets of the brain awe a man from the career of his humour? No; the world must be peopled. When I said I would die a bachelor, I did not think I should live till I were married.

Ibid. Line 260

The pleasant'st angling is to see the fish
Cut with her golden oars the silver stream,
And greedily devour the treacherous bait.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 26

From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot,[1] he is all mirth.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 9

He hath a heart as sound as a bell.

Ibid. Line 12

Every one can master a grief but he that has it.

Ibid. Line 28

Are you good men and true?

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

To be a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune; but to write and read comes by nature.

Ibid. Line 14

You shall comprehend all vagrom men.

Ibid. Line 25

2 Watch. How, if a' will not stand?

Dogberry. Why, then, take no note of him, but let him go; and presently call the rest of the watch together, and thank God you are rid of a knave.

Ibid. Line 28

If they make you not then the better answer, you may say they are not the men you took them for.

Ibid. Line 49

They that touch pitch will be defiled.[1]

Much Ado about Nothing. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 61

The most peaceable way for you if you do take a thief, is to let him show himself what he is and steal out of your company.

Ibid. Line 62

The fashion wears out more apparel than the man.

Ibid. Line 147

I thank God, I am as honest as any man living, that is an old man and no honester than I.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

Comparisons are odorous.

Ibid. Line 18

A good old man, sir; he will be talking: as they say, When the age is in, the wit is out.

Ibid. Line 36

O! what men dare do! what men may do! what men daily do, not knowing what they do!

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 19

O! what authority and show of truth
Can cunning sin cover itself withal!

Ibid. Line 35

I have mark'd
A thousand blushing apparitions
To start into her face; a thousand innocent shames
In angel whiteness beat away those blushes.

Ibid. Line 160

For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the worth
Whiles we enjoy it, but being lack'd and lost,
Why, then we rack the value; then we find
The virtue that possession would not show us
Whiles it was ours.

Ibid. Line 219

---

[1] From the crown of his head to the sole of the foot. — PLINY: *Natural History, Book VII, Chap. XVII.* BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Honest Man's Fortune, Act II, Sc. 2.* MIDDLETON: *A Mad World, etc.*

[1] He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, XIII, 1*

This pitch, as ancient writers do report, doth defile; so doth the company thou keepest. — *King Henry IV, Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 460*

The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life,
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate, and full of life
Into the eye and prospect of his soul.
Much Ado about Nothing. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 226

Masters, it is proved already that you are little better than false knaves; and it will go near to be thought so shortly.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 23

Flat burglary as ever was committed.
Ibid. Line 54

Condemned into everlasting redemption.
Ibid. Line 60

O that he were here to write me down an ass!
Ibid. Line 80

A fellow that hath had losses, and one that hath two gowns, and every thing handsome about him.
Ibid. Line 90

Patch grief with proverbs.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 17

Men
Can counsel and speak comfort to that grief
Which they themselves not feel.
Ibid. Line 20

Charm ache with air, and agony with words.
Ibid. Line 26

'Tis all men's office to speak patience
To those that wring under the load of sorrow;
But no man's virtue nor sufficiency
To be so moral when he shall endure
The like himself.
Ibid. Line 27

For there was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently.
Ibid. Line 35

Some of us will smart for it.
Ibid. Line 108

What though care killed a cat.[1]
Much Ado about Nothing. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 135

I was not born under a rhyming planet.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 40

Done to death by slanderous tongues.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 3

Make us heirs of all eternity.
Love's Labour's Lost. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 7

The huge army of the world's desires.
Ibid. Line 10

Or, having sworn too hard-a-keeping oath,
Study to break it, and not break my troth.
Ibid. Line 65

Light seeking light doth light of light beguile.
Ibid. Line 77

Small have continual plodders ever won,
Save base authority from others' books.
These earthly godfathers of heaven's lights
That give a name to every fixed star,
Have no more profit of their shining nights
That those that walk and wot not what they are.
Ibid. Line 86

At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new-fangled mirth;
But like of each thing that in season grows.
Ibid. Line 105

A man in all the world's new fashion planted,
That hath a mint of phrases in his brain.
Ibid. Line 163

And men sit down to that nourishment which is called supper.
Ibid. Line 237

That unlettered small-knowing soul.
Ibid. Line 251

---

[1] Care 'll kill a cat. — BEN JONSON: *Every Man in his Humour, Act I, Sc. 1*
Care will kill a cat. — GEORGE WITHER: *Poem on Christmas*

A child of our grandmother Eve, a female; or, for thy more sweet understanding, a woman.

Love's Labour's Lost.
Act I, Sc. 1, Line 263

Affliction may one day smile again; and till then, sit thee down, sorrow!

Ibid. Line 312

The world was very guilty of such a ballad some three ages since; but I think now 'tis not to be found.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 117

Devise, wit; write, pen; for I am for whole volumes in folio.

Ibid. Line 194

A man of sovereign parts he is esteem'd;
Well fitted in arts, glorious in arms:
Nothing becomes him ill that he would well.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 44

A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal.

Ibid. Line 66

Delivers in such apt and gracious words
That aged ears play truant at his tales,
And younger hearings are quite ravished;
So sweet and voluble is his discourse.

Ibid. Line 73

Remuneration! O! that's the Latin word for three farthings.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 143

A very beadle to a humorous sigh.

Ibid. Line 185

This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid;
Regent of love-rhymes, lord of folded arms,
The anointed sovereign of sighs and groans,
Liege of all loiterers and malcontents.

Ibid. Line 190

A buck of the first head.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 10

He hath not fed of the dainties that are bred in a book; he hath not eat paper, as it were; he hath not drunk ink.

Ibid. Line 25

Many can brook the weather that love not the wind.

Ibid. Line 34

You two are book-men.

Love's Labour's Lost.
Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 35

These are begot in the ventricle of memory, nourished in the womb of pia mater, and delivered upon the mellowing of occasion.

Ibid. Line 70

As upright as the cedar.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 89

For where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye?
Learning is but an adjunct to ourself.

Ibid. Line 312

It adds a precious seeing to the eye.

Ibid. Line 333

As sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his hair;
And when Love speaks, the voice of all the gods
Makes heaven drowsy with the harmony.

Ibid. Line 342

From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They sparkle still the right Promethean fire;
They are the books, the arts, the academes,
That show, contain, and nourish all the world.

Ibid. Line 350

He draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer than the staple of his argument.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 18

They have been at a great feast of languages, and stolen the scraps.

Ibid. Line 39

In the posteriors of this day, which the rude multitude call the afternoon.

Ibid. Line 96

Let me take you a button-hole lower.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 705

The naked truth.

Ibid. Line 715

A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it.

Ibid. Line 869

When daisies pied and violets blue,
And lady-smocks all silver-white,

And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue
Do paint the meadows with delight,
The cuckoo then, on every tree,
Mocks married men.

Love's Labour's Lost.
Act V, Sc. 2, Line 902

The words of Mercury are harsh after the songs of Apollo.

Ibid. Line 938

The moon, like to a silver bow
New-bent in heaven.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.
Act I, Sc. 1, Line 9

But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd
Than that which withering on the virgin thorn [1]
Grows, lives, and dies in single blessedness.

Ibid. Line 76

For aught that I could ever read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,
The course of true love never did run smooth.

Ibid. Line 132

Swift as a shadow, short as any dream,
Brief as the lightning in the collied night,
That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,
And ere a man hath power to say, "Behold!"
The jaws of darkness do devour it up:
So quick bright things come to confusion.

Ibid. Line 144

Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind,
And therefore is winged Cupid painted blind.

Ibid. Line 234

Masters, spread yourselves.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 16

This is Ercles' vein.

Ibid. Line 43

I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.

Ibid. Line 55

I am slow of study.

Ibid. Line 70

That would hang us, every mother's son.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream.
Act I, Sc. 2, Line 81

I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove; I will roar you, as 'twere any nightingale.

Ibid. Line 85

A proper man, as one shall see in a summer's day.

Ibid. Line 89

The human mortals.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 101

Knows not which is which.

Ibid. Line 114

The rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres
To hear the sea-maid's music.

Ibid. Line 152

And the imperial votaress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free.
Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell:
It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's wound,
And maidens call it Love-in-idleness.

Ibid. Line 163

I'll put a girdle round about the earth
In forty minutes.[1]

Ibid. Line 175

My heart
Is true as steel.[2]

Ibid. Line 196

It is not night when I do see your face.

Ibid. Line 221

For you in my respect are all the world:
Then how can it be said I am alone.

Ibid. Line 224

We cannot fight for love, as men may do;
We should be woo'd and were not made to woo.

Ibid. Line 241

I know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows.

Ibid. Line 249

---

[1] Maidens withering on the stalk. — WORDSWORTH: *Personal Talk, Stanza 1*

[1] See Chapman, page 28.

[2] Trewe as steel. — CHAUCER: *Troilus and Criseyde, Book V, L. 831.* SHAKESPEARE: *Troilus and Cressida, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 184; Romeo and Juliet, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 212*

As a surfeit of the sweetest things
The deepest loathing to the stomach brings.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 137

A lion among ladies is a most dreadful thing.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 32

A calendar, a calendar! look in the almanack; find out moonshine.

Ibid. Line 55

Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou art translated.

Ibid. Line 124

Lord, what fools these mortals be!

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 115

So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,
But yet an union in partition—
Two lovely berries moulded on one stem.

Ibid. Line 208

Though she be but little, she is fierce.

Ibid. Line 325

I have an exposition of sleep come upon me.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 44

I have had a dream, past the wit of man to say what dream it was.

Ibid. Line 211

The eye of man hath not heard, the ear of man hath not seen,[1] man's hand is not able to taste, his tongue to conceive, nor his heart to report, what my dream was.

Ibid. Line 218

A paramour is, God bless us! a thing of naught.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 14

Eat no onions nor garlic, for we are to utter sweet breath.

Ibid. Line 44

The lunatic, the lover, and the poet
Are of imagination all compact:
One sees more devils than vast hell can hold,
That is, the madman: the lover, all as frantic,
Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt:
The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,
Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth to heaven;
And as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy nothing
A local habitation and a name.
Such tricks hath strong imagination,
That if it would but apprehend some joy,
It comprehends some bringer of that joy;
Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush supposed a bear!

A Midsummer-Night's Dream. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 7

The true beginning of our end.[1]

Ibid. Line 111

The best in this kind are but shadows.

Ibid. Line 215

A very gentle beast, and of a good conscience.

Ibid. Line 232

This passion, and the death of a dear friend, would go near to make a man look sad.

Ibid. Line 295

With the help of a surgeon, he might yet recover.

Ibid. Line 318

The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve.

Ibid. Line 372

My ventures are not in one bottom trusted,
Nor to one place.

The Merchant of Venice. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 42

Now, by two-headed Janus,
Nature hath framed strange fellows in her time.

Ibid. Line 50

Though Nestor swear the jest be laughable.

Ibid. Line 56

You have too much respect upon the world:
They lose it that do buy it with much care.

Ibid. Line 74

---

[1] Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard. — *1 Corinthians, II, 9*

[1] I see the beginning of my end. — MASSINGER: *The Virgin Martyr, Act III, Sc. 3*

I hold the world but as the world, Gratiano, —
A stage, where every man must play a part;
And mine a sad one.

The Merchant of Venice.
Act I, Sc. 1, Line 77

Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?

Ibid. Line 83

There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond.

Ibid. Line 88

I am Sir Oracle,
And when I ope my lips, let no dog bark!

Ibid. Line 93

I do know of these
That therefore only are reputed wise
For saying nothing.

Ibid. Line 95

Fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion.

Ibid. Line 101

Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of nothing, more than any man in all Venice. His reasons are as two grains of wheat hid in two bushels of chaff: you shall seek all day ere you find them, and when you have them, they are not worth the search.

Ibid. Line 114

In my school-days, when I had lost one shaft,
I shot his fellow of the selfsame flight
The selfsame way, with more advised watch,
To find the other forth; and by adventuring both,
I oft found both.

Ibid. Line 141

They are as sick that surfeit with too much, as they that starve with nothing.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 5

Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, but competency lives longer.

Ibid. Line 9

If to do were as easy as to know what were good to do, chapels had been churches, and poor men's cottages princes' palaces.

The Merchant of Venice.
Act I, Sc. 2, Line 13

The brain may devise laws for the blood, but a hot temper leaps o'er a cold decree.

Ibid. Line 19

He doth nothing but talk of his horse.

Ibid. Line 43

God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man.

Ibid. Line 59

When he is best, he is a little worse than a man; and when he is worst, he is little better than a beast.

Ibid. Line 93

I dote on his very absence.

Ibid. Line 118

My meaning in saying he is a good man, is to have you understand me that he is sufficient.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

Ships are but boards, sailors but men: there be land-rats and water-rats, water-thieves and land-thieves.

Ibid. Line 22

I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you, walk with you, and so following; but I will not eat with you, drink with you, nor pray with you. What news on the Rialto?

Ibid. Line 36

I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.
He hates our sacred nation; and he rails,
Even there where merchants most do congregate.

Ibid. Line 48

The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.

Ibid. Line 99

A goodly apple rotten at the heart:
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!

Ibid. Line 102

For sufferance is the badge of all our tribe.

Ibid. Line 110

You call me misbeliever, cut-throat dog,
And spet upon my Jewish gaberdine.

Ibid. Line 111

Shall I bend low, and in a bondman's key,
With bated breath and whispering humbleness.

The Merchant of Venice. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 124

O father Abram! what these Christians are,
Whose own hard dealings teaches them suspect
The thoughts of others!

Ibid. Line 161

Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadow'd livery of the burnish'd sun.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 1

An honest, exceeding poor man.

Ibid. Line 54

The young gentleman, according to Fates and Destinies and such odd sayings, the Sisters Three and such branches of learning, is indeed deceased; or, as you would say in plain terms, gone to heaven.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 66

The very staff of my age, my very prop.

Ibid. Line 71

It is a wise father that knows his own child.

Ibid. Line 83

Truth will come to light; murder cannot be hid long.[1]

Ibid. Line 86

In the twinkling of an eye.

Ibid. Line 183

And the vile squealing of the wry-necked fife.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 30

Who risest from a feast
With that keen appetite that he sits down?

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 8

All things that are,
Are with more spirit chased than enjoy'd.

Ibid. Line 12

But love is blind, and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves commit.

Ibid. Line 36

Must I hold a candle to my shames?

The Merchant of Venice. Act II, Sc. 6, Line 41

A golden mind stoops not to show of dross.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 20

All that glisters is not gold.[1]

Ibid. Line 65

Young in limbs, in judgment old.

Ibid. Line 71

Even in the force and road of casualty.

Ibid. Sc. 9, Line 30

Hanging and wiving goes by destiny.[2]

Ibid. Line 83

I am a Jew. Hath not a Jew eyes? Hath not a Jew hands, organs, dimensions, senses, affections, passions?

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 62

The villany you teach me I will execute, and it shall go hard, but I will better the instruction.

Ibid. Line 76

I would not have given it for a wilderness of monkeys.

Ibid. Line 130

There's something tells me.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

Makes a swan-like end,
Fading in music.[3]

Ibid. Line 44

Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot, how nourished?
Reply, reply.

Ibid. Line 63

---

[1] See Chaucer, page 6.

[1] See Chaucer, page 8.

[2] See Heywood, page 12. See Burton, page 240.

[3] See Chaucer, page 4.

I will play the swan and die in music.—*Othello, Act V, Sc. 2, L. 245*

I am the cygnet to this pale faint swan,
Who chants a doleful hymn to his own death.
King John, Act V, Sc. 7, L. 21

There, swan-like, let me sing and die.—BYRON: *Don Juan, Canto III, St. 86*

You think that upon the score of foreknowledge and divining I am infinitely inferior to the swans. When they perceive approaching death they sing more merrily than before, because of the joy they have in going to the God they serve.—SOCRATES: In *Phaedo, 77*

In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt
But being season'd with a gracious voice,
Obscures the show of evil?
The Merchant of Venice. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 75

There is no vice so simple but assumes
Some mark of virtue on his outward parts.
Ibid. Line 81

Thus ornament is but the guiled shore
To a most dangerous sea.
Ibid. Line 97

The seeming truth which cunning times put on
To entrap the wisest.
Ibid. Line 100

An unlesson'd girl, unschool'd, unpractised;
Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn.[1]
Ibid. Line 160

Here are a few of the unpleasant'st words
That ever blotted paper!
Ibid. Line 252

The kindest man,
The best-condition'd and unwearied spirit
In doing courtesies.
Ibid. Line 293

The sins of the father are to be laid upon the children.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

Thus when I shun Scylla, your father, I fall into Charybdis, your mother.[2]
Ibid. Line 17

Let it serve for table-talk.
Ibid. Line 95

A harmless necessary cat.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 55

What! wouldst thou have a serpent sting thee twice?
Ibid. Line 69

I am a tainted wether of the flock,
Meetest for death: the weakest kind of fruit
Drops earliest to the ground.
The Merchant of Venice. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 114

To hold opinion with Pythagoras
That souls of animals infuse themselves
Into the trunks of men.[1]
Ibid. Line 131

I never knew so young a body with so old a head.[2]
Ibid. Line 163

The quality of mercy is not strain'd,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath. It is twice bless'd:
It blesseth him that gives and him that takes.
'T is mightiest in the mightiest: it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown;
His sceptre shows the force of temporal power,
The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings;
But mercy is above this sceptred sway,
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself;
And earthly power doth then show likest God's,
When mercy seasons justice. Therefore, Jew,
Though justice be thy plea, consider this,
That in the course of justice, none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for mercy;

---

[1] It is better to learn late than never. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 864*

[2] Incidis in Scyllam cupiens vitare Charybdim (One falls into Scylla in seeking to avoid Charybdis). — PHILIPPE GUALTIER: *Alexandreis, Book V, Line 301* [*circa* 1300.]

[1] *Clown.* What is the opinion of Pythagoras concerning wild fowl?
Malvolio. That the soul of our grandam might haply inhabit a bird.
Twelfth-Night, Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 55

[2] He is young, but, take it from me, a very staid head. — THOMAS WENTWORTH [1593–1641], EARL OF STRAFFORD: Letter, commending the Earl of Ormond to Charles I for appointment as Councillor. *Gentleman's Magazine,* London, October, 1854, page 328.

And that same prayer doth teach us all to render
The deeds of mercy.

The Merchant of Venice. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 184

To do a great right, do a little wrong.

Ibid. Line 216

A Daniel come to judgment! yea, a Daniel!

Ibid. Line 223

How much more elder art thou than thy looks.

Ibid. Line 251

Is it so nominated in the bond?

Ibid. Line 260

'Tis not in the bond.

Ibid. Line 263

Speak me fair in death.

Ibid. Line 276

An upright judge, a learned judge!

Ibid. Line 324

A second Daniel, a Daniel, Jew!
Now, infidel, I have thee on the hip.[1]

Ibid. Line 335

I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word.

Ibid. Line 342

You take my house, when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house; you take my life,
When you do take the means whereby I live.

Ibid. Line 376

He is well paid that is well satisfied.

Ibid. Line 416

How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!
Here we will sit and let the sounds of music
Creep in our ears: soft stillness and the night
Become the touches of sweet harmony.
Sit, Jessica. Look how the floor of heaven
Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold:
There 's not the smallest orb which thou behold'st
But in his motion like an angel sings,
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins.
Such harmony is in immortal souls;
But whilst this muddy vesture of decay
Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it.

The Merchant of Venice. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 54

I am never merry when I hear sweet music.

Ibid. Line 69

The man that hath no music in himself,
Nor is not moved with concord of sweet sounds,
Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils;
The motions of his spirit are dull as night,
And his affections dark as Erebus.
Let no such man be trusted.

Ibid. Line 83

How far that little candle throws his beams!
So shines a good deed in a naughty world.

Ibid. Line 90

How many things by season season'd are
To their right praise and true perfection!

Ibid. Line 107

This night, methinks, is but the daylight sick.

Ibid. Line 124

A light wife doth make a heavy husband.

Ibid. Line 130

These blessed candles of the night.

Ibid. Line 220

Fleet the time carelessly, as they did in the golden world.

As You Like It. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 126

Always the dulness of the fool is the whetstone of the wits.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 59

The little foolery that wise men have makes a great show.

Ibid. Line 97

Well said: that was laid on with a trowel.

Ibid. Line 113

In the world I fill up a place, which

---

[1] See Heywood, page 16.

may be better supplied when I have made it empty.
As You Like It. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 206

Your heart's desires be with you!
Ibid. Line 214

One out of suits with fortune.
Ibid. Line 263

My pride fell with my fortunes.
Ibid. Line 269

Hereafter, in a better world than this,
I shall desire more love and knowledge of you.
Ibid. Line 301

Celia. Not a word?
Rosalind. Not one to throw at a dog.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

O, how full of briers is this working-day world!
Ibid. Line 12

Beauty provoketh thieves sooner than gold.
Ibid. Line 113

We 'll have a swashing and a martial outside,
As many other mannish cowards have.
Ibid. Line 123

Sweet are the uses of adversity;
Which, like the toad, ugly and venomous,
Wears yet a precious jewel in his head;
And this our life, exempt from public haunt,
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks,
Sermons in stones, and good in every thing.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 12

The big round tears
Coursed one another down his innocent nose
In piteous chase.
Ibid. Line 38

"Poor deer," quoth he, "thou mak'st a testament
As worldlings do, giving thy sum of more
To that which had too much."
Ibid. Line 47

Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens.
Ibid. Line 55

And He that doth the ravens feed,
Yea, providently caters for the sparrow,
Be comfort to my age!
As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 43

For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood.
Ibid. Line 48

Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly.
Ibid. Line 52

O, good old man; how well in thee appears
The constant service of the antique world,
When service sweat for duty, not for meed!
Thou art not for the fashion of these times,
Where none will sweat but for promotion.
Ibid. Line 56

I will follow thee
To the last gasp[1] with truth and loyalty.
Ibid. Line 69

Ay, now am I in Arden: the more fool I. When I was at home I was in a better place; but travellers must be content.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 16

If you remember'st not the slightest folly
That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd.
Ibid. Line 34

Thou speakest wiser than thou art ware of.
Ibid. Line 57

I shall ne'er be 'ware of mine own wit, till I break my shins against it.
Ibid. Line 59

Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

What's that "ducdame"?
'Tis a Greek invocation to call fools into a circle.[2]
Ibid. Line 58

---

[1] Fight till the last gasp. — *King Henry VI, Part I, Act I, Sc. 2, L. 127*

[2] Your name, even in life, was, alas! a kind of *ducdame* to bring people of no very great sense into your circle. — ANDREW LANG: *Letters to Dead Authors, To Percy Bysshe Shelley*

I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool.
As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 7, Line 12

And rail'd on Lady Fortune in good terms,
In good set terms.
Ibid. Line 16

And then he drew a dial from his poke,
And looking on it with lack-lustre eye,
Says, very wisely, "It is ten o'clock:
Thus we may see," quoth he, "how the world wags."[1]
Ibid. Line 20

And so from hour to hour we ripe and ripe,
And then from hour to hour we rot and rot;
And thereby hangs a tale.[2]
Ibid. Line 26

My lungs began to crow like chanticleer,
That fools should be so deep-contemplative;
And I did laugh sans intermission
An hour by his dial.
Ibid. Line 30

Motley 's the only wear.
Ibid. Line 34

If ladies be but young and fair,
They have the gift to know it; and in his brain,
Which is as dry as the remainder biscuit
After a voyage, he hath strange places cramm'd
With observation, the which he vents
In mangled forms.
Ibid. Line 37

I must have liberty
Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
To blow on whom I please.
Ibid. Line 47

The "why" is plain as way to parish church.
Ibid. Line 52

Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
Lose and neglect the creeping hours of time;
If ever you have look'd on better days,
If ever been where bells have knoll'd to church,
If ever sat at any good man's feast.
As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 7, Line 111

True is it that we have seen better days.
Ibid. Line 120

And wiped our eyes
Of drops that sacred pity hath engender'd.
Ibid. Line 122

Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and hunger.
Ibid. Line 132

The wide and universal theatre.
Ibid. Line 137

All the world 's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players.[1]
They have their exits and their entrances;
And one man in his time plays many parts,
His acts being seven ages. At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
And then the whining school-boy, with his satchel
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school. And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a soldier,
Full of strange oaths, and bearded like the pard;
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth. And then the justice,

---

[1] So wags the world. — SCOTT: *Ivanhoe, Chap. 37*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 34.

[1] The world's a theatre, the earth a stage,
Which God and Nature do with actors fill.
THOMAS HEYWOOD: *Apology for Actors* [1612]

A noble farce, wherein kings, republics, and emperors have for so many ages played their parts, and to which the whole vast universe serves for a theatre. — MONTAIGNE: *Of the most Excellent Men*

See Middleton, page 117.

In fair round belly with good capon lined,
With eyes severe and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances;
And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on side;
His youthful hose, well saved, a world too wide
For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,
Turning again toward childish treble, pipes
And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
That ends this strange eventful history,
Is second childishness, and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.

As You Like It. Act II, Sc. 7, Line 139

Blow, blow, thou winter wind!
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude.

Ibid. Line 174

These trees shall be my books.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 5

The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she.

Ibid. Line 10

It goes much against my stomach. Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd?

Ibid. Line 21

He that wants money, means, and content is without three good friends.

Ibid. Line 25

I am a true labourer: I earn that I eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate, envy no man's happiness, glad of other men's good.

Ibid. Line 78

This is the very false gallop of verses.

Ibid. Line 120

Let us make an honourable retreat.

Ibid. Line 170

With bag and baggage.[1]

As You Like It. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 171

O, wonderful, wonderful, and most wonderful wonderful! and yet again wonderful, and after that out of all hooping.

Ibid. Line 202

Answer me in one word.

Ibid. Line 238

Do you not know I am a woman? when I think, I must speak.

Ibid. Line 265

I do desire we may be better strangers.

Ibid. Line 276

Jacques. What stature is she of?
Orlando. Just as high as my heart.

Ibid. Line 286

Time travels in divers paces with divers persons. I'll tell you who Time ambles withal, who Time trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who he stands still withal.

Ibid. Line 328

Every one fault seeming monstrous till his fellow fault came to match it.

Ibid. Line 377

Everything about you demonstrating a careless desolation.

Ibid. Line 405

Neither rhyme nor reason.[2]

Ibid. Line 424

I would the gods had made thee poetical.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 16

The common executioner,
Whose heart the accustom'd sight of death makes hard,
Falls not the axe upon the humbled neck
But first begs pardon.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 3

The wounds invisible
That love's keen arrows make.

Ibid. Line 30

Down on your knees,
And thank Heaven, fasting, for a good man's love.

Ibid. Line 57

---

[1] And since "bag and baggage" is a phrase.
—Robert Browning: *The Inn Album, V*

[2] See Spenser, page 26.

I am falser than vows made in wine.

As You Like It. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 73

It is a melancholy of mine own, compounded of many simples, extracted from many objects, and indeed the sundry contemplation of my travels, in which my often rumination wraps me in a most humorous sadness.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 16

I had rather have a fool to make me merry than experience to make me sad.

Ibid. Line 28

I'll warrant him heart-whole.

Ibid. Line 51

Good orators, when they are out, they will spit.

Ibid. Line 77

Men have died from time to time, and worms have eaten them, but not for love.

Ibid. Line 110

Can one desire too much of a good thing? [1]

Ibid. Line 128

For ever and a day.

Ibid. Line 151

Men are April when they woo, December when they wed: maids are May when they are maids, but the sky changes when they are wives.

Ibid. Line 153

My affection hath an unknown bottom, like the bay of Portugal.

Ibid. Line 219

The horn, the horn, the lusty horn
Is not a thing to laugh to scorn.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 17

Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 103

It is meat and drink to me to see a clown.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 11

"So so" is good, very good, very excellent good; and yet it is not; it is but so so.

Ibid. Line 30

The fool doth think he is wise, but the wise man knows himself to be a fool.

Ibid. Line 35

No sooner met but they looked; no sooner looked but they loved; no sooner loved but they sighed; no sooner sighed but they asked one another the reason; no sooner knew the reason but they sought the remedy.

As You Like It. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 37

How bitter a thing it is to look into happiness through another man's eyes!

Ibid. Line 48

Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in all tongues are called fools.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own.[1]

Ibid. Line 60

Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house; as your pearl in your foul oyster.

Ibid. Line 62

The Retort Courteous; . . . the Quip Modest; . . . the Reply Churlish; . . . the Reproof Valiant; . . . the Countercheck Quarrelsome; . . . the Lie with Circumstance; . . . the Lie Direct.

Ibid. Line 75

Your "If" is the only peacemaker; much virtue in "If."

Ibid. Line 108

Good wine needs no bush.[2]

Ibid. Epilogue, Line 4

What a case am I in.

Ibid. Line 7

Look in the chronicles; we came in with Richard Conqueror.

The Taming of the Shrew. Induc., Sc. 1, Line 4

Let the world slide.[3]

Ibid. Line 5

I'll not budge an inch.[4]

Ibid. Line 14

---

[1] Too much of a good thing. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Pt. I, Book I, Chap. VI*

[1] My glass is not large, but I drink out of my own. — ALFRED DE MUSSET

[2] You need not hang up the ivy branch over the wine that will sell. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 968*

[3] See Heywood, page 11. BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Wit without Money.*

[4] The same in *King Henry VI, Part III, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 66; Romeo and Juliet, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 60; Hamlet, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 18.*

And if the boy have not a woman's gift
To rain a shower of commanded tears,
An onion will do well for such a shift.
The Taming of the Shrew.
Induc. Sc. 1, Line 124

As Stephen Sly and old John Naps of Greece,
And Peter Turf and Henry Pimpernell,
And twenty more such names and men as these
Which never were, nor no man ever saw.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 95

Let the world slip: we shall ne'er be younger.
Ibid. Line 147

No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en;
In brief, sir, study what you most affect.
Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 39

There's small choice in rotten apples.
Ibid. Line 137

Whom should I knock?
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 6

To seek their fortunes further than at home,
Where small experience grows.
Ibid. Line 51

As curst and shrewd
As Socrates' Xanthippe.
Ibid. Line 70

Nothing comes amiss, so money comes withal.
Ibid. Line 82

Tush, tush! fear boys with bugs.
Ibid. Line 214

And do as adversaries do in law,
Strive mightily, but eat and drink as friends.
Ibid. Line 281

Old fashions please me best.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 81

Who wooed in haste and means to wed at leisure.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

A little pot and soon hot.[2]
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 6

A cold world, Curtis, in every office but thine; and therefore fire.
The Taming of the Shrew.
Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 37

It was the friar of orders grey,
As he forth walked on his way.[1]
Ibid. Line 148

Sits as one new-risen from a dream.
Ibid. Line 189

To kill a wife with kindness.
Ibid. Line 211

Kindness in women, not their beauteous looks,
Shall win my love.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 41

Our purses shall be proud, our garments poor:
For 'tis the mind that makes the body rich.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 173

And as the sun breaks through the darkest clouds,
So honour peereth in the meanest habit.
Ibid. Line 175

Pitchers have ears.[2]
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 52

So bedazzled with the sun
That everything I look on seemeth green.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 46

My cake is dough.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 146

He that is giddy thinks the world turns round.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 20

A woman moved is like a fountain troubled,
Muddy, ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty.
Ibid. Line 143

Such duty as the subject owes the prince,
Even such a woman oweth to her husband.
Ibid. Line 156

Love all, trust a few,
Do wrong to none: be able for thine enemy

---

[1] Married in haste, we may repent at leisure.
—Congreve: *The Old Bachelor, Act V, Sc. 1*

[2] A little chimney heated hot in a moment.
—H. W. Longfellow: *The Courtship of Myles Standish*

[1] Thomas Percy [1728–1811] composed his ballad, *The Friar of Orders Grey*, of various ancient fragments found in Shakespeare's plays.

[2] See Heywood, page 16.

Rather in power than use, and keep thy friend
Under thine own life's key: be check'd for silence,
But never tax'd for speech.
All's Well that Ends Well. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 74

It were all one
That I should love a bright particular star
And think to wed it.
Ibid. Line 97

The hind that would be mated by the lion
Must die for love.
Ibid. Line 103

Our remedies oft in ourselves do lie,
Which we ascribe to Heaven.
Ibid. Line 235

Service is no heritage.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 25

He must needs go that the devil drives.[1]
Ibid. Line 32

My friends were poor, but honest.
Ibid. Line 203

Great floods have flown
From simple sources.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 142

Oft expectation fails, and most oft there
Where most it promises.
Ibid. Line 145

The horses of the sun.[2]
Ibid. Line 164

I will show myself highly fed and lowly taught.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

They say miracles are past.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

All the learned and authentic fellows.
Ibid. Line 14

From lowest place when virtuous things proceed,
The place is dignified by the doer's deed.
Ibid. Line 132

A young man married is a man that's marr'd.
All's Well that Ends Well. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 315

Make the coming hour o'erflow with joy,
And pleasure drown the brim.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

No legacy is so rich as honesty.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 13

The web of our life is of a mingled yarn, good and ill together.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 83

All's well that ends well.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

I am a man whom Fortune hath cruelly scratched.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 28

Whose words all ears took captive.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 17

Praising what is lost
Makes the remembrance dear.
Ibid. Line 19

The inaudible and noiseless foot of Time.[2]
Ibid. Line 41

Love that comes too late,
Like a remorseful pardon slowly carried.
Ibid. Line 57

All impediments in fancy's course
Are motives of more fancy.
Ibid. Line 216

The bitter past, more welcome is the sweet.
Ibid. Line 339

If music be the food of love,[3] play on;
Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,
The appetite may sicken, and so die.
That strain again! it had a dying fall:
O! it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound
That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour!
Twelfth-Night. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

---

[1] See Heywood, page 17.

[2] Who drives the horses of the sun
Shall lord it but a day.
JOHN VANCE CHENEY [1848–1922]: *The Happiest Heart*

[1] Also in *Act V, Sc. 1, Line 25*. See Heywood, page 13.

[2] How noiseless falls the foot of time! — W. R. SPENCER: *Lines to Lady A. Hamilton*

[3] Is not music the food of love? — R. B. SHERIDAN: *The Rivals, Act II, Sc. 1*

When my tongue blabs, then let mine
eyes not see.
Twelfth-Night. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 61

I am sure care's an enemy to life.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

Let them hang themselves in their own
straps.
Ibid. Line 13

At my fingers' ends.[1]
Ibid. Line 85

I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit.
Ibid. Line 92

Wherefore are these things hid?
Ibid. Line 135

Is it a world to hide virtues in?
Ibid. Line 142

God give them wisdom that have it; and those that are fools, let them use their talents.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

One draught above heat makes him a fool, the second mads him, and a third drowns him.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 139

What manner of man? [2]
Ibid. Line 162

We will draw the curtain and show you
the picture.
Ibid. Line 252

'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and
white
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand
laid on:
Lady, you are the cruell'st she alive
If you will lead these graces to the
grave
And leave the world no copy.
Ibid. Line 259

Holla your name to the reverberate
hills,
And make the babbling gossip of the air
Cry out.
Ibid. Line 293

Journeys end in lovers meeting,
Every wise man's son doth know.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 46

Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty,
Youth's a stuff will not endure.
Twelfth-Night. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 54

He does it with a better grace, but I do it more natural.
Ibid. Line 91

Is there no respect of place, persons,
nor time in you?
Ibid. Line 100

Sir Toby. Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale? [1]
Clown. Yes, by Saint Anne, and ginger shall be hot i' the mouth too.
Ibid. Line 124

My purpose is, indeed, a horse of that
colour.
Ibid. Line 184

Sport royal.
Ibid. Line 190

That old and antique song we heard
last night.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 3

These most brisk and giddy-paced
times.
Ibid. Line 6

Let still the woman take
An elder than herself: so wears she to
him,
So sways she level in her husband's
heart:
For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and
worn,
Than women's are.
Ibid. Line 29

Then let thy love be younger than thyself,
Or thy affection cannot hold the bent.
Ibid. Line 36

The spinsters and the knitters in the
sun
And the free maids that weave their
thread with bones,
Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,

---

[1] See Heywood, page 13.

[2] What manner of man is this? — *Mark, IV, 41*

[1] There are cakes, there is ale — ay, and
ginger
Shall be hot in the mouth, as of old.
ANDREW LANG: *A Remonstrance with the Fair, St. 6*

And dallies with the innocence of love,
Like the old age.

Twelfth-Night. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 44

Duke. And what's her history?
Viola. A blank, my lord. She never told her love,
But let concealment, like a worm i' the bud,
Feed on her damask cheek: she pined in thought,
And with a green and yellow melancholy
She sat like patience on a monument,
Smiling at grief.

Ibid. Line 112

I am all the daughters of my father's house,
And all the brothers too.

Ibid. Line 122

I know my place, as I would they should do theirs.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 61

Some are born great, some achieve greatness, and some have greatness thrust upon them.

Ibid. Line 159

Foolery, sir, does walk about the orb like the sun; it shines everywhere.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 44

Music from the spheres.[1]

Ibid. Line 122

How apt the poor are to be proud.

Ibid. Line 141

Then westward-ho!

Ibid. Line 148

Oh, what a deal of scorn looks beautiful
In the contempt and anger of his lip!

Ibid. Line 159

Love sought is good, but given unsought, is better.

Ibid. Line 170

You will hang like an icicle on a Dutchman's beard.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 30

Let there be gall enough in thy ink; though thou write with a goose-pen, no matter.

Twelfth-Night. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 54

Laugh yourself into stitches.

Ibid. Line 75

I can no other answer make but thanks,
And thanks, and ever thanks.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 14

Haply your eye shall light upon some toy
You have desire to purchase.

Ibid. Line 44

I think we do know the sweet Roman hand.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 31

This is very midsummer madness.

Ibid. Line 62

Put thyself into the trick of singularity.

Ibid. Line 80

What, man! defy the Devil: consider, he's an enemy to mankind.

Ibid. Line 109

'Tis not for gravity to play at cherry-pit with Satan.

Ibid. Line 131

If this were played upon a stage now, I could condemn it as an improbable fiction.

Ibid. Line 142

More matter for a May morning.

Ibid. Line 158

Still you keep o' the windy side of the law.[1]

Ibid. Line 183

My remembrance is very free and clear from any image of offence done to any man.

Ibid. Line 251

Hob, nob, is his word: give 't or take 't.

Ibid. Line 265

I have heard of some kind of men that put quarrels purposely on others to taste their valour.

Ibid. Line 269

He's a very devil.

Ibid. Line 304

An I thought he had been valiant, and so cunning in fence, I'd have seen him damned ere I'd have challenged him.

---

[1] The music of the spheres. *Pericles, Act V, Sc. 1, L. 231*

We may maintain the music of the spheres. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici, Part II, Sect. 9*

[1] The windy side of care. — *Much Ado About Nothing, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 328*

Twelfth-Night. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 314

Out of my lean and low ability
I'll lend you something.

Ibid. Line 380

I hate ingratitude more in a man
Than lying, vainness, babbling drunkenness,
Or any taint of vice whose strong corruption
Inhabits our frail blood.

Ibid. Line 390

Out of the jaws of death.[1]

Ibid. Line 396

As the old hermit of Prague, that never saw pen and ink, very wittily said to a niece of King Gorboduc, "That that is, is."

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 14

Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 388

For the rain it raineth every day.[2]

Ibid. Line 404

You pay a great deal too dear for what's given freely.

The Winter's Tale. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 18

One good deed, dying tongueless,
Slaughters a thousand waiting upon that.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 92

They say we are
Almost as like as eggs.

Ibid. Line 130

He makes a July's day short as December.

Ibid. Line 169

Black brows, they say,
Become some women best, so that there be not
Too much hair there, but in a semicircle,
Or a half-moon made with a pen.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 8

A sad tale's best for winter.

The Winter's Tale. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 24

There's some ill planet reigns:
I must be patient till the heavens look
With an aspect more favourable.

Ibid. Line 104

The silence often of pure innocence
Persuades when speaking fails.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 41

Not so hot.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 32

I am a feather for each wind that blows.

Ibid. Line 153

What's gone and what's past help
Should be past grief.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 223

I am gone for ever. [*Exit, pursued by a bear.*] [2]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 57

This is fairy gold.

Ibid. Line 127

Then comes in the sweet o' the year.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 3

A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles.

Ibid. Line 26

A merry heart goes all the day,
Your sad tires in a mile-a.

Ibid. Line 135

There's rosemary and rue; these keep
Seeming and savour all the winter long.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 74

The marigold, that goes to bed wi' the sun . . .
They are given to men of middle age.

Ibid. Line 105

Daffodils,
That come before the swallow dares, and take
The winds of March with beauty.

Ibid. Line 118

What you do
Still betters what is done.

Ibid. Line 135

When you do dance, I wish you
A wave o' the sea, that you might ever do

---

[1] Into the jaws of death. — TENNYSON: *The Charge of the Light Brigade, Stanza 3*
In the jaws of death. — DU BARTAS: *Divine Weekes and Workes, Second Week, First Day, Part IV*

[2] Also in *King Lear, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 77*

[1] *King Lear, Act V, Sc. 2, L. 67*
SAMUEL PEPYS: *Diary*, April 26, 1664.

[2] Lightly we follow our cue,
"Exit, pursued by a bear."
ARTHUR GUITERMAN: *The Shakespearean Bear, Envoi*

Nothing but that.
The Winter's Tale. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 140

I love a ballad in print, a-life, for then we are sure they are true.
Ibid. Line 262

The self-same sun that shines upon his court
Hides not his visage from our cottage, but
Looks on alike.
Ibid. Line 457

To unpathed waters, undreamed shores.
Ibid. Line 580

Let me have no lying; it becomes none but tradesmen.
Ibid. Line 747

To purge melancholy.
Ibid. Line 792

Stars, stars! And all eyes else dead coals.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 67

Where's Bohemia? [1]
Ibid. Line 185

I was no gentleman born.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 146

What fine chisel
Could ever yet cut breath?
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 78

There's time enough for that.
Ibid. Line 128

Lord of thy presence and no land beside.
King John. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 137

And if his name be George, I'll call him Peter;
For new-made honour doth forget men's names.
Ibid. Line 186

For he is but a bastard to the time
That doth not smack of observation.
Ibid. Line 207

Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth.
Ibid. Line 213

Heaven lay not my transgression to my charge.
Ibid. Line 256

A hazard of new fortunes.[1]
King John. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 71

For courage mounteth with occasion.
Ibid. Line 82

Saint George, that swing'd the dragon, and e'er since
Sits on his horse back at mine hostess' door.
Ibid. Line 288

He is the half part of a blessed man,
Left to be finished by such a she;
And she a fair divided excellence,
Whose fulness of perfection lies in him.
Ibid. Line 437

Talks as familiarly of roaring lions
As maids of thirteen do of puppy-dogs!
Ibid. Line 459

Zounds! I was never so bethump'd with words,
Since I first call'd my brother's father dad.
Ibid. Line 466

I will instruct my sorrows to be proud;
For grief is proud, and makes his owner stoop.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 68

What hath this day deserved? what hath it done
That it in golden letters should be set
Among the high tides in the calendar?
Ibid. Line 84

Thou ever strong upon the stronger side!
Thou Fortune's champion that dost never fight
But when her humorous ladyship is by
To teach thee safety.
Ibid. Line 117

Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,
And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant limbs.
Ibid. Line 128

I had a thing to say,
But I will fit it with some better time.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 25

---

[1] A desert Country near the Sea. — *Act III, Sc. 3*

[1] Title of a novel [1889] by William Dean Howells, who used Shakespearean quotations in this way probably more often than any other novelist.

O, amiable lovely death![1]
King John. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 25

Grief fills the room up of my absent child,
Lies in his bed, walks up and down with me,
Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his words,
Remembers me of all his gracious parts,
Stuffs out his vacant garments with his form.
Ibid. Line 93

Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man.
Ibid. Line 108

When Fortune means to men most good,[2]
She looks upon them with a threatening eye.
Ibid. Line 119

And he that stands upon a slippery place
Makes nice of no vile hold to stay him up.
Ibid. Line 137

To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,
To smooth the ice, or add another hue
Unto the rainbow, or with taper-light
To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to garnish,
Is wasteful and ridiculous excess.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 11

And oftentimes excusing of a fault
Doth make the fault the worse by the excuse.[3]
Ibid. Line 30

We cannot hold mortality's strong hand.
Ibid. Line 82

There is no sure foundation set on blood,
No certain life achiev'd by others' death.
Ibid. Line 104

Make haste; the better foot before.[1]
King John. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 170

I saw a smith stand with his hammer, thus,
The whilst his iron did on the anvil cool,
With open mouth swallowing a tailor's news.
Ibid. Line 193

Another lean unwashed artificer.
Ibid. Line 201

How oft the sight of means to do ill deeds
Makes ill deeds done!
Ibid. Line 219

Heaven take my soul, and England keep my bones.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 10

Mocking the air with colours idly spread.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 72

The day shall not be up so soon as I,
To try the fair adventure of to-morrow.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 21

'Tis strange that death should sing.
I am the cygnet to this pale faint swan,
Who chants a doleful hymn to his own death,[2]
And from the organ-pipe of frailty sings
His soul and body to their lasting rest.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 20

Now my soul hath elbow-room.
Ibid. Line 28

This England never did, nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror.
Ibid. Line 112

Come the three corners of the world in arms,
And we shall shock them. Nought shall make us rue,
If England to itself do rest but true.
Ibid. Line 116

Old John of Gaunt, time-honoured Lancaster.
King Richard II. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Mine honour is my life; both grow in one;

---

[1] Lovely and soothing death. — Walt Whitman: *When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd, Sect. 14*

[2] When fortune flatters, she does it to betray. — Publius Syrus: *Maxim 278*

[3] Qui s'excuse, s'accuse (He who excuses himself accuses himself). — Gabriel Meurier: *Trésor des Sentences* [1530–1601]

[1] Come on, my lords, the better foot before. — *Titus Andronicus, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 192*
Put forward your best foot. — Robert Browning: *Respectability, St. 3*

[2] See Note 3, page 45.

Take honour from me, and my life is done.

King Richard II. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 182

The daintiest last, to make the end most sweet.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 68

Truth hath a quiet breast.

Ibid. Line 96

How long a time lies in one little word!

Ibid. Line 213

Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour.

Ibid. Line 236

All places that the eye of heaven visits
Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.

Ibid. Line 275

O, who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?
Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite
By bare imagination of a feast?
Or wallow naked in December snow
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?
O, no! the apprehension of the good
Gives but the greater feeling to the worse.

Ibid. Line 294

The tongues of dying men
Enforce attention like deep harmony.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 5

The setting sun, and music at the close,
As the last taste of sweets, is sweetest last,
Writ in remembrance, more than things long past.

Ibid. Line 12

Small showers last long, but sudden storms are short.

Ibid. Line 35

This royal throne of kings, this sceptred isle,
This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,
This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England.

King Richard II. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 40

The ripest fruit first falls.

Ibid. Line 154

Your fair discourse hath been as sugar,
Making the hard way sweet and delectable.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends.

Ibid. Line 46

Evermore thanks, the exchequer of the poor.

Ibid. Line 65

The caterpillars of the commonwealth,
Which I have sworn to weed and pluck away.

Ibid. Line 166

Things past redress are now with me past care.

Ibid. Line 171

I see thy glory like a shooting star
Fall to the base earth from the firmament.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 19

Eating the bitter bread of banishment.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Fires the proud tops of the eastern pines.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 42

Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm off from an anointed king.

Ibid. Line 55

O, call back yesterday, bid time return!

Ibid. Line 69

Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs.

Ibid. Line 145

Let's choose executors and talk of wills.

Ibid. Line 148

And nothing can we call our own but death;
And that small model of the barren earth,
Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.
For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground,

And tell sad stories of the death of kings.

King Richard II. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 152

Comes at the last, and with a little pin
Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!

Ibid. Line 169

Men judge by the complexion of the sky
The state and inclination of the day.

Ibid. Line 194

He is come to open
The purple testament of bleeding war.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 93

And my large kingdom for a little grave,
A little little grave, an obscure grave.

Ibid. Line 153

The noisome weeds, that without profit suck
The soil's fertility from wholesome flowers.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 38

Superfluous branches
We lop away that bearing boughs may live.

Ibid. Line 63

Gave
His body to that pleasant country's earth,
And his pure soul unto his captain Christ,
Under whose colours he had fought so long.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 97

So Judas did to Christ: but he, in twelve,
Found truth in all but one; I, in twelve thousand, none.

Ibid. Line 170

Some of you with Pilate wash your hands [1]
Showing an outward pity.

Ibid. Line 239

A mockery king of snow.

Ibid. Line 260

Come home with me to supper.

Ibid. Line 333

As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-graced actor leaves the stage,
Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious.

King Richard II. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 23

No word like "pardon."

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 118

As hard to come as for a camel
To thread the postern of a small needle's eye.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 16

How sour sweet music is
When time is broke and no proportion kept!
So is it in the music of men's lives.

Ibid. Line 42

So shaken as we are, so wan with care.

King Henry IV, Part I. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

In those holy fields
Over whose acres walked those blessed feet
Which fourteen hundred years ago were nail'd
For our advantage on the bitter cross.

Ibid. Line 24

Here is a dear and true industrious friend.

Ibid. Line 62

Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the shade, minions of the moon.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 29

So far as my coin would stretch; and where it would not, I have used my credit.

Ibid. Line 61

Old father antic the law.

Ibid. Line 69

I would to God thou and I knew where a commodity of good names were to be bought.

Ibid. Line 92

Thou hast damnable iteration, and art indeed able to corrupt a saint.

Ibid. Line 101

'Tis my vocation, Hal; 'tis no sin for a man to labour in his vocation.

Ibid. Line 116

---

[1] Pilate . . . took water, and washed his hands. — *Matthew, XXVII, 24*

[1] It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. — *Matthew, XIX, 24*

He will give the devil his due.[1]

King Henry IV, Part I. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 132

There's neither honesty, manhood, nor good fellowship in thee.

Ibid. Line 154

If all the year were playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work.

Ibid. Line 226

You tread upon my patience.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 4

That title of respect
Which the proud soul ne'er pays but to the proud.

Ibid. Line 8

Fresh as a bridegroom; and his chin new reap'd,
Showed like a stubble-land at harvest-home;
He was perfumed like a milliner,
And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held
A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose and took 't away again.

Ibid. Line 34

And as the soldiers bore dead bodies by,
He called them untaught knaves, unmannerly,
To bring a slovenly unhandsome corse
Betwixt the wind and his nobility.

Ibid. Line 42

God save the mark.

Ibid. Line 56

And telling me, the sovereign'st thing on earth
Was parmaceti for an inward bruise;
And that it was great pity, so it was,
This villanous saltpetre should be digg'd
Out of the bowels of the harmless earth,
Which many a good tall fellow had destroy'd
So cowardly; and but for these vile guns,
He would himself have been a soldier.

Ibid. Line 57

The blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare!

King Henry IV, Part I. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 197

By heaven, methinks it were an easy leap
To pluck bright honour from the pale-faced moon,
Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
Where fathom-line could never touch the ground,
And pluck up drowned honour by the locks.

Ibid. Line 201

This house is turned upside down.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 11

What's o'clock?

Ibid. Line 36

I know a trick worth two of that.[1]

Ibid. Line 40

If the rascal have not given me medicines to make me love him, I'll be hanged.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 20

It would be argument for a week, laughter for a month, and a good jest for ever.

Ibid. Line 104

Falstaff sweats to death,
And lards the lean earth as he walks along.

Ibid. Line 119

Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck this flower, safety.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 11

Brain him with his lady's fan.

Ibid. Line 26

A Corinthian, a lad of mettle, a good boy.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 13

A plague of all cowards, I say.

Ibid. Line 129

There live not three good men unhanged in England, and one of them is fat and grows old.

Ibid. Line 146

Call you that backing of your friends? A plague upon such backing!

Ibid. Line 168

I have peppered two of them: two

---

[1] THOMAS NASH: *Have with you to Saffron Walden.* DRYDEN: *Epilogue to the Duke of Guise*

[1] We know a trick worth two of that.—W. M. THACKERAY: *The Newcomes, Vol. I, Chap. 1*

I am sure I have paid, two rogues in buckram suits. I tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a lie, spit in my face; call me horse. Thou knowest my old ward; — here I lay, and thus I bore my point. Four rogues in buckram let drive at me —

King Henry IV, Part I.
Act II, Sc. 4, Line 215

Three misbegotten knaves in Kendal green.

Ibid. Line 249

Give you a reason on compulsion! If reasons were as plentiful as blackberries, I would give no man a reason upon compulsion, I.

Ibid. Line 267

Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you down.

Ibid. Line 285

No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me!

Ibid. Line 316

What doth gravity out of his bed at midnight?

Ibid. Line 328

A plague of sighing and grief! It blows a man up like a bladder.

Ibid. Line 370

You may buy land now as cheap as stinking mackerel.

Ibid. Line 399

That reverend vice, that grey iniquity, that father ruffian, that vanity in years.

Ibid. Line 505

Banish plump Jack, and banish all the world.

Ibid. Line 534

Play out the play.

Ibid. Line 539

O, monstrous! but one half-pennyworth of bread to this intolerable deal of sack!

Ibid. Line 597

Diseased Nature oftentimes breaks forth
In strange eruptions.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 27

I am not in the roll of common men.

Ibid. Line 43

Glendower. I can call spirits from the vasty deep.
Hotspur. Why, so can I, or so can any man;
But will they come when you do call for them?

King Henry IV, Part I.
Act III, Sc. 1, Line 53

While you live, tell truth and shame the devil! [1]

Ibid. Line 58

I had rather be a kitten and cry mew,
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers.

Ibid. Line 128

But in the way of bargain, mark ye me,
I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair.

Ibid. Line 138

A deal of skimble-skamble stuff.

Ibid. Line 153

Exceedingly well read.

Ibid. Line 165

Those musicians that shall play to you
Hang in the air a thousand leagues from hence.[2]

Ibid. Line 226

A good mouth-filling oath.

Ibid. Line 258

A fellow of no mark nor likelihood.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 45

To loathe the taste of sweetness, whereof a little
More than a little is by much too much.

Ibid. Line 72

The end of life cancels all bands.

Ibid. Line 157

An I have not forgotten what the inside of a church is made of, I am a pepper-corn.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 8

---

[1] BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Wit without Money, Act IV, Sc. 1.* SWIFT: *Mary the Cook-maid's Letter*

Speak the truth and shame the devil. — RABELAIS: *Works, Author's Prologue to the Fifth Book*

I'd tell the truth, and shame the devil. — JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson* (Everyman edition), Vol. I, page 460

Truth being truth,
Tell it and shame the devil.
BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book, III, The Other Half-Rome*

[2] A good motto for a broadcasting company. Or Walt Whitman: "Broadcast doings of the day and night." [1855 Preface.]

Company, villanous company, hath been the spoil of me.

King Henry IV, Part I. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 10

Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn? [1]

Ibid. Line 91

Rob me the exchequer.

Ibid. Line 204

How has he the leisure to be sick
In such a justling time?

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 17

This sickness doth infect
The very life-blood of our enterprise.

Ibid. Line 28

That daffed the world aside,
And bid it pass.

Ibid. Line 96

Baited like eagles having lately bathed. . . .
As full of spirit as the month of May,
And gorgeous as the sun at midsummer.

Ibid. Line 99

The cankers of a calm world and a long peace.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 32

There's but a shirt and a half in all my company; and the half-shirt is two napkins tacked together and thrown over the shoulders like an herald's coat without sleeves.

Ibid. Line 46

Food for powder, food for powder; they'll fill a pit as well as better.

Ibid. Line 72

To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a feast
Fits a dull fighter and a keen guest.[2]

Ibid. Line 86

I could be well content
To entertain the lag-end of my life
With quiet hours.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 23

I would 't were bedtime, Hal, and all well.

Ibid. Line 126

Honour pricks me on. Yea, but how if honour prick me off when I come on, — how then? Can honour set to a leg? no: or an arm? no: or take away the grief of a wound? no. Honour hath no skill in surgery, then? no. What is honour? a word. What is in that word honour; what is that honour? air. A trim reckoning! Who hath it? he that died o' Wednesday.[1] Doth he feel it? no. Doth he hear it? no. It is insensible, then? yea, to the dead. But will it not live with the living? no. Why? detraction will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it. Honour is a mere scutcheon. And so ends my catechism.

King Henry IV, Part I. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 131

The time of life is short;
To spend that shortness basely were too long.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 81

Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 65

This earth, that bears thee dead,
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman.

Ibid. Line 92

Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,
But not remember'd in thy epitaph!

Ibid. Line 100

I could have better spared a better man.

Ibid. Line 104

The better part of valour is discretion.[2]

Ibid. Line 120

Full bravely hast thou fleshed
Thy maiden sword.

Ibid. Line 132

Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying! I grant you I was down and out of breath; and so was he. But we rose both at an instant, and fought a long hour by Shrewsbury clock.

Ibid. Line 148

I'll purge, and leave sack, and live cleanly.

Ibid. Line 168

Even such a man, so faint, so spiritless,
So dull, so dead in look, so woe-begone,
Drew Priam's curtain in the dead of night,

---

[1] See Heywood, page 12.

[2] *Ibid.*, page 17.

[1] Where 's he that died o' Wednesday? — E. C. STEDMAN: *Falstaff's Song, St. 1*

[2] It show'd discretion the best part of valour. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *A King and no King, Act II, Sc. 3*

And would have told him half his Troy
was burnt.

King Henry IV, Part II. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 70

Yet the first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office, and his tongue
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,
Remember'd knolling a departing
friend.

Ibid. Line 100

I am not only witty in myself, but the cause that wit is in other men.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

A rascally yea-forsooth knave.

Ibid. Line 40

You lie in your throat if you say I am any other than an honest man.

Ibid. Line 97

Some smack of age in you, some relish of the saltness of time.

Ibid. Line 112

It is the disease of not listening, the malady of not marking, that I am troubled withal.

Ibid. Line 139

We that are in the vaward of our youth.

Ibid. Line 201

For my voice, I have lost it with hollaing and singing of anthems.

Ibid. Line 215

Pray that our armies join not in a hot day; for, by the Lord, I take but two shirts out with me, and I mean not to sweat extraordinarily.

Ibid. Line 237

It was always yet the trick of our English nation, if they have a good thing, to make it too common.

Ibid. Line 244

I were better to be eaten to death with rust than to be scoured to nothing with perpetual motion.

Ibid. Line 249

If I do, fillip me with a three-man
beetle.

Ibid. Line 250

Who lined himself with hope,
Eating the air on promise of supply.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 27

When we mean to build,
We first survey the plot, then draw the
model,
And when we see the figure of the house,
Then must we rate the cost of the erection.[1]

King Henry IV, Part II. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 41

A habitation giddy and unsure
Hath he that buildeth on the vulgar
heart.

Ibid. Line 89

Past and to come seem best; things
present worst.

Ibid. Line 108

A poor lone woman.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 37

I'll tickle your catastrophe.

Ibid. Line 68

He hath eaten me out of house and
home.

Ibid. Line 82

Thou didst swear to me upon a parcel-gilt goblet, sitting in my Dolphin-chamber, at the round table, by a sea-coal fire, upon Wednesday in Wheeson week.

Ibid. Line 92

I do now remember the poor creature,
small beer.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 12

Let the end try the man.

Ibid. Line 52

Thus we play the fools with the time, and the spirits of the wise sit in the clouds and mock us.

Ibid. Line 155

He was indeed the glass
Wherein the noble youth did dress
themselves.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 21

A good heart's worth gold.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 34

---

[1] See Johnson, page 238.

[1] Which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it? — *Luke, XIV, 28*

[2] Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small beer? — *King Henry IV, Part II, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 7*

To suckle fools and chronicle small beer. — *Othello, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 160*

That questionable superfluity — small beer — Douglas Jerrold (1803–1857): *The Tragedy of the Till*

Aggravate your choler.

King Henry IV, Part II. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 174

Is it not strange that desire should so many years outlive performance?

Ibid. Line 283

Now comes in the sweetest morsel of the night, and we must hence and leave it unpicked.

Ibid. Line 401

O sleep, O gentle sleep,[1]
Nature's soft nurse! how have I frighted thee,
That thou no more wilt weigh my eyelids down
And steep my senses in forgetfulness?

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 5

With all appliances and means to boot.

Ibid. Line 29

Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown.

Ibid. Line 31

There is a history in all men's lives.

Ibid. Line 80

How many of mine old acquaintance are dead!

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 37

Death, as the Psalmist saith, is certain to all; all shall die. How a good yoke of bullocks at Stamford fair?

Ibid. Line 41

Accommodated; that is, when a man is, as they say, accommodated; or when a man is, being, whereby a' may be thought to be accommodated, — which is an excellent thing.

Ibid. Line 86

Most forcible Feeble.

Ibid. Line 181

We have heard the chimes at midnight.

Ibid. Line 231

A man can die but once.

Ibid. Line 253

We are ready to try our fortunes
To the last man.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 43

I may justly say, with the hook-nosed fellow of Rome,[1] "I came, saw, and overcame."

King Henry IV, Part II. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 44

If I had a thousand sons, the first human principle I would teach them should be, to forswear thin potations and to addict themselves to sack.

Ibid. Line 133

Will Fortune never come with both hands full
But write her fair words still in foulest letters?
She either gives a stomach and no food;
Such are the poor, in health; or else a feast
And takes away the stomach.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 103

Golden care!
That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide
To many a watchful night!

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 22

Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.

Ibid. Line 91

Commit
The oldest sins the newest kind of ways.

Ibid. Line 124

A joint of mutton, and any pretty little tiny kickshaws, tell William cook.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 28

His cares are now all ended.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

I hope to see London once ere I die.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 61

Falstaff. What wind blew you hither, Pistol?
Pistol. Not the ill wind which blows no man to good.[2]

Ibid. Line 87

A foutra for the world and worldlings base!
I speak of Africa and golden joys.

Ibid. Line 100

---

[1] Sleep, most gentle sleep. — OVID: *Metamorphoses, Book II, L. 624*

[1] After he routed Pharnaces Ponticus at the first assault, Caesar wrote thus to his friends: "I came, I saw, I conquered" (Veni, vidi, vici). — PLUTARCH'S *Lives: Cæsar*

[2] See Heywood, page 17.
Ill blows the wind that profits nobody. — *King Henry VI, Part III, Act 2, Sc. 5, L. 55*

Under which king, Bezonian? speak, or die!

King Henry IV, Part II. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 116

Falstaff. What! is the old king dead?
Pistol. As nail in door.[1]

Ibid. Line 123

How ill white hairs become a fool and jester.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 53

O! for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention!

King Henry V. Prologue, Line 1

Consideration like an angel came,
And whipped the offending Adam out of him.

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 28

Hear him debate of commonwealth affairs,
You would say it hath been all in all his study.

Ibid. Line 41

Turn him to any cause of policy,
The Gordian knot of it he will unloose,
Familiar as his garter: that when he speaks,
The air, a chartered libertine, is still.

Ibid. Line 45

Wholesome berries thrive and ripen best
Neighbour'd by fruit of baser quality.

Ibid. Line 61

'Tis ever common
That men are merriest when they are from home.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 271

O England! model to thy inward greatness,
Like little body with a mighty heart,
What mightst thou do, that honour would thee do,
Were all thy children kind and natural!

Ibid. Act II, Prologue, Line 16

Even at the turning o' the tide.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 13

His nose was as sharp as a pen, and a' babbled of green fields.

King Henry V. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 17

As cold as any stone.

Ibid. Line 26

Self-love, my liege, is not so vile a sin
As self-neglecting.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 74

Once more unto the breach, dear friends, once more;
Or close the wall up with our English dead!
In peace there's nothing so becomes a man
As modest stillness and humility;
But when the blast of war blows in our ears,
Then imitate the action of the tiger:
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the blood.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 1

And sheathed their swords for lack of argument.

Ibid. Line 21

The mettle of your pasture.

Ibid. Line 27

I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips,
Straining upon the start.

Ibid. Line 31

I would give all my fame for a pot of ale and safety.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 14

Men of few words are the best men.

Ibid. Line 40

He will maintain his argument as well as any military man in the world.

Ibid. Line 89

I know the disciplines of wars.

Ibid. Line 156

Impious war,
Array'd in flames like to the prince of fiends,
Do, with his smirch'd complexion, all fell feats
Enlink'd to waste and desolation.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

A man that I love and honour with my soul, and my heart, and my duty, and my life, and my living, and my uttermost power.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 7

---

[1] As dead as a door nail. — WILLIAM LANGLAND: *The Vision of Piers Plowman, Part 2, L. 183*

As dead as a door-nail. — *King Henry VI, Part II, Act 4, Sc. 10, L. 43*

Old Marley was as dead as a door-nail. — CHARLES DICKENS: *A Christmas Carol, Stave One*

Giddy Fortune's furious fickle wheel,
That goddess blind,
That stands upon the rolling restless stone.

King Henry V. Act III, Sc. 6, Line 28

I thought upon one pair of English legs
Did march three Frenchmen.

Ibid. Line 161

We are in God's hand.

Ibid. Line 181

That island of England breeds very valiant creatures: their mastiffs are of unmatchable courage.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 155

You may as well say that's a valiant flea that dare eat his breakfast on the lip of a lion.

Ibid. Line 160

The hum of either army stilly sounds,
That the fixed sentinels almost receive
The secret whispers of each other's watch;
Fire answers fire, and through their paly flames
Each battle sees the other's umbered face;
Steed threatens steed, in high and boastful neighs
Piercing the night's dull ear; and from the tents
The armourers, accomplishing the knights,
With busy hammers closing rivets up,[1]
Give dreadful note of preparation.

Ibid. Act IV, Prologue, Line 5

There is some soul of goodness in things evil,
Would men observingly distil it out.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 4

When blood is their argument.

Ibid. Line 151

Every subject's duty is the king's; but every subject's soul is his own.

Ibid. Line 189

Who with a body filled and vacant mind
Gets him to rest, crammed with distressful bread.

Ibid. Line 289

Winding up days with toil and nights with sleep.

Ibid. Line 299

He is as full of valour as of kindness;
Princely in both.

King Henry V. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 15

But if it be a sin to covet honour,
I am the most offending soul alive.

Ibid. Line 28

This day is called the feast of Crispian:
He that outlives this day, and comes safe home,
Will stand a tip-toe when this day is named,
And rouse him at the name of Crispian.

Ibid. Line 40

Then shall our names,
Familiar in his mouth as household words,
Harry the King, Bedford and Exeter,
Warwick and Talbot, Salisbury and Gloucester, —
Be in their flowing cups freshly remembered.

Ibid. Line 51

We few, we happy few, we band of brothers.

Ibid. Line 60

Those that leave their valiant bones in France,
Dying like men, . . .
They shall be fam'd; for there the sun shall greet them,
And draw their honours reeking up to heaven.

Ibid. Line 98

The saying is true, "The empty vessel makes the greatest sound."

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 72

There is a river in Macedon, and there is also moreover a river at Monmouth; . . . and there is salmons in both.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 28

There is occasions and causes why and wherefore [1] in all things.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

By this leek, I will most horribly revenge. I eat and eat, I swear.

Ibid. Line 49

All hell shall stir for this.

Ibid. Line 72

---

[1] With clink of hammers closing rivets up. — Cibber: *Richard III (altered), Act V, Sc. 3*

[1] Every why hath a wherefore. — *The Comedy of Errors, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 45*
See Samuel Butler, page 142.

A fellow of plain and uncoined constancy.
King Henry V. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 160

My comfort is, that old age, that ill layer-up of beauty, can do no more spoil upon my face.
Ibid. Line 246

If he be not fellow with the best king, thou shalt find the best king of good fellows.[1]
Ibid. Line 259

Hung be the heavens with black, yield day to night!
King Henry VI, Part I. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Fight till the last gasp.[2]
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 127

Halcyon days.
Ibid. Line 131

Glory is like a circle in the water,
Which never ceaseth to enlarge itself,
Till by broad spreading it disperse to nought.
Ibid. Line 133

The sun with one eye vieweth all the world.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 84

Between two hawks, which flies the higher pitch;
Between two dogs, which hath the deeper mouth;
Between two blades, which bears the better temper;
Between two horses, which doth bear him best;
Between two girls, which hath the merriest eye;
I have perhaps, some shallow spirit of judgment;
But in these nice sharp quillets of the law,
Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 12

I'll note you in my book of memory.
Ibid. Line 101

Just death, kind umpire of men's miseries.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 29

Fair be all thy hopes,
And prosperous be thy life in peace and war!
King Henry VI, Part I. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 113

Chok'd with ambition of the meaner sort.
Ibid. Line 123

Friendly counsel cuts off many foes.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 184

Delays have dangerous ends.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 33

Care is no cure, but rather corrosive,
For things that are not to be remedied.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 3

Of all base passions, fear is most accurs'd.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 18

She's beautiful and therefore to be wooed,
She is a woman, therefore to be won.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 78

For what is wedlock forced, but a hell,
An age of discord and continual strife?
Whereas the contrary bringeth bliss,
And is a pattern of celestial peace.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 62

O Lord! that lends me life,
Lend me a heart replete with thankfulness!
Ibid. Part II. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 19

Whose large style
Agrees not with the leanness of his purse.
Ibid. Line 112

'Tis not my speeches that you do mislike,
But 'tis my presence that doth trouble ye.
Rancour will out.
Ibid. Line 141

Main chance.[2]
Ibid. Line 213

Could I come near your beauty with my nails

---

[1] He was a good felawe. — CHAUCER: *The Canterbury Tales, Prologue, L. 395*

[2] To the last gasp. — *As You Like It, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 69*

[1] All delays are dangerous in war. — DRYDEN: *Tyrannic Love, Act I, Sc. 1*

[2] Let me stande to the maine chance. — JOHN LYLY: *Euphues* [1579], *page 104*

Have a care o' th' main chance. — BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part II, Canto II*

Be careful still of the main chance. — DRYDEN: *Persius, Satire VI*

I'd set my ten commandments in your face.

King Henry VI, Part II. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 144

Blessed are the peacemakers on earth.[1]

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 34

God be prais'd, that to believing souls
Gives light in darkness, comfort in despair!

Ibid. Line 66

God defend the right!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 55

Sometimes hath the brightest day a cloud;
And after summer evermore succeeds
Barren winter, with his wrathful nipping cold:
So cares and joys abound, as seasons fleet.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 1

Now 'tis the spring, and weeds are shallow-rooted;
Suffer them now and they'll o'ergrow the garden.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 31

Smooth runs the water where the brook is deep.[2]

Ibid. Line 53

In thy face I see
The map of honour, truth, and loyalty.

Ibid. Line 202

What stronger breastplate than a heart untainted!
Thrice is he armed that hath his quarrel just,
And he but naked, though locked up in steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 232

For wheresoe'er thou art in this world's globe.
I'll have an Iris that shall find thee out.

Ibid. Line 406

He dies, and makes no sign.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 29

Close up his eyes and draw the curtain close;
And let us all to meditation.

King Henry VI, Part II. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 32

The gaudy, blabbing, and remorseful day
Is crept into the bosom of the sea.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 1

Small things make base men proud.

Ibid. Line 106

True nobility is exempt from fear.

Ibid. Line 129

There shall be in England seven halfpenny loaves sold for a penny; the three-hooped pot shall have ten hoops; and I will make it felony to drink small beer.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 73

The first thing we do, let's kill all the lawyers.

Ibid. Line 86

Is not this a lamentable thing, that of the skin of an innocent lamb should be made parchment? that parchment, being scribbled o'er, should undo a man?

Ibid. Line 88

Sir, he made a chimney in my father's house, and the bricks are alive at this day to testify it.

Ibid. Line 160

Thou hast most traitorously corrupted the youth of the realm in erecting a grammar-school; and whereas, before, our forefathers had no other books but the score and the tally, thou hast caused printing to be used; and, contrary to the king, his crown, and dignity, thou hast built a paper-mill.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 35

Beggars mounted run their horse to death.

Ibid. Part III. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 127

O tiger's heart wrapp'd in a woman's hide! [1]

Ibid. Line 137

And many strokes, though with a little axe,

---

[1] Blessed are the peacemakers. — *Matthew, V, 9*

[2] See Raleigh, page 21, and Lyly, page 24.

[3] I'm armed with more than complete steel, —
The justice of my quarrel. —
CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE: *Lust's Dominion, Act III, Sc. 4*

[1] ROBERT GREENE in his famous attack on Shakespeare, *A Groats-Worth of Wit* [1592], burlesques this line: "Tyger's hart wrapt in a Player's hide."

Hew down and fell the hardest-timbered oak.

King Henry VI, Part III. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 54

To weep is to make less the depth of grief.

Ibid. Line 85

The smallest worm will turn, being trodden on.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 17

Didst thou never hear
That things ill got had ever bad success?
And happy always was it for that son
Whose father for his hoarding went to hell?

Ibid. Line 45

Thou setter up and plucker down of kings.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 37

And what makes robbers bold but too much lenity?

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 22

My crown is in my heart, not on my head;
Not deck'd with diamonds and Indian stones,
Nor to be seen: my crown is call'd content;
A crown it is that seldom kings enjoy.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 62

'Tis a happy thing
To be the father unto many sons.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 104

Gloucester. That would be ten days' wonder at the least.
Clarence. That's a day longer than a wonder lasts.[2]

Ibid. Line 113

Like one that stands upon a promontory,
And spies a far-off shore where he would tread,
Wishing his foot were equal with his eye.

Ibid. Line 135

Yield not thy neck
To fortune's yoke, but let thy dauntless mind
Still ride in triumph over all mischance.

King Henry VI, Part III. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 16

For how can tyrants safely govern home,
Unless abroad they purchase great alliance?

Ibid. Line 69

Having nothing, nothing can he lose.

Ibid. Line 152

Both of you are birds of self-same feather.

Ibid. Line 161

Hasty marriage seldom proveth well.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 18

Let us be back'd with God and with the seas
Which he hath given for fence impregnable,
And with their helps only defend ourselves:
In them and in ourselves our safety lies.

Ibid. Line 43

What fates impose, that men must needs abide;
It boots not to resist both wind and tide.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 57

'Tis no time to talk.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 24

Now join your hands, and with your hands your hearts.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 39

For many men that stumble at the threshold
Are well foretold that danger lurks within.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 11

A little fire is quickly trodden out;
Which, being suffered, rivers cannot quench.

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 7

When the lion fawns upon the lamb,
The lamb will never cease to follow him.

Ibid. Line 49

What is pomp, rule, reign, but earth and dust?
And, live we how we can, yet die we must.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 27

Every cloud engenders not a storm.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 13

---

[1] Proud setter up and puller down of kings. —*Act III, Sc. 3, L. 156*

[2] See Chaucer, page 4.

We are advertis'd by our loving friends.
King Henry VI, Part III. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 18

What though the mast be now blown over-board,
The cable broke, the holding anchor lost,
And half our sailors swallow'd in the flood?
Yet lives our pilot still.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 3

So part we sadly in this troublous world
To meet with joy in sweet Jerusalem.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 7

Men ne'er spend their fury on a child.
Ibid. Line 57

He's sudden if a thing comes in his head.
Ibid. Line 86

Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind;
The thief doth fear each bush an officer.
Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 11

This word "love," which greybeards call divine.
Ibid. Line 81

Mirthful comic shows.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 43

Now is the winter of our discontent
Made glorious summer by this sun of York.
King Richard III. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Grim-visaged war hath smoothed his wrinkled front.
Ibid. Line 9

To leave this keen encounter of our wits.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 116

His better doth not breathe upon the earth.
Ibid. Line 141

Look, how my ring encompasseth thy finger,
Even so thy breast encloseth my poor heart;
Wear both of them, for both of them are thine.
Ibid. Line 204

Was ever woman in this humour wooed?
Was ever woman in this humour won?
Ibid. Line 229

Framed in the prodigality of nature.
Ibid. Line 245

The world is grown so bad,
That wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.[1]
King Richard III. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 70

They that stand high have many blasts to shake them.
Ibid. Line 259

And thus I clothe my naked villany
With odd old ends stolen forth of holy writ,
And seem a saint when most I play the devil.
Ibid. Line 336

Talkers are no good doers.
Ibid. Line 351

O, I have passed a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 2

Lord, Lord! methought, what pain it was to drown:
What dreadful noise of waters in mine ears!
What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!
Ibid. Line 21

I pass'd, methought, the melancholy flood,
With that grim ferryman which poets write of,
Unto the kingdom of perpetual night.
Ibid. Line 45

Sorrow breaks seasons and reposing hours,
Makes the night morning, and the noontide night.
Ibid. Line 76

Thou art a widow; yet thou art a mother,
And hast the comfort of thy children left thee.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 55

A parlous boy.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

---

[1] For fools rush in where angels fear to tread. — POPE: *Essay on Criticism, Part III, L. 66*

So wise so young, they say, do never live long.[1]

King Richard III. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 79

Off with his head! [2]

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 75

Lives like a drunken sailor on a mast,
Ready with every nod to tumble down.

Ibid. Line 98

Even in the afternoon of her best days.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 185

Thou troublest me: I am not in the vein.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 117

Their lips were four red roses on a stalk.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 12

The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom.

Ibid. Line 38

Let not the heavens hear these tell-tale women
Rail on the Lord's anointed.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 150

Tetchy and wayward.

Ibid. Line 169

An honest tale speeds best being plainly told.

Ibid. Line 359

Harp not on that string.

Ibid. Line 365

Thus far into the bowels of the land
Have we marched on without impediment.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 3

True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's wings;
Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings.

Ibid. Line 23

The king's name is a tower of strength.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 12

Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!

Ibid. Line 178

O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!

Ibid. Line 180

My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain.

King Richard III. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 194

The early village cock
Hath twice done salutation to the morn.

Ibid. Line 210

By the apostle Paul, shadows to-night
Have struck more terror to the soul of Richard
Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers.

Ibid. Line 217

A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 7

I have set my life upon a cast,
And I will stand the hazard of the die:
I think there be six Richmonds in the field.

Ibid. Line 9

Order gave each thing view.

King Henry VIII. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 44

No man's pie is freed
From his ambitious finger.

Ibid. Line 52

The force of his own merit makes his way.

Ibid. Line 64

Anger is like
A full-hot horse, who being allow'd his way,
Self-mettle tires him.

Ibid. Line 132

Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself.

Ibid. Line 140

New customs,
Though they be never so ridiculous,
Nay, let 'em be unmanly, yet are follow'd.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 2

The mirror of all courtesy.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 53

This bold bad man.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 44

---

[1] A little too wise, they say, do ne'er live long. — Middleton: *The Phœnix, Act I, Sc. 1*

[2] Off with his head! so much for Buckingham! — Cibber: *Richard III (altered), Act IV, Sc. 3*

[1] See Spenser, page 24.

'Tis better to be lowly born,
And range with humble livers in content,
Than to be perked up in a glistering grief
And wear a golden sorrow.

King Henry VIII. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 19

Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain-tops that freeze,
Bow themselves when he did sing.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 3

Heaven is above all yet; there sits a judge
That no king can corrupt.

Ibid. Line 99

'Tis well said again;
And 'tis a kind of good deed to say well:
And yet words are no deeds.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 153

And then to breakfast with
What appetite you have.

Ibid. Line 203

I have touched the highest point of all my greatness;
And from that full meridian of my glory,
I haste now to my setting: I shall fall
Like a bright exhalation in the evening,
And no man see me more.

Ibid. Line 224

Press not a falling man too far!

Ibid. Line 334

Farewell! a long farewell, to all my greatness!
This is the state of man: to-day he puts forth
The tender leaves of hopes; to-morrow blossoms,
And bears his blushing honours thick upon him;
The third day comes a frost, a killing frost;
And, when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
His greatness is a-ripening, nips his root,
And then he falls, as I do. I have ventured,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth: my high-blown pride
At length broke under me, and now has left me,
Weary and old with service, to the mercy
Of a rude stream, that must forever hide me.
Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye:
I feel my heart new opened. O! how wretched
Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favours!
There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire to,
That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women have —
And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
Never to hope again.

King Henry VIII. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 352

A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience.

Ibid. Line 380

A load would sink a navy.

Ibid. Line 384

And sleep in dull cold marble.

Ibid. Line 434

Say, Wolsey, that once trod the ways of glory,
And sounded all the depths and shoals of honour,
Found thee a way, out of his wrack, to rise in;
A sure and safe one, though thy master missed it.

Ibid. Line 436

I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels.

Ibid. Line 441

Love thyself last: cherish those hearts that hate thee;
Corruption wins not more than honesty.
Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
To silence envious tongues: be just, and fear not:
Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,

Thy God's, and truth's; then if thou fall'st, O Cromwell,
Thou fall'st a blessed martyr!
King Henry VIII. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 444

Had I but served my God with half the zeal[1]
I served my king, he would not in mine age
Have left me naked to mine enemies.
Ibid. Line 456

A royal train, believe me.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 37

An old man, broken with the storms of state,
Is come to lay his weary bones among ye;
Give him a little earth for charity!
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 21

He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to heaven, and slept in peace.
Ibid. Line 29

So may he rest; his faults lie gently on him!
Ibid. Line 31

He was a man
Of an unbounded stomach.
Ibid. Line 33

Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues
We write in water.[2]
Ibid. Line 45

He was a scholar, and a ripe and good one;
Exceeding wise, fair-spoken, and persuading;
Lofty and sour to them that loved him not,
But to those men that sought him sweet as summer.
King Henry VIII. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 51

Yet in bestowing, madam,
He was most princely.
Ibid. Line 56

After my death I wish no other herald,
No other speaker of my living actions,
To keep mine honour from corruption,
But such an honest chronicler as Griffith.
Ibid. Line 69

To dance attendance on their lordships' pleasures.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 30

'Tis a cruelty
To load a falling man.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 76

You were ever good at sudden commendations.
Ibid. Line 122

Those about her
From her shall read the perfect ways of honour.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 37

Wherever the bright sun of heaven shall shine,
His honour and the greatness of his name
Shall be, and make new nations.
Ibid. Line 51

A most unspotted lily shall she pass
To the ground, and all the world shall mourn her.
Ibid. Line 62

I have had my labour for my travail.[1]
Troilus and Cressida. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 73

Men prize the thing ungain'd more than it is.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 313

Take but degree away, untune that string,

---

[1] Had I served God as well in every part
As I did serve my king and master still,
My scope had not this season been so short,
Nor would have had the power to do me ill.
THOMAS CHURCHYARD [1520–1604]: *Death of Morton* [written in 1593]

[2] For men use, if they have an evil tourne, to write it in marble: and whoso doth us a good tourne we write it in duste. — SIR THOMAS MORE: *Richard III and his Miserable End*

All your better deeds
Shall be in water writ, but this in marble.
BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Philaster, Act V, Sc. 3*

L'injure se grave en métal; et le bienfait s'escrit en l'onde
(An injury graves itself in metal, but a benefit writes itself in water.)
JEAN BERTAUT [*circa* 1611]

[1] Labour for his pains. — EDWARD MOORE: *The Boy and his Rainbow*

Labour for their pains. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, The Author's Preface*

And, hark! what discord follows; each thing meets
In mere oppugnancy.[1]

Troilus and Cressida. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 109

Appetite, a universal wolf.

Ibid. Line 121

To hear the wooden dialogue.

Ibid. Line 155

The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come.

Ibid. Line 345

Modest doubt is call'd
The beacon of the wise, the tent that searches
To the bottom of the worst.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 15

'Tis mad idolatry
To make the service greater than the god.

Ibid. Line 56

The remainder viands
We do not throw in unrespective sink
Because we now are full.

Ibid. Line 70

The elephant hath joints, but none for courtesy: his legs are legs for necessity, not for flexure.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 114

He that is proud eats up himself; pride is his own glass, his own trumpet, his own chronicle.

Ibid. Line 165

Light boats sail swift, though greater hulks draw deep.

Ibid. Line 280

Words pay no debts.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 56

To fear the worst oft cures the worse.

Ibid. Line 77

All lovers swear more performance than they are able, and yet reserve an ability that they never perform; vowing more than the perfection of ten, and discharging less than the tenth part of one.

Ibid. Line 89

For to be wise, and love,
Exceeds man's might; that dwells with gods above.

Troilus and Cressida. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 163

Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his back,
Wherein he puts alms for oblivion.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 145

Welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.

Ibid. Line 168

One touch of nature makes the whole world kin

Ibid. Line 175

And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt o'er-dusted.

Ibid. Line 178

And, like a dew-drop from the lion's mane,
Be shook to air.

Ibid. Line 225

My mind is troubled, like a fountain stirr'd;
And I myself see not the bottom of it.

Ibid. Line 314

Be moderate, be moderate.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 1

As many farewells as be stars in heaven.

Ibid. Line 44

The kiss you take is better than you give.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 38

There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip.

Ibid. Line 55

Daughters of the game.

Ibid. Line 63

The end crowns all,
And that old common arbitrator, Time,
Will one day end it.

Ibid. Line 223

He has not so much brain as ear-wax.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 58

A sleeveless errand.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 9

O world! world! world! thus is the poor agent despised.

Ibid. Sc. 10, Line 36

Rubbing the poor itch of your opinion,
Make yourselves scabs.

Coriolanus. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 171

---

[1] Unless degree is preserved, the first place is safe for no one. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 1042*

The gods sent not
Corn for the rich men only.

Coriolanus. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 213

Had I a dozen sons, each in my love alike and none less dear than thine and my good Marcius, I had rather eleven die nobly for their country than one voluptuously surfeit out of action.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 24

All the yarn she spun in Ulysses' absence did but fill Ithaca full of moths.

Ibid. Line 93

Nature teaches beasts to know their friends.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 6

A cup of hot wine with not a drop of allaying Tiber in't.[1]

Ibid. Line 52

Bid them wash their faces,
And keep their teeth clean.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 65

I thank you for your voices: thank you,
Your most sweet voices.

Ibid. Line 179

The mutable, rank-scented many.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 65

Hear you this Triton of the minnows? Mark you
His absolute "shall"?

Ibid. Line 88

Enough, with over-measure.

Ibid. Line 139

What is the city but the people?

Ibid. Line 198

His nature is too noble for the world:
He would not flatter Neptune for his trident,
Or Jove for 's power to thunder.

Ibid. Line 254

That it shall hold companionship in peace
With honour, as in war.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 49

I do love
My country's good with a respect more tender,
More holy, more profound, than mine own life.

Coriolanus. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 109

3 Servant. Where dwellest thou?
Coriolanus. Under the canopy.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 5, Line 40

You know the very road into his kindness,
And cannot lose your way.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 60

Chaste as the icicle
That's curdied by the frost from purest snow
And hangs on Dian's temple.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 65

Is't possible that so short a time can alter the condition of a man?

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 10

They'll give him death by inches.

Ibid. Line 43

Splitting the air with noise.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 52

If you have writ your annals true, 'tis there
That, like an eagle in a dove-cote, I
Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli:
Alone I did it. Boy!

Ibid. Line 114

Thou hast done a deed whereat valour will weep.

Ibid. Line 135

He shall have a noble memory.

Ibid. Line 155

Sleep in peace, slain in your country's wars!

Titus Andronicus. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 91

Sweet mercy is nobility's true badge.

Ibid. Line 119

In peace and honour rest you here, my sons;
. . . repose you here in rest,
Secure from worldly chances and mishaps!

Ibid. Line 150

These words are razors to my wounded heart.

Ibid. Line 314

He lives in fame that died in virtue's cause.

Ibid. Line 390

---

[1] When flowing cups pass swiftly round
With no allaying Thames.
RICHARD LOVELACE: *To Althea from Prison, St. 2*

These dreary dumps.[1]

Titus Andronicus. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 391

She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore may be won;
She is Lavinia, therefore must be loved.
What, man! more water glideth by the mill
Than wots the miller of; [2] and easy it is
Of a cut loaf to steal a shive.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 82

What you cannot as you would achieve,
You must perforce accomplish as you may.

Ibid. Line 106

How easily murder is discovered!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 287

Poor harmless fly.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 63

Two may keep counsel when the third's away.[3]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 145

The eagle suffers little birds to sing.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 82

A pair of star-cross'd lovers.

Romeo and Juliet. Act I, Prologue, Line 6

The weakest goes to the wall.

Romeo and Juliet. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 17

Gregory, remember thy swashing blow.

Ibid. Line 68

An hour before the worshipp'd sun
Peered forth the golden window of the east.

Ibid. Line 124

As is the bud bit with an envious worm,
Ere he can spread his sweet leaves to the air,
Or dedicate his beauty to the sun.

Ibid. Line 156

Saint-seducing gold.

Ibid. Line 220

He that is strucken blind cannot forget
The precious treasure of his eyesight lost.

Ibid. Line 238

One fire burns out another's burning,[1]
One pain is lessen'd by another's anguish.

Romeo and Juliet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 47

I will make thee think thy swan a crow.

Ibid. Line 92

One fairer than my love! the all-seeing sun
Ne'er saw her match since first the world begun.

Ibid. Line 97

That book in many eyes doth share the glory
That in gold clasps locks in the golden story.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 91

Beetle brows.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 32

For I am proverb'd with a grandsire phrase.

Ibid. Line 37

Benvolio. O! then, I see Queen Mab hath been with you! . . .
Mercutio. She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes
In shape no bigger than an agate-stone
On the fore-finger of an alderman,
Drawn with a team of little atomies
Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep.

Ibid. Line 53

True, I talk of dreams,
Which are the children of an idle brain,
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy.

Ibid. Line 97

Toes unplagu'd with corns.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 21

For you and I are past our dancing days.[2]

Ibid. Line 35

It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night
Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear.

Ibid. Line 49

Too early seen unknown, and known too late!

Ibid. Line 143

Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim

---

[1] And doleful dumps the mind oppress. — *Romeo and Juliet, Act IV, Sc. 5, L. 130*

[2] See Heywood, page 17.

[3] *Ibid.*, page 16.

[1] See Chapman, page 28.

[2] My dancing days are done. — Beaumont and Fletcher: *The Scornful Lady, Act V, Sc. 3*

When King Cophetua loved the beggar maid.

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 13

He jests at scars, that never felt a wound.
But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?
It is the east, and Juliet is the sun.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 1

She speaks, yet she says nothing.

Ibid. Line 12

See, how she leans her cheek upon her hand.
O! that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek.

Ibid. Line 23

O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo?

Ibid. Line 33

What's in a name? That which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet.

Ibid. Line 43

For stony limits cannot hold love out.

Ibid. Line 67

Alack! there lies more peril in thine eye
Than twenty of their swords.

Ibid. Line 71

At lovers' perjuries,[1]
They say, Jove laughs.

Ibid. Line 92

Romeo. Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear,
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops,—
Juliet. O! swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,
That monthly changes in her circled orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.

Ibid. Line 107

The god of my idolatry.

Ibid. Line 114

Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be
Ere one can say it lightens.

Ibid. Line 119

This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,
May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet.

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 121

A thousand times good-night!

Ibid. Line 154

Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from their books;
But love from love, toward school with heavy looks.

Ibid. Line 156

How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,
Like softest music to attending ears!

Ibid. Line 165

Good night, good night! parting is such sweet sorrow,
That I shall say good night till it be morrow.

Ibid. Line 184

O! mickle is the powerful grace that lies
In herbs, plants, stones, and their true qualities:
For nought so vile that on the earth doth live
But to the earth some special good doth give,
Nor aught so good but strain'd from that fair use
Revolts from true birth, stumbling on abuse,
Virtue itself turns vice, being misapplied;
And vice sometime's by action dignified.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 15

Care keeps his watch in every old man's eye,
And where care lodges, sleep will never lie.

Ibid. Line 35

Wisely and slow; they stumble that run fast.

Ibid. Line 94

Stabbed with a white wench's black eye.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14

The courageous captain of compliments.

Ibid. Line 21

One, two, and the third in your bosom.

Ibid. Line 24

---

[1] Perjuria ridet amantium Jupiter (Jupiter laughs at the perjuries of lovers).—TIBULLUS, III, 6, 49

O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified!

Romeo and Juliet. Act II, Sc. 4, Line 41

I am the very pink of courtesy.

Ibid. Line 63

If thy wits run the wild-goose chase, I have done.

Ibid. Line 77

A gentleman, nurse, that loves to hear himself talk, and will speak more in a minute than he will stand to in a month.

Ibid. Line 155

A fool's paradise.[1]

Ibid. Line 176

My man's as true as steel.[2]

Ibid. Line 212

Love's heralds should be thoughts,
Which ten times faster glide than the sun's beams.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 4

I wouldst thou hadst my bones, and I thy news.

Ibid. Line 27

The excuse that thou dost make in this delay
Is longer than the tale thou dost excuse.

Ibid. Line 33

These violent delights have violent ends.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 9

Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow.

Ibid. Line 15

Here comes the lady: O! so light a foot
Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint.

Ibid. Line 16

---

[1] The earliest instance of this expression is found in the *Paston Letters* [1462], *No. 457*. Also William Bullein's *Dialogue, P. 28* [1573]

A fool's paradise. — Giles Fletcher: *The Sorcerer of Vain Delights, St. 3*

The Paradise of Fools, to few unknown. — Milton: *Paradise Lost, Book III, L. 496*

Hence the fool's paradise. — Alexander Pope: *The Dunciad, Book III, L. 9*

In this fool's paradise he drank delight. — George Crabbe: *The Borough, Letter XII, Players*

Used also by Middleton and Fielding.

[2] Trewe as steel. — Chaucer: *Troilus and Criseyde, Book V, L. 831*

As true as steel. — Shakespeare: *Troilus and Cressida, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 184*

Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of meat.[1]

Romeo and Juliet. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 23

A word and a blow.[2]

Ibid. Line 44

A plague o' both your houses!

Ibid. Line 96

Romeo. Courage, man; the hurt cannot be much.

Mercutio. No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a church-door; but 'tis enough, 'twill serve.

Ibid. Line 100

When he shall die,
Take him and cut him out in little stars,
And he will make the face of heaven so fine
That all the world will be in love with night,
And pay no worship to the garish sun.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 21

Was ever book containing such vile matter
So fairly bound? O! that deceit should dwell
In such a gorgeous palace.

Ibid. Line 83

They may seize
On the white wonder of dear Juliet's hand,
And steal immortal blessing from her lips,
Who, even in pure and vestal modesty,
Still blush, as thinking their own kisses sin.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 35

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.

Ibid. Line 54

The lark, the herald of the morn.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 6

Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day
Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.

Ibid. Line 9

---

[1] It's as full of good-nature as an egg's full of meat. — R. B. Sheridan: *A Trip to Scarborough, Act III, Sc. 4*

[2] Word and a blow. — Dryden: *Amphitryon, Act I, Sc. 1.* Bunyan: *Pilgrim's Progress, Part I*

Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.

Romeo and Juliet. Act III, Sc. 5, Line 28

All these woes shall serve
For sweet discourses in our time to come.

Ibid. Line 52

Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds.

Ibid. Line 153

In that dim monument where Tybalt lies.[1]

Ibid. Line 203

Past hope, past cure, past help!

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 45

Not stepping o'er the bounds of modesty.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 28

My dismal scene I needs must act alone.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 3

Meagre were his looks,
Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.

Ibid. Line 40

A beggarly account of empty boxes.

Ibid. Line 45

Famine is in thy cheeks.

Ibid. Line 69

The world is not thy friend nor the world's law.

Ibid. Line 72

Apothecary. My poverty, but not my will, consents.
Romeo. I pay thy poverty, and not thy will.

Ibid. Line 75

The strength
Of twenty men.

Ibid. Line 78

One writ with me in sour misfortune's book.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 82

Her beauty makes
This vault a feasting presence full of light.

Romeo and Juliet. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 85

How oft when men are at the point of death
Have they been merry!

Ibid. Line 88

Beauty's ensign yet
Is crimson in thy lips and in thy cheeks,
And death's pale flag is not advanced there.

Ibid. Line 94

Eyes, look your last!
Arms, take your last embrace!

Ibid. Line 112

O true apothecary!
Thy drugs are quick.

Ibid. Line 119

'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,
But to support him after.

Timon of Athens. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 108

I call the gods to witness.

Ibid. Line 138

Satiety of commendations.

Ibid. Line 167

Ceremony was but devis'd at first
To set a gloss on faint deeds, hollow welcomes,
Recanting goodness, sorry ere 'tis shown;
But where there is true friendship, there needs none.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

Here's that which is too weak to be a sinner,
Honest water, which ne'er left man i' the mire.[1]

Ibid. Line 60

Immortal gods, I crave no pelf;
I pray for no man but myself:
Grant I may never prove so fond,
To trust man on his oath or bond.

Ibid. Line 64

Men shut their doors against a setting sun.

Ibid. Line 152

---

[1] In that dim monument where Tybalt lies
I would that we lay sleeping side by side.
ARTHUR DAVISON FICKE: *Sonnet*

[1] Inscribed on the drinking fountain in the market-square of Stratford-on-Avon.

Every room
Hath blazed with lights and bray'd with minstrelsy.

Timon of Athens. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 170

Every man has his fault, and honesty is his.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 30

Policy sits above conscience.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 95

We have seen better days.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 27

I am Misanthropos, and hate mankind.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 53

I'll example you with thievery:
The sun's a thief, and with his great attraction
Rob's the vast sea; the moon's an arrant thief,
And her pale fire she snatches from the sun;
The sea's a thief, whose liquid surge resolves
The moon into salt tears; the earth's a thief,
That feeds and breeds by a composture stolen
From general excrement, each thing's a thief.

Ibid. Line 441

Life's uncertain voyage.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 207

A mender of bad soles . . . a surgeon to old shoes.

Julius Caesar. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 15

As proper men as ever trod upon neat's leather.

Ibid. Line 27

The live-long day.

Ibid. Line 45

Beware the ides of March.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 18

Well, honour is the subject of my story.
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life; but, for my single self,
I had as lief not be as live to be
In awe of such a thing as I myself.

Ibid. Line 92

"Darest thou, Cassius, now
Leap in with me into this angry flood,
And swim to yonder point?" Upon the word,
Accoutred as I was, I plunged in
And bade him follow.

Julius Caesar. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 102

Help me, Cassius, or I sink!

Ibid. Line 111

Ye gods, it doth amaze me,
A man of such a feeble temper should
So get the start of the majestic world
And bear the palm alone.

Ibid. Line 128

Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world
Like a Colossus; and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about
To find ourselves dishonourable graves.
Men at some time are masters of their fates:
The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,
But in ourselves, that we are underlings.

Ibid. Line 134

Upon what meat doth this our Caesar feed,
That he is grown so great? Age, thou art shamed!
Rome, thou hast lost the breed of noble bloods!

Ibid. Line 148

There was a Brutus once that would have brook'd
The eternal devil to keep his state in Rome
As easily as a king.

Ibid. Line 158

Let me have men about me that are fat;
Sleek-headed men, and such as sleep o' nights.
Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look;
He thinks too much: such men are dangerous.

Ibid. Line 191

He reads much;
He is a great observer, and he looks
Quite through the deeds of men.

Ibid. Line 200

Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort
As if he mock'd himself, and scorn'd his spirit

That could be moved to smile at anything.

Julius Caesar. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 204

But, for my own part, it was Greek to me.

Ibid. Line 288

'Tis a common proof,
That lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;
But when he once attains the upmost round,
He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base degrees
By which he did ascend.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 21

Between the acting of a dreadful thing
And the first motion, all the interim is
Like a phantasma, or a hideous dream:
The Genius and the mortal instruments
Are then in council; and the state of man,
Like to a little kingdom, suffers then
The nature of an insurrection.

Ibid. Line 63

A dish fit for the gods.

Ibid. Line 173

But when I tell him he hates flatterers,
He says he does, being then most flattered.

Ibid. Line 207

Boy! Lucius! Fast asleep? It is no matter;
Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber:
Thou hast no figures nor no fantasies
Which busy care draws in the brains of men;
Therefore thou sleep'st so sound.

Ibid. Line 229

You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart.[1]

Ibid. Line 288

Think you I am no stronger than my sex,
Being so father'd and so husbanded?

Ibid. Line 296

Cowards die many times before their deaths;
The valiant never taste of death but once.
Of all the wonders that I yet have heard,
It seems to me most strange that men should fear;
Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come.

Julius Caesar. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 32

How hard it is for women to keep counsel.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 9

But I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 60

Et tu, Brute!

Ibid. Line 77

How many ages hence
Shall this our lofty scene be acted o'er,
In states unborn and accents yet unknown!

Ibid. Line 111

The choice and master spirits of this age.

Ibid. Line 163

Though last, not least in love.[1]

Ibid. Line 189

O! pardon me, thou bleeding piece of earth,
That I am meek and gentle with these butchers!
Thou art the ruins of the noblest man
That ever lived in the tide of times.

Ibid. Line 254

Cry "Havoc!" and let slip the dogs of war.

Ibid. Line 273

Romans, countrymen, and lovers! hear me for my cause; and be silent, that you may hear.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 13

---

[1] Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart. — GRAY: *The Bard, I, 3, L. 12*

[1] Though last not least. — SPENSER: *Colin Clouts Come Home Againe, L. 444*

Although our last, not least. — *King Lear, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 85*

The last, not least in honour or applause. — ALEXANDER POPE: *The Dunciad, Book IV, L. 577*

Not that I loved Caesar less, but that I loved Rome more.

Julius Caesar. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 22

If any, speak; for him have I offended. I pause for a reply.

Ibid. Line 36

Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears;
I come to bury Caesar, not to praise him.
The evil that men do lives after them,
The good is oft interred with their bones.

Ibid. Line 79

For Brutus is an honourable man;
So are they all, all honourable men.

Ibid. Line 88

Ambition should be made of sterner stuff.

Ibid. Line 98

O judgment! thou art fled to brutish beasts,
And men have lost their reason.

Ibid. Line 110

But yesterday the word of Caesar might
Have stood against the world; now lies he there,
And none so poor to do him reverence.

Ibid. Line 124

If you have tears, prepare to shed them now.

Ibid. Line 174

See what a rent the envious Casca made.

Ibid. Line 180

This was the most unkindest cut of all.

Ibid. Line 188

Great Caesar fell.
O! what a fall was there, my countrymen;
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,
Whilst bloody treason flourish'd over us.

Ibid. Line 194

What private griefs they have, alas! I know not.

Ibid. Line 217

I come not, friends, to steal away your hearts:
I am no orator, as Brutus is;
But, as you know me all, a plain blunt man.

Julius Caesar. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 220

I only speak right on.

Ibid. Line 227

Put a tongue
In every wound of Caesar, that should move
The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny.

Ibid. Line 232

When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.
There are no tricks in plain and simple faith.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 20

You yourself
Are much condemn'd to have an itching palm.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 9

The foremost man of all this world.

Ibid. Line 22

I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman.

Ibid. Line 27

There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats;
For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind,
Which I respect not.

Ibid. Line 66

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,
But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.

Ibid. Line 85

All his faults observed,
Set in a note-book, learn'd, and conn'd by rote.

Ibid. Line 96

There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;
Omitted, all the voyage of their life
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.

Ibid. Line 217

We must take the current when it serves,
Or lose our ventures.

Ibid. Line 222

The deep of night is crept upon our talk, And nature must obey necessity.

Julius Caesar. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 225

Brutus. Then I shall see thee again?
Ghost. Ay, at Philippi.
Brutus. Why, I will see thee at Philippi, then.

Ibid. Line 283

But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,
And leave them honeyless.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 34

Forever, and forever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile;
If not, why then, this parting was well made.

Ibid. Line 117

O, that a man might know
The end of this day's business, ere it come.

Ibid. Line 123

The last of all the Romans, fare thee well!

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 99

This was the noblest Roman of them all.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 68

His life was gentle, and the elements
So mix'd in him that Nature might stand up
And say to all the world, "This was a man!"

Ibid. Line 73

1 Witch. When shall we three meet again
In thunder, lightning, or in rain?
2 Witch. When the hurlyburly's done,
When the battle's lost and won.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1

Sleep shall neither night nor day
Hang upon his pent-house lid.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 19

Dwindle, peak, and pine.

Ibid. Line 23

If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and which will not.

Ibid. Line 58

Stands not within the prospect of belief.

Ibid. Line 74

The earth hath bubbles, as the water has,
And these are of them.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 79

The insane root
That takes the reason prisoner.

Ibid. Line 84

And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us truths,
Win us with honest trifles, to betray 's
In deepest consequence.

Ibid. Line 123

Come what come may,
Time and the hour runs through the roughest day.

Ibid. Line 146

Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it; he died
As one that had been studied in his death
To throw away the dearest thing he owed,
As 'twere a careless trifle.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 7

There's no art
To find the mind's construction in the face:
He was a gentleman on whom I built
An absolute trust.

Ibid. Line 11.

More is thy due than more than all can pay.

Ibid. Line 21

Yet do I fear thy nature;
It is too full o' the milk of human kindness.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 17

That no compunctious visitings of nature
Shake my fell purpose.

Ibid. Line 46

Your face, my thane, is as a book where men
May read strange matters. To beguile the time,
Look like the time; bear welcome in your eye,
Your hand, your tongue: look like the innocent flower,
But be the serpent under 't.

Ibid. Line 63

---

[1] The thunder of your words has soured the milk of human kindness in my heart. — R. B. SHERIDAN: *The Rivals, Act III, Sc. 4*

This castle hath a pleasant seat; the air
Nimbly and sweetly recommends itself
Unto our gentle senses.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 6, Line 1

The heaven's breath
Smells wooingly here: no jutty, frieze,
Buttress, nor coign of vantage, but this bird
Hath made his pendent bed and procreant cradle:
Where they most breed and haunt, I have observed
The air is delicate.

Ibid. Line 5

If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well
It were done quickly; if the assassination
Could trammel up the consequence, and catch
With his surcease success; that but this blow
Might be the be-all and the end-all here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of time,
We'd jump the life to come. But in these cases
We still have judgment here; that we but teach
Bloody instructions, which, being taught, return
To plague the inventor; this even-handed justice
Commends the ingredients of our poison'd chalice
To our own lips.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 1

Besides, this Duncan
Hath borne his faculties so meek, hath been
So clear in his great office, that his virtues
Will plead like angels, trumpet-tongued against
The deep damnation of his taking-off;
And pity, like a naked new-born babe,
Striding the blast, or heaven's cherubim, horsed
Upon the sightless couriers of the air,
Shall blow the horrid deed in every eye,
That tears shall drown the wind. I have no spur
To prick the sides of my intent, but only
Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself
And falls on the other.

Macbeth. Act I, Sc. 7, Line 16

I have bought
Golden opinions from all sorts of people.

Ibid. Line 32

Letting "I dare not" wait upon "I would,"
Like the poor cat i' the adage.[1]

Ibid. Line 44

I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none.

Ibid. Line 46

Nor time nor place
Did then adhere.

Ibid. Line 51

Macbeth. If we should fail, —
Lady Macbeth. We fail!
But screw your courage to the sticking-place,
And we'll not fail.

Ibid. Line 59

Memory, the warder of the brain.

Ibid. Line 65

There's husbandry in heaven;
Their candles are all out.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 4

Shut up
In measureless content.

Ibid. Line 16

Is this a dagger which I see before me,
The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch thee:
I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
Proceeding from the heat-oppressed brain?

Ibid. Line 33

Now o'er the one half-world
Nature seems dead.

Ibid. Line 49

Thou sure and firm-set earth,
Hear not my steps, which way they walk, for fear
Thy very stones prate of my whereabout.

Ibid. Line 56

---

[1] See Heywood, page 14.

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

The bell invites me.
Hear it not, Duncan; for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.
Macbeth. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 62

It was the owl that shriek'd, the fatal bellman,
Which gives the stern'st good-night.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

The attempt and not the deed
Confounds us.
Ibid. Line 12

I had most need of blessing, and "Amen"
Stuck in my throat.
Ibid. Line 33

Methought I heard a voice cry, "Sleep no more!
Macbeth does murder sleep!" the innocent sleep,
Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleave of care,
The death of each day's life, sore labour's bath,
Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,
Chief nourisher in life's feast.
Ibid. Line 36

Infirm of purpose!
Ibid. Line 53

Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood
Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red.
Ibid. Line 61

Go the primrose way to the everlasting bonfire.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

It [drink] provokes the desire, but it takes away the performance.
Ibid. Line 34

The labour we delight in physics pain.
Ibid. Line 56

Tongue nor heart
Cannot conceive nor name thee!
Ibid. Line 70

Confusion now hath made his masterpiece!
Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope
The Lord's anointed temple, and stole thence
The life o' the building!
Macbeth. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 72

Downy sleep, death's counterfeit.
Ibid. Line 83

The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of.
Ibid. Line 102

Who can be wise, amazed, temperate and furious,
Loyal and neutral, in a moment?
Ibid. Line 115

To show an unfelt sorrow is an office
Which the false man does easy.
Ibid. Line 143

A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk'd at and kill'd.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 12

I must become a borrower of the night
For a dark hour or twain.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 27

Let every man be master of his time
Till seven at night.
Ibid. Line 41

Murderer. We are men, my liege.
Macbeth. Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men.
Ibid. Line 91

I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so incensed that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.
Ibid. Line 108

So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,
That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it or be rid on 't.
Ibid. Line 112

Things without all remedy
Should be without regard; what's done is done.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

We have scotch'd the snake, not kill'd it.
Ibid. Line 13

Duncan is in his grave;
After life's fitful fever he sleeps well;

Treason has done his worst: nor steel, nor poison,
Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing
Can touch him further.
Macbeth. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 22

In them Nature's copy's not eterne.
Ibid. Line 38

Now spurs the lated traveller apace
To gain the timely inn.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

But now I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confined, bound in
To saucy doubts and fears.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 24

Now, good digestion wait on appetite,
And health on both!
Ibid. Line 38

Thou canst not say I did it; never shake
Thy gory locks at me.
Ibid. Line 50

The air-drawn dagger.
Ibid. Line 62

The times have been
That, when the brains were out, the man would die,
And there an end; but now they rise again,
With twenty mortal murders on their crowns,
And push us from our stools.
Ibid. Line 78

I drink to the general joy of the whole table.
Ibid. Line 89

Thou hast no speculation in those eyes
Which thou dost glare with!
Ibid. Line 95

A thing of custom: 'tis no other;
Only it spoils the pleasure of the time.
Ibid. Line 97

What man dare, I dare:
Approach thou like the rugged Russian bear,
The arm'd rhinoceros, or the Hyrcan tiger,
Take any shape but that, and my firm nerves
Shall never tremble.
Ibid. Line 99

Hence, horrible shadow!
Unreal mockery, hence!
Ibid. Line 106

Stand not upon the order of your going,
But go at once.
Macbeth. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 119

Macbeth. What is the night?
Lady Macbeth. Almost at odds with morning, which is which.
Ibid. Line 126

I am in blood
Stepp'd in so far, that, should I wade no more,
Returning were as tedious as go o'er.
Ibid. Line 136

My little spirit, see,
Sits in a foggy cloud, and stays for me.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 35

Double, double toil and trouble;
Fire burn and cauldron bubble.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 10

Eye of newt, and toe of frog,
Wool of bat, and tongue of dog.
Ibid. Line 14

By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes.
Open, locks,
Whoever knocks!
Ibid. Line 44

How now, you secret, black, and midnight hags!
Ibid. Line 48

I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate.
Ibid. Line 83

Macbeth shall never vanquish'd be until
Great Birnam wood to high Dunsinane hill
Shall come against him.[1]
Ibid. Line 92

Show his eyes, and grieve his heart;
Come like shadows, so depart!
Ibid. Line 110

What! will the line stretch out to the crack of doom?
Ibid. Line 117

The weird sisters.
Ibid. Line 136

When our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 3

---

[1] Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane,
I cannot taint with fear.
Act V, Sc. 3, Line 2

Things at the worst will cease, or else climb upward
To what they were before.
Macbeth. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 24

Angels are bright still, though the brightest fell.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

Pour the sweet milk of concord into hell,
Uproar the universal peace, confound
All unity on earth.
Ibid. Line 98

Stands Scotland where it did?
Ibid. Line 164

Give sorrow words; the grief that does not speak
Whispers the o'er-fraught heart and bids it break.
Ibid. Line 209

What! all my pretty chickens and their dam
At one fell swoop?
Ibid. Line 218

O! I could play the woman with mine eyes
And braggart with my tongue.
Ibid. Line 229

Out, damned spot! out, I say!
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 38

Fie, my lord, fie! a soldier, and afeard?
Ibid. Line 40

Yet who would have thought the old man to have had so much blood in him?
Ibid. Line 42

All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand.
Ibid. Line 56

My way of life
Is fall'n into the sere, the yellow leaf;
And that which should accompany old age,
As honour, love, obedience, troops of friends,
I must not look to have.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 22

Doctor. Not so sick, my lord,
As she is troubled with thick-coming fancies,
That keep her from her rest.
Macbeth. Cure her of that:
Canst thou not minister to a mind diseas'd,
Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
Raze out the written troubles of the brain,
And with some sweet oblivious antidote
Cleanse the stuff'd bosom of that perilous stuff
Which weighs upon the heart?
Doctor. Therein the patient
Must minister to himself.
Macbeth. Throw physic to the dogs: I'll none of it.
Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 37

I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again.
Ibid. Line 53

Hang out our banners on the outward walls;
The cry is still, "They come"; our castle's strength
Will laugh a siege to scorn.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1

My fell of hair
Would at a dismal treatise rouse and stir
As life were in 't. I have supp'd full with horrors.
Ibid. Line 11

To-morrow, and to-morrow, and to-morrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day,
To the last syllable of recorded time;
And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief candle!
Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage
And then is heard no more: it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing.
Ibid. Line 19

I 'gin to be aweary of the sun.
Ibid. Line 49

Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we'll die with harness on our back.
Ibid. Line 51

I bear a charmed life.
Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 41

And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That palter with us in a double sense;
That keep the word of promise to our ear
And break it to our hope.

Macbeth. Act V, Sc. 7, Line 48

Live to be the show and gaze o' the time.

Ibid. Line 53

Lay on, Macduff,
And damn'd be him that first cries, "Hold, enough!"

Ibid. Line 62

For this relief much thanks; 'tis bitter cold,
And I am sick at heart.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 8

Not a mouse stirring.

Ibid. Line 10

But in the gross and scope of my opinion,
This bodes some strange eruption to our state.

Ibid. Line 68

Whose sore task
Does not divide the Sunday from the week.

Ibid. Line 75

This sweaty haste
Doth make the night joint-labourer with the day.

Ibid. Line 77

In the most high and palmy state of Rome,
A little ere the mightiest Julius fell,
The graves stood tenantless and the sheeted dead
Did squeal and gibber in the Roman streets.

Ibid. Line 113

And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons.

Ibid. Line 148

The cock, that is the trumpet of the morn.

Ibid. Line 150

Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies
To his confine.

Ibid. Line 153

It faded on the crowing of the cock.
Some say that ever 'gainst that season comes
Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,
The bird of dawning singeth all night long:
And then, they say, no spirit can walk abroad;
The nights are wholesome; then no planets strike,
No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm,
So hallow'd and so gracious is the time.

Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 157

So have I heard, and do in part believe it.
But, look, the morn in russet mantle clad,
Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastern hill.

Ibid. Line 165

The memory be green.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 2

With one auspicious and one dropping eye,
With mirth in funeral and with dirge in marriage,
In equal scale weighing delight and dole.

Ibid. Line 11

A little more than kin, and less than kind.

Ibid. Line 65

All that live must die,
Passing through nature to eternity.

Ibid. Line 72

Seems, madam! Nay, it is; I know not "seems."
'Tis not alone my inky cloak, good mother,
Nor customary suits of solemn black.

Ibid. Line 76

But I have that within which passeth show;
These but the trappings and the suits of woe.

Ibid. Line 85

O! that this too too solid flesh would melt,
Thaw and resolve itself into a dew;
Or that the Everlasting had not fix'd

---

[1] Keep his memory green. — MOORE: *Oh, Breathe Not His name*
Lord, keep my memory green. — CHARLES DICKENS: *The Haunted Man, last line*

His canon 'gainst self-slaughter! O God! O God!
How weary, stale, flat, and unprofitable
Seem to me all the uses of this world.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 129

That it should come to this!
Ibid. Line 137

Hyperion to a satyr; so loving to my mother
That he might not beteem the winds of heaven
Visit her face too roughly.
Ibid. Line 140

Why, she would hang on him,
As if increase of appetite had grown
By what it fed on.
Ibid. Line 143

Frailty, thy name is woman!
Ibid. Line 146

Like Niobe, all tears.
Ibid. Line 149

A beast, that wants discourse of reason.
Ibid. Line 150

It is not nor it cannot come to good.
Ibid. Line 158

Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral baked meats
Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.
Ibid. Line 180

In my mind's eye, Horatio.
Ibid. Line 185

He was a man, take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again.
Ibid. Line 187

Season your admiration for a while.
Ibid. Line 192

In the dead vast and middle of the night.
Ibid. Line 198

Arm'd at points exactly, cap-a-pe.
Ibid. Line 200

Distill'd
Almost to jelly with the act of fear.
Ibid. Line 204

A countenance more in sorrow than in anger.
Ibid. Line 231

While one with moderate haste might tell a hundred.
Ibid. Line 237

Hamlet. His beard was grizzled, no?
Horatio. It was, as I have seen it in his life,
A sable silver'd.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 2, Line 239

Give it an understanding, but no tongue.
Ibid. Line 249

Foul play.
Ibid. Line 255

The chariest maid is prodigal enough
If she unmask her beauty to the moon:
Virtue itself 'scapes not calumnious strokes;
The canker galls the infants of the spring
Too oft before their buttons be disclosed,
And in the morn and liquid dew of youth
Contagious blastments are most imminent.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 36

Do not, as some ungracious pastors do,
Show me the steep and thorny way to heaven,
Whiles, like a puff'd and reckless libertine,
Himself the primrose path of dalliance treads,[1]
And recks not his own rede.[2]
Ibid. Line 47

Give thy thoughts no tongue.
Ibid. Line 59

Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar;
Those friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel.
Ibid. Line 61

Beware
Of entrance to a quarrel, but, being in,
Bear 't that the opposed may beware of thee.

---

[1] See *Macbeth, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 22* (p. 86).

[2] Wel oghte a preest ensample for to yive,
By his clennesse, how that his sheep shold live.
CHAUCER: *Canterbury Tales, Prologue, L. 504*

And may you better reck the rede,
Than ever did the adviser.
ROBERT BURNS: *Epistle to a Young Friend*

Give every man thy ear, but few thy voice;
Take each man's censure, but reserve thy judgment.
Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy; rich, not gaudy;
For the apparel oft proclaims the man.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 65

Neither a borrower, nor a lender be;
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry.
This above all: to thine own self be true,
And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man.
Ibid. Line 75

Springes to catch woodcocks.
Ibid. Line 115

When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows.
Ibid. Line 116

Be somewhat scanter of your maiden presence.
Ibid. Line 121

Hamlet. The air bites shrewdly; it is very cold.
Horatio. It is a nipping and an eager air.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 1

But to my mind, though I am native here
And to the manner born, — it is a custom
More honoured in the breach than the observance.
Ibid. Line 14

Angels and ministers of grace defend us!
Ibid. Line 39

Be thy intents wicked or charitable,
Thou comest in such a questionable shape
That I will speak to thee.
Ibid. Line 42

Hath oped his ponderous and marble jaws.
Ibid. Line 50

What may this mean,
That thou, dead corse, again in complete steel
Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the moon,
Making night hideous,[1] and we fools of nature
So horridly to shake our disposition
With thoughts beyond the reaches of our souls?
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 51

I do not set my life at a pin's fee.
Ibid. Line 65

My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this body
As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve.
Ibid. Line 81

Unhand me, gentlemen,
By heaven! I'll make a ghost of him that lets me!
Ibid. Line 84

Something is rotten in the state of Denmark.
Ibid. Line 90

I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young blood,
Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their spheres,
Thy knotted and combined locks to part,
And each particular hair to stand an end,
Like quills upon the fretful porpentine.
Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

And duller shouldst thou be than the fat weed
That rots itself in ease on Lethe wharf.
Ibid. Line 32

O my prophetic soul!
My uncle!
Ibid. Line 40

O Hamlet, what a falling-off was there!
Ibid. Line 47

But, soft! methinks I scent the morning air;
Brief let me be. Sleeping within my orchard,
My custom always of the afternoon.
Ibid. Line 58

Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhousel'd, disappointed, unaneled,

---

[1] And makes night hideous. — POPE: *The Dunciad, Book III, L. 166*

No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head.
Hamlet. Act I, Sc. 5, Line 76

Leave her to heaven
And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge,
To prick and sting her.
Ibid. Line 86

The glow-worm shows the matin to be near,
And 'gins to pale his uneffectual fire.
Ibid. Line 89

While memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember thee!
Yea, from the table of my memory
I'll wipe away all trivial fond records.
Ibid. Line 96

Within the book and volume of my brain.
Ibid. Line 103

O villain, villain, smiling, damned villain!
My tables, — meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain;
At least I'm sure it may be so in Denmark.
Ibid. Line 106

There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy.
Ibid. Line 166

Rest, rest, perturbed spirit!
Ibid. Line 182

The time is out of joint; O cursed spite,
That ever I was born to set it right!
Ibid. Line 188

Brevity is the soul of wit.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 90

More matter, with less art.
Ibid. Line 95

That he is mad, 'tis true; 'tis true 'tis pity;
And pity 'tis 'tis true.
Ibid. Line 97

Find out the cause of this effect,
Or rather say, the cause of this defect,
For this effect defective comes by cause.
Ibid. Line 101

Doubt thou the stars are fire;
Doubt that the sun doth move;
Doubt truth to be a liar;
But never doubt I love.
Hamlet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 115

To be honest, as this world goes, is to be one man picked out of ten thousand.
Ibid. Line 179

Still harping on my daughter.
Ibid. Line 190

Polonius. What do you read, my lord?
Hamlet. Words, words, words.
Ibid. Line 195

They have a plentiful lack of wit.
Ibid. Line 204

Though this be madness, yet there is method in 't.
Ibid. Line 211

There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking makes it so.
Ibid. Line 259

This goodly frame, the earth, seems to me a sterile promontory; this most excellent canopy, the air, look you, this brave o'erhanging firmament, this majestical roof fretted with golden fire, why, it appears no other thing to me than a foul and pestilent congregation of vapours. What a piece of work is a man! how noble in reason! how infinite in faculty! in form and moving how express and admirable! in action how like an angel! in apprehension how like a god!
Ibid. Line 317

Man delights not me; no, nor woman neither.
Ibid. Line 330

There is something in this more than natural, if philosophy could find it out.
Ibid. Line 392

I know a hawk from a handsaw.
Ibid. Line 406

They say an old man is twice a child.
Ibid. Line 413

O Jephthah, judge of Israel, what a treasure hadst thou!
Ibid. Line 431

One fair daughter and no more,
The which he loved passing well.
Ibid. Line 435

Come, give us a taste of your quality.
Ibid. Line 460

The play, I remember, pleased not the million; 'twas caviare to the general.

Hamlet. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 465

They are the abstracts and brief chronicles of the time: after your death you were better have a bad epitaph than their ill report while you live.

Ibid. Line 555

Use every man after his desert, and who should 'scape whipping?

Ibid. Line 561

What's Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba,
That he should weep for her?

Ibid. Line 593

Unpack my heart with words,
And fall a-cursing, like a very drab.

Ibid. Line 622

The play's the thing
Wherein I'll catch the conscience of the king.

Ibid. Line 641

With devotion's visage
And pious action we do sugar o'er
The devil himself.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 47

To be, or not to be: that is the question:
Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer
The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,
Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,
And by opposing end them? To die: to sleep:
No more; and by a sleep to say we end
The heartache and the thousand natural shocks
That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consummation
Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep;
To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's the rub:
For in that sleep of death what dreams may come,
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause. There's the respect
That makes calamity of so long life;
For who would bear the whips and scorns of time,
The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,
The pangs of dispriz'd love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin? who would fardels bear,
To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscover'd country from whose bourn
No traveller returns, puzzles the will
And makes us rather bear those ills we have
Than fly to others that we know not of?
Thus conscience does make cowards of us all;
And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry,
And lose the name of action.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 56

Nymph, in thy orisons
Be all my sins remember'd.

Ibid. Line 89

Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.

Ibid. Line 101

Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt not escape calumny. Get thee to a nunnery, go.

Ibid. Line 142

I have heard of your paintings too, well enough; God has given you one face, and you make yourselves another.

Ibid. Line 150

O! what a noble mind is here o'erthrown:
The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's eye, tongue, sword.

Ibid. Line 159

The glass of fashion and the mould of form, The observed of all observers!

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 162

Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,
Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh.

Ibid. Line 166

O, woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!

Ibid. Line 169

Nor do not saw the air too much with your hand, thus; but use all gently: for in the very torrent, tempest, and as I may say the whirlwind of passion, you must acquire and beget a temperance, that may give it smoothness. Oh, it offends me to the soul to hear a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to tatters, to very rags, to split the ears of the groundlings, who for the most part are capable of nothing but inexplicable dumb-shows and noise. I would have such a fellow whipped for o'erdoing Termagant; it out-herods Herod.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 4

Suit the action to the word, the word to the action; with this special observance, that you o'erstep not the modesty of nature.

Ibid. Line 20

To hold, as 'twere, the mirror up to nature.

Ibid. Line 25

To show the very age and body of the time his form and pressure.

Ibid. Line 27

Though it make the unskilful laugh, cannot but make the judicious grieve.

Ibid. Line 29

Not to speak it profanely.

Ibid. Line 35

I have thought some of Nature's journeymen had made men and not made them well, they imitated humanity so abominably.

Ibid. Line 38

First Player. I hope we have reformed that indifferently with us, sir.
Hamlet. O, reform it altogether.

Ibid. Line 41

No; let the candied tongue lick absurd pomp,
And crook the pregnant hinges of the knee
Where thrift may follow fawning.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 65

A man that fortune's buffets and rewards
Hast ta'en with equal thanks.

Ibid. Line 72

They are not a pipe for fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please. Give me that man
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him
In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart,
As I do thee. Something too much of this.

Ibid. Line 75

And my imaginations are as foul
As Vulcan's stithy.

Ibid. Line 88

Nay, then, let the devil wear black, for I'll have a suit of sables.

Ibid. Line 138

There's hope a great man's memory may outlive his life half a year.

Ibid. Line 141

This is miching mallecho; it means mischief.

Ibid. Line 149

The lady doth protest too much, methinks.

Ibid. Line 242

Let the galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung.

Ibid. Line 256

Why, let the stricken deer[1] go weep,
The hart ungalled play;
For some must watch, while some must sleep:
So runs the world away.

Ibid. Line 287

Pluck out the heart of my mystery.

Ibid. Line 389

Do you think I am easier to be played on than a pipe?

Ibid. Line 393

Hamlet. Do you see yonder cloud that's almost in shape of a camel?

Polonius. By the mass, and 'tis like a camel, indeed.

---

[1] I was a stricken deer.—WILLIAM COWPER: *The Task, Book III*

Hamlet. Methinks it is like a weasel.
Polonius. It is backed like a weasel.
Hamlet. Or like a whale?
Polonius. Very like a whale.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 400

They fool me to the top of my bent.
Ibid. Line 408

By and by is easily said.
Ibid. Line 411

'Tis now the very witching time of night,
When churchyards yawn and hell itself breathes out
Contagion to this world.
Ibid. Line 413

I will speak daggers to her, but use none.
Ibid. Line 421

O! my offence is rank, it smells to heaven;
It hath the primal eldest curse upon 't,
A brother's murder.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 36

With all his crimes broad blown, as flush as May.
Ibid. Line 81

My words fly up, my thoughts remain below:
Words without thoughts never to heaven go.
Ibid. Line 97

Dead, for a ducat, dead!
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 23

And let me wring your heart; for so I shall,
If it be made of penetrable stuff.
Ibid. Line 35

False as dicers' oaths.
Ibid. Line 45

A rhapsody of words.
Ibid. Line 48

What act
That roars so loud and thunders in the index?
Ibid. Line 51

Look here, upon this picture, and on this,
The counterfeit presentment of two brothers.
See, what a grace was seated on this brow;
Hyperion's curls; the front of Jove himself;
An eye like Mars, to threaten and command,
A station like the herald Mercury
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill,
A combination and a form indeed,
Where every god did seem to set his seal,
To give the world assurance of a man.
Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 53

At your age
The hey-day in the blood is tame, it's humble.
Ibid. Line 68

O shame! where is thy blush? Rebellious hell,
If thou canst mutine in a matron's bones,
To flaming youth let virtue be as wax,
And melt in her own fire: proclaim no shame
When the compulsive ardour gives the charge,
Since frost itself as actively doth burn,
And reason panders will.
Ibid. Line 82

A king of shreds and patches.[1]
Ibid. Line 102

How is 't with you,
That you do bend your eye on vacancy?
Ibid. Line 115

This is the very coinage of your brain:
This bodiless creation ecstasy
Is very cunning in.
Ibid. Line 136

Lay not that flattering unction to your soul.
Ibid. Line 145

Assume a virtue, if you have it not.
Ibid. Line 160

Refrain to-night,
And that shall lend a kind of easiness
To the next abstinence: the next more easy;
For use almost can change the stamp of nature.
Ibid. Line 165

I must be cruel, only to be kind.
Ibid. Line 178

---

[1] A wandering minstrel I —
A thing of shreds and patches.
William Schwenck Gilbert:
The Mikado, Act I

For 'tis the sport to have the enginer
Hoist with his own petar.

Hamlet. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 206

Diseases desperate grown
By desperate appliance are relieved,
Or not at all.[1]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 9

A man may fish with the worm that hath eat of a king, and eat of the fish that hath fed of that worm.

Ibid. Line 29

Sure, he that made us with such large discourse,
Looking before and after, gave us not
That capability and godlike reason
To fust in us unused.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

Rightly to be great
Is not to stir without great argument,
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
When honour's at the stake.

Ibid. Line 53

So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 19

We know what we are, but know not what we may be.

Ibid. Line 43

Come, my coach! Good night, sweet ladies; good night.

Ibid. Line 72

When sorrows come, they come not single spies,
But in battalions.

Ibid. Line 78

There's such divinity doth hedge a king,
That treason can but peep to what it would.

Ibid. Line 123

There's rosemary, that's for remembrance; . . . and there is pansies, that's for thoughts.

Ibid. Line 174

You must wear your rue with a difference. There's a daisy; I would give you some violets, but they withered.

Ibid. Line 181

A very riband in the cap of youth.

Hamlet. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 77

One woe doth tread upon another's heel,
So fast they follow.[1]

Ibid. Line 164

Nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will.

Ibid. Line 188

1 Clown. Argal, he that is not guilty of his own death shortens not his own life.

2 Clown. But is this law?

1 Clown. Ay marry, is 't; crowner's quest law.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 20

There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners . . . they hold up Adam's profession.[2]

Ibid. Line 32

Cudgel thy brains no more about it.

Ibid. Line 61

Has this fellow no feeling of his business?

Ibid. Line 71

Custom hath made it in him a property of easiness.

Ibid. Line 73

The hand of little employment hath the daintier sense.

Ibid. Line 75

But age, with his stealing steps,
Hath claw'd me in his clutch.

Ibid. Line 77

A politician, . . . one that would circumvent God.

Ibid. Line 84

Why may not that be the skull of a lawyer? Where be his quiddities now, his quillets, his cases, his tenures, and his tricks?

Ibid. Line 104

---

[1] Extreme remedies are very appropriate for extreme diseases. — HIPPOCRATES: *Aphorism I*

See Dryden, page 175, and Montaigne, page 1143.

[1] Thus woe succeeds a woe, as wave a wave. — HERRICK: *Sorrows Succeed*

Woes cluster; rare are solitary woes;
They love a train, they tread each other's heel.
YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night III, L. 63*

And woe succeeds to woe. — POPE: *The Iliad, Book XVI, L. 139*

[2] Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made him sees
That half a proper gardener's work is done upon his knees.
RUDYARD KIPLING: *The Glory of the Garden, St. 8*

One that was a woman, sir; but, rest her soul, she's dead.

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 145

How absolute the knave is! we must speak by the card, or equivocation will undo us.

Ibid. Line 147

The age is grown so picked that the toe of the peasant comes so near the heel of the courtier, he galls his kibe.

Ibid. Line 150

Alas, poor Yorick! I knew him, Horatio: a fellow of infinite jest, of most excellent fancy; he hath borne me on his back a thousand times; and now, how abhorred in my imagination it is! my gorge rises at it. Here hung those lips that I have kissed I know not how oft. Where be your gibes now? your gambols? your songs? your flashes of merriment, that were wont to set the table on a roar? Not one now, to mock your own grinning? quite chap-fallen? Now get you to my lady's chamber, and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to this favour she must come.

Ibid. Line 201

To what base uses we may return, Horatio! Why may not imagination trace the noble dust of Alexander, till he find it stopping a bung-hole?

Ibid. Line 222

'Twere to consider too curiously, to consider so.

Ibid. Line 226

Imperious Caesar, dead and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away.

Ibid. Line 235

Lay her i' the earth;
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh
May violets spring! [1]

Ibid. Line 260

A ministering angel shall my sister be.[2]

Ibid. Line 263

Sweets to the sweet: farewell!

Ibid. Line 265

I thought thy bride-bed to have deck'd, sweet maid,
And not have strew'd thy grave.

Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 267

Though I am not splenetive and rash,
Yet have I in me something dangerous.

Ibid. Line 283

Forty thousand brothers
Could not, with all their quantity of love,
Make up my sum.

Ibid. Line 291

Nay, an thou'lt mouth,
I'll rant as well as thou.

Ibid. Line 305

Let Hercules himself do what he may,
The cat will mew and dog will have his day.

Ibid. Line 313

There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 10

I once did hold it, as our statists do,
A baseness to write fair.

Ibid. Line 33

It did me yeoman's service.

Ibid. Line 36

Popp'd in between the election and my hopes.

Ibid. Line 65

The bravery of his grief did put me
Into a towering passion.

Ibid. Line 79

What imports the nomination of this gentleman?

Ibid. Line 134

'Tis the breathing time of day with me.

Ibid. Line 181

Winnowed opinions.

Ibid. Line 201

There's a special providence in the fall of a sparrow. If it be now, 'tis not to come; if it be not to come, it will be now; if it be not now, yet it will come: the readiness is all. Since no man has aught of what he leaves, what is 't to leave betimes?

Ibid. Line 232

A hit, a very palpable hit.

Ibid. Line 295

This fell sergeant, death,
Is strict in his arrest.

Ibid. Line 350

---

[1] And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.
TENNYSON: *In Memoriam, XVIII*

[2] A ministering angel thou. — SCOTT: *Marmion, Canto VI, St. 30*

Report me and my cause aright.
Hamlet. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 353

I am more an antique Roman than a Dane.
Ibid. Line 355

Absent thee from felicity awhile.
Ibid. Line 361

The rest is silence.[1]
Ibid. Line 372

Now cracks a noble heart.
Ibid. Line 373

My love's
More richer than my tongue.
King Lear. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 79

Nothing will come of nothing.
Ibid. Line 92

Mend your speech a little,
Lest you may mar your fortunes.
Ibid. Line 96

I want that glib and oily art,
To speak and purpose not.
Ibid. Line 227

A still-soliciting eye, and such a tongue
That I am glad I have not.
Ibid. Line 234

As if we were villains by necessity; fools by heavenly compulsion.
Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 136

Some villain hath done me wrong.[2]
Ibid. Line 186

That which ordinary men are fit for, I am qualified in; and the best of me is diligence.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 36

Have more than thou showest,
Speak less than thou knowest.
Ibid. Line 133

A little to disquantity your train.[3]
Ibid. Line 272

Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend!
Ibid. Line 283

How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child!
Ibid. Line 312

Striving to better, oft we mar what's well.
Ibid. Line 371

The son and heir of a mongrel bitch.
King Lear. Act. II, Sc. 2, Line 23

I have seen better faces in my time
Than stands on any shoulder that I see
Before me at this instant.
Ibid. Line 99

Fortune, good night, smile once more; turn thy wheel.
Ibid. Line 180

Hysterica passio! down, thou climbing sorrow!
Thy element's below.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 57

That sir which serves and seeks for gain,
And follows but for form,
Will pack when it begins to rain,
And leave thee in the storm.
Ibid. Line 79

Nature in you stands on the very verge
Of her confine.
Ibid. Line 149

Necessity's sharp pinch!
Ibid. Line 214

Let not women's weapons, water-drops,
Stain my man's cheeks!
Ibid. Line 280

Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks! rage! blow!
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 1

I tax not you, you elements, with unkindness.
Ibid. Line 16

A poor, infirm, weak, and despised old man.
Ibid. Line 20

There was never yet fair woman but she made mouths in a glass.
Ibid. Line 35

I will be the pattern of all patience.
Ibid. Line 37

I am a man
More sinn'd against than sinning.
Ibid. Line 59

Oh! that way madness lies; let me shun that.
Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 21

Poor naked wretches, wheresoe'er you are,
That bide the pelting of this pitiless storm,

---

[1] The rest is silence. — JOHN RUSKIN: *The Crown of Wild Olive, Traffic, Sect. 84*

[2] See page 107.

[3] A line often murmured by Long Island commuters about 5 P.M.

How shall your houseless heads and unfed sides,
Your looped and windowed raggedness, defend you
From seasons such as these?

King Lear. Act. III, Sc. 4, Line 28

Take physic, pomp;
Expose thyself to feel what wretches feel.

Ibid. Line 33

Out-paramoured the Turk.

Ibid. Line 91

'Tis a naughty night to swim in.

Ibid. Line 113

The green mantle of the standing pool.

Ibid. Line 137

But mice and rats and such small deer
Have been Tom's food for seven long year.

Ibid. Line 142

The prince of darkness is a gentleman.[1]

Ibid. Line 147

Poor Tom's a-cold.

Ibid. Line 151

I'll talk a word with this same learned Theban.

Ibid. Line 161

Child Rowland to the dark tower came.[2]
His word was still, Fie, foh, and fum,
I smell the blood of a British man.

Ibid. Line 185

The little dogs and all,
Tray, Blanch, and Sweetheart, see, they bark at me.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 65

Mastiff, greyhound, mongrel grim,
Hound or spaniel, brach or lym;
Or bobtail tike or trundle-tail.

Ibid. Line 71

I am tied to the stake, and I must stand the course.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 54

The lowest and most dejected thing of fortune.

King Lear. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 3

The worst is not
So long as we can say, "This is the worst."

Ibid. Line 27

Sunshine and rain at once; her smiles and tears.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 20

It is the stars,
The stars above us, govern our conditions.

Ibid. Line 34

Our foster-nurse of nature is repose.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 12

In nothing am I chang'd
But in my garments.

Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 9

Half way down
Hangs one that gathers samphire, dreadful trade!
Methinks he seems no bigger than his head:
The fishermen that walk upon the beach
Appear like mice.

Ibid. Line 15

Nature's above art in that respect.

Ibid. Line 87

Ay, every inch a king.

Ibid. Line 110

Give me an ounce of civet, good apothecary, to sweeten my imagination.

Ibid. Line 133

A man may see how this world goes with no eyes. Look with thine ears: see how yond justice rails upon yon simple thief. Hark, in thine ear: change places; and, handy-dandy, which is the justice, which is the thief?

Ibid. Line 154

Through tatter'd clothes small vices do appear;
Robes and furr'd gowns hide all.

Ibid. Line 169

Mine enemy's dog,
Though he had bit me, should have stood that night
Against my fire.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 36

Pray you now, forget and forgive.

Ibid. Line 84

---

[1] The Prince of Darkness is a gentleman. — SIR JOHN SUCKLING: *The Goblins, Act III*
The Devil is a gentleman. — SHELLEY: *Peter Bell the Third, Part II, St. 2*

[2] Child Roland to the dark tower came. — SCOTT: *The Bridal of Triermain*
Dauntless the slug-horn to my lips I set,
And blew. *"Childe Roland to the Dark Tower came."*
ROBERT BROWNING: *Childe Roland to the Dark Tower Came, St. 34*

Men must endure
Their going hence, even as their coming hither.

King Lear. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 9

Upon such sacrifices, my Cordelia,
The gods themselves throw incense.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 20

The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices
Make instruments to plague us.

Ibid. Line 172

Her voice was ever soft,
Gentle, and low, an excellent thing in woman.

Ibid. Line 274

Vex not his ghost: O! let him pass! he hates him
That would upon the rack of this tough world
Stretch him out longer.

Ibid. Line 315

That never set a squadron in the field,
Nor the division of a battle knows
More than a spinster.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 22

The bookish theoric.

Ibid. Line 24

'Tis the curse of service,
Preferment goes by letter and affection,
And not by old gradation, where each second
Stood heir to the first.

Ibid. Line 35

We cannot all be masters.

Ibid. Line 43

I will wear my heart upon my sleeve
For daws to peck at.

Ibid. Line 64

Trust not your daughters' minds
By what you see them act.

Ibid. Line 171

The wealthy curled darlings of our nation.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 68

Most potent, grave, and reverend signiors,
My very noble and approv'd good masters.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 76

The very head and front of my offending
Hath this extent, no more.

Ibid. Line 80

Rude am I in my speech,
And little bless'd with the soft phrase of peace:
For since these arms of mine had seven years' pith,
Till now some nine moons wasted, they have used
Their dearest action in the tented field.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 81

Little shall I grace my cause
In speaking for myself. Yet, by your gracious patience,
I will a round unvarnish'd tale deliver
Of my whole course of love.

Ibid. Line 88

Still question'd me the story of my life
From year to year, the battles, sieges, fortunes
That I have passed.

Ibid. Line 129

Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances,
Of moving accidents by flood and field,
Of hair-breadth 'scapes i' the imminent deadly breach.

Ibid. Line 134

Hills whose heads touch heaven.

Ibid. Line 141

And of the Cannibals that each other eat,
The Anthropophagi, and men whose heads
Do grow beneath their shoulders.

Ibid. Line 143

My story being done,
She gave me for my pains a world of sighs:
She swore, in faith, 'twas strange, 'twas passing strange,
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful:
She wish'd she had not heard it, yet she wish'd
That Heaven had made her such a man; she thank'd me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that loved her,
I should but teach him how to tell my story,
And that would woo her. Upon this hint I spake:
She loved me for the dangers I had pass'd,
And I loved her that she did pity them.

This only is the witchcraft I have used.

Othello. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 158

I do perceive here a divided duty.

Ibid. Line 181

The robb'd that smiles, steals something from the thief.

Ibid. Line 208

Our bodies are our gardens, to the which our wills are gardeners; . . . either to have it sterile with idleness or manured with industry.

Ibid. Line 324

Put money in thy purse.

Ibid. Line 345

The food that to him now is as luscious as locusts, shall be to him shortly as bitter as coloquintida.

Ibid. Line 354

Framed to make women false.

Ibid. Line 404

One that excels the quirks of blazoning pens.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 63

For I am nothing if not critical.

Ibid. Line 119

I am not merry; but I do beguile
The thing I am, by seeming otherwise.

Ibid. Line 122

She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never loud.

Ibid. Line 148

Iago. She was a wight, if ever such wight were, —
Desdemona. To do what?
Iago. To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.
Desdemona. O most lame and impotent conclusion!

Ibid. Line 158

You may relish him more in the soldier than in the scholar.

Ibid. Line 165

Base men being in love have then a nobility in their natures more than is native to them.

Ibid. Line 218

Egregiously an ass.

Ibid. Line 321

I have very poor and unhappy brains for drinking.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 34

Potations pottle-deep.

Othello. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 57

King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown;
He held them sixpence all too dear,
With that he called the tailor lown.[1]

Ibid. Line 93

Silence that dreadful bell! it frights the isle
From her propriety.

Ibid. Line 177

Your name is great
In mouths of wisest censure.

Ibid. Line 194

But men are men; the best sometimes forget.

Ibid. Line 243

Thy honesty and love doth mince this matter.[2]

Ibid. Line 249

Cassio, I love thee;
But never more be officer of mine.

Ibid. Line 250

Iago. What! are you hurt, lieutenant?
Cassio. Ay; past all surgery.

Ibid. Line 261

Reputation, reputation, reputation! Oh! I have lost my reputation. I have lost the immortal part of myself, and what remains is bestial.

Ibid. Line 264

Reputation is an idle and most false imposition; oft got without merit, and lost without deserving.

Ibid. Line 270

O thou invisible spirit of wine! if thou hast no name to be known by, let us call thee devil!

Ibid. Line 285

O God! that men should put an enemy in their mouths to steal away their brains!

Ibid. Line 293

---

[1] These lines are from an old ballad, Take Thy Old Cloak About Thee, found in PERCY'S *Reliques:* —

King Stephen was a worthy peere,
His breeches cost him but a crowne,
He held them sixpence all too deere;
Therefore he called the taylor Lowne [rascal].

[2] Mince the matter. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Author's Preface.* WILLIAM KING: *Ulysses and Teresias*

Good wine is a good familiar creature if it be well used,

Othello. Act II, Sc. 3, Line 315

How poor are they that have not patience!

Ibid. Line 379

Excellent wretch! Perdition catch my soul,
But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,
Chaos is come again.[1]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 90

Men should be what they seem.

Ibid. Line 126

Speak to me as to thy thinkings,
As thou dost ruminate, and give thy worst of thoughts
The worst of words.

Ibid. Line 131

Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,
Is the immediate jewel of their souls:
Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something, nothing;
'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;
But he that filches from me my good name
Robs me of that which not enriches him,
And makes me poor indeed.

Ibid. Line 155

O! beware, my lord, of jealousy;
It is the green-eyed monster which doth mock
The meat it feeds on.

Ibid. Line 165

Poor and content is rich, and rich enough.

Ibid. Line 172

If I do prove her haggard,
Though that her jesses were my dear heart-strings,
I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,
To prey at fortune.

Ibid. Line 260

I am declined
Into the vale of years.

Othello. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 265

O curse of marriage!
That we can call these delicate creatures ours,
And not their appetites. I had rather be a toad,
And live upon the vapour of a dungeon,
Than keep a corner in the thing I love
For others' uses.

Ibid. Line 268

Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmations strong
As proofs of holy writ.

Ibid. Line 323

Not poppy, nor mandragora,
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep
Which thou ow'dst yesterday.

Ibid. Line 331

I swear 'tis better to be much abused
Than but to know 't a little.

Ibid. Line 337

He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stolen,
Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd at all.

Ibid. Line 343

O! now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind; farewell content!
Farewell the plumed troop and the big wars
That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
Farewell the neighing steed, and the shrill trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
The royal banner, and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone!

Ibid. Line 348

Be sure of it; give me the ocular proof.

Ibid. Line 361

---

[1] For he being dead, with him is beauty slain,
And, beauty dead, black chaos comes again.

Venus and Adonis, L. 1019

No hinge nor loop
To hang a doubt on.

Othello. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 366

On horror's head horrors accumulate.

Ibid. Line 371

Take note, take note, O world!
To be direct and honest is not safe.

Ibid. Line 378

But this denoted a foregone conclusion.

Ibid. Line 429

Swell, bosom, with thy fraught,
For 'tis of aspics' tongues!

Ibid. Line 450

Like to the Pontick sea,
Whose icy current and compulsive course
Ne'er feels retiring ebb, but keeps due on
To the Propontic and the Hellespont,
Even so my bloody thoughts, with violent pace,
Shall ne'er look back, ne'er ebb to humble love,
Till that a capable and wide revenge
Swallow them up.

Ibid. Line 454

Our new heraldry is hands, not hearts.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48

Fetch me the handkerchief.

Ibid. Line 89

To beguile many, and be beguil'd by one.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 98

They laugh that win.

Ibid. Line 123

But yet the pity of it, Iago! O! Iago, the pity of it, Iago!

Ibid. Line 205

I understand a fury in your words,
But not the words.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 31

Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips.

Ibid. Line 49

But, alas! to make me
A fixed figure for the time of scorn
To point his slow and moving finger at!

Ibid. Line 52

Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin.

Ibid. Line 62

O thou weed!
Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst ne'er been born.

Othello. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 66

O Heaven! that such companions thou'dst unfold,
And put in every honest hand a whip
To lash the rascals naked through the world.

Ibid. Line 141

'Tis neither here nor there.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 60

It makes us, or it mars us.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1, Line 4

Every way makes my gain.

Ibid. Line 14

He hath a daily beauty in his life.

Ibid. Line 19

This is the night
That either makes me or fordoes me quite.

Ibid. Line 128

And smooth as monumental alabaster.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 5

Put out the light, and then put out the light:
If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,
I can again thy former light restore
Should I repent me; but once put out thy light,
Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,
I know not where is that Promethean heat
That can thy light relume.

Ibid. Line 7

Curse his better angel from his side,
And fall to reprobation.

Ibid. Line 206

I have done the state some service, and they know 't;
No more of that. I pray you, in your letters,
When you shall these unlucky deeds relate,
Speak of me as I am; nothing extenuate,
Nor set down aught in malice: then, must you speak
Of one that loved not wisely but too well;
Of one not easily jealous, but, being wrought,

Perplex'd in the extreme; of one whose hand,
Like the base Indian, threw a pearl away
Richer than all his tribe; of one whose subdued eyes
Albeit unused to the melting mood,
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees
Their medicinal gum.

Othello. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 338

I took by the throat the circumcised dog,
And smote him thus.

Ibid. Line 354

There's beggary in the love that can be reckon'd.

Antony and Cleopatra. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 15

In nature's infinite book of secrecy
A little I can read.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 11

On the sudden
A Roman thought hath struck him.

Ibid. Line 90

Give me to drink mandragora.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 4

Where's my serpent of old Nile?

Ibid. Line 25

A morsel for a monarch.

Ibid. Line 31

My salad days,
When I was green in judgment.

Ibid. Line 73

We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the wise powers
Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 5

Epicurean cooks
Sharpen with cloyless sauce his appetite.

Ibid. Line 24

You patch'd up your excuses.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 60

The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,
Burn'd on the water; the poop was beaten gold,
Purple the sails, and so perfumed that
The winds were love-sick with them; the oars were silver,
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made
The water which they beat to follow faster,
As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,
It beggar'd all description.

Antony and Cleopatra. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 199

Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety.

Ibid. Line 243

I have not kept my square; but that to come
Shall all be done by the rule.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 6

'Twas merry when
You wager'd on your angling; when your diver
Did hang a salt-fish on his hook, which he
With fervency drew up.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 15

Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news.

Ibid. Line 85

Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne!

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 120

Who does i' the wars more than his captain can
Becomes his captain's captain.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21

Celerity is never more admir'd
Than by the negligent.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 7

He wears the rose
Of youth upon him.

Ibid. Sc. 11, Line 20

Men's judgments are
A parcel of their fortunes, and things outward
Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike.

Ibid. Line 31

Let's have one other gaudy night.

Ibid. Line 182

To business that we love we rise betime,
And go to 't with delight.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 20

This morning, like the spirit of a youth
That means to be of note, begins betimes.

Antony and Cleopatra. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 26

I have yet
Room for six scotches more.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 9

The shirt of Nessus is upon me.

Ibid. Sc. 10, Line 56

Sometimes we see a cloud that's dragonish;
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,
A tower'd citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon 't.

Ibid. Sc. 12, Line 2

That which is now a horse, even with a thought
The rack dislimns, and makes it indistinct,
As water is in water.

Ibid. Line 9

I am dying, Egypt, dying.

Ibid. Sc. 13, Line 18

There is nothing left remarkable
Beneath the visiting moon.

Ibid. Line 67

Let's do it after the high Roman fashion.

Ibid. Line 87

For his bounty,
There was no winter in 't; an autumn 'twas
That grew the more by reaping.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 86

If there be, or ever were, one such,
It's past the size of dreaming.

Ibid. Line 96

The bright day is done,
And we are for the dark.

Ibid. Line 192

Mechanic slaves
With greasy aprons, rules, and hammers.

Ibid. Line 208

A woman is a dish for the gods.

Ibid. Line 274

I have
Immortal longings in me.

Ibid. Line 282

Dost thou not see my baby at my breast,
That sucks the nurse asleep?

Antony and Cleopatra. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 311

Lest the bargain should catch cold and starve.

Cymbeline. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 186

Hath his bellyful of fighting.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 24

How bravely thou becomest thy bed!

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 15

The most patient man in loss, the most coldest that ever turned up ace.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 1

Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phœbus 'gins arise,[1]
His steeds to water at those springs
On chaliced flowers that lies;
And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes:
With everything that pretty is,
My lady sweet, arise.

Ibid. Line 22

As chaste as unsunn'd snow.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 13

A kind of conquest
Caesar made here, but made not here his brag
Of "came, and saw, and overcame." [2]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 22

Some griefs are med'cinable.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 33

Prouder than rustling in unpaid-for silk.

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 24

So slippery that
The fear's as bad as falling.

Ibid. Line 48

The game is up.

Ibid. Line 107

Slander,
Whose edge is sharper than the sword, whose tongue
Outvenoms all the worms of Nile, whose breath
Rides on the posting winds and doth belie
All corners of the world.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 35

Against self-slaughter
There is a prohibition so divine

---

[1] See Lyly, page 23.

[2] See page 65.

That cravens my weak hand.
Cymbeline. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 78

It is no act of common passage, but
A strain of rareness.
Ibid. Line 94

I have not slept one wink.
Ibid. Line 103

Weariness
Can snore upon the flint when resty sloth
Finds the down pillow hard.
Ibid. Sc. 6, Line 33

An angel! or, if not,
An earthly paragon!
Ibid. Line 42

Society is no comfort
To one not sociable.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2, Line 12

I wear not
My dagger in my mouth.
Ibid. Line 78

And put
My clouted brogues from off my feet.
Ibid. Line 213

Fear no more the heat o' the sun,
Nor the furious winter's rages;
Thou thy worldly task hast done,
Home art gone, and ta'en thy wages.
Ibid. Line 258

Golden lads and girls all must,
As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.
Ibid. Line 262

Fortune brings in some boats that are not steer'd.
Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 46

By medicine life may be prolong'd, yet death
Will seize the doctor too.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 5, Line 29

As an arrow shot
From a well-experienc'd archer hits the mark
His eye doth level at.
Pericles. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 163

3 Fisherman. Master, I marvel how the fishes live in the sea.

1 Fisherman. Why, as men do aland; the great ones eat up the little ones.[1]
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 29

My good will is great, though the gift small.
Pericles. Act III, Sc. 4, Line 18

Bid me discourse, I will enchant thine ear.
Venus and Adonis. Line 145

Love is a spirit all compact of fire.
Ibid. Line 149

A red morn, that ever yet betoken'd
Wrack to the seaman, tempest to the field.
Ibid. Line 453

The owl, night's herald.
Ibid. Line 531

The path is smooth that leadeth on to danger.
Ibid. Line 788

Love comforteth like sunshine after rain.
Ibid. Line 799

The text is old, the orator too green.
Ibid. Line 806

Lo! here the gentle lark, weary of rest,
From his moist cabinet mounts up on high,
And wakes the morning.
Ibid. Line 853

For he being dead, with him is beauty slain,
And, beauty dead, black chaos comes again.
Ibid. Line 1019

The grass stoops not, she treads on it so light.
Ibid. Line 1028

Beauty itself doth of itself persuade
The eyes of men without an orator.
The Rape of Lucrece. Line 29

Those that much covet are with gain so fond,
For what they have not, that which they possess
They scatter and unloose it from their bond,
And so, by hoping more, they have but less.
Ibid. Line 134

One for all, or all for one we gage.[1]
Ibid. Line 144

---

[1] See Algernon Sidney, page 170.

[1] All for one, one for all, that is our device. —ALEXANDRE DUMAS [1802–1870]: *The Three Musketeers, Chap. 9*

For greatest scandal waits on greatest state.
The Rape of Lucrece. Line 1006

For men have marble, women waxen minds.
Ibid. Line 1240

To see sad sights moves more than hear them told.
Ibid. Line 1324

Lucrece swears he did her wrong.[1]
Ibid. Line 1462

To the onlie begetter.
Sonnets, Dedication

Thou art thy mother's glass, and she in thee
Calls back the lovely April of her prime.
Sonnet 3

And stretched metre of an antique song.
Sonnet 17

Shall I compare thee to a summer's day?
Sonnet 18

But thy eternal summer shall not fade.
Ibid.

The painful warrior famoused for fight,
After a thousand victories, once foil'd,
Is from the books of honour razed quite,
And all the rest forgot for which he toil'd.
Sonnet 25

When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes
I all alone beweep my outcast state.
Sonnet 29

For thy sweet love remember'd such wealth brings
That then I scorn to change my state with kings.
Ibid.

When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
I summon up remembrance of things past,
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear times' waste.
Sonnet 30

While I think on thee, dear friend,
All losses are restor'd and sorrows end.
Ibid.

Full many a glorious morning have I seen.
Sonnet 33

Nimble thought can jump both sea and land.
Sonnet 44

My grief lies onward, and my joy behind.
Sonnet 50

Blunting the fine point of seldom pleasure.
Sonnet 52

Like stones of worth they thinly placed are,
Or captain jewels in the carconet.
Ibid.

The rose looks fair, but fairer we it deem
For that sweet odour which doth in it live.
Sonnet 54

Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful rhyme.
Sonnet 55

Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore,
So do our minutes hasten to their end.
Sonnet 60

Ruin hath taught me thus to ruminate.
Sonnet 64

Since brass, nor stone, nor earth, nor boundless sea,
But sad mortality o'ersways their power,
How with this rage shall beauty hold a plea,
Whose action is no stronger than a flower?
Sonnet 65

And art made tongue-tied by authority.
Sonnet 66

And simple truth miscall'd simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill.
Ibid.

That time of year thou may'st in me behold
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,

---

[1] See page 98.

Bare ruin'd choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.
Sonnet 73

Clean starved for a look.
Sonnet 75

Your monument shall be my gentle verse,
Which eyes not yet created shall o'er-read;
And tongues to be your being shall rehearse,
When all the breathers of this world are dead;
You still shall live — such virtue hath my pen —
Where breath most breathes, — even in the mouths of men.
Sonnet 81

Who is it that says most? which can say more
Than this rich praise, — that you alone are you?
Sonnet 84

Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing.
Sonnet 87

Do not, when my heart hath 'scap'd this sorrow,
Come in the rearward of a conquer'd woe;
Give not a windy night a rainy morrow,
To linger out a purpos'd overthrow.
Sonnet 90

The summer's flower is to the summer sweet,
Though to itself it only live and die.
Sonnet 94

The hardest knife ill-used doth lose his edge.
Sonnet 95

From you I have been absent in the spring,
When proud-pied April, dress'd in all his trim,
Hath put a spirit of youth in everything.
Sonnet 98

That love is merchandiz'd whose rich esteeming
The owner's tongue doth publish every where.
Sonnet 102

Sweets grown common lose their dear delight.
Sonnet 102

To me, fair friend, you never can be old,
For as you were when first your eye I ey'd
Such seems your beauty still.
Sonnet 104

Still constant is a wondrous excellence.
Sonnet 105

The chronicle of wasted time.
Sonnet 106

And beauty, making beautiful old rhyme.
Ibid.

Peace proclaims olives of endless age.
Sonnet 107

That is my home of love; if I have ranged,
Like him that travels, I return again.
Sonnet 109

Made myself a motley to the view.
Sonnet 110

My nature is subdu'd
To what it works in, like the dyer's hand.
Sonnet 111

Let me not to the marriage of true minds
Admit impediments. Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds.
Sonnet 116

And ruin'd love, when it is built anew,
Grows fairer than at first, more strong, far greater.
Sonnet 119

'Tis better to be vile than vile esteem'd,
When not to be receives reproach of being;
And the just pleasure lost, which is so deem'd,
Not by our feeling, but by others' seeing.
Sonnet 121

No, I am that I am, and they that level
At my abuses reckon up their own.
Ibid.

To kiss the tender inward of thy hand.
Sonnet 128

That full star that ushers in the even.
Sonnet 132

So on the tip of his subduing tongue
All kind of arguments and question deep,
All replication prompt, and reason strong,
For his advantage still did wake and sleep:
To make the weeper laugh, the laugher weep,
He had the dialect and different skill,
Catching all passions in his craft of will.

A Lover's Complaint. Line 120

O father! what a hell of witchcraft lies
In the small orb of one particular tear.

Ibid. Line 288

When my love swears that she is made of truth,
I do believe her, though I know she lies.

The Passionate Pilgrim, I

Love's best habit is a soothing tongue.

Ibid.

Bad in the best, though excellent in neither.

Ibid. VII

Crabbed age and youth cannot live together.
Youth is full of pleasure, age is full of care.

Ibid. XII

When as thine eye hath chose the dame. . . .
Plainly say thou lov'st her well,
And set thy person forth to sell.

Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music. IV

The strongest castle, tower, and town,
The golden bullet beats it down.

Ibid.

Have you not heard it said full oft,
A woman's nay doth stand for naught?

Ibid.

Cursed be he that moves my bones.

Shakespeare's Epitaph

FRANCIS BACON
[1561–1626]

I hold every man a debtor to his profession; from the which as men of course do seek to receive countenance and profit, so ought they of duty to endeavour themselves by way of amends to be a help and ornament thereunto.

Maxims of the Law. Preface

Come home to men's business and bosoms.

Dedication to the Essays [Edition 1625]

No pleasure is comparable to the standing upon the vantage-ground of truth.

Of Truth

Men fear death as children fear to go in the dark; and as that natural fear in children is increased with tales, so is the other.

Of Death

Revenge is a kind of wild justice, which the more man's nature runs to, the more ought law to weed it out.

Of Revenge

It was a high speech of Seneca (after the manner of the Stoics), that "The good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished, but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired."

Of Adversity

It is yet a higher speech of his than the other, "It is true greatness to have in one the frailty of a man and the security of a god."

Ibid.

Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testament; adversity is the blessing of the New.

Ibid.

Prosperity is not without many fears and distastes; and adversity is not without comforts and hopes.

Ibid.

Virtue is like precious odours,—most fragrant when they are incensed or crushed.[1]

Ibid.

He that hath wife and children hath given hostages to fortune; for they are impediments to great enterprises, either of virtue or mischief.

---

[1] As aromatic plants bestow
No spicy fragrance while they grow;
But crushed or trodden to the ground,
Diffuse their balmy sweets around.
GOLDSMITH: *The Captivity, Act I*

The good are better made by ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.
ROGERS: *Jacqueline, Stanza 3*

Of Marriage and Single Life

Wives are young men's mistresses, companions for middle age, and old men's nurses.[1]

Ibid.

The monuments of wit survive the monuments of power.

Essex's Device [*1595*]

A good name is like a precious ointment; it filleth all around about, and will not easily away; for the odors of ointments are more durable than those of flowers.[2]

Of Praise

Men in great place are thrice servants, — servants of the sovereign or state, servants of fame, and servants of business.

Of Great Place

Mahomet made the people believe that he would call a hill to him, and from the top of it offer up his prayers for the observers of his law. The people assembled. Mahomet called the hill to come to him, again and again; and when the hill stood still he was never a whit abashed, but said, "If the hill will not come to Mahomet, Mahomet will go to the hill."

Of Boldness

The desire of power in excess caused the angels to fall; the desire of knowledge in excess caused man to fall.[3]

Of Goodness

The remedy is worse than the disease.[4]

Of Seditions

I had rather believe all the fables in the legends and the Talmud and the Alcoran, than that this universal frame is without a mind.

Of Atheism

A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism, but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion.[1]

Of Atheism

Travel, in the younger sort, is a part of education; in the elder, a part of experience. He that travelleth into a country before he hath some entrance into the language, goeth to school, and not to travel.

Of Travel

Princes are like to heavenly bodies, which cause good or evil times, and which have much veneration but no rest.[2]

Of Empire

Fortune is like the market, where many times, if you can stay a little, the price will fall.

Of Delays

In things that a man would not be seen in himself, it is a point of cunning to borrow the name of the world; as to say, "The world says," or "There is a speech abroad."

Of Cunning

There is a cunning which we in England call "the turning of the cat in the pan"; which is, when that which a man says to another, he lays it as if another had said it to him.

Ibid.

It is a good point of cunning for a man to shape the answer he would have in his own words and propositions, for it makes the other party stick the less.

Ibid.

It hath been an opinion that the French are wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem wiser than they are; but howsoever it be between nations, certainly it is so between man and man.

---

[1] BURTON (quoted): *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 5, Subsect. 5*

[2] A good name is better than precious ointment. — *Ecclesiastes, VII, 1*

[3] Pride still is aiming at the blest abodes;
Men would be angels, angels would be gods.
Aspiring to be gods if angels fell,
Aspiring to be angels men rebel.
POPE: *Essay on Man, Ep. I, L. 125*

[4] There are some remedies worse than the disease. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 301*

[1] Who are a little wise the best fools be. — DONNE: *Triple Fool*

A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to Popery; but depth in that study brings him about again to our religion. — FULLER: *The Holy State, The True Church Antiquary*

A little learning is a dangerous thing. — POPE: *Essay on Criticism, Part II, L. 15*

[2] Kings are like stars: they rise and set; they have
The worship of the world, but no repose.
SHELLEY: *Hellas*

Of Seeming Wise

There is a wisdom in this beyond the rules of physic. A man's own observation, what he finds good of and what he finds hurt of, is the best physic to preserve health.

Of Regimen of Health

Discretion of speech is more than eloquence; and to speak agreeably to him with whom we deal is more than to speak in good words or in good order.

Of Discourse

Men's thoughts are much according to their inclination,[1] their discourse and speeches according to their learning and infused opinions.

Of Custom and Education

Chiefly the mould of a man's fortune is in his own hands.[2]

Of Fortune

If a man look sharply and attentively, he shall see Fortune; for though she is blind, she is not invisible.[3]

Ibid.

Young men are fitter to invent than to judge, fitter for execution than for counsel, and fitter for new projects than for settled business.

Of Youth and Age

Virtue is like a rich stone, — best plain set.

Of Beauty

There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion.

Ibid.

God Almighty first planted a garden.[4]

Of Gardens

And because the breath of flowers is far sweeter in the air (where it comes and goes, like the warbling of music) than in the hand, therefore nothing is more fit for that delight than to know what be the flowers and plants that do best perfume the air.

Of Gardens

It is generally better to deal by speech than by letter.

Of Negotiating

Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed, and some few to be chewed and digested.

Of Studies

Reading maketh a full man, conference a ready man, and writing an exact man.

Ibid.

Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtile; natural philosophy, deep; moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend.

Ibid.

The greatest vicissitude of things amongst men is the vicissitude of sects and religions.[1]

Of Vicissitude of Things

Books must follow sciences, and not sciences books.

Proposition touching Amendment of Laws

Knowledge is power. — Nam et ipsa scientia potestas est.[2]

Meditationes Sacræ, De Hæresibus

Whence we see spiders, flies, or ants entombed and preserved forever in amber, a more than royal tomb.[3]

Historia Vitæ et Mortis, Sylva Sylvarum, Cent. I. Exper., 100

---

[1] Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part II, Act IV, Sc. 5, L. 91*

[2] Every man is the architect of his own fortune. — PSEUDO-SALLUST: *Epist. de Rep. Ordin., I, 2*

His own character is the arbiter of every one's fortune. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 283*

[3] Fortune is painted blind, with a muffler afore her eyes, to signify to you that Fortune is blind. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry V, Act III, Sc. 6, L. 31*

[4] And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden. — *Genesis, II, 8*

God the first garden made, and the first city Cain.
COWLEY: *The Garden. Essay V*

God made the country, and man made the town.
COWPER: *The Task, Book I, L. 749*

Divina natura dedit agros, ars humana ædificavit urbes (Divine Nature gave the fields, human art built the cities). — VARRO: *De Re Rustica, III, 1*

[1] The vicissitude of things. — STERNE: *Sermon XVI.* GIFFORD: *Contemplation*

[2] A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength. — *Proverbs, XXIV, 5*

Knowledge is more than equivalent to force. — JOHNSON: *Rasselas, Chap. XIII*

[3] The bee enclosed and through the amber shown,

When you wander, as you often delight to do, you wander indeed, and give never such satisfaction as the curious time requires. This is not caused by any natural defect, but first for want of election, when you, having a large and fruitful mind, should not so much labour what to speak as to find what to leave unspoken. Rich soils are often to be weeded.

Letter of Expostulation to Coke

"Antiquitas sæculi juventus mundi." These times are the ancient times, when the world is ancient, and not those which we account ancient *ordine retrogrado,* by a computation backward from ourselves.[1]

Advancement of Learning.
Book I [*1605*]

For the glory of the Creator and the relief of man's estate.

Ibid.

The sun, which passeth through pollutions and itself remains as pure as before.[1]

Advancement of Learning. Book II

It [Poesy] was ever thought to have some participation of divineness, because it doth raise and erect the mind by submitting the shews of things to the desires of the mind.

Ibid.

Sacred and inspired divinity, the sabaoth and port of all men's labours and peregrinations.

Ibid.

Cleanness of body was ever deemed to proceed from a due reverence to God.[2]

Ibid.

States as great engines move slowly.

Ibid.

The world's a bubble, and the life of
man
Less than a span.[3]

The World

Seems buried in the juice which was his
own.
Martial: *Book IV, 32, VI, 15*
(Hay's translation)

I saw a flie within a beade
Of amber cleanly buried.
Herrick: *On a Fly buried in Amber*

Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms.
Pope: *Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, L. 169*

[1] As in the little, so in the great world, reason will tell you that old age or antiquity is to be accounted by the farther distance from the beginning and the nearer approach to the end, — the times wherein we now live being in propriety of speech the most ancient since the world's creation. — George Hakewill: *An Apologie or Declaration of the Power and Providence of God in the Government of the World* [London, 1627]

For as old age is that period of life most remote from infancy, who does not see that old age in this universal man ought not to be sought in the times nearest his birth, but in those most remote from it? — Pascal: *Preface to the Treatise on Vacuum*

It is worthy of remark that a thought which is often quoted from Francis Bacon occurs in [Giordano] Bruno's "Cena di Cenere," published in 1584: I mean the notion that the later times are more aged than the earlier. — Whewell: *Philosophy of the Inductive Sciences, Vol. II, P. 198* [London, 1847]

We are Ancients of the earth,
And in the morning of the times.
Tennyson: *The Day Dream, L'Envoi*

[1] The sun, though it passes through dirty places, yet remains as pure as before. — *Advancement of Learning* (ed. Dewey)

The sun, too, shines into cesspools and is not polluted. — Diogenes Laertius, *Lib. VI, Sect. 63*

Spiritalis enim virtus sacramenti ita est ut lux: etsi per immundos transeat, non inquinatur (The spiritual virtue of a sacrament is like light: although it passes among the impure, it is not polluted). — Saint Augustine: *Works, Vol. III, in Johannis Evang., Cap. I, Tr. V, Sect. 15*

The sun shineth upon the dunghill, and is not corrupted. — Lyly: *Euphues* (Arber's reprint), *P. 43*

The sun reflecting upon the mud of strands and shores is unpolluted in his beam. — Taylor: *Holy Living, Chap. I, P. 3*

Truth is as impossible to be soiled by any outward touch as the sun-beam. — Milton: *The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce*

[2] Cleanliness is indeed next to godliness. — John Wesley (quoted): *Sermon XCII, On Dress*

According to Dr. A. S. Bettelheim, rabbi, this is found in the Hebrew fathers. He cites Phinehas ben Yair, as follows: "The doctrines of religion are resolved into carefulness; carefulness into vigorousness; vigorousness into guiltlessness; guiltlessness into abstemiousness; abstemiousness into cleanliness; cleanliness into godliness," — literally, next to godliness.

[3] Whose life is a bubble, and in length a span. — Browne: *Pastoral II*

Who then to frail mortality shall trust
But limns on water, or but writes in dust.

The World

What then remains but that we still should cry
For being born, and, being born, to die?[1]

Ibid.

My Lord St. Albans said that Nature did never put her precious jewels into a garret four stories high, and therefore that exceeding tall men had ever very empty heads.[2]

Apothegms. No. 17

Like the strawberry wives, that laid two or three great strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the rest were little ones.[3]

Ibid. No. 54

Sir Henry Wotton used to say that critics are like brushers of noblemen's clothes.

Ibid. No. 64

Sir Amice Pawlet, when he saw too much haste made in any matter, was wont to say, "Stay a while, that we may make an end the sooner."

Ibid. No. 76

Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appears to be best in four things, — old wood best to burn, old wine to drink, old friends to trust, and old authors to read.[4]

Ibid. No. 97

Pyrrhus, when his friends congratulated to him his victory over the Romans under Fabricius, but with great slaughter of his own side, said to them, "Yes; but if we have such another victory, we are undone."[1]

Apothegms. No. 193

Cosmus, Duke of Florence, was wont to say of perfidious friends, that "We read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends."

Ibid. No. 206

Cato said the best way to keep good acts in memory was to refresh them with new.

Ibid. No. 247

I do plainly and ingenuously confess that I am guilty of corruption, and do renounce all defense. I beseech your Lordships to be merciful to a broken reed.[2]

On being charged by Parliament with corruption in the exercise of his office

I bequeath my soul to God. . . . My body to be buried obscurely. For my

---

Our life is but a span. — *New England Primer*

[1] This line frequently occurs in almost exactly the same shape among the minor poems of the time: "Not to be born, or, being born, to die." — DRUMMOND: *Poems, P. 44*. BISHOP KING: *Poems, etc.* [1657], *P. 145*

[2] Tall men are like houses of four stories, wherein commonly the uppermost room is worst furnished. — HOWELL (quoted): *Letter I, Book I, Sect. II* [1621]

Often the cockloft is empty in those whom Nature hath built many stories high. — FULLER: *Andronicus, Sect. VI, Par. 18, 1*

Such take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished.
BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto I, L. 161*

[3] The custom is not altogether obsolete.

[4] Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest, old wood burns brightest, old linen wash whitest? Old soldiers, sweetheart, are surest, and old lovers are soundest. — WEBSTER: *Westward Hoe, Act II, Sc. 2*

Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes; they were easiest for his feet. — SELDEN: *Table Talk, Friends*

Old wood to burn! Old wine to drink! Old friends to trust! Old authors to read! — Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appeared to be best in these four things. — MELCHIOR: *Floresta Española de Apothegmas o sentencias, etc., II, 1, 20*

What find you better or more honourable than age? Take the preheminence of it in everything, — in an old friend, in old wine, in an old pedigree. — SHACKERLEY MARMION: [1603–1639]: *The Antiquary*

I love everything that's old, — old friends, old times, old manners, old books, old wine. — GOLDSMITH: *She Stoops to Conquer, Act I*

Old books, old wine, old Nankin blue. — AUSTIN DOBSON: *Rondeau, To Richard Watson Gilder*

[1] There are some defeats more triumphant than victories. — MONTAIGNE: *Of Cannibals, Chap. XXX*

[2] Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed. — *Isaiah, XXXVI, 6*

A bruised reed shall he not break. — *Isaiah, XLII, 3* name and memory, I leave it to men's charitable speeches, and to foreign nations, and the next age.

From his Will

SIR HENRY WOTTON

[1568–1639]

Love lodged in a woman's breast
Is but a guest.

A Woman's Heart

How happy is he born and taught,
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill!

The Character of a Happy Life. Stanza 1

Who God doth late and early pray
More of his grace than gifts to lend;
And entertains the harmless day
With a religious book or friend.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Lord of himself, though not of lands;
And having nothing, yet hath all.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 6

You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes
More by your number than your light;
You common people of the skies,—
What are you when the moon [2] shall rise?

On his Mistress, the Queen of Bohemia.[3] *Stanza 1*

He first deceased; she for a little tried
To live without him, liked it not, and died.

Upon the Death of Sir Albert Morton's Wife

I am but a gatherer and disposer of other men's stuff.[4]

Preface to the Elements of Architecture

Hanging was the worst use a man could be put to.

The Disparity between Buckingham and Essex

An ambassador is an honest man sent to lie abroad for the commonwealth.[1]

Reliquiæ Wottonianæ

The itch of disputing will prove the scab of churches.[2]

A Panegyric to King Charles

SIR JOHN DAVIES

[1569–1626]

What can we know? or what can we discern,
When error chokes the windows of the mind?

The Vanity of Human Learning. Stanza 15

For this the wisest of all moral men
Said he knew nought, but that he nought did know,
And the great mocking-master mock'd not then,
When he said, Truth was buried deep below.[3]

Ibid. Stanza 20

We that acquaint ourselves with ev'ry zone,
And pass both tropics, and behold each pole,
When we come home are to ourselves unknown,
And unacquainted still with our own soul.

Ibid. Stanza 25

I know my soul hath power to know all things,
Yet is she blind and ignorant in all:
I know I'm one of Nature's little kings,

---

[1] As having nothing, and yet possessing all things. — *2 Corinthians, VI, 10*

[2] "Sun" in *Reliquiæ Wottonianæ* [eds. 1651, 1654, 1672, 1685]

[3] This was printed with music as early as 1624, in Est's "Sixth Set of Books," etc., and is found in many MSS. — JOHN HANNAH [1818–1888]. *The Courtly Poets* [1870]

[4] I have here only made a nosegay of culled flowers, and have brought nothing of my own but the thread that ties them together. — MICHEL DE MONTAIGNE: *Of Physiognomy*

[1] In a letter to Velserus [1612] Wotton says, "This merry definition of an ambassador I had chanced to set down at my friend's, Mr. Christopher Fleckamore, in his Album."

[2] He directed the stone over his grave to be inscribed: —

Hic jacet hujus sententiæ primus auctor:
DISPUTANDI PRURITUS ECCLESIARUM SCABIES.
Nomen alias quære

(Here lies the author of this phrase: "The itch for disputing is the sore of churches." Seek his name elsewhere). — IZAAK WALTON: *Life of Wotton* [1651]

[3] See Diogenes Laertius, page 1129.

Yet to the least and vilest things am thrall.

The Vanity of Human Learning.
Ibid. Stanza 44

I know my life's a pain, and but a span;
I know my sense is mock'd in ev'ry thing:
And to conclude, I know myself a man,
Which is a proud, and yet a wretched thing.

Ibid. Stanza 45

Much like a subtle spider which doth sit
In middle of her web, which spreadeth wide;
If aught do touch the utmost thread of it
She feels it instantly on every side.[1]

The Immortality of the Soul

Wedlock, indeed, hath oft compared been
To public feasts, where meet a public rout, —
Where they that are without would fain go in,
And they that are within would fain go out.[2]

Contention Betwixt a Wife, etc.

MARTYN PARKER
[? –1656]

Ye gentlemen of England
That live at home at ease,
Ah! little do you think upon
The dangers of the seas.

Song

When the stormy winds do blow.[1]

Ibid.

THOMAS DEKKER
[1570?–1641]

The reason why fond women love to buy
Adulterate complexion: here 'tis read, —
False colours last after the true be dead.

A Description of a Lady by Her Lover

This age thinks better of a gilded fool
Than of a threadbare saint in wisdom's school.

Old Fortunatus

The best of men
That e'er wore earth about him was a sufferer;
A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil spirit,
The first true gentleman that ever breathed.[2]

The Honest Whore. Part I, Act I, Sc. 12

I was ne'er so thrummed since I was a gentleman.[3]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

---

[1] As spiders touch'd, seek their web's inmost part. — DAVIES: *The Vanity of Human Learning, St. 37*

Our souls sit close and silently within,
And their own webs from their own entrails spin;
And when eyes meet far off, our sense is such
That, spider-like, we feel the tenderest touch.
DRYDEN: *Mariage à la Mode, Act II, Sc. 1*

The spider's touch, how exquisitely fine!
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.
POPE: *An Essay on Man, Epistle I, L 217*

[2] 'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden: the birds that are without despair to get in, and the birds that are within despair and are in a consumption for fear they shall never get out. — WEBSTER: *The White Devil, Act I, Sc. 2*

Le mariage est comme une forteresse assiégée; ceux qui sont dehors veulent y entrer, et ceux qui sont dedans veulent en sortir (Marriage is like a beleaguered fortress: those who are outside want to get in, and those inside want to get out). — QUITARD: *Études sur les Proverbes Français, P. 102*

It happens as with cages: the birds without despair to get in, and those within despair of getting out. — MONTAIGNE: *Upon some Verses of Virgil, Chap. V*

Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out, and such as are out wish to get in? — EMERSON: *Representative Men: Montaigne*

[1] When the battle rages loud and long,
And the stormy winds do blow.
CAMPBELL: *Ye Mariners of England*

[2] Of the offspring of the gentilman Jafeth come Habraham, Moyses, Aron, and the profettys; also the Kyng of the right lyne of Mary, of whom that gentilman Jhesus was borne. — JULIANA BERNERS: *Heraldic Blazonry* [1486]

[3] I was never so bethump'd with words,
Since I first call'd my brother's father dad
SHAKESPEARE: *King John, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 466*

This principle is old, but true as fate, —
Kings may love treason, but the traitor hate.[1]
The Honest Whore. Part I, Act IV, Sc. 4

We are ne'er like angels till our passion dies.
Ibid. Part II, Act I, Sc. 2

Turn over a new leaf.[2]
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

To add to golden numbers, golden numbers.
Patient Grissell. Act I, Sc. 1

Honest labour bears a lovely face.
Ibid.

THOMAS MIDDLETON
[1570–1627]

As the case stands.[3]
The Old Law. Act II, Sc. 1

On his last legs.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

Hold their noses to the grindstone.[4]
Blurt, Master-Constable. Act III, Sc. 3

I smell a rat.[5]
Ibid.

A little too wise, they say, do ne'er live long.[6]
The Phœnix. Act I, Sc. 1

The better day, the better deed.[7]
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

The worst comes to the worst.[8]
Ibid.

---

[1] Cæsar said he loved the treason, but hated the traitor. — PLUTARCH: *Life of Romulus*

[2] Also in THOMAS MIDDLETON: *Anything for a Quiet Life, Act III, Sc. 3*

[3] As the case stands. — MATHEW HENRY: *Commentaries, Psalm CXIX*

[4] Hold their noses to grinstone. — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. 5*

[5] I smell a rat. — BEN JONSON: *Tale of a Tub, Act IV, Sc. 3.* BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto I, L. 281*

I begin to smell a rat. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Book IV, Chap. X*

[6] So wise so young, they say, do never live long. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Richard III, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 79*

[7] The better day, the worse deed. — HENRY: *Commentaries, Genesis III*

[8] Worst comes to the worst. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I, Book III, Chap. V.* MARSTON: *The Dutch Courtezan, Act III, Sc. 1*

'Tis slight, not strength, that gives the greatest lift.[1]
Michaelmas Term. Act IV, Sc. 1

From thousands of our undone widows
One may derive some wit.[2]
A Trick to Catch the Old One. Act I, Sc. 2

Ground not upon dreams; you know they are ever contrary.[3]
The Family of Love. Act IV, Sc. 3

Spick and span new.[4]
Ibid.

A flat case as plain as a pack-staff.[5]
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

Have you summoned your wits from wool-gathering?
Ibid.

As true as I live.
Ibid.

From the crown of our head to the sole of our foot.[6]
A Mad World, my Masters. Act I, Sc. 3

That disease
Of which all old men sicken, — avarice.[7]
The Roaring Girl. Act I, Sc. 1

Beat all your feathers as flat down as pancakes.
Ibid.

---

[1] It is not strength, but art, obtains the prize. — POPE: *The Iliad, Book XXIII, L. 383*

[2] Some undone widow sits upon mine arm. — MASSINGER: *A New Way to Pay Old Debts, Act V, Sc. 1*

[3] The visions of the night do often chance contrary. — APULEIUS: *The Golden Ass, Book IV*

Dhrames always go by contrairies, my dear! — SAMUEL LOVER: *Rory O'More, St. 2*

[4] Spick and span new. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. 58.* JOHN FORD: *The Lover's Melancholy* [1629], *Act I, Sc. 1.* BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto III, L. 399.* GEORGE FARQUHAR: *Preface to his Works*

[5] Plain as a pike-staff. — *Terence in English* [1641]. BUCKINGHAM: *Speech in the House of Lords* [1675]. *Gil Blas* (Smollett's translation), *Book XII, Chap. VIII.* BYROM: *Epistle to a Friend*

[6] From the crown of his head to the sole of his foot, he is all mirth. — SHAKESPEARE: *Much Ado about Nothing, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 9*

[7] So for a good old-gentlemanly vice
I think I must take up with avarice.
BYRON: *Don Juan, Canto I, Stanza 216*

There is no hate lost between us.[1]

The Witch. Act IV, Sc. 3

Black spirits and white, red spirits and gray,
Mingle, mingle, mingle, you that mingle may.[2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

All is not gold that glisteneth.[3]

A Fair Quarrel. Act V, Sc. 1

As old Chaucer was wont to say, that broad famous English poet.

More Dissemblers besides Women. Act I, Sc. 4

'Tis a stinger.[4]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

The world's a stage on which all parts are played.[5]

A Game of Chess. Act V, Sc. 1

Anything for a quiet life.

Title of play [1662]

Turn over a new leaf.[6]

Anything for a Quiet Life. Act II, Sc. 3

My nearest
And dearest enemy.[7]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

This was a good week's labour.

Ibid. Sc. 3

How many honest words have suffered corruption since Chaucer's days!

No Wit, no Help, Like a Woman's. Act II, Sc. 1

By many a happy accident.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2

JOHN DONNE
[1573-1631]

I have done one braver thing
Than all the Worthies did;
And yet a braver thence doth spring,
Which is, to keep that hid.

The Undertaking, Stanza 1

Stay, O sweet, and do not rise!
The light that shines comes from thine eyes;
The day breaks not: it is my heart,
Because that you and I must part.

Daybreak, Stanza 1

She and comparisons are odious.[2]

Elegie VIII, The Comparison

No spring nor summer beauty hath such grace
As I have seen in one autumnal face.

Elegie IX, The Autumnal: To Lady Magdalen Herbert (mother of George Herbert)

The snail, which everywhere doth roam
Carrying his own house still, still is at home,
Follow (for he is easy paced) this snail,
Be thine own palace, or the world's thy jail.

Verse Letter to Sir Henry Wotton

Pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation.

The Ecstasy

Go and catch a falling star,
Get with child a mandrake root.

Song

I long to talk with some old lover's ghost,
Who died before the god of love was born.

Love's Deity

---

[1] There is no love lost between us. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Book IV, Chap. XXIII.* BEN JONSON: *Every Man Out of His Humour, Act II, Sc. 1.* GOLDSMITH: *She Stoops to Conquer, Act IV.* GARRICK: *Correspondence* [1759]. FIELDING: *The Grub Street Opera, Act I, Sc. 4*

[2] These lines are introduced into *Macbeth, Act IV, Sc. 1.* According to Steevens, "the song was, in all probability, a traditional one." Collier says, "Doubtless it does not belong to Middleton more than to Shakespeare." Dyce says, "There seems to be little doubt that 'Macbeth' is of an earlier date than 'The Witch.'"

[3] See Chaucer, page 8.

[4] He 'as had a stinger. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Wit without Money, Act IV, Sc. 1*

[5] All the world's a stage. — SHAKESPEARE: *As You Like It, Act II, Sc. 7, L. 139*
See Thomas Heywood, page 129.

[6] *A Health to the Gentlemanly Profession of Servingmen* [1598]. Turn over a new leaf. — DEKKER: *The Honest Whore, Part II, Act I, Sc. 2.* BURKE: *Letter to Mrs. Haviland*

[7] My dearest foe. — SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act I, Sc. 2, L. 182*

---

[1] A happy accident. — MADAME DE STAËL: *L'Allemagne, Chap. XVI.* CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Book IV, Part II, Chap. LVII*

[2] See Fortescue, page 9.

His office was indulgently to fit
Actives to passives.

Love's Deity

'Twere profanation of our joys
To tell the laity our love.

A Valediction, Forbidding Mourning

Our two souls, therefore, which are one,
Though I must go, endure not yet
A breach, but an expansion,
Like gold to airy thinness beat.

Ibid.

A compassionate turquoise which doth tell
By looking pale, the wearer is not well.

An Anatomy of the World

I observe the physician with the same diligence as he the disease.

Devotions, VI

The flea, though he kill none, he does all the harm he can.

Ibid. XII

He was the Word, that spake it:
He took the bread and brake it;
And what that Word did make it,
I do believe and take it.[1]

Divine Poems. On the Sacrament

Her pure and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly wrought
That one might almost say her body thought.

Funeral Elegies. On the Death of Mistress Drury

Who are a little wise the best fools be.[2]

The Triple Fool

Death, be not proud, though some have called thee
Mighty and dreadful, for thou art not so;
For those whom thou think'st thou dost overthrow
Die not, poor Death; nor yet canst thou kill me.

Sonnet: Death

One short sleep past, we wake eternally;
And death shall be no more; death, thou shalt die.

Sonnet: Death

The Sea is as deepe in a calme, as in a storme.

Sermons. Mundus Mare

BEN JONSON [1]
[1573?–1637]

He despises me, I suppose, because I live in an alley: tell him his soul lives in an alley.

Of James I. Quoted in Leigh Hunt's essay, Coaches

The dignity of truth is lost with much protesting.

Catiline's Conspiracy. Act III, Sc. 2

It was a mighty while ago.

Every Man in his Humour. Act I, Sc. 3

Hang sorrow! care'll kill a cat.[2]

Ibid.

As he brews, so shall he drink.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

Get money; still get money, boy,
No matter by what means.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 3

Have paid scot and lot there any time this eighteen years.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

It must be done like lightning.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 5

There shall be no love lost.[4]

Every Man out of his Humour. Act II, Sc. 1

---

[1] Attributed by many writers to Princess Elizabeth. It is not in the original edition of Donne, but first appears in the edition of 1654, P. 352.

[2] See Bacon, page 110.

[1] O rare Ben Jonson! — SIR JOHN YOUNG: *Epitaph.* (Which was donne at the charge of Jack Young, who, walking there when the grave was covering, gave the fellow 18 pence to cutt it. — JOHN AUBREY: [1626–1697] *Brief Lives*)

[2] What though care killed a cat. — SHAKESPEARE: *Much Ado about Nothing, Act V, Sc. 1, L. 135*

Hang sorrow! care will kill a cat. — GEORGE WITHER: *Poem on Christmas*

[3] O cives, cives, quaerenda pecunia primum,
Virtus post nummos: haec Janus summus ab imo
Perdocet.
HORACE: *Epistles, Book I, Epistle 1, L. 53*

Get place and wealth, if possible with grace;
If not, by any means get wealth and place.
Translation by ALEXANDER POPE, *L. 103*

[4] See Middleton, page 117.

Still to be neat, still to be drest,
As you were going to a feast.[1]
Epicœne; Or, the Silent Woman. Act I, Sc. 1

Give me a look, give me a face,
That makes simplicity a grace;
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free,
Such sweet neglect more taketh me
Than all the adulteries of art:
They strike mine eyes, but not my heart.
Ibid.

Truth is the trial of itself
And needs no other touch,
And purer than the purest gold,
Refine it ne'er so much.
On Truth, Stanza 1

Follow a shadow, it still flies you;
Seem to fly it, it will pursue:
So court a mistress, she denies you;
Let her alone, she will court you.
Follow a Shadow, Stanza 1

That old bald cheater, Time.
The Poetaster. Act I, Sc. 1

The world knows only two, — that's Rome and I.
Sejanus. Act V, Sc. 1

Preserving the sweetness of proportion and expressing itself beyond expression.
The Masque of Hymen

Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die;
Which in life did harbour give
To more virtue than doth live.
Epitaph on Elizabeth, L. H.

Whilst that for which all virtue now is sold,
And almost every vice, — almighty gold.[2]
Epistle to Elizabeth, Countess of Rutland

God wisheth none should wreck on a strange shelf:
To him man's dearer than to himself.
The Forest: To Sir Robert Wroth

Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine;
Or leave a kiss but in the cup
And I'll not look for wine.[1]
The Forest: To Celia, Stanza 1

I sent thee late a rosy wreath,
Not so much honouring thee
As giving it a hope that there
It could not wither'd be.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Have you seen but a bright lily grow,
Before rude hands have touched it?
Have you marked but the fall o' the snow
Before the soil hath smutched it?
Her Triumph. Stanza 3

Reader, look,
Not at his picture, but his book.
On the Portrait of Shakespeare Prefixed to the First Folio [1623]

Soul of the age!
The applause, delight, the wonder of our stage!
My Shakespeare, rise! I will not lodge thee by
Chaucer or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie
A little further, to make thee a room.[2]
To the Memory of Shakespeare

Marlowe's mighty line.
Ibid.

Small Latin and less Greek.
Ibid.

He was not of an age but for all time.
Ibid.

Who casts to write a living line, must sweat.
Ibid.

For a good poet's made, as well as born.
Ibid.

Sweet Swan of Avon!
Ibid.

Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse, —
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother.

---

[1] A translation from Bonnefonius.

[2] The flattering, mighty, nay, almighty gold. — WOLCOT: *To Kien Long, Ode IV*

Almighty dollar. — IRVING: *The Creole Village*

[1] Drink to me with your eyes alone. . . . And if you will, take the cup to your lips and fill it with kisses, and give it so to me. — PHILOSTRATUS: *Letter XXIV*

[2] Renowned Spenser, lie a thought more nigh
To learned Chaucer, and rare Beaumont lie
A little nearer Spenser, to make room
For Shakespeare in your threefold, fourfold tomb.
WILLIAM BASSE: *On Shakespeare*

Death, ere thou hast slain another,
Learn'd and fair and good as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee.

Epitaph on the Countess of Pembroke[1]

Let those that merely talk and never think,
That live in the wild anarchy of drink.[2]

Underwoods. An Epistle, answering to One that asked to be sealed of the Tribe of Ben

Still may syllabes jar with time,
Still may reason war with rhyme,
Resting never!

Ibid. Fit of Rhyme against Rhyme

In small proportions we just beauties see,
And in short measures life may perfect be.

Ibid. To the immortal Memory of Sir Lucius Cary and Sir Henry Morison, III

He seemed to me ever by his work one of the greatest men, and most worthy of admiration. In his adversity I ever prayed that God would give him strength; for greatness he could not want.

Of Francis Bacon

The players have often mentioned it as an honor to Shakespeare, that in his writing he never blotted out a line. My answer hath been, Would he had blotted a thousand.

Timber, or Discoveries Made Upon Men and Matter

I loved the man [Shakespeare] and do honor his memory, on this side idolatry, as much as any.

Ibid.

Greatness of name in the father ofttimes overwhelms the son; they stand too near one another. The shadow kills the growth: so much, that we see the grandchild come more and oftener to be heir of the first.

Timber, or Discoveries Made Upon Men and Matter

Though the most be players, some must be spectators.

Ibid.

Whom the disease of talking once possesseth, he can never hold his peace. Nay, rather than he will not discourse he will hire men to hear him.

Ibid.

RICHARD BARNFIELD

[1574–1627]

As it fell upon a day
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade
Which a grove of myrtles made.

Address to the Nightingale[1]

King Pandion he is dead.[2]

Ibid.

Every one that flatters thee
Is no friend in misery.
Words are easy, like the wind;
Faithful friends are hard to find.
Every man will be thy friend
Whilst thou hast wherewith to spend:
But, if store of crowns be scant,
No man will supply thy want.

Ibid.

He that is thy friend indeed,
He will help thee in thy need.

Ibid.

JOSEPH HALL, BISHOP OF NORWICH

[1574–1656]

In bonds of love united, man and wife,
Long, yet too short, they spent a happy life.

Elegy on Sir Edward and Lady Lewkenor

---

[1] This epitaph is generally ascribed to Ben Jonson. It appears in the editions of his works; but in a manuscript collection of Browne's poems preserved amongst the Lansdowne MS. No. 777, in the British Museum, it is ascribed to Browne, and awarded to him by Sir Egerton Brydges in his edition of Browne's poems.

[2] They never taste who always drink;
They always talk who never think.
PRIOR: *Upon a Passage in the Scaligerana*

[1] This song, attributed to Shakespeare and included in his *Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music*, is found in BARNFIELD'S *Poems in Divers Humours*, published in 1598, while Shakespeare's *Passionate Pilgrim*, etc. appeared in 1599. See *Specimens of Early English Romances in Meter*, by George Ellis [1753–1815], *Vol. 2, P. 316*

[2] Used as refrain in a ballade by Don Marquis.

So little in his purse, so much upon his
back.

Portrait of a Poor Gallant

'Mongst all these stirs of discontented
strife,
O, let me lead an academic life;
To know much, and to think for nothing, know
Nothing to have, yet think we have
enow.

Discontent of Men with their Condition

Moderation is the silken string running through the pearl chain of all virtues.

Christian Moderation. Introduction

Death borders upon our birth, and our cradle stands in the grave.[1]

Epistles. Dec. III, Ep. 2

There is many a rich stone laid up in the bowels of the earth, many a fair pearl laid up in the bosom of the sea, that never was seen, nor never shall be.[2]

Contemplations. Book IV, The Veil of Moses

THOMAS CAMPION
[1575?–1620?]

Good thoughts his only friends,
His wealth a well-spent age,
The earth his sober inn
And quiet pilgrimage.

Integer Vitae, after Horace. Stanza 6

Never love unless you can
Bear with all the faults of man:
Men will sometimes jealous be,
Though but little cause they see;
And hang the head, as discontent,
And speak what straight they will repent.

Never Love. Stanza 1

There is a garden in her face
Where roses and white lilies blow;
A heavenly paradise that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do grow;
There cherries grow that none may buy,
Till Cherry-Ripe themselves do cry.

Cherry-Ripe.[1] Stanza 1

Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which when her lovely laughter shows,
They look like rosebuds fill'd with
snow.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The summer hath his joys,
And winter his delights;
Though love and all his pleasures are
but toys,
They shorten tedious nights.

Winter Nights. Stanza 2

ROBERT BURTON
[1577–1640]

Naught so sweet as melancholy.[2]

Anatomy of Melancholy.[3] The Author's Abstract

I would help others, out of a fellow-feeling.[4]

Ibid. Democritus to the Reader

They lard their lean books with the fat of others' works.[5]

Ibid.

We can say nothing but what hath been said.[6] Our poets steal from Homer.

---

[1] And cradles rock us nearer to the tomb.
Our birth is nothing but our death begun.
YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night V, L. 718*

[2] Full many a gem of purest ray serene
The dark, unfathomed caves of ocean bear.
GRAY: *Elegy, Stanza 14*

[1] See Robert Herrick, page 133.

[2] See Strode, page 144.
There's not a string attuned to mirth
But has its chord in melancholy.
HOOD: *Ode to Melancholy*

[3] Burton's 'Anatomy of Melancholy,' he said, was the only book that ever took him out of bed two hours sooner than he wished to rise. — JAMES BOSWELL: *The Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman Ed., Vol. I, P. 389*

If the reader has patience to go through his volumes, he will be more improved for literary conversation than by the perusal of any twenty other works with which I am acquainted. — BYRON: *Works, Vol. I, P. 144*

[4] A fellow-feeling makes one wondrous kind. — GARRICK: *Prologue on quitting the stage*

Non ignara mali, miseris succurrere disco (Being not unacquainted with woe, I learn to help the unfortunate). — VIRGIL: *Æneid, Lib. I, L. 630*

[5] And lards the lean earth as he walks along. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part I, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 120*

[6] Nullum est jam dictum, quod non dictum sit prius (There is nothing said, which has not been said before). — TERENCE: *Eunuchus, Prol., L. 41*

. . . Our story-dressers do as much; he that comes last is commonly best.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Democritus to the Reader

I say with Didacus Stella, a dwarf standing on the shoulders of a giant may see farther than a giant himself.[1]

Ibid.

It is most true, *stylus virum arguit*, — our style bewrays us.[2]

Ibid.

I had not time to lick it into form, as a bear doth her young ones.[3]

Ibid.

As that great captain, Ziska, would have a drum made of his skin when he was dead, because he thought the very noise of it would put his enemies to flight.

Ibid.

Like the watermen that row one way and look another.[4]

Ibid.

Smile with an intent to do mischief, or cozen him whom he salutes.

Ibid.

Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself.[5]

Ibid.

Rob Peter, and pay Paul.[1]

Anatomy of Melancholy. Democritus to the Reader

Penny wise, pound foolish.

Ibid.

Women wear the breeches.

Ibid.

Like Æsop's fox, when he had lost his tail, would have all his fellow foxes cut off theirs.[2]

Ibid.

Hannibal, as he had mighty virtues, so had he many vices; he had two distinct persons in him.

Ibid.

Carcasses bleed at the sight of the murderer.[3]

Ibid. Part I, Sect. 1, Memb. 2, Subsect. 5

Every man hath a good and a bad angel attending on him in particular, all his life long.

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

[Witches] steal young children out of their cradles, *ministerio dæmonum*, and put deformed in their rooms, which we call changelings.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Can build castles in the air.

Ibid.

That which Pythagoras said to his scholars of old, may be for ever applied to melancholy men, *A fabis abstinete*, eat no beans.[4]

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

Joh. Mayor, in the first book of his "History of Scotland," contends much for the wholesomeness of oaten bread; it was objected to him, then living at Paris, that his countrymen fed on oats and base grain. . . . And yet Wecker out of Galen calls it horse-meat, and fitter juments than men to feed on.[5]

Ibid.

---

[1] A dwarf on a giant's shoulders sees farther of the two. — Herbert: *Jacula Prudentum*

A dwarf sees farther than the giant when he has the giant's shoulders to mount on. — Coleridge: *The Friend, Sect. I, Essay VIII*

Pigmæi gigantum humeris impositi plusquam ipsi gigantes vident (Pigmies placed on the shoulders of giants see more than the giants themselves). — *Didacus Stella in Lucan, 10, Tom. II*

[2] Le style est l'homme même (The style is the man himself). — Comte de Buffon [1707–1788]: *Discours sur le Style*, on admission to the French Academy [1753]

[3] Arts and sciences are not cast in a mould, but are formed and perfected by degrees, by often handling and polishing, as bears leisurely lick their cubs into form. — Montaigne: *Apology for Raimond Sebond, Book II, Chap. XII*

[4] Like watermen who look astern while they row the boat ahead. — Plutarch: *Whether 'twas rightfully said, Live concealed*

Like rowers, who advance backward. — Montaigne: *Of Profit and Honour, Book III, Chap. I*

[5] Who is worse shod than the shoemaker's wife? — Heywood: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. II*

[1] To robbe Peter and pay Poule. — Heywood: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. 11*

Rabelais: *Book I, Chap. 11*

[2] Aesop: *Fables, Book V, Fable 5*

[3] See Chaucer, page 6.

[4] There will be no beans in the Almost Perfect State. — Don Marquis: *The Almost Perfect State*

[5] Oats, — a grain which is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people.

Cookery is become an art, a noble science; cooks are gentlemen.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 2, Subsect. 2

As much valour is to be found in feasting as in fighting, and some of our city captains and carpet knights will make this good, and prove it.[1]

Ibid.

No rule is so general, which admits not some exception.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Idleness is an appendix to nobility.

Ibid. Subsect. 6

Why doth one man's yawning make another yawn?

Ibid. Memb. 3, Subsect. 2

A nightingale dies for shame if another bird sings better.

Ibid. Subsect. 6

They do not live but linger.

Ibid. Subsect. 10

[Diseases] crucify the soul of man, attenuate our bodies, dry them, wither them, shrivel them up like old apples, make them so many anatomies.

Ibid.

[Desire] is a perpetual rack, or horsemill, according to Austin, still going round as in a ring.

Ibid. Subsect. 11

[The rich] are indeed rather possessed by their money than possessors.

Ibid. Subsect. 12

Like a hog, or dog in the manger, he doth only keep it because it shall do nobody else good, hurting himself and others.

Ibid.

Were it not that they are loath to lay out money on a rope, they would be hanged forthwith, and sometimes die to save charges.

Ibid.

A mere madness, to live like a wretch and die rich.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 3, Subsect. 12

I may not here omit those two main plagues and common dotages of human kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people; they go commonly together.

Ibid. Subsect. 13

All our geese are swans.[1]

Ibid. Subsect. 14

Though they [philosophers] write *contemptu gloriæ*, yet as Hieron observes, they will put their names to their books.

Ibid.

They are proud in humility; proud in that they are not proud.[2]

Ibid.

We can make majors and officers every year, but not scholars; kings can invest knights and barons, as Sigismund the emperor confessed.[3]

Ibid. Subsect. 15

Hinc quam sic calamus sævior ense, patet. The pen worse than the sword.[4]

Ibid. Memb. 4, Subsect. 4

Homer himself must beg if he want means, and as by report sometimes he did "go from door to door and sing ballads, with a company of boys about him." [5]

Ibid. Subsect. 6

— Samuel Johnson: *Dictionary of the English Language*

[1] Carpet knights are men who are by the prince's grace and favour made knights at home. . . . They are called carpet knights because they receive their honours in the court and upon carpets. — Gervase Markham [1568–1637]: *Booke of Honour* [1625]

Carpet knights. — Du Bartas [ed. 1621], P. 311

[1] Every man thinks his own geese swans. — Dickens: *The Cricket on the Hearth, Chirp the Second*

[2] His favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility.
Southey: *The Devil's Walk*

[3] When Abraham Lincoln heard of the death of a private, he said he was sorry it was not a general: "I could make more of them."

[4] Tant la plume a eu sous le roi d'avantage sur l'épée (So far had the pen under the king the superiority over the sword). — Louis de Rouvroy Saint Simon: [1675–1755]: *Mémoires, Vol. III, P. 517 (1702)* [ed. 1856]

The pen is mightier than the sword. — Bulwer Lytton: *Richelieu, Act II, Sc. 2*

Pyrrhus was used to say that Cineas had taken more towns with his words than he with his arms. — Plutarch: *Pyrrhus*

[5] Seven wealthy towns contend for Homer
dead,

See one promontòry (said Socrates of old), one mountain, one sea, one river, and see all.[1]

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 4, Subsect. 7

Felix Plater notes of some young physicians, that study to cure diseases, catch them themselves, will be sick, and appropriate all symptoms they find related of others to their own persons.

Ibid. Sect. 3, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

Aristotle said melancholy men of all others are most witty.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Like him in Æsop, he whipped his horses withal, and put his shoulder to the wheel.[2]

Ibid. Part II, Sect. 1, Memb. 2

Fabricius finds certain spots and clouds in the sun.

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 3

If the heavens then be penetrable, and no lets, it were not amiss to make wings and fly up; and some newfangled wits, methinks, should some time or other find out.

Ibid.

Seneca thinks the gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

Machiavel says virtue and riches seldom settle on one man.

Ibid. Memb. 2

Almost in every kingdom the most ancient families have been at first princes' bastards; their worthiest captains, best wits, greatest scholars, bravest spirits in all our annals, have been base [born].

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part II, Sect. 2, Memb. 2

As he said in Machiavel, *omnes eodem patre nati,* Adam's sons, conceived all and born in sin, etc. "We are by nature all as one, all alike, if you see us naked; let us wear theirs and they our clothes, and what is the difference?"

Ibid.

Set a beggar on horseback and he will ride a gallop.[1]

Ibid.

Christ himself was poor. . . . And as he was himself, so he informed his apostles and disciples, they were all poor, prophets poor, apostles poor.[2]

Ibid. Memb. 3

Who cannot give good counsel? 'Tis cheap, it costs them nothing.

Ibid.

Many things happen between the cup and the lip.[3]

Ibid.

What can't be cured must be endured.

Ibid.

Everything, saith Epictetus, hath two handles, — the one to be held by, the other not.

Ibid.

All places are distant from heaven alike.

Ibid. Memb. 4

How much are we bound to those munificent Ptolemies, bountiful Maecenates, heroical patrons, divine spirits,

---

Through which the living Homer begged his bread.
ANONYMOUS

Great Homer's birthplace seven rival cities claim,
Too mighty such monopoly of Fame.
THOMAS SEWARD [1708–1790]: *On Shakespeare's Monument at Stratford-upon-Avon*

Seven cities warred for Homer being dead;
Who living had no roofe to shrowd his head.
THOMAS HEYWOOD: *Hierarchie of the Blessed Angells*

Seven cities claimed him. — ROBERT BROWNING: *Development*

[1] A blade of grass is always a blade of grass, whether in one country or another. — JOHNSON: *Piozzi, 52*

[2] ÆSOP: *Hercules and the Waggoner*

[1] Beggars mounted run their horse to death. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry VI, Part III, Act I, Sc. 4, L. 127*

Set a beggar on horseback, and he'll outride the Devil. — BOHN: *Foreign Proverbs, German*

[2] See Wotton, page 114.

[3] There is many a slip 'twixt the cup and the lip. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

Though men determine, the gods doo dispose; and oft times many things fall out betweene the cup and the lip. — ROBERT GREENE [1560–1592]: *Perimedes the Blacke-Smith* [1588]

See Edward Bulwer Lytton, page 425.

that have provided for us so many well-furnished libraries.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part II, Sect. 2, Memb. 4

The commonwealth of Venice in their armoury have this inscription: "Happy is that city which in time of peace thinks of war."

Ibid. Memb. 6

Every man, as the saying is, can tame a shrew but he that hath her.

Ibid.

Divers have been relieved [of melancholy] by exonerating themselves to a faithful friend.

Ibid.

Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all the panaceas, potable gold and philosopher's stones, a sovereign remedy to all diseases.

Ibid. Sect. 4, Memb. 2, Subsect. 2

"Let me not live," said Aretine's Antonia, "if I had not rather hear thy discourse than see a play."

Ibid. Part III, Sect. 1, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

Every schoolboy hath that famous testament of Grunnius Corocotta Porcellus at his fingers' end.

Ibid.

Birds of a feather will gather together.

Ibid. Subsect. 2

And hold one another's noses to the grindstone hard.[1]

Ibid. Memb. 3

Every man for himself, his own ends, the Devil for all.[2]

Ibid.

No cord nor cable can so forcibly draw, or hold so fast, as love can do with a twined thread.[3]

Ibid. Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

To enlarge or illustrate this power and effect of love is to set a candle in the sun.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III, Sect. 2, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

He is only fantastical that is not in fashion.

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 3

[Quoting Seneca] Cornelia kept her in talk till her children came from school, "and these," said she, "are my jewels."

Ibid.

To these crocodile tears[1] they will add sobs, fiery sighs, and sorrowful countenance.

Ibid. Subsect. 4

Marriage and hanging go by destiny; matches are made in heaven.[2]

Ibid. Subsect. 5

Diogenes struck the father when the son swore.

Ibid.

Though it rain daggers with their points downward.

Ibid. Memb. 3

Going as if he trod upon eggs.

Ibid.

I light my candle from their torches.

Ibid. Memb. 5, Subsect. 1

England is a paradise for women and hell for horses; Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women, as the diverb goes.

Ibid. Sect. 3, Memb. 1, Subsect. 2

The miller sees not all the water that goes by his mill.[3]

Ibid. Memb. 4, Subsect. 1

As clear and as manifest as the nose in a man's face.[4]

Ibid.

Make a virtue of necessity.[5]

Ibid.

---

[1] See Heywood, page 13, and Middleton, page 116.

[2] See Heywood, page 18.

[3] One hair of a woman can draw more than a hundred pair of oxen.—James Howell [1594–1666]: *Letters, Book II, IV* [1621]

She knows her man, and when you rant and swear,
Can draw you to her with a single hair.
Dryden: *Persius, Satire V, L. 246*

Beauty draws us with a single hair.—Pope: *The Rape of the Lock, Canto II, L. 27*

And from that luckless hour my tyrant fair
Has led and turned me by a single hair.
Robert Bland [1779–1825]: *Anthology, P. 20* [ed. 1813]

[1] See Chapman, page 29.

[2] See Heywood, page 12, and Shakespeare, page 45.

[3] See Heywood, page 17.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 33.

[5] See Chaucer, page 4.

Where God hath a temple, the Devil will have a chapel.[1]

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III, Sect. 4, Memb. 1, Subsect. 1

If the world will be gulled, let it be gulled.

Ibid. Subsect. 2

For "ignorance is the mother of devotion," as all the world knows.[2]

Ibid.

The fear of some divine and supreme powers keeps men in obedience.[3]

Ibid.

Out of too much learning become mad.

Ibid.

The Devil himself, which is the author of confusion and lies.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

Isocrates adviseth Demonicus, when he came to a strange city, to worship by all means the gods of the place.

Ibid. Subsect. 5

When they are at Rome, they do there as they see done.[4]

Ibid. Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

One religion is as true as another.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Part III, Sect. 4, Memb. 2, Subsect. 1

They have cheveril consciences that will stretch.

Ibid. Subsect. 3

THOMAS WARD

[1577–1639]

Where to elect there is but one,
'Tis Hobson's choice, — take that or none.[1]

England's Reformation. Chapter IV, Page 326

JOHN FLETCHER

[1579–1625]

Man is his own star; and the soul that can
Render an honest and a perfect man
Commands all light, all influence, all fate.
Nothing to him falls early, or too late.
Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.

Upon an "Honest Man's Fortune"

Man is his own star; and that soul that can
Be honest is the only perfect man.[2]

Ibid.

---

[1] For where God built a church, there the Devil would also build a chapel. — MARTIN LUTHER: *Table Talk, LXVII*

God never had a church but there, men say,
The Devil a chapel hath raised by some wyles.
WILLIAM DRUMMOND [1585–1649]: *Posthumous Poems*

No sooner is a temple built to God but the Devil builds a chapel hard by. — HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*

Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there.
DANIEL DEFOE [1661–1731]: *The True-born Englishman. Part I, L. 1*

[2] Ignorance is the mother of devotion. — JEREMY TAYLOR [1613–1667]: *To a Person Newly Converted* [1657]

Your ignorance is the mother of your devotion to me. — DRYDEN: *The Maiden Queen, Act I, Sc. 2*

[3] The fear o' hell's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order.
BURNS: *Epistle to a Young Friend*

[4] Saint Augustine was in the habit of dining upon Saturday as upon Sunday; but being puzzled with the different practices then prevailing (for they had begun to fast at Rome on Saturday), consulted Saint Ambrose on the subject. Now at Milan they did not fast on Saturday, and the answer of the Milan saint was this: "Quando hic sum, non jejuno Sabbato; quando Romæ sum, jejuno Sabbato" (When I am here, I do not fast on Saturday; when at Rome, I do fast on Saturday). — *Epistle XXXVI, to Casulanus*

[1] *Thomas Hobson* [1544–1631], of whom Steele wrote in *The Spectator, No. 509* [October 14, 1712]:

Mr. Tobias Hobson, from whom we have the expression, . . . was a carrier, . . . the first in this Island who let out hackney-horses. He lived in Cambridge, and observing that the scholars rid hard, his manner was to keep a large stable of horses, with boots, bridles, and whips . . . When a man came for an horse, he was led into the stable, where there was great choice, but he obliged him to take the horse which stood next to the stable-door; so that every customer was alike well served according to his chance, and every horse ridden with the same justice. From whence it became a proverb, when what ought to be your election was forced upon you, to say Hobson's Choice.

[2] An honest man's the noblest work of God. — POPE: *Essay on Man. Epistle IV, L. 248*. BURNS: *The Cotter's Saturday Night*

Weep no more, nor sigh, nor groan,
Sorrow calls no time that's gone;
Violets plucked, the sweetest rain
Makes not fresh nor grow again.[1]

The Queen of Corinth. Act III, Sc. 2

Hence, all you vain delights,
As short as are the nights
Wherein you spend your folly!
There's naught in this life sweet
But only melancholy.

Melancholy[2]

O woman, perfect woman! what distraction
Was meant to mankind when thou wast made a devil!

Monsieur Thomas. Act. III, Sc. 1

Let us do or die.[3]

The Island Princess. Act II, Sc. 4

Hit the nail on the head.

Love's Cure. Act II, Sc. 1

I find the medicine worse than the malady.[4]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

He went away with a flea in 's ear.

Ibid. Sc. 3

Drink to-day, and drown all sorrow;
You shall perhaps not do 't to-morrow.

The Bloody Brother. Act II, Sc. 2

And he that will to bed go sober
Falls with the leaf still in October.[5]

Ibid.

Three merry boys, and three merry boys,
And three merry boys are we,[1]
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows-tree.

The Bloody Brother. Act III, Sc. 2

Hide, oh, hide those hills of snow
Which thy frozen bosom bears,
On whose tops the pinks that grow
Are of those that April wears!
But first set my poor heart free,
Bound in icy chains by thee.[2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

Something given that way.

The Lover's Progress. Act I, Sc. 1

Deeds, not words.[3]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 4

JOHN TAYLOR
("THE WATER POET")
[1580–1625]

Laugh and be fat.

Title of a tract

God sends meat, and the Devil sends cooks.[4]

Works, Vol. II, Page 85 [*ed. 1630.*]

JOHN WEBSTER
[1580–1625]

Glories, like glow-worms, afar off shine bright,
But look'd too near have neither heat nor light.[5]

Duchess of Malfi. Act IV, Sc. 2

I know death hath ten thousand several doors
For men to take their exit.[6]

Ibid.

---

[1] Weep no more, Lady! weep no more,
Thy sorrow is in vain;
For violets plucked, the sweetest showers
Will ne'er make grow again.
PERCY: *Reliques, The Friar of Orders Gray*

[2] See William Strode, page 144.

[3] Let us do or die. — BURNS: *Bannockburn.* CAMPBELL: *Gertrude of Wyoming, Part III, St. 37*

This expression is a kind of common property, being the motto, we believe, of a Scottish family. — SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Miscellanies, Vol. I, P. 153, Review of Gertrude*

[4] See Bacon, page 110.

[5] The following well-known catch, or glee, is formed on this song: —

He who goes to bed, and goes to bed sober,
Falls as the leaves do, and dies in October;
But he who goes to bed, and goes to bed mellow,
Lives as he ought to do, and dies an honest fellow.

[1] Three merry men be we. — PEELE: *Old Wives' Tale* [1595]. WEBSTER (quoted): *Westward Hoe* [1607]

[2] See Shakespeare, page 37.

[3] Deeds, not words. — BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto I, L. 867*

[4] See Tusser, page 19.

[5] Love is like a landscape which doth stand
Smooth at a distance, rough at hand.
ROBERT HEGGE [1599–1629]: *On Love*

'Tis distance lends enchantment to the view,
And robes the mountain in its azure hue.
CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope, Part I, L. 7*

[6] Death hath a thousand doors to let out life. — PHILIP MASSINGER: *A Very Woman, Act V, Sc. 4*

Death hath so many doors to let out life. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Custom of the Country, Act II, Sc. 2*

Heaven-gates are not so highly arch'd
As princes' palaces; they that enter there
Must go upon their knees.
Duchess of Malfi. Act IV, Sc. 2

Other sins only speak; murder shrieks out.[1]
Ibid.

'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden, — the birds that are without despair to get in, and the birds that are within despair and are in a consumption for fear they shall never get out.[2]
The White Devil. Act I, Sc. 2

Condemn you me for that the duke did love me?
So may you blame some fair and crystal river
For that some melancholic, distracted man
Hath drown'd himself in 't.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

We cease to grieve, cease to be fortune's slaves,
Yes, cease to die, by dying.
Ibid. Sc. 6

Vain the ambition of kings
Who seek by trophies and dead things
To leave a living name behind,
And weave but nets to catch the wind.
The Devil's Law Case. Song

The chiefest action for a man of great spirit
Is never to be out of action.
The soul was never put into the body,
Which has so many rare and curious pieces
Of mathematical motion, to stand still.
Honorable Employment

Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest, old wood burns brightest, old linen wash whitest? Old soldiers, sweetheart, are surest, and old lovers are soundest.[3]
Westward Hoe. Act II, Sc. 2

I saw him now going the way of all flesh.
Westward Hoe. Act II, Sc. 2

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY
[1581–1613]

Give me, next good, an understanding wife,
By nature wise, not learnèd much by art;
Some knowledge on her part will, all her life,
More scope of conversation impart.
The Wife

In part to blame is she,
Which hath without consent been only tried:
He comes too near that comes to be denied.[1]
Ibid.

Books are a part of man's prerogative;
In formal ink they thoughts and voices hold,
That we to them our solitude may give,
And make time present travel that of old.
Ibid.

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET
[1582–1635]

Farewell rewards and fairies,
Good housewives now may say.
Farewell to the Fairies. Stanza 1

Nor too much wealth nor wit come to thee,
So much of either may undo thee.
To His Son, Vincent Corbet

I wish thee all thy mother's graces,
Thy father's fortunes and his places.
Ibid.

PHILIP MASSINGER
[1583–1640]

To be nobly born
Is now a crime.
The Roman Actor. Act I, Sc. 1
[1629]

The thousand doors that lead to death. — BROWNE: *Religio Medici, Part I, Sect. XLIV*

[1] See Chaucer, page 6.

[2] See Davies, page 115.

[3] See Bacon, page 113.

[1] In part she is to blame that has been tried:
He comes too near that comes to be denied.
LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU [1689–1762]: *The Lady's Resolve*

I in mine own house am an emperor [1]
And will defend what's mine.
The Roman Actor. Act I, Sc. 2

Whose wealth
Arithmetic cannot number.
Ibid. Sc. 3

This many-headed monster.[2]
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Grim death.[3]
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

Good kings are mourned for after life; but ill,
And such as governed only by their will
And not their reason, unlamented fall, —
No good man's tear shed at their funeral.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

Some undone widow sits upon mine arm,
And takes away the use of it; [4] and my sword,
Glued to my scabbard with wronged orphans' tears,
Will not be drawn.
A New Way to Pay Old Debts. Act V, Sc. 1 [*1632*]

Death hath a thousand doors to let out life.[5]
A Very Woman. Act V, Sc. 4

THOMAS HEYWOOD
[? –1649]

The world's a theatre, the earth a stage
Which God and Nature do with actors fill.[6]
Apology for Actors [*1612*]

Pack clouds away, and welcome day,
With night we banish sorrow.
Pack Clouds Away, Stanza 1

I hold he loves me best that calls me Tom.
Hierarchie of the Blessed Angells

Seven cities warred for Homer being dead,
Who living had no roofe to shrowd his head.[1]
Ibid.

Fear and amazement beat upon my heart,
Even as a madman beats upon a drum.[2]
A Woman Killed with Kindness. Act IV, Sc. 1

Her that ruled the rost in the kitchen.[3]
History of Women. Page 286 [*ed. 1624*]

FRANCIS BEAUMONT
[1584–1616]

What things have we seen
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have been
So nimble and so full of subtile flame
As if that every one from whence they came
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,
And resolved to live a fool the rest
Of his dull life.
Letter to Ben Jonson

Mortality, behold and fear!
What a change of flesh is here!
On the Tombs in Westminster Abbey

Here are sands, ignoble things,
Dropt from the ruined sides of kings.
Ibid.

It is always good
When a man has two irons in the fire.
The Faithful Friends. Act I, Sc. 2

---

[1] A man's house is his castle. — Sir Edward Coke: *Third Institute, P. 162*

[2] Many-headed multitude. — Sir Philip Sidney: *Arcadia, Book II*

Many-headed monster. — Scott: *The Lady of the Lake, Canto V, St. 30*

[3] Grim death, my son and foe. — Milton: *Paradise Lost, Book II, L. 804*

[4] See Middleton, page 116.

[5] See John Webster, page 127.

[6] All the world's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players.
Shakespeare: *As You Like It, Act II, Sc. 7, L. 139*

The world's a stage on which all parts are played. — Middleton: *A Game at Chess, Act V, Sc. 1*

[1] See Burton, page 123. See Browning, page 493.

[2] A madman beating on a drum. — Oscar Wilde: *Ballad of Reading Gaol*

[3] See Skelton, page 9.

JOHN SELDEN

[1584–1654]

Equity is a roguish thing. For Law we have a measure, know what to trust to; Equity is according to the conscience of him that is Chancellor, and as that is larger or narrower, so is Equity. 'Tis all one as if they should make the standard for the measure we call a "foot" a Chancellor's foot; what an uncertain measure would this be! One Chancellor has a long foot, another a short foot, a third an indifferent foot. 'Tis the same thing in the Chancellor's conscience.

Table Talk. Equity

Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes; they were easiest for his feet.[1]

Ibid. Friends

Humility is a virtue all preach, none practise; and yet everybody is content to hear.

Ibid. Humility

'Tis not the drinking that is to be blamed, but the excess.

Ibid.

Commonly we say a judgment falls upon a man for something in him we cannot abide.

Ibid. Judgments

Ignorance of the law excuses no man; not that all men know the law, but because 'tis an excuse every man will plead, and no man can tell how to refute him.

Ibid. Law

No man is the wiser for his learning.

Ibid. Learning

Wit and wisdom are born with a man.

Ibid.

Few men make themselves masters of the things they write or speak.

Ibid.

Take a straw and throw it up into the air, — you may see by that which way the wind is.

Ibid. Libels

Philosophy is nothing but discretion.

Ibid. Philosophy

Marriage is a desperate thing.

Table Talk. Marriage

Thou little thinkest what a little foolery governs the world.[1]

Ibid. Pope

They that govern the most make the least noise.

Ibid. Power

Syllables govern the world.

Ibid.

Never king dropped out of the clouds.

Ibid.

Never tell your resolution beforehand.

Ibid. Wisdom

Wise men say nothing in dangerous times.

Ibid.

Pleasures are all alike, simply considered in themselves. He that takes pleasure to hear sermons enjoys himself as much as he that hears plays.

Ibid. Pleasure

A King is a thing men have made for their own sakes, for quietness' sake. Just as in a Family one man is appointed to buy the meat.

Ibid. Of a King

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER[2]

FRANCIS BEAUMONT [1584–1616] AND JOHN FLETCHER [1579–1625]

All your better deeds
Shall be in water writ, but this in
marble.[3]

Philaster. Act V, Sc. 3

Upon my burned body lie lightly, gentle
earth.

The Maid's Tragedy. Act I, Sc. 2

---

[1] See Bacon, page 113.

[1] Behold, my son, with how little wisdom the world is governed. — AXEL OXENSTIERN [1583–1654]

[2] Of whose partnership John Aubrey [1626–1697] said: "There was a wonderfull consimility of phansey. They lived together not far from the Play-house, had one wench in the house between them, the same cloathes and cloake, &c."

[3] See Shakespeare, page 74.

Then, my good girls, be more than women wise;
At least be more than I was; and be sure
You credit any thing the light gives life to,
Before a man.

The Maid's Tragedy. Act II, Sc. 2

A soul as white as heaven.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

It shrew'd discretion, the best part of valour.[1]

A King and No King. Act IV, Sc. 3

There is a method in man's wickedness, —
It grows up by degrees.[2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 4

As cold as cucumbers.

Cupid's Revenge. Act I, Sc. 1

Calamity is man's true touchstone.[3]

Four Plays in One. The Triumph of Honour, Sc. 1

Kiss till the cow comes home.

Scornful Lady. Act III, Sc. 1

It would talk, —
Lord! how it talked!

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

Beggars must be no choosers.

Ibid. Sc. 3

No better than you should be.[4]

The Coxcomb. Act IV, Sc. 3

From the crown of the head to the sole of the foot.[5]

The Honest Man's Fortune. Act. II, Sc. 2

One foot in the grave.[6]

The Little French Lawyer. Act I, Sc. 1

Go to grass.

The Little French Lawyer. Act IV, Sc. 7

There is no jesting with edge tools.[1]

Ibid.

Though I say it that should not say it.

Wit at Several Weapons. Act II, Sc. 2

I name no parties.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 3

Whistle, and she'll come to you.[3]

Wit Without Money. Act IV, Sc. 4

Let the world slide.[4]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

The fit's upon me now!
Come quickly, gentle lady;
The fit's upon me now.

Ibid. Sc. 4

He comes not in my books.[5]

The Widow. Act I, Sc. 1

Death hath so many doors to let out life.[6]

The Custom of the Country. Act II, Sc. 2

Of all the paths [that] lead to a woman's love
Pity's the straightest.[7]

The Knight of Malta. Act I, Sc. 1

Nothing can cover his high fame but heaven;
No pyramids set off his memories,
But the eternal substance of his greatness, —
To which I leave him.

The False One. Act II, Sc. 1

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 63.

[2] Nemo repente fuit turpissimus (No man ever became extremely wicked all at once). — JUVENAL: *II, 83*

Ainsi que la vertu, le crime a ses degrés (As virtue has its degrees, so has vice). — RACINE: *Phédre, Act IV, Sc. 2*

[3] Ignis aurum probat, miseria fortes viros (Fire is the test of gold; adversity, of strong men). — SENECA: *De Providentia, V, 9*

[4] She is no better than she should be. — HENRY FIELDING: *The Temple Beau, Act IV, Sc. 3*

[5] See Shakespeare, page 39.

[6] An old doting fool, with one foot already in the grave. — PLUTARCH: *On the Training of Children*

[1] It is no jesting with edge tools. — *The True Tragedy of Richard III* [1594]

[2] The use of "party" in the sense of "person" occurs in the *Book of Common Prayer*, More's *Utopia*, Shakespeare, Ben Jonson, Fuller, and other old English writers.

[3] Whistle, and I'll come to ye. — BURNS: *Whistle, etc.*

[4] See Shakespeare, page 52.

[5] See Shakespeare, page 38.

[6] See Webster, page 127.

[7] Pity's akin to love. — THOMAS SOUTHERNE [1660–1746]: *Oroonoko, Act II, Sc. 1* [1696]

Pity swells the tide of love. — YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night III, L. 107*

Thou wilt scarce be a man before thy
mother.[1]

Love's Cure. Act II, Sc. 2

What's one man's poison, signor,
Is another's meat or drink.[2]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Primrose, first-born child of Ver,
Merry springtime's harbinger.

The Two Noble Kinsmen. Act I, Sc. 1

O great corrector of enormous times,
Shaker of o'er-rank states, thou grand decider
Of dusty and old titles, that healest with blood
The earth when it is sick, and curest the world
O' the pleurisy of people!

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

JOHN FORD
[1586–1639]

Diamond cut diamond.

The Lover's Melancholy. Act I, Sc. 1 [1629]

NATHANIEL FIELD
[1587–1633]

Needle in a bottle of hay.

A Woman's a Weathercock.

THOMAS HOBBES
[1588–1679]

Words are wise men's counters,—they do but reckon by them; but they are the money of fools.

Leviathan. Part I, Chap. IV

The privilege of absurdity; to which no living creature is subject but man only.

Ibid. Chap. V

Sudden glory is the passion which maketh those grimaces called laughter.

Ibid. Chap. VI

The secret thoughts of a man run over all things, holy, profane, clean, obscene, grave, and light, without shame or blame.

Leviathan. Part I, Chap. VIII

As the nature of foul weather lieth not in a shower or two of rain but in an inclination thereto of many days together, so the nature of war consisteth not in actual fighting but in the known disposition thereto during all the time there is no assurance to the contrary. All other time is peace.

Ibid. Chap. XIII

[In a state of nature] No arts, no letters, no society, and, which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death, and the life of man solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short.

Ibid.

The praise of ancient authors proceeds not from the reverence of the dead, but from the competition and mutual envy of the living.

Ibid. Review and Conclusion

Such truth as opposeth no man's profit nor pleasure is to all men welcome.

Ibid.

GEORGE WITHER
[1588–1667]

Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
Or make pale my cheeks with care,
'Cause another's rosy are?
Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flowery meads in May,
If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?

The Author's Resolution. Stanza 1

If she love me, this believe,
I will die, ere she shall grieve.
If she slight me when I woo,
I can scorn and let her go.
For if she be not for me,
What care I for whom she be?

Ibid. Stanza 5

Her waist exceeding small,
The fives did fit her shoe:
But now alas she's left me,
Falero, lero, loo!

I Loved a Lass

---

[1] But strive still to be a man before your mother. — COWPER: *Connoisseur, Motto of No. III*

[2] Quod ali cibus est aliis fiat acre venenum (What is food to one may be fierce poison to others). — LUCRETIUS: *IV, 637*

Hang sorrow! care will kill a cat,[1]
And therefore let's be merry.
Poem on Christmas

'Twas I that beat the bush,
The bird to others flew.
A Love Sonnet. Stanza 11

Though I am young, I scorn to flit
On the wings of borrowed wit.
The Shepherd's Hunting

And I oft have heard defended, —
Little said is soonest mended.
Ibid.

WILLIAM BROWNE
[1591–1643]

For her gait, if she be walking;
Be she sitting, I desire her
For her state's sake; and admire her
For her wit if she be talking.
Song

Whose life is a bubble, and in length a span.[2]
Britannia's Pastorals. Book I, Song

There is no season such delight can bring,
As summer, autumn, winter, and the spring.
Variety

ROBERT HERRICK
[1591–1674]

What is a kiss? Why this, as some approve:
The sure, sweet cement, glue, and lime of love.
A Kiss

Bid me to live, and I will live
Thy Protestant to be,
Or bid me love, and I will give
A loving heart to thee.
To Anthea. Stanza 1

Cherry ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry,
Full and fair ones, — come and buy!
If so be you ask me where
They do grow, I answer, there,
Where my Julia's lips do smile, —
There's the land, or cherry-isle.
Cherry Ripe [1]

Some asked me where the rubies grew,
And nothing I did say;
But with my finger pointed to
The lips of Julia.
The Rock of Rubies, and the Quarrie of Pearls

Some asked how pearls did grow, and where?
Then spoke I to my girl
To part her lips, and showed them there
The quarelets of pearl.[2]
Ibid.

A sweet disorder in the dress
Kindles in clothes a wantonness.
Delight in Disorder

A winning wave, deserving note,
In the tempestuous petticoat;
A careless shoe-string, in whose tie
I see a wild civility, —
Do more bewitch me than when art
Is too precise in every part.
Ibid.

You say to me-wards your affection's strong;
Pray love me little, so you love me long.[3]
Love me Little, Love me Long

Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,
Old Time is still a-flying,
And this same flower that smiles to-day
To-morrow will be dying.[4]
To the Virgins to make much of Time

Fair daffadills, we weep to see
You haste away so soon.
To Daffadills

---

[1] See Jonson, page 118.

[2] See Bacon, page 112.

[1] "Cherry ripe" was a familiar street-cry of the time. Compare THOMAS CAMPION:
There cherries grow that none may buy
Till cherry-ripe themselves do cry.

[2] Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row.
THOMAS CAMPION: *Cherry-Ripe*

[3] See Heywood, page 16, and Marlowe, page 31.

[4] Let us crown ourselves with rose-buds, before they be withered. — *Wisdom of Solomon, II, 8*

Gather the rose of love, whilest yet is time.
— SPENSER: *The Faerie Queene, Book II, Canto XII, St. 75*

Thus woe succeeds a woe, as wave a wave.[1]

Sorrows Succeed

Her pretty feet, like snails, did creep
A little out, and then,[2]
As if they played at bo-peep,
Did soon draw in again.

To Mistress Susanna Southwell

Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee,
The shooting-stars attend thee;
And the elves also,
Whose little eyes glow
Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.

The Night Piece to Julia

Thus times do shift, — each thing his turn does hold;
New things succeed, as former things grow old.

Ceremonies for Candlemas Eve

Out-did the meat, out-did the frolick wine.

Ode for Ben Jonson

Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt;
Nothing's so hard but search will find it out.

Seek and Find

But ne'er the rose without the thorn.

The Rose

Here a little child I stand
Heaving up my either hand.
Cold as paddocks though they be,
Here I lift them up to Thee,
For a benison to fall
On our meat, and on us all.

A Child's Grace

Smell of the lamp.

His Farewell to Sack

Her legs were such Diana shows
When tuckt up she a-hunting goes
With Buskins shortned to descrie
The happy dawning of her thigh.

The Vision

Get up, sweet Slug-a-bed, and see
The Dew bespangling Herbe and Tree.

Corinna's Going a-Maying

Wash, dresse, be brief in praying:
Few Beads are best, when once we goe a-Maying.

Corinna's Going a-Maying

Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
Then, then (methinks) how sweetly flowes
That liquefaction of her clothes.

Upon Julia's Clothes

HENRY KING, BISHOP OF CHICHESTER

[1592–1669]

And that tame Lover who unlocks his heart
Unto his mistress, teaching her an art
To plague himself, shows her the secret way
How she may tyrannize another day!

The Steed that Comes to Understand

Thou art the book, —
The library whereon I look.

Exequy on the Death of a Beloved Wife

Then we shall rise
And view ourselves with clearer eyes
In that calm region where no night
Can hide us from each other's sight.

Ibid.

Stay for me there; I will not fail
To meet thee in that hollow vale.

Ibid.

FRANCIS QUARLES

[1592–1644]

Death aims with fouler spite
At fairer marks.[1]

Divine Poems [*ed. 1669*]

Sweet Phosphor, bring the day!
Light will repay
The wrongs of night;
Sweet Phosphor, bring the day!

Emblems. Book I, Emblem 14

Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise.

Ibid. Book II, Emblem 2

This house is to be let for life or years;
Her rent is sorrow, and her income tears.

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 96.

[2] Her feet beneath her petticoat,
Like little mice, stole in and out.
Sir John Suckling: *Ballad upon a Wedding, St. 8*

[1] Death loves a shining mark, a signal blow.
— Young: *Night Thoughts, Night V, L. 1011*

Cupid, 't has long stood void; her bills
make known,
She must be dearly let, or let alone.
Emblems. Book II,
Emblem 10, Ep. 10

The slender debt to Nature's quickly
paid,[1]
Discharged, perchance, with greater
ease than made.
Ibid. Emblem 13

The next way home's the farthest way
about.[2]
Ibid. Book IV, Emblem 2, Ep. 2

It is the lot of man but once to die.
Ibid. Book V, Emblem 7

And what's a life? — a weary pilgrimage,
Whose glory in one day doth fill the
stage
With childhood, manhood, and decrepit
age.
What is Life? Stanza 1

Let all thy joys be as the month of
May,
And all thy days be as a marriage day:
Let sorrow, sickness, and a troubled
mind
Be stranger to thee, let them never find
Thy heart at home.
To a Bride

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT

[1592–1635]

Nose, nose, nose, nose!
And who gave thee that jolly red nose?
Sinament and Ginger, Nutmegs and
Cloves,
And that gave me my jolly red nose.
Deuteromelia. Song No. 7[3]
[*1609*]

GEORGE HERBERT

[1593–1632]

To write a verse or two is all the praise
That I can raise.
Praise. Stanza 1

Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky.[1]
Virtue. Stanza 1

Sweet spring, full of sweet days and
roses,
A box where sweets compacted lie.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like seasoned timber, never gives.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Like summer friends,[2]
Flies of estate and sunneshine.
The Answer

A servant with this clause
Makes drudgery divine;
Who sweeps a room, as for Thy laws,
Makes that and th' action fine.
The Elixir. Stanza 5

'You must sit down,' says Love, 'and
taste my meat.'
So I did sit and eat.
Love Bade Me Welcome. Stanza 3

A verse may find him who a sermon
flies,[3]
And turn delight into a sacrifice.
The Church Porch. Stanza 1

Drink not the third glass, which thou
canst not tame,
When once it is within thee.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Dare to be true: nothing can need a
lie;
A fault which needs it most, grows two
thereby.[4]
Ibid. Stanza 13

---

[1] To die is a debt we must all of us discharge. — EURIPIDES: *Alcestis, L. 418*

[2] The longest way round is the shortest way home. — BOHN: *Foreign Proverbs, Italian*

[3] Interpolated in BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER'S *The Knight of the Burning Pestle, Act I, Sc. 3.* RAVENSCROFT'S *Deuteromelia* was a supplement to his *Pammelia*, which was the earliest collection of rounds, catches, and canons printed in England.

[1] Quoted in IZAAK WALTON'S *The Compleat Angler*

[2] Summer friends. — GRAY: *Hymn on Adversity*

[3] That many people read a song
Who will not read a sermon.
WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED [1802–1839]: *The Chant of the Brazenhead, St. 1*

[4] And he that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.
ISAAC WATTS: *Song XV*

Look to thy mouth: diseases enter
there.

The Church Porch. Stanza 22

By all means use sometimes to be alone.

Ibid. Stanza 25

By no means run in debt: take thine
own measure.
Who cannot live on twenty pound a
year,
Cannot on forty.

Ibid. Stanza 30

Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking
Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer.

Ibid. Stanza 41

Be useful where thou livest.

Ibid. Stanza 55

Sum up at night, what thou hast done
by day.

Ibid. Stanza 76

For thirty pence he did my death devise,[1]
Who at three hundred did the ointment
prize.[2]

The Sacrifice. Stanza 5

Most things move th' under-jaw, the
Crocodile not.[3]
Most things sleep lying, th' Elephant
leans or stands.[4]

Providence. Stanza 35

Bibles laid open, millions of surprises.

Sinne. Stanza 2

Religion stands on tiptoe in our land,
Ready to pass to the American strand.

The Church Militant

If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
May toss him to my breast.

The Pulley. Stanza 4

The fineness which a hymn or psalm
affords
Is, when the soul unto the lines accords.

A True Hymn. Stanza 2

Wouldst thou both eat thy cake and
have it? [1]

The Size. Stanza 3

Do well and right, and let the world
sink.[2]

The Country Parson, Chapter 29

Man proposeth, God disposeth.[3]

Jacula Prudentum [1640]

Pleasing ware is half sold.

Ibid.

Love, and a cough, cannot be hid.

Ibid.

A dwarf on a giant's shoulder, sees further of the two.[4]

Ibid.

Who is so deaf as he that will not hear?

Ibid.

Praise day at night,[5] and life at the
end.

Ibid.

---

[1] For thirty pence our Saviour was sold.
PERCY'S *Reliques, King John and the Abbot of Canterbury, St. 21*

Still as of old men by themselves are priced —
For thirty pieces Judas sold himself, not
Christ.
HESTER H. CHOLMONDELEY [19th century]

[2] Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? — *John, XII, 4*

[3] The crocodile does not move the lower jaw, but is the only animal that brings down its upper jaw to the under one. — HERODOTUS, *Customs of the Egyptians*

[4] Leans the huge elephant. — JAMES THOMSON: *The Seasons, Summer, L. 725*

[1] Would yee both eat your cake and have your cake? — JOHN HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. 9.* ISAAC BICKERSTAFF: *Thomas and Sally*

[2] Ruat cœlum, fiat voluntas tua (Though the sky fall, let Thy will be done). — SIR T. BROWNE: *Religio Medici, Part II, Sect. XI*

Fiat justitia ruat cœlum (Let justice be done though the heavens should fall). — WILLIAM WATSON [1559–1603]: *Ten Quodlibeticall Questions Concerning Religion and State* [1601]. WILLIAM PRYNNE [1600–1669]: *Fresh Discovery of Prodigious New Wandering-Blazing Stars* [2d ed., London, 1646]. NATHANIEL WARD [1578–1652]: *Simple Cobbler of Agawam in America* [1647]

Fiat Justitia et ruat Mundus (Let justice be done and let the world perish). — [1552], *P. 25,* Camden Society [1840]. LUCY AIKIN [1781–1864]: *Court and Times of James I, Vol. II, P. 500* [1625].

January 31, 1642, the House of Lords used these words: *Regnet Justitia et ruat Cœlum.* — *Old Parliamentary History, Vol. X, P. 28*

[3] See Thomas à Kempis, page 8.

[4] See Burton, page 122.

[5] Thou shalt not praise the day till night is
falling,
However fair its dawn and noon may be;
Ofttimes at eventide come storms appalling
Setting the lightning and the thunder free.
ANONYMOUS

Deceive not thy physician, confessor, nor lawyer.

Jacula Prudentum [*1640*]

Who would do ill ne'er wants occasion.

Ibid.

A snow year, a rich year.

Ibid.

The fox, when he cannot reach the grapes, says they are not ripe.

Ibid.

Love your neighbour, yet pull not down your hedge.

Ibid.

The mill cannot grind with water that's past.[1]

Ibid.

Good words are worth much, and cost little.

Ibid.

Hell is full of good meanings and wishings.[2]

Ibid.

Whose house is of glass, must not throw stones at another.

Ibid.

By suppers more have been killed than Galen ever cured.

Ibid.

The lion is not so fierce as they paint him.[3]

Ibid.

Go not for every grief to the physician, nor for every quarrel to the lawyer, nor for every thirst to the pot.

Ibid.

The best mirror is an old friend.

Ibid.

Stay till the lame messenger come, if you will know the truth of the thing.

Ibid.

When you are an anvil, hold you still; when you are a hammer, strike your fill.

Jacula Prudentum [*1640*]

He that lies with the dogs, riseth with fleas.

Ibid.

He that is not handsome at twenty, nor strong at thirty, nor rich at forty, nor wise at fifty, will never be handsome, strong, rich, or wise.

Ibid.

The buyer needs a hundred eyes, the seller not one.

Ibid.

My house, my house, though thou art small, thou art to me the Escurial.

Ibid.

Trust not one night's ice.

Ibid.

The back door robs the house.

Ibid.

The wearer knows where the shoe wrings.[1]

Ibid.

For want of a nail the shoe is lost, for want of a shoe the horse is lost, for want of a horse the rider is lost.[2]

Ibid.

Pension never enriched a young man.

Ibid.

One flower makes no garland.

Ibid.

One enemy is too much.

Ibid.

The offender never pardons.[3]

Ibid.

Help thyself, and God will help thee.[4]

Ibid.

A feather in hand is better than a bird in the air.[5]

Ibid.

---

[1] The mill cannot grind
With the water that is past.
SARAH DOUDNEY [1843–1926]: *The Lesson of the Water-Mill* [1864]

The mill will never grind again with water that is past. DANIEL CRAIG McCALLUM [1815–1878]: *The Water-Mill* [1870]

See BURTON E. STEVENSON: *Famous Single Poems* [1923].

[2] Sir, Hell is paved with good intentions. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1775]: *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman ed., Vol. I, P. 555*

[3] The lion is not so fierce as painted. — FULLER: *Expecting Preferment*

[1] See Plutarch, page 1112, and Cervantes, page 1152

[2] A little neglect may breed mischief: for want of a nail, etc. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Maxim prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac* [1757]

[3] They ne'er pardon who have done the wrong. — DRYDEN: *The Conquest of Granada*

[4] God helps those who help themselves. — SIDNEY: *Discourses on Government, Sect. XXIII.* FRANKLIN: *Poor Richard's Almanac*

[5] See Heywood, page 15, Plutarch, page 1120, and Cervantes, page 1152.

Thursday come, and the week is gone.

Jacula Prudentum [*1640*]

Time is the rider that breaks youth.

Ibid.

You may bring a horse to the river, but he will drink when and what he pleaseth.

Ibid.

Before you make a friend, eat a bushel of salt with him.

Ibid.

Show me a liar, and I will show thee a thief.

Ibid.

No sooner is a temple built to God, but the Devil builds a chapel hard by.[1]

Ibid.

One father is more than a hundred school-masters.

Ibid.

Reason lies between the spur and the bridle.

Ibid.

One sword keeps another in the sheath.

Ibid.

God's mill grinds slow, but sure.[2]

Ibid.

Every one thinks his sack heaviest.

Ibid.

It is a poor sport that is not worth the candle.

Ibid.

Give not Saint Peter so much, to leave Saint Paul nothing.[3]

Ibid.

He that lends, gives.

Ibid.

Poverty is no sin.

Ibid.

Words are women, deeds are men.[4]

Ibid.

To a close shorn sheep, God gives wind by measure.[1]

Jacula Prudentum [*1640*]

None knows the weight of another's burthen.

Ibid.

One hour's sleep before midnight is worth three after.

Ibid.

He hath no leisure who useth it not.

Ibid.

Half the world knows not how the other half lives.

Ibid.

Life is half spent before we know what it is.

Ibid.

All are presumed good till they are found in a fault.

Ibid.

Every mile is two in winter.

Ibid.

Pains to get, care to keep, fear to lose.

Ibid.

The eye is bigger than the belly.

Ibid.

His bark is worse than his bite.

Ibid.

To build castles in Spain.

Jacula Prudentum [*second edition, 1651*]

Whatsoever was the father of a disease, an ill diet was the mother.

Ibid.

He that steals an egg will steal an ox.

Ibid.

Those that God loves do not live long.[2]

Ibid.

Of a pig's tail you can never make a good shaft.[3]

Ibid.

---

[1] See Burton, page 126.

[2] Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small. — F. von Logau [1604–1655]: *Retribution*. (translated by Longfellow)

[3] See Heywood, page 14.

[4] Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things. — Samuel Madden [1686–1765]: *Boulter's Monument* (supposed to have been inserted by Dr. Johnson in 1745)

See Johnson, page 232.

[1] Dieu mésure le froid à la brebis tondue (God proportions the wind to the shorn sheep). — Henri Estienne: *Prémices* [1594]

"God tempers the wind," said Maria, "to the shorn lamb." Laurence Sterne: *A Sentimental Journey, Maria*

[2] See Byron, page 354, and Wordsworth, page 302.

[3] You cannot make, my Lord, I fear,
A velvet purse of a sow's ear.
John Wolcot ("Peter Pindar") [1738–1819]: *Lord B. and His Notions*

The mouse that hath but one hole is quickly taken.[1]

Jacula Prudentum [*second edition, 1651*]

There is an hour wherein a man might be happy all his life could he find it.

Ibid.

Woe be to him who reads but one book.[2]

Ibid.

IZAAK WALTON
[1593–1683]

Of which, if thou be a severe, sour-complexioned man, then I here disallow thee to be a competent judge.

The Compleat Angler. Author's Preface

I have laid aside business, and gone a-fishing.

Ibid.

Angling may be said to be so like the mathematics that it can never be fully learnt.

Ibid.

As no man is born an artist, so no man is born an angler.

Ibid.

I shall stay him no longer than to wish him a rainy evening to read this following discourse; and that if he be an honest angler, the east wind may never blow when he goes a fishing.

Ibid.

As the Italians say, Good company in a journey makes the way to seem the shorter.

Ibid. Part I, Chap. I

I am, sir, a Brother of the Angle.

The Compleat Angler. Part I, Chap. I

Doubt not but angling will prove to be so pleasant that it will prove to be, like virtue, a reward to itself.[1]

Ibid.

Sir Henry Wotton was a most dear lover and a frequent practiser of the Art of Angling; of which he would say, " 'Twas an employment for his idle time, which was then not idly spent, a rest to his mind, a cheerer of his spirits, a diverter of sadness, a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator of passions, a procurer of contentedness"; and "that it begat habits of peace and patience in those that professed and practised it."

Ibid.

You will find angling to be like the virtue of humility, which has a calmness of spirit and a world of other blessings attending upon it.[2]

Ibid.

I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say, "That which is everybody's business is nobody's business."

Ibid. Chap. II

An honest Ale-house where we shall find a cleanly room, Lavender in the Windows, and twenty Ballads stuck about the wall.

Ibid.

You can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. — JONATHAN SWIFT: *Polite Conversation, Dialogue II*

As certainly as you can make a velvet cap out of a sow's ear. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book IV*

The proverb says you can't make a silk purse out of a sow's ear. — DICKENS: *David Copperfield, Chap. 30*

[1] See Chaucer, page 7.

[2] When St. Thomas Aquinas was asked in what manner a man might best become learned, he answered, "By reading one book." The *homo unius libri* is indeed proverbially formidable to all conversational figurantes. — SOUTHEY: *The Doctor, P. 164*

[1] Virtue is her own reward. — DRYDEN: *Tyrannic Love, Act III, Sc. 1*

That virtue is her own reward, is but a cold principle. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici, Part I, Sect. XLVII.*

Virtue is to herself the best reward. — HENRY MORE [1614–1687]: *Cupid's Conflict*

Virtue is its own reward. — PRIOR: *Imitations of Horace, Book III, Ode 2.* GAY: *Epistle to Methuen.* JOHN HOME [1722–1808]: *Douglas, Act III, Sc. 1*

Virtue was sufficient of herself for happiness. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Plato, XLII*

Ipsa quidem virtus sibimet pulcherrima merces (Virtue herself is her own fairest reward). — SILIUS ITALICUS [25?–99]: *Punica, Lib. XIII, L. 663*

[2] There is certainly something in angling . . that tends to produce a gentleness of spirit, and a pure serenity of mind. — WASHINGTON IRVING: *The Sketch-Book, The Angler*

Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue.

The Compleat Angler.
Part I, Chap. II

The Chavender or Chub.

Ibid. Chap. III

An excellent angler, and now with God.

Ibid. Chap. IV

Old-fashioned poetry, but choicely good.

Ibid.

A draught of Red Cow's milk.

Ibid.

No man can lose what he never had.

Ibid. Chap. V

We may say of angling as Dr. Boteler [1] said of strawberries: "Doubtless God could have made a better berry, but doubtless God never did"; and so, if I might be judge, God never did make a more calm, quiet, innocent recreation than angling.

Ibid.

Thus use your frog: put your hook through his mouth and out at his gills, and then with a fine needle and silk sew the upper part of his leg with only one stitch to the arming wire of your hook, or tie the frog's leg above the upper joint to the armed wire; and in so doing use him as though you loved him.

Ibid. Chap. VIII

This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men.

Ibid.

Health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of, — a blessing that money cannot buy.

The Compleat Angler.
Part I, Chap. XXI

And upon all that are lovers of virtue, and dare trust in his Providence, and be quiet and go a-angling.

Ibid.

I in these flowery meads would be;
These crystal springs should solace me;
To whose harmonious bubbling noise,
I with my angle would rejoice.

The Angler's Wish. Stanza 1

But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled with him; marked him for his own.[1]

Life of Donne

The great secretary of Nature, — Sir Francis Bacon.[2]

Life of Herbert

Oh, the gallant fisher's life!
It is the best of any;
'Tis full of pleasure, void of strife,
And 'tis beloved by many.

The Angler (*John Chalkhill*) [3]

THOMAS CAREW
[1595–1639]

Ask me no more where Jove bestows,
When June is past, the fading rose.

To Celia. Stanza 1

Ask me no more if East or West
The phoenix builds her spicy nest.

Ibid. Stanza 5

He that loves a rosy cheek,
Or a coral lip admires,
Or from star-like eyes doth seek
Fuel to maintain in his fires; —

---

[1] William Butler [1535–1618], styled by Dr. Thomas Fuller in his *Worthies of England, Suffolk,* the "Aesculapius of our age." He attended Prince Henry [1612]. This praise of the strawberry first appeared in the second edition of *The Angler,* [1655]. Roger Williams, in his *Key into the Language of America,* [1643] *P. 98,* says: "One of the chiefest doctors of England was wont to say, that God could have made, but God never did make, a better berry."

I know one person who is simular enough to think Cambridge the very best spot on the habitable globe. "Doubtless God *could* have made a better, but doubtless he never did." — James Russell Lowell: *On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners*

[1] Melancholy marked him for her own. — Gray: *The Epitaph*

[2] Plato, Aristotle, and Socrates are secretaries of Nature. — James Howell [1594–1666]: *Letters, Book II, Letter XI*

[3] In 1683, the year in which he died, Walton prefixed a preface to a work edited by him: "Thealma and Clearchus, a Pastoral History, in smooth and easy verse; written long since by John Chalkhill Esq., an acquaintant and friend of Edmund Spenser."

Chalkhill, — a name unappropriated, a verbal phantom, a shadow of a shade. Chalkhill is no other than our old piscatory friend incognito. — Thomas Zouch [1737–1815]: *Life of Izaak Walton*

As old Time makes these decay,
So his flames must waste away.
Disdain Returned. Stanza 1

The firstling of the infant year.
The Primrose

Then fly betimes, for only they
Conquer Love that run away.
Conquest by Flight

An untimely grave.[1]
On the Duke of Buckingham

The magic of a face.
Epitaph on the Lady S——

JAMES SHIRLEY
[1596–1666]

The glories of our blood and state
  Are shadows, not substantial things;
There is no armour against fate;
  Death lays his icy hand on kings.
Contention of Ajax and Ulysses. Scene 3 [*1659*]

The garlands wither on your brow;
Then boast no more your mighty deeds.
Ibid.

Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet and blossom in their dust.[2]
Ibid.

Death calls ye to the crowd of common men.
Cupid and Death

OLIVER CROMWELL
[1599–1658]

The State, in choosing men to serve it, takes no notice of their opinions. If they be willing faithfully to serve it, that satisfies.
Before the Battle of Marston Moor [*July 2, 1644*]

A few honest men are better than numbers. If you choose godly, honest men to be captains of horse, honest men will follow them.
Reorganization of the Army [*1645*]

I would have been glad to have lived under my woodside, and to have kept a flock of sheep, rather than to have undertaken this government.
To Parliament [*1658*]

I would be willing to live to be further serviceable to God and His people, but my work is done! Yet God will be with His people!
[*September 1, 1658, two days before his death*]

SAMUEL BUTLER
[1600–1680]

And pulpit, drum ecclesiastick,[1]
Was beat with fist instead of a stick.
Hudibras. Part I, Canto I, Line 11

We grant, although he had much wit,
He was very shy of using it.
Ibid. Line 45

Beside, 'tis known he could speak Greek
As naturally as pigs squeak;[2]
That Latin was no more difficile
Than to a blackbird 'tis to whistle.
Ibid. Line 51

He could distinguish and divide
A hair 'twixt south and southwest side.
Ibid. Line 67

For rhetoric, he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope.
Ibid. Line 81

For all a rhetorician's rules
Teach nothing but to name his tools.
Ibid. Line 89

A Babylonish dialect
Which learned pedants much affect.
Ibid. Line 93

For he by geometric scale
Could take the size of pots of ale.
Ibid. Line 121

And wisely tell what hour o' the day
The clock does strike, by algebra.
Ibid. Line 125

---

[1] An untimely grave. — NAHUM TATE [1652–1715] AND NICHOLAS BRADY [1659–1726]: *Metrical Version of Psalm VII*

[2] The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.
TATE AND BRADY: *Psalm CXXXII, 6*

[1] This is the first we hear of the "drum ecclesiastic" beating up for recruits in worldly warfare in our country. — WASHINGTON IRVING: *Knickerbocker's History of New York, Book V, Chap. 7*

[2] He Greek and Latin speaks with greater ease
Than hogs eat acorns, and tame pigeons peas.
LIONEL CRANFIELD, EARL OF MIDDLESEX [1575–1645]: *Panegyric on Tom Coriate*

Whatever sceptic could inquire for,
For every why he had a wherefore.[1]
Hudibras. Part I, Canto I, Line 131

Where entity and quiddity,
The ghosts of defunct bodies, fly.
Ibid. Line 145

He knew what's what,[2] and that's as high
As metaphysic wit can fly.
Ibid. Line 149

Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished.[3]
Ibid. Line 161

'Twas Presbyterian true blue.
Ibid. Line 191

And prove their doctrine orthodox,
By apostolic blows and knocks.
Ibid. Line 199

Compound for sins they are inclined to,
By damning those they have no mind to.
Ibid. Line 215

The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And ate into itself, for lack
Of somebody to hew and hack.
Ibid. Line 359

For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which, like ships, they steer their courses.
Ibid. Line 463

He ne'er consider'd it, as loth
To look a gift-horse in the mouth.[4]
Ibid. Line 489

And force them, though it was in spite
Of Nature and their stars, to write.
Ibid. Line 647

Quoth Hudibras, "I smell a rat! [5]
Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate."
Ibid. Line 821

Or shear swine, all cry and no wool.[6]
Ibid. Line 852

And bid the devil take the hin'most.[7]
Ibid. Canto II, Line 633

I'll make the fur
Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur.
Hudibras. Part I, Canto III, Line 277

These reasons made his mouth to water.
Ibid. Line 379

I am not now in fortune's power:
He that is down can fall no lower.[1]
Ibid. Line 871

Cheer'd up himself with ends of verse
And sayings of philosophers.
Ibid. Line 1011

But those that write in rhyme still make
The one verse for the other's sake;
For one for sense, and one for rhyme,
I think's sufficient at one time.
Ibid. Part II, Canto I, Line 23

Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow;
Some kick'd until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neat's leather.
Ibid. Line 221

Quoth she, I've heard old cunning stagers
Say fools for arguments use wagers.
Ibid. Line 297

For what is worth in anything
But so much money as 'twill bring?
Ibid. Line 465

Love is a boy by poets styl'd;
Then spare the rod and spoil the child.[2]
Ibid. Line 843

The sun had long since in the lap
Of Thetis taken out his nap,
And, like a lobster boil'd the morn
From black to red began to turn.
Ibid. Canto II, Line 29

For truth is precious and divine,—
Too rich a pearl for carnal swine.
Ibid. Line 257

He that imposes an oath makes it,
Not he that for convenience takes it;
Then how can any man be said
To break an oath he never made?
Ibid. Line 377

---

[1] See Shakespeare, pages 37, 67.

[2] See Skelton, page 10.

[3] See Bacon, page 113.

[4] See Heywood, page 13.

[5] See Middleton, page 116.

[6] See Fortescue, page 9.

[7] Bid the Devil take the slowest.—PRIOR: *On the Taking of Namur*

Deil tak the hindmost.—BURNS: *To a Haggis*

The Devil may take the hindmost.—SOUTHEY: *The March to Moscow*

[1] He that is down needs fear no fall.—BUNYAN: *Pilgrim's Progress, Part II*

[2] See Skelton, page 9.

As the ancients
Say wisely, have a care o' th' main chance,[1]
And look before you ere you leap;[2]
For as you sow, ye are like to reap.[3]

Hudibras. Part II, Canto II, Line 501

Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated as to cheat.[4]

Ibid. Canto III, Line 1

He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no.

Ibid. Line 261

To swallow gudgeons ere they're catch'd,
And count their chickens ere they're hatch'd.[5]

Ibid. Line 923

But Hudibras gave him a twitch
As quick as lightning in the breech,
Just in the place where honour's lodg'd,
As wise philosophers have judg'd;
Because a kick in that part more
Hurts honour than deep wounds before.

Ibid. Line 1065

As men of inward light are wont
To turn their optics in upon 't.

Ibid. Part III, Canto I, Line 481

What makes all doctrines plain and clear?
About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before
Prove false again? Two hundred more.

Ibid. Line 1277

Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.[6]

Ibid. Line 1313

With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and pixes, —
The tools of working our salvation
By mere mechanic operation.

Hudibras. Part III, Canto I, Line 1495

True as the dial to the sun,[1]
Although it be not shin'd upon.

Ibid. Canto II, Line 175

For those that fly may fight again,
Which he can never do that's slain.[2]

Ibid. Canto III, Line 243

---

[1] See Lyly, page 23.
See Shakespeare, page 68.

[2] See Heywood, page 11.

[3] Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. — *Galatians, VI, 7*

[4] This couplet is enlarged on by SWIFT in his *Tale of a Tub*, where he says that the happiness of life consists in being well deceived.

[5] Many count their chickens before they are hatched. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. 55*

Reckon not on your chickens before they are hatched. — JEFFERYS TAYLOR: [1792–1853]: *The Milkmaid*

[6] See Macaulay, page 397.

[1] True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun.
BARTON BOOTH [1681–1733]: *Song*

[2] Sed omissis quidem divinis exhortationibus illum magis Græcum versiculum secularis sententiæ sibi adhibent, "Qui fugiebat, rursus prœliabitur": ut et rursus forsitan fugiat (But overlooking the divine exhortations, they act rather upon that Greek verse of worldly significance, "He who flees will fight again," and that perhaps to betake himself again to flight). — TERTULLIAN: *De Fuga in Persecutione, C. 10*

A corresponding Greek passage is ascribed to Menander. See *Fragments* (appended to Aristophanes in Didot's *Bibliothèque des auteurs Grecs, P. 91*).

That same man that runnith awaie
Maie again fight an other daie.
ERASMUS: *Apothegms* [1542], translated by Udall

Celuy qui fuit de bonne heure
Peut combattre derechef
(He who flies at the right time can fight again).
Satyre Menippée [1594]

Qui fuit peut revenir aussi;
Qui meurt, il n'en est pas ainsi
(He who flies can also return; but it is not so with him who dies).
PAUL SCARRON [1610–1660]

He that fights and runs away
May turn and fight another day;
But he that is in battle slain
Will never rise to fight again.
JAMES RAY: *History of the Rebellion* [1752], *P. 48*

For he who fights and runs away
May live to fight another day;
But he who is in battle slain
Can never rise and fight again.
GOLDSMITH: *The Art of Poetry on a New Plan* [1761], *Vol. II, P. 147*

But since the man that runs away
Lives to die another day,
And cowards' funerals, when they come,
Are not wept so well at home,
Therefore, though the best is bad,
Stand and do the best, my lad.
A. E. HOUSMAN: *The Day of Battle*

He that complies against his will
Is of his own opinion still.
Hudibras. Part III, Canto III, Line 547

And poets by their sufferings grow,[1]
As if there were no more to do,
To make a poet excellent,
But only want and discontent.
Fragments

WILLIAM STRODE
[1602–1645]

There's naught in this life sweet,
If man were wise to see 't,
But only melancholy;
O sweetest Melancholy! [2]
A Song in Praise of Melancholy

Fountain heads and pathless groves,
Places which pale passion loves.
Ibid.

SIR KENELM DIGBY
[1603–1665]

The hot water is to remain upon it [the tea] no longer than whiles you can say the Miserere Psalm very leisurely.
The Closet Opened. Tea with Eggs

Before the Deer be killed, he ought to be hunted and chafed as much as may be.
Ibid. To Bake Venison

All Matter is indifferent to Form.
Of the Vegetation of Plants

If she [the soul after death] be built up again to a whole Man, out of the general Magazine of Matter.
Ibid.

---

[1] Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach in song.
SHELLEY: *Julian and Maddalo*

[2] JOHN FLETCHER introduced this song in his play, *The Nice Valour, Act III, Sc. 3,* and it has also been attributed to him.

Naught so sweet as melancholy. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Author's Abstract*

SIR THOMAS BROWNE
[1605–1682]

Too rashly charged the troops of error, and remain as trophies unto the enemies of truth.
Religio Medici. Part I, Sect. VI [1642]

I love to lose myself in a mystery, to pursue my Reason to an *O altitudo!*
Ibid. Sect. IX

Rich with the spoils of Nature.[1]
Ibid. Sect. XIII

Nature is the art of God.[2]
Ibid. Sect. XVI

The thousand doors that lead to death.[3]
Ibid. Sect. XLIV

The heart of man is the place the Devil dwells in: I feel sometimes a hell within myself.[4]
Ibid. Sect. LI

There is no road or ready way to virtue.
Ibid. Sect. LV

It is the common wonder of all men, how among so many millions of faces there should be none alike.[5]
Ibid. Part II, Sect. II

That worldly principle, *Charity begins at home.*
Ibid. Sect. V

---

[1] Rich with the spoils of time. — GRAY: *Elegy, St. 13*

[2] The course of Nature is the art of God. — YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night IX, L. 1267*

[3] See John Webster, page 127.

[4] The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost, Book I, L. 253*

[5] The human features and countenance, although composed of but some ten parts or little more, are so fashioned that among so many thousands of men there are no two in existence who cannot be distinguished from one another. — PLINY: *Natural History, Book VII, Chap. I*

Of a thousand shavers, two do not shave so much alike as not to be distinguished. — JOHNSON [1777]: *Boswell's Life, Vol. II, P. 120, Everyman ed.*

There never were in the world two opinions alike, no more than two hairs or two grains; the most universal quality is diversity. — MONTAIGNE: *Of the Resemblance of Children to their Fathers, Book I, Chap. XXXVII*

There is music even in the beauty, and the silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter than the sound of an instrument; for there is music wherever there is harmony, order, or proportion; and thus far we may maintain the music of the spheres.[1]

Religio Medici. Part II, Sect. IX

Ruat cœlum, fiat voluntas tua.[2]

Ibid. Sect. XI

Sleep is a death; oh, make me try
By sleeping, what it is to die,
And as gently lay my head
On my grave, as now my bed!

Ibid. Sect. XII

This is the dormitive I take to bedward.

Ibid.

Times before you, when even living men were antiquities, — when the living might exceed the dead, and to depart this world could not be properly said to go unto the greater number.[3]

Dedication to Urn-Burial

I look upon you as a gem of the old rock.[4]

Ibid.

Quietly rested under the drums and tramplings of three conquests.

Urn-Burial. Chapter 5

What song the Sirens sang, or what name Achilles assumed when he hid himself among women.

Ibid.

The iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth her poppy.

Ibid.

Herostratus lives that burnt the temple of Diana; he is almost lost that built it.[5]

Ibid.

Oblivion is not to be hired: the greater part must be content to be as though they had not been.

Urn-Burial. Chapter 5

Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes and pompous in the grave.

Ibid.

When we desire to confine our words, we commonly say they are spoken under the rose.[1]

Vulgar Errors

An old and gray-headed error.

Ibid.

EDMUND WALLER
[1605–1687]

The yielding marble of her snowy breast.

On a Lady Passing through a Crowd of People

That eagle's fate and mine are one,
Which on the shaft that made him die
Espied a feather of his own,
Wherewith he wont to soar so high.[2]

To a Lady Singing a Song of his Composing

To man, that was in th' evening made,
Stars gave the first delight;
Admiring, in the gloomy shade,
Those little drops of light.

An Apology for Having Loved Before

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 55.

Oh, could you view the melody
Of every grace
And music of her face.

Lovelace: *Orpheus to Beasts*

[2] See Herbert, page 136.

[3] 'Tis long since Death had the majority. — Blair: *The Grave, Part II, L. 449*

[4] Adamas de rupe præstantissimus (A most excellent diamond from the rock).

A chip of the old block. — Prior: *Life of Burke*

[5] The aspiring youth that fired the Ephesian dome
Outlives in fame the pious fool that raised it.

Cibber: *Richard III, Act III, Sc. 1*

[1] "Sub rosa."

[2] So in the Libyan fable it is told
That once an eagle, stricken with a dart,
Said, when he saw the fashion of the shaft,
"With our own feathers, not by others' hands,
Are we now smitten."

Æschylus: *Fragm. 123* (Plumptre's translation)

So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his heart.

Byron: *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, L. 826*

Like a young eagle, who has lent his plume
To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,
See their own feathers pluck'd to wing the dart
Which rank corruption destines for their heart

Thomas Moore: *Corruption*

A narrow compass! and yet there
Dwelt all that's good, and all that's fair;
Give me but what this riband bound,
Take all the rest the sun goes round!
On a Girdle. Stanza 3

For all we know
Of what the blessed do above
Is, that they sing, and that they love.
While I Listen to thy Voice

Poets that lasting marble seek
Must come in Latin or in Greek.
Of English Verse

Under the tropic is our language spoke,
And part of Flanders hath receiv'd our yoke.
Upon the Death of the Lord Protector

Go, lovely rose!
Tell her that wastes her time and me
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be.
Go, Lovely Rose. Stanza 1

How small a part of time they share
That are so wondrous sweet and fair!
Ibid. Stanza 4

Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a muse.
Panegyric on Cromwell

In such green palaces the first kings reign'd,
Slept in their shades, and angels entertain'd;
With such old counsellors they did advise,
And by frequenting sacred groves grew wise.
On St. James's Park

And keeps the palace of the soul.[1]
Of Tea

Poets lose half the praise they should have got,
Could it be known what they discreetly blot.
Upon Roscommon's Translation of Horace, De Arte Poetica

The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd,
Lets in new light through chinks that Time has made.[1]
Stronger by weakness, wiser men become
As they draw near to their eternal home:
Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view
That stand upon the threshold of the new.
On the Divine Poems

SIR WILLIAM DAVENANT
[1606–1668]

The lark now leaves his wat'ry nest
And, climbing, shakes his dewy wings.
Who Look for Day. Stanza 1

For angling-rod he took a sturdy oake;[2]
For line, a cable that in storm ne'er broke;
His hooke was such as heads the end of pole
To pluck down house ere fire consumes it whole;
The hook was baited with a dragon's tale,—
And then on rock he stood to bob for whale.
Britannia Triumphans. Page 15 [1637]

The assembled souls of all that men held wise.
Gondibert. Book II, Canto V, Stanza 37 [1651]

---

[1] The dome of thought, the palace of the soul. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto II, St. 6*

[1] See Daniel, page 30.
To vanish in the chinks that Time has made. — ROGERS: *Pæstum*

[2] For angling rod he took a sturdy oak;
For line, a cable that in storm ne'er broke; . . .
His hook was baited with a dragon's tail, —
And then on rock he stood to bob for whale.
From *The Mock Romance*, a rhapsody attached to *The Loves of Hero and Leander*, published in London in the years 1653 and 1677. CHAMBERS'S *Book of Days, Vol. I, P. 173*. DANIEL: *Rural Sports, Supplement, P. 57*
His angle-rod made of a sturdy oak;
His line, a cable which in storms ne'er broke;
His hook he baited with a dragon's tail, —
And sat upon a rock, and bobb'd for whale.
WILLIAM KING [1663–1712]: *Upon a Giant's Angling* (In CHALMERS'S *British Poets* ascribed to King)

Since knowledge is but sorrow's spy,
It is not safe to know.[1]

The Just Italian. Act V, Sc. 1

How much pleasure they lose (and even the pleasures of heroic poesy are not unprofitable) who take away the liberty of a poet, and fetter his feet in the shackles of a historian.

Prefatory Letter to Thomas Hobbes (Quoted in Biographia Literaria by S. T. COLERIDGE, *Chapter 22)*

I shall ask leave to desist, when I am interrupted by so great an experiment as dying.

His apology, in illness, for not having finished Gondibert

THOMAS FULLER
[1608–1661]

Drawing near her death, she sent most pious thoughts as harbingers to heaven; and her soul saw a glimpse of happiness through the chinks of her sickness-broken body.

Life of Monica

He was one of a lean body and visage, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it.[2]

Life of the Duke of Alva

She commandeth her husband, in any equal matter, by constant obeying him.

Holy and Profane State. The Good Wife

He knows little who will tell his wife all he knows.

Ibid. The Good Husband

One that will not plead that cause wherein his tongue must be confuted by his conscience.

Ibid. The Good Advocate

Who durst be so bold with a few crooked boards nailed together, a stick standing upright, and a rag tied to it, to adventure into the ocean?

Holy and Profane State. The Good Sea-Captain

To smell to a turf of fresh earth is wholesome for the body; no less are thoughts of mortality cordial to the soul.

Ibid. The Virtuous Lady

The lion is not so fierce as painted.[1]

Ibid. Of Preferment

Their heads sometimes so little that there is no room for wit; sometimes so long that there is no wit for so much room.

Ibid. Of Natural Fools

The Pyramids themselves, doting with age, have forgotten the names of their founders.

Ibid. Of Tombs

Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost.

Ibid. Of Books

Deceive not thy self by overexpecting happiness in the married estate. Remember the nightingales which sing only some months in the spring, but commonly are silent when they have hatched their eggs.

Ibid. Of Marriage

They that marry ancient people, merely in expectation to bury them, hang themselves in hope that one will come and cut the halter.

Ibid.

Fame sometimes hath created something of nothing.

Ibid. Fame

Anger is one of the sinews of the soul; he that wants it hath a maimed mind.

Ibid. Of Anger

Light, God's eldest daughter, is a principal beauty in a building.

Ibid. Of Building

In Building, rather believe any man than an Artificer for matter of charges. Should they tell thee all the cost at the first, it would blast a young Builder in the budding.

Ibid.

---

[1] From ignorance our comfort flows.—PRIOR: *To the Hon. Charles Montague*

Where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.

GRAY: *Eton College, St. 10*

[2] A fiery soul, which, working out its way,
Fretted the pygmy-body to decay,
And o'er-inform'd the tenement of clay.

DRYDEN: *Absalom and Achitophel, Part I, L. 156*

[1] See Herbert, page 137.

Often the cockloft is empty in those whom Nature hath built many stories high.[1]

Andronicus. Sect. VI, Par. 18, 1

JOHN MILTON
[1608–1674]

Of Man's first disobedience, and the fruit
Of that forbidden tree whose mortal taste
Brought death into the world, and all our woe.

Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 1

Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme.

Ibid. Line 16

What in me is dark
Illumine, what is low raise and support;
That to the height of this great argument
I may assert eternal Providence,
And justify the ways of God to men.[2]

Ibid. Line 22

As far as angels' ken.

Ibid. Line 59

Where peace
And rest can never dwell, hope never comes
That comes to all.

Ibid. Line 65

What though the field be lost?
All is not lost — th' unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield.

Ibid. Line 105

To be weak is miserable,
Doing or suffering.

Ibid. Line 157

And out of good still to find means of evil.

Ibid. Line 165

A mind not to be chang'd by place or time.
The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heaven of hell, a hell of heaven.[1]

Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 253

Better to reign in hell than serve in heaven.

Ibid. Line 263

Heard so oft
In worst extremes, and on the perilous edge
Of battle.

Ibid. Line 275

His spear, to equal which the tallest pine
Hewn on Norwegian hills to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a wand
He walk'd with, to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle.

Ibid. Line 292

Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa.

Ibid. Line 302

Awake, arise, or be forever fallen!

Ibid. Line 330

Spirits, when they please,
Can either sex assume, or both.

Ibid. Line 423

When night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth the sons
Of Belial, flown with insolence and wine.

Ibid. Line 500

Th' imperial ensign, which, full high advanc'd,
Shone like a meteor, streaming to the wind.[2]

Ibid. Line 536

Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds:
At which the universal host up sent
A shout that tore hell's concave, and beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old Night.

Ibid. Line 540

---

[1] See Bacon, page 113.

[2] But vindicate the ways of God to man. — POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle I, L. 16*

[1] Which way I fly is Hell; myself am Hell. — *Book IV, L. 75*

[2] Stream'd like a meteor to the troubled air. — GRAY: *The Bard, I, 2, L. 6*

Anon they move
In perfect phalanx, to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders.

Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 549

His form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appear'd
Less than archangel ruin'd, and th' excess
Of glory obscur'd.

Ibid. Line 591

In dim eclipse, disastrous twilight sheds
On half the nations, and with fear of change
Perplexes monarchs.

Ibid. Line 597

Thrice he assay'd, and thrice, in spite of scorn,
Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.

Ibid. Line 619

Who overcomes
By force hath overcome but half his foe.

Ibid. Line 648

Mammon, the least erected spirit that fell
From heaven; for ev'n in heaven his looks and thoughts
Were always downward bent, admiring more
The riches of heaven's pavement, trodden gold,
Than aught divine or holy else enjoy'd
In vision beatific.

Ibid. Line 679

Let none admire
That riches grow in hell: that soil may best
Deserve the precious bane.

Ibid. Line 690

From morn
To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve,
A summer's day; and with the setting sun
Dropp'd from the Zenith, like a falling star.

Ibid. Line 742

Fairy elves,
Whose midnight revels, by a forest side
Or fountain, some belated peasant sees,
Or dreams he sees, while overhead the moon
Sits arbitress.

Paradise Lost. Book I, Line 781

High on a throne of royal state, which far
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind,
Or where the gorgeous East with richest hand
Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold,
Satan exalted sat, by merit rais'd
To that bad eminence.

Ibid. Book II, Line 1

The strongest and the fiercest spirit
That fought in heaven, now fiercer by despair.

Ibid. Line 44

Rather than be less,
Car'd not to be at all.

Ibid. Line 47

My sentence is for open war.

Ibid. Line 51

Which, if not victory, is yet revenge.

Ibid. Line 105

But all was false and hollow; though his tongue
Dropp'd manna, and could make the worse appear
The better reason,[1] to perplex and dash
Maturest counsels.

Ibid. Line 112

Th' ethereal mould,
Incapable of stain, would soon expel
Her mischief, and purge off the baser fire,
Victorious. Thus repuls'd, our final hope
Is flat despair.[2]

Ibid. Line 139

For who would lose,
Though full of pain, this intellectual being,
Those thoughts that wander through eternity,
To perish rather, swallow'd up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated night?

Ibid. Line 146

---

[1] Aristophanes turns Socrates into ridicule . . . as making the worse appear the better reason. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Socrates, V*

[2] Our hap is loss, our hope but sad despair. — SHAKESPEARE: *Henry VI, Part III, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 9*

His red right hand.[1]
Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 174
Unrespited, unpitied, unrepriev'd.
Ibid. Line 185
The never-ending flight
Of future days.
Ibid. Line 221
With grave
Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd
A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven
Deliberation sat, and public care;
And princely counsel in his face yet shone,
Majestic though in ruin: sage he stood,
With Atlantean shoulders, fit to bear
The weight of mightiest monarchies; his look
Drew audience and attention still as night
Or summer's noontide air.
Ibid. Line 300
The palpable obscure.
Ibid. Line 406
Long is the way
And hard, that out of hell leads up to light.
Ibid. Line 432
Their rising all at once was as the sound
Of thunder heard remote.
Ibid. Line 476
Others apart sat on a hill retir'd,
In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd high
Of providence, foreknowledge, will, and fate,
Fix'd fate, free-will, foreknowledge absolute;
And found no end, in wand'ring mazes lost.
Ibid. Line 557
Arm th' obdur'd breast
With stubborn patience as with triple steel.
Ibid. Line 568
Far off from these a slow and silent stream,
Lethe the River of Oblivion.
Ibid. Line 582
A gulf profound as that Serbonian bog
Betwixt Damiata and Mount Casius old,
Where armies whole have sunk: the parching air
Burns frore, and cold performs th' effect of fire.
Thither by harpy-footed Furies hail'd,
At certain revolutions all the damn'd
Are brought: and feel by turns the bitter change
Of fierce extremes, — extremes by change more fierce;
From beds of raging fire to starve in ice
Their soft ethereal warmth, and there to pine
Immovable, infix'd, and frozen round,
Periods of time; thence hurried back to fire.
Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 592
O'er many a frozen, many a fiery Alp,
Rocks, caves, lakes, fens, bogs, dens, and shades of death.
Ibid. Line 620
Gorgons and Hydras and Chimæras dire.
Ibid. Line 628
The other shape,
If shape it might be call'd that shape had none
Distinguishable in member, joint, or limb;
Or substance might be call'd that shadow seem'd,
For each seem'd either, — black it stood as night,
Fierce as ten furies, terrible as hell,
And shook a dreadful dart; what seem'd his head
The likeness of a kingly crown had on.
Satan was now at hand.
Ibid. Line 666
Whence and what art thou, execrable shape?
Ibid. Line 681
Before mine eyes in opposition sits
Grim Death, my son and foe.
Ibid. Line 803
Hot, cold, moist, and dry, four champions fierce,
Strive here for mast'ry.
Ibid. Line 898

---

[1] Rubente dextera. — Horace: *Ode I, 2, 2, To Caesar Augustus*

To compare
Great things with small.[1]
Paradise Lost. Book II, Line 921

With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout,
Confusion worse confounded.
Ibid. Line 995

And fast by, hanging in a golden chain,
This pendent world, in bigness as a star
Of smallest magnitude close by the moon.
Ibid. Line 1051

Hail, holy light! offspring of heav'n first-born.
Ibid. Book III, Line 1

The rising world of waters dark and deep.
Ibid. Line 11

Thus with the year
Seasons return; but not to me returns
Day, or the sweet approach of even or morn,
Or sight of vernal bloom or summer's rose,
Or flocks, or herds, or human face divine;
But cloud instead, and ever-during dark
Surrounds me; from the cheerful ways of men
Cut off, and for the book of knowledge fair
Presented with a universal blank
Of Nature's works, to me expung'd and raz'd,
And wisdom at one entrance quite shut out.
Ibid. Line 40

See golden days, fruitful of golden deeds,
With joy and love triumphing.
Ibid. Line 337

Dark with excessive bright.
Ibid. Line 380

Since call'd
The Paradise of Fools,[1] to few unknown.
Paradise Lost. Book III, Line 495

The hell within him.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 20

Now conscience wakes despair
That slumber'd, — wakes the bitter memory
Of what he was, what is, and what must be
Worse.
Ibid. Line 23

At whose sight all the stars
Hide their diminish'd heads.[2]
Ibid. Line 34

A grateful mind
By owing owes not, but still pays, at once
Indebted and discharg'd.
Ibid. Line 55

Which way shall I fly
Infinite wrath and infinite despair?
Which way I fly is hell; myself am hell;
And in the lowest deep a lower deep,
Still threat'ning to devour me, opens wide,
To which the hell I suffer seems a heaven.
Ibid. Line 73

Ease would recant
Vows made in pain, as violent and void.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 96

So farewell hope, and, with hope, farewell fear,
Farewell remorse; all good to me is lost.
Evil, be thou my good.
Ibid. Line 108

Sabean odours from the spicy shore
Of Araby the Blest.
Ibid. Line 162

And on the Tree of Life,
The middle tree and highest there that grew,
Sat like a cormorant.
Ibid. Line 194

A heaven on earth.
Ibid. Line 208

---

[1] Compare great things with small. — VIRGIL: *Eclogues, I, 24; Georgics, IV, 176.* COWLEY: *The Motto.* DRYDEN: *Ovid, Metamorphoses, Book I, L. 727.* TICKELL: *Poem on Hunting.* POPE: *Windsor Forest*

To compare
Small things with greatest. — *Paradise Regained, Book IV, L. 563*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 79.

[2] Ye little stars! hide your diminished rays. — POPE: *Moral Essays, Epistle III, L. 282*

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn
the rose.[1]
Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 256

For contemplation he and valour
form'd,
For softness she and sweet attractive
grace;
He for God only, she for God in him.
Ibid. Line 297

Implied
Subjection, but requir'd with gentle
sway,
And by her yielded, by him best receiv'd, —
Yielded with coy submission, modest
pride,
And sweet, reluctant, amorous delay.
Ibid. Line 307

Adam the goodliest man of men since
born
His sons, the fairest of her daughters
Eve.
Ibid. Line 323

And with necessity,
The tyrant's plea,[2] excus'd his devilish
deeds.
Ibid. Line 393

Imparadis'd in one another's arms.
Ibid. Line 506

Live while ye may,
Yet happy pair.
Ibid. Line 533

Now came still evening on, and twilight
gray
Had in her sober livery all things clad.
Ibid. Line 598

Now glow'd the firmament
With living sapphires; Hesperus, that
led
The starry host, rode brightest, till the
moon,
Rising in clouded majesty, at length
Apparent queen, unveil'd her peerless
light,
And o'er the dark her silver mantle
threw.
Ibid. Line 604

The timely dew of sleep.
Ibid. Line 614

With thee conversing I forget all time,
All seasons, and their change; all please
alike.
Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising
sweet,
With charm of earliest birds; pleasant
the sun
When first on this delightful land he
spreads
His orient beams on herb, tree, fruit,
and flower,
Glist'ring with dew; fragrant the fertile
earth
After soft showers; and sweet the coming on
Of grateful ev'ning mild, then silent
night
With this her solemn bird, and this fair
moon,
And these the gems of heaven, her
starry train:
Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 639

Millions of spiritual creatures walk the
earth
Unseen, both when we wake, and when
we sleep.
Ibid. Line 677

In naked beauty more adorn'd,
More lovely, than Pandora.[1]
Ibid. Line 713

Eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we
wear.
Ibid. Line 739

Hail, wedded love, mysterious law, true
source
Of human offspring.
Ibid. Line 750

Squat like a toad, close at the ear of
Eve.
Ibid. Line 800

Him thus intent Ithuriel with his spear
Touch'd lightly; for no falsehood can
endure
Touch of celestial temper.
Ibid. Line 810

Not to know me argues yourselves unknown.
Ibid. Line 830

---

[1] See Herrick, page 134.

[2] Necessity is the argument of tyrants, it is the creed of slaves. — William Pitt: *Speech on the India Bill* [November, 1783]

[1] When unadorned, adorned the most. — Thomson: *Autumn, L. 204*

Abash'd the devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely.
Paradise Lost. Book IV, Line 846

All hell broke loose.
Ibid. Line 918

Like Teneriff or Atlas unremoved.
Ibid. Line 987

The starry cope
Of heaven.
Ibid. Line 992

Now morn, her rosy steps in th' eastern clime
Advancing, sow'd the earth with orient pearl,
When Adam wak'd, so custom'd; for his sleep
Was aery light, from pure digestion bred.
Ibid. Book V, Line 1

Hung over her enamour'd, and beheld
Beauty, which, whether waking or asleep,
Shot forth peculiar graces.
Ibid. Line 13

My latest found,
Heaven's last, best gift, my ever-new delight!
Ibid. Line 18

Good, the more
Communicated, more abundant grows.
Ibid. Line 71

These are thy glorious works, Parent of good!
Ibid. Line 153

A wilderness of sweets.
Ibid. Line 294

So saying, with despatchful looks in haste
She turns, on hospitable thoughts intent.
Ibid. Line 331

Nor jealousy
Was understood, the injur'd lover's hell.
Ibid. Line 449

The bright consummate flower.
Ibid. Line 481

Thrones, Dominations, Princedoms, Virtues, Powers.
Ibid. Line 601

They eat, they drink, and in communion sweet
Quaff immortality and joy.
Paradise Lost. Book V, Line 637

Midnight brought on the dusky hour
Friendliest to sleep and silence.
Ibid. Line 667

Innumerable as the stars of night,
Or stars of morning, dewdrops which the sun
Impearls on every leaf and every flower.
Ibid. Line 745

So spake the seraph Abdiel, faithful found;
Among the faithless, faithful only he.
Ibid. Line 896

Morn,
Wak'd by the circling hours, with rosy hand
Unbarr'd the gates of light.
Ibid. Book VI, Line 2

Servant of God, well done! Well hast thou fought
The better fight.
Ibid. Line 29

How vain
Against the Omnipotent to rise in arms.
Ibid. Line 135

Arms on armour clashing bray'd
Horrible discord, and the madding wheels
Of brazen chariots rag'd: dire was the noise
Of conflict.
Ibid. Line 209

Far off his coming shone.
Ibid. Line 768

Let it profit thee to have heard,
By terrible example, the reward
Of disobedience.
Ibid. Line 909

More safe I sing with mortal voice, unchang'd
To hoarse or mute, though fall'n on evil days,
On evil days though fall'n, and evil tongues.
Ibid. Book VII, Line 24

Still govern thou my song,
Urania, and fit audience find, though few.
Ibid. Line 30

Out of one man a race
Of men innumerable.
Paradise Lost. Book VII, Line 155

Heaven open'd wide
Her ever-during gates, harmonious sound,
On golden hinges moving.
Ibid. Line 205

God saw the Light was good;
And light from darkness by the hemisphere
Divided: Light the Day, and Darkness Night,
He named. Thus was the first Day even and morn.
Ibid. Line 249

Endued
With sanctity of reason.
Ibid. Line 507

The breath of life.
Ibid. Line 526

A broad and ample road, whose dust is gold,
And pavement stars, as stars to thee appear
Seen in the galaxy, that milky way
Which nightly as a circling zone thou seest
Powder'd with stars.
Ibid. Line 577

The Angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice that he awhile
Thought him still speaking, still stood fix'd to hear.
Ibid. Book VIII, Line 1

And grace that won who saw to wish her stay.
Ibid. Line 43

To know
That which before us lies in daily life
Is the prime wisdom.
Ibid. Line 192

Liquid lapse of murmuring streams.
Ibid. Line 263

And feel that I am happier than I know.
Ibid. Line 282

Among unequals what society
Can sort, what harmony or true delight?
Ibid. Line 383

Her virtue, and the conscience of her worth,
That would be woo'd, and not unsought be won.
Paradise Lost. Book VIII, Line 502

She what was honour knew,
And with obsequious majesty approv'd
My pleaded reason. To the nuptial bower
I led her blushing like the morn; all heaven
And happy constellations, on that hour
Shed their selectest influence.
Ibid. Line 508

The sum of earthly bliss.
Ibid. Line 522

Accuse not Nature! she hath done her part;
Do thou but thine!
Ibid. Line 561

Oft times nothing profits more
Than self-esteem, grounded on just and right.
Ibid. Line 571

Those graceful acts,
Those thousand decencies that daily flow
From all her words and actions.
Ibid. Line 600

My unpremeditated verse.
Ibid. Book IX, Line 24

Pleas'd me, long choosing and beginning late.
Ibid. Line 26

Unless an age too late, or cold
Climate, or years, damp my intended wing.
Ibid. Line 44

Revenge, at first though sweet,
Bitter ere long back on itself recoils.
Ibid. Line 171

For solitude sometimes is best society,
And short retirement urges sweet return.
Ibid. Line 249

At shut of evening flowers.
Ibid. Line 278

As one who long in populous city pent,
Where houses thick and sewers annoy the air.
Ibid. Line 445

So gloz'd the tempter.
Ibid. Line 549

Led Eve, our credulous mother, to the Tree

Of Prohibition, root of all our woe.

Paradise Lost. Book IX, Line 644

Left that command
Sole daughter of his voice.[1]

Ibid. Line 652

His words, replete with guile,
Into her heart too easy entrance won.

Ibid. Line 733

Earth felt the wound, and Nature from her seat,
Sighing through all her works, gave signs of woe
That all was lost.

Ibid. Line 782

So dear I love him that with him all deaths
I could endure, without him live no life.

Ibid. Line 832

In her face excuse
Came prologue, and apology too prompt.

Ibid. Line 853

O fairest of Creation, last and best
Of all God's works, creature in whom excelled
Whatever can to sight or thought be formed,
Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet!

Ibid. Line 896

Yet I shall temper so
Justice with mercy, as may illustrate most
Them fully satisfy'd, and thee appease.

Ibid. Book X, Line 77

She gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

Ibid. Line 143

Dust thou art, and shalt to dust return.

Ibid. Line 208

So scented the grim Feature, and upturn'd
His nostril wide into the murky air,
Sagacious of his quarry from so far.

Ibid. Line 279

Pandemonium, city and proud seat
Of Lucifer.

Ibid. Line 424

A dismal universal hiss, the sound
Of public scorn.

Ibid. Line 508

Death . . . on his pale horse.

Ibid. Line 588

Whatever thing
The scythe of Time mows down.

Paradise Lost. Book X, Line 606

How gladly would I meet
Mortality, my sentence, and be earth
Insensible! how glad would lay me down
As in my mother's lap!

Ibid. Line 775

Morn,
All concerned with our unrest, begins
Her rosy progress smiling.

Ibid. Book XI, Line 173

Must I thus leave thee, Paradise? thus leave
Thee, native soil? these happy walks and shades?

Ibid. Line 269

Then purg'd with euphrasy and rue
The visual nerve, for he had much to see.

Ibid. Line 414

Moping melancholy,
And moon-struck madness.

Ibid. Line 485

And over them triumphant Death his dart
Shook, but delay'd to strike, though oft invok'd.

Ibid. Line 491

The rule of *Not too much.*

Ibid. Line 531

So may'st thou live, till, like ripe fruit, thou drop
Into thy mother's lap.

Ibid. Line 535

Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st
Live well; how long or short permit to Heaven.[1]

Ibid. Line 553

A bevy of fair women.

Ibid. Line 582

The evening star,
Love's harbinger.

Ibid. Line 588

The brazen throat of war.

Ibid. Line 713

An olive-leaf he brings, pacific sign.

Ibid. Line 860

---

[1] Stern daughter of the voice of God.—Wordsworth: *Ode to Duty*

[1] Summum nec metuas diem, nec optes (Neither fear nor wish for your last day).—Martial: *Lib. X, Epigram 47, L. 13*

The world was all before them, where to choose
Their place of rest, and Providence their guide.
They hand in hand, with wand'ring steps and slow,
Through Eden took their solitary way.
Paradise Lost. Book XII, Line 646

Most men admire
Virtue who follow not her lore.
Paradise Regained. Book I, Line 482

Beauty stands
In the admiration only of weak minds
Led captive.
Ibid. Book II, Line 220

Rocks whereon greatest men have oftest wreck'd.
Ibid. Line 228

Of whom to be disprais'd were no small praise.
Ibid. Book III, Line 56

What honour that,
But tedious waste of time, to sit and hear
So many hollow compliments and lies,
Outlandish flatteries?
Ibid. Line 122

Elephants indorsed with towers.
Ibid. Line 329

Syene, and where the shadow both way falls,
Meroë, Nilotic isle.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 70

Dusk faces with white silken turbants wreath'd.
Ibid. Line 76

The childhood shows the man,
As morning shows the day.[1]
Ibid. Line 220

Athens, the eye of Greece, mother of arts
And eloquence.
Ibid. Line 240

The olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick-warbled notes the summer long.
Ibid. Line 244

Thence to the famous orators repair,
Those ancient whose resistless eloquence
Wielded at will that fierce democratie,
Shook the arsenal, and fulmin'd over Greece,
To Macedon, and Artaxerxes' throne.
Paradise Regained. Book IV, Line 267

Socrates . . .
Whom, well inspir'd, the oracle pronounc'd
Wisest of men.
Ibid. Line 274

Deep vers'd in books, and shallow in himself.
Ibid. Line 327

As children gath'ring pebbles on the shore.
Or, if I would delight my private hours
With music or with poem, where so soon
As in our native language can I find
That solace?
Ibid. Line 330

Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps, in amice gray.
Ibid. Line 426

O loss of sight, of thee I most complain!
Samson Agonistes. Line 68

O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day!
Ibid. Line 80

The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night,
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.
Ibid. Line 86

Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous.
Ibid. Line 129

Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men;
Unless there be who think not God at all.
Ibid. Line 293

A grain of manhood.
Ibid. Line 408

What boots it at one gate to make defence,
And at another to let in the foe?
Ibid. Line 560

But who is this, what thing of sea or land, —

---

[1] The child is father of the man. — WORDSWORTH: *My Heart Leaps Up*

Female of sex it seems —
That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship
Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles
Of Javan or Gadire,
With all her bravery on, and tackle trim,
Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,
Courted by all the winds that hold them play,
An amber scent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger?

Samson Agonistes. Line 710

In argument with men a woman ever
Goes by the worse, whatever be her cause.
For want of words, no doubt, or lack of breath!

Ibid. Line 903

Fame, if not double-faced, is double-mouthed,
And with contrary blast proclaims most deeds;
On both his wings, one black, the other white,
Bears greatest names in his wild aery flight.

Ibid. Line 971

Yet beauty, though injurious, hath strange power,
After offence returning, to regain
Love once possess'd.

Ibid. Line 1003

Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord end;
Not wedlock-treachery.

Ibid. Line 1008

Boast not of what thou would'st have done, but do
What then thou would'st.

Ibid. Line 1104

He's gone, and who knows how he may report
Thy words by adding fuel to the flame?

Ibid. Line 1350

For evil news rides post, while good news baits.

Ibid. Line 1538

Suspense in news is torture.

Ibid. Line 1569

Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail
Or knock the breast; no weakness, no contempt,
Dispraise, or blame; nothing but well and fair,
And what may quiet us in a death so noble.

Samson Agonistes. Line 1721

All is best, though we oft doubt
What the unsearchable dispose
Of Highest Wisdom brings about.

Ibid. Line 1745

Calm of mind, all passion spent.

Ibid. Line 1758

Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot
Which men call earth.

Comus. Line 5

Bacchus, that first from out the purple grape
Crush'd the sweet poison of misusèd wine.

Ibid. Line 46

These my sky-robes, spun out of Iris' woof.

Ibid. Line 83

The star that bids the shepherd fold.

Ibid. Line 93

Midnight shout and revelry,
Tipsy dance and jollity.

Ibid. Line 103

Ere the blabbing eastern scout,
The nice morn, on th' Indian steep,
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep.

Ibid. Line 138

When the gray-hooded Even,
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,
Rose from the hindmost wheels of Phœbus' wain.

Ibid. Line 188

A thousand fantasies
Begin to throng into my memory,
Of calling shapes, and beck'ning shadows dire,
And airy tongues that syllable men's names
On sands and shores and desert wildernesses.

Ibid. Line 205

Was I deceiv'd, or did a sable cloud
Turn forth her silver lining on the night?

Ibid. Line 221

How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence, through the empty-vaulted night,
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smil'd!
Comus. Line 249

Who, as they sung, would take the prison'd soul
And lap it in Elysium.
Ibid. Line 256

Such sober certainty of waking bliss.
Ibid. Line 263

I took it for a faery vision
Of some gay creatures of the element,
That in the colours of the rainbow live,
And play i' th' plighted clouds.
Ibid. Line 298

With thy long levell'd rule of streaming light.
Ibid. Line 340

Virtue could see to do what Virtue would
By her own radiant light, though sun and moon
Were in the flat sea sunk. And Wisdom's self
Oft seeks to sweet retired solitude,
Where, with her best nurse Contemplation,
She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings.
Ibid. Line 373

The unsunn'd heaps
Of miser's treasure.
Ibid. Line 398

Some say no evil thing that walks by night,
In fog or fire, by lake or moorish fen,
Blue meagre hag, or stubborn unlaid ghost,
That breaks his magic chains at curfew time,
No goblin, or swart faery of the mine,
Hath hurtful power o'er true virginity.
Ibid. Line 432

How charming is divine philosophy!
Not harsh and crabbed, as dull fools suppose,
But musical as is Apollo's lute,[1]
And a perpetual feast of nectar'd sweets
Where no crude surfeit reigns.
Comus. Line 476

Fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance.
Ibid. Line 550

That power
Which erring men call Chance.
Ibid. Line 587

This cordial julep here,
That flames and dances in his crystal bounds.
Ibid. Line 672

Budge doctors of the Stoic fur.
Ibid. Line 707

And live like Nature's bastards, not her sons.
Ibid. Line 727

It is for homely features to keep home, —
They had their name thence; coarse complexions
And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply
The sampler, and to tease the huswife's wool.
What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,
Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn?
Ibid. Line 748

Enjoy your dear wit, and gay rhetoric,
That hath so well been taught her dazzling fence.
Ibid. Line 790

Sabrina fair,
Listen where thou art sitting
Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,
In twisted braids of lilies knitting
The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair.
Ibid. Line 859

But now my task is smoothly done:
I can fly, or I can run.
Ibid. Line 1012

---

[1] As sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute.
SHAKESPEARE: *Love's Labour's Lost, Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 342*

Or, if Virtue feeble were,
Heav'n itself would stoop to her.
Comus. Line 1022

I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year.
Lycidas. Line 3

He knew
Himself to sing, and build the lofty rhyme.
Ibid. Line 10

Without the meed of some melodious tear.
Ibid. Line 14

Hence with denial vain, and coy excuse.
Ibid. Line 18

Under the opening eyelids of the morn.
Ibid. Line 26

But oh the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone and never must return!
Ibid. Line 37

The gadding vine.
Ibid. Line 40

And strictly meditate the thankless Muse.
Ibid. Line 66

To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Neæra's hair.
Ibid. Line 68

Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise [1]
(That last infirmity of noble mind) [2]
To scorn delights, and live laborious days;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,
And think to burst out into sudden blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with th' abhorred shears
And slits the thin-spun life.
Lycidas. Line 70

Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil.
Ibid. Line 78

It was that fatal and perfidious bark,
Built in th' eclipse, and rigg'd with curses dark.
Ibid. Line 100

The Pilot of the Galilean lake;
Two massy keys he bore of metals twain
(The golden opes, the iron shuts amain).
Ibid. Line 109

The hungry sheep look up, and are not fed.
Ibid. Line 123

But that two-handed engine at the door
Stands ready to smite once, and smite no more.
Ibid. Line 130

Throw hither all your quaint enamell'd eyes,
That on the green turf suck the honied showers,
And purple all the ground with vernal flowers.
Bring the rathe primrose that forsaken dies,
The tufted crow-toe, and pale jessamine,
The white pink, and the pansy freaked with jet,
The glowing violet,
The musk-rose, and the well-attir'd woodbine,
With cowslips wan that hang the pensive head,
And every flower that sad embroidery wears.
Ibid. Line 139

So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
And tricks his beams, and with new-spangled ore
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky.
Ibid. Line 168

---

[1] Erant quibus appetentior famæ videretur, quando etiam sapientibus cupido gloriæ novissima exuitur (Some might consider him as too fond of fame, for the desire of glory clings even to the best of men longer than any other passion) [said of Helvidius Priscus]. — TACITUS: *Historia, IV, 6*

[2] That thirst (for applause), if the last infirmity of noble minds, is also the first infirmity of weak ones; and, on the whole, the strongest impulsive influence of average humanity. — RUSKIN: *Sesame and Lilies, Of Kings' Treasuries, 3*

He touch'd the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay.
Lycidas. Line 188

To-morrow to fresh woods, and pastures new.
Ibid. Line 193

Hence, loathed Melancholy,
Of Cerberus and blackest Midnight born.
L'Allegro. Line 1

Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest, and youthful Jollity,
Quips and Cranks and wanton Wiles,
Nods and Becks and wreathèd Smiles.
Ibid. Line 25

Sport, that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it, as you go,
On the light fantastic toe.
Ibid. Line 31

The mountain nymph, sweet Liberty.
Ibid. Line 36

And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.
Ibid. Line 67

Meadows trim, with daisies pied,
Shallow brooks, and rivers wide;
Towers and battlements it sees
Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighboring eyes.
Ibid. Line 75

Then to the spicy nut-brown ale.
Ibid. Line 100

Tower'd cities please us then,
And the busy hum of men.
Ibid. Line 117

Ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence, and judge the prize.
Ibid. Line 121

Such sights as youthful poets dream
On summer eves by haunted stream.
Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild.
Ibid. Line 129

And ever, against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse,[1]
Such as the meeting soul may pierce,
In notes with many a winding bout
Of linkèd sweetness long drawn out.
L'Allegro. Line 135

Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony.
Ibid. Line 143

Vain deluding Joys,
The brood of Folly without father bred!
Il Penseroso. Line 1

The gay motes that people the sunbeams.
Ibid. Line 8

Sober, stedfast, and demure.
Ibid. Line 32

And looks commercing with the skies,
Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes.
Ibid. Line 39

Forget thyself to marble.
Ibid. Line 42

And join with thee, calm Peace and Quiet,
Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth diet.
Ibid. Line 45

And add to these retired Leisure,
That in trim gardens takes his pleasure.
Ibid. Line 49

Sweet bird, that shun'st the noise of folly,
Most musical, most melancholy!
Ibid. Line 61

I walk unseen
On the dry smooth-shaven green,
To behold the wandering moon,
Riding near her highest noon,
Like one that had been led astray
Through the heav'n's wide pathless way,
And oft, as if her head she bow'd,
Stooping through a fleecy cloud.
Ibid. Line 65

Where glowing embers through the room
Teach light to counterfeit a gloom.
Ibid. Line 79

Far from all resort of mirth,
Save the cricket on the hearth.
Ibid. Line 81

---

[1] Wisdom married to immortal verse.— WORDSWORTH: *The Excursion, Book VII*

Sometime let gorgeous Tragedy
In sceptred pall come sweeping by,
Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,
Or the tale of Troy divine.

Il Penseroso. Line 97

Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing
Such notes as, warbled to the string,
Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.

Ibid. Line 105

Or call up him that left half told
The story of Cambuscan bold.[1]

Ibid. Line 109

Where more is meant than meets the ear.

Ibid. Line 120

When the gust hath blown his fill,
Ending on the rustling leaves,
With minute-drops from off the eaves.

Ibid. Line 128

Hide me from day's garish eye.

Ibid. Line 141

And storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light.

Ibid. Line 159

Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain.

Ibid. Line 173

This is the month, and this the happy morn,
Wherein the Son of Heaven's eternal King,
Of wedded maid and virgin mother born,
Our great redemption from above did bring.

On the Morning of Christ's Nativity. Stanza 1, Line 1

No war, or battle's sound
Was heard the world around.

Ibid. Stanza 4, Line 53

Time will run back and fetch the Age of Gold.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 14, Line 135

The Oracles are dumb;
No voice or hideous hum
Runs through the archèd roof in words deceiving.

Ibid. Stanza 19, Line 173

From haunted spring and dale
Edg'd with poplar pale
The parting genius is with sighing sent.

On the Morning of Christ's Nativity. Stanza 20, Line 184

Peor and Baälim
Forsake their temples dim.

Ibid. Stanza 22, Line 197

The lazy leaden-stepping Hours,
Whose speed is but the heavy plummet's pace.

On Time

All this earthy grossness quit,
Attired with stars we shall for ever sit,
Triumphing over Death, and Chance, and thee, O Time.

Ibid.

What needs my Shakespeare for his honour'd bones
The labour of an age in pilèd stones?
Or that his hallow'd relics should be hid
Under a star-ypointing pyramid?
Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,
What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?

On Shakespeare

And so sepúlchred in such pomp dost lie,
That kings for such a tomb would wish to die.

Ibid.

Thy liquid notes that close the eye of day.[1]

Sonnet: To the Nightingale

Time, the subtle thief of youth.

On His Having Arrived at the Age of Twenty-three

As ever in my great Taskmaster's eye.

Ibid.

That old man eloquent.

To the Lady Margaret Ley

That would have made Quintilian stare and gasp.

On the Detraction which followed upon my writing certain Treatises

License they mean when they cry Liberty;
For who loves that must first be wise and good.

Ibid. II

---

[1] Chaucer: *The Squieres Tale*
[2] See Spenser, page 25.

[1] Ye of day. — Chaucer: *The Legend of Good Women, Prologue, L. 184*

Peace hath her victories
No less renown'd than war.

To the Lord General Cromwell

Ev'n them who kept thy truth so pure of old,
When all our fathers worshipp'd stocks and stones.

On the late Massacre in Piedmont

Thousands at his bidding speed,
And post o'er land and ocean without rest;
They also serve who only stand and wait.

On his Blindness

What neat repast shall feast us, light and choice,
Of Attic taste?

To Mr. Lawrence

In mirth that after no repenting draws.

Sonnet XXI: To Cyriac Skinner

For other things mild Heav'n a time ordains,
And disapproves that care, though wise in show,
That with superfluous burden loads the day,
And, when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains.

Ibid.

Yet I argue not
Against Heav'n's hand or will, nor bate a jot
Of heart or hope; but still bear up and steer
Right onward.

Sonnet XXII

Of which all Europe rings from side to side.

Ibid.

But oh! as to embrace me she inclin'd,
I wak'd, she fled, and day brought back my night.

On his Deceased Wife

For such kind of borrowing as this, if it be not bettered by the borrower, among good authors is accounted Plagiarè.

Iconoclastes, XXIII

Truth is as impossible to be soiled by any outward touch as the sunbeam.[1]

Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce

A poet soaring in the high reason of his fancies, with his garland and singing robes about him.

The Reason of Church Government. Book II, Introduction

By labour and intent study (which I take to be my portion in this life), joined with the strong propensity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so written to after times as they should not willingly let it die.

Ibid.

Beholding the bright countenance of truth in the quiet and still air of delightful studies.

Ibid.

He who would not be frustrate of his hope to write well hereafter in laudable things ought himself to be a true poem.

Apology for Smectymnuus

His words, like so many nimble and airy servitors, trip about him at command.

Ibid.

Litigious terms, fat contentions, and flowing fees.

Tractate of Education

Enflamed with the study of learning and the admiration of virtue; stirred up with high hopes of living to be brave men and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages.

Ibid.

Ornate rhetorick taught out of the rule of Plato. . . . To which poetry would be made subsequent, or indeed rather precedent, as being less suttle and fine, but more simple, sensuous, and passionate.

Ibid.

In those vernal seasons of the year, when the air is calm and pleasant, it were an injury and sullenness against Nature not to go out and see her riches, and partake in her rejoicing with heaven and earth.

Ibid.

Attic tragedies of stateliest and most regal argument.

Ibid.

As good almost kill a man as kill a good book: who kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image; but he who destroys a good book kills reason itself.

---

[1] See Bacon, page 112.

Areopagitica

A good book is the precious life-blood of a master-spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a life beyond life.

Ibid.

I cannot praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her adversary, but slinks out of the race where that immortal garland is to be run for, not without dust and heat.

Ibid.

Who shall silence all the airs and madrigals that whisper softness in chambers?

Ibid.

Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant nation rousing herself like a strong man after sleep, and shaking her invincible locks: methinks I see her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth, and kindling her undazzled eyes at the full midday beam.

Ibid.

Though all the winds of doctrine [1] were let loose to play upon the earth, so Truth be in the field, we do ingloriously, by licensing and prohibiting, to misdoubt her strength. Let her and Falsehood grapple: who ever knew Truth put to the worse in a free and open encounter? [2]

Ibid.

Men of most renowned virtue have sometimes by transgressing most truly kept the law.

Tetrachordon

Such bickerings to recount, met often in these our writers, what more worth is it than to chronicle the wars of kites or crows flocking and fighting in the air?

The History of England. Book IV

---

[1] *Winds of Doctrine: used as title of a book by* George Santayana [1913]

[2] Error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it. — Jefferson: *Inaugural Address* [March 4, 1801]

SIR JOHN SUCKLING

[1609–1642]

Her feet beneath her petticoat
Like little mice, stole in and out,[1]
  As if they feared the light;
But oh, she dances such a way!
No sun upon an Easter-day
  Is half so fine a sight.

A Ballad upon a Wedding. Stanza 8

Her lips were red, and one was thin,
Compared with that was next her chin,
Some bee had stung it newly.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
  Prithee, why so pale?
Will, when looking well can't move her,
  Looking ill prevail?

Song. Stanza 1

'Tis not the meat, but 'tis the appetite
  Makes eating a delight.

Of Thee, Kind Boy. Stanza 3

  Long graces do
But keep good stomachs off, that would fall to.

To Lord Lepington

Spare diet is the cause love lasts,
For surfeits sooner kill than fasts.

Against Absence

Out upon it, I have loved
  Three whole days together;
And am like to love three more,
  If it prove fair weather.

A Poem with the Answer. Stanza 1

'Tis expectation makes a blessing dear,
Heaven were not heaven, if we knew what it were.

Against Fruition. Stanza 4

Women are the baggage of life: they are
Troublesome, and hinder us in the great march,
And yet we cannot be without 'em.

The Tragedy of Brennoralt. Act I, Sc. 1

Success is a rare paint, hides all the ugliness.

Ibid.

---

[1] Her pretty feet, like snails, did creep
  A little out.
Robert Herrick: *To Mistress Susanna Southwell*

Nipped i' the bud.
The Tragedy of Brennoralt. Act. I, Sc. 1

Sleep is as nice as woman,
The more I court it, the more it flies me.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

She is pretty to walk with,
And witty to talk with,
And pleasant, too, to think on.
Ibid.

Her face is like the milky way [1] i' the sky, —
A meeting of gentle lights without name.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

Death's no punishment: it is the sense,
The pains and fears afore, that makes a death.
Aglaura. Act V, Sc. 1

But as when an authentic watch is shown,
Each man winds up and rectifies his own,
So in our very judgments.[2]
Ibid. Epilogue

The Prince of Darkness is a gentleman.[3]
The Goblins. Act III

I' th' very nick of time!
Ibid. Act V

High characters (cries one), and he would see
Things that ne'er were, nor are, nor ne'er will be.[4]
Ibid. Epilogue

WILLIAM CARTWRIGHT
[1611–1643]

St. Francis and St. Benedight,
Bless this house from wicked wight,
From the nightmare and the Goblin
That is hight Good Fellow Robin.
Keep it from all evil spiretes,
Fairies, Wezles, Bats, and Ferrytes
From Curfew Time to the next Prime.
A House Blessing [1]

JAMES GRAHAM, FIRST MARQUIS OF MONTROSE
[1612–1650]

He either fears his fate too much,
Or his deserts are small,
That dares not put it to the touch
To gain or lose it all.[2]
My Dear and Only Love. Stanza 2

I'll make thee glorious by my pen,
And famous by my sword.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 5

THOMAS JORDAN
[1612–1685]

Let us drink and be merry, dance, joke, and rejoice,
With claret and sherry, theorbo and voice!
Coronemus nos Rosis Antequam Marcescant.[4] *Stanza 1*

Fish dinners will make a man spring like a flea.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Though now she be pleasant and sweet to the sense,

---

[1] The milkie way. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Prayer, St. 3*

[2] 'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.
POPE: *An Essay on Criticism, Part I, L. 9*

[3] See Shakespeare, page 99.

[4] Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be.
POPE: *An Essay on Criticism, Part II, L. 53*

There's no such thing in Nature, and you'll draw
A faultless monster which the world ne'er saw.
JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE [1648–1721]: *Essay on Poetry*

[1] Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
The bed be blest that I lye on.
THOMAS ADY: *A Candle in the Dark, P. 58* [London, 1656]

[2] That puts it not unto the touch
To win or lose it all.
MARK NAPIER [1798–1879]: *Montrose and the Covenanters, Vol. II, P. 566*

[3] I'll make thee famous by my pen,
And glorious by my sword.
SCOTT: *Legend of Montrose, Chap. XV*

[4] One of the songs of Sir Henry Morgan's buccaneers was an adaptation of this poem.

Will be damnable mouldy a hundred years hence.
Coronemus nos Rosis Antequam Marcescant. Stanza 3

For health, wealth and beauty, wit, learning, and sense,
Must all come to nothing a hundred years hence.
Ibid. Stanza 4

RICHARD CRASHAW
[1613–1649]

The conscious water saw its God and blushed.[1]
Epigrammata Sacra. Aquae in Vinum Versae

Two went to pray? Oh, rather say
One went to brag, the other to pray;
One stands up close and treads on high
Where the other dares not send his eye;
One nearer to God's altar trod,
The other to the altar's God.
Two Went up to the Temple to Pray

What wilt thou do
To entertain this starry stranger?
The Shepherds' Hymn

Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible she,
That shall command my heart and me.
Wishes to his Supposed Mistress

Where'er she lie,
Locked up from mortal eye,
In shady leaves of destiny.
Ibid.

Days that need borrow
No part of their good morrow
From a fore-spent night of sorrow.
Wishes to his Supposed Mistress

Life that dares send
A challenge to his end,
And when it comes, say, Welcome, friend!
Ibid.

Sydneian showers
Of sweet discourse, whose powers
Can crown old Winter's head with flowers.
Ibid.

A happy soul, that all the way
To heaven hath a summer's day.
In Praise of Lessius's Rule of Health

The modest front of this small floor,
Believe me, reader, can say more
Than many a braver marble can, —
"Here lies a truly honest man!"
Epitaph upon Mr. Ashton

JEREMY TAYLOR
[1613–1667]

I end with a story which I find in the Jews'[1] Books. When Abraham sat at

---

[1] Nympha pudica Deum vidit et erubuit. — Quoted by SAMUEL JOHNSON [1778], *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, P. 218, Everyman ed.* A footnote states that this line has frequently been attributed to Dryden, but appeared in Crashaw's *Epigrammata Sacra* [1634]. Though many writers have translated the epigram, only the last line has survived.

The bashful stream hath seen its God and blushed.
AARON HILL [1685–1750]

The water hears thy faintest word,
And blushes into wine.
JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY MONSELL [1811–1875]: *Mysterious is Thy Presence, Lord, St. 1*

[1] In the Latin dedication to the Senate of Hamburg of a Rabbinical work, *The Rod of Judah*, the translator, George Genz, gives the story substantially as found in Jeremy Taylor's *Liberty of Prophesying*. The work of Genz was published at Amsterdam in 1651, and the parable was credited to "a most noble author Sadus." It was afterward found in the *Bostan*, or *Flower Garden*, of Saadi, the Persian poet of the twelfth century.

Henry Home, Lord Kames [1696–1782], published the *Parable on Persecution* in Volume II of his *Sketches of the History of Man* in 1774, saying it had been communicated to him by Benjamin Franklin.

From Lord Kames' book the parable was taken for the first English edition of Franklin's writings, edited by Benjamin Vaughan [1751–1835], published in London in 1779. Franklin had a copy of the parable bound in his Bible as an added chapter to the Book of Genesis.

The Reverend Sydney Smith read the apologue before the Mayor and Corporation of Bristol, England, November 5, 1828, and it is included in Chapter 8 of *A Memoir of the Reverend Sydney Smith* by his daughter, Lady Holland, 1855, where it is followed by a letter from Edward Everett, giving information concerning the parable.

No. 8 of Edward Everett's *Mount Vernon Papers*, a series first published in *The New* his tent-door, according to his custom, waiting to entertain strangers, he espied an old man stooping and leaning on his staffe, weary with age and travelle, coming toward him, who was an hundred years of age; he received him kindly, washed his feet, provided supper, caused him to sit down; but observing that the old man eat and prayed not, nor begged for a blessing on his meat, asked him why he did not worship the God of heaven. The old man told him that he worshiped the fire only, and acknowledged no other God: at which answer Abraham grew so zealously angry, that he thrust the old man out of his tent, and exposed him to all the evils of the night and an unguarded condition. When the old man was gone, God called to him and asked him where the stranger was; he replied, "I thrust him away because he did not worship thee"; God answered him, "I have suffered him these hundred years, although he dishonored me, and couldst thou not endure him one night, when he gave thee no trouble?" Upon this, saith the story, Abraham fetcht him back again, and gave him hospitable entertainment and wise instruction. Go thou and do likewise, and thy charity will be rewarded by the God of Abraham.

The Liberty of Prophesying. Page 606 [*1657*]

He that is most knowing hath a capacity to become happy, which a lesse knowing prince or a rich person hath not.

XXVIII Sermons [*1651*]

We long for perishing meat, and fill our stomachs with corruption; we look after white and red, and the weaker beauties of the night; we are passionate after rings and seals, and enraged at the breaking of a Crystall . . . our hearts are hard and inflexible, having no loves for anything but strange flesh, and heaps of money, and popular noises; and therefore we are a huge way off from the Kingdome of God.

XXV Sermons [*1653*]

No man ever repented that he arose from the table sober, healthfull, and with his wits about him.

Ibid.

Every man hath in his own life sins enough, in his own minde trouble enough: so that curiositie after the affairs of others cannot be without envy and an evil minde. What is it to me if my Neighbours Grandfather were a Syrian, or his Grandmother illegitimate, or that another is indebted five thousand pounds, or whether his wife be expensive?

Holy Living

Here is no place to sit down in, but you must rise as soon as you are set: for we have gnats in our chambers, and worms in our gardens, and spiders and flies in the palaces of the greatest Kings.

Holy Dying

RICHARD BAXTER
[1615–1691]

I preached as never sure to preach
again,
And as a dying man to dying men.

Love Breathing Thanks and Praise

SIR JOHN DENHAM
[1615–1669]

Though with those streams he[1] no
resemblance hold,
Whose foam is amber, and their gravel
gold:
His genuine and less guilty wealth t'
explore,

York Ledger and brought out in book form in 1860, is devoted to the history of the *Parable on Persecution* and includes the three versions, — those by Jeremy Taylor, Lord Kames, and Benjamin Franklin.

For a happy introduction to Jeremy Taylor's "Atlantic roll of English prose," see Logan Pearsall Smith: *The Golden Grove* [Oxford, 1930].

[1] Viz. the River Thames; described in the same poem as "Thames, the most loved of all the ocean's sons."

Search not his bottom, but survey his shore.
Cooper's Hill.[1] *Line 165* [*1642*]

Oh, could I flow like thee, and make thy stream
My great example, as it is my theme!
Though deep, yet clear, though gentle yet not dull;
Strong without rage, without o'erflowing full.
Ibid. Line 189

I can no more believe old Homer blind,
Than those who say the sun hath never shined:
The age wherein he lived was dark, but he
Could not want sight who taught the world to see.
Progress of Learning

But whither am I strayed? I need not raise
Trophies to thee from other men's dispraise;
Nor is thy fame on lesser ruins built;
Nor needs thy juster title the foul guilt
Of Eastern kings, who, to secure their reign,
Must have their brothers, sons, and kindred slain.[2]
On Mr. John Fletcher's Works

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE

[1616–1704]

Though this may be play to you,
'Tis death to us.
Fables from Several Authors. Fable 398

ABRAHAM COWLEY

[1618–1667]

What shall I do to be forever known,
And make the age to come my own?
The Motto

His time is forever, everywhere his place.
Friendship in Absence

We spent them not in toys, in lusts, or wine,
But search of deep philosophy,
Wit, eloquence, and poetry;
Arts which I lov'd, for they, my friend, were thine.
On the Death of Mr. William Harvey

Ye fields of Cambridge, our dear Cambridge, say
Have ye not seen us walking every day?
Ibid.

His *faith*, perhaps, in some nice tenets might
Be wrong; his *life*, I'm sure, was in the right.[1]
On the Death of Crashaw

The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again.
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair.
From Anacreon, II. Drinking

Fill all the glasses there, for why
Should every creature drink but I?
Why, man of morals, tell me why?
Ibid.

A mighty pain to love it is,
And 'tis a pain that pain to miss;
But of all pains, the greatest pain
It is to love, but love in vain.
Ibid. VII. Gold

Th' adorning thee with so much art
Is but a barb'rous skill;
'Tis like the pois'ning of a dart,
Too apt before to kill.
The Waiting Maid

Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal now does always last.[2]
Davideis. Book I, Line 25

---

[1] After Edgehill fight, his poem called Cowper's Hill was printed at Oxford in a sort of browne paper, for then they could gett no better. — JOHN AUBREY: *Brief Lives*

[2] Poets are sultans, if they had their will;
For every author would his brother kill.
ROGER BOYLE, first Earl of Orrery [1621–1679]
Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne.
POPE: *Prologue to the Satires, L. 197*

[1] For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight,
He can't be wrong whose life is in the right.
POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle III, L. 305*

[2] One of our poets (which is it?) speaks of an everlasting now. — SOUTHEY: *The Doctor, Chap. XXV, P. 1*

When Israel was from bondage led,
Led by the Almighty's hand
From out of foreign land,
The great sea beheld and fled.

Davideis. Book I, Line 41

Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington wilt grow,
A solitude almost.

Of Solitude. VII

The monster London laugh at me.

Ibid. XI

The fairest garden in her looks,
And in her mind the wisest books.

The Garden. I

God the first garden made, and the first city Cain.[1]

Ibid. II

Hence, ye profane! I hate ye all,
Both the great vulgar and the small.

Horace. Book III, Ode 1

Charm'd with the foolish whistling of a name.[2]

Virgil, Georgics. Book II, Line 72

Words that weep and tears that speak.[3]

The Prophet

We griev'd, we sigh'd, we wept; we never blush'd before.

Discourse concerning the Government of Oliver Cromwell

Thus would I double my life's fading space;
For he that runs it well, runs twice his race.[4]

Discourse XI, Of Myself. Stanza XI

To-morrow let my sun his beams display,
Or in clouds hide them; I have lived my day.[5]

Ibid.

Well then! I now do plainly see
This busy world and I shall ne'er agree.

The Wish

Ah yet, ere I descend to the grave
May I a small house and large garden have;
And a few friends, and many books, both true,
Both wise, and both delightful too!

Ibid.

A mistress moderately fair.

Ibid.

RICHARD LOVELACE
[1618–1658]

Oh, could you view the melody
Of every grace
And music of her face,[1]
You'd drop a tear;
Seeing more harmony
In her bright eye
Than now you hear.

Orpheus to Beasts

I could not love thee, dear, so much,
Lov'd I not honour more.

To Lucasta, on Going to the Wars. Stanza 3

When flowing cups run swiftly round
With no allaying Thames.[2]

To Althea from Prison. Stanza 2

Fishes that tipple in the deep,
Know no such liberty.

Ibid.

Stone walls do not a prison make,[3]
Nor iron bars a cage;
Minds innocent and quiet take
That for an hermitage;
If I have freedom in my love,
And in my soul am free,
Angels alone that soar above
Enjoy such liberty.

Ibid. Stanza 4

---

[1] See Bacon, page 111.

[2] Ravish'd with the whistling of a name.—Pope: *Essay on Man, Epistle IV, L. 283*

[3] Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn.—Gray: *Progress of Poesy, III, 3, 4*

[4] For he lives twice who can at once employ
The present well, and ev'n the past enjoy.
Pope: *Imitation of Martial, L. 10*

[5] See Dryden, page 177.

[1] See Browne, page 145.
The mind, the music breathing from her face.—Byron: *Bride of Abydos, Canto I, St. 6*

[2] Not a drop of allaying Tiber in 't.—Shakespeare: *Coriolanus, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 52*

[3] Stone walls a prisoner make, but not a slave.—Wordsworth: *Humanity*

ANDREW MARVELL
[1620–1678]

Orange bright,
Like golden lamps in a green night.
The Emigrants in Bermudas

And all the way, to guide their chime,
With falling oars they kept the time.[1]
Ibid.

Had we but world enough, and time,
This coyness, lady, were no crime.
To His Coy Mistress

But at my back I always hear
Time's wingèd chariot hurrying near;
And yonder all before us lie
Deserts of vast eternity.
Ibid.

Though we cannot make our sun
Stand still, yet we will make him run.
Ibid.

Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade.
The Garden

Casting the body's vest aside,
My soul into the boughs does glide.
Ibid.

The world in all doth but two nations bear, —
The good, the bad; and these mixed everywhere.
The Loyal Scot

The inglorious arts of peace.
Upon Cromwell's return from Ireland [*1650*]

He [2] nothing common did, or mean,
Upon that memorable scene.
Ibid.

So much one man can do,
That does both act and know.
Ibid.

As lines, so loves oblique, may well
Themselves in every angle greet;
But ours, so truly parallel,
Though infinite, can never meet.
The Definition of Love

RALPH VENNING
[1621–1674]

All the beauty of the world, 'tis but skin deep.[1]
Orthodoxe Paradoxes [*3d ed., 1650*], *The Triumph of Assurance, Page 41*

They spare the rod, and spoyle the child.[2]
Mysteries and Revelations, Page 5 [*1649*]

RICHARD RUMBOLD
[1622–1685]

I never could believe that Providence had sent a few men into the world, ready booted and spurred to ride, and millions ready saddled and bridled to be ridden.
On the scaffold [*1685*], (*Macaulay's History of England, Chapter 1*)

ALGERNON SIDNEY
[1622–1683]

Manus haec, inimica tyrannis,
Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietem.[3]
Life and Memoirs of Algernon Sidney

Liars ought to have good memories.[4]
Discourses on Government. Chap. 2, Sect. XV [*1698*]

---

[1] Faintly as tolls the evening chime
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.
THOMAS MOORE: *A Canadian Boat Song, St. 1*

[2] King Charles I.

[1] Many a dangerous temptation comes to us in fine gay colours that are but skin-deep. — HENRY: *Commentaries. Genesis, III*

[2] See Skelton, page 9.

[3] This hand, unfriendly to tyrants,
Seeks with the sword placid repose under liberty.

His father writes to him [August 30, 1660]: "It is said that the University of Copenhagen brought their album unto you, desiring you to write something; and that you did *scribere in albo* these words." It is said that the first line is to be found in a patent granted in 1616 by Camden (Clarencieux). — *Notes and Queries* [March 10, 1866]

The second line is the motto of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.

[4] Il faut bonne mémoire, après qu'on a menti. — PIERRE CORNEILLE: *Le Menteur* [1642], *Act IV, Sc. 5*

He who has not a good memory should

Men lived like fishes; the great ones devoured the small.[1]

Discourses on Government. Chap. 2, Sect. XVIII

God helps those who help themselves.[2]

Ibid. Sect. XXIII

It is not necessary to light a candle in the sun.[3]

Ibid.

HENRY VAUGHAN
[1622–1695]

My soul, there is a country
Afar beyond the stars.

Peace. Stanza 1

Search well another world; who studies this,
Travels in clouds, seeks manna, where none is.

The Search

I saw Eternity the other night
Like a great ring of pure and endless light.

The World

The darksome Statesman, hung with weights and woe,
Like a thick midnight fog, moved there so slow. . . .
And clouds of crying witnesses without
Pursued him with one shout.

Ibid.

But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness.

The Retreat

I see them walking in an air of glory
Whose light doth trample on my days, —
My days, which are at best but dull and hoary,
Mere glimmering and decays.

Departed Friends. Stanza 3

Dear, beauteous death, the jewel of the just!
Shining nowhere but in the dark;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust,
Could man outlook that mark!

Departed Friends. Stanza 5

Then bless thy secret growth, nor catch
At noise, but thrive unseen and dumb;
Keep clean, bear fruit, earn life, and watch
Till the white-wing'd reapers come!

The Seed Growing Secretly

JOHN PLAYFORD
[1623–1686]

Begone, dull Care! I prithee begone from me!
Begone, dull Care! thou and I shall never agree.

Musical Companion [1687]

WILLIAM WALKER
[1623–1684]

Learn to read slow: all other graces
Will follow in their proper places.[1]

The Art of Reading

GEORGE FOX[2]
[1624–1691]

I used in my dealings the word *verily*, and it was a common saying among people that knew me, if George says *verily* there is no altering him.

Journal

The Lord opened unto me that being bred at Oxford or Cambridge was not enough to fit and qualify men to be ministers of Christ.

Ibid.

My relations were much troubled at me that I would not go with them to hear the priest; for I would get into the orchard or the fields with my Bible by myself.

Ibid.

---

never take upon him the trade of lying. — MONTAIGNE: *Book I, Chap. IX, Of Liars*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 106.

[2] See Herbert, page 137.

Heaven ne'er helps the men who will not act. — SOPHOCLES: *Fragment 288* (Plumptre's translation)

Help thyself, Heaven will help thee. — LA FONTAINE: *Book VI, Fable 18*

[3] Like his that lights a candle to the sun. — FLETCHER: *Letter to Sir Walter Aston*

And hold their farthing candle to the sun. — YOUNG: *Satire VII, L. 56*

[1] Take time enough; all other graces
Will soon fill up their proper places.
JOHN BYROM [1692–1763]: *Advice to Preach Slow*

[2] The founder of the Society of Friends ("Quakers").

When the Lord sent me forth into the world, He forbade me to put off my hat to any, high or low.

Journal

Justice Bennet of Derby, was the first that called us Quakers, because I bid them tremble at the word of the Lord. This was in the year 1650.

Ibid.

He [Oliver Cromwell] said: 'I see there is a people risen, that I cannot win either with gifts, honours, offices or places; but all other sects and people I can.'

Ibid. [*1654*]

RICHARD FRANCK
[1624–1708]

Art imitates Nature, and necessity is the mother of invention.[1]

Northern Memoirs, edited by Scott [*written in 1658, published in 1694*]

JOHN AUBREY
[1626–1697]

From the Brief Lives, edited by Andrew Clark [*1898*]

He [Thomas Hobbes] walked much and contemplated, and he had in the head of his staffe a pen and ink-horne, carried alwayes a note-booke in his pocket, and as soon as a thought darted, he presently entred it into his booke, or otherwise he might perhaps have lost it.

Ibid. I, 334

He [Hobbes] had read much, but his contemplation was much more than his reading. He was wont to say that if he had read as much as other men, he should have knowne no more than other men.

From the Brief Lives. I, 349

[William Oughtred, mathematician] His wife was a penurious woman, and would not allow him to burne candle after supper, by which means many a good notion is lost.

Ibid. II, 110

Mr. William Shakespear was borne at Stratford upon Avon in the county of Warwick. His father was a butcher, and I have been told heretofore by some of the neighbours, that when he was a boy he exercised his father's trade, but when he killed a calfe he would doe it in a high style and make a speech.

Ben Johnson and he did gather humours of men dayly where ever they came.

Brief Lives. II, 225

JOHN BUNYAN
[1628–1688]

And so I penned
It down, until at last it came to be,
For length and breadth, the bigness
which you see.

Pilgrim's Progress. Apology for His Book

Some said, "John, print it"; others said,
"Not so."
Some said, "It might do good"; others
said, "No."

Ibid.

The name of the slough was Despond.

Ibid. Part I

Every fat must stand upon his bottom.[1]

Ibid.

Dark as pitch.[2]

Ibid.

He came to the house of the Interpreter.

Ibid.

The palace Beautiful.

Ibid.

---

[1] Necessity, mother of invention. — William Wycherly [1640–1716]: *Love in a Wood* [1671], *Act III, Sc. 3*

Necessity, the mother of invention. — George Farquhar [1678–1707]: *The Twin Rivals* [1702], *Act I*

Magister artis ingenique largitor
Venter
(Hunger is the teacher of the arts and the bestower of invention).

Persius: *Prolog., L. 10*

Sheer necessity, — the proper parent of an art so nearly allied to invention. — R. B. Sheridan: *The Critic, Act I, Sc. 2*

[1] Every tub must stand upon its bottom. — Charles Macklin [1697?–1797]: *The Man of the World* [1781], *Act I, Sc. 2*

[2] Ray: *Proverbs*

Gay: *The Shepherd's Week, Wednesday*

The pilgrim they laid in a large upper chamber, whose window opened toward the sun-rising; the name of the chamber was Peace.

Pilgrim's Progress. Part I

I will talk of things heavenly, or things earthly; things moral, or things evangelical; things sacred, or things profane; things past, or things to come; things foreign, or things at home; things more essential, or things circumstantial.

Ibid.

It beareth the name of Vanity Fair, because the town where 'tis kept is lighter than vanity.

Ibid.

A castle called Doubting Castle, the owner whereof was Giant Despair.

Ibid.

They came to the Delectable Mountains.

Ibid.

Some things are of that nature as to make
One's fancy chuckle, while his heart doth ache.

Ibid. The Author's Way of Sending Forth His Second Part of the Pilgrim

A man that could look no way but downwards with a muck-rake in his hand.

Ibid. Part II

He that is down needs fear no fall.[1]

Ibid. The Shepherd Boy's Song

The first string that the musician usually touches is the bass, when he intends to put all in tune. God also plays upon this string first, when he sets the soul in tune for himself.

Ibid.

My sword I give to him that shall succeed me in my pilgrimage, and my courage and skill to him that can get it. My marks and scars I carry with me, to be a witness for me, that I have fought his battles who now will be my rewarder.

Ibid.

So he passed over, and all the trumpets sounded for him on the other side.

Pilgrim's Progress. Part II

The captain of all these men of death that came against him to take him away, was the Consumption, for it was that that brought him down to the grave.

The Life and Death of Mr. Badman

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE
[1628–1699]

Books, like proverbs, receive their chief value from the stamp and esteem of ages through which they have passed.

Ancient and Modern Learning

No clap of thunder in a fair frosty day could more astonish the world than our declaration of war against Holland in 1672.

Memoirs. Vol. II, Page 255

When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and the best, but like a froward child, that must be played with and humoured a little to keep it quiet till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.

Miscellanea. Part II, Of Poetry

WALTER POPE
[1630?–1714]

May I govern my passions with absolute sway,
And grow wiser and better, as strength wears away,
Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.

The Old Man's Wish

JOHN TILLOTSON
[1630–1694]

If God were not a necessary Being of himself, he might almost seem to be made for the use and benefit of men.[1]

Sermon

---

[1] He that is down can fall no lower. — Samuel Butler: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto 3, L. 878*

[1] If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him. — Voltaire: *A l'Auteur du Livre des trois Imposteurs, Épître CXL*

They who are in highest places, and have the most power, have the least liberty, because they are most observed.
Reflections

JOHN DRYDEN
[1631–1700]

Above any Greek or Roman name.[1]
Upon the Death of Lord Hastings. Line 76

And threat'ning France, plac'd like a painted Jove,
Kept idle thunder in his lifted hand.
Annus Mirabilis. Stanza 39

Whate'er he did was done with so much ease,
In him alone, 'twas natural to please.
Absalom and Achitophel. Part I, Line 27

A name to all succeeding ages curst.
Ibid. Line 151

A fiery soul, which, working out its way,
Fretted the pygmy-body to decay:
And o'er-inform'd the tenement of clay.[2]
A daring pilot in extremity;
Pleas'd with the danger, when the waves went high
He sought the storms.
Ibid. Line 156

Great wits are sure to madness near allied,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide.[3]
Ibid. Line 163

And all to leave what with his toil he won
To that unfeather'd two-legged thing, a son.
Ibid. Line 169

Resolv'd to ruin or to rule the state.
Absalom and Achitophel. Part I, Line 174

And heaven had wanted one immortal song.
Ibid. Line 197

But wild Ambition loves to slide, not stand,
And Fortune's ice prefers to Virtue's land.[1]
Ibid. Line 198

The people's prayer, the glad diviner's theme,
The young men's vision, and the old men's dream! [2]
Ibid. Line 238

Behold him setting in his western skies,
The shadows lengthening as the vapours rise.[3]
Ibid. Line 268

Than a successive title long and dark,
Drawn from the mouldy rolls of Noah's ark.
Ibid. Line 301

His courage foes, his friends his truth proclaim.
Ibid. Line 357

Let him give on till he can give no more.
Ibid. Line 389

All empire is no more than power in trust.
Ibid. Line 411

Not only hating David, but the king.
Ibid. Line 512

Who think too little, and who talk too much.[4]
Ibid. Line 534

A man so various, that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome;
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong,

---

[1] Above all Greek, above all Roman fame. — POPE: *Epistle I, Book II, L. 26*

[2] See Thomas Fuller, page 147.

[3] No excellent soul is exempt from a mixture of madness. — ARISTOTLE: *Problem, Sect. 30*

Nullum magnum ingenium sine mixtura dementiæ (There is no great genius without a tincture of madness). — SENECA: *De Tranquillitate Animi, 15*

What thin partitions sense from thought divide! — POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle I, L. 226*

[1] Greatnesse on Goodnesse loves to slide, not stand,
And leaves, for Fortune's ice, Vertue's ferme land.
RICHARD KNOLLES [1550–1610]: *History of the Turks (under a portrait of Mustapha I)*

[2] Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. — *Joel, II, 28*

[3] Like our shadows,
Our wishes lengthen as our sun declines.
YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night V, L. 661*

[4] They always talk who never think. — PRIOR: *Upon a Passage in the Scaligerana*

Was everything by starts, and nothing long;
But, in the course of one revolving moon
Was chymist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon.[1]
Absalom and Achitophel. Part I, Line 545

So over violent, or over civil,
That every man with him was God or Devil.
Ibid. Line 557

His tribe were God Almighty's gentlemen.[2]
Ibid. Line 645

Large was his wealth, but larger was his heart.
Ibid. Line 826

Him of the western dome, whose weighty sense
Flows in fit words and heavenly eloquence.
Ibid. Line 868

Of ancient race by birth, but nobler yet
In his own worth.
Ibid. Line 900

Beware the fury of a patient man.[3]
Ibid. Line 1005

Made still a blund'ring kind of melody;
Spurr'd boldly on, and dashed through thick and thin,[4]
Through sense and nonsense, never out nor in.
Ibid. Part II, Line 413

For every inch that is not fool is rogue.
Ibid. Line 463

Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took;
Friends to congratulate their friends made haste,
And long inveterate foes saluted as they pass'd.
Threnodia Augustalis. Line 124

For truth has such a face and such a mien,
As to be lov'd needs only to be seen.[1]
The Hind and the Panther. Part I, Line 33

Of all the tyrannies on human kind
The worst is that which persecutes the mind.
Ibid. Line 239

And kind as kings upon their coronation day.
Ibid. Line 271

Too black for heaven, and yet too white for hell.
Ibid. Line 343

And leaves the private conscience for the guide.
Ibid. Line 478

Eternal house, not built with mortal hands!
Ibid. Line 494

Who can believe what varies every day,
Nor ever was, nor will be at a stay?
Ibid. Part II, Line 36

All have not the gift of martyrdom.
Ibid. Line 59

That men may err was never yet denied.[2]
Ibid. Line 61

All, as they say, that glitters is not gold.[3]
Ibid. Line 215

When the cause goes hard, the guilty man
Excepts, and thins his jury all he can.
Ibid. Line 242

War seldom enters but where wealth allures.
Ibid. Line 706

Jealousy, the jaundice of the soul.
Ibid. Part III, Line 73

---

[1] Grammaticus, rhetor, geometres, pictor, aliptes,
Augur, schœnobates, medicus, magus, omnia novit
(Grammarian, orator, geometrician; painter, gymnastic teacher, fortune-teller, rope-dancer, physician, conjurer, — he knew everything). — JUVENAL: *Satire III, L. 76*

[2] A Christian is God Almighty's gentleman. — JULIUS CHARLES HARE [1795–1855]: *Guesses at Truth*

A Christian is the highest style of man. — YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night IV, L. 788*

[3] Furor fit læsa sæpius patientia (An overtaxed patience gives way to fierce anger). — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 289*

[4] See Chaucer, page 6.

[1] Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen.
POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle II, L. 217*

[2] To err is human. — POPE: *Essay on Criticism, Part II, L. 325*

[3] See Chaucer, page 8.

Let the guiltless person throw the stone.[1]

The Hind and the Panther. Part III, Line 684

Secret guilt by silence is betrayed.

Ibid. Line 763

Possess your soul with patience.

Ibid. Line 839

For those whom God to ruin has design'd,
He fits for fate, and first destroys their mind.[2]

Ibid. Line 1093

Desperate cures must be to desperate ills applied.[3]

Ibid. Line 1111

But Shadwell never deviates into sense.

MacFlecknoe. Line 20

And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.

Ibid. Line 208

Our vows are heard betimes! and Heaven takes care
To grant, before we can conclude the prayer:
Preventing angels met it half the way,
And sent us back to praise, who came to pray.[4]

Britannia Rediviva. Line 1

Genius must be born, and never can be taught.

Epistle to Congreve. Line 60

Be kind to my remains; and oh defend,
Against your judgment, your departed friend!

Epistle to Congreve. Line 72

Better to hunt in fields, for health unbought,
Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught.
The wise, for cure, on exercise depend;
God never made his work for man to mend.

Epistle to John Dryden of Chesterton. Line 92

Words, once my stock, are wanting to commend
So great a poet and so good a friend.

Epistle to Peter Antony Motteux. Line 54

Wit will shine
Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.

To the Memory of Mr. Oldham. Line 15

So softly death succeeded life in her,
She did but dream of heaven, and she was there.

Eleonora. Line 315

Since heaven's eternal year is thine.

Elegy on Mrs. Killegrew. Line 15

O gracious God! how far have we
Profan'd thy heavenly gift of poesy!

Ibid. Line 56

Her wit was more than man, her innocence a child.[1]

Ibid. Line 70

He was exhal'd; his great Creator drew
His spirit, as the sun the morning dew.[2]

On the Death of a Very Young Gentleman

Three poets, in three distant ages born,
Greece, Italy, and England did adorn.
The first in loftiness of thought surpass'd;
The next, in majesty; in both the last.
The force of Nature could no further go,

---

[1] He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. — *John, VIII, 7*

[2] Quos Deus vult perdere prius dementat (Whom God wishes to destroy he first deprives of reason). The author of this saying is unknown. It has been ascribed to Euripides by James Boswell in his *Life of Dr. Johnson*, Everyman ed., II, p. 443.

When Divine power plans evils for a man, it first injures his mind. — SOPHOCLES: *Antigone*

When falls on man the anger of the gods,
First from his mind they banish understanding.
LYCURGUS

Whom the Gods would destroy they first make mad. — LONGFELLOW: *The Masque of Pandora, VI*

[3] See Shakespeare, page 96, and Montaigne, page 1028.

[4] And fools who came to scoff remain'd to pray. — GOLDSMITH: *The Deserted Village, L. 180*

[1] Of manners gentle, of affections mild,
In wit a man; simplicity a child.
POPE: *Epitaph on Gay*

[2] Early, bright, transient, chaste as morning dew,
She sparkl'd, was exhal'd, and went to heaven.
YOUNG: *Night Thoughts, Night V, L. 600*

To make a third, she join'd the former
two.[1]
Under Mr. Milton's Picture

From harmony, from heavenly harmony,
This universal frame began:
From harmony to harmony
Through all the compass of the notes
it ran,
The diapason closing full in Man.
*A Song for St. Cecilia's Day.
Line 11*

None but the brave deserves the fair.
Alexander's Feast. Line 15

With ravish'd ears
The monarch hears;
Assumes the god,
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.
Ibid. Line 37

Bacchus, ever fair and ever young.
Ibid. Line 54

Rich the treasure,
Sweet the pleasure, —
Sweet is pleasure after pain.
Ibid. Line 58

Sooth'd with the sound, the king grew
vain;
Fought all his battles o'er again;
And thrice he routed all his foes, and
thrice he slew the slain.
Ibid. Line 66

Fallen from his high estate,
And welt'ring in his blood;
Deserted, at his utmost need,
By those his former bounty fed,
On the bare earth expos'd he lies,
With not a friend to close his eyes.
Ibid. Line 78

For pity melts the mind to love.[2]
Ibid. Line 96

Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
Soon he sooth'd his soul to pleasures.
War, he sung, his toil and trouble;
Honour but an empty bubble;
Never ending, still beginning,
Fighting still, and still destroying.
If all the world be worth thy winning,
Think, oh think it worth enjoying:
Lovely Thais sits beside thee,
Take the good the gods provide thee.
Alexander's Feast. Line 97

Sigh'd and look'd, and sigh'd again.
Ibid. Line 120

And, like another Helen, fir'd another
Troy.
Ibid. Line 154

Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle
soft desire.
Ibid. Line 160

He rais'd a mortal to the skies,
She drew an angel down.
Ibid. Line 169

A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking
time.
The Secular Masque. Line 38

The sword within the scabbard keep,
And let mankind agree.
Ibid. Line 61

Fool, not to know that love endures no
tie,
And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury.[1]
*Palamon and Arcite. Book II,
Line 758*

For Art may err, but Nature cannot
miss.
The Cock and the Fox. Line 452

Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet.
Cymon and Iphigenia. Line 1

He trudg'd along unknowing what he
sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of
thought.
Ibid. Line 84

Love taught him shame; and shame,
with love at strife,
Soon taught the sweet civilities of life.
Ibid. Line 133

---

[1] Græcia Mæonidam, jactet sibi Roma Maronem,
Anglia Miltonum jactat utrique parem
(Greece boasts her Homer, Rome can Virgil
claim;
England can either match in Milton's fame).
SELVAGGI [fl. 1650]: *Ad Joannem
Miltonum*

[2] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 131.

[1] Dryden repeats this proverb in *Amphitryon, Act I, Sc. 2*
See Shakespeare, page 78.

She hugg'd the offender, and forgave the offence:
Sex to the last.[1]

Cymon and Iphigenia. Line 367

And raw in fields the rude militia swarms,
Mouths without hands; maintain'd at vast expense,
In peace a charge, in war a weak defence;
Stout once a month they march, a blustering band,
And ever but in times of need at hand.

Ibid. Line 400

Of seeming arms to make a short essay,
Then hasten to be drunk, — the business of the day.

Ibid. Line 407

Happy who in his verse can gently steer
From grave to light, from pleasant to severe.[2]

The Art of Poetry. Canto I, Line 75

Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He who can call to-day his own;
He who, secure within, can say,
To-morrow, do thy worst, for I have liv'd to-day.[3]

Imitation of Horace. Book III, Ode 29, Line 65

Not heaven itself upon the past has power;
But what has been, has been, and I have had my hour.

Ibid. Line 71

I can enjoy her while she's kind;
But when she dances in the wind,
And shakes the wings and will not stay,
I puff the prostitute away.

Ibid. Line 81

And virtue, though in rags, will keep me warm.

Imitation of Horace. Book III, Ode 29, Line 87

Arms and the man I sing, who, forced by fate
And haughty Juno's unrelenting hate.

Virgil, Æneid. Line 1

And new-laid eggs, which Baucis' busy care
Turn'd by a gentle fire and roasted rare.[1]

Ovid, Metamorphoses. Book VIII Baucis and Philemon, Line 97

Ill habits gather by unseen degrees, —
As brooks make rivers, rivers run to seas.

Ibid. Book XV, The Worship of Æsculapius, Line 155

She knows her man, and when you rant and swear,
Can draw you to her with a single hair.[2]

Persius. Satire V, Line 246

Look round the habitable world: how few
Know their own good, or knowing it, pursue.

Juvenal. Satire X

Our souls sit close and silently within,
And their own web from their own entrails spin;
And when eyes meet far off, our sense is such,
That, spider-like, we feel the tenderest touch.[3]

Mariage à la Mode. Act II, Sc. 1

Thespis, the first professor of our art,
At country wakes sung ballads from a cart.

Prologue to Lee's Sophonisba

Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow;
He who would search for pearls must dive below.

All for Love. Prologue

Men are but children of a larger growth.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

---

[1] And love the offender, yet detest the offence. — POPE: *Eloisa to Abelard, L. 192*

[2] Heureux qui, dans ses vers, sait d'une voix légère,
Passer du grave au doux, du plaisant au sévère.
BOILEAU: *L'Art Poétique, Chant 1*

Formed by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe.
POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle IV, L. 379*

[3] See Cowley, page 168.

Serenely full, the epicure would say,
Fate cannot harm me; I have dined to-day.
SYDNEY SMITH: *Recipe for Salad*

[1] Our scanty mutton scrags on Fridays, and rather more savoury, but grudging, portions of the same flesh, rotten-roasted or rare, on the Tuesdays. — CHARLES LAMB: *Christ's Hospital Five-and-thirty Years Ago*

[2] See Burton, page 125.

[3] See Davies, page 115.

Your ignorance is the mother of your devotion to me.[1]

The Maiden Queen. Act I, Sc. 2

Burn daylight.[2]

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

I am resolved to grow fat, and look young till forty.[3]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

But Shakespeare's magic could not copied be;
Within that circle none durst walk but he.

The Tempest. Prologue

I am as free as Nature first made man,
Ere the base laws of servitude began,
When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

The Conquest of Granada. Part I, Act I, Sc. 1

Forgiveness to the injured does belong;
But they ne'er pardon who have done the wrong.[4]

Ibid. Part II, Act I, Sc. 2

What precious drops are those
Which silently each other's track pursue,
Bright as young diamonds in their infant dew?

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

Fame then was cheap, and the first comer sped;
And they have kept it since by being dead.

Ibid. Epilogue

Death in itself is nothing; but we fear
To be we know not what, we know not where.

Aurengzebe. Act IV, Sc. 1

When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat.
Yet fool'd with hope, men favour the deceit;
Trust on, and think to-morrow will repay.
To-morrow's falser than the former day;
Lies worse, and while it says we shall be blest
With some new joys, cuts off what we possest.
Strange cozenage! none would live past years again,
Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;[1]
And from the dregs of life think to receive
What the first sprightly running could not give.

Aurengzebe. Act IV, Sc. 1

'Tis not for nothing that we life pursue;
It pays our hopes with something still that's new.

Ibid.

All delays are dangerous in war.

Tyrannic Love. Act I, Sc. 1

Pains of love be sweeter far
Than all other pleasures are.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Whatever is, is in its causes just.[2]

Œdipus. Act III, Sc. 1

His hair just grizzled,
As in a green old age.[3]

Ibid.

Of no distemper, of no blast he died,
But fell like autumn fruit that mellow'd long,—
Even wonder'd at, because he dropp'd no sooner.
Fate seem'd to wind him up for fourscore years,
Yet freshly ran he on ten winters more;
Till like a clock worn out with eating time,

---

[1] See Burton, page 126.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 34.

[3] Fat, fair, and forty.—Scott: *St. Ronan's Well, Chap. VII*

Lord —— is going to marry Lady ——, a fat, fair, and fifty card-playing resident of the Crescent.—Mrs. Melesina Trench [1768–1827], in a letter [Feb. 18, 1816]

[4] Quos læserunt et oderunt (Whom they have injured they also hate).—Seneca: *De Ira, Lib. II, Cap. 33*

Proprium humani ingenii est odisse quem læseris (It belongs to human nature to hate those you have injured).—Tacitus: *Agricola, 42, 15*

Chi fa ingiuria non perdona mai (He never pardons those he injures).—*Italian Proverb*

[1] There are not eight finer lines in Lucretius.—Macaulay: *History of England, Chap. XVIII*

[2] Whatever is, is right.—Pope: *Essay on Man, Epistle I, L. 294*

[3] A green old age unconscious of decays.—Pope: *The Iliad, Book XXIII, L. 929*

The wheels of weary life at last stood still.

Œdipus. Act IV, Sc. 1

She, though in full-blown flower of glorious beauty,
Grows cold even in the summer of her age.

Ibid.

There is a pleasure sure
In being mad which none but madmen know.[1]

The Spanish Friar. Act II, Sc. 1

Lord of humankind.[2]

Ibid.

Bless the hand that gave the blow.[3]

Ibid.

Second thoughts, they say, are best.[4]

Ibid. Sc. 2

He's a sure card.

Ibid.

As sure as a gun.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

This is the porcelain clay of humankind.[5]

Don Sebastian. Act I, Sc. 1

I have a soul that like an ample shield
Can take in all, and verge enough for more.[6]

Ibid.

A knock-down argument: 'tis but a word and a blow.

Amphitryon. Act I, Sc. 1

Whistling to keep myself from being afraid.[7]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

The true Amphitryon.[8]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

He [Shakespeare] was the man who of all Modern, and perhaps Ancient Poets, had the largest and most comprehensive soul.

Essay of Dramatic Poesy [1668]

He needed not the spectacles of Books to read Nature; he looked inwards, and found her there.

Ibid.

[Of Chaucer's *Canterbury Tales*] Here is God's plenty.[1]

Preface to the Fables [1699]

WILLIAM STOUGHTON
[1631–1701]

God sifted a whole nation that he might send choice grain over into this wilderness.[2]

Election Sermon at Boston [April 29, 1669]

BISHOP RICHARD CUMBERLAND
[1632–1718]

It is better to wear out than to rust out.

Quoted by Bishop George Horne [1730–1792]: Sermon on the Duty of Contending for the Truth

SIR CHRISTOPHER WREN
[1632–1723]

Whereas, among labourers and others, that ungodly custom of swearing is too frequently heard, to the dishonour of God and contempt of authority; and to the end that such impiety may be utterly banished from these works, which are intended for the service of God and the honour of religion, it is ordered that profane swearing shall be a sufficient crime to dismiss any labourer.

---

[1] There is a pleasure in poetic pains.
Which only poets know.
COWPER: *The Timepiece, L. 285*

[2] Lords of humankind. — GOLDSMITH: *The Traveller, L. 327*

[3] Adore the hand that gives the blow. — POMFRET: *Verses to His Friend*

[4] Among mortals second thoughts are the wisest. — EURIPIDES: *Hippolytus, 438*

[5] The precious porcelain of human clay. — BYRON: *Don Juan, Canto IV, St. 11*

[6] Give ample room and verge enough. — GRAY: *The Bard, II, 1*

[7] Whistling aloud to bear his courage up. — BLAIR: *The Grave, L. 58*

[8] Le véritable Amphitryon
Est l'Amphitryon où l'on dîne
(The true Amphitryon is the Amphitryon where we dine).
MOLIÈRE: *Amphitryon, Act III, Sc. 5*

[1] Dryden was buried in the same grave with Chaucer, in Westminster Abbey.

[2] God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting. — LONGFELLOW: *Courtship of Miles Standish, IV*

Notice to workmen employed during the building of St. Paul's Cathedral

WENTWORTH DILLON, EARL OF ROSCOMMON
[1633–1685]

Men ever had, and ever will have, leave
To coin new words well suited to the age.
Words are like leaves, some wither ev'ry year,
And ev'ry year a younger race succeeds.

Translation of Horace's Ars Poetica [1680] Line 73

For Nature forms, and softens us within,
And writes our fortune's changes in our face.

Ibid. Line 130

The lab'ring mountain scarce brings forth a mouse.

Ibid. Line 168

Old men are only walking hospitals.

Ibid. Line 202

Five acts are the just measure of a play.

Ibid. Line 226

And in one scene no more than three should speak.

Ibid. Line 229

A string may jar in the best master's hand,
And the most skilful archer miss his aim.

Ibid. Line 387

Homer himself hath been observ'd to nod.

Ibid. Line 402

But words once spoke can never be recall'd.[1]

Ibid. Line 438

'Tis hard to find a man of great estate,
That can distinguish flatterers from friends.

Translation of Horace's Ars Poetica [1680] Line 478

True friends appear less mov'd than counterfeit;
As men that truly grieve at funerals
Are not so loud, as those that cry for hire.

Ibid. Line 484

Remember Milo's end,
Wedged in that timber which he strove to rend.

Essay on Translated Verse [1684]. Line 87

And choose an author as you choose a friend.

Ibid. Line 96

Immodest words admit of no defence,
For want of decency is want of sense.

Ibid. Line 113

The multitude is always in the wrong.

Ibid. Line 184

My God, my Father, and my Friend,
Do not forsake me in my end.

Translation of Dies Iræ

SAMUEL PEPYS
[1633–1703]

I pray God to keep me from being proud.

Diary.[1] March 22, 1660

This morning came home my fine camlet cloak, with gold buttons, and a silk suit, which cost me much money, and I pray God to make me able to pay for it.

Ibid. July 1, 1660

And so to bed.

Ibid. July 22, 1660; December 7, 1660; May 19, 1662; etc.

---

[1] Thoughts unexpressed may sometimes fall back dead;
But God himself can't kill them when they're said.
WILL CARLETON [1845–1912]: *The First Settler's Story*

Never shall thy spoken word
Be again unsaid, unheard.
ROSE TERRY COOKE [1827–1892]: *Unreturning*

Four things come not back:
The spoken word;
The sped arrow;
Time past;
The neglected opportunity.
OMAR IBN AL-HALIF: *Aphorism*

[1] So artless in its vanity,
So fleeting, so eternal,
So packed with "poor Humanity" —
We know as Pepys his Journal.
AUSTIN DOBSON: *Pepys' Diary, St. 6*

I am unwilling to mix my fortune with him that is going down the wind.

Diary. September 6, 1660

I did give ten shillings and no more, though I believe most of the rest did give more, and did believe that I did so too.

Ibid. November 5, 1660

One, by his own confession to me, that can put on two several faces, and look his enemies in the face with as much love as his friends. But, good God! what an age is this, and what a world is this! that a man cannot live without playing the knave and dissimulation.

Ibid. September 1, 1661

Though he be a fool, yet he keeps much company, and will tell all he sees or hears, so a man may understand what the common talk of the town is.

Ibid. September 2, 1661

Besides us and my uncle Fenner's family, there was none of any quality, but poor and rascally people.

Ibid. September 15, 1661

My wife, poor wretch.

Ibid. September 18, 1661; December 19, 1662; etc.

To the paynter's, and sat and had more of my picture done, but it do not please me, for I fear it will not be like me.

Ibid. December 3, 1661

Thanks be to God, since my leaving drinking of wine, I do find myself much better, and do mind my business better, and do spend less money, and less time lost in idle company.

Ibid. January 26, 1662

Mr. Coventry had already feathered his nest.[1]

Ibid. June 7, 1662

As happy a man as any in the world, for the whole world seems to smile upon me.

Ibid. October 31, 1662

Great talk among people how some of the Fanatiques do say that the end of the world is at hand, and that next Tuesday is to be the day. Against which, whenever it shall be, good God fit us all!

Diary. November 25, 1662

Bought Hudibras again, it being certainly some ill humour to be so against that which all the world cries up to be the example of wit; for which I am resolved once more to read him, and see whether I can find it or no.[1]

Ibid. February 6, 1663

Got my father, brother Tom, and myself together, and I advised my father to good husbandry, and to be living within the compass of £50 a year, and all in such kind words, as not only made both them but myself to weep.

Ibid. May 1, 1663

No high-flyer.

Ibid. May 27, 1663

Troubled to see my wife forced to sit in the back of the coach, though pleased to see her company none but women and one parson.

Ibid. June 15, 1663

Find myself £43 worse than I was the last month . . . chiefly arisen from my layings-out in clothes for myself and wife; viz., for her about £12, and for myself £55.

Ibid. October 31, 1663

Home, and dined, where I found an excellent mastiffe — his name Towser — sent me by a surgeon.

Ibid. February 17, 1664

To the Trinity House, where a very good dinner among the old soakers.

Ibid. February 15, 1665

I am at a loss to know whether it be my hare's foot which is my preservative, or my taking of a pill of turpentine every morning.

Ibid. March 26, 1665

Thus I ended this month with the greatest joy that ever I did any in my life, because I have spent the greatest part of it with abundance of joy, and honour, and pleasant journeys, and brave entertainments, and without cost of money.

---

[1] How well I feathered my nest. — RABELAIS: *Book II, Chap. 17*

Feather'd well her nest. — DRYDEN: *The Hind and the Panther, Part III, L. 436*

[1] Pepys had bought *Hudibras*, December 26, 1662, but thought it "so silly an abuse of the Presbyter Knight going to the wars" that he sold it the same day.

Diary. July 31, 1665

But Lord! how everybody's looks, and discourse in the street, is of death, and nothing else; and few people going up and down, that the town is like a place distressed and forsaken.[1]

Ibid. August 30, 1665

Saw a wedding in the church; and strange to see what delight we married people have to see these poor fools decoyed into our condition.

Ibid. December 25, 1665

Musick and women I cannot but give way to, whatever my business is.

Ibid. March 9, 1666

The truth is, I do indulge myself a little the more in pleasure, knowing that this is the proper age of my life to do it; and, out of my observation that most men that do thrive in the world do forget to take pleasure during the time that they are getting their estate, but reserve that till they have got one, and then it is too late for them to enjoy it.

Ibid. March 10, 1666

Home, and, being washing-day, dined upon cold meat.

Ibid. April 4, 1666

Anon comes home my wife from Brampton, not looked for till Saturday, which will hinder me of a little pleasure, but I am glad of her coming.

Ibid. April 19, 1666

Musick is the thing of the world that I love most.

Ibid. July 30, 1666

Thus ends this year of publick wonder and mischief to this nation, and, therefore, generally wished by all people to have an end.

Ibid. December 31, 1666

Busy till night, pleasing myself mightily to see what a deal of business goes off a man's hands when he stays by it.

Ibid. January 14, 1667

Did satisfy myself mighty fair in the truth of the saying that the world do not grow old at all, but is in as good condition in all respects as ever it was.

Diary. February 3, 1667

This day I am, by the blessing of God, 34 years old, in very good health and mind's content, and in condition of estate much beyond whatever my friends could expect of a child of their's, this day 34 years. The Lord's name be praised! and may I be thankful for it.

Ibid. February 23, 1667

To church; and with my mourning, very handsome, and new periwigg, make a great show.

Ibid. March 31, 1667

But to think of the clatter they make with his coach, and their own fine cloathes, and yet how meanly they live within doors, and nastily, and borrowing everything of neighbours.

Ibid. April 1, 1667

I have had it much in my thoughts lately that it is not too much for me now, in degree or cost, to keep a coach, but contrarily, that I am almost ashamed to be seen in a hackney.

Ibid. April 21, 1667

Whose red nose makes me ashamed to be seen with him.

Ibid. May 3, 1667

I staid talking below, while my wife dressed herself, which vexed me that she was so long about it.[1]

Ibid. July 14, 1667

Gives me some kind of content to remember how painful it is sometimes to keep money, as well as to get it.

Ibid. October 11, 1667

And there all my Fellow-Officers, and all the world that was within hearing, did congratulate me, and cry my speech as the best thing they ever heard.

Ibid. March 5, 1668

Not to make any more speech, which, while my fame is good, I will avoid, for fear of losing it.

Ibid. March 13, 1668

I find my wife hath something in her gizzard, that only waits an opportunity of being provoked to bring up; but I will not, for my content-sake, give it.

---

[1] The time of the Great Plague.

[1] In fairness to Mrs. Pepys, it should be added that they were rising at 4 A.M. that warm morning, for a picnic in the country. The account of the day's adventures is so delightful it should be read in full.

Diary. June 17, 1668

I by little words find that she hath heard of my going to plays, and carrying people abroad every day, in her absence; and that I cannot but help the storm will break out in a little time.

Ibid. June 18, 1668

In appearance, at least, he being on all occasions glad to be at friendship with me, though we hate one another, and know it on both sides.

Ibid. September 22, 1668

I do hate to be unquiet at home.

Ibid. January 22, 1669

And so I betake myself to that course, which is almost as much as to see myself go into my grave; for which, and all the discomforts that will accompany my being blind, the good God prepare me!

Ibid. May 31, 1669 (final entry)

SIR GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUIS OF HALIFAX

[1633–1695]

Popularity is a crime from the moment it is sought; it is only a virtue where men have it whether they will or no.

Moral Thoughts and Reflections

Misspending a man's time is a kind of self-homicide.

Ibid.

Children and fools want everything, because they want wit to distinguish; there is no stronger evidence of a crazy understanding than the making too large a catalogue of things necessary.

Advice to a Daughter

ROBERT SOUTH

[1634–1716]

Lucid interval.[1]

Sermons. Vol. VIII, Page 403

Speech was given to the ordinary sort of men whereby to communicate their mind; but to wise men, whereby to conceal it.[1]

Sermon [April 30, 1676]

BISHOP THOMAS KEN

[1637–1711]

Teach me to live, that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed.

Morning and Evening Hymn. Stanza 3

Praise God, from whom all blessings flow!
Praise Him, all creatures here below!
Praise Him above, ye heavenly host!
Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost!

Ibid. Stanza 10

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY

[1639–1701]

When change itself can give no more,
'Tis easy to be true.

Reasons for Constancy. Stanza 4

---

[1] Lucid interval. — BACON: *Henry VII.* SIDNEY: *On Government, Vol. I, Chap. II, Sect. 24.* FULLER: *A Pisgah Sight of Palestine, Book IV, Chap. II.* PENN: *Some Fruits of Solitude, Preface.* DRYDEN: *MacFlecknoe.* MATHEW HENRY: *Commentaries, Psalm LXXXVIII.* JOHNSON: *Life of Lyttelton.* BURKE: *On the French Revolution*

[1] Speech was made to open man to man, and not to hide him; to promote commerce, and not betray it. — DAVID LLOYD [1635–1692]: *The Statesmen and Favourites of England since the Reformation* [1665, edited by Whitworth], *Vol. I, P. 503*

Men talk only to conceal the mind. — YOUNG: *Love of Fame, Satire II, L. 298*

The true use of speech is not so much to express our wants as to conceal them. — GOLDSMITH: *The Bee, No. 3* [Oct. 20, 1759]

Ils ne se servent de la pensée que pour autoriser leurs injustices, et emploient les paroles que pour déguiser leurs pensées (Men use thought only to justify their wrong doings, and employ speech only to conceal their thoughts). — VOLTAIRE: *Dialogue XIV, Le Chapon et la Poularde* [1766].

When Harel wished to put a joke or witticism into circulation, he was in the habit of connecting it with some celebrated name, on the chance of reclaiming it if it took. Thus he assigned to Talleyrand, in the "Nain Jaune," the phrase, "Speech was given to man to disguise his thoughts." — EDOUARD FOURNIER [1819–1880]: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*

SIR EUSTACE PEACHTREE
[*Floruit* 1640]

Among the notionable dictes of antique Rome was the fancy that when men heard thunder on the left the gods had somewhat of special advertisement to impart. Then did the prudent pause and lay down their affaire to study what omen Jove intended.

The Dangers of This Mortall Life

SIR ISAAC NEWTON
[1642–1727]

I do not know what I may appear to the world; but to myself I seem to have been only like a boy playing on the seashore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me.

Brewster's Memoirs of Newton. Vol. II, Chap. XXVII

WILLIAM PENN
[1644–1718]

From Fruits of Solitude [*1693*]

A copy of this little book, wrote Robert Louis Stevenson, "I carried in my pocket all about the San Francisco streets, read in street-cars and ferry-boats when I was sick unto death, and found in all times and places a peaceful and sweet companion."

The receipts of cookery are swelled to a volume; but a good stomach excels them all.

Truth often suffers more by the heat of its defenders, than from the arguments of its opposers.

Men are generally more careful of the breed of their horses and dogs than of their children.

It were endless to dispute upon everything that is disputable.

Have a care where there is more sail than ballast.

Passion is a sort of fever in the mind, which ever leaves us weaker than it found us.

The public must and will be served.

Fruits of Solitude

Much reading is an oppression of the mind, and extinguishes the natural candle, which is the reason of so many senseless scholars in the world.

Advice to His Children [*1699*]

HENRY ALDRICH
[1647–1710]

If all be true that I do think,
There are five reasons we should drink:
Good wine — a friend — or being dry —
Or lest we should be by and by —
Or any other reason why.

Five Reasons for Drinking. From Causae Bibendi,[1] *by John Sirmond* [*1589–1649*]

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER
[1647–1680]

Here lies our sovereign lord the king,
Whose word no man relies on;
He never says a foolish thing,
Nor ever does a wise one.

Written on the Bedchamber Door of Charles II

For pointed satire I would Buckhurst choose,
The best good man with the worst-natured muse.[2]

An Allusion to Horace. Satire X, Book I

A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.

On the King

The world appears like a great family,
Whose lord, oppressed with pride and poverty,

---

[1] Si bene commemini, causae sunt quinque bibendi:
Hospitis adventus; praesens sitis atque futura;
Et vini bonitas, et quaelibet altera causa.
Ménagiana [1693], compiled by Giles Ménage [1613–1692], French philologist, who attributed the epigram to Sirmond.

[2] Thou best-humour'd man with the worst-humour'd muse! — GOLDSMITH: *Retaliation, Postscript*

(That to the few great bounty he may show)
Is fain to starve the numerous train below.

Like a Great Family

There's not a thing on earth that I can name,
So foolish, and so false, as common fame.

Did E'er This Saucy World

Reason, which fifty times to one does err,
Reason, an ignis fatuus of the mind.

Then Old Age and Experience

Books bear him up a while, and make him try
To swim with bladders of philosophy.

Ibid.

Then Old Age and Experience, hand in hand,
Lead him to death, and make him understand,
After a search so painful and so long,
That all his life he has been in the wrong.

Ibid.

Dead, we become the lumber of the world.

After Death

It is a very good world to live in,
To lend, or to spend, or to give in;
But to beg or to borrow, or to get a man's own,
It is the very worst world that ever was known.[1]

Epigram

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAMSHIRE

[1648–1721]

Of all those arts in which the wise excel,
Nature's chief masterpiece is writing well.

Essay on Poetry

Read Homer once, and you can read no more;
For all books else appear so mean, so poor,
Verse will seem prose; but still persist to read,
And Homer will be all the books you need.

Essay on Poetry

And when I feigned an angry look,
Alas! I loved you best.

The Reconcilement

THOMAS OTWAY

[1651–1685]

O woman! lovely woman! Nature made thee
To temper man: we had been brutes without you.

Venice Preserved. Act I, Sc. 1

What mighty ills have not been done by woman!
Who was 't betrayed the Capital? — A woman!
Who lost Mark Antony the world? — A woman!
Who was the cause of a long ten years' war,
And laid at last old Troy in ashes? — Woman!
Destructive, damnable, deceitful woman!

The Orphan. Act III, Sc. 1

Let us embrace, and from this very moment vow an eternal misery together.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

NAHUM TATE

[1652–1715]

AND

NICHOLAS BRADY

[1659–1726]

Untimely grave.[1]

Psalms. VII

And though he promise to his loss,
He makes his promise good.

Ibid. XV, 5

The sweet remembrance of the just
Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.

Ibid. CXII, 6

Permit the transports of a British Muse,

---

[1] These four lines are attributed to Rochester, and also to John Bromfield. They were included in a collection of epigrams in 1737. Washington Irving gave them the title, *Lines from an Inn Window* and used them on the flyleaf of the story, *Buckthorne and His Friends* in *Tales of a Traveller.*

[1] An untimely grave. — THOMAS CAREW: *On the Duke of Buckingham*

And pardon raptures that yourselves infuse.

NAHUM TATE, *as Poet Laureate, to the Parliament* [*1701*]

THOMAS D'URFEY
[1653–1723]

Of ancient modes and former ways
I'll teach you, Sirs, the manner,
In good Queen Bess's golden days,
When I was a Dame of Honor.

The Dame of Honor [*1706*]. *The World Turned Upside Down*

O'er the hills and far away.

Pills to Purge Melancholy

ANDREW FLETCHER OF SALTOUN
[1655–1716]

Give me the making of the songs of a nation, and I care not who makes its laws.[1]

Conversation Concerning a Right Regulation of Government for the Common Good of Mankind [*1703*]

NATHANIEL LEE
[1655–1692]

Then he will talk — good gods! how he will talk![2]

Alexander the Great. Act I, Sc. 3

Vows with so much passion, swears with so much grace,
That 'tis a kind of heaven to be deluded by him.

Ibid.

When Greeks joined Greeks, then was the tug of war.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

'Tis beauty calls, and glory shows the way.[3]

Ibid.

Man, false man, smiling, destructive man!

Theodosius. Act III, Sc. 2

JOHN DENNIS
[1657–1734]

A man who could make so vile a pun would not scruple to pick a pocket.

The Gentleman's Magazine. Vol. LI, Page 324

They will not let my play run; and yet they steal my thunder.[1]

JOHN NORRIS
[1657–1711]

How fading are the joys we dote upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone.
But those which soonest take their flight
Are the most exquisite and strong, —
Like angels' visits, short and bright;[2]
Mortality's too weak to bear them long.

The Parting

When after some delays, some dying strife,
The soul stands shivering on the ridge of life;
With what a dreadful curiosity

---

[1] Fletcher's aphorism . . . "Let me make the songs of a people," said he, "and you shall make its laws." — CARLYLE: *Essay on Robert Burns*

[2] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 131.

[3] "Leads the way" in the stage editions, which contain various interpolations, among them —

See the conquering hero comes!
Sound the trumpet, beat the drums! —

which was first used by Handel in *Joshua*, and afterwards transferred to *Judas Maccabæus*. The text of both oratorios was written by Dr. Thomas Morell [1703–1784], a clergyman.

[1] Our author, for the advantage of this play ("Appius and Virginia"), had invented a new species of thunder, which was approved of by the actors, and is the very sort that at present is used in the theatre. The tragedy however was coldly received, notwithstanding such assistance, and was acted but a short time. Some nights after, Mr. Dennis, being in the pit at the representation of "Macbeth," heard his own thunder made use of; upon which he rose in a violent passion, and exclaimed, with an oath, that it was his thunder. "See," said he, "how the rascals use me! They will not let my play run, and yet they steal my thunder!" — *Biographia Britannica, Vol. V, P. 103*

[2] Like those of angels, short and far between. — ROBERT BLAIR [1699–1746]: *The Grave* [1743], *L. 588*

Like angel visits, few and far between. — CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope Part II, L. 378*

Does she launch out into the sea of vast
eternity.

The Meditation

DANIEL DEFOE

[1661–1731]

Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there;[1]
And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.

The True-Born Englishman. Part I, Line 1 [*1701*]

He bade me observe it, and I should always find, that the calamities of life were shared among the upper and lower part of mankind; but that the middle station had the fewest disasters.

Robinson Crusoe. Page 23 [*1719*]

One day, about noon, going towards my boat, I was exceedingly surprised with the print of a man's naked foot on the shore, which was very plain to be seen on the sand.

Ibid. Page 179

I let him know his name should be Friday, which was the day I saved his life.

Ibid. Page 234

I took my man Friday with me.

Ibid.

SIR SAMUEL GARTH[2]

[1661–1719]

To die is landing on some silent shore
Where billows never break, nor tempests roar;
Ere well we feel the friendly stroke, 'tis o'er.

The Dispensary. Canto III, Line 225 [*1699*]

I see the right, and I approve it too,
Condemn the wrong, and yet the wrong pursue.[1]

Ovid, Metamorphoses, VII, 20 (translated by Tate and Stonestreet, edited by Garth)

For all their luxury was doing good.[2]

Claremont. Line 149

RICHARD BENTLEY

[1662–1742]

It is a maxim with me that no man was ever written out of reputation but by himself.

Monk's *Life of Bentley. Page 90*

The fortuitous or casual concourse of atoms.[3]

Works, Vol. III, Sermon VII, Page 147 [*1692*]

MATHEW HENRY

[1662–1714]

Many a dangerous temptation comes to us in fine gay colours that are but skin-deep.

Commentaries. Genesis, III

To their own second thoughts.

Ibid. Job, VI

He rolls it under his tongue as a sweet morsel.

Ibid. Psalm XXXVI

Our creature comforts.

Ibid. Psalm XXXVII

None so deaf as those that will not hear.[4]

Ibid. Psalm LVIII

They that die by famine die by inches.

Ibid. Psalm LIX

---

[1] See Burton, page 126.

[2] Thou hast no faults, or I no faults can spy;
Thou art all beauty, or all blindness I.
Christopher Codrington [1668–1710]: *Lines Addressed to Garth on His Dispensary*

[1] I know and love the good, yet, ah! the worst pursue. — Petrarch: *Sonnet CCXXV, Canzone XXI, To Laura in Life*

See Shakespeare, page 44.

[2] And learn the luxury of doing good. — Goldsmith: *The Traveller, L. 22.* Crabbe: *Tales of the Hall, Book III.* Graves: *The Epicure*

[3] That fortuitous concourse of atoms. — *Review of Sir Robert Peel's Address, in Quarterly Review, Vol. LIII, P. 270* [1835]

In this article a party was described as a fortuitous concourse of atoms, — a phrase supposed to have been used for the first time many years afterwards by Lord John Russell. — *Croker Papers, Vol. II, P. 54*

[4] See Heywood, page 17.

To fish in troubled waters.

Commentaries. Psalm LX

Here is bread, which strengthens man's heart, and therefore called the staff of life.[1]

Ibid. Psalm CIV

Hearkners, we say, seldom hear good of themselves.

Ibid. Ecclesiastes, VII

It was a common saying among the Puritans, "Brown bread and the Gospel is good fare."

Ibid. Isaiah, XXX

Blushing is the colour of virtue.[2]

Ibid. Jeremiah III

None so blind as those that will not see.

Ibid. Jeremiah, XX

Not lost, but gone before.[3]

Ibid. Matthew, II

Better late than never.

Ibid. Matthew, XXI

Judas had given them the slip.

Ibid. Matthew, XXII

After a storm comes a calm.

Ibid. Acts, IX

It is good news, worthy of all acceptation; and yet not too good to be true.

Ibid. Timothy, I

It is not fit the public trusts should be lodged in the hands of any, till they are first proved and found fit for the business they are to be entrusted with.[4]

Ibid. Timothy, III

THOMAS (TOM) BROWN
[1663–1704]

I do not love thee, Doctor Fell,
The reason why I cannot tell;
But this alone I know full well,
I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.[1]

Written while a student at Christ Church, Oxford

To treat a poor wretch with a bottle of Burgundy, and fill his snuff-box, is like giving a pair of laced ruffles to a man that has never a shirt on his back.[2]

Laconics

In the reign of Charles II. a certain worthy divine at Whitehall thus addressed himself to the auditory at the conclusion of his sermon: "In short, if you don't live up to the precepts of the Gospel, but abandon yourselves to your irregular appetites, you must expect to receive your reward in a certain place which 'tis not good manners to mention here." [3]

Ibid.

---

[1] Bread is the staff of life. — SWIFT: *Tale of a Tub*

Corne, which is the staffe of life. — EDWARD WINSLOW [1595–1655]: *Good Newes from New England, P. 47* [London, 1624]

The stay and the staff, the whole staff of bread. — *Isaiah, III, 1*

[2] Diogenes once saw a youth blushing, and said: "Courage, my boy, that is the complexion of virtue." — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Diogenes, VI*

[3] Literally from SENECA: Non amittuntur sed praemittuntur. — *Epistola LXIII, 16*

Not dead, but gone before. — SAMUEL ROGERS: *Human Life* [1819]

[4] To execute laws is a royal office; to execute orders is not to be a king. However, a political executive magistracy, though merely such, is a great trust. — BURKE: *On the French Revolution*

When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property. — THOMAS JEFFERSON ("Winter in Washington, 1807"), in a conversation with Baron Humboldt. See RAYNER'S *Life of Jefferson, P. 356* [Boston, 1834].

The very essence of a free government consists in considering offices as public trusts, bestowed for the good of the country, and not for the benefit of an individual or a party. — JOHN C. CALHOUN: *Speech*, [July 13, 1835]

The phrase, "public office is a public trust," has of late become common property. — CHARLES SUMNER [May 31, 1872]

[1] A slightly different version is found in Brown's *Works*, collected and published in 1707. Dr. John Fell [1625–1686] was Dean of Christ Church and later Bishop of Oxford, and a notable patron of the Oxford University Press. The famous verse is a translation of Martial: —

Non amo te, Sabidi, nec possum dicere quare;
Hoc tantum possum dicere, non amo te.

(I do not love thee, Sabidius, nor can I say why; this only I can say, I do not love thee). — MARTIAL: *Epigram I, 33*

Je ne vous aime pas, Hylas;
Je n'en saurois dire la cause,
Je sais seulement une chose;
C'est que je ne vous aime pas.

COMTE DE BUSSY RABUTIN [1618–1693]

[2] Like sending them ruffles, when wanting a shirt. — SORBIENNE [1610–1670]

GOLDSMITH: *The Haunch of Venison*

[3] Who never mentions hell to ears polite. — POPE: *Moral Essays, Epistle IV, L. 149*

HENRY CAREY

[1663–1743]

God save our gracious king!
Long live our noble king!
God save the king!
God Save the King

Namby Pamby's little rhymes,
Little jingle, little chimes.
Namby Pamby[1] (*Ambrose Phillips*)

Aldeborontiphoscophornio!
Where left you Chrononhotonthologos?
Chrononhotonthologos. Act I, Sc. 1

His cogitative faculties immersed
In cogibundity of cogitation.
Ibid.

Let the singing singers
With vocal voices, most vociferous,
In sweet vociferation out-vociferize
Even sound itself.
Ibid.

To thee, and gentle Rigdom Funnidos,
Our gratulations flow in streams unbounded.
Ibid. Sc. 3

What a monstrous tail our cat has got!
The Dragon of Wantley. Act II, Sc. 1

Of all the girls that are so smart,
There's none like pretty Sally.
She is the darling of my heart,
And she lives in our alley.
Sally in Our Alley. Stanza 1

Of all the days that's in the week
I dearly love but one day,
And that's the day that comes betwixt
A Saturday and Monday.
Ibid. Stanza 4

WILLIAM WALSH

[1663–1708]

Of all the plagues a lover bears,
Sure rivals are the worst.
Song

I can endure my own despair,
But not another's hope.
Ibid.

---

[1] See Macaulay, page 400.

MATTHEW PRIOR

[1664–1721]

All jargon of the schools.[1]
I Am That I Am, An Ode

Our hopes, like towering falcons, aim
At objects in an airy height;
The little pleasure of the game
Is from afar to view the flight.
To the Hon. Charles Montague

Odds life! must one swear to the truth of a song?
A Better Answer

Be to her virtues very kind;
Be to her faults a little blind.
An English Padlock

That if weak women went astray,
Their stars were more in fault than they.
Hans Carvel

The end must justify the means.
Ibid.

And thought the nation ne'er would thrive
Till all the whores were burnt alive.
Paulo Purganti

They never taste who always drink;
They always talk who never think.[2]
Upon a Passage in the Scaligerana

And often took leave, but was loth to depart.[3]
The Thief and the Cordelier

Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;

---

[1] Noisy jargon of the schools. — POMFRET: *Reason*

The sounding jargon of the schools. — COWPER: *Truth, L. 367*

[2] See Jonson, page 120, and Dryden, page 173.

[3] As men that be lothe to departe do often take their leff [John Clerk to Wolsey.] — HENRY ELLIS [1777–1869]: *Letters, Third Series, Vol. I, P. 262*

"A loth to depart" was the common term for a song, or a tune played, on taking leave of friends. TARLTON: *News Out of Purgatory* [about 1689]. CHAPMAN: *Widow's Tears.* MIDDLETON: *The Old Law, Act IV, Sc. 1.* BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Wit at Several Weapons, Act II, Sc. 2*

The son of Adam and of Eve:
Can Stuart or Nassau claim higher?[1]
Epitaph. Extempore

Lays the rough paths of peevish Nature even,
And opens in each heart a little heaven.
Charity

His noble negligences teach
What others' toils despair to reach.
Alma. Canto II, Line 7

Till their own dreams at length deceive 'em,
And oft repeating, they believe 'em.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 13

Abra was ready ere I called her name;
And though I called another, Abra came.
Solomon on the Vanity of the World. Book II, Line 364

Who breathes must suffer, and who thinks must mourn;
And he alone is bless'd who ne'er was born.
Ibid. Book III, Line 240

A Rechabite poor Will must live,
And drink of Adam's ale.[2]
The Wandering Pilgrim

In public employments industrious and grave,
And alone with his friends, Lord! how merry was he!
For My Own Monument

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH
[1664–1726]

Much of a Muchness.
The Provoked Husband. Act I, Sc. 1

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE
[1667–1723]

The real Simon Pure.
A Bold Stroke for a Wife. Act V, Sc. 1

JOHN POMFRET
[1667–1702]

We bear it calmly, though a ponderous woe,
And still adore the hand that gives the blow.[1]
Verses to His Friend under Affliction

Heaven is not always angry when he strikes,
But most chastises those whom most he likes.
Ibid.

JONATHAN SWIFT
[1667–1745]

So geographers, in Afric maps,
With savage pictures fill their gaps,
And o'er unhabitable downs
Place elephants for want of towns.[2]
On Poetry, a Rhapsody

Hobbes clearly proves that every creature
Lives in a state of war by nature.
Ibid.

So, naturalists observe, a flea
Hath smaller fleas that on him prey;
And these have smaller still to bite 'em;
And so proceed *ad infinitum*.[3]
Ibid.

A college joke to cure the dumps.
Cassinus and Peter

'Tis an old maxim in the schools,
That flattery's the food of fools;

---

[1] The following epitaph was written long before the time of Prior: —

Johnnie Carnegie lais heer.
Descendit of Adam and Eve.
Gif ony con gang hieher,
Ise willing give him leve.

[2] A cup of cold Adam from the next purling stream. — Tom Brown: *Works, Vol. IV, P. 11*

[1] Bless the hand that gave the blow. — Dryden: *The Spanish Friar, Act II, Sc. 1*

[2] As geographers, Sosius, crowd into the edges of their maps parts of the world which they do not know about, adding notes in the margin to the effect that beyond this lies nothing but sandy deserts full of wild beasts and unapproachable bogs. — Plutarch: *Theseus*

[3] Great fleas have little fleas upon their backs to bite 'em,
And little fleas have lesser fleas, and so *ad infinitum*.
And the great fleas themselves, in turn, have greater fleas to go on;
While these again have greater still, and greater still, and so on.
Augustus De Morgan [1806–1871]: *A Budget of Paradoxes* [1872], *P. 377*

Yet now and then your men of wit
Will condescend to take a bit.

Cadenus and Vanessa

Hail fellow, well met.

My Lady's Lamentation

Conversation is but carving!
Give no more to every guest
Than he's able to digest.
Give him always of the prime,
And but little at a time.
Carve to all but just enough,
Let them neither starve nor stuff,
And that you may have your due,
Let your neighbour carve for you.

Conversation

Under this window in stormy weather
I marry this man and woman together;
Let none but Him who rules the thunder
Put this man and woman asunder.

Marriage Service from His Chamber Window

He [the Emperor] is taller by almost the breadth of my nail, than any of his court, which alone is enough to strike an awe into the beholders.

Gulliver's Travels. Part I, Chap. II, Voyage to Lilliput

Big-endians and small-endians.[1]

Ibid. Chap. IV

It is computed, that eleven thousand persons have, at several times, suffered death, rather than submit to break their eggs at the smaller end.

Ibid.

And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn, or two blades of grass, to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country, than the whole race of politicians put together.[2]

Ibid. Part II, Chap. VII, Voyage to Brobdingnag

He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, which were to be put in phials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers.

Gulliver's Travels. Part III, Chap. V, Voyage to Laputa

Seamen have a custom, when they meet a whale, to fling him out an empty tub by way of amusement, to divert him from laying violent hands upon the ship.[1]

Tale of a Tub. Preface

Bread is the staff of life.[2]

Ibid.

Books, the children of the brain.

Ibid. Sect. I

As boys do sparrows, with flinging salt upon their tails.

Ibid. Sect. VII

The two noblest things, which are sweetness and light.

Battle of the Books

Censure is the tax a man pays to the public for being eminent.

Thoughts on Various Subjects

Every man desires to live long, but no man would be old.

Ibid.

If Heaven had looked upon riches to be a valuable thing, it would not have given them to such a scoundrel.

Letter to Miss Vanhomrigh [August 12, 1720]

Not die here in a rage, like a poisoned rat in a hole.

Letter to Bolingbroke [March 21, 1729]

A penny for your thoughts.[3]

Polite Conversation, Introduction

The sight of you is good for sore eyes.[4]

Ibid. Dialogue I

---

[1] As the political parties of Whig and Tory are pointed out by the high and low heels of the Lilliputians (Framecksan and Hamecksan), those of Papist and Protestant are designated under the Big-endians and Small-endians.

[2] He who makes two blades of grass grow in place of one renders a service to the State. — Voltaire: *Letter to M. Moreau* [1765]

[1] In Sebastian Munster's "Cosmography" there is a cut of a ship to which a whale was coming too close for her safety, and of the sailors throwing a tub to the whale, evidently to play with. This practice is also mentioned in an old prose translation of the "Ship of Fools." — Sir James Mackintosh: *Appendix to the Life of Sir Thomas More*

[2] See Mathew Henry, page 188.

[3] See Heywood, page 16.

[4] The sight of me *is* good for sore eyes, as the Scotch say. — Dickens: *David Copperfield, Chap. 28*

'Tis as cheap sitting as standing.
Polite Conversation. Dialogue I

I hate nobody: I am in charity with the world.
Ibid.

I won't quarrel with my bread and butter.
Ibid.

She's no chicken; she's on the wrong side of thirty, if she be a day.
Ibid.

She looks as if butter wou'dn't melt in her mouth.[1]
Ibid.

She wears her clothes as if they were thrown on with a pitchfork.
Ibid.

He was a bold man that first eat an oyster.
Ibid. Dialogue II

That is as well said as if I had said it myself.
Ibid.

You must take the will for the deed.
Ibid.

Fingers were made before forks, and hands before knives.
Ibid.

She has more goodness in her little finger than he has in his whole body.
Ibid.

Lord! I wonder what fool it was that first invented kissing.
Ibid.

They say a carpenter's known by his chips.
Ibid.

The best doctors in the world are Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doctor Merryman.[2]
Ibid.

I'll give you leave to call me anything, if you don't call me "spade."
Ibid.

May you live all the days of your life.
Polite Conversation. Dialogue II

I have fed like a farmer: I shall grow as fat as a porpoise.
Ibid.

I always like to begin a journey on Sundays, because I shall have the prayers of the Church to preserve all that travel by land or by water.
Ibid.

I know Sir John will go, though he was sure it would rain cats and dogs.
Ibid.

I thought you and he were hand-in-glove.
Ibid.

There is none so blind as they that won't see.
Ibid. Dialogue III

She watches him as a cat would watch a mouse.
Ibid.

She pays him in his own coin.
Ibid.

There was all the world and his wife.
Ibid.

Only a woman's hair.[1]
Written upon a paper that wrapped a lock of hair, found among Swift's effects

I shall be like that tree, — I shall die at the top.
SIR WALTER SCOTT'S *Life of Swift*[2]

Ubi saeva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare nequit:

---

[1] See Heywood, page 14.

[2] Use three physicians
First, Dr. Quiet;
Next, Dr. Merryman,
And Dr. Dyet.
Regimen Sanitatis Salernitanum
[edition 1607]

[1] "Only a woman's hair!" We may not guess
If 'twere a mocking sneer or the sharp cry
Of a great heart's o'ermastering agony
That spake in these four words.
JAMES ASHCROFT NOBLE [1844–1896]:
Sonnet, Only a Woman's Hair

[2] When the poem of "Cadenus and Vanessa" was the general topic of conversation, some one said, "Surely that Vanessa must be an extraordinary woman that could inspire the Dean to write so finely upon her." Mrs. Johnson smiled, and answered that "she thought that point not quite so clear; for it was well known the Dean could write finely upon a broomstick." — JOHNSON: *Life of Swift*

"Where savage indignation can no
longer tear his heart."
Inscription on Swift's grave, St. Patrick's, Dublin

UNKNOWN
[*Floruit* 1700?]

Sabina has a thousand charms
To captivate my heart;
Her lovely eyes are Cupid's arms,
And every look a dart:
But when the beauteous idiot speaks,
She cures me of my pain;
Her tongue the servile fetters breaks
And frees her slave again.
From Amphion Anglicus [*1700*]. *Published in* Norman Ault: *Seventeenth Century Lyrics* [*1928*]

WILLIAM CONGREVE
[1670–1729]

Thus grief still treads upon the heels
of pleasure;
Married in haste, we may repent at
leisure.[1]
The Old Bachelor. Act V, Sc. 1

Thou liar of the first magnitude.
Love for Love. Act II, Sc. 2 [*1695*]

Music hath charms to soothe the savage
breast,
To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.
The Mourning Bride. Act I, Sc. 1 [*1697*]

By magic numbers and persuasive
sound.
Ibid.

Heaven has no rage like love to hatred
turned,
Nor hell a fury like a woman scorned.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 8

Love's but a frailty of the mind,
When 'tis not with ambition joined:
A sickly flame, which, if not fed, expires,
And feeding, wastes in self-consuming
fires.
The Way of the World. Act III, Sc. 12 [*1700*]

Thou art a Retailer of Phrases, and dost deal in Remnants of Remnants.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 9

If there's delight in love, 'tis when I
see
That heart which others bleed for, bleed
for me.
Ibid.

Defer not till to-morrow to be wise,
To-morrow's sun to thee may never
rise.
Letter to Cobham

RICHARD LEVERIDGE
[1670–1758]

When mighty roast beef was the Englishman's food,
It ennobled our hearts, and enriched
our blood,
Our soldiers were brave and our courtiers were good.
Oh! the roast beef of old England!
The Roast Beef of Old England. Stanza 1

COLLEY CIBBER
[1671–1757]

The aspiring youth that fired the
Ephesian dome
Outlives in fame the pious fool that
rais'd it.[1]
Richard III (altered). Act III, Sc. 1

As good be out of the world as out of
the fashion.
Love's Last Shift. Act II

We shall find no fiend in hell can match the fury of a disappointed woman.
Ibid. Act IV

Old houses mended,
Cost little less than new before they're
ended.
The Double Gallant. Prologue

Possession is eleven points in the law.
Woman's Wit. Act I

---

[1] Who wooed in haste and means to repent at leisure. — Shakespeare: *The Taming of the Shrew, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 11*

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 145.

Words are but empty thanks.
Woman's Wit. Act V

This business will never hold water.
She Wou'd and She Wou'd Not. Act IV

Stolen sweets are best.
The Rival Fools. Act I

The will for the deed.[1]
Ibid. Act III

JOSEPH ADDISON
[1672–1719]

Unbounded courage and compassion join'd,
Tempering each other in the victor's mind,
Alternately proclaim him good and great,
And make the hero and the man complete.
The Campaign[2] [*1704*] *Line 219*

So when an angel, by divine command,
With rising tempests shakes a guilty land
(Such as of late o'er pale Britannia passed);[3]
Calm and serene he drives the furious blast,
And, pleased the Almighty's orders to perform,
Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.[4]
Ibid. Line 287

The spacious firmament on high,
With all the blue ethereal sky,
And spangled heavens, a shining frame,
Their great Original proclaim.
Ode [*in The Spectator, No. 465, August 23, 1712*]

Soon as the evening shades prevail,
The moon takes up the wondrous tale,
And nightly to the listening earth
Repeats the story of her birth;
While all the stars that round her burn,
And all the planets in their turn,
Confirm the tidings as they roll,
And spread the truth from pole to pole.
Ode [*in the Spectator, No. 465, August 23, 1712*]

For ever singing as they shine,
The hand that made us is divine.
Ibid.

Should the whole frame of Nature round him break,
In ruin and confusion hurled,
He, unconcerned, would hear the mighty crack,
And stand secure amidst a falling world.
Horace. Ode III, Book III

The dawn is overcast, the morning lowers,
And heavily in clouds brings on the day,
The great, the important day, big with the fate
Of Cato and of Rome.
Cato.[1] *Act I, Sc. 1* [*1713*]

Thy steady temper, Portius,
Can look on guilt, rebellion, fraud, and Caesar,
In the calm lights of mild philosophy.
Ibid.

'Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we'll do more, Sempronius, — we'll deserve it.
Ibid. Sc. 2

Blesses his stars and thinks it luxury.
Ibid. Sc. 4

'T's pride, rank pride, and haughtiness of soul;
I think the Romans call it stoicism.
Ibid.

Were you with these, my prince, you'd soon forget
The pale, unripened beauties of the north.
Ibid.

Beauty soon grows familiar to the lover,
Fades in his eye, and palls upon the sense.

---

[1] See Swift, page 192.

[2] Addison wrote *The Campaign* on commission, in honor of Blenheim.

[3] The reference is to the great tempest of November, 1703, which was the occasion of a parliamentary address and a public fast.

[4] This line is frequently ascribed to Pope, as it is repeated in his *Dunciad, Book III, L. 264*.

[1] The *Massachusetts Spy* used the following lines from *Cato* as its motto from November 22, 1771 to April 6, 1775, inclusive:
Do thou Great Liberty inspire our Souls —
and make our Lives in thy Possession happy —
Or, our Deaths glorious in thy just Defence.

The virtuous Marcia towers above her sex.

Cato. Act I, Sc. 4

My voice is still for war.
Gods! can a Roman senate long debate
Which of the two to choose, slavery or death?

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

The woman that deliberates is lost.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Curse on his virtues! they've undone his country.

Ibid. Sc. 4

What pity is it
That we can die but once to save our country! [1]

Ibid.

When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honour is a private station.[2]

Ibid.

It must be so, — Plato, thou reasonest well!
Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
This longing after immortality?
Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror
Of falling into naught? Why shrinks the soul
Back on herself, and startles at destruction?
'Tis the divinity that stirs within us;
'Tis Heaven itself that points out an hereafter,
And intimates eternity to man.
Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought!

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

I'm weary of conjectures, — this must end 'em.
Thus am I doubly armed: my death and life,
My bane and antidote, are both before me:
This in a moment brings me to an end;
But this informs me I shall never die.
The soul, secure in her existence, smiles
At the drawn dagger, and defies its point.
The stars shall fade away, the sun himself
Grow dim with age, and Nature sink in years;
But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth,[1]
Unhurt amidst the war of elements,
The wreck of matter, and the crush of worlds.

Cato. Act V, Sc. 1

Sweet are the slumbers of the virtuous man.

Ibid. Sc. 4

From hence, let fierce contending nations know
What dire effects from civil discord flow.

Ibid.

For wheresoe'er I turn my ravish'd eyes,
Gay gilded scenes and shining prospects rise,
Poetic fields encompass me around,
And still I seem to tread on classic ground.[2]

A Letter from Italy

Round-heads and wooden-shoes are standing jokes.

The Drummer. Prologue, Line 8

I shall endeavour to enliven morality with wit, and to temper wit with morality.

The Spectator. No. 10, March 11, 1711

True happiness is of a retired nature, and an enemy to pomp and noise; it arises, in the first place, from the enjoyment of one's self; and, in the next, from the friendship and conversation of a few select companions.

Ibid. No. 15, March 17, 1711

---

[1] I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country. — NATHAN HALE [before his execution, September 22, 1776]

[2] Give me, kind Heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation!
Title and profit I resign;
The post of honour shall be mine.
GAY: *Fables, Part II, The Vulture, the Sparrow, and other Birds*

[1] Smiling always with a never fading serenity of countenance, and flourishing in an immortal youth. — ISAAC BARROW [1630–1677]: *Works, Vol. I, P. 66, Duty of Thanksgiving*

[2] Edmund Malone [1741–1812] states that this was the first time the phrase "classic ground," since so common, was ever used.

In all thy humours, whether grave or mellow,
Thou'rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow;
Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about thee,
There is no living with thee, nor without thee.[1]

The Spectator. No. 68, May 18, 1711

There is not a more unhappy being than a superannuated idol.

Ibid. No. 73, May 24, 1711

The stage might be made a perpetual source of the most noble and useful entertainments, were it under proper regulations.

Ibid. No. 93, June 16, 1711

A man that has a taste of musick, painting, or architecture, is like one that has another sense, when compared with such as have no relish of those arts.

Ibid.

Of all the diversions of life, there is none so proper to fill up its empty spaces as the reading of useful and entertaining authors.

Ibid.

There is not so variable thing in nature as a lady's head-dress.

Ibid. No. 98, June 21, 1711

There is no defence against reproach but obscurity.

Ibid. No. 101, June 26, 1711

Much may be said on both sides.[2]

Ibid. No. 122, July 20, 1711

Authors have established it as a kind of rule, that a man ought to be dull sometimes; as the most severe reader makes allowances for many rests and nodding-places in a voluminous writer.

Ibid. No. 124, July 23, 1711

Books are the legacies that a great genius leaves to mankind, which are delivered down from generation to generation, as presents to the posterity of those who are yet unborn.

The Spectator. No. 166, September 10, 1711

Good-nature is more agreeable in conversation than wit, and gives a certain air to the countenance which is more amiable than beauty.

Ibid. No. 169, September 13, 1711

Were I to prescribe a rule for drinking, it should be formed upon a saying quoted by Sir William Temple: the first glass for myself, the second for my friends, the third for good humour, and the fourth for mine enemies.

Ibid. No. 195, October 13, 1711

Physick, for the most part, is nothing else but the substitute of exercise or temperance.

Ibid.

A salamander is a kind of heroine in chastity, that treads upon fire, and lives in the midst of flames without being hurt.

Ibid. No. 198, October 17, 1711

I consider an human soul without education like marble in the quarry, which shows none of its inherent beauties till the skill of the polisher fetches out the colours, makes the surface shine, and discovers every ornamental cloud, spot and vein that runs through the body of it.

Ibid. No. 215, November 6, 1711

I consider time as an immense ocean, in which many noble authors are entirely swallowed up.

Ibid. No. 223, November 15, 1711

Those marriages generally abound most with love and constancy that are preceded by a long courtship.

Ibid. No. 261, December 29, 1711

A true critick ought to dwell rather upon excellencies than imperfections, to discover the concealed beauties of a writer, and communicate to the world such things as are worth their observation.

Ibid. No. 291, February 2, 1712

Death only closes a man's reputation, and determines it as good or bad.

Ibid. No. 349, April 10, 1712

---

[1] A translation of MARTIAL, *XII, 47*, who imitated Ovid, *Amores, III, 11, 39*.

[2] Much may be said on both sides. — FIELDING: *The Covent Garden Tragedy, Act I, Sc. 8*

Mirth is like a flash of lightning, that breaks through a gloom of clouds, and glitters for a moment; cheerfulness keeps up a kind of daylight in the mind, and fills it with a steady and perpetual serenity.

The Spectator. No. 381, May 17, 1712

Sir Roger made several reflections on the greatness of the British Nation; as, that one Englishman could beat three Frenchmen; that we could never be in danger of Popery so long as we took care of our fleet; that the Thames was the noblest river in Europe . . . with many other honest prejudices which naturally cleave to the heart of a true Englishman.

Ibid. No. 383, May 20, 1712

Could I transport myself with a wish from one country to another, I should choose to pass my winter in Spain, my spring in Italy, my summer in England, and my autumn in France.

Ibid. No. 393, May 31, 1712

The Fraternity of the Henpeck'd.[1]

Ibid. No. 482, September 12, 1712

It is a celebrated thought of Socrates, that if all the misfortunes of mankind were cast into a publick stock, in order to be equally distributed among the whole species, those who now think themselves the most unhappy would prefer the share they are already possessed of.

Ibid. No. 558, June 23, 1714

Perhaps the most eminent Egotist that ever appeared in the world was Montaigne, the author of the celebrated Essays.

Ibid. No. 562, July 2, 1714

A man should always consider how much he has more than he wants, and how much more unhappy he might be than he really is.

Ibid. No. 574, July 30, 1714

We are always doing something for Posterity, but I would fain see Posterity do something for us.

Ibid. No. 587, August 20, 1714

EDMOND HOYLE[1]

[1672–1769]

When in doubt, win the trick.

Twenty-four Rules for Learners. Rule 12

SIR RICHARD STEELE

[1672–1729]

Though her mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check to loose behaviour; to love her was a liberal education.[2]

Tatler. No. 49

Every rich man has usually some sly way of jesting, which would make no great figure were he not a rich man.

The Spectator. No. 2, March 2, 1711

When you fall into a man's conversation, the first thing you should consider is, whether he has a greater inclination to hear you, or that you should hear him.

Ibid. No. 49, April 26, 1711

Of all the affections which attend human life, the love of glory is the most ardent.

Ibid. No. 139, August 9, 1711

If we would consider how little of this vicissitude of motion and rest, which we call life, is spent with satisfaction, we should be more tender of our friends, than to bring them little sorrows which do not belong to them.

Ibid. No. 143, August 14, 1711

An old gentleman t'other day in discourse with a friend of his, (reflecting upon some adventures they had in youth together) cry'd out, Oh Jack, those were happy days!

Ibid. No. 153, August 25, 1711

Age in a virtuous person, of either sex, carries in it an authority which makes it preferable to all the pleasures of youth.

---

[1] See Byron, page 358.

[1] Hoyle published [1742] a *Short Treatise on Whist*, which, in subsequent editions, added rules for playing piquet, backgammon, chess, and other games. His *Laws* [1760] ruled whist-playing until 1864. Hence the saying, "according to Hoyle." His book on chess was reissued in 1808.

[2] Lady Elizabeth Hastings [1682–1739]

The Spectator. No. 153, August 25, 1711

Among all the diseases of the mind there is not one more epidemical or more pernicious than the love of flattery.

Ibid. No. 238, December 3, 1711

Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous.

Ibid. No. 266, January 4, 1712

I beg of you to burn it when you've read it.

Ibid. No. 274, January 14, 1712

That sex which is therefore called fair.

Ibid. No. 302, February 15, 1712

They that live in a trading street are not disturbed at the passage of carts.

Ibid. No. 479, September 9, 1712

A favour well bestowed is almost as great an honour to him who confers it as to him who receives it.

Ibid. No. 497, September 30, 1712

From the Letters to His Wife [1]

I am come to a tavern alone to eat a stake, after which I shall return to the office.

October 28, 1707

I have partly succeeded in my businesse today, and enclose two guineas. Dear Prue, I can't come home to dinner.

January 3, 1708

I was going home two hours ago, but was met by Mr. Griffith, who has kept me ever since. I will come within a pint of wine.

Eleven at Night, January 5, 1708

A little in drink, but at all times yr. faithfull husband.

September 27, 1708

I am busy about the main chance.

October 13, 1708

If you do not hear of me before three tomorrow afternoon, believe I am too fuddled to take care to observe yr. orders.

October 25, 1708

The finest woman in nature should not detain me an hour from you; but you must sometimes suffer the rivalship of the wisest men.

September 17, 1712

NICHOLAS ROWE

[1673–1718]

As if Misfortune made the throne her
seat,
And none could be unhappy but the
great.[1]

The Fair Penitent: Prologue

At length the morn and cold indifference came.[2]

Ibid. Act I, Sc. 1

Is this that haughty gallant, gay Lothario?

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

ISAAC WATTS

[1674–1748]

Let dogs delight to bark and bite,
For God hath made them so;
Let bears and lions growl and fight,
For 'tis their nature too.

Divine Songs. XVI

But, children, you should never let
Such angry passions rise;
Your little hands were never made
To tear each other's eyes.

Ibid.

Birds in their little nests agree;
And 'tis a shameful sight
When children of one family
Fall out, and chide, and fight.

Ibid. XVII

---

[1] Selected and collated by R. BRIMLEY JOHNSON [1927]. The letters to Prue (his wife) are a classic of matrimonial humors; the perfect wedding present; what O. Henry would have called "A Handbook of Hymen."

[1] None think the great unhappy, but the great. — YOUNG: *The Love of Fame, Satire 1, L. 238*

[2] But with the morning cool reflection came. — SCOTT: *Chronicles of the Canongate, Chap. IV*

Scott also quotes it in his notes to *The Monastery, Chap. III, note 11;* and with "calm" substituted for "cool" in *The Antiquary, Chap. V;* and with "repentance" for "reflection" in *Rob Roy, Chap. XII.*

How doth the little busy bee
  Improve each shining hour,
And gather honey all the day
  From every opening flower!
Divine Songs. XX

For Satan finds some mischief still
  For idle hands to do.
Ibid.

Hush, my dear, lie still and slumber!
  Holy angels guard thy bed!
Heavenly blessings without number
  Gently falling on thy head.
A Cradle Hymn

How they served the Lord of Glory
  Makes me angry while I sing.
Ibid.

'Tis the voice of the sluggard; I heard him complain,
"You have wak'd me too soon, I must slumber again."
The Sluggard. Stanza 1

But thanks to my friends for their care in my breeding,
Who taught me betimes to love working and reading.
Ibid. Stanza 5

How proud we are! how fond to shew
Our clothes, and call them rich and new!
When the poor sheep and silkworm wore
That very clothing long before.
Against Pride in Clothes. Stanza 3

Lord, in the morning thou shalt hear
My voice ascending high.
Psalm V

And while the lamp holds out to burn,
The vilest sinner may return.
Hymns and Spiritual Songs. Book I, Hymn 88

Strange that a harp of thousand strings
Should keep in tune so long!
Ibid. Book II, Hymn 19

Hark! from the tombs a doleful sound.
Ibid. Hymn 63

The tall, the wise, the reverend head
Must lie as low as ours.
Ibid.

When I can read my title clear
  To mansions in the skies,
I'll bid farewell to every fear,
  And wipe my weeping eyes.
Hymns and Spiritual Songs. Book II, Hymn 65

There is a land of pure delight,
  Where saints immortal reign;
Infinite day excludes the night,
  And pleasures banish pain.
Ibid. Hymn 66

So, when a raging fever burns,
We shift from side to side by turns;
And 'tis a poor relief we gain
To change the place, but keep the pain.
Ibid. Hymn 146

Were I so tall to reach the pole,
  Or grasp the ocean with my span,
I must be measured by my soul:
  The mind's the standard of the man.
Horæ Lyricæ. Book II, False Greatness

To God the Father, God the Son,
And God the Spirit, Three in One,
Be honour, praise, and glory given
By all on earth, and all in heaven.
Doxology

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE[1]
[1675–1742]

How humble, and how complaisant
Is the proud man reduced to want!
With what a silly, hanging face
He bears his unforeseen disgrace!
Ready Money

Let all the learned say what they can,
'Tis ready money makes the man.
Ibid.

There is something in a face,
An air, and a peculiar grace,
Which boldest painters cannot trace.
The Lucky Hit

So in each action 'tis success
That gives it all its comeliness.
Ibid.

For what is virtue, courage, wit,
In all men, but a lucky hit?
Ibid.

So, safe on shore the pensioned sailor lies,
And all the malice of the storm defies;

---

[1] Of whom DR. JOHNSON, in his *Lives of the Poets,* made the famous remark: "He writes very well for a gentleman."

With ease of body blest and peace of mind
Pities the restless crew he left behind;
Whilst, in his cell, he meditates alone
On his great voyage to the world unknown.

The Author, an Old Man, to His Arm-chair

JOHN PHILIPS
[1676–1709]

My galligaskins, that have long withstood
The winter's fury, and encroaching frosts,
By time subdued (what will not time subdue!),
A horrid chasm disclosed.

The Splendid Shilling [*1701*]. *Line 121*

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE
[1676–1745]

The balance of power.

Speech [*1741*]

Flowery oratory he despised. He ascribed to the interested views of themselves or their relatives the declarations of pretended patriots, of whom he said, "All those men have their price." [1]

William Coxe [*1747–1828*]*: Memoirs of Walpole* [*1798*], *Vol. IV, P. 369*

Anything but history, for history must be false.

Walpoliana. No. 141

The gratitude of place-expectants is a lively sense of future favours.[2]

HENRY ST. JOHN, VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE
[1678–1751]

I have read somewhere or other, — in Dionysius of Halicarnassus, I think, — that history is philosophy teaching by examples.[1]

On the Study and Use of History. Letter 2

The dignity of history.[2]

Ibid. Letter 5

It is the modest, not the presumptuous, inquirer who makes a real and safe progress in the discovery of divine truths. One follows Nature and Nature's God; that is, he follows God in his works and in his word.[3]

Letter to Mr. Pope

GEORGE FARQUHAR
[1678–1707]

Like hungry guests, a sitting audience looks.

The Inconstant [*1702*]. *Prologue*

The prologue is the grace,
Each act, a course, each scene, a different dish.

Ibid.

Necessity, the mother of invention.[4]

The Twin Rivals [*1702*]. *Act I*

Cos. Pray now, what may be that same bed of honour?

Kite. Oh, a mighty large bed! bigger by half than the great bed at Ware: ten thousand people may lie in it together, and never feel one another.

The Recruiting Officer [*1706*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

---

[1] "All men have their price" is commonly ascribed to Walpole. See Bulwer Lytton, page 425.

All who prove that each man has his price. — Akenside: *An Epistle to Curio*

[2] Hazlitt, in his *Wit and Humour*, says, "This is Walpole's phrase."

The gratitude of most men is but a secret desire of receiving greater benefits. — Rochefoucauld: *Maxim 298*

[1] The contact with manners then is education; and this Thucydides appears to assert when he says history is philosophy learned from examples. — Dionysius of Halicarnassus: *Ars Rhet. XI, 2*

[2] Henry Fielding: *Tom Jones, Book XI, Chap. II.* Horace Walpole: *Advertisement to Letter to Sir Horace Mann.* Macaulay: *History of England, Vol. I, Chap. I*

[3] Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks through Nature up to Nature's God.

Pope: *Essay on Man, Epistle IV, L. 331*

[4] See Richard Franck, page 171.

I believe they talked of me, for they laughed consumedly.

The Beaux' Stratagem [*1707*].
Act III, Sc. 1

'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 2

THOMAS PARNELL
[1679–1718]

Still an angel appear to each lover beside,
But still be a woman to you.

When Thy Beauty Appears. Stanza 3

Remote from man, with God he passed the days;
Prayer all his business, all his pleasure praise.

The Hermit. Line 5

We call it only pretty Fanny's way.

An Elegy to an Old Beauty. Stanza 4

My days have been so wondrous free
The little birds that fly
With careless ease from tree to tree,
Were but as bless'd as I.

Song.[2] *Stanza 1*

Let those love now who never loved before;
Let those who always loved, now love the more.

Translation of the Pervigilium Veneris [3]

EDWARD YOUNG
[1683–1765]

Tired nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!

Night Thoughts. Night I, Line 1

Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne,
In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumbering world.

Ibid. Line 18

Creation sleeps! 'Tis as the general pulse
Of life stood still, and Nature made a pause, —
An awful pause! prophetic of her end.

Ibid. Line 23

Poor pensioner on the bounties of an hour.

Ibid. Line 67

Be wise to-day; 'tis madness to defer.[1]

Ibid. Line 390

Procrastination is the thief of time.

Ibid. Line 393

At thirty, man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves, and re-resolves; then dies the same.

Ibid. Line 417

All men think all men mortal but themselves.

Ibid. Line 424

Thy purpose firm is equal to the deed:
Who does the best his circumstance allows
Does well, acts nobly; angels could no more.

Ibid. Night II, Line 90

"I've lost a day!" — the prince who nobly cried,

---

[1] Leaving his country for his country's sake.
— CHARLES FITZ-GEFFREY [1575–1638]: *The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake, St. 213* [1596]

True patriots all; for, be it understood,
We left our country for our country's good.
GEORGE BARRINGTON [1755–1804]: *New South Wales, P. 152, Prologue Written for the Opening of the Playhouse at New South Wales, Jan. 16, 1796*

[2] Set to music by Francis Hopkinson; one of the earliest American songs.

[3] Written in the time of Julius Caesar, and by some ascribed to Catullus:

Cras amet qui nunquam amavit;
Quique amavit, cras amet

(Let him love to-morrow who never loved before; and he who has loved, let him love to-morrow).

Love he to-morrow, who loved never;
To-morrow, who hath loved, persever.
Translation by THOMAS STANLEY [1625–1678]

Love, oh love upon the morrow,
You who never loved before;
And if you have loved in old days,
On the morrow love once more.
Translation by ZECHARIAH CHAFEE, JR. [b. 1885], in *The Brunonian*, Brown University [1906]

[1] See Congreve, page 193.

Had been an emperor without his crown.[1]

Night Thoughts. Night II, Line 99

Ah, how unjust to Nature and himself
Is thoughtless, thankless, inconsistent man!

Ibid. Line 112

Whose yesterdays look backwards with a smile.

Ibid. Line 334

Thoughts shut up want air,
And spoil, like bales unopen'd to the sun.

Ibid. Line 466

How blessings brighten as they take their flight!

Ibid. Line 602

Heaven's Sovereign saves all beings but himself
That hideous sight, — a naked human heart.

Ibid. Night III, Line 226

Man wants but little, nor that little long.[2]

Ibid. Night IV, Line 118

A Christian is the highest style of man.[3]

Ibid. Line 788

By night an atheist half believes a God.

Ibid. Night V, Line 177

Early, bright, transient, chaste as morning dew,
She sparkled, was exhal'd and went to heaven.[1]

Night Thoughts. Night V, Line 600

We see time's furrows on another's brow,
And death intrench'd, preparing his assault;
How few themselves in that just mirror see!

Ibid. Line 627

Like our shadows,
Our wishes lengthen as our sun declines.[2]

Ibid. Line 661

Our birth is nothing but our death begun.[3]

Ibid. Line 719

That life is long which answers life's great end.

Ibid. Line 773

Death loves a shining mark, a signal blow.[4]

Ibid. Line 1011

And all may do what has by man been done.

Ibid. Night VI, Line 606

The man that blushes is not quite a brute.

Ibid. Night VII, Line 496

Too low they build, who build beneath the stars.[5]

Ibid. Night VIII, Line 215

Final Ruin fiercely drives
Her ploughshare o'er creation.[6]

Ibid. Night IX, Line 167

An undevout astronomer is mad.

Ibid. Line 771

The course of Nature is the art of God.[7]

Ibid. Line 1267

The love of praise, howe'er conceal'd by art,
Reigns more or less, and glows in ev'ry heart.

Love of Fame. Satire I, Line 51

---

[1] Once at supper, reflecting that he [Emperor Titus] had done nothing for any that day, he broke out into that memorable and justly admired saying, "My friends, I have lost a day!" — SUETONIUS: *Lives of the Twelve Cæsars* (translation by Alexander Thomson)

In the preface to Mr. Nichols's work on autographs, among other albums noticed by him as being in the British Museum is that of David Krieg, with Jacob Bobart's autograph [Dec. 8, 1697] and the verses, —

Virtus sui gloria.
Think that day lost whose descending sun
Views from thy hand no noble action done.

Bobart died in 1719.

Count that day lost whose low descending sun
Views from thy hand no worthy action done.

Staniford: *Art of Reading, 3d. ed., P. 27* [Boston, 1803]

[2] Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.

GOLDSMITH: *Edwin and Angelina* [*The Hermit*], *St. 8*

[3] See Dryden, page 174.

[1] See Dryden, page 175.

[2] See Dryden, page 173.

[3] See Bishop Joseph Hall, page 121.

[4] See Quarles, page 134.

[5] Inscription on a wall of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

[6] Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives elate
Full on thy bloom.

ROBERT BURNS: *To a Mountain Daisy*

[7] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 144.

Some for renown, on scraps of learning dote,
And think they grow immortal as they quote.
Love of Fame. Satire I, Line 89

They that on glorious ancestors enlarge,
Produce their debt instead of their discharge.
Ibid. Line 147

Unlearned men of books assume the care,
As eunuchs are the guardians of the fair.
Ibid. Satire II, Line 83

Where Nature's end of language is declin'd,
And men talk only to conceal the mind.
Ibid. Line 207

Be wise with speed;
A fool at forty is a fool indeed.
Ibid. Line 282

For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme,
Nor take her tea without a stratagem.
Ibid. Satire VI, Line 190

Think naught a trifle, though it small appear;
Small sands the mountain, moments make the year.
Ibid. Line 208

One to destroy is murder by the law,
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;
To murder thousands takes a specious name,
War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.
Ibid. Satire VII, Line 55

How commentators each dark passage shun,
And hold their farthing candle to the sun.[1]
Ibid. Line 97

The man that makes a character makes foes.
To Mr. Pope. Epistle I, Line 28

Their feet through faithless leather met the dirt,
And oftener chang'd their principles than shirt.
To Mr. Pope. Epistle I, Line 277

Accept a miracle instead of wit, —
See two dull lines with Stanhope's pencil writ.
Lines Written with the Diamond Pencil of Lord Chesterfield[1]

In records that defy the tooth of time.
The Statesman's Creed

And friend received with thumps upon the back.[2]
Universal Passion

SIR WILLIAM PULTENEY[3]
[1684–1764]

For twelve honest men have decided the cause,
Who are judges alike of the facts and the laws.
The Honest Jury

GEORGE BERKELEY, BISHOP OF CLOYNE
[1685–1753]

Westward the course of empire takes its way;[4]
The four first acts already past,
A fifth shall close the drama with the day:
Time's noblest offspring is the last.
On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning in America. Stanza 6

Our youth we can have but to-day,
We may always find time to grow old.
Can Love Be Controlled by Advice?[5]

[Tar water] is of a nature so mild and benign and proportioned to the human constitution, as to warm without heating, to cheer but not inebriate.[1]

---

[1] See Crabbe, page 280.

[1] Attributed to Alexander Pope by John Taylor [1757–1832].

[2] The man that hails you Tom or Jack,
And proves, by thumping on your back.
COWPER: *On Friendship*

[3] One of "the three grand allies," the others being Stanhope and Walpole. Walpole said that he feared Pulteney's tongue more than another man's sword.

[4] See Samuel Daniel, page 30.
Westward the star of empire takes its way.
— JOHN QUINCY ADAMS [1767–1848]: *Oration at Plymouth* [1802]

[5] In AIKEN: *Vocal Poetry* [London, 1810]

Siris. Par. 217

He who says there is no such thing as an honest man, you may be sure is himself a knave.

Maxims Concerning Patriotism

Ferments of the worst kind succeed to perfect inaction.

Ibid.

JANE BRERETON

[1685–1740]

The picture placed the busts between
Adds to the thought much strength;
Wisdom and Wit are little seen,
But Folly's at full length.

On Beau Nash's Picture at Full Length between the Busts of Sir Isaac Newton and Mr. Pope.[2]

AARON HILL

[1685–1750]

When Christ at Cana's feast by power divine
Inspired cold water with the warmth of wine,
"See," cried they, while in redding tide it gushed,
"The bashful stream hath seen its God and blushed." [3]

Translation from the Latin

First, then, a woman will or won't, depend on 't;
If she will do 't she will; and there's an end on 't.
But if she won't, since safe and sound your trust is,
Fear is affront, and jealousy injustice.[4]

Zara. Epilogue

Tender-handed stroke a nettle,
And it stings you for your pains;
Grasp it like a man of mettle,
And it soft as silk remains.

'Tis the same with common natures:
Use 'em kindly, they rebel;
But be rough as nutmeg-graters,
And the rogues obey you well.

Verses Written on a Window in Scotland

SAMUEL MADDEN

[1686–1765]

Some write their wrongs in marble: he more just,
Stoop'd down serene and wrote them in the dust, —
Trod under foot, the sport of every wind,
Swept from the earth and blotted from his mind.
There, secret in the grave, he bade them lie,
And grieved they could not 'scape the Almighty eye.

Boulter's Monument

Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things.[1]

Ibid.

In an orchard there should be enough to eat, enough to lay up, enough to be stolen, and enough to rot upon the ground.

Quoted by Samuel Johnson (Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, Page 457, Everyman edition)

ALLAN RAMSAY

[1686–1758]

My Peggy is a young thing,
Just entered in her teens.

Peggy

Farewell to Lochaber, farewell to my Jean,

---

[1] Cups
That cheer but not inebriate.
COWPER: *The Task, Book IV*

[2] In ALEXANDER DYCE [1798–1869]: *Specimens of British Poetesses.* (This epigram is generally ascribed to Chesterfield. See CAMPBELL: *English Poets, note, P. 521.*)

[3] See Crashaw, page 165.

[4] The following lines are copied from the pillar erected on the mount in the Dane John Field, Canterbury: —

Where is the man who has the power and skill
To stem the torrent of a woman's will?
For if she will, she will, you may depend on 't;
And if she won't, she won't; so there's an end on 't.

The Examiner [May 31, 1829]

[1] Words are women, deeds are men. — GEORGE HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*
See Johnson, page 232.

Where heartsome wi' thee I hae mony days been;
For Lochaber no more, Lochaber no more,
We'll maybe return to Lochaber no more.
Lochaber No More. Stanza 1

THOMAS TICKELL
[1686–1740]

Just men, by whom impartial laws were given;
And saints who taught and led the way to heaven.
On the Death of Mr. Addison. Line 41

Nor e'er was to the bowers of bliss conveyed
A fairer spirit or more welcome shade.
Ibid. Line 45

There taught us how to live; and (oh, too high
The price for knowledge!) taught us how to die.[1]
Ibid. Line 81

The sweetest garland to the sweetest maid.
To a Lady with a Present of Flowers

I hear a voice you cannot hear,
  Which says I must not stay;
I see a hand you cannot see,
  Which beckons me away.[2]
Colin and Lucy. Stanza 7

LAURENCE EUSDEN
[1688–1730]

A woman's work, grave sirs, is never done.[3]
At a Cambridge Commencement [second edition, 1714]

JOHN GAY
[1688–1732]

'Twas when the sea was roaring
With hollow blasts of wind,
A damsel lay deploring,
All on a rock reclin'd.
The What d'ye Call It. Act II, Sc. 8

So comes a reckoning when the banquet's o'er, —
The dreadful reckoning, and men smile no more.[1]
Ibid. Sc. 9

'Tis woman that seduces all mankind;
By her we first were taught the wheedling arts.
The Beggar's Opera. Act I, Sc. 1

Over the hills and far away.
Ibid.

If the heart of a man is depress'd with cares,
The mist is dispell'd when a woman appears.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

The fly that sips treacle is lost in the sweets.
Ibid. Sc. 2

How happy could I be with either,
Were t'other dear charmer away!
Ibid.

The charge is prepar'd, the lawyers are met,
The judges all ranged, — a terrible show!
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

All in the Downs the fleet was moor'd.
Sweet William's Farewell to Black-eyed Susan

Adieu, she cried, and waved her lily hand.
Ibid.

My lodging is on the cold ground,
  And hard, very hard, is my fare,
But that which grieves me more
  Is the coldness of my dear.
My Lodging is on the Cold Ground. Stanza 1

---

[1] He who should teach men to die, would at the same time teach them to live. —MONTAIGNE: *Essays, Book I, Chap. 9*

I have taught you, my dear flock, for above thirty years how to live, and I will show you in a very short time how to die. — SIR EDWIN SANDYS [1561–1629]: *Anglorum Speculum, P. 903*

[2] Scott used this as a heading for Chapter 17 of *Rob Roy.*

[3] Man may work from sun to sun
But woman's work is never done.
Traditional version; origin unknown.

[1] The time of paying a shot in a tavern among good fellows, or Pantagruelists, is still called in France a "quart d'heure de Rabelais," — that is, Rabelais's quarter of an hour, when a man is uneasy or melancholy. — *Life of Rabelais* (Bohn's edition), *P. 13*

Remote from cities liv'd a swain,
Unvex'd with all the cares of gain;
His head was silver'd o'er with age,
And long experience made him sage.

Fables. Part I, The Shepherd and the Philosopher

Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil? [1]

Ibid.

Where yet was ever found a mother
Who'd give her booby for another?

The Mother, the Nurse, and the Fairy

When we risk no contradiction,
It prompts the tongue to deal in fiction.

The Elephant and the Bookseller

Lest men suspect your tale untrue,
Keep probability in view.

The Painter who Pleased Nobody and Everybody

In ev'ry age and clime we see
Two of a trade can never agree.[2]

The Rat-catcher and Cats

Is there no hope? the sick man said;
The silent doctor shook his head.

The Sick Man and the Angel

While there is life there's hope, he cried.[3]

Ibid.

Those who in quarrels interpose
Must often wipe a bloody nose.

The Mastiffs

That raven on yon left-hand oak
(Curse on his ill-betiding croak!)
Bodes me no good.[4]

The Farmer's Wife and the Raven

I hate the man who builds his name
On ruins of another's fame.

The Poet and the Rose

The child whom many fathers share
Hath seldom known a father's care.

Fables. Part I, The Hare and Many Friends

And when a lady's in the case,
You know all other things give place.

Ibid.

Give me, kind Heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation:
Title and profit I resign;
The post of honour shall be mine.[1]

Ibid. Part II, The Vulture, the Sparrow, and Other Birds

From wine what sudden friendship springs!

The Squire and His Cur

Life is a jest, and all things show it;
I thought so once, but now I know it.

My Own Epitaph

ALEXANDER POPE [2]

[1688–1744]

Awake, my St. John! leave all meaner things
To low ambition and the pride of kings.
Let us, since life can little more supply
Than just to look about us, and to die,
Expatiate free o'er all this scene of man;
A mighty maze! but not without a plan.

Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 1

Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,
And catch the manners living as they rise;
Laugh where we must, be candid where we can,
But vindicate the ways of God to man.

Ibid. Line 13

---

[1] "Midnight oil," — a common phrase, used by Quarles, Shenstone, Cowper, Lloyd, and others.

[2] Potter is jealous of potter, and craftsman of craftsman; and poor man has a grudge against poor man, and poet against poet. — Hesiod: *Works and Days, 24*

Le potier au potier porte envie (The potter envies the potter). — Bohn: *Handbook of Proverbs.*

[3] For the living there is hope, but for the dead there is none. — Theocritus: *Idyl IV, 42*

Ægroto, dum anima est, spes est (While the sick man has life, there is hope). — Cicero: *Epistolarum ad Atticum, IX, 10*

[4] It wasn't for nothing that the raven was just now croaking on my left hand. — Plautus: *Aulularia, Act IV, Sc. 3*

[1] When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honour is a private station.
Addison: *Cato, Act IV, Sc. 4*

[2] A thousand years may elapse before there shall appear another man with a power of versification equal to that of Pope. — Dr. Johnson

Say first, of God above or man below,
What can we reason but from what we know?
Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 17

Heaven from all creatures hides the book of Fate,
All but the page prescrib'd, their present state.
Ibid. Line 77

Pleased to the last, he crops the flowery food,
And licks the hand just raised to shed his blood.
Ibid. Line 83

Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish or a sparrow fall,
Atoms or systems into ruin hurl'd,
And now a bubble burst, and now a world.
Ibid. Line 87

Hope springs eternal in the human breast:
Man never is, but always to be, blest.
Ibid. Line 95

Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutor'd mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud Science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way.
Ibid. Line 99

But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company.
Ibid. Line 111

Seas roll to waft me, suns to light me rise;
My footstool earth, my canopy the skies.[1]
Ibid. Line 139

Die of a rose in aromatic pain.
Ibid. Line 200

The spider's touch, how exquisitely fine,
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.[1]
Essay on Man. Epistle I, Line 217

Remembrance and reflection how allied!
What thin partitions sense from thought divide![2]
Ibid. Line 225

All are but parts of one stupendous whole,
Whose body Nature is, and God the soul.
Ibid. Line 267

As full, as perfect, in vile man that mourns
As the rapt seraph that adores and burns.
To Him no high, no low, no great, no small;[3]
He fills, he bounds, connects, and equals all!
Ibid. Line 277

All nature is but art, unknown to thee;
All chance, direction, which thou canst not see;
All discord, harmony not understood;
All partial evil, universal good;
And spite of pride, in erring reason's spite,
One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right.[4]
Ibid. Line 289

Know then thyself, presume not God to scan;
The proper study of mankind is man.[5]
Ibid. Epistle II, Line 1

Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
Still by himself abused or disabused;
Created half to rise, and half to fall;
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all;

---

[1] All the parts of the universe I have an interest in: the earth serves me to walk upon; the sun to light me; the stars have their influence upon me. — MONTAIGNE: *Apology for Raimond Sebond*

[1] See Sir John Davies, page 115.

[2] See Dryden, page 173.

[3] There is no great and no small. — EMERSON: *Epigraph to History*

[4] See Dryden, page 178.

[5] La vray science et le vray étude de l'homme, c'est l'homme (The true science and the true study of man is man). — PIERRE CHARRON [1541–1603]: *Traité de la Sagesse* [1601], *Book I, Preface*

Trees and fields tell me nothing: men are my teachers. — PLATO: *Phædrus*

Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurled;
The glory, jest, and riddle of the world.
Essay on Man. Epistle II, Line 13

Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot.
Ibid. Line 63

On life's vast ocean diversely we sail,
Reason the card, but passion is the gale.
Ibid. Line 107

And hence one master-passion in the breast,
Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the rest.[1]
Ibid. Line 131

The young disease, that must subdue at length,
Grows with his growth, and strengthens with his strength.
Ibid. Line 135

Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen;
Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then embrace.
Ibid. Line 217

Behold the child, by Nature's kindly law,
Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a straw:
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite:
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and prayer-books are the toys of age.
Pleased with this bauble still, as that before,
Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.
Ibid. Line 274

Learn of the little nautilus to sail,
Spread the thin oar, and catch the driving gale.
Ibid. Epistle III, Line 177

For forms of government let fools contest;
Whate'er is best administer'd is best:
For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;
His can't be wrong whose life is in the right.
In faith and hope the world will disagree,
But all mankind's concern is charity.
Essay on Man. Epistle III, Line 303

O happiness! our being's end and aim!
Good, pleasure, ease, content! whate'er thy name:
That something still which prompts the eternal sigh,
For which we bear to live, or dare to die.
Ibid. Epistle IV, Line 1

Reason's whole pleasure, all the joys of sense,
Lie in three words — health, peace, and competence.
Ibid. Line 79

Worth makes the man, and want of it the fellow;
The rest is all but leather or prunella.
Ibid. Line 203

What can ennoble sots or slaves or cowards?
Alas! not all the blood of all the Howards.
Ibid. Line 215

A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;
An honest man's the noblest work of God.
Ibid. Line 247

One self-approving hour whole years outweighs
Of stupid starers and of loud huzzas:
And more true joy Marcellus exil'd feels
Than Caesar with a senate at his heels.
Ibid. Line 255

If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shin'd,
The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind!
Or ravish'd with the whistling of a name,
See Cromwell, damn'd to everlasting fame!
Ibid. Line 281

Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,

---

[1] For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. — Exodus, VII, 12

But looks through Nature up to Nature's God.[1]
Essay on Man. Epistle IV, Line 331

Form'd by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe.[2]
Ibid. Line 379

Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
Pursue the triumph and partake the gale?
Ibid. Line 385

Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and friend.[3]
Ibid. Line 390

The fate of all extremes is such:
Men may be read, as well as books, too much.
Moral Essays. Epistle I, Line 9

To observations which ourselves we make,
We grow more partial for th' observer's sake.
Ibid. Line 11

Like following life through creatures you dissect,
You lose it in the moment you detect.
Ibid. Line 29

Not always actions show the man; we find
Who does a kindness is not therefore kind.
Ibid. Line 109

Who combats bravely is not therefore brave,
He dreads a death-bed like the meanest slave
Who reasons wisely is not therefore wise;
His pride in reasoning, not in acting, lies.
Ibid. Line 115

'Tis education forms the common mind:
Just as the twig is bent the tree's inclined.
Ibid. Line 149

Manners with fortunes, humours turn with climes,
Tenets with books, and principles with times.[1]
Moral Essays. Epistle I, Line 172

"Odious! in woollen! 'twould a saint provoke,"
Were the last words that poor Narcissa spoke.
Ibid. Line 246

Give this cheek a little red.
Ibid. Line 251

And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath
Shall feel your ruling passion strong in death.
Ibid. Line 262

Most women have no characters at all.
Ibid. Epistle II, Line 2

Whether the charmer sinner it or saint it,
If folly grow romantic, I must paint it.
Ibid. Line 15

Choose a firm cloud before it fall, and in it
Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.
Ibid. Line 19

Fine by defect, and delicately weak.
Ibid. Line 43

With too much quickness ever to be taught;
With too much thinking to have common thought.
Ibid. Line 97

Men, some to business, some to pleasure take;
But every woman is at heart a rake.
Ibid. Line 215

She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,
Or if she rules him, never shows she rules.
Ibid. Line 261

And mistress of herself though china fall.
Ibid. Line 268

Woman's at best a contradiction still.
Ibid. Line 270

---

[1] See Bolingbroke, page 200.

[2] See Dryden, page 177.

[3] Is this my guide, philosopher, and friend? — POPE: *Epistle I, Book I, L. 177*

[1] Omnia mutantur, nos et mutamur in illis (All things change, and we change with them). — MATTHIAS BORBONIUS: *Deliciæ Poetarum Germanorum, I, 685*

Who shall decide when doctors disagree?
Moral Essays. Epistle III, Line 1

Blest paper-credit! last and best supply!
That lends corruption lighter wings to fly!
Ibid. Line 39

But thousands die without or this or that,
Die, and endow a college or a cat.
Ibid. Line 95

The ruling passion, be it what it will,
The ruling passion conquers reason still.
Ibid. Line 153

Ye little stars! hide your diminish'd rays.[1]
Ibid. Line 282

Who builds a church to God, and not to fame,
Will never mark the marble with his name.
Ibid. Line 285

Where London's column, pointing at the skies,
Like a tall bully, lifts the head and lies.[2]
Ibid. Line 339

Satan now is wiser than of yore,
And tempts by making rich, not making poor.
Ibid. Line 351

Good sense, which only is the gift of Heaven,
And though no science, fairly worth the seven.
Ibid. Epistle IV, Line 43

To rest, the cushion and soft dean invite,
Who never mentions hell to ears polite.[3]
Ibid. Line 149

Statesman, yet friend to truth; of soul sincere,
In action faithful, and in honour clear;
Who broke no promise, serv'd no private end,
Who gain'd no title, and who lost no friend.
Moral Essays. Epistle V, To Mr. Addison, Line 67

'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.[1]
Essay on Criticism. Part I, Line 9

One science only will one genius fit;
So vast is art, so narrow human wit.
Ibid. Line 60

Be Homer's works your study and delight,
Read them by day, and meditate by night.
Ibid. Line 124

Music resembles poetry; in each
Are nameless graces which no methods teach,
And which a master-hand alone can reach.
Ibid. Line 143

Those oft are stratagems which errors seem,
Nor is it Homer nods, but we that dream.[2]
Ibid. Line 177

Of all the causes which conspire to blind
Man's erring judgment, and misguide the mind,
What the weak head with strongest bias rules,
Is pride, the never-failing vice of fools.
Ibid. Part II, Line 1

A little learning is a dangerous thing;[3]
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring:
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again.
Ibid. Line 15

Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise!
Ibid. Line 32

Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,

---

[1] See Milton, page 151.

[2] Viz. the monument (near London Bridge) built in memory of the great fire of 1666, with an inscription attributing the disaster to a Popish plot.

[3] See Tom Brown, page 188.

[1] See Suckling, page 164.

[2] Quandoque bonus dormitat Homerus (Even the worthy Homer some times nods). — HORACE: *De Arte Poetica, 359*

[3] See Bacon, page 110.

Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be.[1]
Essay on Criticism. Part II, Line 53

True wit is Nature to advantage dress'd,
What oft was thought, but ne'er so well express'd.
Ibid. Line 97

Words are like leaves; and where they most abound,
Much fruit of sense beneath is rarely found.
Ibid. Line 109

Such labour'd nothings, in so strange a style,
Amaze th' unlearn'd, and make the learned smile.
Ibid. Line 126

In words, as fashions, the same rule will hold,
Alike fantastic if too new or old:
Be not the first by whom the new are tried,
Nor yet the last to lay the old aside.
Ibid. Line 133

Some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music there.
These equal syllables alone require,
Though oft the ear the open vowels tire;
While expletives their feeble aid do join,
And ten low words oft creep in one dull line.
Ibid. Line 142

A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That like a wounded snake, drags its slow length along.
Ibid. Line 156

True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,[1]
As those move easiest who have learn'd to dance.
'Tis not enough no harshness gives offence;
The sound must seem an echo to the sense.
Ibid. Line 162

Soft is the strain when zephyr gently blows,
And the smooth stream in smoother numbers flows;
But when loud surges lash the sounding shore,
The hoarse rough verse should like the torrent roar.
When Ajax strives some rock's vast weight to throw,
The line, too, labours, and the words move slow:
Not so when swift Camilla scours the plain,
Flies o'er th' unbending corn, and skims along the main.
Essay on Criticism. Part II, Line 166

At ev'ry trifle scorn to take offence.
Ibid. Line 186

Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture move;
For fools admire, but men of sense approve.
Ibid. Line 190

Some judge of authors' names, not works, and then
Nor praise nor blame the writings, but the men.
Ibid. Line 212

But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens! how the style refines!
Ibid. Line 220

Some praise at morning what they blame at night,
But always think the last opinion right.
Ibid. Line 230

Envy will merit as its shade pursue,
But like a shadow proves the substance true.
Ibid. Line 266

To err is human, to forgive divine.[1]
Ibid. Line 325

All seems infected that th' infected spy,
As all looks yellow to the jaundic'd eye.
Ibid. Line 358

---

[1] See Suckling, page 164.

[2] Also in *Epistle II, Book II, L. 178*

[1] See Royall Tyler, page 283.
Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Though they may gang a kennin' wrang,
To step aside is human.
BURNS: *Address to the Unco Guid*
See also C. T. Copeland, page 753.

Men must be taught as if you taught them not,
And things unknown propos'd as things forgot.
Essay on Criticism. Part III, Line 15

The bookful blockhead, ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his head.
Ibid. Line 53

For fools rush in where angels fear to tread.[1]
Ibid. Line 66

What dire offence from amorous causes springs!
What mighty contests rise from trivial things!
The Rape of the Lock. Canto I, Line 1

And all Arabia breathes from yonder box.
Ibid. Line 134

On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore.
Ibid. Canto II, Line 7

If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all.
Ibid. Line 17

Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair.[2]
Ibid. Line 27

Here thou, great Anna! whom three realms obey,
Dost sometimes counsel take — and sometimes tea.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 7

At every word a reputation dies.
Ibid. Line 16

The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine.
Ibid. Line 21

Coffee, which makes the politician wise.
The Rape of the Lock. Canto III, Line 117

But when to mischief mortals bend their will,
How soon they find fit instruments of ill!
Ibid. Line 125

The meeting points the sacred hair dissever
From the fair head, forever, and forever!
Ibid. Line 153

Steel could the labour of the gods destroy,
And strike to dust th' imperial towers of Troy;
Steel could the works of mortal pride confound
And hew triumphal arches to the ground.
Ibid. Line 173

Sir Plume, of amber snuff-box justly vain,
And the nice conduct of a clouded cane.
Ibid. Canto IV, Line 123

Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul.
Ibid. Canto V, Line 34

"Shut, shut the door, good John!" fatigued, I said;
"Tie up the knocker! say I'm sick, I'm dead."
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, Prologue to the Satires, Line 1

Fire in each eye, and papers in each hand,
They rave, recite, and madden round the land.
Ibid. Line 5

Is there a parson much bemused in beer,
A maudlin poetess, a rhyming peer,
A clerk foredoom'd his father's soul to cross,
Who pens a stanza when he should engross?
Ibid. Line 15

Fired that the house[1] reject him, " 'Sdeath, I'll print it,
And shame the fools."
Ibid. Line 61

---

[1] Wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Richard III, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 71*

[2] See Burton, page 125.

[1] The theatre.

No creature smarts so little as a fool.
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, Prologue to the Satires, Line 84

As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisp'd in numbers, for the numbers came.
Ibid. Line 127

This long disease, my life.
Ibid. Line 132

Means not, but blunders round about a meaning;
And he whose fustian's so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry, but prose run mad.
Ibid. Line 186

Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne.[1]
Ibid. Line 197

Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And without sneering teach the rest to sneer;[2]
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike.
Ibid. Line 201

By flatterers besieg'd,
And so obliging that he ne'er oblig'd;
Like Cato, give his little senate laws,[3]
And sit attentive to his own applause.
Ibid. Line 207

Who but must laugh, if such a man there be?
Who would not weep, if Atticus were he?
Ibid. Line 213

Cursed be the verse, how well so e'er it flow,
That tends to make one worthy man my foe.
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, Prologue to the Satires, Line 283

Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel?
Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?
Ibid. Line 307

Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the way.
Ibid. Line 315

Wit that can creep, and pride that licks the dust.
Ibid. Line 333

Unlearn'd, he knew no schoolman's subtle art,
No language but the language of the heart.
Ibid. Line 398

Me, let the tender office long engage
To rock the cradle of reposing age;
With lenient arts extend a mother's breath,
Make languor smile, and smooth the bed of death;
Explore the thought, explain the asking eye,
And keep awhile one parent from the sky.
Ibid. Line 408

I cannot sleep a wink.
Satires, Epistles, and Odes of Horace. Satire I, Book II, Line 12

Satire's my weapon, but I'm too discreet
To run amuck, and tilt at all I meet.
Ibid. Line 69

But touch me, and no minister so sore.
Ibid. Line 76

There St. John mingles with my friendly bowl,
The feast of reason and the flow of soul.
Ibid. Line 127

For I, who hold sage Homer's rule the best,
Welcome the coming, speed the going guest.[4]
Ibid. Satire II, Book II, Line 159

---

[1] See Denham, page 167.

[2] When needs he must, yet faintly then he praises;
Somewhat the deed, much more the means he raises:
So marreth what he makes, and praising most, dispraises.
PHINEAS FLETCHER [1582–1650]: *The Purple Island* [1633], *Canto VII*

Even in the church, where boredom is prolific
I hail thee first, Episcopalian bore:
Who else could serve as social soporific,
And without snoring, teach the rest to snore.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY: *On a Certain Cleric*

[3] While Cato gives his little senate laws. — *Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato, L. 23*

[4] This line is repeated in the translation of the *Odyssey, Book XV, L. 83,* with "parting" instead of "going."

I've often wish'd that I had clear,
For life, six hundred pounds a year;
A handsome house to lodge a friend,
A river at my garden's end,
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land set out to plant a wood.
Satires, Epistles, and Odes of Horace. Satire VI, Book II, Line 1

Give me again my hollow tree,
A crust of bread, and liberty.
Ibid. Line 220

A patriot is a fool in ev'ry age.
Epilogue to the Satires. Dialogue I, Line 41

Laugh then at any but at fools or foes;
These you but anger, and you mend not those.
Laugh at your friends, and if your friends are sore,
So much the better, you may laugh the more.
Ibid. Line 53

Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame.
Ibid. Line 136

Never gallop Pegasus to death.
Epistle I. Book I, Line 14

When the brisk minor pants for twenty-one.
Ibid. Line 38

Not to go back is somewhat to advance.
Ibid. Line 53

He's armed without that's innocent within.
Ibid. Line 94

Get place and wealth, if possible, with grace;
If not, by any means get wealth and place.[1]
Ibid. Line 103

Above all Greek, above all Roman fame.[2]
Ibid. Book II, Line 26

The mob of gentlemen who wrote with ease.
Ibid. Line 108

One simile that solitary shines
In the dry desert of a thousand lines.
Ibid. Line 111

Then marble, soften'd into life, grew warm,
And yielding metal flow'd to human form.[1]
Epistle I. Book II, Line 147

Who says in verse what others say in prose.
Ibid. Line 202

What will a child learn sooner than a song?
Ibid. Line 205

Ev'n copious Dryden wanted, or forgot,
The last and greatest art — the art to blot.
Ibid. Line 280

There still remains, to mortify a wit,
The many-headed monster of the pit.[2]
Ibid. Line 304

We poets are (upon a poet's word)
Of all mankind the creatures most absurd:
The season when to come, and when to go,
To sing, or cease to sing, we never know.
Ibid. Line 358

Call, if you will, bad rhyming a disease,
It gives men happiness, or leaves them ease.
Epistle II. Book II, Line 182

The worst of madmen is a saint run mad.
Epistle VI. Book I, Line 27

Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride!
They had no poet, and they died.
Odes. Book IV, Ode 9, Stanza 4

Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in night:
God said, Let Newton be! and all was light.
Epitaph Intended for Sir Isaac Newton

Whether thou choose Cervantes' serious air,
Or laugh and shake in Rabelais' easy-chair.
The Dunciad. Book I, Line 21

---

[1] See Ben Jonson, page 118.
[2] See Dryden, page 173.

[1] The canvas glow'd beyond ev'n Nature warm;
The pregnant quarry teem'd with human form.
GOLDSMITH: *The Traveller, L. 137*

[2] See Sidney, page 27.

Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where in nice balance truth with gold she weighs,
And solid pudding against empty praise.

The Dunciad. Book I, Line 52

While pensive poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their readers sleep.

Ibid. Line 93

Next o'er his books his eyes begin to roll,
In pleasing memory of all he stole.

Ibid. Line 127

Or where the pictures for the page atone,
And Quarles is sav'd by beauties not his own.

Ibid. Line 139

How index-learning turns no student pale,
Yet holds the eel of science by the tail.

Ibid. Line 279

And gentle Dulness ever loves a joke.

Ibid. Book II, Line 34

A brain of feathers, and a heart of lead.

Ibid. Line 44

Another, yet the same.[1]

Ibid. Book III, Line 40

Makes night hideous.[2]

Ibid. Line 166

And proud his mistress' order to perform,
Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.[3]

Ibid. Line 263

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits.[4]

Ibid. Book IV, Line 90

The right divine of kings to govern wrong.

The Dunciad. Book IV, Line 188

Stuff the head
With all such reading as was never read:
For thee explain a thing till all men doubt it,
And write about it, goddess, and about it.

Ibid. Line 249

To happy convents, bosom'd deep in vines,
Where slumber abbots purple as their wines.

Ibid. Line 301

Led by my hand, he saunter'd Europe round,
And gather'd every vice on Christian ground.

Ibid. Line 311

Ev'n Palinurus nodded at the helm.

Ibid. Line 614

Religion, blushing, veils her sacred fires,
And unawares Morality expires.
Nor public flame nor private dares to shine;
Nor human spark is left, nor glimpse divine!
Lo! thy dread empire Chaos! is restor'd,
Light dies before thy uncreating word:

---

[1] Another, yet the same. — Tickell: *From a Lady in England.* Johnson: *Life of Dryden.* Darwin: *Botanic Garden, Part I, Canto IV, L. 380.* Wordsworth: *The Excursion, Book IX.* Scott: *The Abbot, Chap. I.* Horace: *Carmen Saeculare, L. 10* (Aliusque et idem)

[2] See Shakespeare, page 91.

[3] See Addison, page 194.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 68.

This man [Chesterfield], I thought, had been a lord among wits; but I find he is only a wit among lords. — Johnson (*Boswell's Life, Vol. I, P. 159, Everyman ed.*)

A fool with judges, amongst fools a judge. — Cowper: *Conversation, L. 298*

Although too much of a soldier among sovereigns, no one could claim with better right to be a sovereign among soldiers. — Walter Scott: *Life of Napoleon*

He [Steele] was a rake among scholars, and a scholar among rakes. — Macaulay: *Review of Aikin's Life of Addison*

Temple was a man of the world among men of letters, a man of letters among men of the world. — Macaulay: *Review of Life and Writings of Sir William Temple*

Greswell in his *Memoirs of Politian* says that Sannazarius himself, inscribing to this lady [Cassandra Marchesia] an edition of his Italian poems, terms her "delle belle eruditissima, delle erudite bellissima" (most learned of the fair; fairest of the learned)

Qui stultis videri eruditi volunt stulti eruditis videntur (Those who wish to appear wise among fools, among the wise seem foolish). — Quintilian, *X, 7, 22*

Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the curtain fall,
And universal darkness buries all.

The Dunciad. Book IV, Line 649

How vast a memory has Love!

Sappho to Phaon. Line 52

Speed the soft intercourse from soul to soul,
And waft a sigh from Indus to the Pole.

Eloisa to Abelard. Line 57

Curse on all laws but those which love has made!
Love, free as air at sight of human ties,
Spreads his light wings, and in a moment flies.

Ibid. Line 74

And love the offender, yet detest the offence.[1]

Ibid. Line 192

How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!
The world forgetting, by the world forgot.

Ibid. Line 207

One thought of thee puts all the pomp to flight,
Priests, tapers, temples, swim before my sight.[2]

Ibid. Line 273

He best can paint them who shall feel them most.

Ibid. Line 366 (*last line*)

Not chaos-like together crush'd and bruis'd,
But, as the world, harmoniously confus'd:
Where order in variety we see,
And where, though all things differ, all agree.

Windsor Forest. Line 13

Ye Gods! annihilate but space and time,
And make two lovers happy.

Martinus Scriblerus on the Art of Sinking in Poetry. Chap. XI

Nor Fame I slight, nor for her favours call;
She comes unlooked for, if she comes at all.

The Temple of Fame. Line 513

Unblemish'd let me live or die unknown;
Oh, grant an honest fame or grant me none!

Ibid. Line 523 (*last lines*)

I am his Highness'[1] dog at Kew;
Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?

On the Collar of a Dog

There, take (says Justice), take ye each a shell:
We thrive at Westminster on fools like you;
'Twas a fat oyster — live in peace, — adieu.[2]

Verbatim from Boileau

Father of all! in every age,
  In every clime adored,
By saint, by savage, and by sage,
  Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!

The Universal Prayer. Stanza 1

And binding Nature fast in fate,
  Left free the human will.

Ibid. Stanza 3

And deal damnation round the land.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Teach me to feel another's woe,
  To hide the fault I see;
That mercy I to others show,
  That mercy show to me.[3]

Ibid. Stanza 10

Happy the man whose wish and care
  A few paternal acres bound.

Ode on Solitude. Stanza 1

Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
  Thus unlamented let me die;
Steal from the world, and not a stone
  Tell where I lie.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Vital spark of heavenly flame,
Quit, Oh quit, this mortal frame!

The Dying Christian to His Soul. Stanza 1

---

[1] See Dryden, page 177.

[2] Priests, altars, victims, swam before my sight. — EDMUND SMITH [1672–1710]: *Phædra and Hippolytus, adapted from Racine, Act I, Sc. 1* [1707]

[1] Frederick, Prince of Wales.

[2] "Tenez voilà," dit-elle, "à chacun une écaille,
Des sottises d'autrui nous vivons au Palais;
Messieurs, l'huître étoit bonne. Adieu. Vivez en paix."

BOILEAU: *Epître II* (*à M. l'Abbé des Roches*)

[3] See Spenser, page 25.

Is there no bright reversion in the sky
For those who greatly think, or bravely die?

To the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady. Line 9

By foreign hands thy dying eyes were clos'd,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs compos'd,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorn'd,
By strangers honoured, and by strangers mourn'd!

Ibid. Line 51

How lov'd, how honour'd once, avails thee not,
To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee:
'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be!

Ibid. Line 71

The saint sustain'd it, but the woman died.

Epitaph on Mrs. Corbet

Of manners gentle, of affections mild;
In wit a man, simplicity a child.

Epitaph on Gay

Curtain lectures made a restless night.

Paraphrases from Chaucer. The Wife of Bath, Her Prologue, Line 165

A glutted market makes provision cheap.

Ibid. Line 262

To see, be seen, to tell, and gather tales.[1]

Ibid. Line 282

The wasting moth ne'er spoil'd my best array;
The cause was this, I wore it every day.

Ibid. Line 288

Whoe'er it be
That tells my faults, I hate him mortally!

Ibid. Line 351

Love seldom haunts the breast where learning lies,
And Venus sets ere Mercury can rise.

Ibid. Line 369

You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come;
Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.

Epigram: An Empty House

For he lives twice who can at once employ
The present well, and ev'n the past enjoy.[1]

Imitation of Martial

Who dare to love their country, and be poor.

On His Grotto at Twickenham

Party is the madness of many for the gain of a few.

Thoughts on Various Subjects

I never knew any man in my life who could not bear another's misfortunes perfectly like a Christian.

Ibid.

A man should never be ashamed to own he has been in the wrong, which is but saying, in other words, that he is wiser to-day than he was yesterday.

Ibid.

It is with narrow-souled people as with narrow-necked bottles; the less they have in them the more noise they make in pouring out.

Ibid.

When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only make a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings.[2]

Ibid.

True disputants are like true sportsmen, their whole delight is in the pursuit.

Ibid.

No literal Translation can be just to an excellent Original: but it is a great Mistake to imagine that a rash Paraphrase can make amends for this general Defect.

Preface to the Iliad

---

[1] See Chaucer, page 7.

[1] Ampliat ætatis spatium sibi vir bonus; hoc est
Vivere bis vita posse priore frui
(The good man prolongs his life; to be able to enjoy one's past life is to live twice). — MARTIAL, *X*, *237*

See Cowley, page 168.

[2] Now their sins are all committed,
Lord, how virtuous they are!
WILHELM BUSCH [1832–1908]: *Die fromme Helene* (translation by Christopher Morley)

Simplicity is the Mean between Ostentation and Rusticity.

Preface to the Iliad

Achilles' wrath, to Greece the direful spring
Of woes unnumber'd, heavenly goddess, sing!

The Iliad of Homer.[1] *Book I, Line 1*

The distant Trojans never injur'd me.

Ibid. Line 200

Words sweet as honey from his lips distill'd.

Ibid. Line 332

Shakes his ambrosial curls, and gives the nod, —
The stamp of fate, and sanction of the god.

Ibid. Line 684

And unextinguish'd laughter shakes the skies.[2]

Ibid. Line 771

The man who acts the least, upbraids the most.

Ibid. Book II, Line 311

Thick as autumnal leaves or driving sand.

Ibid. Line 970

Chiefs, who no more in bloody fights engage,
But, wise through time, and narrative with age,
In summer-days like grasshoppers rejoice,
A bloodless race, that send a feeble voice.

Ibid. Book III, Line 199

She moves a goddess, and she looks a queen.

Ibid. Line 208

But when he speaks, what elocution flows!
Soft as the fleeces of descending snows
The copious accents fall, with easy art;
Melting they fall, and sink into the heart.

Ibid. Line 283

Ajax the great . . .
Himself a host.

The Iliad of Homer. Book III, Line 293

Wrapt in the cold embraces of the tomb.

Ibid. Line 312

Plough the watery deep.

Ibid. Line 357

And joyful nations join in leagues of peace.

Ibid. Line 401

The day shall come, the great avenging day,
Which Troy's proud glories in the dust shall lay,
When Priam's powers and Priam's self shall fall,
And one prodigious ruin swallow all.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 196

The first in banquets, but the last in fight.

Ibid. Line 401

Gods! How the son degenerates from the sire!

Ibid. Line 451

Not two strong men the enormous weight could raise, —
Such men as live in these degenerate days.[1]

Ibid. Book V, Line 371

Whose little body lodg'd a mighty mind.

Ibid. Line 999

He held his seat; a friend to human race.
Fast by the road, his ever-open door
Obliged the wealthy, and reliev'd the poor.[2]

Ibid. Book VI, Line 18

Like leaves on trees the race of man is found,
Now green in youth, now withering on the ground:

---

[1] A very pretty poem, Mr. Pope, but it's not Homer. — Richard Bentley, great classical scholar

[2] The same line occurs in the translation of the *Odyssey, Book VIII, L. 366.*

[1] A mass enormous! which in modern days
No two of earth's degenerate sons could raise.

Book XX, L. 337

[2] Let me live in my house by the side of the road
And be a friend of man.

Sam Walter Foss [1858–1911]: *The House by the Side of the Road, St. 5*

Another race the following spring supplies:
They fall successive, and successive rise.
The Iliad of Homer. Book VI, Line 181

Inflaming wine, pernicious to mankind.
Ibid. Line 330

If yet, not lost to all the sense of shame.
Ibid. Line 350

He, from whose lips divine persuasion flows.
Ibid. Book VII, Line 143

Short is my date, but deathless my renown.
Ibid. Book IX, Line 535

Content to follow when we lead the way.
Ibid. Book X, Line 141

He serves me most, who serves his country best.
Ibid. Line 201

Praise from a friend, or censure from a foe,
Are lost on hearers that our merits know.
Ibid. Line 293

The rest were vulgar deaths, unknown to fame.
Ibid. Book XI, Line 394

Without a sign, his sword the brave man draws,
And asks no omen but his country's cause.
Ibid. Book XII, Line 283

A day to fire the brave, and warm the cold,
To gain new glories, or augment the old.
Ibid. Line 321

And seem to walk on wings, and tread in air.
Ibid. Book XIII, Line 106

Not vain the weakest, if their force unite.
Ibid. Line 311

The best of things, beyond their measure, cloy.
Ibid. Line 795

Heroes as great have died, and yet shall fall.
Ibid. Book XV, Line 157

And for our country 'tis a bliss to die.[1]
The Iliad of Homer. Book XV, Line 583

Like strength is felt from hope, and from despair.
Ibid. Line 852

Two friends, two bodies with one soul inspir'd.[2]
Ibid. Book XVI, Line 267

Sleep and Death, two twins of winged race,
Of matchless swiftness, but of silent pace.
Ibid. Line 831

How vain, without the merit, is the name!
Ibid. Book XVII, Line 158

Achilles absent was Achilles still.
Ibid. Book XXII, Line 418

Forever honour'd, and forever mourn'd.
Ibid. Line 422

Unwept, unhonour'd, uninterr'd he lies! [3]
Ibid. Line 484

It is not strength, but art, obtains the prize,[4]
And to be swift is less than to be wise.
'Tis more by art, than force of num'rous strokes.
Ibid. Book XXIII, Line 383

A green old age,[5] unconscious of decays.
Ibid. Line 929

An honest business never blush to tell.
The Odyssey of Homer.[6] *Book III, Line 20*

---

[1] Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori (It is sweet and honourable to die for one's country). — HORACE: *Odes, Book III, 2, L. 13*

[2] A friend is one soul abiding in two bodies. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *On Aristotle*

Two souls with but a single thought,
Two hearts that beat as one.
VON MÜNCH BELLINGHAUSEN [1806–1871]: *Ingomar the Barbarian, Act II*

[3] Unwept, unhonoured, and unsung. — SCOTT: *Lay of the Last Minstrel*

Unknelled, uncoffined, and unknown. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV, St. 179*

[4] See Middleton, page 116.

[5] See Dryden, page 178.

[6] Pope engaged two friends, ELIJAH FENTON [1683–1730] and WILLIAM BROOME [1689–1745], to translate certain books of *The Odyssey* of Homer for him. The division of the work was: — Pope: Books III, V, VII, IX, XIII, XIV, XVII, XXI, XXII, XXIV,

Urge him with truth to frame his fair replies;
And sure he will: for Wisdom never lies.
The Odyssey of Homer. Book III, Line 25

The lot of man; to suffer and to die.
Ibid. Line 117

A faultless body and a blameless mind.
Ibid. Line 138

The long historian of my country's woes.
Ibid. Line 142

When now Aurora, daughter of the dawn,
With rosy lustre purpled o'er the lawn.
Ibid. Line 516 [1]

Wise to resolve, and patient to perform.
Ibid. Book IV (Fenton translation), Line 372

The leader, mingling with the vulgar host,
Is in the common mass of matter lost.
Ibid. Line 397

The people's parent, he protected all.
Ibid. Line 921

The big round tear stands trembling in her eye.
Ibid. Line 936

The windy satisfaction of the tongue.
Ibid. Line 1092

No more was seen the human form divine.[2]
Ibid. Book X, Line 278

Oh woman, woman! when to ill thy mind
Is bent, all hell contains no fouler fiend.[3]
Ibid. Book XI (Broome translation), Line 531

And what so tedious as a twice-told tale.[4]
Ibid. Book XII (Broome translation), Line 538

He ceas'd; but left so pleasing on their ear
His voice, that list'ning still they seem'd to hear.
The Odyssey of Homer. Book XIII, Line 1

His native home deep imag'd in his soul.
Ibid. Line 38

The sex is ever to a soldier kind.
Ibid. Book XIV, Line 246

True friendship's laws are by this rule express'd,
Welcome the coming, speed the parting guest.[1]
Ibid. Book XV, Line 83

For too much rest itself becomes a pain.
Ibid. Line 429

He knew his lord; he knew, and strove to meet;
In vain he strove to crawl and kiss his feet;
Yet (all he could) his tail, his ears, his eyes
Salute his master, and confess his joys. . . .
The dog, whom Fate had granted to behold
His lord, when twenty tedious years had roll'd,
Takes a last look, and, having seen him, dies:
So closed forever faithful Argus' eyes!
Ibid. Book XVII, Line 359

Unbless'd thy hand, if, in this low disguise,
Wander, perhaps, some inmate of the skies.[2]
Ibid. Line 576

Impatient straight to flesh his virgin sword.
Ibid. Book XX (Fenton translation), Line 461

So ends the bloody business of the day.
Ibid. Book XXII, Line 516

Blessed is he who expects nothing, for he shall never be disappointed.[3]
Letter to Gay [October 6, 1727]

---

and most of X and XV; Fenton: Books I, IV, XIX, and XX; Broome: Books II, VI, VIII, XI, XII, XVI, XVIII, XXIII.

[1] Also *Line 623*

[2] Human face divine. — MILTON: *Paradise Lost, Book III, L. 44*

[3] See Otway, page 185.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 58.

[1] See Pope, page 213.

[2] Be not forgetful to entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. — *Hebrews, XIII, 2*

[3] Pope calls this the eighth beatitude (Roscoe's edition of Pope, *Vol. X, P. 184*).
See Wolcot, page 272.

This is the Jew
That Shakespeare drew.[1]

LEWIS THEOBALD [2]
[1688–1744]

None but himself can be his parallel.[3]
The Double Falsehood

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU
[1690–1762]

Let this great maxim be my virtue's guide, —
In part she is to blame that has been tried:
He comes too near that comes to be denied.
The Lady's Resolve [4]

And we meet, with champagne and a chicken, at last.[5]
The Lover

Be plain in dress, and sober in your diet;
In short, my deary, kiss me, and be quiet.
A Summary of Lord Lyttelton's Advice

Satire should, like a polished razor keen,
Wound with a touch that's scarcely felt or seen.
To the Imitator of the First Satire of Horace. Book II

But the fruit that can fall without shaking
Indeed is too mellow for me.
The Answer

JOHN BYROM
[1692–1763]

God bless the King, — I mean the faith's defender!
God bless — no harm in blessing — the Pretender!
But who pretender is, or who is king, —
God bless us all! — that's quite another thing.[1]
Miscellaneous Poems [*1773*]. *To an Officer of the Army, extempore*

Take time enough: all other graces
Will soon fill up their proper places.[2]
Advice to Preach Slow

Some say, compar'd to Bononcini,
That Mynheer Handel's but a ninny;
Others aver that he to Handel
Is scarcely fit to hold a candle.
Strange all this difference should be
'Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.
On the Feuds between Handel and Bononcini [3]

As clear as a whistle.
Epistle to Lloyd

The point is plain as a pike-staff.[4]
Epistle to a Friend

Bone and Skin, two millers thin,
Would starve us all, or near it:
But be it known to Skin and Bone
That Flesh and Blood can't bear it.
Epigram on Two Monopolists

---

[1] On the 14th of February, 1741, Macklin established his fame as an actor in the character of Shylock, in the "Merchant of Venice." . . . Macklin's performance of this character so forcibly struck a gentleman in the pit that he, as it were involuntarily, exclaimed, —

"This is the Jew
That Shakespeare drew!"

It has been said that this gentleman was Mr. Pope, and that he meant his panegyric on Macklin as a satire against Lord Lansdowne. — *Biographia Dramatica, Vol. I, Part II, P. 469*

[2] Editor of Shakespeare, and hero of Pope's *Dunciad*.

[3] Quæris Alcidæ parem?
Nemo est nisi ipse

(Do you see Alcides' equal? None is, except himself). — SENECA: *Hercules Furens, I, 1; 84.*

And but herself admits no parallel. — MASSINGER: *Duke of Milan, Act IV, Sc. 3.*

[4] A fugitive piece, written on a window by Lady Montagu, after her marriage [1713]. See Overbury, page 128.

[5] What say you to such a supper with such a woman? — BYRON: *Note to a Second Letter on Bowles*

[1] Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *Redgauntlet, Vol. II, Chap. 1*, Edinburgh edition [1832].

[2] See Walker, page 170.

[3] Nourse asked me if I had seen the verses upon Handel and Bononcini, not knowing that they were mine. — *Byrom's Remains, Vol. I, P. 173* (Chetham Soc.)

The last two lines have been attributed to Swift and Pope (see Scott's edition of Swift, and Dyce's edition of Pope).

[4] See Middleton, page 116.

Thus adorned, the two heroes, 'twixt shoulder and elbow,
Shook hands and went to 't; and the word it was bilbow.

Upon a Trial of Skill between the Great Masters of the Noble Science of Defence, Messrs. Figg and Sutton

PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE, EARL OF CHESTERFIELD

[1694–1773]

Whatever is worth doing at all, is worth doing well.

Letters. March 10, 1746

Do as you would be done by, is the surest method of pleasing.

Ibid. October 16, 1747

I knew once a very covetous, sordid fellow,[1] who used to say, "Take care of the pence, for the pounds will take care of themselves."

Ibid. November 6, 1747

Sacrifice to the Graces.[2]

Ibid. March 9, 1748

Manners must adorn knowledge, and smooth its way through the world. Like a great rough diamond, it may do very well in a closet by way of curiosity, and also for its intrinsic value.

Ibid. July 1, 1748

Without some dissimulation no business can be carried on at all.

Ibid. May 22, 1749

Style is the dress of thoughts.

Ibid. November 24, 1749

Religion must still be allowed to be a collateral security to Virtue.

Ibid. January 8, 1750

Despatch is the soul of business.

Ibid. February 5, 1750

Chapter of accidents.[1]

Letters. February 16, 1753

I assisted at the birth of that most significant word "flirtation," which dropped from the most beautiful mouth in the world.

The World. No. 101

Unlike my subject now shall be my song;
It shall be witty, and it sha'n't be long.

Impromptu Lines

The dews of the evening most carefully shun, —
Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun.

Advice to a Lady in Autumn

The nation looked upon him as a deserter, and he shrunk into insignificancy and an earldom.

Character of Pulteney

He adorned whatever subject he either spoke or wrote upon, by the most splendid eloquence.[2]

Character of Bolingbroke

Women, and young men, are very apt to tell what secrets they know, from the vanity of having been trusted.

Letters to His Son

FRANCIS HUTCHESON

[1694–1746]

That action is best which procures the greatest happiness for the greatest numbers.[3]

Inquiry Concerning Moral Good and Evil. Sect. 3 [1720]

---

[1] William Lowndes [1652–1724], Secretary of the Treasury in the Reigns of King William, Queen Anne, and King George the First. He is credited with originating the phrase "ways and means."

[2] Plato was continually saying to Xenocrates, "Sacrifice to the Graces." — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Xenocrates, Book IV, Sect. 2*

Let us sacrifice to the Muses. — PLUTARCH: *The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men.* (A saying of Solon.)

[1] Chapter of accidents. — BURKE: *Notes for Speeches* [ed. 1852], *Vol. II, P. 426*

John Wilkes said that "the Chapter of Accidents is the longest chapter in the book." — SOUTHEY: *The Doctor, Chap. CXVIII*

[2] Who left scarcely any style of writing untouched,
And touched nothing that he did not adorn.
JOHNSON: *Epitaph on Goldsmith*

Il embellit tout ce qu'il touche (He adorns whatever he touches). — FÉNELON [1651–1715]: *Lettre sur les Occupations de l'Académie Française, Sect. IV*

[3] Priestley was the first (unless it was Beccaria) who taught my lips to pronounce this sacred truth, — that the greatest happiness of the greatest number is the foundation of

MATTHEW GREEN
[1696–1737]

Fling but a stone, the giant dies.
The Spleen. Line 93

Laugh and be well.
Ibid. Line 94

Life's moving-pictures, well-wrought plays,
To others' grief attention raise.
Ibid. Line 131

Music hath charms,[1] we all may find,
Ingratiate deeply with the mind.
Ibid. Line 141

Happy the man, who, innocent,
Grieves not at ills he can't prevent;
His skiff does with the current glide,
Not puffing pulled against the tide.
Ibid. Line 365

Though pleased to see the dolphins play,
I mind my compass and my way.
Ibid. Line 826

WILLIAM OLDYS
[1696–1761]

Busy, curious, thirsty fly,
Drink with me, and drink as I.
On a Fly Drinking out of a Cup of Ale. Stanza 1

Three-score summers, when they're gone,
Will appear as short as one.
Ibid. Stanza 2

RICHARD SAVAGE
[1698–1743]

He lives to build, not boast, a generous race;
No tenth transmitter of a foolish face.
The Bastard. Line 7

May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name,
And glorify what else is damn'd to fame.
Character of Foster

WILLIAM WARBURTON, BISHOP OF GLOUCESTER
[1698–1779]

Orthodoxy is my doxy — heterodoxy is another man's doxy.[1]
Quoted by Joseph Priestley *[1733–1804]: Memoirs, Vol. I, Page 572*

JOHN DYER
[1700–1758]

A little rule, a little sway,
A sunbeam in a winter's day,
Is all the proud and mighty have
Between the cradle and the grave.
Grongar Hill. Line 89

Sisyphus, with toil and sweat,
And muscles strain'd, striving to get
Up a steep hill a ponderous stone,
Which near the top recoils, and rolls impetuous down.[2]
Epistle to a Famous Painter. Line 58

JAMES THOMSON
[1700–1748]

As those we love decay, we die in part,
String after string is severed from the heart;
Till loosen'd life, at last but breathing clay,
Without one pang is glad to fall away.
On the Death of Mr. Aikman.[3]

---

morals and legislation. — Jeremy Bentham [1748–1832]: *Works, Vol. X, P. 142*

The expression is used by Cesare Bonensano Beccaria [1735–1794] in the introduction to his *Essay on Crimes and Punishments* [1764].

[1] Music hath charms to soothe the savage breast. — Congreve: *The Mourning Bride, Act I, Sc. I*

[1] Priestley relates that, in a debate on the Test Laws, Lord Sandwich said: "I have heard frequent use of the words 'orthodoxy' and 'heterodoxy' but I confess myself at a loss to know precisely what they mean." Bishop Warburton whispered his definition to him.

[2] Optat supremo collocare Sisyphus
In monte saxum: sed vetant leges Jovis.

(Sisyphus endeavors to place the stone on the summit of the mountain, but the decrees of Jove forbid).
Horace: *Epodes, XVIII, 68*

[3] William Aikman [1682–1731], portrait painter.

Come, gentle Spring! ethereal Mildness! come.
The Seasons. Spring, Line 1

But who can paint
Like Nature? Can imagination boast,
Amid its gay creation, hues like hers?
Ibid. Line 465

Delightful task! to rear the tender thought,
To teach the young idea how to shoot.
Ibid. Line 1149

An elegant sufficiency, content,
Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books.
Ibid. Line 1158

The meek-ey'd Morn appears, mother of dews.
Ibid. Summer, Line 47

Falsely luxurious, will not man awake?
Ibid. Line 67

Ships dim-discover'd dropping from the clouds.
Ibid. Line 946

And Mecca saddens at the long delay.
Ibid. Line 979

For many a day, and many a dreadful night,
Incessant lab'ring round the stormy cape.
Ibid. Line 1003

Sigh'd and look'd unutterable things.
Ibid. Line 1188

Who stemm'd the torrent of a downward age.
Ibid. Line 1505

Autumn nodding o'er the yellow plain.
Ibid. Autumn, Line 2

Loveliness
Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
But is when unadorn'd, adorn'd the most.[1]
Ibid. Line 204

He saw her charming, but he saw not half
The charms her downcast modesty conceal'd.
Ibid. Line 229

For still the world prevail'd, and its dread laugh,
Which scarce the firm philosopher can scorn.
The Seasons. Autumn, Line 233

See, Winter comes to rule the varied year.[1]
Ibid. Winter, Line 1

Cruel as death, and hungry as the grave.
Ibid. Line 393

There studious let me sit,
And hold high converse with the mighty dead.
Ibid. Line 431

The kiss, snatch'd hasty from the sidelong maid.
Ibid. Line 625

These as they change, Almighty Father! these
Are but the varied God. The rolling year
Is full of Thee.
Hymn. Line 1

Shade, unperceiv'd, so softening into shade.
Ibid. Line 25

From seeming evil still educing good.
Ibid. Line 114

Come then, expressive silence, muse His praise.
Ibid. Line 118

A pleasing land of drowsy head it was,
Of dreams that wave before the half-shut eye;
And of gay castles in the clouds that pass,
Forever flushing round a summer sky:
There eke the soft delights that witchingly
Instil a wanton sweetness through the breast,
And the calm pleasures always hover'd nigh;
But whate'er smack'd of noyance or unrest
Was far, far off expell'd from this delicious nest.
The Castle of Indolence. Canto I, Stanza 6

O fair undress, best dress! it checks no vein,

---

[1] See Milton, page 152.

[1] O Winter, ruler of the inverted year. — COWPER: *The Task, Book IV, Winter Evening, L. 34*

But every flowing limb in pleasure drowns,
And heightens ease with grace.
The Castle of Indolence. Canto I, Stanza 26

Plac'd far amid the melancholy main.
Ibid. Stanza 30

Scoundrel maxim.
Ibid. Stanza 50

A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard beseems.
Ibid. Stanza 68

A little round, fat, oily man of God.
Ibid. Stanza 69

I care not, Fortune, what you me deny:
You cannot rob me of free Nature's grace,
You cannot shut the windows of the sky
Through which Aurora shows her brightening face;
You cannot bar my constant feet to trace
The woods and lawns, by living stream, at eve:
Let health my nerves and finer fibres brace,
And I their toys to the great children leave:
Of fancy, reason, virtue, naught can me bereave.
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 3

Health is the vital principle of bliss,
And exercise, of health.
Ibid. Stanza 55

Forever, Fortune, wilt thou prove
An unrelenting foe to love;
And when we meet a mutual heart,
Come in between and bid us part?
To Fortune

O Sophonisba! Sophonisba, O! [1]
Sophonisba. Act III, Sc. 2

When Britain first, at Heaven's command,
Arose from out the azure main,
This was the charter of her land,
And guardian angels sung the strain:
Rule, Britannia! Britannia, rule the waves!
Britons never shall be slaves.
Alfred. Act II, Sc. 5 [*1740*]

PHILIP DODDRIDGE
[1702–1751]

Live while you live, the epicure would say,
And seize the pleasures of the present day;
Live while you live, the sacred preacher cries,
And give to God each moment as it flies.
Lord, in my views, let both united be:
I live in pleasure when I live to thee.
Epigram on His Family Arms [1]

Awake, my soul! stretch every nerve,
And press with vigour on;
A heavenly race demands thy zeal,
And an immortal crown.
Zeal and Vigour in the Christian Race. Stanza 1

ROBERT DODSLEY
[1703–1764]

One kind kiss before we part,
Drop a tear and bid adieu;
Though we sever, my fond heart
Till we meet shall pant for you.[2]
The Parting Kiss

No state of life but must to patience bow:
The tradesman must have patience for his bill;
He must have patience who to law will go;
And should he lose his right, more patience still;
Yea, to prevent or heal full many a strife,
How oft, how long must man have patience with his wife.
To Patience

---

[1] The line was altered after the second edition to
"O Sophonisba! I am wholly thine."

[1] A Latin proverb by Junius, — Dum vivimus, vivamus (Let us live while we live). — JOB ORTON [1717–1783]: *Memoirs of Doddridge* [1766]

[2] Ae fond kiss, and then we sever!
Ae farewell, and then for ever!
ROBERT BURNS: *Ae Fond Kiss, St. 1*

JONATHAN EDWARDS

[1703–1758]

Resolved, never to do anything which I should be afraid to do if it were the last hour of my life.

Seventy Resolutions

Intend to live in continual mortification, and never to expect or desire any worldly ease or pleasure.

Diary. 1723

I assert that nothing ever comes to pass without a cause.

The Freedom of the Will [*1754*]

This dictate of common sense.

Ibid.

JOHN WESLEY

[1703–1791]

That execrable sum of all villanies, commonly called the Slave Trade.

Journal. February 12, 1772

Certainly this is a duty, not a sin. "Cleanliness is indeed next to godliness." [1]

Sermon XCIII, On Dress

Though I am always in haste, I am never in a hurry.

Letters. December 10, 1777

Do all the good you can,
By all the means you can,
In all the ways you can,
In all the places you can,
At all the times you can,
To all the people you can,
As long as ever you can.

John Wesley's Rule

SOAME JENYNS

[1704–1787]

Let each fair maid, who fears to be disgraced,
Ever be sure to tie her garters fast,
Lest the loosed string, amidst the public hall,
A wished-for prize to some proud fop should fall.

The Art of Dancing

Ever let my lovely pupils fear
To chill their mantling blood with cold small beer:
Destruction lurks within the poisonous dose,
A fatal fever or a pimpled nose.

The Art of Dancing

NATHANIEL COTTON

[1705–1788]

If solid happiness we prize,
Within our breasts this jewel lies,
And they are fools who roam.
The world has nothing to bestow;
From our own selves our joys must flow,
And that dear hut, our home.

The Fireside. Stanza 3

To be resign'd when ills betide,
Patient when favours are deni'd,
And pleas'd with favours given, —
Dear Chloe, this is wisdom's part;
This is that incense of the heart [1]
Whose fragrance smells to heaven.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Yet still we hug the dear deceit.

Content. Vision IV

Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless thee.[2]

To-morrow

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN [3]

[1706–1790]

They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety.[4]

Historical Review of Pennsylvania

---

[1] See Bacon, page 112.

[1] The incense of the heart may rise. — JOHN PIERPONT [1785–1866]: *Every Place a Temple*

[2] I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. — *Genesis, XXXII, 26*

Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.
WHITTIER: *My Soul and I, St. 34*

[3] Eripuit cœlo fulmen sceptrumque tyrannis (He snatched the lightning from heaven, and the sceptre from tyrants), — a line attributed to Turgot, and inscribed on Houdon's bust of Franklin. Frederick von der Trenck [1726–1794] asserted at his trial [1794] that he was the author of this line.

[4] This sentence was much used in the Revolutionary period. It occurs even so early as November, 1755, in an answer by the Assembly of Pennsylvania to the Governor, and forms the motto of Franklin's "Historical Re-

We are a kind of posterity in respect to them.[1]

Letter to William Strahan [*1745*]

Remember that time is money.

Advice to a Young Tradesman [*1748*]

God helps them that help themselves.

Maxims prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac [*1757*]

Dost thou love life? Then do not squander time, for that is the stuff life is made of.

Ibid.

Early to bed and early to rise,
Makes a man healthy, wealthy, and wise.[2]

Ibid.

Plough deep while sluggards sleep.

Ibid.

Never leave that till to-morrow which you can do to-day.

Ibid.

Three removes are as bad as a fire.

Ibid.

Little strokes fell great oaks.

Ibid.

A little neglect may breed mischief: for want of a nail the shoe was lost; for want of a shoe the horse was lost; and for want of a horse the rider was lost.

Ibid.

He that goes a borrowing goes a sorrowing.

Ibid.

A man may, if he knows not how to save as he gets, keep his nose to the grindstone.

Ibid.

Vessels large may venture more,
But little boats should keep near shore.

Ibid.

It is hard for an empty sack to stand upright.

Maxims prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac [*1757*]

Experience keeps a dear school, but fools will learn in no other.

Ibid.

Idleness and pride tax with a heavier hand than kings and parliaments. If we can get rid of the former, we may easily bear the latter.

Letter on the Stamp Act [*July 11, 1765*]

Here Skugg lies snug
As a bug in a rug.[1]

Letter to Miss Georgiana Shipley [*September, 1772*]

There never was a good war or a bad peace.[2]

Letter to Josiah Quincy [*September 11, 1773*]

You and I were long friends: you are now my enemy, and I am yours. B. Franklin.

Letter to William Strahan [*July 5, 1775*]

We must all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang separately.

At the signing of the Declaration of Independence [*July 4, 1776*]

He has paid dear, very dear, for his whistle.

The Whistle [*November, 1779*]

Here you would know and enjoy what posterity will say of Washington. For a thousand leagues have nearly the same effect with a thousand years.

Letter to Washington [*March 5, 1780*]

Our Constitution is in actual operation; everything appears to promise

---

view," 1759, appearing also in the body of the work. — RICHARD FROTHINGHAM [1812–1880]: *Rise of the Republic of the United States, P. 413*

[1] Byron's European fame is the best earnest of his immortality, for a foreign nation is a kind of contemporaneous posterity. — HORACE BINNEY WALLACE [1817–1856]: *Stanley, or the Recollections of a Man of the World, Vol. II, P. 89*

[2] JOHN CLARKE: *Parœmiolgia* [1639].

My hour is eight o'clock, though it is an infallible rule, "Sanat, sanctificat, et ditat, surgere mane" (That he may be healthy, happy, and wise, let him rise early). — *A Health to the Gentle Profession of Serving-men* [1598], *P. 121* (reprinted in Roxburghe Library)

[1] Snug as a bug in a rug. — *The Stratford Jubilee, II, 1* [1779]

[2] It hath been said that an unjust peace is to be preferred before a just war. — SAMUEL BUTLER: *Butler's Remains, Speeches in the Rump Parliament*

that it will last; but in this world nothing is certain but death and taxes.

Letter to M. Leroy [*1789*]

George Washington, Commander of the American armies, who, like Joshua of old, commanded the sun and the moon to stand still, and they obeyed him.

A Toast at a Dinner in Versailles. The British Minister had proposed a toast to George III, in which he likened him to the sun, and the French Minister had toasted Louis XVI, comparing him with the moon.

The next thing most like living one's life over again seems to be a recollection of that life, and to make that recollection as durable as possible by putting it down in writing.

Autobiography. Page 6 (Everyman Edition)

Often I sat up in my room reading the greatest part of the night, when the book was borrowed in the evening and to be returned early in the morning, lest it should be missed or wanted.

Ibid. Page 16

Persons of good sense, I have since observed, seldom fall into disputation, except lawyers, university men, and men of all sorts that have been bred at Edinborough.

Ibid. Page 17

An advantage itinerant preachers have over those who are stationary, the latter cannot well improve their delivery of a sermon by so many rehearsals.

Ibid. Page 129

I shall never ask, never refuse, nor ever resign an office.

Ibid. Page 134

Human felicity is produc'd not so much by great pieces of good fortune that seldom happen, as by little advantages that occur every day.

Ibid. Page 154

When men are employed, they are best contented; for on the days they worked they were good-natured and cheerful, and, with the consciousness of having done a good day's work, they spent the evening jollily; but on our idle days they were mutinous and quarrelsome.

Autobiography. Page 177

8th and lastly. They are so grateful!!

Reasons for Preferring an Elderly Mistress [1] [*1745*]

And God said, Have I not borne with him these hundred ninety and eight years, and nourished him, and clothed him, notwithstanding his rebellion against me: and couldst not thou, that art thyself a sinner, bear with him one night?

An Added Chapter to the Book of Genesis.[2] *Verse 11* [*1763*]

The grand leap of the Whale up the Fall of Niagara is esteemed, by all who have seen it, as one of the finest Spectacles in Nature.

To the Editor of a London newspaper [*1765*], *intended to chaff the English for their ignorance of America*

I wish the Bald Eagle had not been chosen as the Representative of our Country; he is a Bird of bad moral Character; like those among Men who live by Sharping and Robbing, he is generally poor, and often very lousy.

The Turky is a much more respectable Bird, and withal a true original Native of America.

Letter to Sarah Bache [*January 26, 1784*]

He [the sun] gives light as soon as he rises.

An Economical Project [3] [*1784*]

HENRY FIELDING
[1707–1754]

All Nature wears one universal grin.

Tom Thumb the Great. Act I, Sc. 1

To-day it is our pleasure to be drunk;

---

[1] Quoted by DR. A. S. W. ROSENBACH, owner of the original MS., in his *The All-Embracing Doctor Franklin* [1932].

[2] Founded on *The Liberty of Prophesying*, by JEREMY TAYLOR [1657]. See Taylor, page 165.

[3] A letter to the *Journal de Paris* advocating daylight saving.

And this our queen shall be as drunk as we.

Tom Thumb the Great. Act I, Sc. 2

When I'm not thank'd at all, I'm thank'd enough;
I've done my duty, and I've done no more.

Ibid. Sc. 3

Lo, when two dogs are fighting in the streets,
With a third dog one of the two dogs meets;
With angry teeth he bites him to the bone,
And this dog smarts for what that dog has done.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 6

I am as sober as a judge.

Don Quixote in England. Act III, Sc. 14

Much may be said on both sides.

The Covent Garden Tragedy. Act I, Sc. 8

Enough is equal to a feast.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

We must eat to live and live to eat.[2]

The Miser. Act III, Sc. 3

Penny saved is a penny got.

Ibid. Sc. 12

Oh, the roast beef of England,
And old England's roast beef! [3]

The Grub Street Opera. Act III, Sc. 2

This story will not go down.

Tumble-down Dick

The dusky night rides down the sky,
And ushers in the morn;
The hounds all join in glorious cry,
The huntsman winds his horn,
And a-hunting we will go.

A-hunting We Will Go. Stanza 1 [1]

Can any man have a higher notion of the rule of right and the eternal fitness of things?

The History of Tom Jones. Book IV, Chap. 4

Wisdom, whose lessons have been represented as so hard to learn by those who never were at her school, only teaches us to extend a simple maxim universally known. And this is, not to buy at too dear a price.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 3

Distinction without a difference.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Amiable weakness.[2]

Ibid. Book X, Chap. 8

The dignity of history.[3]

Ibid. Book XI, Chap. 2

Nothing more aggravates ill success than the near approach to good.

Ibid. Book XIII, Chap. 2

Hairbreadth missings of happiness look like the insults of Fortune.

Ibid.

Republic of letters.[4]

Ibid. Book XIV, Chap. 1

---

[1] Thus when a barber and a collier fight,
The barber beats the luckless collier — white;
The dusty collier heaves his ponderous sack,
And big with vengeance beats the barber — black.
In comes the brick-dust man, with grime o'erspread,
And beats the collier and the barber — red:
Black, red, and white in various clouds are tost,
And in the dust they raise the combatants are lost.

Christopher Smart [1722–1770]: *The Trip to Cambridge*

[2] Socrates said, Bad men live that they may eat and drink, whereas good men eat and drink that they may live. — Plutarch: *How a Young Man Ought to Hear Poems*

We should eat to live, not live to eat. — Molière: *L'Avare, Act III, Sc. 5*

[3] See Richard Leveridge, page 193.

[1] A southerly wind and a cloudy sky
Proclaim a hunting morning;
Before the sun rises we nimbly fly,
Dull sleep and a downy bed scorning.

Hunting Song in *The Sportsmen's Vocal Library* [London, 1811]

It's of three jovial huntsmen, and a-hunting they did go;
And they hunted, and they hollo'd, and they blew their horns also;
Look ye there!

The Three Jovial Huntsmen (old English ballad), *St. 1*

[2] Amiable weaknesses of human nature. — Gibbon: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, Chap. XIV.* Modern Library Giant, Vol. 1, P. 375.

[3] The dignity of history. — Bolingbroke: *Letter 5*

[4] Republic of letters. — Sterne: *Tristram Shandy, Book I, Chap. 20.* Washington Irving: *Tales of a Traveller, Notoriety*

Illustrious predecessors.[1]

Covent Garden Journal
[January 11, 1752]

Perhaps there is more of Ostentation than of real Utility in ships of this vast and unwieldy Burthen.

Journal of a Voyage to Lisbon

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM
[1708–1778]

Confidence is a plant of slow growth in an aged bosom.

Speech [January 14, 1766]

Where laws ends, tyranny begins.

Case of Wilkes. Speech
[January 9, 1770]

A long train of these practices has at length unwillingly convinced me that there is something behind the throne greater than the King himself.[2]

Chatham Correspondence. Speech
[March 2, 1770]

Reparation for our rights at home, and security against the like future violations.[3]

Letter to the Earl of Shelburne
[September 29, 1770]

You cannot conquer America.

Speech [November 18, 1777]

If I were an American, as I am an Englishman, while a foreign troop was landed in my country I never would lay down my arms, — never! never! never!

Ibid.

The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the force of the Crown. It may be frail; its roof may shake; the wind may blow through it; the storms may enter, the rain may enter, — but the King of England cannot enter: all his forces dare not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!

Speech on the Excise Bill

SAMUEL JOHNSON
[1709–1784]

Let observation with extensive view
Survey mankind, from China to Peru.[1]

Vanity of Human Wishes. Line 1

Deign on the passing world to turn
thine eyes,
And pause a while from learning to be
wise.

Ibid. Line 157

There mark what ills the scholar's life
assail, —
Toil, envy, want, the patron, and the
jail.

Ibid. Line 159

He left the name at which the world
grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale.[2]

Ibid. Line 221

Hides from himself his state, and shuns
to know
That life protracted is protracted woe.

Ibid. Line 257

Superfluous lags the veteran on the
stage.

Ibid. Line 308

Must helpless man, in ignorance sedate,
Roll darkling down the torrent of his
fate?

Ibid. Line 345

Of all the griefs that harass the distrest,
Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest.[3]

London. Line 166

---

[1] Illustrious predecessor. — BURKE: *The Present Discontents*

I tread in the footsteps of illustrious men. . . . In receiving from the people the sacred trust twice confided to my illustrious predecessor [Andrew Jackson]. — MARTIN VAN BUREN [1782–1862]: *Inaugural Address* [March 4, 1837]

[2] Quoted by Lord Mahon [1805–1875], "greater than the throne itself," in his *History of England, Vol. V, P. 258*

[3] Indemnity for the past and security for the future — RUSSELL: *Memoir of Fox, Vol. III, P. 345, Letter to the Hon. T. Maitland*

[1] All human race, from China to Peru,
Pleasure, howe'er disguised by art, pursue.
THOMAS WARTON: *Universal Love of Pleasure*

DE QUINCEY (*Works, Vol. X, P. 72*) quotes the criticism of some writer, who contends with some reason that this high-sounding couplet of Dr. Johnson amounts in effect to this: Let observation with extensive observation observe mankind extensively.

[2] Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT at the end of *Ivanhoe*.

[3] Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se,
Quam quod ridiculos homines facit.
JUVENAL: *Satires, III, 133*

Nothing in poverty so ill is borne

This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confess'd, —
Slow rises worth, by poverty depress'd.[1]

London. Line 176

Call the Betsies, Kates, and Jennies,
All the names that banish care.

One-and-Twenty

Should the guardian friend or mother
Tell the woes of wilful waste,
Scorn their counsel, scorn their pother; —
You can hang or drown at last!

Ibid.

Studious to please, yet not ashamed to fail.

Prologue to the Tragedy of Irene

Each change of many-colour'd life he drew,
Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new.

Prologue on the Opening of Drury Lane Theatre

And panting Time toil'd after him in vain.

Ibid.

Declamation roar'd, while Passion slept.

Ibid.

The wild vicissitudes of taste.

Ibid.

For we that live to please must please to live.

Ibid.

Catch, then, oh catch the transient hour;
Improve each moment as it flies!
Life's a short summer, man a flower;
He dies — alas! how soon he dies!

Winter, An Ode

Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.

Verses on the Death of Mr. Robert Levet. Stanza 2

In misery's darkest cavern known,
His useful care was ever nigh.
Where hopeless anguish pour'd his groan,
And lonely want retir'd to die.

Verses on the Death of Mr. Robert Levet. Stanza 5

And sure th' Eternal Master found
His single talent well employ'd.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Then, with no throbs of fiery pain,[1]
No cold gradations of decay,
Death broke at once the vital chain,
And freed his soul the nearest way.

Ibid. Stanza 9

That saw the manners in the face.

Lines on the Death of Hogarth

A Poet, Naturalist, and Historian,
Who left scarcely any style of writing untouched,
And touched nothing that he did not adorn.[2]

Epitaph on Goldsmith

How small of all that human hearts endure,
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!
Still to ourselves in every place consigned,
Our own felicity we make or find.

Lines Added to Goldsmith's Traveller

From thee, great God, we spring, to thee we tend, —
Path, motive, guide, original and end.[3]

Motto to The Rambler, No. 7

Curiosity is one of the permanent and certain characteristics of a vigorous mind.

The Rambler [March 12, 1751]

No place affords a more striking conviction of the vanity of human hopes, than a public library.

Ibid. [March 23, 1751]

Parnassus has its flowers of transient fragrance, as well as its oaks of towering height, and its laurels of eternal verdure.

Ibid.

As its exposing men to grinning scorn.
John Oldham [1653–1683]: translation

[1] Three years later Johnson wrote, "Mere unassisted merit advances slowly, if — what is not very common — it advances at all."

[1] Variant, — Then with no fiery throbbing pain.

[2] Qui nullum fere scribendi genus
Non tetigit,
Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.
See Chesterfield, page 222.

[3] A translation of Boethius's *De Consolatione Philosophiæ, III, 9, 27.*

Life is surely given us for higher purposes than to gather what our ancestors have wisely thrown away.

The Rambler [*May 14, 1751*]

It is one of the maxims of the civil law, that definitions are hazardous.

Ibid. [*May 28, 1751*]

Praise like gold and diamonds owes its value only to its scarcity.

Ibid. [*June 6, 1751*]

Almost all absurdity of conduct arises from the imitation of those whom we can not resemble.

Ibid. [*July 2, 1751*]

Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope; who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow, — attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.

Rasselas. Chap. I

"I fly from pleasure," said the prince, "because pleasure has ceased to please; I am lonely because I am miserable, and am unwilling to cloud with my presence the happiness of others."

Ibid. Chap. III

Ingenious contrivances to facilitate motion, and unite levity with strength.

Ibid. Chap. VI, A Dissertation on the Art of Flying

A man used to vicissitudes is not easily dejected.

Ibid. Chap. XII

Few things are impossible to diligence and skill.

Ibid.

Knowledge is more than equivalent to force.[1]

Ibid. Chap. XIII

I live in the crowd of jollity, not so much to enjoy company as to shun myself.

Ibid. Chap. XVI

Many things difficult to design prove easy to performance.

Ibid.

The first years of man must make provision for the last.

Rasselas. Chap. XVII

Example is always more efficacious than precept.

Ibid. Chap. XXX

The endearing elegance of female friendship.

Ibid. Chap. XLVI

Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things.

Supposed to have been inserted by Dr. Johnson in Samuel Madden's work, Boulter's Monument [*1745*]

I am not so lost in lexicography as to forget that *words are the daughters of earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.*[1]

Preface to His Dictionary [*1755*]

I dismiss it with frigid tranquillity, having little to fear or hope from censure or from praise.

Ibid.

Club — An assembly of good fellows, meeting under certain conditions.

Definition in the Dictionary

Essay — A loose sally of the mind; an irregular indigested piece; not a regular and orderly composition.

Ibid.

Excise — A hateful tax levied upon commodities, and adjudged not by the common judges of property, but wretches hired by those to whom excise is paid.

Ibid.

Grubstreet — The name of a street near Moorsfield, London, much inhabited by writers of small histories, dictionaries, and temporary poems.

Ibid.

Oats — A grain which in England is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people.[2]

Ibid.

---

[1] See Bacon, page 111.

[1] See Herbert, page 138. See Samuel Madden, page 204.

[2] It was pleasant to me to find, that "Oats," the "food of horses," were so much used as the food of the people in Dr. Johnson's own

PENSION — An allowance made to any one without an equivalent. In England, it is generally understood to mean pay given to a state hireling for treason to his country.

Definition in the Dictionary

PIRATE — A sea robber, any robber; particularly a bookseller who seizes the copies of other men.

Ibid.

Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and elegant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison.

Life of Addison

To be of no church is dangerous. Religion, of which the rewards are distant, and which is animated only by faith and hope, will glide by degrees out of the mind unless it be invigorated and reimpressed by external ordinances, by stated calls to worship, and the salutary influence of example.

Life of Milton

His death eclipsed the gayety of nations, and impoverished the public stock of harmless pleasure.[1]

Life of Edmund Smith (referring to the death of Garrick)

That man is little to be envied whose patriotism would not gain force upon the plain of Marathon, or whose piety would not grow warmer among the ruins of Iona.

Journey to the Western Islands. Inch Kenneth

He is no wise man that will quit a certainty for an uncertainty.

The Idler. No. 57

What is read twice is commonly better remembered than what is transcribed.

Ibid. No. 74

Boswell. That, Sir, was great fortitude of mind.

Johnson. No, Sir: stark insensibility.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson.[1]
Vol. I, Page 28

On clean-shirt-day he went abroad, and paid visits.

Ibid. Page 56

Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation; but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand, than it becomes a torpedo to him, and benumbs all his faculties.

Ibid Page 92

I'll come no more behind your scenes, David, for the silk stockings and white bosoms of your actresses excite my amorous propensities.[2]

Ibid. Page 117

Wretched un-idea'd girls.

Ibid. Page 148

Is not a patron, my lord [Chesterfield], one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and when he has reached ground encumbers him with help? [3]

Ibid. Page 156

Sir, he [Bolingbroke] was a scoundrel and a coward: a scoundrel for charging a blunderbuss against religion and morality; a coward, because he had not resolution to fire it off himself, but left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman to draw the trigger at his death.

Ibid. Page 160

If a man does not make new acquaintances as he advances through life, he will soon find himself left alone. A man, sir, should keep his friendship in a constant repair.

Ibid. Page 182

Towering in the confidence of twenty-one.[4]

Ibid. Page 197

---

town. — BOSWELL: *Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman ed., Vol. I, P. 628*

I own that by my definition of *oats* I meant to vex them [the Scotch]. — *Ibid., Vol. II, P. 434*

[1] Quoted by BOSWELL, *Vol. I, P. 39* and *Vol. II, P. 275.*

[1] Everyman edition, 2 volumes.

The Life of Johnson is assuredly a great, a very great work. Homer is not more decidedly the first of heroic poets, Shakespeare is not more decidedly the first of dramatists, Demosthenes is not more decidedly the first of orators, than Boswell is the first of biographers. He has no second. — MACAULAY: *Samuel Johnson* [September, 1831]

[2] To David Garrick [1749].

[3] Letter to Chesterfield [Feb. 7, 1755].

[4] Letter to Bennet Langton [Jan. 9, 1758].

Being in a ship is being in a jail, with the chance of being drowned.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. I, Page 215

A short letter to a distant friend is, in my opinion, an insult like that of a slight bow or cursory salutation.[1]

Ibid. Page 223

Nothing is little to him that feels it with great sensibility.[2]

Ibid. Page 230

Bounty always receives part of its value from the manner in which it is bestowed.[3]

Ibid. Page 233

Every man's affairs, however little, are important to himself.[4]

Ibid. Page 235

A man of genius has been seldom ruined but by himself.[5]

Ibid. Page 236

Sir, I think all Christians, whether Papists or Protestants, agree in the essential articles, and that their differences are trivial, and rather political than religious.[6]

Ibid. Page 251

The noblest prospect which a Scotchman ever sees, is the high-road that leads him to England.

Ibid. Page 264

A man ought to read just as inclination leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good.[7] A young man should read five hours in a day, and so may acquire a great deal of knowledge.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. I, Page 266

If he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.

Ibid. Page 268

If I accustom a servant to tell a lie for *me*, have I not reason to apprehend that he will tell many lies for *himself?*

Ibid. Page 270

Sir, your levellers wish to level *down* as far as themselves; but they cannot bear levelling *up* to themselves.

Ibid. Page 277

Sherry [1] is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, sir, is not in Nature.

Ibid. Page 280

Sir, a woman preaching is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all.

Ibid. Page 287

I look upon it, that he who does not mind his belly will hardly mind anything else.

Ibid. Page 290

This was a good dinner enough, to be sure, but it was not a dinner to *ask* a man to.

Ibid. Page 291

Gloomy calm of idle vacancy.[2]

Ibid. Page 294

A very unclubable man.

Ibid. Page 298

He [3] is one of the many who have made themselves *publick,* without making themselves *known.*

Ibid. Page 310

---

[1] Letter to Joseph Baretti [June 10, 1761].

[2] To the same [July 20, 1762]

[3] Letter to the Earl of Bute [July 20, 1762].

[4] To the same [Nov. 3, 1762].

[5] Letter to Joseph Baretti [Dec. 21, 1762].

[6] All denominations of Christians have really little difference in point of doctrine, though they may differ widely in external forms. — *Vol. I, P 411* [1772]

I do not find that the age or country makes the least difference; no, nor the language the actor spoke, nor the religion which they professed, — whether Arab in the desert, or Frenchman in the Academy. I see that sensible men and conscientious men all over the world were of one religion of well-doing and daring. — Emerson: *Lectures and Biographical Sketches, The Preacher, P. 215*

See Benjamin Disraeli, page 421.

[7] The book which you read from a sense of duty, or because for any reason you must, does not commonly make friends with you. — William Dean Howells: *My Literary Passions, Chap. 7*

[1] Thomas Sheridan [1719–1788], actor, lecturer, and author.

[2] Letter to Boswell [Dec. 8, 1763]. See Cowper, page 266.

[3] William Kenrick [1725–1779], a writer who attacked Goldsmith, Garrick, Fielding, Johnson, and Colman.

I cannot see that lectures can do so much good as reading the books from which the lectures are taken.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. I, Page 315

Life is not long, and too much of it must not pass in idle deliberation how it shall be spent.[1]

Ibid. Page 325

Were he not to marry again, it might be concluded that his first wife had given him a disgust to marriage; but by taking a second wife he pays the highest compliment to the first, by showing that she made him so happy as a married man, that he wishes to be so a second time.

Ibid. Page 360

I do not know, sir, that the fellow is an infidel; but if he be an infidel, he is an infidel as a dog is an infidel; that is to say, he has never thought upon the subject.

Ibid. Page 370

It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives.

Ibid. Page 378

That fellow seems to me to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one.

Ibid. Page 393

The triumph of hope over experience.

Ibid. Page 394

A decent provision for the poor is the true test of civilization.

Ibid. Page 396

A fallible being will fail somewhere.

Ibid. Page 397

Whatever philosophy may determine of material nature, it is certainly true of intellectual nature, that it abhors a vacuum.

Ibid. Page 403

A common prejudice should not be found in one whose trade it is to rectify error.

Ibid. Page 409

Nobody can write the life of a man, but those who have eat and drunk and lived in social intercourse with him.[2]

Ibid. Page 422

The way to make sure of power and influence is by lending money confidentially to your neighbours at a small interest, or perhaps no interest at all, and having their bonds in your possession.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. I, Page 422

I am a great friend to public amusements; for they keep people from vice.

Ibid. Page 424

A cow is a very good animal in the field; but we turn her out of a garden.

Ibid. Page 436

Much may be made of a Scotchman if he be caught young.

Ibid. Page 440

For my part, I'd tell the truth, and shame the devil.[1]

Ibid.

There is nothing, I think, in which the power of art is shown so much as in playing on the fiddle. In all other things we can do something at first.

Ibid. Page 462

The way to spread a work is to sell it at a low price. No man will send to buy a thing that costs even sixpence, without an intention to read it.

Ibid. Page 465

When people find a man of the most distinguished abilities as a writer, their inferior while he is with them, it must be highly gratifying to them.

Ibid. Page 469

An old tutor of a college said to one of his pupils: Read over your compositions, and wherever you meet with a passage which you think is particularly fine, strike it out.[2]

Ibid. Page 470

You are the most unscottified of your countrymen.

Ibid. Page 473

Was ever poet so trusted before? [3]

Ibid. Page 502

---

[1] Letter to Boswell [Aug. 21, 1766].

[2] They only who live with a man can write his life with any genuine exactness and discrimination; and few people who have lived with a man know what to remark about him. — *Vol. I, P. 617*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 62.

[2] See Sydney Smith, page 313.

[3] Of Oliver Goldsmith in a letter to Boswell [July 4, 1774].

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

Mum, it is a secret.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. I, Page 511

Attack is the reaction. I never think I have hit hard unless it rebounds.

Ibid. Page 540

A man will turn over half a library to make one book.

Ibid. Page 545

Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.

Ibid. Page 547

Hell is paved with good intentions.[1]

Ibid. Page 555

Knowledge is of two kinds: we know a subject ourselves, or we know where we can find information upon it.

Ibid. Page 558

I never take a nap after dinner but when I have had a bad night; and then the nap takes me.

Ibid. Page 589

In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath.

Ibid.

There is now less flogging in our great schools than formerly, but then less is learned there; so that what the boys get at one end they lose at the other.

Ibid.

There is nothing which has yet been contrived by man by which so much happiness is produced as by a good tavern or inn.[2]

Ibid. Page 620

Questioning is not the mode of conversation among gentlemen.

Ibid. Page 635

A man is very apt to complain of the ingratitude of those who have risen far above him.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 5

If a man could say nothing against a character but what he can prove, history could not be written.

Ibid. Page 13

No man but a blockhead ever wrote except for money.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. II, Page 16

While grief is fresh, every attempt to divert only irritates.

Ibid. Page 21

We would not be at the trouble to learn a language, if we could have all that is written in it just as well in a translation.

Ibid. Page 26

Life is a progress from want to want, not from enjoyment to enjoyment.

Ibid. Page 36

Life admits not of delays; when pleasure can be had, it is fit to catch it. Every hour takes away part of the things that please us, and perhaps part of our disposition to be pleased.[1]

Ibid. Page 98

In every volume of poems something good may be found.

Ibid. Page 117

When a man is tired of London, he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford.

Ibid. Page 131

He was so generally civil, that nobody thanked him for it.

Ibid. Page 134

To *make* money is to *coin* it; you should say *get* money.

Ibid. Page 143

Everything that enlarges the sphere of human powers, that shows man he can do what he thought he could not do, is valuable.

Ibid. Page 168

Goldsmith, however, was a man, who, whatever he wrote, did it better than any other man could do.

Ibid. Page 182

It is a man's own fault, it is from want of use, if his mind grows torpid in old age.

Ibid. Page 183

Johnson had said that he could repeat a complete chapter of "The Natural History of Iceland," from the Danish of Horrebow, the whole of which was exactly (Ch. LXXII. *Concerning snakes*) thus: "There are no snakes to be met with throughout the whole island." [1]

---

[1] See Herbert, page 137.

[2] Whoe'er has travell'd life's dull round,
Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found
His warmest welcome at an inn.
William Shenstone [1714–1763]: *Written on a Window of an Inn at Henley*

[1] Letter to Boswell [Sept. 1, 1777].

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. II, Page 201

As the Spanish proverb says, "He, who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him," so it is in travelling, a man must carry knowledge with him if he would bring home knowledge.

Ibid. Page 216

It is amazing how little literature there is in the world.

Ibid. Page 217

It is better to live rich, than to die rich.

Ibid. Page 218

I have known what it was to have a wife, and . . . I have known what it was to lose a wife.

Ibid. Page 219

I would rather be attacked than unnoticed. For the worst thing you can do to an author is to be silent as to his works.

Ibid. Page 257

I remember a passage in Goldsmith's "Vicar of Wakefield," which he was afterwards fool enough to expunge: "I do not love a man who is zealous for nothing."

Ibid. Page 267

Claret is the liquor for boys, port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.

Ibid. Page 271

Worth seeing? yes; but not worth going to see.

Ibid. Page 291

You see in him vulgar prosperity.

Ibid.

He that outlives a wife whom he has long loved, sees himself disjoined from the only mind that has the same hopes, and fears, and interest; from the only companion with whom he has shared much good and evil; and with whom he could set his mind at liberty, to retrace the past or anticipate the future.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. II, Page 298

A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing, when he has nothing to say.

Ibid. Page 326

Of Dr. Goldsmith he said, "No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had."

Ibid. Page 336

The applause of a single human being is of great consequence.

Ibid. Page 338

Come to me, my dear Bozzy, and let us be as happy as we can.[1]

Ibid. Page 366

The potentiality of growing rich beyond the dreams of avarice.[2]

Ibid. Page 376

Classical quotation is the *parole* of literary men all over the world.

Ibid. Page 386

My friend was of opinion that when a man of rank appeared in that character [as an author], he deserved to have his merits handsomely allowed.[3]

Ibid. Page 393

A jest breaks no bones.

Ibid. Page 405

To let friendship die away by negligence and silence, is certainly not wise. It is voluntarily to throw away one of the greatest comforts of this weary pilgrimage.

Ibid. Page 417

Whatever you have, spend less.[4]

Ibid. Page 427

I never have sought the world; the world was not to seek me.[5]

Ibid. Page 436

---

[1] Chapter XLII is still shorter: "There are no owls of any kind in the whole island."

[1] Letter to Boswell [March 14, 1781].

[2] I am rich beyond the dreams of avarice. — EDWARD MOORE [1712–1757]: *The Gamester, Act II, Sc. 2* [1753]

[3] Usually quoted as "When a nobleman writes a book, he ought to be encouraged."

[4] Letter to Boswell [Dec. 7, 1782]

[5] I have not loved the world, nor the world me. — BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto III, St. 113*

He is not only dull himself, but the cause of dullness in others.[1]

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. II, Page 441

Clear your mind of cant.

Ibid Page 469

He thought it unnecessary to collect many editions of a book, which were all the same, except as to the paper and print; he would have the original, and all the translations, and all the editions which had any variations in the text.

Ibid. Page 512

Every man should try to collect one book in that manner and present it to a publick library.

Ibid.

You see they'd have fitted him to a T.[2]

Ibid. Page 518

Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.[3]

Ibid. Page 535

I have found you an argument; I am not obliged to find you an understanding.

Ibid. Page 536

Blown about with every wind of criticism.[4]

Ibid. Page 539

Don't *attitudenize.*

Ibid. Page 541

We now know a method of mounting into the air [balloons], and, I think, are not likely to know more. The vehicles can serve no use till we can guide them; and they can gratify no curiosity till we mount with them to greater heights than we can reach without; till we rise above the tops of the highest mountains, which we have not yet done.

Ibid. Page 566

I look upon every day to be lost, in which I do not make a new acquaintance.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. II, Page 579

Life is very short, and very uncertain; let us spend it as well as we can.

Ibid. Page 583

God bless you, my dear.

Ibid. Page 609 (His last words)

If the man who turnips cries
Cry not when his father dies,
'Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father.

Johnsoniana. Piozzi, 30

He was a very good hater.

Ibid. 39

The law is the last result of human wisdom acting upon human experience for the benefit of the public.

Ibid. 58

The use of travelling is to regulate imagination by reality, and instead of thinking how things may be, to see them as they are.

Ibid. 154

Dictionaries are like watches; the worst is better than none, and the best cannot be expected to go quite true.

Ibid. 178

Books that you may carry to the fire and hold readily in your hand, are the most useful after all.

Ibid. Hawkins, 197

Round numbers are always false.

Ibid. 235

As with my hat [1] upon my head
I walk'd along the Strand,
I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand.[2]

Ibid. George Steevens, 310

Abstinence is as easy to me as temperance would be difficult.

Ibid. Hannah More, 467

The limbs will quiver and move after the soul is gone.

Ibid. Northcote, 487

Hawkesworth said of Johnson, "You have a memory that would convict any author of plagiarism in any court of literature in the world."

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 64.

[2] We could manage this matter to a T. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book II, Chap. 5*
You will find it shall echo my speech to a T. — THOMAS MOORE *Occasional Address for the Opening of the New Theatre of St Stephen*

[3] A parody on "Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free," from BROOKE'S *Gustavus Vasa, first edition*

[4] Carried about with every wind of doctrine. — *Ephesians, IV, 14*

[1] Elsewhere found, "I put my hat."

[2] A parody on PERCY'S ballad, *The Hermit of Warkworth.*

Johnsoniana. Kearsley, 600

His conversation does not show the minute-hand, but he strikes the hour very correctly.

Ibid. 604

Hunting was the labour of the savages of North America, but the amusement of the gentlemen of England.

Ibid. 606

I am very fond of the company of ladies. I like their beauty, I like their delicacy, I like their vivacity, and I like their silence.

Ibid. Seward, 617

Tomorrow I purpose to regulate my room.

Prayers and Meditations. 1764

Preserve me from unseasonable and immoderate sleep.

Ibid. 1767

Every man naturally persuades himself that he can keep his resolutions, nor is he convinced of his imbecility but by length of time and frequency of experiment.

Ibid. 1770

This world, where much is to be done and little to be known.

Ibid. Against Inquisitive and Perplexing Thoughts

Gratitude is a fruit of great cultivation; you do not find it among gross people.

Tour to the Hebrides. [September 20, 1773]

A fellow that makes no figure in company, and has a mind as narrow as the neck of a vinegar-cruet.

Ibid. [September 30, 1773]

The atrocious crime of being a young man, which the honourable gentleman has with such spirit and decency charged upon me, I shall neither attempt to palliate nor deny; but content myself with wishing that I may be one of those whose follies may cease with their youth, and not of that number who are ignorant in spite of experience.[1]

Pitt's Reply to Walpole, a Speech [March 6, 1741]

The hoary Sage replied,
Come, my lad, and drink some beer.

Quoted by Mrs. Piozzi: *Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson*

Wharton quotes Johnson as saying of Dr. Campbell, "He is the richest author that ever grazed the common of literature."

GEORGE, LORD LYTTELTON
[1709–1773]

For his chaste Muse employ'd her heaven-taught lyre
None but the noblest passions to inspire,
Not one immoral, one corrupted thought,
One line which, dying, he could wish to blot.

Prologue to Thomson's Coriolanus

Women, like princes, find few real friends.

Advice to a Lady

What is your sex's earliest, latest care,
Your heart's supreme ambition? To be fair.

Ibid.

The lover in the husband may be lost.

Ibid.

How much the wife is dearer than the bride.

An Irregular Ode

None without hope e'er lov'd the brightest fair,
But love can hope where reason would despair.

Epigram

Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel;
Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle.

Soliloquy on a Beauty in the Country

---

[1] This is the composition of Johnson, founded on some note or statement of the actual speech. Johnson said, "That speech I wrote in a garret, in Exeter Street." — Boswell: *Life of Dr. Johnson,* 1741

ALICIA[1] RUTHERFORD COCKBURN
[1712–1794]

I've seen the smiling
Of Fortune beguiling,
I've felt all her favours and found her decay;
Sweet was her blessing,
Kind her caressing:
But now they are fled, are fled far away.

The Flowers of the Forest. Stanza 1

Thy frown cannot fear me,
Thy smile cannot cheer me —
Since the Flowers o' the Forest are a' wede away.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 4

RICHARD GLOVER
[1712–1785]

As near Porto-Bello lying
On the gently swelling flood,
At midnight with streamers flying
Our triumphant navy rode.

Admiral Hosier's Ghost.[3] *Stanza 1*

I am Hosier's injur'd ghost.

Ibid. Stanza 4

GEORGE GRENVILLE
[1712–1770]

A wise Government knows how to enforce with temper or to conciliate with dignity.

Speech against the Expulsion of John Wilkes, House of Parliament [*1769*]

EDWARD MOORE
[1712–1757]

Can't I another's face commend,
And to her virtues be a friend,
But instantly your forehead lowers,
As if *her* merit lessen'd *yours?*

The Farmer, the Spaniel, and the Cat

The maid who modestly conceals
Her beauties, while she hides, reveals;
Give but a glimpse, and fancy draws
Whate'er the Grecian Venus was.

The Spider and the Bee

But from the hoop's bewitching round,
Her very shoe has power to wound.

Ibid.

Time still, as he flies, brings increase to her truth,
And gives to her mind what he steals from her youth.

The Happy Marriage

JOSIAH TUCKER, DEAN OF GLOUCESTER
[1712–1799]

What is true of a shopkeeper is true of a shopkeeping nation.[1]

Tract Against Going to War for the Sake of Trade [*1763*]

---

[1] Sometimes given as Alison.

[2] The flowers of the forest are a' wide awae. — JANE ELLIOTT [1727–1805]: *The Flowers of the Forest* (written before Mrs. Cockburn's poem). Also known as *The Lament for Flodden.*

[3] Written on the taking of Porto-Bello from the Spaniards by Admiral Vernon [Nov. 22, 1739]. The ballad is in PERCY'S *Reliques, Series II, Book III.*

[1] Men who content themselves with the semblance of truth and a display of words talk much of our obligations to Great Britain for protection. Had she a single eye to our advantage? A nation of shopkeepers are [sic] very seldom so disinterested. — From an oration purporting to have been delivered by SAMUEL ADAMS [1722–1803] at the State House in Philadelphia, Aug. 1, 1776. (Philadelphia, printed, London, reprinted for E Johnson, No. 4 Ludgate Hill, 1776.) W. V. Wells, in his *Life of Adams*, says: "No such American edition has ever been seen, but at least four copies are known of the London issue. A German translation of this oration was printed in 1778, perhaps at Berne; the place of publication is not given."

To found a great empire for the sole purpose of raising up a people of customers may at first sight appear a project fit only for a nation of shopkeepers. It is, however, a project altogether unfit for a nation of shopkeepers; but extremely fit for a nation whose Government is influenced by shopkeepers. — ADAM SMITH [1723–1790]: *Wealth of Nations, Vol. II, Book IV. Chap. 7, Part 3* [1776]

Let Pitt then boast of his victory to his nation of shopkeepers. — BERTRAND BARÈRE [1755–1841]: *Speech* [June 11, 1794]

But it may be said as a rule, that every Englishman in the Duke of Wellington's army paid his way. The remembrance of such a fact surely becomes a nation of shopkeepers.

LAURENCE STERNE
[1713–1768]

So long as a man rides his hobby-horse peaceably and quietly along the King's highway, and neither compels you or me to get up behind him, — pray, Sir, what have either you or I to do with it?

Tristram Shandy. Book I, Chap. 7

For every ten jokes, thou hast got an hundred enemies.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Whistled up to London, upon a Tom Fool's errand.

Ibid. Chap. 16

'Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause, — and of obstinacy in a bad one.

Ibid. Chap. 17

The Republic of letters.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 20

The history of a soldier's wound beguiles the pain of it.

Ibid. Chap. 25

We could manage this matter to a T.[2]

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 5

Splashing and plunging like a devil thro' thick and thin.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 9

Writing, when properly managed (as you may be sure I think mine is) is but a different name for conversation.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Go, poor devil, get thee gone! Why should I hurt thee? This world surely is wide enough to hold both thee and me. [Uncle Toby to the fly]

Ibid. Chap 12

That's another story,[4] replied my father.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Good — bad — indifferent.[5]

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 2

Great wits jump.

Tristram Shandy. Book III, Chap. 9

"Our armies swore terribly in Flanders," cried my Uncle Toby, "but nothing to this."

Ibid. Chap. 11

Of all the cants which are canted in this canting world, though the cant of hypocrites may be the worst, the cant of criticism is the most tormenting![1]

Ibid. Chap. 12

When Ernulphus[2] cursed — no part escaped him.

Ibid.

Angels and ministers of grace defend us.

Ibid. Chap. 20

'Twould be as much as my life was worth.

Ibid.

Before an affliction is digested, consolation ever comes too soon; and after it is digested, it comes too late.

Ibid. Chap. 29

The sweat of a man's brows, and the exudations of a man's brains, are as much a man's own property as the breeches upon his backside.

Ibid. Chap. 34

As certainly as you can make a velvet cap out of a sow's ear.[3]

Ibid. Book IV, Slawkenbergius's Tale

One of the two horns of my dilemma.

Ibid. Chap. 26

The feather put into his cap of having been abroad.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Now or never was the time.

Ibid.

— W M THACKERAY [1811–1863]: *Vanity Fair, Vol I, Chap 28*

[1] See Fielding page 229.

[2] See Johnson, page 238.

[3] See Chaucer, page 6

[4] But that is another story — KIPLING: *Plain Tales from the Hills, Three and — an Extra*

[5] See Joel Barlow, page 280.

[1] Clear your mind of cant. — JOHNSON: *Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, P. 469, Everyman edition*

[2] Ernulph or Arnulph [1040–1124], French Benedictine and Bishop of Rochester.

May all the curses of the good Bishop Ernulphus light on the borrower-and-not-returner or upon the stealer of this book [Sir William Osler's inscription on the fly-leaf of his own copy of his *Textbook on the Principles and Practice of Medicine*] — HARVEY CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. I, Chap. 14*

[3] See Herbert, page 138.

The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to heaven's chancery with the oath, blushed as he gave it in; and the Recording Angel, as he wrote it down, dropped a tear upon the word and blotted it out forever.[1]

Tristram Shandy. Book VI, Chap. 8

A man should know something of his own country, too, before he goes abroad.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 2

I am sick as a horse.

Ibid.

Ho! 'tis the time of salads.

Ibid. Chap. 17

"They order," said I, "this matter better in France."

A Sentimental Journey. Page 1

I pity the man who can travel from Dan to Beersheba and cry, "'Tis all barren!"

Ibid. In the Street, Calais

Tant pis and *tant mieux*,[2] being two of the great hinges in French conversation, a stranger would do well to set himself right in the use of them before he gets to Paris.[3]

Ibid. Montreuil

Hail, ye small, sweet courtesies of life! for smooth do ye make the road of it.

Ibid. The Pulse, Paris

"Disguise thyself as thou wilt, still, Slavery," said I, "still thou art a bitter draught."

Ibid. The Passport, The Hotel at Paris

"God tempers the wind," said Maria, "to the shorn lamb."[4]

Ibid. Maria

The sad vicissitude of things.[1]

Sermon 16, The Character of Shimei

WILLIAM SHENSTONE
[1714–1763]

Whoe'er has travell'd life's dull round,
  Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found
  The warmest welcome at an inn.[2]

Written on a Window of an Inn at Henley. Stanza 5

Her cap, far whiter than the driven snow,
Emblems right meet of decency does yield.

The Schoolmistress. Stanza 6

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD
[1715–1785]

With indignation I survey
Such skill and judgment thrown away;
The time profusely squandered there
On vulgar arts beneath thy care,
If well employed at less expense
Had taught thee honour, virtue, sense.

The Youth and the Philosopher

DAVID GARRICK
[1716–1779]

A fellow-feeling makes one wondrous kind.[3]

Prologue on Quitting the Stage in 1776

Let others hail the rising sun:
I bow to that whose course is run.

On the Death of Mr. Pelham

Hearts of oak are our ships,
Gallant tars are our men,
  We always are ready,
  Steady, boys, steady,

---

[1] But sad as angels for the good man's sin,
Weep to record, and blush to give it in.
CAMPBELL: *Pleasures of Hope, Part II, L. 357*

[2] So much the worse; so much the better.

[3] Never go to France
Unless you know the lingo.
THOMAS HOOD: *French and English, St. 1*

[4] Dieu mésure le froid à la brebis tondue (God measures the cold to the shorn lamb). — HENRI ESTIENNE [1594]: *Prémices, etc., P. 47*

See Herbert, page 138.

[1] Revolves the sad vicissitudes of things. — RICHARD GIFFORD [1725–1807]: *Contemplation*

[2] See Johnson, page 236.

ROBERT LEIGHTON [1611–1684], Archbishop of Glasgow, often said that if he were to choose a place to die in, it should be an inn. — *Works, Vol. I, P. 76*

[3] See Burton, page 121.

We'll fight, and we'll conquer again
and again.
Hearts of Oak

Here lies James Quinn. Deign, reader, to be taught,
Whate'er thy strength of body, force of thought,
In Nature's happiest mould however cast,
To this complexion thou must come at last.
Epitaph on Quinn (in MURPHY'S *Life of Garrick. Vol. II, Page 38)*

Are these the choice dishes the Doctor has sent us?
Is this the great poet whose works so content us?
This Goldsmith's fine feast, who has written fine books?
Heaven sends us good meat, but the Devil sends cooks?[1]
Epigram on Goldsmith's Retaliation (Ibid., Page 157)

Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for shortness called Noll,
Who wrote like an angel, and talk'd like poor Poll.
Impromptu Epitaph on Goldsmith

THOMAS GRAY
[1716–1771]

What female heart can gold despise?
What cat's averse to fish?
On the Death of a Favourite Cat. Stanza 4

A fav'rite has no friend!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Ye distant spires, ye antique towers.
On a Distant Prospect of Eton College. Stanza 1

Ah, happy hills! ah, pleasing shade!
Ah, fields beloved in vain!
Where once my careless childhood stray'd,
A stranger yet to pain:
I feel the gales that from ye blow
A momentary bliss bestow
Ibid. Stanza 2

They hear a voice in every wind,
And snatch a fearful joy.
On a Distant Prospect of Eton College. Stanza 4

Alas! regardless of their doom,
The little victims play;
No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond to-day.
Ibid. Stanza 6

To each his suff'rings; all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan,—
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own.
Yet ah! why should they know their fate,
Since sorrow never comes too late,
And happiness too swiftly flies?
Thought would destroy their paradise.
No more; where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 10

Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and torturing hour
The bad affright, afflict the best!
Hymn to Adversity. Stanza 1

From Helicon's harmonious springs
A thousand rills their mazy progress take.
The Progress of Poesy. I, 1, Line 3

Glance their many-twinkling feet.
Ibid. 3, Line 11

O'er her warm cheek and rising bosom move
The bloom of young Desire and purple light of Love.
Ibid. Line 16

Or ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears.
Ibid. III, 1, Line 12

He[2] pass'd the flaming bounds of place and time:
The living throne, the sapphire-blaze,
Where angels tremble while they gaze,
He saw; but blasted with excess of light,
Closed his eyes in endless night.
Ibid. 2, Line 4

---

[1] See Tusser, page 19.

[1] See Davenant, page 147.
He that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow — *Ecclesiastes, I, 18*

[2] Milton.

Bright-eyed Fancy, hov'ring o'er,
Scatters from her pictured urn
Thoughts that breathe and words that burn.

The Progress of Poesy. III, 3, Line 2

Ruin seize thee, ruthless king,
Confusion on thy banners wait;
Though fann'd by Conquest's crimson wing,
They mock the air with idle state.

The Bard. I, 1, Line 1

Loose his beard, and hoary hair
Stream'd, like a meteor, to the troubled air.[1]

Ibid. 2, Line 5

Dear as the light that visits these sad eyes,
Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart.[2]

Ibid. 3, Line 12

Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding-sheet of Edward's race.
Give ample room and verge enough.[3]
The characters of hell to trace.

Ibid. II, 1, Line 1

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
While proudly riding o'er the azure realm,
In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes,
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm;
Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,
That, hush'd in grim repose, expects his evening prey.

Ibid. 2, Line 9

Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting shame,
With many a foul and midnight murder fed.

Ibid. 3, Line 11

Visions of glory, spare my aching sight;
Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!

Ibid III, 1, Line 11

And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.

Ibid. 3, Line 3

While bright-eyed Science watches round.

Ode for Music. Chorus, Line 3

The still small voice of gratitude.

Ibid. V, Line 8

Iron sleet of arrowy shower
Hurtles in the darken'd air.

The Fatal Sisters. Line 3

The curfew tolls the knell of parting day,
The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the lea,
The ploughman homeward plods his weary way,
And leaves the world to darkness and to me.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard. Stanza 1

Each in his narrow cell forever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Nor grandeur hear with a disdainful smile
The short and simple annals of the poor.

Ibid. Stanza 8

The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Await alike the inevitable hour:
The paths of glory lead but to the grave.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Can storied urn, or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
Can honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or flatt'ry soothe the dull cold ear of death?

Ibid. Stanza 11

Hands, that the rod of empire might have sway'd,
Or waked to ecstasy the living lyre.

Ibid. Stanza 12

But Knowledge to their eyes her ample page
Rich with the spoils of time did ne'er unroll;[1]

---

[1] See Milton, page 148.
[2] See Shakespeare, page 82.
[3] See Dryden, page 179.

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 144.

Chill penury repress'd their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard. Stanza 13

Full many a gem of purest ray serene
The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean bear:
Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
And waste its sweetness on the desert air.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 14

Some village Hampden, that with dauntless breast
The little tyrant of his fields withstood,
Some mute inglorious Milton here may rest,
Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's blood.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind.

Ibid. Stanza 17

Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife
Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray;
Along the cool sequester'd vale of life
They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 19

Implores the passing tribute of a sigh.

Ibid. Stanza 20

For who, to dumb forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e'er resign'd,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing ling'ring look behind?

Ibid. Stanza 22

E'en from the tomb the voice of nature cries,
E'en in our ashes live their wonted fires.[1]

Elegy in a Country Churchyard. Stanza 23

One morn I miss'd him on the custom'd hill,
Along the heath, and near his fav'rite tree;
Another came; nor yet beside the rill,
Nor up the lawn, nor at the wood was he.

Ibid. Stanza 28

Here rests his head upon the lap of earth,
A youth to fortune and to fame unknown.
Fair Science frown'd not on his humble birth,
And Melancholy mark'd him for her own.[2]

Ibid. The Epitaph, Stanza 1

Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heaven did a recompense as largely send:
He gave to mis'ry (all he had) a tear,
He gained from Heav'n ('twas all he wish'd) a friend.

Ibid. Stanza 2

No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope repose),
The bosom of his Father and his God.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The hues of bliss more brightly glow,
Chastised by sabler tints of woe.

Ode on the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude. Line 45

The meanest floweret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,
To him are opening paradise.

Ibid. Line 53

And hie him home, at evening's close,
To sweet repast and calm repose.

Ibid. Line 87

---

[1] Nor waste their sweetness in the desert air. — CHURCHILL: *Gotham, Book II, L. 20*

[2] Usually quoted "even tenor of their way." See Porteus, page 268.

[1] See Chaucer, page 6.

[2] See Walton, page 140.

The social smile, the sympathetic tear.
Education and Government

When love could teach a monarch to be wise,
And gospel-light first dawn'd from Bullen's eyes.
Ibid.

Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to importune;
He had not the method of making a fortune.
On His Own Character

Now as the Paradisiacal pleasures of the Mahometans consist in playing upon the flute and lying with Houris, be mine to read eternal new romances of Marivaux and Crebillon.
Letters. Third Series, No. IV, To Mr. West

HORACE WALPOLE
[1717–1797]

Harry Vane, Pulteney's toad-eater,
Letter to Sir Horace Mann [*1742*]

The world is a comedy to those that think, a tragedy to those who feel.
Ibid. [*1770*]

A careless song, with a little nonsense in it now and then, does not misbecome a monarch.[1]
Ibid. [*1774*]

The whole [Scotch] nation hitherto has been void of wit and humour, and even incapable of relishing it.[2]
Ibid. [*1778*]

SAMUEL FOOTE
[1720–1777]

He made him a hut, wherein he did put
The carcass of Robinson Crusoe.
O poor Robinson Crusoe!
The Mayor of Garratt. Act I, Sc. 1

Born in a cellar, and living in a garret.[1]
The Author. Act II

Matt Minikin won't set fire to the Thames though he lives near the Bridge.
Trip to Calais [*1776*]

So she went into the garden to cut a cabbage leaf to make an apple pie; and at the same time a great she-bear, coming up the street, pops its head into the shop. "What! no soap?" So he died, and she very imprudently married the barber; and there were present the Picninnies, and the Joblillies, and the Garyulies, and the Grand Panjandrum himself, with the little round button at top, and they all fell to playing the game of catch as catch can, till the gunpowder ran out at the heels of their boots.
Nonsense written to test the boasted memory of Charles Macklin, The Quarterly Review, London [September, 1854], *Page 516. Quoted in Harry and Lucy, Concluded, Volume II, by* Maria Edgeworth

THOMAS GIBBONS
[1720–1785]

That man may last, but never lives,
Who much receives, but nothing gives;
Whom none can love, whom none can thank, —
Creation's blot, creation's blank.
When Jesus Dwelt

DENNIS O'KELLY
[1720–1787]

It will be Eclipse first, the rest nowhere.[2]
Declaration at Epsom [*May 3, 1769*] *when the great racehorse, Eclipse, was to run his first race. Annals of Sporting, Volume II, Page 271*

---

[1] A little nonsense now and then
Is relished by the wisest men.
Anonymous

[2] It requires a surgical operation to get a joke well into a Scotch understanding. — Sydney Smith: *Lady Holland's Memoir, Vol. I, Chap. 2*

[1] Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred. — Byron: *A Sketch*

[2] He [Boswell] has distanced all his competitors so decidedly that it is not worth while to place them. Eclipse is first, and the rest nowhere. — Macaulay: *Samuel Johnson* [September, 1831]

GEORGE A. STEVENS

[1720–1784]

Cease, rude Boreas, blustering railer!
List, ye landsmen all, to me;
Messmates, hear a brother sailor
Sing the dangers of the sea.

The Storm

JOHN WOOLMAN

[1720–1772]

On the outside of that part of the ship where the cabin was, I observed sundry sorts of carved work and imagery, and in the cabin some superfluity of workmanship. . . . I felt a scruple with regard to paying my money to defray such expenses.

Journal. Chapter 11 [*1772*]

Though the change from day to night is by a motion so gradual as scarcely to be perceived, yet when night is come we behold it very different from the day; and thus as people become wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight, customs rise up from the spirit of this world, and spread by little, and little, till a departure from the simplicity that there is in Christ becomes as distinguishable as light from darkness, to such who are crucified to the world.

Considerations on the True Harmony of Mankind

Friends in early time refused, on a religious principle, to make or trade in Superfluities; but for want of Faithfulness some gave way, and thus Dimness of Sight came over many.

On Trading in Superfluities

GILBERT WHITE

[1720–1793]

The tortoise, like other reptiles, has an arbitrary stomach as well as lungs; and can refrain from eating as well as breathing for a great part of the year.

Natural History of Selborne. April 12, 1772

When one reflects on the state of this strange being, it is a matter of wonder that Providence should bestow such a profusion of days, such a seeming waste of longevity, on a reptile that appears to relish it so little as to squander more than two-thirds of its existence in a joyless stupor, and be lost to all sensation for months together in the profoundest of slumbers.

Natural History of Selborne. April 21, 1780

WILLIAM COLLINS

[1721–1759]

In numbers warmly pure and sweetly strong.

Ode to Simplicity. Stanza 1

Well may your hearts believe the truths I tell:
'Tis virtue makes the bliss, where'er we dwell.

Oriental Eclogues. I, Selim, or The Shepherd's Moral, Line 5

Curst be the gold and silver which persuade
Weak men to follow far-fatiguing trade.

Ibid. II, Hassan, or The Camel Driver, Line 31

Now air is hush'd, save where the weak-eyed bat,
With short shrill shriek, flits by on leathern wing,
Or where the beetle winds
His small but sullen horn.

Ode to Evening. Stanza 3

How sleep the brave, who sink to rest
By all their country's wishes bless'd!

Ode Written in the Year 1746. Stanza 1

By fairy hands their knell is rung;
By forms unseen their dirge is sung.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 2

When Music, heavenly maid, was young,
While yet in early Greece she sung.

The Passions. Line 1

---

[1] Variant:
By hands unseen the knell is rung;
By fairy forms their dirge is sung.

'Twas sad by fits, by starts 'twas wild.
The Passions. Line 28

In notes by distance made more sweet.
Ibid. Line 60

In hollow murmurs died away.
Ibid. Line 68

O Music, sphere-descended maid,
Friend of Pleasure, Wisdom's aid!
Ibid. Line 95

TOBIAS SMOLLETT
[1721–1771]

Thy spirit, Independence, let me share,
Lord of the lion-heart and eagle-eye,[1]
Thy steps I follow, with my bosom bare,
Nor heed the storm that howls along the sky.
Ode to Independence. Strophe 1

Thy fatal shafts unerring move,
I bow before thine altar, Love!
Roderick Random. Chap. XL

Facts are stubborn things.[2]
Translation of Gil Blas. Book X, Chap. 1

CHRISTOPHER SMART
[1722–1770]

O servant of God's holiest charge,
The minister of praise at large.
A Song to David. Stanza 3

Great, valiant, pious, good, and clean,
Sublime, contemplative, serene,
Strong, constant, pleasant, wise!
Ibid. Stanza 4

Strong is the lion — like a coal
His eyeball, — like a bastion's mole
His chest against the foes.
Ibid. Stanza 76

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE
[1723–1780]

The royal navy of England hath ever been its greatest defence and ornament; it is its ancient and natural strength, — the floating bulwark of our island.
Commentaries. Vol. I, Book I, Chap. XIII, § 418

Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary.[1]
Ibid. Chap. XVIII, § 472

MRS. GREVILLE[2]
[*Floruit* 1753]

Nor ease, nor peace, that heart can know,
That like the needle true,
Turns at the touch of joy or woe,
But, turning, trembles too.
Prayer for Indifference. Stanza 6

O! haste to shed the sovereign balm,
My shatter'd nerves new-string;
And for my guest, serenely calm,
The nymph Indifference bring.
Ibid. Stanza 9

JOHN HOME
[1724–1808]

In the first days
Of my distracting grief, I found myself
As women wish to be who love their lords.
Douglas. Act I, Sc. 1

I'll woo her as the lion woos his brides.
Ibid.

My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills
My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,
Whose constant cares were to increase his store,
And keep his only son, myself, at home.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

A rude and boisterous captain of the sea.
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

---

[1] Quoted by THOMAS CARLYLE in his essay on Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson.*

[2] Facts are stubborn things. — ELLIOT: *Essay on Field Husbandry, P. 35* [1747]

[1] See Emerson, page 413.

[2] The pretty Fanny Macartney. — HORACE WALPOLE: *Memoirs*

RICHARD GIFFORD
[1725–1807]

Verse sweetens toil, however rude the sound;
She feels no biting pang the while she sings;
Nor, as she turns the giddy wheel around,[1]
Revolves the sad vicissitudes of things.[2]

Contemplation

LOGAN, MINGO CHIEF
[1725–1780]

I appeal to any white man to say if he ever entered Logan's cabin hungry and he gave him not meat; if ever he came cold and naked and he clothed him not?

Message to Lord Dunmore, Governor of Virginia [*November 11, 1774*], *in Notes on Virginia, by* THOMAS JEFFERSON

WILLIAM MASON
[1725–1797]

The fattest hog in Epicurus' sty.[3]

Heroic Epistle

OLIVER GOLDSMITH
[1728–1774]

Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow,
Or by the lazy Scheldt, or wandering Po.

The Traveller. Line 1

Where'er I roam, whatever realms to see,
My heart untravell'd fondly turns to thee;
Still to my brother turns, with ceaseless pain,
And drags at each remove a lengthening chain.

The Traveller. Line 7

And learn the luxury of doing good.[1]

Ibid. Line 22

Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
His first, best country ever is, at home.

Ibid. Line 73

Where wealth and freedom reign contentment fails,
And honour sinks where commerce long prevails.

Ibid. Line 91

Man seems the only growth that dwindles here.

Ibid. Line 126

By sports like these are all their cares beguil'd,
The sports of children satisfy the child.

Ibid. Line 153

But winter lingering chills the lap of May.

Ibid. Line 172

Cheerful at morn, he wakes from short repose,
Breasts the keen air, and carols as he goes.

Ibid. Line 185

So the loud torrent, and the whirlwind's roar,
But bind him to his native mountains more.

Ibid. Line 217

They please, are pleas'd, they give to get esteem,
Till, seeming blest, they grow to what they seem.[2]

Ibid. Line 266

Embosom'd in the deep where Holland lies.
Methinks her patient sons before me stand,
Where the broad ocean leans against the land.

Ibid. Line 282

---

[1] Thus altered by Johnson, —
All at her work the village maiden sings,
Nor, while she turns the giddy wheel around.

[2] See Sterne, page 242.

[3] Me pinguem et nitidum bene curata cute vises,
. . . Epicuri de grege porcum
(You may see me, fat and shining, with well-cared for hide, — . . . a hog from Epicurus' herd). — HORACE: *Epistolæ, Lib. I, IV, 15, 16*

[1] CRABBE: *Tales of the Hall, Book III.* RICHARD GRAVES: *The Epicure.* See Garth, page 187.

[2] The character of the French.

Pride in their port, defiance in their eye,
I see the lords of humankind pass by.[1]

The Traveller. Line 327

The land of scholars, and the nurse of arms.

Ibid. Line 356

For just experience tells, in every soil,
That those that think must govern those that toil.

Ibid. Line 372

Laws grind the poor, and rich men rule the law.

Ibid. Line 386

Forc'd from their homes, a melancholy train,
To traverse climes beyond the western main;
Where wild Oswego spreads her swamps around,
And Niagara stuns with thundering sound.

Ibid. Line 409

Vain, very vain, my weary search to find
That bliss which only centres in the mind.

Ibid. Line 423

Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain.

The Deserted Village. Line 1

The hawthorn bush, with seats beneath the shade,
For talking age and whispering lovers made.

Ibid. Line 13

The bashful virgin's sidelong looks of love.

Ibid. Line 29

Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay;
Princes and lords may flourish or may fade;
A breath can make them, as a breath has made;[2]
But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,
When once destroy'd, can never be supplied.

The Deserted Village. Line 51

His best companions, innocence and health;
And his best riches, ignorance of wealth.

Ibid. Line 61

How blest is he who crowns in shades like these,
A youth of labour with an age of ease!

Ibid. Line 99

While Resignation gently slopes the way,
And all his prospects brightening to the last,
His heaven commences ere the world be past.

Ibid. Line 110

The watch-dog's voice that bay'd the whispering wind,
And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.

Ibid. Line 121

A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year.

Ibid. Line 141

Careless their merits or their faults to scan,
His pity gave ere charity began.
Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,
And even his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.

Ibid. Line 161

And as a bird each fond endearment tries
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,
He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,
Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.

Ibid. Line 167

Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,

---

[1] See Dryden, page 179.

[2] C'est un verre qui luit,
Qu'un souffle peut détruire, et qu'un souffle a produit
(It is a shining glass, which a breath may destroy, and which a breath has produced). — Gilles de Caux [1682–1733], comparing the world to his hour-glass.

And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.[1]
The Deserted Village. Line 179

Even children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's smile.
Ibid. Line 183

As some tall cliff, that lifts its awful form,
Swells from the vale, and midway leaves the storm,
Though round its breast the rolling clouds are spread,
Eternal sunshine settles on its head.
Ibid. Line 189

Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace
The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laugh'd, with counterfeited glee,
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd.
Yet was he kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault;
The village all declar'd how much he knew;
'Twas certain he could write, and cipher too.
Ibid. Line 199

In arguing too, the parson own'd his skill,
For e'en though vanquished, he could argue still;
While words of learned length and thundering sound
Amaz'd the gazing rustics rang'd around,
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.
Ibid. Line 209

Where village statesmen talk'd with looks profound,
And news much older than their ale went round.
The Deserted Village. Line 223

The whitewash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay,—
A bed by night, a chest of drawers by day.[1]
Ibid. Line 227

The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose.[2]
Ibid. Line 232

To me more dear, congenial to my heart,
One native charm, than all the gloss of art.
Ibid. Line 253

And, ev'n while fashion's brightest arts decoy,
The heart distrusting asks, if this be joy.
Ibid. Line 263

Her modest looks the cottage might adorn,
Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath the thorn.
Ibid. Line 329

Through torrid tracts with fainting steps they go,
Where wild Altama [3] murmurs to their woe.
Ibid. Line 344

In all the silent manliness of grief.
Ibid. Line 384

O Luxury! thou curst by Heaven's decree!
Ibid. Line 385

Thou source of all my bliss and all my woe,

---

[1] See Dryden, page 175.

[1] A cap by night, a stocking all the day.—*Description of an Author's Bed-Chamber.* See page 253.

[2] The twelve good rules were ascribed to King Charles I: 1. Urge no healths. 2. Profane no divine ordinances. 3. Touch no state matters. 4. Reveal no secrets. 5. Pick no quarrels. 6. Make no comparisons. 7. Maintain no ill opinions. 8. Keep no bad company. 9. Encourage no vice. 10. Make no long meals. 11. Repeat no grievances. 12. Lay no wagers.

[3] Altamaha River, Georgia.

That found'st me poor at first, and keep'st me so.

The Deserted Village. Line 413

Such dainties to them, their health it might hurt;
It's like sending them ruffles, when wanting a shirt.[1]

The Haunch of Venison

That strain once more; it bids remembrance rise.

The Captivity, An Oratorio. Act I

O Memory! thou fond deceiver.

Ibid.

As aromatic plants bestow
No spicy fragrance while they grow;
But crush'd, or trodden to the ground,
Diffuse their balmy sweets around.[2]

Ibid.

To the last moment of his breath,
On hope the wretch relies;
And even the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise.[3]

Ibid. Act II

Hope, like the gleaming taper's light,
Adorns and cheers our way;[4]
And still, as darker grows the night,
Emits a brighter ray.

Ibid.

Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltness agree!

Retaliation. Line 11

Who, born for the universe, narrow'd his mind,
And to party gave up what was meant for mankind . . .
Who, too deep for his hearers, still went on refining,
And thought of convincing, while they thought of dining:
Though equal to all things, for all things unfit;
Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit.

Retaliation. Line 31

His conduct still right, with his argument wrong.

Ibid. Line 46

A flattering painter, who made it his care
To draw men as they ought to be, not as they are.

Ibid. Line 63

Here lies David Garrick, describe me, who can,
An abridgment of all that was pleasant in man.

Ibid. Line 93

As a wit, if not first, in the very first line.

Ibid. Line 96

On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting;
'Twas only that when he was off he was acting.

Ibid. Line 101

He cast off his friends, as a huntsman his pack,
For he knew when he pleas'd he could whistle them back.

Ibid. Line 107

Who pepper'd the highest was surest to please.

Ibid. Line 112

When they talk'd of their Raphaels, Correggios, and stuff,
He shifted his trumpet and only took snuff.

Ibid. Line 145

Thou best-humour'd man, with the worst-humour'd Muse.[1]

Ibid. Postscript

Good people all, with one accord,
Lament for Madam Blaize,
Who never wanted a good word —
From those who spoke her praise.

Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize.[2] Stanza 1

---

[1] See Tom Brown, page 188.

[2] See Bacon, page 109.

[3] The wretch condemn'd with life to part
Still, still on hope relies;
And every pang that rends the heart
Bids expectation rise.

Original MS.

[4] Hope, like the taper's gleamy light,
Adorns the wretch's way.

Original MS.

[1] See Rochester, page 184.

[2] Written in imitation of *Chanson sur le fameux La Palisse*, which is attributed to Bernard de la Monnoye: —

On dit que dans ses amours
Il fut caressé des belles,
Qui le suivirent toujours,

A night-cap deck'd his brows instead of bay,
A cap by night, a stocking all the day.[1]

Description of an Author's Bed-chamber

This same philosophy is a good horse in the stable, but an arrant jade on a journey.[2]

The Good-Natur'd Man. Act I

He calls his extravagance, generosity; and his trusting everybody, universal benevolence.

Ibid.

All his faults were such that one loves him still the better for them.

Ibid.

Friendship is a disinterested commerce between equals; love, an abject intercourse between tyrants and slaves.

Ibid.

Silence gives consent.[3]

Ibid. Act II

Measures, not men, have always been my mark.[4]

Ibid.

I love everything that's old: old friends, old times, old manners, old books, old wine.[5]

She Stoops to Conquer. Act I

The very pink of perfection.

Ibid.

Let school-masters puzzle their brain,
With grammar, and nonsense, and learning;
Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,
Gives *genus* a better discerning.

Ibid.

The genteel thing is the genteel thing at any time. If so be that a gentleman bees in a concatenation accordingly.

Ibid.

I'll be with you in the squeezing of a lemon.

She Stoops to Conquer. Act I

A modest woman, dressed out in all her finery, is the most tremendous object of the whole creation.

Ibid. Act II

This is Liberty Hall.[1]

Ibid.

They liked the book the better the more it made them cry.

Ibid.

Ask me no questions, and I'll tell you no fibs.[2]

Ibid. Act III

There's no love lost between us.[3]

Ibid. Act IV

The very pink of courtesy and circumspection.

Ibid.

I . . . chose my wife, as she did her wedding-gown, not for a fine glossy surface, but such qualities as would wear well.

The Vicar of Wakefield. Chap. 1

We sometimes had those little rubs which Providence sends to enhance the value of its favours.

Ibid.

Handsome is that handsome does.[4]

Ibid.

When lovely woman stoops to folly,
And finds too late that men betray,
What charm can soothe her melancholy?
What art can wash her guilt away? [5]

Ibid. Chap 5, Song, Stanza 1

The only art her guilt to cover,

Tant qu'il marcha devant elles
(They say that in his love affairs he was petted by beauties, who always followed him as long as he walked before them).

[1] See page 251.

[2] Philosophy triumphs easily over past evils and future evils, but present evils triumph over it. — ROCHEFOUCAULD: *Maxim 22*

[3] RAY: *Proverbs.* FULLER: *Wise Sentences.* EURIPIDES: *Iph. Aul., 1142*

[4] Measures, not men. — CHESTERFIELD: *Letters,* March 6, 1742. Not men, but measures. — BURKE: *Present Discontents*

[5] See Bacon, page 113.

[1] 'Tis a palace of no mortal architect's art,
For Liberty Hall's an American's heart.
Liberty Hall, St. 6 [Revolutionary War period]

[2] Them that asks no questions isn't told a lie. — KIPLING: *A Smuggler's Song, St. 6*

[3] See Middleton, page 117.

[4] See Chaucer, page 7.

[5] Lorsqu'une femme, après trop de tendresse,
D'une homme sent la trahison,
Comment, pour cette si douce foiblesse,
Peut-elle trouver une guérison?
SEGUR, an obscure French poet [Paris, 1719], in *Philadelphia Press* [Feb. 20, 1889], credited to St. James Gazette.

To hide her shame from every eye,
To give repentance to her lover,
And wring his bosom, is — to die.[1]

The Vicar of Wakefield. Chap. 5, Song, Stanza 2

I find you want me to furnish you with argument and intellects too.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.

Ibid. Chap. 8, The Hermit (Edwin and Angelina), Stanza 8

She was all of a muck of sweat.

Ibid. Chap. 9

They would talk of nothing but high life, and high-lived company, with other fashionable topics, such as pictures, taste, Shakespeare, and the musical glasses.[2]

Ibid.

It has been a thousand times observed, and I must observe it once more, that the hours we pass with happy prospects in view, are more pleasing than those crowned with fruition.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 10

A kind and gentle heart he had,
To comfort friends and foes;
The naked every day he clad
When he put on his clothes.

Ibid. Chap. 17, An Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, Stanza 3

And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and hound,
And curs of low degree.

The Vicar of Wakefield. Chap. 17, An Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog, Stanza 4

The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad, and bit the man.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The man recovered of the bite —
The dog it was that died.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 8

To what happy accident [2] is it that we owe so unexpected a visit?

Ibid. Chap. 19

To what fortuitous concurrence do we not owe every pleasure and convenience of our lives.

Ibid. Chap. 31

You may all go to pot.

Verses in Reply to an Invitation to Dinner at Dr. Baker's

For he who fights and runs away
May live to fight another day;
But he who is in battle slain
Can never rise and fight again.[3]

The Art of Poetry on a New Plan [*1761*]. *Vol. II, Page 147*

One writer, for instance, excels at a plan or a title-page, another works away the body of the book, and a third is a dab at an index.[4]

The Bee. No. 1, October 6, 1759

The true use of speech is not so much to express our wants as to conceal them.[5]

Ibid. No. 3, October 20, 1759

[To Dr. Johnson] If you were to

---

[1] Le seul remède qu'elle peut ressentir,
La seule revanche pour son tort,
Pour faire trop tard l'amant repentir,
Helas! trop tard! — est la mort.
SEGÙR [Paris, 1719]

[2] Chat pleasantly to her of Shakespeare, also the musical glasses. — SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO [1855–1934:] *The Notorious Mrs. Ebbsmith, Act I*

"Shall we talk about Shakespeare?" he asked sarcastically. "Or the musical glasses?" — ALDOUS HUXLEY [1894–]: *Point Counter Point, Chap. 21*

[3] An object in possession seldom retains the same charm that it had in pursuit. — PLINY THE YOUNGER: *Letters, Book II, Letter XV, 1*

[1] While Fell was reposing himself in the hay,
A reptile concealed bit his leg as he lay;
But, all venom himself, of the wound he made light,
And got well, while the scorpion died of the bite.
GOTTHOLD EPHRAIM LESSING [1729–1781]: *Paraphrase of a Greek Epigram by Demodocus*

[2] See Middleton, page 117.

[3] See Butler, page 143.

[4] There are two things which I am confident I can do very well: one is an introduction to any literary work, stating what it is to contain, and how it should be executed in the most perfect manner. — BOSWELL: *Life of Dr. Johnson, 1755*. Vol. I, Page 179, Everyman Edition

[5] See South, page 123.

make little fishes talk, they would talk like whales.

Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson. Vol. I, Page 466, Everyman Edition

I consider an author's literary reputation to be alive only while his name will insure a good price for his copy from the bookseller's.

Quoted, Ibid., Page 468

There is no arguing with Johnson: for if his pistol misses fire, he knocks you down with the butt end of it.

Quoted, Ibid., Vol. II, Page 509

THOMAS PERCY

[1728–1811]

Though only an indifferent poet himself, Bishop Percy is immortal for the "Reliques of Ancient English Poetry," 1765, which collected many of the old ballads and songs. This work has been a feeding-place for poets ever since, and the inspiration of Sir Walter Scott's *"Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border."*

Everye white will have its blacke,
And everye sweete its sowre.

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. Sir Cauline, Part II, Stanza 1

Late, late yestreen I saw the new moone
Wi' the auld moone in hir arme.

Ibid. Sir Patrick Spence (Spens),[1] *Stanza 7*

I think it was never man's destinye
To dye before his day.

Ibid. Robin Hood and Guy of Gisborne, Stanza 40

Have you not heard, these many years ago,
Jephthah was judge of Israel?
He had one only daughter and no mo,
The which he loved passing well;
And, as by lott,
God wot,
It so came to pass,
As God's will was.[1]

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. Jephthah, Judge of Israel,[2] *Stanza 1*

A Robyn,
Jolly Robyn,
Tell me how thy leman doeth,
And thou shalt know of myn.[3]

Ibid. A Robyn Jolly Robyn, Stanza 1

Where gripinge grefes the hart would wounde
And dolefulle dumps the mynde oppresse,
There musicke with her silver sound
With spede is wont to send redresse.[4]

Ibid. A Song to the Lute in Musicke,[5] *Stanza 1*

The blinded boy that shootes so trim,
From heaven downe did hie.[6]

Ibid. King Cophetua and the Beggar-maid, Stanza 2

"What is thy name, faire maid?" quoth he.
"Penelophon, O King!" quoth she.[7]

Ibid. Stanza 6

A poore soule sat sighing under a sicamore tree;
O willow, willow, willow!

---

[1] From *Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border.*

[1] "As by lot, God wot"; and then you know, "It came to pass, as most like it was." — Shakespeare: *Hamlet, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 444*

[2] *Judges, XI, 34 et seq.*

[3] Clown's song, "Hey Robin, jolly Robin." — Shakespeare: *Twelfth-Night, Act IV, Sc. 2, L. 79*

[4] Quoted in *Romeo and Juliet, Act IV, Sc. 5, Lines 129 and 146.*

[5] The author is thought by Percy to have been Richard Edwards [1523–1566].

[6] Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim,
When King Cophetua loved the beggar-maid!
Shakespeare: *Romeo and Juliet, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 13*

[7] Shakespeare, who alludes to this ballad in *Love's Labour's Lost, Act IV, Sc. 1,* gives Zenelophon as the beggar-maid's name (*L. 67*). The ballad is also referred to in *King Richard the Second, Act V, Sc. 3, L. 80.*
See Tennyson, page 465.

With his hand on his bosom, his head
on his knee.

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. Willow, Willow, Willow,[1] *Stanza 1*

O that beauty should harbour a heart
that's so hard!

Ibid. Stanza 8

When Arthur first in court began,
And was approved king,
By force of armes great victorys
wanne,
And conquest home did bring.

Ibid. Sir Lancelot du Lake,[2] *Stanza 1*

Shall I bid her goe? What, and if I doe?
Shall I bid her goe, and spare not?
O no, no, no, I dare not.[3]

Ibid. Corydon's Farewell to Phillis, Stanza 2

And this shall be the forfeyture; of
your owne fleshe a pound.

Ibid. Gernutus the Jew of Venice,[4] *Couplet 14*

It was a friar of orders gray [5]
Walkt forth to tell his beades.

Ibid. The Friar of Orders Gray,[6] *Stanza 1*

And how should I know your true love
From many another one?
Oh, by his cockle hat, and staff,
And by his sandal shoone.[7]

Ibid. Stanza 3

O Lady, he is dead and gone!
Lady, he's dead and gone!
And at his head a green grass turfe,
And at his heels a stone.[1]

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. The Friar of Orders Gray, Stanza 5

Weep no more, lady, weep no more,
Thy sorrowe is in vaine;
For violets pluckt, the sweetest showers
Will ne'er make grow againe.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 12

Our joys as wingèd dreams doe flye;
Why then should sorrow last?
Since grief but aggravates thy losse,
Grieve not for what is past.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more!
Men were deceivers ever;
One foot in sea and one on shore,
To one thing constant never.[3]

Ibid. Stanza 17

King Stephen was a worthy peere,
His breeches cost him but a crowne.

Ibid. Take Thy Old Coat About Thee,[4] *Stanza 7*

Itt's pride that putts this countrye
downe;
Man, take thine old cloake about thee.

Ibid.

Fight on, my merry men all;
For why, my life is at an end.[5]

Ibid. The More Modern Ballad of Chevy-Chace, Couplet 40

---

[1] Quoted in *Othello, Act IV, Sc. 3, Lines 41, 49, 51, 56.*

On a tree by a river a little tom-tit
Sang "Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"

William Schwenck Gilbert: *The Mikado, Act II, Ko-Ko's song*

[2] The subject of this ballad is taken from the ancient romance of *Morte d'Arthur, Chap. 108–110.*

[3] Quoted by Shakespeare in *Twelfth-Night, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 119.*

[4] The story in this ballad is taken from an Italian novel of the fourteenth century, *Pecorone.* Shakespeare is believed to have taken the episode of Shylock and Antonio in *The Merchant of Venice* from this ballad.

[5] Shakespeare: *The Taming of the Shrew, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 148.*

[6] Chiefly composed of fragments of old ballads dispersed through Shakespeare's plays, especially those sung by Ophelia in *Hamlet.* An excellent specimen of mosaic-work.

[7] The distinguishing marks of a pilgrim. The chief places of devotion being beyond the sea, pilgrims put cockle-shells in their hats to denote the intention or performance of their devotion.

[1] Quoted in *Hamlet, Act IV, Sc. 5.*

[2] See Fletcher, page 127.

[3] Shakespeare: *Much Ado About Nothing, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 65.*

[4] This stanza of eight lines is quoted in full in *Othello, Act II, Sc. 3, L. 93.*

[5] "Fight on, my men," Sir Andrew sayes,
"A little Ime hurt, but yett not slaine;
Ile but lye downe and bleede awhile,
And then Ile rise and fight againe."

Sir Andrew Barton, Part 2, St. 16 (Percy's *Reliques, Series II, Book II*)

Says Johnnie, "Fight on, my merry men all,
I'm a little wounded, but I am not slain;
I will lay me down for to bleed a while,
Then I'll rise and fight with you again."

Johnnie Armstrong's Last Good-night, St. 18 (Dryden's *Miscellanies* [1702])

We'll shine in more substantial honours,
And to be noble we'll be good.

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. Winifreda,[1] *Stanza 2*

And when with envy Time, transported,
Shall think to rob us of our joys,
You'll in your girls again be courted,
And I'll go wooing in my boys.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Shall never be sayd, the Not-browne Mayd
Was to her love unkynde.[2]

Ibid. The Not-Browne Mayd, Stanza 8

A fairer ladye there never was seene
Than the blind beggar's daughter of Bednall-greene.

Ibid. The Beggar's Daughter of Bednall-Green,[3] *Stanza 33*

When captaines couragious,[4] whom death cold not daunte,
Did march to the siege of the citty of Gaunt,
They mustred their souldiers by two and by three,
And the formost in battle was Mary Ambree.

Ibid. Mary Ambree,[5] *Stanza 1*

Will you hear a Spanish lady,
How shee wooed an English man?

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. The Spanish Lady's Love,[1] *Stanza 1*

Then let Jane Shore with sorrowe sing,
That was belovèd of a king.

Ibid. Jane Shore, Stanza 1

"I'll rest," sayd hee, "but thou shalt walke";
So doth this wandring Jew
From place to place, but cannot rest
For seeing countries newe.

Ibid. The Wandering Jew, Stanza 9

For thirty pence our Saviour was sold
Amonge the false Jewes, as I have bin told;
And twenty-nine is the worth of thee,
For I thinke thou art one penny worser than hee.

Ibid. King John and the Abbot of Canterbury, Stanza 21

But in vayne shee did conjure him
To depart her presence soe;
Having a thousand tongues to allure him,
And but one to bid him goe.

Ibid. Dulcina,[2] *Stanza 2*

Glasgerion swore a full great othe,
By oake, and ashe and thorne.

Ibid. Glasgerion,[3] *Stanza 19*

He that would not when he might,
He shall not when he wolda.[4]

Ibid. The Baffled Knight, Stanza 14

In Scarlet towne, where I was borne,
There was a fair maid dwellin,
Made every youth crye, Wel-awaye!
Her name was Barbara Allen.

Ibid. Barbara Allen's Cruelty, Stanza 1

---

[1] See Chapman, page 29.

Nobilitas sola est atque unica virtus (Nobility is the one only virtue). — JUVENAL: *Satire VIII, L. 20*

"Winifreda" appeared in LEWIS's *Collection* [1726]

[2] First published in ARNOLD's *Chronicle*, a miscellany, about 1521.

[3] This very house was built by the blind beggar of Bednall Green, so much talked of and sang in ballads. — SAMUEL PEPYS: *Diary, June 26, 1663*

The ballad was written in the reign of Elizabeth.

[4] Source of the title of RUDYARD KIPLING's book, *Captains Courageous.*

[5] This ballad was probably occasioned by the attempt to regain Ghent, in 1584, when the Spaniards, commanded by the Prince of Parma, took many fortresses and cities in Flanders and Brabant.

BEN JONSON calls any virago Mary Ambree, and JOHN FLETCHER mentions Mary Ambree in *The Scornful Lady* [1616].

[1] Founded on the capture of Cadiz by Lord Essex in 1596.

[2] This song is mentioned as very popular by IZAAK WALTON in *The Compleat Angler.* It has been ascribed to Raleigh, on very doubtful authority.

[3] CHARLES KINGSLEY refers to the oath of Glasgerion in *Westward Ho, Chap. 2;* and RUDYARD KIPLING, in *Puck of Pook's Hill.* CHAUCER refers to the "harper Bret Glascurion" in *The House of Fame, Book III, L. 1208.*

[4] See Heywood, page 11.

No burial this pretty pair
Of any man receives,
Till Robin Red-breast piously
Did cover them with leaves.

Reliques of Ancient English Poetry. The Children in the Wood,[1] *Stanza 16*

Under floods that are deepest,
Which Neptune obey;
Over rocks that are steepest,
Love will find out the way.

Ibid. Love Will Find Out the Way,[2] *Stanza 1*

For without money, George,
A man is but a beast:
But bringing money, thou shalt be
Always my welcome guest.

Ibid. George Barnwell,[3] *Part II, Stanza 25*

And let all women strive to be
As constant as Penelope.

Ibid. Constant Penelope, Stanza 18

St. George he was for England; St. Dennis was for France;
Sing, *Honi soit qui mal y pense.*[4]

Ibid. St. George for England, Refrain

Dark was the night, and wild the storm,
And loud the torrent's roar;
And loud the sea was heard to dash
Against the distant shore.

The Hermit of Warkworth,[5] *Part I, Stanza 1*

THOMAS WARTON

[1728–1790]

All human race, from China to Peru,[6]
Pleasure, howe'er disguis'd by art, pursue.

Universal Love of Pleasure

Nor rough, nor barren, are the winding ways
Of hoar antiquity, but strewn with flowers.

Written on a Blank Leaf of Dugdale's Monasticon

All-powerful Ale! whose sorrow-soothing sweets
Oft I repeat in vacant afternoon.

A Panegyric on Oxford Ale[1]

With British ale improving British worth.

Ibid.

Thus too, the matchless bard, whose lay resounds
The Splendid Shilling's praise, in nightly gloom
Of lonesome garret, pined for cheerful ale.[2]

Ibid.

EDMUND BURKE

[1729–1797]

The writers against religion, whilst they oppose every system, are wisely careful never to set up any of their own.

Works. Vol. I, Preface, A Vindication of Natural Society

"War," says Machiavel, "ought to be the only study of a prince"; and by a prince he means every sort of state, however constituted. "He ought," says this great political doctor, "to consider peace only as a breathing-time, which gives him leisure to contrive, and furnishes ability to execute military plans." A meditation on the conduct of political societies made old Hobbes imagine that war was the state of nature.

Ibid.

---

[1] Addison called this ballad one of the darling songs of the common people. It was first published in 1595.

[2] Modernized from an ancient song.

[3] Inspired by GEORGE LILLO's play, *The London Merchant, or the History of George Barnwell,* first acted in 1731.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 35.

[5] Percy's own composition, comprising 213 stanzas.

[6] See Johnson, page 230.

[1] From *The Oxford Sausage* [1764], a famous miscellany of 'varsity rhymes and satires, reprinted in several subsequent editions.

[2] Happy the man who, void of care and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A splendid shilling. He nor hears with pain
New oysters cried, nor sighs for cheerful ale.

JOHN PHILIPS [1676–1709]: *The Splendid Shilling* [1705]

I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others.[1]

On the Sublime and Beautiful. Sect. XIV

Custom reconciles us to everything.

Ibid. Sect. XVIII

There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue.

Observations on a Late Publication on the Present State of the Nation [1769]

The wisdom of our ancestors.[2]

Ibid. Also in the Discussion on the Traitorous Correspondence Bill [1793]

Illustrious predecessor.[3]

Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents [April 23, 1770]

When bad men combine, the good must associate; else they will fall one by one, an unpitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle.

Ibid.

Of this stamp is the cant of, Not men, but measures.[4]

Ibid.

So to be patriots as not to forget we are gentlemen.

Ibid.

Public life is a situation of power and energy; he trespasses against his duty who sleeps upon his watch, as well as he that goes over to the enemy.

Ibid.

It ought to be the happiness and glory of a representative to live in the strictest union, the closest correspondence, and the most unreserved communication with his constituents. Their wishes ought to have great weight with him; their opinion high respect; their business unremitted attention. It is his duty to sacrifice his repose, his pleasures, his satisfaction, to theirs; and above all, ever, and in all cases, to prefer their interests to his own.

Speech to the Electors of Bristol. [November 3, 1774]

Your representative owes you, not his industry only, but his judgment; and he betrays instead of serving you if he sacrifices it to your opinion.

Ibid.

The concessions of the weak are the concessions of fear.

Speech on Conciliation with America [March 22, 1775]

There is America, which at this day serves for little more than to amuse you with stories of savage men and uncouth manners, yet shall, before you taste of death, show itself equal to the whole of that commerce which now attracts the envy of the world.

Ibid.

Fiction lags after truth, invention is unfruitful, and imagination cold and barren.

Ibid.

A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle, and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood.

Ibid.

A wise and salutary neglect.

Ibid.

The religion most prevalent in our northern colonies is a refinement on the principles of resistance: it is the dissidence of dissent, and the protestantism of the Protestant religion.

Ibid.

I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against an whole people.

Ibid.

The march of the human mind is slow.[1]

Ibid.

---

[1] In the adversity of our best friends we always find something which is not wholly displeasing to us. — ROCHEFOUCAULD: *Reflections, XV*

[2] Lord Brougham says of Bacon, "He it was who first employed the well-known phrase of 'the wisdom of our ancestors.'"
SYDNEY SMITH: *Plymley's Letters, Letter V.* LORD ELDON: *On Sir Samuel Romilly's Bill* [1815]. CICERO: *De Legibus, II, 2, 3*

[3] See Fielding, page 230.

[4] See Goldsmith, page 253.

[1] The march of intellect. — SOUTHEY: *Progress and Prospects of Society, Vol. II, P. 360*

All government, — indeed, every human benefit and enjoyment, every virtue and every prudent act, — is founded on compromise and barter.

Speech on Conciliation with America [*March 22, 1775*]

The worthy gentleman [Mr. Coombe] who has been snatched from us at the moment of the election, and in the middle of the contest, whilst his desires were as warm and his hopes as eager as ours, has feelingly told us what shadows we are, and what shadows we pursue.

Speech at Bristol on Declining the Poll [*September 9, 1780*]

They made and recorded a sort of institute and digest of anarchy, called the Rights of Man.

On the Army Estimates [*February 9, 1790*]

People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors.[1]

Reflections on the Revolution in France [*1790*]

You had that action and counteraction which, in the natural and in the political world, from the reciprocal struggle of discordant powers draws out the harmony of the universe.[2]

Ibid.

It is now sixteen or seventeen years since I saw the Queen of France, then the Dauphiness, at Versailles; and surely never lighted on this orb, which she hardly seemed to touch, a more delightful vision. I saw her just above the horizon, decorating and cheering the elevated sphere she just began to move in, — glittering like the morning star full of life and splendour and joy. . . . Little did I dream that I should have lived to see such disasters fallen upon her in a nation of gallant men, — in a nation of men of honour and of cavaliers. I thought ten thousand swords must have leaped from their scabbards to avenge even a look that threatened her with insult. But the age of chivalry is gone; that of sophisters, economists, and calculators has succeeded.

Reflections on the Revolution in France [*1790*]

The unbought grace of life, the cheap defence of nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic enterprise is gone.

Ibid.

That chastity of honour which felt a stain like a wound.

Ibid.

Vice itself lost half its evil by losing all its grossness.

Ibid.

Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are rebels from principle.[1]

Ibid.

Learning will be cast into the mire and trodden down under the hoofs of a swinish multitude.

Ibid.

Because half-a-dozen grasshoppers under a fern make the field ring with their importunate chink, whilst thousands of great cattle, reposed beneath the shadow of the British oak, chew the cud and are silent, pray do not imagine that those who make the noise are the only inhabitants of the field; that of course they are many in number; or that, after all, they are other than the little shrivelled, meagre, hopping, though loud and troublesome insects of the hour.

Ibid.

---

[1] The Democratic Party is like a mule — without pride of ancestry or hope of posterity. — IGNATIUS DONNELLY [1831–1901]: *Speech in the Minnesota Legislature*

[2] Quid velit et possit rerum concordia discors (What the discordant harmony of circumstances would and could effect). — HORACE: *Epistle I, 12, 19*

[1] Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God. —

From an inscription on the cannon near which the ashes of President John Bradshaw were lodged, on the top of a high hill near Martha Bay in Jamaica. — STILES: *History of the Three Judges of King Charles I*

This suppositious epitaph was found among the papers of Mr. Jefferson, and in his handwriting. It was supposed to be one of Dr. Franklin's spirit-stirring inspirations. — RANDALL: *Life of Jefferson, Vol. III, P. 585*

In their nomination to office they will not appoint to the exercise of authority as to a pitiful job, but as to a holy function.

Reflections on the Revolution in France [*1790*]

The men of England, — the men, I mean, of light and leading in England.

Ibid.

He that wrestles with us strengthens our nerves and sharpens our skill. Our antagonist is our helper.

Ibid.

To execute laws is a royal office; to execute orders is not to be a king. However, a political executive magistracy, though merely such, is a great trust.[1]

Ibid.

You can never plan the future by the past.[2]

Letter to a Member of the National Assembly

The cold neutrality of an impartial judge.

Preface to Brissot's Address

And having looked to Government for bread, on the very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand that fed them.

Thoughts and Details on Scarcity

All men that are ruined, are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.

Letter I, On a Regicide Peace

Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other.

Ibid.

The people never give up their liberties but under some delusion.

Speech at County Meeting of Bucks [*1784*]

There never was a bad man that had ability for good service.

Speech in Opening the Impeachment of Warren Hastings [*1788, Third Day*]

Mere parsimony is not economy. . . . Expense, and great expense, may be essential part of true economy.

Letter to a Noble Lord [*1796*]

Economy is a distributive virtue, and consists not in saving but in selection. Parsimony requires no providence, no sagacity, no powers of combination, no comparison, no judgment.

Ibid.

I would rather sleep in the southern corner of a little country churchyard than in the tomb of the Capulets.

Letter to Matthew Smith

It has all the contortions of the sibyl without the inspiration.[1]

Prior's Life of Burke

He was not merely a chip of the old block, but the old block itself.[2]

On Pitt's First Speech [*February 26, 1781*]. *From Wraxall's Memoirs, First Series, Vol. I, Page 342*

WILLIAM GERARD HAMILTON

[1729–1796]

He has made a chasm which not only nothing can fill up, but which nothing has a tendency to fill up. Johnson is dead. — Let us go to the next best: — there is nobody; no man can be said to put you in mind of Johnson.

Quoted in Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, Page 611, Everyman Edition

JOHN SCOTT

[1730–1783]

I hate the drum's discordant sound,
Parading round, and round, and round:

---

[1] See Mathew Henry, page 188.

[2] I know no way of judging of the future but by the past. — PATRICK HENRY: *Speech in the Virginia Convention* [March, 1775]

[1] When Croft's "Life of Dr. Young" was spoken of as a good imitation of Dr. Johnson's style, "No, no," said he, "it is not a good imitation of Johnson; it has all his pomp without his force; it has all the nodosities of the oak, without its strength; it has all the contortions of the sibyl, without the inspiration." — JAMES PRIOR [1790–1869]: *Life of Burke*

The gloomy companions of a disturbed imagination; the melancholy madness of poetry, without the inspiration. — JUNIUS: *Letter No. VII* [March 3, 1769], *To Sir W. Draper*

[2] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 145.

To me it talks of ravaged plains,
And burning towns, and ruined swains,
And mangled limbs, and dying groans,
And widows' tears, and orphans' moans;
And all that Misery's hand bestows
To fill the catalogue of human woes.

I Hate the Drum's Discordant Sound. Stanza 2

CHARLES CHURCHILL
[1731–1764]

He mouths a sentence as curs mouth a bone.

The Rosciad. Line 322

But, spite of all the criticising elves,
Those who would make us feel — must feel themselves.[1]

Ibid. Line 961

Like gypsies, lest the stolen brat be known,
Defacing first, then claiming for his own.[2]

The Apology. Line 232

Apt alliteration's artful aid.

The Prophecy of Famine. Line 86

There webs were spread of more than common size,
And half-starved spiders prey'd on half-starved flies.

Ibid. Line 327

With curious art the brain, too finely wrought,
Preys on herself, and is destroyed by thought.

Epistle to William Hogarth. Line 645

Men the most infamous are fond of fame,
And those who fear not guilt yet start at shame.

The Author. Line 233

Be England what she will,
With all her faults she is my country still.[1]

The Farewell. Line 27

WILLIAM COWPER
[1731–1800]

Happiness depends, as Nature shows,
Less on exterior things than most suppose.

Table Talk. Line 246

Freedom has a thousand charms to show,
That slaves, howe'er contented, never know.

Ibid. Line 260

Manner is all in all, whate'er is writ,
The substitute for genius, sense, and wit.

Ibid. Line 542

Ages elapsed ere Homer's lamp appear'd,
And ages ere the Mantuan swan was heard:
To carry nature lengths unknown before,
To give a Milton birth, ask'd ages more.

Ibid. Line 556

Low ambition and the thirst of praise.[2]

Ibid. Line 591

Made poetry a mere mechanic art.

Ibid. Line 654

Lights of the world, and stars of human race.

The Progress of Error. Line 97

How much a dunce that has been sent to roam
Excels a dunce that has been kept at home!

Ibid. Line 415

---

[1] Si vis me flere, dolendum est
Primum ipsi tibi
(If you wish me to weep, you yourself must first feel grief).
HORACE: *Ars Poetica, L. 102*

[2] Steal! to be sure they may; and, egad, serve your best thoughts as gypsies do stolen children, — disguise them to make 'em pass for their own. — SHERIDAN: *The Critic, Act I, Sc. 1*

[1] England, with all thy faults I love thee still,
My country!
COWPER: *The Task, Book II, The Timepiece, L. 206*

Our country! In her intercourse with foreign nations may she always be in the right; but our country, right or wrong.
STEPHEN DECATUR [1779–1820]: *Toast given at Norfolk,* [April, 1816]

[2] See Pope, page 206.

Just knows, and knows no more, her Bible true, —
A truth the brilliant Frenchman never knew.

Truth. Line 327

The sounding jargon of the schools.[1]

Ibid. Line 367

A fool must now and then be right by chance.

Conversation. Line 96

He would not, with a peremptory tone,
Assert the nose upon his face his own.

Ibid. Line 121

A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, — and no other can.

Ibid. Line 193

Pernicious weed! whose scent the fair annoys,
Unfriendly to society's chief joys:
Thy worst effect is banishing for hours
The sex whose presence civilizes ours.

Ibid. Line 251

I cannot talk with civet in the room,
A fine puss-gentleman that's all perfume.

Ibid. Line 283

The solemn fop; significant and budge;
A fool with judges, amongst fools a judge.[2]

Ibid. Line 299

His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock, it never is at home.[3]

Ibid. Line 303

Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,
Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral urns.[4]

Ibid. Line 357

A business with an income at its heels
Furnishes always oil for its own wheels.

Retirement. Line 615

Absence of occupation is not rest,
A mind quite vacant is a mind distress'd.

Ibid. Line 623

An idler is a watch that wants both hands,
As useless if it goes as if it stands.

Ibid. Line 681

Built God a church, and laugh'd His word to scorn.

Ibid. Line 688

Philologists, who chase
A panting syllable through time and space,
Start it at home, and hunt it in the dark
To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's ark.

Ibid. Line 691

I praise the Frenchman,[1] his remark was shrewd, —
How sweet, how passing sweet, is solitude!
But grant me still a friend in my retreat,
Whom I may whisper, Solitude is sweet.

Ibid. Line 739

Regions Caesar never knew
  Thy posterity shall sway;
Where his eagles never flew,
  None invincible as they!

Boadicea

And still to love, though prest with ill,
In wintry age to feel no chill,
With me is to be lovely still,
    My Mary!

To Mary. Stanza 11

A kick that scarce would move a horse
  May kill a sound divine.

The Yearly Distress. Stanza 16

I am monarch of all I survey,
  My right there is none to dispute.

Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk. Stanza 1

O Solitude! where are the charms
  That sages have seen in thy face?

Ibid.

---

[1] See Prior, page 189.

[2] See Pope, page 215.

[3] *Ibid.*, page 217.

[4] That lamp shall burn unquenchably,
Until the eternal doom shall be.

Sir Walter Scott: *The Lay of the Last Minstrel, Canto II, St. 17*

The story of a lamp which was supposed to have burned about fifteen hundred years in the sepulchre of Tullia, the daughter of Cicero, is told by Pancirollus and others.

[1] Jean de La Bruyère [1645–1696].

But the sound of the church-going bell
These valleys and rocks never heard,
Ne'er sigh'd at the sound of a knell,
Or smiled when a Sabbath appear'd.
Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk. Stanza 4

How fleet is a glance of the mind!
Compared with the speed of its flight
The tempest itself lags behind,
And the swift-winged arrows of light.
Ibid. Stanza 6

There goes the parson, O illustrious spark!
And there, scarce less illustrious, goes the clerk.
On Observing Some Names of Little Note

But oars alone can ne'er prevail
To reach the distant coast;
The breath of heaven must swell the sail,
Or all the toil is lost.
Human Frailty. Stanza 6

And the tear that is wiped with a little address,
May be follow'd perhaps by a smile.
The Rose. Stanza 5

I shall not ask Jean Jacques Rousseau
If birds confabulate or no.
Pairing Time Anticipated

Misses! the tale that I relate
This lesson seems to carry,—
Choose not alone a proper mate,
But proper time to marry.
Ibid. Moral

That though on pleasure she was bent,
She had a frugal mind.
History of John Gilpin. Stanza 8

A hat not much the worse for wear.
Ibid. Stanza 46

Now let us sing, Long live the king,
And Gilpin, Long live he;
And when he next doth ride abroad,
May I be there to see!
Ibid. Stanza 63

The path of sorrow, and that path alone,
Leads to the land where sorrow is unknown.
To an Afflicted Protestant Lady in France

God made the country, and man made the town.[1]
The Task. Book I, The Sofa, Line 749

Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,[2]
Some boundless contiguity of shade,
Where rumour of oppression and deceit,
Of unsuccessful or successful war,
Might never reach me more.
Ibid. Book II, The Timepiece, Line 1

Mountains interposed
Make enemies of nations, who had else
Like kindred drops been mingled into one.
Ibid. Line 17

Slaves cannot breathe in England; if their lungs
Receive our air, that moment they are free!
They touch our country, and their shackles fall.[3]
Ibid. Line 40

Fast-anchor'd isle.
Ibid. Line 151

England, with all thy faults I love thee still,
My country![4]
Ibid. Line 206

Presume to lay their hand upon the ark[5]

---

[1] See Bacon, page 111.

[2] Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men! — *Jeremiah, IX, 2*

Oh that the desert were my dwelling-place!
— BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV, St. 177*

[3] Servi peregrini, ut primum Galliæ fines penetraverint eodem momento liberi sunt (Foreign slaves, as soon as they come within the limits of Gaul, that moment they are free). — BODINUS: *Liber I, 5*

Lord Campbell ("Lives of the Chief Justices," vol. ii, p. 418) says that "Lord Mansfield first established the grand doctrine that the air of England is too pure to be breathed by a slave." The words attributed to Lord Mansfield, however, are not found in his judgment. They are in Hargrave's argument, May 14, 1772, where he speaks of England as "a soil whose air is deemed too pure for slaves to breathe in." — LOFFT: *Reports, P. 2*

[4] See Churchill, page 262.

[5] Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it . . . and the anger

Of her magnificent and awful cause.
The Task. Book II, The Timepiece, Line 231

There is a pleasure in poetic pains
Which only poets know.[1]
Ibid. Line 285

Transforms old print
To zigzag manuscript, and cheats the eyes
Of gallery critics by a thousand arts.
Ibid. Line 363

Reading what they never wrote,
Just fifteen minutes, huddle up their work,
And with a well-bred whisper close the scene!
Ibid. Line 411

Whoe'er was edified, themselves were not.
Ibid. Line 444

Variety's the very spice of life.
Ibid. Line 606

She that asks
Her dear five hundred friends.
Ibid. Line 642

His head,
Not yet by time completely silver'd o'er,
Bespoke him past the bounds of freakish youth,
But strong for service still, and unimpair'd.
Ibid. Line 702

Guilty splendour.
Ibid. Book III, The Garden, Line 70

I was a stricken deer.[2]
Ibid. Line 108

Great contest follows, and much learned dust.
Ibid. Line 161

From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing up.[1]
The Task. Book III, The Garden, Line 188

Riches have wings,[2] and grandeur is a dream.
Ibid. Line 265

How various his employments, whom the world
Calls idle, and who justly in return
Esteems that busy world an idler too!
Ibid. Line 352

Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse too.
Ibid. Line 566

Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
And while the bubbling and loud-hissing urn
Throws up a steamy column, and the cups
That cheer but not inebriate[3] wait on each,
So let us welcome peaceful evening in.
Ibid. Book IV, The Winter Evening, Line 36

What is it, but a map of busy life,
Its fluctuations, and its vast concerns?
Ibid. Line 55

'Tis pleasant, through the loopholes of retreat,
To peep at such a world, to see the stir
Of the great Babel, and not feel the crowd.
Ibid. Line 88

While fancy, like the finger of a clock,
Runs the great circuit, and is still at home.
Ibid. Line 118

O Winter, ruler of the inverted year![4]
Ibid. Line 120

---

of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah. — *2 Samuel, VI, 6 and 7*

[1] See Dryden, page 179.

[2] Let the stricken deer go weep. — SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 287*

Lord David Cecil gave his biography of Cowper [1930] the title, *The Stricken Deer.*

[1] He has spent all his life in letting down buckets into empty wells; and he is frittering away his age in trying to draw them up again. — *Lady Holland's Memoir of Sydney Smith, Vol. I, Chap. 9*

[2] Riches certainly make themselves wings. — *Proverbs, XXIII, 5*

[3] To cheer but not inebriate. — BISHOP BERKELEY: *Siris* [1744] *Par. 217*

[4] See Thomson, page 224.

With spots quadrangular of diamond form,
Ensanguined hearts, clubs typical of strife,
And spades, the emblems of untimely graves.
The Task. Book IV, The Winter Evening, Line 217

In indolent vacuity of thought.[1]
Ibid. Line 297

It seems the part of wisdom.
Ibid. Line 336

All learned, and all drunk!
Ibid. Line 478

Gloriously drunk, obey the important call.
Ibid. Line 510

Those golden times
And those Arcadian scenes that Maro sings,
And Sidney, warbler of poetic prose.
Ibid. Line 514

The Frenchman's darling.[2]
Ibid. Line 765

Silently as a dream the fabric rose;
No sound of hammer or of saw was there.[3]
Ibid. Book V, The Winter Morning Walk, Line 144

But war's a game, which, were their subjects wise,
Kings would not play at.
Ibid. Line 187

There is in souls a sympathy with sounds;
And as the mind is pitch'd the ear is pleased
With melting airs or martial, brisk or grave;
Some chord in unison with what we hear
Is touch'd within us, and the heart replies.

How soft the music of those village bells
Falling at intervals upon the ear
In cadence sweet!
The Task. Book VI, Winter Walk at Noon, Line 1

Here the heart
May give a useful lesson to the head,
And Learning wiser grow without his books.
Ibid. Line 85

Knowledge is proud that he has learn'd so much;
Wisdom is humble that he knows no more.
Ibid. Line 96

Some to the fascination of a name,
Surrender judgment hoodwink'd.
Ibid. Line 101

I would not enter on my list of friends,
(Though graced with polish'd manners and fine sense,
Yet wanting sensibility), the man
Who needlessly sets foot upon a worm.
Ibid. Line 560

An honest man, close-button'd to the chin,
Broadcloth without, and a warm heart within.
Epistle to Joseph Hill

Shine by the side of every path we tread
With such a lustre, he that runs may read.[1]
Tirocinium. Line 79

What peaceful hours I once enjoy'd!
How sweet their memory still!
But they have left an aching void
The world can never fill.
Walking with God

God moves in a mysterious way
His wonders to perform;
He plants his footsteps in the sea
And rides upon the storm.
Light Shining out of Darkness

Behind a frowning providence
He hides a shining face.
Ibid.

---

[1] Gloomy calm of idle vacancy. — Dr. Johnson: *Letter to Boswell* [Dec. 8, 1763]

[2] It was Cowper who gave this now common name to the mignonette.

[3] No hammers fell, no ponderous axes rung,
Like some tall palm the mystic fabric sprung.
Reginald Heber [1783–1826]: *Palestine*

So that there was neither hammer nor axe, nor any tool of iron heard in the house while it was in building. — *1 Kings, VI, 7*

[1] Write the vision, and make it plain, upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. — *Habakkuk, II, 2*

He that runs may read. — Tennyson: *The Flower*

Beware of desperate steps! The darkest day,
Live till to-morrow, will have pass'd away.

The Needless Alarm. Moral

Oh that those lips had language! Life has pass'd
With me but roughly since I heard thee last.

On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture

The man that hails you Tom or Jack,
And proves, by thumping on your back,[1]
His sense of your great merit,[2]
Is such a friend that one had need
Be very much his friend indeed
To pardon or to bear it.

On Friendship. Stanza 26

Toll for the brave!
The brave that are no more,
All sunk beneath the wave,
Fast by their native shore!

On the Loss of the Royal George.[3] *Stanza 1*

There is a bird who by his coat,
And by the hoarseness of his note,
Might be supposed a crow.

The Jackdaw (Translation from Vincent Bourne).[4] *Stanza 1*

He sees that this great roundabout
The world, with all its motley rout,
Church, army, physic, law,
Its customs and its businesses,
Is no concern at all of his,
And says — what says he? — Caw.

Ibid. Stanza 5

For 'tis a truth well known to most,
That whatsoever thing is lost,
We seek it, ere it come to light,
In every cranny but the right.

The Retired Cat

He that holds fast the golden mean,[1]
And lives contentedly between
The little and the great,
Feels not the wants that pinch the poor,
Nor plagues that haunt the rich man's door.

Translation of Horace. Book II, Ode X, To Licinius, Stanza 2

If Fortune fill thy sail
With more than a propitious gale,
Take half thy canvas in.

Ibid. Stanza 6

But strive still to be a man before your mother.[2]

Connoisseur. Motto of No. III

ERASMUS DARWIN

[1731–1802]

Soon shall thy arm, unconquer'd steam! afar
Drag the slow barge, or drive the rapid car;
Or on wide-waving wings expanded bear
The flying chariot through the field of air.

The Botanic Garden. Part I, Canto I, Line 289

No radiant pearl which crested Fortune wears,
No gem that twinkling hangs from Beauty's ears,
Not the bright stars which Night's blue arch adorn,
Nor rising suns that gild the vernal morn,
Shine with such lustre as the tear that flows
Down Virtue's manly cheek for others' woes.

Ibid. Part II, Canto III, Line 459

CHARLES LEE

[1731–1782]

Beware that your Northern laurels do not change to Southern willows.

To General Horatio Gates [1728–1806] after surrender of

---

[1] See Young, page 203.

[2] Variant, — How he esteems your merit.

[3] The *Royal George* was an English man-of-war of 108 guns, which suddenly heeled over, under the strain caused by the shifting of her guns, while being refitted at Spithead [August 29, 1782] The commander, Admiral Kempenfeldt, and 800 of the sailors, marines, and visitors on board, were drowned.

[4] VINCENT BOURNE [1695–1747], a Latin poet. Cowper was one of his pupils at Westminster School, where Bourne was Master.

[1] Keep the golden mean. — PUBLIUS SYRUS: *Maxim. 1072*

[2] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 132.

Burgoyne at Saratoga [October 17, 1777]. Gates was later defeated by Lord Cornwallis at Camden, South Carolina [August 16, 1780] and was relieved of his command.

BEILBY PORTEUS
[1731–1808]

In sober state,
Through the sequestered vale of rural life,
The venerable patriarch guileless held
The tenor of his way.[1]

Death. Line 108

One murder made a villain,
Millions, a hero. Princes were privileged
To kill, and numbers sanctified the crime.[2]

Ibid. Line 154

War its thousands slays, Peace, its ten thousands.

Ibid. Line 178

Teach him how to live,
And, oh still harder lesson! how to die.[3]

Ibid. Line 316

Love is something so divine,
Description would but make it less;
'Tis what I feel, but can't define,
'Tis what I know, but can't express.

On Love

GEORGE WASHINGTON
[1732–1799]

Labour to keep alive in your breast that little spark of celestial fire, — conscience.

Rule from the copy-book of Washington when a schoolboy

That unmeaning and abominable custom, swearing.

Orders Against Profanity in the Army

Almighty God, we make our earnest prayer that Thou wilt keep the United States in Thy holy protection; that Thou wilt incline the hearts of the citizens to cultivate a spirit of subordination and obedience to government; to entertain a brotherly affection and love for one another and for their fellow-citizens of the United States at large.

Prayer after Inauguration (from copy in his pew, St. Paul's Chapel, New York)

To be prepared for war is one of the most effectual means of preserving peace.[1]

First Annual Address, to both Houses of Congress [January 8, 1790]

It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world.

Farewell Address [September 17, 1796]

JOHN ADAMS
[1735–1826]

Yesterday the greatest question was decided which ever was debated in America; and a greater perhaps never was, nor will be, decided among men. A resolution was passed without one dissenting colony, that those United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States.

Letter to Mrs. Adams [July 3, 1776]

The second day of July, 1776, will be the most memorable epocha in the history of America. I am apt to believe that it will be celebrated by succeeding generations as the great anniversary festival. It ought to be commemorated as the day of deliverance, by solemn acts of devotion to God Almighty. It ought to be solemnized with pomp and parade, with shows, games, sports, guns, bells, bonfires, and illuminations, from one end of this continent to the other, from this time forward for evermore.

---

[1] See Gray, page 245.

[2] See Young, page 203.

[3] See Tickell, page 205.

[1] Qui desiderat pacem præparet bellum (Who would desire peace should be prepared for war). — Vegetius: *Rei Militari 3, Prolog.*

In pace, ut sapiens, aptarit idonea bello (In peace, as a wise man, he should make suitable preparation for war). — Horace: *Book II, Satire II, Line 111*

Letter to Mrs. Adams [*July 3, 1776*]

JAMES BEATTIE
[1735–1803]

Mine be the breezy hill that skirts the down,
Where a green grassy turf is all I crave,
With here and there a violet bestrewn,
Fast by a brook or fountain's murmuring wave;
And many an evening sun shine sweetly on my grave!

The Minstrel. Book II [*1774*], *Stanza 17*

At the close of the day when the hamlet is still,
And mortals the sweets of forgetfulness prove,
When naught but the torrent is heard on the hill,
And naught but the nightingale's song in the grove.

The Hermit

He thought as a sage, though he felt as a man.

Ibid.

ISAAC BICKERSTAFF
[1735–1812?]

There was a jolly miller once lived on the River Dee;
He worked and sung from morn till night, no lark so blithe as he.

Love in a Village. Act I, Sc. 2

And this the burden of his song forever used to be, —
"I care for nobody, no, not I, if nobody cares for me."[1]

Ibid.

JOHN LANGHORNE
[1735–1779]

Cold on Canadian hills or Minden's plain,
Perhaps that parent mourned her soldier slain;
Bent o'er her babe, her eye dissolved in dew,
The big drops mingling with the milk he drew
Gave the sad presage of his future years, —
The child of misery, baptized in tears.[1]

The Country Justice. Part I

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE
[1735–1788]

The dews of summer nights did fall,
The moon (sweet regent of the sky)[2]
Silvered the walls of Cumnor Hall
And many an oak that grew thereby.

Cumnor Hall.[3] *Stanza 1*

For know, when sickening grief doth prey,
And tender love's repaid with scorn,
The sweetest beauty will decay:
What floweret can endure the storm?

Ibid. Stanza 10

For there's nae luck about the house,
There's nae luck at a';
There's little pleasure in the house
When our gudeman's awa.

The Mariner's Wife.[4] *Stanza 1*

---

[1] Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody.
ROBERT BURNS: *I Hae a Wife o' My Ain, St. 4*

I envy none, no, no, not I,
And no one envies me.
CHARLES MACKAY: *The King and the Miller*

[1] This allusion to the dead soldier and his widow on the field of battle was made the subject of a print by Bunbury, under which were engraved the pathetic lines of Langhorne. Sir Walter Scott has mentioned that the only time he saw Burns this picture was in the room. Burns shed tears over it; and Scott, then a lad of fifteen, was the only person present who could tell him where the lines were to be found. — LOCKHART: *Life of Scott, Vol. I, Chap. IV*

[2] Jove, thou regent of the skies. — POPE: *The Odyssey, Book II, L. 42*

Now Cynthia, named fair regent of the night. — GAY: *Trivia, Book III.*

And hail their queen, fair regent of the night. — DARWIN: *The Botanic Garden, Part I, Canto II, L. 90*

[3] This ballad is said to have suggested to SIR WALTER SCOTT the writing of *Kenilworth.*

[4] *The Mariner's Wife* is now given "by common consent," says Sarah Tytler, to Jean

Sae true his heart, sae smooth his
speech,
His breath like caller air;
His very foot has music in 't
As he comes up the stair.

The Mariner's Wife. Stanza 5

PATRICK HENRY

[1736–1799]

Tarquin and Caesar each had his Brutus, Charles the First his Cromwell, and George the Third ["Treason!" cried the Speaker] — *may profit by their example.* If *this* be treason, make the most of it.

Speech on the Stamp Act, House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia [*May 29, 1765*]

I am not a Virginian, but an American.

Speech in First Continental Congress, Philadelphia [*October 14, 1774*]

I have but one lamp by which my feet are guided, and that is the lamp of experience. I know of no way of judging of the future but by the past.[1]

Speech in Virginia Convention, St. John's Episcopal Church, Richmond, Virginia [*March 23, 1775*]

We are not weak if we make a proper use of those means which the God of Nature has placed in our power. . . . The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone; [2] it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave.

Ibid.

Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death!

Speech in Virginia Convention, St. John's Episcopal Church, Richmond, Virginia [*March 23, 1775*]

EDWARD GIBBON

[1737–1794]

The reign of Antoninus is marked by the rare advantage of furnishing very few materials for history; which is indeed little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.[1]

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [*1776*]. *Chap. 3. Modern Library Giant, Vol. I, Page 69*

It has been calculated by the ablest politicians that no State, without being soon exhausted, can maintain above the hundredth part of its members in arms and idleness.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 90

Amiable weaknesses of human nature.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 375

In every deed of mischief he [Adronicus] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 48, Vol. II, Page 569

Our sympathy is cold to the relation of distant misery.

Ibid. Chap. 49, Page 597

Adam [1710–1765], who published poems by subscription, later opened a girls' school, and died in Glasgow poorhouse. The *Dictionary of National Biography* states that there is small foundation for crediting the poem to her. A shorter version of *The Mariner's Wife*, entitled *There's Nae Luck About the House*, is in the *Herd Collection of Ancient and Modern Scottish Songs, Heroic Ballads, etc.*

[1] See Burke, page 261.

[2] The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong. — *Ecclesiastes, IX, 11*

The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong; but the betting is best that way. — FRANKLIN P. ADAMS: *The Conning Tower*

[1] L'histoire n'est que le tableau des crimes et des malheurs (History is but the record of crimes and misfortunes). — VOLTAIRE: *L'Ingénu, Chap. X*

[2] See Fielding, page 229 and Sheridan, page 279.

[3] He [Hampden] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief. — EDWARD HYDE CLARENDON [1608–1674]: *History of the Rebellion, Vol. III, Book 7, Sect. 84*

Heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute. — JUNIUS: *Letter XXXVII* [March 19, 1770]

The winds and waves are always on the side of the ablest navigators.[1]

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [*1776*]. *Vol. II, Chap. 68, Page 1343*

Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither man nor the proudest of his works, which buries empires and cities in a common grave.

Ibid. Chap. 71, Page 1438

All that is human must retrograde if it do not advance.

Ibid. Page 1440

I saw and loved.

Memoirs. Vol. I, Page 106

On the approach of spring I withdrew without reluctance from the noisy and extensive scene of crowds without company, and dissipation without pleasure.

Ibid. Page 116

I was never less alone than when by myself.[2]

Ibid. Page 117

THOMAS PAINE
[1737–1809]

And the final event to himself [Mr. Burke] has been, that, as he rose like a rocket, he fell like the stick.

Letter to the Addressers

These are the times that try men's souls.

The American Crisis. No. 1. In Pennsylvania Journal [*December 19, 1776*]

What we obtain too cheap, we esteem too lightly; it is dearness only that gives everything its value.

Ibid.

Panics, in some cases, have their uses; they produce as much good as hurt. Their duration is always short; the mind soon grows through them, and acquires a firmer habit than before.

The American Crisis. No. 1. In Pennsylvania Journal [*December 19, 1776*]

Not a place upon earth might be so happy as America. Her situation is remote from all the wrangling world, and she has nothing to do but to trade with them.

Ibid.

In a chariot of light from the region of day
The Goddess of Liberty came.
Ten thousand celestials directed the way
And hither conducted the dame.
A fair budding branch from the gardens above,
Where millions with millions agree,
She brought in her hand as a pledge of her love,
And the plant she named Liberty Tree.

The Liberty Tree. Stanza 1. In Pennsylvania Magazine [*July, 1775*]

From the east to the west blow the trumpet to arms!
Through the land let the sound of it flee;
Let the far and the near all unite, with a cheer,
In defence of our Liberty Tree.

Ibid. Stanza 4

War involves in its progress such a train of unforeseen and unsupposed circumstances that no human wisdom can calculate the end. It has but one thing certain, and that is to increase taxes.

Prospects on the Rubicon [*1787*]

The world is my country,
All mankind are my brethren,[1]
To do good is my religion,
I believe in one God and no more.

The Rights of Man. Chap. 5

The sublime and the ridiculous are often so nearly related, that it is difficult to class them separately. One step above the sublime makes the ridiculous, and one step above the ridiculous makes the sublime again.[1]

---

[1] On dit que Dieu est toujours pour les gros bataillons (it is said that God is always on the side of the heaviest battalions). VOLTAIRE: *Letter to M. le Riche* [1770]

[2] Never less alone than when alone — SAMUEL ROGERS [1763–1855]: *Human Life* [1819]

[1] See William Lloyd Garrison, page 424.

Age of Reason. Part II, Note

JOHN WOLCOT
("PETER PINDAR")
[1738–1819]

Blessed are those that nought expect,
For they shall not be disappointed.[2]

Ode to Pitt

You cannot make, my Lord, I fear,
A velvet purse of a sow's ear.[3]

Lord B. and His Notions

What rage for fame attends both great
and small!
Better be damned than mentioned not
at all.

To the Royal Academicians

Care to our coffin adds a nail, no doubt,
And every grin so merry draws one out.

Expostulatory Odes. XV

HESTER LYNCH THRALE
(PIOZZI)
[1739–1821]

The tree of deepest root is found
Least willing still to quit the ground:
'Twas therefore said by ancient sages,
That love of life increased with
years
So much, that in our latter stages,
When pain grows sharp and sickness
rages,
The greatest love of life appears.

Three Warnings

Johnson's conversation was by much too strong for a person accustomed to obsequiousness and flattery; it was mustard in a young child's mouth.

Quoted in Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, Page 396, Everyman Edition

---

[1] Probably this is the original of Napoleon's celebrated *mot*, "Du sublime au ridicule il n'y a qu'un pas" (From the sublime to the ridiculous there is but one step).

[2] See Pope, page 220.

[3] See George Herbert, page 138.

DANIEL BLISS
[1740–1806]

God wills us free, man wills us slaves,
I will as God wills, God's will be done.

Epitaph on gravestone of John Jack, "A Native of Africa, who died March 1773, aged about 60 years. Tho' born in a land of slavery he was born free." [1]

JAMES BOSWELL
[1740–1795]

See also under Samuel Johnson

That favourite subject, Myself.

Letter to Temple [July 26, 1763]

Citizen of the world,[2] as I hold myself to be.

Life of Dr. Johnson, Everyman Edition, Page 521 (1775) Vol. I

We cannot tell the precise moment when friendship is formed. As in filling a vessel drop by drop, there is at last a drop which makes it run over; so in a series of kindnesses there is at last one which makes the heart run over.

Ibid. Vol. II, Page 122 (1777)

I think no innocent species of wit or pleasantry should be suppressed; and that a good pun may be admitted among the smaller excellencies of lively conversation.

Ibid. Page 537 (1784)

AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE
TOPLADY
[1740–1778]

Rock of Ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in thee.

Rock of Ages [1775]. Stanza 1

ANNA LETITIA (AIKIN)
BARBAULD
[1743–1825]

Life! we've been long together
Through pleasant and through cloudy
weather;

---

[1] This gravestone is in the Old Hill Burying Ground, Concord, Massachusetts.

[2] See William Lloyd Garrison, page 424.

'Tis hard to part when friends are dear, —
Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;
Then steal away, give little warning,
Choose thine own time;
Say not "Good night," but in some brighter clime
Bid me "Good morning."

Life. Stanza 3

So fades a summer cloud away;
So sinks the gale when storms are o'er;
So gently shuts the eye of day;
So dies a wave along the shore.

The Death of the Virtuous

This dead of midnight is the noon of thought.

A Summer's Evening Meditation

THOMAS JEFFERSON
[1743–1826]

A lively and lasting sense of filial duty is more effectually impressed on the mind of a son or daughter by reading King Lear, than by all the dry volumes of ethics, and divinity, that ever were written.

Letter to Robert Skipwith
[August 3, 1771]

The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at the same time.

Summary View of the Rights of British America

When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God [1] entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

Declaration of Independence

We hold these truths to be self-evident, — that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights; [1] that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

Declaration of Independence

We mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honour.

Ibid.

What country before ever existed a century and a half without a rebellion? . . . The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

Letter to William Stevens Smith
[November 13, 1787]

Error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

First Inaugural Address
[March 4, 1801]

Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or persuasion, religious or political; peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations, — entangling alliances with none; the support of the State governments in all their rights, as the most competent administrations for our domestic concerns, and the surest bulwarks against anti-republican tendencies; the preservation of the general government in its whole constitutional vigour, as the sheet anchor of our peace at home and safety abroad; . . . freedom of religion; freedom of the press; freedom of person under the protection of the habeas corpus; and trial by juries impartially selected, — these principles form the bright constellation which has gone before us, and guided our steps through an age of revolution and reformation.

Ibid.

In the full tide of successful experiment.

Ibid.

Of the various executive abilities, no one excited more anxious concern than that of placing the interests of our fellow-citizens in the hands of honest men, with understanding sufficient for their stations.[1]

---

[1] See Bolingbroke, page 200.

[1] All men are born free and equal, and have certain natural, essential and unalienable rights. — *Constitution of Massachusetts*

The phrase is frequently misquoted "inalienable."

Letter to Elias Shipman and Others of New Haven [*July 12, 1801*]

If a due participation of office is a matter of right, how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are few; by resignation, none.[2]

Ibid.

When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property.[3]

RAYNER'S *Life of Jefferson. Page 356*

Indeed, I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.

Notes on Virginia. Query XVIII, Manners

WILLIAM PALEY
[1743–1805]

Who can refute a sneer?

Moral Philosophy. Vol. II, Book V, Chap. 9

ROWLAND HILL
[1744–1833]

Why should the Devil have all the good tunes?

JOSIAH QUINCY
[1744–1775]

Blandishments will not fascinate us, nor will threats of a "halter" intimidate. For, under God, we are determined that wheresoever, whensoever, or howsoever we shall be called to make our exit, we will die free men.

Observations on the Boston Port Bill [*1774*]

CHARLES DIBDIN
[1745–1814]

There's a sweet little cherub that sits up aloft,
To keep watch for the life of poor Jack.

Poor Jack

Did you ever hear of Captain Wattle?
He was all for love, and a little for the bottle.

Captain Wattle and Miss Roe

Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling,
The darling of our crew;
No more he'll hear the tempest howling,
For death has broach'd him to.
His form was of the manliest beauty,
His heart was kind and soft;
Faithful below he did his duty,
But now he's gone aloft.

Tom Bowling

For though his body's under hatches,
His soul has gone aloft.

Ibid.

But were it to my fancy given
To rate her charms, I'd call them heaven;
For though a mortal made of clay,
Angels must love Ann Hathaway;
She hath a way so to control,
To rapture the imprisoned soul,
And sweetest heaven on earth display,
That to be heaven Ann hath a way;
She hath a way,
Ann Hathaway,—
To be heaven's self Ann hath a way.

A Love Dittie, in the novel, Hannah Hewit [*1792*]

Spanking Jack was so comely, so pleasant, so jolly,
Though winds blew great guns, still he'd whistle and sing;
Jack loved his friend, and was true to his Molly,
And if honour gives greatness, was great as a king.

The Sailor's Consolation

WILLIAM PITT
[? –1840]

One night came on a hurricane,
The sea was mountains rolling,
When Barney Buntline turned his quid,

---

[1] This passage is thus paraphrased by JOHN B. MCMASTER in his *History of the People of the United States, Vol. II, P. 586:* "One sentence will undoubtedly be remembered till our republic ceases to exist. 'No duty the Executive had to perform was so trying,' he observed, 'as to put the right man in the right place.'"

[2] Usually quoted, "Few die and none resign."

[3] See Mathew Henry, page 188.

And said to Billy Bowling:
"A strong nor-wester's blowing, Bill;
Hark! don't ye hear it roar, now?
Lord help 'em, how I pities all
Unhappy folks on shore now!"
The Sailor's Consolation.[1] *Stanza 1*

HANNAH MORE
[1745–1833]

To those who know thee not, no words can paint!
And those who know thee, know all words are faint!
Sensibility

Since trifles make the sum of human things,
And half our misery from our foibles springs.
Ibid.

In men this blunder still you find, —
All think their little set mankind.
Florio and His Friend

Small habits well pursued betimes
May reach the dignity of crimes.
Ibid.

Some phrase that with the public took
Was all he read of any book.
Ibid.

WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD STOWELL
[1745–1836]

A dinner lubricates business.
Quoted in BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson, London edition [1835], Vol. VIII, Page 67, Note*

The elegant simplicity of the three per cents.[2]
Quoted in CAMPBELL'S *Lives of the Lord Chancellors, Vol. X, Chap. 212*

JAMES HOOK
[1746–1827]

A little farm well tilled,
A little barn well filled,
A little wife well willed,
Give me, give me.
The Soldier's Return. Stanza 1

I like the farm well tilled,
And I like the house well filled,
But no wife at all
Give me, give me.
Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR WILLIAM JONES
[1746–1794]

Than all Bocara's vaunted gold,
Than all the gems of Samarcand.
A Persian Song of Hafiz

Go boldly forth, my simple lay,
Whose accents flow with artless ease,
Like orient pearls at random strung.[1]
Ibid.

On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
Weeping thou sat'st while all around thee smiled;
So live, that sinking in thy last long sleep,
Calm thou mayst smile, while all around thee weep.
From the Persian

Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber seven,
Ten to the world allot, and all to heaven.[2]
Epigram

---

[1] This song, because of a duplication of title, has been ascribed to Charles Dibdin. Sir Harold Boulton, after research, found that William Pitt wrote it. He was Master Attendant at Jamaica Dockyard, and afterward went to Malta, where he died. The song is ascribed to Pitt in CHARLES MACKAY'S *Book of Songs* and in the sheet music (A. M. Goodhart, composer) published by Boosey and Company.

[2] The sweet simplicity of the three per cents. — DISRAELI (EARL OF BEACONSFIELD): *Endymion*

[1] 'Twas he that ranged the words at random flung,
Pierced the fair pearls and them together strung.
EDWARD BACKHOUSE EASTWICK [1814–1833]: *Anvari Suhaili* (translated from Firdusi)

[2] See Coke, page 21.

CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY

[1746–1825]

Millions for defence, but not one cent
for tribute.[1]

When Minister to the French Republic [*1797*]

JOHN O'KEEFFE

[1747–1833]

A glass is good, and a lass is good,
And a pipe to smoke in cold weather;
The world is good, and the people are good,
And we're all good fellows together.

Sprigs of Laurel. Act II, Sc. 1

And why I'm so plump the reason I tell, —
Who leads a good life is sure to live well.

Merry Sherwood. A Friar of Orders Gray, Stanza 1

A Rose Tree full in bearing
Had sweet flowers fair to see;
One rose, without comparing,
For beauty attracted me.
Though eager once to win it,
Lovely, blooming, fresh and gay,
I find a canker in it
And now throw it far away.

The Poor Soldier [*1783*]. *The Rose Tree* (*set to an earlier air*)

SAMUEL PARR[2]

[1747–1825]

Now that the old lion is dead, every ass thinks he may kick at him.

While dining with Sir Joshua Reynolds, after the death of Dr. Johnson. Quoted in BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, Page 612, Everyman Edition*

JOHN LOGAN

[1748–1788]

Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No winter in thy year.

To the Cuckoo

Oh could I fly, I'd fly with thee!
We'd make with joyful wing
Our annual visit o'er the globe,
Companions of the spring.

Ibid.

JONATHAN M. SEWALL

[1748–1808]

No pent-up Utica contracts your powers,
But the whole boundless continent is yours.

Epilogue to Cato[1]

JOHN EDWIN

[1749–1790]

A man's ingress into the world is naked and bare,
His progress through the world is trouble and care;
And lastly, his egress out of the world, is nobody knows where.
If we do well here, we shall do well there:
I can tell you no more if I preach a whole year.[2]

The Eccentricities of John Edwin [*second edition, London, 1791*], *Vol. I, Page 74*

EDWARD JENNER

[1749–1823]

The hollow winds begin to blow;
The clouds look black, the glass is low;
The soot falls down, the spaniels sleep,
And spiders from their cobwebs peep.

Forty Signs of Rain

---

[1] Inscribed on the cenotaph in his memory in St. Michael's Church, Charleston, South Carolina. What Pinckney really said was more forcible, — "not *a damned penny* for tribute"

[2] Dr Parr composed the Latin epitaph for the monument to Dr Johnson, placed in St. Paul's Cathedral, London, February, 1790.

[1] Written for the Bow Street Theatre, Portsmouth, New Hampshire.

[2] These lines Edwin offers as heads of a "sermon" Longfellow places them in the mouth of the Cobbler of Hagenau, as a "familiar tune" See *The Wayside Inn, Part II, The Student's Tale.*

'Twill surely rain; I see with sorrow
Our jaunt must be put off to-morrow.
Forty Signs of Rain

LADY ANNE BARNARD
(née LINDSAY)
[1750–1825]

When the sheep are in the fauld, and the kye's come hame,
And a' the weary warld to rest are gone,
The waes o' my heart fall in showers frae my ee,
Unkenn'd by my gudeman, who sleeps sound by me.
Auld Robin Gray. Stanza 1

So I will do my best a gude wife to be,
For Auld Robin Gray he is kind to me.
Ibid. Stanza 9

JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN
[1750–1817]

It is the common fate of the indolent to see their rights become a prey to the active. The condition upon which God hath given liberty to man is eternal vigilance;[1] which condition if he break, servitude is at once the consequence of his crime and the punishment of his guilt.
Speech upon the Right of Election [*1790*]

JOHN LOWE
[1750–1798]

The moon had climb'd the highest hill
Which rises o'er the source of Dee,
And from the eastern summit shed
Her silver light on tower and tree,
When Mary laid her down to sleep,
Her thoughts on Sandy far at sea,
When, soft and low, a voice was heard,
Saying, "Mary, weep no more for me!"
Mary's Dream. Stanza 1

JOHN TRUMBULL
[1750–1831]

But optics sharp it needs, I ween,
To see what is not to be seen.
McFingal. Canto I, Line 67

But as some muskets so contrive it
As oft to miss the mark they drive at,
And though well aimed at duck or plover,
Bear wide, and kick their owners over.
Ibid. Line 93

As though there were a tie
And obligation to posterity.
We get them, bear them, breed, and nurse:
What has posterity done for us?
Ibid. Canto II, Line 121

No man e'er felt the halter draw,
With good opinion of the law.
Ibid. Canto III, Line 489

RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN
[1751–1816]

Mrs. Malaprop. Illiterate him, I say, quite from your memory.
The Rivals. Act I, Sc. 2

'Tis safest in matrimony to begin with a little aversion.
Ibid.

A circulating library in a town is as an evergreen tree of diabolical knowledge.
Ibid.

A progeny of learning.
Ibid.

Don't let your simplicity be imposed on.
Ibid.

Never say more than is necessary.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

I know you are laughing in your sleeve.
Ibid.

He is the very pine-apple of politeness!
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

If I reprehend anything in this world, it is the use of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of epitaphs!
Ibid.

---

[1] Commonly quoted, — Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty.

There is one safeguard known generally to the wise, which is an advantage and security to all, but especially to democracies as against despots. What is it? Distrust. — DEMOSTHENES: *Philippic 2, Sect. 24*

As headstrong as an allegory on the
banks of the Nile.

The Rivals. Act III, Sc. 3

Too civil by half.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 4

Our ancestors are very good kind of folks; but they are the last people I should choose to have a visiting acquaintance with.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

No caparisons, miss, if you please. Caparisons don't become a young woman.

Ibid. Sc. 2

We will not anticipate the past; so mind, young people, — our retrospection will be all to the future.

Ibid.

You are not like Cerberus, three gentlemen at once, are you?

Ibid.

The quarrel is a very pretty quarrel as it stands; we should only spoil it by trying to explain it.

Ibid. Sc. 3

You're our envoy; lead the way, and
we'll precede.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

There's nothing like being used to a
thing.

Ibid. Sc. 3

As there are three of us come on purpose for the game, you won't be so cantankerous as to spoil the party by sitting out.

Ibid.

My valour is certainly going! it is sneaking off! I feel it oozing out, as it were, at the palm of my hands!

Ibid.

I own the soft impeachment.

Ibid.

Love gilds the scene, and women guide
the plot.

Ibid. Epilogue

An apothecary should never be out of
spirits.

St. Patrick's Day. Act I, Sc. 1

A fluent tongue is the only thing a mother don't like her daughter to resemble her in.

St. Patrick's Day. Act I, Sc. 2

Death's a debt; his mandamus binds all alike — no bail, no demurrer.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 4

I had rather follow you to your grave than see you owe your life to any but a regular-bred physician.

Ibid.

There is not a passion so strongly rooted in the human heart as envy.

The Critic. Act I, Sc. 1

Steal! to be sure they may; and, egad, serve your best thoughts as gypsies do stolen children, — disfigure them to make 'em pass for their own.[1]

Ibid.

The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous, licentious, abominable, infernal — Not that I ever read them! No, I make it a rule never to look into a newspaper.

Ibid.

Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be understood of the two!

Ibid. Sc. 2

A practitioner in panegyric, or, to speak more plainly, a professor of the art of puffing.

Ibid.

Sheer necessity, — the proper parent of an art so nearly allied to invention.[2]

Ibid.

The number of those who undergo the fatigue of judging for themselves is very small indeed.[3]

Ibid.

---

[1] Also in *The School for Scandal, Act V, Sc. 1.*

[1] See Churchill, page 262.

[2] See Richard Franck, page 171.

[3] To the vast majority of mankind nothing is more agreeable than to escape the need for mental exertion. . . . To most people nothing is more troublesome than the effort of thinking. — JAMES BRYCE [1838–1922]: *Studies in History and Jurisprudence, Vol. 2, P. 7 and 8. Obedience*

We must view with profound respect the infinite capacity of the human mind to resist the introduction of useful knowledge. — THOMAS RAYNESFORD LOUNSBURY [1838–1915]: Quoted in *The Freshman and His College* [1913], by FRANCIS CUMMINS LOCKWOOD, *P. 44*

No scandal about Queen Elizabeth, I hope?

The Critic. Act II, Sc. 1

Certainly nothing is unnatural that is not physically impossible.

Ibid.

The Spanish fleet thou canst not see — because
— It is not yet in sight.[1]

Ibid.

Though hopeless love finds comfort in despair,
It never can endure a rival's bliss![2]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

An oyster may be crossed in love.[3]

Ibid.

I ne'er could any lustre see
In eyes that would not look on me;
I ne'er saw nectar on a lip
But where my own did hope to sip.

The Duenna. Act I, Sc. 2

I loved him for himself alone.

Ibid. Sc. 3

I was struck all of a heap.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

A bumper of good liquor
Will end a contest quicker
Than justice, judge, or vicar.[4]

Ibid. Sc. 3

Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it has with politics.

Ibid. Sc. 4

Tale-bearers are as bad as the tale-makers.

The School for Scandal. Act I, Sc. 1

You shall see them on a beautiful quarto page, where a neat rivulet of text shall meander through a meadow of margin.

Ibid.

You had no taste when you married me.

Ibid. Sc. 2

Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen;
Here's to the widow of fifty;
Here's to the flaunting, extravagant quean,
And here's to the housewife that's thrifty!
Let the toast pass;
Drink to the lass;
I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.

The School for Scandal. Act III, Sc. 3

An unforgiving eye, and a damned disinheriting countenance.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

Be just before you're generous.

Ibid.

There is no sentiment he has such faith in as that Charity begins at home.[1]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

It was an amiable weakness.[2]

Ibid.

The Right Honorable gentleman is indebted to his memory for his jests, and to his imagination for his facts.

Sheridaniana. Speech in Reply to Mr. Dundas

You write with ease to show your breeding,
But easy writing's curst hard reading.

Clio's Protest. In Moore's *Life of Sheridan, Vol. I, Page 155*

PHILIP FRENEAU

[1752–1832]

From Susquehanna's utmost springs
Where savage tribes pursue their game,
His blanket tied with yellow strings,
A shepherd of the forest came.

The Indian Student. Stanza 1

In spite of all the learned have said,
I still my old opinion keep;
The posture that we give the dead
Points out the soul's eternal sleep.

The Indian Burying-Ground. Stanza 1

---

[1] From the interpolated tragedy, *The Spanish Armada.*

[2] The same.

[3] The same.

[4] The government of a nation is often decided over a cup of coffee, or the fate of empires changed by an extra bottle of Johannisberg. — George Payne Rainsford James [1801–1860]: *Richelieu, Chap. 16*

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 144.

[2] See Fielding, page 229 and Gibbon, page 270.

Then rushed to meet the insulting foe;
They took the spear, but left the shield.[1]
To the Memory of the Americans who Fell at Eutaw [*September 8, 1781*]

LEONARD McNALLY
[1752–1820]

On Richmond Hill there lived a lass
More bright than May-day morn;
Whose smiles all other maids' surpass,
A rose without a thorn.
The Lass of Richmond Hill. Stanza 1

ROBERT HAWKER [2]
[1753–1827]

Lord, dismiss us with thy blessing,
Hope, and comfort from above;
Let us each, thy peace possessing,
Triumph in redeeming love.
Benediction

JOEL BARLOW [3]
[1754–1813]

E'en Hasty-Pudding, purest of all food,
May still be bad, indifferent, or good,[4]
As sage experience the short process guides,
Or want of skill, or want of care presides.
Hasty-Pudding

The laws of husking every wight can tell —
And sure no laws he ever keeps so well:
For each red ear a general kiss he gains.
Ibid.

GEORGE CRABBE
[1754–1832]

Oh, rather give me commentators plain,
Who with no deep researches vex the brain;
Who from the dark and doubtful love to run,
And hold their glimmering tapers to the sun.[1]
The Parish Register. Part I, Introduction

In this fool's paradise he drank delight.[2]
The Borough. Letter XII, Players

Books cannot always please, however good;
Minds are not ever craving for their food.
Ibid. Letter XXIV, Schools

In idle wishes fools supinely stay;
Be there a will, and wisdom finds a way.
The Birth of Flattery

Cut and come again.
Tales. VII, The Widow's Tale

Better to love amiss than nothing to have loved.[3]
Ibid. XIV, The Struggles of Conscience

But 'twas a maxim he had often tried,
That right was right, and there he would abide.
Ibid. XV, The Squire and the Priest

He tried the luxury of doing good.[4]
Tales of the Hall. Book III, Boys at School

And took for truth the test of ridicule.[5]
Ibid. Book VIII, The Sisters

Time has touched me gently in his race,
And left no odious furrows in my face.
Ibid. Book XVII, The Widow

The ring, so worn as you behold,
So thin, so pale, is yet of gold.
A Marriage Ring

GEORGE BARRINGTON
[1755–1804]

True patriots all; for be it understood

---

[1] When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatched the spear, but left the shield.
SCOTT: *Marmion, Introduction to Canto III*

[2] Not to be confused with Robert Stephen Hawker [1803–1875].

[3] One of the (so-called) Hartford Wits.

[4] Good — bad — indifferent. — LAURENCE STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book III, Chap. 2*

[1] See Young, page 203.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 79.

[3] 'Tis better to have loved and lost,
Than never to have loved at all.
TENNYSON: *In Memoriam, St. 2*

[4] See Goldsmith, page 249.

[5] See Thomas Carlyle, page 377.

We left our country for our country's good.[1]

Prologue Written for the Opening of the Play-house at New South Wales [*January 16, 1796*]

HENRY LEE
[1756–1818]

To the memory of the Man, first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen.

Memoirs of Lee. Eulogy on Washington [*December 26, 1799*] [2]

WILLIAM BLAKE
[1757–1827]

Little lamb, who made thee?
Dost thou know who made thee,
Gave thee life, and bid thee feed
By the streams and o'er the mead?

The Lamb. Stanza 1

Piping down the valleys wild,
Piping songs of pleasant glee,
On a cloud I saw a child.

Songs of Innocence. Introduction

And I wrote my happy songs
Every child may joy to hear.

Ibid.

My mother bore me in the southern wild,
And I am black, but O my soul is white!

The Little Black Boy. Stanza 1

And we are put on earth a little space
That we may learn to bear the beams of love.

The Little Black Boy. Stanza 4

The moon, like a flower
In heaven's high bower,
With silent delight
Sits and smiles on the night.

Night. Stanza 1

Love seeketh not itself to please,
Nor for itself hath any care,
But for another gives its ease,
And builds a heaven in hell's despair.

The Clod and the Pebble. Stanza 1

Tiger, tiger, burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?

The Tiger. Stanza 1

To see the world in a grain of sand,
And a heaven in a wild flower;
Hold infinity in the palm of your hand,
And eternity in an hour.

Auguries of Innocence. Stanza 1

He who doubts from what he sees
Will ne'er believe, do what you please.
If the Sun and Moon should doubt,
They'd immediately go out.

Ibid. Stanza 6

He who bends to himself a Joy
Doth the wingèd life destroy;
But he who kisses the Joy as it flies
Lives in Eternity's sunrise.

Eternity

I was angry with my friend:
I told my wrath, my wrath did end.
I was angry with my foe:
I told it not, my wrath did grow.

A Poison Tree. Stanza 1

He who desires but acts not, breeds pestilence.

The Marriage of Heaven and Hell

He who has suffer'd you to impose on him, knows you.

Ibid.

A Robin Redbreast in a cage
Puts all heaven in a rage.

Proverbs. Line 1

A dog starved at his master's gate
Predicts the ruin of the state.

Ibid. Line 5

---

[1] See Farquhar, page 201. According to the *Oxford Companion to English Literature*, "Barrington" was the adopted name of a notorious pickpocket who was transported to the penal settlement at Botany Bay.

[2] To the memory of the Man, first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his fellow-citizens. — *Resolutions Presented to the United States' House of Representatives, on the Death of Washington* [December, 1799]

The eulogy was delivered a week later. Marshall, in his *Life of Washington, Vol. V, P. 767,* says in a note that these resolutions were prepared by Colonel Henry Lee, who was then not in his place to read them. General Robert E. Lee, in the life of his father [1869] prefixed to the Report of his father's *Memoirs of the War of the Revolution*, gives [*P. 5*] the expression "fellow-citizens"; but on *P. 52* he says: "But there is a line, a single line, in the Works of Lee which would hand him over to immortality, though he had never written another: 'First in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen' will last while language lasts."

A horse misused upon the road
Calls to heaven for human blood.
Proverbs. Line 9

Tools were made, and born were hands,
Every farmer understands.
Ibid. Line 83

A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.
Ibid. Line 95

Every night and every morn
Some to misery are born;
Every morn and every night
Some are born to sweet delight.
Ibid. Line 101

For the tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an Angel King;
And the bitter groan of a martyr's woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow.
The Grey Monk. Stanza 10

When I saw that rage was vain
And to sulk would nothing gain,
Turning many a trick and wile
I began to soothe and smile.
Infant Sorrow. Stanza 3

The Vision of Christ that thou dost see,
Is my vision's greatest enemy.
Thine is the friend of all Mankind,
Mine speaks in Parables to the blind.
The Everlasting Gospel

Seek Love in the pity of others' woe,
In the gentle relief of another's care,
In the darkness of night and the winter's snow,
With the naked and outcast — see Love there.
William Bond. Stanza 13

Never seek to tell thy love.
Love's Secret. Stanza 1

The door of Death is made of gold,
That mortal eyes cannot behold.
Dedication of the Designs for BLAIR'S *"Grave." To Queen Charlotte*

The Angel that presided at my birth
Said: "Little creature, formed of joy and mirth,
Go, love without the help of any thing on earth."
Couplets and Fragments. 15

Great things are done when men and mountains meet;
This is not done by jostling in the street.
Gnomic Verses

The lineaments of gratified desire.
Ibid.

The Human Form Divine.[1]
The Divine Image

The busy bee has no time for sorrow.
Proverbs of Hell

Think in the morning, act in the noon, eat in the evening, sleep in the night.
Ibid.

The weak in courage is strong in cunning.
Ibid.

Improvement makes straight roads, but the crooked roads without improvement are roads of genius.
Ibid.

Poetry fettered, fetters the human race. Nations are destroyed or flourish in proportion as their poetry, painting, and music are destroyed or flourish.[2]
Jerusalem. Preface to Chapter 1

A man's worst enemies are those
Of his own house and family.
Ibid. Preface to Chapter 2, Stanza 21

I give you the end of a golden string:
Only wind it into a ball, —
It will lead you in at Heaven's gate,
Built in Jerusalem's wall.
Ibid. Preface to Chapter 4

And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountain green?
And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?
Milton

Bring me my bow of burning gold!
Bring me my arrows of desire!
Ibid.

---

[1] This phrase is used several times by Blake. See also Pope, page 220.

[2] Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride!
They had no poet, and they died.
ALEXANDER POPE: *Odes of Horace, Book IV, Ode IX, St. 4*

They built with bronze and gold and brawn,
The inner Vision still denied;
Their conquests . . . Ask oblivion! . . .
"They had no poet, and they died."
DON MARQUIS: *"They Had No Poet . . ." St. 6*

I will not cease from mental fight,
Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand,
Till we have built Jerusalem
In England's green and pleasant land.

Milton

JOHN PHILIP KEMBLE
[1757–1823]

Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,
But — why did you kick me down stairs? [1]

The Panel. Act I, Sc. 1

ROYALL TYLER
[1757–1826]

Why should our thoughts to distant countries roam,
When each refinement may be found at home?

The Contrast. Prologue

We all are mortals, and as mortals err.[2]

Ibid.

This outlandish lingo.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

By the living jingo, you look so topping, I took you for one of the agents to Congress.

Ibid.

Since General Shays has sneaked off and given us the bag to hold.

Ibid.

Father and I went to camp,
Along with Captain Goodwin;
And there we saw the men and boys
As thick as hasty pudding,
Yankee Doodle do.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

I am at the end of my tether.

Ibid.

Every possible display of jocularity, from an *affettuoso* smile to a *piano* titter, or full chorus *fortissimo* ha, ha, ha!

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

JAMES MONROE [1]
[1758–1831]

National honor is national property of the highest value.

First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1817*]

The American continents . . . are henceforth not to be considered as subjects for future colonization by any European powers.

Annual Message to Congress [*December, 1823*] (*The Monroe Doctrine*)

We owe it, therefore, to candor, and to the amicable relations existing between the United States and those powers to declare that we should consider any attempt on their part to extend their system to any portion of this hemisphere as dangerous to our peace and safety. With the existing colonies or dependencies of any European power we . . . shall not interfere. But with the governments . . . whose independence we have . . . acknowledged, we could not view any interposition for the purpose of oppressing them, or controlling, in any other manner, their destiny, by any European power, in any other light than as a manifestation of an unfriendly disposition towards the United States.

Ibid.

HORATIO NELSON
[1758–1805]

In the battle off Cape St. Vincent, Nelson gave orders for boarding the "San Josef," exclaiming "Westminster Abbey, or victory!"

SOUTHEY'S *Life of Nelson. Vol. I, Page 93*

---

[1] Altered from BICKERSTAFF'S *'Tis Well 'tis no Worse*. The lines are also found in DEBRETT'S *Asylum for Fugitive Pieces, Vol. I, P. 15*

[2] To err is human. — POPE: *Essay on Criticism, Part II, L. 325*

[1] Monroe's administration was called the "Era of Good Feeling" (title of an article in the *Boston Centinel, July 12, 1817*) because he had practically no opposition, the Federalist party having passed out of existence, and because the declaration of his "Doctrine" did much to keep the United States clear of European politics.

England expects every man to do his duty.[1]

SOUTHEY'S *Life of Nelson. Vol. II, Page 131*

May the great God, whom I worship, grant to my country and for the benefit of Europe in general, a great and glorious victory, and may no misconduct in anyone tarnish it, and may humanity after the victory be the predominant feature in the British fleet.

Prayer written in his diary [*October 21, 1805*]

ROBERT BURNS
[1759–1796]

Auld Nature swears the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes, O;
Her 'prentice han' she tried on man,
And then she made the lasses, O!

Green Grow the Rashes. Stanza 5

Some books are lies frae end to end.

Death and Dr. Hornbook. Stanza 1

Some wee short hour ayont the twal.

Ibid. Stanza 31

The best laid schemes o' mice and men
Gang aft a-gley;
An' lea'e us nought but grief and pain,
For promis'd joy.

To a Mouse. Stanza 7

When chill November's surly blast
Made fields and forests bare.

Man Was Made to Mourn. Stanza 1

Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Gars auld claes look amaist as weel's the new.

The Cotter's Saturday Night. Stanza 5

Beneath the milk-white thorn that scents the evening gale.

Ibid. Stanza 9

He wales a portion with judicious care;
And "Let us worship God," he says, with solemn air.

The Cotter's Saturday Night. Stanza 12

From scenes like these, old Scotia's grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, revered abroad:
Princes and lords are but the breath of kings,
"An honest man's the noblest work of God."[1]

Ibid. Stanza 19

For a' that, and a' that,
An' twice as muckle 's a' that.

The Jolly Beggars

John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.

John Barleycorn. Stanza 3

Life is but a day at most,
Sprung from night, — in darkness lost:
Hope not sunshine ev'ry hour,
Fear not clouds will always lour.

Written in Friars Carse Hermitage. Stanza 2

Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That's a' the learning I desire.

First Epistle to J. Lapraik. Stanza 13

Gif ye want ae friend that's true,
I'm on your list.

Ibid. Stanza 15

I winna blaw about mysel,
As ill I like my fauts to tell.

Ibid. Stanza 16

My worthy friend, ne'er grudge an' carp,
Tho' Fortune use you hard an' sharp.

Second Epistle to J. Lapraik. Stanza 8

The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'Tis he fulfils great Nature's plan,
And none but he.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Morality, thou deadly bane,
Thy tens o' thousands thou hast slain!

A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton

It's hardly in a body's pow'r,
To keep, at times, frae being sour.

Epistle to Davie. Stanza 2

---

[1] This famous sentence is thus first reported. "Say to the fleet, England confides that every man will do his duty." Captain Pasco, Nelson's flag-lieutenant, suggested substituting "expects" for "confides," which was adopted. Captain Blackwood, who commanded the *Euryalus*, says that the correction suggested was from "Nelson expects" to "England expects."

[1] See Fletcher, page 126.

The mair they talk, I'm kend the better;
E'en let them clash.
A Poet's Welcome to His Love-Begotten Daughter. Stanza 2

God knows, I'm no the thing I should be,
Nor am I even the thing I could be.
To the Reverend John M'Math, Stanza 8

O Life! how pleasant, in thy morning,
Young Fancy's rays the hills adorning!
Cold-pausing Caution's lesson scorning,
We frisk away,
Like schoolboys, at th' expected warning,
To joy an' play.
Epistle to James Smith. Stanza 15

Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
By passion driven;
But yet the light that led astray
Was light from heaven.
The Vision. II, Stanza 18

And, like a passing thought, she fled
In light away.
Ibid. Stanza 24

Affliction's sons are brothers in distress;
A brother to relieve, — how exquisite the bliss!
A Winter Night. Stanza 8

His lockèd, lettered, braw brass collar
Showed him the gentleman an' scholar.
The Twa Dogs. Stanza 3

An' there began a lang digression
About the lords o' the creation.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Oh wad some power the giftie gie us
To see oursels as others see us!
It wad frae monie a blunder free us,
An' foolish notion.
To a Louse. Stanza 8

A dear loved lad, convenience snug,
A treacherous inclination —
But, let me whisper i' your lug,
Ye're aiblins nae temptation.
Address to the Unco Guid. Stanza 6

Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Though they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human.
Address to the Unco Guid. Stanza 7

What's done we partly may compute,
But know not what's resisted.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives elate,
Full on thy bloom.
To a Mountain Daisy. Stanza 9

O life! thou art a galling load,
Along a rough, a weary road,
To wretches such as I!
Despondency. Stanza 1

Perhaps it may turn out a sang,
Perhaps turn out a sermon.
Epistle to a Young Friend. Stanza 1

A man may tak a neebor's part,
Yet hae nae cash to spare him.
Ibid. Stanza 4

I waive the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But, och! it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling!
Ibid. Stanza 6

To catch Dame Fortune's golden smile,
Assiduous wait upon her;
And gather gear by ev'ry wile
That's justified by honor:
Not for to hide it in a hedge,
Nor for a train-attendant;
But for the glorious privilege
Of being independent.
Ibid. Stanza 7

The fear o' hell's a hangman's whip
To haud the wretch in order;
But where ye feel your honour grip,
Let that ay be your border.
Ibid. Stanza 8

An atheist's laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended!
Ibid. Stanza 9

And may ye better reck the rede,
Than ever did the adviser!
Ibid. Stanza 11

If there's another world, he lives in bliss;
If there is none, he made the best of this.
Epitaph on William Muir

Shall I like a fool, quoth he,
For a haughty hizzie die?
She may gae to — France for me! —
Ha, ha, the wooing o't!
Duncan Gray. Stanza 3

When Nature her great masterpiece design'd,
And fram'd her last, best work, the human mind,
Her eye intent on all the wondrous plan,
She form'd of various stuff the various Man.
To Robert Graham. Stanza 1

Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes;
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise.
Flow Gently, Sweet Afton. Stanza 1

Oh whistle, and I'll come to ye, my lad.[1]
Whistle, and I'll Come to Ye. Chorus

Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody.
I Hae a Wife o' my Ain. Stanza 4

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And auld lang syne?
Auld Lang Syne. Stanza 1

We twa hae run about the braes,
And pou'd the gowans fine.
Ibid. Stanza 3

We'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!
Ibid. Stanza 5

To make a happy fireside clime
To weans and wife,
That's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life.
Epistle to Dr. Blacklock. Stanza 9

If there's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it;
A chiel's amang you takin' notes,
And faith he'll prent it.
On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations thro' Scotland. Stanza 1

John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquent,
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonny brow was brent.
John Anderson. Stanza 1

This day Time winds th' exhausted chain,
To run the twelvemonth's length again.
New Year's Day, 1791. Stanza 1

---

[1] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 131.

The voice of Nature loudly cries,
And many a message from the skies,
That something in us never dies.
New Year's Day, 1791. Stanza 3

My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here;
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer.[1]
My Heart's in the Highlands. Chorus

She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.
My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing. Chorus

The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie;
For dear to me as light and life
Was my sweet Highland Mary.
Highland Mary. Stanza 2

But, oh! fell death's untimely frost,
That nipt my flower sae early.
Ibid. Stanza 3

It's guid to be merry and wise,
It's guid to be honest and true,
It's guid to support Caledonia's cause
And bide by the buff and the blue.
Here's a Health to Them that's Awa'. Stanza 1

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed,
Or to victory!
Now's the day and now's the hour;
See the front o' battle lour.
Scots, Wha Hae [Bannockburn]. Stanzas 1 and 2

Liberty's in every blow!
Let us do, or die.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 6

In durance vile [3] here must I wake and weep,
And all my frowsy couch in sorrow steep.
Epistle from Esopus to Maria

---

[1] These lines, from an old ballad, entitled *The Strong Walls of Derry*, Burns made a basis for his own beautiful song.

[2] See Fletcher, page 127.

[3] Durance vile. — W. KENRICK [1766]: *Falstaff's Wedding, Act I, Sc. 2.* BURKE: *The Present Discontents*

Oh, my luve is like a red, red rose,
That's newly sprung in June;
Oh, my luve is like the melodie,
That's sweetly played in tune.
A Red, Red Rose. Stanza 1

Contented wi' little, and cantie wi' mair.
Contented wi' Little. Stanza 1

Whare sits our sulky, sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.
Tam o' Shanter. Stanza 1

Ah, gentle dames! it gars me greet
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthened, sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises.
Ibid. Stanza 4

His ancient, trusty, drouthy cronie;
Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither, —
They had been fou for weeks thegither.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The landlady and Tam grew gracious
Wi' secret favours, sweet and precious.
Ibid.

The landlord's laugh was ready chorus.
Ibid.

Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victorious.
Ibid. Stanza 6

But pleasures are like poppies spread,
You seize the flower, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river,
A moment white, then melts forever.
Ibid. Stanza 7

That hour, o' night's black arch the keystane.
Ibid.

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn,
What dangers thou canst make us scorn!
Ibid. Stanza 11

As Tammie glow'red, amazed, and curious,
The mirth and fun grew fast and furious.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Her cutty sark,[1] o' Paisley harn,
That while a lassie she had worn,
In longitude tho' sorely scanty,
It was her best, and she was vauntie.
Tam o' Shanter. Stanza 16

But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love forever.
Ae Fond Kiss. Stanza 2

Had we never loved sae kindly,
Had we never loved sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broken-hearted!
Ibid.

Ye banks and braes o' bonny Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care?
The Banks o' Doon. Stanza 1

Chords that vibrate sweetest pleasure
Thrill the deepest notes of woe.
Sensibility How Charming. Stanza 4

The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man's the gowd for a' that.
Is There for Honest Poverty. Stanza 1

A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, and a' that;
But an honest man's aboon his might,
Guid faith, he mauna fa' that.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Some hae meat and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we hae meat, and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.
The Selkirk Grace.[1]

It was a' for our rightfu' King
We left fair Scotland's strand.
It Was a' for Our Rightful King.[2] *Stanza 1*

Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain.
Ibid. Stanza 2

He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore,
And gae his bridle reins a shake,

---

[1] The famous tea clipper, *Cutty Sark*, designed by Hercules Linton, and built in 1869, had the story of Tam o' Shanter carved upon her bow and counter. Nannie with flying locks and scanty chemise was the figurehead.

[1] A note prefacing the verse says: "Allan Cunningham records that this very characteristic 'Grace before meat' was uttered at the table of the Earl of Selkirk, while on his tour through Galloway with his friend Syme in July, 1793. — William Scott Douglas."

[2] This ballad first appeared in JOHNSON'S *Museum* [1796]. Sir Walter Scott was never tired of hearing it sung.

With adieu for evermore,
My dear —
And adieu for evermore! [1]
It Was a' for Our Rightful King. Stanza 3

JOHN FERRIAR
[1761–1815]

The princeps copy, clad in blue and gold.
Illustrations of Sterne. Bibliomania, Line 6

Now cheaply bought for thrice their weight in gold.
Ibid. Line 65

How pure the joy, when first my hands unfold
The small, rare volume, black with tarnished gold!
Ibid. Line 137

JOANNA BAILLIE
[1762–1851]

Oh, swiftly glides the bonnie boat,
Just parted from the shore,
And to the fisher's chorus-note
Soft moves the dipping oar.[2]
Oh, Swiftly Glides the Bonnie Boat

The wild-fire dances on the fen,
The red star sheds its ray;
Uprouse ye then, my merry men!
It is our op'ning day.
The Outlaw's Song. Stanza 1

The gowan glitters on the sward,
The laverock's in the sky,
And Collie on my plaid keeps ward,
And time is passing by.
The Gowan Glitters on the Sward. Stanza 1

Oh, who shall lightly say that fame
Is nothing but an empty name,
When but for those, our mighty dead,
All ages past a blank would be.
The Worth of Fame. Stanza 2

Good-morrow to thy sable beak
And glossy plumage dark and sleek,
Thy crimson moon and azure eye,
Cock of the heath, so wildly shy.
The Heath-Cock. Stanza 1

ANDREW CHERRY
[1762–1812]

Loud roared the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge showers.
The Bay of Biscay

As she lay, on that day,
In the bay of Biscay, O!
Ibid.

GEORGE COLMAN, THE YOUNGER
[1762–1836]

On their own merits modest men are dumb.
Epilogue to the Heir at Law

And what's impossible can't be,
And never, never comes to pass.
The Maid of the Moor

Three stories high, long, dull, and old,
As great lords' stories often are.
Ibid.

But when ill indeed,
E'en dismissing the doctor don't always succeed.
Lodgings for Single Gentlemen

When taken,
To be well shaken.
The Newcastle Apothecary

O Miss Bailey!
Unfortunate Miss Bailey!
Love Laughs at Locksmiths. Act II, Song

'Tis a very fine thing to be father-in-law
To a very magnificent three-tailed Bashaw!
Blue Beard. Act II, Sc. 5

I had a soul above buttons.
Sylvester Daggerwood, or New Hay at the Old Market. Sc. 1

---

[1] Under the impression that this stanza is ancient, SCOTT has made very free use of it, first in *Rokeby* [1813], and then in *The Monastery* [1816]. In *Rokeby* he thus introduces the verse: —

He turn'd his charger as he spake,
Upon the river shore,
He gave his bridle reins a shake,
Said, "Adieu for evermore, my love,
And adieu for evermore."

[2] Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time. — THOMAS MOORE: *Canadian Boat Song, St. 1*

Mynheer Vandunck, though he never was drunk,
Sipped brandy and water gayly.
Mynheer Vandunck

SAMUEL ROGERS

[1763–1855]

Sweet Memory! wafted by thy gentle gale,
Oft up the stream of Time I turn my sail.
The Pleasures of Memory. Part II, I

She was good as she was fair,
None — none on earth above her!
As pure in thought as angels are:
To know her was to love her.[1]
Jacqueline.[2] *Stanza 1*

The good are better made by ill,
As odours crushed are sweeter still.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 3

A guardian angel o'er his life presiding,
Doubling his pleasures, and his cares dividing.
Human Life

To fireside happiness, to hours of ease
Blest with that charm, the certainty to please.
Ibid.

The soul of music slumbers in the shell
Till waked and kindled by the master's spell;
And feeling hearts, touch them but rightly, pour
A thousand melodies unheard before!
Ibid.

Then never less alone than when alone.[4]
Ibid.

Those whom he loved so long and sees no more,
Loved and still loves, — not dead, but gone before.[1]
Human Life

Mine be a cot beside the hill;
A beehive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willowy brook that turns a mill,
With many a fall shall linger near.
A Wish. Stanza 1

That very law which moulds a tear
And bids it trickle from its source, —
That law preserves the earth a sphere,
And guides the planets in their course.
On a Tear. Stanza 6

Go! you may call it madness, folly;
You shall not chase my gloom away!
There's such a charm in melancholy
I would not if I could be gay.
To ——. Stanza 1

There is a glorious city in the sea,
The sea is in the broad, the narrow streets,
Ebbing and flowing; and the salt sea-weed
Clings to the marble of her palaces.
Italy. Venice

Lo, a skeleton,
With here and there a pearl, an emerald stone,
A golden clasp, clasping a shred of gold;
All else had perished — save a nuptial ring,
And a small seal, her mother's legacy,
Engraven with a name, the name of both, "Ginevra."
Ibid. Ginevra[2] [*Modena*]

To vanish in the chinks that Time has made.[3]
Ibid. Pæstum

Ward has no heart, they say, but I deny it:
He has a heart, and gets his speeches by it.
Epigram

---

[1] See Burns, page 287.
None knew thee but to love thee. — Halleck: *On the Death of Joseph Rodman Drake.*

[2] First published in the same volume with Byron's *Lara* [1813], neither author appending his name to his work.

[3] See Bacon, page 109.

[4] See Gibbon, page 271.
Numquam se minus otiosum esse, quam quum otiosus, nec minus solum, quam quum solus esset (He is never less at leisure than when at leisure, not less alone than when he is alone). — Cicero: *De Officiis, Liber III, C. 1,* quoting Publius Scipio

[1] This is literally from Seneca, *Epistola LXIII,* 16. See Mathew Henry, page 188.

[2] Thomas Haynes Bayly's poem, *The Mistletoe Bough,* relates the same legend of the bride accidentally imprisoned in a chest on her wedding night.

[3] See Waller, page 146.

ROBERT HALL
[1764–1831]

His [Burke's] imperial fancy has laid all Nature under tribute, and has collected riches from every scene of the creation and every walk of art.

Apology for the Freedom of the Press

He [Kippis] might be a very clever man by nature for aught I know, but he laid so many books upon his head that his brains could not move.

GREGORY'S *Life of Hall*

Call things by their right names. . . . Glass of brandy and water! That is the current but not the appropriate name: ask for a glass of liquid fire and distilled damnation.

Ibid.

THOMAS MORTON
[1764–1838]

What will Mrs. Grundy say? What will Mrs. Grundy think?

Speed the Plough [*1798*]. *Act I, Sc. 1*

Push on, — keep moving.

A Cure for the Heartache. Act II, Sc. 1

Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

ANN RADCLIFFE
[1764–1823]

Fate sits on these dark battlements and frowns,
And as the portal opens to receive me,
A voice in hollow murmurs through the courts
Tells of a nameless deed.

Motto of her novel, The Mysteries of Udolpho, and presumably of her own composition

HELEN D'ARCY CRANSTOUN (MRS. DUGALD STEWART)
[1765–1838]

I weep not for the silent dead,
Their pains are past, their sorrows o'er.[1]

The Song of Genius

CATHERINE MARIA FANSHAWE
[1765–1834]

'Twas whisper'd in heaven, 'twas mutter'd in hell,
And echo caught faintly the sound as it fell;
On the confines of earth 'twas permitted to rest,
And the depths of the ocean its presence confess'd.

Enigma: The Letter H

MARY LAMB
[1765–1847]

Thou straggler into loving arms,
Young climber-up of knees.

A Child. Stanza 3

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH
[1765–1832]

Diffused knowledge immortalizes itself.

Vindiciæ Gallicæ

The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in a wise and masterly inactivity.

Ibid.

Disciplined inaction.

Causes of the Revolution of 1688. Chap. VII

The frivolous work of polished idleness.

Dissertation on Ethical Philosophy. Remarks on Thomas Brown

---

[1] Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *The Talisman, Chap. 26.*

ISAAC DISRAELI
[1766–1848]

They [the early writers] looked with alarm upon the halo of immortality that encircled the printing-press.

Amenities of Literature. Vol. II, Page 278 [1840]

Whatever is felicitously expressed risks being worse expressed: it is a wretched taste to be gratified with mediocrity when the excellent lies before us.

Curiosities of Literature. On Quotation.

CAROLINA OLIPHANT, LADY NAIRNE
[1766–1845]

Sweet's the laverock's note and lang,
Lilting wildly up the glen;
But aye to me he sings ae sang,
Will ye no come back again?

Will Ye No Come Back Again? Stanza 5

Would you be young again?
So would not I —
One tear to memory given,
Onward I'd hie.

Would You Be Young Again? [Looking Backward]. Stanza 1

I'm wearin' awa'
To the land o' the leal.
There's nae sorrow there, John,
There's neither cauld nor care, John,
The day is aye fair
In the land o' the leal.

The Land o' the Leal. Stanza 1

Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'.

Gude Nicht.[1]

Oh, we're a' noddin', nid, nid, noddin';
Oh, we're a' noddin' at our house at hame.

We're a' Noddin'

A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.

The Laird o' Cockpen. Stanza 2

Oh! for ane I'll get better, it's waur I'll get ten,
I was daft to refuse the Laird o' Cockpen.

The Laird o' Cockpen. Stanza 8

NANCY DENNIS SPROAT
[1766–1826]

Why, Phoebe, are you come so soon?
Where are your berries, child?
You cannot, sure, have sold them all,
You had your basket piled.

The Blackberry Girl.[1] *Stanza 1*

How pleasant is Saturday night,
When I've tried all the week to be good,
And not spoke a word that was bad,
And obliged every one that I could.

Lullabies for Children [1818]. Saturday Night,[2] *Stanza 1*

To-morrow our holy day comes,
Which our merciful Father has given,
That we may rest from our work
And prepare for His beautiful heaven.

Ibid. Stanza 2

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS
[1767–1848]

Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity! [3]

Speech at Plymouth [December 22, 1802]

In charity to all mankind, bearing no malice or ill-will to any human being, and even compassionating those who hold in bondage their fellow-men, not knowing what they do.[4]

Letter to A. Bronson [July 30, 1838]

My wants are many, and, if told,
Would muster many a score;

---

[1] Sir Alexander Boswell [1775–1822], eldest son of James Boswell, biographer of Dr. Johnson, composed a version of this song.

[1] From Salem Town's *Third Reader*.

[2] Pierpont's *Reader* [1831].

[3] Et majores vestros et posteros cogitate. — Tacitus: *Agricola, C. 32, 26*

[4] With malice towards none, with charity for all, with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right. — Abraham Lincoln: *Second Inaugural Address*

And were each wish a mint of gold,
I still should long for more.
The Wants of Man, Stanza 1. In The Quincy [Massachusetts] Patriot, September 25, 1841

In days of yore, the poet's pen
From wing of bird was plundered,
Perhaps of goose, but now and then
From Jove's own eagle sundered.
But now, metallic pens disclose
Alone the poet's numbers;
In iron inspiration glows,
Or with the poet slumbers.
The Pen

This is the last of earth! I am content.
His Last Words [February 21, 1848]

ANDREW JACKSON
[1767–1845]

Our Federal Union: it must be preserved.
Toast given on the Jefferson Birthday Celebration [1830]

You are uneasy; you never sailed with *me* before, I see.[1]
PARTON'S *Life of Jackson. Vol. III, Page 493*

DAVID EVERETT
[1770–1813]

You'd scarce expect one of my age
To speak in public on the stage;
And if I chance to fall below
Demosthenes or Cicero,
Don't view me with a critic's eye,
But pass my imperfections by.
Large streams from little fountains flow,
Tall oaks from little acorns grow.[2]
Lines written for a school declamation for Ephraim H. Farrar, aged seven, New Ipswich, New Hampshire [1791]

These thoughts inspire my youthful mind
To be the greatest of mankind;
Great, not like Caesar, stained with blood,
But only great as I am good.
Lines written for a school declamation. [1791]

JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE
[1769–1846]

And don't confound the language of the nation
With long-tailed words in *osity* and *ation.*
The Monks and the Giants. Canto I, Line 6

A sudden thought strikes me, — let us swear an eternal friendship.[1]
The Rovers. Act I, Sc. 1

Despair in vain sits brooding over the putrid eggs of hope.
Ibid. Sc. 2

I've often wished that I could write a book,
Such as all English people might peruse;
I never should regret the pains it took,
That's just the sort of fame that I should chuse.
Prospectus and Specimen of an Intended National Work. Proem, Stanza 1

It grieves me much, that names that were respected
In former ages, persons of such mark,
And countrymen of ours, should lie neglected,
Just like old portraits, lumbering in the dark.
Ibid. Stanza 10

ARTHUR WELLESLEY, DUKE OF WELLINGTON
[1769–1852]

Nothing except a battle lost can be half so melancholy as a battle won.
Despatch [1815]

---

[1] A remark made to an elderly gentleman who was sailing with Jackson down Chesapeake Bay in an old steamboat, and who exhibited a little fear.

[2] The lofty oak from a small acorn grows. — LEWIS DUNCOMBE [1711–1730]: *De Minimis Maxima* (translation)

Parvis e glandibus quercus. — Latin motto

[1] See Otway, page 185, and Sydney Smith, page 313.

My fair one, let us swear an eternal friendship. — MOLIÈRE: *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme, Act IV, Sc. 1*

It is very true that I have said that I considered Napoleon's presence in the field equal to forty thousand men in the balance. This is a very loose way of talking; but the idea is a very different one from that of his presence at a battle being equal to a reinforcement of forty thousand men.

Memoir[1] [*September 18, 1836*]

Circumstances over which I have no control.[2]

I never saw so many shocking bad hats in my life.[3]

Upon seeing the first Reformed Parliament

There is no mistake; there has been no mistake; and there shall be no mistake.

Letter to Mr. Huskisson

I care not one two-penny damn.[4]

The battle of Waterloo was won on the playing fields of Eton.

Attributed to the Duke of Wellington

GEORGE CANNING
[1770–1827]

Weary knife-grinder! little think the proud ones,
Who in their coaches roll along the turnpike-road,
What hard work 'tis crying all day "Knives and
Scissors to grind, oh!"

The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder. Stanza 2

Story! God bless you! I have none to tell, sir.

The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder. Stanza 6

I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damned first.

Ibid. Stanza 9

And finds, with keen, discriminating sight,
Black's not so black, — nor white so *very* white.

New Morality

Give me the avowed, the erect, the manly foe,
Bold I can meet, — perhaps may turn his blow!
But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,
Save, save, oh save me from the *candid friend!*[1]

Ibid.

I think of those companions true
Who studied with me at the U-
-niversity of Göttingen.

Song sung by Rogero in the burlesque play, The Rover. Stanza 1

Here rests, and let no saucy knave
Presume to sneer and laugh,
To learn that mouldering in the grave
Is laid a British Calf.

Epitaph on the Tombstone Erected over the Marquis of Anglesea's Leg, Lost at the Battle of Waterloo. Stanza 1

She saw two legs were lost on him
Who never meant to run.

Ibid. Stanza 9

In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch
Is offering too little and asking too much.

Dispatch to Sir Charles Bagot, British Minister at The Hague [*January 31, 1826*]

I called the New World into existence to redress the balance of the Old.

The King's Message [*December 12, 1826*]

---

[1] Philip Henry Stanhope [1805–1875]: *Notes of Conversations with Wellington* [1888], *P. 81*

[2] This phrase was first used by the Duke of Wellington in a letter, about 1839 or 1840. — Sala: *Echoes of the Week*, in *London Illustrated News, Aug. 23, 1884*. Greville, *Memoirs, Ch. II* [1823], gives an earlier instance.

[3] Sir William Fraser, in *Words on Wellington* [1889], *P. 12*, says this phrase originated with the Duke. Captain Gronow, in his *Recollections*, says it originated with the Duke of York, second son of George III, about 1817.

[4] It was the Duke of Wellington who invented this oath, so disproportionated to the greatness of its author. — George Otto Trevelyan: *Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay, Vol. II, P. 221*

[1] "Defend me from my friends; I can defend myself from my enemies." The French *Ana* assign to Maréchal Villars this aphorism when taking leave of Louis XIV.

So down thy hill, romantic Ashbourn, glides
The Derby dilly, carrying *three* INSIDES.
The Loves of the Triangles. Line 178

Here's to the pilot that weathered the storm!
The Pilot that Weathered the Storm

JAMES HOGG[1]

[1770–1835]

Blest be the day Kilmeny was born!
Now shall the land of the spirits see,
Now shall it ken what a woman may be!
Kilmeny

She left this world of sorrow and pain,
And returned to the Land of Thought again.
Ibid.

Charlie is my darling,
The young Chevalier.
Charlie is My Darling. Refrain

Bird of the wilderness,
Blithesome and cumberless.
The Skylark

Love is like a dizziness,
It winna let a poor body
Gang about his bizziness.
Love is Like a Dizziness. Stanza 1

JOSEPH HOPKINSON

[1770–1842]

Hail, Columbia! happy land!
Hail, ye heroes! heaven-born band!
Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause,
Who fought and bled in Freedom's cause,
And when the storm of war was gone,
Enjoyed the peace your valor won.
Let independence be our boast,
Ever mindful what it cost;
Ever grateful for the prize,
Let its altar reach the skies!
Hail, Columbia.[2] *Stanza 1*

GEORGE NUGENT REYNOLDS

[1770–1802]

Every night
The cottage rung,
As they sung:
"Oh! Dulce, dulce domum!"[1]
Dulce Domum. Stanza 1

WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER

[1770–1834]

Too late I stayed, — forgive the crime!
Unheeded flew the hours;
How noiseless falls the foot of time
That only treads on flowers.
Lines to Lady Anne Hamilton. Stanza 1

When the black-lettered list to the gods was presented,
(The list of what Fate for each mortal intends,)
At the long string of ills a kind goddess relented,
And slipped in three blessings — wife, children, and friends.
Wife, Children, and Friends. Stanza 1

Oh! where does faithful Gêlert roam,
The flow'r of all his race?
So true, so brave; a lamb at home,
A lion in the chase!
Beth-Gêlert. Stanza 4

His gallant hound the wolf had slain,
To save Llewellyn's heir.
Ibid. Stanza 19

---

[1] The "Ettrick Shepherd."

[2] The musical setting of *Hail, Columbia,* generally attributed to Philip Phile, was originally *The President's March,* written in 1789 as an inaugural march for George Washington. In 1798, Joseph Hopkinson was asked by Mr. Fox, a young actor-singer, to write verses to the music of the march, to introduce at a benefit performance. The song was repeated eight times, and when sung the ninth time, the audience stood and joined in the chorus.

At the Republican Festival, in Boston, July 4, 1803, an ode, set to the same music, was sung, the refrain being:

By yon orb of living light,
Swear to guard your native right;
Sooner let it cease to shine,
Than your liberties resign.

[1] Sweet, sweet home.

JOHN TOBIN

[1770–1804]

The man that lays his hand upon a woman,
Save in the way of kindness, is a wretch
Whom 'twere gross flattery to name a coward.

The Honeymoon [*1805*]. *Act II, Sc. 1*

She's adorned
Amply that in her husband's eye looks lovely, —
The truest mirror that an honest wife
Can see her beauty in.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 4

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH[1]

[1770–1850]

Poetry is the breath and finer spirit of all knowledge; it is the impassioned expression which is in the countenance of all Science.

Lyrical Ballads, Second Edition. Preface

In spite of difference of soil and climate, of language and manners, of laws and customs, — in spite of things silently gone out of mind, and things violently destroyed, the Poet binds together by passion and knowledge the vast empire of human society, as it is spread over the whole earth, and over all time.

Ibid.

All men feel something of an honorable bigotry for the objects which have long continued to please them.

Ibid.

And homeless near a thousand homes I stood,
And near a thousand tables pined and wanted food.

Guilt and Sorrow. Part II, Stanza 41

A simple child,
That lightly draws its breath,
And feels its life in every limb,
What should it know of death?

We are Seven. Stanza 1

O Reader! had you in your mind
Such stores as silent thought can bring,
O gentle Reader! you would find
A tale in everything.

Simon Lee. Stanza 9

In that sweet mood when pleasant thoughts
Bring sad thoughts to the mind.

Lines Written in Early Spring. Stanza 1

And 'tis my faith, that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Nor less I deem that there are Powers
Which of themselves our minds impress;
That we can feed this mind of ours
In a wise passiveness.

Expostulation and Reply. Stanza 6

Up! up! my friend, and quit your books:
Or surely you'll grow double:
Up! up! my friend, and clear your looks;
Why all this toil and trouble?

The Tables Turned. Stanza 1

Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher.

Ibid. Stanza 4

One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the heart.

Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey

That best portion of a good man's life, —
His little, nameless, unremembered, acts
Of kindness and of love.

Ibid.

That blessed mood,
In which the burthen of the mystery,
In which the heavy and the weary weight
Of all this unintelligible world,
Is lightened.

Ibid.

---

[1] Coleridge said to Wordsworth (*Memoirs* by his nephew, *Vol. II, P. 74*), "Since Milton, I know of no poet with so many *felicities* and unforgettable lines and stanzas as you."

The sounding cataract
Haunted me like a passion; the tall rock,
The mountain, and the deep and gloomy wood,
Their colours and their forms, were then to me
An appetite; a feeling and a love,
That had no need of a remoter charm,
By thoughts supplied, nor any interest
Unborrowed from the eye.
Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey

But hearing oftentimes
The still, sad music of humanity.
Ibid.

A sense sublime
Of something far more deeply interfused,
Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns,
And the round ocean and the living air,
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man;
A motion and a spirit, that impels
All thinking things, all objects of all thought,
And rolls through all things.
Ibid.

Knowing that Nature never did betray
The heart that loved her.
Ibid.

Men who can hear the Decalogue and feel
No self-reproach.
The Old Cumberland Beggar

As in the eye of Nature he has lived,
So in the eye of Nature let him die!
Ibid.

Full twenty times was Peter feared,
For once that Peter was respected.
Peter Bell. Part I, Stanza 3

A primrose by a river's brim
A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more.
Ibid. Stanza 12

The soft blue sky did never melt
Into his heart; he never felt
The witchery of the soft blue sky!
Ibid. Stanza 15

On a fair prospect some have looked,
And felt, as I have heard them say,
As if the moving time had been
A thing as steadfast as the scene
On which they gazed themselves away.
Peter Bell. Part I, Stanza 16

As if the man had fixed his face,
In many a solitary place,
Against the wind and open sky!
Ibid. Stanza 26 [1]

One of those heavenly days that cannot die.
Nutting

What fond and wayward thoughts will slide
Into a lover's head!
"O mercy!" to myself I cried,
"If Lucy should be dead!"
Strange Fits of Passion Have I Known. Stanza 7

She dwelt among the untrodden ways
Beside the springs of Dove,
A maid whom there were none to praise
And very few to love.[2]
Lucy: She Dwelt Among the Untrodden Ways. Stanza 1

A violet by a mossy stone
Half hidden from the eye! —
Fair as a star, when only one
Is shining in the sky.
Ibid. Stanza 2

She lived unknown, and few could know
When Lucy ceased to be;
But she is in her grave, and, oh
The difference to me!
Ibid. Stanza 3

The stars of midnight shall be dear
To her; and she shall lean her ear
In many a secret place

---

[1] The original edition [London, 1819] had the following as the fourth stanza from the end of Part I, which was omitted in all subsequent editions: —

Is it a party in a parlour?
Crammed just as they on earth were crammed, —
Some sipping punch, some sipping tea,
But, as you by their faces see,
All silent and all damned.

[2] He lived amidst th' untrodden ways
To Rydal Lake that lead;
A bard whom there were none to praise,
And very few to read.
Unread his works — his "Milk White Doe"
With dust is dark and dim;
It's still in Longmans' shop, and oh!
The difference to him!
—*Parody by Hartley Coleridge.*

Where rivulets dance their wayward round,
And beauty born of murmuring sound
Shall pass into her face.
Lucy: Three Years She Grew in Sun and Shower. Stanza 5

May no rude hand deface it,
And its forlorn *hic jacet!*
Ellen Irwin. Stanza 7

She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares, and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy.
The Sparrow's Nest. Stanza 2

The child is father of the man.[1]
My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold

The cattle are grazing,
Their heads never raising;
There are forty feeding like one!
The Cock Is Crowing. Stanza 1

Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.
To a Butterfly. Part II, I've Watched You Now a Full Half-hour, Stanza 2

Often have I sighed to measure
By myself a lonely pleasure,
Sighed to think, I read a book
Only read, perhaps, by me.
To the Small Celandine. Part II, Stanza 4

I thought of Chatterton, the marvellous boy,
The sleepless soul that perished in his pride;
Of him who walked in glory and in joy
Following his plough, along the mountain-side:
By our own spirits are we deified:
We Poets in our youth begin in gladness;
But thereof come in the end despondency and madness.
Resolution and Independence [The Leech Gatherer]. Stanza 7

That heareth not the loud winds when they call,
And moveth all together, if it moves at all.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Choice word and measured phrase, above the reach
Of ordinary men.
Resolution and Independence [The Leech Gatherer]. Stanza 14

And mighty poets in their misery dead.
Ibid. Stanza 17

Ne'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep!
The river glideth at his own sweet will;
Dear God! the very houses seem asleep;
And all that mighty heart is lying still!
Lines Composed Upon Westminster Bridge

The holy time is quiet as a nun
Breathless with adoration.
It is a Beauteous Evening

Men are we, and must grieve when even the shade
Of that which once was great, is passed away.
On the Extinction of the Venetian Republic

Thou hast left behind
Powers that will work for thee; air, earth, and skies;
There's not a breathing of the common wind
That will forget thee; thou hast great allies;
Thy friends are exultations, agonies,
And love, and man's unconquerable mind.
To Toussaint L'Ouverture[1]

One that would peep and botanize
Upon his mother's grave.
A Poet's Epitaph. Stanza 5

And you must love him, ere to you
He will seem worthy of your love.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The harvest of a quiet eye.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Yet sometimes, when the secret cup
Of still and serious thought went round,

---

[1] See Milton, page 156.

[1] Sleep calmly in thy dungeon-tomb,
Beneath Besançon's alien sky,
Dark Haytien! — for the time shall come,
Yea, even now is nigh, —
When, everywhere, thy name shall be
Redeemed from color's infamy.
WHITTIER: *Toussaint L'Ouverture*

It seemed as if he drank it up —
He felt with spirit so profound.
Matthew. Stanza 7

The sweetest thing that ever grew
Beside a human door.
Lucy Gray. Stanza 2

A youth to whom was given
So much of earth — so much of heaven.
Ruth. Stanza 21

Something between a hindrance and a help.
Michael

Drink, pretty creature, drink!
The Pet Lamb. Stanza 1

Plain living and high thinking are no more:[1]
The homely beauty of the good old cause
Is gone; our peace, our fearful innocence,
And pure religion breathing household laws.
O Friend! I Know Not Which Way I Must Look

Milton! thou should'st be living at this hour:
England hath need of thee! . . .
Thy soul was like a star, and dwelt apart: . . .
So didst thou travel on life's common way,
In cheerful godliness.
London, 1802

We must be free or die, who speak the tongue
That Shakespeare spake; the faith and morals hold
Which Milton held.
It Is Not To Be Thought Of

We meet thee, like a pleasant thought,
When such are wanted.
To the Daisy. Part I, Stanza 3

The poet's darling.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Thou unassuming commonplace
Of Nature.
Ibid. Part II, Stanza 1

Oft on the dappled turf at ease
I sit, and play with similes,
Loose type of things through all degrees.
To the Daisy. Part II, Stanza 2

Sweet Mercy! to the gates of heaven
This minstrel lead, his sins forgiven;
The rueful conflict, the heart riven
With vain endeavour,
And memory of Earth's bitter leaven
Effaced forever.
Thoughts Suggested on the Banks of the Nith. Stanza 10

And stepping westward seemed to be
A kind of heavenly destiny.
Stepping Westward. Stanza 2

For old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago.
The Solitary Reaper. Stanza 3

Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain,
That has been, and may be again.
Ibid.

The music in my heart I bore
Long after it was heard no more.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Because the good old rule
Sufficeth them, the simple plan,
That they should take, who have the power,
And they should keep who can.
Rob Roy's Grave. Stanza 9

Yon foaming flood seems motionless as ice;
Its dizzy turbulence eludes the eye,
Frozen by distance.
Address to Kilchurn Castle

A brotherhood of venerable trees.
Sonnet composed at —— Castle

Let beeves and home-bred kine partake
The sweets of Burn-mill meadow;
The swan on still St. Mary's Lake
Float double, swan and shadow!
Yarrow Unvisited. Stanza 6

A remnant of uneasy light.
The Matron of Jedborough

Oh for a single hour of that Dundee
Who on that day the word of onset gave![1]
Sonnet, in the Pass of Killicranky

---

[1] Plain living and high thinking. — R. W. EMERSON: *Domestic Life*

[1] It was on this occasion [the failure in energy of Lord Mar at the battle of Sheriffmuir] that Gordon of Glenbucket made the celebrated exclamation, "Oh for an hour of

O Cuckoo! shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?
To the Cuckoo. Stanza 1

She was a phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely apparition, sent
To be a moment's ornament;
Her eyes as stars of twilight fair,
Like twilight's, too, her dusky hair,
But all things else about her drawn
From May-time and the cheerful dawn.
She Was a Phantom of Delight. Stanza 1

A creature not too bright or good
For human nature's daily food;
For transient sorrows, simple wiles,
Praise, blame, love, kisses, tears, and smiles.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And now I see with eye serene
The very pulse of the machine.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The reason firm, the temperate will,
Endurance, foresight, strength, and skill;
A perfect woman, nobly planned,
To warn, to comfort, and command.
Ibid.

I saw a crowd,
A host, of golden daffodils.
I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud. Stanza 1

That inward eye
Which is the bliss of solitude.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Stern Daughter of the Voice of God! [1]
Ode to Duty. Stanza 1

A light to guide, a rod
To check the erring, and reprove.
Ibid.

Thou dost preserve the stars from wrong;
And the most ancient heavens, through Thee, are fresh and strong.
Ibid. Stanza 6

The light that never was, on sea or land;
The consecration, and the Poet's dream.
Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle in a Storm. Stanza 4

Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made.
To a Young Lady. Dear Child of Nature, Stanza 2

But an old age serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Many are our joys
In youth, but oh! what happiness to live
When every hour brings palpable access
Of knowledge, when all knowledge is delight,
And sorrow is not there!
The Prelude. Book II

Where the statue stood
Of Newton with his prism and silent face,
The marble index of a mind forever
Voyaging through strange seas of thought, alone.
Ibid. Book III

There's not a man
That lives who hath not known his godlike hours.
Ibid.

When from our better selves we have too long
Been parted by the hurrying world, and droop,
Sick of its business, of its pleasures tired,
How gracious, how benign, is Solitude.
Ibid. Book IV

Oh! give us once again the wishing-cap
Of Fortunatus, and the invisible coat
Of Jack the Giant-Killer, Robin Hood,
And Sabra in the forest with St. George!
The child, whose love is here, at least, doth reap
One precious gain, that he forgets himself.
The Prelude. Book V

Dundee!" — MAHON: *History of England, Vol. I, P. 184*

Oh for one hour of blind old Dandolo,
The octogenarian chief, Byzantium's conquering foe!
BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV, St. 12*

[1] See Milton, page 155.

'Tis told by one whom stormy waters threw,
With fellow-sufferers by the shipwreck spared,
Upon a desert coast, that having brought
To land a single volume, saved by chance,
A treatise on Geometry.
The Prelude. Book VI

Multitudes of hours
Pilfered away, by what the Bard who sang
Of the Enchanter Indolence[1] hath called
"Good-natured lounging," and behold a map
Of my collegiate life.
Ibid.

How men lived
Even next-door neighbours, as we say, yet still
Strangers, not knowing each the other's name.
Ibid. Book VII

Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,
But to be young was very heaven!
Ibid. Book XI

There is
One great society alone on earth:
The noble living and the noble dead.
Ibid.

Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he
That every man in arms would wish to be?
Character of the Happy Warrior

Who, doomed to go in company with Pain,
And Fear, and Bloodshed, miserable train!
Turns his necessity to glorious gain.
Ibid.

Controls them and subdues, transmutes, bereaves
Of their bad influence, and their good receives.
Ibid.

But who, if he be called upon to face
Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined
Great issues, good or bad for human-kind,
Is happy as a lover.
Character of the Happy Warrior

And, through the heat of conflict, keeps the law
In calmness made, and sees what he foresaw.
Ibid.

Whom neither shape of danger can dismay,
Nor thought of tender happiness betray.
Ibid.

Like, — but oh how different!
Yes, It Was the Mountain Echo

The world is too much with us; late and soon,
Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers:
Little we see in Nature that is ours.
The World Is Too Much With Us

Great God! I'd rather be
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn;[1]
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea;
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed horn.
Ibid.

Where lies the land to which yon Ship must go?[2]
Fresh as a lark mounting at break of day,
Festively she puts forth in trim array.
Where Lies the Land

A flock of sheep that leisurely pass by,[3]

---

[1] THOMSON'S *Castle of Indolence.*

[1] Good Lord! I'd rather be
Quite unacquainted with the A.B.C.
Than write such hopeless rubbish as thy worst.
JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN [1859–1892]: *Sonnet, Wordsworth*

[2] Where lies the land to which the ship would go?
Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH [1819–1861]: *Songs of Absence*

[3] An old half-witted sheep
Which bleats articulate monotony,
And indicates that two and one are three.
JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN: *Sonnet, Wordsworth*

One after one; the sound of rain, and bees
Murmuring; the fall of rivers, winds and seas,
Smooth fields, white sheets of water, and pure sky;
I have thought of all by turns, and yet do lie
Sleepless!

To Sleep. II, A Flock of Sheep

Blessed barrier between day and day.

Ibid.

Maidens withering on the stalk.[1]

Personal Talk. Sonnet 1

Dreams, books, are each a world; and books, we know,
Are a substantial world, both pure and good.
Round these, with tendrils strong as flesh and blood,
Our pastime and our happiness will grow.

Ibid. Sonnet 3

The gentle Lady married to the Moor,
And heavenly Una with her milk-white lamb.

Ibid.

A power is passing from the earth.

Lines on the Expected Dissolution of Mr. Fox. Stanza 5

An unexampled voice of awful memory.

On the Death of George III

Look for the stars, you'll say that there are none;
Look up a second time, and, one by one,
You mark them twinkling out with silvery light,
And wonder how they could elude the sight!

Calm Is the Fragrant Air

The rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the rose.

Intimations of Immortality.[2] *Stanza 2*

The sunshine is a glorious birth;
But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory from the earth.

Intimations of Immortality. Stanza 2

Where is it now, the glory and the dream?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting:
The soul that rises with us, our life's star,
Hath had elsewhere its setting,
And cometh from afar:
Not in entire forgetfulness,
And not in utter nakedness,
But trailing clouds of glory do we come
From God, who is our home:
Heaven lies about us in our infancy!

Ibid. Stanza 5

At length the man perceives it die away,
And fade into the light of common day.

Ibid.

As if his whole vocation
Were endless imitation.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Those obstinate questionings
Of sense and outward things,
Fallings from us, vanishings;
Blank misgivings of a creature
Moving about in worlds not realized,
High instincts before which our mortal nature
Did tremble like a guilty thing surprised.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Truths that wake,
To perish never.

Ibid.

Though inland far we be,
Our souls have sight of that immortal sea
Which brought us hither.

Ibid.

Though nothing can bring back the hour
Of splendour in the grass, of glory in the flower.

Ibid. Stanza 10

In years that bring the philosophic mind.

Ibid.

---

[1] Withering on the virgin thorn. — SHAKESPEARE: *A Midsummer-Night's Dream, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 77*

[2] The Ode on Immortality is the high water mark which the intellect has reached in this age. — R. W. EMERSON: *English Traits*

The clouds that gather round the setting sun
Do take a sober colouring from an eye
That hath kept watch o'er man's mortality.

Intimations of Immortality. Stanza 11

To me the meanest flower that blows can give
Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.

Ibid.

The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely hills.

Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle.

The monumental pomp of age
Was with this goodly personage;
A stature undepressed in size,
Unbent, which rather seemed to rise,
In open victory o'er the weight
Of seventy years, to loftier height.

The White Doe of Rylstone. Canto III

A few strong instincts, and a few plain rules.

Alas! What Boots the Long Laborious Quest?

Strongest minds
Are often those of whom the noisy world
Hears least.

The Excursion. Book I

The imperfect offices of prayer and praise.

Ibid.

That mighty orb of song,
The divine Milton.

Ibid.

The good die first,[1]
And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
Burn to the socket.

Ibid.

Wrongs unredressed, or insults unavenged.

The Excursion. Book III

Society became my glittering bride.

Ibid.

There is a luxury in self-dispraise;
And inward self-disparagement affords
To meditative spleen a grateful feast.

Ibid. Book IV

I have seen
A curious child, who dwelt upon a tract
Of inland ground, applying to his ear
The convolutions of a smooth-lipped shell,
To which, in silence hushed, his very soul
Listened intensely; and his countenance soon
Brightened with joy, for from within were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor expressed
Mysterious union with its native sea.[1]

Ibid.

One in whom persuasion and belief
Had ripened into faith, and faith become
A passionate intuition.

Ibid.

Spires whose "silent finger points to heaven."[2]

Ibid. Book VI

Ah! what a warning for a thoughtless man,

---

[1] Heaven gives its favourites — early death.
— BYRON: *Childe Harold, Canto IV, St. 102.*
Also *Don Juan, Canto IV, St. 12.*

Quem Di diligunt
Adolescens moritur
(He whom the gods favor dies in youth).
PLAUTUS: *Bacchides, Act IV, Sc. 7*

[1] But I have sinuous shells of pearly hue . . .
Shake one, and it awakens; then apply
Its polisht lips to your attentive ear,
And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there.
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR: *Gebir, Book V*

Upon a mountain height, far from the sea,
I found a shell,
And to my listening ear the lonely thing
Ever a song of ocean seemed to sing,
Ever a tale of ocean seemed to tell.
EUGENE FIELD: *The Wanderer, St. 1*

[2] An instinctive taste teaches men to build their churches in flat countries with spire steeples, which, as they cannot be referred to any other object, point as with silent finger to the sky and stars. — COLERIDGE: *The Friend, No. 14.*

Could field or grove, could any spot of earth,
Show to his eye an image of the pangs
Which it hath witnessed; render back an echo
Of the sad steps by which it hath been trod!

The Excursion. Book VI

And, when the stream
Which overflowed the soul was passed away,
A consciousness remained that it had left,
Deposited upon the silent shore
Of memory, images and precious thoughts,
That shall not die, and cannot be destroyed.

Ibid. Book VII

Wisdom married to immortal verse.

Ibid.

A man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
And confident to-morrows.

Ibid.

Her bosom heaves and spreads, her stature grows;
And she expects the issue in repose.

Laodamia. Stanza 2

The gods approve
The depth, and not the tumult, of the soul.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Mightier far
Than strength of nerve and sinew, or the sway
Of magic potent over sun and star,
Is Love, though oft to agony distrest,
And though his favorite seat be feeble woman's breast.

Ibid. Stanza 15

Elysian beauty, melancholy grace,
Brought from a pensive though a happy place.

Ibid. Stanza 16

He spake of love, such love as spirits feel
In worlds whose course is equable and pure;
No fears to beat away — no strife to heal, —
The past unsighed for, and the future sure.

Laodamia. Stanza 17

An ampler ether, a diviner air.

Ibid. Stanza 18

But thou that didst appear so fair
To fond imagination,
Dost rival in the light of day
Her delicate creation.

Yarrow Visited. Stanza 6

We bow our heads before Thee, and we laud
And magnify thy name, Almighty God!
But man is thy most awful instrument,
In working out a pure intent.

Ode, Imagination Ne'er Before Content. IV

That kill the bloom before its time;
And blanch, without the owner's crime,
The most resplendent hair.

Lament of Mary Queen of Scots. Stanza 6

The sightless Milton, with his hair
Around his placid temples curled;
And Shakespeare at his side, — a freight,
If clay could think and mind were weight,
For him who bore the world!

The Italian Itinerant. Part I, 1

Meek Nature's evening comment on the shows
That for oblivion take their daily birth
From all the fuming vanities of earth.

Sky-Prospect from the Plain of France

As thou these ashes, little brook, wilt bear
Into the Avon, Avon to the tide
Of Severn, Severn to the narrow seas,
Into main ocean they, this deed accursed
An emblem yields to friends and enemies
How the bold teacher's doctrine, sanctified
By truth, shall spread, throughout the world dispersed.[1]

Ecclesiastical Sonnets. Part II, XVII, To Wickliffe

---

[1] In obedience to the order of the Council of Constance (1415), the remains of Wickliffe were exhumed and burned to ashes, and these

The feather, whence the pen
Was shaped that traced the lives of these good men,
Dropped from an angel's wing.[1]

Ecclesiastical Sonnets. Part III, V, Walton's Book of Lives

Give all thou canst; high Heaven rejects the lore
Of nicely-calculated less or more.

Ibid. XLIII, Inside of King's College Chapel, Cambridge

Where music dwells
Lingering — and wandering on as loth to die.

Ibid.

Two voices are there: one is of the sea,[2]
One of the mountains; each a mighty voice.

Thought of a Briton on the Subjugation of Switzerland

Or, shipwrecked, kindles on the coast
False fires, that others may be lost.

To the Lady Fleming. Stanza 7

But hushed be every thought that springs
From out the bitterness of things.

Elegiac Stanzas, Addressed to Sir G. H. B. Stanza 7

Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!

To a Skylark. Stanza 1

Type of the wise who soar, but never roam,
True to the kindred points of heaven and home.

Ibid. Stanza 2

A Briton, even in love, should be
A subject, not a slave!

Ere with Cold Beads of Midnight Dew. Stanza 5

Scorn not the sonnet. Critic, you have frowned,
Mindless of its just honours; with this key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart.[1]

Scorn Not the Sonnet

And, when a damp
Fell round the path of Milton, in his hand
The thing became a trumpet; whence he blew
Soul-animating strains, — alas, too few!

Ibid.

The bosom-weight, your stubborn gift,
That no philosophy can lift.

Presentiments. Stanza 5

Nature's old felicities.

The Trosachs

Myriads of daisies have shone forth in flower
Near the lark's nest, and in their natural hour
Have passed away; less happy than the one
That by the unwilling ploughshare, died to prove
The tender charm of poetry and love.

Poems Composed During a Tour in the Summer of 1833. XXXVII, Mosgiel

Small service is true service while it lasts.
Of humblest friends, bright creature! scorn not one:

---

cast into the Swift, a neighbouring brook running hard by; and "thus this brook hath conveyed his ashes into Avon, Avon into Severn, Severn into the narrow seas, they into the main ocean. And thus the ashes of Wickliffe are the emblem of his doctrine, which is now dispersed all the world over." — Fuller: *Church History, Sect. II, Book IV, Par. 53*

What Heraclitus would not laugh, or what Democritus would not weep? . . . For though they digged up his body, burned his bones, and drowned his ashes, yet the word of God and truth of his doctrine, with the fruit and success thereof, they could not burn. — Foxe: *Book of Martyrs, Vol. I, P. 606* [ed. 1641]

Some prophet of that day said, —
"The Avon to the Severn runs,
The Severn to the sea;
And Wickliffe's dust shall spread abroad
Wide as the waters be."
Daniel Webster: *Address before the Sons of New Hampshire* [*1849*]

[1] The pen wherewith thou dost so heavenly sing
Made of a quill from an angel's wing.
Henry Constable [1562–1613]: *Sonnet*

[2] Two voices are there: one is of the deep.
And one is of an old half-witted sheep.
James Kenneth Stephen: *Sonnet, Wordsworth* (See footnote, page 300.)

[1] With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart.
Robert Browning: *House, St. 10*

The daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
Protects the lingering dewdrop from the sun.
To a Child, Written in her Album

Since every mortal power of Coleridge
Was frozen at its marvellous source;
The rapt one, of the godlike forehead,
The heaven-eyed creature sleeps in earth:
And Lamb, the frolic and the gentle,
Has vanished from his lonely hearth.
Extempore Effusion upon the Death of James Hogg. Stanzas 4 and 5

How fast has brother followed brother,
From sunshine to the sunless land!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Enough if something from our hands have power
To live, and act, and serve the future hour.
Sonnet to the River Duddon

We feel that we are greater than we know.
Ibid.

They called thee Merry England in old time;[1]
A happy people won for thee that name
With envy heard in many a distant clime.
They Called Thee Merry England

Wouldst thou be gathered to Christ's chosen flock,
Shun the broad way too easily explored,
And let thy path be hewn out of the Rock,
The living Rock of God's Eternal Word.
Inscription on a Rock at Rydal Mount

How does the meadow-flower its bloom unfold?
Because the lovely little flower is free
Down to its root, and, in that freedom, bold.
A Poet! He Hath Put His Heart to School

Minds that have nothing to confer
Find little to perceive.
Yes, Thou art Fair. Stanza 2

THOMAS DIBDIN
[1771–1841]

Oh, it's a snug little island!
A right little, tight little island.
The Snug Little Island

JAMES MONTGOMERY
[1771–1854]

To-morrow — oh, 'twill never be,
If we should live a thousand years!
Our time is all to-day, to-day,
The same, though changed; and while it flies
With still small voice the moments say:
"To-day, to-day, be wise, be wise."
To-day

Give me the hand that is honest and hearty,
Free as the breeze and unshackled by party.
Give Me Thy Hand. Stanza 2

The rose has but a summer reign,
The daisy never dies.
The Daisy. Stanza 10

Servant of God! well done;[1]
Rest from thy loved employ;
The battle fought, the victory won,
Enter thy Master's joy.
The Christian Soldier. Stanza 1

"The Press! — What is the Press?" I cried;
When thus a wondrous voice replied:
"In me all human knowledge dwells;
The oracle of oracles,
Past, present, future, I reveal,
Or in oblivion's silence seal;
What I preserve can perish never,
What I forego is lost forever."
The Press. Stanza 1

All that philosophers have sought,
Science discovered, genius wrought;
All that reflective memory stores,
Or rich imagination pours;
All that the wit of man conceives,
All that he wishes, hopes, believes;

---

[1] England was merry England, when
Old Christmas brought his sports again.
SIR WALTER SCOTT: *Marmion, Introd. to Canto VI, St. 3*

[1] See Milton, page 153.

All that he loves, or fears, or hates,
All that to heaven and earth relates,
— These are the lessons that I teach
In speaking silence, silent speech.
The Press. Stanza 4

Counts his sure gains, and hurries back for more.
The West Indies. Part III

Hope against hope, and ask till ye receive.
The World before the Flood. Canto V, Stanza 10

Joys too exquisite to last,
And yet *more* exquisite when past.
The Little Cloud. Stanza 9

Bliss in possession will not last;
Remembered joys are never past;
At once the fountain, stream, and sea,
They were, they are, they yet shall be.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Friend after friend departs;
Who hath not lost a friend?
There is no union here of hearts
That finds not here an end.
Friends. Stanza 1

Nor sink those stars in empty night:
But hide themselves in heaven's own light.
Ibid. Stanza 4

'Tis not the whole of life to live,
Nor all of death to die.
The Issues of Life and Death. Stanza 2

Beyond this vale of tears
There is a life above,
Unmeasured by the flight of years;
And all that life is love.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Who, that hath ever been,
Could bear to be no more?
Yet who would tread again the scene
He trod through life before?
The Falling Leaf. Stanza 7

Here in the body pent,
Absent from Him I roam,
Yet nightly pitch my moving tent
A day's march nearer home.
At Home in Heaven

Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
Uttered or unexpressed;
The motion of a hidden fire
That trembles in the breast.
What is Prayer? Stanza 1

Prayer is the burden of a sigh,
The falling of a tear;
The upward glancing of an eye,
When none but God is near.
What is Prayer? Stanza 2

ROBERT OWEN
[1771–1858]

All the world is queer save thee and me, and even thou art a little queer.[1]
On severing business relations with his partner, William Allen [1828]

SIR WALTER SCOTT
[1771–1832]

His withered cheek, and tresses gray,
Seem'd to have known a better day.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel. Introduction

Such is the custom of Branksome Hall.
Ibid. Canto I, Stanza 7

Your mountains shall bend,
And your streams ascend,
Ere Margaret be our foeman's bride!
Ibid. Stanza 18

If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright,
Go visit it by the pale moonlight.
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 1

I cannot tell how the truth may be;
I say the tale as 'twas said to me.
Ibid. Stanza 22

In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's reed;
In war, he mounts the warrior's steed;
In halls, in gay attire is seen;
In hamlets, dances on the green.
Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,
And men below, and saints above;
For love is heaven, and heaven is love.
Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 2

Her blue eyes sought the west afar,
For lovers love the western star.
Ibid. Stanza 24

---

[1] Priests is queer people, and I don't know who isn't. — JOHN MILLINGTON SYNGE [1871–1909]: *The Aran Islands* [Luce ed. 1911], *P. 122*

Ne'er
Was flattery lost on poet's ear;
A simple race! they waste their toil
For the vain tribute of a smile.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel. Canto IV, Interlude after Stanza 35

Call it not vain: they do not err
Who say, that when the poet dies,
Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,
And celebrates his obsequies.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 1

True love's the gift which God has given
To man alone beneath the heaven:
It is not fantasy's hot fire,
Whose wishes, soon as granted, fly;
It liveth not in fierce desire,
With dead desire it doth not die;
It is the secret sympathy,
The silver link, the silken tie,
Which heart to heart and mind to mind
In body and in soul can bind.
Ibid. Stanza 13

Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,
Who never to himself hath said,
This is my own, my native land!
Whose heart hath ne'er within him burn'd [1]
As home his footsteps he hath turn'd,
From wandering on a foreign strand?
If such there breathe, go, mark him well;
For him no minstrel raptures swell;
High though his titles, proud his name,
Boundless his wealth as wish can claim, —
Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
The wretch, concentred all in self,
Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
And, doubly dying, shall go down
To the vile dust, from whence he sprung,
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.[2]
Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 1

O Caledonia! stern and wild,
Meet nurse for a poetic child!
Land of brown heath and shaggy wood;
Land of the mountain and the flood!
The Lay of the Last Minstrel. Canto VI, Stanza 2

Stood for his country's glory fast,
And nail'd her colors to the mast!
Marmion. Introduction to Canto I, Stanza 10

Just at the age 'twixt boy and youth,
When thought is speech, and speech is truth.
Ibid. Introduction to Canto II, Stanza 4

When, musing on companions gone,
We doubly feel ourselves alone.
Ibid. Stanza 5

When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatch'd the spear, but left the shield.[1]
Ibid. Introduction to Canto III, Stanza 3

To bring my tribute to his grave: —
'Tis little — but 'tis all I have.
Ibid. Introduction to Canto IV, Stanza 5

Where's the coward that would not dare
To fight for such a land?
Ibid. Canto IV, Stanza 30

Lightly from fair to fair he flew,
And loved to plead, lament, and sue;
Suit lightly won, and short-lived pain,
For monarchs seldom sigh in vain.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 9

Young Lochinvar is come out of the West.
Ibid. Stanza 12 [Lochinvar. Stanza 1]

So faithful in love, and so dauntless in war,
There never was knight like the young Lochinvar.
Ibid.

With a smile on her lips, and a tear in her eye.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 5

Heap on more wood! — the wind is chill;

---

[1] Did not our heart burn within us while he talked with us by the way? — *Luke, XXIV, 32*

[2] See Pope, page 219.

[1] See Freneau, page 280.

[2] Reproof on her lips, but a smile in her eye.
SAMUEL LOVER: *Rory O'More, St. 1*

But let it whistle as it will,
We'll keep our Christmas merry still.
Marmion. Introduction to Canto VI, Stanza 1

Still linger, in our northern clime,
Some remnants of the good old time.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And dar'st thou, then,
To beard the lion in his den,
The Douglas in his hall?
Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 14

Oh, what a tangled web we weave,
When first we practise to deceive!
Ibid. Stanza 17

O woman! in our hours of ease,
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou! [1]
Ibid. Stanza 30

"Charge, Chester, charge! on, Stanley, on!"
Were the last words of Marmion.
Ibid. Stanza 32

To all, to each, a fair good-night,
And pleasing dreams, and slumbers light.
Ibid. L'Envoy, To the Reader

In listening mood she seemed to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand.
The Lady of the Lake. Canto I, Stanza 17

And ne'er did Grecian chisel trace
A Nymph, a Naiad, or a Grace
Of finer form, or lovelier face.
The Lady of the Lake. Canto I, Stanza 18

A foot more light, a step more true,
Ne'er from the heath-flower dash'd the dew.
Ibid.

On his bold visage middle age
Had slightly press'd its signet sage,
Yet had not quench'd the open truth
And fiery vehemence of youth:
Forward and frolic glee was there,
The will to do, the soul to dare.
Ibid. Stanza 21

Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er.
Ibid. Stanza 31

Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Morn of toil, nor night of waking.
Ibid.

Hail to the chief who in triumph advances!
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 19

Some feelings are to mortals given,
With less of earth in them than heaven.
Ibid. Stanza 22

Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and forever!
Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 16
[*Coronach. Stanza 3*]

Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I.
Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 10

And the stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.
Ibid.

Who o'er the herd would wish to reign,
Fantastic, fickle, fierce, and vain!
Vain as the leaf upon the stream,
And fickle as a changeful dream;
Fantastic as a woman's mood,
And fierce as Frenzy's fever'd blood.
Thou many-headed monster [1] thing,
Oh who would wish to be thy king!
Stanza 30

Where, where was Roderick then!
One blast upon his bugle horn
Were worth a thousand men!
Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 18

---

[1] A ministering angel shall my sister be.—SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act V, Sc. 1, L. 263*

Scott, writing to Southey in 1810, said: "A witty rogue the other day, who sent me a letter signed Detector, proved me guilty of stealing a passage from one of Vida's Latin poems, which I had never seen or heard of." The passage alleged to be stolen ends with,—

When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou!

which in Vida "ad Eranen," El. ii. v. 21, ran,—

Cum dolor atque supercilio gravis imminet angor,
Fungeris angelico sola ministerio.

"It is almost needless to add," says LOCKHART, "there are no such lines."—*Life of Scott, Vol. III, P. 294* (American edition)

[1] See Massinger, page 129.

Oh, many a shaft at random sent
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken!

The Lord of the Isles. Canto V, Stanza 18

Randolph, thy wreath has lost a rose.[1]

Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 18

There was — and O! how many sorrows crowd
Into these two brief words!

Ibid. Conclusion

Where lives the man that has not tried
How mirth can into folly glide,
And folly into sin!

The Bridal of Triermain. Canto I, Stanza 21

Long loved, long woo'd, and lately won,
My life's best hope, and now mine own.

Ibid. Introduction to Canto II, Stanza 1

List how she tells, in notes of flame,
"Child Roland to the dark tower came."[2]

Ibid. Stanza 6

Two sisters by the goal are set,
Cold Disappointment and Regret;
One disenchants the winner's eyes,
And strips of all its worth the prize,
While one augments its gaudy show,
More to enhance the loser's woe.

Rokeby. Canto I, Stanza 31

Still are the thoughts to memory dear.

Ibid. Stanza 33

A mother's pride, a father's joy.

Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 15

Oh, Brignall banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer's queen.

Ibid. Stanza 16

The tear down childhood's cheek that flows,
Is like the dewdrop on the rose;
When next the summer breeze comes by,
And waves the bush, the flower is dry.

Rokeby. Canto IV, Stanza 11

Thus aged men, full loth and slow,
The vanities of life forego,
And count their youthful follies o'er,
Till Memory lends her light no more.

Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 1

No pale gradations quench his ray,
No twilight dews his wrath allay.

Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 21

Time will rust the sharpest sword,
Time will consume the strongest cord;
That which moulders hemp and steel,
Mortal arm and nerve must feel.

Harold the Dauntless. Canto I, Stanza 4

Then strip, lads, and to it, though sharp be the weather,
And if, by mischance, you should happen to fall,
There are worse things in life than a tumble on heather,
And life is itself but a game at football.

Song.[1] *Stanza 5*

Vacant heart, and hand, and eye,
Easy live and quiet die.

Lucy Ashton's Song (in The Bride of Lammermoor, Chap. 3).

Cursed war and racking tax
Have left us scarcely raiment to our backs.

The Search after Happiness.[2] *Stanza 16*

Paddy had not — a shirt to his back!

Ibid. Stanza 22

Come as the winds come, when
Forests are rended;
Come as the waves come, when
Navies are stranded.

Pibroch of Donald Dhu. Stanza 4

A lawyer without history or literature is a mechanic, a mere working mason; if he possesses some knowledge of these, he may venture to call himself an architect.

---

[1] A rose hath fallen from thy chaplet. — *Halidon Hall, Act II, Sc. 2*

Robert Bruce's censure of Randolph for permitting an English body of cavalry to pass his flank on the day preceding the battle of Bannockburn [June 24, 1314].

[2] See Shakespeare, page 99.

[1] On the lifting of the banner of the House of Buccleuch at a great football match on Carterhaugh [December 5, 1815].

[2] JOHN HAY in his poem, *The Enchanted Shirt*, and EDWIN MARKHAM in *The Shoes of Happiness*, have the same theme, — a monarch's search for the garment of an absolutely happy man, and the discovery, when such a man is found, that he does not possess one.

Guy Mannering. Chap. 37

Bluid is thicker than water.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 38

It's no fish ye're buying, it's men's lives.[2]

The Antiquary. Chap. 11

So wags the world.[3]

Ivanhoe. Chap. 37

When Israel, of the Lord belov'd,
Out of the land of bondage came,
Her fathers' God before her mov'd,
An awful guide, in smoke and flame.

Ibid. Chap. 39 [*Rebecca's Song. Stanza 1*]

Sea of upturned faces.[4]

Rob Roy. Chap. 20

Lochow and the adjacent districts formed the original seat of the Campbells. The expression of "a far cry to Lochow" was proverbial.

Ibid. Chap. 29, Note

There's a gude time coming.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 32

My foot is on my native heath, and my name is MacGregor.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Scared out of his seven senses.[6]

Ibid.

Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife!
To all the sensual world proclaim,
One crowded hour of glorious life
Is worth an age without a name.[7]

Old Mortality. Chap. 34

The happy combination of fortuitous circumstances.[1]

The Monastery. Answer of the Author of Waverley to the Letter of Captain Clutterbuck

Within that awful volume [2] lies
The mystery of mysteries!

The Monastery. Chap. 12

And better had they ne'er been born,
Who read to doubt, or read to scorn.

Ibid.

When we are handfasted, as we term it, we are man and wife for a year and day; that space gone by, each may choose another mate, or, at their pleasure, may call the priest to marry them for life; and this we call handfasting.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 25

Spur not an unbroken horse; put not your ploughshare too deep into new land.

Ibid.

Meat eaten without either mirth or music is ill of digestion.

Ibid.

I am she, O most bucolical juvenal, under whose charge are placed the milky mothers of the herd.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 28

But with the morning cool reflection came.[5]

Chronicles of the Canongate. Chap. 4

Ah, County Guy, the hour is nigh,
The sun has left the lea.
The orange flower perfumes the bower,
The breeze is on the sea.

Quentin Durward. Chap. 4

---

[1] This is a seventeenth-century proverb, found in Ray's *Collection* and elsewhere.

Blood is thicker, sir, than water, now as then.
Wallace Rice [1859–1939]: *Blood is Thicker than Water, St. 9*

See Whittier, page 443.

[2] It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives.
Thomas Hood: *The Song of the Shirt, St. 4*

[3] See Shakespeare, page 49.

[4] Daniel Webster: *Speech* [Sept. 30, 1842]

[5] There's a good time coming. — Charles Mackay: *The Good Time Coming*

[6] Huzza'd out of my seven senses. — *The Spectator, No. 616, Nov. 5, 1774*

[7] See page 311.

[1] Fearful concatenation of circumstances. — Daniel Webster: *Argument on the Murder of Captain White* [1830]

Fortuitous combination of circumstances. — Dickens: *Our Mutual Friend, Vol. II, Chap. VII* (American ed.)

[2] The Bible.

[3] This custom of handfasting actually prevailed in the upland days. It arose partly from the want of priests. While the convents subsisted, monks were detached on regular circuits through the wilder districts, to marry those who had lived in this species of connexion. — Andrew Lang: *Note* in his edition of *The Monastery*

[4] See Spenser, page 24.

[5] See Rowe, page 198.

But patience, cousin, and shuffle the cards,[1] till our hand is a stronger one.

Quentin Durward. Chap. 8

Too much rest is rust.[2]

The Betrothed. Chap. 13

If you keep a thing seven years, you are sure to find a use for it.

Woodstock. Chap. 28

What can they see in the longest kingly line in Europe, save that it runs back to a successful soldier? [3]

Ibid. Chap. 37

The playbill, which is said to have announced the tragedy of Hamlet, the character of the Prince of Denmark being left out.

The Talisman. Introduction

Rouse the lion from his lair.

Ibid. Heading, Chap. 6

Recollect that the Almighty, who gave the dog to be companion of our pleasures and our toils, hath invested him with a nature noble and incapable of deceit.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Jock, when ye hae naething else to do, ye may be aye sticking in a tree; it will be growing, Jock, when ye're sleeping.[4]

The Heart of Midlothian. Chap. 8

One hour of life, crowded to the full with glorious action, and filled with noble risks, is worth whole years of those mean observances of paltry decorum.[1]

Count Robert of Paris. Chap. 25

Heaven knows its time; the bullet has its billet.

Ibid.

Fat, fair, and forty.[2]

St. Ronan's Well. Chap. 7

Good wine needs neither bush nor preface
To make it welcome.[3]

Peveril of the Peak. Chap. 4

When I hae a saxpence under my thumb,
Then I get credit in ilka town;
But when I am poor, they bid me gae by,
O, poverty parts good company.

The Abbot. Chap. 7

The jolly old landlord said, "Nothing's to pay."

The Pirate. Chap. 23

Tell that to the marines — the sailors won't believe it.[4]

Redgauntlet. Vol. II, Chap. 7

Although too much of a soldier among sovereigns, no one could claim with better right to be a sovereign among soldiers.[5]

Life of Napoleon

The sun never sets on the immense empire of Charles V.[6]

Ibid. [*February, 1807*]

---

[1] Patience, and shuffle the cards. — CERVANTES. *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap 23*

Cut the fiercest quarrels short
With "Patience, gentlemen, and shuffle."
W. M. PRAED [1802–1839]: *Quince, St. 5*

Men disappoint me so, I disappoint myself so, yet courage, patience, shuffle the cards
MARGARET FULLER OSSOLI [1810–1850]: *Letter to the Reverend W H Channing* Quoted in HIGGINSON'S *biography of* Margaret Fuller, page 112

[2] German proverb: Rast ich, so rost ich (when I rest, I rust).

[3] Le premier qui fut roi, fut un soldat heureux:
Qui sert bien son pays, n'a pas besoin d'aïeux

(The first who was king was a successful soldier. He who serves well his country has no need of ancestors). — VOLTAIRE. *Mérope, Act I, Sc. 3*

[4] The words of a Highland laird, while on his death-bed, to his son.

[1] See page 310.

[2] See Dryden, page 178

[3] Good wine needs no bush. — SHAKESPEARE: *As You Like It, Epilogue*

[4] "Right," quoth Ben, "that will do for the marines." — BYRON: *The Island, Canto II, last line* A footnote states: "'That will do for the marines, but the sailors won't believe it.' is an old saying; and one of the few fragments of former jealousies which still survive (in jest only) between these gallant services."

When they talk about making your fortune all I can say is tell it to the marines. — JOHN GALSWORTHY [1867–1933]: *The Silver Spoon, Part II, Chap. 4*

[5] See Pope, page 215.

[6] A power which has dotted over the surface of the whole globe with her possessions and military posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the sun, and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial

[Miss Austen] had a talent for describing the involvements and feelings and characters of ordinary life which is to me the most wonderful I ever met with. The Big Bow-wow strain[1] I can do myself like any now going; but the exquisite touch which renders ordinary, commonplace things and characters interesting, from the truth of the description and the sentiment is denied to me.

Journal. March 14, 1826

SYDNEY SMITH
[1771–1845]

It requires a surgical operation to get a joke well into a Scotch understanding.[2]

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 2

That knuckle-end of England, — that land of Calvin, oat-cakes, and sulphur.

Ibid.

No one minds what Jeffrey says: . . . it is not more than a week ago that I heard him speak disrespectfully of the equator.

Ibid.

We cultivate literature on a little oatmeal.[3]

Ibid.

Preaching has become a by-word for long and dull conversation of any kind; and whoever wishes to imply, in any piece of writing, the absence of everything agreeable and inviting, calls it a sermon.

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 3

It is always right that a man should be able to render a reason for the faith that is within him.

Ibid.

The sense of sight is indeed the highest bodily privilege, the purest physical pleasure, which man has derived from his Creator.

Ibid.

Avoid shame, but do not seek glory, — nothing so expensive as glory.

Ibid. Chap. 4

It is no part of the duty of a clergyman to preach upon subjects purely political, but it is not therefore his duty to avoid religious subjects which have been distorted into political subjects.

Ibid.

What would have become of us had it pleased Providence to make the weather unchangeable? Think of the state of destitution of the morning callers.

Ibid.

Take short views, hope for the best, and trust in God.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Hope is the belief, more or less strong, that joy will come; desire is the wish it may come. There is no word to designate the remembrance of joys past.

Ibid.

Looked as if she had walked straight out of the ark.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Great men hallow a whole people, and lift up all who live in their time.

Ibid.

The Smiths never had any arms,

---

airs of England. — Daniel Webster: *Speech* [May 7, 1834]

Why should the brave Spanish soldier brag the sun never sets in the Spanish dominions, but ever shineth on one part or other we have conquered for our king? — Captain John Smith: *Advertisements for the Unexperienced, &c.* (Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., Third Series, Vol. III, P. 49)

It may be said of them (the Hollanders) as of the Spaniards, that the sun never sets on their dominions. — Gage: *New Survey of the West Indies, Epistle Dedicatory* [London, 1648]

[1] He had the most atrocious bow-wow public park manner. — James M. Barrie [1860–1937]: *What Every Woman Knows, Act 3*

[2] See Walpole, page 246.

[3] Sydney Smith, with reference to the *Edinburgh Review,* says: "The motto I proposed for the 'Review' was 'Tenui musam meditamur avena'; but this was too near the truth to be admitted; so we took our present grave motto from Publius Syrus, of whom none of us had, I am sure, read a single line."

and have invariably sealed their letters with their thumbs.

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 9

Madam, I have been looking for a person who disliked gravy all my life; let us swear eternal friendship.[1]

Ibid.

Not body enough to cover his mind decently with; his intellect is improperly exposed.

Ibid.

He has spent all his life in letting down empty buckets into empty wells; and he is frittering away his age in trying to draw them up again.[2]

Ibid.

You find people ready enough to do the Samaritan, without the oil and twopence.

Ibid.

Ah, you flavour everything; you are the vanilla of society.

Ibid.

My living in Yorkshire was so far out of the way, that it was actually twelve miles from a lemon.

Ibid.

As the French say, there are three sexes, — men, women, and clergymen.[3]

Ibid.

To take Macaulay out of literature and society, and put him in the House of Commons, is like taking the chief physician out of London during a pestilence.

Ibid.

Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam-engine in trousers.

Ibid.

"Heat, ma'am!" I said; "it was so dreadful here, that I found there was nothing left for it but to take off my flesh and sit in my bones."

Ibid.

I have gout, asthma, and seven other maladies, but am otherwise very well.

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 10

When you rise in the morning, form a resolution to make the day a happy one to a fellow-creature.

Ibid.

Live always in the best company when you read.

Ibid.

Never give way to melancholy; resist it steadily, for the habit will encroach.

Ibid.

I first gave it a dose of castor-oil, and then I christened it; so now the poor child is ready for either world.

Ibid. Chap. 11

He was a one-book man. Some men have only one book in them; others, a library.

Ibid.

Marriage resembles a pair of shears, so joined that they can not be separated; often moving in opposite directions, yet always punishing anyone who comes between them.[1]

Ibid.

Macaulay is like a book in breeches. . . . He has occasional flashes of silence, that make his conversation perfectly delightful.

Ibid.

Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl
And, half suspected, animate the whole.

Ibid. Recipe for Salad

Serenely full, the epicure would say,
Fate cannot harm me, — I have dined to-day.[2]

Ibid.

Don't tell me of facts, I never believe facts; you know Canning said nothing was so fallacious as facts, except figures.

Ibid.

What you don't know would make a great book.

Ibid.

In composing, as a general rule, run your pen through every other word you have written; you have no idea what vigor it will give your style.[1]

---

[1] See Frere, page 292.

[2] See Cowper, page 265.

[3] Lord Wharncliffe says, "The well-known sentence, almost a proverb, that 'this world consists of men, women, and Herveys,' was originally Lady Montagu's." — *Montagu Letters, Vol. I, P. 64*

[1] See Dickens, page 495.

[2] See Dryden, page 177.

Lady Holland's Memoir. Vol. I, Chap. 11

Thank God for tea! What would the world do without tea? — how did it exist? I am glad I was not born before tea.

Ibid.

That sign of old age, extolling the past at the expense of the present.

Ibid.

We know nothing of to-morrow; our business is to be good and happy to-day.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Light, dust, contradiction, an absurd remark, the sight of a Dissenter — anything, sets me sneezing; and if I begin sneezing at twelve, I don't leave off till two o'clock, and am heard distinctly in Taunton, when the wind sets that way — a distance of six miles. Turn your mind to this little curse.

To Dr. Holland, about Hay Fever [June, 1835]

Correspondences are like small-clothes before the invention of suspenders; it is impossible to keep them up.

Letter to Mrs. Crowe [January 31, 1841]

If you choose to represent the various parts in life by holes upon a table, of different shapes, — some circular, some triangular, some square, some oblong, — and the persons acting these parts by bits of wood of similar shapes, we shall generally find that the triangular person has got into the square hole, the oblong into the triangular, and a square person has squeezed himself into the round hole. The officer and the office, the doer and the thing done, seldom fit so exactly that we can say they were almost made for each other.[2]

Sketches of Moral Philosophy

The schoolboy whips his taxed top; the beardless youth manages his taxed horse with a taxed bridle on a taxed road; and the dying Englishman, pouring his medicine, which has paid seven per cent, into a spoon that has paid fifteen per cent, flings himself back upon his chintz bed which has paid twenty-two per cent, and expires in the arms of an apothecary who has paid a license of a hundred pounds for the privilege of putting him to death.

Review of Seybert's Annals of the United States [1820]

In the four quarters of the globe, who reads an American book, or goes to an American play, or looks at an American picture or statue?

Ibid.

Magnificent spectacle of human happiness.

America. In Edinburgh Review, July, 1824

In the midst of this sublime and terrible storm [at Sidmouth], Dame Partington, who lived upon the beach, was seen at the door of her house with mop and pattens, trundling her mop, squeezing out the sea-water, and vigorously pushing away the Atlantic Ocean. The Atlantic was roused; Mrs. Partington's spirit was up. But I need not tell you that the contest was unequal; the Atlantic Ocean beat Mrs. Partington.

Speech at Taunton [1813]

Men who prefer any load of infamy, however great, to any pressure of taxation, however light.

On American Debts

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE

[1772–1834]

He holds him with his glittering eye, . . .
And listens like a three years' child.[1]

The Ancient Mariner. Part I, Stanza 4

Red as a rose is she.

Ibid. Stanza 9

---

[1] See Samuel Johnson, page 235.

[2] Generally accepted as the origin of the phrase "A square peg in a round hole."

[1] **Wordsworth**, in his notes to *We Are Seven*, claims to have written this line.

We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea.
The Ancient Mariner. Part II, Stanza 5

As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Water, water, everywhere,
Nor any drop to drink.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Without a breeze, without a tide,
She steadies with upright keel.
Ibid. Part III, Stanza 6

The nightmare Life-in-Death was she.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The sun's rim dips, the stars rush out:
At one stride comes the dark;
With far-heard whisper o'er the sea
Off shot the spectre-bark.
Ibid. Stanza 13

We listen'd and look'd sideways up!
Fear at my heart, as at a cup,
My life-blood seem'd to sip.
Ibid. Stanza 14

And thou art long, and lank, and brown,
As is the ribbed sea-sand.[1]
Ibid. Part IV, Stanza 1

Alone, alone, all, all alone;
Alone on a wide, wide sea.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The moving moon went up the sky,
And nowhere did abide;
Softly she was going up,
And a star or two beside.
Ibid. Stanza 10

A spring of love gush'd from my heart,
And I bless'd them unaware.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Oh sleep! it is a gentle thing,
Beloved from pole to pole.
Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

A noise like of a hidden brook
In the leafy month of June,
That to the sleeping woods all night
Singeth a quiet tune.
Ibid. Stanza 17

Like one that on a lonesome road
Doth walk in fear and dread,
And having once turned round, walks on,
And turns no more his head;
Because he knows a frightful fiend
Doth close behind him tread.
The Ancient Mariner. Part VI, Stanza 10

Is this the hill? is this the kirk?
Is this mine own countree?
Ibid. Stanza 14

So lonely 'twas, that God himself
Scarce seemed there to be.
Ibid. Part VII, Stanza 19

He prayeth well who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast.
Ibid. Stanza 22

He prayeth best who loveth best
All things both great and small.
Ibid. Stanza 23

A sadder and a wiser man
He rose the morrow morn.
Ibid. Stanza 25

And the spring comes slowly up this way.
Christabel. Part I

Her gentle limbs did she undress,
And lay down in her loveliness.
Ibid.

A sight to dream of, not to tell!
Ibid.

That saints will aid if men will call;
For the blue sky bends over all!
Ibid. Conclusion

To be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.
Ibid. Part II

In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree;
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man,
Down to a sunless sea.
Kubla Khan

A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted
By woman wailing for her demon lover!
Ibid.

Ancestral voices prophesying war.
Ibid.

A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw:
It was an Abyssinian maid,

---

[1] Coleridge says: "For these lines I am indebted to Mr. Wordsworth."

And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora.
Kubla Khan

For he on honey-dew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise.
Ibid.

What is an Epigram? A dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.[1]
An Epigram

The Eighth Commandment was not made for bards.
The Reproof and Reply

Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care;
The opening bud to heaven conveyed,
And bade it blossom there.
Epitaph on an Infant

When France in wrath her giant limbs up-rear'd.
France: An Ode. I.

Yes, while I stood and gazed, my temples bare,
And shot my being through earth, sea, and air,
Possessing all things with intensest love,
O Liberty! my spirit felt thee there.
Ibid. V.

Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-place
(Portentous sight!) the owlet Atheism,
Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,
Drops his blue-fring'd lids, and holds them close,
And hooting at the glorious sun in heaven
Cries out, "Where is it?"
Fears in Solitude

And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin
Is pride that apes humility.[2]
The Devil's Thoughts. Stanza 6

All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame.
Love. Stanza 1

Saved from outrage worse than death.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Blest hour! it was a luxury — to be!
Reflections on Having Left a Place of Retirement

A charm
For thee, my gentle-hearted Charles,[1] to whom
No sound is dissonant which tells of life.
This Lime-tree Bower My Prison

Hast thou a charm to stay the morning star
In his steep course?
Hymn in the Vale of Chamouni

Risest from forth thy silent sea of pines.
Ibid.

Motionless torrents! silent cataracts!
Ibid.

Ye living flowers that skirt the eternal frost.
Ibid.

Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.
Ibid.

Tranquillity! thou better name
Than all the family of Fame.
Ode to Tranquillity

Aloof with hermit-eye I scan
The present work of present man —
A wild and dream-like trade of blood and guile,
Too foolish for a tear, too wicked for a smile.
Ibid.

The grand old ballad of Sir Patrick Spence.[2]
Dejection, An Ode. Stanza 1

A mother is a mother still,
The holiest thing alive.
The Three Graves

The knight's bones are dust,

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 92.

[2] His favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility.
SOUTHEY: *The Devil's Walk*

ALEXANDER SMITH, in his essay on William Dunbar, in *Dreamthorp*, says that Dunbar's satire, *The Devil's Inquest*, probably gave Coleridge the hint of his poem. Two lines from Dunbar are:

The Devil said then, withouten mair,
"Renounce your God, and cum to me."

[1] Charles Lamb. See Lamb, page 325.

[2] The King sits in Dumferling toune,
Drinking the blude-reid wine.
PERCY: *Reliques, Sir Patrick Spence*

And his good sword rust;
His soul is with the saints, I trust.
The Knight's Tomb

How seldom, friend! a good great man inherits
Honor or wealth, with all his worth and pains!
It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtains that which he merits,
Or any merit that which he obtains.

. . . . .

Greatness and goodness are not means, but ends!
Hath he not always treasures, always friends,
The good great man? Three treasures, — love, and light,
And calm thoughts, regular as infant's breath; —
And three firm friends, more sure than day and night, —
Himself, his Maker, and the angel Death.
Complaint [*Edition of 1852*] — *The Good Great Man* [*Edition of 1893*]

My eyes make pictures, when they are shut.
A Day-Dream. Stanza 1

Nought cared this body for wind or weather,
When youth and I lived in 't together.
Youth and Age. Stanza 1

Flowers are lovely; love is flower-like;
Friendship is a sheltering tree;
Oh the joys that came down shower-like,
Of friendship, love, and liberty,
Ere I was old!
Ibid. Stanza 2

I have heard of reasons manifold
Why Love must needs be blind,
But this the best of all I hold, —
His eyes are in his mind.[1]
To a Lady, Offended by a Sportive Observation

What outward form and feature are
He guesseth but in part;
But what within is good and fair
He seeth with the heart.
To a Lady, Offended by a Sportive Observation

Be that blind bard, who on the Chian strand,
By those deep sounds possessed with inward light,
Beheld the Iliad and the Odyssey
Rise to the swelling of the voiceful sea.[1]
Fancy in Nubibus

In many ways doth the full heart reveal
The presence of the love it would conceal.
Motto to Poems Written in Later Life

I counted two-and-seventy stenches,
All well defined, and several stinks.
Cologne

The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
But tell me, nymphs! what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine?
Ibid.

Trochee trips from long to short;
From long to long in solemn sort
Slow Spondee stalks.
Metrical Feet

Strongly it bears us along in swelling and limitless billows;
Nothing before and nothing behind but the sky and the ocean.
The Homeric Hexameter (*translated from Schiller*)

In the hexameter rises the fountain's silvery column,
In the pentameter aye falling in melody back.
The Ovidian Elegiac Metre (*from Schiller*)

The intelligible forms of ancient poets,
The fair humanities of old religion,
The power, the beauty, and the majesty
That had their haunts in dale or piny mountain,

---

[1] Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind. — SHAKESPEARE: *A Midsummer-Night's Dream, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 234*

[1] And Iliad and Odyssey
Rose to the music of the sea.
CHRISTIAN STOLBERG [1748–1821]: *Thalatta, P. 132* (From the German)

Or forest by slow stream, or pebbly spring,
Or chasms and watery depths, — all these have vanished;
They live no longer in the faith of reason.

Wallenstein. Part I, Piccolomini, Act II, Sc. 4 (translated from Schiller)

Clothing the palpable and familiar
With golden exhalations of the dawn.

Ibid. Part II, The Death of Wallenstein, Act V, Sc. 1

Often do the spirits
Of great events stride on before the events,
And in to-day already walks to-morrow.[1]

Ibid.

The happiness of life is made up of minute fractions — the little soon forgotten charities of a kiss or smile, a kind look, a heartfelt compliment, and the countless infinitesimals of pleasurable and genial feeling.

The Friend. The Improvisatore

A dwarf sees farther than the giant when he has the giant's shoulder to mount on.[2]

Ibid. Sect. I, Essay 8

An instinctive taste teaches men to build their churches in flat countries, with spire steeples, which, as they cannot be referred to any other object, point as with silent finger to the sky and star.[3]

Ibid. Essay 14

Not the poem which we have *read*, but that to which we *return*, with the greatest pleasure, possesses the genuine power, and claims the name of *essential poetry*.

Biographia Literaria. Chap. 1

Every reform, however necessary, will by weak minds be carried to an excess, that itself will need reforming.

Ibid.

Experience informs us that the first defence of weak minds is to recriminate.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Through all the works of Chaucer, there reigns a cheerfulness, a manly hilarity, which makes it almost impossible to doubt a correspondent habit of feeling in the author himself.

Ibid.

Men whose dearest wishes are fixed on objects wholly out of their own power, become in all cases more or less impatient and prone to anger.

Ibid.

Veracity does not consist in *saying*, but in the intention of *communicating* truth.

Ibid. Chap. 9

The lamentable difficulty I have always experienced in saying "No."

Ibid. Chap. 10

To have lived in vain must be a painful thought to any man, and especially so to him who has made literature his profession.

Ibid.

Never pursue literature as a trade.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The first range of hills that encircles the scanty vale of human life is the horizon for the majority of its inhabitants. On *its* ridges the common sun is born and departs. From *them* the stars rise, and touching *them*, they vanish.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Good sense is the body of poetic genius, fancy its drapery, motion its life, and imagination the soul.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Our myriad-minded Shakespeare.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 15

---

[1] Sed ita a principio inchoatum esse mundum ut certis rebus certa signa præcurrerent (Thus in the beginning the world was so made that certain signs come before certain events). — CICERO: *Divinatione, Liber I, Cap. 52*

Coming events cast their shadows before. — CAMPBELL: *Lochiel's Warning*

Poets are the hierophants of an unapprehended inspiration; the mirrors of the gigantic shadows which futurity casts upon the present. — SHELLEY: *A Defence of Poetry*

[2] See Burton, page 122.

[3] See Wordsworth, page 302.

[1] "A phrase," says Coleridge, "which I have borrowed from a Greek monk, who applies it to a patriarch of Constantinople."

Polysyllabic (or what the common people call, *dictionary*) words.

Biographia Literaria. Chap. 20

The infallible test of a blameless style: namely, its untranslatableness in words of the same language, without injury to the meaning.

Ibid. Chap. 22

A poem is not necessarily obscure, because it does not aim to be popular. It is enough if a work be perspicuous to those for whom it is written.

Ibid.

Talk of the devil, and his horns appear, says the proverb.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Reviewers are usually people who would have been poets, historians, biographers, if they could; they have tried their talents at one or the other, and have failed; therefore they turn critics.[1]

Lectures on Shakespeare and Milton [1811–1812]. Page 36

Schiller has the material sublime.

Table Talk

I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose, — words in their best order; poetry, — the best words in their best order.

Ibid.

That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.

Ibid.

Iago's soliloquy, the motive-hunting of a motiveless malignity — how awful it is!

Notes on Some Other Plays of Shakespeare

Beneath this sod
A poet lies, or that which once seemed he —
Oh, lift a thought in prayer for S.T.C.!
That he, who many a year, with toil of breath,
Found death in life, may here find life in death.

Epitaph written for himself

JOSIAH QUINCY, JR.
[1772–1864]

If this bill [for the admission of Orleans Territory as a State] passes, it is my deliberate opinion that it is virtually a dissolution of the Union; that it will free the States from their moral obligation; and, as it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of some, definitely to prepare for a separation, — amicably if they can, violently if they must.[1]

Abridged Congressional Debates. Vol. IV, Page 327, Jan. 14, 1811

WILLIAM BARNES RHODES
[1772–1826]

Who dares this pair of boots displace,
Must meet Bombastes face to face.[2]

Bombastes Furioso. Act I, Sc. 4

Bombastes. So have I heard on Afric's burning shore
A hungry lion give a grievous roar;
The grievous roar echoed along the shore.
Artaxaminous. So have I heard on Afric's burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar;
And the first lion thought the last a bore.

Ibid.

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON
[1773–1841]

We admit of no government by divine right . . . the only legitimate

---

[1] Reviewers, with some rare exceptions, are a most stupid and malignant race. As a bankrupt thief turns thief-taker in despair, so an unsuccessful author turns critic. — SHELLEY: *Fragments of Adonais*

You know who critics are? The men who have failed in literature and art. — DISRAELI: *Lothair, Chap. XXXV*

[1] The gentleman [Mr. Quincy] cannot have forgotten his own sentiment, uttered even on the floor of this House, "Peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must." — HENRY CLAY: *Speech* [Jan. 8, 1813]

[2] Let none but he these arms displace,
Who dares Orlando's fury face.

CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. LXVI;* RAY: *Proverbs* right to govern is an express grant of power from the governed.

Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1841*]

Never with my consent shall an officer of the people, compensated for his services out of their pockets, become the pliant instrument of the Executive will.

Ibid.

A decent and manly examination of the acts of Government should be not only tolerated, but encouraged.

Ibid.

The delicate duty of devising schemes of revenue should be left where the Constitution has placed it — with the immediate representatives of the people.

Ibid.

If parties in a republic are necessary to secure a degree of vigilance sufficient to keep the public functionaries within the bounds of law and duty, at that point their usefulness ends.

Ibid.

JOHN RANDOLPH

[1773–1833]

The surest way to prevent war is not to fear it.

Speech before Committee of Whole, U. S. House of Representatives [*March 5, 1806*]

He is a man of splendid abilities, but utterly corrupt. He shines and stinks like rotten mackerel by moonlight.[1]

Of Edward Livingston

SAMUEL JAMES ARNOLD

[1774–1852]

Along the line our signal ran:
"England expects that every man
This day will do his duty." [2]

The Death of Nelson. Stanza 1

---

[1] W. Cabell Bruce: *John Randolph of Roanoke*, II, 197 [1923].

'Tis vain for present fame to wish.
Our persons first must be forgotten;
For poets are like stinking fish,
They never shine until they're rotten.

MacDonald Clarke [1798–1842]: *Epigram*

[2] See Nelson, page 284.

ROBERT SOUTHEY

[1774–1843]

"You are old, Father William," the young man cried,
"The few locks which are left you are gray;
You are hale, Father William, a hearty old man, —
Now tell me the reason I pray."

The Old Man's Comforts, and How He Gained Them.[1] *Stanza 1*

"In the days of my youth," Father William replied,
"I remembered that youth could not last;
I thought of the future, whatever I did,
That I never might grieve for the past."

Ibid. Stanza 4

Bishop Hatto fearfully hastened away,
And he crossed the Rhine without delay,
And reached his tower, and barred with care
All the windows, and doors, and loopholes there.

God's Judgment on a Wicked Bishop.[2] *Stanza 12*

---

[1] Of several parodies of this poem, the one by "Lewis Carroll" is probably better known than the original.

"You are old, father William," the young man said,
"And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your head —
Do you think, at your age, it is right?"

"Lewis Carroll": *You Are Old, Father William, St. 1*

"You are old, Father William, and though one would think
All the veins in your body were dry,
Yet the end of your nose is red as a pink;
I beg your indulgence, but why?"

Lee O. Harris and James Whitcomb Riley: *Father William, St. 1*

[2] Hatto, in the time of the great famine of 914, when he saw the poor exceedingly oppressed by famine, assembled a great company of them together into a barn at Kaub and burnt them . . . because he thought the famine would sooner cease if those poor folks were despatched out of the world. . . . But God . . . sent against him a plague of mice . . . and the prelate retreated to a tower in the Rhine . . . but the mice chased him continually . . . and at last he was most miser-

Who is yonder poor maniac, whose wildly fixed eyes
Seem a heart overcharged to express?
She weeps not, yet often and deeply she sighs;
She never complains, but her silence implies
The composure of settled distress.
Mary, the Maid of the Inn.[1]
Stanza 1

One dreadful sound could the Rover hear,
A sound as if with the Inchcape Bell
The Devil below was ringing his knell.
The Inchcape Rock.[2] *Stanza 17*

Where Washington hath left
His awful memory
A light for after times!
Ode Written during the War with America [1814]

The march of intellect.[3]
Colloquies on the Progress and Prospects of Society. Vol. II, The Doctor, Chap. Extraordinary, Page 360

The laws are with us, and God on our side.
On the Rise and Progress of Popular Disaffection [1817]. Vol. II, Essay VIII, Page 107

Agreed to differ.
Life of Wesley.

My days among the dead are passed;
Around me I behold,
Where'er these casual eyes are cast,
The mighty minds of old;
My never-failing friends are they,
With whom I converse night and day.
Occasional Pieces. The Library

So I told them in rhyme,
For of rhymes I had store.
The Cataract of Lodore

Helter-skelter,
Hurry-scurry.
Ibid.

And so never ending, but always descending.
Ibid.

And this way the water comes down at Lodore.
Ibid.

"And wherefore do the poor complain?"
The rich man asked of me —
"Come walk abroad with me," I said,
"And I will answer thee."
The Complaints of the Poor.
Stanza 1

From his brimstone bed, at break of day,
A-walking the Devil is gone,
To look at his little snug farm of the World,
And see how his stock went on.
The Devil's Walk. Stanza 1

How then was the Devil dressed?
O, he was in his Sunday's best;
His coat was red, and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where his tail came through.
Ibid. Stanza 3

He passed a cottage with a double coach-house, —
A cottage of gentility;
And he owned with a grin,
That his favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 8

He was always found
Among your ten and twenty pound subscribers,
Your benefactors in the newspapers.
His alms were money put to interest
In the other world.
The Alderman's Funeral

There is not a wife in the west country
But has heard of the well of St. Keyne.
The Well of St. Keyne. Stanza 1

---

ably devoured. — THOMAS CORYAT [1577–1617]: *Crudities* [1611], *P. 571*

[1] This poem was dramatized by GEORGE SOANE [1790–1860] as *The Innkeeper's Daughter, or The Smuggler's Fate*, and produced at the Boston Museum [May 10, 1852].

[2] A rock in the North Sea, off the Firth of Tay, Scotland, dangerous to navigators because it is covered with every tide. There is a tradition that a warning bell was fixed on the rock by the Abbot of Aberbrothok, which was stolen by a sea pirate, who perished on the rock a year later. Southey's ballad deals with this tradition.

[3] See Burke, page 259.

[1] See Coleridge, page 316.

If the husband, of this gifted well
Shall drink before his wife,
A happy man thenceforth is he,
For he shall be master for life.
The Well of St. Keyne. Stanza 10

As frozen as charity.[1]
The Soldier's Wife. Stanza 4

"But what good came of it at last?"
Quoth little Peterkin.
"Why, that I cannot tell," said he;
"But 'twas a famous victory."
The Battle of Blenheim. Stanza 11

Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.[2]
Madoc in Wales. Part I, 5

What will not woman, gentle woman dare,
When strong affection stirs her spirit up?
Ibid. Part II, 2

How beautiful is night!
A dewy freshness fills the silent air;
No mist obscures, nor cloud, nor speck, nor stain,
Breaks the serene of heaven:
In full-orbed glory yonder moon divine
Rolls through the dark blue depths;
Beneath her steady ray
The desert circle spreads,
Like the round ocean, girdled with the sky.
How beautiful is night!
Thalaba. Book I, Stanza 1

And last of all an Admiral came,
A terrible man with a terrible name, —
A name which you all know by sight very well,
But which no one can speak, and no one can spell.
The March to Moscow. Stanza 8

The Devil may take the hindmost.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 10

They sin who tell us love can die;
With life all other passions fly,
All others are but vanity. . . .
Love is indestructible,
Its holy flame forever burneth;
From heaven it came, to heaven returneth. . . .
It soweth here with toil and care,
But the harvest-time of love is there.
The Curse of Kehama. Canto X, Stanza 10

Oh, when a mother meets on high
The babe she lost in infancy,
Hath she not then for pains and fears,
The day of woe, the watchful night,
For all her sorrow, all her tears,
An over-payment of delight?
Ibid. Stanza 11

Thou hast been called, O sleep! the friend of woe;
But 'tis the happy that have called thee so.
Ibid. Canto XV, Stanza 11

The Satanic school.
Vision of Judgment. Original Preface

Snips and snails and puppy dog tails
And such are little boys made of.
What All the World is Made of.

Sugar and spice and all things nice.
Ibid.

JANE AUSTEN
[1775–1817]

Everything nourishes what is strong already.
Pride and Prejudice. Chap. 9

My dear, I have two small favours to request. First, that you will allow me the free use of my understanding on the present occasion; and secondly, of my room. I shall be glad to have the library to myself as soon as may be.[1]
Ibid. Chap. 20

Those who do not complain are never pitied.
Ibid.

Mrs. Bennet was restored to her usual querulous serenity.
Ibid. Chap. 42

---

[1] See Hood, page 392.

[2] "Darkly, deeply, beautifully blue,"
As some one somewhere sings about the sky.
BYRON: *Don Juan, Canto IV, St. 110*

[3] See Butler, page 142.

[1] Rather your room as your company.
ANONYMOUS: *Marriage of Wit and Wisdom* [*circa* 1570]

What dreadful hot weather we have! It keeps me in a continual state of inelegance.

Letters to her sister Cassandra. September 18, 1796

Miss Blachford is agreeable enough. I do not want people to be very agreeable, as it saves me the trouble of liking them a great deal.

Ibid. December 24, 1798

She was highly rouged, and looked rather quietly and contentedly silly than anything else.

Ibid. May 12, 1801

"Only a novel" . . . in short, only some work in which the greatest powers of the mind are displayed, in which the most thorough knowledge of human nature, the happiest delineation of its varieties, are conveyed to the world in the best chosen language.

Northanger Abbey. Chap. 5

CHARLES LAMB

[1775–1834]

The red-letter days, now become, to all intents and purposes, dead-letter days.

Oxford in the Vacation [1]

The human species, according to the best theory I can form of it, is composed of two distinct races, the men who borrow, and the men who lend.[2]

The Two Races of Men

Borrowers of books — those mutilators of collections, spoilers of the symmetry of shelves, and creators of odd volumes.

Ibid.

Of all sound of all bells — (bells, the music nighest bordering upon heaven) — most solemn and touching is the peal which rings out the Old Year.

New Year's Eve

A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigour of the game.

Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist

Sentimentally I am disposed to harmony; but organically I am incapable of a tune.

A Chapter on Ears

Not if I know myself at all.

The Old and New Schoolmaster

Credulity is the man's weakness, but the child's strength.

Witches, and Other Night Fears

Parents do not know what they do when they leave tender babes alone to go to sleep in the dark.

Ibid.

Not many sounds in life, and I include all urban and all rural sounds, exceed in interest a knock at the door.[1]

Valentine's Day

A God-send, as our familiarly pious ancestors termed a benefit received where the benefactor was unknown.

Ibid.

The custom of saying grace at meals had, probably, its origin in the early times of the world, and the hunter-state of man, when dinners were precarious things, and a full meal was something more than a common blessing.

Grace Before Meat

Sassafras wood boiled down to a kind of tea, and tempered with an infusion of milk and sugar, hath to some tastes a delicacy beyond the China luxury.[2]

The Praise of Chimney-Sweepers

A fair sepulchre in the grateful stomach of the judicious epicure.

A Dissertation upon Roast Pig

Presents, I often say, endear absents.

Ibid.

---

[1] Which, it has been pointed out, was actually written at Cambridge. See E. V. LUCAS: *Lamb and the Universities.*

[2] Compare Max Beerbohm's delightful essay, "Hosts and Guests," in "And Even Now."

[1] Doorbells are like a magic game,
Or the grab-bag at a fair —
You never know when you hear one ring
Who may be waiting there.
RACHEL FIELD [1894–1942]: *Doorbells*

[2] Oh, de sassafras blossom hab de
keen smell o' de root,
An' it hab sich er tender yaller green!
MAURICE THOMPSON [1844–1901]: *De Sassafras Bloom. Stanza 2*

It argues an insensibility.
A Dissertation upon Roast Pig

Nothing is to me more distasteful than that entire complacency and satisfaction which beam in the countenances of a new-married couple.
The Behaviour of Married People

He has left off reading altogether, to the great improvement of his originality.
Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading

Books think for me.
Ibid.

Books which are no books.
Ibid.

To be strong-backed and neat-bound is the desideratum of a volume. Magnificence comes after.
Ibid.

Newspapers always excite curiosity. No one ever lays one down without a feeling of disappointment.
Ibid.

If there be a regal solitude, it is a sick bed.
The Convalescent

How sickness enlarges the dimensions of a man's self to himself.
Ibid.

Let me caution persons grown old in active business, not lightly, nor without weighing their own resources, to forego their customary employment all at once, for there may be danger in it.
The Superannuated Man

Your absence of mind we have borne, till your presence of body came to be called in question by it.
Amicus Redivivus

A pun is a pistol let off at the ear; not a feather to tickle the intellect.
Popular Fallacies. IX, That the Worst Puns are the Best

A presentation copy . . . is a copy of a book which does not sell, sent you by the author, with his foolish autograph at the beginning of it; for which, if a stranger, he only demands your friendship; if a brother author, he expects from you a book of yours, which does not sell, in return.
Popular Fallacies. XI, That We Must Not Look a Gift-Horse in the Mouth

The growing infirmities of age manifest themselves in nothing more strongly, than in an inveterate dislike of interruption.
Ibid. XII, That Home is Home Though it is Never so Homely

The good things of life are not to be had singly, but come to us with a mixture.
Ibid. XIII, That You Must Love Me and Love My Dog

It has happened not seldom that one work of some author has so transcendently surpassed in execution the rest of his compositions, that the world has agreed to pass a sentence of dismissal upon the latter, and to consign them to total neglect and oblivion.
Eliana. Estimate of Defoe's Secondary Novels

Cannot the heart in the midst of crowds feel frightfully alone?
Ibid.

The greatest pleasure I know is to do a good action by stealth, and to have it found out by accident.
Table Talk. In the Athenaeum [1834]

Reputation said: "If once we sever,
Our chance of future meeting is but vain:
Who parts from me, must look to part for ever,
For Reputation lost comes not again."
Love, Death, and Reputation. Stanza 4

Some cry up Haydn, some Mozart,
Just as the whim bites. For my part,
I do not care a farthing candle
For either of them, nor for Handel.
Free Thoughts on Several Eminent Composers

A bird appears a thoughtless thing . . .
No doubt he has his little cares,
And very hard he often fares,
The which so patiently he bears.
Crumbs to the Birds

Gone before
To that unknown and silent shore.
Hester. Stanza 7

I have had playmates, I have had companions,
In my days of childhood, in my joyful school-days.
All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.
Old Familiar Faces

For thy sake, tobacco, I
Would do anything but die.
A Farewell to Tobacco

And half had staggered that stout Stagirite.
Written at Cambridge

Who first invented work, and bound the free
And holiday-rejoicing spirit down . . .
To that dry drudgery at the desk's dead wood?
Work

The economy of Heaven is dark
And wisest clerks have missed the mark.
On an Infant Dying as Soon as Born

I have something more to do than feel.
Letter to Coleridge after the death of Lamb's mother [1796]

The not unpeaceful evening of a day
Made black by morning storms.
Poem-letter to Coleridge [1797]

A good-natured woman, which is as much as you can expect from a friend's wife, whom you got acquainted with a bachelor.
Letter to Hazlitt [1805]

Anything awful makes me laugh. I misbehaved once at a funeral.
Letter to Southey [1815]

Fanny Kelly's divine plain face.
Letter to Mrs. Wordsworth [1818]

I have confessed to you my utter inability to remember in any comprehensive way what I read. I can vehemently applaud, or perversely stickle, at *parts;* but I cannot grasp at a whole.
Letter to Godwin [1803]

For God's sake (I never was more serious) don't make me ridiculous any more by terming me gentle-hearted in print[1] . . . substitute drunken dog, ragged head, seld-shaven, odd-eyed, stuttering, or any other epithet which truly and properly belongs to the gentleman in question.
To Coleridge [August, 1800]

An archangel a little damaged.
His description of Coleridge

He might have proved a useful adjunct, if not an ornament to society.
Captain Starkey

Separate from the pleasure of your company, I don't much care if I never see a mountain in my life.
Letter to Wordsworth [1801]

Neat, not gaudy.[2]
Ibid. [1806]

Martin, if dirt was trumps, what hands you would hold!
Lamb's Suppers

I came home for ever!
Letter to Bernard Barton [1825], on leaving his "33 years' desk" at the East India House

WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR
[1775–1864]

Rose Aylmer, whom these wakeful eyes
May weep, but never see,
A night of memories and of sighs
I consecrate to thee.
Rose Aylmer

But I have sinuous shells of pearly hue
Within, and they that lustre have imbibed
In the sun's palace-porch, where when unyoked
His chariot-wheel stands midway in the wave:
Shake one, and it awakens; then apply
Its polisht lips to your attentive ear,
And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there.[3]
Gebir. Book I [1798]

---

[1] See Coleridge, page 316.
[2] Rich, not gaudy. — SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 71*
[3] See Wordsworth, page 302.

Past are three summers since she first beheld
The ocean; all around the child await
Some exclamation of amazement here.
She coldly said, her long-lasht eyes abased,
Is this the mighty ocean? is this all?
Gebir. Book II

Shakespeare is not our poet, but the world's,[1] —
Therefore on him no speech! And brief for thee,
Browning! Since Chaucer was alive and hale,
No man hath walk'd along our roads with step
So active, so inquiring eye, or tongue
So varied in discourse.
To Robert Browning

The Siren waits thee, singing song for song.
Ibid.

Around the child bend all the three
Sweet Graces — Faith, Hope, Charity.
Around the man bend other faces —
Pride, Envy, Malice, are his Graces.
Around the Child

Children are what the mothers are.
No fondest father's fondest care
Can fashion so the infant heart.
Children

When we play the fool, how wide
The theatre expands! beside,
How long the audience sits before us!
How many prompters! what a chorus!
Plays. Stanza 2

I strove with none, for none was worth my strife;
Nature I loved; and next to Nature, Art.
I warm'd both hands before the fire of life;
It sinks, and I am ready to depart.
Dying Speech of an Old Philosopher

There are no fields of amaranth on this side of the grave; there are no voices, O Rhodopè, that are not soon mute, however tuneful; there is no name, with whatever emphasis of passionate love repeated, of which the echo is not faint at last.
Imaginary Conversations. Aesop and Rhodopè, I

Elegance in prose composition is mainly this: a just admission of topics and of words; neither too many nor too few of either; enough of sweetness in the sound to induce us to enter and sit still; enough of illustration and reflection to change the posture of our minds when they would tire; and enough of sound matter in the complex to repay us for our attendance.
Ibid. Chesterfield and Chatham

Of all failures, to fail in a witticism is the worst, and the mishap is the more calamitous in a drawn out and detailed one.
Ibid.

Stand close around, ye Stygian set,
With Dirce in one boat convey'd!
Or Charon, seeing, may forget
That he is old, and she a shade.
Dirce

'Tis verse that gives
Immortal youth to mortal maids.
Verse

JOSEPH BLANCO WHITE
[1775–1841]

Mysterious Night! when our first parent knew
Thee from report divine, and heard thy name,
Did he not tremble for this lovely frame,
This glorious canopy of light and blue?
Sonnet, Night

Hesperus with the host of heaven came,
And lo! creation widened in man's view.
Ibid.

Why do we, then, shun Death with anxious strife?
If Light can thus deceive, wherefore not Life?
Ibid.

---

[1] Nor sequent centuries could hit
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare's wit.
R. W. EMERSON: *Solution*

THOMAS CAMPBELL
[1777–1844]

'Tis distance lends enchantment to the view,
And robes the mountain in its azure hue.[1]
Pleasures of Hope. Part I, Line 7

Hope, for a season, bade the world farewell,
And Freedom shriek'd as Kosciusko fell!
Ibid. Line 381

Who hath not own'd, with rapture-smitten frame,
The power of grace, the magic of a name?
Ibid. Part II, Line 5

The world was sad, the garden was a wild,
And man, the hermit, sigh'd — till woman smiled.
Ibid. Line 37

While Memory watches o'er the sad review
Of joys that faded like the morning dew.
Ibid. Line 45

There shall he love, when genial morn appears,
Like pensive Beauty smiling in her tears.
Ibid. Line 95

And muse on Nature with a poet's eye.
Ibid. Line 98

That gems the starry girdle of the year.
Ibid. Line 194

Melt, and dispel, ye spectre-doubts, that roll
Cimmerian darkness o'er the parting soul!
Ibid. Line 263

O star-eyed Science! hast thou wandered there,
To waft us home the message of despair?
Pleasures of Hope. Part II, Line 325

But, sad as angels for the good man's sin,
Weep to record, and blush to give it in.[1]
Ibid. Line 357

Cease, every joy, to glimmer on my mind,
But leave, oh leave the light of Hope behind!
What though my wingèd hours of bliss have been
Like angel visits, few and far between.[2]
Ibid. Line 375

Oh! once the harp of Innisfail
Was strung full high to notes of gladness;
But yet it often told a tale
Of more prevailing sadness.
O'Connor's Child. Stanza 1

'Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical lore,
And coming events cast their shadows before.[3]
Lochiel's Warning

Shall victor exult, or in death be laid low,
With his back to the field and his feet to the foe,
And leaving in battle no blot on his name,
Look proudly to heaven from the death-bed of fame.
Ibid.

And rustic life and poverty
Grow beautiful beneath his touch.
Ode to the Memory of Burns. Stanza 5

Whose lines are mottoes of the heart,
Whose truths electrify the sage.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Ye mariners of England,
That guard our native seas;
Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,
The battle and the breeze!
Ye Mariners of England. Stanza 1

Britannia needs no bulwarks,
No towers along the steep;

---

[1] See John Webster, page 127.

The mountains too, at a distance, appear airy masses and smooth, but seen near at hand they are rough. — Diogenes Laertius: *Pyrrho, IX*

O distance! thou dear enchanter,
Still hold in thy magic veil
The glory of far-off mountains,
The gleam of the far-off sail.
Carlotta Perry [1848–1914]: *Distance, the Enchantress, St. 5*

[1] See Sterne, page 242.

[2] See Norris, page 186.

[3] See Coleridge, page 318.

Her march is o'er the mountain waves,
Her home is on the deep.
Ye Mariners of England. Stanza 3

When the battle rages loud and long,
And the stormy winds do blow.
Ibid.

The meteor flag of England
Shall yet terrific burn,
Till danger's troubled night depart,
And the star of peace return.
Ibid. Stanza 4

There was silence deep as death,
And the boldest held his breath,
For a time.
Battle of the Baltic. Stanza 2

The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
Who rush to glory or the grave!
Wave, Munich! all thy banners wave,
And charge with all thy chivalry!
Hohenlinden. Stanza 7

Few, few shall part where many meet!
The snow shall be their winding-sheet
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulchre.
Ibid. Stanza 8

All worldly shapes shall melt in gloom,
The Sun himself must die,
Before this mortal shall assume
Its Immortality!
The Last Man. Stanza 1

I saw the last of human mould
That shall Creation's death behold,
As Adam saw her prime!
Ibid.

There came to the beach a poor exile of Erin,
The dew on his thin robe was heavy and chill;
For his country he sigh'd, when at twilight repairing
To wander alone by the wind-beaten hill.
The Exile of Erin. Stanza 1

On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah was nigh,
No blithe Irish lad was so happy as I;
No harp like my own could so cheerily play,
And wherever I went was my poor dog Tray.[1]
The Harper. Stanza 1

Star that bringeth home the bee,
And sett'st the weary labourer free!
Song to the Evening Star. Stanza 1

Oh, how hard it is to find
The one just suited to our mind!
Song. Stanza 1

Triumphal arch, that fill'st the sky
When storms prepare to part,
I ask not proud Philosophy
To teach me what thou art.
To the Rainbow. Stanza 1

To live in hearts we leave behind
Is not to die.
Hallowed Ground. Stanza 6

Oh leave this barren spot to me!
Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree! [2]
The Beech-Tree's Petition. Stanza 1

Drink ye to her that each loves best!
And if you nurse a flame
That's told but to her mutual breast,
We will not ask her name.
Drink Ye to Her. Stanza 1

A stoic of the woods, — a man without a tear.
Gertrude of Wyoming. Part I, Stanza 23

HENRY CLAY
[1777–1852]

Sir, the gentleman soils the spot he stands upon.
On the proposal to impeach Thomas Jefferson

If you wish to avoid foreign collision, you had better abandon the ocean.
Speech on the Increase of the Navy, U. S. House of Representatives [January 22, 1812]

It would not be thought very just or wise to arraign the honorable professions of law and physic because the one produces the pettifogger and the other the quack.

---

[1] Old dog Tray's ever faithful,
Grief cannot drive him away.
STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER [1826–1864]: *Old Dog Tray*

[2] Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough!
GEORGE POPE MORRIS [1802–1864]: *Woodman, Spare That Tree, St. 1*

Speech on the Protection of Home Industry, U. S. House of Representatives [April 26, 1820]

I have doubtless committed many errors and indiscretions, over which you have thrown the broad mantle of charity. But I can say, and in the presence of my God and of this assembled multitude I do say, that I have honestly served my country — that I have never wronged it — and that, however unprepared I lament that I am to appear in the Divine Presence on other accounts, I invoke the justice of His judgment on my official conduct without the smallest apprehension of His displeasure.

Speech at Lexington, Kentucky [1829]

Government is a trust, and the officers of the government are trustees; and both the trust and the trustees are created for the benefit of the people.

Speech at Ashland, Kentucky [March, 1829]

The arts of power and its minions are the same in all countries and in all ages. It marks its victim; denounces it; and excites the public odium and the public hatred, to conceal its own abuses and encroachments.

Speech on the State of the Country, U. S. Senate [March 14, 1834]

Precedents deliberately established by wise men are entitled to great weight. They are evidence of truth, but *only* evidence. . . . But a solitary precedent . . . which has never been re-examined, can not be conclusive.

Speech on Appointments and Removals, U. S. Senate [February 18, 1835]

I have heard something said about allegiance to the South. I know no South, no North, no East, no West, to which I owe any allegiance.

Speech [1848]

Sir, I would rather be right than be President.

Speech [1850], referring to the compromise measures

General Alexander Smyth, a tedious speaker in Congress, observed: "You, sir, speak for the present generation; but I speak for posterity."

"Yes," said Mr. Clay, "and you seem resolved to speak until the arrival of your audience."

Quoted by EPES SARGENT *in Life of Henry Clay*

HENRY ELLIS
[1777–1869]

To make a mountain of a mole-hill.

Original Letters. Second Series, Page 312

COLONEL VALENTINE BLACKER
[1778–1823]

Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your powder dry! [1]

Oliver's Advice [1834]

ROBERT EMMET
[1778–1803]

Let there be no inscription upon my tomb; let no man write my epitaph: no man can write my epitaph.

Speech on His Trial and Conviction for High Treason [September, 1803]

WILLIAM HAZLITT
[1778–1830]

One of the pleasantest things in the world is going a journey; but I like to go by myself.

On Going a Journey

---

[1] There is a well-authenticated anecdote of Cromwell. On a certain occasion, when his troops were about to cross a river to attack the enemy, he concluded an address, with these words: "Put your trust in God; but mind to keep your powder dry!" — HAYES: *Ballads of Ireland, Vol. I, P. 191*

The soul of a journey is liberty, perfect liberty, to think, feel, do just as one pleases.

On Going a Journey

Oh! it is great to shake off the trammels of the world and of public opinion — to lose our importunate, tormenting, everlasting personal identity and become the creature of the moment, clear of all ties . . . to be known by no other title than *the Gentleman in the parlour!*

Ibid.

What I mean by living to one's self is living in the world, as in it, not of it. . . . It is to be a silent spectator of the mighty scene of things; . . . to take a thoughtful, anxious interest or curiosity in what is passing in the world, but not to feel the slightest inclination to make or meddle with it.

On Living to One's Self

Even in the common affairs of life, in love, friendship, and marriage, how little security have we when we trust our happiness in the hands of others!

Ibid.

There is not a more mean, stupid, dastardly, pitiful, selfish, spiteful, envious, ungrateful animal than the Public. It is the greatest of cowards, for it is afraid of itself.

Ibid.

When a man is dead, they put money in his coffin, erect monuments to his memory, and celebrate the anniversary of his birthday in set speeches. Would they take any notice of him if he were living? No!

Ibid.

What a sight for sore eyes that would be! [1]

Of Persons One Would Have Seen

Horas non numero nisi serenas [2] — is the motto of a sun-dial near Venice.[3] There is a softness and a harmony in the words and in the thought unparalleled.

On a Sun-Dial

If our hours were all serene, we might probably take almost as little note of them, as the dial does of those that are clouded.

Ibid.

No young man believes he shall ever die.

The Feeling of Immortality in Youth

There is a feeling of Eternity in youth, which makes us amends for everything. To be young is to be as one of the Immortal Gods.

Ibid.

The young are prodigal of life from a superabundance of it; the old are tenacious on the same score, because they have little left, and cannot enjoy even what remains of it.

Ibid.

As we advance in life, we acquire a keener sense of the value of time. Nothing else, indeed, seems of any consequence; and we become misers in this respect.

Ibid.

The only true retirement is that of the heart; the only true leisure is the repose of the passions. To such persons it makes little difference whether they are young or old; and they die as they have lived, with graceful resignation.

Ibid.

If I have not read a book before, it is, to all intents and purposes, new to me, whether it was printed yesterday or three hundred years ago.

On Reading New Books

When I take up a work that I have read before (the oftener the better) I know what I have to expect. The satisfaction is not lessened by being anticipated.

On Reading Old Books

Persons without education certainly do not want either acuteness or strength of mind in what concerns themselves, or in things immediately within their observation; but they have no power of abstraction, no general standard of taste, or scale of opinion. They see their objects always near, and never in the horizon. Hence arises that egotism which has been remarked as the characteristic of self-taught men.

---

[1] See Swift, page 191.

[2] I count only the sunny hours.

[3] There stands in the garden of old St. Mark
A sun-dial quaint and gray.
William Croswell Doane [1832–1913]: *Horas Non Numero*

The Round Table. I, 26

It is better to be able neither to read nor write than to be able to do nothing else.

On the Ignorance of the Learned

Men of genius do not excel in any profession because they labour in it, but they labour in it, because they excel.

Characteristics

We are not hypocrites in our sleep.

On Dreams

"The English," says Froissart, "amused themselves sadly after the fashion of their country." They have indeed a way of their own. Their mirth is a relaxation from gravity, a challenge to dull care to be gone; and one is not always clear at first, whether the appeal is successful.

Merry England

Takes up the meanest subjects with the same tenderness that we do an insect's wing, and would not kill a fly.

Lectures on the Comic Writers. Shakespeare

When a person dies who does any one thing better than any one else in the world, it leaves a gap in society.

Table Talk (On the death of John Cavanagh, famous player of "fives," a kind of hand-ball)

HENRY PETER, LORD BROUGHAM

[1779–1868]

Let the soldier be abroad if he will, he can do nothing in this age. There is another personage, — a personage less imposing in the eyes of some, perhaps insignificant. The schoolmaster is abroad,[1] and I trust to him, armed with his primer, against the soldier in full military array.

Speech, Opening of Parliament
[January 29, 1828]

In my mind, he was guilty of no error, he was chargeable with no exaggeration, he was betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who once said that all we see about us, kings, lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box.

Present State of the Law
[February 7, 1828]

Pursuit of knowledge under difficulties.[1]

Death was now armed with a new terror.[2]

THOMAS, LORD DENMAN

[1779–1854]

A delusion, a mockery, and a snare.[3]

O'Connell v. The Queen (in 11 Clark and Finnelly Reports)

The mere repetition of the *Cantilena* of lawyers cannot make it law, unless it can be traced to some competent authority; and if it be irreconcilable, to some clear legal principle.

Ibid.

---

[1] At the first meeting of the London Mechanics' Institution, 1825, John Reynolds, head of a school in Clerkenwell, acted as secretary of the meeting. Lord Brougham, who spoke at this meeting, said in the course of his remarks, "Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad." The phrase attracted little attention at that time, but when used in a speech three years later, it at once became popular.

[1] The title given by Lord Brougham to a book published in 1830.

[2] Brougham delivered a very warm panegyric upon the ex-Chancellor, and expressed a hope that he would make a good end, although to an expiring Chancellor death was now armed with a new terror. — CAMPBELL: *Lives of the Chancellors, Vol. VII, P. 163*

Lord St. Leonards attributes this phrase to Sir Charles Wetherell, who used it on the occasion referred to by Lord Campbell.

From Edmund Curll's practice of issuing miserable catch-penny lives of every eminent person immediately after his decease, Arbuthnot wittily styled him "one of the new terrors of death." — CARRUTHERS: *Life of Pope* (2d ed.), *P. 149*

[3] Franklin P. Adams; of a beautiful Spanish woman: "A snare Andalusian."

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY

[1779–1843]

And the star-spangled banner, oh long may it wave
O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave!

The Star-Spangled Banner. Stanza 2 [*September 14, 1814*]

O! thus be it ever when freemen shall stand
Between their loved homes and the foe's desolation;
Bless'd with victory and peace, may our Heaven-rescued land
Praise the Power that hath made and preserved us a nation.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

Then conquer we must, for our cause it is just, —
And this be our motto, — "In God is our trust!"

Ibid.

WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE

[1779–1848]

I wish that I could be as cocksure of anything as Tom Macaulay is of everything.

Quoted.

CLEMENT CLARKE MOORE

[1779–1863]

'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the house
Not a creature was stirring, — not even a mouse; [2]
The stockings were hung by the chimney with care,
In hopes that St. Nicholas soon would be there.

A Visit from St. Nicholas [*December, 1823*]

"Happy Christmas to all, and to all a good-night!"

A Visit from St. Nicholas [*December, 1823*]

HORACE SMITH

[1779–1849]

Thinking is but an idle waste of thought,
And nought is everything, and everything is nought.

Rejected Addresses. Cui Bono? Stanza 8

In the name of the Prophet — figs.

Johnson's Ghost

And thou hast walked about (how strange a story!)
In Thebes's streets three thousand years ago,
When the Memnonium was in all its glory.

Address to the Mummy at Belzoni's Exhibition.[1] *Stanza 1*

Although corruption may our frame consume.
The immortal spirit in the skies may bloom.

Ibid. Stanza 13

JOSEPH STORY

[1779–1845]

Whene'er you speak, remember every cause
Stands not on eloquence, but stands on laws;
Pregnant in matter, in expression brief,
Let every sentence stand with bold relief;
On trifling points not time nor talents waste,
A sad offence to learning and to taste;
Nor deal with pompous phrase, nor e'er suppose
Poetic flights belong to reasoning prose.

Advice to Young Lawyers. Stanza 1

---

[1] It made and preserves us a nation. — George Pope Morris: *The Flag of Our Union, St. 1*

[2] Not a mouse stirring. — Shakespeare: *Hamlet, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 10*

[1] Giovanni Battista Belzoni [1778–1823], Italian traveler and explorer, opened the sepulcher of Seti I, in 1817, and the second pyramid of Gizeh. He brought the bust of the "Young Memnon" from Thebes to the British Museum.

Here shall the Press the People's right
maintain,
Unaw'd by influence and unbrib'd by
gain;
Here patriot Truth her glorious precepts
draw,
Pledg'd to Religion, Liberty, and Law.

Motto of the Salem Register
(*In Life of Story, Vol. I, Page 127*)

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING
[1780–1842]

The office of government is not to confer happiness, but to give men opportunity to work out happiness for themselves.

The Life and Character of Napoleon Bonaparte

I see the marks of God in the heavens and the earth; but how much more in a liberal intellect, in magnanimity, in unconquerable rectitude, in a philanthropy which forgives every wrong, and which never despairs of the cause of Christ and human virtue: I do and I must reverence human nature. I bless it for its kind affections. I honor it for its achievements in science and art, and still more for its examples of heroic and saintly virtue. These are marks of a divine origin and the pledges of a celestial inheritance; and I thank God that my own lot is bound up with that of the human race.

Inscription, from his writings, on Channing Memorial, Public Garden, Boston

CHARLES CALEB COLTON
[1780–1832]

Imitation is the sincerest flattery.

The Lacon

JOHN MARRIOTT
[1780–1825]

In a Devonshire lane, as I tottered
along,
The other day, much in want of a subject
for song,
Thinks I to myself, I have hit on a
strain —
That marriage is much like a Devonshire
lane.

How Marriage is Like a Devonshire Lane. Stanza 1

And the conjugal fence, which forbids
us to roam,
Looks lovely when decked with the
comforts of home.

Ibid. Stanza 6

CHARLES MINER
[1780–1865]

When I see a merchant over-polite to his customers, begging them to taste a little brandy and throwing half his goods on the counter, — thinks I, that man has an axe to grind.

Who'll Turn Grindstones[1]

THOMAS MOORE
[1780–1852]

Weep on! and, as thy sorrows flow,
I'll taste the luxury of woe.

Anacreontic. Press the Grape, Stanza 2

How shall we rank thee upon glory's
page?
Thou more than soldier and just less
than sage!

To Thomas Hume. Stanza 6

I knew by the smoke, that so gracefully
curl'd
Above the green elms, that a cottage
was near;
And I said, "If there's peace to be found
in the world,
A heart that was humble might hope
for it here!"

Ballad Stanzas. 1

They made her a grave, too cold and
damp
For a soul so warm and true;
And she's gone to the Lake of the Dismal
Swamp,

---

[1] From *Essays from the Desk of Poor Robert the Scribe* [Doylestown, Pennsylvania, 1815]. It first appeared in the Wilkes-Barre Gleaner in 1911.

Where, all night long, by a firefly lamp,
She paddles her white canoe.
The Lake of the Dismal Swamp. Stanza 1

Faintly as tolls the evening chime,
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.[1]
A Canadian Boat-Song. Stanza 1

Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,
The rapids are near, and the daylight's past.
Ibid.

The minds of some of our statesmen, like the pupil of the human eye, contract themselves the more, the stronger light there is shed upon them.
Preface to Corruption and Intolerance

Like a young eagle who has lent his plume
To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom.[2]
Corruption

Young Love may go,
For aught I care,
To Jericho!
When Love is Kind. Stanza 6

A Persian's heaven is easily made:
'Tis but black eyes and lemonade.
Intercepted Letters. VI

There was a little man, and he had a little soul;
And he said, Little Soul, let us try, try, try!
Little Man and Little Soul. Stanza 1

Go where glory waits thee![3]
But while fame elates thee,
Oh, still remember me!
Go Where Glory Waits Thee. Stanza 1

Oh, breathe not his name! let it sleep in the shade,
Where cold and unhonour'd his relics are laid,
Oh Breathe Not His Name. Stanza 1

And the tear that we shed, though in secret it rolls,
Shall long keep his memory green in our souls.[1]
Oh Breathe Not His Name. Stanza 2

The harp that once through Tara's halls
The soul of music shed,
Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls
As if that soul were fled.
So sleeps the pride of former days,
So glory's thrill is o'er;
And hearts that once beat high for praise
Now feel that pulse no more.
The Harp That Once Through Tara's Halls. Stanza 1

Whose wit in the combat, as gentle as bright,
Ne'er carried a heart-stain away on its blade.
On the Death of Sheridan. Stanza 11

Good at a fight, but better at a play;
Godlike in giving, but the devil to pay.
Life of Sheridan. On a Cast of Sheridan's Hand

Fly not yet, — 'tis just the hour,
When pleasure, like the midnight flower
That scorns the eye of vulgar light,
Begins to bloom for sons of night,
And maids who love the moon.
Fly Not Yet. Stanza 1

Oh stay! oh stay!
Joy so seldom weaves a chain
Like this to-night, that oh, 'tis pain
To break its links so soon.
Ibid.

And the heart that is soonest awake to the flowers
Is always the first to be touch'd by the thorns.
Oh, Think Not My Spirits Are Always as Light. Stanza 1

Rich and rare were the gems she wore,
And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore.
Rich and Rare Were the Gems She Wore. Stanza 1

There is not in the wide world a valley so sweet

---

[1] See Marvell, page 169.

[2] See Waller, page 145.

[3] This goin ware glory waits ye haint one agreeable feetur. — LOWELL: *The Biglow Papers, First Series, No. 11*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 89.

As that vale in whose bosom the bright
waters meet.[1]
The Meeting of the Waters.
Stanza 1

Come, send round the wine, and leave
points of belief
To simpleton sages, and reasoning fools.
Come, Send Round the Wine.
Stanza 1

Shall I ask the brave soldier, who fights
by my side
In the cause of mankind, if our creeds
agree?
Shall I give up the friend I have valued
and tried,
If he kneel not before the same altar
with me?
Ibid. Stanza 2

Beauty lies
In many eyes,
But Love in yours, my Nora Creina.
Lesbia Hath a Beaming Eye.
Stanza 1

So Life's year begins and closes;
Days though shortening still can
shine;
What though youth gave love and roses,
Age still leaves us friends and wine.
Spring and Autumn. Stanza 1

Ah! little they think who delight in her
strains,
How the heart of the Minstrel is breaking.
She is Far from the Land. Stanza 2

No, the heart that has truly lov'd never
forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close;
As the sunflower turns on her god, when
he sets,
The same look which she turn'd when
he rose.
Believe Me, if All Those Endearing
Young Charms. Stanza 2

The moon looks
On many brooks,
"The brook can see no moon but this."[2]
When Gazing on the Moon's Light.
Stanza 2

And when once the young heart of a
maiden is stolen,
The maiden herself will steal after
it soon.
Ill Omens. Stanza 1

'Tis sweet to think, that, where'er we
rove,
We are sure to find something blissful and dear;
And that when we're far from the lips
we love,
We've but to make love to the lips
we are near.
'Tis Sweet to Think. Stanza 1

Give smiles to those who love you less,
But keep your tears for me.[1]
When Midst the Gay I Meet.
Stanza 1

Though wooed by flattering friends,
And fed with fame (if fame it be),
This heart, my own dear mother, bends,
With love's true instinct, back to thee!
To My Mother. Stanza 2

'Tis believ'd that this harp which I
wake now for thee
Was a siren of old who sung under the
sea.
The Origin of the Harp

But there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream.
Love's Young Dream. Stanza 1

To live with them is far less sweet,
Than to remember thee.[2]
I Saw Thy Form. Stanza 3

Eyes of unholy blue.
By That Lake Whose Gloomy
Shore. Stanza 2

'Tis the last rose of summer.
Left blooming alone.
The Last Rose of Summer.
Stanza 1

When true hearts lie wither'd
And fond ones are flown,

---

[1] The vale of Avoca, County Wicklow, Ireland, where the Avonmore and Avonbeg meet to form the river Avoca.

[2] This image was suggested by the following thought, which occurs somewhere in SIR WILLIAM JONES's *Works:* "The moon looks upon many night-flowers; the night-flower sees but one moon."

[1] Give other friends your lighted face,
The laughter of the years;
I come to crave a greater grace —
Bring me your tears.
EDWIN MARKHAM: *Your Tears, St. 1*

[2] In imitation of SHENSTONE's inscription, "Heu! quanto minus est cum reliquis versari quam tui meminisse."

Oh, who would inhabit
  This bleak world alone?
The Last Rose of Summer. Stanza 3

And the best of all ways
To lengthen our days
Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear.
The Young May Moon. Stanza 1

You may break, you may shatter the vase if you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.
Ibid.

No eye to watch, and no tongue to wound us,
All earth forgot, and all heaven around us.
Come O'er the Sea. Stanza 2

The light that lies[1]
In woman's eyes.
The Time I've Lost in Wooing. Stanza 1

My only books
Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me.
Ibid.

I know not, I ask not, if guilt's in that heart,
I but know that I love thee, whatever thou art.
Come, Rest in This Bosom. Stanza 2

Oft in the stilly night,
  Ere slumber's chain has bound me,
Fond memory brings the light
  Of other days around me;
    The smiles, the tears,
    Of boyhood's years,
The words of love then spoken;
    The eyes that shone
    Now dimmed and gone,
The cheerful hearts now broken.
Oft in the Stilly Night. Stanza 1

    I feel like one,
    Who treads alone
Some banquet-hall deserted,
    Whose lights are fled,
    Whose garlands dead,
And all but he departed.
Oft in the Stilly Night. Stanza 2

Came but for Friendship and took away Love.
A Temple to Friendship. Stanza 2

As half in shade and half in sun
  This world along its path advances,
May that side the sun's upon
  Be all that e'er shall meet thy glances!
Peace Be Around Thee. Stanza 2

If I speak to thee in friendship's name,
  Thou think'st I speak too coldly;
If I mention love's devoted flame,
  Thou say'st I speak too boldly.
How Shall I Woo? Stanza 1

A friendship that like love is warm;
  A love like friendship steady.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The bird, let loose in Eastern skies,
  When hastening fondly home,
Ne'er stoops to earth her wing, nor flies
  Where idle warblers roam;
But high she shoots through air and light,
  Above all low delay,
Where nothing earthly bounds her flight,
  Nor shadow dims her way.
The Bird Let Loose. Stanza 1

This world is all a fleeting show,
  For man's illusion given;
The smiles of joy, the tears of woe,
Deceitful shine, deceitful flow, —
  There's nothing true but Heaven.
This World is All a Fleeting Show. Stanza 1

Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!
Jehovah has triumph'd, — his people are free.
Sound the Loud Timbrel

As down in the sunless retreats of the ocean
  Sweet flowers are springing no mortal can see,
So, deep in my soul the still prayer of devotion,
  Unheard by the world, rises silent to Thee.
As Down in the Sunless Retreats. Stanza 1

---

[1] O dreamy eyes,
They tell sweet lies of Paradise;
And in those eyes the love-light lies
And lies — and lies — and lies!
ANITA OWEN: *Dreamy Eyes*

As still to the star of its worship, though clouded,
The needle points faithfully o'er the dim sea,
So, dark as I roam, in this wintry world shrouded,
The hope of my spirit turns trembling to Thee.

As Down in the Sunless Retreats. Stanza 2

Ask a woman's advice, and, whate'er she advise,
Do the very reverse and you're sure to be wise.

How to Make a Good Politician. Stanza 1

How oft we sigh
When histories charm to think that histories lie! [1]

The Sceptic

That best of fame, a rival's praise.

Rhymes of the Road. XV

Scarce a sail
Is whiskt from England by the gale,
But bears on board some authors, shipt
For foreign shores, all well equipt
With proper book-making machinery,
To sketch the morals, manners, scenery,
Of all such lands as they shall see,
Or not see, as the case may be.

Thoughts on Patrons. Stanza 3

'Twas nuts to the Father of Lies.

A Case of Libel. Stanza 16

Oh, call it by some better name,
For friendship sounds too cold.

Oh, Call It by Some Better Name. Stanza 1

Who has not felt how sadly sweet
The dream of home, the dream of home,
Steals o'er the heart, too soon to fleet,
When far o'er sea or land we roam?

The Dream of Home. Stanza 1

When thus the heart is in a vein
Of tender thought, the simplest strain
Can touch it with peculiar power.

Evenings in Greece. First Evening, Stanza 20

If thou would'st have me sing and play
As once I play'd and sung,
First take this time-worn lute away,
And bring one freshly strung.

If Thou Would'st Have Me Sing and Play. Stanza 1

To sigh, yet feel no pain;
To weep, yet scarce know why;
To sport an hour with Beauty's chain,
Then throw it idly by.

M.P., The Blue Stocking. VI

And from the lips of Truth one mighty breath
Shall like a whirlwind scatter in its breeze
That whole dark pile of human mockeries: —
Then shall the reign of mind commence on earth,
And starting fresh as from a second birth,
Man in the sunshine of the world's new spring
Shall walk transparent like some holy thing!

Lalla Rookh. The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan, Part I

The heaven of each is but what each desires.

Ibid.

This narrow isthmus 'twixt two boundless seas,
The past, the future, — two eternities!

Ibid. Part II

There's a bower of roses by Bendemeer's stream.[1]

Ibid.

Like the stained web that whitens in the sun,
Grow pure by being purely shone upon.

Ibid.

But Faith, fanatic Faith, once wedded fast
To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last.

Ibid. Part III

One morn a Peri at the gate
Of Eden stood disconsolate.

Ibid. Part IV, Paradise and the Peri

---

[1] On the breast of that huge Mississippi of falsehood called history. — MATTHEW ARNOLD: *Literary Influence of Academies*
History is a fable agreed upon. — NAPOLEON
History is bunk. — HENRY FORD (1863–)

[1] As I recall them the roses bloom again, and the nightingales sing by the calm Bendemeer. — W. M. THACKERAY: *The Newcomes, Chap. 1*

Take all the pleasures of all the spheres
And multiply each through endless years, —
One minute of heaven is worth them all.

Lalla Rookh. The Veiled Prophet of Khorassan, Part IV

But the trail of the serpent is over them all.

Ibid.

Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,
I've seen my fondest hope decay;
I never loved a tree or flower,
But 'twas the first to fade away.
I never nurs'd a dear gazelle
To glad me with its soft black eye,
But when it came to know me well
And love me it was sure to die.[1]

Ibid. Part V, The Fire-Worshippers

Paradise itself were dim
And joyless, if not shared with him!

Ibid. Part VI

Alas! how light a cause may move
Dissension between hearts that love!
Hearts that the world in vain had tried,
And sorrow but more closely tied;
That stood the storm when waves were rough
Yet in a sunny hour fall off,
Like ships that have gone down at sea
When heaven was all tranquillity.

Ibid. Part VIII, The Light of the Haram

Like that celestial bird whose nest
Is found beneath far Eastern skies,
Whose wings though radiant when at rest
Lose all their glory when he flies.[2]

Ibid.

Fly to the desert, fly with me,
Our Arab tents are rude for thee.[3]

Ibid.

Humility, that low, sweet root
From which all heavenly virtues shoot.

The Loves of the Angels. Third Angel's Story

EBENEZER ELLIOTT
[1781–1849]

When wilt Thou save the people?
O God of mercy, when?
Not kings and lords, but nations!
Not thrones and crowns, but men!
Flowers of Thy heart, O God are they;
Let them not pass, like weeds, away —
God save the people!

Corn Law Rhymes. When Wilt Thou Save the People?, Stanza 1

What pensioned slave of Attila
Leads in the rear?

Battle Song

Dark and still, we inly glow,
Condensed in ire!

Ibid.

ANNA JANE VARDHILL
[1781–1852]

Behold this ruin! 'Twas a skull
Once of ethereal spirit full;
This narrow cell was Life's retreat,
This space was Thought's mysterious seat.

Lines on a Skeleton. Stanza 1

THOMAS HART BENTON
[1782–1858]

This new page opened in the book of our public expenditures, and this new departure taken, which leads into the bottomless gulf of civil pensions and family gratuities.

Speech, U. S. Senate, against a Grant to President Harrison's Widow [April, 1841]

JOHN C. CALHOUN
[1782–1850]

Protection and patriotism are reciprocal.

Speech, U. S. House of Representatives [December 12, 1811]

---

[1] See Calverley, page 590.

[2] A species of goldfinch, which sings so melodiously that it is called the Celestial Bird. Its wings, when it is perched, appear variegated with beautiful colors, but when it flies they lose all their splendor.

[3] It is thought that the popular song of the 1840s, known as *Ossian's Serenade*, was inspired by the lines of *Fly to the Desert.* See Calder Campbell, page 395.

The very essence of a free government consists in considering offices as public trusts,[1] bestowed for the good of the country, and not for the benefit of an individual or a party.

Speech [*February 13, 1835*]

A power has risen up in the government greater than the people themselves, consisting of many and various and powerful interests, combined into one mass, and held together by the cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.[2]

Speech [*May 27, 1836*]

The surrender of life is nothing to sinking down into acknowledgment of inferiority.

Speech, U. S. Senate [*February 19, 1847*]

SIR CHARLES JAMES NAPIER
[1782–1853]

Peccavi [I have Sind].

Message to the British War Office [*February 17, 1843*] *after the surrender of Hyderabad, Province of Sind*

ANN TAYLOR
[1782–1866]

See also her sister Jane Taylor [*1783–1824*]

Oh, that it were my chief delight
To do the things I ought!
Then let me try with all my might
To mind what I am taught.

For a Very Little Child

There's hardly anything so small,
So trifling or so mean,
That we may never want at all,
For service unforeseen;
And wilful waste, depend upon 't,
Brings, almost always, woeful want!

The Pin. Stanza 6

'Twas fancied by some, who but slightly had seen them,
There was not a pin to be chosen between them.

Jane and Eliza. Stanza 2

One ugly trick has often spoiled
The sweetest and the best;
Matilda, though a pleasant child,
One ugly trick possessed,
Which, like a cloud before the skies,
Hid all her better qualities.

Meddlesome Matty. Stanza 1

DANIEL WEBSTER
[1782–1852]

Whatever makes men good Christians, makes them good citizens.

Speech at Plymouth, Massachusetts [*December 22, 1820*] [1]

We wish that this column, rising towards heaven among the pointed spires of so many temples dedicated to God, may contribute also to produce in all minds a pious feeling of dependence and gratitude. We wish, finally, that the last object to the sight of him who leaves his native shore, and the first to gladden his who revisits it, may be something which shall remind him of the liberty and the glory of his country. Let it rise! let it rise, till it meet the sun in his coming; let the earliest light of the morning gild it, and parting day linger and play on its summit!

Address on Laying the Corner-Stone of the Bunker Hill Monument [*June 17, 1825*]

Venerable men! you have come down to us from a former generation. Heaven has bounteously lengthened out your lives, that you might behold this joyous day.

Ibid.

Mind is the great lever of all things; human thought is the process by which human ends are ultimately answered.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Mathew Henry, page 188.

[2] From this speech comes the phrase, "Cohesive power of public plunder."

[1] This oration will be read five hundred years hence with as much rapture as it was heard. It ought to be read at the end of every century, and indeed at the end of every year, forever and ever. — JOHN ADAMS: *Letter to Webster* [Dec. 23, 1821]

Knowledge, in truth, is the great sun in the firmament. Life and power are scattered with all its beams.

Address on Laying the Corner-Stone of the Bunker Hill Monument [*June 17, 1825*]

Let our object be our country, our whole country, and nothing but our country.

Ibid.

The staff on which my years should lean
Is broken ere those years come o'er me;
My funeral rites thou shouldst have seen,
But thou art in the tomb before me.

On the Death of His Son, Charles, 1826. Stanza 1

Sink or swim, live or die, survive or perish, I give my hand and my heart to this vote.[1]

Eulogy on Adams and Jefferson, Faneuil Hall, Boston [*August 2, 1826*]

It is my living sentiment, and by the blessing of God it shall be my dying sentiment, — Independence now and Independence forever.[2]

Ibid.

Washington is in the clear upper sky.[3]

Ibid.

He smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue gushed forth. He touched the dead corpse of Public Credit, and it sprung upon its feet.[1]

Speech on Hamilton [*March 10, 1831*]

One country, one constitution, one destiny.

Speech [*March 15, 1837*]

There are persons who constantly clamor. They complain of oppression, speculation, and pernicious influence of wealth. They cry out loudly against all banks and corporations, and a means by which small capitalists become united in order to produce important and beneficial results. They carry on mad hostility against all established institutions. They would choke the fountain of industry and dry all streams.

Speech, U. S. Senate [*March 12, 1838*]

When tillage begins, other arts follow. The farmers therefore are the founders of human civilization.

Remarks on Agriculture [*January 13, 1840*]

Sea of upturned faces.[2]

Speech [*September 30, 1842*]

America has furnished to the world the character of Washington. And if our American institutions had done nothing else, that alone would have entitled them to the respect of mankind.

Completion of Bunker Hill Monument [*June 17, 1843*]

Thank God! I — I also — am an American!

Ibid.

Justice, sir, is the great interest of man on earth.

On Mr. Justice Story [*September 12, 1845*]

Liberty exists in proportion to wholesome restraint.

Speech at the Charleston Bar Dinner [*May 10, 1847*]

---

[1] Mr. Adams, describing a conversation with Jonathan Sewall in 1774, says: "I answered that the die was now cast; I had passed the Rubicon. Swim or sink, live or die, survive or perish with my country was my unalterable determination." — JOHN ADAMS: *Works, Vol. IV, P. 8*

Live or die, sink or swim. — GEORGE PEELE [1558–1597]: *Edward I* [1584?]

[2] Mr. Webster says of Mr. Adams: "On the day of his death, hearing the noise of bells and cannon, he asked the occasion. On being reminded that it was 'Independent Day,' he replied, 'Independence forever'" — *Webster's Works, Vol. I, P. 150.* BANCROFT: *History of the United States, Vol. VII, P. 65*

[3] We shall be strong to run the race,
And climb the upper sky.
WATTS: *Spiritual Hymns, XXIV*

[1] He it was that first gave to the law the air of a science. He found it a skeleton, and clothed it with life, colour, and complexion; he embraced the cold statue, and by his touch it grew into youth, health, and beauty. — BARRY YELVERTON, LORD AVONMORE [1736–1805]: *On Blackstone*

[2] See Scott, page 310.

The law: It has honored us; may we honor it.

Toast at the Charleston Bar Dinner [*May 10, 1847*]

I have read their platform, and though I think there are some unsound places in it, I can stand upon it pretty well. But I see nothing in it both new and valuable. "What is valuable is not new, and what is new is not valuable."

Speech at Marshfield, Massachusetts [*September 1, 1848*]

Labor in this country is independent and proud. It has not to ask the patronage of capital, but capital solicits the aid of labor.

Speech [*April 2, 1824*]

The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.[1]

Second Speech on Foote's Resolution [*January 26, 1830*] [2]

I shall enter on no encomium upon Massachusetts; she needs none. There she is. Behold her, and judge for yourselves. There is her history; the world knows it by heart. The past, at least, is secure. There is Boston and Concord and Lexington and Bunker Hill; and there they will remain forever.

Ibid.

The people's government, made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people.[3]

Ibid.

When my eyes shall be turned to behold for the last time the sun in heaven, may I not see him shining on the broken and dishonored fragments of a once glorious Union; on States dissevered, discordant, belligerent; on a land rent with civil feuds, or drenched, it may be, in fraternal blood.

Second Speech on Foote's Resolution [*January 26, 1830*]

Liberty and Union, now and forever, one and inseparable.

Ibid.

God grants liberty only to those who love it, and are always ready to guard and defend it.

Speech [*June 3, 1834*]

On this question of principle, while actual suffering was yet afar off, they [the Colonies] raised their flag against a power to which, for purposes of foreign conquest and subjugation, Rome in the height of her glory is not to be compared, — a power which has dotted over the surface of the whole globe with her possessions and military posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the sun,[1] and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial airs of England.[2]

Speech [*May 7, 1834*]

Inconsistencies of opinion, arising from changes of circumstances, are often justifiable.[3]

Speech [*July 25 and 27, 1846*]

---

[1] A national debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a national blessing. — ALEXANDER HAMILTON

[2] The resolution introduced into the United States Senate, Dec. 29, 1829, by Samuel Augustus Foote [1780–1846], Senator from Connecticut, which occasioned the famous debate in the Senate between Webster and Senator Robert Young Hayne of South Carolina, was that the Committee on Public Affairs should inquire into the expediency of limiting the sale of public lands for a certain period to those which had already been offered for sale.

[3] Our sovereign, the people. — CHARLES JAMES FOX [1749–1806]: Toast [1798], for which his name was erased from the Privy Council.

When the State of Pennsylvania held its convention to consider the Constitution of the United States, Judge Wilson said of the introductory clause, "We, the people, do ordain and establish," etc.: "It is not an unmeaning flourish. The expressions declare in a practical manner the principle of this Constitution. It is ordained and established by the people themselves." This was regarded as an authoritative exposition. — *The Nation*

That government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth. — ABRAHAM LINCOLN: *Speech at Gettysburg* [Nov. 19, 1863]

[1] See Scott, page 311.

[2] The martial airs of England
Encircle still the earth.
AMELIA BLANFORD EDWARDS [1831–1892]: *The Martial Airs of England*

[3] L'homme absurde est celui qui ne change jamais. (The absurd man is he who never

I was born an American; I will live an American; I shall die an American.[1]

Speech [July 17, 1850]

There is no refuge from confession but suicide; and suicide is confession.

Argument on the Murder of Captain White [April 6, 1830]

There is nothing so powerful as truth, — and often nothing so strange.

Ibid.

Fearful concatenation of circumstances.[2]

Works, Vol. VI, Page 88

A sense of duty pursues us ever. It is omnipresent, like the Deity. If we take to ourselves the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, duty performed or duty violated is still with us, for our happiness or our misery. If we say the darkness shall cover us, in the darkness as in the light our obligations are yet with us.

Ibid. Page 105

I shall defer my visit to Faneuil Hall, the cradle of American liberty, until its doors shall fly open on golden hinges to lovers of Union as well as lovers of liberty.[3]

Letter [April, 1851]

Men hang out their signs indicative of their respective trades: shoemakers hang out a gigantic shoe; jewelers, a monster watch; and the dentist hangs out a gold tooth; but up in the mountains of New Hampshire, God Almighty has hung out a sign to show that there He makes men.

The Old Man of the Mountain

Philosophical argument, especially that drawn from the vastness of the universe, in comparison with the apparent insignificance of this globe, has sometimes shaken my reason for the faith which is in me; but my heart has always assured and reassured me that the gospel of Jesus Christ must be Divine Reality. The Sermon on the Mount cannot be a mere human production. This belief enters into the very depth of my conscience. The whole history of man proves it.

Epitaph (dictated day before his death) on his tombstone, Marshfield, Massachusetts

I still live.

Last words [October 24, 1852]

PRINCESS AMELIA[1]

[1783–1810]

Unthinking, idle, wild, and young,
I laugh'd and danc'd and talk'd and sung.

Fragment

REGINALD HEBER

[1783–1826]

Failed the bright promise of your early day.

Palestine

No hammers fell, no ponderous axes rung;
Like some tall palm the mystic fabric sprung.[2]
Majestic silence!

Ibid.

Brightest and best of the sons of the morning,
Dawn on our darkness, and lend us thine aid.

Epiphany. Stanza 1

By cool Siloam's shady rill
How sweet the lily grows!

First Sunday after Epiphany. No. II

When Spring unlocks the flowers to paint the laughing soil.

Seventh Sunday after Trinity

Death rides on every passing breeze,
He lurks in every flower.
Each season has its own disease,
Its peril every hour!

At a Funeral. No. I, Stanza 3

---

changes). — AUGUSTE MARSEILLE BARTHÉLEMY [1796–1867]: *Ma Justification* [1832]

[1] See Patrick Henry, page 270.

[2] See Scott, page 310.

[3] Webster's reply to the invitation of his friends, who had been refused the use of Faneuil Hall by the Mayor and Aldermen of Boston.

[1] Youngest daughter of George III.

[2] Altered in later editions to —
No workman's steel, no ponderous axes rung,
Like some tall palm the noiseless fabric sprung.
See Cowper, page 266.

Thou art gone to the grave; but we will
not deplore thee,
Though sorrows and darkness encompass the tomb.

At a Funeral. No. 11

Where, in creation's wide domains,
Can perfect bliss be found?

Happiness. Stanza 3

The Son of God goes forth to war,
A kingly crown to gain;
His blood-red banner streams afar,
Who follows in His train?

The Son of God Goes Forth to War. Stanza 1

From Greenland's icy mountains,
From India's coral strand,
Where Afric's sunny fountains
Roll down their golden sand.

Missionary Hymn. Stanza 1

Though every prospect pleases,
And only man is vile.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Thus heavenly hope is all serene,
But earthly hope, how bright soe'er,
Still fluctuates o'er this changing scene,
As false and fleeting as 'tis fair.

On Heavenly Hope and Earthly Hope

When hands are linked that dread to
part,
And heart is met by throbbing heart —
Oh! bitter, bitter is the smart
Of them that bid farewell!

Farewell. Stanza 1

WASHINGTON IRVING
[1783–1859]

How convenient it would be to many of our great men and great families of doubtful origin, could they have the privilege of the heroes of yore, who, whenever their origin was involved in obscurity, modestly announced themselves descended from a god.

Knickerbocker's History of New York. Book II, Chap. 3

Who ever hears of fat men heading a riot, or herding together in turbulent mobs? — no — no, 'tis your lean, hungry men who are continually worrying society, and setting the whole community by the ears.

Knickerbocker's History of New York. Book III, Chap. 2

Your true dull minds are generally preferred for public employ, and especially promoted to city honors; your keen intellects, like razors, being considered too sharp for common service.

Ibid.

His wife "ruled the roast,"[1] and in governing the governor, governed the province, which might thus be said to be under petticoat government.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 4

The most glorious hero that ever desolated nations might have mouldered into oblivion among the rubbish of his own monument, did not some historian take him into favor, and benevolently transmit his name to posterity.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

Whenever a man's friends begin to compliment him about looking young, he may be sure that they think he is growing old.

Bracebridge Hall. Bachelors

The almighty dollar,[2] that great object of universal devotion throughout our land, seems to have no genuine devotees in these peculiar villages.

Wolfert's Roost. The Creole Village

Those calm, sunny seasons in the commercial world, which are known by the name of "times of unexampled prosperity."

Ibid. "A Time of Unexampled Prosperity"

The constant interchange of those thousand little courtesies which imperceptibly sweeten life, has a happy effect upon the features, and spreads a mellow evening charm over the wrinkles of old age.

Ibid. A Contented Man

There is in every true woman's heart a spark of heavenly fire, which lies dormant in the broad daylight of prosperity; but which kindles up, and beams and blazes in the dark hour of adversity.

---

[1] See Heywood, page 9.

[2] See Jonson, page 119.

The Sketch-Book. The Wife

Those men are most apt to be obsequious and conciliating abroad, who are under the discipline of shrews at home.

Ibid. Rip Van Winkle

A curtain lecture is worth all the sermons in the world for teaching the virtues of patience and long-suffering.

Ibid.

A sharp tongue is the only edge tool that grows keener with constant use.

Ibid.

That happy age when a man can be idle with impunity.

Ibid.

Language gradually varies, and with it fade away the writings of authors who have flourished their allotted time.

Ibid. The Mutabilities of Literature

There rise authors now and then, who seem proof against the mutability of language, because they have rooted themselves in the unchanging principles of human nature.

Ibid.

His [the author's] renown has been purchased, not by deeds of violence and blood, but by the diligent dispensation of pleasure.

Ibid. Westminster Abbey [The Poets' Corner]

The sorrow for the dead is the only sorrow from which we refuse to be divorced. Every other wound we seek to heal, every other affliction to forget; but this wound we consider it a duty to keep open; this affliction we cherish and brood over in solitude.

Ibid. Rural Funerals

There is certainly something in angling . . . that tends to produce a gentleness of spirit, and a pure serenity of mind.[1]

Ibid. The Angler

"The literary world," said he, "is made up of little confederacies, each looking upon its own members as the lights of the universe; and considering all others as mere transient meteors, doomed soon to fall and be forgotten, while its own luminaries are to shine steadily on to immortality."

Tales of a Traveller. Literary Life

The land of literature is a fairy land to those who view it at a distance, but, like all other landscapes, the charm fades on a nearer approach, and the thorns and briars become visible. The republic of letters[1] is the most factious and discordant of all republics, ancient or modern.

Ibid. Notoriety

[Captain Delaplace[2]] gazed at [Ethan] Allen in bewildered astonishment. "By whose authority do you act?" exclaimed he. "In the name of the great Jehovah, and the Continental Congress!" replied Allen.

Life of Washington. Vol. I, Chap. 38

SELLECK OSBORN

[1783–1826]

"My father's trade! — why, blockhead, art thou mad?
My father, sir, did never stoop so low;
He was a Gentleman, I'd have you know."
"Excuse the liberty I take,"
Modestus said, with archness on his brow —
"Pray, why did not your father make
A Gentleman of you?"

The Modest Retort

JANE TAYLOR

[1783–1824]

See also her sister Ann Taylor [1782–1866]

Though man a thinking being is defined,
Few use the grand prerogative of mind.

---

[1] See Walton, page 139.

[1] See Fielding, page 229.

[2] Commandant at Fort Ticonderoga, New York, May 10, 1775.

How few think justly of the thinking few!
How many never think, who think they do!
Essays in Rhyme. On Morals and Manners, Prejudice, Essay I, Stanza 45

Far from mortal cares retreating,
Sordid hopes and vain desires,
Here, our willing footsteps meeting,
Every heart to heaven aspires.
Hymn

I thank the goodness and the grace
Which on my birth have smiled,
And made me, in these Christian days,
A happy Christian child.
A Child's Hymn of Praise. Stanza 1

Who ran to help me when I fell,
And would some pretty story tell,
Or kiss the place to make it well?
My mother.
My Mother. Stanza 6

One honest John Tompkins, a hedger and ditcher,
Although he was poor, did not want to be richer;
For all such vain wishes in him were prevented
By a fortunate habit of being contented.
Contented John [Honest John Tompkins]. Stanza 1

The lark is up to greet the sun,
The bee is on the wing;
The ant its labor has begun,
The woods with music ring.
The Sun Is Up. Stanza 1

But success is secure, unless energy fails;
And at last he produced the Philosopher's Scales.
The Philosopher's Scales. Stanza 2

The first thing he weighed was the head of Voltaire,
Which retained all the wit that had ever been there.
Ibid. Stanza 5

"Take a seat," said the cow, gently waving her hand;
"By no means, dear madam," said he, "while you stand."
The Cow and the Ass. Stanza 4

Twinkle, twinkle, little star,
How I wonder what you are,
Up above the world so high,
Like a diamond in the sky.[1]
The Star [*with* ANN TAYLOR]. *Stanza 1*

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM
[1784–1842]

A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast,
And fills the white and rustling sail,
And bends the gallant mast;
And bends the gallant mast, my boys,
While, like the eagle free,
Away the good ship flies, and leaves
Old England on the lee.
A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea. Stanza 1

While the hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 3

When looks were fond and words were few.
Poet's Bridal-day Song. Stanza 2

John Grumlie swore by the light o' the moon,
And the green leaves on the tree,
That he could do more work in a day
Than his wife could do in three.
John Grumlie (adapted from the old ballad, The Wife of Auchtermuchty).[2] *Stanza 1*

But henceforth I maun mind the plow,
And ye maun bide at hame.
Ibid. Stanza 6

The sun rises bright in France,
And fair sets he;
But he has tint[3] the blythe blink he had

---

[1] Scintillate, scintillate, globule vivific,
Fain would I fathom thy nature specific,
Loftily poised in ether capacious,
Strongly resembling a gem carbonaceous.
— Anonymous Boston version

[2] Another adaptation of the old ballad is *Darby and Joan*, by ST. JOHN HONEYWOOD [1763–1798]. —
When Darby saw the setting sun,
He swung his scythe and home he run,
Sat down, drank off his quart, and said:
"My work is done, I'll go to bed."

[3] Lost.

In my ain countree.
The Sun Rises Bright in France. Stanza 1

Hame, hame, hame, to my ain countree.
Hame, Hame, Hame

LEIGH HUNT
[1784–1859]

Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe increase!)
Awoke one night from a deep dream of peace.
Abou Ben Adhem

An angel writing in a book of gold.[1]
Ibid.

Write me as one who loves his fellowmen.
Ibid.

And lo! Ben Adhem's name led all the rest.
Ibid.

Oh for a seat in some poetic nook,
Just hid with trees and sparkling with a brook!
Politics and Poetics. Line 72

With spots of sunny openings, and with nooks
To lie and read in, sloping into brooks.
The Story of Rimini. Canto III, Line 418

The world was all forgot, the struggle o'er,
Desperate the joy. — That day they read no more.
Ibid. Line 607

His lady to remove the toll that makes the land forlorn,
Will surely ride through Coventry, naked as she was born.
Godiva. Stanza 1

"No love," quoth he, "but vanity, sets love a task like that."
The Glove and the Lions.[2] Stanza 4

Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,
Say that health and wealth have missed me,
Say I'm growing old, but add,
Jenny kissed me.[1]
Rondeau

Learn the right
Of coining words in the quick mint of joy.
A Rustic Walk and Dinner. Line 33

Some people say it is a very easy thing to get up of a cold morning. You have only, they tell you, to take the resolution; and the thing is done.
Getting Up on Cold Mornings

Our Old Gentleman, in order to be exclusively himself, must be either a widower or a bachelor.
The Old Gentleman

The pocket-book, among other things, contains a receipt for a cough, and some verses cut out of an odd sheet of an old magazine. . . . He intends this for a commonplace book which he keeps, consisting of passages in verse and prose, cut out of newspapers and magazines, and pasted in columns; some of them rather gay.
Ibid.

She thinks the young women of the present day too forward, and the men not respectful enough; but hopes her grandchildren will be better; though she differs with her daughter in several points respecting their management.
The Old Lady

Those who have lost an infant are never, as it were, without an infant child. They are the only persons who, in one sense, retain it always.
Deaths of Little Children

The groundwork of all happiness is health.
Ibid.

A fireside is a great opiate.
A Few Thoughts on Sleep

---

[1] I am God's messenger, employed to write
Within this book the pious deeds of men.
J. G. Saxe: *Hassan and the Angel*

[2] Schiller wrote a poem on the same theme. In *The Glove*, Robert Browning gives a new version of the familiar legend.

[1] The "Jenny" was Mrs. Thomas Carlyle, who kissed Hunt when he brought Carlyle good news.

The Irish Shilelah, which a friend has well defined to be "a stick with two butt-ends."

Of Sticks

It has been said of ladies when they write letters, that they put their minds in their postscripts — let out the real objects of their writing, as if it were a second thought, or a thing comparatively indifferent.

Anacreon

The only place a new hat can be carried into with safety is a church, for there is plenty of room there.

A Chapter on Hats

The maid-servant, the sailor, and the schoolboy, are the three beings that enjoy a holiday beyond all the rest of the world.

The Maid-Servant

JAMES SHERIDAN KNOWLES
[1784–1862]

A sound so fine, there's nothing lives
'Twixt it and silence.

Virginius. Act V, Sc. 2

THOMAS DE QUINCEY
[1785–1859]

If once a man indulges himself in murder, very soon he comes to think little of robbing; and from robbing he next comes to drinking and Sabbath-breaking, and from that to incivility and procrastination.

On Murder

It is notorious that the memory strengthens as you lay burdens upon it, and becomes trustworthy as you trust it.

Confessions of an English Opium-Eater (Everyman Edition). Page 30

Call for the grandest of all earthly spectacles, what is that? It is the sun going to his rest. Call for the grandest of all human sentiments, what is that? It is that man should forget his anger before he lies down to sleep.

Ibid. Page 86

If in this world there is one misery having no relief, it is the pressure on the heart from the Incommunicable.

Confessions of an English Opium-Eater (Everyman Edition). Page 110

The reception one meets with from the women of a family generally determines the tenor of one's whole entertainment.

Ibid. Page 132

Mails from the North — the East — the West — the South — whence, according to some curious etymologists, comes the magical word NEWS.

Ibid. Page 145

Oxford Street, stony-hearted stepmother, thou that listenest to the sighs of orphans, and drinkest the tears of children.

Ibid. Page 174

The morning was come of a mighty day — a day of crisis and of ultimate hope for human nature, then suffering mysterious eclipse, and labouring in some dread extremity. . . . Some greater interest was at stake, some mightier cause, than ever yet the sword had pleaded, or trumpet had proclaimed.

Ibid. Page 245

Worlds of fine thinking lie buried in that vast abyss [newspapers], never to be disentombed or restored to human admiration.

Reminiscences of the English Lake Poets. Coleridge

Dyspepsy is the ruin of most things: empires, expeditions, and everything else.

Letter to Hessey [1823]

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK
[1785–1866]

Seamen three! what men be ye?
Gotham's three Wise Men we be.
Whither in your bowl so free?
To rake the moon from out the sea.
The bowl goes trim. The moon doth shine,
And our ballast is old wine.

Three Men of Gotham. Stanza 1

How troublesome is day!
It calls us from our sleep away;
It bids us from our pleasant dreams awake,
And sends us forth to keep or break
Our promises to pay.

How Troublesome Is Day

None better knew the feast to sway,
Or keep mirth's boat in better trim;
For Nature had but little clay
Like that of which she moulded him.
The meanest guest that graced his board
Was there the freest of the free,
His bumper toast when Peter poured
And passed it round with three times three.

In His Last Binn Sir Peter Lies. Stanza 2

A heeltap! a heeltap! I never could bear it!
So fill me a bumper, a bumper of claret!

Headlong Hall. Chap. 5

Not drunk is he who from the floor
Can rise alone and still drink more;
But drunk is he, who prostrate lies,
Without the power to drink or rise.

The Misfortunes of Elphin [1829]. Heading, Chap. 3, translated from the Welsh

The mountain sheep are sweeter,
But the valley sheep are fatter;
We therefore deemed it meeter
To carry off the latter.

Ibid. Chap. 11

OLIVER HAZARD PERRY
[1785–1820]

We have met the enemy, and they are ours.

Letter to General Harrison [dated "United States Brig Niagara. Off the Western Sisters. Sept. 10, 1813, 4 P.M.*"]*

JOHN PIERPONT
[1785–1866]

A weapon that comes down as still
As snowflakes fall upon the sod;
But executes a freeman's will,
As lightning does the will of God;
And from its force nor doors nor locks
Can shield you, — 'tis the ballot-box.

A Word from a Petitioner

The Yankee boy, before he's sent to school,
Well knows the mystery of that magic tool,
The pocket-knife.

Whittling, A Yankee Portrait. Stanza 1

HENRY KIRKE WHITE
[1785–1806]

What is this passing scene?
A peevish April day!
A little sun, a little rain,
And then night sweeps along the plain,
And all things fade away;
Man (soon discuss't)
Yields up his trust,
And all his hopes and fears lie with him in the dust.

Ode to Disappointment. Stanza 3

SAMUEL WOODWORTH
[1785–1842]

How dear to this heart are the scenes of my childhood,
When fond recollection presents them to view.

The Old Oaken Bucket

Then soon with the emblem of truth overflowing,
And dripping with coolness, it rose from the well.

Ibid.

The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
The moss-covered bucket, which hung in the well.

Ibid.

Pickaxe, shovel, spade, crowbar, hoe, and barrow,
Better not invade, Yankees have the marrow.

The Patriotic Diggers [1814]. Stanza 1

We'll show him that Kentucky boys
Are Alligator-horses.

The Hunters of Kentucky.[1] *Stanza 2*

---

[1] This ballad, having the sub-title, *Half Horse and Half Alligator,* celebrates the par-

So Pakenham he made his brags
 If he in fight was lucky,
He'd have their gals and cotton bags,
 In spite of old Kentucky.
The Hunters of Kentucky. Stanza 4

EATON STANNARD BARRETT
[1786–1820]

Not she with trait'rous kiss her Saviour stung,
Not she denied him with unholy tongue;
She, while apostles shrank, could danger brave,
Last at his cross, and earliest at his grave.[1]
Woman. Part I [*1822*]

DAVID CROCKETT
[1786–1836]

I leave this rule for others when I'm dead,
Be always sure you're right — then go ahead.[2]
Autobiography [*1834*]

Don't shoot, colonel, I'll come down:
I know I'm a gone coon.[3]
Story told by Crockett of a treed raccoon

WILLIAM LEARNED MARCY
[1786–1857]

They see nothing wrong in the rule that to the victors belong the spoils of the enemy.
Speech, U. S. Senate [*January, 1832*]

WINFIELD SCOTT
[1786–1861]

Say to the seceded States, "Wayward sisters, depart in peace."[1]
Letter to W. H. Seward [*March 3, 1861*]

CAROLINE ANNE BOWLES SOUTHEY
[1786–1854]

All day the low-hung clouds have dropped
 Their garnered fullness down;
All day that soft gray mist hath wrapped
 Hill, valley, grove, and town.
An April Day. Stanza 1

Tread softly; bow the head,
 In reverent silence bow;
No passing bell doth toll,
Yet an immortal soul
 Is passing now.
The Pauper's Death-bed. Stanza 1

Come not in terrors clad, to claim
An unresisting prey.
To Death

Dashed with a little sweet at best.
Ibid.

RICHARD HENRY DANA
[1787–1879]

Of thousands, thou, both sepulchre and pall,
Old Ocean!
The Little Beach-Bird. Stanza 4

---

ticipation of the Kentuckians, under the command of General John Coffee, in the Battle of New Orleans, January 8, 1815. It was published as a broadside in Boston, and, in 1826, collected in a volume, *Melodies, Duets, Trios, Songs, and Ballads,* by JAMES M. CAMPBELL.

[1] In another edition, the lines read, —
Not she with trait'rous kiss her Master stung,
Not she denied Him with unfaithful tongue;
She, when apostles fled, could danger brave,
Last at His cross, and earliest at His grave.

[2] Crockett's motto in the War of 1812.

[3] The expression, "gone coon," was current during the Revolutionary War, originating in the plea of a spy, dressed in raccoon-skins, to his discoverer, an English rifleman. — *Century Cyclopedia of Names*

[1] The North would not allow itself to consider seriously of coercing the seceding states; and there was a party willing to bid them, with unavailing tears, "Erring sisters, go in peace," as if the seceding states, being thus delicately entreated, could not have the heart to go, even in peace. — WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS: *Years of My Youth, IV, XI*

A voice within us speaks the startling
word,
"Man, thou shalt never die!"

Immortality

Patient endurance of sufferings, bold resistance of power, forgiveness of injuries, hard-tried and faithful friendship, and self-sacrificing love, are seen in beautiful relief over the flat uniformity of life, or stand out in steady and bright grandeur in the midst of the dark deeds of men.

The Man of Ideality

It is an impression, of which we can not rid ourselves if we would, when sitting by the body of a friend, that he has still a consciousness of our presence; that, though he no longer has a concern in the common things of the world, love and thought are still there. The face which we had been familiar with so long, when it was all life and motion, seems only in a state of rest. We know not how to make it real to ourselves that in the body before us there is not a something still alive.

Mother and Son

ELIZA LEE CABOT FOLLEN
[1787–1860]

Dear mother, how pretty
The moon looks to-night!
She was never so cunning before:
Her two little horns
Are so sharp and so bright,
I hope she'll not grow any more.

The New Moon. Stanza 1

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER ("BARRY CORNWALL")
[1787–1874]

We know not alway who are kings by
day,
But the king of the night is the bold
brown owl.

The Owl. Stanza 3

A thousand miles from land are we,
Tossing about on the roaring sea.

The Stormy Petrel

Humanity's poor sum and story:
Life — Death — and all that is of
Glory.

The History of a Life. Stanza 5

The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!

The Sea. Stanza 1

I'm on the sea! I'm on the sea!
I am where I would ever be,
With the blue above and the blue below,
And silence wheresoe'er I go.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I never was on the dull, tame shore,
But I loved the great sea more and
more.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Touch us gently, Time![1]
Let us glide adown thy stream
Gently, — as we sometimes glide
Through a quiet dream.

A Petition to Time. Stanza 1

Humble voyagers are we,
O'er life's dim, unsounded sea.

Ibid. Stanza 2

EMMA WILLARD
[1787–1870]

Rocked in the cradle of the deep,
I lay me down in peace to sleep.

The Cradle of the Deep

RICHARD HARRIS BARHAM
[1788–1845]

The Lady Jane was tall and slim,
The Lady Jane was fair.

Ingoldsby Legends. The Knight and the Lady

My Lord Tomnoddy got up one day;
It was half after two; he had nothing
to do,
So his lordship rang for his cabriolet.

Ibid. The Execution

Right as a trivet.

Ibid. Auto-da-fè

A Franklyn's dogge leped over a style,
And hys name was littel Byngo.
B with a Y, — Y with an N,
N with a G, — G with an O,
They call'd hym littel Byngo!

A Lay of St. Gengulphus

---

[1] See Crabbe, page 280.

The Devil must be in that little Jackdaw!
The Jackdaw of Rheims

The Cardinal rose with a dignified look,
He call'd for his candle, his bell, and his book!
In holy anger, and pious grief,
He solemnly cursed that rascally thief!
He cursed him at board, he cursed him in bed;
From the sole of his foot to the crown of his head;
He cursed him in sleeping, that every night
He should dream of the devil, and wake in a fright;
He cursed him in living, he cursed him in drinking,
He cursed him in coughing, in sneezing, in winking;
He cursed him in sitting, in standing, in lying;
He cursed him in walking, in riding, in flying,
He cursed him in living, he cursed him dying! —
Never was heard such a terrible curse!
But what gave rise to no little surprise,
Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!
Ibid.

Heedless of grammar, they all cried,
THAT'S HIM!
Ibid.

GEORGE NOEL GORDON, LORD BYRON

[1788–1824]

Farewell! if ever fondest prayer
For other's weal avail'd on high,
Mine will not all be lost in air,
But waft thy name beyond the sky.
Farewell! If Ever Fondest Prayer. Stanza 1

I only know we loved in vain;
I only feel — farewell! farewell!
Ibid. Stanza 2

When we two parted
In silence and tears,
Half broken-hearted,
To sever for years.
When We Two Parted. Stanza 1

Fools are my theme, let satire be my song.
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers. Line 6

'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in print;
A book's a book, although there's nothin 't.
Ibid. Line 51

With just enough of learning to misquote.
Ibid. Line 66

As soon
Seek roses in December, ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in chaff;
Believe a woman or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics.
Ibid. Line 75

So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his heart.[1]
Ibid. Line 826

Yet truth sometimes will lend her noblest fires,
And decorate the verse herself inspires:
This fact, in virtue's name, let Crabbe attest, —
Though Nature's sternest painter, yet the best.
Ibid. Line 839

Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh give me back my heart!
Maid of Athens. Stanza 1

Near this spot are deposited the remains of one who possessed Beauty without Vanity, Strength without Insolence, Courage without Ferocity, and all the Virtues of Man, without his Vices. This Praise, which would be unmeaning Flattery if inscribed over hu-

---

[1] See Waller, page 145.

man ashes, is but a just tribute to the Memory of Boatswain, a Dog.
Inscription on the Monument of a Newfoundland Dog

The poor dog, in life the firmest friend,
The first to welcome, foremost to defend.[1]
Ibid.

Vex'd with mirth the drowsy ear of night.
Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto I, Stanza 2

Had sigh'd to many, though he loved but one.
Ibid. Stanza 5

If ancient tales say true, nor wrong these holy men.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Maidens, like moths, are ever caught by glare,
And Mammon wins his way where seraphs might despair.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Might shake the saintship of an anchorite.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Adieu! adieu! my native shore
Fades o'er the waters blue.
Ibid. Stanza 13

My native land, good night!
Ibid.

In hope to merit heaven by making earth a hell.
Ibid. Stanza 20

Still from the fount of joy's delicious springs
Some bitter o'er the flowers its bubbling venom flings.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 82

War, war is still the cry, — "war even to the knife!"[1]
Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto I, Stanza 86

Gone, glimmering through the dream of things that were.
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 2

The dome of thought, the palace of the soul.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 6

There was a sound of revelry by night,
And Belgium's capital had gather'd then
Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright
The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men.
A thousand hearts beat happily; and when
Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
Soft eyes look'd love to eyes which spake again,
And all went merry as a marriage bell.
But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!
Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 21

Did ye not hear it? — No! 'twas but the wind,
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street.
On with the dance! let joy be unconfined;
No sleep till morn, when Youth and Pleasure meet
To chase the glowing hours with flying feet.
Ibid. Stanza 22

And there was mounting in hot haste.
Ibid. Stanza 25

Or whispering, with white lips, "The foe! They come! they come!"
Ibid.

Like to the apples on the Dead Sea's shore,
All ashes to the taste.
Ibid. Stanza 34

He who ascends to mountain-tops, shall find
The loftiest peaks most wrapt in clouds and snow;

---

[1] The one absolutely unselfish friend that man can have in this selfish world, the one that never deserts him, the one that never proves ungrateful or treacherous, is his dog. A man's dog stands by him in prosperity and in poverty, in health and in sickness. — GEORGE GRAHAM VEST [1830–1904]: *Eulogy on the Dog*, in Johnson County Circuit Court, Warrensburg, Missouri

[2] Medio de fonte leporum
Surgit amari aliquid quod in ipsis floribus angat
(In the midst of the fountain of wit there arises something bitter, which stings in the very flowers). — LUCRETIUS: *IV, 1133*

[1] "War even to the knife" was the reply of Palafox, the governor of Saragossa, when summoned to surrender by the French, who besieged that city in 1808.

[2] See Waller, page 146.

He who surpasses or subdues mankind
Must look down on the hate of those below.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto III, Stanza 45

All tenantless, save to the crannying wind.

Ibid. Stanza 47

History's purchased page to call them great.

Ibid. Stanza 48

The castled crag of Drachenfels
Frowns o'er the wide and winding Rhine.

Ibid. Stanza 55

To fly from need not be to hate mankind.

Ibid. Stanza 69

By the blue rushing of the arrowy Rhone.

Ibid. Stanza 71

I live not in myself, but I become
Portion of that around me: [1] and to me
High mountains are a feeling, but the hum
Of human cities torture.

Ibid. Stanza 72

For his mind
Had grown Suspicion's sanctuary.

Ibid. Stanza 80

This quiet sail is as a noiseless wing
To waft me from distraction.

Ibid. Stanza 85

On the ear
Drops the light drip of the suspended oar.

Ibid. Stanza 86

All is concentr'd in a life intense,
Where not a beam, nor air, nor leaf is lost,
But hath a part of being.

Ibid. Stanza 89

In solitude, where we are least alone.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 90

The sky is changed, — and such a change! O night
And storm, and darkness! ye are wondrous strong,
Yet lovely in your strength, as is the light
Of a dark eye in woman! Far along,
From peak to peak, the rattling crags among,
Leaps the live thunder.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto III, Stanza 92

The morn is up again, the dewy morn,
With breath all incense.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 98

Exhausting thought,
And hiving wisdom with each studious year.

Ibid. Stanza 107

Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer.

Ibid.

Fame is the thirst of youth.

Ibid. Stanza 112

I have not loved the world, nor the world me.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 113

I stood
Among them, but not of them; in a shroud
Of thoughts which were not their thoughts.

Ibid.

I stood in Venice on the Bridge of Sighs,
A palace and a prison on each hand.

Ibid. Canto IV, Stanza 1

Where Venice sate in state, throned on her hundred isles.

Ibid.

The thorns which I have reap'd are of the tree
I planted; they have torn me, and I bleed.
I should have known what fruit would spring from such a seed.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Oh for one hour of blind old Dandolo,
The octogenarian chief, Byzantium's conquering foe! [3]

Ibid. Stanza 12

---

[1] I am a part of all that I have met. — TENNYSON: *Ulysses*

[2] See Gibbon, page 271.

[1] Incense-breathing morn. — GRAY: *Elegy, St. 5*

[2] Good-bye, proud world; I'm going home.
Thou art not my friend, and I'm not thine.
R. W. EMERSON: *Good-bye, Proud World*
See Johnson, page 237.

[3] See Wordsworth, page 298.

Parting day
Dies like the dolphin, whom each pang imbues
With a new colour as it gasps away,
The last still loveliest, till — 'tis gone, and all is gray.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto IV, Stanza 29

The Ariosto of the North.

Ibid. Stanza 40

Italia! O Italia! thou who hast
The fatal gift of beauty.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 42

Fills
The air around with beauty.

Ibid. Stanza 49

Let these describe the undescribable.

Ibid. Stanza 53

The starry Galileo, with his woes.

Ibid. Stanza 54

Ungrateful Florence! Dante sleeps afar,
Like Scipio, buried by the upbraiding shore.

Ibid. Stanza 57

The poetry of speech.

Ibid. Stanza 58

Then farewell Horace, whom I hated so,
Not for thy faults, but mine.

Ibid. Stanza 77

O Rome! my country! city of the soul!

Ibid. Stanza 78

The Niobe of nations! there she stands.

Ibid. Stanza 79

I speak not of men's creeds — they rest between
Man and his Maker.

Ibid. Stanza 95

Yet, Freedom! yet thy banner, torn, but flying,
Streams like the thunder-storm against the wind.

Ibid. Stanza 98

Heaven gives its favourites — early death.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 102

'Tis but the same rehearsal of the past . . .
And History, with all her volumes vast,
Hath but one page.

Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto IV, Stanza 108

Egeria! sweet creation of some heart
Which found no mortal resting-place so fair
As thine ideal breast.

Ibid. Stanza 115

The nympholepsy of some fond despair.

Ibid.

Death, the sable smoke where vanishes the flame.

Ibid. Stanza 124

Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday!

Ibid. Stanza 141

"While stands the Coliseum, Rome shall stand;
When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall;
And when Rome falls — the world." [1]

Ibid. Stanza 145

Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-place,[2]
With one fair spirit for my minister,
That I might all forget the human race,
And, hating no one, love but only her!

Ibid. Stanza 177

There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,
There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is society, where none intrudes,
By the deep sea, and music in its roar:
I love not man the less, but Nature more.

Ibid. Stanza 178

Roll on, thou deep and dark blue ocean, roll!
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain;
Man marks the earth with ruin, — his control
Stops with the shore.

Ibid. Stanza 179

---

[1] A translation of the famous sonnet of VINCENZO DA FILICAJA [1642-1707]:
Italia, Italia! O tu cui feo la sorte.

[2] See Herbert, page 138.
See Wordsworth, page 302.

[1] The saying of the ancient pilgrims. Quoted from Bede by Gibbon. *The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, Chap. LXXI. Modern Library Giant, Vol. II, P. 1451.*

[2] See Cowper, page 264.

He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan,
Without a grave, unknell'd, uncoffin'd, and unknown.[1]
Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Canto IV, Stanza 179

Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow —
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 182

Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form
Glasses itself in tempests.
Ibid. Stanza 183

And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward; from a boy
I wantoned with thy breakers, . . .
And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane, — as I do here.
Ibid. Stanza 184

Hands promiscuously applied,
Round the slight waist, or down the glowing side.
The Waltz

He who hath bent him o'er the dead,
Ere the first day of death is fled,
The first dark day of nothingness,
The last of danger and distress,
Before decay's effacing fingers
Have swept the lines where beauty lingers.
The Giaour. Line 68

Such is the aspect of this shore;
'Tis Greece, but living Greece no more!
So coldly sweet, so deadly fair,
We start, for soul is wanting there.
Ibid. Line 90

Shrine of the mighty! can it be
That this is all remains of thee?
Ibid. Line 106

For freedom's battle, once begun,
Bequeath'd by bleeding sire to son,
Though baffled oft, is ever won.
The Giaour. Line 123

And lovelier things have mercy shown
To every failing but their own;
And every woe a tear can claim,
Except an erring sister's shame.
Ibid. Line 418

The keenest pangs the wretched find
Are rapture to the dreary void,
The leafless desert of the mind,
The waste of feelings unemployed.
Ibid. Line 957

Better to sink beneath the shock
Than moulder piecemeal on the rock.
Ibid. Line 969

The cold in clime are cold in blood,
Their love can scarce deserve the name.
Ibid. Line 1099

I die, — but first I have possess'd,
And come what may, I *have been* bless'd.
Ibid. Line 1114

She was a form of life and light
That, seen, became a part of sight,
And rose, where'er I turn'd mine eye,
The morning-star of memory!
Ibid. Line 1127

Know ye the land where the cypress and myrtle
Are emblems of deeds that are done in their clime;
Where the rage of the vulture, the love of the turtle,
Now melt into sorrow, now madden to crime?[1]
The Bride of Abydos. Canto I, Stanza 1

Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,
And all save the spirit of man is divine?
Ibid.

---

[1] See Pope, page 219.

[2] And thou vast ocean, on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin-trace.
ROBERT MONTGOMERY: *The Omnipresence of the Deity*

[1] Know'st thou the land where the lemon-trees bloom,
Where the gold orange glows in the deep thicket's gloom,
Where a wind ever soft from the blue heaven blows,
And the groves are of laurel and myrtle and rose!
GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship, Book III, Chap. 1, Heading*

Who hath not proved how feebly words essay
To fix one spark of beauty's heavenly ray?
Who doth not feel, until his failing sight
Faints into dimness with its own delight,
His changing cheek, his sinking heart, confess
The might, the majesty of loveliness?

The Bride of Abydos. Canto I, Stanza 6

The light of love, the purity of grace,
The mind, the music breathing from her face,
The heart whose softness harmonized the whole, —
And oh, that eye was in itself a soul!

Ibid.

He makes a solitude, and calls it — peace! [1]

Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 20

Hark! to the hurried question of despair:
"Where is my child?" — an echo answers, "Where?" [2]

Ibid. Stanza 27

The fatal facility of the octosyllabic verse.

The Corsair. Dedication

He left a corsair's name to other times,
Link'd with one virtue, and a thousand crimes.[3]

Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 24

She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes;
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which Heaven to gaudy day denies.

Hebrew Melodies. She Walks in Beauty, Stanza 1

The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold.

The Destruction of Sennacherib.[1] *Stanza 1*

Lord of himself, — that heritage of woe!

Lara. Canto I, Stanza 2

The hand that kindles cannot quench the flame.

Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 11

Fare thee well! and if forever,
Still forever, fare thee well.

Fare Thee Well. Stanza 1

Sighing that Nature form'd but one such man,
And broke the die, in moulding Sheridan.[2]

Monody on the Death of Sheridan. Line 117

O God! it is a fearful thing
To see the human soul take wing
In any shape, in any mood.

The Prisoner of Chillon. Stanza 8

A light broke in upon my brain, —
It was the carol of a bird;
It ceased, and then it came again,
The sweetest song ear ever heard.

Ibid. Stanza 10

I had a dream which was not all a dream.

Darkness

My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea;
But, before I go, Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee!

To Thomas Moore. Stanza 1

Here's a sigh to those who love me,
And a smile to those who hate;

---

[1] Solitudinem faciunt, pacem appellant (They make solitude, which they call peace). — TACITUS: *Agricola, C. 30*

[2] I came to the place of my birth, and cried, "The friends of my youth, where are they?" And echo answered, "Where are they?" — *Arabic MS.*

[3] See Burton, page 122.

[1] And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. — *Isaiah, XXXVII, 36. 2 Kings, XIX, 35*

[2] Natura il fece, e poi ruppe la stampa (Nature made him, and then broke the mould). — ARIOSTO: *Orlando Furioso, Canto X, St. 84*

The idea that Nature lost the perfect mould has been a favorite one with all song-writers and poets, and is found in the literature of all European nations. — *Book of English Songs, P. 28*

And, whatever sky's above me,
Here's a heart for every fate.[1]
To Thomas Moore. Stanza 2

So we'll go no more a-roving
So late into the night.
Letter to Thomas Moore [February 26, 1817]

Mont Blanc is the monarch of mountains;
They crowned him long ago
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of clouds,
With a diadem of snow.
Manfred. Act I, Sc. 1

All farewells should be sudden.
Sardanapalus. Act V

She was not old, nor young, nor at the years
Which certain people call a "certain age,"
Which yet the most uncertain age appears.
Beppo. Stanza 22

For most men (till by losing rendered sager)
Will back their own opinions by a wager.
Ibid. Stanza 27

His heart was one of those which most enamour us, —
Wax to receive, and marble to retain.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 34

Besides, they always smell of bread and butter.
Ibid. Stanza 39

That soft bastard Latin,
Which melts like kisses from a female mouth.
Ibid. Stanza 44

One hates an author that's all author.
Ibid. Stanza 75

O Mirth and Innocence! O milk and water!
Ye happy mixtures of more happy days.
Ibid. Stanza 80

By fair exchange, not robbery.[1]
The Deformed Transformed. Act I, Sc. 1

What's drinking?
A mere pause from thinking!
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

He seems
To have seen better days, as who has not
Who has seen yesterday?
Werner. Act I, Sc. 1

The Cincinnatus of the West,
Whom envy dared not hate,
Bequeathed the name of Washington
To make man blush there was but one! [2]
Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte. II

And if we do but watch the hour,
There never yet was human power
Which could evade, if unforgiven,
The patient search and vigil long
Of him who treasures up a wrong.
Mazeppa. Stanza 10

The "good old times" — all times when old are good.
The Age of Bronze. Stanza 1

Whose game was empires and whose stakes were thrones,
Whose table earth, whose dice were human bones.
Ibid. Stanza 3

While Franklin's quiet memory climbs to heaven,
Calming the lightning which he thence had riven,
Or drawing from the no less kindled earth
Freedom and peace to that which boasts his birth.
Ibid. Stanza 5

---

[1] With a heart for any fate. — LONGFELLOW: *A Psalm of Life*

[2] My heart is wax to be moulded as she pleases, but enduring as marble to retain. — CERVANTES: *The Little Gypsy*

[1] Chaunge be no robbry. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbs, Part II, Chap. 4*

[2] Washington's a watchword, such as ne'er
Shall sink while there's an echo left to air.
The Age of Bronze, St. 5

Washington,
Whose every battle field is holy ground.
Don Juan, Canto VIII, St. 5

George Washington had thanks and nought beside,
Except the all-cloudless glory (which few men's is)
To free his country.
Ibid. Canto IX, St. 8

How often we forget all time, when lone,
Admiring Nature's universal throne,
Her woods, her wilds, her waters, the intense
Reply of hers to our intelligence.

The Island. Canto II, Stanza 16

Sublime tobacco! which from east to west
Cheers the tar's labour or the Turkman's rest.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 19

Divine in hookas, glorious in a pipe
When tipp'd with amber, mellow, rich, and ripe;
Like other charmers, wooing the caress
More dazzlingly when daring in full dress;
Yet thy true lovers more admire by far
Thy naked beauties — give me a cigar!

Ibid.

"That will do for the marines." [2]

Ibid. Stanza 21

My days are in the yellow leaf;
The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The worm, the canker, and the grief
Are mine alone!

On My Thirty-sixth Year. Stanza 2

Brave men were living before Agamemnon.[3]

Don Juan. Canto I, Stanza 5

In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine "incomparable oil," Macassar!

Ibid. Stanza 17

But, oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, — have they not henpeck'd you all? [4]

Ibid. Stanza 22

The languages, especially the dead,
The sciences, and most of all the abstruse,
The arts, at least all such as could be said
To be the most remote from common use.

Don Juan. Canto I, Stanza 40

Her maids were old, and if she took a new one,
You might be sure she was a perfect fright.

Ibid. Stanza 48

Her stature tall, — I hate a dumpy woman.

Ibid. Stanza 61

What men call gallantry, and gods adultery.

Ibid. Stanza 63

Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded
That all the Apostles would have done as they did.

Ibid. Stanza 83

And whispering, "I will ne'er consent," — consented.

Ibid. Stanza 117

'Tis sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark
Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home;
'Tis sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.

Ibid. Stanza 123

Sweet is revenge — especially to women.

Ibid. Stanza 124

And truant husband should return and say,
"My dear, I was the first who came away."

Ibid. Stanza 141

Man's love is of man's life a thing apart;
'Tis woman's whole existence.

Ibid. Stanza 194

In my hot youth, when George the Third was king.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 212

---

[1] Whatever Aristotle, and his worthy cabal, may say of it,
Tobacco is divine, there is nothing to equal it.
Thomas Corneille [1625–1709]: *Le Festin de Pierre, Act I, Sc. 1* [1673]

[2] See Scott, page 311.

[3] Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona
Multi.
Horace: *Book IV, Ode 9, L. 25*

[4] The Fraternity of the Henpeck'd. — Joseph Addison: *The Spectator, No. 482, Sept. 12, 1712*

[1] Non ego hoc ferrem, callidus juventa,
Consule Planco

So for a good old-gentlemanly vice
I think I must take up with avarice.[1]
Don Juan. Canto I, Stanza 216

There's nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion.
Ibid. Canto II, Stanza 34

A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony.
Ibid. Stanza 53

'Tis very certain the desire of life
Prolongs it.
Ibid. Stanza 64

'Tis said that persons living on annuities
Are longer lived than others.
Ibid. Stanza 65

All who joy would win
Must share it, — happiness was born a twin.
Ibid. Stanza 172

Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,
Sermons and soda-water the day after.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 178

In her first passion woman loves her lover,
In all the others, all she loves is love.[3]
Ibid. Canto III, Stanza 3

All tragedies are finished by a death,
All comedies are ended by a marriage.
Ibid. Stanza 9

He was the mildest manner'd man
That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat.
Ibid. Stanza 41

Even good men like to make the public stare.
Ibid. Stanza 81

The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
Where burning Sappho loved and sung. . . .
Eternal summer gilds them yet,
But all, except their sun, is set.
Don Juan. Canto III, Stanza 86, 1

The mountains look on Marathon,
And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
I dreamed that Greece might still be free.
Ibid. Stanza 86, 3

Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylæ.
Ibid. Stanza 86, 7

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?
Of two such lessons, why forget
The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave —
Think ye he meant them for a slave?
Ibid. Stanza 86, 10

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!
Ibid. Stanza 86, 11

To think such breasts must suckle slaves.
Ibid. Stanza 86, 15

Place me on Sunium's marble steep,
Where nothing save the waves and I
May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;
There, swan-like, let me sing and die.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 86, 16

But words are things, and a small drop of ink,
Falling like dew upon a thought, produces
That which makes thousands, perhaps millions, think.
Ibid. Stanza 88

And glory long has made the sages smile,
'Tis something, nothing, words, illusion, wind —
Depending more upon the historian's style
Than on the name a person leaves behind.
Ibid. Stanza 90

Ah, surely nothing dies but something mourns.
Ibid. Stanza 108

(I would not have borne this in my flaming youth while Plancus was consul). — HORACE: *Book III, Ode 14, Ad Populum Romanum, St. 7*

[1] See Middleton, page 116.

[2] See Browning, page 495.
It is no time for mirth and laughter,
The cold, gray dawn of the morning after!
GEORGE ADE: *The Sultan of Sulu, Remorse*

[3] Dans les premières passions les femmes aiment l'amant, et dans les autres elles aiment l'amour. — ROCHEFOUCAULD: *Maxim 471*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 45.

And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
'Tis that I may not weep.[1]

Don Juan. Canto IV, Stanza 4

The precious porcelain of human clay.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 11

"Whom the gods love die young," was said of yore.[3]

Ibid. Stanza 12

And her face so fair
Stirr'd with her dream, as rose-leaves with the air.[4]

Ibid. Stanza 29

These two hated with a hate
Found only on the stage.

Ibid. Stanza 93

"Arcades ambo," — *id est*, blackguards both.

Ibid.

I've stood upon Achilles' tomb,
And heard Troy doubted: time will doubt of Rome.

Ibid. Stanza 101

There's not a sea the passenger e'er pukes in,
Turns up more dangerous breakers than the Euxine.

Ibid. Canto V, Stanza 5

And put himself upon his good behaviour.

Ibid. Stanza 47

That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul — the dinner bell.

Ibid. Stanza 49

The women pardon'd all except her face.

Ibid. Stanza 113

Heroic, stoic Cato, the sententious,
Who lent his lady to his friend Hortensius.

Ibid. Canto VI, Stanza 7

Polygamy may well be held in dread,
Not only as a sin, but as a bore.

Don Juan. Canto VI, Stanza 12

A "strange coincidence," to use a phrase
By which such things are settled nowadays.

Ibid. Stanza 78

He scratch'd his ear, the infallible resource
To which embarrass'd people have recourse.

Ibid. Stanza 100

'Mongst them were several Englishmen of pith,
Sixteen were called Thompson and nineteen Smith.

Ibid. Canto VII, Stanza 18

The drying up a single tear has more
Of honest fame than shedding seas of gore.

Ibid. Canto VIII, Stanza 3

Half-pay for life makes mankind worth destroying.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Neck or nothing.

Ibid. Stanza 45

Indigestion is — that inward fate
Which makes all Styx through one small liver flow.

Ibid. Canto IX, Stanza 15

"Gentlemen farmers" — a race worn out quite.

Ibid. Stanza 32

He said
Little, but to the purpose.

Ibid. Stanza 83

And wrinkles (the damned democrats) won't flatter.

Ibid. Canto X, Stanza 24

What a delightful thing's a turnpike road.

Ibid. Stanza 78

When Bishop Berkeley said "there was no matter,"
And proved it, — 'twas no matter what he said.[1]

Ibid. Canto XI, Stanza 1

---

[1] I make haste to laugh at everything, for fear of being obliged to weep. — PIERRE BEAUMARCHAIS [1732–1799]: *The Barber of Seville, Act I, Sc. 2* [1775]

He jested, that he might not weep. — ALEXANDER SMITH: *Dreamthorp, Of Vagabonds.* (The reference is to Charles Lamb.)

[2] See Dryden, page 179.

[3] See Wordsworth, page 302.

[4] All her innocent thoughts
Like rose-leaves scatter'd.
JOHN WILSON ("CHRISTOPHER NORTH") [1785–1854]: *On the Death of a Child* [1812]

[1] What is mind? No matter. What is matter? Never mind. — THOMAS HEWITT KEY [1799–1875], once Head Master of University College School. Quoted by F. J. Furnivall.

So prime, so swell, so nutty, and so knowing.
Don Juan. Canto XI, Stanza 19

'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,
Should let itself be snuff'd out by an article.
Ibid. Stanza 60

Ready money is Aladdin's lamp.
Ibid. Canto XII, Stanza 12

Cervantes smil'd Spain's chivalry away.
Ibid. Canto XIII, Stanza 11

Society is now one polish'd horde,
Formed of two mighty tribes, the *Bores* and *Bored*.
Ibid. Stanza 95

All human history attests
That happiness for man, — the hungry sinner! —
Since Eve ate apples, much depends on dinner.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 99

Death, so called, is a thing which makes men weep,
And yet a third of life is passed in sleep.
Ibid. Canto XIV, Stanza 3

'Tis strange, but true; for truth is always strange, —
Stranger than fiction.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 101

The Devil hath not, in all his quiver's choice,
An arrow for the heart like a sweet voice.
Ibid. Canto XV, Stanza 13

A lovely being, scarcely formed or moulded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet folded.
Ibid. Stanza 43

The antique Persians taught three useful things, —
To draw the bow, to ride, and speak the truth.[1]
Don Juan. Canto XVI, Stanza 1

Heart ballads of Green Erin or Gray Highlands,
That bring Lochaber back to eyes that roam
O'er far Atlantic continents or islands.
Ibid. Stanza 46

Friendship is Love without his wings.
L'Amitié est l'Amour sans Ailes

I awoke one morning and found myself famous.
Entry in Memoranda after publication of first two cantos of Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. Quoted by THOMAS MOORE in his *Life of Byron, Chap. 14*

The best of prophets of the future is the past.
Letter [January 28, 1821]

What say you to such a supper with such a woman? [2]
Note to a Letter to Mr. Murray on the Reverend W. L. Bowles' Strictures on Pope [March 25, 1821]

The world is a bundle of hay,
Mankind are the asses that pull,
Each tugs in a different way, —
And the greatest of all is John Bull!
Letter to Thomas Moore [June 22, 1821]

SIR WILLIAM HENRY MAULE
[1788–1858]

My lords, we are vertebrate animals, we are mammalia! My learned friend's manner would be intolerable in Almighty God to a black beetle.
Appeal to the court in a case where the opposing counsel, Sir Cresswell Cresswell, was lofty and offensive in manner. Reported by Lord Coleridge

---

[1] For a man seldom thinks with more earnestness of anything than he does of his dinner. — PIOZZI: *Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson, P. 149*

[2] Le vrai peut quelquefois n'être pas vraisemblable
(Truth may sometimes be improbable).
NICHOLAS BOILEAU-DESPRÉAUX: *L'Art Poétique, III, L. 48*

[1] To ride, shoot straight, and speak the truth —
This was the ancient Law of Youth.
Old times are past, old days are done;
But the Law runs true, O little son!
CHARLES T. DAVIS: *For a Little Boy, St. 1*

[2] See Lady Montagu, page 221.

WILLIAM MEE
[1788–1862]

She's all my fancy painted her;
She's lovely, she's divine.
Alice Gray

HANNAH FLAGG GOULD
[1789–1865]

Alone I walked the ocean strand;
A pearly shell was in my hand;
I stooped and wrote upon the sand
My name — the year — the day.
A Name on the Sand. Stanza 1

"Now, just to set them a-thinking,
I'll bite this basket of fruit," said he,
"This costly pitcher I'll burst in three;
And the glass of water they've left for me
Shall 'tchick!' to tell them I'm drinking!"
The Frost. Stanza 4

Wisdom, Power and Goodness meet
In the bounteous field of wheat.
The Wheatfield. Stanza 4

WILLIAM KNOX
[1789–1825]

Oh why should the spirit of mortal be proud?
Like a fast-flitting meteor, a fast-flying cloud,
A flash of the lightning, a break of the wave,
He passes from life to his rest in the grave.
Songs of Israel [*1824*]. *Mortality*,[1] *Stanza 1*

'Tis the wink of an eye, 'tis the draught of a breath,
From the blossom of health to the paleness of death.
Ibid. Stanza 14

The fool hath said: There is no God!
No God! Who lights the morning sun,
And sends him on his heavenly road,
A far and brilliant course to run?
The Atheist. Stanza 1

CHARLES PHILLIPS
[1789–1859]

Grand, gloomy, and peculiar, he sat upon the throne a sceptred hermit, wrapped in the solitude of his own originality.
The Character of Napoleon

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE
[1790–1879]

Mary had a little lamb,
Its fleece was white as snow,
And everywhere that Mary went
The lamb was sure to go;
He followed her to school one day,
That was against the rule;
It made the children laugh and play
To see a lamb in school.
Mary's Lamb. In the Juvenile Miscellany [*September, 1830*]

"It snows!" cries the school-boy, "Hurrah!" and his shout
Is ringing through parlor and hall,
While swift as the wing of a swallow, he's out,
And his playmates have answered his call.
It Snows. Stanza 1

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK
[1790–1867]

Strike — till the last armed foe expires;
Strike — for your altars and your fires;
Strike — for the green graves of your sires;
God — and your native land!
Marco Bozzaris.[1] *Stanza 3*

Come to the bridal chamber, Death!
Come to the mother, when she feels
For the first time her first-born's breath;
Come when the blessed seals

---

[1] This poem was a favorite of Abraham Lincoln.

[1] A Greek patriot, born about 1788, killed in a night attack against the Turks, near Missolonghi, Greece, August 20, 1823.

Which close the pestilence are broke,
And crowded cities wail its stroke;
Come in consumption's ghastly form,
The earthquake's shock, the ocean storm;
Come when the heart beats high and warm
With banquet song, and dance, and wine,
And thou art terrible: the tear,
The groan, the knell, the pall, the bier,
And all we know, or dream, or fear
Of agony are thine.
Marco Bozzaris. Stanza 5

But to the hero, when his sword
Has won the battle for the free,
Thy voice sounds like a prophet's word,
And in its hollow tones are heard
The thanks of millions yet to be.
Ibid. Stanza 6

One of the few, the immortal names
That were not born to die.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Such graves as his are pilgrim shrines,
Shrines to no code or creed confined, —
The Delphian vales, the Palestines,
The Meccas of the mind.
Burns. Stanza 32

Green be the turf above thee,
Friend of my better days!
None knew thee but to love thee,[1]
Nor named thee but to praise.
On the Death of Joseph Rodman Drake

There is an evening twilight of the heart,
When its wild passion-waves are lulled to rest.
Twilight

They love their land because it is their own,
And scorn to give aught other reason why;
Would shake hands with a king upon his throne,
And think it kindness to his Majesty.
Connecticut

This bank-note world.
Alnwick Castle. Stanza 7

Lord Stafford mines for coal and salt,
The Duke of Norfolk deals in malt,
The Douglas in red herrings.
Alnwick Castle. Stanza 8

SAMUEL GILMAN
[1791–1858]

Fair Harvard! Thy sons to thy Jubilee throng,
And with blessings surrender thee o'er,
By these festival rites, from the age that is past,
To the age that is waiting before.
Ode, Bicentennial, Harvard University [September 8, 1836]. Stanza 1

Thou wert our parent, the nurse of our souls,
We were moulded to manhood by thee,
Till freighted with treasure-thoughts, friendships, and hopes,
Thou didst launch us on Destiny's sea.
Ibid. Stanza 2

HENRY HART MILMAN
[1791–1868]

And the cold marble leapt to life a god.
The Belvedere Apollo

Too fair to worship, too divine to love.
Ibid.

And more than wisdom, more than wealth, —
A merry heart that laughs at care.
The Merry Heart. Stanza 1

LYDIA HUNTLEY SIGOURNEY
[1791–1865]

Toll for the queenly boat, wrecked on rocky shore!
Sea-weed is in her palace halls; she rides the surge no more.
The Bell of the Atlantic.[1]

---

[1] See Rogers, page 289.

[1] The *Atlantic* was wrecked on an island near New London, Connecticut, in 1846. The bell, on a portion of the wreck, tolled for many days until salvaged. It later hung at the Seamen's Church Institute, South Street, New York.

Ye say that all have passed away —
That noble race and brave . . .
But their name is on your waters[1] —
Ye may not wash it out.
Indian Names. Stanza 1

Old Massachusetts wears it
Upon her lordly crown.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Your mountains build their monument,
Though ye destroy their dust.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Through the open window's space
Behold, a camel thrust his face.
"My nose is cold," he meekly cried,
"Oh, let me warm it by thy side."
The Camel's Nose. Stanza 1

To evil habit's earliest wile
Lend neither ear, nor glance, nor smile —
Choke the dark fountain ere it flows,
Nor e'en admit the camel's nose.
Ibid. Stanza 4

CHARLES SPRAGUE
[1791–1875]

Gay, guiltless pair,
What seek ye from the fields of heaven?
Ye have no need of prayer,
Ye have no sins to be forgiven.
The Winged Worshippers.[2] *Stanza 1*

It is not often thus around
Our old familiar hearth we're found.
Bless, then, the meeting and the spot;
For once be every care forgot;
Let gentle Peace assert her power,
And kind Affection rule the hour.
We're all — all here.
The Family Meeting. Stanza 1

Then Shakespeare rose!
Across the trembling strings
His daring hand he flings,
And lo! a new creation glows!
Ode, Shakespeare Celebration [*Boston, 1823*]

In fields of air, he writes his name,
And treads the chambers of the sky.
Ode, Art

Yes, social friend, I love thee well,
In learned doctors' spite;
Thy clouds all other clouds dispel,
And lap me in delight.
To My Cigar

Through life's dark road his sordid way he wends,
An incarnation of fat dividends.
Phi Beta Kappa Ode, Curiosity

Here lived and loved another race of beings. Beneath the same sun that rolls over your heads the Indian hunter pursued the panting deer. . . . The Indian of falcon glance and lion bearing, the theme of the touching ballad, the hero of the pathetic tale, is gone.
The American Indian

CHARLES WOLFE
[1791–1823]

Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
As his corse to the rampart we hurried.
The Burial of Sir John Moore at Corunna.[1] *Stanza 1*

But he lay like a warrior taking his rest
With his martial cloak around him.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Slowly and sadly we laid him down,
From the field of his fame fresh and gory;
We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone,
But we left him alone with his glory.
Ibid. Stanza 8

If I had thought thou couldst have died,
I might not weep for thee;
But I forgot, when by thy side,
That thou couldst mortal be.
To Mary. Stanza 1

Yet there was round thee such a dawn
Of light ne'er seen before,

---

[1] We will give the names of our fearless race
To each bright river whose course we trace.
FELICIA D. HEMANS: *Song of Emigration*

[2] Two swallows that flew into the Chauncy Place Church, Boston, during a service.

[1] First published in the *Newry Telegraph* [1817].

As fancy never could have drawn,
And never can restore.
To Mary. Stanza 4

Go, forget me! why should sorrow
O'er that brow a shadow fling?
Go, forget me, and to-morrow
Brightly smile and sweetly sing!
Smile, — though I shall not be near thee;
Sing, — though I shall never hear thee!
Go, Forget Me!

WILLIAM HOWITT
[1792–1879]

The Wind one morning sprang up from sleep,
Saying, "Now for a frolic, now for a leap!
Now for a madcap galloping chase!
I'll make a commotion in every place!"
The Wind in a Frolic

JOHN KEBLE
[1792–1866]

The trivial round, the common task,
Would furnish all we ought to ask.
Morning. Stanza 10

Why should we faint and fear to live alone,
Since all alone, so Heaven has willed, we die?
Nor even the tenderest heart, and next our own,
Knows half the reasons why we smile and sigh.
The Christian Year. Twenty-fourth Sunday after Trinity

'Tis sweet, as year by year we lose
Friends out of sight, in faith to muse
How grows in Paradise our store.
Burial of the Dead

Abide with me from morn till eve,
For without Thee I cannot live;
Abide with me when night is nigh,
For without Thee I dare not die.
Evening. Stanza 4

JOHN HOWARD PAYNE
[1792–1852]

'Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,
Be it ever so humble, there's no place like home; [1]
A charm from the skies seems to hallow us there,
Which sought through the world is ne'er met with elsewhere.

An exile from home splendour dazzles in vain,
Oh give me my lowly thatched cottage again;
The birds singing gayly, that came at my call,
Give me them, and that peace of mind dearer than all.
Home, Sweet Home.[2] (*From the opera Clari, the Maid of Milan*)

PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY
[1792–1822]

With hue like that when some great painter dips
His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and eclipse.
The Revolt of Islam. Canto V, Stanza 23

The awful shadow of some unseen Power
Floats tho' unseen amongst us.
Hymn to Intellectual Beauty. Stanza 1

As long as skies are blue, and fields are green,
Evening must usher night, night urge the morrow,
Month follow month with woe, and year wake year to sorrow.
Adonais. XXI

---

[1] Home is home, though it be never so homely. — CLARK: *Parœmiologia, P. 101* [1639]

[2] See Reynolds, page 294.

The Latin song *Dulce Domum*, words anonymous, was set to music by John Reading, organist of Winchester Cathedral [1675–1681] and of Winchester College [1681–1692]. The refrain of the song is:

Domum, domum, dulce domum,
Dulce, dulce, dulce domum.

I would give
All that I am to be as thou now art!
But I am chained to Time, and can not thence depart!

Adonais. XXVI

The Pilgrim of Eternity,[1] whose fame
Over his living head like heaven is bent,
An early but enduring monument,
Came, veiling all the lightnings of his song
In sorrow.

Ibid. XXX

A pard-like spirit, beautiful and swift.

Ibid. XXXII

In mockery of monumental stone.

Ibid. XXXV

Peace, peace! he is not dead, he doth not sleep —
He hath awakened from the dream of life.

Ibid. XXXIX

He has outsoared the shadow of our night;
Envy and calumny and hate and pain,
And that unrest which men miscall delight
Can touch him not and torture not again;
From the contagion of the world's slow stain
He is secure, and now can never mourn
A heart grown cold, a head grown gray in vain.

Ibid. XL

He is made one with Nature: there is heard
His voice in all her music, from the moan
Of thunder to the song of night's sweet bird.

Ibid. XLII

He is a portion of the loveliness
Which once he made more lovely.

Ibid. XLIII

And many more, whose names on Earth are dark,
But whose transmitted effluence can not die
So long as fire outlives the parent spark,
Rose, robed in dazzling immortality.

Adonais. XLVI

Life, like a dome of many-coloured glass,
Stains the white radiance of eternity.

Ibid. LII

The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.

Ibid. LV

Some say that gleams of a remoter world
Visit the soul in sleep, — that death is slumber,
And that its shapes the busy thoughts outnumber
Of those who wake and live.

Mont Blanc. III

I fall upon the thorns of life! I bleed!

Ode to the West Wind. IV

O, wind,
If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?

Ibid. V

Chameleons feed on light and air:
Poets' food is love and fame.

An Exhortation. Stanza 1

I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,
From the seas and the streams.

The Cloud. Stanza 1

That orbèd maiden with white fire laden,
Whom mortals call the moon.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I am the daughter of Earth and Water,
And the nursling of the Sky;
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores,
I change, but I cannot die.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Hail to thee, blithe spirit!
Bird thou never wert.

To a Skylark. Stanza 1

We look before and after,
And pine for what is not;
Our sincerest laughter
With some pain is fraught;
Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest thought.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Teach me half the gladness
That thy brain must know,

---

[1] The allusion is to Byron.

Such harmonious madness
From my lips would flow,
The world should listen then, as I am listening now.

To a Skylark. Stanza 21

Kings are like stars — they rise and set, they have
The worship of the world, but no repose.[1]

Hellas. Line 195

The moon of Mahomet
Arose, and it shall set;
While, blazoned as on heaven's immortal noon,
The cross leads generations on.

Ibid. Line 221

The world's great age begins anew,
The golden years return,
The earth doth like a snake renew
Her winter weeds outworn.

Ibid. Line 1060

The world is weary of the past,
Oh, might it die or rest at last!

Ibid. Final Chorus

What! alive, and so bold, O earth?

Written on Hearing the News of the Death of Napoleon. Stanza 1

Forms more real than living man,
Nurslings of immortality!

Prometheus Unbound. Act I

Like stars half quencht in mists of silver dew.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1

All love is sweet,
Given or returned. Common as light is love,
And its familiar voice wearies not ever. . . .
They who inspire it most are fortunate,
As I am now; but those who feel it most
Are happier still.[2]

Ibid. Sc. 5

Death is the veil which those who live call life;
They sleep, and it is lifted.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire, and Victory.

Prometheus Unbound. Act IV, Closing lines

Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong,
They learn in suffering what they teach in song.[1]

Julian and Maddalo. Line 544

I could lie down like a tired child,
And weep away the life of care
Which I have borne and yet must bear.

Stanzas Written in Dejection, near Naples. Stanza 4

Jealousy's eyes are green.

Swellfoot the Tyrant. Act II, Sc. 1

Round the decay
Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare
The lone and level sands stretch far away.

Ozymandias

The Devil is a gentleman.[2]

Peter Bell the Third. Part II, Stanza 2

Hell is a city much like London —
A populous and smoky city.

Ibid. Part III, Stanza 1

Teas,
Where small talk dies in agonies.

Ibid. Stanza 12

He had as much imagination
As a pint-pot.

Ibid. Part IV, Stanza 8

Peter was dull — he was at first
Dull — oh so dull — so very dull!
Whether he talked, wrote, or rehearsed —
Still with this dulness was he cursed —
Dull — beyond all conception — dull.

Ibid. Part VII, Stanza 11

A lovely lady, garmented in light
From her own beauty.

The Witch of Atlas. Stanza 5

Music, when soft voices die,
Vibrates in the memory —

---

[1] See Bacon, page 110.

[2] The pleasure of love is in loving. We are much happier in the passion we feel than in that we inspire. — ROCHEFOUCAULD: *Maxim 259*

[1] See Butler, page 144.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 99.

Odours, when sweet violets sicken,
Live within the sense they quicken.
To — : Music, When Soft Voices Die. Stanza 1

Rarely, rarely, comest thou,
Spirit of Delight! [1]
Song: Rarely, Rarely, Comest Thou. Stanza 1

I love tranquil solitude
And such society
As is quiet, wise, and good.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Sing again, with your dear voice revealing
A tone
Of some world far from ours,
Where music and moonlight and feeling
Are one.
To Jane: The Keen Stars Were Twinkling. Stanza 4

The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow,
The devotion to something afar
From the sphere of our sorrow.
To — : One Word Is Too Often Profaned. Stanza 2

The seed ye sow, another reaps;
The wealth ye find, another keeps;
The robes ye weave, another wears;
The arms ye forge, another bears.
Song to the Men of England. Stanza 5

Nothing in the world is single,
All things by a law divine
In one spirit meet and mingle.
Love's Philosophy. Stanza 1

I arise from dreams of thee
In the first sweet sleep of night,
When the winds are breathing low,
And the stars are shining bright.
The Indian Serenade. Stanza 1

The Champak odours pine,
Like sweet thoughts in a dream.
Ibid. Stanza 2

A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew,
And the young winds fed it with silver dew.
The Sensitive Plant. I, Stanza 1

For love and beauty and delight,
There is no death nor change.
The Sensitive Plant. Conclusion, Stanza 6

We rest. A dream has power to poison sleep;
We rise. One wandering thought pollutes the day.
Mutability. I, Stanza 3

Man's yesterday may ne'er be like his morrow;
Naught may endure but Mutability.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The flower that smiles to-day
To-morrow dies;
All that we wish to stay
Tempts and then flies.
What is this world's delight?
Lightning that mocks the night,
Brief even as bright.
Ibid. II, Stanza 1

There is no sport in hate when all the rage
Is on one side.
Lines to a Reviewer

The weary Day turned to his rest,
Lingering like an unloved guest.
To Night. Stanza 3

When the lamp is shattered
The light in the dust lies dead: —
When the cloud is scattered
The rainbow's glory is shed.
When the Lamp Is Shattered. Stanza 1

Once, early in the morning,
Beelzebub arose,
With care his sweet person adorning,
He put on his Sunday clothes.[1]
The Devil's Walk, A Ballad. Stanza 1

How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep.
Queen Mab. I

Power, like a desolating pestilence,
Pollutes whate'er it touches; and obedience,
Bane of all genius, virtue, freedom, truth,
Makes slaves of men, and, of the human frame,
A mechanized automaton.
Ibid. III

---

[1] Motto of Symphony No. 2 in E-flat, Opus 63, by SIR EDWARD ELGAR [1857–1934].

[1] See Southey, page 321.

Heaven's ebon vault,
Studded with stars unutterably bright,
Through which the moon's unclouded grandeur rolls,
Seems like a canopy which love had spread
To curtain her sleeping world.

Queen Mab. IV

Poets are the hierophants of an unapprehended inspiration; the mirrors of the gigantic shadows which futurity casts upon the present.[1]

A Defence of Poetry

Poetry is the record of the best and happiest moments of the happiest and best minds.

Ibid.

Poets are the unacknowledged legislators of the world.

Ibid.

SEBA SMITH ("MAJOR JACK DOWNING")

[1792–1868]

The cold winds swept the mountain-height,
And pathless was the dreary wild,
And 'mid the cheerless hours of night
A mother wandered with her child:
As through the drifting snows she press'd,
The babe was sleeping on her breast.

The Snow Storm. Stanza 1

'Twas autumn, and the leaves were dry,
And rustled on the ground;
And chilly winds went whistling by
With low and pensive sound.

Three Little Graves. Stanza 1

JEFFERYS TAYLOR

[1792–1853]

This moral, I think, may be safely attached;
Reckon not on your chickens before they are hatched.[2]

The Milkmaid. Moral

JOHN CLARE

[1793–1864]

I am! yet what I am who cares, or knows?
My friends forsake me like a memory lost.

Written in Northampton County Asylum

The daisy lives, and strikes its little root
Into the lap of time: centuries may come,
And pass away into the silent tomb,
And still the child, hid in the womb of time,
Shall smile and pluck them, when this simple rhyme
Shall be forgotten.

The Daisy's Eternity

With its little brimming eye
And its yellow rims so pale
And its crimp and curdled leaf,
Who can pass its beauties by?

The Primrose Bank

The world was on thy page
Of victories but a comma.

To Napoleon

The wind and clouds, now here, now there,
Hold no such strange dominion
As woman's cold, perverted will,
And soon estranged opinion.

When Lovers Part

If life had a second edition, how
I would correct the proofs.[1]

In a letter to a friend. Quoted in Foreword to J. W. *and* ANNE TIBBLE'S *John Clare: A Life [1932]*

SAMUEL GRISWOLD GOODRICH ("PETER PARLEY")

[1793–1860]

The earth is round, and like a ball
Seems swinging in the air;
A sky extends around it all,

---

[1] See Coleridge, page 318.

[2] See Butler, page 143.

[1] Compare the epitaph written for himself (at the age of 22) by Benjamin Franklin: "Benjamin Franklin, Printer. . . . Will Appear Once More. In a New and More Elegant Edition, Revised and Corrected by the Author."

And stars are shining there.
Water and land upon the face
Of this round world we see;
The land is man's safe dwelling place,
But ships sail on the sea.
The Earth

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS
[1793–1835]

The stately homes of England!
How beautiful they stand,
Amidst their tall ancestral trees,
O'er all the pleasant land!
The Homes of England. Stanza 1

The breaking waves dashed high
On a stern and rock-bound coast,
And the woods, against a stormy sky,
Their giant branches tossed.
The Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers. Stanza 1

A band of exiles moored their bark
On a wild New England shore.
Ibid. Stanza 2

What sought they thus afar?
Bright jewels of the mine?
The wealth of seas, the spoils of war? —
They sought a faith's pure shrine.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Ay, call it holy ground,
The soil where first they trod!
They have left unstained what there they found —
Freedom to worship God.
Ibid. Stanza 10

The boy [1] stood on the burning deck,
Whence all but he had fled; [2]
The flame that lit the battle's wreck
Shone round him o'er the dead.
Casabianca. Stanza 1

There came a burst of thunder sound;
The boy, — oh! where was he?
Ibid. Stanza 9

Leaves have their time to fall,
And flowers to wither at the north-wind's breath,
And stars to set; — but all,
Thou hast *all* seasons for thine own, O Death!
The Hour of Death. Stanza 1

Come to the sunset tree!
The day is past and gone;
The woodman's axe lies free,
And the reaper's work is done.
Tyrolese Evening Song. Stanza 1

In the busy haunts of men.
Tale of the Secret Tribunal. Part I

Oh, call my brother back to me!
I cannot play alone:
The summer comes with flower and bee, —
Where is my brother gone?
The Child's First Grief. Stanza 1

I have looked o'er the hills of the stormy North,
And the larch has hung all his tassels forth.
The Voice of Spring. Stanza 3

But tell us, thou bird of the solemn strain!
Can those who have loved forget?
We call — and they answer not again —
Do they love — do they love us yet?
The Messenger Bird

Wave may not foam nor wild wind sweep
Where rest not England's Dead.
England's Dead

'Twas a lovely thought to mark the hours
As they floated in light away,

---

[1] Giacomo Casabianca, whose father, Louis, was an officer in the Comte de Grasse's command at the siege of Yorktown. At the battle of the Nile, in August, 1798, Louis Casabianca commanded the *Orient*, flagship of Admiral Brueys, who was killed, Louis then taking supreme command. The flagship took fire and blew up, the commander was mortally wounded, and when most of the crew fled, Giacomo remained aboard, in an effort to help his gallant father.

[2] The first American edition of Mrs. Hemans' *Poems* [1826] gave this line "whence all but him had fled." English editions and subsequent American editions seem evenly divided between "but him" and "but he." The last edition published while Mrs. Hemans was still living and presumably approved the contents (Blackwood, Edinburgh, 1829, P. 243), gives "but he."

By the opening and the folding flowers,
That laugh to the summer's day.
The Dial of Flowers [*of Linnaeus*]

So moved they calmly to the field,
Thence never to return,
Save bearing back the Spartan shield,
Or on it proudly borne.
The Spartans' March. Stanza 9

The bark that held a prince went down,
The sweeping waves rolled on;
And what was England's glorious crown
To him that wept a son?
He lived — for life may long be borne
Ere sorrow break its chain; —
Why comes not death to those who mourn? —
He never smiled again! [1]
He Never Smiled Again [2]

EDWARD T. TAYLOR ("FATHER TAYLOR") [3]

[1793–1871]

Simon Stone, he spied a boat,
"Oh, here is a boat," cried Simon Stone.
"I've a mind to see if this boat will float,
I'll fish a spell, if I go alone."
Simon Stone (a Ballad of the Disciple, Simon Peter). Stanza 1

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT

[1794–1878]

Here the free spirit of mankind, at length,
Throws its last fetters off; and who shall place
A limit to the giant's unchained strength,
Or curb his swiftness in the forward race?
The Ages. Stanza 33

To him who in the love of Nature holds
Communion with her visible forms, she speaks
A various language.
Thanatopsis

Go forth, under the open sky, and list
To Nature's teachings.
Ibid.

The hills,
Rock-ribbed, and ancient as the sun.
Ibid.

Old ocean's gray and melancholy waste.
Ibid.

All that tread
The globe are but a handful to the tribes
That slumber in its bosom.
Ibid.

So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan which moves [1]
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and soothed

---

[1] Prince William, son of King Henry I, perished, in 1120, when the *White Ship* of the royal fleet struck a rock and sank instantly. J. R. GREEN, in *A Short History of the English People*, says: "It was not till the morning that the fatal news reached the King. He fell unconscious to the ground, and rose never to smile again."

[2] D. G. ROSSETTI's ballad, *The White Ship*, deals with the same theme.

[3] CHARLES DICKENS wrote of Father Taylor in *American Notes, Chap. 3* [1842]; and WALT WHITMAN included a three-page sketch about him in *November Boughs*. Father Taylor was known as the "seaman's preacher."

[1] The edition of 1821 read, —
The innumerable caravan that moves
To the pale realms of shade, where each shall take.

So live, that when the mighty caravan,
Which halts one night-time in the vale of death,
Shall strike its white tents for the morning march,
Thou shalt mount onward to the Eternal Hills,
Thy foot unwearied, and thy strength renewed,
Like the strong eagle's, for its upward flight.
EDWARD PAYSON WESTON [1819–1879]: *A Vision of Immortality, A Reply to Thanatopsis*

By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave,
Like one that wraps the drapery of his couch
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams.
Thanatopsis

He who, from zone to zone,
Guides through the boundless sky thy certain flight,
In the long way that I must tread alone,
Will lead my steps aright.
To a Waterfowl. Stanza 8

God made his grave, to men unknown,
Where Moab's rocks a vale infold,
And laid the aged seer alone
To slumber while the world grows old.
"No Man Knoweth His Sepulchre."[1] *Stanza 2*

The stormy March has come at last,
With wind, and cloud, and changing skies;
I hear the rushing of the blast,
That through the snowy valley flies.
March. Stanza 1

But 'neath yon crimson tree
Lover to listening maid might breathe his flame,
Nor mark, within its roseate canopy,
Her blush of maiden shame.
Autumn Woods. Stanza 9

The groves were God's first temples.
A Forest Hymn

Thou com'st from Jersey meadows, fresh and green.
To a Mosquito. Stanza 3

Rogue's Island once — but when the rogues were dead,
Rhode Island was the name it took instead.[1]
A Meditation on Rhode Island Coal. Stanza 1

The melancholy days are come, the saddest of the year,
Of wailing winds, and naked woods, and meadows brown and sere.
The Death of the Flowers. Stanza 1

And sighs to find them in the wood and by the stream no more.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Chained in the market-place he stood,
A man of giant frame,
Amid the gathering multitude
That shrunk to hear his name.
The African Chief. Stanza 1

Loveliest of lovely things are they,
On earth, that soonest pass away.
The rose that lives its little hour
Is prized beyond the sculptured flower.
A Scene on the Banks of the Hudson. Stanza 3

Thou blossom bright with autumn dew,
And colored with the heaven's own blue,
That openest when the quiet light
Succeeds the keen and frosty night.
To the Fringed Gentian. Stanza 1

These are the gardens of the Desert, these
The unshorn fields, boundless and beautiful,
For which the speech of England has no name —
The Prairies.
The Prairies

Well knows the fair and friendly moon
The band that Marion leads —
The glitter of their rifles,
The scampering of their steeds.
Song of Marion's[2] *Men. Stanza 4*

---

[1] So Moses the servant of the Lord died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the Lord. And he buried him in a valley in the Land of Moab, over against Bethpeor; but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day. — *Deuteronomy, XXXIV, 5, 6*

And no man knows that sepulchre,
And no man saw it e'er,
For the angels of God upturned the sod,
And laid the dead man there.
CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER [1818-1895]: *The Burial of Moses, St. 1*

[1] EDWARD EVERETT HALE, in *New England History in Ballads*, prefaces a ballad, *Roses Island*, with the suggestion that Rhode Island was thus named because of the glory of the rhododendron, blooming in profusion when Adrian Block landed and gave the island a name.

[2] Francis Marion [1732-1795], of South Carolina, a General in the Revolutionary War, known as the "Swamp Fox."

The praise of those who sleep in earth,
The pleasant memory of their worth,
The hope to meet when life is past,
Shall heal the tortured mind at last.
The Living Lost. Stanza 3

Truth, crushed to earth, shall rise again;[1]
The eternal years of God are hers;
But Error, wounded, writhes in pain,
And dies among his worshippers.
The Battle-Field. Stanza 9

How shall I know thee in the sphere which keeps
The disembodied spirits of the dead,
When all of thee that time could wither sleeps
And perishes among the dust we tread?
The Future Life. Stanza 1

Robert of Lincoln is telling his name:
Bob-o'-link, bob-o'-link.
Robert of Lincoln. Stanza 1

Beside a massive gateway built up in years gone by,
Upon whose top the clouds in eternal shadow lie,
While streams the evening sunshine on quiet wood and lea,
I stand and calmly wait till the hinges turn for me.
Waiting by the Gate. Stanza 1

I grieve for life's bright promise, just shown and then withdrawn.
Ibid. Stanza 7

The fiercest agonies have shortest reign.
Mutation

Tender pauses speak
The overflow of gladness, when words are all too weak.
The Damsel of Peru. Stanza 7

Let no maid nor matron grieve,
To see her locks of an unlovely hue,
Frouzy or thin, for liberal art shall give
Such piles of curls as Nature never knew.
Spring in Town. Stanza 7

Oh mother of a mighty race,
Yet lovely in thy youthful grace!
Oh Mother of a Mighty Race. Stanza 1

Man foretells afar
The courses of the stars; the very hour
He knows when they shall darken or grow bright;
Yet doth the eclipse of Sorrow and of Death
Come unforewarned.
An Evening Revery

We plant, upon the sunny lea,
A shadow for the noontide hour,
A shelter from the summer shower,
When we plant the apple-tree.
The Planting of the Apple-Tree. Stanza 2

The horrid tale of perjury and strife,
Murder and spoil, which men call history.
Earth

Oh, slow to smite and swift to spare,
Gentle and merciful and just!
Who, in the fear of God, didst bear
The sword of power, a nation's trust!
The Death of Lincoln. Stanza 1

When the blind suppliant in the way,
By friendly hands to Jesus led,
Prayed to behold the light of day,
"Receive thy sight," the Saviour said.[1]
"Receive Thy Sight." Stanza 1

Lord, who ordainest for mankind
Benignant toils and tender cares!
We thank Thee for the ties that bind
The mother to the child she bears.
The Mother's Hymn. Stanza 1

As one who, dwelling in the distant fields,
Without a neighbor near him, hides a brand
In the dark ashes, keeping carefully
The seeds of fire alive, lest he, perforce,
To light his hearth must bring them from afar.
Translation of the Odyssey of Homer. Book V

---

[1] Truth, crushed to earth, burrows out of sight. — J. MISTLETOE

[1] And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. — *Luke, XVIII, 42*

EDWARD EVERETT

[1794–1865]

When I am dead, no pageant train
Shall waste their sorrows at my bier,
Nor worthless pomp of homage vain
Stain it with hypocritic tear.
Alaric the Visigoth. Stanza 1

Ye shall not pile, with servile toil,
Your monuments upon my breast,
Nor yet within the common soil
Lay down the wreck of power to rest,
Where man can boast that he has trod
On him that was "the scourge of God."
Ibid. Stanza 2

But ye the mountain-stream shall turn,
And lay its secret channel bare
And hollow, for your sovereign's urn,
A resting-place forever there.
Ibid. Stanza 3

As a work of art, I know few things more pleasing to the eye, or more capable of affording scope and gratification to a taste for the beautiful, than a well-situated, well-cultivated farm.
Address at Buffalo, New York [October 9, 1857]

No gilded dome swells from the lowly roof to catch the morning or evening beam; but the love and gratitude of united America settle upon it in one eternal sunshine. From beneath that humble roof went forth the intrepid and unselfish warrior, the magistrate who knew no glory but his country's good; to that he returned, happiest when his work was done. There he lived in noble simplicity, there he died in glory and peace. While it stands, the latest generations of the grateful children of America will make this pilgrimage to it as to a shrine; and when it shall fall, if fall it must, the memory and the name of Washington shall shed an eternal glory on the spot.
Oration on the Character of Washington

I am no aristocrat. I do not own a quadruped larger than a cat, and she an indifferent mouser; nor any kind of vehicle, with the exception, possibly, of a wheelbarrow.
Mount Vernon Papers. No. 7

The days of palmy prosperity are not those most favorable to the display of public virtue or the influence of wise and good men. In hard, doubtful, unprosperous, and dangerous times, the disinterested and patriotic find their way, by a species of public instinct, unopposed, joyfully welcomed, to the control of affairs.
Ibid. No. 14

When I contemplate the extent to which the moral sentiments, the intelligence, the affections of so many millions of people, — sealed up by a sacred charm within the cover of a letter, — daily circulate through a country, I am compelled to regard the Post-office, next to Christianity, as the right arm of our modern civilization.
Ibid. No. 27

CAROLINE HOWARD GILMAN

[1794–1888]

You must know I've resolved and agreed
My books from my room not to lend,
But you may sit by my fire and read.
One Good Turn Deserves Another. Stanza 2

My bellows I never will lend,
But you may sit at my fire and blow.
Ibid. Stanza 4

JOHN GIBSON LOCKHART

[1794–1854]

Rise up, rise up, Xarifa! lay your golden cushion down;
Rise up! come to the window, and gaze with all the town.
The Bridal of Andalla. Stanza 1

There was crying in Granada when the sun was going down;
Some calling on the Trinity — some calling on Mahoun.

Here passed away the Koran — there in the Cross was borne —
And here was heard the Christian bell — and there the Moorish horn.
The Flight from Granada. Stanza 1

A tower is fallen! a star is set! — Alas, alas for Celin.
The Lamentation for Celin. Stanza 1

Beyond the sphere of Time,
And sin, and Fate's control,
Serene in changeless prime
Of body and of soul.
Beyond

MICHAEL MORAN
[1794–1846]

In Egypt's land, contagious to the Nile,
King Pharaoh's daughter went to bathe in style.
She tuk her dip, then walked unto the land,
To dry her royal pelt she ran along the strand.
A bulrush tripped her, whereupon she saw
A smiling babby in a wad o' straw.
She tuk it up, and said with accents mild,
"Tare-and-agers, girls, which av yez owns the child?"
His parody of his poem, Moses. Quoted by W. B. Yeats *in his essay, The Last Gleeman*

WILLIAM WHEWELL
[1794–1866]

And so no force, however great, can stretch a cord, however fine, into a horizontal line which shall be absolutely straight.[1]
Elementary Treatise on Mechanics (1st ed.), *The Equilibrium of Forces on a Point*

JOHN GARDINER CALKINS BRAINARD
[1795–1828]

Death has shaken out the sands of thy glass.
Lament for Long Tom

At the piping of all hands,
When the judgment-signal's spread —
When the islands and the lands
And the seas give up their dead,
And the South and North shall come;
When the sinner is dismayed,
And the just man is afraid,
Then Heaven be thy aid,
Poor Tom.
Ibid.

Far beneath the tainted foam
That frets above our peaceful home,
We dream in joy and wake in love
Nor know the rage that yells above.[1]
The Deep

I saw two clouds at morning,
Tinged with the rising sun,
And in the dawn they floated on,
And mingled into one.
I thought that morning cloud was blest,
It moved so sweetly to the West.
Epithalamium. Stanza 1

MARIA GOWEN BROOKS ("MARIA DEL OCCIDENTE")
[1795–1845]

Day in melting purple dying,
Blossoms all around me sighing,
Fragrance from the lilies straying,
Zephyr with my ringlets playing,
Ye but waken my distress:
I am sick of loneliness.
Song of Egla. Stanza 1

THOMAS CARLYLE
[1795–1881]

May blessings be upon the head of Cadmus or the Phoenicians, or whoever invented books! . . . An art that carries the voice of man to the extremities of the earth, and to the latest generations.

---

[1] Reputed to be an example of unconscious but perfect rhyme.

[1] When winds are raging o'er the upper ocean. — Harriet Beecher Stowe

Early Letters. To Mr. R. Mitchell

Except by name, Jean Paul Friedrich Richter is little known out of Germany. The only thing connected with him, we think, that has reached this country is his saying, — imported by Madame de Staël, and thankfully pocketed by most newspaper critics, — "Providence has given to the French the empire of the land; to the English that of the sea; to the Germans that of — the air!"

Richter (In Edinburgh Review, June, 1827)

True humour springs not more from the head than from the heart; it is not contempt, its essence is love; it issues not in laughter, but in still smiles, which lie far deeper.

Ibid.

The great law of culture is: Let each become all that he was created capable of being; expand, if possible, to his full growth; resisting all impediments, casting off all foreign, especially all noxious adhesions; and show himself at length in his own shape and stature, be these what they may.

Ibid.

He who would write heroic poems should make his whole life a heroic poem.

Life of Schiller

Literary men are . . . a perpetual priesthood.

State of German Literature [*1827*]. *Fichte*

I came hither [Craigenputtoch] solely with the design to simplify my way of life and to secure the independence through which I could be enabled to remain true to myself.

Letter to Goethe [*1828*]

Fame, we may understand, is no sure test of merit, but only a probability of such.

Goethe (In Edinburgh Review, 1828)

In every man's writings, the character of the writer must lie recorded.

Ibid.

Clever men are good, but they are not the best.

Goethe (In Edinburgh Review, 1828)

We are firm believers in the maxim that, for all right judgment of any man or thing, it is useful, nay essential, to see his good qualities before pronouncing on his bad.

Ibid.

If an individual is really of consequence enough to have his life and character recorded for public remembrance, we have always been of the opinion that the public ought to be made acquainted with all the inward springs and relations of his character.

Burns [*1828*]

An educated man stands, as it were, in the midst of a boundless arsenal and magazine, filled with all the weapons and engines which man's skill has been able to devise from the earliest time.

Ibid.

How does the poet speak to men, with power, but by being still more a man than they?

Ibid.

A poet without love were a physical and metaphysical impossibility.

Ibid.

His religion, at best, is an anxious wish; — like that of Rabelais, "a great Perhaps." [1]

Ibid.

Aesop's Fly, sitting on the axle of the chariot, has been much laughed at for exclaiming: What a dust I do raise!

On Boswell's Life of Johnson [*1832*]

Whoso belongs only to his own age, and reverences only its gilt Popinjays or soot-smeared Mumbojumbos, must needs die with it.

Ibid.

There is tolerable travelling on the beaten road, run how it may; only on the new road not yet levelled and paved, and on the old road all broken into ruts and quagmires, is the travelling bad or impracticable.

---

[1] The grand Perhaps. — ROBERT BROWNING: *Bishop Blougram's Apology*

On Boswell's Life of Johnson. [*1832*]

The stupendous Fourth Estate, whose wide world-embracing influences what eye can take in? [1]

Ibid.

Of all outward evils Obscurity is perhaps in itself the least.

Ibid.

Loud clamor is always more or less insane.

Ibid.

All work is as seed sown; it grows and spreads, and sows itself anew.

Ibid.

We have oftener than once endeavoured to attach some meaning to that aphorism, vulgarly imputed to Shaftesbury, which however we can find nowhere in his works, that "ridicule is the test of truth." [2]

Voltaire (*In Foreign Review, 1829*)

Man makes the circumstances, and spiritually as well as economically is the artificer of his own fortune. . . . Man's circumstances are the element he is appointed to live and work in; . . . so that in another no less genuine sense, it can be said circumstances make the man.[1]

Diderot

There is no heroic poem in the world but is at bottom a biography, the life of a man; also, it may be said, there is no life of a man, faithfully recorded, but is a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.

Sir Walter Scott (*In London and Westminster Review. No. 12, 1838*)

There is a great discovery still to be made in Literature, that of paying literary men by the quantity they do not write.

Ibid.

Silence is deep as Eternity; speech is shallow as Time.

Ibid.

No man lives without jostling and being jostled; in all ways he has to elbow himself through the world, giving and receiving offence.

Ibid.

The biographer has this problem set before him: to delineate a likeness of the earthly pilgrimage of a man.

Ibid.

All greatness is unconscious, or it is little and naught.

Ibid.

To the very last, he [Napoleon] had a kind of idea; that, namely, of *la carrière ouverte aux talents*,—the tools to him that can handle them.[2]

Ibid.

Blessed is the healthy nature; it is the coherent, sweetly co-operative, not incoherent, self-distracting, self-destructive one!

Ibid.

The uttered part of a man's life, let us always repeat, bears to the unuttered, unconscious part a small unknown proportion. He himself never knows it, much less do others.

Ibid.

---

[1] The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a fourth estate of the realm. — T. B. MACAULAY: *On Hallam's Constitutional History* [1828]

See pages 380 and 381 for other references by Carlyle to the Fourth Estate.

[2] How comes it to pass, then, that we appear such cowards in reasoning, and are so afraid to stand the test of ridicule? — SHAFTESBURY [1671–1713]: *Characteristics, A Letter concerning Enthusiasm, Sect. 2*

Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — SHAFTESBURY: *Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humour, Sect. 1*

'Twas the saying of an ancient sage (Gorgias Leontinus, *apud* Aristotle's "Rhetoric," lib. iii. c. 18), that humour was the only test of gravity, and gravity of humour. For a subject which would not bear raillery was suspicious; and a jest which would not bear a serious examination was certainly false wit. — *Ibid., Sect. 5*

See Crabbe, page 280.

[1] See Benjamin Disraeli, page 420.

[2] Carlyle in his essay on Mirabeau [1837] quotes this from a "New England book." This was his *Sartor Resartus*, first published in America.

Ill-health, of body or of mind, is defeat. . . . Health alone is victory. Let all men, if they can manage it, contrive to be healthy!

Sir Walter Scott (In London and Westminster Review. No. 12, 1838)

It can be said of him, when he departed he took a Man's life along with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time.

Ibid.

The lightning-spark of Thought, generated or say rather heaven-kindled, in the solitary mind, awakens its express likeness in another mind, in a thousand other minds, and all blaze up together in combined fire.

Ibid.

Considered as a whole, the Christian religion of late ages has been continually dissipating itself into Metaphysics; and threatens now to disappear, as some rivers do, in deserts of barren sand.

Ibid.

Nothing that was worthy in the past departs; no truth or goodness realized by man ever dies, or can die; but is all still here, and, recognized or not, lives and works through endless changes.

Ibid.

The barrenest of all mortals is the sentimentalist.

Ibid.

Love is ever the beginning of Knowledge, as fire is of light.

Essays. Death of Goethe [May, 1832]

Music is well said to be the speech of angels.

Ibid. The Opera

A mystic bond of brotherhood makes all men one.

Ibid. Goethe's Works [1832]

Everywhere the human soul stands between a hemisphere of light and another of darkness on the confines of two everlasting hostile empires, — Necessity and Free Will.

Ibid.

Democracy is, by the nature of it, a self-cancelling business; and gives in the long run a net result of zero.

Chartism. Chap. 6, Laissez-Faire

What is Aristocracy? A corporation of the best, of the bravest.

Ibid.

He that works and *does* some Poem, not he that merely *says* one, is worthy of the name of Poet.

Introduction to Cromwell's Letters and Speeches

History is the essence of innumerable biographies.

On History

The Public is an old woman. Let her maunder and mumble.

Journal [1835]

It is now almost my sole rule of life to clear myself of cants and formulas, as of poisonous Nessus shirts.

Letter to His Wife [1835]

The eye of the intellect "sees in all objects what it brought with it the means of seeing."

Varnhagen von Ense's Memoirs (In London and Westminster Review, No. 62, 1838)

There is endless merit in a man's knowing when to have done.

Francia [1845]

"A fair day's-wages for a fair day's-work": it is as just a demand as governed men ever made of governing. It is the everlasting right of man.

Past and Present. Book I, Chap. 3

Fire is the best of servants; but what a master! [1]

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 9

All work, even cotton-spinning, is noble; work is alone noble. . . . A life of ease is not for any man, nor for any god.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 4

Every noble crown is, and on earth will forever be, a crown of thorns.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Even in the meanest sorts of Labor, the whole soul of a man is composed into a kind of real harmony the instant he sets himself to work.

---

[1] Mammon is like fire: the usefulest of all servants, if the frightfulest of all masters! — *Book IV, Chap. 7*

Past and Present. Book III, Chap. 11

Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness.

Ibid.

To make some nook of God's Creation a little fruitfuler, better, more worthy of God; to make some human hearts a little wiser, manfuler, happier, — more blessed, less accursed! It is work for a God.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 8

Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science.[1]

Latter Day Pamphlets. No. 1 [*1850*]

A Parliament speaking through reporters to Buncombe and the twenty-seven millions, mostly fools.

Ibid. No. 6

The fine arts once divorcing themselves from *truth* are quite certain to fall mad, if they do not die.

Ibid. No. 8

A healthy hatred of scoundrels.

Ibid. No. 12

Genius . . . which is the transcendent capacity for taking trouble first of all.[2]

Life of Frederick the Great. Book IV, Chap. III

Happy the people whose annals are blank in history-books.[3]

Ibid. Book XVI, Chap. I

No man who has once heartily and wholly laughed can be altogether irreclaimably bad.

Sartor Resartus. Book I, Chap. 4

The man who cannot laugh is not only fit for treasons, stratagems and spoils; but his whole life is already a treason and a stratagem.

Ibid.

He who first shortened the labor of Copyists by device of *Movable Types* was disbanding hired Armies, and cashiering most Kings and Senates, and creating a whole new Democratic world: he had invented the Art of printing.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Be not the slave of Words.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The Philosopher is he to whom the Highest has descended, and the Lowest has mounted up; who is the equal and kindly brother of all.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Wonder is the basis of Worship.

Ibid.

Biography is by nature the most universally profitable, universally pleasant of all things: especially biography of distinguished individuals.

Ibid. Chap. 11

What you see, yet can not see over, is as good as infinite.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1

To each is given a certain inward talent, a certain outward environment of Fortune; to each, by wisest combination of these two, a certain maximum of capability.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Sarcasm I now see to be, in general, the language of the Devil; for which reason I have, long since, as good as renounced it.

Ibid.

To consume your own choler, as some chimneys consume their own smoke;[1]

---

[1] Referring to political economy and social science, Carlyle also in his essay on *The Nigger Question* [1849] speaks of "What we might call, by way of Eminence, the Dismal Science."

[2] La génie n'est autre chose qu'une grande aptitude à la patience (Genius is nothing else than a great aptitude for patience). — BUFFON [1707–1788]

This is quoted by MATTHEW ARNOLD in his *Essays in Criticism, A French Coleridge.* There is also a popular proverb: "Genius is patience." DISRAELI, *The Young Duke*: "Patience is a necessary ingredient of genius." LESLIE STEPHEN: "Genius is a capacity for taking trouble." JAN WALÆUS also says: "Genius is an intuitive talent for labor." LORD SYDENHAM [1799–1841] defined genius as a consummate sense of proportion. The more recent version of Carlyle's sentence is "an infinite capacity for taking pains."

[3] MONTESQUIEU: *Aphorism*

[1] See page 381.

Burn your own smoke and the world will go well.

CHRISTOPHER PEARSE CRANCH [1813–1892]: *Life's Sunny Side, St. 6* to keep a whole Satanic School spouting, if it must spout, inaudibly, is a negative yet no slight virtue, nor one of the commonest in these times.

Sartor Resartus. Book II, Chap. 6

Alas! the fearful Unbelief is unbelief in yourself.

Ibid. Chap. 7

O thou who art able to write a book, which once in the two centuries or oftener there is a man gifted to do, envy not him whom they name City-builder, and inexpressibly pity him whom they name Conqueror or City-burner. Thou too art a Conqueror and Victor.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Produce! Were it but the pitifulest infinitesimal fraction of a product, produce it in God's name.

Ibid. Chap. 9

As the Swiss inscription says: *Sprechen ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden,* — "Speech is silvern, Silence is golden"; or, as I might rather express it, Speech is of Time, Silence is of Eternity.[1]

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

Wouldst thou plant for Eternity, then plant into the deep infinite faculties of man.

Ibid.

Two men I honour, and no third. First, the toilworn craftsman that with earth-made implement laboriously conquers the earth, and makes her man's. . . . A second man I honour, and still more highly: Him who is seen toiling for the spiritually indispensable; not daily bread, but the bread of life.

Ibid. Chap. 4

That there should one man die ignorant who had capacity for knowledge, this I call a tragedy.

Ibid.

In good-breeding, which differs, if at all, from high-breeding, only as it gracefully remembers the rights of others, rather than gracefully insists on its own rights, I discern no special connection with wealth or birth.

Sartor Resartus. Book III, Chap. 6

Trust not the heart of that man for whom old clothes are not venerable.

Ibid.

Does it not stand on record that the English Queen Elizabeth, receiving a deputation of eighteen tailors, addressed them with a "Good morning, gentlemen both!"[1]

Ibid. Chap. 11

No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men.

Heroes and Hero-Worship. The Hero as Divinity

The history of the world is but the biography of great men.[2]

Ibid.

We must get rid of Fear.

Ibid.

The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none.[3]

Ibid. The Hero as Prophet

A vein of poetry exists in the hearts of all men.

Ibid. The Hero as Poet

The Age of Miracles is forever here!

Ibid. The Hero as Priest

Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters' Gallery yonder, there sat a Fourth Estate more important far than they all. It is not a figure of speech, or witty saying; it is a literal fact, — very momentous to us in these times.[4]

Ibid. The Hero as a Man of Letters

In books lies the soul of the whole Past Time: the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and ma-

---

Consume your own smoke. — BROWNING: *Pacchiarotto*, XXV; Would that he consumed his own smoke. — HERMAN MELVILLE [1819–1891]: Moby Dick, Chap. XCVI; Consume your own smoke with an extra draught of hard work. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER [1849–1919] (in HARVEY CUSHING'S *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. I, P. 619*).

[1] Quoted also in Carlyle's essay on Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson.*

[1] Nine tailors make a man. — Old Proverb (the origin of which is said to be nine *tellers* or strokes of the church bell, indicating that the deceased was a man). See *Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs.*

[2] See Emerson, page 411.

[3] His only fault is that he has none. — PLINY THE YOUNGER: ***Book IX, Letter 26***

[4] See page 377.

terial substance of it has altogether vanished like a dream.

Heroes and Hero-Worship. The Hero as a Man of Letters

All that mankind has done, thought, gained or been: it is lying as in magic preservation in the pages of books.

Ibid.

The true University of these days is a Collection of Books.

Ibid.

The suffering man ought really to consume his own smoke; there is no good in emitting smoke till you have made it into fire.[1]

Ibid.

Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity.

Ibid.

The oak grows silently, in the forest, a thousand years; only in the thousandth year, when the woodman arrives with his axe is there heard an echoing through the solitudes; and the oak announces itself when, with far-sounding crash, it falls.

The French Revolution. Vol. I, Book II, Chap. 1

No lie you can speak or act but it will come, after longer or shorter circulation, like a bill drawn on Nature's Reality, and be presented there for payment, — with the answer, No effects.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1

To a shower of gold most things are penetrable.

Ibid. Chap. 7

"The people may eat grass": [2] hasty words, which fly abroad irrevocable, — and will send back tidings.

Ibid. Chap. 9

O poor mortals, how ye make this earth bitter for each other.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 5

A Fourth Estate, of able editors, springs up; increases and multiplies; irrepressible, incalculable.[1]

The French Revolution. Vol. I, Book VI, Chap. 5

Men that can have communion in nothing else, can sympathetically eat together, can still rise into some glow of brotherhood over food and wine.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 2

Battles, in these ages, are transacted by mechanism; with the slightest possible development of human individuality or spontaneity; men now even die, and kill one another, in an artificial manner.

Ibid. Chap. 4

There were certain runaways whom Fritz the Great bullied back into the battle with a: *"R —, wollt ihr ewig leben,* Unprintable Offscouring of Scoundrels, would ye live forever!" [2]

Ibid. Vol. II, Book I, Chap. 4

Flying for life, one does not stickle about the vehicle.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 5

Governing persons, were they never so insignificant intrinsically, have for most part plenty of memoir-writers.

Ibid. Vol. III, Book I, Chap. 1

Looking at the Statue of Liberty which stands there, she says bitterly: "O Liberty, what things are done in thy name!" [3]

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 2

Is man's civilization only a wrappage, through which the savage nature of him can still burst, infernal as ever?

Ibid. Chap. 7

"Thou wilt show my head to the people: it is worth showing." [4]

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 2

So here hath been dawning
Another blue day:
Think, wilt thou let it
Slip useless away?

To-day

What is Man? A foolish baby,
Vainly strives, and fights, and frets.

---

[1] See page 379.

[2] The remark of Foulon, when his finance scheme raised the question: What will the people do?

---

[1] See Carlyle, page 377.

[2] A similar exclamation was current during the World War.

[3] Madame Roland on the scaffold [Nov. 8, 1793].

[4] Danton's last words [April 5, 1794].

Demanding all, deserving nothing,
One small grave is what he gets.
Cui Bono. Stanza 3

My whinstone house my castle is;
I have my own four walls.
My Own Four Walls

Lord Bacon could as easily have created the planets as he could have written Hamlet.
Remark in discussion

The unspeakable Turk.
In public letter [1877]

GEORGE DARLEY
[1795–1846]

Last night we saw the stars arise,
But clouds soon dimmed the ether blue:
And when we sought each other's eyes
Tears dimmed them too!
Last Night. Stanza 2

A little cross
To tell my loss;
A little bed
To rest my head;
A little tear is all I crave
Under my very little grave.
Robin's Cross. Stanza 1

With nothing more upon it than —
Here lies the Little Friend of Man!
Ibid. Stanza 2

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE
[1795–1820]

When Freedom from her mountain-height
Unfurled her standard to the air,
She tore the azure robe of night,
And set the stars of glory there.
She mingled with its gorgeous dyes
The milky baldric of the skies,
And striped its pure, celestial white
With streakings of the morning light.
The American Flag. Stanza 1
(*In New York Evening Post, May 29, 1819*)

Flag of the free heart's hope and home!
By angel hands to valour given;
Thy stars have lit the welkin dome,
And all thy hues were born in heaven.
Forever float that standard sheet!
Where breathes the foe but falls before us,
With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,
And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?
The American Flag. Stanza 5

Go! kneel a worshiper at Nature's shrine!
For you her fields are green, and fair her skies!
For you her rivers flow, her hills arise!
The Culprit Fay. Stanza 14

JOHN KEATS
[1795–1821]

There is not a fiercer hell than the failure in a great object.
Preface to Endymion

A thing of beauty is a joy forever:
Its loveliness increases; it will never
Pass into nothingness.
Endymion. Book I, Line 1

Time, that aged nurse,
Rock'd me to patience.
Ibid. Line 705

A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.
Ibid. Line 857

Pleasure is oft a visitant; but pain
Clings cruelly to us.
Ibid. Line 906

He ne'er is crown'd
With immortality, who fears to follow
Where airy voices lead.
Ibid. Book II, Line 211

'Tis the pest
Of love, that fairest joys give most unrest.
Ibid. Line 365

To sorrow,
I bade good-morrow,
And thought to leave her far away behind;
But cheerly, cheerly,
She loves me dearly;
She is so constant to me, and so kind.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 173

Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is — Love, forgive us! — cinders, ashes, dust.
Lamia. Part II, Line 1

There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:
We know her woof, her texture; she is given
In the dull catalogue of common things.
Philosophy will clip an angel's wings.
Ibid. Line 231

St. Agnes' Eve — Ah, bitter chill it was!
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold.
The Eve of St. Agnes. Stanza 1

Music's golden tongue
Flatter'd to tears this aged man and poor.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Asleep in lap of legends old.
Ibid. Stanza 15

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,
Flushing his brow.
Ibid. Stanza 16

A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing.
Ibid. Stanza 18

Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees.
Ibid. Stanza 26

As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again.
Ibid. Stanza 27

He play'd an ancient ditty long since mute,
In Provence call'd, "La belle dame sans mercy."
Ibid. Stanza 33

Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!
O for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,
And purple-stainèd mouth.
Ode to a Nightingale. Stanza 2

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs.
Ode to a Nightingale. Stanza 5

I have been half in love with easeful Death,
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme.
Ibid. Stanza 6

The self-same song that found a path
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,
She stood in tears amid the alien corn;
The same that oft-times hath
Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam
Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Thou foster-child of Silence and slow Time.
Ode on a Grecian Urn. Stanza 1

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard
Are sweeter.
Ibid. Stanza 2

For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair!
Ibid.

O Attic shape! fair attitude!
Ibid. Stanza 5

Beauty is truth, truth beauty, — that is all
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know.
Ibid.

In a drear-nighted December
Too happy, happy tree
Thy branches ne'er remember
Their green felicity.
Stanzas

Hear ye not the hum
Of mighty workings?
Sonnet 14, Addressed to Haydon

To one who has been long in city pent,
'Tis very sweet to look into the fair
And open face of heaven.
Sonnet, To One Who Has Been Long in City Pent

E'en like the passage of an angel's tear
That falls through the clear ether silently.
Ibid.

Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen.
Sonnet, On First Looking Into Chapman's Homer

Then felt I like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken;
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He stared at the Pacific and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.
Ibid.

When I have fears that I may cease to be.
Sonnet, When I Have Fears

Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance.
Ibid.

Fair creature of an hour!
Ibid.

Life is but a day;
A fragile dewdrop on its perilous way
From a tree's summit.
Sleep and Poetry. Line 85

Life is the rose's hope while yet unblown.
Ibid. Line 90

Too many tears for lovers have been shed,
Too many sighs give we to them in fee,
Too much of pity after they are dead,
Too many doleful stories do we see,
Whose matter in bright gold were best be read.
Isabella [The Pot of Basil]. Stanza 12

She wrapp'd it up; and for its tomb did choose
A garden-pot, wherein she laid it by,
And cover'd it with mould, and o'er it set
Sweet Basil, which her tears kept ever wet.
Ibid. Stanza 52

Ever let the Fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home.
Fancy. Line 1

Where's the eye, however blue,
Doth not weary? Where's the face
One would meet in every place?
Where's the voice, however soft,
One would hear so very oft?
Fancy. Line 72

Souls of Poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?
Lines on the Mermaid Tavern. Line 23

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,
Ye have left your souls on earth!
Have ye souls in heaven too?
Ode (written in a volume of Beaumont and Fletcher). Line 1

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;
Conspiring with him how to load and bless
With fruit the vines.
To Autumn. Stanza 1

Their lips touched not, but had not bade adieu.
Ode to Psyche

All soft delight
That shadowy thought can win,
A bright torch, and a casement ope at night
To let the warm Love in!
Ibid.

Emprison her soft hand, and let her rave,
And feed deep, deep upon her peerless eyes.
Ode on Melancholy. Stanza 2

Ay, in the very temple of Delight
Veil'd Melancholy has her sovran shrine.
Ibid. Stanza 3

That large utterance of the early gods!
Hyperion. Book I, Line 51

Those green-robed senators of mighty woods,
Tall oaks, branch-charmed by the earnest stars,
Dream, and so dream all night without a stir.
Ibid. Line 73

Verse, Fame, and Beauty are intense indeed,
But Death intenser — Death is Life's high meed.

Sonnet, Why Did I Laugh To-night?

Fame, like a wayward girl, will still be coy
To those who woo her with too slavish knees.

Sonnet on Fame

The day is gone, and all its sweets are gone!
Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer breast.

Sonnet, The Day Is Gone

Mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep.

Sonnet, On Seeing the Elgin Marbles

Shed no tear — O shed no tear!
The flower will bloom another year.
Weep no more — O weep no more!
Young buds sleep in the root's white core.

Faery Songs. I

Sweet Hope, ethereal balm upon me shed,
And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head.

To Hope. Stanza 1

Disappointment, parent of Despair.

Ibid. Stanza 3

I stood tip-toe upon a little hill,
The air was cooling, and so very still.

I Stood Tip-toe. Line 1

Open afresh your round of starry folds,
Ye ardent marigolds!

Ibid. Line 47

The moon lifting her silver rim
Above a cloud, and with a gradual swim
Coming into the blue with all her light.

Ibid. Line 113

Nought but a lovely sighing of the wind
Along the reedy stream; a half-heard strain,
Full of sweet desolation — balmy pain.

Ibid. Line 160

And no birds sing.

La Belle Dame Sans Merci. Stanza 1

Bright star, would I were stedfast as thou art —
Not in lone splendour hung aloft the night
And watching, with eternal lids apart,
Like nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,
The moving waters at their priestlike task
Of pure ablution round earth's human shores.

The Last Sonnet

Pillow'd upon my fair love's ripening breast,
To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,
Awake for ever in a sweet unrest.

Ibid.

The poetry of earth is never dead.

Sonnet, On the Grasshopper and Cricket

Four Seasons fill the measure of the year;
There are four seasons in the mind of man.

Sonnet, The Human Seasons

Blue! Gentle cousin of the forest-green,
Married to green in all the sweetest flowers, —
Forget-me-not, — the blue bell, — and, that Queen
Of secrecy, the violet.

Sonnet, Blue

It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores, and with its mighty swell
Gluts twice ten thousand caverns.

Sonnet, On the Sea

I am certain of nothing but of the holiness of the heart's affections, and the truth of Imagination. What the Imagination seizes as Beauty must be Truth.

Letter [*November 22, 1817*]

Poetry should surprise by a fine excess, and not by singularity; it should strike the reader as a wording of his own highest thoughts, and appear almost a remembrance.

Letter [*February 27, 1818*]

A man's life of any worth is a continual Allegory, and very few eyes can see the Mystery of his life.

Letter [*February 18, 1819*]

I have loved the principle of beauty in all things, and if I had had time I

would have made myself remembered.
Letter [1820]

Here lies one whose name was writ in water.[1]
Epitaph for himself

JAMES GATES PERCIVAL
[1795-1856]

Hail to the land whereon we tread,
Our fondest boast!
The sepulchres of mighty dead,
The truest hearts that ever bled,
Who sleep on glory's brightest bed,
A fearless host:
No slave is here: — our unchained feet,
Walk freely as the waves that beat
Our coast.
New England

On thy fair bosom, silver lake,
The wild swan spreads his snowy sail,
And round his breast the ripples break,
As down he bears before the gale.
To Seneca Lake. Stanza 1

SIR THOMAS NOON TALFOURD
[1795-1854]

'Tis a little thing
To give a cup of water; yet its draught
Of cool refreshment, drained by fevered lips,
May give a shock of pleasure to the frame
More exquisite than when nectarean juice
Renews the life of joy in happiest hours.
Ion. Act I, Sc. 2

Fill the seats of justice
With good men, not so absolute in goodness
As to forget what human frailty is.
Ion. Act V

WILLIAM SIDNEY WALKER
[1795-1846]

Too solemn for day, too sweet for night,
Come not in darkness, come not in light;
But come in some twilight interim,
When the gloom is soft, and the light is dim.
From the Oxford Book of English Verse

ALFRED BUNN
[1796-1860]

I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls,
With vassals and serfs at my side.
The Bohemian Girl. Act 2, Song

But — I also dreamt, which pleas'd me most,
That you loved me still the same.
Ibid.

HARTLEY COLERIDGE
[1796-1849]

Be not afraid to pray; to pray is right.
Pray, if thou canst, with hope, but ever pray,
Though hope be weak, or sick with long delay.
Pray in the darkness if there be no light.
Prayer

The soul of man is larger than the sky,
Deeper than ocean, or the abysmal dark
Of the unfathomed center.
To Shakespeare

On this hapless earth
There's small sincerity of mirth,
And laughter oft is but an art
To drown the outcry of the heart.
Address to Certain Gold-fishes

She is not fair to outward view
As many maidens be;
Her loveliness I never knew
Until she smiled on me:

---

[1] Words writ in waters. — GEORGE CHAPMAN: *Revenge for Honour, Act V, Sc. 2*

Below lies one whose name was traced in sand. — DAVID GRAY

Among the many things he has requested of me to-night, this is the principal, — that on his gravestone shall be this inscription. — RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES: *Life, Letters, and Literary Remains of John Keats, Vol. II, P. 91, Letter to Severn*

Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,
A well of love, a spring of light.
Song, She Is Not Fair

Her very frowns are fairer far
Than smiles of other maidens are.
Ibid.

THOMAS CHANDLER HALIBURTON ("SAM SLICK")

[1796–1865]

I want you to see Peel, Stanley, Graham, Sheil, Russell, Macaulay, Old Joe, and so on. They are all upper-crust here.[1]
Sam Slick in England.[2] *Chap. XXIV*

Circumstances alter cases.
The Old Judge. Chap. XV

We reckon hours and minutes to be dollars and cents.[3]
The Clockmaker

We can do without any article of luxury we have never had; but when once obtained, it is not in human natur' to surrender it voluntarily.
Ibid.

HORACE MANN [4]

[1796–1859]

Lost, yesterday, somewhere between sunrise and sunset, two golden hours, each set with sixty diamond minutes. No reward is offered for they are gone forever.
Aphorism

WILLIAM AUGUSTUS MUHLENBERG

[1796–1877]

I would not live alway: I ask not to stay
Where storm after storm rises dark o'er the way.
I Would Not Live Alway. Stanza 2

That heavenly music! what is it I hear?
The notes of the harpers ring sweet in mine ear.
And, see, soft unfolding those portals of gold,
The King all arrayed in his beauty behold!
Ibid. Stanza 6

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ

[1796–1880]

Gentle Zitella, whither away?
Love's ritornella list, while I play.
The Brigand. Love's Ritornella

WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT

[1796–1859]

The surest test of the civilization of a people — at least, as sure as any — afforded by mechanical art is to be found in their architecture, which presents so noble a field for the display of the grand and the beautiful, and which, at the same time, is so intimately connected with the essential comforts of life.
The Conquest of Peru. Book I, Chap. 5

Where there is no free agency, there can be no morality. Where there is no temptation, there can be little claim to virtue.[1] Where the routine is rigorously proscribed by law, the law, and not the man, must have the credit of the conduct.
Ibid.

---

[1] Those families, you know, are our upper-crust, — not upper ten thousand. — JAMES FENIMORE COOPER [1789–1851]: *The Ways of the Hour, Chap. VI* [1850]

At present there is no distinction among the upper ten thousand of the city. — N. P. WILLIS: *Necessity for a Promenade Drive*

[2] The "Sam Slick" papers first appeared in a weekly paper in Nova Scotia in 1836.

[3] Remember that time is money. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Advice to a Young Tradesman* [1748]

[4] American educator. Not to be confused with Sir Horace Mann [1701–1786], the correspondent of Horace Walpole.

[1] There's many a life of sweet content
Whose virtue is environment.
WALTER LEARNED [1847–1915]: *On the Fly-Leaf of Manon Lescaut*

Drawing his sword he traced a line with it on the sand from East to West. Then, turning towards the South, "Friends and comrades!" he said, "on that side are toil, hunger, nakedness, the drenching storm, desertion, and death; on this side ease and pleasure. There lies Peru with its riches; here, Panama and its poverty. Choose, each man, what best becomes a brave Castilian. For my part, I go to the South." So saying, he stepped across the line.

The Conquest of Peru. Book II, Chap. 4

RICHARD RYAN
[1796–1849]

O, saw ye the lass wi' the bonnie blue een?
Her smile is the sweetest that ever was seen,
Her cheek like the rose is, but fresher, I ween,
She's the loveliest lassie that trips on the green.

O, Saw Ye the Lass

JOSEPH AUGUSTINE WADE
[1796–1845]

Meet me by moonlight alone,
And then I will tell you a tale
Must be told by the moonlight alone,
In the grove at the end of the vale!
You must promise to come, for I said
I would show the night-flowers their queen.
Nay, turn not away that sweet head,
'Tis the loveliest ever was seen.

Meet Me by Moonlight

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY
[1797–1839]

I'd be a butterfly born in a bower,
Where roses and lilies and violets meet.

I'd Be a Butterfly. Stanza 1

Those who have wealth must be watchful and wary,
Power, alas! naught but misery brings!

Ibid. Stanza 2

Oh no! we never mention her, —[1]
Her name is never heard;
My lips are now forbid to speak
That once familiar word.

Oh No! We Never Mention Her

We met, — 'twas in a crowd.[2]

We Met

Gayly the troubadour
Touched his guitar.

Welcome Me Home. Stanza 1

Why don't the men propose, Mamma?
Why don't the men propose?

Why Don't the Men Propose?

She wore a wreath of roses
The first night that we met.

She Wore a Wreath

Friends depart, and memory takes them
To her caverns, pure and deep.

Teach Me to Forget

Tell me the tales that to me were so dear,
Long, long ago, long, long ago.

Long, Long Ago [3]

The rose that all are praising
Is not the rose for me.

The Rose That All Are Praising

Oh pilot, 'tis a fearful night!
There's danger on the deep.

The Pilot

Absence makes the heart grow fonder: [4]
Isle of Beauty, fare thee well!

Isle of Beauty

Oh, I have roamed o'er many lands,
And many friends I've met;
Not one fair scene or kindly smile
Can this fond heart forget.

Oh, Steer My Bark to Erin's Isle

My fond affection thou hast seen,
Then judge of my regret

---

[1] Variant: "Oh, no, we never mention him."

[2] Parodied by Thomas Hood: "We met, — 'twas in a mob."

[3] A temperance song, sung in the meetings held by John B. Gough, was adapted by Mrs. M. Lindsay Bliss from Bayly's *Long, Long Ago*, and became as popular as the original.
Where are the friends that to me were so dear?

[4] I find that absence still increases love. — Charles Hopkins [1664–1700]: *To C. C.* [1694]

Distance sometimes endears friendship, and absence sweeteneth it. — James Howell [1594–1666]: *Familiar Letters, Book I, Sect. 1, No. 6*

To think more happy thou hadst been
If we had never met.
To My Wife

I'm saddest when I sing.[1]
You Think I Have a Merry Heart

SAMUEL LOVER
[1797–1868]

A baby was sleeping,
Its mother was weeping,
For her husband was far on the wild-raging sea.
The Angel's Whisper

Reproof on her lip, but a smile in her eye.
Rory O'More. Stanza 1

For dhrames always go by contrairies, my dear.
Ibid. Stanza 2

"That's eight times to-day that you've kissed me before."
"Then here goes another," says he, "to make sure,
For there's luck in odd numbers," says Rory O'More.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 3

As she sat in the low-backed car
The man at the turn-pike bar
Never asked for the toll
But just rubbed his old poll
And looked after the low-backed car.
The Low-Backed Car. Stanza 1

Sure my love is all crost
Like a bud in the frost
And there's no use at all in my going to bed,
For 'tis dhrames and not slape that comes into my head!
Molly Carew

And with my advice, faith I wish you'd take me.
Widow Machree

Sure the shovel and tongs
To each other belongs.
Ibid.

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL
[1797–1835]

I've wandered east, I've wandered west,
Through mony a weary way;
But never, never can forget
The luve o' life's young day!
Jeannie Morrison. Stanza 1

'Twas then we luvit ilk ither weel,
'Twas then we twa did part:
Sweet time — sad time! twa bairns at scule —
Twa bairns and but ae heart.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 3

MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT SHELLEY
[1797–1851]

I beheld the wretch — the miserable monster whom I had created.
Frankenstein. Chap. 5

MACDONALD CLARKE
[1798–1842]

Whilst twilight's curtain spreading far,
Was pinned with a single star.[2]
Death in Disguise. Line 227
[*Boston edition, 1833*]

Ha! see where the wild-blazing Grog-shop appears,
As the red waves of wretchedness swell;
How it burns on the edge of tempestuous years —
The horrible Light-house of Hell!
The Rum-hole

---

[1] I am saddest when I sing. — CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE: *Artemus Ward's Lecture*

[2] Also said VIRGIL, *Eclogue VIII, 75: Numero Deus impare gaudet* (God delights in an odd number).

[1] See Alexander Pope, page 219.

[2] *Variant:* While twilight's curtain gathering far
Is pinned with a single diamond star

Mrs. L. M. Child says: "He thus describes the closing day: —
'Now twilight lets her curtain down,
And pins it with a star.' "

The moon is a silver pinhead vast
That holds the heavens tent-hangings fast.
WILLIAM ROUNSEVILLE ALGER [1822–1905]: *The Use of the Moon*

When the curtains of night are pinned back by the stars. — Old song: *I'll Remember You, Love, in My Prayers*

JOHN ADAMS DIX
[1798–1879]

If any one attempts to haul down the American flag, shoot him on the spot.
An Official Despatch
[January 29, 1861]

ROBERT GILFILLAN
[1798–1850]

There's a hope for every woe,
And a balm for every pain,[1]
But the first joys of our heart
Come never back again!
The Exile's Song. Stanza 4

In the days of langsyne we were happy and free,
Proud lords on the land, and kings on the sea!
To our foes we were fierce, to our friends we were kind,
And where battle raged loudest, you ever did find
The banner of Scotland float high in the wind!
In the Days o' Langsyne. Stanza 2

THOMAS HOOD
[1798–1845]

There is a silence where hath been no sound,
There is a silence where no sound may be,
In the cold grave — under the deep, deep sea,
Or in wide desert where no life is found.
Sonnet, Silence

We watched her breathing through the night,
Her breathing soft and low,
As in her breast the wave of life
Kept heaving to and fro.
The Death-Bed. Stanza 1

Our very hopes belied our fears,
Our fears our hopes belied; —
We thought her dying when she slept,
And sleeping when she died.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Never go to France
Unless you know the lingo,
If you do, like me,
You will repent, by jingo.
French and English. Stanza 1

Never, from folly or urbanity,
Praise people thus profusely to their faces,
Till quite in love with their own graces,
They're eaten up by vanity!
The Turtles. Moral

My life was like a London fog —
What d'ye think of that, my Cat?
What d'ye think of that, my Dog?
The Bachelor's Dream. Stanza 8

I remember, I remember
The house where I was born,
The little window where the sun
Came peeping in at morn;
He never came a wink too soon
Nor brought too long a day.
I Remember, I Remember. Stanza 1

I remember, I remember
The fir-trees dark and high;
I used to think their slender tops
Were close against the sky:
It was a childish ignorance,
But now 'tis little joy
To know I'm farther off from heaven
Than when I was a boy.
Ibid. Stanza 4

She stood breast-high amid the corn,[1]
Clasped by the golden light of morn,
Like the sweetheart of the sun,
Who many a glowing kiss had won.
Ruth. Stanza 1

Thus she stood amid the stooks,
Praising God with sweetest looks.
Ibid. Stanza 4

When he's forsaken,
Withered and shaken,
What can an old man do but die?
Spring It Is Cheery. Stanza 1

And there is even a happiness
That makes the heart afraid.
Ode to Melancholy

There's not a string attuned to mirth
But has its chord in melancholy.
Ibid.

But evil is wrought by want of thought,
As well as want of heart.
The Lady's Dream. Stanza 16

---

[1] There are balms for all our pain. — R. H. STODDARD: *The Flight of Youth*

[1] She stood in tears amid the alien corn. — KEATS: *Ode to a Nightingale*

Oh! would I were dead now,
Or up in my bed now,
To cover my head now,
And have a good cry!

A Table of Errata. Stanza 15

Straight down the Crooked Lane,
And all round the Square.

A Plain Direction. Stanza 1

Be contented. Thou hast got
The most of heaven in thy young lot;
There's sky-blue in thy cup.

Ode on a Distant Prospect of Clapham College

Two stern-faced men set out from Lynn through the cold and heavy mist,
And Eugene Aram walked between with gyves upon his wrist.

The Dream of Eugene Aram. Stanza 36

No sun — no moon!
No morn — no noon —
No dawn — no dusk — no proper time of day —
No sky — no earthly view —
No distance looking blue —
No road — no street — no "t'other side the way."

No

No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member —
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds,
November!

Ibid.

Seem'd washing his hands with invisible soap
In imperceptible water.

Miss Kilmansegg and Her Precious Leg. Her Christening, Stanza 10

O bed! O bed! delicious bed!
That heaven upon earth to the weary head!

Ibid. Her Dream, Stanzas 7, 8

He lies like a hedgehog rolled up the wrong way,
Tormenting himself with his prickles.

Ibid. Stanza 14

There's a double beauty whenever a swan
Swims on a lake, with her double thereon.[1]

Miss Kilmansegg and Her Precious Leg. Her Honeymoon, Stanza 9

Home-made dishes that drive one from home.

Ibid. Her Misery, Stanza 1

Gold! Gold! Gold! Gold!
Bright and yellow, hard and cold.

Ibid. Her Moral

Spurned by the young, but hugged by the old
To the very verge of the churchyard mould.

Ibid.

How widely its agencies vary, —
To save — to ruin — to curse — to bless, —
As even its minted coins express,
Now stamped with the image of Good Queen Bess,
And now of a Bloody Mary.

Ibid.

Another tumble! — that's his precious nose!

Parental Ode to My Infant Son. Stanza 3

Boughs are daily rifled
By the gusty thieves,
And the book of Nature
Getteth short of leaves.

The Season. Stanza 2

With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat in unwomanly rags
Plying her needle and thread —
Stitch! stitch! stitch!

The Song of the Shirt. Stanza 1

O men, with sisters dear!
O men, with mothers and wives!
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives![2]

Ibid. Stanza 4

---

[1] The swan on still St. Mary's lake
Float double, swan and shadow!
Wordsworth: *Yarrow Unvisited, St. 6*

[2] It's no fish ye're buying, it's men's lives. — Scott: *The Antiquary, Chap. 11*

Sewing at once with a double thread,
A shroud as well as a shirt.
The Song of the Shirt. Stanza 4

O God! that bread should be so dear,
And flesh and blood so cheap!
Ibid. Stanza 5

No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief.
Ibid. Stanza 10

My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread.
Ibid.

A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her night-dress.
The Surplice Question. Stanza 2

I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
Stand shadowless like silence, listening
To silence.
Ode, Autumn. Stanza 1

Peace and rest at length have come
All the day's long toil is past,
And each heart is whispering, "Home,
Home at last."
Home at Last

Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
And used to war's alarms;
But a cannon-ball took off his legs,
So he laid down his arms!
Faithless Nellie Gray. Stanza 1

One more unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death!
The Bridge of Sighs. Stanza 1

Take her up tenderly,
Lift her with care;
Fashioned so slenderly,
Young, and so fair!
Ibid. Stanza 2

Alas for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun! [1]
Ibid. Stanza 9

No solemn sanctimonious face I pull,
Nor think I'm pious when I'm only bilious;
Nor study in my sanctum supercilious,
To frame a Sabbath Bill or forge a Bull.
Ode to Rae Wilson

His death, which happened in his berth,
At forty-odd befell:
They went and told the sexton, and
The sexton tolled the bell.
Faithless Sally Brown. Stanza 17

That fierce thing
They call a conscience.
Lamia. Scene VII

O'er the earth there comes a bloom;
Sunny light for sullen gloom;
Warm perfume for vapour cold —
I smell the rose above the mould!
Farewell, Life

GEORGE LINLEY
[1798–1865]

Among our ancient mountains,
And from our lovely vales,
Oh, let the prayer re-echo:
"God bless the Prince of Wales!"
God Bless the Prince of Wales. Stanza 1

Above the throne of England
May fortune's star long shine,
And round its sacred bulwarks
The olive branches twine.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Thou art gone from my gaze like a beautiful dream,
And I seek thee in vain by the meadow and stream.
Thou Art Gone

Tho' lost to sight, to memory dear
Thou ever wilt remain;
One only hope my heart can cheer, —
The hope to meet again.
Song [1]

---

[1] See Southey, page 322.
The organized charity, scrimped and iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ.
John Boyle O'Reilly: *In Bohemia, St. 5*

[1] This song was written and composed by Linley for Mr. Augustus Braham, and sung by him. It is not known when it was written, — probably about 1830.

Another song, entitled *Though Lost to Sight, to Memory Dear,* was published in London in 1880, purporting to have been written by Ruthven Jenkyns in 1703 and published in the *Magazine for Mariners.* That magazine, however, never existed, and the composer of the music acknowledged, in a private letter, that he copied the words from an American newspaper. The reputed author, Ruthven Jen-

DAVID MACBETH MOIR
("DELTA")
[1798–1851]

To me, through every season dearest;
In every scene, by day, by night,
Thou, present to my mind appearest
A quenchless star, forever bright;
My solitary sole delight:
Where'er I am, by shore, at sea,
I think of thee.
When Thou at Eve

Were life spun out a thousand years,
It could not match Langsyne.
Langsyne. Stanza 1

ROBERT POLLOK
[1798–1827]

Sorrows remembered sweeten present joy.
The Course of Time. Book I, Line 464

Most wondrous book! bright candle of the Lord!
Star of Eternity! The only star
By which the bark of man could navigate
The sea of life, and gain the coast of bliss
Securely.
Ibid. Book II, Line 270

He touched his harp, and nations heard, entranced,
As some vast river of unfailing source,
Rapid, exhaustless, deep, his numbers flowed,
And opened new fountains in the human heart.
Ibid. Book IV, Line 684

He laid his hand upon "the Ocean's mane,"[1]
And played familiar with his hoary locks.
Ibid. Line 689

HENRY SCOTT RIDDELL
[1798–1870]

Then Scotland's dales and Scotland's vales,
And Scotland's hills for me;
I'll drink a cup to Scotland yet,
Wi' a' the honours three.
Scotland Yet. Stanza 2

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT
[1799–1888]

Greater is he who is above temptation than he who being tempted overcomes.
Orphic Sayings. No. 12

The true teacher defends his pupils against his own personal influence. He inspires self-distrust. He guides their eyes from himself to the spirit that quickens him. He will have no disciple.
Ibid. The Teacher

Who loves a garden still his Eden keeps,
Perennial pleasures plants, and wholesome harvests reaps.
Tablets. Page 6

Nature is thought immersed in matter.
Ibid. Page 176

I press thee to my heart as Duty's faithful child.
Sonnet to Louisa May Alcott

RUFUS CHOATE
[1799–1859]

The courage of New England was the "courage of Conscience." It did not rise to that insane and awful passion, the love of war for itself.
Address at Ipswich Centennial [1834]

The final end of Government is not to exert restraint but to do good.
Speech, The Necessity of Compromise in American Politics, U. S. Senate [July 2, 1841]

There was a state without king or nobles; there was a church without a bishop;[1] there was a people governed

---

kyns, was living, under another name, in California in 1882.

Absent or dead, still let a friend be dear. — ALEXANDER POPE: *Epistle to Robert, Earl of Oxford and Mortimer*

[1] See Byron, page 355.

[1] The Americans equally detest the pageantry of a king and the supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop. — JUNIUS: *Letter XXXV [Dec.*

by grave magistrates which it had selected, and by equal laws which it had framed.

Speech before the New England Society [*December 22, 1843*]

We join ourselves to no party that does not carry the flag and keep step to the music of the Union.

Letter to the Whig Convention, Worcester [*October 1, 1855*]

Its constitution the glittering and sounding generalities[1] of natural right which make up the Declaration of Independence.

Letter to the Maine Whig Committee [*1856*]

GEORGE DUBOURG

[1799–1882]

A lady help wanted — genteel and refined,
Obliging and cheerful, industrious and kind.

Wanted, a Lady Help

An orphan or destitute lady would find
In return for her services treatment most kind.[2]

Ibid.

MARY HOWITT

[1799–1888]

Old England is our home, and Englishmen are we;
Our tongue is known in every clime, our flag in every sea.

Old England Is Our Home

"Will you walk into my parlour?" said the spider to the fly;
" 'Tis the prettiest little parlour that ever you did spy."

The Spider and the Fly

"Arise, my maiden Mabel,"
Her mother said, "arise!
For the golden sun of midsummer
Is shining in the skies."

Mabel on Midsummer Day. Stanza 1

Little Gretchen, little Gretchen,
Wanders up and down the street.

The Little Match Girl.[1] *Stanza 1*

God might have bade the earth bring forth
Enough for great and small,
The oak-tree and the cedar-tree,
Without a flower at all.

The Use of Flowers. Stanza 1

GEORGE PAYNE RAINSFORD JAMES

[1799–1860]

I envy them, those monks of old;
Their books they read, and their beads they told.

The Monks of Old

Thou'rt an ass, Robin, thou'rt an ass,
To think that great men be
More gay than I that lie on the grass
Under the greenwood tree.
I tell thee no, I tell thee no,
The Great are slaves to their gilded show.

Richelieu. Chap. 3, Robber's Song, Stanza 1

The best happiness a woman can boast is that of being most carefully deceived.

Ibid. Chap. 4

19, 1769]. Compare the anonymous poem, *The Puritans' Mistake*, published by Oliver Ditson in 1844: —

Oh, we are weary pilgrims; to this wilderness we bring
A Church without a bishop, a State without a King.

It [Calvinism] established a religion without a prelate, a government without a king. — GEORGE BANCROFT: *History of the United States, Vol. III, Chap. VI*

[1] Six years earlier, Choate gave a lecture in Providence, a review of which, by FRANKLIN J. DICKMAN, appeared in the *Journal* of Dec. 14, 1849. Unless Choate used the words "glittering generalities," and Dickman made reference to them, it would seem as if Dickman must have the credit of inventing the phrase. He wrote: "We fear that the glittering generalities of the speaker have left an impression more delightful than permanent."

[2] This doggerel somehow recalls *The Accomplished Female Friend*, by the Rev. CORNELIUS WHAURR, one stanza of which concludes: —

What lasting joys the man attend
Who has a Polished Female Friend.

[1] From the Danish of Hans Christian Andersen [1805–1875].

Turning over a page or two in the book of Nature, I found that the most brilliant actions and the greatest events were generally brought about from the meanest motives and most petty causes.

Richelieu. Chap. 5

Dirty fingers soil no gold.

Ibid.

A single word has sometimes lost or won an empire — even less than a single word, if we may believe the history of Darius's horse, who proclaimed his master emperor without speaking.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 6

A great bad man is worse than one of less talents, for he has the extended capability of doing harm.

Ibid.

Age is the most terrible misfortune that can happen to any man; other evils will mend, this is every day getting worse.

Ibid. Chap. 14

JOHN MOULTRIE
[1799–1874]

"Forget thee?" — If to dream by night
 and muse on thee by day,
If all the worship, deep and wild, a
 poet's heart can pay,
If prayers in absence breathed for thee
 to Heaven's protecting power,
If wingèd thoughts that flit to thee —
 a thousand in an hour,
If busy Fancy blending thee with all
 my future lot —
If this thou call'st forgetting, thou in-
 deed shalt be forgot.

Forget Thee. Stanza 1

THOMAS NOEL
[1799–1861]

Rattle his bones over the stones!
He's only a pauper, whom nobody
 owns!

The Pauper's Drive. Stanza 1

Let him push at the door, — in the
 chimney roar,
 And rattle the window-pane;
Let him in at us spy with his icicle eye,
 But he shall not entrance gain.

Old Winter. Stanza 5

MISS WROTHER

Hope tells a flattering tale,
 Delusive, vain, and hollow.
Ah! let not hope prevail,
 Lest disappointment follow.[1]

The Universal Songster. Vol. II, Page 86

JOSEPH ADDISON ALEXANDER
[1800–1860]

There is a time, we know not when,
 A point we know not where,
That marks the destiny of men,
 For glory or despair.

The Doomed Man. Stanza 1

There is a line, by us unseen,
 That crosses every path;
The hidden boundary between
 God's patience and His wrath.

Ibid. Stanza 2

CALDER CAMPBELL
[*Floruit* 1840]

I'll chase the antelope over the plain,
The tiger's cub I'll bind with a chain,
And the wild gazelle with its silvery
 feet
I'll give thee for a playmate sweet.

Ossian's Serenade.[2] *Refrain*

---

[1] The seven candidates for the throne of Persia agreed that he should be king whose horse neighed first. The horse of Darius was the first.

Who found more sweetness in his horse's
 neighing
Than all the Phrygian, Dorian, Lydian play-
 ing.

Fulke Greville, Lord Brooke [1554–1628]

[1] Hope told a flattering tale,
 That Joy would soon return;
Ah! naught my sighs avail,
 For Love is doomed to mourn.

Anonymous, air by Giovanni Paisiello [1741–1816]: *Universal Songster, Vol. I, P. 320*

[2] This song was published in *Godey's Lady's Book, Nov., 1840*. The sheet music was

Then come with me in my light canoe,
Where the sea is calm and the sky is blue.

Ibid. Stanza 2

JULIA CRAWFORD

[1800–1885]

Kathleen mavourneen! the grey dawn is breaking,
The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill.

Kathleen Mavourneen. Stanza 1

Hast thou forgotten how soon we must sever?
Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we must part?
It may be for years, and it may be forever;
Then why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?

Ibid.

We parted in silence, we parted by night,
On the banks of that lonely river;
Where the fragrant limes their boughs unite,
We met — and we parted forever!

We Parted in Silence. Stanza 1

Rest, thou troubled heart,
Within this captive bosom swelling;
Rest, thou troubled heart,
No more of love or glory telling.
Now no more by wrongs or tyrant power oppressed,
From a thousand woes,
Ah, what sweet repose
Soon will seal these eyes in everlasting rest.

Pestal's Lay.[1] *Rest, Troubled Heart*

KENELM HENRY DIGBY

[1800–1880]

Island of Saints, still constant, still allied
To the great truths opposed to human pride;
Island of ruins, towers, cloisters grey,
Whence palmer kings with pontiffs once did stray
To Rome and Sion, or to kindle fire
Which amid later darkness can inspire
Lands that in fondest memory and song
Thy pristine glory fearlessly prolong.

Erin

MILLARD FILLMORE

[1800–1874]

Let us remember that revolutions do not always establish freedom.

Third Annual Address
[December 6, 1852]

It is not strange . . . that such an exuberance of enterprise should cause some individuals to mistake change for progress, and the invasion of the rights of others for national prowess and glory.

Ibid.

JOHN WOODCOCK GRAVES

[*Circa* 1800]

Do ye ken John Peel with his coat so gay?
Do ye ken John Peel at the break of day?

John Peel. Old Hunting Song
[1832]

---

brought out by Oliver Ditson Company, Boston, in 1850. The song was known as *Ossian's Serenade,* as it was sung by Ossian E. Dodge, a popular entertainer of the period. He achieved fame, or notoriety, when he purchased the first ticket sold for Jenny Lind's first Boston concert under the auspices of P. T. Barnum, paying $625 for it.

See Thomas Moore, page 338.

[1] Paul Pestal [1794–1826], a Russian colonel of infantry, is said to have scratched the words and music of a song on the wall of his prison cell while awaiting execution. There are at least two other versions of his song, both anonymous:

Yes! it comes at last,
And from a troubled dream awaking,
Death will soon be past,
And brighter worlds around me breaking.

Pestal's Lay, St. 1

Yes! the die is cast!
The turbid dream of life is waning,
The gulf will soon be past,
The soul immortal joy attaining.

In *The Silver Bell* [a school songbook, 1864]

'Twas the sound of his horn brought
me from my bed,
And the cry of his hounds, which he
oft-times led,
For Peel's view-hallo would waken the
dead,
Or the fox from his lair in the morning.

John Peel. Old Hunting Song [*1832*]. *Refrain*

JAMES GILBORNE LYONS
[1800–1868]

Now gather all our Saxon bards — let
harps and hearts be strung,
To celebrate the triumphs of our own
good Saxon tongue!
For stronger far than hosts that march
with battle-flags unfurled,
It goes with freedom, thought, and
truth to rouse and rule the world.

The Triumphs of the English Language

THOMAS BABINGTON, LORD MACAULAY
[1800–1859]

That is the best government which desires to make the people happy, and knows how to make them happy.

On Mitford's History of Greece (*In Knight's Quarterly, November, 1824*)

Free trade, one of the greatest blessings which a government can confer on a people, is in almost every country unpopular.

Ibid.

Wherever literature consoles sorrow or assuages pain; wherever it brings gladness to eyes which fail with wakefulness and tears, and ache for the dark house and the long sleep, — there is exhibited in its noblest form the immortal influence of Athens.

Ibid.

Out of his surname they have coined an epithet for a knave, and out of his Christian name a synonym for the Devil.[1]

On Niccolo de Machiavelli (*In Edinburgh Review, March, 1827*)

Nothing is so useless as a general maxim.

Ibid.

We hold that the most wonderful and splendid proof of genius is a great poem produced in a civilized age.

On Milton (*In Edinburgh Review, August, 1825*)

Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand.

Ibid.

Our academical Pharisees.

Ibid.

The dust and silence of the upper shelf.

Ibid.

Perhaps no person can be a poet, or even can enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind.

Ibid.

The English Bible, — a book which if everything else in our language should perish, would alone suffice to show the whole extent of its beauty and power.

On John Dryden (*In Edinburgh Review, January, 1828*)

His imagination resembled the wings of an ostrich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar.

Ibid.

A man possessed of splendid talents, which he often abused, and of a sound judgment, the admonitions of which he often neglected; a man who succeeded only in an inferior department of his art, but who, in that department, succeeded pre-eminently.

Ibid.

The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a fourth estate of the realm.[2]

On Hallam's Constitutional History [*September, 1828*]

---

[1] Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.
SAMUEL BUTLER: *Hudibras, III, I, 1313*

[2] See Carlyle, pages 377, 380, 381.

Men are never so likely to settle a question rightly as when they discuss it freely.

Southey's Colloquies [*January, 1830*]

Nothing is so galling to a people, not broken in from the birth, as a paternal or, in other words, a meddling government, a government which tells them what to read and say and eat and drink and wear.

Ibid.

I have not the Chancellor's [Brougham] encyclopedic mind. He is indeed a kind of semi-Solomon. He *half* knows everything, from the cedar to the hyssop.[1]

Letter to Macvey Napier [*December 17, 1830*]

He had a head which statuaries loved to copy, and a foot the deformity of which the beggars in the streets mimicked.

On Moore's Life of Lord Byron [*June, 1831*]

We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality.

Ibid.

From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a system of ethics compounded of misanthropy and voluptuousness, — a system in which the two great commandments were to hate your neighbour and to love your neighbour's wife.

Ibid.

What a singular destiny has been that of this remarkable man! — To be regarded in his own age as a classic, and in ours as a companion! To receive from his contemporaries that full homage which men of genius have in general received only from posterity; to be more intimately known to posterity than other men are known to their contemporaries!

On Boswell's Life of Johnson [*September, 1831*]

That wonderful book, while it obtains admiration from the most fastidious critics, is loved by those who are too simple to admire it.

On Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress [*December, 1831*]

The conformation of his mind was such that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.

On Horace Walpole [*1833*]

An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia.[1]

On Lord Bacon

Temple was a man of the world among men of letters, a man of letters among men of the world.[2]

On Sir William Temple [*October, 1838*]

She [the Roman Catholic Church] may still exist in undiminished vigour when some traveller from New Zealand shall, in the midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St. Paul's.[3]

On Ranke's History of the Popes [*October, 1840*]

---

[1] I wish I were as sure of anything as Macaulay is of everything. — Attributed to William Lamb, Viscount Melbourne [1779–1848]. Variant, quoted, p. 332.

[1] Utopia, from the Greek, *no-place*. In Sir Thomas More's political romance, Utopia was an imaginary island, where the laws, the politics, the morals, and the institutions were perfect.

Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay. — TENNYSON: *Locksley Hall, L. 184*

[2] See Pope, page 215.

[3] The same image was employed by Macaulay in 1824 in the concluding paragraph of a review of MITFORD'S *Greece*, and he repeated it in his review of MILL'S *Essay on Government* in 1829.

What cities, as great as this, have . . . promised themselves immortality! Posterity can hardly trace the situation of some. The sorrowful traveller wanders over the awful ruins of others. . . . Here stood their citadel, but now grown over with weeds; there their senate-house, but now the haunt of every noxious reptile; temples and theatres stood here, now only an undistinguished heap of ruins. — GOLDSMITH: *The Bee, No. IV* [1759], *A City Night-Piece*

Who knows but that hereafter some traveller like myself will sit down upon the banks of the Seine, the Thames, or the Zuyder Zee, where now, in the tumult of enjoyment, the heart and the eyes are too slow to take in the multitude of sensations? Who knows but he

She [the Catholic Church] thoroughly understands what no other Church has ever understood, how to deal with enthusiasts.

On Ranke's History of the Popes [*October, 1840*]

He [Warren Hastings] was a man for whom nature had done much of what the Stoic philosophy pretended. "*Mens aequa in arduis*" [1] is the inscription under his picture in the Government house at Calcutta, and never was there a more appropriate motto.

Letter to Macvey Napier [*January 11, 1841*]

The chief-justice was rich, quiet, and infamous.

On Warren Hastings [*October, 1841*]

In that temple of silence and reconciliation where the enmities of twenty generations lie buried, in the Great Abbey which has during many ages afforded a quiet resting-place to those whose minds and bodies have been shattered by the contentions of the Great Hall.

On Warren Hastings [*October, 1841*]

I shall not be satisfied unless I produce something which shall for a few days supersede the last fashionable novel on the tables of young ladies.

Letter to Macvey Napier [*November 5, 1841*]

In order that he might rob a neighbour whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America.

On Frederic the Great [*April, 1842*]

We hardly know an instance of the strength and weakness of human nature so striking and so grotesque as the character of this haughty, vigilant, resolute, sagacious blue-stocking,[1] half Mithridates and half Trissotin, bearing up against a world in arms, with an ounce of poison in one pocket and a quire of bad verses in the other.

Ibid.

A man who has never looked on Niagara has but a faint idea of a cataract; and he who has not read Barère's Memoirs may be said not to know what it is to lie.

Mémoires de Bertrand Barère [*1843*]

Ambrose Phillips . . . who had the honour of bringing into fashion a species of composition which has been

---

will sit down solitary amid silent ruins, and weep a people inurned and their greatness changed into an empty name? — CONSTANTIN DE VOLNEY [1757–1820]: *Ruins, Chap. II*

The next Augustan age will dawn on the other side of the Atlantic. There will, perhaps, be a Thucydides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York, in time a Virgil at Mexico, and a Newton at Peru. At last some curious traveller from Lima will visit England, and give a description of the ruins of St. Paul's, like the editions of Balbec and Palmyra. — HORACE WALPOLE: *Letter to Sir Horace Mann* [*Nov. 24, 1774*]

Where now is Britain? . . .
Even as the savage sits upon the stone
That marks where stood her capitols, and hears
The bittern booming in the weeds, he shrinks
From the dismaying solitude.

HENRY KIRKE WHITE [1785–1806]: *Time*

In the firm expectation that when London shall be a habitation of bitterns, when St. Paul and Westminster Abbey shall stand shapeless and nameless ruins in the midst of an unpeopled marsh, when the piers of Waterloo Bridge shall become the nuclei of islets of reeds and osiers, and cast the jagged shadows of their broken arches on the solitary stream, some Transatlantic commentator will be weighing in the scales of some new and now unimagined system of criticism the respective merits of the Bells and the Fudges and their historians. — SHELLEY: *Dedication to Peter Bell the Third*

[1] An even mind in difficulties.

[1] About 1748, Benjamin Stillingfleet [1702–1771] was a member of an assembly of men and women meeting to discuss literature, etc. He wore blue stockings. Such was the excellence of his conversation that his absence was felt to be so great a loss that it was said, "We can do nothing without the blue-stockings." Miss Hannah More has admirably described a Blue-stocking Club, in her *Bas Bleu,* a poem in which many of the persons who were most conspicuous there are mentioned.

From a discussion by BOSWELL in his *Life of Dr. Johnson, Vol. II, P. 390, Everyman ed.* Boswell's account is in 1781, but the *Dictionary of National Biography* gives the year as "C. 1748."

See Mrs. Browning, page 430.

called, after his name, Namby Pamby.[1]

Review of Aikin's Life of Addison [*July, 1843*]

He [Steele] was a rake among scholars and a scholar among rakes.

Ibid.

The highest proof of virtue is to possess boundless power without abusing it.

Ibid.

There you sit, doing penance for the disingenuousness of years.[2]

Speech, House of Commons [*April 14, 1845*]

Your Constitution is all sail and no anchor.

Letter to H. S. Randall, author of a Life of Thomas Jefferson [*May 23, 1857*]

Those who compare the age in which their lot has fallen with a golden age which exists only in imagination, may talk of degeneracy and decay; but no man who is correctly informed as to the past, will be disposed to take a morose or desponding view of the present.

History of England. Vol. I, Chap. 1

I shall cheerfully bear the reproach of having descended below the dignity of history[3] if I can succeed in placing before the English of the nineteenth century a true picture of the life of their ancestors.

Ibid.

The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not because it gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to the spectators.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 2

There were gentlemen and there were seamen in the navy of Charles II. But the seamen were not gentlemen, and the gentlemen were not seamen.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The ambassador [of Russia] and the grandees who accompanied him were so gorgeous that all London crowded to stare at them, and so filthy that nobody dared to touch them. They came to the court balls dropping pearls and vermin.

History of England. Vol. V, Chap. 23

I met Sir Bulwer Lytton, or Lytton Bulwer. He is anxious about some scheme for some association of literary men. I detest all such associations. I hate the notion of gregarious authors. The less we have to do with each other, the better.

Quoted in George Otto Trevelyan: *Life and Letters of Lord Macaulay. Vol. II, Page 245* [*Harper, 1877*]

Friends, how goes the fight?

The Battle of the Lake Regillus. Stanza 16

These be the great Twin Brethren
To whom the Dorians pray.

Ibid. Stanza 40

To every man upon this earth
Death cometh soon or late;
And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds
For the ashes of his fathers,
And the temples of his gods?

Lays of Ancient Rome. Horatius, Stanza 27

The Romans were like brothers
In the brave days of old.

Ibid. Stanza 32

Those behind cried "Forward!"
And those before cried "Back!"

Ibid. Stanza 50

Oh, Tiber! father Tiber!
To whom the Romans pray,
A Roman's life, a Roman's arms,
Take thou in charge this day.

Ibid. Stanza 59

How well Horatius kept the bridge.

Ibid. Stanza 70

Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the ranks of war,
And be your oriflamme to-day the helmet of Navarre.

Ivry. Line 29

---

[1] See Henry Carey, page 189.

[2] Macaulay refers to Sir Robert Peel.

[3] The dignity of history. — Bolingbroke: *On the Study and Use of History, Letter V*

[4] Even bear-baiting was esteemed heathenish and unchristian: the sport of it, not the inhumanity, gave offence. — Hume: *History of England, Vol. I, Chap. LXII*

Such night in England ne'er had been,
nor ne'er again shall be.
The Armada. Line 34

Oh! wherefore come ye forth, in triumph from the North,
With your hands, and your feet, and your raiment all red?
And wherefore doth your rout send forth a joyous shout?
And whence be the grapes of the wine-press which ye tread?
The Battle of Naseby. Stanza 1

From a shore no search hath found, from a gulf no line can sound,
Without rudder or needle we steer;
Above, below; our bark dies the sea-fowl and the shark,
As we fly by the last Buccaneer.
The Last Buccaneer. Stanza 3

April's ivory moonlight.
The Prophecy of Capys. Stanza 18

The mighty name of Rome.
Ibid. Stanza 31

Soon fades the spell, soon comes the night;
Say will it not be then the same,
Whether we played the black or white,
Whether we lost or won the game?
Sermon in a Churchyard. Stanza 8

The sweeter sound of woman's praise.
Lines Written July 30, 1847. Stanza 20

Forget all feuds, and shed one English tear
O'er English dust. A broken heart lies here.
Epitaph on a Jacobite [*1845*]

Ye diners-out from whom we guard our spoons.[1]
Political Georgics

Who never forgot that the end of Government is the happiness of the governed.
Inscription for the Statue of Lord William Bentinck

LUCIUS O'BRIEN
[? –1841]

To our old Alma Mater, our rock-bound Highland home,
We'll cast back many a fond regret, as o'er life's sea we roam,
Until on our last battlefield the lights of heaven shall glow,
We'll never fail to drink to her and Benny Havens, oh!
West Point Song[1] [*1838*]

SIR HENRY TAYLOR
[1800–1886]

His food
Was glory, which was poison to his mind
And peril to his body.
Philip Van Artevelde. Part I, Act I, Sc. 5

The world knows nothing of its greatest men.
Ibid.

An unreflected light did never yet
Dazzle the vision feminine.
Ibid.

He that lacks time to mourn, lacks time to mend.
Eternity mourns that. 'Tis an ill cure
For life's worst ills, to have no time to feel them.
Where sorrow's held intrusive and turned out,
There wisdom will not enter, nor true power,
Nor aught that dignifies humanity.
Ibid.

We figure to ourselves
The thing we like; and then we build it up,
As chance will have it, on the rock or sand, —
For thought is tired of wandering o'er the world,
And homebound Fancy runs her bark ashore.
Ibid.

---

[1] I sent these lines to the "Times" about three years ago. — *Letter* [June 29, 1831]
The louder he talked of his honor, the faster we counted our spoons. — EMERSON: *Conduct of Life, Worship*

[1] Benny Havens had a shop on the academy grounds. He died in 1877, at the age of 89, and was buried in Highland Union Cemetery.
Dr. O'Brien was appointed Second Lieutenant, 8th U. S. Infantry, and promoted to First Lieutenant, December 1, 1839.

Such souls,
Whose sudden visitations daze the world,
Vanish like lightning, but they leave behind
A voice that in the distance far away
Wakens the slumbering ages.

Philip Van Artevelde. Part I, Act. I, Sc. 5

RICHARD BETHELL, LORD WESTBURY
[1800–1873]

A solicitor, after hearing Lord Westbury's opinion, ventured to say that he had turned the matter over in his mind, and thought that something might be said on the other side; to which he replied, "Then, sir, you will turn it over once more in what you are *pleased to call your mind.*"

Nash: *Life of Lord Westbury. Vol. II, Page 292*

JANE WELSH CARLYLE (MRS. THOMAS CARLYLE)[1]
[1801–1866]

Medical men all over the world having merely entered into a tacit agreement to call all sorts of maladies people are liable to, in cold weather, by one name; so that one sort of treatment may serve for all, and their practice be thereby greatly simplified.

Letter to John Welsh [*March 4, 1837*]

Some new neighbours, that came a month or two ago, brought with them an accumulation of all the things to be guarded against in a London neighbourhood, viz., a pianoforte, a lap-dog, and a parrot.

Letter to Mrs. Carlyle [*May 6, 1839*]

Never does one feel oneself so utterly helpless as in trying to speak comfort for great bereavement. I will not try it. Time is the only comforter for the loss of a mother.

Letter to Thomas Carlyle [*December 27, 1853*]

If peace and quietness be not in one's own power, one can always give oneself at least bodily fatigue — no such bad succedaneum after all.

Journal. October 23, 1855

When one has been threatened with a great injustice, one accepts a smaller as a favour.

Ibid. November 21, 1855

Of all God's creatures, man
Alone is poor.

To a Swallow Building Under Our Eaves

GEORGE WASHINGTON CUTTER
[1801–1865]

Harness me down with your iron bands,
Be sure of your curb and rein:
For I scorn the power of your puny hands,
As the tempest scorns a chain.

Song of Steam. Stanza 1

JOHN ELLERTON

Now the labourer's task is o'er;
Now the battle day is past;
Now upon the farther shore
Lands the voyager at last.
Father, in Thy gracious keeping
Leave we now Thy servant sleeping.

Now the Labourer's Task Is O'er. Stanza 1

DAVID GLASGOW FARRAGUT
[1801–1870]

Damn the torpedoes! Go ahead!

At Mobile Bay [*August 5, 1864*]

---

[1] I have read your glorious letters,
Where you threw aside all fetters,
Spoke your thoughts and mind out freely
In your own delightful style.

Bessie Chandler: *To Mrs. Carlyle, St. 1* (In *Century Magazine, Nov., 1883*)

JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL NEWMAN
[1801–1890]

Time hath a taming hand.
Persecution. Stanza 3 [1832]

Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom;
Lead thou me on!
The night is dark, and I am far from home;
Lead thou me on!
Keep thou my feet: I do not ask to see
The distant scene; one step enough for me.
The Pillar of the Cloud. Stanza 1 [1833]

And with the morn, those angel faces smile
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile.
Ibid. Stanza 3

It is thy very energy of thought
Which keeps thee from thy God.
Dream of Gerontius. Part III

Who lets his feelings run
In soft luxurious flow,
Shrinks when hard service must be done,
And faints at every woe.
Flowers Without Fruit

Living Nature, not dull Art
Shall plan my ways and rule my heart.
Nature and Art. Stanza 12

Mine, the Unseen to display
In the crowded public way,
Where life's busy arts combine
To shut out the Hand Divine.
Snapdragon

Weep not for me;
Be blithe as wont, nor tinge with gloom
The stream of love that circles home,
Light hearts and free!
Joy in the gifts Heaven's bounty lends,
Nor miss my face, dear friends!
I still am near.
A Voice from Afar [Knowledge]. Stanza 1

Growth is the only evidence of life.
Dr. Scott, cited by Cardinal Newman

It is almost a definition of a gentleman to say he is one who never inflicts pain.
Idea of a University. The Man of the World

If he be an unbeliever, he will be too profound and large-minded to ridicule religion or to act against it; he is too wise to be a dogmatist or fanatic in his infidelity. He respects piety and devotion; he even supports institutions as venerable, beautiful, or useful, to which he does not assent; he honours the ministers of religion, and it contents him to decline its mysteries without assailing or denouncing them.
Ibid.

A great memory does not make a philosopher, any more than a dictionary can be called a grammar.
Ibid. Knowledge in Relation to Learning

Ex Umbris et Imaginibus in Veritatem! (From shadows and symbols into the truth.)
Epitaph at Edgbaston, composed by himself.

ALLEN C. SPOONER
[*Floruit* 1846]

I mused upon the Pilgrim flock
Whose luck it was to land
Upon almost the only rock
Among the Plymouth sand.[1]
Old Times and New. Stanza 2 (Written for the New England Society Festival, New York, December 22, 1846)

LYDIA MARIA CHILD
[1802–1880]

Pillars are falling at thy feet,
Fanes quiver in the air,
A prostrate city is thy seat,
And thou alone art there.
Marius Amid the Ruins of Carthage

---

[1] How much better if Plymouth Rock had landed on the Pilgrims. — Modern saying, origin dubious.

Genius hath electric power
Which earth can never tame,
Bright suns may scorch and dark clouds lower,
Its flash is still the same.
Marius Amid the Ruins of Carthage

Over the river and through the wood,
To grandfather's house we'll go;
The horse knows the way
To carry the sleigh,
Through the white and drifted snow.
Thanksgiving Day. Stanza 1

ALBERT GORTON GREENE
[1802–1868]

Old Grimes is dead, that good old man
We never shall see more;
He used to wear a long black coat
All buttoned down before.[1]
Old Grimes. Stanza 1

He had no malice in his mind,
No ruffles on his shirt.
Ibid. Stanza 8

His knowledge hid from public gaze,
He did not bring to view,
Nor made a noise town-meeting days,
As many people do.
Ibid. Stanza 10

His worldly goods he never threw
In trust to fortune's chances.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Fill every beaker up, my men, pour forth the cheering wine:
There's life and strength in every drop, — thanksgiving to the vine!
The Baron's Last Banquet. Stanza 7

LETITIA ELIZABETH LANDON
[1802–1838]

As beautiful as woman's blush, —
As evanescent too.
Apple Blossoms

Were it not better to forget
Than but remember and regret?
Despondency

GEORGE POPE MORRIS
[1802–1864]

Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough! [1]
In youth it sheltered me,
And I'll protect it now.
Woodman, Spare That Tree. Stanza 1 [*1830*]

The iron-armed soldier, the true-hearted soldier,
The gallant old soldier of Tippecanoe.[2]
Campaign Song for William Henry Harrison [*1840*]

A song for our banner! The watchword recall
Which gave the Republic her station:
"United we stand, divided we fall!" [3]
It made and preserves us a nation! [4]
The Flag of Our Union. Stanza 1

The union of lakes, the union of lands,
The union of States none can sever,

---

[1] John Lee is dead, that good old man, —
We ne'er shall see him more;
He used to wear an old drab coat
All buttoned down before.
To the memory of John Lee, who died May 21, 1823.
An Inscription in Matherne Churchyard
Old Abram Brown is dead and gone, —
You'll never see him more;
He used to wear a long brown coat
That buttoned down before.
HALLIWELL: *Nursery Rhymes of England, P. 60*

[1] See Campbell, page 328. — It is interesting to remember that the elm tree for which Morris pleaded stood just about where is now the crossing of 98th Street and West End Avenue, New York. See RIDER'S *Guide to New York City, P. 346.*

[2] Harrison had distinguished himself in a victorious battle with Indians, near Tippecanoe River [Indiana], November 7, 1811. Morris's words, sung to the tune of "The Old Oaken Bucket," were immensely popular. For the first time in our land the power of song was invoked to aid a Presidential candidate. — BEN PERLEY POORE [1820–1887]: *Reminiscences, Vol. I, P. 233*

[3] Then join hand in hand, brave Americans all!
By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall.
JOHN DICKINSON [1732–1808]: *The Liberty Song* (1768)

[4] See Key, page 332.

The union of hearts, the union of hands,
And the flag of our Union forever!
The Flag of Our Union. Refrain

Old Ironsides at anchor lay,
In the harbor of Mahon;
A dead calm rested on the bay, —
The waves to sleep had gone;
When little Hal, the captain's son,
A lad both brave and good,
In sport, up shroud and rigging ran,
And on the main truck stood!
The Main Truck, A Leap for Life. Stanza 1

The land of the heart is the land of the West.
The West. Stanza 1 (In Littell's Magazine, April 5, 1851)

In other countries, when I heard
The language of my own,
How fondly each familiar word
Awoke an answering tone.
I'm With You Once Again. Stanza 3

'Tis ever thus, when in life's storm
Hope's star to man grows dim,
An angel kneels, in woman's form,
And breathes a prayer for him.
Pocahontas. Stanza 3

Near the lake where drooped the willow,
Long time ago!
Near the Lake

In teaching me the way to live
It taught me how to die.
My Mother's Bible. Stanza 4

EDWARD COOTE PINKNEY
[1802–1828]

I fill this cup to one made up
Of loveliness alone,
A woman, of her gentle sex
The seeming paragon;
To whom the better elements
And kindly stars have given
A form so fair, that, like the air,
'Tis less of earth than heaven.
A Health

Her every tone is music's own,
Like those of morning birds,
And something more than melody
Dwells ever in her words.
A Health

Look out upon the stars, my love,
And shame them with thine eyes.
A Serenade

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED
[1802–1839]

And oh! I shall find how, day by day,
All thoughts and things look older;
How the laugh of pleasure grows less gay,
And the heart of friendship colder.
Twenty-eight and Twenty-nine

She was our queen, our rose, our star;
And then she danced — O Heaven, her dancing!
The Belle of the Ball

I remember, I remember [1]
How my childhood fleeted by, —
The mirth of its December
And the warmth of its July.
I Remember, I Remember

I think, whatever mortals crave,
With impotent endeavor,
A wreath, a rank, a throne, a grave —
The world goes round forever;
I think that life is not too long,
And therefore I determine
That many people read a song
Who will not read a sermon.[2]
The Chant of the Brazen Head. Stanza 1

His talk was like a stream which runs
With rapid change from rocks to roses,
It slipped from politics to puns;
It passed from Mahomet to Moses.
The Vicar. Stanza 5

Events are writ by History's pen:
Though causes are too much to care for: —
Fame talks about the where and when,

---

[1] See Thomas Hood, page 390.
[2] See Herbert, page 135.

While folly asks the why and wherefore.

Epitaph on the Late King of the Sandwich Islands. Stanza 4

There are tones that will haunt us, though lonely
Our path be o'er mountain or sea;
There are looks that will part from us only
When memory ceases to be.

Good-Night. Stanza 5

His partners at the whist-club said
That he was faultless in his dealings.

Quince. Stanza 3

And cut the fiercest quarrel short
With "Patience, gentlemen, and shuffle."[1]

Ibid. Stanza 5

My debts are paid; but Nature's debt
Almost escaped my recollection:
Tom! we shall meet again; and yet
I cannot leave you my direction.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Dame Fortune is a fickle gipsy,
And always blind, and often tipsy;
Sometimes for years and years together,
She'll bless you with the sunniest weather,
Bestowing honour, pudding, pence,
You can't imagine why or whence; —
Then in a moment — Presto, pass! —
Your joys are withered like the grass.

The Haunted Tree

John Bull was beat at Waterloo!
They'll swear to that in France.

Waterloo

Of science and logic he chatters,
As fine and as fast as he can;
Though I am no judge of such matters,
I'm sure he's a talented man.

The Talented Man

MARIAN DIX SULLIVAN
[1802–1860]

Wild roved an Indian girl, bright Alfarata,
Where sweep the waters of the blue Juniata.
Swift as an antelope, through the forests going,
Loose were her jetty locks, in wavy tresses flowing.

The Blue Juniata [1850]. Stanza 1

THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES
[1803–1849]

The anchor heaves, the ship swings free,
The sails swell full. To sea, to sea!

Sailor's Song. Stanza 2

If there were dreams to sell,
What would you buy?[1]
Some cost a passing-bell;
Some a light sigh.

Dream-Pedlary

Tell me how many beads there are
In a silver chain
Of evening rain,
Unravell'd from the tumbling main,
And threading the eye of a yellow star:
So many times do I love, again.

Song. Stanza 2

That divinest hope, which none can know of
Who have not laid their dearest in the grave.

Death's Jest Book

LAMAN BLANCHARD
[1803–1845]

Sooth 'twere a pleasant life to lead,
With nothing in the world to do
But just to blow a shepherd's reed,
The silent season thro'
And just to drive a flock to feed, —
Sheep — quiet, fond and few!

Dolce far Niente. Stanza 1

Give me to live with Love alone
And let the world go dine and dress;
For Love hath lowly haunts. . . .
If life's a flower, I choose my own —
'Tis "love in Idleness."

Ibid. Stanza 4

---

[1] See Scott, page 311.

[1] If there were dreams to sell,
Do I not know full well
What I would buy?
Hope's dear delusive spell,
It's happy tale to tell,
Joy's fleeting sigh.
LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON [1835–1908]: *If There Were Dreams to Sell, St. 1*

Pleasures lie thickest where no pleasures seem:
There's not a leaf that falls upon the ground
But holds some joy of silence or of sound,
Some sprite begotten of a summer dream.

Sonnet, Hidden Joys

GEORGE BORROW
[1803–1881]

O England! long, long may it be ere the sun of thy glory sink beneath the wave of darkness! Though gloomy and portentous clouds are now gathering rapidly around thee, still, still may it please the Almighty to disperse them, and to grant thee a futurity longer in duration and still brighter in renown than thy past! Or, if thy doom be at hand, may that doom be a noble one, and worthy of her who has been styled the Old Queen of the waters! May thou sink, if thou dost sink, amidst blood and flame, with a mighty noise, causing more than one nation to participate in thy downfall!

The Bible in Spain [*1842*]

O ye gifted ones, follow your calling, for, however various your talents may be, ye can have but one calling capable of leading ye to eminence and renown; follow resolutely the one straight path before you, it is that of your good angel, let neither obstacles nor temptations induce ye to leave it; bound along if you can; if not, on hands and knees follow in it, perish in it, if needful; but ye need not fear that; no one ever yet died in the true path of his calling before he had attained the pinnacle. Turn into other paths, and for a momentary advantage or gratification ye have sold your inheritance, your immortality. Ye will never be heard of after death.

Lavengro. Chap. 21 [*1851*]

Trust not a man's words if you please, or you may come to very erroneous conclusions; but at all times place implicit confidence in a man's countenance in which there is no deceit; and of necessity there can be none. If people would but look each other more in the face, we should have less cause to complain of the deception of the world; nothing so easy as physiognomy nor so useful.

Lavengro. Chap. 22

Translation is at best an echo.

Ibid. Chap. 25

There's night and day, brother, both sweet things; sun, moon, and stars, brother, all sweet things; there's likewise a wind on the heath.[1] Life is very sweet, brother; who would wish to die?

Ibid.

I have known the time when a pugilistic encounter between two noted champions was almost considered in the light of a national affair; when tens of thousands of individuals, high and low, meditated and brooded upon it, the first thing in the morning and the last at night, until the great event was decided.

Ibid. Chap. 26

I learnt . . . to fear God, and to take my own part.

Ibid. Chap. 86

Youth is the only season for enjoyment, and the first twenty-five years of one's life are worth all the rest of the longest life of man, even though those five-and-twenty be spent in penury and contempt, and the rest in the possession of wealth, honours, respectability.

The Romany Rye. Chap. 30 [*1857*]

WILLIAM DRIVER
[1803–1886]

I name thee Old Glory.[2]

---

[1] He built life well, the gypsy-man
In those days gone by —
"There's the wind on the heath, brother,
And a quiet sky."
MARGARET WIDDEMER: *Gypsy Wisdom, St. 1*

[2] On August 10, 1831, a large American flag was presented to Captain William Driver of the brig *Charles Doggett* by a band of women,

RALPH WALDO EMERSON
[1803–1882]

Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbor's creed has
lent.
All are needed by each one;
Nothing is fair or good alone.
Each and All. Stanza 1

I wiped away the weeds and foam,
I fetched my sea-born treasures home;
But the poor, unsightly, noisome things
Had left their beauty on the shore,
With the sun and the sand and the wild
uproar.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I like a church; I like a cowl;
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains or pensive
smiles;
Yet not for all his faith can see
Would I that cowléd churchman be.
The Problem. Stanza 1

Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian
Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew; —
The conscious stone to beauty grew.
Ibid.

Earth proudly wears the Parthenon
As the best gem upon her zone.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The passive Master lent his hand
To the vast soul that o'er him planned.[1]
The Problem. Stanza 3

Enclosed
In a tumultuous privacy of storm.
The Snow-Storm

Life is too short to waste
In critic peep or cynic bark,
Quarrel or reprimand:
'Twill soon be dark;
Up! mind thine own aim, and
God speed the mark!
To J. W.

There's no rood has not a star above it.
Musketaquid

All sorts of things and weather
Must be taken in together,
To make up a year
And a Sphere.
Fable, The Mountain and the Squirrel

Good-bye, proud world! I'm going
home;
Thou art not my friend and I'm not
thine.[2]
Good-bye. Stanza 1

Oh, when I am safe in my sylvan home,
I tread on the pride of Greece and
Rome;
And when I am stretched beneath the
pines
Where the evening star so holy shines,
I laugh at the lore and the pride of
man,
At the sophist schools, and the learned
clan;
For what are they all in their high conceit,
When man in the bush with God may
meet.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 4

Let me go where'er I will,
I hear a sky-born music still.
Fragments

---

in recognition of his humane service in bringing back the British mutineers of the ship *Bounty* from Tahiti to their former home, Pitcairn Island. As the flag was hoisted to the masthead, Captain Driver proclaimed, "I name thee Old Glory." The flag is now in the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C.

Who gave you, Old Glory, the name that you
bear
With such pride everywhere
As you cast yourself free to the rapturous air
And leap out full-length?
JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY [1849–1916]:
The Name of Old Glory, St. 1 [1898]

[1] This couplet is inscribed on the boulder marking Emerson's grave in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Concord, Massachusetts.

[2] See Byron, page 353.

[3] Inscribed on the boulder, a memorial to Emerson, Schoolmaster's Hill, Franklin Park, Boston.

But in the mud and scum of things
There alway, alway something sings.
Fragments

If eyes were made for seeing,
Then Beauty is its own excuse for being.[1]
The Rhodora

Things are in the saddle,
And ride mankind.[2]
Ode Inscribed to W. H. Channing

Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
Which always find us young,
And always keep us so.
The Poet. Ode to Beauty

Heartily know,
When half-gods go,
The gods arrive.
Give All to Love. Stanza 4

Love not the flower they pluck, and know it not,
And all their botany is Latin names.
Blight

By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood,
And fired the shot heard round the world.[3]
Hymn sung at the Completion of the Battle Monument, Concord [*April 19, 1836*]. *Stanza 1*

Hast thou named all the birds without a gun;[4]
Loved the wood-rose, and left it on its stalk?
Forbearance

And striving to be man, the worm
Mounts through all the spires of form.
May-Day

God said, I am tired of kings,
I suffer them no more.
Boston Hymn [*January 1, 1863*]. *Stanza 1*

Oh, tenderly the haughty day
Fills his blue urn with fire.
Ode, Concord [*July 4, 1857*]. *Stanza 1*

Go put your creed into your deed,
Nor speak with double tongue.
Ibid. Stanza 5

I think no virtue goes with size.
The Titmouse

For well the soul, if stout within,
Can arm impregnably the skin.
Ibid.

So nigh is grandeur to our dust,
So near is God to man,
When Duty whispers low, *Thou must*,
The youth replies, *I can*.
Voluntaries. III

Nor sequent centuries could hit
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare's wit.
Solution

Born for success he seemed,
With grace to win, with heart to hold,
With shining gifts that took all eyes.
In Memoriam

Nor mourn the unalterable Days
That Genius goes and Folly stays.
Ibid.

Fear not, then, thou child infirm,
There's no god dare wrong a worm.
Compensation. I

He thought it happier to be dead,
To die for Beauty, than live for bread.
Beauty

Wilt thou seal up the avenues of ill?
Pay every debt, as if God wrote the bill.
"Suum Cuique"

Too busied with the crowded hour to fear to live or die.
Nature

---

[1] The beautiful seems right,
By force of beauty.
E. B. Browning: *Aurora Leigh, Book I*

[2] I never could believe that Providence had sent a few men into the world ready booted and spurred to ride, and millions ready saddled and bridled to be ridden. — Richard Rumbold [1622–1685], colonel of horse regiment, Argyll's expedition to Scotland: *Statement on the scaffold*

[3] No war or battle sound
Was heard the world around.
Milton: *Hymn of Christ's Nativity, L. 31*

[4] To the hunters who hunt for the gunless game
The streams and the woods belong.
Sam Walter Foss [1858–1911]: *The Bloodless Sportsman, St. 3*

Damsels of Time, the hypocritic Days,
Muffled and dumb like Barefoot dervishes,
And marching single in an endless file,
Bring diadems and fagots in their hands.

Days

I, too late,
Under her solemn fillet saw the scorn.

Ibid.

It is time to be old,
To take in sail.

Terminus

Obey the voice at eve obeyed at prime.

Ibid.

Though love repine, and reason chafe,
There came a voice without reply, —
"'Tis man's perdition to be safe,
When for the truth he ought to die."

Sacrifice

For what avail the plough or sail,
Or land or life, if freedom fail?

Boston. Stanza 5

What care though rival cities soar
Along the stormy coast,
Penn's town, New York, and Baltimore,
If Boston knew the most!

Ibid. Stanza 9

If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways
I keep, and pass, and turn again.

Brahma

They reckon ill who leave me out;
When me they fly, I am the wings;
I am the doubter and the doubt,
And I the hymn the Brahmin sings.

Ibid.

Draw, if thou canst, the mystic line,
Severing rightly his from thine,
Which is human, which divine.

Worship

Nor scour the seas, nor sift mankind,
A poet or a friend to find:
Behold, he watches at the door!
Behold his shadow on the floor!

Saadi

Go where he will, the wise man is at home,
His hearth the earth, — his hall the azure dome.

Wood-Notes. I, 3

That book is good
Which puts me in a working mood.
Unless to Thought is added Will,
Apollo is an imbecile.

The Poet

In the vaunted works of Art
The master-stroke is Nature's part.[1]

Art

There is no great and no small[2]
To the Soul that maketh all:
And where it cometh, all things are;
And it cometh everywhere.

History

I am the owner of the sphere,
Of the seven stars and the solar year,
Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shakespeare's strain.

Ibid.

Ever from one who comes to-morrow
Men wait their good and truth to borrow.

Merlin's Wisdom

The music that can deepest reach,
And cure all ill, is cordial speech.

Ibid.

A day for toil, an hour for sport,
But for a friend is life too short.

Ibid.

Some of your hurts you have cured,
And the sharpest you still have survived,
But what torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived!

Borrowing [From the French]

He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,
And he who has one enemy will meet him everywhere.

Translation[3]

A ruddy drop of manly blood
The surging sea outweighs,

---

[1] Nature paints the best part of a picture, carves the best part of the statue, builds the best part of the house, and speaks the best part of the oration. — *Society and Solitude. Art*

[2] No great, no small. — POPE: *Essay on Man, Epistle I, L. 279*

[3] In his essay, *Considerations by the Way*, Emerson credits this couplet to "an Eastern poet, Ali Ben Abu Taleb," and changes *will* to *shall* in the second line.

The world uncertain comes and goes,
The lover rooted stays.

Friendship

Me too thy nobleness has taught
To master my despair;
The fountains of my hidden life
Are through thy friendship fair.

Ibid.

Time dissipates to shining ether the solid angularity of facts.

History

There is properly no History; only Biography.[1]

Ibid.

Nature is a mutable cloud, which is always and never the same.

Ibid.

A man is a bundle of relations, a knot of roots, whose flower and fruitage is the world.

Ibid.

The virtue in most request is conformity. Self-reliance is its aversion. It loves not realities and creators, but names and customs.

Self-Reliance

Whoso would be a man must be a non-conformist.

Ibid.

A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds, adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines.

Ibid.

To be great is to be misunderstood.

Ibid.

An institution is the lengthened shadow of one man.

Ibid.

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.

Ibid.

Every sweet has its sour; every evil its good.

Compensation

For every thing you have missed, you have gained something else; and for every thing you gain, you lose something.

Ibid.

Everything in Nature contains all the powers of Nature. Everything is made of one hidden stuff.

Compensation

It is as impossible for a man to be cheated by any one but himself, as for a thing to be, and not to be, at the same time.

Ibid.

There is no luck in literary reputation. They who make up the final verdict upon every book are not the partial and noisy readers of the hour when it appears; but a court as of angels, a public not to be bribed, not to be entreated, and not to be overawed, decides upon every man's title to fame.

Spiritual Laws

All mankind love a lover.

Love

No man ever forgot the visitations of that power to his heart and brain, which created all things new; which was the dawn in him of music, poetry, and art.

Ibid.

Thou art to me a delicious torment.

Friendship

Happy is the house that shelters a friend.

Ibid.

A friend is a person with whom I may be sincere. Before him, I may think aloud.

Ibid.

A friend may well be reckoned the masterpiece of Nature.

Ibid.

Two may talk and one may hear, but three cannot take part in a conversation of the most sincere and searching sort.

Ibid.

The only reward of virtue is virtue; the only way to have a friend is to be one.

Ibid.

I do then with my friends as I do with my books. I would have them where I can find them, but I seldom use them.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Carlyle, page 380.

Do what we can, summer will have its flies. If we walk in the woods, we must feed mosquitoes.

Prudence

In skating over thin ice our safety is our speed.

Ibid.

Heroism feels and never reasons and therefore is always right.

Heroism

Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm.

Circles

Nothing astonishes men so much as common sense and plain dealing.

Art

Nature and Books belong to the eyes that see them.

Experience

No house, though it were the Tuileries, or the Escurial, is good for anything without a master.

Manners

The only gift is a portion of thyself.

Gifts

The less government we have, the better — the fewer laws, and the less confided power.

Politics

Money, which represents the prose of life, and which is hardly spoken of in parlors without an apology, is, in its effects and laws, as beautiful as roses.

Nominalist and Realist

Every man is wanted, and no man is wanted much.

Ibid.

And with Cæsar to take in his hand the army, the empire, and Cleopatra, and say, "All these will I relinquish if you will show me the fountains of the Nile."

New England Reformers

The reward of a thing well done, is to have done it.

Ibid.

Poetry teaches the enormous force of a few words, and, in proportion to the inspiration, checks loquacity.

Parnassus. Preface

There are two classes of poets, — the poets by education and practice, these we respect; and poets by nature, these we love.

Parnassus. Preface

No lover of poetry can spare Chaucer, or should grudge the short study required to command the archaisms of his English, and the skill to read the melody of his verse.[1]

Ibid.

He is great who is what he is from Nature, and who never reminds us of others.

Representative Men. Uses of Great Men

Cecil's saying of Sir Walter Raleigh, "I know that he can toil terribly," is an electric touch.

Ibid.

When nature removes a great man, people explore the horizon for a successor; but none comes, and none will. His class is extinguished with him. In some other and quite different field, the next man will appear.

Ibid.

Every hero becomes a bore at last.

Ibid.

Great geniuses have the shortest biographies.

Ibid. Plato; or, The Philosopher

Keep cool: it will be all one a hundred years hence.

Ibid. Montaigne; or, The Skeptic

Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out, and such as are out wish to get in? [2]

Ibid.

Thought is the property of him who can entertain it, and of him who can adequately place it.

Ibid. Shakespeare; or, The Poet

---

[1] The influence of Chaucer is conspicuous in all our early literature; and, more recently, . . . in the whole society of English writers, a large unacknowledged debt is easily traced. One is charmed with the opulence which feeds so many pensioners. — *Representative Men, Shakespeare*

[2] See Sir John Davies, page 115.

"There shall be no Alps," he said.

Representative Men. Napoleon; or, The Man of the World

[Napoleon] directed Bourrienne to leave all his letters unopened for three weeks, and then observed with satisfaction how large a part of the correspondence had thus disposed of itself, and no longer required an answer.

Ibid.

Classics which at home are drowsily read have a strange charm in a country inn, or in the transom of a merchant brig.

English Traits

The favorite phrase of their law is "a custom whereof the memory of man runneth not back to the contrary."[1]

Ibid.

The hearing ear is always found close to the speaking tongue.

Ibid. Race

I find the Englishman to be him of all men who stands firmest in his shoes.

Ibid. Manners

A creative economy is the fuel of magnificence.

Ibid. Aristocracy

Coal is a portable climate.

Conduct of Life. Wealth

The world is his, who has money to go over it.

Ibid.

The farmer is covetous of his dollar, and with reason. . . . He knows how many strokes of labor it represents. His bones ache with the day's work that earned it.

Ibid.

Art is a jealous mistress,[2] and, if a man have a genius for painting, poetry, music, architecture, or philosophy, he makes a bad husband, and an ill-provider.

Ibid.

One of the benefits of a college education is to show the boy its little avail.

Conduct of Life. Culture

All educated Americans, first or last, go to Europe.

Ibid.

Solitude, the safeguard of mediocrity, is to genius the stern friend.

Ibid.

A man known to us only as a celebrity in politics or in trade, gains largely in our esteem if we discover that he has some intellectual taste or skill.

Ibid.

There is always a best way of doing everything, if it be to boil an egg. Manners are the happy ways of doing things.

Ibid. Behavior

Your manners are always under examination, and by committees little suspected, — a police in citizens' clothes, — but are awarding or denying you very high prizes when you least think of it.

Ibid.

The alleged power to charm down insanity, or ferocity in beasts, is a power behind the eye.

Ibid.

Fine manners need the support of fine manners in others.

Ibid.

The highest compact we can make with our fellow is, — "Let there be truth between us two forevermore."

Ibid.

It is sublime to feel and say of another, I need never meet, or speak, or write to him: we need not reinforce ourselves, or send tokens of remembrance: I rely on him as on myself: if he did thus or thus, I know it was right.

Ibid.

There is no beautifier of complexion, or form, or behavior, like the wish to scatter joy and not pain around us.

Ibid.

We must be as courteous to a man as we are to a picture, which we are willing to give the advantage of a good light.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Blackstone, page 248.

[2] Blackstone's confession of his own original preference for literature, and his perception that the law was "a jealous mistress," who would suffer no rival in his affections. — W. D. HOWELLS: *My Literary Passions, Chap. 19*

There is one topic peremptorily forbidden to all well-bred, to all rational mortals, namely, their distempers. If you have not slept, or if you have slept, or if you have headache, or sciatica, or leprosy, or thunder-stroke, I beseech you, by all angels, to hold your peace.

Conduct of Life. Behavior

Shallow men believe in luck.[1]

Ibid. Worship

'Tis a Dutch proverb, that "paint costs nothing," such are its preserving qualities in damp climates.

Ibid. Considerations by the Way

Our chief want in life is somebody who shall make us do what we can.

Ibid.

Make yourself necessary to somebody.

Ibid.

Beauty without grace is the hook without the bait.

Ibid. Beauty

Never read any book that is not a year old.

Ibid. In Praise of Books

I should as soon think of swimming across Charles River, when I wish to go to Boston, as of reading all my books in originals, when I have them rendered for me in my mother tongue.

Ibid.

He who has mastered any law in his private thoughts, is master to that extent of all men whose language he speaks, and of all into whose language his own can be translated.

The American Scholar

Wherever Macdonald sits, there is the head of the table.[2]

Ibid.

If the single man plant himself indomitably on his instincts, and there abide, the huge world will come round to him.[1]

The American Scholar

Give me health and a day, and I will make the pomp of emperors ridiculous.

Nature, Addresses and Lectures.
Chap. 3, Beauty

Men grind and grind in the mill of a truism, and nothing comes out but what was put in. But the moment they desert the tradition for a spontaneous thought, then poetry, wit, hope, virtue, learning, anecdote, all flock to their aid.

Literary Ethics

God may forgive sins, he said, but awkwardness has no forgiveness in heaven or earth.

Society and Solitude

The most advanced nations are always those who navigate the most.

Ibid. Civilization

Hitch your wagon to a star.

Ibid.

The true test of civilization is, not the census, nor the size of cities, nor the crops — no, but the kind of man the country turns out.

Ibid.

Raphael paints wisdom; Handel sings it, Phidias carves it, Shakespeare writes it, Wren builds it, Columbus sails it, Luther preaches it, Washington arms it, Watt mechanizes it.

Ibid. Art

Every genuine work of art has as much reason for being as the earth and the sun.

Ibid.

We boil at different degrees.

Ibid. Eloquence

The ornament of a house is the friends who frequent it.

Ibid. Domestic Life

---

[1] Luck is infatuated with the efficient. *Persian proverb.*

[2] Let me sit wherever I will, that will still be the upper end. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. 31*

Emerson's sentence is usually quoted with the substitution of "Macgregor" for "Macdonald." When Theodore Parker quoted it, he said "Highlander" in place of "Macdonald."

[1] Everything comes if a man will only wait. — DISRAELI: *Tancred, Book IV, Chap. 8*

Everything comes to him who waits
If he waits in a place that's meet,
But never wait for an uptown car
On the downtown side of the street.
Modern jingle.

We have the newspaper, which does its best to make every square acre of land and sea give an account of itself at your breakfast-table.[1]

Society and Solitude. Works and Days

Can anybody remember when the times were not hard and money not scarce?

Ibid.

A man builds a fine house; and now he has a master, and a task for life; he is to furnish, watch, show it, and keep it in repair the rest of his days.

Ibid.

We do not count a man's years until he has nothing else to count.

Ibid. Old Age

The establishment of Christianity in the world does not rest on any miracle but the miracle of being the broadest and most humane doctrine.

Miscellanies. Character

Life is not so short but that there is always time enough for courtesy.

Letters and Social Aims. Social Aims

I have heard with admiring submission the experience of the lady who declared that the sense of being well-dressed gives a feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is powerless to bestow.[2]

Ibid.

Do not say things. What you are stands over you the while, and thunders so that I cannot hear what you say to the contrary.

Ibid.

Abraham Lincoln . . . who was at home and welcome with the humblest, and with a spirit and a practical vein in the times of terror that commanded the admiration of the wisest. His heart was as great as the world, but there was no room in it to hold the memory of a wrong.

Greatness

Next to the originator of a good sentence is the first quoter of it.[1]

Quotation and Originality

When Shakespeare is charged with debts to his authors, Landor replies, "Yet he was more original than his originals. He breathed upon dead bodies and brought them into life."

Ibid.

In fact, it is as difficult to appropriate the thoughts of others as it is to invent.

Ibid.

By necessity, by proclivity, and by delight, we all quote.

Ibid.

Every good poem that I know I recall by its rhythm also. Rhyme is a pretty good measure of the latitude and opulence of a writer. If unskilled, he is at once detected by the poverty of his chimes.

Poetry and Imagination

A good poem goes about the world offering itself to reasonable men, who read it with joy and carry it to their reasonable neighbors.

Morals

Wit makes its own welcome, and levels all distinctions.

The Comic

The perception of the comic is a tie of sympathy with other men.

Ibid.

All thoughts of a turtle are turtles, and of a rabbit, rabbits.

The Natural History of Intellect

What is a weed? A plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered.

Fortune of the Republic

---

[1] The news! Our morning, noon and evening cry;
Day unto day repeats it till we die.
CHARLES SPRAGUE: *Curiosity*

[2] The lady was Miss Cornelia Frances Forbes [1817–1911] of Milton, Massachusetts.

[1] There is not less wit nor less invention in applying rightly a thought one finds in a book, than in being the first author of that thought. Cardinal du Perron has been heard to say that the happy application of a verse of Virgil has deserved a talent. — BAYLE: *Vol. II, P. 779*

Though old the thought and oft exprest,
'Tis his at last who says it best.
LOWELL: *For an Autograph*

He who first praises a book becomingly, is next in merit to the author. — WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR

Great men are they who see that spiritual is stronger than any material force; that thoughts rule the world.

Progress of Culture, Phi Beta Kappa Address [*July 18, 1867*]

I wish to write such rhymes as shall not suggest a restraint, but contrariwise the wildest freedom.

Journal. June 27, 1839

I trust a good deal to common fame, as we all must. If a man has good corn, or wood, or boards, or pigs to sell, or can make better chairs or knives, crucibles or church organs than anybody else, you will find a broad, hard-beaten road to his house, though it be in the woods.[1]

Journals, edited by Edward Waldo Emerson and Waldo Emerson Forbes [1912], *Vol. 8, P. 528–529, 1855*

GERALD GRIFFIN
[1803–1840]

A place in thy memory, dearest,
  Is all that I claim;
To pause and look back when thou hearest
  The sound of my name.

A Place in Thy Memory. Stanza 1

When, like the rising day,
    Eileen aroon!
Love sends his early ray,
    Eileen aroon!
What makes his dawning glow
Changeless through joy or woe?
Only the constant know! —
    Eileen aroon!

Eileen Aroon. Stanza 3

On the ocean that hollows the rocks where ye dwell,
A shadowy land has appeared, as they tell;
Men thought it a region of sunshine and rest,
And they called it Hy-Brasail, the isle of the blest.

Hy-Brasail, Isle of the Blest. Stanza 1

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER
[1803–1875]

And shall Trelawny die?
Here's twenty thousand Cornish men
Will know the reason why.[1]

The Song of the Western Men. Stanza 1

---

[1] The editors appended a footnote: "There has been much inquiry in the newspapers recently as to whether Mr. Emerson wrote a sentence very like the above, which has been attributed to him in print. The editors do not find the latter in his works, but there can be little doubt that it was a memory quotation by some hearer, or quite probably correctly reported from one of his lectures — the same image in differing words."

The West Publishing Company, St. Paul, Minnesota, in an advertisement of the National Reporting System, adapted the Emerson passage to read: "If you write a better book, or preach a better sermon, or build a better mousetrap than your neighbor, the world will make a beaten path to your door."

In *Borrowings,* compiled by Mrs. Sarah S. B. Yule and Mary S. Keene [Dodge Publishing Company, 1889], Mrs. Yule includes the "mousetrap quotation" as written in her notebook, copied from an address heard many years before, this being the first known definite credit to Emerson.

In a Roycroft publication, *The Philistine, July, 1912,* H. T. Morgan claimed the authorship for Elbert Hubbard [1859–1915], but did not state where and when Mr. Hubbard had printed the "modern proverb," as he termed it. In an earlier Roycroft periodical, *The Fra, May, 1911,* it is said that Mr. Hubbard wrote the "mousetrap" paragraph, and to give it "specific gravity," attributed it to Ralph Waldo Emerson.

A New York shoe store proprietor claimed that Mr. Hubbard wrote the paragraph for his store, and exhibits a framed copy of it.

The *Boston Evening Transcript, Notes and Queries Department, October 14, 1922,* printed a compilation of information concerning this famous quotation; and *The Colophon, First Series, XIX,* and *New Series, I, 1,* contains monographs on the subject by Burton E. Stevenson.

If a man builds a better mousetrap than his neighbor, the world will not only beat a path to his door, it will make newsreels of him and his wife in beach pajamas, it will discuss his diet and his health, it will publish heart-throb stories of his love life, it will publicize him, analyze him, photograph him, and make his life thoroughly miserable by feeding to the palpitant public intimate details of things that are none of its damned business. — Newman Levy: [1888–] *The Right To Be Let Alone* (In *American Mercury, June, 1935*)

[1] This ballad commemorates the commitment to the Tower of London of Sir Jonathan Trelawny [1650–1721], with six other

RICHARD HENRY HENGIST HORNE

[1803–1884]

'Tis always morning somewhere in the
world.[1]

Orion. Book III, Canto II [*1843*]

A sweet content
Passing all wisdom or its fairest flower.

Ibid.

The wisdom of mankind creeps slowly
on,
Subject to every doubt that can retard
Or fling it back upon an earlier time.

Ibid.

Ye rigid Plowmen! Bear in mind
Your labor is for future hours.
Advance! spare not! nor look behind!
Plow deep and straight with all your
powers!

The Plow

DOUGLAS JERROLD

[1803–1857]

He is one of those wise philanthropists who in a time of famine would vote for nothing but a supply of toothpicks.

Douglas Jerrold's Wit

Dogmatism is puppyism come to its full growth.

Ibid.

The surest way to hit a woman's heart is to take aim kneeling.

Ibid.

That fellow would vulgarize the day of judgment.

A Comic Author

The best thing I know between France and England is the sea.

The Anglo-French Alliance

The life of the husbandman, — a life fed by the bounty of earth and sweetened by the airs of heaven.

The Husbandman's Life

Some people are so fond of ill-luck that they run half-way to meet it.

Meeting Troubles Half-Way

Earth is here [Australia] so kind, that just tickle her with a hoe and she laughs with a harvest.

A Land of Plenty

The ugliest of trades have their moments of pleasure. Now, if I were a grave-digger, or even a hangman, there are some people I could work for with a great deal of enjoyment.

Ugly Trades

He was so good he would pour rosewater on a toad.

A Charitable Man

As for the brandy, "nothing extenuate"; and the water, put nought in in malice.

Shakespeare Grog

Talk to him of Jacob's ladder, and he would ask the number of the steps.

A Matter-of-fact Man

That questionable superfluity — small beer.[1]

The Tragedy of the Till

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

[1803–1849]

I see thee ever in my dreams,
Karaman!
Thy hundred hills, thy thousand
streams,
Karaman, O Karaman!
As when thy gold-bright morning
gleams,
As when the deepening sunset seams
With lines of light thy hills and
streams,
Karaman!

The Karamanian Exile.[2] *Stanza 1*

---

prelates, in 1688, for refusing to recognize the Declaration of Indulgence issued by King James II. Hawker wrote the ballad in 1825, and it was praised by Sir Walter Scott and Macaulay, under the impression that it was an ancient song. "And shall Trelawny die?" has been a popular phrase throughout Cornwall since the imprisonment of the seven bishops.

[1] 'Tis always morning somewhere. — LONGFELLOW: *Tales of a Wayside Inn, The Birds of Killingworth*

[1] Small beer. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part II, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 8 and 13; Othello, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 160*

[2] JAMES RYDER RANDALL used this poem as a pattern when writing *Maryland, my Maryland.*

He too had tears for all souls in trouble,
Here and in hell.
The Nameless One. Stanza 14

CHARLES SWAIN
[1803–1874]

Let to-morrow take care of to-morrow, —
Leave things of the future to fate;
What's the use to anticipate sorrow? —
Life's troubles come never too late!
Imaginary Evils. Stanza 1

Though poor be our purse, and though narrow our span,
Let us all try to do a good turn when we can.
Do a Good Turn When You Can

For there's a heart for every one,
If every one could find it!
A Heart for Every One. Stanza 1

Home's not merely four square walls,
Though with pictures hung and gilded;
Home is where Affection calls, —
Filled with shrines the Heart hath builded.
Home. Stanza 1

SARAH HELEN POWER WHITMAN
[1803–1878]

Star of resplendent front! Thy glorious eye
Shines on me still from out yon clouded sky.
Arcturus (To Edgar Allan Poe)

Tell him I lingered alone on the shore,
Where we parted, in sorrow, to meet nevermore;
The night-wind blew cold on my desolate heart
But colder those wild words of doom, — "Ye must part."
Our Island of Dreams

The sweet imperious mouth, whose haughty valor
Defied all portents of impending doom.
The Portrait [of Poe]

Warm lights are on the sleepy uplands waning
Beneath soft clouds along the horizon rolled,
Till the slant sunbeams through the fringes raining
Bathe all the hills in melancholy gold.
A Still Day in Autumn. Stanza 4

Enchantress of the stormy seas,
Priestess of Night's high mysteries.
Moonrise in May

The summer skies are darkly blue,
The days are still and bright,
And Evening trails her robes of gold
Through the dim halls of Night.[1]
Summer's Call

Raven from the dim dominions
On the Night's Plutonian shore,[2]
Oft I hear thy dusky pinions
Wave and flutter round my door —
See the shadow of thy pinions
Float along the moonlit floor.
The Raven

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, EARL OF BEACONSFIELD
[1804–1881]

Yes, I am a Jew, and when the ancestors of the right honourable gentleman were brutal savages in an unknown island, mine were priests in the temple of Solomon.[3]

Reply to a taunt by Daniel O'Connell[4]

---

[1] I heard the trailing garments of the Night
Sweep through her marble halls.
LONGFELLOW: *Hymn to the Night. Stanza 1*

[2] Night's Plutonian shore. — POE: *The Raven, St. 8*

[3] You called me a damned Jew. My race was old when you were all savages. I am proud to be a Jew.
JOHN GALSWORTHY: *Loyalties, Act II, Sc. 1*

[Quoting a Hungarian friend] We Magyars are a very old race; we have a civilization of a thousand years. A thousand years ago, at a time when your ancestors were savages hunting in the swamps of what is now London, my ancestors had discovered that a man who tells the truth is very likely to be disagreeable.
A. EDWARD NEWTON: *Derby Day, Chap. 14*

[4] Disraeli's name shows he is by descent a Jew. His father became a convert. He is the better for that in this world, and I hope he will be the better for it in the next. I have the happiness of being acquainted with some Jewish families in London, and among them more accomplished ladies, or more humane, cordial, high-minded, or better-educated gentlemen I

I will sit down now, but the time will come when you will hear me.[1]

Maiden Speech in the House of Commons [*1837*]

Free trade is not a principle, it is an expedient.[2]

On Import Duties [*April 25, 1843*]

The noble lord [3] is the Rupert of debate.[4]

Speech [*April, 1844*]

The Right Honorable gentleman [5] caught the Whigs bathing and walked away with their clothes.

Speech, House of Commons [*February 28, 1845*]

A conservative government is an organized hypocrisy.

Speech on Agricultural Interests [*March 17, 1845*]

A precedent embalms a principle.

Speech on the Expenditures of the Country [*February 22, 1848*]

Justice is truth in action.

Speech [*February 11, 1851*]

It is much easier to be critical than to be correct.

Speech [*January 24, 1860*]

Posterity is a most limited assembly. Those gentlemen who reach posterity are not much more numerous than the planets.

Speech [*June 3, 1862*]

The characteristic of the present age is craving credulity.

Speech at Oxford Diocesan Conference [*November 25, 1864*]

What is the question now placed before society with the glib assurance which to me is most astonishing? That question is this: Is man an ape or an angel? [1] I, my lord, I am on the side of the angels. I repudiate with indignation and abhorrence those new fangled theories.

Ibid.

There are rare instances when the sympathy of a nation approaches those tenderer feelings which are generally supposed to be peculiar to the individual and to be the happy privilege of private life; and this is one.

Address, House of Commons [*May 1, 1865*]

In the character of the victim [Lincoln], and even in the accessories of his last moments, there is something so homely and innocent that it takes the question, as it were, out of all the pomp of history and the ceremonial of diplomacy — it touches the heart of nations and appeals to the domestic sentiment of mankind.

Ibid.

Ignorance never settles a question.

Ibid. [*May 14, 1866*]

Individualities may form communities, but it is institutions alone that can create a nation.

Speech at Manchester [*1866*]

However gradual may be the growth of confidence, that of credit requires still more time to arrive at maturity.

Speech [*November 9, 1867*]

The secret of success is constancy to purpose.

Speech [*June 24, 1870*]

The author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as a mother who talks about her own children.

Speech [*November 19, 1870*]

Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizers of man.

Speech to the Conservatives of Manchester [*April 3, 1872*]

---

have never met. It will not be supposed, therefore, that when I speak of Disraeli as the descendant of a Jew, that I mean to tarnish him on that account. They were once the chosen people of God. There were miscreants among them, however, also, and it must certainly have been from one of these that Disraeli descended. He possesses just the qualities of the impenitent thief who died upon the Cross, whose name, I verily believe, must have been Disraeli.

DANIEL O'CONNELL [1775–1847]: *Speech,* at trades union meeting in Dublin [1835]

[1] I will be heard! — WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON: *Salutatory* of his paper, *The Liberator, January 1, 1831*

[2] It is a condition which confronts us, not a theory. — GROVER CLEVELAND: *Annual Message* [1887], referring to the tariff

[3] Lord Stanley.

[4] See Bulwer Lytton, page 425.

[5] Sir Robert Peel.

[1] See C. R. Darwin, page 448.

A university should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.

Speech, House of Commons [*March 8, 1873*]

The health of the people is really the foundation upon which all their happiness and all their powers as a State depend.

Speech [*July 24, 1877*]

A sophisticated rhetorician [Gladstone], inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity, and gifted with an egotistical imagination that can at all times command an interminable and inconsistent series of arguments to malign an opponent and to glorify himself.

Speech at Riding School, London [*July 27, 1878*]

A series of congratulatory regrets.

Lord Hartington's Resolution on the Berlin Treaty [*July 30, 1878*]

The hare-brained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.

Speech, Guildhall, London [*November 9, 1878*]

The microcosm of a public school.

Vivian Grey. Book I, Chap. II [*1826*]

I hate definitions.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. VI

Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action. We can not learn men from books.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. I

Variety is the mother of Enjoyment.

Ibid. Chap. IV

There is moderation even in excess.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. I

I repeat . . . that all power is a trust; that we are accountable for its exercise; that from the people and for the people all springs, and all must exist.[1]

Ibid. Chap. VII

Man is not the creature of circumstances. Circumstances are the creatures of men.[2]

Ibid.

The disappointment of manhood succeeds to the delusion of youth: let us hope that the heritage of old age is not despair.

Vivian Grey. Book VIII, Chap. IV

A dark horse [1] which had never been thought of, and which the careless St. James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grand stand in sweeping triumph.

The Young Duke. Book I, Chap. V [*1831*]

What we anticipate seldom occurs; [2] what we least expected generally happens.

Henrietta Temple. Book II, Chap. IV [*1837*]

Nature has given us two ears but only one mouth.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. XXIV

Youth is a blunder; manhood a struggle; old age a regret.

Coningsby. Book III, Chap. I [*1844*]

Property has its duties as well as its rights.[3]

Sybil. Book II, Chap. XI [*1845*]

Little things affect little minds.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. II

We all of us live too much in a circle.[4]

Ibid. Chap. VII

Mr. Kremlin was distinguished for ignorance; for he had only one idea, and that was wrong.[5]

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. V

---

[1] See Webster, page 341, Lincoln, page 456, and Parker, page 477.

[2] See Carlyle, page 377.

[1] A political phrase common in the United States, drawn from racing cant, referring to a little-known competitor who comes to the fore unexpectedly.

[2] What torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived.
EMERSON: *Borrowing*

[3] Property has its duties as well as its rights. — CAPTAIN THOMAS DRUMMOND [1797–1840], inventor of the Drummond light: *Letter to the Landlords of Tipperary* [May 22, 1838]

[4] The life of man is a self-evolving circle. — EMERSON: *Essays, First Series, Circles*

[5] See Johnson, page 235.

He was fresh and full of faith that "something would turn up." [1]

Tancred. Book III, Chap. VI [*1847*]

Everything comes if a man will only wait.[2]

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. VIII

That when a man fell into his anecdotage, it was a sign for him to retire.

Lothair. Chap. XXVIII [*1870*]

Every woman should marry — and no man.

Ibid. Chap. XXX

You know who critics are? — the men who have failed in literature and art.[3]

Ibid. Chap. XXXV

"My idea of an agreeable person," said Hugo Bohun, "is a person who agrees with me."

Ibid.

His Christianity was muscular.

Endymion. Chap. XIV [*1880*]

The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man.

Ibid. Chap. LII

The world is a wheel, and it will all come round right.

Ibid. Chap. LXX

"As for that," said Waldenshare, "sensible men are all of the same religion." "Pray, what is that?" inquired the Prince. "Sensible men never tell." [4]

Ibid. Chap. LXXXI

The sweet simplicity of the three per cents.[5]

Ibid. Chap. XCVI

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE
[1804–1864]

Sleeping or waking, we hear not the airy footsteps of the strange things that almost happen.

Twice-Told Tales. David Swan

The sky, now gloomy as an author's prospects.

Ibid. Sights from a Steeple

Our Creator would never have made such lovely days, and have given us the deep hearts to enjoy them, above and beyond all thought, unless we were meant to be immortal.

Mosses from an Old Manse. The Old Manse

With that rich perfume of her breath, she blasted the very air.

Ibid. Rappaccini's Daughter

That lack of energy that distinguishes the occupants of almshouses, and all other human beings who depend for subsistence on charity, on monopolized labor, or anything else, but their own independent exertions.

The Scarlet Letter. The Custom-House

Human nature will not flourish, any more than a potato, if it be planted and replanted, for too long a series of generations, in the same worn-out soil.

Ibid.

Neither the front nor the back entrance of the Custom-House opens on the road to Paradise.

Ibid.

It is a good lesson — though it may often be a hard one — for a man who has dreamed of literary fame, and of making for himself a rank among the world's dignitaries by such means, to step aside out of the narrow circle in which his claims are recognized, and to find how utterly devoid of significance, beyond that circle, is all that he achieves, and all he aims at.

Ibid.

The black flower of civilized society, a prison.

Ibid. Chap. I

On the breast of her gown, in red cloth, surrounded with an elaborate embroidery and fantastic flourishes of gold-thread, appeared the letter A.

---

[1] The perpetual state of Wilkins Micawber in *David Copperfield*. See Dickens, page 496.

[2] See Emerson, page 414.

All things come round to him who will but wait. — LONGFELLOW: *Tales of a Wayside Inn, The Student's Tale* [1862]

[3] See Coleridge, page 319.

[4] See Johnson, page 234.

An anecdote is related of Sir Anthony Ashley Cooper [1621–1683], who, in speaking of religion, said, "People differ in their discourse and profession about these matters, but men of sense are really but of one religion." To the inquiry of "What religion?" the Earl said, "Men of sense never tell it." — BURNET: *History of My Own Times, Vol. I, P. 175, note* [ed. 1833].

[5] See Lord Stowell, page 275.

The Scarlet Letter. Chap. 2

She named the infant "Pearl," as being of great price, — purchased with all she had.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 6

It is to the credit of human nature, that, except where its selfishness is brought into play, it loves more readily than it hates.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Let men tremble to win the hand of woman, unless they win along with it the utmost passion of her heart.

Ibid. Chap. 15

No man, for any considerable period, can wear one face to himself, and another to the multitude, without finally getting bewildered as to which may be the true.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Life is made up of marble and mud.

The House of the Seven Gables. Chap. 2

Providence seldom vouchsafes to mortals any more than just that degree of encouragement which suffices to keep them at a reasonably full exertion of their powers.

Ibid. Chap. 3

A stale article, if you dip it in a good, warm, sunny smile, will go off better than a fresh one that you've scowled upon.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Life, within doors, has few pleasanter prospects than a neatly arranged and well-provisioned breakfast-table.

Ibid. Chap. 7

What other dungeon is so dark as one's own heart! What jailer so inexorable as one's self!

Ibid. Chap. 11

There is no greater bugbear than a strong-willed relative, in the circle of his own connections.

Ibid.

Once in every half-century, at longest, a family should be merged into the great, obscure mass of humanity, and forget all about its ancestors.

The House of the Seven Gables. Chap. 12

The world owes all its onward impulses to men ill at ease. The happy man inevitably confines himself within ancient limits.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Of all the events which constitute a person's biography, there is scarcely one . . . to which the world so easily reconciles itself as to his death.

Ibid. Chap. 21

A revolution, or anything that interrupts social order, may afford opportunities for the individual display of eminent virtues; but its effects are pernicious to general morality.

The Snow Image. Old News, Chap. 3

It is a token of healthy and gentle characteristics, when women of high thoughts and accomplishments love to sew; especially as they are never more at home with their own hearts than while so occupied.

The Marble Faun. Chap. 5

Rome? The city of all time, and of all the world!

Ibid. Chap. 12

Every young sculptor seems to think that he must give the world some specimen of indecorous womanhood, and call it Eve, Venus, a Nymph, or any name that may apologize for a lack of decent clothing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The public, in whose good graces lie the sculptor's or the painter's prospects of success, is infinitely smaller than the public to which literary men make their appeal.

Ibid. Chap. 15

At no time are people so sedulously careful to keep their trifling appointments, attend to their ordinary occupations, and thus put a commonplace aspect on life, as when conscious of some secret that if suspected would make them look monstrous in the general eye.

Ibid. Chap. 20

---

[1] Pearl of great price. — *Matthew, XIII, 46*

Nobody, I think, ought to read poetry, or look at pictures or statues, who cannot find a great deal more in them than the poet or artist has actually expressed.[1]

The Marble Faun. Chap. 41

Caskets! — a vile modern phrase, which compels a person of sense and good taste to shrink more disgustfully than ever before from the idea of being buried at all.

Our Old Home. About Warwick

That odd state of mind wherein we fitfully and teasingly remember some previous scene or incident, of which the one now passing appears to be but the echo and reduplication.

Ibid. Near Oxford

Old soldiers, I know not why, seem to be more accostable than old sailors.

Ibid. Up the Thames

It is not the statesman, the warrior, or the monarch that survives, but the despised poet, whom they may have fed with their crumbs, and to whom they owe all that they now are or have — a name.

Ibid.

Mountains are earth's undecaying monuments.

Sketches from Memory: The Notch of the White Mountains

THOMAS KIBBLE HERVEY
[1804–1859]

The tomb of him who would have made
The world too glad and free.

The Devil's Progress

A love that took an early root,
And had an early doom.

Ibid.

Like ships, that sailed for sunny isles,
But never came to shore.

Ibid.

FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAHONY ("FATHER PROUT")
[1804–1866]

With deep affection
And recollection
I often think of
Those Shandon Bells.

The Bells of Shandon. Stanza 1

The bells of Shandon
That sound so grand on
The pleasant waters
Of the river Lee.

Ibid. Stanza 2

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS
[1805–1848]

Though like the wanderer,
The sun gone down,
Darkness be over me,
My rest a stone;
Yet in my dreams I'd be
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.

Nearer, My God, to Thee. Stanza 2

He sendeth sun, he sendeth shower,
Alike they're needful to the flower;
And joys and tears alike are sent
To give the soul fit nourishment.
As comes to me or cloud or sun,
Father! thy will, not mine, be done.

He Sendeth Sun, He Sendeth Shower

Once have a priest for enemy, good bye
To peace.

Vivia Perpetua. Act III, Sc. II

WILLIAM HARRISON AINSWORTH
[1805–1884]

She must be seen to be appreciated.

Old Saint Paul's. Book I, Chap. 3

HENRY GLASSFORD BELL
[1805–1874]

I looked far back into other years, and lo! in bright array
I saw as in a dream the forms of ages passed away.
It was a stately convent, with its old and lofty walls

---

[1] Every book is written with a constant secret reference to the few intelligent persons whom the writer believes to exist in the million. . . . The artist has always the masters in his eye. — EMERSON: *Progress of Culture*

And gardens with their broad green walks, where soft the footstep falls.
Mary, Queen of Scots

The scene was changed. It was a bark that slowly held its way
And o'er its lee the coast of France in the light of evening lay;
And on its deck a lady sat, who gazed with tearful eyes
Upon the fast receding hills that dim and distant rise.
Ibid.

The blood of beauty, wealth, and power — the heart-blood of a Queen,
The noblest of the Stuart race — the fairest earth has seen —
Lapped by a dog! Go think of it in silence and alone!
Then weigh against a grain of sand the glories of a throne.
Ibid.

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON

[1805–1879]

My country is the world; my countrymen are mankind.[1]
Prospectus of the Public Liberator [*1830*]

I am in earnest. I will not equivocate; I will not excuse; I will not retreat a single inch; and I will be heard! [2]
Salutatory of the Liberator [*January 1, 1831*]

I will be as harsh as truth and as uncompromising as justice.
The Liberator. Vol. I, No. 1 [*1831*]

The compact which exists between the North and the South is a covenant with death and an agreement with hell.[1]
Resolution adopted by the Anti-slavery Society [*January 27, 1843*]

With reasonable men, I will reason; with humane men I will plead; but to tyrants I will give no quarter, nor waste arguments where they will certainly be lost.
Life. Vol. I, Page 188

Since the creation of the world there has been no tyrant like Intemperance, and no slaves so cruelly treated as his.
Ibid. Page 268

We may be personally defeated, but our principles never.
Ibid. Page 402

Wherever there is a human being, I see God-given rights inherent in that being, whatever may be the sex or complexion.
Ibid. Vol. III, Page 390

The success of any great moral enterprise does not depend upon numbers.
Ibid. Page 473

You can not possibly have a broader basis for any government than that which includes all the people, with all their rights in their hands, and with an equal power to maintain their rights.
Ibid. Vol. IV, Page 224

'Tis up before the sun, roaming afar,
And in its watches wearies every star.
The Free Mind

Though woman never can be man,
  By change of sex and a' that,
To social rights, 'gainst class and clan,
  Her claim is just, for a' that.
  For a' that, and a' that,
  Her Eden slip, and a' that,
In all that makes a living soul
She matches man, for a' that.
An Autograph [*January 3, 1875*]

---

[1] Socrates said he was not an Athenian or a Greek, but a citizen of the world. — Plutarch: *On Banishment*

Diogenes, when asked from what country he came, replied, "I am a citizen of the world." — Diogenes Laertius

My country is the world, and my religion is to do good. — Thomas Paine: *Rights of Man, Chap. V*

See Boswell, page 272.

This famous motto of Garrison's appears in several different forms. On the first number of the *Liberator* in 1831, the *my* was changed to *our*. In the *Prospectus* of Dec. 15, 1837, it read: Our country is the world; our countrymen are all mankind.

[2] Inscription on the Garrison monument, Commonwealth Avenue, Boston.

The time will come when you will hear me. — Disraeli: *Maiden Speech in the House of Commons* [1837]

[1] We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement. — *Isaiah, XXVIII, 15*

EDWARD BULWER LYTTON
[1805–1873]

Rank is a great beautifier.
The Lady of Lyons. Act II, Sc. 1 [*1838*]

Love, like Death,
Levels all ranks,[1] and lays the shepherd's crook
Beside the sceptre.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Curse away!
And let me tell thee, Beauseant, a wise proverb
The Arabs have,— "Curses are like young chickens,
And still come home to roost."
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2

Every man has his price,[2] I will bribe left and right.
Walpole. Act II, Sc. 2

'Tis at sixty man learns how to value home.
Ibid. Sc. 5

Bear up.
There is many a slip 'twixt the lip and the cup.[3]
Ibid. Sc. 9

You speak
As one who fed on poetry.
Richelieu. [*1839*] *Act I, Sc. 1*

The mate for beauty
Should be a man, and not a money-chest.
Ibid. Sc. 2

Great men gain doubly when they make foes their friends.
Ibid.

Beneath the rule of men entirely great,
The pen is mightier than the sword.[4]
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

Take away the sword;
States can be saved without it.
Richelieu. [*1839*] *Act II, Sc. 2*

In the lexicon of youth, which fate reserves
For a bright manhood, there is no such word
As "fail."
Ibid.

Ambition has no risk.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1

Our glories float between the earth and heaven
Like clouds which seem pavilions of the sun.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

To what a reed
We bind our destinies, when man we love.
The Duchess de la Vallière. Act III, Sc. 3

What's affection, but the power we give another to torment us?
Darnley. Act II, Sc. 1

A good cigar is as great a comfort to a man as a good cry to a woman.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

The brilliant chief, irregularly great,
Frank, haughty, rash,— the Rupert of debate![1]
The New Timon [*1847*]. *Part I*

Next cool, and all unconscious of reproach,
Comes the calm "Johnny who upset the coach."[2]
Ibid.

Alone!— that worn-out word,
So idly spoken, and so coldly heard;
Yet all that poets sing and grief hath known
Of hopes laid waste, knells in that word
ALONE!
Ibid. Part II

Two lives that once part are as ships that divide
When, moment on moment, there rushes between
The one and the other a sea;—[3]

---

[1] Love levels all ranks. — *Walpole, Act II, Sc. 5*

[2] See Sir Robert Walpole, page 200.

[3] See Burton, page 124.

"Many's the slip,"
Hath the proverb well said, "'twixt the cup and the lip."
ROBERT, LORD LYTTON ("Owen Meredith"): *Lucile, Part I, Canto V, Sect. 1*

[4] See Burton, page 123.

Eloquence a hundred times has turned the scale of war and peace at will. — EMERSON: *Progress of Culture*

[1] See Disraeli, page 419. The reference is to Edward, Lord Stanley [1799–1869].

[2] Lord John Russell [1792–1878].

[3] Ships that pass in the night. — LONGFELLOW: *Tales of a Wayside Inn, Part III, The Theologian's Tale, Elizabeth*

Ah, never can fall from the days that
have been
A gleam on the years that shall be!

A Lament

Memory, no less than hope, owes its
charm to "the far away."[1]

Ibid.

When stars are in the quiet skies,
Then most I pine for thee;
Bend on me then thy tender eyes,
As stars look on the sea.

When Stars Are in the Quiet Skies

A good heart is better than all the heads in the world.

The Disowned. Chap. 33 [*1828*]

The easiest person to deceive is one's own self.

Ibid. Chap. 42

The magic of the tongue is the most dangerous of all spells.

Eugene Aram. Book I, Chap. 7 [*1832*]

Fate laughs at probabilities.

Ibid. Chap. 10

He who has little silver in his pouch must have the more silk on his tongue.

The Last of the Barons. Book I, Chap. 3 [*1843*]

Happy is the man who hath never known what it is to taste of fame — to have it is a purgatory, to want it is a hell.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

That should be a warning to you never again to fall into the error of the would-be scholar — namely, quote second-hand.

My Novel [*1853*]. *Chap. 19*

There are times when the mirth of others only saddens us, especially the mirth of children with high spirits, that jar on our own quiet mood.

Kenelm Chillingly [*1873*]

The man who smokes, thinks like a sage and acts like a Samaritan.

Night and Morning. Chap. 6

The worst part of an eminent man's conversation is, nine times out of ten, to be found in that part which he means to be clever.

Caxtonia. Differences Between the Urban and Rural Temperament

If the whole be greater than a part, a whole man must be greater than that part of him which is found in a book.

Ibid. Hints on Mental Culture

In science, read, by preference, the newest works; in literature, the oldest. The classic literature is always modern.

Ibid.

Rhetorically, yes; conscientiously, no.

Ibid. Motive Power

In science, address the few, in literature the many. In science, the few must dictate opinion to the many; in literature, the many, sooner or later, force their judgment on the few.

Ibid. Readers and Writers

Doubt the permanent fame of any work of science which makes immediate reputation with the ignorant multitude; doubt the permanent fame of any work of imagination which is at once applauded by a conventional clique that styles itself "the critical few."

Ibid.

PHILIP HENRY STANHOPE, LORD MAHON

[1805–1875]

The island of Sardinia, consisting chiefly of marshes and mountains, has from the earliest period to the present been cursed with a noxious air, an ill-cultivated soil, and a scanty population. The convulsions produced by its poisonous plants gave rise to the expression of sardonic smile, which is as old as Homer (Odyssey, xx. 302).[1]

History of England. Vol. I, Page 287

---

[1] *The Pathos of Distance*—title of book of essays (1913) by James Huneker [1860–1921]. The phrase is translated from Nietzsche.

[1] The explanation given by Mahon of the meaning of "sardonic smile" is to be sure the traditional one, and was believed in by the late classical writers. But in the Homeric passage referred to, the word is "sard*a*nion" (σαρδάνιον), not "sard*o*nion." There is no evidence that Sardinia was known to the composers of what we call Homer. It looks as though the word was to be connected with the

JOHN STUART MILL

[1806–1873]

To question all things; — never to turn away from any difficulty; to accept no doctrine either from ourselves or from other people without a rigid scrutiny by negative criticism; letting no fallacy, or incoherence, or confusion of thought, step by unperceived; above all, to insist upon having the meaning of a word clearly understood before using it,[1] and the meaning of a proposition before assenting to it; — these are the lessons we learn from ancient dialecticians.

Inaugural Address as Rector, University of St. Andrew [*February 1, 1867*]

WILLIAM PITT PALMER

[1805–1884]

I couldn't stand it, sir, at all,
But up and kissed her on the spot!
I know — boo-hoo — I ought to not,
But, somehow, from her looks — boo-hoo —
I thought she kind o' wished me to!

The Smack in School

ELIZA LEWIS HENING SCHERMERHORN

[*Floruit* 1840]

Thou are crumbling to the dust, old pile!
Thou art hastening to thy fall,
And around thee in thy loneliness
Clings the ivy to thy wall.

Old Blandford Church, Petersburg, Virginia [*1840*] [2]

COLONEL SIDNEY SHERMAN

[1805–1873]

Remember the Alamo!

Battle-cry, San Jacinto [*April 21, 1836*]

WILLIAM ALLEN

[1806–1879]

Fifty-four forty, or fight.[1]

ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

[1806–1861]

Of all the thoughts of God that are
Borne inward into souls afar,
Along the Psalmist's music deep,
Now tell me if that any is,
For gift or grace, surpassing this:
"He giveth his belovèd — sleep?" [2]

The Sleep. Stanza 1

A child's kiss
Set on thy sighing lips shall make thee glad;
A poor man served by thee shall make thee rich;
A sick man helped by thee shall make thee strong;
Thou shalt be served thyself by every sense
Of service which thou renderest.

A Drama of Exile. Line 1869

Thou large-brained woman and large-hearted man.

To George Sand, A Desire

Or from Browning some "Pomegranate," which, if cut deep down the middle,

---

verb σαίρω, "show the teeth;" "grin like a dog;" hence that the "sardonic smile" was a "grim laugh."—Morris Hickey Morgan [1859–1910].

[1] Contend for the shade of a word.
Robert Louis Stevenson: *If This Were Faith. Stanza 3*

[2] This poem was long attributed to Tyrone Power [1797–1841], Irish comedian, who toured the United States several times, and visited Old Blandford Church.

[1] The challenge of Senator Allen (of Ohio) became the slogan of the expansionists who claimed for the United States the region, now Oregon, as far north as the southern boundary of Alaska, latitude 50° 40′. As the campaign cry of James K. Polk, who was elected President, it is an early example of the popularity of slogans, such as: "Free soil, free men, free speech, Frémont" in 1856; "He kept us out of war" in 1916; "A chicken in every pot, two cars in every garage" in 1932; "The New Deal" and "The forgotten man" in the early days of Franklin D. Roosevelt's presidency.

[2] *Psalm CXXVII, 2*

Shows a heart within blood-tinctured, of a veined humanity.

Lady Geraldine's Courtship. Stanza 41

Poets ever fail in reading their own verses to their worth.

Ibid. Stanza 42

There Shakespeare, on whose forehead climb
The crowns o' the world; O eyes sublime
With tears and laughters for all time!

A Vision of Poets. Line 298

And Chaucer, with his infantine
Familiar clasp of things divine.

Ibid. Line 388

And Marlowe, Webster, Fletcher, Ben,
Whose fire-hearts sowed our furrows when
The world was worthy of such men.

Ibid. Line 400

And poor, proud Byron, sad as grave
And salt as life; forlornly brave.

Ibid. Line 412

Life treads on life, and heart on heart;
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart.

Ibid. Conclusion, Line 820

Knowledge by suffering entereth,
And life is perfected by death.

Ibid. Line 929; also 1005

And I smiled to think God's greatness flowed around our incompleteness, —
Round our restlessness, His rest.

Rhyme of the Duchess May. Conclusion, Stanza 11

Do ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,
Ere the sorrow comes with years?

The Cry of the Children. Stanza 1

The child's sob in the silence curses deeper
Than the strong man in his wrath.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Therefore to this dog will I,
Tenderly not scornfully,
Render praise and favor:
With my hand upon his head,
Is my benediction said
Therefore and for ever.

To Flush, My Dog. Stanza 14

The Flushes have their laurels as well as the Caesars.

Author's note appended to the foregoing

And lips say "God be pitiful,"
Who ne'er said "God be praised."

The Cry of the Human. Stanza 1

But since he had
The genius to be loved, why let him have
The justice to be honoured in his grave.

Crowned and Buried. Stanza 27

By thunders of white silence.

Hiram Powers's Greek Slave

Unless you can muse in a crowd all day
On the absent face that fixed you;
Unless you can love, as the angels may,
With the breadth of heaven betwixt you;
Unless you can dream that his faith is fast,
Through behoving and unbehoving;
Unless you can die when the dream is past —
Oh, never call it loving!

A Woman's Shortcomings. Stanza 5

And that dismal cry rose slowly
And sank slowly through the air,
Full of spirit's melancholy
And eternity's despair!
And they heard the words it said —
"Pan is dead — great Pan is dead —
Pan, Pan is dead!" [1]

The Dead Pan. Stanza 26

"Yes," I answered you last night;
"No," this morning, sir, I say:
Colors seen by candle-light
Will not look the same by day.[2]

The Lady's "Yes." Stanza 1

"Guess now who holds thee?" —
"Death," I said. But there
The silver answer rang, — "Not Death, but Love."

Sonnets from the Portuguese. I

---

[1] Thamus . . . uttered with a loud voice his message, "The great Pan is dead." — PLUTARCH: *Why the Oracles Cease to Give Answers*

[2] And if I loved you Wednesday,
Well, what is that to you?
I do not love you Thursday —
So much is true.
EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY: *Thursday*

Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand
Henceforward in thy shadow.
Sonnets from the Portuguese. VI

The widest land
Doom takes to part us, leaves thy hand in mine
With pulses that beat double. What I do
And what I dream include thee, as the wine
Must taste of its own grapes.
Ibid.

If thou must love me, let it be for nought
Except for love's sake only.
Ibid. XIV

When our two souls stand up erect and strong,
Face to face, silent.
Ibid. XXII

To drop some golden orb of perfect song
Into our deep, dear silence.
Ibid.

God only, who made us rich, can make us poor.
Ibid. XXIV

How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.
Ibid. XLIII

I shall but love thee better after death.
Ibid.

When the dust of death has choked
A great man's voice, the common words he said
Turn oracles.
Casa Guidi Windows. Part I, Line 250

She has seen the mystery hid
Under Egypt's pyramid:
By those eyelids pale and close
Now she knows what Rhamses knows.
Little Mattie. Stanza 2

But so fair,
She takes the breath of men away
Who gaze upon her unaware.
Bianca Among the Nightingales. Stanza 12

She never found fault with you, never implied
Your wrong by her right; and yet men at her side
Grew nobler, girls purer, as through the whole town
The children were gladder that pulled at her gown —
My Kate.
My Kate. Stanza 5

We walked too straight for fortune's end,
We loved too true to keep a friend;
At last we're tired, my heart and I.
My Heart and I. Stanza 2

Grief may be joy misunderstood;
Only the Good discerns the good.
De Profundis. Stanza 21

Women know
The way to rear up children (to be just),
They know a simple, merry, tender knack
Of tying sashes, fitting baby-shoes,
And stringing pretty words that make no sense.
Aurora Leigh. Book I, Line 47

God laughs in heaven when any man
Says "Here I'm learned; this I understand;
In that, I am never caught at fault or doubt."
Ibid. Line 191

Life, struck sharp on death,
Makes awful lightning.
Ibid. Line 210

The book-club, guarded from your modern trick
Of shaking dangerous questions from the crease,
Preserved her intellectual.
Ibid. Line 302

Alas, a mother never is afraid
Of speaking angerly to any child,
Since love, she knows, is justified of love.
Ibid. Line 369

We get no good
By being ungenerous, even to a book,
And calculating profits, — so much help
By so much reading. It is rather when
We gloriously forget ourselves and plunge
Soul-forward, headlong, into a book's profound,
Impassioned for its beauty and salt of truth —

'Tis then we get the right good from a book.

Aurora Leigh. Book I, Line 702

The beautiful seems right
By force of Beauty, and the feeble wrong
Because of weakness.

Ibid. Line 753

As sings the lark when sucked up out of sight
In vortices of glory and blue air.

Ibid. Line 1055

A woman's always younger than a man
At equal years.

Ibid. Book II, Line 329

Men do not think
Of sons and daughters, when they fall in love.

Ibid. Line 608

Dreams of doing good
To good-for-nothing people.

Ibid. Line 645

I should not dare to call my soul my own.

Ibid. Line 786

God answers sharp and sudden on some prayers,
And thrusts the thing we have prayed for in our face,
A gauntlet with a gift in 't.

Ibid. Line 952

Every wish
Is like a prayer, with God.[1]

Ibid. Line 954

Girls have curious minds
And fain would know the end of everything.

Ibid. Line 1194

I learnt the use
Of the editorial "we" in a review.

Ibid. Book III, Line 312

Is the blue in eyes
As awful as in stockings? [2]

Ibid. Line 379

Pay the income-tax
And break your heart upon 't.

Ibid. Line 566

How many desolate creatures on the earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellowship
And social comfort, in a hospital.

Aurora Leigh. Book III, Line 1122

A good neighbour, even in this,
Is fatal sometimes, — cuts your morning up
To mincemeat of the very smallest talk,
Then helps to sugar her bohea at night
With your reputation.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 488

Good critics who have stamped out poet's hope,
Good statesmen, who pulled ruin on the state,
Good patriots who for a theory risked a cause.

Ibid. Line 499

A little sunburnt by the glare of life.

Ibid. Line 1140

Let no one till his death
Be called unhappy. Measure not the work
Until the day's out and the labor done.

Ibid. Book V, Line 76

Every age
Appears to souls who live in 't (ask Carlyle)
Most unheroic.

Ibid. Line 155

The growing drama has outgrown such toys
Of stimulated stature, face, and speech,
It also peradventure may outgrow
The simulation of the painted scene,
Boards, actors, prompters, gaslight, and costume,
And take for a worthier stage the soul itself,
Its shifting fancies and celestial lights,
With all its grand orchestral silences
To keep the pauses of its rhythmic sounds.

Ibid. Line 335

Men get opinions as boys learn to spell,
By reiteration chiefly.

Ibid. Book VI, Line 6

Surgeons . . .
Spend raptures upon perfect specimens
Of indurated veins, distorted joints,
Or beautiful new cases of curved spine.

Ibid. Line 173

---

[1] Prayer is the soul's sincere desire. — JAMES MONTGOMERY: *What is Prayer?, St. 1*

[2] See Macaulay, page 399.

Since when was genius found respectable?
Aurora Leigh. Book VI, Line 275

Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God;[1]
And only he who sees takes off his shoes —
The rest sit round it and pluck blackberries.
Ibid. Book VII, Line 820

LADY FLORA HASTINGS
[1806–1839]

Get up; for when all things are merry and glad,
Good children should never be lazy and sad;
For God gives us daylight, dear sister, that we
May rejoice like the lark and may work like the bee.
Early Rising. A Spring Morning

CHARLES FENNO HOFFMAN
[1806–1884]

Sparkling and bright in liquid light
Does the wine our goblets gleam in;
With hue as red as the rosy bed
Which a bee would choose to dream in.
Then fill to-night, with hearts as light
To loves as gay and fleeting
As bubbles that swim on the beaker's brim
And break on the lips while meeting.
Sparkling and Bright

We were not many — we who stood
Before the iron sleet that day;
Yet many a gallant spirit would
Give half his years, if he but could
Have been with us at Monterey.
Monterey. Stanza 1

WILLIAM GILMORE SIMMS
[1806–1870]

Lithe and long as the serpent train,
Springing and clinging from tree to tree,
Now darting upward, now down again,
With a twist and a twirl that are strange to see.
The Grape-Vine Swing.[2] *Stanza 1*

NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS
[1806–1867]

The shadows lay along Broadway,
'Twas near the twilight tide.
Unseen Spirits. Stanza 1

The sin forgiven by Christ in Heaven
By man is cursed alway.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Let us weep, in our darkness, but weep not for him!
Not for him who, departing, leaves millions in tears!
Not for him who has died full of honor and years!
Not for him who ascended Fame's ladder so high:
From the round at the top he has stepped to the sky.
The Death of Harrison. Stanza 5

CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS
[1807–1886]

It would be superfluous in me to point out to your Lordship that this is war.
Despatch to Earl Russell
[September 5, 1863]

THOMAS HOLLEY CHIVERS
[1807–1858]

Many mellow Cydonian suckets
Sweet apples, anthosmial, divine,
From the ruby-rimmed beryline buckets
Star-gemmed, lily-shaped, hyaline;
Like the sweet golden goblet found growing
On the wild emerald cucumber-tree,

---

[1] The still small voice in autumn's hush,
Yon maple wood the burning bush.
WHITTIER: *The Chapel of the Hermits, St. 16*

[2] It was on a grapevine swing that man first teetered a little nearer the stars. — CAMERON ROGERS (ed.): *Full and By*

Rich, brilliant, like chrysoprase glowing
Was my beautiful Rosalie Lee.
Rosalie Lee

On the beryl-rimmed rebecs of Ruby
Brought fresh from the hyaline streams,
She played on the banks of the Yuba
Such songs as she heard in her dreams.
Lily Adair

Thus she stood on the arabesque borders
Of the beautiful blossoms that blew
On the banks of the crystalline waters,
Every morn, in the diaphane dew.
The flowers, they were radiant with glory,
And shed such perfume on the air,
That my soul, now to want them, feels sorry,
And bleeds for my Lily Adair.
Ibid.

As the diamond is the crystalline Revelator of the achromatic white light of Heaven, so is a perfect poem the crystalline revelation of the Divine Idea.
Preface to Eonchs of Ruby

In the music of the morns
Blown through the Conchimarian horns,
Down the dark vistas of the reboantic Norns,
To the Genius of Eternity
Crying, "Come to me! Come to me!"
The Poet's Vacation

As an egg, when broken, never
Can be mended, but must ever
Be the same crushed egg for ever —
So shall this dark heart of mine!
To Allegra Florence in Heaven

HELEN SELINA SHERIDAN, LADY DUFFERIN
[1807–1867]

I'm very lonely now, Mary,
For the poor make no new friends;
But, oh! they love the better still
The few our Father sends!
Lament of the Irish Emigrant. Stanza 4

They say there's bread and work for all,
And the sun shines always there;
But I'll not forget old Ireland,
Were it fifty times as fair.
Lament of the Irish Emigrant. Stanza 7

JAMES HENRY HAMMOND
[1807–1864]

The very mudsills of society. . . . We call them slaves. . . . But I will not characterize that class at the North with that term; but you have it. It is there, it is everywhere; it is eternal.
Speech, U. S. Senate [March, 1858]

Cotton is King.[1]
Ibid.

CHARLES JEFFERYS
[1807–1865]

It matters not how dear the spot,
How proud or poor the dome,
Love still retains some deathless chains
That bind the heart to home.
Song of Blanche Alpen. Stanza 3

Oh! if I were Queen of France, or still better, Pope of Rome,
I'd have no fighting men abroad, no weeping maids at home;
All should be at peace; or, if kings must show their might,
Why, let them who make the quarrel be the only men to fight.
Jeannette and Jeannot. Stanza 4

Why, since the world began, the surest road to fame
Has been the field where men unknown might win themselves a name;
And well I know the brightest eyes have all the brighter shone,
When looking at some warrior bold, returned from battle won.
Jeannot's Answer. Stanza 1

---

[1] David Christy: *Cotton is King; or, Slavery in the Light of Political Economy* [1855]
Take away *time is money*, and what is left of England? take away *cotton is king*, and what is left of America? — Victor Hugo: *Les Misérables, Marius, Book IV, Chap. 4*

Were only kings themselves to fight,
there'd be an end of war.
Jeannot's Answer. Stanza 4

HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW

[1807–1882]

Look, then, into thine heart, and write![1]
Voices of the Night. Prelude, Stanza 19

I heard the trailing garments of the Night[2]
Sweep through her marble halls.
Hymn to Night. Stanza 1

Tell me not, in mournful numbers,
Life is but an empty dream!
For the soul is dead that slumbers,
And things are not what they seem.[3]
A Psalm of Life. Stanza 1

Life is real! Life is earnest!
And the grave is not its goal;
Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Art is long, and Time is fleeting,[4]
And our hearts, though stout and brave,
Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave.[5]
Ibid. Stanza 4

Trust no Future, howe'er pleasant!
Let the dead Past bury its dead!
Act, act in the living present!
Heart within, and God o'erhead!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time.
A Psalm of Life. Stanza 7

Let us, then, be up and doing,
With a heart for any fate;[1]
Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labour and to wait.
Ibid. Stanza 9

There is a Reaper whose name is Death,[2]
And, with his sickle keen,
He reaps the bearded grain at a breath,
And the flowers that grow between.
The Reaper and the Flowers. Stanza 1

Spake full well, in language quaint and olden,
One who dwelleth by the castled Rhine,
When he called the flowers, so blue and golden,
Stars, that in earth's firmament do shine.[3]
Flowers. Stanza 1

The hooded clouds, like friars,
Tell their beads in drops of rain.
Midnight Mass for the Dying Year. Stanza 4

Blue were her eyes as the fairy-flax.
The Wreck of the Hesperus. Stanza 2

Christ save us all from a death like this,
On the reef of Norman's Woe!
Ibid. Stanza 22

If this glass doth fall,
Farewell then, O Luck of Edenhall.
The Luck of Edenhall.[4] *Stanza 4*

His brow is wet with honest sweat,
He earns whate'er he can,
And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.
The Village Blacksmith. Stanza 2

---

[1] See Sir Philip Sidney, page 27.

[2] See Mrs. Whitman, page 418.

[3] Non semper ea sunt quae videntur (Things are not always what they seem). — PHAEDRUS: *Fables, Book IV, Fable 2, L. 5*

[4] The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne. — CHAUCER: *The Parlement of Foules, L. 1*

Art is long, life is short. — GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister, VII, 9.* Hippocrates is supposed to have originated this saying, which is better known in Latin: Ars longa, vita brevis est.

Art's long, though time is short. — BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book, IX, Juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinius*

[5] Our lives are but our marches to the grave. — BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Humorous Lieutenant, Act III, Sc. 5*

[1] Here's a heart for every fate. — BYRON: *To Thomas Moore, St. 1*

[2] There is a Reaper whose name is death. — ARNIM AND BRENTANO: *Erntelied* (from *Des Knaben Wunderhorn*, ed. 1857, *Vol. I, P. 59*)

[3] Flowerets that shine as blue stars in the green firmament of the earth. — FREDERICK WILHELM CAROVÉ [1789–1852]: *A Story Without an End.* Carové lived in Coblenz on the Rhine.

[4] From the German of UHLAND.

Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose.
The Village Blacksmith. Stanza 7

No one is so accursed by fate,
No one so utterly desolate,
But some heart, though unknown,
Responds unto his own.
Endymion. Stanza 8

For Time will teach thee soon the truth,
There are no birds in last year's nest! [1]
It Is Not Always May. Stanza 6

Into each life some rain must fall,
Some days must be dark and dreary.
The Rainy Day. Stanza 3

I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which calls
The burial-ground God's-Acre!
God's-Acre. Stanza 1

Thou hast taught me, Silent River!
Many a lesson, deep and long;
Thou hast been a generous giver;
I can give thee but a song.
To the River Charles. Stanza 3

The prayer of Ajax was for light.[2]
The Goblet of Life. Stanza 9

Standing with reluctant feet,
Where the brook and river meet,
Womanhood and childhood fleet!
Maidenhood. Stanza 3

A banner with the strange device,
Excelsior!
Excelsior. Stanza 1

Stars of the summer night!
Far in yon azure deeps,
Hide, hide your golden light!
She sleeps.
The Spanish Student. Act I, Sc. 3, Serenade

She floats upon the river of his thoughts.[1]
The Spanish Student. Act II, Sc. 3

Heaven gives almonds
To those who have no teeth. That's nuts to crack.
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 5

Were half the power, that fills the world with terror,
Were half the wealth, bestowed on camps and courts,
Given to redeem the human mind from error,
There were no need of arsenals or forts.
The Arsenal at Springfield. Stanza 9

Between the dark and the daylight,
When the night is beginning to lower,
Comes a pause in the day's occupations,
That is known as the Children's Hour.
The Children's Hour. Stanza 1

The day is done, and the darkness
Falls from the wings of Night,
As a feather is wafted downward
From an eagle in his flight.
The Day Is Done. Stanza 1

A feeling of sadness and longing
That is not akin to pain,
And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain.
Ibid. Stanza 3

And the night shall be filled with music,
And the cares, that infest the day,
Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
And as silently steal away.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The horologe of Eternity
Sayeth this incessantly, —
"Forever — never!
Never — forever!"
The Old Clock on the Stairs. Stanza 9

I shot an arrow into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where.
The Arrow and the Song. Stanza 1

---

[1] En los nidos de antaño
No hay pajaros hogano
(In last year's nests
This year no sparrow rests).
CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. LXXIV*

See FRANÇOIS VILLON:
Mais où sont les neiges d'antan?
(Where are the snows of yester year?)
ROSSETTI's translation

There is no bird in any last year's nest! — AUSTIN DOBSON: *The Dying of Tanneguy du Bois*

[2] The light of Heaven restore;
Give me to see, and Ajax asks no more.
POPE: *The Iliad, Book XVII, L. 730*

More light. — GOETHE's last words

[1] The river of his thoughts. — BYRON: *The Dream, St. 2*

Joy and Temperance and Repose
Slam the door on the doctor's nose.

The Best Medicines[1]

Man-like is it to fall into sin,
Fiend-like is it to dwell therein,
Christ-like is it for sin to grieve,
God-like is it all sin to leave.

Sin[2]

Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small;[3]
Though with patience He stands waiting, with exactness grinds He all.

Retribution[4]

This is the forest primeval.

Evangeline. Prelude

Alike were they free from
Fear, that reigns with the tyrant, and envy, the vice of republics.

Ibid. Part I, 1

Neither locks had they to their doors, nor bars to their windows;
But their dwellings were open as day and the hearts of the owners;
There the richest was poor, and the poorest lived in abundance.

Ibid.

When she had passed, it seemed like the ceasing of exquisite music.

Ibid.

Silently one by one, in the infinite meadows of heaven
Blossomed the lovely stars, the forget-me-nots of the angels.

Ibid. 3

Talk not of wasted affection! affection never was wasted;
If it enrich not the heart of another, its waters, returning
Back to their springs, like the rain, shall fill them full of refreshment:
That which the fountain sends forth returns again to the fountain.

Evangeline. Part II, 1

This is the compass-flower,[1] that the finger of God has planted
Here in the houseless wild, to direct the traveller's journey
Over the sea-like, pathless, limitless waste of the desert.

Ibid. 4

We shall sail securely, and safely reach
The Fortunate Isles.[2]

The Building of the Ship

Sail on, O Ship of State!
Sail on, O Union, strong and great!
Humanity with all its fears,
With all the hopes of future years,
Is hanging breathless on thy fate!

Ibid.

Our hearts, our hopes, are all with thee,
Our hearts, our hopes, our prayers, our tears,
Our faith triumphant o'er our fears,
Are all with thee, — are all with thee!

Ibid.

There is no flock, however watched and tended,
But one dead lamb is there!
There is no fireside, howsoe'er defended,
But has one vacant chair![3]

Resignation. Stanza 1

There is no Death![4] What seems so is transition;

---

[1] From the German of Friedrich von Logau [1604–1655].

[2] From the German of Friedrich von Logau.

[3] God's mill grinds slow, but sure. — Herbert: *Jacula Prudentum*

Ὀψὲ θεοῦ μύλοι ἀλέουσι τὸ λεπτὸν ἄλευρον. — *Oracula Sibylliana, VIII, 14*

Ὀψὲ θεῶν ἀλέουσι μύλοι, ἀλέουσι δὲ λεπτά. — Leutsch and Schneidewin: *Corpus Parœmiographorum Græcorum, Vol. I, P. 444*

Sextus Empiricus is the first writer who has presented the whole of the adage cited by Plutarch in his treatise *Concerning such whom God is slow to punish.*

[4] From the German of Friedrich von Logau.

[1] Known also as the pilot-weed and polar plant.

Compass plant: Any plant (as *Silphium laciniatum* and *Lactuca scariola*) whose leaves or branches are so disposed on the axis as to indicate the cardinal points of the compass. — Webster's Collegiate Dictionary.

[2] You sail and you seek for the Fortunate Isles,
The old Greek Isles of the yellow bird's song.
Joaquin Miller: *The Fortunate Isles*

[3] We shall meet, but we shall miss him,
There will be one vacant chair.
Henry Stevenson Washburn [1813–1903]: *The Vacant Chair*

[4] There is no death! The stars go down
To rise upon some other shore.
John Luckey McCreery [1835–1906]: *There Is no Death*

This life of mortal breath
Is but a suburb of the life elysian,
Whose portal we call Death.
Resignation. Stanza 5

Nothing useless is, or low;
Each thing in its place is best;
And what seems but idle show
Strengthens and supports the rest.
The Builders. Stanza 2

In the elder days of Art,
Builders wrought with greatest care
Each minute and unseen part;
For the Gods see everywhere.
Ibid. Stanza 5

God sent his Singers upon earth
With songs of sadness and of mirth.
The Singers. Stanza 1

But the great Master said, "I see
No best in kind, but in degree;
I gave a various gift to each,
To charm, to strengthen, and to teach."
Ibid. Stanza 6

All your strength is in your union.
All your danger is in discord;
Therefore be at peace henceforward,
And as brothers live together.
The Song of Hiawatha. Part I

As unto the bow the cord is,
So unto the man is woman,
Though she bends him, she obeys him,
Though she draws him, yet she follows,
Useless each without the other!
Ibid. Part X

Oh the long and dreary Winter!
Oh the cold and cruel Winter!
Ibid. Part XX

If I am not worth the wooing, I surely am not worth the winning.
The Courtship of Miles Standish. Part III

"Why don't you speak for yourself, John?"
Ibid.

God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting.[1]
Ibid. Part IV

He is a little chimney, and heated hot in a moment.[2]
Ibid. Part VI

Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,
That of our vices we can frame
A ladder, if we will but tread
Beneath our feet each deed of shame.[1]
The Ladder of Saint Augustine. Stanza 1

The heights by great men reached and kept
Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they, while their companions slept,
Were toiling upward in the night.
Ibid. Stanza 10

All houses wherein men have lived and died
Are haunted houses.
Haunted Houses. Stanza 1

The long mysterious Exodus of death.
The Jewish Cemetery at Newport. Stanza 1

Pride and humiliation hand in hand
Walked with them through the world where'er they went;
Trampled and beaten were they as the sand,
And yet unshaken as the continent.
Ibid. Stanza 12

A boy's will is the wind's will,
And the thoughts of youth are long, long thoughts.
My Lost Youth. Stanza 1

Spanish sailors with bearded lips,
And the beauty and mystery of the ships,
And the magic of the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Whene'er a noble deed is wrought,
Whene'er is spoken a noble thought,
Our hearts, in glad surprise,
To higher levels rise.
Santa Filomena. Stanza 1

A Lady with a Lamp[2] shall stand
In the great history of the land,
A noble type of good,
Heroic womanhood.
Ibid. Stanza 10

---

[1] See Stoughton, page 179.

[2] A little pot and soon hot. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Taming of the Shrew, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 6*

[1] I held it truth, with him who sings
To one clear harp in divers tones,
That men may rise on stepping-stones
Of their dead selves to higher things.
TENNYSON: *In Memoriam, I*

[2] Florence Nightingale [1820–1910], nurse at Scutari during the Crimean War [1854–1856].

And Nature, the old nurse, took
 The child upon her knee,
Saying: "Here is a story-book
 Thy Father has written for thee."

The Fiftieth Birthday of Agassiz. Stanza 2

Ye are better than all the ballads
 That ever were sung or said;
For ye are living poems,
 And all the rest are dead.

Children. Stanza 9

So it happens with the poets:
 Every province hath its own;
Camaralzaman is famous
 Where Badoura is unknown.

Vox Populi. Stanza 3

Listen, my children, and you shall hear.

Tales of a Wayside Inn. Paul Revere's Ride, Stanza 1

One if by land, and two if by sea;
And I on the opposite shore will be.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The fate of a nation was riding that night.

Ibid. Stanza 8

A voice in the darkness, a knock at the door,
And a word that shall echo forevermore!

Ibid. Stanza 14

A town that boasts inhabitants like me
Can have no lack of good society.

Ibid. The Birds of Killingworth, Stanza 6

His form was ponderous, and his step was slow;
 There never was so wise a man before;
He seemed the incarnate "Well, I told you so!"

Ibid. Stanza 9

For after all, the best thing one can do
When it is raining, is to let it rain.

Ibid. Stanza 26

Moons waxed and waned, the lilacs bloomed and died,
In the broad river ebbed and flowed the tide,
Ships went to sea, and ships came home from sea,
And the slow years sailed by and ceased to be.

Ibid. Lady Wentworth, Stanza 7

A maid of all work, whether coarse or fine,
A servant who made service seem divine![1]

Tales of a Wayside Inn. Lady Wentworth, Stanza 7

How can I tell the signals and the signs
By which one heart another heart divines?
How can I tell the many thousand ways
By which it keeps the secret it betrays?

Ibid. Emma and Eginhard, Stanza 8

Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other in passing,
Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the darkness;
So on the ocean of life we pass and speak one another,[2]
Only a look and a voice; then darkness again and a silence.

Ibid. Elizabeth, IV

The unfinished window in Aladdin's tower
 Unfinished must remain!

Hawthorne. Stanza 9

No endeavor is in vain;
Its reward is in the doing,
And the rapture of pursuing
Is the prize the vanquished gain.

The Wind Over the Chimney. Stanza 10

Let nothing disturb thee,
Nothing affright thee;
All things are passing;

---

[1] See Herbert, page 135.

[2] And soon, too soon, we part with pain,
 To sail o'er silent seas again.

Thomas Moore: *Meeting of the Ships*

Two lives that once part are as ships that divide.

Edward Bulwer Lytton: *A Lament*

We twain have met like the ships upon the sea.

Alexander Smith: *A Life Drama*

As two floating planks meet and part on the sea,
O friend! so I met and then parted from thee.

W. R. Alger: *The Brief Chance Encounter*

Like as a plank of driftwood, tossed on a stormy sea,
Another plank encounters, meets, touches, parts again.

Sir Edwin Arnold: *Driftwood*

As vessels starting from ports thousands of miles apart pass close to each other in the naked breadths of the ocean, nay, sometimes even touch in the dark.

Holmes: *Professor at the Breakfast Table*

God never changeth;
Patient endurance
Attaineth to all things;
Who God possesseth
In nothing is wanting;
Alone God sufficeth.

Santa Teresa's Book-Mark[1]

He speaketh not; and yet there lies
A conversation in his eyes.

The Hanging of the Crane. III

"O Caesar, we who are about to die
Salute you!" was the gladiators' cry
In the arena, standing face to face
With death and with the Roman populace.

Morituri Salutamus. Stanza 1

Let him not boast who puts his armor on
As he who puts it off, the battle done.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Write on your doors the saying wise and old,
"Be bold! be bold!" and everywhere — "Be bold;
Be not too bold!"[2]

Ibid. Stanza 10

Better like Hector in the field to die,
Than like a perfumed Paris turn and fly.

Ibid.

Ye, against whose familiar names not yet
The fatal asterisk of death is set.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The love of learning, the sequestered nooks,
And all the sweet serenity of books.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Ah, nothing is too late,
Till the tired heart shall cease to palpitate.
Cato learned Greek at eighty; Sophocles
Wrote his grand Oedipus, and Simonides
Bore off the prize of verse from his compeers,
When each had numbered more than fourscore years.

Morituri Salutamus. Stanza 22

Chaucer, at Woodstock with the nightingales,
At sixty wrote the Canterbury Tales;
Goethe at Weimar, toiling to the last,
Completed Faust when eighty years were past.

Ibid.

For age is opportunity no less
Than youth itself, though in another dress,
And as the evening twilight fades away
The sky is filled with stars, invisible by day.

Ibid. Stanza 24

So when a great man dies,
For years beyond our ken,
The light he leaves behind him lies
Upon the paths of men.

Charles Sumner. Stanza 9

Sweet the memory is to me
Of a land beyond the sea,
Where the waves and mountains meet,
Where, amid her mulberry-trees
Sits Amalfi in the heat.

Amalfi. Stanza 1

The birds, God's poor who cannot wait.

The Sermon of St. Francis. Stanza 3

Be not like a stream that brawls
Loud with shallow waterfalls,
But in quiet self-control
Link together soul and soul.

Songo River. Stanza 11

Nothing that is can pause or stay;
The moon will wax, the moon will wane,
The mist and cloud will turn to rain,
The rain to mist and cloud again,
To-morrow be to-day.

Kéramos

Thine was the prophet's vision, thine
The exaltation, the divine
Insanity of noble minds,
That never falters nor abates,
But labors and endures and waits,
Till all that it foresees it finds,
Or what it can not find creates!

Ibid.

---

[1] From the Spanish of Santa Teresa. 1515–1582.

[2] See Spenser, page 25.

One would say, he had read the inscription on the gates of Busyrane, — "Be bold"; and on the second gate, — "Be bold, be bold, and evermore be bold": and then again had paused well at the third gate, — "Be not too bold." — EMERSON: *Plato; or, the Philosopher*

Turn, turn, my wheel! 'Tis nature's plan
The child should grow into the man.
Kéramos

The willow pattern, that we knew
In childhood, with its bridge of blue.
Ibid.

He has singed the beard of the king of Spain.[1]
A Dutch Picture. Stanza 1

She knew the life-long martyrdom,
The weariness, the endless pain
Of waiting for some one to come
Who nevermore would come again.
Vittoria Colonna. Stanza 6

Three Kings came riding from far away,
Melchior and Gaspar and Baltasar;
Three Wise Men out of the East were they,
And they travelled by night and they slept by day,
For their guide was a beautiful, wonderful star.
The Three Kings. Stanza 1

Stay, stay at home, my heart, and rest;
Home-keeping hearts are happiest.
Song. Stanza 1

So Nature deals with us, and takes away
Our playthings one by one, and by the hand
Leads us to rest.
Nature

Not in the clamor of the crowded street,
Not in the shouts and plaudits of the throng,
But in ourselves, are triumph and defeat.
The Poets

Three Silences there are: the first of speech,
The second of desire, the third of thought;
This is the lore a Spanish monk, distraught
With dreams and visions, was the first to teach.
The Three Silences of Molinos[1]

The holiest of all holidays are those
Kept by ourselves in silence and apart;
The secret anniversaries of the heart.
Holidays

His presence haunts this room to-night,
A form of mingled mist and light
From that far coast.
Welcome beneath this roof of mine!
Welcome! this vacant chair is thine,
Dear guest and ghost!
Robert Burns. Stanza 9

Your silent tents of green[2]
We deck with fragrant flowers;
Yours has the suffering been,
The memory shall be ours.
Decoration Day. Stanza 6

Great is the art of beginning, but greater the art is of ending;
Many a poem is marred by a superfluous verse.
Elegiac Verse. Stanza 14

Out of the shadows of night
The world rolls into light;
It is daybreak everywhere.
The Bells of San Blas.[3] *Stanza 11*

Who ne'er his bread in sorrow ate,
Who ne'er the mournful midnight hours
Weeping upon his bed has sate,
He knows you not, ye Heavenly Powers.[4]
Hyperion. Book I, Motto

Alas! it is not till time, with reckless hand, has torn out half the leaves from the Book of Human Life to light the fires of passion with from day to day, that man begins to see that the leaves which remain are few in number.

---

[1] Sir Francis Drake entered the harbour of Cadiz, April 19, 1587, and destroyed shipping to the amount of ten thousand tons lading. To use his own expressive phrase, he had "singed the Spanish king's beard." — CHARLES KNIGHT [1791–1873]: *Pictorial History of England, Vol. III, P. 215*

[1] Miguel Molinos [1640–1696], a Spanish mystic, founder of the Quietists.

[2] The low green tent
Whose curtain never outward swings.
WHITTIER: *Snow-Bound*

The little green tent is a country's shrine where patriots kneel and pray. — WALT MASON: *The Little Green Tents*

[3] The last poem written by Longfellow It is dated March 15, 1882. He died March 24, 1882.

[4] Wer nie sein Brod mit Thränen ass.
Wer nicht die kummervollen Nächte
Auf seinem Bette weinend sass,
Der kennt euch nicht, ihr himmlischen Mächte.
GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship, Book II, Chap. 13*

Hyperion. Book IV, Chap. 8

Look not mournfully into the Past. It comes not back again. Wisely improve the Present. It is thine. Go forth to meet the shadowy Future, without fear, and with a manly heart.[1]

Ibid.

Time has laid his hand
Upon my heart, gently, not smiting it,
But as a harper lays his open palm
Upon his harp to deaden its vibrations.

The Golden Legend. IV, The Cloisters

The grave itself is but a covered bridge
Leading from light to light, through a brief darkness.[2]

Ibid. V, A Covered Bridge at Lucerne

Don't cross the bridge till you come to it,
Is a proverb old, and of excellent wit.

Ibid. VI, The School of Salerno

If we could read the secret history of our enemies, we should find in each man's life sorrow and suffering enough to disarm all hostility.

Driftwood

Music is the universal language of mankind, — poetry their universal pastime and delight.

Outre-Mer

Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless thee.[3]

Kavanagh

Give what you have. To some one, it may be better than you dare to think.

Ibid.

There is no greater sorrow
Than to be mindful of the happy time
In misery.[1]

Inferno. Canto V, Line 121

There was a little girl
Who had a little curl
Right in the middle of her forehead;
And when she was good
She was very, very good,
But when she was bad she was horrid.

There Was a Little Girl[2]

ROBERT MONTGOMERY
[1807–1855]

And thou, vast ocean! on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin-trace.[3]

The Omnipresence of the Deity. Part I

The soul aspiring pants its source to mount,
As streams meander level with their fount.[4]

Ibid.

---

[1] The original inscription on the wall of the chapel of St. Gilgen, a small village in the Austrian Alps, near Salzburg, thus translated by Longfellow, is:

Blicke nicht trauernd in die Vergangenheit,
Sie kommt nicht wieder, nutze weise die Gegenwart,
Sie ist dein, der düsteren Zukunft geh ohne Furcht mit männlichem Sinne entgegen.

Bayard Taylor's translation duplicates Longfellow's.

[2] See Whittier, page 443.

[3] Quoted from *To-morrow*, by Nathaniel Cotton [1705–1788].

I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. — *Genesis, XXXII, 26*

[1] Nessun maggior dolore
Che ricordarsi del tempo felice
Nella miseria.

In omni adversitate fortunæ, infelicissimum genus est infortunii fuisse felicem (In every adversity of fortune, to have been happy is the most unhappy kind of misfortune). — Boethius: *De Consolatione Philosophiæ, II*

This is truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering happier things.

Tennyson: *Locksley Hall, L. 75*

See Chaucer, page 4.

[2] Blanche Roosevelt Tucker, in *The Home Life of Henry W. Longfellow* [1882], states that these lines were written by the poet for his children on a day when Edith did not want to have her hair curled.

[3] Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow. — Byron: *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage, Canto IV, St. 182*

[4] We take this to be, on the whole, the worst similitude in the world. In the first place, no stream meanders or can possibly meander level with the fount. In the next place, if streams did meander level with their founts, no two motions can be less like each other than that of meandering level and that of mounting upwards. — Macaulay: *Review of Montgomery's Poems* (Eleventh Edition), in *Edinburgh Review, April, 1830.*

These lines were omitted in the subsequent edition of the poem.

RICHARD CHENEVIX TRENCH
[1807–1886]

True servant's title he may wear,
He only who has not
For his lord's gifts, how rich soe'er,
His lord himself forgot.
The Spilt Pearls. Stanza 8

Lord, what a change within us one short hour
Spent in Thy presence will prevail to make!
Prayer

We kneel, how weak! we rise, how full of power!
Ibid.

I say to thee, — do thou repeat
To the first man thou mayest meet
In lane, highway, or open street,
That he and we and all men move
Under a canopy of love
As broad as the blue sky above.
The Kingdom of God. Stanzas 1 and 2

To leave unseen so many a glorious sight,
To leave so many lands unvisited,
To leave so many worthiest books unread,
Unrealized so many visions bright: —
Oh! wretched yet inevitable spite
Of our brief span.
Here and Hereafter

Make channels for the stream of love
Where they may broadly run,
And love has overflowing streams
To fill them every one.
The Law of Love

Thou hast said that mine my life is,
Till the water of that cup
I have drained; then bid thy servants
That spilled water gather up!
Harmosan

Bring another cup, and straightway
To the noble Persian give:
Drink, I said before, and perish, —
Now I bid thee drink and live!
Ibid.

JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER
[1807–1892]

The Present, the Present is all thou hast
For thy sure possessing;
Like the patriarch's angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.[1]
My Soul and I. Stanza 34

Pluck one thread, and the web ye mar;
Break but one
Of a thousand keys, and the paining jar
Through all will run.
Ibid. Stanza 38

The Night is mother of the Day,
The Winter of the Spring,
And ever upon old Decay
The greenest mosses cling.
A Dream of Summer. Stanza 4

Art's perfect forms no moral need,
And beauty is its own excuse;[2]
But for the dull and flowerless weed
Some healing virtue still must plead.
Songs of Labor. Dedication, Stanza 5

Heap high the farmer's wintry hoard!
Heap high the golden corn!
No richer gift has Autumn poured
From out her lavish horn!
The Corn-Song. Stanza 1

Speak, Ximena, speak and tell us, who has lost, and who has won?
The Angels of Buena Vista. Stanza 6

What calls back the past, like the rich pumpkin pie?
The Pumpkin. Stanza 3

And the prayer, which my mouth is too full to express,
Swells my heart that thy shadow may never be less.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The tissue of the Life to be
We weave with colors all our own,
And in the field of Destiny
We reap as we have sown.
Raphael. Stanza 16

God blesses still the generous thought,
And still the fitting word He speeds,

---

[1] See Cotton, page 226.

[2] In a footnote, Whittier acknowledges his indebtedness for this line to EMERSON'S *The Rhodora.*

And Truth, at His requiring taught,
He quickens into deeds.
Channing. Stanza 23

So fallen! so lost! the light withdrawn
Which once he wore!
The glory from his gray hairs gone
For evermore!
Ichabod. Stanza 1

When faith is lost, when honor dies
The man is dead!
Ibid. Stanza 8

Through the shadowy lens of even
The eye looks farthest into heaven
On gleams of star and depths of blue
The glaring sunshine never knew!
All's Well

Yet sometimes glimpses on my sight,
Through present wrong the eternal right;
And, step by step, since time began,
I see the steady gain of man.
The Chapel of the Hermits. Stanza 11

We lack but open eye and ear
To find the Orient's marvels here;
The still small voice in autumn's hush,
Yon maple wood the burning bush.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 16

Search thine own heart. What paineth thee
In others in thyself may be.
Ibid. Stanza 85

The Beauty which old Greece or Rome
Sung, painted, wrought, lies close at home.
To —, *Lines Written after a Summer Day's Excursion. Stanza 7*

Give lettered pomp to teeth of Time,
So "Bonnie Doon" but tarry;
Blot out the Epic's stately rhyme,
But spare his "Highland Mary!"
Burns: On Receiving a Sprig of Heather in Blossom. Stanza 29

We seemed to see our flag unfurled,
Our champion waiting in his place
For the last battle of the world,—
The Armageddon of the race.
Rantoul. Stanza 6

O for a knight like Bayard,
Without reproach or fear.[1]
The Hero. Stanza 1

Blessings on thee, little man,
Barefoot boy, with cheek of tan!
The Barefoot Boy. Stanza 1

Health that mocks the doctor's rules,
Knowledge never learned of schools.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The age is dull and mean. Men creep,
Not walk.
Lines Inscribed to Friends under Arrest for Treason Against the Slave Power. Stanza 1

God's ways seem dark, but, soon or late,
They touch the shining hills of day.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Nature speaks in symbols and in signs.
To Charles Sumner

We cross the prairie as of old
The pilgrims crossed the sea,
To make the West, as they the East,
The homestead of the free!
The Kansas Emigrants. Stanza 1

Tradition wears a snowy beard, romance is always young.
Mary Garvin. Stanza 4

Better heresy of doctrine, than heresy of heart.
Ibid. Stanza 22

For of all sad words of tongue or pen,
The saddest are these: "It might have been!"[2]
Maud Muller. Stanza 53

Ah, well! for us all some sweet hope lies
Deeply buried from human eyes.
Ibid. Stanza 54

I know not how, in other lands,
The changing seasons come and go;
What splendors fall on Syrian sands,
What purple lights on Alpine snow.
The Last Walk in Autumn. Stanza 7

I pray the prayer of Plato old:
God make thee beautiful within.
My Namesake. Stanza 40

---

[1] Every common bush afire with God.—MRS. BROWNING: *Aurora Leigh, Book VII, L. 821*

[1] Bayard [1476–1524], "le Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche," a French national hero.

[2] More sad are these we daily see:
It is, but hadn't ought to be.
FRANCIS BRET HARTE: *Mrs. Judge Jenkins*

The great eventful Present hides the Past; but through the din
Of its loud life hints and echoes from the life behind steal in.
The Garrison of Cape Ann. Stanza 5

And the white magnolia-blossoms star the twilight of the pines.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Soon or late to all our dwellings come the spectres of the mind.
Ibid. Stanza 22

True and tender and brave and just,
That man might honor and woman trust.
The Prophecy of Samuel Sewall. Stanza 1

Old roads winding, as old roads will.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Old Floyd Ireson, for his hard heart,
Tarred and feathered and carried in a cart
By the women of Marblehead.
Skipper Ireson's Ride. Stanza 1

Round the silver domes of Lucknow,
Moslem mosque and Pagan shrine,
Breathed the air to Britons dearest,
The air of Auld Lang Syne.[1]
The Pipes at Lucknow. Stanza 9

The windows of my soul I throw
Wide open to the sun.
My Psalm. Stanza 2

No longer forward nor behind
I look in hope or fear;
But, grateful, take the good I find,
The best of now and here.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Death seems but a covered way
Which opens into light.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 14

Dead Petra in her hill-tomb sleeps,
Her stones of emptiness remain;
Around her sculptured mystery sweeps
The lonely waste of Edom's plain.[3]
"The Rock" in El Ghor. Stanza 1

Who never wins can rarely lose,
Who never climbs as rarely falls.
To James T. Fields. Stanza 13

Happy is he who heareth
The signal of his release
In the bells of the Holy City,
The chimes of eternal peace!
The Red River Voyageur. Stanza 10

Perish with him the folly that seeks through evil good.
Brown of Ossawatomie. Stanza 6

Once more the liberal year laughs out
O'er richer stores than gems or gold;
Once more with harvest-song and shout
Is Nature's bloodless triumph told.
For an Autumn Festival. Stanza 5

Strike, Thou the Master, we Thy keys,
The anthem of the destinies!
The minor of Thy loftier strain,
Our hearts shall breathe the old refrain,
Thy will be done!
Thy Will Be Done. Stanza 7

O Englishmen! — in hope and creed,
In blood and tongue our brothers!
We too are heirs of Runnymede;
And Shakespeare's fame and Cromwell's deed
Are not alone our mother's.
To Englishmen. Stanza 5

"Thicker than water,"[1] in one rill
Through centuries of story
Our Saxon blood has flowed, and still
We share with you its good and ill,
The shadow and the glory.
Ibid. Stanza 6

"Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country's flag," she said.
Barbara Frietchie. Stanza 18

O, rank is good, and gold is fair,
And high and low mate ill;
But love has never known a law
Beyond its own sweet will!
Amy Wentworth

Shut in from all the world without,
We sat the clean-winged hearth about.
Snow-Bound

Melt not in an acid sect
The Christian pearl of charity.
Ibid.

Angel of the backward look.
Ibid.

---

[1] It was the pipes of the Highlanders,
And now they played "Auld Lang Syne."
Robert Traill Spence Lowell [1816–1891] *The Relief of Lucknow, September 25, 1857*

[2] See Longfellow, page 440.

[3] A rose-red city, half as old as time.
John William Burgon [1813–1888]: *Petra* [Newdigate Prize Poem, 1845]

---

[1] See Sir Walter Scott, page 310.

Yet Love will dream, and Faith will trust,
(Since He who knows our need is just,)
That somehow, somewhere, meet we must.
Alas for him who never sees
The stars shine through his cypress-trees!
Who, hopeless, lays his dead away,
Nor looks to see the breaking day
Across the mournful marbles play!
Snow-Bound

Life is ever lord of Death
And Love can never lose its own.
Ibid.

To eat the lotus of the Nile
And drink the poppies of Cathay.
The Tent on the Beach. Stanza 4

The life to be
Is still the unguessed mystery:
Unscaled, unpierced the cloudy walls remain,
We beat with dream and wish the soundless doors in vain.
Ibid. Interlude after The Grave by the Lake

And so beside the Silent Sea
I wait the muffled oar.
The Eternal Goodness. Stanza 19

I know not where His islands lift
Their fronded palms in air;
I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care.
Ibid. Stanza 20

Flowers spring to blossom where she walks
The careful ways of duty;
Our hard, stiff lines of life with her
Are flowing curves of beauty.[1]
Among the Hills. Stanza 52

If woman lost us Eden, such
As she alone restore it.
Ibid. Stanza 60

Heaven's gate is shut to him who comes alone;
Save thou a soul, and it shall save thy own!
The Two Rabbis

And so, I find it well to come
For deeper rest to this still room,
For here the habit of the soul
Feels less the outer world's control.
The Meeting

The world that time and sense have known
Falls off and leaves us God alone.
Ibid.

He lives to learn, in life's hard school,
How few who pass above him
Lament their triumph and his loss,
Like her, — because they love him.
In School-Days. Stanza 11

Let the thick curtain fall;
I better know than all
How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.
My Triumph. Stanza 7

Sweeter than any sung
My songs that found no tongue;
Nobler than any fact
My wish that failed of act.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Others shall sing the song,
Others shall right the wrong, —
Finish what I begin,
And all I fail of win.
Ibid. Stanza 10

God is and all is well.[1]
My Birthday. Stanza 2

He brings cool dew in his little bill,
And lets it fall on the souls of sin:
You can see the mark on his red breast still
Of fires that scorch as he drops it in.[2]
The Robin. Stanza 4

One language held his heart and lip,
Straight onward to his goal he trod,

---

[1] Straight is the line of Duty,
Curved is the line of Beauty,
Follow the straight line, thou shalt see
The curved line ever follow thee.
WILLIAM MACCALL [1812–1888]: *Duty*
See Ellen Sturgis Hooper, page 508.

[1] God's in his heaven:
All's right with the world.
ROBERT BROWNING: *Pippa Passes, Part I*

[2] Far, far away, is a land of woe and darkness, spirits of evil and fire. Day after day a little bird flies there, bearing in his bill a drop of water to quench the flame. So near the burning stream does he fly that his feathers are scorched by it, and hence he is named "Bron-rhuddyn" — breast-burned. — Carmarthenshire Legend of the Robin

And proved the highest statesmanship
  Obedience to the voice of God.
Charles Sumner. Stanza 17

With fifty years between you and your well-kept wedding vow,
The Golden Age, old friends of mine, is not a fable now.
The Golden Wedding at Longwood. Stanza 1

Still, as at Cana's marriage-feast, the best wine is the last.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 2

The holiest task by Heaven decreed,
  An errand all divine,
The burden of our common need
  To render less is thine.
The Healer.[2] Stanza 4

Touched by a light that hath no name,
  A glory never sung,
Aloft on sky and mountain wall
  Are God's great pictures hung.
Sunset on the Bearcamp. Stanza 2

Our fathers' God! from out whose hand
The centuries fall like grains of sand.
Centennial Hymn. Stanza 1

Behold in the bloom of apples
  And the violets in the sward
A hint of the old, lost beauty
  Of the Garden of the Lord!
The Minister's Daughter. Stanza 7

If any words of mine,
Through right of life divine,
Remain, what matters it
Whose hand the message writ?
An Autograph. Stanza 5

Whate'er his life's defeatures,
He loved his fellow-creatures.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Hater of din and riot
He lived in days unquiet;
And, lover of all beauty,
Trod the hard ways of duty.
Ibid. Stanza 15

Our first and best! — his ashes lie
Beneath his own Virginian sky.
The Vow of Washington. Stanza 14

Close to my heart I fold each lovely thing
  The sweet day yields; and, not disconsolate,
  With the calm patience of the woods I wait
For leaf and blossom when God gives us Spring!
A Day. Stanza 6

HORATIUS BONAR
[1808–1889]

In the still air the music lies unheard;
  In the rough marble beauty lies unseen;
To wake the music and the beauty needs
  The master's touch, the sculptor's chisel keen.
The Master's Touch. Stanza 1

The star is not extinguished when it sets
  Upon the dull horizon; it but goes
To shine in other skies, then reappear
  In ours, as fresh as when it first arose.
Life from Death. Stanza 1

Calm me, my God, and keep me calm,
  While these hot breezes blow;
Be like the night-dew's cooling balm
  Upon earth's fevered brow.
Calm Me, My God. Stanza 1

Beyond the smiling and the weeping
  I shall be soon;
Beyond the waking and the sleeping,
Beyond the sowing and the reaping.
A Little While. Stanza 1

We have no time to sport away the hours;
All must be earnest in a world like ours.
Our One Life. Stanza 1

SALMON PORTLAND CHASE
[1808–1873]

The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indestructible Union composed of indestructible States.
Decision in Texas v. White, 7 Wallace, 725

---

[1] Thou hast kept the good wine until now. — *John, II, 10*

[2] A well trained sensible family doctor is one of the most valuable assets in a community, worth to-day, as in Homer's time, many another man. . . . Few men live lives of more devoted self-sacrifice. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER: *Aequanimitas and Other Addresses, XIV, Chauvinism in Medicine*

The only way to resumption is to resume.

Letter to Horace Greeley
[*March 17, 1866*]

HENRY FOTHERGILL CHORLEY
[1808–1872]

A song to the oak, the brave old oak,
Who hath ruled in the greenwood long!

The Brave Old Oak. Stanza 1

Then here's to the oak, the brave old oak,
Who stands in his pride alone!
And still flourish he, a hale green tree,
When a hundred years are gone!

Ibid. Refrain

Go to the dreamless bed
Where grief reposes;
Thy book of toil is read;
The long day closes.

The Long Day Closes. Stanza 3

FRANCES DANA GAGE
[1808–1884]

The home we first knew on this beautiful earth,
The friends of our childhood, the place of our birth,
In the heart's inner chamber sung always will be,
As the shell ever sings of its home in the sea![1]

Home

Wife, mother, nurse, seamstress, cook, housekeeper, chambermaid, laundress, dairy-woman, and scrub generally, doing the work of six,
For the sake of being supported.

The Housekeeper's Soliloquy. Stanza 10

ANDREW JOHNSON
[1808–1875]

We are swinging round the circle.

On the Presidential Reconstruction Tour [*August, 1866*]

THOMAS MILLER
[1808–1874]

What though upon his hoary head
Have fallen many a winter's snow?
His wreath is still as green and red
As 'twas a thousand years ago.
For what has he to do with care!
His wassail-bowl and old arm-chair
Are ever standing ready there,
For Christmas comes but once a year.

Christmas Comes but Once a Year

CAROLINE ELIZABETH SHERIDAN NORTON, LADY MAXWELL
[1808–1877]

We have been friends together,
In sunshine and in shade,
Since first beneath the chestnut-tree
In infancy we played.
But coldness dwells within thine heart
A cloud is on thy brow;
We have been friends together,
Shall a light word part us now?

We Have Been Friends. Stanza 1

I am listening for the voices
Which I heard in days of old.

The Lonely Harp

Love not! love not! ye hopeless sons of clay;
Hope's gayest wreaths are made of earthly flowers —
Things that are made to fade and fall away,
Ere they have blossomed for a few short hours.

Love Not

---

[1] As a sea-shell of the sea
Ever shall I sing of thee.
GEORGE MEREDITH. *Love Within the Lover's Breast*

Listen thou well, for my shell hath speech
CHARLES HENRY WEBB: *With a Nantucket Shell*

One song it sang, —
Sang of the awful mysteries of the tide,
Sang of the misty sea, profound and wide, —
Ever with echoes of the ocean rang.
EUGENE FIELD: *The Wanderer*

I need no squire, no page with bended knee,
To bear my baby through the wild-wood track,
Where Allan Percy used to roam with me.
Allan Percy. Stanza 3

A soldier of the Legion lay dying in Algiers;
There was lack of woman's nursing, there was dearth of woman's tears.
Bingen on the Rhine. Stanza 1

Too innocent for coquetry, too fond for idle scorning, —
Oh friend! I fear the lightest heart makes sometimes heaviest mourning.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Every poet hopes that after-times
Shall set some value on his votive lay.
To the Duchess of Sutherland

O Twilight! Spirit that dost render birth
To dim enchantments; melting heaven with earth,
Leaving on craggy hills and running streams
A softness like the atmosphere of dreams.
The Winter's Walk

For death and life, in ceaseless strife,
Beat wild on this world's shore,
And all our calm is in that balm —
Not lost but gone before.
Not Lost but Gone Before

GEORGE WASHINGTON PATTEN
[1808–1882]

Blaze, with your serried columns!
I will not bend the knee!
The shackles ne'er again shall bind
The arm which now is free.
The Seminole's Reply. Stanza 1

I scorn your proffered treaty!
The paleface I defy,
Revenge is stamped upon my spear,
And blood my battle-cry!
Ibid. Stanza 2

I'll taunt ye with my latest breath,
And fight ye till I die!
Ibid. Stanza 5

Keep honor, like your sabre, bright,
Shame coward fear — and then,
If we must perish in the fight,
Oh! let us die like men.
Oh, Let Us Die Like Men. Stanza 4

Joys that we've tasted
May sometimes return,
But the torch when once wasted,
Ah! how can it burn?
Splendors now clouded,
Say, when will ye shine?
Broke is the goblet,
And wasted the wine.
Joys That We've Tasted. Stanza 1

SAMUEL FRANCIS SMITH
[1808–1895]

My country, 'tis of thee,
Sweet land of liberty,
Of thee I sing:
Land where my fathers died,
Land of the pilgrims' pride,
From every mountain-side
Let freedom ring.
America

Our fathers' God, to thee,
Author of liberty,
To thee I sing;
Long may our land be bright
With freedom's holy light;
Protect us by thy might,
Great God, our King!
Ibid.

Our glorious land to-day,
'Neath Education's sway,
Soars upward still.
Its halls of learning fair,
Whose bounties all may share,
Behold them everywhere,
On vale and hill.
Ibid. (*Discarded stanza*)

CHARLES TENNYSON-TURNER
[1808–1879]

The shadow of our travelling earth
Hung on the silver moon.
Eclipse of the Moon

And while she hid all England with a kiss,

Bright over Europe fell her golden hair.
Letty's Globe

The little moulted feathers, saffron-tipt,
The perches, which his faltering feet embraced,
All these remain — not even his bath removed —
But where's the spray and flutter that we loved?
The Vacant Cage

FREDERICK WILLIAM THOMAS
[1808–1866]

'Tis said that absence conquers love;
But oh believe it not!
I've tried, alas! its power to prove,
But thou art not forgot.
Absence Conquers Love

PARK BENJAMIN
[1809–1864]

I'm king of the dead — and I make my throne
On a monument slab of marble cold;
And my scepter of rule is the spade I hold:
Come they from cottage or come they from hall,
Mankind are my subjects, all, all, all!
Let them loiter in pleasure or toilfully spin —
I gather them in, I gather them in![1]
The Old Sexton

CHARLES ROBERT DARWIN
[1809–1882]

I have called this principle, by which each slight variation, if useful, is preserved, by the term Natural Selection.
The Origin of Species. Chap. 3

The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer, of the Survival of the Fittest, is more accurate, and is sometimes equally convenient.[1]
The Origin of Species. Chap. 3

We will now discuss in a little more detail the Struggle for Existence.[2]
Ibid.

Even when we are quite alone, how often do we think with pleasure or pain of what others think of us — of their imagined approbation or disapprobation.
The Descent of Man. Chap. 4

The highest possible stage in moral culture is when we recognize that we ought to control our thoughts.
Ibid.

The presence of a body of well-instructed men, who have not to labor for their daily bread, is important to a degree which cannot be overestimated; as all high intellectual work is carried on by them, and on such work material progress of all kinds mainly depends, not to mention other and higher advantages.
Ibid. Chap. 5

Progress has been much more general than retrogression.
Ibid.

The Simiadae then branched off into two great stems, the New World and Old World monkeys; and from the latter at a remote period, Man, the wonder and the glory of the universe, proceeded.[3]
Ibid. Chap. 6

---

[1] These words came from his lips so thin:
"I gather them in — I gather them in!"
EUGENE FIELD: *The Old Sexton* (a parody)

[1] This survival of the fittest which I have here sought to express in mechanical terms, is that which Mr. Darwin has called "natural selection, or the preservation of favoured races in the struggle for life." — HERBERT SPENCER: *Principles of Biology, Indirect Equilibration*

[2] The perpetual struggle for room and food. — MALTHUS: *On Population, Chap. III, P. 48* [1798]

[3] Pouter, tumbler and fantail are from the same source;
The racer and hack may be traced to one horse;
So men were developed from monkeys, of course,
Which nobody can deny.
LORD CHARLES NEAVES [1800–1876]: *The Origin of Species*

See Benjamin Disraeli, page 419.

False facts are highly injurious to the progress of science, for they often endure long; but false views, if supported by some evidence, do little harm, for every one takes a salutary pleasure in proving their falseness.

The Descent of Man. Chap. 21

Physiological experiment on animals is justifiable for real investigation, but not for mere damnable and detestable curiosity.[1]

Letter to E. Ray Lankester

I love fools' experiments. I am always making them.

Remark cited in Life of Darwin

As for a future life, every man must judge for himself between conflicting vague probabilities.

Life and Letters

Believing as I do that man in the distant future will be a far more perfect creature than he now is, it is an intolerable thought that he and all other sentient beings are doomed to complete annihilation after such long-continued slow progress. To those who fully admit the immortality of the human soul, the destruction of our world will not appear so dreadful.

Ibid.

Among the scenes which are deeply impressed on my mind, none exceed in sublimity the primeval forests undefaced by the hand of man. No one can stand in these solitudes unmoved, and not feel that there is more in man than the mere breath of his body.

Journal during the Voyage of H. M. S. BEAGLE. *Chap. 21*

---

[1] The main cause of this unparalleled progress in physiology, pathology, medicine and surgery has been the fruitful application of the experimental method of research, just the same method which has been the great lever of all scientific advance in modern times. — DR. WILLIAM H. WELCH [1850–1934]: *Argument against Antivivisection Bill* (Senate No. 34), Fifty-sixth Congress, First Session, February 21, 1900. Quoted in HARVEY CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. I, P. 521.*

EDWARD FITZGERALD[1]

[1809–1883]

Whether we wake or we sleep,
Whether we carol or weep,
The Sun with his Planets in chime,
Marketh the going of Time.

Chronomoros

The King in a carriage may ride,
And the Beggar may crawl at his side;
But in the general race,
They are traveling all the same pace.

Ibid.

Mrs. Browning's death was rather a relief to me, I must say; no more Aurora Leighs, thank God!

Letter [July 15, 1861][2]

The soul indeed is far away,
But we would reverence the clay
In which she made so long a stay.

On the Death of Bernard Barton

I have heard tell of another Poet's saying that he knew of no human outlook so solemn as that from an Infant's Eyes.

Euphranor

'Tis a dull sight
  To see the year dying,
When winter winds
  Set the yellow wood sighing.

Literary Remains: Old Song, Stanza 1

---

[1] For translation of *The Rubaiyat* of Omar Khayyám, see Translations.

[2] I chanced upon a new book yesterday;
  I opened it, and where my fingers lay
  'Twixt page and uncut page these words I read —
  Some six or seven at most — and learned thereby
  That you, Fitzgerald, whom by ear and eye
  She never knew, thanked God my wife was dead.
  Aye, dead! and were yourself alive, good Fitz,
  How to return your thanks would pass my wits.
  Kicking you seems the common lot of curs,
  While more appropriate greeting lends you grace.
  Surely to spit there glorifies your face,
  Spitting with lips once sanctified by hers.

ROBERT BROWNING in *The Athenaeum, London, July 13, 1889.* Quoted by E. F. BENSON: *As We Were, a Victorian Peep-Show, P. 126*

WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE
[1809–1898]

To be engaged in opposing wrong affords, under the conditions of our mental constitution, but a slender guarantee for being right.

Time and Place of Homer. Introduction

Decision by majorities is as much an expedient as lighting by gas.

Speech, House of Commons [1858]

The disease of an evil conscience is beyond the practice of all the physicians of all the countries in the world.

Speech, Plumstead [1878]

National injustice is the surest road to national downfall.

Ibid.

I have always regarded that Constitution as the most remarkable work known to me in modern times to have been produced by the human intellect, at a single stroke (so to speak), in its application to political affairs.[1]

Letter to the Committee in charge of the celebration of the Centennial Anniversary of the American Constitution [July 20 1887]

Selfishness is the greatest curse of the human race.

Speech, Hawarden [May 28, 1890]

Tell him, O gracious Lord, if it may be, how much I love him and miss him and long to see him again; and if there be ways in which he may come, vouchsafe him to me as a guide and guard, and grant me a sense of his nearness, in such degree as Thy laws permit.

A Prayer for a Friend Out of Sight

Within the short and narrow bound,
From morn to eventide
In quick, successive train,
An infant lived and died
And lived again.

On an Infant Who Was Born, Was Baptized, and Died on the Same Day [1836]. Stanza 12

Lord, as Thy temple's portals close
Behind the outward-parting throng,
So shut my spirit in repose,
So bind it there, Thy flock among.
The fickle wanderer else will stray
Back to the world's wide parchèd way.

Holy Communion. Stanza 1

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES[1]
[1809–1894]

Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky.

Old Ironsides. Stanza 1

Nail to the mast her holy flag,
Set every threadbare sail,
And give her to the god of storms,
The lightning and the gale!

Ibid. Stanza 3

The mossy marbles rest
On the lips that he has prest
In their bloom —
And the names he loved to hear
Have been carved for many a year
On the tomb.

The Last Leaf. Stanza 4

I know it is a sin
For me to sit and grin
At him here;
But the old three-cornered hat,
And the breeches, and all that,
Are so queer!

Ibid. Stanza 7

And if I should live to be
The last leaf upon the tree
In the spring,
Let them smile, as I do now,
At the old forsaken bough[2]
Where I cling.

Ibid. Stanza 8

---

[1] As the British Constitution is the most subtle organism which has proceeded from progressive history, so the American Constitution is the most wonderful work ever struck off at a given time by the brain and purpose of man. — *Kin Beyond the Sea* (in *The North American Review, September, 1878*)

[1] The most successful combination the world has ever seen, of physician and man of letters. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER. Quoted in HARVEY CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. I, Chap. 15*

[2] A forsaken bough. — *Isaiah, XVII, 9*

Thou say'st an undisputed thing
In such a solemn way.
To an Insect. Stanza 7

One sad, ungathered rose
On my ancestral tree.
My Aunt. Stanza 6

You think they are crusaders, sent
From some infernal clime,
To pluck the eyes of Sentiment
And dock the tail of Rhyme,
To crack the voice of Melody
And break the legs of Time.
The Music Grinders. Stanza 9

And silence, like a poultice, comes
To heal the blows of sound.
Ibid. Stanza 10

I'm not a chicken; I have seen
Full many a chill September.
The September Gale. Stanza 1

And since, I never dare to write
As funny as I can.
The Height of the Ridiculous. Stanza 8

Little I ask; my wants are few,
I only wish a hut of stone,
(A *very plain* brown stone will do,)
That I may call my own.[1]
Contentment. Stanza 1

When the last reader reads no more.
The Last Reader

The freeman, casting with unpurchased hand,
The vote that shakes the turret of the land.
Poetry, a Metrical Essay. Proem

Age, like distance, lends a double charm.[2]
A Rhymed Lesson. Urania

And when you stick on conversation's burs,
Don't strew your pathway with those dreadful *urs*.
Ibid.

Be sure your tailor is a man of sense.
Ibid.

Wear seemly gloves; not black, nor yet too light,
And least of all the pair that once was white.
Ibid.

---

[1] See Goldsmith, page 254.
[2] See Campbell, page 327.

Have a good hat; the secret of your looks
Lives with the beaver in Canadian brooks;
Virtue may flourish in an old cravat,
But man and nature scorn the shocking hat.[1]
A Rhymed Lesson. Urania

Learn the sweet magic of a cheerful face;
Not always smiling, but at least serene.
The Morning Visit

There was a young man in Boston town,
He bought him a stethoscope nice and new,
All mounted and finished and polished down,
With an ivory cap and a stopper too.
The Stethoscope Song. Stanza 1

Now when a doctor's patients are perplexed,
A consultation comes in order next —
You know what that is? In a certain place
Meet certain doctors to discuss a case
And other matters, such as weather, crops,
Potatoes, pumpkins, lager-beer, and hops.
Rip Van Winkle, M.D.

Wake in our breast the living fires,
The holy faith that warmed our sires;
Thy hand hath made our Nation free;
To die for her is serving Thee.
Army Hymn. Stanza 2

Thine eye was on the censer,
And not the hand that bore it.
Lines by a Clerk. Stanza 5

Where go the poet's lines?
Answer, ye evening tapers!
Ye auburn locks, ye golden curls,
Speak from your folded papers!
The Poet's Lot. Stanza 3

A few can touch the magic string,
And noisy Fame is proud to win them: —
Alas for those that never sing,
But die with all their music in them!
The Voiceless. Stanza 1

---

[1] See page 454.

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

O hearts that break and give no sign
Save whitening lip and fading tresses.

The Voiceless. Stanza 3

When darkness gathers over all,
And the last tottering pillars fall,
Take the poor dust thy mercy warms,
And mould it into heavenly forms!

The Living Temple [Anatomist's Hymn]. Stanza 7

We will not speak of years to-night, —
For what have years to bring
But larger floods of love and light,
And sweeter songs to sing?

At a Birthday Festival [for James Russell Lowell]. Stanza 1

And faith that sees the ring of light
Round nature's last eclipse!

Ibid. Stanza 6

The lusty days of long ago,
When you were Bill and I was Joe.

Bill and Joe. Stanza 1

Where are the Marys, and Anns, and Elizas,
Loving and lovely of yore?

Questions and Answers. Stanza 3

Oh for one hour of youthful joy!
Give back my twentieth spring!

The Old Man Dreams. Stanza 1

Old Time is a liar! We're twenty to-night!

The Boys. Stanza 1

Where the snow-flakes fall thickest there's nothing can freeze!

Ibid. Stanza 2

You hear that boy laughing? [1] — You think he's all fun;
But the angels laugh, too, at the good he has done;
The children laugh loud as they troop to his call,
And the poor man that knows him laughs loudest of all.

Ibid. Stanza 9

One flag, one land, one heart, one hand,
One Nation, evermore!

Voyage of the Good Ship Union. Stanza 12

Good to the heels the well-worn slipper feels
When the tired player shuffles off the buskin;
A page of Hood may do a fellow good
After a scolding from Carlyle or Ruskin.

How Not to Settle It. Stanza 3

Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,
Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!

The Chambered Nautilus. Stanza 5

One unquestioned text we read,
All doubt beyond, all fear above, —
Nor crackling pile nor cursing creed
Can burn or blot it: God is love.[1]

What We All Think. Stanza 10

When lawyers take what they would give
And doctors give what they would take.

Latter-day Warnings. Stanza 4

His home! — the Western giant smiles,
And twirls the spotty globe to find it; —
This little speck, the British Isles?
'Tis but a freckle, — never mind it!

A Good Time Going (to Charles Mackay). Stanza 3

But Memory blushes at the sneer,
And Honor turns with frown defiant,
And Freedom, leaning on her spear,
Laughs louder than the laughing giant.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay,
That was built in such a logical way
It ran a hundred years to a day?

The Deacon's Masterpiece. Stanza 1

A general flavor of mild decay.

Ibid. Stanza 10

---

[1] The Reverend Samuel May, abolitionist.

[1] God is love. — *1 John, IV, 8*

God! Thou art love! I build my faith on that. — Robert Browning: *Paracelsus, V*

It went to pieces all at once, —
All at once, and nothing first,
Just as bubbles do when they burst.
The Deacon's Masterpiece. Stanza 11

Learn to give
Money to colleges while you live.
Don't be silly and think you'll try
To bother the colleges, when you die,
With codicil this, and codicil that,
That Knowledge may starve while Law grows fat;
For there never was pitcher that wouldn't spill,
And there's always a flaw in a donkey's will.
Parson Turell's Legacy

Our truest steps are human still, —
To walk unswerving were divine.
The Crooked Footpath. Stanza 8

The living fountain overflows
For every flock, for every lamb,
Nor heeds, though angry creeds oppose
With Luther's dike or Calvin's dam.
Robinson of Leyden. Stanza 6

Where we love is home,
Home that our feet may leave, but not our hearts.
Homesick in Heaven. Stanza 5

And from two things left behind him, —
(Be sure they'll try to find him,)
The tax-bill and assessor, —
Heaven keep the great Professor!
A Farewell to Agassiz

The brightest blade grows dim with rust,
The fairest meadow white with snow.
Chanson Without Music. Stanza 3

There is no time like the old time, when you and I were young.[1]
No Time Like the Old Time. Stanza 1

Fame is the scentless sunflower, with gaudy crown of gold;
But friendship is the breathing rose, with sweets in every fold.
Ibid. Stanza 3

'Tis like stirring living embers when, at eighty, one remembers
All the achings and the quaking of "the times that tried men's souls."[1]
Grandmother's Story of Bunker-Hill Battle. Stanza 1

Trained in the holy art whose lifted shield
Wards off the darts a never-slumbering foe,
By hearth and wayside lurking, waits to throw.[2]
Sonnet, Joseph Warren, M.D.

The style's the man, so books avow;
The style's the woman, anyhow.
How the Old Horse Won the Bet. Stanza 2

I come not here your morning hour to sadden,
A limping pilgrim, leaning on his staff, —
I, who have never deemed it sin to gladden
This vale of sorrows with a wholesome laugh.
The Iron Gate. Stanza 16

I read it in the story-book, that, for to kiss his dear,
Leander swam the Hellespont, — and I will swim this here.
The Ballad of the Oysterman. Stanza 3

Lean, hungry, savage, anti-everythings.
A Modest Request. The Speech.

This body in which we journey across the isthmus between the two oceans is not a private carriage, but an omnibus.
The Guardian Angel. Chap. 3

He comes of the Brahmin caste of New England. This is the harmless, inoffensive, untitled aristocracy.
The Brahmin Caste of New England[3]

A thought is often original, though you have uttered it a hundred times.
The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table. I

Everybody likes and respects self-made men. It is a great deal better to be made in that way than not to be made at all.

---

[1] There are no days like the good old days,
The days when we were youthful!
EUGENE FIELD: *Old Times, Old Friends, Old Love*

[1] See Thomas Paine, page 271.

[2] Amid an eternal heritage of sorrow and suffering our work is laid. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER: *Aequanimitas* [1906], *XX, The Student Life.*

[3] In *The Atlantic Monthly, January, 1860.*

The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table. I

Insanity is often the logic of an accurate mind overtaxed.

Ibid.

Put not your trust in money, but put your money in trust.

Ibid. II

Sin has many tools, but a lie is the handle which fits them all.

Ibid. VI

There is that glorious epicurean paradox uttered by my friend the historian,[1] in one of his flashing moments: "Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with its necessaries." To this must certainly be added that other saying of one of the wittiest of men: [2] "Good Americans, when they die, go to Paris."

Ibid.

Boston State-house is the hub of the solar system. You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man, if you had the tire of all creation straightened out for a crow-bar.

Ibid.

The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the centre of each and every town or city.

Ibid.

The world's great men have not commonly been great scholars, nor its great scholars great men.

Ibid.

Knowledge and timber shouldn't be much used till they are seasoned.

Ibid.

The hat is the *ultimum moriens* of respectability.[3]

Ibid. XIII

I firmly believe that if the whole *materia medica* as now used could be sunk to the bottom of the sea, it would be all the better for mankind — and all the worse for the fishes.[1]

Address, Massachusetts Medical Society [May 30, 1860]

To be seventy years young is sometimes far more cheerful and hopeful than to be forty years old.

On the Seventieth Birthday of Julia Ward Howe [May 27, 1889]

FRANCES ANNE KEMBLE
[1809–1893]

What shall I do with all the days and hours
That must be counted ere I see thy face?
How shall I charm the interval that lowers
Between this time and that sweet time of grace?

Absence. Stanza 1

Maids must be wives and mothers to fulfil
The entire and holiest end of woman's being.

Woman's Heart

A sacred burden is this life ye bear:
Look on it, lift it, bear it solemnly,
Stand up and walk beneath it steadfastly.
Fail not for sorrow, falter not for sin,
But onward, upward, till the goal ye win.

Lines addressed to the Young Gentleman leaving the Lenox Academy, Massachusetts

MARK LEMON
[1809–1870]

Oh would I were a boy again,
When life seemed formed of sunny years,

---

[1] John Lothrop Motley [1814–1877].
Said Scopas of Thessaly, "We rich men count our felicity and happiness to lie in these superfluities, and not in those necessary things." — PLUTARCH: *On the Love of Wealth*

[2] Thomas Gold Appleton [1812–1884]

[3] See Holmes, page 451.

[1] Stir the mixture well
Lest it prove inferior,
Then put half a drop
Into Lake Superior.

Every other day
Take a drop in water,
You'll be better soon
Or at least you oughter.

BISHOP WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE [1832–1913]: *Lines on Homœopathy*

And all the heart then knew of pain
Was wept away in transient tears!
When every tale Hope whispered then,
My fancy deemed was only truth.
Oh, would that I could know again,
The happy visions of my youth.

Oh Would I Were a Boy Again

Forth we went, a gallant band —
Youth, Love, Gold and Pleasure.

Last Song

ABRAHAM LINCOLN
[1809–1865]

If the good people, in their wisdom, shall see fit to keep me in the background, I have been too familiar with disappointments to be very much chagrined.

Address, New Salem, Illinois [*March 9, 1832*]

I go for all sharing the privileges of the government who assist in bearing its burden.

Letter to Editor of the Sangamo Journal, New Salem, Illinois [*June 13, 1835*]

There is no grievance that is a fit object of redress by mob law.

Address, Young Men's Lyceum, Springfield, Illinois [*January 27, 1837*]

Whether or not the world would be vastly benefited by a total and final banishment from it of all intoxicating drinks seems to me not now an open question. Three-fourths of mankind confess the affirmative with their tongues, and, I believe, all the rest acknowledge it in their hearts. Ought any, then, to refuse their aid in doing what good the good of the whole demands?

Speech, Washingtonian Temperance Society, Springfield, Illinois [*February 22, 1842*]

I believe this government cannot endure permanently half slave and half free.

Speech, Republican State Convention, Springfield, Illinois [*June 16, 1858*]

Nobody has ever expected me to be president. In my poor, lean lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabbages were sprouting.

Second Campaign Speech against Douglas,[1] *Springfield, Illinois* [*July 17, 1858*]

As I would not be a slave, so I would not be a master. This expresses my idea of democracy. Whatever differs from this, to the extent of the difference, is no democracy.

Letter [*August 1 (?), 1858*]

Let us have faith that right makes might; and in that faith let us to the end, dare to do our duty as we understand it.

Address, Cooper Union, New York [*February 27, 1860*]

Trusting to Him who can go with me, and remains with you, and be everywhere for good, let us confidently hope that all will yet be well.

Farewell Address, Springfield, Illinois [*February 11, 1861*]

If we do not make common cause to save the good old ship of the Union on this voyage, nobody will have a chance to pilot her on another voyage.

Address, Cleveland, Ohio [*February 15, 1861*]

Why should there not be a patient confidence in the ultimate justice of the people? Is there any better or equal hope in the world?

First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1861*]

No government proper ever had a provision in its organic law for its own termination.

Ibid.

While the people retain their virtue and vigilance, no administration, by any extreme of wickedness or folly, can very seriously injure the government in the short space of four years.

Ibid.

---

[1] They have seen in his [Douglas's] round, jolly fruitful face, post-offices, land-offices, marshalships and cabinet-appointments, charge-ships and foreign missions, bursting and sprouting out in wonderful exuberance, ready to be laid hold of by their greedy hands. — *Ibid.*

Labor is prior to, and independent of, capital. Capital is only the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if labor had not first existed.

First Annual Message to Congress [*December 3, 1861*]

It is difficult to make a man miserable while he feels he is worthy of himself and claims kindred to the great God who made him.

Address on Colonization to a Deputation of Colored Men [*August 14, 1862*]

My paramount object in this struggle is to save the Union, and is not either to save or destroy slavery. If I could save the Union without freeing any slave, I would do it; and if I could do it by freeing all the slaves, I would do it; and if I could save it by freeing some and leaving others alone, I would also do that.

Letter to Horace Greeley [*August 22, 1862*]

I shall try to correct errors where shown to be errors, and I shall adopt new views as fast as they shall appear to be true views.

Ibid.

In giving freedom to the slave we assure freedom to the free, — honorable alike in what we give and what we preserve.

Second Annual Message to Congress [*December 1, 1862*]

Beware of rashness, but with energy and sleepless vigilance go forward and give us victories.

Letter to Major-General Joseph Hooker [*January 26, 1863*]

The Father of Waters [1] again goes unvexed to the sea.

Letter to James C. Conkling [*August 26, 1863*]

Among freemen there can be no successful appeal from the ballot to the bullet, and . . . they who take such appeal are sure to lose their case and pay the cost.

Ibid.

I have endured a great deal of ridicule without much malice; and have received a great deal of kindness, not quite free from ridicule.

Letter to J. H. Hackett [*November 2, 1863*]

But, in a larger sense, we cannot dedicate, we cannot consecrate, we cannot hallow this ground. The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have consecrated it, far above our poor power to add or to detract. The world will little note nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here.

Address, Gettysburg [*November 19, 1863*]

It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us; that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion.

Ibid.

That this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom, and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.[1]

Ibid.

The world has never had a good definition of the word liberty, and the American people, just now, are much in want of one.

Address, Sanitary Fair, Baltimore [*April 18, 1864*]

It is no fault in others that the Methodist Church sends more soldiers to the field, more nurses to the hospital, and more prayers to heaven than any. God bless the Methodist Church. Bless all the churches, and blessed be God, who, in this our great trial, giveth us the churches.

To a Methodist Delegation [*May 14, 1864*]

I have not permitted myself, gentlemen, to conclude that I am the best man in the country; but I am reminded in this connection of a story of an old Dutch farmer, who remarked to a companion once that it was not best to swap horses when crossing a stream.

---

[1] Ol' Man River [Mississippi] . . . he keeps on rollin' along. — Song by OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2ND., music by JEROME KERN. (1927).

[1] See Daniel Webster, page 341, and Theodore Parker, page 477.

Reply to National Union League [*June 9, 1864*]

Truth is generally the best vindication against slander.

Letter to Secretary Stanton, refusing to dismiss Postmaster-General Montgomery Blair [*July 18, 1864*]

It has long been a grave question whether any government, not too strong for the liberties of its people, can be strong enough to maintain its existence in great emergencies.

Response to a Serenade [*November 10, 1864*]

Human nature will not change. In any future great national trial, compared with the men of this, we shall have as weak and as strong, as silly and as wise, as bad and as good.

Ibid.

I pray that our Heavenly Father may assuage the anguish of your bereavement and leave you only the cherished memory of the loved and lost, and the solemn pride that must be yours to have laid so costly a sacrifice upon the altar of freedom.

Letter to Mrs. Bixby, whose five sons were reported killed in battle [*November 21, 1864*]

The religion that sets men to rebel and fight against their Government, because, as they think, that Government does not sufficiently help some men to eat their bread in the sweat of other men's faces, is not the sort of religion upon which people can get to heaven.

Reply to two women who had pleaded for the release of their husbands [*Washington Chronicle, December 7, 1864*]

The Almighty has His own purposes.

Second Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1865*]

Fondly do we hope, fervently do we pray, that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue until all the wealth piled by the bondman's two-hundred and fifty years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said three thousand years ago, so still it must be said, that the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.

Second Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1865*]

With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, as God gives us to see the right,[1] let us strive on to finish the work we are in; to bind up the nation's wounds; to care for him who shall have borne the battle, and for his widow and his orphan — to do all which may achieve and cherish a just and lasting peace among ourselves and with all nations.

Ibid.

Men are not flattered by being shown that there has been a difference of purpose between the Almighty and them.

Letter to Thurlow Weed [*March 15, 1865*]

Important principles may and must be flexible.

Last public address, Washington [*April 11, 1865*]

If you once forfeit the confidence of your fellow citizens, you can never regain their respect and esteem. It is true that you may fool all the people some of the time; you can even fool some of the people all the time; but you can't fool all of the people all the time.

To a caller at the White House. In ALEXANDER K. MCCLURE: *Lincoln's Yarns and Stories, Page 124*

One night he dreamed that he was in a crowd, when someone recognized him as the President, and exclaimed in surprise, "He is a very common-looking man." Whereupon he answered, "Friend, the Lord prefers common-looking people. That is the reason he makes so many of them."

JAMES MORGAN: *Our Presidents, Chap. 6*

---

[1] See J. Q. Adams, page 291.

If I were to try to read, much less answer, all the attacks made on me, this shop might as well be closed for any other business. I do the very best I know how — the very best I can; and I mean to keep doing so until the end. If the end brings me out all right, what is said against me won't amount to anything. If the end brings me out wrong, ten angels swearing I was right would make no difference.

Conversation at the White House, reported by Frank B. Carpenter

As thin as the homœopathic soup that was made by boiling the shadow of a pigeon that had been starved to death.

Quoted by ALONZO ROTHSCHILD: *Lincoln, Master of Men, Chap. 3*

Conceited whelp! we laugh at thee,
Nor mind that not a few
Of pompous, two-legged dogs there be
Conceited quite as you.

The Bear Hunt (Original manuscript in the J. Pierpont Morgan Library, New York)

I don't s'pose anybody on earth likes gingerbread better'n I do — and gets less'n I do.

Quoted by CARL SANDBURG: *Abraham Lincoln: The Prairie Years, II, 290*

If you call a tail a leg, how many legs has a dog? Five? No; calling a tail a leg don't *make* it a leg.

Traditionally attributed to Lincoln

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES (LORD HOUGHTON) [1]

[1809–1885]

But on and up, where Nature's heart
Beats strong amid the hills.

Tragedy of the Lac de Gaube. Stanza 2

Great thoughts, great feelings, came to them,
Like instincts unawares.

The Men of Old. Stanza 5

A man's best things are nearest him,
Lie close about his feet.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I wandered by the brookside,
I wandered by the mill;
I could not hear the brook flow,
The noisy wheel was still.

The Brookside. Stanza 1

The beating of my own heart
Was all the sound I heard.

Ibid.

The hills of manhood wear a noble face
When seen from far;
The mist of light from which they take their grace
Hides what they are.

Carpe Diem

Oh glory, that we wrestle
So valiantly with Time!

The Eld

Heaven was not Heaven if Phaon was not there.

A Dream of Sappho

A poet's Mistress is a hallowed thing.

Tempe

Mohammed's truth lay in a holy Book,
Christ's in a sacred Life.

Mohammedanism

A fair little girl sat under a tree,
Sewing as long as her eyes could see;
Then smoothed her work, and folded it right,
And said, "Dear work, good-night, good-night."

Good-Night and Good-Morning. Stanza 1

If what shone afar so grand
Turn to nothing in thy hand,
On again! the virtue lies
In the struggle, not the prize.

The World to the Soul

Heart of the people! Workingmen!
Marrow and nerve of human powers;
Who on your sturdy backs sustain

---

[1] George Otto Trevelyan referred to Lord Houghton as "he whom men name Baron Houghton, but the gods call Dicky Milnes." Another friend said of him: "Plenty of people will visit you in misfortune, but Milnes is the only one who will visit you in disgrace." — Unidentified newspaper clipping

Through streaming time this world
of ours.
Labor. Stanza 1

Thus all must work: with head or
hand,
For self or others, good or ill;
Life is ordained to bear, like land,
Some fruit, be fallow as it will.
Ibid. Stanza 6

O little fleet that on thy quest divine
Sailest from Palos one bright autumn
morn,
Say, has old ocean's bosom ever borne
A freight of faith and hope to match
with thine?
Columbus and the Mayflower. Stanza 1

They who have steeped their souls in
prayer
Can every anguish calmly bear.
The Sayings of Rabia. IV

Lady Moon, Lady Moon, where are
you roving?
Over the sea.
Lady Moon, Lady Moon, whom are
you loving?
All that love me!
A Child's Song

The sense of humour is the just balance of all the faculties of man, the best security against the pride of knowledge and the conceits of the imagination, the strongest inducement to submit with a wise and pious patience to the vicissitudes of human existence.
Memoir of Thomas Hood

ALBERT PIKE
[1809–1891]

The spring has less of brightness,
Every year;
And the snow a ghastlier whiteness,
Every year;
Nor do summer flowers quicken,
Nor the autumn fruitage thicken,
As they once did, for they sicken,
Every year.
Every Year.[1] *Stanza 1*

EDGAR ALLAN POE
[1809–1849]

All that we see or seem
Is but a dream within a dream.
A Dream within a Dream. Stanza 1

Sound loves to revel in a summer night.
Al Aaraaf. Part II

Years of love have been forgot
In the hatred of a minute.
To ——

The viol, the violet, and the vine.
The City in the Sea. Stanza 2

From a proud tower in the town
Death looks gigantically down.
Ibid.

The play is the tragedy, "Man,"
And its Hero the Conqueror Worm.
Ligeia. The Conqueror Worm, Stanza 5

Vastness! and Age! and Memories of
Eld!
Silence! and Desolation! and dim
Night!
The Coliseum. Stanza 2

This — all this — was in the olden
Time long ago.
The Haunted Palace. Stanza 2

Unthought-like thoughts that are the
souls of thought.
To Marie Louise

This maiden she lived with no other
thought
Than to love and be loved by me.
Annabel Lee. Stanza 1

I was a child and she was a child,
In this kingdom by the sea,
But we loved with a love that was more
than love—
I and my Annabel Lee—
With a love that the winged seraphs
of heaven
Coveted her and me.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Keeping time, time, time,
In a sort of Runic rhyme,
To the tintinnabulation that so musically wells
From the bells.
The Bells. Stanza 1

---

[1] A very similar poem, with the title, *The Old Bachelor's New Year,* is included in *The Poetical Works* of CHARLES GRAHAM HALPINE (MILES O'REILLY), compiled and published after his death, in 1869.

Hear the mellow wedding bells,
Golden bells!
What a world of happiness their harmony foretells!
Through the balmy air of night
How they ring out their delight!
The Bells. Stanza 2

Thou wast all that to me, love,
For which my soul did pine—
A green isle in the sea, love,
A fountain and a shrine,
All wreathed with fairy fruits and flowers,
And all the flowers were mine.
To One in Paradise. Stanza 1

And all my days are trances,
And all my nightly dreams
Are where thy dark eye glances
And where thy footstep gleams —
In what ethereal dances,
By what eternal streams!
Ibid. Stanza 4

I feel that, in the Heavens above,
The angels, whispering to one another,
Can find, among their burning terms of love,
None so devotional as that of "Mother."
To My Mother [*Mrs. Clemm*]

The fever called "Living"
Is conquered at last.
For Annie. Stanza 1

O'er his heart a shadow
Fell as he found
No spot of ground
That looked like Eldorado.
Eldorado. Stanza 2

A dirge for her, the doubly dead in that she died so young.
Lenore. Stanza 1

O, human love! thou spirit given,
On Earth, of all we hope in Heaven!
Tamerlane. Stanza 15

In Heaven a spirit doth dwell
"Whose heart-strings are a lute"; [1]
None sing so wildly well
As the angel Israfel.
Israfel. Stanza 1

Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered, weak and weary,
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten lore —
While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came a tapping,
As of some one gently rapping.
The Raven. Stanza 1

Ah, distinctly I remember, it was in the bleak December,
And each separate dying ember wrought its ghost upon the floor.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And the silken sad uncertain rustling of each purple curtain
Thrilled me — filled me with fantastic terrors never felt before.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there, wondering, fearing,
Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to dream before.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Perched upon a bust of Pallas just above my chamber door —
Perched, and sat, and nothing more.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Whom unmerciful Disaster
Followed fast and followed faster.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form from off my door!
Quoth the Raven, "Nevermore."
Ibid. Stanza 17

And my soul from out that shadow that lies floating on the floor
Shall be lifted — Nevermore!
Ibid. Stanza 18

Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nicæan barks of yore,
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore.
To Helen. Stanza 1

To the glory that was Greece,
And the grandeur that was Rome.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The skies they were ashen and sober;
The leaves they were crispèd and sere —
The leaves they were withering and sere;

---

[1] And the angel Israfel, whose heart-strings are a lute, and who has the sweetest voice of all God's creatures. — *The Koran*

It was night in the lonesome October
Of my most immemorial year.
Ulalume. Stanza 1

It was down by the dank tarn of Auber,
In the ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir.
Ibid.

Here once, through an alley Titanic,
Of cypress, I roamed with my soul —
Of cypress, with Psyche, my soul.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And now, as the night was senescent
And star-dials pointed to morn. . . .
At the end of our path a liquescent
And nebulous lustre was born.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Thus I pacified Psyche and kissed her,
And tempted her out of her gloom.
Ibid. Stanza 8

It is with literature as with law or empire — an established name is an estate in tenure, or a throne in possession.
Poems [1831], Introduction, Letter to Mr. B——

With me poetry has been not a purpose, but a passion; and the passions should be held in reverence: they must not — they can not at will be excited, with an eye to the paltry compensations, or the more paltry commendations, of mankind.
Poems [1845], Preface

The object Truth, or the satisfaction of the intellect, and the object Passion, or the excitement of the heart, are, although attainable, to a certain extent, in poetry, far more readily attainable in prose.
The Philosophy of Composition

I would define, in brief, the Poetry of words as the Rhythmical Creation of Beauty. Its sole arbiter is Taste.
The Poetic Principle

Can it be fancied that Deity ever vindictively
Made in his image a mannikin merely to madden it? [1]
The Rationale of Verse

A Quixotic sense of the honorable — of the chivalrous.
Letter to Mrs. Whitman [October 18, 1848]

Glitter — and in that one word how much of all that is detestable do we express!
Philosophy of Furniture

There is something in the unselfish and self-sacrificing love of a brute, which goes directly to the heart of him who has had frequent occasion to test the paltry friendship and gossamer fidelity of mere Man.
The Black Cat

Perverseness is one of the primitive impulses of the human heart.
Ibid.

There are chords in the hearts of the most reckless which can not be touched without emotion. Even with the utterly lost, to whom life and death are equally jests, there are matters of which no jest can be made.
The Masque of the Red Death

The boundaries which divide Life from Death are at best shadowy and vague. Who shall say where the one ends, and where the other begins?
The Premature Burial

The question is not yet settled, whether madness is or is not the loftiest intelligence — whether much that is glorious — whether all that is profound — does not spring from disease of thought — from moods of mind exalted at the expense of the general intellect.
Eleonora

Those who dream by day are cognizant of many things which escape those who dream only by night.
Ibid.

---

[1] What! out of senseless Nothing to provoke
A conscious Something to resent the yoke.
FITZGERALD: *The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, 78*

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

[1809–1892]

This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that uttered nothing base.
To the Queen. Stanza 2

And statesmen at her council met
Who knew the seasons when to take
Occasion by the hand, and make
The bounds of freedom wider yet.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Broad based upon her people's will,
And compassed by the inviolate sea.
Ibid. Stanza 9

For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.
Recollections of the Arabian Nights. Stanza 2

A still small voice spake unto me,
"Thou art so full of misery,
Were it not better not to be?"
The Two Voices. Stanza 1

This truth within thy mind rehearse,
That in a boundless universe
Is boundless better, boundless worse.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Tho' thou wert scattered to the wind,
Yet is there plenty of the kind.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 11

I know that age to age succeeds,
Blowing a noise of tongues and deeds,
A dust of systems and of creeds.
Ibid. Stanza 69

Like glimpses of forgotten dreams.
Ibid. Stanza 127

No life that breathes with human breath
Has ever truly longed for death.
Ibid. Stanza 132

'Tis life, whereof our nerves are scant,
Oh life, not death, for which we pant;
More life, and fuller, that I want.
Ibid. Stanza 133

Across the walnuts and the wine.
The Miller's Daughter. Stanza 4

Dowered with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,
The love of love.
The Poet. Stanza 1

O love, O fire! once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul through
My lips, as sunlight drinketh dew.[1]
Fatima. Stanza 3

Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control,
These three alone lead life to sovereign power.
Œnone. Stanza 12

I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell.
The Palace of Art. Stanza 1

The daughter of a hundred Earls.
Lady Clara Vere de Vere. Stanza 1

A simple maiden in her flower
Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The lion on your old stone gates
Is not more cold to you than I.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Her manners had not that repose
Which stamps the caste of Vere de Vere.
Ibid. Stanza 5

From yon blue heavens above us bent,
The grand old gardener and his wife[2]
Smile at the claims of long descent.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Howe'er it be, it seems to me,
'Tis only noble to be good.[3]
Kind hearts are more than coronets,
And simple faith than Norman blood.
Ibid.

If time be heavy on your hands,
Are there no beggars at your gate,
Nor any poor about your lands?

---

[1] And fear not lest Existence closing *your*
Account, and mine, should know the like no more.
The Eternal Sáki from that Bowl has pour'd
Millions of Bubbles like us, and will pour.
FITZGERALD: *The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám* [1889], *XLVI*

[1] See Marlowe, page 31.

[2] This line stands in Moxon's edition of 1842,—
"The gardener Adam and his wife,"—
and was restored by the author in his edition of 1873.

[3] See Chapman, page 29.

Oh! teach the orphan-boy to read,
Or teach the orphan-girl to sew.
Lady Clara Vere de Vere. Stanza 9

You must wake and call me early, call me early, mother dear;
To-morrow 'ill be the happiest time of all the glad New Year, —
Of all the glad New Year, mother, the maddest, merriest day;
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother, I'm to be Queen o' the May.
The May Queen. Stanza 1

There is sweet music here that softer falls
Than petals from blown roses on the grass.
The Lotos-Eaters. Choric Song, Stanza 1

Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes;
Music that brings sweet sleep down from the blissful skies.
Ibid.

Ah, why
Should life all labour be?
Ibid. Stanza 4

Time driveth onward fast,
And in a little while our lips are dumb.
Let us alone. What is it that will last?
All things are taken from us, and become
Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past.
Ibid.

Give us long rest or death, dark death or dreamful ease.
Ibid.

The spacious times of great Elizabeth.
A Dream of Fair Women. Stanza 2

A daughter of the gods, divinely tall,
And most divinely fair.
Ibid. Stanza 22

God gives us love. Something to love
He lends us; but when love is grown
To ripeness, that on which it throve
Falls off, and love is left alone.
To J. S. Stanza 4

Sleep sweetly, tender heart, in peace;
Sleep, holy spirit, blessed soul,
While the stars burn, the moons increase,
And the great ages onward roll.
To J. S. Stanza 18

Sleep till the end, true soul and sweet!
Nothing comes to thee new or strange.
Sleep full of rest from head to feet;
Lie still, dry dust, secure of change.
Ibid. Stanza 19

The old order changeth, yielding place to new;[1]
And God fulfils himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt the world.
Morte D'Arthur. Line 408

More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore, let thy voice
Rise like a fountain for me night and day.
Ibid. Line 415

I am going a long way
With these thou seest — if indeed I go —
(For all my mind is clouded with a doubt)
To the island-valley of Avilion,
Where falls not hail, or rain, or any snow,
Nor ever wind blows loudly; but it lies
Deep-meadowed, happy, fair with orchard lawns
And bowery hollows crowned with summer sea,
Where I will heal me of my grievous wound.
Ibid. Line 424

My first, last love; the idol of my youth,
The darling of my manhood, and, alas!
Now the most blessed memory of mine age!
The Gardener's Daughter

The long mechanic pacings to and fro,
The set gray life, and apathetic end.
Love and Duty

Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land,

---

[1] Also in *The Coming of Arthur, L. 508.*

And like a lane of beams athwart the sea,
Thro' all the circle of the golden year?
The Golden Year

Much have I seen and known; cities of men
And manners, climates, councils, governments,
Myself not least, but honour'd of them all;
And drunk delight of battle with my peers,
Far on the ringing plains of windy Troy.
Ulysses

I am a part of all that I have met.[1]
Ibid.

How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnished, not to shine in use,
As tho' to breathe were life!
Ibid.

The deep
Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends,
'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.
Ibid.

It may be we shall touch the Happy Isles,
And see the great Achilles, whom we knew.
Ibid.

To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield.[2]
Ibid.

Here at the quiet limit of the world.
Tithonus

In the spring a livelier iris changes on the burnished dove;
In the spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to thoughts of love.
Locksley Hall. Line 19

He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his horse.
Ibid. Line 49

This is truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering happier things.[1]
Locksley Hall. Line 75

Like a dog, he hunts in dreams.
Ibid. Line 79

With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a daughter's heart.
Ibid. Line 94

But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that Honour feels.
Ibid. Line 105

For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see,
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder that would be;
Saw the heavens fill with commerce, argosies of magic sails,
Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping down with costly bales;
Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there rain'd a ghastly dew
From the nations' airy navies grappling in the central blue.
Ibid. Line 119

Till the war drum throbbed no longer and the battle flags were furled
In the Parliament of Man, the Federation of the world.
Ibid. Line 127

Yet I doubt not through the ages one increasing purpose runs,
And the thoughts of men are widened with the process of the suns.
Ibid. Line 137

Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers.
Ibid. Line 141

Woman is the lesser man.
Ibid. Line 151

I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my dusky race.
Ibid. Line 168

I the heir of all the ages in the foremost files of time.
Ibid. Line 178

Let the great world spin forever down the ringing grooves of change.
Ibid. Line 182

---

[1] See Byron, page 353.

[2] Inscribed on the memorial cross erected to the memory of Captain Robert Falcon Scott and his men at Hut Point in the Antarctic.

[1] See Longfellow, page 440.
The remembrance of past happiness adds an insupportable weight to our ills. — Voltaire: *L'Enfant Prodigue, Act III, Sc. 1*

Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.
Locksley Hall. Line 184

And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old.
The Day-Dream. The Departure, Stanza 1

And o'er the hills, and far away
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Thro' all the world she followed him.
Ibid. Stanza 4

We are Ancients of the earth,
And in the morning of the times.
Ibid. L'Envoi, Stanza 1

My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure.
Sir Galahad. Stanza 1

Others' follies teach us not,
Nor much their wisdom teaches;
And most, of sterling worth, is what
Our own experience preaches.
Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue. Stanza 22

And wheresoe'r thou move, good luck
Shall fling her old shoe after.
Ibid. Stanza 27

As she fled fast through sun and shade
The happy winds upon her played,
Blowing the ringlet from the braid.
Sir Launcelot and Queen Guinevere. Stanza 5

Cophetua sware a royal oath;
"This beggar maid shall be my queen!"[1]
The Beggar Maid. Stanza 2

For now the poet can not die,
Nor leave his music as of old,
But round him ere he scarce be cold
Begins the scandal and the cry.
To ——, after Reading a Life and Letters. Stanza 4

He gave the people of his best:
His worst he kept, his best he gave.
Ibid. Stanza 7

But O for the touch of a vanished hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!
Break, Break, Break. Stanza 3

But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Cast all your cares on God; that anchor holds.
Enoch Arden

For men may come and men may go,
But I go on forever.
The Brook

Insipid as the queen upon a card.
Aylmer's Field

Marriages are made in Heaven.
Ibid.

Mastering the lawless science of our law,
That codeless myriad of precedent,
That wilderness of single instances.
Ibid.

He cursed his credulousness,
And that one unctuous mouth which lured him, rogue,
To buy strange shares in some Peruvian mine.[1]
Sea Dreams

Is it so true that second thoughts are best?[2]
Ibid.

He that wrongs his friend
Wrongs himself more, and ever bears about
A silent court of justice in his breast,
Himself the judge and jury, and himself
The prisoner at the bar, ever condemn'd.
Ibid.

The worst is yet to come.
Ibid.

Veneer'd with sanctimonious theory.
The Princess. Prologue, Line 117

---

[1] See Percy, page 255.

[1] Money invested in a library gives much better returns than mining stock. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER: *Letter* [Feb. 11, 1908], quoted in CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. II, Chap. 28*

[2] Second thoughts, they say, are best. — DRYDEN: *The Spanish Friar, Act II, Sc. 2*

Second thoughts are ever wiser. — EURIPIDES: *Hippolytus, Fragment 436*

With prudes for proctors, dowagers for deans,
And sweet girl-graduates in their golden hair.
The Princess. Prologue, Line 141

A rosebud set with little wilful thorns,
And sweet as English air could make her, she.
Ibid. Line 153

A little street half garden and half house.
Ibid. Part I, Line 211

When we fall out with those we love
And kiss again with tears.
Ibid. Part II, Song

Two heads in council, two beside the hearth,
Two in the tangled business of the world,
Two in the liberal offices of life.
Ibid. Line 154

Jewels five-words-long
That on the stretched forefinger of all Time
Sparkle forever.
Ibid. Line 355

Sweet and low,
Wind of the western sea.
Ibid. Part III, Song

The splendour falls on castle walls
And snowy summits old in story.
Ibid. Part IV, Song, Stanza 1

Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes flying,
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dying, dying.
Ibid.

The horns of Elfland faintly blowing.
Ibid. Stanza 2

O Love, they die in yon rich sky,
They faint on hill or field or river:
Our echoes roll from soul to soul,
And grow forever and forever.
Ibid. Stanza 3

There sinks the nebulous star we call the sun.
Ibid. Part IV, Line 1

Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean.
Tears from the depth of some divine despair
Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,
In looking on the happy autumn-fields,
And thinking of the days that are no more.
The Princess. Part IV, Song, Stanza 1

Unto dying eyes
The casement slowly grows a glimmering square.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Dear as remembered kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feigned
On lips that are for others; deep as love,
Deep as first love, and wild with all regret;
Oh death in life, the days that are no more.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Sweet is every sound,
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;
Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the lawn,
The moan of doves in immemorial elms,
And murmuring of innumerable bees.
Ibid. Part VII, Line 203

Happy he
With such a mother! faith in womankind
Beats with his blood, and trust in all things high
Comes easy to him; and tho' he trip and fall,
He shall not blind his soul with clay.
Ibid. Line 308

Some sense of duty, something of a faith,
Some reverence for the laws ourselves have made,
Some patient force to change them when we will,
Some civic manhood firm against the crowd.
Ibid. Conclusion, Line 54

Rich in saving common-sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington. Stanza 4

Oh good gray head which all men knew!

Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington. Stanza 4

O iron nerve to true occasion true,
O fall'n at length, that tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew.

Ibid.

Not once or twice in our rough island story
The path of duty was the way to glory.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 8

We are not cotton-spinners all.

The Third of February, 1852. Stanza 8

All in the valley of death
Rode the six hundred.

The Charge of the Light Brigade. Stanza 1

Some one had blundered:
Theirs not to make reply,
Theirs not to reason why,
Theirs but to do and die.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Cannon to right of them,
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them. . . .
Into the jaws of death,[2]
Into the mouth of hell
Rode the six hundred.

Ibid. Stanza 3

That a lie which is half a truth is ever the blackest of lies,
That a lie which is all a lie may be met and fought with outright,
But a lie which is part a truth is a harder matter to fight.

The Grandmother. Stanza 8

Doänt thou marry for munny, but goä wheer munny is!

Northern Farmer: New Style. Stanza 5

---

[1] The paths of glory lead but to the grave. — GRAY: *Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, St. 9.*

[2] Jaws of death. — SHAKESPEARE: *Twelfth-Night, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 396*
DU BARTAS: *Weekes and Workes, Day I, Part 4.*

Read my little fable:
He that runs may read.[1]
Most can raise the flowers now,
For all have got the seed.

The Flower. Stanza 5

Speak to Him thou for He hears, and Spirit with Spirit can meet —
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer than hands and feet.

The Higher Pantheism. Stanza 6

Flower in the crannied wall,
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,
Little flower — but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.

Flower in the Crannied Wall

Dear, near and true — no truer Time himself
Can prove you, tho' he make you evermore
Dearer and nearer, as the rapid of life
Shoots to the fall.

A Dedication

Our little systems have their day.

In Memoriam. Prologue, Stanza 5

Let knowledge grow from more to more.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I held it truth, with him who sings [2]
To one clear harp in divers tones,
That men may rise on stepping-stones
Of their dead selves to higher things.[3]

Ibid. Part I, Stanza 1

I sometimes hold it half a sin
To put in words the grief I feel.

Ibid. Part V, Stanza 1

But, for the unquiet heart and brain
A use in measured language lies;

---

[1] He that runs may read. — COWPER: *Tirocinium, Line 79*

[2] The poet alluded to is Goethe. I know this from Lord Tennyson himself, although he could not identify the passage; and when I submitted to him a small book of mine on his marvellous poem, he wrote, "It is Goethe's creed," on this very passage. — REV. DR. GETTY (Vicar of Ecclesfield, Yorkshire)

[3] See Longfellow, page 436.

The sad mechanic exercise,
Like dull narcotics numbing pain.
In Memoriam. Part V, Stanza 2

Never morning wore
To evening, but some heart did break.
Ibid. Part VI, Stanza 2

And topples round the dreary west
A looming bastion fringed with fire.
Ibid. Part XV, Stanza 5

And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.[1]
Ibid. Part XVIII, Stanza 1

I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.[2]
Ibid. Part XXI, Stanza 6

The shadow cloaked from head to foot.
Ibid. Part XXIII, Stanza 1

Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.
Ibid. Stanza 2

And Thought leapt out to wed with Thought
Ere Thought could wed itself with Speech.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And round us all the thicket rang
To many a flute of Arcady.
Ibid. Stanza 6

'Tis better to have loved and lost
Than never to have loved at all.[3]
Ibid. Part XXVII. Stanza 4;
Part LXXXV, Stanza 1

Her eyes are homes of silent prayer.
In Memoriam. Part XXXII, Stanza 1

Whose faith has centre everywhere,
Nor cares to fix itself to form.
Ibid. Part XXXIII, Stanza 1

How fares it with the happy dead?
Ibid. Part XLIV, Stanza 1

Short swallow-flights of song, that dip
Their wings in tears, and skim away.
Ibid. Part XLVIII, Stanza 4

Be near me when my light is low.
Ibid. Part L, Stanza 1

Do we indeed desire the dead
Should still be near us at our side?
Ibid. Part LI, Stanza 1

Hold thou the good; define it well;
For fear divine Philosophy
Should push beyond her mark, and be
Procuress to the Lords of Hell.
Ibid. Part LIII, Stanza 4

Oh yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill.
Ibid. Part LIV, Stanza 1

But what am I?
An infant crying in the night:
An infant crying for the light:
And with no language but a cry.
Ibid. Stanza 5

So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.
Ibid. Part LV, Stanza 2

The great world's altar-stairs,
That slope through darkness up to God.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Who battled for the True, the Just.
Ibid. Part LVI, Stanza 5

The sweetest soul
That ever look'd with human eyes.
Ibid. Part LVII, Stanza 3

Who breaks his birth's invidious bar,
And grasps the skirts of happy chance,
And breasts the blows of circumstance.
Ibid. Part LXIV, Stanza 2

And lives to clutch the golden keys,
To mould a mighty state's decrees,
And shape the whisper of the throne.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Sleep, Death's twin-brother.
Ibid. Part LXVIII, Stanza 1

---

[1] From her fair and unpolluted flesh
May violets spring.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act V, Sc. 1, L. 261*

That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head.
FITZGERALD: *The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, XIX*

[2] Ich singe, wie der Vogel singt
Der in den Zweigen wohnet.
GOETHE: *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship, Book II, Chap. 11*

[3] Say what you will, 'tis better to be left
Than never to have loved.
CONGREVE: *The Way of the World, Act II, Sc. 1*

Better to love amiss than nothing to have loved.
CRABBE: *Tale 14, The Struggles of Conscience*

What voice did on my spirit fall,
Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost?
'Tis better to have fought and lost
Than never to have fought at all.
ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH: *Peschiera*

So many worlds, so much to do,
So little done, such things to be.[1]
In Memoriam. Part LXXIII, Stanza 1

Thy leaf has perished in the green,
And, while we breathe beneath the sun,
The world which credits what is done
Is cold to all that might have been.
Ibid. Part LXXV, Stanza 4

O last regret, regret can die!
Ibid. Part LXXVIII, Stanza 5

The little speedwell's darling blue.
Ibid. Part LXXXIII, Stanza 2

God's fingers touch'd him, and he slept.
Ibid. Part LXXXV, Stanza 5

There lives more faith in honest doubt,[2]
Believe me, than in half the creeds.
Ibid. Part XCVI, Stanza 3

He seems so near, and yet so far.
Ibid. Part XCVII, Stanza 6

Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky!
Ibid. Part CVI, Stanza 1

Ring out the old, ring in the new,
Ring, happy bells, across the snow!
Ibid. Stanza 2

Ring in the nobler modes of life
With sweeter manners, purer laws.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Ring out old shapes of foul disease,
Ring out the narrowing lust of gold;
Ring out the thousand wars of old,
Ring in the thousand years of peace!
Ibid. Stanza 7

Ring in the valiant man and free,
The larger heart, the kindlier hand!
Ring out the darkness of the land,
Ring in the Christ that is to be!
Ibid. Stanza 8

The blind hysterics of the Celt.
Ibid. Part CIX, Stanza 4

And thus he bore without abuse
The grand old name of gentleman,
Defamed by every charlatan,
And soiled with all ignoble use.
Ibid. Part CXI, Stanza 6

Wearing all that weight
Of learning lightly like a flower.
In Memoriam. Conclusion, Stanza 10

One God, one law, one element,
And one far-off divine event,
To which the whole creation moves.
Ibid. Stanza 36

Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null.
Maud. Part I, II

That jewelled mass of millinery,
That oiled and curled Assyrian Bull.
Ibid. VI, Stanza 6

One still strong man in a blatant land.
Ibid. X, Stanza 5

Gorgonized me from head to foot,
With a stony British stare.
Ibid. XIII, Stanza 2

Come into the garden, Maud,
For the black bat, night, has flown,
Come into the garden, Maud,
I am here at the gate alone.
Ibid. XXII, Stanza 1

Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls.
Ibid. Stanza 9

She is coming, my own, my sweet;
Were it ever so airy a tread,
My heart would hear her and beat,
Were it earth in an earthy bed;
My dust would hear her and beat,
Had I lain for a century dead.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Ah Christ, that it were possible
For one short hour to see
The souls we loved, that they might tell us
What and where they be.
Ibid. Part II, IV, Stanza 3

Wearing the white flower of a blameless life,
Before a thousand peering littlenesses,
In that fierce light which beats upon a throne.
Idylls of the King. Dedication, Line 24

Large divine and comfortable words.[1]
Ibid. The Coming of Arthur, Line 267

---

[1] How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.
WHITTIER: *My Triumph, St. 7*

[2] Who never doubted never half believed.
P. J. BAILEY: *Festus: A Country Town*

[1] Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ saith unto all who truly turn to him. — *Book of Common Prayer, Holy Communion*

Live pure, speak true, right wrong, follow the King —
Else, wherefore born?
Idylls of the King. Gareth and Lynette, Line 117

Eyes of pure women, wholesome stars of love.
Ibid. Line 367

A damsel of high lineage, and a brow
May-blossom, and a cheek of apple-blossom,
Hawk-eyes; and lightly was her slender nose
Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower.
Ibid. Line 574

Our hoard is little, but our hearts are great.
Ibid. Geraint and Enid, I, Line 352

For man is man and master of his fate.[1]
Ibid. Line 355

The useful trouble of the rain.
Ibid. II, Line 770

The world will not believe a man repents;
And this wise world of ours is mainly right.
Ibid. Line 899

The whole wood-world is one full peal of praise.
Ibid. Balin and Balan, Line 444

Mere white truth in simple nakedness.
Ibid. Line 509

Woods have tongues
As walls have ears.[2]
Ibid. Line 522

As love, if love be perfect, casts out fear,
So hate, if hate be perfect, casts out fear.
Ibid. Merlin and Vivien, Line 41

Faith and unfaith can ne'er be equal powers:
Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all.
Idylls of the King. Merlin and Vivien, Line 384

It is the little rift within the lute,
That by and by will make the music mute,
And ever widening slowly silence all.
Ibid. Line 386

Blind and naked Ignorance
Delivers brawling judgments, unashamed,
On all things all day long.
Ibid. Line 662

For men at most differ as heaven and earth,
But women, worst and best, as heaven and hell.
Ibid. Line 812

I know the Table Round, my friends of old;
All brave, and many generous, and some chaste.
Ibid. Line 814

There must be now no passages of love
Betwixt us twain henceforward evermore.
Ibid. Line 911

Elaine, the lily maid of Astolat.
Ibid. Lancelot and Elaine. Line 2

But, friend, to me
He is all fault who hath no fault at all.
For who loves me must have a touch of earth.
Ibid. Line 132

In me there dwells
No greatness, save it be some far-off touch
Of greatness to know well I am not great.
Ibid. Line 447

The shackles of an old love straitened him,
His honour rooted in dishonour stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely true.
Ibid. Line 870

Sweet is true love tho' given in vain, in vain;
And sweet is death who puts an end to pain.
Ibid. Line 1000

---

[1] I am the master of my fate:
I am the captain of my soul.
W. E. Henley: *To R. T. Hamilton Bruce (Invictus)*

Be the proud captain still of thine own fate.
James Benjamin Kenyon [1858–1924]: *A Challenge*

Dux atque imperator vitae mortalium animus est (The soul is the captain and ruler of the life of mortals). — Sallust: *Jugurtha, Chap. 1*

[2] That feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath eres.
Chaucer: *The Knightes Tale, L. 1522*

As when we dwell upon a word we know,
Repeating, till the word we know so well
Becomes a wonder, and we know not why,
So dwelt the father on her face, and thought
"Is this Elaine?"

Idylls of the King. Lancelot and Elaine. Line 1020

He makes no friend who never made a foe.

Ibid. Line 1082

Figs out of thistles.

Ibid. The Last Tournament, Line 356

The greater man the greater courtesy.

Ibid. Line 628

The vow that binds too strictly snaps itself.

Ibid. Line 652

For courtesy wins woman all as well
As valor may.

Ibid. Line 702

For manners are not idle, but the fruit
Of loyal nature and of noble mind.

Ibid. Guinevere, Line 333

To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of golden deeds.

Ibid. Line 472

No more subtle master under heaven
Than is the maiden passion for a maid,
Not only to keep down the base in man
But teach high thought, and amiable words
And courtliness, and the desire of fame
And love of truth, and all that makes a man.

Ibid. Line 475

To where beyond these voices there is peace.

Ibid. Last line

I found Him in the shining of the stars,
I mark'd Him in the flowering of His fields,
But in His ways with men I find Him not.

Ibid. The Passing of Arthur, Line 9

For why is all around us here
As if some lesser god had made the world,
But had not force to shape it as he would? [1]

Idylls of the King. The Passing of Arthur, Line 13

The golden guess
Is morning-star to the full round of truth.

Columbus

Cleave ever to the sunnier side of doubt,
And cling to Faith beyond the forms of Faith.

The Ancient Sage

The shell must break before the bird can fly.

Ibid.

All the charm of all the Muses often flowering in a lonely word.

To Virgil

Slav, Teuton, Kelt, I count them all
My friends and brother souls,
With all the peoples, great and small,
That wheel between the poles.

The Charge of the Heavy Brigade. Epilogue

The song that nerves a nation's heart
Is in itself a deed.

Ibid.

That man's the best Cosmopolite
Who loves his native country best.

Hands All Round

Love your enemy, bless your haters, said the Greatest of the great;
Christian love among the Churches looked the twin of heathen hate.

Locksley Hall Sixty Years After. Line 85

Charm us, orator, till the lion look no larger than the cat.

Ibid. Line 112

Authors — essayist, atheist, novelist, realist, rhymester, play your part,

---

[1] Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire
To grasp this sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits — and then
Re-mould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!

FITZGERALD: *The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, XCIX*

Paint the mortal shame of nature with
the living hues of art.
Locksley Hall Sixty Years After. Line 139

Be patient. Our Playwright may show
In some fifth act what this wild Drama
means.
The Play

A mastiff dog
May love a puppy cur for no more
reason
Than that the twain have been tied up
together.
Queen Mary. Act I, Sc. 4

My lord, you know what Virgil sings—
Woman is various and most mutable.[1]
Ibid. Act III, Sc. 6

Come out, my lord, it is a world of
fools.[2]
Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3

Unalterably and pesteringly fond.
Ibid. Act V, Sc. 1

Old men must die, or the world would
grow mouldy, would only breed
the past again.
Becket. Prologue

Not of the sunlight,
Not of the moonlight,
Not of the starlight!
O young Mariner,
Down to the haven,
Call your companions,
Launch your vessel
And crowd your canvas,
And, ere it vanishes
Over the margin,
After it, follow it,
Follow the Gleam.[3]
Merlin and the Gleam. Stanza 10

Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the
bar,
When I put out to sea.
Crossing the Bar. Stanza 1

But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,
When that which drew from out the
boundless deep
Turns again home.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I hope to meet my Pilot face to face
When I have crossed the bar.
Ibid. Stanza 4

ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP
[1809–1894]

Our Country,[1] — whether bounded by the St. John's and the Sabine, or however otherwise bounded[2] or described, and be the measurements more or less, — still our Country, to be cherished in all our hearts, to be defended by all our hands.
Toast at Faneuil Hall [Fourth of July, 1845]

A star for every State, and a State for every star.
Address on Boston Common [1862]

The poor must be wisely visited and liberally cared for, so that mendicity shall not be tempted into mendacity, nor want exasperated into crime.
Yorktown Oration [1881]

---

[1] Varium et mutabile semper femina. — VIRGIL: *Aeneid, IV, 569*

La donna è mobile. — *Rigoletto, Duke's Song*

[2] Tous les hommes sont fous. — BOILEAU, *Satire IV*

The twenty-seven millions, mostly fools. — CARLYLE: *Latter Day Pamphlets, No. 6*

[3] The Gleam . . . signifies in my poem the higher poetic imagination. — TENNYSON: *Memoir, Vol. II, P. 366*

[1] With all her faults she is my country still. — CHARLES CHURCHILL [1731–1764]: *The Farewell, L. 27*

Our country! In her intercourse with foreign nations may she always be in the right; but our country, right or wrong. — STEPHEN DECATUR [1779–1820]: Toast, Norfolk, Virginia [April, 1816]

I hope to find my country in the right: however, I will stand by her, right or wrong. — JOHN JORDAN CRITTENDEN [1787–1863]: *On the Mexican War*

[2] The United States — bounded on the north by the Aurora Borealis, on the south by the precession of the equinoxes, on the east by the primeval chaos, and on the west by the Day of Judgment. — JOHN FISKE [1842–1901]: *Bounding the United States*

Slavery is but half abolished, emancipation is but half completed, while millions of freemen with votes in their hands are left without education. Justice to them, the welfare of the States in which they live, the safety of the whole Republic, the dignity of the elective franchise, — all alike demand that the still remaining bonds of ignorance shall be unloosed and broken, and the minds as well as the bodies of the emancipated go free.

Yorktown Oration [*1881*]

JAMES ALDRICH
[1810–1856]

Her suffering ended with the day,
Yet lived she at its close,
And breathed the long, long night away
In statue-like repose.

A Death-Bed. Stanza 1

But when the sun in all his state
Illumed the eastern skies,
She passed through Glory's morning-gate,
And walked in Paradise.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 2

HENRY ALFORD
[1810–1871]

My bark is wafted to the strand
By breath divine;
And on the helm there rests a hand
Other than mine.

I Know Not if the Dark or Bright. Stanza 4

Life is so short, so fast the lone hours fly,
We ought to be together, you and I.

You and I. Stanza 4

DAVID BATES[2]
[1810–1876]

Is Dr. Jones, the dentist in?
An aching tooth has made me fret;
But something seems to lull the pain —
Perhaps, sir, you can save it yet.

The Toothache. Stanza 8

The tooth is out; once more again
The throbbing, jumping nerves are stilled;
Reader, would you avoid this pain?
Then have your crumbling teeth well filled.

Ibid. Stanza 11

PAKENHAM BEATTY
[*Floruit* 1881]

By thine own soul's law learn to live,
And if men thwart thee, take no heed,
And if men hate thee, have no care;
Sing thou thy song, and do thy deed,
Hope thou thy hope, and pray thy prayer.

Self-Reliance. Stanza 1

WILLIAM HENRY CHANNING
[1810–1884]

To live content with small means; to seek elegance rather than luxury, and refinement rather than fashion; to be worthy, not respectable, and wealthy, not rich; to study hard, think quietly, talk gently, act frankly; to listen to stars and birds, to babes and sages, with open heart; to bear all cheerfully, do all bravely, await occasions, hurry never. In a word, to let the spiritual, unbidden and unconscious, grow up through the common. This is to be my symphony.

My Symphony

JAMES FREEMAN CLARKE
[1810–1888]

Beneath the shadow of the Great Protection,
The soul sits, hushed and calm.

The Shadow. Stanza 2

Nought that He has made, below, above,
Can part us from His love.

Ibid. Stanza 3

---

[1] Parodied by PHOEBE CARY. See page 557.
[2] A Philadelphian, known as "Old Mortality."

Dear friend, whose presence in the house,
Whose gracious word benign,
Could once, at Cana's wedding feast,
Change water into wine,
Come, visit us and when dull work
Grows weary, line on line,
Revive our souls, and let us see
Life's water turned to wine.
Cana

Every inmost aspiration is God's angel undefiled;
And in every "O my Father!" slumbers deep a "Here, my child!"[1]
Prayer Its Own Answer (translated from Jelal-el-Deen). Couplet 8

DANIEL CLEMENT COLESWORTHY
[1810–1893]

Ay, soon upon the stage of life,
Sweet, happy children, you will rise,
To mingle in its care and strife,
Or early find the peaceful skies.
Then be it yours, while you pursue
The golden moments, quick to haste
Some noble work of love to do,
Nor suffer one bright hour to waste.
School is Out

A little word in kindness spoken,
A motion or a tear,
Has often healed the heart that's broken,
And made a friend sincere.
A Little Word. Stanza 1

Then deem it not an idle thing
A pleasant word to speak;
The face you wear — the thoughts you bring —
The heart may heal or break.
Ibid. Stanza 3

MARY STANLEY BUNCE DANA
[1810–1883]

I saw the young bride in her beauty and pride,
Bedecked in her snowy array.
Pass Under the Rod. Stanza 1

'Twas the voice of her God:
"I love thee, I love thee — pass under the rod."
Ibid.

SAMUEL DODGE
[*Floruit* 1868]

You may go through this world, but 'twill be very slow
If you listen to all that is said as you go;
You'll be worried and fretted and kept in a stew,
For meddlesome tongues must have something to do,
For people will talk, you know.
People Will Talk. Stanza 1

SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE
[1810–1888]

Last night, among his fellow roughs,
He jested, quaffed, and swore;
A drunken private of the Buffs,
Who never looked before.
To-day, beneath the foeman's frown,
He stands in Elgin's place,
Ambassador from Britain's crown,
And type of all her race.
The Private of the Buffs.[1] *Stanza 1*

---

[1] Thy love is but a girdle of the love I bear to thee,
And sleeping in thy "Come, O Lord!" there lies "Here, son!" from me.
WILLIAM ROUNSEVILLE ALGER [1822–1905]: *The Contents of Piety*

[1] Doyle's poem is prefaced by the following news item from the London *Times*, correspondence from China:

Some Seiks, and a private of the Buffs, East Kent Regiment, having remained behind with the grog-carts, fell into the hands of the Chinese. On the next morning they were brought before the authorities, and commanded to perform the kotou. The Seiks obeyed; but Moyse, the English soldier, declaring that he would not prostrate himself before any Chinaman alive, was immediately knocked upon the head, and his body thrown on a dunghill.

In JOHN GALSWORTHY's novel, *Flowering Wilderness,* Wilfrid Desert becomes a Mohammedan in order to save his life when taken prisoner by a band of fanatical Arabs.

Vain, mightiest fleets of iron framed;
Vain, those all-shattering guns;
Unless proud England keep, untamed,
The strong heart of her sons.
The Private of the Buffs. Stanza 5

So we made women with their children go,
The oars ply back again, and yet again;
Whilst, inch by inch, the drowning ship sank low,
Still, under steadfast men.
The Loss of the "Birkenhead."[1] *Stanza 10*

Not hopeless, round this calm sepulchral spot,
A wreath, presaging life, we twine;
If God be love, what sleeps below was not
Without a spark divine.
Epitaph on a Favourite Dog

ELIZABETH CLEGHORN GASKELL
[1810–1865]

A man is *so* in the way in the house.
Cranford. Chap. 1

Correspondence, which bears much the same relation to personal intercourse that the books of dried plants I sometimes see ("Hortus Siccus," I think they call the thing) do to the living and fresh flowers in the lanes and meadows.
Ibid. Chap. 3

People talk a great deal about idealizing nowadays, whatever that may mean.
Ibid. Chap. 5

One gives people in grief their own way.
Ibid. Chap. 6

A little credulity helps one on through life very smoothly.
Ibid. Chap. 11

I'll not listen to reason. . . . Reason always means what some one else has got to say.
Ibid. Chap. 14

JAMES SLOANE GIBBONS
[1810–1892]

We are coming, Father Abraham, three hundred thousand more,
From Mississippi's winding stream and from New England's shore;
We leave our ploughs and workshops, our wives and children dear,
With hearts too full for utterance, with but a silent tear.
Three Hundred Thousand More.[1] *Stanza 1*

ORRIN GOODRICH
[*Floruit* 1855]

A stranger preached last Sunday,
And crowds of people came
To hear a two-hour sermon
On a theme I scarce can name.
'Twas all about some heathen,
Thousands of miles afar,
Who lived in a land of darkness
Called Borrioboola Gha.
Borrioboola Gha.[2] *Stanza 1*

Alas, for the cold and hungry
That met me every day,
While all my tears were given
To the suffering far away!
Ibid. Stanza 8

WILLIAM MILLER
[1810–1872]

Wee Willie Winkie rins through the toun,
Upstairs and dounstairs, in his nichtgoun,
Tirlin' at the window, cryin' at the lock,
"Are the weans in their bed? for it's nou ten o'clock."
Willie Winkie

(SARAH) MARGARET FULLER OSSOLI
[1810–1850]

What I mean by the Muse is that unimpeded clearness of the intuitive powers, which a perfectly truthful adherence to every admonition of the higher instincts would bring to a finely organized human being. . . . Should these faculties have free play, I believe they will open new, deeper and purer sources of joyous inspiration than have yet refreshed the earth.

---

[1] Origin of the Birkenhead Drill, "women and children first" [Feb. 26. 1852].

[1] First printed in the *New York Evening Post* [July 16, 1862].

[2] *Knickerbocker Magazine, Vol. 45* [1855].

Woman in the 19th Century [*circa 1832*]

It does not follow because many books are written by persons born in America that there exists an American literature. Books which imitate or represent the thoughts and life of Europe do not constitute an American literature. Before such can exist, an original idea must animate this nation and fresh currents of life must call into life fresh thoughts along its shores.

In the New York Tribune [*1833*]

Truth is the nursing mother of genius. No man can be absolutely true to himself, eschewing cant, compromise, servile imitation, and complaisance, without becoming original for there is in every creature a fountain of life which, if not choked back by stones and other dead rubbish, will create a fresh atmosphere, and bring to life fresh beauty.

Ibid.

When an immortal poet was secure only of a few copyists to circulate his works, there were princes and nobles to patronize literature and the arts. Here is only the public, and the public must learn how to cherish the nobler and rarer plants, and to plant the aloe, able to wait a hundred years for its bloom, or its garden will contain, presently, nothing but potatoes and pot-herbs.

Ibid.

Beware of over-great pleasure in being popular or even beloved. As far as an amiable disposition and powers of entertainment make you so, it is happiness, but if there is one grain of plausibility, it is a poison.

Letter to her brother Arthur [*December 20, 1840*]

I myself am more divine than any I see.

Letter to R. W. Emerson [*March 1, 1838*]

Put up at the moment of greatest suffering a prayer, not for thy own escape, but for the enfranchisement of some being dear to thee, and the sovereign spirit will accept thy ransom.

Recipe to prevent the cold of January from utterly destroying life [*January 30, 1841*]

The golden-rod is one of the fairy, magical flowers; it grows not up to seek human love amid the light of day, but to mark to the discerning what wealth lies hid in the secret caves of earth.

Journal. September, 1840

This was one of the rye-bread days, all dull and damp without.

Diary. Quoted by THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON: *Life of Margaret Fuller Ossoli, Chap. 7*

For precocity some great price is always demanded sooner or later in life.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Genius will live and thrive without training, but it does not the less reward the watering-pot and pruning-knife.

Ibid.

It does not follow, because the United States print and read more books, magazines, and newspapers than all the rest of the world, that they really have therefore a literature.

Quoted by WALT WHITMAN *in an article on American National Literature*

THEODORE PARKER

[1810–1860]

Truth never yet fell dead in the streets; it has such affinity with the soul of man, the seed however broadcast will catch somewhere and produce its hundredfold.

A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion

Truth stood on one side and Ease on the other; it has often been so.

Ibid.

Man never falls so low that he can see nothing higher than himself.

Essay, A Lesson for the Day

A democracy, — that is a government of all the people, by all the people, for all the people;[1] of course, a government of the principles of eternal justice, the unchanging law of God; for shortness' sake I will call it the idea of Freedom.

The American Idea[2]

All men desire to be immortal.

A Sermon on the Immortal Life
[September 20, 1846]

We look to Thee; Thy truth is still the Light
Which guides the nations, groping on their way,
Stumbling and falling in disastrous night,
Yet hoping ever for the perfect day.

The Way, the Truth, and the Life.
Stanza 2

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS
[1810–1876]

Calm on the listening ear of night
Come Heaven's melodious strains,
Where wild Judea stretches far
Her silver-mantled plains.

Christmas Song

It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old.

The Angels' Song

For lo! the days are hastening on,
By prophet-bards foretold,
When with the ever-circling years,
Comes round the age of gold;
When Peace shall over all the earth
Its ancient splendors fling
And the whole world send back the song
Which now the angels sing.

The Angels' Song

GEORGE SHARSWOOD
[1810–1883]

It is not uncommon to hear the expression, "The law is a jealous mistress." It is true that this profession, like all others, demands of those who would succeed in it an earnest and entire devotion.[1]

Memoir of William Blackstone,
Blackstone's Commentaries
[1860]

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER
[1810–1889]

A babe in a house is a well-spring of pleasure.

Of Education

Analogy is milk for babes, but abstract truths are strong meat.

Ibid.

God, from a beautiful necessity, is Love.

Of Immortality

Error is a hardy plant: it flourisheth in every soil.

Of Truth in Things False

Wait, thou child of hope, for Time shall teach thee all things.

Of Good in Things Evil

Clamorous pauperism feasteth
While honest Labor, pining, hideth his sharp ribs.

Of Discretion

---

[1] See Daniel Webster, page 341, and Lincoln, page 456.

Parker used the same phrase in a speech delivered in Boston [May 31, 1854] and in a sermon in Music Hall, Boston [July 4, 1858]. William H. Herndon visited Boston and on his return to Springfield, Illinois, took with him some of Parker's sermons and addresses. In his *Abraham Lincoln, Vol. 2, P. 65*, Herndon says that Lincoln marked with pencil the portion of the Music Hall address, "Democracy is direct self-government, over all the people, by all the people, for all the people."

[2] Speech at the New England Anti-Slavery Convention, Boston [May 29, 1850].

[1] I have never regretted reading a first volume of Blackstone through, or not going on to the second; his frank declaration that the law was a jealous mistress and would brook no divided love, was upon reflection quite enough for one whose heart was given to a different muse. — William Dean Howells: *Years of My Youth, II, XI*

A similar passage occurs in Howells: *My Literary Passions, Chap. 19.*

Well-timed silence hath more eloquence than speech.

Of Discretion

It is well to lie fallow for a while.

Of Recreation

A good book is the best of friends, the same to-day and for ever.

Of Reading

Who can wrestle against Sleep? —
Yet is that giant very gentleness.

Of Beauty

Never give up! — if adversity presses,
Providence wisely has mingled the cup,
And the best counsel, in all your distresses,
Is the stout watchword of "Never give up!"

Never Give Up. Stanza 3

Nature's own Nobleman, friendly and frank,
Is a man with his heart in his hand!

Nature's Nobleman. Stanza 1

Hope and be happy that all's for the best!

All's for the Best. Stanza 3

Never go gloomily, man with a mind!
Hope is a better companion than fear.

Cheer Up. Stanza 1

JOHN FRANCIS WALLER
[1810–1894]

Near the city of Sevilla,
Years and years ago,
Dwelt a lady in a villa,
Years and years ago.

Magdalena, or the Spanish Duel[1]

JOHN BRIGHT
[1811–1889]

And even if I were alone, if mine were a solitary voice, raised amid the din of arms and the clamours of a venal press, I should have the consolation I have to-night — and which I trust will be mine to the last moment of my existence — the priceless consolation that no word of mine has tended to the squandering of my country's treasure or the spilling of one single drop of my country's blood.

Speech on the Crimean War, House of Commons [December 22, 1854]

The Angel of Death has been abroad throughout the land; you may almost hear the beating of his wing.

Speech, House of Commons [February 23, 1855]

The right honorable gentleman [Robert Lowe, Viscount Sherbrooke] is the first of the new party who has retired into his political cave of Adullam[1] and he has called about him everyone that was in distress and everyone that was discontented.

Speech [March, 1866]

Force is no remedy.

On the Irish Troubles [1880]

Had they [the Tories] been in the wilderness they would have complained of the Ten Commandments.

Remark

ALFRED DOMETT[2]
[1811–1887]

It was the calm and silent night!
Seven hundred years and fifty-three
Had Rome been growing up to might,
And now was queen of land and sea.
No sound was heard of clashing wars,
Peace brooded o'er the hushed domain;

---

[1] Read her Waller's "Magdalena" —
She had Magdalena's grace.
Read her of the Spanish duel,
Of the brother, courtly, cruel,
Who between the British wooer
And the Seville lady came.
Henry Cuyler Bunner [1855–1896]: *"Magdalena"*

[1] I Samuel, XXII, 1.
I Chronicles, XI, 15.

[2] An early friend of Robert Browning and subject of his poem, *Waring:*
What's become of Waring
Since he gave us all the slip,
Chose land-travel or seafaring,
Boots and chest or staff and scrip,
Rather than pace up and down
Any longer London town?
An account of Domett's life and work will be found in the Appendix to the Cambridge Edition of Robert Browning's *Complete Poetical Works, Pp. 1019–1020.*

Apollo, Pallas, Jove, and Mars
Held undisturbed their ancient reign,
In the solemn midnight,
Centuries ago.

Christmas Hymn

HORACE GREELEY
[1811–1872]

The illusion that times that were are better than those that are, has probably pervaded all ages.

The American Conflict

A widow of doubtful age will marry almost any sort of a white man.

Letter to Dr. Rufus Wilmot Griswold

And now, having fully expressed our conviction that the punishment of death is one which should sometimes be inflicted, we may add that we would have it resorted to as unfrequently as possible. Nothing, in our view, but cold-blooded, premeditated, unpalliated murder, can fully justify it. Let this continue to be visited with the sternest penalty.

The New Yorker [*June, 1836*]

If, on a full and final review, my life and practice shall be found unworthy my principles, let due infamy be heaped on my memory; but let none be thereby led to distrust the principles to which I proved recreant, nor yet the ability of some to adorn them by a suitable life and conversation. To unerring time be all this committed.

Statement [*1846*] *quoted on the first page of Life of Horace Greeley* [*1855*] *by* JAMES PARTON [*1822–1891*]

The best business you can go into you will find on your father's farm or in his workshop. If you have no family or friends to aid you, and no prospect opened to you there, turn your face to the great West,[1] and there build up a home and fortune.

To Aspiring Young Men (*Ibid. Page 414*)

Wisdom is never dear, provided the article be genuine.

Address on Agriculture, Houston, Texas [*May 23, 1871*]

The Niagara of edifices.

Of St. Peter's, Rome (PARTON, *Page 370*)

'Twas the voice of the Press — on the startled ear breaking
In giant-born prowess, like Pallas of old;
'Twas the flash of Intelligence, gloriously waking
A glow on the cheek of the noble and bold.

Ode to the Press. Stanza 2

ROBERT LOWE, VISCOUNT SHERBROOKE
[1811–1892]

Soft lies the turf on those who find their rest
Beneath our common mother's ample breast,
Unstained by meanness, avarice, or pride;
They never cheated, and they never lied;
They ne'er intrigued a rival to dispose;
They ran, but never betted on the race;
Content with harmless sport and simple food,
Boundless in faith and love and gratitude;
Happy the man, if there be any such —
Of whom his epitaph can say as much.

A Horse's Epitaph

WENDELL PHILLIPS
[1811–1884]

Revolutions are not made; they come.

Speech [*January 28, 1852*]

What the Puritans gave the world was not thought, but action.

Speech [*December 21, 1855*]

One on God's side is a majority.

Speech [*November 1, 1859*]

Every man meets his Waterloo at last.

Ibid.

---

[1] See J. B. L. Soule, page 505.

Revolutions never go backward.

Speech [February 12, 1861]

Some doubt the courage of the Negro. Go to Haiti and stand on those fifty thousand graves of the best soldiers France ever had, and ask them what they think of the Negro's sword.

Address on Toussaint L'Ouverture [1861]

Aristocracy is always cruel.

Ibid.

Take the whole range of imaginative literature, and we are all wholesale borrowers. In every matter that relates to invention, to use, or beauty or form, we are borrowers.

Lecture, The Lost Arts

JANE CROSS SIMPSON
[1811–1886]

Go, when the morning shineth;
Go, when the noon is bright;
Go, when the eve declineth;
Go, in the high of night;
Go with pure mind and feeling,
Fling earthly cares away,
And in thy chamber kneeling,
Do thou in secret pray.

Prayer

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE[1]
[1811–1896]

It lies around us like a cloud,
A world we do not see;
Yet the sweet closing of an eye
May bring us there to be.

The Other World. Stanza 1

Let death between us be as naught,
A dried and vanished stream;
Your joy be the reality —
Our suffering life the dream!

Ibid. Stanza 10

Still, still with Thee, when purple morning breaketh,
When the bird waketh and the shadows flee.

Still, Still with Thee. Stanza 1

When winds are raging o'er the upper ocean,
And billows wild contend with angry roar,
'Tis said, far down beneath the wild commotion,
That peaceful stillness reigneth, evermore.

Hymn. Stanza 1

Far, far beneath, the noise of tempests dieth,
And silver waves chime ever peacefully,
And no rude storm, how fierce soe'er it flieth,
Disturbs the Sabbath of that deeper sea.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 2

Eliza made her desperate retreat across the river just in the dusk of twilight. The grey mist of evening, rising slowly from the river, enveloped her as she disappeared up the bank, and the swollen current and floundering masses of ice presented a hopeless barrier between her and her pursuer.

Uncle Tom's Cabin. Chap. 8

I 'spect I growed. Don't think nobody never made me.

Ibid. Chap. 20

I's wicked — I is. I's mighty wicked, anyhow. I can't help it.

Ibid.

Whipping and abuse are like laudanum: you have to double the dose as the sensibilities decline.

Ibid.

Legree, taking up a cow-hide, and striking Tom a heavy blow across the cheek, and following up the infliction by a shower of blows.

Ibid. Chap. 33

CHARLES SUMNER
[1811–1874]

There is the National flag. He must be cold, indeed, who can look upon its folds rippling in the breeze without pride of country. If in a foreign land, the flag is companionship, and country itself, with all its endearments.

---

[1] We have seen an American woman write a novel of which a million copies were sold in all languages, and which had one merit, of speaking to the universal heart, and was read with equal interest to three audiences, namely, in the parlor, in the kitchen, and in the nursery of every house. — R. W. EMERSON: *Society and Solitude, Success*

[1] See J. G. C. Brainard, page 375, and F. W. H. Myers, page 667.

Are We a Nation? [*November 19, 1867*]

White is for purity; red, for valor; blue for justice. And altogether, bunting, stripes, stars, and colors, blazing in the sky, make the flag of our country, to be cherished by all our hearts, to be upheld by all our hands.

Ibid.

The phrase, "public office is a public trust," has of late become common property.[1]

Statement [*May 31, 1872*]

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THACKERAY

[1811–1863]

Although I enter not,
Yet round about the spot
Ofttimes I hover;
And near the sacred gate,
With longing eyes I wait,
Expectant of her.

At the Church Gate [2]

The play is done; the curtain drops,
Slow falling to the prompter's bell:
A moment yet the actor stops,
And looks around, to say farewell.
It is an irksome word and task;
And when he's laughed and said his say,
He shows, as he removes the mask,
A face that's anything but gay.

Doctor Birch and His Young Friends. Epilogue, The End of the Play, Stanza 1

Christmas is here:
Winds whistle shrill,
Icy and chill,
Little care we;
Little we fear
Weather without,
Shelter about
The Mahogany Tree.

The Mahogany Tree. Stanza 1

Though more than half the world was his,
He [1] died without a rood his own;
And borrow'd from his enemies
Six foot of ground to lie upon.

The Chronicle of the Drum. Part II

Werther had a love for Charlotte
Such as words could never utter;
Would you know how first he met her?
She was cutting bread and butter.[2]

Sorrows of Werther. Stanza 1

Charlotte, having seen his body
Borne before her on a shutter,
Like a well-conducted person,
Went on cutting bread and butter.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Though small was your allowance,
You saved a little store;
And those who save a little
Shall get a plenty more.

The King of Brentford's Testament. Stanza 22

This Bouillabaisse a noble dish is —
A sort of soup, or broth, or brew.

The Ballad of Bouillabaisse. Stanza 2

Ho, pretty page, with the dimpled chin,
That never has known the barber's shear,
All your wish is woman to win,
This is the way that boys begin, —
Wait till you come to Forty Year.

Rebecca and Rowena. The Age of Wisdom, Stanza 1

Then sing as Martin Luther sang:
"Who loves not wine, woman, and song,
He is a fool his whole life long!"

The Adventures of Philip. A Credo, Stanza 1

Away from the world and its toils and its cares,

---

[1] See Mathew Henry, page 188.

[2] In *Pendennis, Vol. I, Chap. 31,* the third and fourth lines read:

Sometimes I hover,
And at the sacred gate.

[1] Napoleon Bonaparte. The ballad was written in Paris at the time of the second funeral of Napoleon [1841].

[2] Charlotte held a brown loaf in her hand, and was cutting slices for the little ones all round in proportion to their age and appetite. — GOETHE: *The Sorrows of Werther, June 16th*

I've a snug little kingdom up four pair
of stairs.

The Cane-Bottom'd Chair. Stanza 1

A man — I let the truth out —
Who's had almost every tooth out,
Cannot sing as once he sung,
When he was young as you are young,
When he was young and lutes were
strung,
And love-lamps in the casement hung.

Mrs. Katherine's Lantern. Stanza 6

The rose upon my balcony the morning
air perfuming,
Was leafless all the winter time and
pining for the spring.

The Rose Upon My Balcony. Stanza 1

There lived a sage in days of yore,
And he a handsome pigtail wore;
But wondered much and sorrowed more
Because it hung behind him.

A Tragic Story (from von Chamisso). Stanza 1

In the brave days when I was twenty-
one.

The Garret. Refrain

Always remember to take the door-key.

The Willow-Tree. Stanza 9

As we go on the downhill journey, the milestones are gravestones, and on each more and more names are written; unless haply you live beyond man's common age, when friends have dropped off, and, tottering, and feeble, and unpitied, you reach the terminus alone.

The Roundabout Papers. On Letts' Diary

I'm no angel.

Vanity Fair. Vol. I, Chap. 2

This I set down as a positive truth. A woman with fair opportunities, and without an absolute hump, may marry whom she likes.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 4

Them's my sentiments.[1]

Vanity Fair. Vol. I, Chap. 21

Everybody in Vanity Fair must have remarked how well those live who are comfortably and thoroughly in debt; how they deny themselves nothing; how jolly and easy they are in their minds.

Ibid. Chap. 22

When we say of a gentleman that he lives elegantly on nothing a year, we use the word "nothing" to signify something unknown; meaning, simply, that we don't know how the gentleman in question defrays the expenses of his establishment.

Ibid. Chap. 35

Mother is the name for God in the lips and hearts of little children.

Ibid. Chap. 37

I think I could be a good woman if I had five thousand a year.[2]

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 1

A comfortable career of prosperity, if it does not make people honest, at least keeps them so.

Ibid.

By economy and good management, — by a sparing use of ready money and by paying scarcely anybody, — people can manage, for a time at least, to make a great show with very little means.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Ah! Vanitas Vanitatum! which of us is happy in this world? Which of us has his desire? or, having it, is satisfied?

Ibid. Chap. 27

'Tis strange what a man may do and a woman yet think him an angel.

Henry Esmond. Chap. 7

The book of female logic is blotted all over with tears, and Justice in their courts is forever in a passion.

The Virginians. Chap. 4

Heaven does not choose its elect from among the great and wealthy.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Women like not only to conquer, but to be conquered. *Ibid.*

---

[1] I should like to see any kind of a man, distinguishable from a gorilla, that some good and even pretty woman could not shape a husband out of. — O. W. HOLMES: *The Professor at the Breakfast Table*

The whole world is strewn with snares, traps, gins and pitfalls for the capture of men by women. — BERNARD SHAW: *Man and Superman, Epistle Dedicatory*

[1] Them's my sentiments, tew. — WILL CARLETON [1845–1912]: *The Schoolmaster's Guests*

[2] See Huxley, page 563.

George sat down at the harpsichord and played and sang "Malbrook s'en va t'en guerre; Mironton, mironton, mirontaine." [1]

The Virginians. Chap. 8

Next to the very young, I suppose the very old are the most selfish.

Ibid. Chap. 61

'Tis hard with respect to Beauty, that its possessor should not have even a life-enjoyment of it, but be compelled to resign it after, at the most, some forty years' lease.

Ibid. Chap. 73

For a steady self-esteem and indomitable confidence in our own courage, greatness, magnanimity, who can compare with Britons, except their children across the Atlantic?

Ibid. Chap. 89

Through all the doubt and darkness, the danger and long tempest of the war, I think it was only the American leader's [2] indomitable soul that remained entirely steady.

Ibid. Chap. 90

To endure is greater than to dare; to tire out hostile fortune; to be daunted by no difficulty; to keep heart when all have lost it; to go through intrigue spotless; to forego even ambition when the end is gained — who can say this is not greatness?

Ibid. Chap. 92

Remember, it's as easy to marry a rich woman as a poor woman.

Pendennis. Chap. 28

Of the Corporation of the Goosequill — of the Press, . . . of the fourth estate.[1] . . . There she is — the great engine — she never sleeps. She has her ambassadors in every quarter of the world — her courtiers upon every road. Her officers march along with armies, and her envoys walk into statesmen's cabinets. They are ubiquitous.

Pendennis. Chap. 30

The best way is to make your letters safe. I never wrote a letter in all my life that would commit me, and demmy, sir, I have had some experience of women.

Ibid. Chap. 64

How hard it is to make an Englishman acknowledge that he is happy!

Ibid. Chap. 69

The true pleasure of life is to live with your inferiors.

The Newcomes. Chap. 9

The wicked are wicked, no doubt, and they go astray and they fall, and they come by their deserts; but who can tell the mischief which the very virtuous do?

Ibid. Chap. 20

Just as the last bell struck, a peculiar sweet smile shone over his face, and he lifted up his head a little, and quickly said "Adsum!" and fell back. It was the word we used at school, when names were called; and lo, he, whose heart was as that of a little child, had answered to his name, and stood in the presence of The Master.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 80

Certain opuscules, denominated "Christmas Books," with the ostensible intention of swelling the tide of exhilaration, or other expansive emotions, incident upon the exodus of the old and the inauguration of the new year.

The Kicklebury's on the Rhine.
Preface to Second Edition

A pedigree reaching as far back as the Deluge.

The Rose and the Ring. Chap. 2

---

[1] Malbrouk has gone to the war —
Mironton, mironton, mirontaine! —
Malbrouk has gone to war,
Ah, when will he return?
He will be back at Easter —
Mironton, mironton, mirontaine! —
He will be back at Easter,
Or else at Trinity.

This French ballad, sometimes thought to refer to the Duke of Marlborough, is said to have originated at the time of the Crusades. See DAVID GRAHAM ADEE: *The Story of a Song*, in *Harper's Monthly, September, 1895.*

[2] George Washington.

[1] For Carlyle's references to the fourth estate, see pages 377, 380, and 381.

[2] He answered, "I am here."
R. H. STODDARD: *Adsum (On the Death of Thackeray, December 23–24, 1863)*

Bravery never goes out of fashion.
The Four Georges. George II

Fiction carries a greater amount of truth in solution than the volume which purports to be all true.
The English Humourists. Steele

Harlequin without his mask is known to present a very sober countenance, and was himself, the story goes, the melancholy patient whom the Doctor advised to go and see Harlequin.[1]
Ibid. Swift

ROBERT BROWNING
[1812–1889]

Sun-treader,[2] life and light be thine forever!
Pauline

I am a watcher whose eyes have grown dim
With looking for some star which breaks on him
Altered and worn and weak and full of tears.
Ibid.

For music (which is earnest of a heaven,
Seeing we know emotions strange by it,
Not else to be revealed,) is like a voice,
A low voice calling fancy, as a friend,
To the green woods in the gay summer time.
Ibid.

I go to prove my soul!
I see my way as birds their trackless way.
I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,
I ask not; but unless God send his hail
Or blinding fire-balls, sleet or stifling snow,
In some time, his good time, I shall arrive:
He guides me and the bird. In his good time!
Paracelsus. Part I

Are there not, dear Michal,
Two points in the adventure of the diver,
One — when, a beggar, he prepares to plunge,
One — when, a prince, he rises with his pearl?
Festus, I plunge!
Paracelsus. Part I

Ay, tell the world! [1]
Ibid. Part II

Heap logs and let the blaze laugh out!
Ibid. Part III

Respect all such as sing when all alone!
Ibid.

I detest all change,
And most a change in aught I loved long since.[2]
Ibid.

Every joy is gain
And gain is gain, however small.
Ibid. Part IV

Over the sea our galleys went.
Ibid.

The sad rhyme of the men who proudly clung
To their first fault, and withered in their pride.
Ibid.

Jove strikes the Titans down
Not when they set about their mountain-piling
But when another rock would crown the work.
Ibid. Part V

I give the fight up: let there be an end,
A privacy, an obscure nook for me.
I want to be forgotten even by God.
Ibid.

Would you have your songs endure?
Build on the human heart.
Sordello. II

Thoughts may be
Over-poetical for poetry.
Ibid. III

'Twere too absurd to slight
For the hereafter the to-day's delight!
Ibid. VI

Any nose
May ravage with impunity a rose.
Ibid.

Day!
Faster and more fast,

---

[1] See Lombroso, page 1077.
[2] Shelley.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 36.
[2] Which I have loved long since. — CARDINAL NEWMAN: *The Pillar of the Cloud* [*Lead, Kindly Light*]

O'er night's brim, day boils at last.
Pippa Passes. Introduction
Say not "a small event!" Why "small"?
Costs it more pain that this, ye call
A "great event," should come to pass,
Than that?
Ibid.
The year's at the spring
And day's at the morn.
Ibid. Part I
God's in his heaven:
All's right with the world.[1]
Ibid.
One may do whate'er one likes
In Art: the only thing is, to make sure
That one does like it.
Ibid. Part II
Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas.
Ibid.
May's warm slow yellow moonlit summer nights —
Gone are they, but I have them in my soul!
Ibid. Part III
In the morning of the world,
When earth was nigher heaven than now.
Ibid.
June reared that bunch of flowers you carry,
From seeds of April's sowing.
Ibid.
All service ranks the same with God:
With God, whose puppets, best and worst,
Are we; there is no last nor first.
Ibid. Part IV
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song.
Cavalier Tunes. I, Marching Along
King Charles, and who'll do him right now?
Ibid. II, Give a Rouse
Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!
Ibid. III, Boot and Saddle
Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat.
The Lost Leader [2]
We shall march prospering, — not thro' his presence;
Songs may inspirit us, — not from his lyre;
Deeds will be done, — while he boasts his quiescence,
Still bidding crouch whom the rest bade aspire.
The Lost Leader
Never glad confident morning again.
Ibid.
And into the midnight we galloped abreast.
How They Brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix. Stanza 1
Round the cape of a sudden came the sea,
And the sun looked over the mountain's rim:
And straight was a path of gold for him,
And the need of a world of men for me.
Parting at Morning
Where the apple reddens
Never pry —
Lest we lose our Edens,
Eve and I.
A Woman's Last Word. Stanza 5
Be a god and hold me
With a charm!
Be a man and fold me
With thine arm!
Ibid. Stanza 6
Teach me, only teach, Love!
As I ought
I will speak thy speech, Love,
Think thy thought.
Ibid. Stanza 7
Just because I was thrice as old
And our paths in the world diverged so wide,
Each was naught to each, must I be told?
We were fellow mortals, naught beside?
Evelyn Hope. Stanza 3
No, indeed! for God above
Is great to grant, as mighty to make,

---

[1] See O. W. Holmes, page 452.

[2] Written in reference to Wordsworth's abandonment of the Liberal cause, with perhaps a thought of Southey, but it is applicable to any popular apostasy. — ARTHUR SYMONS: *An Introduction to the Study of Browning* [1906], *P. 77.*

And creates the love to reward the love;
I claim you still, for my own love's sake!

Evelyn Hope. Stanza 4

Dear dead women.

A Toccata of Galuppi's.[1] *Stanza 15*

This world, and the wrong it does.

Old Pictures in Florence. Stanza 7

What a man's work comes to! So he plans it,
Performs it, perfects it, makes amends
For the toiling and moiling, and then, *sic transit!*

Ibid. Stanza 10

They are perfect — how else? — they shall never change:
We are faulty — why not? — we have time in store.

Ibid. Stanza 16

What's come to perfection perishes.
Things learned on earth, we shall practise in heaven:
Works done least rapidly, Art most cherishes.

Ibid. Stanza 17

Italy, my Italy!
Queen Mary's saying serves for me—
(When fortune's malice
Lost her, Calais):
Open my heart, and you will see
Graved inside of it, "Italy."

De Gustibus

Oh, to be in England,
Now that April's there.

Home-Thoughts from Abroad. Stanza 1

That's the wise thrush; he sings each song twice over,
Lest you should think he never could recapture
The first fine careless rapture!

Ibid. Stanza 2

God made all the creatures, and gave them our love and our fear,
To give sign, we and they are his children, one family here.

Saul. VI

How good is man's life, the mere living! how fit to employ
All the heart and the soul and the senses forever in joy!

Ibid. IX

I have lived, seen God's hand through a lifetime, and all was for best.

Ibid.

God is seen God
In the star, in the stone, in the flesh, in the soul and the clod.[1]

Saul. XVII

'Tis not what man Does which exalts him, but what man Would do!

Ibid. XVIII

How well I know what I mean to do
When the long dark autumn evenings come.

By the Fireside. Stanza 1

O woman-country! [2] wooed not wed,
Loved all the more by earth's male-lands,
Laid to their hearts instead.

Ibid. Stanza 6

When earth breaks up and heaven expands,
How will the change strike me and you
In the house not made with hands?

Ibid. Stanza 27

Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds away!

Ibid. Stanza 39

If two lives join, there is oft a scar.
They are one and one, with a shadowy third;
One near one is too far.

Ibid. Stanza 46

Only I discern
Infinite passion, and the pain
Of finite hearts that yearn.

Two in the Campagna. Stanza 12

---

[1] Baldassarre Galuppi, surnamed Buranello [1706–1785], a Venetian composer.

He was an immensely prolific composer, and abounded in melody, tender, pathetic, brilliant, which in its extreme simplicity and slightness occasionally rose to the highest beauty. — VERNON LEE (Violet Paget): [1856–1935]: *Studies of the Eighteenth Century in Italy* [1880], *P. 101*

[1] God sleeps in the stone, breathes in the plant, moves in the animal, and wakes to consciousness in the man. — Quoted, as from the German, by JONATHAN BRIERLEY in *Studies of the Soul, Chap. 1*, and as from the Greek in BENJAMIN RAND'S *Modern Classical Philosophers*. It has also been attributed to Hindu theosophy.

[2] Italy.

This is a spray the Bird clung to,
Making it blossom with pleasure.
Misconceptions. Stanza 1

Room after room,
I hunt the house through
We inhabit together.
Love in a Life. Stanza 1

Escape me?
Never —
Beloved!
While I am I, and you are you.
Life in a Love. Stanza 1

To dry one's eyes and laugh at a fall,
And baffled, get up and begin again.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you,
And did you speak to him again?
How strange it seems and new![1]
Memorabilia. I

There's a woman like a dewdrop, she's so purer than the purest.
A Blot in the 'Scutcheon. Act I, Sc. 3

When is man strong until he feels alone?[2]
Colombe's Birthday. Act III

"You're wounded!" "Nay," the soldier's pride
Touched to the quick, he said:
"I'm killed, Sire!" And his chief beside,
Smiling the boy fell dead.
Incident of the French Camp. Stanza 5

The lie was dead,
And damned, and truth stood up instead.
Count Gismond. Stanza 13

Over my head his arm he flung
Against the world.
Ibid. Stanza 19

Morning, evening, noon and night,
"Praise God!" sang Theocrite.
The Boy and the Angel

Just my vengeance complete,
The man sprang to his feet,
Stood erect, caught at God's skirts, and prayed!
—So, *I* was afraid!
Instans Tyrannus. Stanza 7

When a man's busy, why, leisure
Strikes him as wonderful pleasure:
'Faith, and at leisure once is he?
Straightway he wants to be busy.
The Glove.[1] *Stanza 1*

Fail I alone, in words and deeds?
Why, all men strive, and who succeeds?
The Last Ride Together. Stanza 5

All labor, yet no less
Bear up beneath their unsuccess.
Look at the end of the work, contrast
The petty done, the undone vast,
This present of theirs with the hopeful past!
Ibid.

What hand and brain went ever paired?
What heart alike conceived and dared?
What act proved all its thought had been?
Ibid. Stanza 6

Sing, riding's a joy! For me I ride.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Earth being so good, would heaven seem best?
Ibid. Stanza 9

Changed not in kind, but in degree.
Ibid. Stanza 10

A thousand guilders! Come, take fifty!
The Pied Piper of Hamelin. Stanza 9

If we've promised them aught, let us keep our promise!
Ibid. Stanza 15

When the liquor's out, why clink the cannikin?
The Flight of the Duchess. XVI

It's a long lane that knows no turnings.
Ibid. XVII

That low man seeks a little thing to do,
Sees it and does it;
This high man, with a great thing to pursue,
Dies ere he knows it.

---

[1] And did you once find Browning plain?
And did he really seem quite clear?
And did you read the book again?
How strange it seems and queer.
CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS [1845–1912]: *Parody*

[2] The strongest man on earth is he who stands most alone. — HENRIK IBSEN: *The Enemy of the People, Act V*

[1] Another version of the legend forming the theme of SCHILLER'S *The Glove* and LEIGH HUNT'S *The Glove and the Lions.*

That low man goes on adding one to one,
His hundred's soon hit;
This high man, aiming at a million,
Misses an unit.
That has the world here — should he need the next.
Let the world mind him!
This throws himself on God, and unperplexed
Seeking shall find him.

A Grammarian's Funeral.

The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
Is — the unlit lamp and the ungirt loin.

The Statue and the Bust. Stanza 83

And inasmuch as feeling, the East's gift,
Is quick and transient, — comes, and lo, is gone —
While Northern thought is slow and durable.

Luria. Act V

Ah, but a man's reach should exceed his grasp,
Or what's a heaven for?

Andrea del Sarto.[1]

How I shall lie through centuries,
And hear the blessed mutter of the mass,
And see God made and eaten all day long,
And feel the steady candle-flame, and taste
Good strong thick stupefying incense-smoke!

The Bishop Orders His Tomb at Saint Praxed's Church

The common problem, yours, mine, every one's,
Is — not to fancy what were fair in life
Provided it could be, — but, finding first
What may be, then find how to make it fair
Up to our means.

Bishop Blougram's Apology [2]

Just when we are safest, there's a sunset-touch,
A fancy from a flower-bell, some one's death,
A chorus-ending from Euripides.

Bishop Blougram's Apology

One wise man's verdict outweighs all the fools'.

Ibid.

You call for faith:
I show you doubt, to prove that faith exists.
The more of doubt, the stronger faith, I say,
If faith o'ercomes doubt.

Ibid.

When the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something.

Ibid.

The sprinkled isles,
Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea.

Cleon

And I have written three books on the soul,
Proving absurd all written hitherto,
And putting us to ignorance again.

Ibid.

Rafael made a century of sonnets.

One Word More. II

Does he paint? he fain would write a poem, —
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture.

Ibid. VIII

God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world with,
One to show a woman when he loves her!

Ibid. XVII

Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,
Wrote one song — and in my brain I sing it,
Drew one angel — borne, see, on my bosom!

Ibid. XIX

---

[1] The poem is based on the account of the artist given in VASARI'S *Lives of the Painters*.

[2] It is no secret that Blougram himself is, in the main, modelled after and meant for Cardinal Wiseman, who, it is said, was the writer of a good-humoured review of the poem in the Catholic Journal, The Rambler (January, 1856). —ARTHUR SYMONS: *An Introduction to the Study of Browning* [1906], *P. 112.*

Was there naught better than to enjoy?
No feat which, done, would make time break,
And let us pent-up creatures through
Into eternity, our due?
No forcing earth teach heaven's employ?

Dîs Aliter Visum. Stanza 24

That out of three sounds he frame, not a fourth sound, but a star.

Abt Vogler.[1] *Stanza 7*

There shall never be one lost good! What was, shall live as before;
The evil is null, is naught, is silence implying sound;
What was good shall be good, with for evil so much good more;
On the earth the broken arcs; in the heaven, a perfect round.

Ibid. Stanza 9

The high that proved too high, the heroic for earth too hard,
The passion that left the ground to lose itself in the sky.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Sorrow is hard to bear, and doubt is slow to clear,
Each sufferer says his say, his scheme of the weal and woe:
But God has a few of us whom he whispers in the ear;
The rest may reason and welcome: 'tis we musicians know.

Ibid. Stanza 12

Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be,
The last of life, for which the first was made.
Our times are in his hand.

Rabbi Ben Ezra.[2] *Stanza 1*

Then welcome each rebuff
That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand, but go!
Be our joys three-parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the throe!

Rabbi Ben Ezra. Stanza 6

What I aspired to be,
And was not, comforts me.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Therefore I summon age
To grant youth's heritage.

Ibid. Stanza 13

Thou waitedst age: wait death nor be afraid!

Ibid. Stanza 19

Look not thou down but up!

Ibid. Stanza 30

Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,
Not God's, and not the beasts': God is, they are;
Man partly is, and wholly hopes to be.

A Death in the Desert.

The ultimate, angels' law,
Indulging every instinct of the soul
There where law, life, joy, impulse are one thing!

Ibid.

How sad and bad and mad it was —[1]
But then, how it was sweet!

Confessions. Stanza 9

Fear death? — to feel the fog in my throat,
The mist in my face.

Prospice

No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers,
The heroes of old,
Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears
Of pain, darkness, and cold.

Ibid.

Hold me but safe again within the bond
Of one immortal look.

Eurydice to Orpheus

---

[1] The Abt or Abbé George Joseph Vogler was born at Würzburg, Bavaria, in 1749, and died at Darmstadt in 1824. He was a composer, professor, Kapellmeister, and writer on music. Weber and Meyerbeer were among his pupils. He invented a musical instrument, a type of organ, called an orchestrion.

[2] Rabbi ben Ezra was a universal genius and wanderer, whose travels brought him as far as England. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER: *Address*, Jewish Historical Society of England [April 27, 1914], quoted in CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. II, Chap. 34, P. 404*

[1] Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother's name.

SWINBURNE: *A Ballad of François Villon, Refrain*

This could but have happened once, —
And we missed it, lost it forever.
Youth and Art. Stanza 17

All that I own is a print,
An etching, a mezzotint.
A Likeness

He never saw, never before to-day,
What was able to take his breath away,
A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with.[1]
Ibid.

We find great things are made of little things,
And little things go lessening till at last
Comes God behind them.
Mr. Sludge, "the Medium"

I'm — now the President, now Jenny Lind,
Now Emerson, now the Benicia Boy —[2]
With all the civilized world a-wondering
And worshipping.
Ibid.

It's wiser being good than bad;
It's safer being meek than fierce;
It's fitter being sane than mad.
My own hope is, a sun will pierce
The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;
That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be fetched;
That what began best can't end worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurst.
Apparent Failure. Stanza 7

O Lyric Love, half angel and half bird,
And all a wonder and a wild desire.
The Ring and the Book. I

Call in law when a neighbor breaks your fence,
Cribs from your field, tampers with rent or lease,
Touches the purse or pocket, — but woos your wife?
No: take the old way trod when men were men!
The Ring and the Book. II, Half-Rome

Years make men restless — they needs must spy
Some certainty, some sort of end assured,
Some sparkle, though from topmost beacon-tip,
That warrants life a harbor through the haze.
Ibid. III, The Other Half-Rome

There is but one way to browbeat this world,
Dumb-founder doubt, and repay scorn in kind, —
To go on trusting, namely, till faith move
Mountains.
Ibid.

"The serpent tempted me and I did eat."
So much of paradisal nature, Eve's!
Her daughters ever since prefer to urge
"Adam so starved me I was fain accept
The apple any serpent pushed my way."
Ibid. IV, Tertium Quid

The truth was felt by instinct here,
— Process which serves a world of trouble and time.
Ibid.

Justinian's Pandects only make precise
What simply sparkled in men's eyes before,
Twitched in their brow or quivered on their lip,
Waited the speech they called but would not come.
Ibid. V, Count Guido Franceschini

'Twas a thief that said the last kind word to Christ:
Christ took the kindness and forgave the theft.
Ibid. VI, Giuseppe Caponsacchi

Read the little prayer
To Raphael, proper for us travellers![3]
Ibid.

---

[1] A face that a man might die for. — Sir Arthur Conan Doyle: *The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes. A Scandal in Bohemia* [1892], *P. 16.*

[2] The Benicia Boy was John C. Heenan, an American pugilist, of Benicia, Solano County, California.

[3] Raphael, the archangel, in the guise of a traveller, accompanied Tobias on his journey. The account is given in the *Apocrypha: Tobit, V.*

All human plans and projects come to naught.
The Ring and the Book. VII, Pompilia

All poetry is difficult to read,
— The sense of it is, anyhow.
Ibid.

No work begun shall ever pause for death!
Ibid.

So, let him wait God's instant men call years;
Meantime hold hard by truth and his great soul,
Do out the duty! Through such souls alone
God stooping shows sufficient of his light
For us i' the dark to rise by.
Ibid.

There's a blessing on the hearth,
A special providence for fatherhood!
Ibid. VIII, Dominus Hyacinthus de Archangelis

How it disgusts when weakness, false-refined,
Censures the honest rude effective strength, —
When sickly dreamers of the impossible
Decry plain sturdiness which does the feat
With eyes wide open.
Ibid. IX, Juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinius

Steep horsehair certain weeks,
In water, there will be produced a snake;
Spontaneous product of the horse.
Ibid.

The curious crime, the fine
Felicity and flower of wickedness.
Ibid. X, The Pope

What I call God,
And fools call Nature.[1]
Ibid.

Why comes temptation, but for man to meet
And master and make crouch beneath his foot,
And so be pedestaled in triumph?
The Ring and the Book. X, The Pope

White shall not neutralize the black, nor good
Compensate bad in man, absolve him so:
Life's business being just the terrible choice.
Ibid.

You never know what life means till you die:
Even throughout life, 'tis death that makes life live,
Gives it whatever the significance.
Ibid. XI, Guido

A man in armor is his armor's slave.
Herakles

Life's a little thing!
Such as it is, then, pass life pleasantly
From day to night, nor once grieve all the while.
Ibid.

I recognize
Power passing mine, immeasurable, God.
Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau[1]

In God's good time,
Which does not always fall on Saturday
When the world looks for wages.[2]
Ibid.

The great mind knows the power of gentleness,
Only tries force, because persuasion fails.
Ibid.

'Tis the great gardener grafts the excellence
On wildings where he will.
Ibid.

'Twas not for every Gawain to gaze upon the Grail!
Fifine at the Fair. IV

---

[1] Some of us call it Autumn,
And others call it God.
WILLIAM HERBERT CARRUTH [1859–1924]: *Each in His Own Tongue, St. 2*

[1] Louis Napoleon. The name, Hohenstiel-Schwangau, is formed from Hohenschwangau, one of the castles of the King of Bavaria.

[2] The old Tuscan proverb, "*Iddio non paga sabato*"; "God does not pay Saturdays." — *Life in Letters of William Dean Howells, Vol. II, P. 169, Letter to Mrs. James T. Fields* [Feb. 23, 1903]

No creature's made so mean
But that, some way, it boasts, could we investigate,
Its supreme worth.
Fifine at the Fair. XXIX

So absolutely good is truth, truth never hurts
The teller.
Ibid. XXXII

Death reads the title clear —
What each soul for itself conquered from out things here.
Ibid. LV

Clash forth life's common chord, whence, list how there ascend
Harmonics far and faint, till our perception end.
Ibid. LXII

That far land we dream about,
Where every man is his own architect.
Red Cotton Night-Cap Country. II

Who is a poet needs must apprehend
Alike both speech and thoughts which prompt to speak.
Part these, and thought withdraws to poetry:
Speech is reported in the newspaper.
Ibid. IV

A secret's safe
'Twixt you, me, and the gate-post!
The Inn Album. II

Better have failed in the high aim, as I,
Than vulgarly in the low aim succeed, —
As, God be thanked, I do not!
Ibid. IV

Earth's a mill where we grind and wear mufflers:
A whip awaits shirkers and shufflers
Who slacken their pace, sick of lugging
At what don't advance for their tugging.
Pacchiarotto. XXI

Things rarely go smooth at Rehearsal.
Ibid. XXII

No ear! or if ear, so tough-gristled —
He thought that he sung while he whistled.
Ibid. XXVI

Have you found your life distasteful?
My life did and does smack sweet.
Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?
Mine I saved and hold complete.
Do your joys with age diminish?
When mine fail me, I'll complain.
Must in death your daylight finish?
My sun sets to rise again.
At the "Mermaid." Stanza 10

I find earth not gray but rosy,
Heaven not grim but fair of hue.
Do I stoop? I pluck a posy.
Do I stand and stare? [1] All's blue.
Ibid. Stanza 12

"With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart" [2] once more!
Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shakespeare he!
House. Stanza 10

Because a man has shop to mind
In time and place, since flesh must live,
Needs spirit lack all life behind,
All stray thoughts, fancies fugitive,
All love except what trade can give?
Shop. Stanza 20

Save the squadron, honor France, love thy wife the Belle Aurore!
Hervé Riel.[3] Stanza 11

Good, to forgive;
Best, to forget!
Living, we fret;
Dying, we live.
La Saisiaz. Introduction, Stanza 1

Can we love but on condition that the thing we love must die?
Ibid.

Such a starved bank of moss
Till, that May-morn,

---

[1] What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare.
W. H. Davies: *Leisure*

[2] The line is quoted from *Scorn not the Sonnet*, by Wordsworth.

[3] The ballad of "Hervé Riel" which has no rival but Tennyson's "Revenge" among modern sea-ballads, was written at Croisic, 30th September, 1867, and was published in the Cornhill Magazine for March, 1871, in order that the hundred pounds which had been offered for it might be sent to the Paris Relief Fund. — Arthur Symons: *An Introduction to the Study of Browning* [1906], *P. 200*

Blue ran the flash across:
Violets were born!
The Two Poets of Croisic. Introduction, Stanza 1

Sky — what a scowl of cloud
Till, near and far,
Ray on ray split the shroud:
Splendid, a star!
Ibid. Stanza 2

As if true pride
Were not also humble!
In an Album

Wanting is — what?
Summer redundant,
Blueness abundant,
— Where is the blot?
Wanting is — What? [1]

Out of the wreck I rise.[2]
Ixion

Climb the rounds
Of life's long ladder, one by slippery one.
Jochanan Hakkadosh. Stanza 27

The way of all flesh.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 48

What Youth deemed crystal, Age finds out was dew
Morn set a-sparkle, but which noon quick dried.
Ibid. Stanza 101

Never the time and the place
And the loved one all together!
Never the Time and the Place

Help me with knowledge — for Life's Old — Death's New!
Epitaph on Levi Lincoln Thaxter [1824–1884] [4]

But little do or can the best of us:
That little is achieved through Liberty.
Why I Am a Liberal

---

[1] Browning is — what?
Riddle redundant,
Baldness abundant,
Sense, who can spot?
ANONYMOUS, in *Punch, April 21, 1883*

[2] Title of a novel [1912] by BEATRICE HARRADEN.

[3] Title of a novel by SAMUEL BUTLER [1835–1902]. Also in JOHN WEBSTER: *Westward Hoe!* II, 2 (1603).

[4] Carved on the boulder marking Thaxter's grave at Kittery Point, Maine.

What if the rose-streak of morning
Pale and depart in a passion of tears?
Once to have hoped is no matter for scorning!
Love once — e'en love's disappointment endears!
A minute's success pays the failure of years.
Apollo and the Fates. Stanza 42

Cease from anger at the fates
Which thwart themselves so madly. Live and learn,[1]
Not first learn and then live.
Parleyings with Certain People. With Christopher Smart, IX

There is no truer truth obtainable
By Man than comes of music.
Ibid. With Charles Avison, VI

Oh, fancies that might be, oh, facts that are!
Asolando.[2] Inapprehensiveness

What most moved him was a certain meal on beans.
Ibid. The Bean-Feast, Stanza 1

That I have appetite, digest, and thrive — that boon's for me.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 11

Songs, Spring thought perfection,
Summer criticizes:
What in May escaped detection,
August, past surprises,
Notes, and names each blunder.
Ibid. Flute-Music, with an Accompaniment, Stanza 11

Homer, all the world knows: of his life
Doubtless some facts exist: it's everywhere:
We have not settled, though, his place of birth:
He begged, for certain, and was blind beside:
Seven cities claimed him.[4]
Ibid. Development

---

[1] It is good to live and learn. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. 32*

[2] Asolando (a name taken from the invented verb *Asolare*, "to disport in the open air") was published on the day of Browning's death. — ARTHUR SYMONS: *An Introduction to the Study of Browning* [1906], *P. 231*

[3] To eat is human; to digest, divine. — CHARLES TOWNSEND COPELAND: *Epigram*

[4] See Thomas Heywood, page 129.

One who never turned his back but
marched breast forward,
Never doubted clouds would break,
Never dreamed, though right were
worsted, wrong would triumph,
Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight
better,
Sleep to wake.

Asolando. Epilogue, Stanza 3

No, at noonday in the bustle of man's
work-time
Greet the unseen with a cheer!

Ibid. Stanza 4

SAMUEL DICKINSON BURCHARD

[1812–1891]

We are Republicans, and don't propose to leave our party and identify ourselves with the party whose antecedents have been Rum, Romanism, and Rebellion.

Speaking for a deputation of clergymen calling upon James G. Blaine, the Republican Presidential candidate, New York [*October 29, 1884*]

CHARLES DICKENS

[1812–1870]

He had used the word in its Pickwickian sense.

Pickwick Papers. Chap. 1

Did it ever strike you on such a morning as this that drowning would be happiness and peace?

Ibid. Chap. 5

Be wery careful o' vidders all your life.

Ibid. Chap. 20

The wictim o' connubiality.

Ibid.

Despair seldom comes with the first severe shock of misfortune. A man has confidence in untried friends, he remembers the many offers of service so freely made by his boon companions when he wanted them not; he has hope — the hope of happy inexperience.

Ibid. Chap. 21

I have heerd how many ord'nary women one vidder's equal to, in pint o' comin' over you. I think it's five-and-twenty, but I don't rightly know vether it a'n't more.

Pickwick Papers. Chap. 23

As grand a personage as the fastest walker would find out, between sunrise and sunset, on the twenty-first of June.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Bold Turpin vunce, on Hounslow
Heath,
His bold mare Bess bestrode.

Ibid. Chap. 43, Romance

Please, sir, I want some more.

Oliver Twist. Chap. 2

There are books of which the backs and covers are by far the best parts.

Ibid. Chap. 14

There is something about a roused woman, especially if she add to all her other strong passions, the fierce impulses of recklessness and despair, which few men like to provoke.

Ibid. Chap. 16

There's light enough for wot I've got to do.

Ibid. Chap. 47

"If the law supposes that," said Mr. Bumble, . . . "the law is a ass, a idiot."

Ibid. Chap. 51

A demd, damp, moist, unpleasant body!

Nicholas Nickleby. Chap. 34

He has gone to the demnition bowwows.

Ibid. Chap. 64

My life is one demd horrid grind.

Ibid.

What is the odds, so long as the wing of friendship never moults a feather . . . and the present moment is the least happiest of our existence.

The Old Curiosity Shop. Chap. 2

She's the ornament of her sex.

Ibid. Chap. 5

In love of home, the love of country has its rise.

Ibid. Chap. 38

That vague kind of penitence which holidays awaken next morning.[1]

The Old Curiosity Shop. Chap. 40

The memory of those who lie below passes away so soon. At first they tend them, morning, noon, and night; they soon begin to come less frequently; from once a day, to once a week; from once a week to once a month; then at long and uncertain intervals; then, not at all.

Ibid. Chap. 54

When Death strikes down the innocent and young, for every fragile form from which he lets the panting spirit free, a hundred virtues rise, in shapes of mercy, charity, and love, to walk the world, and bless it.

Ibid. Chap. 72

Any man may be in good spirits and good temper when he's well dressed. There ain't much credit in that.

Martin Chuzzlewit. Chap. 5

Regrets are the natural property of gray hairs.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Keep up appearances whatever you do.

Ibid. Chap. 11

We are the two halves of a pair of scissors, when apart, Pecksniff, but together we are something.[2]

Ibid.

Buy an annuity cheap, and make your life interesting to yourself and everybody else that watches the speculation.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Leave the bottle on the chimley-piece, and don't ask me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am so dispoged.

Ibid. Chap. 19

What we've got to do, is to keep up our spirits, and be neighbourly. We shall come all right in the end, never fear.

Ibid. Chap. 33

A man ain't got no right to be a public man, unless he meets the public views.

Martin Chuzzlewit. Chap. 34

Here are all kinds of employers wanting all sorts of servants, and all sorts of servants wanting all kinds of employers, and they never seem to come together.

Ibid. Chap. 36

Oh Sairey, Sairey, little do we know wot lays afore us!

Ibid. Chap. 40

I don't believe there's no sich a person!

Ibid. Chap. 49

Old Marley was as dead as a doornail.[1] . . . The wisdom of our ancestors is in the simile.

A Christmas Carol. Stave One

Secret, and self-contained, and solitary as an oyster.

Ibid.

I wear the chain I forged in life.

Ibid.

In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile.

Ibid. Stave Two

As good as gold.

Ibid. Stave Three

"God bless us every one!" said Tiny Tim.

Ibid.

It was always said of him, that he knew how to keep Christmas well.

Ibid. Stave Five

The good old times, the grand old times, the great old times! [2]

The Chimes. First Quarter

Facts and Figures! Put 'em down!

Ibid.

The New Year, like an Infant Heir to the whole world, was waited for, with welcomes, presents, and rejoicings.

Ibid. Second Quarter

O let us love our occupations,
Bless the squire and his relations,
Live upon our daily rations,
And always know our proper stations.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Byron, page 359.
[2] See Sydney Smith. Page 313.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 66.
[2] See Holmes, page 453.

Oh the nerves, the nerves; the mysteries of this machine called Man! Oh the little that unhinges it: poor creatures that we are!

The Chimes. Third Quarter

Give us, in mercy, better homes when we're a-lying in our cradles; give us better food when we're a-working for our lives; give us kinder laws to bring us back when we're a-going wrong; and don't set Jail, Jail, Jail afore us, everywhere we turn.

Ibid.

I know that our inheritance is held in store for us by Time. I know there is a sea of Time to rise one day, before which all who wrong us or oppress us will be swept away like leaves. I see it, on the flow!

Ibid. Fourth Quarter

He's tough, ma'am, tough is J. B.; tough and devilish sly.

Dombey and Son. Chap. 7

I want to know what it says. . . . The sea, Floy, what it is that it keeps on saying.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 8

When found, make a note of.

Ibid. Chap. 15

A mind equal to any undertaking that he puts it alongside of.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it.

Ibid.

Lord, keep my memory green.[2]

The Haunted Man. Last line

You'll find us rough, Sir, but you'll find us ready.

David Copperfield. Chap. 3

I am a lone lorn creetur . . . and everythink goes contrairy with me.

Ibid.

Barkis is willin'.

Ibid. Chap. 5

That he may be ready — in case of anything turning up.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 12

I never will desert Mr. Micawber.

Ibid.

Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery.

David Copperfield. Chap. 12

It's a mad world. Mad as Bedlam.

Ibid. Chap. 14

"Did he [Mr. Dick] say anything to you about King Charles the First, child?"

"Yes, aunt."

"Ah!" said my aunt, rubbing her nose as if she were a little vexed. "That's his allegorical way of expressing it. He connects his illness with great disturbance and agitation, naturally, and that's the figure, or the simile, or whatever it's called, which he chooses to use. And why shouldn't he, if he thinks proper?"[1]

Ibid.

I'm a very umble person.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 16

The winds you are going to tempt, have wafted thousands upon thousands to fortune, and brought thousands upon thousands happily back.

Ibid.

I only ask for information.

Ibid. Chap. 20

It was as true . . . as turnips is. It was as true . . . as taxes is. And nothing's truer than them.

Ibid. Chap. 21

Ain't I volatile?

Ibid. Chap. 22

Nobody's enemy but his own.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Accidents will occur in the best regulated families.

Ibid. Chap. 28

Ride on! Rough-shod if need be, smooth-shod if that will do, but ride on! Ride on over all obstacles, and win the race!

---

[1] See Joseph Edwards Carpenter, page 500.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 89.

[3] See Disraeli, page 421.

[1] "King Charles's Head" has passed into common use in the English language as a phrase meaning some whimsical obsession. — G. B STERN. *Monogram*

[2] Not only humble but umble, which I look upon to be the comparative, or, indeed, superlative degree. — ANTHONY TROLLOPE: *Doctor Thorne, Chap. 4*

David Copperfield. Chap. 28

A long pull, and a strong pull, and a pull altogether.

Ibid. Chap. 30

People can't die, along the coast . . . except when the tide's pretty nigh out. They can't be born, unless it's pretty nigh in — not properly born, till flood. He's going out with the tide.

Ibid.

There wasn't room to swing a cat there.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 35

I ate umble pie with an appetite.

Ibid. Chap. 39

Let sleeping dogs lie.

Ibid.

Skewered through and through with office-pens, and bound hand and foot with red tape.

Ibid. Chap. 43

A man must take the fat with the lean.

Ibid. Chap. 51

Least said, soonest mended.

Ibid. Chap. 52

Trifles make the sum of life.

Ibid. Chap. 53

The seamen said it blew great guns.

Ibid. Chap. 55

Our distinguished guest, the ornament of our town. May he never leave us but to better himself, and may his success among us be such as to render his bettering himself impossible.

Ibid. Chap. 63

So may thy face be by me when I close my life indeed; so may I, when realities are melting from me like the shadows which I now dismiss, still find thee near me, pointing upward!

Ibid. Chap. 64, Closing lines

Not to put too fine a point upon it.

Bleak House. Chap. 32

The dreams of childhood — its airy fables; its graceful, beautiful, humane, impossible adornments of the world beyond: so good to be believed in once, so good to be remembered when outgrown.

Hard Times. Book II, Chap. 9

One always begins to forgive a place as soon as it's left behind.

Little Dorrit. Book I, Chap. 2

Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving HOW NOT TO DO IT.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A person who can't pay, gets another person who can't pay, to guarantee that he can pay.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes, and prism, are all very good words for the lips: especially prunes and prism.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 5

It is at least as difficult to stay a moral infection as a physical one.

Ibid. Chap. 13

It was the best of times, it was the worst of times, it was the age of wisdom, it was the age of foolishness, it was the epoch of belief, it was the epoch of incredulity, it was the season of Light, it was the season of Darkness, it was the spring of hope, it was the winter of despair.

A Tale of Two Cities. Book I, Chap. 1

A wonderful fact to reflect upon, that every human creature is constituted to be that profound secret and mystery to every other.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The calm that must follow all storms — emblem to humanity of the rest and silence into which the storm called Life must hush at last.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Detestation of the high is the involuntary homage of the low.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 9

Dead as mutton.

Ibid. Chap. 14

He's as thin as a lath.

Ibid.

The murmuring of many voices, the upturning of many faces, the pressing on of many footsteps in the outskirts of the crowd, so that it swells forward in a mass, like one great heave of water, all flashes away. Twenty-three.

---

[1] You can swing a cat here. — JOHN GALSWORTHY: *The Man of Property, Part I, Chap. 8*

A Tale of Two Cities. Book III, Chap. 15

It is a far, far better thing that I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known.

Ibid.

I have known a vast quantity of nonsense talked about bad men not looking you in the face. Don't trust that conventional idea. Dishonesty will stare honesty out of countenance, any day in the week, if there is anything to be got by it.

Hunted Down. Chap. 2

In the little world in which children have their existence, whosoever brings them up, there is nothing so finely perceived and so finely felt, as injustice.

Great Expectations. Chap. 9

Probably every new and eagerly expected garment ever put on since clothes came in, fell a trifle short of the wearer's expectation.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Heaven knows we need never be ashamed of our tears, for they are rain upon the blinding dust of earth, overlying our hard hearts.

Ibid.

Throughout life, our worst weaknesses and meannesses are usually committed for the sake of the people whom we most despise.

Ibid. Chap. 27

The Bigwig family (composed of all the stateliest people thereabouts, and all the noisiest).

Nobody's Story

And I *do* come home at Christmas. We all do, or we all should. We all come home, or ought to come home, for a short holiday — the longer, the better — from the great boarding-school, where we are forever working at our arithmetical slates, to take, and give a rest.

A Christmas Tree

My best of wishes for your merry Christmases and your happy New Years, your long lives and your true prosperities. Worth twenty pound good if they are delivered as I send them. Remember! Here's a final prescription added, "To be taken for life."

Doctor Marigold. Chap. 1

EDWARD LEAR
[1812–1888]

They went to sea in a sieve, they did;
  In a sieve they went to sea;
In spite of all their friends could say.

The Jumblies. Stanza 1

Far and few, far and few,
  Are the lands where the Jumblies live:
Their heads are green, and their hands are blue
  And they went to sea in a sieve.

Ibid.

The Pobble who has no toes
  Swam across the Bristol Channel;
But before he set out he wrapped his nose
  In a piece of scarlet flannel.

The Pobble Who Has No Toes. Stanza 2

On the top of the Crumpetty Tree
  The Quangle Wangle sat,
But his face you could not see,
  On account of his Beaver Hat.

The Quangle Wangle's Hat. Stanza 1

On the coast of Coromandel
  Where the early pumpkins blow,
    In the middle of the woods
  Lived the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò.
Two old chairs, and half a candle,
One old jug without a handle, —
    These were all his worldly goods.

The Courtship of the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò. Stanza 1

The Owl and the Pussy-Cat went to sea
  In a beautiful pea-green boat.

The Owl and the Pussy-Cat. Stanza 1

They sailed away, for a year and a day,
  To the land where the bong-tree grows.

Ibid. Stanza 2

When awful darkness and silence reign
Over the great Gromboolian plain,

Through the long, long wintry
nights.
The Dong with the Luminous Nose. Stanza 1

Who, or why, or which, or *what*,
Is the Akond of Swat?
The Akond of Swat[1] [*September, 1873*]

Does he study the wants of his own
dominion?
Or doesn't he care for public opinion?
Ibid.

Some one, or nobody, knows I wot
Who or which or why or what.
Ibid.

There was an old man at a Station,
Who made a promiscuous oration.
Limerick

He made them a book
And with laughter they shook.
Limerick

There was an Old Man with a beard,
Who said: "It is just as I feared!
Two Owls and a Hen,
Four Larks and a Wren
Have all built their nests in my beard."
Limerick

He weareth a runcible hat.
How Pleasant to Know Mr. Lear. Stanza 5

Ere the days of his pilgrimage vanish,
How pleasant to know Mr. Lear!
Ibid. Stanza 8

Ploffskin, Pluffskin, Pelican jee!
We think no Birds so happy as we!
Plumpskin, Ploshkin, Pelican jill!
We think so then, and we thought so
still.
The Pelican Chorus.

WILLIAM JAMES LINTON
[1812–1898]

He boasts nor wealth nor high descent,
yet he may claim to be
A gentleman to match the best of any
pedigree:
His blood hath run in peasant veins
through many a noteless year;
Yet, search in every prince's court,
you'll rarely find his peer.
For he's one of Nature's Gentlemen,
the best of every time.
Nature's Gentleman. Stanza 1

Be patient, O be patient! Put your ear
against the earth;
Listen there how noiselessly the germ
o' the seed has birth;
How noiselessly and gently it upheaves
its little way
Till it parts the scarcely broken ground,
and the blade stands up in day.
Patience[1]

NORMAN MACLEOD
[1812–1872]

Courage, brother! do not stumble,
Though thy path be dark as night;
There's a star to guide the humble,
Trust in God and do the Right.
Trust in God. Stanza 1

FRANCES SARGENT OSGOOD
[1812–1850]

Work — for some good, be it ever so
slowly;
Cherish some flower, be it ever so
lowly;
Labor! — all labor is noble and holy!
Let thy great deeds be thy prayer to
thy God!
Laborare est Orare.[2] *Stanza 6*

A whisper woke the air —
A soft, light tone, and low,
Yet barbed with shame and woe.
Calumny. Stanza 1

From ear to lip, from lip to ear,
Until it reached a gentle heart
That throbbed from all the world
apart
And that — it broke!
Ibid. Stanza 2

---

[1] The Ahkoond is dead! — GEORGE THOMAS LANIGAN [1845–1886]: *A Threnody, St. 1* [January, 1878]
It borders upon Swat. — G. T. LANIGAN: *Dirge of the Moolla of Kotal, Rival of the Ahkoond of Swat, St. 1*

[1] From LINTON's *Poems of Freedom.* This poem is attributed to R. C. TRENCH in some anthologies.

[2] To labor is to pray. — Motto of BENEDICT [480–543], founder of the Benedictine Order.

WILLIAM EDMONDSTOUNE AYTOUN
[1813–1865]

News of battle! — news of battle!
Hark! 'tis ringing down the street;
And the archways and the pavement
Bear the clang of hurrying feet.
Edinburgh after Flodden. Stanza 1

The German heart is stout and true, the German arm is strong,
The German foot goes seldom back where armed foemen throng;
But never had they faced in field so stern a charge before,
And never had they felt the sweep of Scotland's broad claymore.
The Island of the Scots

'Twas I that led the Highland host through wild Lochaber's snows,
What time the plaided clans came down to battle with Montrose.
The Execution of Montrose. Stanza 2

Had I been there with sword in hand, and fifty Camerons by,
That day through high Dunedin's streets had pealed the slogan cry.
Ibid. Stanza 6

HENRY WARD BEECHER
[1813–1887]

If there were no religion, if that vast sphere, out of which glow all the supereminent truths of the Bible, was a mere emptiness and void, yet, methinks, the very idea of Fatherland, the exceeding preciousness of the laws and liberties of a great people, would enkindle such a high and noble enthusiasm that all baser feelings would be consumed.
The Dishonest Politician

A thoughtful mind, when it sees a Nation's flag, sees not the flag only, but the Nation itself; and whatever may be its symbols, its insignia, he reads chiefly in the flag the Government, the principles, the truths, the history which belongs to the Nation that sets it forth.
The American Flag

Nothing marks the increasing wealth of our times and the growth of the public mind toward refinement, more than the demand for books.
Star Papers. Subtleties of Book Buyers

Where is human nature so weak as in the book-store!
Ibid.

No subtle manager or broker ever saw through a maze of financial embarrassments half so quick as a poor book-buyer sees his way clear to pay for what he *must* have.
Ibid.

You cannot forget if you would, those golden kisses all over the cheeks of the meadow, queerly called dandelions.
Ibid. A Discourse on Flowers

JOHN WILLIAM BURGON
[1813–1888]

It seems no work of man's creative hand
By labor wrought as wavering fancy planned,
But from the rock as if by magic grown,
Eternal, silent, beautiful, alone!
Petra[1] [*Newdigate Prize Poem, 1845*]

Match me such marvel save in Eastern clime,
A rose-red city half as old as time.
Ibid.

JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER
[1813–1885]

What are the wild waves saying,[2]
Sister, the whole day long,
That ever amid our playing
I hear but their low, lone song?
What Are the Wild Waves Saying? Stanza 1

Yes, but the waves seem ever
Singing the same sad thing,

---

[1] See Whittier, page 443.
[2] See Dickens, page 496.

And vain is my weak endeavor
  To guess what the surges sing.
What Are the Wild Waves Saying? Stanza 3

Yes! but there's something greater
  That speaks to the heart alone:
'Tis the voice of the great Creator
  Dwells in that mighty tone.
Ibid. Refrain

For her voice lives on the breeze,
  And her spirit comes at will,
In the midnight on the seas,
  Her bright smile haunts me still.
Her Bright Smile Haunts Me Still. Stanza 1

WILLIAM LORENZO CARTER
[1813–1860]

Young Charlotte lived by a mountain-side in a wild and lonely spot,
There was no village for miles around except her father's cot;
And yet on many a wintry night young boys would gather there, —
Her father kept a social board, and she was very fair.
Young [or Fair] Charlotte.[1] *Stanza 1*

"O daughter, dear," her mother said, "this blanket round you fold,
'Tis such a dreadful night abroad you will catch your death of cold."
Ibid. Stanza 3

Young ladies, think of this fair girl and always dress aright,
And never venture thinly clad on such a wintry night.
Ibid. Last stanza

CHRISTOPHER PEARSE CRANCH
[1813–1892]

Thought is deeper than all speech,
  Feeling deeper than all thought;
Souls to souls can never teach
  What unto themselves was taught.
Thought [Gnosis]. Stanza 1

We are spirits clad in veils;
  Man by man was never seen;
All our deep communing fails
  To remove the shadowy screen.
Ibid. Stanza 2

We are columns left alone
  Of a temple once complete.
Ibid. Stanza 3

No night so wild but brings the constant sun
  With love and power untold;
No time so dark but through its woof there run
  Some blessed threads of gold.
Oh, Love Supreme

O Light divine! we need no fuller test
  That all is ordered well;
We know enough to trust that all is best
  Where Love and Wisdom dwell.
Ibid.

JOHN SULLIVAN DWIGHT
[1813–1893]

Is not true leisure
  One with true toil? [1]
Rest.[2] *Stanza 1*

Rest is not quitting
  The busy career,
Rest is the fitting
  Of self to its sphere.
Ibid. Stanza 4

'Tis the brook's motion,
  Clear without strife,
Fleeing to ocean
  After its life.
Ibid. Stanza 5

'Tis loving and serving
  The Highest and Best!
'Tis onwards! unswerving,
  And that is true rest.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Work, and thou wilt bless the day
  Ere the toil be done;
They that work not, can not pray,
  Can not feel the sun.

---

[1] Carter was a Vermont man, but his ballad has become a folk-song of the South and a cowboy song of the West. There is a sketch, *William Carter, the Bensontown Homer*, by PHILLIPS BARRY, in the *Journal of American Folk-Lore*, April–June, 1912. The ballad is included in the published collections of Lomax, Spaeth, Cox, Pound, and others.

[1] Absence of occupation is not rest.
COWPER: *Retirement, L. 615*

[2] Wrongly attributed to Goethe.

God is living, working still,
  All things work and move;
Work, or lose the power to will,
  Lose the power to love.
Working

JOSEPH HOOKER
[1813–1879]

Well, General, we have not had many dead cavalrymen lying about lately.
Remark to General William Woods Averell, of the Cavalry [November, 1862]

JESSE HUTCHINSON, JR.[1]
[1813–1853]

Of all the mighty nations
  In the east or in the west,
O this glorious Yankee nation
  Is the greatest and the best.
We have room for all creation,
  And our banner is unfurled,
Here's a general invitation
  To the people of the world.
Uncle Sam's Farm. Stanza 1

Uncle Sam is rich enough
  To give us all a farm.
Ibid. Refrain

Then ho, brothers, ho,
To California go;
There's plenty of gold in the world
    we're told
On the banks of the Sacramento.
Ho for California [1849]. Refrain

The gold is thar, most anywhar,
And they dig it out with an iron bar.
Ibid. Stanza 3

ELIJAH KELLOGG
[1813-1901]

If ye are men, follow me! Strike down your guard, gain the mountain passes, and then do bloody work, as did your sires at old Thermopylae! Is Sparta dead? Is the old Grecian spirit frozen in your brains, that you do cower like a belabored hound beneath his master's lash? O comrades, warriors, Thracians! If we must fight, let us fight for ourselves. If we must slaughter, let it be under the clear sky, by the bright waters, in noble, honorable battle!
Spartacus to the Gladiators

EPES SARGENT
[1813–1881]

A life on the ocean wave,
  A home on the rolling deep;
Where the scattered waters rave,
  And the winds their revels keep!
Like an eagle caged I pine
  On this dull, unchanging shore:
Oh, give me the flashing brine,
  The spray and the tempest's roar!
A Life on the Ocean Wave. Stanza 1

JONES VERY
[1813–1880]

'Tis all a great show,
  The world that we're in —
None can tell when 'twas finished —
  None saw it begin.
The World. Stanza 1

HENRY STEVENSON WASHBURN
[1813–1903]

We shall meet, but we shall miss him,
  There will be one vacant chair;
We shall linger to caress him
  When we breathe our evening
    prayer.[1]
The Vacant Chair. Stanza 1

THOMAS OSBORNE DAVIS
[1814–1845]

Come in the evening, or come in the
    morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come
    without warning.
The Welcome. Stanza 1

The starlight of heaven above us shall
    quiver

---

[1] A member of the famous Hutchinson Family of Singers, of Lynn, Massachusetts, which toured the country in the 1860s.

[1] See Longfellow, page 435.

As our souls flow in one down eternity's river.
The Welcome. Stanza 3

AUBREY THOMAS DE VERE
[1814–1902]

Count each affliction, whether light or grave,
God's messenger sent down to thee; do thou
With courtesy receive him.
Sorrow

Grief should be
Like joy, majestic, equable, sedate,
Confirming, cleansing, raising, making free;
Strong to consume small troubles; to commend
Great thoughts, grave thoughts, thoughts lasting to the end.
Ibid.

Sad is our youth, for it is ever going,
Crumbling away beneath our very feet;
Sad is our life, for onward it is flowing
In current unperceived, because so fleet.
Sad Is Our Youth. Stanza 1

Of all great Nature's tones that sweep
Earth's resonant bosom, far or near,
Low-breathed or loudest, shrill or deep,
How few are grasped by mortal ear.
Implicit Faith. Stanza 1

In holy music's golden speech
Remotest notes to notes respond:
Each octave is a world: yet each
Vibrates to worlds its own beyond.
Ibid. Stanza 4

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER
[1814–1863]

For right is right, since God is God,
And right the day must win;
To doubt would be disloyalty,
To falter would be sin.
On the Field

The sea, unmated creature, tired and lone,
Makes on its desolate sands eternal moan.
The Sorrowful World

O majesty unspeakable and dread!
Wert thou less mighty than Thou art,
Thou wert, O Lord, too great for our belief,
Too little for our heart.
The Greatness of God

Hark! Hark! my soul, angelic songs are swelling
O'er earth's green fields, and ocean's wave-beat shore;
How sweet the truth those blessed strains are telling
Of that new life when sin shall be no more!
Pilgrims of the Night

O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest?
Who would not seek the happy land
Where they that love are blest?
Paradise

CHARLES MACKAY
[1814–1889]

Cleon hath a million acres, — ne'er a one have I;
Cleon dwelleth in a palace, — in a cottage I.
Cleon and I. Stanza 1

But the sunshine aye shall light the sky,
As round and round we run;
And the truth shall ever come uppermost,
And justice shall be done.
Eternal Justice. Stanza 4

Men of thought and men of action,
Clear the way!
Clear the Way. Stanza 1

Aid the dawning, tongue and pen;
Aid it, hopes of honest men!
Ibid. Stanza 2

Some love to roam o'er the dark sea's foam,
Where the shrill winds whistle free.
Some Love to Roam

There's a good time coming, boys![1]
A good time coming.
The Good Time Coming. Stanza 1

Cannon-balls may aid the truth,
But thought's a weapon stronger;
We'll win our battles by its aid; —
Wait a little longer.
Ibid.

The smallest effort is not lost,
Each wavelet on the ocean tost
Aids in the ebb-tide or the flow;
Each rain-drop makes some floweret blow;
Each struggle lessens human woe.
The Old and the New

There is no such thing as death.
In Nature nothing dies.
From each sad remnant of decay
Some forms of life arise.
There Is No Such Thing as Death

To every dungeon comes a ray
Of God's interminable day.
The Ivy in the Dungeon. Stanza 10

Whenever a rascal strove to pass,
Instead of silver, a coin of brass,
He took his hammer, and said, with a frown,
"The coin is spurious, nail it down."[2]
The Coin Is Spurious. Stanza 1

Old Tubal Cain was a man of might,
In the days when earth was young.
Tubal Cain. Stanza 1

Not alone for the blade was the bright steel made,
And he fashioned the first plowshare.[3]
Ibid. Stanza 4

To the West! to the West! to the land of the free,
Where the mighty Missouri rolls down to the sea.
To the West. Stanza 1

Where the prairies, like seas where the billows have rolled,
Are broad as the kingdoms and empires of old.
To the West. Stanza 2

A traveler through a dusty road strewed acorns on the lea,
And one took root and sprouted up, and grew into a tree.
Small Beginnings. Stanza 1

A nameless man, amid a crowd that thronged the daily mart,
Let fall a word of Hope and Love, unstudied, from the heart;
A whisper on the tumult thrown, — a transitory breath, —
It raised a brother from the dust; it saved a soul from death.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Croesus! hast thou riches
That with mine can vie?
Pope! hast thou dominion
Absolute as I?
Day Dreams

Make my coffee strong!
The Quarrel

The king can drink the best of wine —
So can I;
And has enough when he would dine —
So have I;
And can not order rain or shine —
Nor can I.
Then where's the difference — let me see —
Betwixt my lord the king and me?
Differences

If happy I and wretched he,
Perhaps the king would change with me.
Ibid.

You have no enemies, you say?
Alas! my friend, the boast is poor —
He who has mingled in the fray
Of duty, that the brave endure,
Must have made foes! If you have none,
Small is the work that you have done;
You've hit no traitor on the hip;
You've dashed no cup from perjured lip;
You've never turned the wrong to right —

---

[1] See Scott, page 310.

[2] There was an old custom that all counterfeit coins taken in a shop should be nailed to the counter, door-frame, or any solid woodwork, so that they could not be passed again.

[3] Tubal fashioned the hand-flung spears
And showed his neighbours peace.
KIPLING: *Jubal and Tubal Cain, St. 3*

You've been a coward in the fight! [1]
Quoted by Marie Corelli (*Mackay's adopted daughter*) in *Free Opinions: The Happy Life, Page 369*

THOMAS WESTWOOD
[1814–1888]

Storm upon the mountain, night upon its throne!
And the little snow-white lamb left alone — alone!
The Pet Lamb. Stanza 1

MICHAEL WENTWORTH BECK
[1815–1843]

This world is not so bad a world
As some would like to make it;
Though whether good, or whether bad,
Depends on how we take it.
The World as It Is. Stanza 1

RICHARD HENRY DANA
[1815–1882]

Six days shalt thou labor and do all thou art able,
And on the seventh — holystone the decks and scrape the cable.
Two Years Before the Mast. Chap. 3, Philadelphia Catechism

Like a true ship, committed to her element once for all at her Launching, she perished at sea.
Ibid. Twenty-Four Years After [1869]

DANIEL DECATUR EMMET
[1815–1904]

In Dixie land, I'll took my stand,
To lib an' die in Dixie,
Away, away,
Away down South in Dixie.
I Wish I Was in Dixie's Land [1859]

JOHN BABSONE LANE SOULE
[1815–1891]

Go west, young man.[1]
Article in the Terre Haute, Indiana, Express [1851]

ANTHONY TROLLOPE [2]
[1815–1882]

He argued that the principal duty which a parent owed to a child was to make him happy.
Doctor Thorne. Chap. 3

In these days a man is nobody unless his biography is kept so far posted up that it may be ready for the national breakfast-table on the morning after his demise.
Ibid. Chap. 25

How I do hate those words, "an excellent marriage." In them is contained more of wicked worldliness than any other words one ever hears spoken.
The Small House at Allington. Chap. 39

Those who offend us are generally punished for the offence they give; but we so frequently miss the satisfaction of knowing that we are avenged!
Ibid. Chap. 50

She understood how much louder a cock can crow in its own farmyard than elsewhere.
The Last Chronicle of Barset. Vol. I, Chap. 17

Always remember that when you go into an attorney's office door, you will have to pay for it, first or last.
Ibid. Chap. 20

---

[1] From the German of Anastasius Gruen (Count von Auersperg) [1806–1876].

[1] Horace Greeley [1811–1872] was attracted by the expression, and used it in an editorial in *The New York Tribune.* As the saying, "Go west, young man, and grow up with the country," gained popularity, Greeley printed Soule's article, to show the source of his inspiration.

Many men have stated that the advice was given to them by Greeley, among them William S. Verity [1837–1930], who said Greeley had given it to him in 1859.

[2] I proclaim the fact that Anthony Trollope has written a greater number of first-class novels than Dickens or Thackeray or George Eliot. — A. Edward Newton: *The Trollope Society* (1934).

It is a comfortable feeling to know that you stand on your own ground. Land is about the only thing that can't fly away.

The Last Chronicle of Barset. Vol. II, Chap. 58

It's dogged as does it.

Ibid. Chap. 61

Nothing reopens the springs of love so fully as absence, and no absence so thoroughly as that which must needs be endless.

Ibid. Chap. 67

PHILIP JAMES BAILEY

[1816–1902]

Let each man think himself an act of God,
His mind a thought, his life a breath of God;
And let each try, by great thoughts and good deeds,
To show the most of Heaven he hath in him.

Festus. Proem

Evil and good are God's right hand and left.

Ibid.

Art is man's nature; nature is God's art.

Ibid.

It matters not how long we live, but how.

Ibid. Wood and Water

The world must have great minds, even as great spheres
Or suns, to govern lesser restless minds.

Ibid. Water and Wood

I loved her for that she was beautiful.

Ibid.

Men might be better if we better deemed
Of them. The worst way to improve the world
Is to condemn it.[1]

Ibid. A Mountain, Sunrise

It is much less what we do
Than what we think, which fits us for the future.

Festus. Alcove and Garden

The first and worst of all frauds is to cheat
Oneself.

Ibid. Anywhere

Who never doubted never half believed.[1]
Where doubt there truth is — 'tis her shadow.

Ibid. A Country Town

We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths;
In feelings, not in figures on a dial.
We should count time by heart-throbs. He most lives
Who thinks most — feels the noblest — acts the best.
Life's but a means unto an end; that end
Beginning, mean, and end to all things — God.

Ibid.

Envy's a coal comes hissing hot from hell.

Ibid.

The sole equality on earth is death.

Ibid.

I should like to macadamize the world;
The road to Hell wants mending.

Ibid.

America, half-brother of the world!
With something good and bad of every land.

Ibid. The Surface

Beauty, but skin deep.

Ibid. A Village Feast

Worthy books
Are not companions — they are solitudes:
We lose ourselves in them and all our cares.

Ibid.

Music tells no truths.

Ibid.

Respect is what we owe; love, what we give.

Ibid.

---

[1] The surest plan to make a Man
Is, think him so.
J. R. Lowell: *The Biglow Papers, Jonathan to John, St. 9*

[1] There lives more faith in honest doubt,
Believe me, than in half the creeds.
Tennyson: *In Memoriam, XCVI, 3*

Who can mistake great thoughts?
They seize upon the mind — arrest, and search,
And shake it.

Festus. A Village Feast

The worst men often give the best advice.

Ibid.

Man is a military animal,
Glories in gunpowder, and loves parade.

Ibid. A Metropolis

Poets are all who love, who feel great truths,
And tell them; and the truth of truths is love.

Ibid. Another and a Better World

The great ancients' writings, beside ours,
Look like illuminated manuscripts
Before plain press print.

Ibid. Home

There is no disappointment we endure
One half so great as that we are to ourselves.[1]

Ibid. The Sun

There are some hearts, aloe-like flower once, and die.[2]

Ibid. A Gathering of Kings and People

It is folly to tell women truth!
They would rather live on lies, so they be sweet.

The Devil's Advice on Love-Making

DAVID BARKER
[1816–1874]

One night, as old St. Peter slept,
He left the door of Heaven ajar,
When through, a little angel crept,
And came down with a falling star.

My Child's Origin. Stanza 1

CHARLOTTE BRONTË
[1816–1855]

Life, believe, is not a dream
So dark as sages say;
Oft a little morning rain
Foretells a pleasant day.

Life. Stanza 1

The human heart has hidden treasures,
In secret kept, in silence sealed; —
The thoughts, the hopes, the dreams, the pleasures,
Whose charms were broken if revealed.

Evening Solace. Stanza 1

An abundant shower of curates has fallen upon the north of England.

Shirley, Chap. I

FRANCES BROWN
[1816–1864]

Sad losses have ye met,
But mine is heavier yet,
For a believing heart hath gone from me.

Losses. Stanza 5

The age is weary with work and gold;
And high hopes wither,[1] and memories wane,
On hearths and altars the fires are dead;
But that brave faith hath not lived in vain.

Is It Come? Stanza 6

Oh! those blessed times of old! with their chivalry and state;
I love to read their chronicles, which such brave deeds relate;
I love to sing their ancient rhymes, to hear their legends told —
But, Heaven be thanked! I live not in those blessed times of old!

Oh! the Pleasant Days of Old. Stanza 7

JOSIAH DEAN CANNING
[1816–1892]

O'er the ruins of home, o'er my heart's desolation,

---

[1] Every really able man, if you talk sincerely with him, considers his work, however much admired, as far short of what it should be. — R. W. EMERSON: *Immortality*

[2] Have you heard the tale of the aloe plant,
Away in the sunny clime?
By humble growth of an hundred years
It reaches its blooming time.
HENRY HARBAUGH [1817–1867]: *Through Death to Life*

[1] High hopes faint on a warm hearth stone.
KIPLING: *The Winners, St. 2*

No more shalt thou hear my unblest lamentation,
For death's dark encounter I make preparation,
He hears the last cry of the wild Cherokee.
The Lament of the Cherokee.[1] *Stanza 5*

CHARLOTTE CUSHMAN
[1816–1876]

God conceived the world, that was poetry;
He formed it, that was sculpture;
He colored it; that was painting;
He peopled it with living beings; that was the grand, divine, eternal drama.
On the Curtain of Ford's Opera House, Baltimore, Maryland

JAMES THOMAS FIELDS
[1816–1881]

How sweet and gracious, even in common speech,
Is that fine sense which men call Courtesy!
Courtesy

It transmutes aliens into trusting friends,
And gives its owner passport round the globe.
Ibid.

No wonder skies upon you frown;
You've nailed the horse-shoe upside down!
Just turn it round, and soon you'll see
How you and Fortune will agree.
The Lucky Horse-shoe. Stanza 6

"Paint me as I am," said Cromwell,
Rough with age and gashed with wars;
"Show my visage as you find it, —
Less than truth my soul abhors."
On a Portrait of Cromwell. Stanza 1

Oh, to be home again, home again, home again![1]
Under the apple-boughs, down by the mill!
In a Strange Land

Just then, with a wink and a sly normal lurch,
The owl, very gravely, got down from his perch,
Walked round, and regarded his fault-finding critic
(Who thought he was stuffed) with a glance analytic.
The Owl-Critic

"I'm an owl; you're another. Sir Critic, good day!"
And the barber kept on shaving.
Ibid.

The skipper stormed, and tore his hair,
Hauled on his boots and roared to Marden,
"Nantucket's sunk, and here we are
Right over old Marm Hackett's garden!"
The Nantucket Skipper. Stanza 10

'Tis a fearful thing in winter
To be shattered in the blast,
And to hear the rattling trumpet
Thunder, "Cut away the mast!"
Ballad of the Tempest. Stanza 2

Is not God upon the ocean,
Just the same as on the land?[2]
Ibid. Stanza 5

ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER[3]
[1816–1841]

I slept and dreamed that life was beauty.

---

[1] This poem has been attributed erroneously to John Howard Payne. It is in Canning's early book, *Harp and Plow,* and a later book, *Connecticut River Reeds.*

[1] So it's home again, and home again, America for me.
My heart is turning home again, and there I long to be.
Henry van Dyke: *America for Me, St. 2*

[2] Sir Humphrey Gilbert [1539 ?–1583], on embarking on his ill-fated voyage homeward, — "We are as near to Heaven by sea as by land." — J. R. Green: *A Short History of the English People, Chap. 8*

"Do not fear! Heaven is as near,"
He said, "by water as by land!"
Longfellow: *Sir Humphrey Gilbert, St. 6*

[3] Mrs. Ellen Hooper, wife of Dr. R. W. Hooper, — a woman of genius, who gave our literature a classic in the lines beginning, —

I woke — and found that life was duty;[1]
Was my dream, then, a shadowy lie?
Toil on, sad heart, courageously,
And thou shalt find thy dream shall be
A noonday light and truth to thee.

Beauty and Duty

ROBERT TRAILL SPENCE LOWELL

[1816–1891]

It was the pipes of the Highlanders,
And now they played "Auld Lang Syne."
It came to our men like the voice of God,
And they shouted along the line.

The Relief of Lucknow,[2] *September 25, 1857*

JOHN GODFREY SAXE

[1816–1887]

There's a castle in Spain, very charming to see,
Though built without money or toil;
Of this handsome estate I am owner in fee,
And paramount lord of the soil.

My Castle in Spain. Stanza 1

There is a saying of the ancient sages:
No noble human thought,
However buried in the dust of ages,
Can ever come to naught.

Spes est Vates. Stanza 1

The saying is wise, though it sounds like a jest,
That "the gods don't allow us to be in their debt,"
For though we may think we are specially blest,
We are certain to pay for the favors we get!

The Gifts of the Gods. Stanza 1

When skies are clear, expect the cloud;
In darkness, wait the coming light;
Whatever be thy fate to-day,
Remember, "This will pass away!"[1]

The Old Man's Motto. Stanza 6

Of all amusements for the mind,
From logic down to fishing,
There isn't one that you can find
So very cheap as "wishing."

Wishing. Stanza 1

I wish that practising was not
So different from preaching.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I'm growing fonder of my staff;
I'm growing dimmer in the eyes;
I'm growing fainter in my laugh;
I'm growing deeper in my sighs;
I'm growing careless of my dress;

'I slept, and dreamed that life was beauty."
— Thomas Wentworth Higginson: *Margaret Fuller Ossoli, Chap. 10*

[1] See Whittier, page 444.

[2] *Ibid.*, page 443.

[1] At the time of his trial in England, Warren Hastings related to his friends an Indian tale which had given him much comfort: A monarch, who suffered many hours of discouragement, urged his courtiers to devise a motto, short enough to be engraved on a ring, which should be suitable alike in prosperity and in adversity. After many suggestions had been rejected, his daughter offered an emerald bearing the inscription in Arabic, "This, too, will pass."

This greatest mortal consolation, which we derive from the transitoriness of all things — from the right of saying, in every conjuncture, — "This, too, will pass away."
Nathaniel Hawthorne: *The Marble Faun, Chap. 16*

Whate'er thou art, where'er thy footsteps stray,
Heed these wise words: This, too, shall pass away.
Paul Hamilton Hayne: *This, Too, Shall Pass Away*

Solemn words, and these were they:
"Even this shall pass away."
Theodore Tilton: *All Things Shall Pass Away*

"Even this will pass away."
Thomas Bailey Aldrich: Title of sonnet

Lo! characters of glory play
'Mid shades — "This, too, shall pass away."
Benjamin Davis Winslow [1815–1839]: *This, Too, Shall Pass Away*

Many the maxims sent the king, men say;
The one he chose, "This, too, shall pass away."
Ella Wheeler Wilcox: *This, Too, Shall Pass Away*

Let these few words their fullest import bear:
"This, too, will pass away."
Mrs. Lanta Wilson Smith [1856–1939]: *This, Too, Shall Pass Away*

This, Too, Shall Pass Away.
Jamie Sexton Holme: Title of poem

I'm growing frugal of my gold;
I'm growing wise; I'm growing — yes, —
I'm growing old!
I'm Growing Old. Stanza 3

For she was rich, and he was poor
And so it might not be.
The Way of the World. Stanza 1

Of all the notable things on earth,
The queerest one is pride of birth,
Among our "fierce Democracie"!
A bridge across a hundred years,
Without a prop to save it from sneers, —
Not even a couple of rotten Peers, —
A thing for laughter, fleers, and jeers,
Is American aristocracy.
The Proud Miss MacBride. Stanza 13

Depend upon it, my snobbish friend,
Your family thread you can't ascend,
Without good reason to apprehend
You may find it waxed at the farther end
By some plebeian vocation;
Or, worse than that, your boasted Line
May end in a loop of stronger twine,
That plagued some worthy relation!
Ibid. Stanza 15

He takes the strangest liberties, —
But never takes his leave!
My Familiar. Stanza 2

A frown is no extinguisher —
It does not put him out!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Bless me! this is pleasant
Riding on the Rail.
Rhyme of the Rail. Stanza 1

In battle or business, whatever the game,
In law or in love, it is ever the same;
In the struggle for power, or the scramble for pelf,
Let this be your motto, — Rely on yourself!
For, whether the prize be a ribbon or throne,
The victor is he who can go it alone![1]
The Game of Life. Stanza 7

"Got any boys," the Marshal said
To a lady from over the Rhine;
And the lady shook her flaxen head,
And civilly answered, "*Nein!*"
The Puzzled Census-Taker. Stanza 1

I'll find a way, or make it![2]
Where There's a Will There's a Way. Stanza 2

"God bless the man who first invented sleep!"
So Sancho Panza said, and so say I.
Early Rising. Stanza 1

I like the lad, who when his father thought
To clip his morning nap by hackneyed phrase
Of vagrant worm by early songster caught,
Cried, "Served him right! It's not at all surprising;
The worm was punished, Sir, for early rising!"
Ibid. Stanza 8

How goes the Money? — Sure,
I wish the ways were something fewer;
It goes for wages, taxes, debts;
It goes for presents, goes for bets,
For paint, pomade, and eau de rose, —
And that's the way the Money goes![3]
How the Money Goes. Stanza 3

I know a girl with teeth of pearl,
And shoulders white as snow;
She lives, — ah! well,
I must not tell, —
Wouldn't you like to know?
Wouldn't You Like to Know? Stanza 1

It was six men of Indostan
To learning much inclined,
Who went to see the Elephant
(Though all of them were blind),

---

[1] He travels the fastest who travels alone.
KIPLING: *The Winners*

[2] Aut viam inveniam, aut faciam. — Latin motto

[3] Up and down the City Road,
In and out the Eagle,
That's the way the money goes —
Pop goes the weasel!
Popular song in London [1852–1853]

The Eagle was a music-hall, in which drinks were sold, on the City Road, London. The weasel was a tool used by hatters, often pawned on Saturday night, "pop" being equivalent to "hock".

That each by observation
Might satisfy his mind.

The Blind Men and the Elephant. Stanza 1

"Whose very charming grounds are these?
And — pardon me — be pleased to tell
Who in this splendid house may dwell?"
To which, in Dutch, the puzzled man
Replied what seemed like *"Nick Van Stann."* [1]

The Romance of Nick Van Stann

With sudden anger, Hassan looked around,
And saw an angel standing on the ground,
With wings of gold, and robe of purest white.
"I am God's messenger, employed to write
Within this book the pious deeds of men;
I have revised thy reckoning: look again." [2]

Hassan and the Angel

"Whose work is this?" Murillo said,
The while he bent his eager gaze
Upon a sketch (a Virgin's head)
That filled the painter with amaze.[3]

Murillo and His Slave.[4] Stanza 1

'Tis wise to learn; 'tis God-like to create.

The Library

I asked of Echo, 't other day
(Whose words are few and often funny),
What to a novice she could say
Of courtship, love, and matrimony?
Quoth Echo, plainly: — "Matter-o'-money."

Echo. Stanza 1

Young ladies! — beware of hasty connections;
And don't marry suitors of swarthy complexions;
For though they may chance to be capital fellows,
Depend upon it, they're apt to be jealous!

Othello, the Moor. Moral

MICHAEL JOSEPH BARRY
[1817–1889]

Death is a common friend or foe,
As different men may hold,
And at his summons each must go,
The timid and the bold;
But when the spirit, free and warm,
Deserts it, as it must,
What matter where the lifeless form
Dissolves again to dust?

The Place Where Men Should Die.[1] Stanza 2

But whether on the scaffold high
Or in the battle's van,[2]
The fittest place where man can die
Is where he dies for man!

Ibid. Stanza 5

ELIZA COOK
[1817–1889]

There's a magical tie to the land of our home,
Which the heart cannot break, though the footsteps may roam.[3]

The Land of My Birth. Stanza 1

Whom do we dub as Gentlemen? The knave, the fool, the brute —
If they but own full tithe of gold, and wear a courtly suit.

Nature's Gentleman. Stanza 1

---

[1] "I say, whose house is that there here?"
"House! *Je vous n'entends pas, Monsieur.*"
"What, Nongtongpaw again!" cries John;
"This fellow is some mighty Don."
CHARLES DIBDIN [1745–1814]: *Nongtongpaw*

[2] See Leigh Hunt, page 346.

[3] "Who is your master, boy?"
"You, Señor," said the trembling slave;
"Nay, who, I mean, instruction gave,
Before that Virgin's head you drew?"
SUSAN WILSON: *The Painter of Seville*

[4] The incident related in the poem occurred about 1630. The slave was Sebastian Gómez. See DOLORES BACON [1870–1934]: *Pictures Every Child Should Know, P. 219.*

[1] Printed in *The Dublin Nation, Sept. 28, 1844, Vol. II, P. 809.*

[2] Whether on the scaffold high, or the battlefield we die,
O what matter, when for Erin dear we fall!
TIMOTHY DANIEL SULLIVAN [1827–1914]: *God Save Ireland*

[3] See Holmes, page 453.

They hold the rank no king can give, no station can disgrace;
Nature puts forth her Gentleman, and monarchs must give place.[1]
Nature's Gentleman. Stanza 6

There's a land that bears a well-known name,
Though it is but a little spot;
I say 'tis first on the scroll of Fame,
And who shall say it is not?
The Englishman. Stanza 1

There's a star in the West that shall never go down
Till the records of Valour decay;
We must worship its light, though it is not our own,
For liberty burst in its ray.
There's a Star in the West.[2] *Stanza 1*

I love it, I love it; and who shall dare
To chide me for loving that old arm-chair?
The Old Arm-Chair

How cruelly sweet are the echoes that start
When memory plays an old tune on the heart!
Old Dobbin. Stanza 16

Better build schoolrooms for "the boy"
Than cells and gibbets for "the man." [3]
A Song for the Ragged Schools. Stanza 12

"God speed the plough!" be this a prayer
To find its echo everywhere.
God Speed the Plough. Stanza 1

How busy we are on Tom Tidler's ground
Looking for gold and silver.[4]
Tom Tidler's Ground. Stanza 1

Whenever you find your heart despair
Of doing some goodly thing,
Con over this strain, try bravely again,
And remember the Spider and King.[1]
Try Again. Stanza 16

JOHN BALLANTINE GOUGH
[1817–1886]

What is a minority? The chosen heroes of this earth have been in a minority. There is not a social, political, or religious privilege that you enjoy today that was not bought for you by the blood and tears and patient suffering of the minority. It is the minority that have stood in the van of every moral conflict, and achieved all that is noble in the history of the world.
What Is a Minority?

Everywhere water is a thing of beauty, gleaming in the dewdrop; singing in the summer rain; shining in the ice-gems till the leaves all seem to turn to living jewels; spreading a golden veil over the setting sun; or a white gauze around the midnight moon.
A Glass of Water

My old gray mare run up the hill, and as she turned the top, she waved her tail back at me, seemingly to say — fare ye well, brother Watkins.
Brother Watkins

---

[1] See Linton, page 499.

[2] The poem is in praise of George Washington.

[3] Give them a chance — if you stint them now, to-morrow you'll have to pay
A larger bill for a darker ill.
Denis A. McCarthy [1870–1931]: *Give Them a Place to Play, St. 4*

[4] Here we are on Tom Tiddler's ground, picking up gold and silver. — A children's game

"And why Tom Tiddler's ground?" asked the Traveller. "Because he scatters halfpence to Tramps and such-like." — Dickens: *Christmas Stories, Tom Tiddler's Ground*

[1] Bruce, banned and hunted on his native soil,
With curious eyes surveyed a spider's toil;
Six times the little climber strove and failed;
Six times the chief before his foe had quailed.
"Once more," he cried, "in thine my doom I read,
Once more I dare the fight if thou succeed."
'Twas done; the insect's fate he made his own;
Once more the battle waged, and gained a throne.
Charles Sprague [1791–1875]: *Curiosity*

FRANCIS DE HAES JANVIER
[1817–1885]

The woes of thirty millions filled his burdened heart with grief,
Embattled hosts on land and sea acknowledged him their chief,
And yet amid the din of war he heard the plaintive cry
Of that poor soldier as he lay in prison, doomed to die.

The Sleeping Sentinel.[1] *Stanza 10*

SIR AUSTEN HENRY LAYARD
[1817–1894]

I have always believed that success would be the inevitable result if the two services, the army and the navy, had fair play, and if we sent the right man to fill the right place.

Speech in Parliament [2]
[*January 15, 1855*]

TOM TAYLOR
[1817–1880]

You lay a wreath on murdered Lincoln's bier,
You, who, with mocking pencil, wont to trace,
Broad for self-complacent British sneer,
His length of shambling limb, his furrowed face.

Abraham Lincoln Foully Assassinated.[3] *Stanza 1*

Yes: he had lived to shame me from my sneer,
To lame my pencil, and confute my pen;
To make me own this hind of Princes peer,
This rail-splitter a true-born king of men.

Abraham Lincoln Foully Assassinated. Stanza 5

How his quaint wit made home-truth seem more true.

Ibid. Stanza 6

He went about his work — such work as few
Ever had laid on head and heart and hand —
As one who knows, where there's a task to do,
Man's honest will must Heaven's good grace command.

Ibid. Stanza 8

The Old World and the New, from sea to sea,
Utter one voice of sympathy and shame.
Sore heart, so stopped when it at last beat high!
Sad life, cut short, just as its triumph came!

Ibid. Stanza 17

HENRY DAVID THOREAU
[1817–1862]

My life is like a stroll upon the beach,
As near the ocean's edge as I can go.

The Fisher's Boy.[1] *Stanza 1*

I have but few companions on the shore, —
They scorn the strand who sail upon the sea;
Yet oft I think the ocean they've sailed o'er
Is deeper down upon the strand to me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Whate'er we leave to God, God does
And blesses us.

Inspiration. Proem

---

[1] A poem, largely romance, on President Lincoln's pardoning a Vermont soldier, William Scott, who slept while on guard duty. President Lincoln did not pardon Scott, according to a paper, *The Element of Romance in Military History,* by Colonel George G. Benedict, read before the Vermont Commandery, Loyal Legion, March 14, 1893.

In 1936 the Vermont Historical Society published a book on the subject by Waldo F. Glover, presenting various documents in Scott's case.

There are other versions of the legend, in both verse and prose, one being *The Soldier's Reprieve: The Generous Soldier Saved* in *Tiffany's Gems for the Fireside.*

[2] Reported in T. C. Hansard's *Parliamentary Debates, Third Series, Vol. 138, P. 2077.*

[3] Printed in *Punch,* London, May 6, 1865. (Taylor became editor of *Punch* in 1874.) It was at a performance of Taylor's play, *Our American Cousin,* that Lincoln was shot.

[1] Entitled *The Fisher's Son* in Thoreau's Journal [1840] and *Upon the Beach* in some anthologies.

I hear beyond the range of sound,
I see beyond the range of sight,
New earths and skies and seas around,
And in my day the sun doth pale his light.

Inspiration. Stanza 7

She with one breath attunes the spheres,
And also my poor human heart.

Ibid. Stanza 15

I am a parcel of vain strivings tied
By a chance bond together.

Sic Vita.[1] Stanza 1

Great God, I ask thee for no meaner pelf
Than that I may not disappoint myself,
That in my action I may soar as high
As I can now discern with this clear eye.

A Prayer.[2] Stanza 1

Any man more right than his neighbors, constitutes a majority of one.

The Duty of Civil Disobedience

I have travelled a good deal in Concord.

Walden. I, Economy

What a man thinks of himself, that it is which determines, or rather indicates, his fate.

Ibid.

As if you could kill time without injuring eternity.

Ibid.

Most of the luxuries, and many of the so-called comforts, of life are not only not indispensable, but positive hindrances to the elevation of mankind.

Ibid.

It is true, I never assisted the sun materially in his rising; but, doubt not, it was of the last importance only to be present at it.

Ibid.

For many years I was self-appointed inspector of snow-storms and rain-storms, and did my duty faithfully.

Ibid.

Beware of all enterprises that require new clothes.

Ibid.

The swiftest traveller is he that goes afoot.

Walden. I, Economy

The man who goes alone can start today; but he who travels with another must wait till that other is ready.

Ibid.

There is no odor so bad as that which arises from goodness tainted.

Ibid. Philanthropy

There are a thousand hacking at the branches of evil to one who is striking at the root.

Ibid.

Philanthropy is almost the only virtue which is sufficiently appreciated by mankind.

Ibid.

To him whose elastic and vigorous thought keeps pace with the sun, the day is a perpetual morning.

Ibid. II, What I Lived For

To be awake is to be alive.

Ibid.

I went to the woods because I wished to live deliberately, to front only the essential facts of life, and see if I could not learn what it had to teach, and not, when I came to die, discover that I had not lived.

Ibid.

Our life is frittered away by detail. . . . Simplify, simplify.

Ibid.

Time is but the stream I go a-fishing in.

Ibid.

Books must be read as deliberately and reservedly as they were written.

Ibid. III, Reading

The works of the great poets have never yet been read by mankind, for only great poets can read them.

Ibid.

I love a broad margin to my life.

Ibid. IV, Sounds

Our horizon is never quite at our elbows.

Ibid. V, Solitude

I never found the companion that was so companionable as solitude.

Ibid.

---

[1] Published [July, 1841] in *The Dial*, edited by Margaret Fuller.

[2] *The Dial* [July, 1842].

Society is commonly too cheap. We meet at very short intervals, not having had time to acquire any new value for each other.

Walden. V, Solitude

I had three chairs in my house: one for solitude, two for friendship, three for society.

Ibid. VI, Visitors

I was determined to know beans.

Ibid. VII, The Beanfield

If the day and the night are such that you greet them with joy, and life emits a fragrance like flowers and sweet-scented herbs, is more elastic, more starry, more immortal, — that is your success.

Ibid. XI, Higher Laws

There is never an instant's truce between virtue and vice. Goodness is the only investment that never fails.

Ibid.

Every man is the builder of a temple, called his body.

Ibid.

While men believe in the infinite, some ponds will be thought to be bottomless.

Ibid. XVI, The Pond in Winter

Through our own recovered innocence we discern the innocence of our neighbors.

Ibid. XVII, Spring

If one advances confidently in the direction of his dreams, and endeavors to live the life which he has imagined, he will meet with a success unexpected in common hours.

Ibid. XVIII, Conclusion

If a man does not keep pace with his companions,[1] perhaps it is because he hears a different drummer. Let him step to the music which he hears, however measured or far away.

Ibid.

Love your life, poor as it is. You may perhaps have some pleasant, thrilling, glorious hours, even in a poorhouse. The setting sun is reflected from the windows of the almshouse as brightly as from the rich man's abode.

Walden. XVIII, Conclusion

It is life near the bone where it is sweetest.

Ibid.

Rather than love, than money, than fame, give me truth.

Ibid.

Only that day dawns to which we are awake. There is more day to dawn. The sun is but a morning star.

Ibid.

I saw a delicate flower had grown up two feet high between the horses' feet and the wheel track. An inch more to right or left had sealed its fate, or an inch higher. Yet it lived to flourish, and never knew the danger it incurred. It did not borrow trouble, nor invite an evil fate by apprehending it.

Journal. September, 1850

The blue-bird carries the sky on his back.

Ibid. April 3, 1852

The perception of beauty is a moral test.

Ibid. June 21, 1852

The youth gets together his materials to build a bridge to the moon, or, perchance, a palace or temple on the earth, and, at length, the middle-aged man concludes to build a woodshed with them.[1]

Ibid. July 14, 1852

Fire is the most tolerable third party.

Ibid. January 2, 1853

Some circumstantial evidence is very strong, as when you find a trout in the milk.

Ibid. November 11, 1854

That man is the richest whose pleasures are the cheapest.

Ibid. March 11, 1856

---

[1] This reminds the editor of the old cockney story of the infatuated mother who saw her hobbledehoy marching in a company of recruits. "All out of step but Bill!" she exclaimed proudly.

[1] At noon he bounded out for food, and nothing less than roast lion would content him. But by suppertime milk toast would do — Quoted without provenance in *We Accept With Pleasure*, by BERNARD DE VOTO (1897-).

When the playful breeze drops in the pool, it springs to right and left, quick as a kitten playing with dead leaves.[1]

Journal. April 9, 1859

CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER
[1818–1895]

By Nebo's lonely mountain,
On this side Jordan's wave,
In a vale in the land of Moab,
There lies a lonely grave.[2]

The Burial of Moses. Stanza 1

Noiselessly as the spring-time
Her crown of verdure weaves,
And all the trees on all the hills
Open their thousand leaves.

Ibid. Stanza 3

This was the truest warrior
That ever buckled sword;
This the most gifted poet
That ever breathed a word;
And never earth's philosopher
Traced with his golden pen
On the deathless page, truths half so sage
As he wrote down for men.

Ibid. Stanza 7

The roseate hues of early dawn,
The brightness of the day,
The crimson of the sunset sky,
How fast they fade away!

The Roseate Hues of Early Dawn. Stanza 1

There was no other good enough
To pay the price of sin;
He only could unlock the gate
Of heaven and let us in.

There Is a Green Hill Far Away. Stanza 4

EMILY BRONTË
[1818–1848]

Sleep not, dream not; this bright day
Will not, cannot last for aye;
Bliss like thine is bought by years
Dark with torment and with tears.

Sleep Not. Stanza 1

The Bluebell is the sweetest flower
That waves in summer air:
Its blossoms have the mightiest power
To soothe my spirit's care.

The Bluebell. Stanza 1

Love is like the wild rose-briar;
Friendship like the holly-tree.
The holly is dark when the rose-briar blooms,
But which will bloom most constantly?

Love and Friendship. Stanza 1

I'll walk where my own nature would be leading —
It vexes me to choose another guide —
Where the grey flocks in ferny glens are feeding,
Where the wild wind blows on the mountain-side.

Often Rebuked. Stanza 4

Cold in the earth — and fifteen wild Decembers
From those brown hills have melted into spring:
Faithful, indeed, is the spirit that remembers
After such years of change and suffering!

Remembrance

No coward soul is mine,
No trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere:
I see Heaven's glories shine,
And faith shines equal, arming me from fear.

Last Lines. Stanza 1

There is not room for Death.

Ibid. Stanza 7

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN BUTLER
[1818–1893]

There is no need for me to answer the gentleman from New York. Every negro minstrel just now is singing the answer, and the hand-organs are playing the tune, "Shoo, Fly, Don't Bodder Me." [1]

---

[1] See the kitten on the wall,
Sporting with the leaves that fall.
Wordsworth: *The Kitten and the Falling Leaves*

[2] See Bryant, page 372.

Debate. House of Representatives

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING
[1818–1901]

Habitant of castle gray,
Creeping thing in sober way,
Visible sage mechanician,
Skilfulest arithmetician.

The Spider. [2]

It is not far beyond the village church,
After we pass the wood that skirts the road,
A lake, — the blue-eyed Walden, that doth smile
Most tenderly upon its neighbor pines.

Walden Lake, Concord

Beneath the endless surges of the deep,
Whose green content o'erlaps them evermore,
A host of mariners perpetual sleep,
Too hushed to heed the wild commotion's roar.

Death. Stanza 1

I laugh, for hope hath happy place with me, —
If my bark sinks, 'tis to another sea.

A Poet's Hope

I sing New England, as she lights her fire
In every Prairie's midst; and where the bright
Enchanting stars shine pure through Southern night,
She still is there, the guardian on the tower,
To open for the world a purer hour.

New England

Most joyful let the Poet be;
It is through him that all men see.

The Poet of the Old and New Times

My highway is unfeatured air,
  My consorts are the sleepless stars,
And men my giant arms upbear —
  My arms unstained and free from scars.

The Earth. Stanza 1

A wail in the wind is all I hear;
  A voice of woe for a lover's loss.

Tears in Spring. Lament for Thoreau, Stanza 3

The hills are reared, the seas are scooped in vain
If learning's altar vanish from the plain.

Inscription for the Alcott House, Concord [1]

ARTHUR CLEVELAND COXE
[1818–1896]

I never can see the old churchyard
  But I breathe to God a prayer,
That, sleep as I may in this fevered life,
  I may rest when I slumber there.

St. George's Churchyard, Hempstead, Long Island

WILLIAM MAXWELL EVARTS
[1818–1901]

The pious ones of Plymouth, who, reaching the Rock, first fell upon their own knees and then upon the aborigines.[1]

---

[1] In his *Autobiography of Seventy Years,* George Frisbie Hoar [1826–1904] tells of a five-minute debate in the House of Representatives. Samuel Sullivan ("Sunset") Cox [1824–1889], Democratic member from New York, had attacked Butler savagely. In his reply, Butler took no notice of Cox until the close of his argument.

The song, *Shoo Fly, Don't Bodder Me,* was written by Thomas Brigham Bishop, set to music by Frank Campbell, popularized by Billy Reeves, in the late 1860s.

It would get to running through his head, like the "shoo-fly" song which Butler sings in the House.

Charles Dudley Warner: *My Summer in a Garden, Eighth Week*

[2] His first poem, published in *The New England Magazine* [Oct., 1835].

[1] This couplet remains over the mantelpiece in Alcott House, Concord, Massachusetts, just as it was painted by May Alcott. Ellery Channing, the poet, who supplied the motto, was a nephew of the clergyman of the same name.

Quoted by Henry Watterson *in The Louisville Courier-Journal* [*July 4, 1913*]

JOHN JAMES ROBERT MANNERS, DUKE OF RUTLAND
[1818–1906]

No: by the names inscribed in History's page,
Names that are England's noblest heritage,
Names that shall live for yet unnumbered years
Shrined in our hearts with Cressy and Poictiers;
Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,
But leave us still our old nobility.

England's Trust. Part III, Line 227

JOHN MASON NEALE
[1818–1866]

There must in every cause be some first Martyr
To suffer and to fall;
There must be also those content to barter
Their victory for their all.

Abraham Lincoln. Stanza 1

Jerusalem the golden, with milk and honey blest,
Beneath thy contemplation sink heart and voice oppressed.

Hymn (paraphrased from the Latin of Bernard de Cluny)

Brief life is here our portion.

Hymn

HENRY PETERSON
[1818–1891]

Sing, bird, on green Missouri's plain,
The saddest song of sorrow.

Lyon.[2] *Stanza 1*

HENRY WHEELER SHAW ("JOSH BILLINGS")
[1818–1885]

It is better to know nothing than to know what ain't so.[1]

Proverb [*1874*]

A sekret ceases tew be a sekret if it iz once confided — it iz like a dollar bill, once broken, it iz never a dollar agin.

Affurisms[2]

Love iz like the meazles; we kant have it bad but onst, and the later in life we have it the tuffer it goes with us.

Ibid.

Put an Englishman into the garden of Eden, and he would find fault with the whole blarsted consarn; — put a Yankee in, and he would see where he could alter it to advantage; — put an Irishman in, and he would want tew boss the thing; — put a Dutchman in, and he would proceed tew plant it.

Ibid.

Better make a weak man your enemy than your friend.

Ibid.

I never knu a man trubbled with melankolly, who had plenty to dew, and did it.

Ibid.

Poverty iz the step-mother ov genius.

Ibid.

Manifest destiny iz the science ov going tew bust, or enny other place before yu git thare.

Manifest Destiny

Thare iz such a thing az manifest destiny, but when it occurs it iz like the number ov rings on the rakoon's tale, ov no great consequense only for ornament.

Ibid.

The wheel that squeaks the loudest
Is the one that gets the grease.

The Kicker

---

[1] This pun has been attributed to Oliver Wendell Holmes, Bill Nye, and George Frisbie Hoar. See Guiterman, page 815.

[2] General Nathaniel Lyon [1818–1861], killed in battle at Wilson's Creek, Missouri, August 10, 1861.

[1] Better know nothing than half-know many things. — Nietzsche: *Thus Spake Zarathustra, Part IV, 64*

[2] From *Josh Billings: His Sayings.*

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH
[1819–1861]

It fortifies my soul to know
That, though I perish, Truth is so:
That, howsoe'er I stray and range,
Whate'er I do, Thou dost not change.
I steadier step when I recall
That, if I slip, Thou dost not fall.
"With Whom Is no Variableness" [1]

Because we can't do all we would,
Does it follow, to do nothing's good?
Dipsychus. Part I, Sc. 4

And almost every one when age,
Disease, or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like Him.
Ibid. Sc. 5

This world is very odd we see,
We do not comprehend it;
But in one fact we all agree,
God won't, and we can't, mend it.
Ibid. Part II, Sc. 2

How pleasant it is to have money!
Ibid.

In light things
Prove thou the arms thou long'st to glorify,
Nor fear to work up from the lowest ranks
Whence come great Nature's Captains.
And high deeds
Haunt not the fringy edges of the fight
But the pell-mell of men.
Ibid. Sc. 4

Grace is given of God, but knowledge is bought in the market.
The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich. Part IV

A world where nothing is had for nothing.
Ibid. Part VIII

There is a great Field-Marshal, my friend, who arrays our battalions;
Let us to Providence trust, and abide and work in our stations.
Ibid. Part IX

Where lies the land to which the ship would go?
Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
Songs of Absence

That out of sight is out of mind [1]
Is true of most we leave behind;
It is not sure, nor can be true,
My own and only love, of you.
Ibid.

How in God's name did Columbus get over
Is a pure wonder to me.
Columbus. Stanza 1

What if wise men had, as far back as Ptolemy,
Judged that the earth, like an orange was round,
None of them ever said, Come along, follow me,
Sail to the West, and the East will be found.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Say not, the struggle naught availeth,
The labor and the wounds are vain,
The enemy faints not, nor faileth,
And as things have been they remain.
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth. Stanza 1

For while the tired waves, vainly breaking,
Seem here no painful inch to gain,
Far back, through creeks and inlets making,
Comes silent, flooding in, the main.
Ibid. Stanza 3

And not by eastern windows only,
When daylight comes, comes in the light;
In front, the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
But westward, look, the land is bright.
Ibid. Stanza 4

As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay
With canvas drooping, side by side,
Two towers of sail, at dawn of day
Are scarce long leagues apart descried.
Qua Cursum Ventus. Stanza 1

---

[1] *James, I, 17.*

[1] See Thomas à Kempis, page 9.

MARIAN EVANS CROSS ("GEORGE ELIOT")
[1819–1880]

'Tis God gives skill,
But not without men's hands: He could not make
Antonio Stradivari's violins
Without Antonio.

Stradivarius

O may I join the choir invisible
Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence.

O May I Join the Choir Invisible

May I reach
That purest heaven, be to other souls
The cup of strength in some great agony.

Ibid.

Boots and shoes are the greatest trouble of my life. Everything else one can turn and turn about, and make old look like new; but there's no coaxing boots and shoes to look better than they are.

Amos Barton. Chap. 2

It's no trifle at her time of life to part with a doctor who knows her constitution.

Janet's Repentance. Chap. 3

Any coward can fight a battle when he's sure of winning; but give me the man who has pluck to fight when he's sure of losing. That's my way, sir; and there are many victories worse than a defeat.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Opposition may become sweet to a man when he has christened it persecution.

Ibid. Chap. 8

It's but little good you'll do watering last year's crops.

Adam Bede. Chap. 18

He was like a cock who thought the sun had risen to hear him crow.

Ibid. Chap. 33

We all have a chance of meeting with some pity, some tenderness, some charity, when we are dead; it is the living only who cannot be forgiven.

The Lifted Veil

I've never any pity for conceited people, because I think they carry their comfort about with them.[1]

The Mill on the Floss. Book V, Chap. 4

Below their names it was written: "In their death they were not divided."[2]

Ibid. Last line of book

Blessed is the man who, having nothing to say, abstains from giving in words evidence of the fact.

Impressions of Theophrastus Such

Life is too precious to be spent in this weaving and unweaving of false impressions, and it is better to live quietly under some degree of misrepresentation than to attempt to remove it by the uncertain process of letter-writing.

Life and Letters.[3] *Letter to Mrs. Peter Taylor [June 8, 1856]*

The years seem to rush by now, and I think of death as a fast approaching end of a journey —[4] double and treble reason for loving as well as working while it is day.

Ibid. Letter to Miss Sara Hennell [November 22, 1861]

It seems to me much better to read a man's own writing than to read what others say about him, especially when the man is first-rate and the "others" are third-rate.

Ibid. To Miss Hennell [October 28, 1865]

I have the conviction that excessive literary production is a social offence.

Ibid. Letter to Alexander Main [September 11, 1871]

To hear of a friend's illness after he

---

[1] There is not enough of love and goodness in the world to throw any of it away on conceited people.
NIETZSCHE: *Human, All Too Human, 129*

[2] *2 Samuel I, 23.*

[3] Edited [1884] by J. W. CROSS.

[4] I think of death as some delightful journey
That I shall take when all my tasks are done.
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX: *The Journey, St. 1*

has got well through it, is the least painful way of learning the bad news.

Life and Letters. Letter to John Blackwood [*February 21, 1872*]

I like not only to be loved, but also to be told that I am loved. I am not sure that you are of the same kind. But the realm of silence is large enough beyond the grave. This is the world of light and speech, and I shall take leave to tell you that you are very dear.

Ibid. Letter to Mrs. Burne-Jones [*May 11, 1875*]

All biography diminishes in interest when the subject has won celebrity — or some reputation that hardly comes up to a celebrity. But autobiography at least saves a man or woman that the world is curious about from the publication of a string of mistakes called "Memoirs."

Ibid. Letter to Miss Sara Hennell [*November 22, 1876*]

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH

[1819–1902]

Don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt?
Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown;
Who wept with delight when you gave her a smile,
And trembled with fear at your frown!

Ben Bolt[1]

Your eyes were filled with love, Kate Vane;
Ah, would that we were young again!

Kate Vane

Up with three cheers and a tiger!
Let the flags wave as they come!
Give them the blare of the trumpet!
Give them the roll of the drum!

The Charge by the Ford. Stanza 11

For one on the ocean of crime long tossed,
Who loves his mother, is not quite lost.

Smiting the Rock

Less good from genius we may find
Than that from perseverance flowing;
So have good grist at hand to grind,
And keep the mill a-going.

Keep the Mill a-Going. Stanza 7

Though little dangers they may fear,
When greater dangers men environ
Then women show a front of iron;
And, gentle in their manner, they
Do bold things in a quiet way.

Betty Zane.[1] *Stanza 1*

Not one has lineage prouder than
(Be he poor or rich) the man
Who boasts that in his spotless strain
Mingles the blood of Betty Zane.

Ibid. Stanza 10

JOSIAH GILBERT HOLLAND

[1819–1881]

Heaven is not reached at a single bound;
But we build the ladder by which we rise
From the lowly earth to the vaulted skies,
And we mount to its summit round by round.[2]

Gradatim. Stanza 1

Wings for the angels, but feet for men.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Only in dreams is a ladder thrown
From the weary earth to the sapphire walls;
But the dreams depart, and the vision falls,
And the sleeper wakes on his pillow of stone.

Ibid. Stanza 7

---

[1] First published in *The New York Mirror*, Sept. 2, 1843. It was set to music, an adaptation of an old German melody, by NELSON KNEASS, and sung in a play, *The Battle of Buena Vista*. In 1894, GEORGE DU MAURIER used the song in his novel, *Trilby*, and it became popular at once.

[1] Fort Henry (now Wheeling, West Virginia) was attacked by Simon Girty and a band of Wyandot Indians, September 27–28, 1777. Betty Zane ran from the blockhouse to the log hut on the hill, and returned with a cask of gunpowder wrapped in her apron. Zanesville, Ohio, is named for the Zane family.

[2] Step after step the ladder is ascended. — HERBERT: *Jacula Prudentum*

He could see naught but vanity in beauty,
And naught but weakness in a fond caress,
And pitied men whose views of Christian duty
Allowed indulgence in such foolishness.
Daniel Gray. Stanza 9

More human, more divine than we —
In truth, half human, half divine
Is woman when good stars agree
To temper with their beams benign
The hour of her nativity.
Kathrina

Who can tell what a baby thinks?
Cradle Song. Stanza 2

My dear dumb friend, low lying there,
A willing vassal at my feet —
Glad partner of my home and fare,
My shadow in the street.
To My Dog, Blanco. Stanza 1

God give us men! A time like this demands
Strong minds, great hearts, true faith, and ready hands;
Men whom the lust of office does not kill;
Men whom the spoils of office cannot buy;
Men who possess opinions and a will;
Men who have honor; men who will not lie;
Men who can stand before a demagogue
And damn his treacherous flatteries without winking;
Tall men, sun-crowned, who live above the fog
In public duty and in private thinking.
The Day's Demand

Hearts, like apples, are hard and sour,
Till crushed by Pain's resistless power.
Bitter-Sweet. First Episode

Nay, Whittier, thou art not old;
Thy register a lie hath told,
For lives devote to love and truth
Do only multiply their youth.
Ten Times Seven.[1] *Stanza 3*

Where shall the baby's dimple be,
Cheek, chin, knuckle or knee?
Where Shall the Baby's Dimple Be?

JULIA WARD HOWE
[1819–1910]

Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the Lord;
He is trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored;
He hath loosed the fateful lightning of His terrible, swift sword;
His truth is marching on.
Battle Hymn of the Republic. Stanza 1

In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born across the sea,
With a glory in His bosom that transfigures you and me;
As He died to make men holy, let us die to make men free.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Weave no more silks, ye Lyons looms,
To deck our girls for gay delights!
The crimson flower of battle blooms,
And solemn marches fill the nights.
Our Orders

I gave my son a palace
And a kingdom to control:
The palace of his body,
The kingdom of his soul.
Palace and Kingdom

Don't trouble more to celebrate this natal day of mine,
But keep the grasp of fellowship which warms us more than wine.
Let us thank the lavish hand that gives world beauty to our eyes,
And bless the days that saw us young, and years that make us wise.
Growing Old

I have made a voyage upon a golden river,
'Neath clouds of opal and of amethyst;
Along its banks bright shapes were moving ever,
And threatening shadows melted into mist.
Reminiscences [*1899*]. *At the end*

---

[1] Written for Whittier's seventieth birthday, December 17, 1877.

CHARLES KINGSLEY
[1819–1875]

O Mary, go and call the cattle home,
And call the cattle home,
And call the cattle home,
Across the sands o' Dee!
The Sands of Dee. Stanza 1

The cruel crawling foam.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Men must work, and women must weep,
And there's little to earn and many to keep,
Though the harbor bar be moaning.
The Three Fishers. Stanza 1

Be good, sweet maid, and let who can be clever;
Do lovely things, not dream them, all day long;
And so make Life, Death, and that vast Forever
One grand sweet song.
A Farewell. Stanza 3

O haud your hands frae inkhorns, though a' the Muses woo;
For critics lie, like saumon fry, to mak' their meals o' you.
The Oubit. Stanza 3

Oh green is the colour of faith and truth,
And rose the colour of love and youth,
And brown of the fruitful clay.
Dartside, 1849

Oh! that we two were Maying.
The Saint's Tragedy. Act II, Sc. 9

Oh! that we two lay sleeping
In our nest in the churchyard sod,
With our limbs at rest on the quiet earth's breast,
And our souls at home with God.
Ibid.

The world goes up and the world goes down,
And the sunshine follows the rain;
And yesterday's sneer and yesterday's frown
Can never come over again.
Dolcino to Margaret

Oh England is a pleasant place for them that's rich and high,
But England is a cruel place for such poor folks as I.
The Last Buccanier. Stanza 1

In the light of fuller day,
Of purer science, holier laws.[1]
On the Death of a Certain Journal.[2] Stanza 5

Young blood must have its course, lad,
And every dog his day.[3]
Water Babies. Song II, Stanza 1

When all the world is old, lad,
And all the trees are brown;
And all the sport is stale, lad,
And all the wheels run down.
Ibid. Stanza 2

God grant you find one face there
You loved when all was young!
Ibid.

I once had a sweet little doll, dears,
The prettiest doll in the world;
Her cheeks were so red and so white, dears,
And her hair was so charmingly curled.
Ibid. Song IV, Stanza 1

So fleet the works of men, back to their earth again;
Ancient and holy things fade like a dream.
Old and New: A Parable. Stanza 1

Do the work that's nearest,
Though it's dull at whiles,
Helping, when you meet them,
Lame dogs over stiles;
See in every hedgerow
Marks of angels' feet,
Epics in each pebble
Underneath our feet.
The Invitation to Tom Hughes

We were crawling slowly along, looking out for Virgin Garda; the first of those numberless isles which Columbus, so goes the tale, discovered on St. Ursula's day, and named them after the saint and her eleven thousand mythical virgins. Unfortunately, English buccaneers have since given to most of them less poetic names. The

---

[1] See Tennyson, page 469.
[2] *The Christian Socialist.*
[3] Dog will have his day. — SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act V, Sc. 1, L. 314*

Dutchman's Cap, Broken Jerusalem, The Dead Man's Chest,[1] Rum Island, and so forth, mark a time and race more prosaic.

At Last [*1870*]. *Chap. 1*

A lone man's companion, a bachelor's friend, a hungry man's food, a sad man's cordial, a wakeful man's sleep, and a chilly man's fire . . . there's no herb like unto it under the canopy of heaven.

[*Tobacco*] *Westward Ho, Chap. 7*

Thank God every morning when you get up that you have something to do that day which must be done, whether you like it or not. Being forced to work, and forced to do your best, will breed in you temperance and self-control, diligence and strength of will, cheerfulness and content, and a hundred virtues which the idle never know.

Letter

To be discontented with the divine discontent, and to be ashamed with the noble shame, is the very germ of the first upgrowth of all virtue.

Health and Education. The Science of Health [*1874*]

"What is the secret of your life?" asked Mrs. Browning of Charles Kingsley. "Tell me, that I may make mine beautiful, too." He replied: "I had a friend."

Related by WILLIAM CHANNING GANNETT

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL

[1819–1891]

She doeth little kindnesses
Which most leave undone, or despise.

My Love. Stanza 4

Be noble! and the nobleness that lies
In other men, sleeping, but never dead,
Will rise in majesty to meet thine own.

Sonnet IV

Great Truths are portions of the soul of man;
Great souls are portions of Eternity.

Sonnet VI

To win the secrets of a weed's plain heart.

Sonnet XXV

Who speaks the truth stabs Falsehood to the heart.

L'Envoi

His words were simple words enough,
And yet he used them so,
That what in other mouths was rough
In his seemed musical and low.

The Shepherd of King Admetus. Stanza 5

All thoughts that mould the age begin
Deep down within the primitive soul.

An Incident in a Railroad Car. Stanza 13

It may be glorious to write
Thoughts that shall glad the two or three
High souls, like those far stars that come in sight
Once in a century.

Ibid. Stanza 19

No man is born into the world whose work
Is not born with him; there is always work,
And tools to work withal, for those who will;
And blessèd are the horny hands of toil.

A Glance Behind the Curtain

They are slaves who fear to speak
For the fallen and the weak. . . .
They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three.

Stanzas on Freedom. IV

The nurse of full-grown souls is solitude.

Columbus

And I believed the poets; it is they
Who utter wisdom from the central deep,
And, listening to the inner flow of things,
Speak to the age out of eternity.

Ibid.

Once to every man and nation comes the moment to decide,
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for the good or evil side.

The Present Crisis. Stanza 5

---

[1] Treasure Island came out of Kingsley's "At Last," where I got the Dead Man's Chest — and that was the seed. — R. L. STEVENSON in a letter to Sidney Colvin

Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong forever on the throne.[1]
The Present Crisis. Stanza 8

Then to side with Truth is noble when we share her wretched crust,
Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 'tis prosperous to be just;
Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward stands aside,
Doubting in his abject spirit, till his Lord is crucified.
Ibid. Stanza 11

New occasions teach new duties; Time makes ancient good uncouth;
They must upward still, and onward, who would keep abreast of Truth.
Ibid. Stanza 18

The birch, most shy and ladylike of trees.
An Indian-Summer Reverie. Stanza 8

Dear common flower, that grow'st beside the way,
Fringing the dusty road with harmless gold.
To the Dandelion. Stanza 1

They came three thousand miles, and died,
To keep the Past upon its throne;
Unheard, beyond the ocean tide,
Their English mother made her moan.[2]
Graves of Two English Soldiers on Concord Battle-ground. Stanza 3

Slowly the Bible of the race is writ,
And not on paper leaves nor leaves of stone;
Each age, each kindred, adds a verse to it,
Texts of despair or hope, of joy or moan.
Bibliolatres. Stanza 6

Thou art not idle: in thy higher sphere
Thy spirit bends itself to loving tasks,
And strength to perfect what it dreamed of here
Is all the crown and glory that it asks.
Elegy on the Death of Dr. Channing. Stanza 12

Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendors lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,
We Sinais climb and know it not.
The Vision of Sir Launfal. Part I, Prelude, Stanza 2

'Tis heaven alone that is given away;
'Tis only God may be had for the asking.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;
Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.
Ibid. Stanza 5

He gives only the worthless gold
Who gives from a sense of duty.
Ibid. Part I, Stanza 6

The gift without the giver is bare;[1]
Who gives himself with his alms feeds three, —
Himself, his hungering neighbor, and me.
Ibid. Part II, Stanza 8

Got the ill name of augurs, because they were bores.
A Fable for Critics

A weed is no more than a flower in disguise.[2]
Ibid.

For reading new books is like eating new bread,
One can bear it at first, but by gradual steps he
Is brought to death's door of a mental dyspepsy.
Ibid.

---

[1] Worth on foot, and rascals in the coach.
DRYDEN: *Art of Poetry, L. 376*
Wrong rules the land, and waiting Justice sleeps.
J. G. HOLLAND: *The Day's Demand*

[2] Inscribed on the memorial to the two British soldiers, Concord, Massachusetts.

[1] The only gift is a portion of thyself. — EMERSON: *Gifts*
See Walt Whitman, page 535.

[2] And what is a weed? A plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered. — EMERSON: *Fortune of the Republic*
A weed is but an unloved flower!
ELLA WHEELER WILCOX: *The Weed, St. 1*

A reading-machine, always wound up and going,
He mastered whatever was not worth the knowing.
A Fable for Critics

I've thought very often 'twould be a good thing
In all public collections of books, if a wing
Were set off by itself, like the seas from the dry lands,
Marked *Literature suited to desolate islands.*
Ibid.

There comes Emerson first, whose rich words, every one,
Are like gold nails in temples to hang trophies on;
Whose prose is grand verse, while his verse, the Lord knows,
Is some of it pr— No, 'tis not even prose.[1]
Ibid.

And I honor the man who is willing to sink
Half his present repute for the freedom to think,
And, when he has thought, be his cause strong or weak,
Will risk t' other half for the freedom to speak.
Ibid.

There comes Poe, with his raven, like Barnaby Rudge,
Three fifths of him genius and two fifths sheer fudge.
Ibid.

Nature fits all her children with something to do,
He who would write and can't write, can surely review.
Ibid.

Ez fer war, I call it murder, —
There you hev it plain an' flat;
I don't want to go no furder
Than my Testyment fer that. . . .
An' you've gut to git up airly
Ef you want to take in God.
The Biglow Papers. Series I, No. 1, Stanza 5

Laborin' man an' laborin' woman
Hev one glory an' one shame;
Ev'y thin' thet's done inhuman
Injers all on 'em the same.
The Biglow Papers. Series I, No. 1, Stanza 10

This goin' ware glory waits ye haint one agreeable feetur.[1]
Ibid. No. 2, Stanza 6

Gineral C. is a dreffle smart man:
He's ben on all sides thet give places or pelf;
But consistency still wuz a part of his plan, —
He's ben true to *one* party, — an' thet is himself.
Ibid. No. 3, Stanza 3

We kind o' thought Christ went agin war an' pillage.
Ibid. Stanza 5

But John P.
Robinson, he
Sez they didn't know everythin' down in Judee.
Ibid. Stanza 8

A marciful Providunce fashioned us holler
O' purpose thet we might our princi-ples swaller.
Ibid. No. 4, Stanza 2

I should like to shoot
The holl gang, by the gret horn spoon![2]
Ibid. No. 5, Stanza 2

I du believe with all my soul
In the gret Press's freedom,[3]
To pint the people to the goal
An' in the traces lead 'em.
Ibid. No. 6, Stanza 7

I *don't* believe in princerple,
But oh I *du* in interest.
Ibid. Stanza 9

It ain't my princerples nor men
My preudunt course is steadied, —
I scent which pays the best, an' then
Go into it baldheaded.
Ibid. Stanza 10

---

[1] Meredith is only a prose Browning — and so was Browning. — Impromptu by OSCAR WILDE.

[1] Go where glory waits thee. — THOMAS MOORE: Poem of same title

[2] He vow'd by the great horn spoon.
French Claim, St. 5 (an anonymous song of the Revolutionary War period)

[3] See Herbert Clark Hoover, page 854.

Of my merit
On thet pint you yourself may jedge;
All is, I never drink no sperit,
Nor I haint never signed no pledge.
The Biglow Papers. Series I, No. 7, Stanza 9

Ez to my princerples, I glory
In hevin' nothin' o' the sort.
Ibid. Stanza 10

God makes sech nights, all white and still,
Fur'z you can look or listen.
Ibid. Series II, The Courtin', Stanza 1

His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,
But hern went pity-Zekle.
Ibid. Stanza 15

To say why gals acts so or so,
Or don't, 'ould be presumin';
Mebby to mean *yes* an' say *no*
Comes nateral to women.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 18

All kin' o' smily round the lips,
An' teary round the lashes.
Ibid. Stanza 21

My gran'ther's rule was safer 'n 'tis to crow:
Don't never prophesy — onless ye know.
Ibid. No. 2

It's 'most enough to make a deacon swear.
Ibid.

The one thet fust gits mad's most ollers wrong.
Ibid.

Folks never understand the folks they hate.
Ibid.

Ef you want peace, the thing you've gut tu du
Is jes' to show you're up to fightin', tu.
Ibid.

Bad work follers ye ez long's ye live.
Ibid.

Don't give up afore the ship goes down.[2]
Ibid.

Our papers don't purtend to print on'y wut Guv'ment choose,
An' thet insures us all to git the very best o' noose.
The Biglow Papers. Series II, No. 3

The thing's a gone coon.[1]
Ibid. No. 4

Facts are contrary 'z mules.[2]
Ibid.

No, never say nothin' without you're compelled tu,
An' then don't say nothin' thet you can be held tu.
Ibid. No. 5

Our lives in sleep are some like streams that glide
'Twixt flesh an' sperrit boundin' on each side,
Where both shores' shadders kind o' mix an' mingle
In sunthin' thet ain't jes' like either single.
Ibid. No. 6, Sunthin' in the Pastoral Line

Wut's words to them whose faith an' truth
On War's red techstone rang true metal,
Who ventered life an' love an' youth
For the gret prize o' death in battle?
Ibid. No. 10, Stanza 17

What public, were they new to-day, would ever stop to read
The Iliad, the Shanàmeh, or the Nibelungenlied?
Fragments of an Unfinished Poem

Each year to ancient friendships adds a ring,
As to an oak.
Under the Willows

I thought of a mound in sweet Auburn
Where a little headstone stood;
How the flakes were folding it gently,
As did robins the babes in the wood.[3]
The First Snowfall. Stanza 5

---

[1] See Mrs. Browning, page 428.

[2] Tell the men to fire faster and not to give up the ship; fight her till she sinks. — COMMANDER JAMES LAWRENCE, U.S.N. [1781–1813] on board the *Chesapeake,* June 1, 1813.

[1] See David Crockett, page 349.

[2] See Smollett, page 248.
Facts are stubborn things. — LE SAGE: *Gil Blas, X, 1*

[3] See Percy, page 258.

The shell disdained a soul had gained,
The lyre had been discovered.
The Finding of the Lyre. Stanza 4

Though old the thought and oft exprest,
'Tis his at last who says it best.[1]
For an Autograph. Stanza 1

Not failure, but low aim, is crime.
Ibid. Stanza 5

When I was a beggarly boy,
And lived in a cellar damp,
I had not a friend nor a toy,
But I had Aladdin's lamp.
Aladdin. Stanza 1

Granting our wish one of Fate's saddest jokes is![2]
Two Scenes from the Life of Blondel.[3] *Sc. II, Stanza 2*

For somehow the poor old Earth blunders along,
Each son of hers adding his mite of unfitness,
And, choosing the sure way of coming out wrong,
Gets to port as the next generation will witness.
Ibid. Stanza 4

What men call treasure and the Gods call dross.
Ode Recited at the Harvard Commemoration, 1865. IV

Here was a type of the true elder race,
And one of Plutarch's men talked with us face to face.
Ibid. VI

Safe in the hallowed quiets of the past.
The Cathedral.[4] *Stanza 9*

The one thing finished in this hasty world.
The Cathedral. Stanza 9

The unmotived herd that only sleep and feed.[1]
Under the Old Elm. Part VII, Stanza 3

These pearls of thought in Persian gulfs were bred,
Each softly lucent as a rounded moon;
The diver Omar plucked them from their bed,
Fitzgerald strung them on an English thread.
In a Copy of Omar Khayyàm. Stanza 1

The wisest man could ask no more of Fate
Than to be simple, modest, manly, true,
Safe from the Many, honored by the Few;
To count as naught in World, or Church, or State;
But inwardly in secret to be great.
Sonnet, Jeffries Wyman

But life is sweet, though all that makes it sweet
Lessen like sound of friends' departing feet;
And Death is beautiful as feet of friend
Coming with welcome at our journey's end.
Epistle to George William Curtis, Postscript.

For me Fate gave, whate'er she else denied,
A nature sloping to the southern side;
I thank her for it, though when clouds arise
Such Natures double-darken gloomy skies.
Ibid.

Like him who, in the desert's awful frame,
Notches his cockney initials on the Sphinx.
Sonnet on Being Asked for an Autograph in Venice

---

[1] See Emerson, page 415.

[2] Beware, my lord! Beware lest stern Heaven hate you enough to hear your prayers! — ANATOLE FRANCE: *The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard, Part II, Chap. 4*

See Oscar Wilde, page 724.

The fates are not quite obdurate;
They have a grim, sardonic way
Of granting men who supplicate
The things they wanted — yesterday.
ROSELLE MERCIER MONTGOMERY: *The Fates*

[3] See Ingelow, page 541.

[4] Chartres.

[1] What is a man,
If his chief good and market of his time
Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no more.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act IV, Sc. 4, l. 33*

The Maple puts her corals on in May.
The Maple

As brief
As a dragon-fly's repose.
Scherzo. Stanza 3

In life's small things be resolute and great
To keep thy muscle trained: know'st thou when Fate
Thy measure takes, or when she'll say to thee,
"I find thee worthy; do this deed for me"?
Sayings. I

In vain we call old notions fudge,
And bend our conscience to our dealing;
The Ten Commandments will not budge,
And stealing will continue stealing.
Motto of the American Copyright League [November 20, 1885]

As life runs on, the road grows strange
With faces new, and near the end
The milestones into headstones change,
'Neath every one a friend.
Sixty-Eighth Birthday

The story of any one man's real experience finds its startling parallel in that of every one of us.
Spenser

Solitude is as needful to the imagination as society is wholesome for the character.
Dryden

Men have their intellectual ancestry, and the likeness of some one of them is forever unexpectedly flashing out in the features of a descendant, it may be after a gap of several generations. In the parliament of the present every man represents a constituency of the past.
Keats

From the days of the first grandfather, everybody has remembered a golden age behind him!
Carlyle

Notoriety may be achieved in a narrow sphere, but fame demands for its evidence a more distant and prolonged reverberation.
A Great Public Character

A wise scepticism is the first attribute of a good critic.
Shakespeare Once More

Truly there is a tide in the affairs of men, but there is no gulf-stream setting forever in one direction.
New England Two Centuries Ago

There is no better ballast for keeping the mind steady on its keel, and saving it from all risk of crankiness, than business.
Ibid.

Puritanism, believing itself quick with the seed of religious liberty, laid, without knowing it, the egg of democracy.
Ibid.

It was in making education not only common to all, but in some sense compulsory on all, that the destiny of the free republics of America was practically settled.
Ibid.

Talent is that which is in a man's power; genius is that in whose power a man is.
Rousseau and the Sentimentalists

There is no work of genius which has not been the delight of mankind, no word of genius to which the human heart and soul have not sooner or later responded.
Ibid.

Every man feels instinctively that all the beautiful sentiments in the world weigh less than a single lovely action.
Ibid.

It is singular how impatient men are with over-praise of others, how patient with over-praise of themselves; and yet the one does them no injury, while the other may be their ruin.
Literary Remains of the Rev. Homer Wilbur

Things always seem fairer when we look back at them, and it is out of that inaccessible tower of the past that Longing leans and beckons.
A Few Bits of Roman Mosaic

There is nothing so desperately monotonous as the sea, and I no longer wonder at the cruelty of pirates.
Fireside Travels. At Sea

An umbrella is of no avail against a Scotch Mist.

On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners

It is by presence of mind in untried emergencies that the native metal of a man is tested.

Abraham Lincoln [*1864*]

The soil out of which such men as he are made is good to be born on, good to live on, good to die for and to be buried in.

Garfield

Mishaps are like knives, that either serve us or cut us, as we grasp them by the blade or the handle.

Cambridge Thirty Years Ago

No man, I suspect, ever lived long in the country without being bitten by these meteorological ambitions. He likes to be hotter and colder, to have been more deeply snowed up, to have more trees and larger blown down than his neighbors.

My Garden Acquaintance

As if old age were never kindly as well as frosty; as if it had no reverend graces of its own as good in their way as the noisy impertinence of childhood, the elbowing self-conceit of youth, or the pompous mediocrity of middle life!

A Good Word for Winter

What a sense of security in an old book which Time has criticised for us!

A Library of Old Authors

There is no good in arguing with the inevitable. The only argument available with an east wind is to put on your overcoat.

Democracy and Addresses

Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which never come.[1]

Ibid.

It is curious how tyrannical the habit of reading is, and what shifts we make to escape thinking.[2] There is no bore we dread being left alone with so much as our own minds.

A Moosehead Journal

There are few brains that would not be better for living on their own fat a little while.

Ibid.

If I were asked what book is better than a cheap book, I should answer that there is one book better than a cheap book, — and that is a book honestly come by.

Before the U. S. Senate Committee on Patents [*January 29, 1886*]

HERMAN MELVILLE [1]
[1819–1891]

Thou belongest to that hopeless, sallow tribe which no wine of this world will ever warm; and for whom even Pale Sherry would be too rosy-strong; but with whom one sometimes loves to sit, and feel poor-devilish, too; and grow convivial upon tears; and say to them bluntly, with full eyes and empty glasses, and in not altogether unpleasant sadness — Give it up, Sub-Subs! For by how much the more pains ye take to please the world, by so much the more shall ye for ever go thankless!

---

[1] See Emerson, page 410, and Foss, page 733.

[2] See Sheridan, page 278.

[1] May one cry of human distress interpolate here? The editors of BARTLETT confess the complete inadequacy of these few quotations from *Moby Dick*. For that great book there is no substitute; it cannot be represented in excerpts; to attempt that would require (as we have said before) a Moby Dictionary.

"He sank without a ripple of renown" was the fine valediction of RAYMOND M. WEAVER in his *Herman Melville, Mariner and Mystic* (1921). Melville died the same year that John Bartlett completed the Ninth Edition of this work. Neither then, nor in Dole's Tenth Edition (1914) was Melville's name mentioned. It was his centennial in 1919, coming in the general quickening and disgust of After-War, that brought him alive for a new generation. But he is too dense with intuition to be parcelled out in clippings.

"To read *Moby Dick* and absorb it is the crown of one's reading life." — VIOLA MEYNELL, introduction to World's Classics Edition.

We forward the problem to the editor of the Twelfth Edition, which should be due about 1960.

Moby Dick: Preface, the Sub-Sub-Librarian

The Nantucketer, out of sight of land, furls his sails and lays him to his rest, while under his very pillow rush herds of walruses and whales.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A whale ship was my Yale College and my Harvard.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Thou great democratic God! who didst not refuse to the swart convict, Bunyan, the pale poetic pearl; Thou who didst clothe with doubly hammered leaves of finest gold, the stumped and paupered arm of old Cervantes; Thou who didst pick up Andrew Jackson from the pebbles; who didst hurl him upon a warhorse; who didst thunder him higher than a throne!

Ibid. Chap. 26

The starred and stately nights seemed haughty dames in jewelled velvets, nursing at home in lonely pride the memory of their absent conquering Earls, the golden helmeted suns!

Ibid. Chap. 29

The choice hidden handful of the Divine Inert.

Ibid. Chap. 33

Give me a condor's quill! Give me Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand! . . . To produce a mighty book you must choose a mighty theme.

Ibid. Chap. 104

Where lies the final harbour, whence we unmoor no more?

Ibid. Chap. 114

Sailor or landsman, there is some sort of Cape Horn for all. Boys! beware of it; prepare for it in time. Greybeards! thank God it is passed.

White-Jacket. Chap. 26

All dies! and not alone
The aspiring trees and men and grass;
The poets' forms of beauty pass,
And noblest deeds they are undone,
Even truth itself decays, and lo,
From truth's sad ashes pain and falsehood grow.

The Lake

There is no faith, and no stoicism, and no philosophy, that a mortal man can possibly evoke, which will stand the final test in a real impassioned onset of Life and Passion upon him. Faith and philosophy are air, but events are brass.

Pierre

THOMAS WILLIAM PARSONS

[1819–1892]

Sorrow and the scarlet leaf,
Sad thoughts and sunny weather:
Ah me, this glory and this grief
Agree not well together!

A Song for September

We have forgot what we have been,
And what we are we little know;
We fancy new events begin,
But all has happened long ago.

Stanzas. I

To larger sight the rim of shadow is the line of light.

Inscription for a sundial at Milton, Massachusetts

JOHN RUSKIN

[1819–1900]

He is the greatest artist who has embodied, in the sum of his works, the greatest number of the greatest ideas.

Modern Painters. Vol. I, Part I, Chap. 2, Sect. 9

The greatest thing a human soul ever does in this world is to *see* something, and tell what it *saw* in a plain way. Hundreds of people can talk for one who can think, but thousands can think for one who can see. To see clearly is poetry, prophecy, and religion, all in one.

Ibid. Vol. III, Part IV, Chap. 16, Sect. 28

In order that people may be happy in their work, these three things are needed: They must be fit for it: They must not do too much of it: And they must have a sense of success in it.

Pre-Raphaelitism

No great intellectual thing was ever done by great effort; a great thing can only be done by a great man, and he does it *without* effort.

Pre-Raphaelitism

It is chiefly by private, not by public, effort that your city must be adorned.

Lectures on Architecture and Painting.[1] *I*

Blue colour is everlastingly appointed by the Deity to be a source of delight.

Ibid.

Whenever men have become skillful architects at all, there has been a tendency in them to build high.

Ibid.

Life being very short, and the quiet hours of it few, we ought to waste none of them in reading valueless books.[2]

Sesame and Lilies. Preface

The greatest efforts of the race have always been traceable to the love of praise, as its greatest catastrophes to the love of pleasure.

Ibid. Of Kings' Treasuries, Sect. 3

At the portières of that silent Faubourg St. Germain, there is but brief question, "Do you deserve to enter? Pass. Do you ask to be the companion of nobles? Make yourself noble, and you shall be. Do you long for the conversation of the wise? Learn to understand it, and you shall hear it. But on other terms? — no. If you will not rise to us, we cannot stoop to you."

Ibid. Sect. 12

There are masked words abroad, I say, which nobody understands, but which everybody uses, and most people will also fight for, live for, or even die for, fancying they mean this, or that, or the other, of things dear to them.

Ibid. Sect. 16

The very cheapness of literature is making even wise people forget that if a book is worth reading, it is worth buying. No book is worth anything which is not worth *much;* nor is it serviceable, until it has been read, and re-read, and loved, and loved again; and marked, so that you can refer to the passages you want in it.

Sesame and Lilies.
Of King's Treasuries, Sect. 32

The power of the press in the hands of highly-educated men, in independent position, and of honest purpose, may indeed become all that it has been hitherto vainly vaunted to be.

Ibid. Sect. 37, Footnote

When men are rightly occupied, their amusement grows out of their work, as the colour-petals out of a fruitful flower.

Ibid. Sect. 39

He only is advancing in life, whose heart is getting softer, whose blood warmer, whose brain quicker, whose spirit is entering into Living peace. And the men who have this life in them are the true lords or kings of the earth — they, and they only.

Ibid. Sect. 42

This is the true nature of home — it is the place of Peace; the shelter, not only from all injury, but from all terror, doubt, and division.

Ibid. Of Queens' Gardens, Sect. 68

Borrowers are nearly always ill-spenders, and it is with lent money that all evil is mainly done, and all unjust war protracted.

The Crown of Wild Olive. Work, Sect. 34

Give a little love to a child, and you get a great deal back.

Ibid. Sect. 49

There's no music in a "rest," Katie, that I know of: but there's the making of music in it.[1] And people are always missing that part of the life-melody.

Ethics of the Dust. Lecture 4, The Crystal Orders

That treacherous phantom which men call Liberty.

Seven Lamps of Architecture. Chap. 7, The Lamp of Obedience, Sect. 1

---

[1] At Edinburgh, November, 1853.

[2] Life is too short for reading inferior books. — JAMES BRYCE [1838–1922]: *Address* at Rutgers College, Nov. 10, 1911

[1] "There is no music in a rest,
But there is music's making";

Life without industry is guilt, industry without art is brutality.

Lectures on Art. III, The Relation of Art to Morals

Engraving, then, is, in brief terms, the Art of Scratch.

Ariadne Florentina. Lecture I

Wealth, therefore, is "the possession of the valuable by the valiant."

Unto This Last. Sect. 64

There is no Wealth but Life.

Ibid. Sect. 77

That country is the richest which nourishes the greatest number of noble and happy human beings; that man is richest who, having perfected the functions of his own life to the utmost, has also the widest helpful influence, both personal, and by means of his possessions, over the lives of others.

Ibid.

Trust thou thy Love: if she be proud, is she not sweet?
Trust thou thy Love: if she be mute, is she not pure?
Lay thou thy soul full in her hands, low at her feet;
Fail, Sun and Breath! — yet, for thy peace, she shall endure.

Trust Thou Thy Love

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY
[1819–1895]

I sing the hymn of the conquered, who fell in the Battle of Life,[1] —
The hymn of the wounded, the beaten, who died overwhelmed in the strife.

A Poet's Portfolio. Io Victis

The hymn of the low and the humble, the weary, the broken in heart,
Who strove and who failed, acting bravely a silent and desperate part.

Ibid.

Speak, History! Who are life's victors? Unroll thy long annals and say;
Are they those whom the world calls the victors, who won the success of a day?
The martyrs, or Nero? The Spartans who fell at Thermopylae's tryst,
Or the Persians and Xerxes? Pilate, or Christ?

A Poet's Portfolio. Io Victis

Give me the old enthusiasms back,
Give me the ardent longings that I lack, —
The glorious dreams that fooled me in my youth,
The sweet mirage that lured me on its track, —
And take away the bitter, barren truth.
Ah, yes! Success, I fear, has come too late!

Girolamo, Detto il Fiorentino

Mosquito critics with a poisonous sting.

Ibid.

A picture is not wrought
By hands alone, good Padre, but by thought.
In the interior life it first must start,
And grow to form and colour in the soul;
There once conceived and rounded to a whole,
The rest is but the handicraft of art.

Padre Bandelli Proses

Of every noble work the silent part is best,
Of all expression that which can not be expressed.

The Unexpressed

What looks like swindling with a petty sum,
Is on a grand and speculative scale
Honest enough, so it be large enough.

Baron Fisco at Home

Man is content to know that he is loved,
And tires the constant phrase "I love" to hear;
But woman doubts the instrument is broke
Unless she daily hear the sweet refrain.

Ginevra da Siena

For melody is best expressed
By pause and re-awaking.
MARY E. WISEWELL: *Rests, St. 1* [1872]

[1] It seems to me, when it cannot be help'd, that defeat is great.
WALT WHITMAN: *Leaves of Grass, To a Foil'd European Revolutionaire*

We live as much in all that we have lost
As what we own.
Sonnet, After Long Days of Dull Perpetual Rain

All Arts are one, howe'er distributed they stand;
Verse, tone, shape, color, form, are fingers on one hand.
Couplets. V

QUEEN VICTORIA
[1819–1901]

We are not amused.
Comment, upon seeing an imitation of herself by the Honorable Alexander Grantham Yorke, Groom-in-Waiting to the Queen [1884–1901]

WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE
[1819–1881]

They say that man is mighty, he governs land and sea;
He wields a mighty sceptre o'er lesser powers that be.
The Hand That Rules the World. Stanza 1

The hand that rocks the cradle is the hand that rules the world.
Ibid.

WALT WHITMAN[1]
[1819–1892]

Once fully enslaved, no nation, state, city of this earth, ever afterward resumes its liberty.
To the States

I hear America singing, the varied carols I hear.
I Hear America Singing

Shut not your doors to me proud libraries,
For that which was lacking on all your well-fill'd shelves, yet needed most, I bring.
Shut Not Your Doors

I will write the evangel-poem of comrades and of love.
Starting from Paumanok. 6

I say the whole earth and all the stars in the sky are for religion's sake.
Ibid. 7

None has begun to think how divine he himself is, and how certain the future is.
Ibid.

I say the real and permanent grandeur of these States must be their religion.
Ibid.

Nothing can happen more beautiful than death.[1]
Ibid. 12

Whoever you are, to you endless announcements!
Ibid. 14

I celebrate myself and sing myself,
And what I assume you shall assume.
Song of Myself. 1

I loafe and invite my soul.
Ibid.

Creeds and schools in abeyance.
Ibid.

I have no mockings or arguments; I witness and wait.
Ibid. 4

It [grass] is the handkerchief of the Lord.
Ibid. 6

---

[1] In a certain sense, Whitman interpreted America to Europe; and to America he tried to interpret the universe. — William Lyon Phelps: *Howells, James, Bryant and Other Essays* [1924]

[1] Why fear death? Death is only a beautiful adventure. — Charles Frohman [1860–1915]: Last words to a group of friends as the *Lusitania* was sinking [May 7, 1915]. Report of conversation with Rita Jolivet, a survivor, in a letter from C. Haddon Chambers to Alfred Hayman [May 18, 1915].

Why should I fear Death's call? Can there e'er be
In life more beautiful adventure than
To re-embark upon that unknown sea?
James Terry White [1845–1920]: *Why Fear? St. 1*

"A beautiful adventure" — to be dead;
Or, in long pauses of one's dying breath,
To turn some splendid compliment to death.
Richard LeGallienne: *Charles Frohman, St. 3*

All goes onward and outward, nothing collapses,
And to die is different from what any one supposed, and luckier.
Song of Myself. 6

Whether I come to my own[1] to-day or in ten thousand or ten million years,
I can cheerfully take it now, or with equal cheerfulness I can wait.
Ibid. 20

I hear the violoncello, ('tis the young man's heart's complaint).
Ibid. 26

The orchestra whirls me wider than Uranus flies,
It wrenches such ardors from me I did not know I possess'd them.
Ibid.

I believe a leaf of grass is no less than the journey-work of the stars.
Ibid. 31

And the tree-toad is a chef-d'oeuvre for the highest. . . .
And a mouse is miracle enough to stagger sextillions of infidels.
Ibid.

I think I could turn and live with animals, they are so placid and self-contain'd.
Ibid. 32

Behold, I do not give lectures or a little charity,
When I give I give myself.[2]
Ibid. 40

And when you rise in the morning you will find what I tell you is so.
Ibid.

The clock indicates the moment — but what does eternity indicate?
Ibid. 44

In the faces of men and women I see God.
Ibid. 48

I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of the world.
Ibid. 52

If any thing is sacred the human body is sacred.
Children of Adam. 8

I hear it was charged against me that I sought to destroy institutions,
But really I am neither for nor against institutions.
I Hear It Was Charged Against Me

When I peruse the conquer'd fame of heroes and the victories of mighty generals, I do not envy the generals.
When I Peruse the Conquer'd Fame

Henceforth I ask not good-fortune, I myself am good-fortune,
Henceforth I whimper no more, postpone no more, need nothing,
Done with indoor complaints, libraries, querulous criticisms,
Strong and content I travel the open road.
Song of the Open Road. 1

A great city is that which has the greatest men and women.
Song of the Broad-Axe. 4

All architecture is what you do to it when you look upon it.
A Song for Occupations. 4

All music is what awakes from you when you are reminded by the instruments.
Ibid.

In this broad earth of ours,
Amid the measureless grossness and the slag,
Enclosed and safe within its central heart,
Nestles the seed perfection.
Song of the Universal. 1

All, all for immortality,
Love like the light silently wrapping all.
Ibid. 4

Through the battle, through defeat, moving yet and never stopping,
Pioneers! O pioneers!
Pioneers! O Pioneers! 13

Youth, large, lusty, loving — Youth, full of grace, force, fascination,
Do you know that Old Age may come

---

[1] Nor time, nor space, nor deep, nor high,
Can keep my own away from me.
JOHN BURROUGHS [1837–1931]: *Waiting, St. 6*

[2] See Lowell, page 525.

after you, with equal grace, force, fascination?
Youth, Day, Old Age and Night. 1

Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical shuttle.
Out of the Cradle Endlessly Rocking. 1

A pennant universal, subtly waving all time, o'er all brave sailors,
All seas, all ships.
Song for All Seas, All Ships. 2

Roaming in thought over the Universe, I saw the little that is Good steadily hastening towards immortality,
And the vast that is Evil I saw hastening to merge itself and become lost and dead.[1]
Roaming in Thought After Reading Hegel

Over all the sky — the sky! far, far out of reach, studded, breaking out, the eternal stars.
Bivouac on a Mountain Side

Long, too long America,
Traveling roads all even and peaceful you learn'd from joys and prosperity only,
But now, ah now, to learn from crises of anguish, advancing, grappling with direst fate and recoiling not.
Long, Too Long America

Give me the splendid silent sun, with all his beams full-dazzling!
Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun. 1

Lo, the moon ascending,
Up from the East, the silvery round moon,
Beautiful over the house-tops, ghastly, phantom moon,
Immense and silent moon.
Dirge for Two Veterans. 2

Beautiful that war and all its deeds of carnage must in time be utterly lost,
That the hands of the sisters Death and Night incessantly softly wash again and ever again, this soiled world.
Reconciliation

When lilacs last in the door-yard bloom'd,
And the great star early droop'd in the western sky in the night,
I mourn'd, and yet shall mourn with ever-returning spring.
When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd. 1

Come lovely and soothing death,
Undulate round the world, serenely arriving, arriving,
In the day, in the night, to all, to each,
Sooner or later, delicate death.
Ibid. 14

Prais'd be the fathomless universe,
For life and joy, and for objects and knowledge curious,
And for love, sweet love — But praise! praise! praise!
For the sure-enwinding arms of cool-enfolding Death.
Ibid.

O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done!
The ship has weather'd every wrack, the prize we sought is won,
The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all exulting.
O Captain! My Captain! 1

The ship is anchor'd safe and sound, its voyage closed and done,
From fearful trip the victor ship comes in with object won.
Ibid. 3

I with mournful tread,
Walk the deck my Captain lies,
Fallen cold and dead.
Ibid.

No more for him life's stormy conflicts,
Nor victory, nor defeat — no more time's dark events,
Charging like ceaseless clouds across the sky.
Hush'd be the Camps To-day. 2

This dust was once the man,
Gentle, plain, just and resolute.
This Dust Was Once the Man

---

[1] Evil perpetually tends to disappear. — HERBERT SPENCER: *The Evanescence of Evil*

He or she is greatest who contributes the greatest original practical example.

By Blue Ontario's Shore. 13

The whole theory of the universe is directed unerringly to one single individual — namely to You.

Ibid. 15

Not till the sun excludes you do I exclude you.

To a Common Prostitute

Liberty is to be subserved whatever occurs.

To a Foil'd European Revolutionaire. 1

I do not think seventy years is the time of a man or woman, . . .
Nor that years will ever stop the existence of me, or any one else.

Who Learns My Lesson Complete?

Joyous we too launch out on trackless seas,
Fearless for unknown shores.

Passage to India. 8

My terminus near,
The clouds already closing in upon me,
The voyage balk'd, the course disputed, lost,
I yield my ships to Thee.

Prayer of Columbus. 9

What do you suppose will satisfy the soul, except to walk free and own no superior?

Laws for Creations. 3

To me every hour of the light and dark is a miracle,
Every cubic inch of space is a miracle.

Miracles. 2

Whispers of heavenly death murmur'd I hear.

Whispers of Heavenly Death

I was thinking the day most splendid till I saw what the not-day exhibited,
I was thinking this globe enough till there sprang out so noiseless around me myriads of other globes.

Night on the Prairies

I swear I think there is nothing but immortality!

To Think of Time. 9

The paths to the house I seek to make,
But leave to those to come the house itself.

Thou Mother with Thy Equal Brood. 1

As a strong bird on pinions free,
Joyous, the amplest spaces heavenward cleaving,
Such be the thought I'd think of thee, America,
Such be the recitative I'd bring for thee.

Ibid. 2

Sail, sail thy best, ship of Democracy.
Of value is thy freight, 'tis not the Present only,
The Past is also stored in thee.

Ibid. 4

This is thy hour O Soul, thy free flight into the wordless,
Away from books, away from art, the day erased, the lesson done,
Thee fully forth emerging, silent, gazing, pondering the themes thou lovest best,
Night, sleep, death and the stars.

A Clear Midnight

Society waits unform'd, and is for a while between things ended and things begun.

Thoughts. 1

Our life is closed, our life begins,
The long, long anchorage we leave,
The ship is clear at last, she leaps!
She swiftly courses from the shore,
Joy, shipmate, joy.

Joy, Shipmate, Joy!

Now obey thy cherished secret wish,
Embrace thy friends, leave all in order,
To port and hawser's tie no more returning,
Depart upon thy endless cruise, old Sailor.

Now Finalè to the Shore[1]

I announce the great individual, fluid as Nature, chaste, affectionate, compassionate, fully armed;
I announce a life that shall be copious, vehement, spiritual, bold,
And I announce an end that shall

---

[1] To Tennyson.

lightly and joyfully meet its translation.

So Long!

Camerado, this is no book,
Who touches this touches a man.

Ibid.

The world, the race, the soul — in space and time the universes,
All bound as is befitting each — all surely going somewhere.

Going Somewhere

Thanks in old age — thanks ere I go,
For health, the midday sun, the impalpable air — for life, mere life,
For precious ever-lingering memories.

Thanks in Old Age

I am the Poem of Earth, said the voice of the rain,
Eternal I rise impalpable out of the land and the bottomless sea.

The Voice of the Rain

Have you not learn'd great lessons from those who reject you, and brace themselves against you? or who treat you with contempt, or dispute the passage with you?

Stronger Lessons

Soon to be lost for aye in the darkness — loth, O so loth to depart!
Garrulous to the very last.

After the Supper and Talk

No one will ever get at my verses who insists upon viewing them as a literary performance.

A Backward Glance O'er Travel'd Roads

None of the artists or pictures has caught the deep, though subtle and indirect expression of this man's face. There is something else there. One of the great portrait painters of two or three centuries ago is needed.

Specimen Days. Of Lincoln, August 12, 1863

I never see that man without feeling that he is one to become personally attach'd to, for his combination of purest, heartiest tenderness, and native western form of manliness.

Ibid. The Inauguration [of Lincoln] March 4, 1865

He leaves for America's history and biography, so far, not only its most dramatic reminiscence — he leaves, in my opinion, the greatest, best, most characteristic, artistic, moral personality.

Specimen Days. Death of President Lincoln, April 16, 1865

The real war will never get in the books.

Ibid. The Real War, etc.

Tone your wants and tastes down low enough, and make much of negatives, and of mere daylight and the skies.

Ibid. An Interregnum Paragraph

After you have exhausted what there is in business, politics, conviviality, and so on — have found that none of these finally satisfy, or permanently wear — what remains? Nature remains.

Ibid. New Themes Entered Upon

Hast Thou, pellucid, in Thy azure depths, medicine for case like mine?

Ibid. The Sky. October 20, 1876

One is never entirely without the instinct of looking around.

Ibid. One of the Human Kinks

You must not know too much, or be too precise or scientific about birds and trees and flowers and water-craft; a certain free margin, and even vagueness — perhaps ignorance, credulity — helps your enjoyment of these things.

Ibid. Birds. May 14, 1881

In the civilization of to-day it is undeniable that, over all the arts, literature dominates, serves beyond all.

Democratic Vistas

The main social, political spine-character of the States will probably run along the Ohio, Missouri and Mississippi rivers, and west and north of them, including Canada.

Ibid.

Political democracy, as it exists and practically works in America, with all its threatening evils, supplies a training-school for making first-class men. It is life's gymnasium, not of good only, but of all.

Ibid.

It is native personality, and that alone, that endows a man to stand before presidents or generals, or in any distinguish'd collection, with *aplomb* — and *not* culture, or any knowledge or intellect whatever.

Democratic Vistas

If the United States haven't grown poets, on any scale of grandeur, it is certain they import, print, and read more poetry than any equal number of people elsewhere — probably more than all the rest of the world combined.

Notes Left Over. Ventures, on an Old Theme

To have great poets, there must be great audiences, too.

Ibid.

No really great song can ever attain full purport till long after the death of its singer — till it has accrued and incorporated the many passions, many joys and sorrows, it has itself aroused.

November Boughs. The Bible as Poetry

The United States themselves are essentially the greatest poem. . . . Here at last is something in the doings of man that corresponds with the broadcast doings of the day and night.

Preface to Leaves of Grass [1855]

The proof of a poet is that his country absorbs him as affectionately as he has absorbed it.

Ibid.

URANIA LOCKE STOUGHTON BAILEY ("JULIA GILL")

[1820–1882]

I want to be an angel,
And with the angels stand,
A crown upon my forehead,
A harp within my hand.

I Want to Be an Angel. Stanza 1

WILLIAM COX BENNETT

[1820–1895]

"God wills but ill," the doubter said,
"Lo, time doth evil only bear;
Give me a sign His love to prove,
His vaunted goodness to declare!"
The poet pointed where a flower,
A simple daisy, starred the sod,
And answered, "Proof of love and power
Behold, behold a smile of God!"

A Thought[1]

Man of the Future, what shall be
The life of Earth that you shall see?
What strange new facts the years will show?
What wonders rare your eyes shall know?
To what new realms of marvel, say,
Will conquering science war its way?

To a Boy. Stanza 1

Oh! come you from the Indies, and, soldier, can you tell
Aught of the gallant Ninetieth, and who are safe and well?
O soldier, say my son is safe — for nothing else I care,
And you shall have a mother's thanks — shall have a widow's prayer.

From India. Stanza 1

HENRY HOWARD BROWNELL

[1820–1872]

As vonce I valked by a dismal svamp,
There sot an Old Cove in the dark and damp,
And at everybody as passed that road
A stick or a stone this Old Cove throwed.
And venever he flung his stick or his stone,
He'd set up a song of "Let me alone."[2]

Let Us Alone

A head how sober; a heart how spacious;
A manner equal with high or low;
Rough but gentle, uncouth but gracious,
And still inclining to lips of woe.

Abraham Lincoln. Stanza 24

Patient when saddest, calm when sternest,
Grieved when rigid for justice sake;
Given to jest, yet ever in earnest

---

[1] Nathaniel Hawthorne copied this verse in an autograph album in 1853.

[2] All we ask is to be let alone. — JEFFERSON DAVIS [1808–1889] in his first message to the Confederate Congress [March, 1861]

If aught of right or truth were at stake.
Abraham Lincoln. Stanza 25

ALICE CARY
[1820–1871]

There must be rough, cold weather,
And winds and rains so wild;
Not all good things together
Come to us here, my child.
November

So when some dear joy loses
Its beauteous summer glow,
Think how the roots of roses
Are kept alive in the snow.
Ibid.

Kiss me, though you make believe;
Kiss me, though I almost know
You are kissing to deceive.
Make Believe. Stanza 1

My soul is full of whispered song, —
My blindness is my sight;
The shadows that I feared so long
Are full of life and light.
Dying Hymn

Three little bugs in a basket,
And hardly room for two.
Three Bugs. Stanza 1

JAMES ORCHARD HALLIWELL
[1820–1889]

A warke it ys as easie to be done
As tys to saye *Jacke robyson.*[1]
Archaeological Dictionary
(*cited from an old play*)

JEAN INGELOW
[1820–1897]

But two are walking apart forever,
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.
Divided. VI, 5

If there be memory in the world to come,
If thought recur to some things silenced here,
Then shall the deep heart be no longer dumb,
But find expression in that happier sphere.
The Star's Monument. Stanza 1

Play uppe, play uppe, O Boston bells!
Ply all your changes, all your swells,
Play uppe "The Brides of Enderby."
High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire, 1571. Stanza 1

"Cusha! Cusha! Cusha!" calling,
Ere the early dews were falling.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Come uppe, Whitefoot! come uppe, Lightfoot!
Come uppe, Jetty! rise and follow,
Jetty, to the milking shed.
Ibid.

A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my sonne's wife, Elizabeth.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Man dwells apart, though not alone,
He walks among his peers unread;
The best of thoughts which he hath known
For lack of listeners are not said.
Afterthought. Stanza 1

It is a comely fashion to be glad, —
Joy is the grace we say to God.
Dominion

Many fair tombs in the glorious glooms
At Westminster they show;
The brave and the great lie there in state:
Winstanley lieth low.
Winstanley.[1] *Stanza 77*

Like coral insects multitudinous
The minutes are whereof our life is made.
Work

---

[1] The current phrase, "Before you could say Jack Robinson," is said to be derived from a humorous song by Hudson, a tobacconist in Shoe Lane, London. He was a professional song-writer and vocalist, who used to be engaged to sing at supper-rooms and theatrical houses.

[1] Henry Winstanley [1644–1703] designed the Eddystone Lighthouse, 1696. While superintending its construction, he was captured by a French privateer in 1697, and later released. He completed the lighthouse, but lost his life in a storm which demolished the structure in 1703.

Blondel, when his lay
Pierced the strong tower, and Richard answered it.[1]

Wishing

I marked my love by candle-light
Sewing her long white seam.

The Long White Seam. Stanza 1

A land where all the men are stones,
Or all the stones are men.

A Land That Living Warmth Disowns

THEODORE O'HARA
[1820–1867]

On Fame's eternal camping-ground
Their silent tents are spread,
And Glory guards, with solemn round,
The bivouac of the dead.

The Bivouac of the Dead.[2] *Stanza 1*

Sons of the Dark and Bloody ground,[3]
Ye must not slumber there,
Where stranger steps and tongues resound
Along the heedless air.

Ibid. Stanza 9

MARGARET JUNKIN PRESTON
[1820–1897]

You have read of the Moslem palace,
The marvelous fane that stands
On the banks of the distant Jumna,
The wonder of all the lands.[4]

For Love's Sake. Stanza 1

If from his home the lad that day
His five small loaves had failed to take,
Would Christ have wrought — can any say —
This miracle beside the lake?

A Store of Loaves. Stanza 7

And therefore, I, William Bradford (by the grace of God to-day,
And the franchise of this good people), governor of Plymouth, say —
Through virtue of vested power — ye shall gather with one accord,
And hold in the month of November, thanksgiving unto the Lord.

The First Thanksgiving Day, 1622. Stanza 2

What use for the rope if it be not flung
Till the swimmer's grasp to the rock has clung?

What Use?

What worth is eulogy's blandest breath,
When whispered in ears that are hushed in death?

Ibid.

GEORGE FREDERICK ROOT
[1820–1895]

And the hollow eye grows bright,
And the poor heart almost gay,
As we think of seeing home and friends once more.

Tramp, Tramp, Tramp. Stanza 3

Rally round the flag, boys,
Rally once again,
Shouting the battle-cry of Freedom.

The Battle-cry of Freedom. Stanza 1

SIR WILLIAM HOWARD RUSSELL
[1820–1907]

The Russians dashed on towards that thin red-line[1] streak tipped with a line of steel.

Correspondence to the London Times from the Crimea, describ-

---

[1] There is a tradition that Blondel, a French troubadour, attendant and friend of Richard Coeur de Lion, discovered Richard, imprisoned in the castle of Dürrenstein, by singing beneath the tower window a song which they had composed and to which the king responded.

Blondel were royal himself, if he knew it!
J. R. LOWELL: *Two Scenes from the Life of Blondel, II, 6*

[2] Written in August, 1847, to commemorate the Americans slain in the battle of Buena Vista, Feb. 22–23, 1847.

[3] Translation of the Indian name, Kentucky.

[4] The Taj Mahal.

[1] Soon the men of the column began to see that though the scarlet line was slender,

ing the British infantry at Balaclava [*October 25, 1854*] [1]

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN
[1820–1891]

War is cruel and you cannot refine it.
Reply to the protest of the Atlanta, Georgia, city government on invasion [*1864*]

Hold the fort! I am coming!
Signaled to General Corse in Allatoona from the top of Kenesaw [*October 5, 1864*]

War at best is barbarism.
Letter to General Steele

I am tired and sick of war. Its glory is all moonshine. It is only those who have neither fired a shot nor heard the shrieks and groans of the wounded who cry aloud for blood, more vengeance, more desolation. War is hell.[2]
Attributed to an address before the graduating class, Michigan Military Academy [*June 19, 1879*], *in a letter published in The National Tribune, Washington, D. C., November 26, 1914*

JOHN TYNDALL
[1820–1893]

It is one of the disadvantages of reading books about natural scenery that they fill the mind with pictures, often exaggerated, often distorted, often blurred, and, even when well drawn, injurious to the freshness of first impressions.
Fragments of Science. Vol. I, Niagara

It is not my habit of mind to think otherwise than solemnly of the feeling which prompts prayer. It is a power which I should like to see guided, not extinguished — devoted to practicable objects instead of wasted upon air.
Ibid. Vol. II, Prayer as a Form of Physical Energy

Life is a wave, which in no two consecutive moments of its existence is composed of the same particles.
Ibid. Vitality

We are truly heirs of all the ages; but as honest men it behooves us to learn the extent of our inheritance, and as brave ones not to whimper if it should prove less than we had supposed.
Ibid. Matter and Force

The mind of man may be compared to a musical instrument with a certain range of notes, beyond which in both directions we have an infinitude of silence.
Ibid.

The brightest flashes in the world of thought are incomplete until they have been proved to have their counterparts in the world of fact.
Ibid. Scientific Materialism

The formation of right habits is essential to your permanent security. They diminish your chance of falling when assailed, and they augment your chance of recovery when overthrown.
Ibid. An Address to Students

"Two things," said Immanuel Kant, "fill me with awe: the starry heavens, and the sense of moral responsibility in man."
Ibid. Scientific Use of the Imagination

Believing, as I do, in the continuity of nature, I cannot stop abruptly where

---

it was very rigid and exact. — A. W. KINGLAKE [1809–1891]: *Invasion of the Crimea, Vol. III, P. 455*

The spruce beauty of the slender red line. — *Ibid.* (sixth edition), *P. 248*

It's "Thin red line of 'eroes" when the drums
begin to roll.
KIPLING: *Tommy, St. 3*

Robert Gibb [1845–1932], Scottish artist, painted *The Thin Red Line*, which was exhibited at the Royal Scottish Academy Exposition in 1881.

[1] Later included in Russell's book, *The British Expedition to the Crimea* (revised edition), *P. 187*.

[2] This is the soldier brave enough to tell
The glory-dazzled world that "war is hell":
Lover of peace, he looks beyond the strife,
And rides through hell to save his country's life.
HENRY VAN DYKE: *The Statue of Sherman by St. Gaudens*

our microscopes cease to be of use. Here the vision of the mind authoritatively supplements the vision of the eye. By a necessity engendered and justified by science I cross the boundary of the experimental evidence, and discern in that Matter which we, in our ignorance of its latent powers, and notwithstanding our professed reverence for its Creator, have hitherto covered with opprobrium, the promise and potency of all terrestrial Life.[1]

Fragments of Science. Address at Belfast [*August 19, 1874*]

Accept, if the choice be forced upon you, commotion before stagnation, the breezy leap of the torrent before the fetid stillness of the swamp.

Ibid.

To look at his picture as a whole, a painter requires distance; and to judge of the total scientific achievement of any age, the standpoint of a succeeding age is desirable.

Ibid. Science and Man

It is not given to any man, however endowed, to rise spontaneously into intellectual splendor without the parentage of antecedent thought.

Ibid.

It is as fatal as it is cowardly to blink facts because they are not to our taste.

Ibid.

Charles Darwin, the Abraham of scientific men — a searcher as obedient to the command of truth as was the patriarch to the command of God.

Ibid.

Superstition may be defined as constructive religion which has grown incongruous with intelligence.

Ibid.

Religious feeling is as much a verity as any other part of human consciousness; and against it, on the subjective side, the waves of science beat in vain.

Ibid. Professor Virchow and Evolution

GEORGE LINNAEUS BANKS

[1821–1881]

I live for those who love me,
  Whose hearts are kind and true;
For the Heaven that smiles above me,
  And awaits my spirit too;
For all human ties that bind me,
For the task by God assigned me,
For the bright hopes yet to find me,
  And the good that I can do.

What I Live For. Stanza 1

For the cause that lacks assistance,
For the wrong that needs resistance,
For the future in the distance.

Ibid. Stanza 5

GEORGE SHEPARD BURLEIGH

[1821–1903]

Behold the mansion reared by daedal Jack.
See the malt stored in many a plethoric sack,
In the proud cirque of Ivan's bivouac.
Mark how the rat's felonious fangs invade
The golden stores in John's pavilion laid.

The Domicile Erected by John [1857]

Here walks forlorn the damsel crowned with rue.

Ibid.

  That horned brute morose
That tossed the dog that worried the cat that kilt
The rat that ate the malt that lay in the house that Jack built.

Ibid.

SIR RICHARD FRANCIS BURTON

[1821–1890]

Why meet we on the bridge of Time to 'change one greeting and to part?

The Kasidah of Haji Abdu El-Yazdi. I, 11

Why must we meet, why must we part, why must we bear this yoke of MUST,

---

[1] This statement aroused much bitterness, and Tyndall was subjected to lively abuse.

Without our leave or asked or given,
by tyrant Fate on victim thrust?
The Kasidah of Haji Abdu.
El-Yazdi. I, 13

Friends of my youth, a last adieu! haply some day we meet again;
Yet ne'er the selfsame men shall meet; the years shall make us other men.
Ibid. 16

What endless questions vex the thought, of Whence and Whither, When and How?
Ibid. II, 3

How short this Life, how long withal; how false its weal, how true its woes,
This fever-fit with paroxysms to mark its opening and its close.
Ibid. III, 23

Hardly we learn to wield the blade before the wrist grows stiff and old;
Hardly we learn to ply the pen ere Thought and Fancy faint with cold.
Ibid. 32

Life, atom of that Infinite Space that stretcheth, 'twixt the Here and There.
Ibid. 36

All Faith is false, all Faith is true: Truth is the shattered mirror strown
In myriad bits; while each believes his little bit the whole to own.
Ibid. VI, 1

Indeed he knows not how to know who knows not also how to un-know.
Ibid. 18

What men are pleased to call their souls was in the hog and dog begun.
Ibid. VII, 6

Life is a ladder infinite-stepped, that hides its rungs from human eyes;
Planted its foot in chaos-gloom, its head soars high above the skies.
Ibid. 7

Our hearts, affections, hopes and fears for Life-to-be shall ever crave.
Ibid. VIII, 5

Mankind a future life must have to balance life's unequal lot.
Ibid. 9

When doctors differ[1] who decides amid the milliard-headed throng?[2]
The Kasidah of Haji Abdu.
El-Yazdi. VIII, 29

Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none but self expect applause;
He noblest lives and noblest dies who makes and keeps his self-made laws.
Ibid. 37

With Ignorance wage eternal war, to know thyself for ever strain,[3]
Thine ignorance of thine ignorance is thy fiercest foe, thy deadliest bane.
Ibid. IX, 14

Enough to thee the small still voice[4] aye thundering in thine inner ear.
Ibid. 19

Wend now thy way with brow serene, fear not thy humble tale to tell:
The whispers of the Desert-wind; the tinkling of the Camel's-bell.[5]
Ibid. 45

JOSEPH WARREN FABENS
[1821–1875]

I've seen the land of all I love
Fade in the distance dim;
I've watched above the blighted heart,
Where once proud hope had been;
But I've never known a sorrow
That could with that compare,
When off the blue Canaries
I smoked my last cigar.
My Last Cigar. Stanza 4

DORA GREENWELL
[1821–1882]

A world of care without,
A world of strife shut out,
A world of love shut in.
Home. Stanza 2

---

[1] Who shall decide when doctors disagree?
Pope: *Moral Essays, Epistle III, L. 1*

[2] See Sidney, page 27.

[3] See Chaucer, page 6.

Make it thy business to know thyself, which is the most difficult lesson in the world. — Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part II, Book III, Chap. 42*

[4] A still, small voice. — *1 Kings, XIX, 12*

[5] Death rides a camel. — Arabian legend

FREDERICK LOCKER-LAMPSON

[1821–1895]

"Vanitas vanitatum" has rung in the ears
Of gentle and simple for thousands of years;
The wail still is heard, yet its notes never scare
Either simple or gentle from Vanity Fair.

Vanity Fair

This rhyme is the commonplace passion
That glows in a fond woman's heart;
Lay it by in some sacred deposit
For relics, — we all have a few!
Love, some day they'll print it, because it
Was written to you.

A Nice Correspondent. Stanza 7

What an arm — what a waist
For an arm!

To My Grandmother

The world's as ugly, ay, as Sin, —
And almost as delightful.

The Jester's Plea

If you lift a guinea-pig up by the tail
His eyes drop out!

A Garden Lyric. Stanza 5

GEORGE JOHN WHYTE-MELVILLE

[1821–1878]

When you sleep in your cloak there's no lodging to pay.

Boots and Saddles

For everything created
In the bounds of earth and sky
Has such longing to be mated,
It must couple or must die.

Like to Like

Ah, better to love in the lowliest cot
Than pine in a palace alone.

Chastelar

There are men both good and wise who hold that in a future state
Dumb creatures we have cherished here below
Shall give us joyous greeting when we pass the golden gate.

The Place Where the Old Horse Died

In the choice of a horse and a wife, a man must please himself, ignoring the opinion and advice of friends.

Riding Recollections

Education should be as gradual as the moonrise, perceptible not in progress but in result.

Ibid.

Pluck takes us into a difficulty, nerve brings us out of it. Both are comprised in the noble quality we call valor.

Ibid.

MATTHEW ARNOLD

[1822–1888]

One lesson, Nature, let me learn of thee.

Sonnet 1, Quiet Work

Be his
My special thanks, whose even-balanced soul,
From first youth tested up to extreme old age,
Business could not make dull, nor Passion wild:
Who saw life steadily and saw it whole.

Sonnet 2, To a Friend

Others abide our question. Thou art free.
We ask and ask: Thou smilest and art still,
Out-topping knowledge.

Sonnet 3, Shakespeare

The will is free:
Strong is the Soul, and wise, and beautiful:
The seeds of godlike power are in us still:
Gods are we, Bards, Saints, Heroes, if we will.

Sonnet 4, Written in Emerson's Essays

France, famed in all great arts, in none supreme.

Sonnet 10, To a Republican Friend, 1848

To its own impulse every creature stirs:
Live by thy light, and Earth will live by hers.

Sonnet 11, Religious Isolation

Strew on her roses, roses,
And never a spray of yew.
In quiet she reposes:
Ah! would that I did too.

Requiescat. Stanza 1

Tonight it doth inherit
The vasty Hall of Death.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Ennobling this dull pomp, the life of kings,
By contemplation of diviner things.

Mycerinus. Stanza 2

From grief, that is but passion;
From mirth, that is but feigning;
From tears, that bring no healing;
From wild and weak complaining;
Thine old strength revealing;
Save, oh, save.

Stagirius

Fate gave, what Chance shall not control,
His sad lucidity of soul.

Resignation

Yet they, believe me, who await
No gifts from Chance, have conquered Fate.

Ibid.

Resolve to be thyself: and know, that he
Who finds himself, loses his misery.

Self-Dependence. Stanza 8

We cannot kindle when we will
The fire that in the heart resides.

Morality. Stanza 1

But tasks in hours of insight will'd
Can be through hours of gloom fulfill'd.

Ibid.

With aching hands and bleeding feet
We dig and heap, lay stone on stone;
We bear the burden and the heat
Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.
Not till the hours of light return
All we have built do we discern.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Calm Soul of all things! make it mine
To feel, amid the city's jar,
That there abides a peace of thine,
Man did not make, and can not mar.

Lines Written in Kensington Gardens. Stanza 10

Eternal Passion,
Eternal Pain!

Philomela

So Tiberius might have sat,
Had Tiberius been a cat.

Poor Matthias

Physician of the Iron Age,
Goethe has done his pilgrimage.
He took the suffering human race,
He read each wound, each weakness clear —
And struck his finger on the place
And said — Thou ailest here, and here.

Memorial Verses. Stanza 3

Time may restore us in his course
Goethe's sage mind and Byron's force;
But where will Europe's latter hour
Again find Wordsworth's healing power?

Ibid. Stanza 5

Wandering between two worlds, one dead,
The other powerless to be born.

Stanzas from the Grande Chartreuse. Stanza 15

The kings of modern thought are dumb.

Ibid. Stanza 20

Children of men! not that your age excel
In pride of life the ages of your sires;
But that you too feel deeply, bear fruit well,
The Friend of man desires.

Progress

Ah, love, let us be true
To one another!

Dover Beach

And we are here as on a darkling plain
Swept with confused alarms of struggle and flight,
Where ignorant armies clash by night.

Ibid.

People who lived here long ago
Did by this stone, it seems, intend
To name for future times to know

The dachs-hound, Geist, their little friend.
Geist's Grave. Stanza 20

The foot less prompt to meet the morning dew,
The heart less bounding to emotion new,
And hope, once crush'd, less quick to spring again.
Thyrsis. Stanza 14

We do not what we ought;
What we ought not, we do;
And lean upon the thought
That Chance will bring us through.
Empedocles on Etna

Is it so small a thing
To have enjoy'd the sun,
To have lived light in the spring,
To have loved, to have thought, to have done;
To have advanced true friends, and beat down baffling foes?
Ibid.

The day in its hotness,
The strife with the palm;
The night in its silence,
The stars in their calm.
Ibid. Callicles' Song

Peace, peace is what I seek, and public calm;
Endless extinction of unhappy hates.
Merope

With women the heart argues, not the mind.
Ibid.

This strange disease of modern life.
The Scholar Gypsy. Stanza 21

Still nursing the unconquerable hope,
Still clutching the inviolable shade.
Ibid. Stanza 22

Most men eddy about
Here and there — eat and drink,
Chatter and love and hate,
Gather and squander, are raised
Aloft, are hurl'd in the dust,
Striving blindly, achieving
Nothing; and then they die.
Rugby Chapel

Radiant with ardour divine,
Beacons of Hope ye appear!
Languor is not in your heart,
Weakness is not in your word,
Weariness not on your brow.
Rugby Chapel

What shelter to grow ripe is ours?
What leisure to grow wise?
Stanzas in Memory of the Author of "Obermann." [1] *Stanza 18*

We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line;
Can neither, when we will, enjoy;
Nor, when we will, resign.
Ibid. Stanza 34

The East bow'd low before the blast
In patient deep disdain;
She let the legions thunder past
And plunged in thought again.
"Obermann" Once More. Stanza 28

Hath man no second life? *Pitch this one high!*
Sits there no judge in Heaven, our sin to see?
More strictly then the inward judge obey!
Was Christ a man like us? *Oh, let us try*
If we then, too, can be such men as he!
The Better Part

Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese.[2]
The Last Word. Stanza 2

When the forts of folly fall,
Find thy body by the wall!
Ibid. Stanza 4

Spare me the whispering, crowded room,
The friends who come and gape and go,
The ceremonious air of gloom —
All, which makes death a hideous show.
A Wish

Below the surface stream, shallow and light,
Of what we say and feel — below the stream,

---

[1] Étienne Pivert de Sénancour, born at Paris [1770], died at St. Cloud [1846], French author, much influenced by Rousseau. His most notable work, *Obermann*, in two volumes, was published in 1804.

[2] See Burton, page 123.

As light, of what we think we feel, there flows
With noiseless current, strong, obscure and deep,
The central stream of what we feel indeed.

Essays. St. Paul and Protestantism [1]

Poetry is simply the most beautiful, impressive and widely effective mode of saying things, and hence its importance.

Ibid. Heinrich Heine

Philistine must have originally meant, in the mind of those who invented the nickname, a strong, dogged, unenlightened opponent of the children of the light.

Ibid.

On the breast of that huge Mississippi of falsehood called history, a foam-bell more or less is of no consequence.[2]

Ibid. Literary Influence of Academies

The pursuit of the perfect, then, is the pursuit of sweetness and light.

Ibid. Culture and Anarchy

There is no better motto which it [culture] can have than these words of Bishop Wilson, "To make reason and the will of God prevail."

Ibid.

Whispering from her towers the last enchantments of the Middle Age . . . home of lost causes, and forsaken beliefs, and unpopular names, and impossible loyalties!

Essays in Criticism. Oxford

DION BOUCICAULT

[1822–1890]

Then take the shamrock from your hat and cast it on the sod,
It will take root and flourish still, though under foot it's trod.

The Wearing of the Green.[1] *Stanza 2*

I have another life I long to meet,
Without which life my life is incomplete,
Oh, sweeter self! Like me, art thou astray?
Trying with all thy heart to find the way
To mine? Straying, like mine, to find the breast
On which alone can weary heart find rest?

Led Astray [1873]

MARGARET COURTNEY

[1822–1862]

Be kind to thy father, for when thou wert young,
Who loved thee so fondly as he?
He caught the first accents that fell from thy tongue,
And joined in thy innocent glee.

Be Kind. Stanza 1

MARY BAKER EDDY

[1821–1910]

The prayer that reforms the sinner and heals the sick is an absolute faith that all things are possible to God, — a spiritual understanding of Him, an unselfed love.

Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures. Page 1

The basis of all health, sinlessness, and immortality is the great fact that God is the only Mind; and this Mind must be not merely believed, but it must be understood.

---

[1] For admission of Arnold's authorship of this interpolated verse, see his *Letters, Vol. II, P. 32, Feb. 21, 1870.*

[2] The fretful foam
Of vehement actions without scope or term,
Called History.

ARNOLD: *Sonnet to the Duke of Wellington*

With so little knowledge is history written, and thus doth each chattering brook of a "Life" swell with its tribute "that great Mississippi of falsehood," Biography. — ANDREW LANG: *Letters to Dead Authors, To Pierre de Ronsard*

See Thomas Moore, page 337.

History is nothing more than the belief in the senses, the belief in falsehood. — NIETZSCHE: *The Twilight of the Idols, "Reason" in Philosophy, 1*

History never embraces more than a small part of reality.—LA ROCHEFOUCAULD: *Paul Sabatier*

[1] Adapted, from the traditional Irish ballad, for Boucicault's play *Arrah-na-Pogue.* [1865]

Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures. Page 339

Being is holiness, harmony, immortality. It is already proved that a knowledge of this, even in small degree, will uplift the physical and moral standard of mortals, will increase longevity, will purify and elevate character. Thus progress will finally destroy all error, and bring immortality to light.

Ibid. Page 492

Divine Love always has met and always will meet every human need.

Ibid. Page 494

How would you define Christian Science?

As the law of God, the law of good, interpreting and demonstrating the divine Principle and rule of universal harmony.

Rudimental Divine Science. Page 1

To live and let live, without clamor for distinction or recognition; to wait on divine Love; to write truth first on the tablet of one's own heart, — this is the sanity and perfection of living, and my human ideal.

Message to the Mother Church for 1902. Page 2

To live so as to keep human consciousness in constant relation with the divine, the spiritual, and the eternal, is to individualize infinite power; and this is Christian Science.

The First Church of Christ, Scientist, and Miscellany. Page 160

It matters not what be thy lot,
So Love doth guide;
For storm or shine, pure peace is thine,
Whate'er betide.

Satisfied. Stanza 1

Blest Christmas morn, though murky clouds
Pursue thy way,
Thy light was born where storm enshrouds
Nor dawn nor day!

Christmas Morn. Stanza 1

Shepherd, show me how to go
O'er the hillside steep,
How to gather, how to sow,
How to feed Thy sheep;
I will listen for Thy voice,
Lest my footsteps stray,
I will follow and rejoice
All the rugged way.

Shepherd, Show Me How to Go. Stanza 1

O'er waiting harp-strings of the mind
There sweeps a strain,
Low, sad, and sweet, whose measures bind
The pow'r of pain.

O'er Waiting Harp-strings of the Mind. Stanza 1

My prayer, some daily good to do
To Thine, for Thee —
An off'ring pure of Love, whereto
God leadeth me.

Ibid. Stanza 7

ULYSSES S. GRANT
[1822–1885]

No terms except an unconditional and immediate surrender can be accepted. I propose to move immediately upon your works.

To General S. B. Buckner, Fort Donelson [February 16, 1862]

I propose to fight it out on this line, if it takes all summer.

Despatch to Washington, Before Spottsylvania Court House [May 11, 1864]

Let us have peace.

Accepting a Nomination for the Presidency [May 29, 1868]

I know no method to secure the repeal of bad or obnoxious laws so effective as their stringent execution.

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1869]

Let no guilty man escape, if it can be avoided. No personal considerations should stand in the way of performing a public duty.

Indorsement of a Letter relating to the Whiskey Ring [July 29, 1875]

Leave the matter of religion to the family altar, the church, and the private school, supported entirely by private contributions. Keep the church and the State for ever separate.

Speech at Des Moines, Iowa [*1875*]

Labor disgraces no man; unfortunately you occasionally find men disgrace labor.

Speech at Midland International Arbitration Union, Birmingham, England [*1877*]

They [the Pilgrim Fathers] fell upon an ungenial climate, where there were nine months of winter and three months of cold weather and that called out the best energies of the men, and of the women too, to get a mere subsistence out of the soil, with such a climate. In their efforts to do that they cultivated industry and frugality at the same time — which is the real foundation of the greatness of the Pilgrims.

Speech at New England Society Dinner [*December 22, 1880*]

EDWARD EVERETT HALE
[1822–1909]

To look up and not down,
To look forward and not back,
To look out and not in, and
To lend a hand.[1]

Ten Times One Is Ten [*1870*]

I am only one,
But still I am one.
I cannot do everything,
But still I can do something;
And because I cannot do everything
I will not refuse to do the something that I can do.

For the Lend-a-Hand Society

Let the scroll
Fill as it may as years unroll;
But when again she calls her youth
To serve her in the ranks of Truth,
May she find all one heart, one soul —
At home or on some distant shore —
"All present, or accounted for!"

Alma Mater's Roll [*For a Harvard dinner, 1875*]

Its pink and white are everywhere,
A ray of sun — and all the slope
Laughs with its white and red.
"It is the Mayflower of our hope;
The spring is come."

The Finding of the First Mayflower. Stanza 3

Behind all these men you have to do with, behind officers, and government, and people even, there is the Country Herself, your Country, and . . . you belong to Her as you belong to your own mother. Stand by Her, boy, as you would stand by your mother.

The Man Without a Country

He loved his country as no other man has loved her, but no man deserved less at her hands.

Ibid. Epitaph of Philip Nolan

I taught him four speeches. . . .
1. "Very well, thank you. And you?" This for an answer to casual salutations.
2. "I am very glad you liked it."
3. "There has been so much said, and, on the whole, so well said, that I will not occupy the time."
4. "I agree, in general, with my friend the other side of the room."

My Double and How He Undid Me

It is not necessary to finish your sentences in a crowd, but by a sort of mumble, omitting sibilants and dentals. This, indeed, if your words fail you, answers even in public extempore speech, but better where other talking is going on.

Ibid.

THOMAS HUGHES
[1822–1896]

Throo aal the waarld owld Gaarge would bwoast,
Commend me to merry owld England mwoast;
While vools gwoes prating vur and nigh,
We stwops at whum, my dog and I.

Tom Brown's School-days. Chap. 1[1]

---

[1] Rule of the Harry Wadsworth Club.

[1] The verse is ascribed to "Gaarge Ridler, old west-country yeoman."

Life isn't all beer and skittles;[1] but beer and skittles, or something better of the same sort, must form a good part of every Englishman's education.

Tom Brown's School-days. Chap. 2

ROBERT LEIGHTON
[1822–1869]

I have a thought that, as we live elsewhere,
So will those dear creations of the brain;
That what I lose unread, I'll find, and there
Take up my joy again.

Books. Stanza 2

With liberty and endless time to read
The libraries of Heaven!

Ibid. Stanza 3

GEORGE LIPPARD
[1822–1854]

There was tumult in the city,
In the quaint old Quaker town,
And the streets were rife with people
Pacing restless up and down.

Independence Bell. Stanza 1

When a nation's life's at hazard,
We've no time to think of men!

Ibid. Stanza 3

DONALD GRANT MITCHELL ("IK: MARVEL")
[1822–1908]

Ashes follow blaze inevitably as death follows life. Misery treads on the heels of joy; anguish rides swift after pleasure.

Reveries of a Bachelor. First Reverie, Part III

Blessed be letters — they are the monitors, they are also the comforters, and they are the only true heart-talkers.

Ibid. Second Reverie

Coquetry whets the appetite; flirtation depraves it. Coquetry is the thorn that guards the rose — easily trimmed off when once plucked. Flirtation is like the slime on water-plants, making them hard to handle, and when caught, only to be cherished in slimy waters.

Ibid.

A man without some sort of religion is at best, a poor reprobate, the football of destiny, with no tie linking him to infinity, and the wondrous eternity that is begun with him; but a woman without it is even worse — a flame without heat, a rainbow without color, a flower without perfume!

Ibid.

JOHN TYLER PETTEE
[1822–1907]

Pray for peace and grace and spiritual food,
For wisdom and guidance, for all these are good,
But don't forget the potatoes.

Prayer and Potatoes

EDWARD JOHN PHELPS
[1822–1900]

Waiting for that delusive train
That, always coming, never comes,
Till weary and worn, cold and forlorn,
And paralyzed in every function,
I hope in hell
Their souls may dwell
Who first invented Essex Junction.

Essex Junction. Stanza 1

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ
[1822–1872]

Within his sober realm of leafless trees,
The russet year inhaled the dreamy air;

---

[1] It's a regular holiday to them — all porter and skittles. . . . Down-hearted fellers as can't svig avay at the beer, nor play at skittles neither. — DICKENS: *Pickwick Papers, Chap. 41*

Life is with such all beer and skittles. — C. S. CALVERLEY: *Contentment*

That it should not be all beer and skittles with us, and therefore apt to pall, my cousins and I had to work pretty hard. — GEORGE DU MAURIER: *Peter Ibbetson, P. 47*

And though life's not all beer and skittles,
Yet the sun, on occasion, can shine.
ANDREW LANG: *A Remonstrance with the Fair*

Like some tanned reaper in his hour of ease,
When all the fields are lying brown and bare.
The Closing Scene. Stanza 1

My soul to-day
Is far away
Sailing the Vesuvian Bay.
Drifting. Stanza 1

With dreamful eyes
My spirit lies
Under the walls of Paradise.
Ibid. Stanza 5

There is the shaded doorway still,
But a stranger's foot has crossed the sill.
The Stranger on the Sill. Stanza 1

The old, old sea, as one in tears,
Comes murmuring with its foamy lips,
And knocking at the vacant piers,
Calls for its long-lost multitude of ships.[1]
Come, Gentle Trembler, Stanza 5

I stood by the open casement
And looked upon the night,
And saw the westward-going stars
Pass slowly out of sight.
The Celestial Army. Stanza 1

Now begins
The housewife's happiest season of the year.
The ground, already broken by the spade —
The beds, made level by the passing rake.
The New Pastoral. Book V

Boone, the pioneer,
Whose statue, in the eternal niche of fame,
Leans on his gleaming rifle; and whose name
Is carved so deep in the Kentuckian rocks,
It may not be effaced.
Ibid. Book XXVII

The terrible grumble, and rumble, and roar,
Telling the battle was on once more,
And Sheridan twenty miles away.
Sheridan's Ride. Stanza 1

I hate the sin, but I love the sinner.
What a Word May Do. Stanza 1

BERNARD ELLIOTT BEE
[1823–1861]

See, there is Jackson, standing like a stone-wall.
Of General T. J. Jackson, at the Battle of Bull Run[1] *[July 21, 1861]*

GEORGE HENRY BOKER
[1823–1890]

"Freedom!" their battle-cry, —
"Freedom! or leave to die!"
The Black Regiment. Stanza 5

Lay him low, lay him low,
In the clover or the snow!
What cares he? he cannot know.
Dirge for a Soldier.[2] *Stanza 1*

"Give me but two brigades," said Hooker, frowning at fortified Lookout.
Battle of Lookout Mountain.[3] *Stanza 1*

All through the long, long polar day,
The vessels westward sped;
And wherever the sail of Sir John was blown,
The ice gave way and fled.
The Ballad of Sir John Franklin.[4] *Stanza 7*

And there, while thread shall hang to thread,
Oh, let that ensign fly!
The noblest constellation set
Against the Northern sky.
The Cumberland.[5] *Stanza 37*

---

[1] Misquoted by MARK TWAIN: *Life on the Mississippi, Chap. 22.*

[1] Bee was killed in this battle.

[2] General Philip Kearny [1815–1862], killed near Chantilly, Virginia [Sept. 1, 1862].

[3] Chattanooga, Tennessee [Nov. 24, 1863].

[4] Arctic explorer [1786–1847].

[5] Sunk by the *Merrimac*, off Hampton Roads, Virginia [March 8, 1862]. Commanded by Lieutenant George U. Morris, she went down with all on board and colors flying. Most of the crew were lost.

I am that blessing which men fly from
— Death.
Countess Laura. Stanza 13

Love is that orbit of the restless soul
Whose circle grazes the confines of space,
Bounding within the limits of its race
Utmost extremes.
Sonnet, Love

WILLIAM BRIGHTY RANDS ("MATTHEW BROWNE")
[1823–1880]

Never do to-day what you can
Put off till to-morrow.
Lilliput Levee

Great wide, beautiful, wonderful world,
With the wonderful waters round you curled,
And the wonderful grass upon your breast,
World, you are beautifully drest.
The Child's World. Stanza 1

You are more than the earth, though you are such a dot;
You can love and think, and the earth cannot!
Ibid. Stanza 5

JULIA A. FLETCHER CARNEY
[1823–1908]

Little drops of water, little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean and the pleasant land.
So the little moments, humble though they be,
Make the mighty ages of eternity.
Little Things [1845]

Little deeds of kindness, little words of love,
Help to make earth happy like the heaven above.
Ibid.

ROBERT COLLIER
[1823–1912]

Steadily steering, eagerly peering,
Trusting in God, your fathers came,
Pilgrims and strangers, fronting all dangers,
Cool-headed Saxons, with hearts aflame.
Saxon Grit. Stanza 7

WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY
[1823–1892]

All beauteous things for which we live
By laws of time and space decay.
But oh, the very reason why
I clasp them, is because they die.
Mimnermus in Church. Stanza 4

Somewhere beneath the sun,
These quivering heart-strings prove it,
Somewhere there must be one
Made for this soul, to move it.
Amaturus

Oh, earlier shall the rosebuds blow,
In after years, those happier years;
And children weep, when we lie low,
Far fewer tears, far softer tears.
A Song. Stanza 1

For waste of scheme and toil we grieve,
For snowflakes on the wave we sigh,
For writings on the sand that leave
Naught for to-morrow's passer-by.
On Livermead Sands. Stanza 1

You come not, as aforetime, to the headstone every day,
And I, who died, I do not chide because, my friend, you play;
Only, in playing, think of him who once was kind and dear,
And, if you see a beauteous thing, just say, he is not here.
Remember

They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were dead;
They brought me bitter news to hear and bitter tears to shed.
I wept, as I remembered, how often you and I
Had tired the sun with talking and sent him down the sky.
And now that thou art lying, my dear old Carian guest,
A handful of grey ashes, long long ago at rest,

Still are thy pleasant voices, thy Nightingales,[1] awake,
For Death, he taketh all away, but them he cannot take.
Heraclitus,[2] Paraphrase from Callimachus [3]

BARTHOLOMEW DOWLING
[1823–1863]

We meet 'neath the sounding rafter,
And the walls around are bare;
As they shout back our peals of laughter
It seems that the dead are there.
Then stand to your glasses, steady!
We drink in our comrades' eyes:
One cup to the dead already —
Hurrah for the next that dies!
The Revel.[4] Stanza 1

There's a mist on the glass congealing,
'Tis the hurricane's sultry breath;
And thus does the warmth of feeling
Turn ice in the grasp of Death.
The Revel. Stanza 6

Who dreads to the dust returning?
Who shrinks from the sable shore,
Where the high and haughty yearning
Of the soul can sting no more?
Ibid. Stanza 7

AUGUSTINE JOSEPH HICKEY DUGANNE
[1823–1884]

"Heimgang!" So the German people
Whisper when they hear the bell
Tolling from some gray old steeple,
Death's familiar tale to tell;
When they hear the organ surges
Swelling out from chapel dome,
And the singers chanting dirges,
"Heimgang!" Always going home.
Heimgang. Stanza 1

THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON
[1823–1911]

To be parochial is to turn away from the great and look at the little. . . . To look out of the little world into the great, that is enlargement; all else is parochialism.
Margaret Fuller Ossoli. Chap. 9

The test of an author is not to be found merely in the number of his phrases that pass current in the corner of newspapers . . . but in the number of passages that have really taken root in younger minds.
Ibid. Chap. 18

When a thought takes one's breath away, a lesson on grammar seems an impertinence.
Preface to EMILY DICKINSON'S *Poems, First Series*

An easy thing, O Power Divine,
To thank Thee for these gifts of Thine,
For summer's sunshine, winter's snow,
For hearts that kindle, thoughts that glow;

---

[1] *The Nightingales* was the title of the poems left by Heraclitus.

[2] They told me, Herakleitos, thou wast dead.
What tears I shed!
As I remembered how we two as one
Talked down the sun.
Well, Halicarnessian friend, long since thou must
Have turned to dust;
Yet live thy Nightingales, and Hades, who
Doth all subdue,
Shall never until Time itself shall close
Lay hand on those.
Translation by BASIL LANNEAU GILDERSLEEVE [1831–1924]

One told me, Heraclitus, of thy fate;
He brought me tears, he brought me memories;
Alas, my Carian friend, how oft, how late,
We twain have talked the sun adown the skies,
And somewhere thou art dust without a date!
But of thy songs death maketh not his prize,
In death's despite, that stealeth all, they wait,
The new year's nightingale that never dies!
ANDREW LANG [1844–1912]: *Heraclitus*

They tell me, Heraclitus, thou art dead,
And many are the tears for thee I shed,
With memories of those summer nights opprest
When we together talked the sun to rest.
Alas! my guest, my friend! no more art thou;
Long, long ago wert ashes, and yet now
Thy Nightingales live on, I hear them sing,
E'en death spares them, who spares not anything.
LILLA CABOT PERRY [1848–1933]: translated from Callimachus, *Greek Anthology, Book VII, Epigram 80*

[3] ? –B.C. 240.

[4] Commemorating those who died in a great cholera epidemic in India.

But when shall I attain to this —
To thank Thee for the things I miss?
The Things I Miss

Age, I make light of it,
Fear not the sight of it,
Time's but our playmate, whose toys are divine.
Sixty and Six: A Fountain of Youth

WILLIAM WALSHAM HOW
[1823–1897]

For all the saints who from their labours rest,
Who Thee by faith before the world confest,
Thy name, O Jesus, be forever blest.
For All the Saints [*1864*]. *Stanza 1*

JOHN KELLS INGRAM
[1823–1907]

Who fears to speak of Ninety-eight?
Who blushes at the name?
When cowards mock the patriot's fate,
Who hangs his head for shame?
The Memory of the Dead.[1] *Stanza 1*

GEORGE MARTIN LANE
[1823–1897]

The waiter he to him doth call,
And gently whispers — "One Fish-ball."
The waiter roars it through the hall,
The guests they start at "One Fish-ball!"
The guest then says, quite ill at ease,
"A piece of bread, sir, if you please."
The waiter roars it through the hall:
"We don't give bread with one Fish-ball!"
One Fish-ball.[2] *Couplets 7–10* [*The Drawer, Harper's Monthly, July, 1855*]

JAMES MATTHEWS LEGARÉ
[1823–1859]

Go bow thy head in gentle spite,
Thou lily white,
For she who spies thee waving here,
With thee in beauty can compare
As day with night.
To a Lily

Thou in thy lake dost see
Thyself: so she
Beholds her image in her eyes
Reflected. Thus did Venus rise
From out the sea.
Ibid.

CAROLINE ATHERTON BRIGGS MASON
[1823–1890]

Do they miss me at home — do they miss me?
'Twould be an assurance most dear,
To know that this moment some loved one
Were saying, "I wish he were here."
Do They Miss Me at Home? Stanza 1

His grave a nation's heart shall be,
His monument a people free!
President Lincoln's Grave

Whichever way the wind doth blow,
Some heart is glad to have it so;
Then, blow it east, or blow it west,
The wind that blows, that wind is best.
En Voyage. Stanza 1

When I am old, and oh, how soon
Will life's sweet morning yield to noon,
And noon's broad, fervid, earnest light
Be shaded in the solemn night,
Till, like a story well-nigh told,
Will seem my life — when I am old.
When I Am Old. Stanza 1

EDWARD HAZEN PARKER
[1823–1896]

Life's race well run,
Life's work well done,

---

[1] First published anonymously in *The Dublin Nation, April 1, 1843.*

[2] The author was Professor of Latin at Harvard; in a memoir of him by Professor Morgan, it is stated that the embarrassment of the "lone fish-ball" was an actual experience.

The ballad was translated into Italian by Professor Francis J. Child, who, with James Russell Lowell, made a one-act opera, Il Pesceballo, based upon it, which was produced at Harvard in 1862.

See *The Bibelot, Vol. 17, No. 11,* published by Thomas Bird Mosher.

Life's victory won,
Now cometh rest.
Funeral Ode on James A. Garfield. Stanza 1

COVENTRY KERSEY DIGHTON PATMORE
[1823–1896]

The sunshine dreaming upon Salmon's height
Is not so sweet and white
As the most heretofore sin-spotted Soul
That darts to its delight
Straight from the absolution of a faithful fight.
Peace

Life is not life at all without delight.
Victory in Defeat

To have nought
Is to have all things without care or thought!
Legem Tuam Dilexi

For want of me the world's course will not fail;
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;
The truth is great, and shall prevail
When none cares whether it prevail or not.
Magna est Veritas

None thrives for long upon the happiest dream.
Tired Memory

The flower of olden sanctities.
1867

Ah, wasteful woman! she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing he cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapened Paradise!
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoiled the bread and spilled the wine,
Which, spent with due respective thrift,
Had made brutes men and men divine! [1]
The Angel in the House. Preludes, Unthrift

Love wakes men, once a lifetime each;
They lift their heavy lids, and look;
And, lo, what one sweet page can teach
They read with joy, then shut the book.
The Angel in the House. Canto 8, Prelude 2, The Revelation

Love's perfect blossom only blows
Where noble manners veil defect.
Angels may be familiar; those
Who err each other must respect.
Thoughts. V, Courtesy

Be not amazed at life; 'tis still
The mode of God with his elect
Their hopes exactly to fulfil,
In times and ways they least expect.
The Heart's Prophecies

He that but once too nearly hears
The music of forefended spheres,
Is thenceforth lonely.
He That But Once

If I were dead, you'd sometimes say, "Poor Child!"
If I Were Dead

It is not true that Love will do no wrong.
Ibid.

Thou rememberest of what toys
We made our joys,
How weakly understood,
Thy great commanded good.
The Toys

Some who do not consider that Christianity has proved a failure, do, nevertheless, hold that it is open to question whether the race, as a race, has been much affected by it, and whether the external and visible evil and good which have come of it do not pretty nearly balance one another.
Christianity and Progress

Atheism in art, as well as in life, has only to be pressed to its last consequences in order to become ridiculous.
Emotional Art

The poet, as a rule, should avoid religion altogether as a direct subject.
Bad Morality Is Bad Art

It is a great consolation to reflect that, among all the bewildering changes to which the world is subject, the character of woman cannot be altered.
Ibid.

A Woman is a foreign land,
Of which, though there he settle young,

---

[1] Quoted by JOHN RUSKIN in *Sesame and Lilies.*

A man will ne'er quite understand
The customs, politics, and tongue.
Woman

EDWARD POLLOCK
[1823–1858]

There's something in the parting hour
Will chill the warmest heart,
Yet kindred, comrades, lovers, friends,
Are fated all to part.
The Parting Hour

The one who goes is happier
Than those he leaves behind.
Ibid.

JOHN R. THOMPSON
[1823–1873]

No unresponsive soul had heard
That plaintive note's appealing,
So deeply "Home, Sweet Home" had stirred
The hidden founts of feeling.
Music in Camp. Stanza 14

Never have I seen Carcassonne.[1]
From the French of GUSTAVE NADAUD [*1820–1893*]

PHOEBE CARY
[1824–1874]

I think true love is never blind,
But rather brings an added light,
An inner vision quick to find
The beauties hid from common sight.
True Love. Stanza 1

Give plenty of what is given to you,
And listen to pity's call;
Don't think the little you give is great
And the much you get is small.
A Legend of the Northland. I, Stanza 8

Sometimes, I think, the things we see
Are shadows of the things to be;
That what we plan we build;
That every hope that hath been crossed,
And every dream we thought was lost,
In heaven shall be fulfilled.
Dreams and Realities.[2] *Stanza 7*

I'm done gone, Massa — step on me,
And you can scale the wall!
The Hero of Fort Wagner

And though hard be the task,
"Keep a stiff upper lip."
Keep a Stiff Upper Lip

One sweetly solemn thought
Comes to me o'er and o'er;
I am nearer home to-day
Than I ever have been before.
Nearer Home. Stanza 1

Kate Ketcham on a Winter's night
Went to a party dressed in white.
Kate Ketcham (*Parody on* WHITTIER'S *Maud Muller*)

For of all the hard things to bear and grin,
The hardest is being taken in.
Ibid.

Her washing ended with the day,
Yet lived she at its close,
And passed the long, long night away
In darning ragged hose.
The Wife (*Parody on* JAMES ALDRICH'S *A Death-Bed*)[1]

But when the sun in all its state
Illumed the Eastern skies,
She passed about the kitchen grate
And went to making pies.
Ibid.

PHILA HENRIETTA CASE
[*Floruit* 1864]

Oh! why does the wind blow upon me so wild?
Is it because I'm nobody's child?
Nobody's Child. Stanza 1

ELIZABETH HANNAH JOCELYN CLEAVELAND
[1824–1911]

I'm bound for heaven and when I'm there
I shall want my Book of Common Prayer,
And though I put on a starry crown,
I should feel quite lost without my gown.
No Sects in Heaven [*1860*]. *Stanza 4*

---

[1] See Julia C. R. Dorr, page 562.
[2] Her last poem.

[1] See James Aldrich, page 473.

Side by side, for the way was one,
The toilsome journey of life was done,
And priest and Quaker, and all who died,
Came out alike on the other side;
No forms or crosses, or books had they,
No gowns of silk, or suits of gray.

No Sects in Heaven [*1860*]
Stanza 23

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS
[1824–1892]

I walked beside the evening sea
And dreamed a dream that could not be;
The waves that plunged along the shore
Said only: "Dreamer, dream no more!"

Ebb and Flow. Stanza 1

In that calm Syrian afternoon, memory, a pensive Ruth, went gleaning the silent fields of childhood and found the scattered grain still golden and the morning sunlight fresh and fair.

The Howadji in Syria. Ave Maria

While we read history we make history.

The Call of Freedom

Every great crisis of human history is a pass of Thermopylae, and there is always a Leonidas and his three hundred to die in it, if they can not conquer.

Ibid.

Gentlemen, this is the convention of free speech, and I have been given the floor. I have only a few words to say to you, but I shall say them if I stand here until to-morrow morning.

At the Republican National Convention [*1860*]

Imagination is as good as many voyages — and how much cheaper.

Prue and I. Preface

Every mother who has lost an infant, has gained a child of immortal youth.

Ibid. Chap. 3

I think that to have known one good old man — one man who, through the chances and rubs of a long life, has carried his heart in his hand, like a palm branch, waving all discords into peace, helps our faith in God, in ourselves, and in each other, more than many sermons.

Prue and I. Chap. 4

Happiness is speechless.

Ibid.

It is not observed in history that families improve with time. It is rather discovered that the whole matter is like a comet, of which the brightest part is the head; and the tail, although long and luminous, is gradually shaded into obscurity.

Ibid. Chap. 6

The pride of ancestry increases in the ratio of distance.

Ibid.

It is a great pity that men and women forget that they have been children. Parents are apt to be foreigners to their sons and daughters. Maturity is the gate of Paradise which shuts behind us; and our memories are gradually weaned from the glories in which our nativity was cradled.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Love is the coldest of critics.

Ibid.

SYDNEY THOMPSON DOBELL
[1824–1874]

Children brave and free
Of the great Mother-tongue, and ye shall be
Lords of an empire wide as Shakespeare's soul,
Sublime as Milton's immemorial theme,
And rich as Chaucer's speech, and fair as Spenser's dream.

Sonnets on America

AMANDA M. EDMOND
[1824–1862]

Give me three grains of corn, mother,
Only three grains of corn;

It will keep the little life I have
Till the coming of the morn.
Give Me Three Grains of Corn.[1]
Stanza 1

There are rich and proud men there, mother,
With wondrous wealth to view,
And the bread they fling to their dogs to-night
Would give life to me and you.
Ibid. Stanza 6

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND
[1824–1903]

Hans Breitmann gife a barty —
Where ish dat barty now?
Hans Breitmann's Party

All goned afay mit de Lager Beer,
Afay in de Ewigkeit!
Ibid.

Der noble Ritter Hugo
Von Schwillensanftenstein
Rode out mit shpeer und helmet,
Und he coom to de panks of de Rhine.
Ritter Hugo. Stanza 1

If all the world must see the world
As the world the world hath seen,
Then it were better for the world
That the world had never been.
The World and the World

The greatest sharp some day will find a sharper wit;
It always makes the devil laugh to see a biter bit;
It takes two Spaniards any day to come a Yankee o'er —[2]
Even two like Don Alonzo Estabán San Salvador.
El Capitan-General. Stanza 12

"A New Year's gift to the world," said the Frost,
"Rich lace curtains which nothing cost."
Frost Pictures. Stanza 4

They saw a Dream of Loveliness descending from the train.
The Masher

The brave deserve the lovely — every woman may be won.
Ibid.

GEORGE MACDONALD
[1824–1905]

Alas! how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much or a kiss too long,
And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,
And life is never the same again.
Phantastes. Song

Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the everywhere into the here.
At the Back of the North Wind. Baby, Stanza 1

Where did you get those eyes so blue?
Out of the sky as I came through.
Ibid. Stanza 2

We must do the thing we *must*
Before the thing we *may;*
We are unfit for any trust
Till we can and do obey.
Willie's Question

They were all looking for a king
To slay their foes and lift them high;
Thou cam'st, a little baby thing
That made a woman cry.
That Holy Thing. Stanza 1

Love is the part, and love is the whole;
Love is the robe, and love is the pall;
Ruler of heart and brain and soul,
Love is the lord and the slave of all!
A Lover's Thought of Love. Stanza 1

The man that feareth, Lord, to doubt,
In that fear doubteth Thee.
The Disciple

Said the Wind to the Moon, "I will blow you out!"
The Wind and the Moon. Stanza 1

Age is not all decay; it is the ripening, the swelling, of the fresh life within, that withers and bursts the husks.
The Marquess of Lossie

---

[1] Mrs. Edmond learned of the incident related in the poem while visiting in Ireland at the time of the great famine in 1846.

[2] It takes three Jews to cheat a Greek, and three Greeks to cheat an Armenian.
Levantine Proverb. Used as a chapter heading in *Stamboul Nights*, by H. G. Dwight.

WILLIAM MORLEY PUNSHON
[1824-1881]

There is a beautiful Indian apologue, which says: A man once said to a lump of clay, "What art thou?" The reply was, "I am but a lump of clay, but I was placed beside a rose and I caught its fragrance."

Our Prayers

CHARLES P. SHIRAS
[1824-1854]

Dimes and dollars! dollars and dimes!
An empty pocket's the worst of crimes!

The Popular Credo. Stanza 1

Oh, the debtor is but a shamefaced dog
With the creditor's name on his collar;
While I am king and you are queen,
For we owe no man a dollar!

I Owe No Man a Dollar. Stanza 1

WALTER CHALMERS SMITH
[1824-1908]

And all through life I see a cross —
Where sons of God yield up their breath;
There is no gain except by loss;
There is no life except by death;
There is no vision but by faith.

Olrig Grange. Book 6

JOHN WHITTAKER WATSON
[1824-1890]

O the snow, the beautiful snow,
Filling the sky and the earth below.
Over the house-tops, over the street,
Over the heads of the people you meet,
Dancing,
Flirting,
Skimming along,
Beautiful snow, it can do nothing wrong.

Beautiful Snow.[1] Stanza 1

Once I was fair as the beautiful snow,
With an eye like its crystals, a heart like its glow.

Beautiful Snow. Stanza 5

HENRY DE LAFAYETTE WEBSTER
[1824-1896]

The years creep slowly by, Lorena,
The snow is on the grass again.

Lorena.[1] Stanza 1

'Twas not thy woman's heart that spoke —
Thy heart was always true to me.
A duty stern and pressing broke
The tie that links my soul with thee.

Ibid. Stanza 5

There is a Future, O thank God!
Of life this is so small a part!
'Tis dust to dust beneath the sod,
But There — up There — 'tis heart to heart!

Ibid. Stanza 6

ADELINE DUTTON TRAIN WHITNEY
[1824-1906]

God does not send strange flowers every year.
When the spring winds blow o'er the pleasant places,
The same dear things lift up the same fair faces,
The violet is here.

A Violet. Stanza 1

So after the death-winter it must be
God will not put strange signs in heavenly places,
The old love shall look out from the old faces.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Ah, look thou largely, with lenient eyes,
On whatso betide thee may creep and cling,
For the possible beauty that underlies
The passing phase of the meanest thing.

Larvae. Stanza 5

---

[1] From *Beautiful Snow and Other Poems* [1869].

[1] One of the most popular songs of the Civil War period.

The sun of life has crossed the line;
The summer-shine of lengthened light
Faded and failed — till, where I stand,
'Tis equal day and equal night.
Equinoctial. Stanza 1

I bow me to the threatening gale:
I know when that is overpast,
Among the peaceful harvest days
An Indian Summer comes at last.
Ibid. Stanza 6

EDWARD HENRY BICKERSTETH, BISHOP OF EXETER

[1825–1906]

Give us men! [1]
Men from every rank,
Fresh and free and frank;
Men of thought and reading,
Men of light and leading,
Men of loyal breeding,
The nation's welfare speeding.
Give Us Men. Stanza 1

Men who when the tempest gathers
Grasp the standard of their fathers
In the thickest fight;
Men who strike for home and altar,
(Let the coward cringe and falter,)
God defend the right!
Ibid. Stanza 3

Our years are like the shadows
The sunny hills that lie,
Or grasses in the meadows
That blossom but to die;
A sleep, a dream, a story
By strangers quickly told,
An unremaining glory
Of things that soon are old.
O God, the Rock of Ages. Stanza 2

RICHARD DODDRIDGE BLACKMORE

[1825–1900]

Women, who are, beyond all doubt, the mothers of all mischief, also nurse that babe to sleep when he is too noisy.
Lorna Doone. Chap. 57

In the hour of death, after this life's whim,
When the heart beats low, and the eyes grow dim,
And pain has exhausted every limb —
The lover of the Lord shall trust in Him.
Dominus Illuminatio Mea. Stanza 1

For even the purest delight may pall,
And power must fail and pride must fall,
And the love of the dearest friends grow small —
But the glory of the Lord is all in all.
Ibid. Stanza 4

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER

[1825–1902]

We read Virginia's blazoned roll
Of heroes, and forthwith
Greets us upon the starry scroll
That homeliest name, — *John Smith!*
Virginia's Virgin. Part I, Stanza 1

No record of her high descent
There needs, nor memory of her name;
Enough that Raphael's colors blent
To give her features deathless fame.
The Incognita of Raphael. Stanza 3

Dresses for breakfasts, and dinners, and balls;
Dresses to sit in, and stand in, and walk in;
Dresses to dance in, and flirt in, and talk in;
Dresses in which to do nothing at all;
Dresses for Winter, Spring, Summer, and Fall.
Nothing to Wear.[1]

This same Miss McFlimsey of Madison Square,
The last time we met was in utter despair,
Because she had nothing whatever to wear!
Ibid.

---

[1] See J. G. Holland, page 522.

[1] *Harper's Weekly, Feb. 7, 1857.*

OBADIAH MILTON CONOVER

[1825–1884]

Alone I walk the peopled city,
Where each seems happy with his own;
O friends, I ask not for your pity —
I walk alone.

Via Solitaria [*1863*]

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR

[1825–1913]

Fair the cabin-walls were gleaming in the sunbeams' golden glow,
On that lovely April morning, near a hundred years ago;
And upon the humble threshold stood the young wife, Margery Grey,
With her fearless blue eyes glancing down the lonely forest way.

Margery Grey, A Legend of Vermont.[1] *Stanza 1*

I can scarce believe the tale
Borne to me on every gale!
You have been to Carcassonne?
Looked its stately towers upon?

To One Who Went to Carcassonne.[2] *Stanza 1*

How can I cease to pray for thee? Somewhere
In God's great universe thou art today:
Can He not reach thee with His tender care?
Can He not hear me when for thee I pray?

Somewhere. Stanza 1

Under thy hooded mantle I can see
Thy wavelets of soft hair, like those that lie
On a girl's forehead; and thy unlined brow,
Pregnant with thought inbreathed, betrayeth not
One of thy secrets saving this alone, —
That thou hast loved and suffered.[1]

In Rock Creek Cemetery

G. W. HUNT

We don't want to fight, but, by jingo, if we do,
We've got the ships, we've got the men, we've got the money, too.
We've fought the Bear before, and while we're Britons true,
The Russians shall not have Constantinople.

Song [2]

HENRIETTA A. HEATHORN (MRS. THOMAS H.) HUXLEY

[1825–1914]

This day within the Abbey, where of old
Our Kings are sepulchred, a king of song,

---

[1] *Our Young Folks, September, 1865.*

[2] Ah, me! I might have died content
When I had looked on Carcassonne.

Gustave Nadaud: *Carcassonne, St. 4*

The towers are grey — not blue and white,
As looked the far-off Carcassonne.

Grace Noll Crowell: *Carcassonne Attained*

Perhaps the goal we still shall gain,
We're on our way to Carcassonne.

Berton Braley: *Carcassonne, St. 3*

[1] The sculpture by Augustus Saint Gaudens for the grave of Mrs. Henry Adams, Rock Creek Cemetery, Washington, D. C.

This is not death, nor sorrow, nor sad Hope;
Nor rest that follows strife, but oh, more dread!
'Tis Life, for all its agony, serene,
Immortal, and unmournful and content.

Richard Watson Gilder: *The Saint Gaudens Memorial*

Yes, I have lived! Pass on
And trouble me with questions nevermore —
I suffered. I have won
A solemn peace — my peace forevermore.
Leave me in silence here.
I have no hope, no care,
I know no fear;
For I have borne — but now no longer bear.

Hildegarde Hawthorne: *On the Saint Gaudens Work in Rock Creek Cemetery*

[2] Sung by Gilbert Hastings Macdermott (Farrell) [1845–1901], "the great Macdermott," in 1878, and adding the term "by jingo" to political vocabulary, though it had been used earlier by Oliver Goldsmith and Thomas Hood.

George Jacob Holyoake [1817–1906], a reformer, used the word "jingo" as a political designation in a letter published in *The London Daily News, March 13, 1878.*

Browning, among his peers, is laid to
rest.

Browning's Funeral, December 31, 1889

Be not afraid, ye waiting hearts that
weep,
For God still giveth His belovèd sleep,[1]
And if an endless sleep He wills — so
best.[2]

Ibid.

To all the gossip that I hear
I'll give no faith; to what I see
But only half, for it is clear
All that led up is dark to me.
Learn we the larger life to live,
To comprehend is to forgive.

"Tout Comprendre, c'est Tout Pardonner"

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY

[1825–1895]

I cannot but think that he who finds a certain proportion of pain and evil inseparably woven up in the life of the very worms, will bear his own share with more courage and submission.

On the Educational Value of the National History Sciences [1854]

To a person uninstructed in natural history, his country or seaside stroll is a walk through a gallery filled with wonderful works of art, nine-tenths of which have their faces turned to the wall.

Ibid.

Education is the instruction of the intellect in the laws of Nature, under which name I include not merely things and their forces, but men and their ways; and the fashioning of the affections and of the will into an earnest and loving desire to move in harmony with those laws.

A Liberal Education [1868]

For every man the world is as fresh as it was at the first day, and as full of untold novelties for him who has the eyes to see them.

A Liberal Education [1868]

It is much better to want a teacher than to want the desire to learn.

Ibid.

Literature is the greatest of all sources of refined pleasure, and one of the great uses of a liberal education is to enable us to enjoy that pleasure.

Ibid.

The rung of a ladder was never meant to rest upon, but only to hold a man's foot long enough to enable him to put the other somewhat higher.

On Medical Education [1870]

There is the greatest practical benefit in making a few failures early in life.

Ibid.

That mysterious independent variable of political calculation, Public Opinion.

Universities, Actual and Ideal [1874]

Veracity is the heart of morality.

Ibid.

Becky Sharp's acute remark that it is not difficult to be virtuous on ten thousand a year [1] has its application to nations; and it is futile to expect a hungry and squalid population to be anything but violent and gross.

Joseph Priestley [1874]

Size is not grandeur, and territory does not make a nation.

On University Education [1876]

The chess-board is the world, the pieces are the phenomena of the universe, the rules of the game are what we call the laws of Nature. The player on the other side is hidden from us. We know that his play is always fair, just, and patient. But also we know, to our cost, that he never overlooks a mistake, or makes the smallest allowance for ignorance.

Lay Sermons

Perhaps the most valuable result of all education is the ability to make yourself do the thing you have to do, when it ought to be done, whether you like it or not; it is the first lesson that ought to be learned; and however early a man's training begins, it is probably the last lesson that he learns thoroughly.

---

[1] He giveth his belovèd — sleep. — MRS. BROWNING: *The Sleep*

[2] These lines were carved on Huxley's tomb by his own request.

[1] See Thackeray, page 482.

Technical Education [*1877*]

The great end of life is not knowledge but action.

Ibid.

If a little knowledge is dangerous, where is the man who has so much as to be out of danger?

On Elemental Instruction in Physiology [*1877*]

Irrationally held truths may be more harmful than reasoned errors.

The Coming of Age of "The Origin of Species"

It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as heresies and to end as superstitions.

Ibid.

If some great Power would agree to make me always think what is true and do what is right, on condition of being turned into a sort of clock and wound up every morning before I got out of bed, I should instantly close with the offer.

Materialism and Idealism

Logical consequences are the scarecrows of fools and the beacons of wise men.

Animal Automatism

ELIJAH JONES
[? –1869]

How great was Alexander, pa,
That people call him great?
Was he, like old Goliath, tall?
His spear a hundredweight?

How Great Was Alexander? Stanza 1

'Twas not his stature made him great,
But greatness of his name.

Ibid. Stanza 3

JOSEPH BROWNLEE BROWN
[1824–1888]

Vast, afar,
Beyond these weary ways, Behold! the Sea!

Thalatta! Thalatta! [1]

FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE
[1825–1897]

Their little language the children
Have, on the knee as they sit;
And only those who love them
Can find the key to it.

Love's Language. Stanza 1

Time's corrosive dewdrop eats
The giant warrior to a crust
Of earth in earth and rust in rust.

A Danish Barrow

ADELAIDE ANNE PROCTER
[1825–1864]

One by one the sands are flowing,
One by one the moments fall;
Some are coming, some are going;
Do not strive to grasp them all.

One by One. Stanza 1

"What is Life, father?" "A Battle, my child,
Where the strongest lance may fail,
Where the wariest eyes may be beguiled,
And the stoutest heart may quail."

Life and Death. Stanza 1

Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.

A Lost Chord. Stanza 1

It seemed the harmonious echo
From our discordant life.

Ibid. Stanza 4

I will not let you say a woman's part
Must be to give exclusive love alone;
Dearest, although I love you so, my heart

---

[1] And there were sounds of horses stamping,
And the clashing of shields,
And echoes ringing, like a battle-shout:
"Thalatta! Thalatta!"
HEINRICH HEINE: *Sea Greeting*

Answers a thousand claims besides
your own.
A Woman's Answer. Stanza 1

Heaven is yours at last;
In that one minute's anguish
Your thousand years have passed.[1]
The Story of the Faithful Soul.[2]
Stanza 16

RICHARD HENRY STODDARD
[1825–1903]

Pale in her fading bowers the Summer
stands,
Like a new Niobe with claspèd hands,
Silent above the flowers, her children
lost,
Slain by the arrows of the early Frost.
Ode

There are gains for all our losses,
There are balms for all our pain.
The Flight of Youth.[3] *Stanza 1*

Joy may be a miser,
But Sorrow's purse is free.
Persian Song

Not what we would, but what we must,
Makes up the sum of living;
Heaven is both more and less than just
In taking and in giving.
The Country Life. Stanza 1

The angel came by night
(Such angels still come down),
And like a winter cloud
Passed over London town;
Along its lonesome streets,
Where Want had ceased to weep,
Until it reached a house
Where a great man lay asleep.
Adsum (*on the Death of Thackeray, December 23–24, 1863*)

He answered, "I am here."[4]
Ibid.

BAYARD TAYLOR
[1825–1878]

Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book
unfold.
Bedouin Song

They sang of love, and not of fame;
Forgot was Britain's glory;
Each heart recalled a different name,
But all sang "Annie Laurie."
The Song of the Camp. Stanza 5

The bravest are the tenderest, —
The loving are the daring.
Ibid. Stanza 11

Shelved round us lie
The mummied authors.
The Poet's Journal. Third Evening, Stanza 2

No sound was heard but the dashing
Of waves on the sandy bar,
When Pablo of San Diego
Rode down to the Paso del Mar.
The Fight of Paso del Mar.
Stanza 1

Strike the tent! the sun has risen; not
a vapor streaks the dawn,
And the frosty prairie brightens to the
westward, far and wan.
The Bison Track. Stanza 1

The violet loves a sunny bank,
The cowslip loves the lea;
The scarlet creeper loves the elm,
But I love — thee.
Proposal. Stanza 1

Little one, come to my knee!
Hark how the rain is pouring
Over the roof, in the pitch-black night,
And the wind in the woods a-roaring.
A Story for a Child [*A Night with a Wolf*]. *Stanza 1*

Wolves in the forest, and bears in the
bush,
And I on my path belated.
Ibid. Stanza 3

For every sentence uttered, a million
more are dumb:
Men's lives are chains of chances, and
History their sum.
Napoleon at Gotha. Stanza 1

The world goes round: the sun sets on
despair,

---

[1] The angel answered, "Nay, sad soul, go
higher!
To be deceived in your true heart's desire
Was bitterer than a thousand years of
fire!"
JOHN HAY [1838–1905]: *A Woman's Love*

[2] Founded on an old French legend.

[3] See Gilfillan, page 390.

[4] See Thackeray, page 483.

The morrow makes it hope. Each little life
Thinks the great axle of the universe
Turns on its fate, and finds impertinence
In joy or grief conflicting with its own.
Lars, A Pastoral of Norway. Book I

The healing of the world
Is in its nameless saints. Each separate star
Seems nothing, but a myriad scattered stars
Break up the Night, and make it beautiful.
Ibid. Book III

Learn to live, and live to learn,
Ignorance like a fire doth burn,
Little tasks make large return.
To My Daughter. Stanza 1

WILLIAM WHITING
[1825–1878]

Eternal Father! strong to save,
Whose arm hath bound the restless wave,
Who bidd'st the mighty ocean deep
Its own appointed limits keep:
O, hear us when we cry to Thee
For those in peril on the sea!
Eternal Father, Strong to Save. Stanza 1

FREDERICK TEMPLE HAMILTON BLACKWOOD, LORD DUFFERIN
[1826–1902]

In the market-place lay a dead dog. Of the group gathered around it, one said: "This carcass is disgusting." Another said, "The sight of it is torment." Every man spoke in this strain. But Jesus drew near and said, "Pearls are not equal in whiteness to his teeth. Look not on the failures of others and the merits of thyself; cast thine eye on thine own fault." [1]
Installation Address as Lord Rector of St. Andrews University [1891]

GEORGE W. BUNGAY
[1826–1892]

In rituals and faith excel!
Chimed out the Episcopalian bell.
The Creeds of the Bells. Stanza 2

All is well! is well! is well!
Pealed out the good old Dutch church bell.
Ibid. Stanza 3

O swell! ye rising waters, swell!
Pealed out the clear-toned Baptist bell.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Do well!
Rang out the Unitarian bell.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Salvation's free, we tell! we tell!
Shouted the Methodistic bell.
Ibid. Stanza 6

No hell!
Rang out the Universalist bell.
Ibid. Stanza 7

All hail, ye saints, the chorus swell!
Chimed in the Roman Catholic bell.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Drink from the well!
In rapture rang the Temperance bell.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The merchant who for silk would sell
The cotton woven in,
Something that is not truth will tell,
And think it little sin.
The False and the True. Stanza 4

ROBERT BARRY COFFIN
[1826–1886]

I have ships that went to sea
More than fifty years ago:
None have yet come home to me,
But keep sailing to and fro.
Ships at Sea. Stanza 1

---

[1] Then Jesus spake, and dropped on him the saving wreath:
"Even pearls are dark before the whiteness of his teeth."
W. R. ALGER [1822–1905]: *Charity's Eye, St. 4* (translated from NIZAMI [1114–1203], a Persian poet)
"No pearl," said He, "from seas of the south
Is half so white as his pearly teeth."
KATHARINE TYNAN HINKSON [1861–1931]: *An Old Story*

So I never quite despair,
Nor let hope or courage fail;
And some day when skies are fair,
Up the bay my ship will sail.
Ships at Sea. Stanza 4

DINAH MARIA MULOCK CRAIK
[1826–1887]

Two hands upon the breast,
And labour's done; [1]
Two pale feet crossed in rest,
The race is won.
Now and Afterwards

Love that asketh love again
Finds the barter nought but pain;
Love that giveth in full store
Aye receives as much, and more.
Love that Asketh Love Again

Two to the world for the world's work sake,
But each unto each, as in Thy sight, one.
Plighted. Stanza 4

God rest ye, merry gentlemen! let nothing you dismay,
For Jesus Christ, our Saviour, was born on Christmas day.
A Christmas Carol. Stanza 1

A friend stands at the door;
In either tight-closed hand
Hiding rich gifts, three hundred and three-score.
A Psalm for New Year's Eve. Stanza 1

Could ye come back to me, Douglas, Douglas!
In the old likeness that I knew,
I would be so faithful, so loving, Douglas,
Douglas, Douglas, tender and true!
Douglas, Tender and True. [2] *Stanza 1*

Oh, my son's my son till he gets him a wife,
But my daughter's my daughter all her life.
Young and Old

Oh, the comfort, the inexpressible comfort of feeling safe with a person, having neither to weigh thoughts nor measure words, but pouring them all right out, just as they are, chaff and grain together; certain that a faithful hand will take and sift them, keep what is worth keeping, and then with the breath of kindness blow the rest away
A Life for a Life [1859]. Page 169

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER
[1826–1864]

Old dog Tray's ever faithful;
Grief can not drive him away;
He is gentle, he is kind —
I'll never, never find
A better friend than old dog Tray!
Old Dog Tray.[1] *Chorus*

The day goes by like a shadow o'er the heart,
With sorrow where all was delight;
The time has come when the darkies have to part:
Then my old Kentucky home, good night!
My Old Kentucky Home. Stanza 2

Oh! darkies, how my heart grows weary,
Far from the old folks at home.
The Old Folks at Home. Chorus

'Tis the song, the sigh of the weary,
Hard times, come again no more.
Hard Times Come Again No More

Where are the hearts once so happy and so free?
The children so dear that I held upon my knee?
Gone to the shore where my soul has longed to go,
I hear their gentle voices calling, "Old Black Joe!"
Old Black Joe. Stanza 3

O, Susanna! O, don't you cry for me,
I've come from Alabama, wid my banjo on my knee.
O, Susanna. Chorus

---

[1] Two hands upon the breast, and labour is past. — Russian proverb

[2] See Sir Richard Holland, page 9.

[1] I had always a friend in my poor dog Tray.
THOMAS CAMPBELL: *The Harper, St. 3*

Gwine to run all night!
Gwine to run all day!
I'll bet my money on de bobtail nag —
Somebody bet on de bay.
Camptown Races

I dream of Jeanie with the light brown hair,
Borne like a vapor on the summer air;
I see her tripping where the bright streams play,
Happy as the daisies that dance on her way.
Jeanie with the Light Brown Hair. Stanza 1

Beautiful dreamer, wake unto me,
Starlight and dewdrop are waiting for thee;
Sounds of the rude world heard in the day,
Lulled by the moonlight have all passed away.
Beautiful Dreamer. Stanza 1

COATES KINNEY
[1826–1904]

What a bliss to press the pillow
Of a cottage-chamber bed
And to listen to the patter
Of the soft rain overhead!
Rain on the Roof. Stanza 1

That subdued, subduing strain
Which is played upon the shingles
By the patter of the rain.
Ibid. Stanza 6

LUCY LARCOM
[1826–1893]

Oh, her heart's adrift, with one
On an endless voyage gone!
Night and morning
Hannah's at the window binding shoes.
Hannah Binding Shoes. Stanza 2

I do not own an inch of land,
But all I see is mine.
A Strip of Blue

If the world seems cold to you,
Kindle fires to warm it!
Three Old Saws

If the world's a wilderness,
Go, build houses in it!
Ibid.

If the world's a vale of tears,
Smile, till rainbows span it!
Three Old Saws

There is light in shadow and shadow in light,
And black in the blue of the sky.
Black in Blue Sky. Stanza 2

Though Augustine to his mother sailed long since the death-wave o'er,
Still his word sweeps down the ages like the surging of the sea:
"Bless Thee, Lord, that we are restless, till we find our rest in Thee!"
Monica and Augustine. Stanza 16

When for me the silent oar
Parts the Silent River,
And I stand upon the shore
Of the strange Forever,
Shall I miss the loved and known?
Shall I vainly seek mine own?
Across the River

WILLIAM HAINES LYTLE
[1826–1863]

I am dying, Egypt, dying! [1]
Ebbs the crimson life-tide fast,
And the dark Plutonian shadows [2]
Gather on the evening blast.
Antony to Cleopatra. Stanza 1

HORATIO NELSON POWERS
[1826–1890]

A flower unblown; a book unread;
A tree with fruit unharvested;
A path untrod; a house whose rooms
Lack yet the heart's divine perfumes;
A landscape whose wide border lies
In silent shade 'neath silent skies;
A wondrous fountain yet unsealed;
A casket with its gifts concealed —
This is the Year that for you waits
Beyond to-morrow's mystic gates.
The New Yea

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 105.

[2] Night's Plutonian shore. — E. A. Poe: *The Raven*
See Joaquin Miller, page 658.

MARY B. C. SLADE
[1826–1882]

Dame Margery said, "Ah! don't you know
If last year's blossoms stay,
The next year's blooms will fail to grow
Till these are broken away?
For this year's lilacs cannot live
With seeds of last year's spring."
Ma'am Allison learned that she must give,
If she would have a thing.
Lilacs. Stanza 5

ETHEL LYNN BEERS
[1827–1879]

All quiet along the Potomac to-night,
No sound save the rush of the river,
While soft falls the dew on the face of the dead, —
The picket's off duty forever.
The Picket Guard.[1] *Stanza 6*

The flag's come back to Tennessee.
On the Shores of Tennessee. Stanza 9

Where are the dear, old-fashioned posies,
Quaint in form and bright in hue,
Such as grandma gave her lovers
When she walked the garden through?
Old-Fashioned Flowers. Stanza 1

Will the modern florist's triumph
Look so fair or smell so sweet?
Ibid. Stanza 9

How many pounds does the baby weigh —
Baby who came a month ago?
How many pounds from the crowning curl
To the rosy point of the restless toe?
Weighing the Baby. Stanza 1

---

[1] *Harper's Weekly, Sept. 30, 1861.*

EDWARD STUYVESANT BRAGG
[1827–1912]

They love him most for the enemies he has made.[1]
Speech seconding the nomination of Grover Cleveland for the Presidency, Democratic National Convention, Chicago [July 9, 1884]

ANSON GLEASON CHESTER
[1827–1911]

Let us take to our hearts a lesson — no lesson can braver be —
From the ways of the tapestry weavers on the other side of the sea.
The Tapestry Weavers. Stanza 1

He works on the wrong side evermore, but works for the right side ever.
Ibid. Stanza 3

MORTIMER COLLINS
[1827–1876]

Just take a trifling handful, O philosopher!
Of magic matter: give it a slight toss over
The ambient ether — and I don't see why
You shouldn't make a sky.
Sky-Making (To Professor (Tyndall)

There was an Ape in the days that were earlier;
Centuries passed, and his hair became curlier;
Centuries more gave a thumb to his wrist —
Then he was Man — and a Positivist.
The Positivists

Life and the Universe show spontaneity;
Down with ridiculous notions of Deity!
Churches and creeds are lost in the mists;

---

[1] An adaptation of Governor Bragg's expression became a Cleveland campaign slogan: "We love him for the enemies he has made."

Truth must be sought with the Positivists.
The Positivists

Then the oars of Ithaca dip so
Silently into the sea
That they wake not sad Calypso,
And the Hero wanders free:
He breasts the ocean-furrows,
At war with the words of Fate,
And the blue tide's low susurrus
Comes up to the Ivory Gate.[1]
The Ivory Gate. Stanza 2

A man is as old as he's feeling,
A woman as old as she looks.
How Old Are You?

ROSE TERRY COOKE
[1827–1892]

Yet courage, soul! nor hold thy strength in vain,
In hope o'ercome the steeps God set for thee;
For past the Alpine summits of great pain,
Lieth thine Italy.[2]
Beyond. Stanza 4

Ah! cruel records keeps the earth
On her broad bosom sleeping;
Her face is writ with scars of woe,
Her blossoms wet with weeping.
The loveliest spot she hath may be
Some lonely soul's Gethsemane.[3]
A Memory. Stanza 6

Three things never come again. . . .
Never to the bow that bends
Comes the arrow that it sends. . . .
Never comes the chance that passed,
That one moment was its last. . . .
Never shall thy spoken word
Be again unsaid, unheard.
Unreturning

LIZZIE DOTEN
[1827–1913]

John and Peter, and Robert and Paul,
God in His wisdom created them all.
The Chemistry of Character. Stanza 1

Out of Earth's elements, mingled with flame,
Out of Life's compound of glory and shame,
Fashioned and shaped by no will of their own,
And helplessly into life's history thrown.
Ibid. Stanza 2

God of the granite and the rose!
Soul of the sparrow and the bee!
The mighty tide of being flows
Through countless channels, Lord, to thee.
Reconciliation. Stanza 1

CHARLES B. FAIRBANKS
("AGUECHEEK")
[1827–1859]

I have a profound respect for the sea as a moral teacher. No man can be tossed about upon it without feeling his impotence and insignificance.
My Unknown Chum. A Passage Across the Atlantic, Page 10

Cleanliness is a great virtue; but when it is carried to such an extent that you cannot find your books and papers which you left carefully arranged on your table — when it gets to be a monomania with man or woman — it becomes a bore.
Ibid. Antwerp and Brussels, Page 36

Buildings are the books that everybody unconsciously reads; and if they are a libel on the laws of architecture, they will surely vitiate in time the taste of those who become familiarized to their deformity.[1]
Ibid. Page 38

---

[1] And through the iv'ry gate the vision flies.
Pope: *The Dunciad, Book III, L. 340*

[2] Hannibal, encouraging his men: Quarum alterum latus Italiae sit.
Livy: *Ab Urbe Condita Libri, XXI, 30, 5*

[3] All paths that have been or shall be,
Pass somewhere through Gethsemane.
Ella Wheeler Wilcox: *Gethsemane, St. 3*

[1] Architecture is an art for all men to learn, because all are concerned with it. — Ruskin: *Architecture and Painting* [Edinburgh, November, 1853], *Lecture 1*

A book is to me like a hat or coat — a very uncomfortable thing until the newness has been worn off.

My Unknown Chum. Genoa and Florence, Page 56

Art is the surest and safest civilizer. . . . Open your galleries of art to the people, and you confer on them a greater benefit than mere book education; you give them a refinement to which they would otherwise be strangers.

Ibid. Paris, Page 139

Slander, like Death, loves a shining mark.

Ibid. Napoleon the Third, Page 159

Foreign travel ought to soften prejudices, religious or political, and liberalize a man's mind; but how many there are who seem to have travelled for the purpose of getting up their rancour against all that is opposed to their notions.

Ibid. The Philosophy of Foreign Travel, Page 165

Nine-tenths of all the fine things in our literature concerning the charms of country life, have been written, not beneath the shade of over-arching boughs, but within the crowded city's smoke-stained walls.

Ibid. Paris to Boulogne, Page 181

The genuine human boy may, I think, safely be set down as the noblest work of God. . . . There is a generous instinct in boys which is far more trustworthy than those sliding, and unreliable, and deceptive ideas which we call settled principles.

Ibid. Boyhood and Boys, Page 294

The sewing-circle — the Protestant confessional, where each one confesses, not her own sins, but the sins of her neighbors.

Ibid. Memorials of Mrs. Grundy, Page 336

FRANCIS MILES FINCH
[1827–1907]

These in the robings of glory,
Those in the gloom of defeat,
All with the battle-blood gory,
In the dusk of eternity meet:
Under the sod and the dew,
Waiting the judgment-day;
Under the laurel, the Blue,
Under the willow, the Gray.

The Blue and the Gray. Stanza 2

To drum-beat and heart-beat
A soldier marches by;
There is color in his cheek,
There is courage in his eye.

Nathan Hale.[1] *Stanza 1*

CHARLES ELIOT NORTON
[1827–1908]

It is perhaps the highest distinction of the Greeks that they recognized the indissoluble connection of beauty and goodness.

Fifth Annual Report [1883–84] of the Executive Committee of the Archaeological Institute of America. Page 28

I think that a knowledge of Greek thought and life, and of the arts in which the Greeks expressed their thought and sentiment, essential to high culture. A man may know everything else, but without this knowledge he remains ignorant of the best intellectual and moral achievements of his own race.

Letter to F. A. Tupper [1885] [2]

The artistic temperament is not a national trait of the English race. Our complex and exciting civilization has, indeed, developed, especially in America, a sensitiveness of nervous organization which often wears the semblance of the artistic temperament, and shows itself in manual dexterity and refined technical skill. And this tends to make mere workmanship, mere excellence of

---

[1] Nathan Hale [1755–1776], whose last words were: "I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country."

The tranquil and intrepid soul
Who died for us amid the death-drum's roll.
Chester Firkins [1882–1915]: *Nathan Hale*

[2] In the *Harvard Alumni Bulletin, 1927, P. 258.*

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

execution, the common test of merit in a work of the fine arts.

A Definition of the Fine Arts[1]

Is there a moral advance at all in proportion to the material? There is a wider diffusion of virtue, morality has become democratic, more men and women are controlled by right principles, but better men and even women than there were two thousand years ago are not easy to find.

Letter to Samuel G. Ward
[*August 8, 1900*]

The refuge from pessimism is the good men and women at any time existing in the world, — they keep faith and happiness alive.

Letter to Moorfield Storey
[*August 29, 1903*]

Whatever your occupation may be and however crowded your hours with affairs, do not fail to secure at least a few minutes every day for refreshment of your inner life with a bit of poetry.[2]

Used by a Boston newspaper as a heading for a column of reprinted poems

JOHN TOWNSEND TROWBRIDGE
[1827–1916]

For me the diamond dawns are set
In rings of beauty,
And all my ways are dewy wet
With pleasant duty.

Service

Darius was clearly of the opinion
That the air is also man's dominion,
And that, with paddle or fins or pinion,
We soon or late
Shall navigate
The azure, as now we sail the sea.

Darius Green and His Flying Machine

Of nothing comes nothing: springs rise not above
Their source in the far-hidden heart of the mountains:
Whence then have descended the Wisdom and Love
That in man leap to light in intelligent fountains?

The Missing Leaf

Men are polished, through act and speech,
Each by each,
As pebbles are smoothed on the rolling beach.

A Home Idyl

Over the hill the farm-boy goes,
His shadow lengthens along the land,
A giant staff in a giant hand.

Evening at the Farm. Stanza 1

We are two travelers, Roger and I.
Roger's my dog: — come here, you scamp!

The Vagabonds. Stanza 1

Mark Haley drives along the street,
Perched high upon his wagon-seat;
His sombre face the storm defies,
And thus from morn till eve he cries, —
"Charco'! Charco'!"
While echo faint and far replies, —
"Hark, O! Hark, O!"

The Charcoal Man. Stanza 1

We broke the oar and the boat went down,
And so the messenger chanced to drown;
The messenger lost, we lost the town;
And the loss of the town has cost a crown;
And all these things are trifles![1]

How the King Lost His Crown

If you will observe, it doesn't take
A man of giant mould to make
A giant shadow on the wall;
And he who in our daily sight
Seems but a figure mean and small,
Outlined in Fame's illusive light,
May stalk, a silhouette sublime,
Across the canvas of his time.

Authors' Night

Our days, our deeds, all we achieve or are,
Lay folded in our infancy; the things
Of good or ill we choose while yet unborn.

Nativity

---

[1] In *The Forum, March, 1889.*

[2] See Oscar Wilde, page 723.

[1] See George Herbert, page 137, and Benjamin Franklin, page 227.

Not in rewards, but in the strength to strive,
The blessing lies.

Two-score and Ten

I keep some portion of my early gleam;
Brokenly bright, like moonbeams on a river,
It lights my life, a far illusive dream,
Moves as I move, and leads me on forever.

Ibid.

The all-enclosing freehold of Content.

Guy Vernon

With years a richer life begins,
The spirit mellows:
Ripe age gives tone to violins,
Wine, and good fellows.

Three Worlds

Heroic soul, in homely garb half hid,
Sincere, sagacious, melancholy, quaint,
What he endured, no less than what he did,
Has reared his monument and crowned him saint.

Abraham Lincoln

SEPTIMUS WINNER ("ALICE HAWTHORNE")

[1827–1902]

When the charms of spring awaken,
And the mocking-bird is singing on the bough,
I feel like one forsaken,
Since my Hallie is no longer with me now.

Listen to the Mocking-Bird. Stanza 3

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM

[1828–1889]

Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting
For fear of little men.

The Fairies. Stanza 1

Robin's here in coat of brown,
And scarlet breast-knot gay.

Robin Redbreast. Stanza 1

No funeral gloom, my dears, when I am gone,
Corpse-gazings, tears, black raiment, graveyard grimness;
Yours still, you mine, remember all the best
Of our past moments, and forget the rest,
And so, to where I wait, come gently on.[1]

Quoted on Page 388 of William Allingham: A Diary, edited [1907] by his widow, HELEN ALLINGHAM, *and* DOLLIE RADFORD

ROBERT BARNABAS BROUGH

[1828–1860]

My Lord Tomnoddy is thirty-four;
The Earl can last but a few years more.
My Lord in the Peers will take his place:
Her Majesty's councils his words will grace.
Office he'll hold and patronage sway;
Fortunes and lives he will vote away;
And what are his qualifications? — ONE!
He's the Earl of Fitzdotterel's eldest son.

My Lord Tomnoddy [2]

Christians were on the earth ere Christ was born. . . .
Thousands of years ago men dared to die
Loving their enemies — and wondered why!

An Early Christian

ELIZABETH RUNDLE CHARLES

[1828–1896]

Go make thy garden fair as thou canst,
Thou workest never alone;
Perchance he whose plot is next to thine
Will see it, and mend his own.

The Child on the Judgment Seat. Stanza 16

---

[1] Found in Ellen Terry's handwriting on the fly-leaf of *Imitation of Christ* by Thomas à Kempis, and at first attributed to her.

[2] See Barham, page 350.

To know how to say what other people only think, is what makes men poets and sages; and to dare to say what others only dare to think, makes men martyrs or reformers.

Chronicles of the Schönberg-Cotta Family, XIV

GERALD MASSEY
[1828–1907]

In this dim world of clouding cares,
We rarely know, till wildered eyes
See white wings lessening up the skies,
The angels with us unawares.

Babe Cristabel

Where our vanguard camps To-day
Our rear shall march To-morrow.

To-day and To-morrow

Not by appointment do we meet Delight
And Joy; they heed not our expectancy;
But round some corner in the streets of life,
They, on a sudden, clasp us with a smile.

The Bridegroom of Beauty

GEORGE MEREDITH
[1828–1913]

Bury thy sorrows, and they shall rise
As souls to the immortal skies,
And there look down like mothers' eyes.

Sorrows and Joys. Stanza 1

Hearty faith and honest cheer
Welcome in the sweet o' the year.

The Sweet o' the Year

All wisdom's armory this man could wield.

The Sage Enamored

How much we gain who make no claims.

Ibid.

Life is but the pebble sunk;
Deeds, the circle growing!

The Head of Bran the Blest. IV, Stanza 4

Not till the fire is dying in the grate,
Look we for any kinship with the stars.
Oh, wisdom never comes when it is gold,
And the great price we pay for it full worth;
We have it only when we are half earth.
Little avails that coinage to the old!

Modern Love. IV

And if I drink oblivion of a day,
So shorten I the stature of my soul.

Ibid. XII

The actors are, it seems, the usual three:
Husband, and wife, and lover.

Ibid. XXV

How many a thing which we cast to the ground,
When others pick it up becomes a gem! [1]

Ibid. XLI

In tragic life, Got wot,
No villain need be! Passions spin the plot:
We are betrayed by what is false within.

Ibid. XLIII

Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life!

Ibid. L

See ye not, Courtesy
Is the true Alchemy,
Turning to gold all it touches and tries?

The Song of Courtesy. IV

The old hound wags his shaggy tail,
And I know what he would say:
It's over the hills we'll bound, old hound,
Over the hills, and away.

Over the Hills

I've studied men from my topsy-turvy
Close, and, I reckon, rather true.
Some are fine fellows: some, right scurvy:
Most, a dash between the two.

Juggling Jerry. VII

Two of a trade, lass, never agree.[2]

Ibid. IX

---

[1] Once in a golden hour
I cast to earth a seed.
Up there came a flower,
The people said, a weed.
TENNYSON: *The Flower*

[2] But two of a trade, one always hears,
might get in each other's way,

Women are such expensive things.
The Beggar's Soliloquy. I

The mountains Britain boasts are men.
The Patriot Engineer. Stanza 14

Into the breast that gives the rose
Shall I with shuddering fall?
The Spirit of Earth in Autumn. Stanza 11

Earth knows no desolation.
She smells regeneration
In the moist breath of decay.
Ibid. Stanza 14

Around the ancient track marched, rank on rank,
The army of unalterable law.
Lucifer in Starlight

Earth has got him whom God gave,
Earth may sing, and earth shall smart!
None of earth shall know his grave.
They that dig with Death depart.
Attila, my Attila.
The Nuptials of Attila. Stanza 27

Full lasting is the song, though he,
The singer, passes.
The Thrush in February. Stanza 17

She whom I love is hard to catch and conquer,
Hard, but O the glory of the winning were she won!
Love in the Valley. Stanza 2

Darker grows the valley, more and more forgetting:
So were it with me if forgetting could be willed.
Tell the grassy hollow that holds the bubbling well-spring,
Tell it to forget the source that keeps it filled.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Love that so desires would fain keep her changeless;
Fain would fling the net, and fain have her free.
Ibid. Stanza 6

But O the truth, the truth! the many eyes
That look on it! the diverse things they see.
A Ballad of Fair Ladies in Revolt. Stanza 16

With patient inattention hear him prate.
Bellerophon. Stanza 4

When we have thrown off this old suit,
So much in need of mending,
To sink among the naked mute,
Is that, think you, our ending?
The Question Whither. Stanza 1

Believe not that all living seed
Must flower above the surface.
Ibid.

We have seen mighty men ballooning high,
And in another moment bump the ground.
He falls; and in his measurement is found
To count some inches o'er the common fry.
The Warning

If that thou hast the gift of strength, then know
Thy part is to uplift the trodden low;
Else in a giant's grasp until the end
A hopeless wrestler shall thy soul contend.
The Burden of Strength

Who call her Mother and who calls her Wife
Look on her grave and see not Death but Life.
Epitaph: Marie Meredith

Our life is but a little holding, lent
To do a mighty labour: we are one
With heaven and the stars when it is spent
To serve God's aim: else die we with the sun.
The Opera of Camilla (from Vittoria)

Thence had he the laugh . . .
Broad as ten thousand beeves
At pasture
The Spirit of Shakespeare

Civil limitation daunts
His utterance never; the nymphs blush, not he.
An Orson of the Muse [Walt Whitman]

Cannon his name,
Cannon his voice, he came.
Napoleon. I

And you might be wanting to sing, God wot, when I desired to play.
MARGARET WIDDEMER: *Warning, St. 3*

For Order's cause he laboured, as inclined
A soldier's training and his Euclid mind. . . .
That creature, woman, was the sofa soft,
When warriors their dusty armour doffed,
And read their manuals for the making truce
With rosy frailties framed to reproduce.

Napoleon. IX

Evermore shall tyrant Force
Beget the greater for its overthrow.

Ibid. XIII

Seen like some rare treasure-galleon
Hull down, with masts against the Western hues.

Ibid.

For iron Winter held her firm;
Across her sky he laid his hand;
And bird he starved, he stiffened worm;
A sightless heaven, a shaven land.

Tardy Spring

Now the North wind ceases,
The warm South-west awakes,
The heavens are out in fleeces,
And earth's green banner shakes.

Ibid.

Days, when the ball of our vision
Had eagles that flew unabashed to sun;
When the grasp on the bow was decision,
And arrow and hand and eye were one;
When the Pleasures, like waves to a swimmer,
Came heaving for rapture ahead! —
Invoke them, they dwindle, they glimmer
As lights over mounds of the dead.

Ode to Youth in Memory

Sword of Common Sense! . . .
Bright, nimble of the marrow-nerve
To wield thy double edge, retort
Or hold the deadlier reserve.

Ode to the Comic Spirit

A witty woman is a treasure; a witty beauty is a power.

Diana of the Crossways. Chap. 1

The well of true wit is truth itself.

Ibid.

Ireland gives England her soldiers, her generals too.

Diana of the Crossways. Chap. 2

The sun is coming down to earth, and the fields and the waters shout to him golden shouts.

The Ordeal of Richard Feverel. Chap. 19

ARTHUR JOSEPH MUNBY
[1828–1910]

Thou art my own, my darling, and my wife;
And when we pass into another life,
Still thou art mine. All this which now we see
Is but the childhood of Eternity.

Marriage

One may go first, and one remain
To hail a second call;
But nothing now can make us twain,
Whatever may befall.

In Eternum, Domine. Stanza 4

FITZ-JAMES O'BRIEN
[1828–1862]

The enchanted circle of the Upper Ten.[1]

The Diamond Lens.[2] Chap. 2

It was of a famous vintage, that of 1848, a year when war and wine throve together.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I know a lake where the cool waves break
And softly fall on the silver sand:
And no steps intrude on that solitude,
No voice, save mine, disturbs the strand.

Loch Ine. Stanza 1

And so the crew went one by one,
Some with gladness, and few with fear —
Cold and hardship such work had done
That few seemed frightened when death was near.
Thus every soul on board went down —
Sailor and passenger, little and great;
The last that sank was a man of my town,

---

[1] See Haliburton, page 387.

[2] In *The Atlantic Monthly, January, 1858.*

A capital swimmer — the second mate.
The Second Mate. Stanza 9

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI
[1828–1882]

The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven:
Her eyes were deeper than the depth
Of waters stilled at even;
She had three lilies in her hand,
And the stars in her hair were seven.
The Blessed Damozel. Stanza 1

And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames.
Ibid. Stanza 7

If God in His wisdom have brought close
The day when I must die,
That day by water or fire or air
My feet shall fall in the destined snare
Wherever my road may lie.
The King's Tragedy. Stanza 50

I have been here before,
But when or how I can not tell;
I know the grass beyond the door,
The sweet keen smell,
The sighing sound, the lights around the shore.
Sudden Light. Stanza 1

Still we say as we go, —
"Strange to think by the way,
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day."
The Cloud Confines. Stanza 1

Gather a shell from the strown beach
And listen at its lips:[1] they sigh
The same desire and mystery,
The echo of the whole sea's speech.
The Sea Limits. Stanza 4

Was it a friend or foe that spread these lies?
Nay, who but infants question in such wise,
'Twas one of my most intimate enemies.
Fragment

This King never smiled again.[2]
The White Ship

A Sonnet is a moment's monument, —
Memorial from the Soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour.
The House of Life. Proem

And though thy soul sail leagues and leagues beyond, —
Still, leagues beyond those leagues, there is more sea.
Ibid. 73, The Choice, III

Look in my face: my name is Might-have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late, Farewell.
Ibid. 97, A Superscription

GEORGE WALTER THORNBURY
[1828–1876]

Man's life is but a jest,
A dream, a shadow, bubble, air, a vapor at the best.[1]
The Jester's Sermon

The fool that eats till he is sick must fast till he is well.
Ibid.

Get out the hounds; I'm well to-night, and young again and sound;
I'll have a run once more before they put me underground:
They brought my father home feet first, and it never shall be said
That his son Joe, who rode so straight, died quietly in his bed.
The Death of th' Owd Squire

GEORGE WILLIAM CHILDS
[1829–1894]

Do not keep the alabaster boxes of your love and tenderness sealed up until your friends are dead. Fill their lives with sweetness. Speak approving, cheering words while their ears can hear

---

[1] See F. D. Gage, page 446.
[2] See F. D. Hemans, page 371.

[1] Life is a jest, and all things show it;
I thought so once, but now I know it.
JOHN GAY: *My Own Epitaph*

Life is an empty dream. — ROBERT BROWNING: *Paracelsus, II*

Life seems a jest of Fate's contriving.
LOWELL: *Harvard Commemoration Ode, IV*

Life is mostly froth and bubble.
A. L. GORDON: *Ye Wearie Wayfarer*

them, and while their hearts can be thrilled and made happier by them.
A Creed

I would rather have a plain coffin without a flower, a funeral without a eulogy, than a life without the sweetness of love and sympathy. Let us learn to anoint our friends beforehand for their burial. Post-mortem kindness does not cheer the burdened spirit. Flowers on the coffin cast no fragrance backward over the weary way.
Ibid.

ROSCOE CONKLING
[1829–1888]

He will hew to the line of right, let the chips fall where they may.
Speech nominating General Grant for a third term, National Republican Convention, Chicago [*June 5, 1880*]

CHARLES GRAHAM HALPINE ("MILES O'REILLY")
[1829–1868]

Old pipe, now battered, bruised, and brown,
With silver spliced and linked together,
With hopes high up and spirits down
I've puffed thee in all kinds of weather.
My Broken Meerschaum. Stanza 1

If Christ again should visit earth,
A man of toil and care,
Howe'er divine, whate'er his worth,
How, think you, would he fare?
A Dollar in His Pouch. Stanza 5

And if asked what state he hails from,
This our sole reply shall be,
"From near Appomattox Court-house,
With its famous apple-tree."[1]
A Bumper to Grant. Stanza 8

Brain and heart
Alike depart
From him who worships gin or brandy.
Holland Gin. Stanza 3

[1] Quoted by Roscoe Conkling, campaign manager for U. S. Grant, in a speech nominating Grant for the Presidency, Republican Convention [June, 1880]

A paragraph to make one laugh
Should be of ten lines just a half;
A trivial theme — a brilliant stream
Of verbiage, metaphor, and dream.
General Orders of the Citizen. Stanza 1

There's never a bond, old friend, like this, —
We have drunk from the same canteen![1]
The Canteen. Stanza 1

Gayly the *Post* of the plot may make light,
And talk of the "Tooley Street tailors."[2]
The Night Ride of Ancient Abe. Stanza 7

So don't despise the little things
Which happen daily round us,
For some of them may chance take wings
To startle and astound us.
Trace back the greatest deed — it springs
From trifles which no poet sings.
A Little Rhyme of Little Things. Stanza 5

The constellation of O'Ryan, ignorantly and falsely spelled Orion.
Subtitle of poem, Irish Astronomy

JOSEPH JEFFERSON
[1829–1905]

Are we to blame for being caterpillars?
Will the same God that doomed us crawl the earth
A prey to every bird that's given birth,
Forgive our captor as he eats and sings,
And damn poor us because we have not wings?
Immortality[3]

---

[1] But it's lemonade of a watery grade
That they drink from the same canteen.
EUGENE FIELD: *From the Same Canteen, St. 3*

[2] In the early seventeenth century a petition of protest against some taxation was sent to Parliament, commencing: "We, the People of England." There were nine signers, all discovered to be tailors on Tooley Street, on the south side of the Thames, near London Bridge. Hence, "It comes from the nine tailors of Tooley Street" has come to mean a protest of small importance.

[3] In *The New York Tribune* [1905].

I won't count this time.
Dramatization of Rip Van Winkle

Are we so soon forgot?
Ibid.

God bless the little church around the corner.[1]

GUY HUMPHRIES McMASTER

[1829–1887]

In their ragged regimentals,
Stood the old Continentals,
Yielding not,
While the grenadiers were lunging,
And like hail fell the plunging
Cannon-shot.
Carmen Bellicosum.[2] *Stanza 1*

And the villainous saltpeter
Rang a fierce, discordant meter.
Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHN HUGH McNAUGHTON

[1829–1891]

Soon beyond the harbor bar,
Shall my bark be sailing far, —
O'er the world I wander lone,
Sweet Belle Mahone.
Belle Mahone. Stanza 1

No stone marks the sod o'er my lad so brave and true,
In his lonely grave he sleeps, in his faded coat of blue.
The Faded Coat of Blue. Stanza 5

The epochs in our lives are three:
And here we grope in rifts between
The Is, the Was, the Might Have Been.
Onnalinda

SILAS WEIR MITCHELL[1]

[1829–1914]

Up anchor! Up anchor!
Set sail and away!
The ventures of dreamland
Are thine for a day.
Dreamland

Death's but one more to-morrow.
Of One Who Seemed to Have Failed

Ave materna,
Loving and wise,
The light of the ages
Is bright in thy eyes.
The University of Pennsylvania. Stanza 1

When youth as lord of my unchallenged fate,[2]
And time seemed but the vassal of my will,
I entertained certain guests of state —
The great of older days.
On a Boy's First Reading of "King Henry V"

There is no dearer lover of lost hours
Than I.
I can be idler than the idlest flowers,
More idly lie.
Idleness

Show me his friends and I the man shall know;
This wiser turn a larger wisdom lends:
Show me the books he loves and I shall know
The man far better than through mortal friends.
Books and the Man.[3] *Stanza 1*

---

[1] Said after the death of George Holland, a well-loved old actor, in December 1870. A certain rector declined to hold the funeral in his church and recommended Jefferson to "A little church around the corner." This was the Church of the Transfiguration, East 29th Street, New York, popularly known ever since by that term of affection. See *The Little Church Around the Corner*, by GEORGE MACADAM (1925).

[2] In the *Knickerbocker Magazine* [1849].

[1] We have to go to other centuries to find a parallel to his career, not, it is true, in professional work — for others have done more — but in the combination of a life devoted to the best interests of science with literary and social distinction.
WILLIAM OSLER: *Obituary of Dr. Mitchell* in *British Medical Journal*, quoted in CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler*, Vol. II, Chap. 34, P. 393.

[2] I am the master of my fate.
W. E. HENLEY: *To R.T.H.B.* [*Invictus*]

[3] Read at the farewell dinner given by the Charaka Club to Dr. William Osler [March 4, [1905], quoted in CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. I, Chap. 24, P. 673.*

Good night! No night is good for me
That does not hold a thought of thee.

Good Night. Stanza 1

I know the night is near at hand.
The mists lie low on hill and bay,
The autumn sheaves are dewless, dry;
But I have had the day.

Vesperal. Stanza 1

The first thing to be done by a biographer in estimating character is to examine the stubs of the victim's chequebooks.

Quoted in CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 21, Page 583*

JOSHUA DAVENPORT ROBINSON

[1829–1866]

I shall see his toys and his empty chair,
And the horse he used to ride,
And they will speak with a silent speech
Of the little boy that died.

The Little Boy that Died. Stanza 3

CARL SCHURZ

[1829–1906]

Ideals are like stars; you will not succeed in touching them with your hands. But like the seafaring man on the desert of waters, you choose them as your guides, and following them you will reach your destiny.

Address, Faneuil Hall, Boston [April 18, 1859]

You are underrating the President [Lincoln]. I grant that he lacks higher education and his manners are not in accord with European conceptions of the dignity of a chief magistrate. He is a well-developed child of nature and is not skilled in polite phrases and poses. But he is a man of profound feeling, correct and firm principles and incorruptible honesty. His motives are unquestionable, and he possesses to a remarkable degree the characteristic, God-given trait of this people, sound common sense.

Letter to Theodore Petrasch [October, 1864]

Our country, right or wrong.[1] When right, to be kept right; when wrong, to be put right.

Address in Congress [1872]

HERBERT SPENCER

[1829–1903]

We too often forget that not only is there "a soul of goodness in things evil,"[2] but very generally a soul of truth in things erroneous.

First Principles

The fact disclosed by a survey of the past that majorities have been wrong must not blind us to the complementary fact that majorities have usually not been entirely wrong.

Ibid.

Volumes might be written upon the impiety of the pious.

Ibid.

We have unmistakable proof that throughout all past time, there has been a ceaseless devouring of the weak by the strong.

Ibid.

Survival of the fittest.

Ibid.

With a higher moral nature will come a restriction on the multiplication of the inferior.

Ibid.

Architecture, sculpture, painting, music, and poetry, may truly be called the efflorescence of civilized life.

Essays on Education. Education: What Knowledge is of Most Worth?

Every cause produces more than one effect.

Ibid. On Progress: Its Law and Cause

---

[1] See Churchill, page 262.

[2] There is some soul of goodness in things evil,
Would men observingly distil it out.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 4*

The tyranny of Mrs. Grundy[1] is worse than any other tyranny we suffer under.

Essays on Education. On Progress: On Manners and Fashion

Old forms of government finally grow so oppressive that they must be thrown off even at the risk of reigns of terror.

Ibid.

Music must take rank as the highest of the fine arts — as the one which, more than any other, ministers to human welfare.

Ibid. On the Origin and Function of Music

Evil perpetually tends to disappear.[2]

The Evanescence of Evil

Morality knows nothing of geographical boundaries or distinctions of race.

Ibid.

No one can be perfectly free till all are free; no one can be perfectly moral till all are moral; no one can be perfectly happy till all are happy.

Ibid.

The Republican form of government is the highest form of government:[3] but because of this it requires the highest type of human nature — a type nowhere at present existing.

The Americans

The ultimate result of shielding men from the effects of folly is to fill the world with fools.

State Tamperings with Money Banks

If a single cell, under appropriate conditions, becomes a man in the space of a few years, there can surely be no difficulty in understanding how, under appropriate conditions, a cell may, in the course of untold millions of years, give origin to the human race.[4]

Principles of Biology

HIRAM LADD SPENCER
[1829–1915]

O where will be the birds that sing,
A hundred years to come?

A Hundred Years to Come.[1] *Stanza 1*

But other men our lands will till,
And others then our streets will fill,
While other birds will sing as gay,
As bright the sunshine as to-day.

Ibid. Stanza 3

HENRY TIMROD
[1829–1867]

Spring, with that nameless pathos in the air
Which dwells with all things fair,
Spring, with her golden suns and silver rain,
Is with us once again.

Spring. Stanza 1

There is no holier spot of ground
Than where defeated valor lies,
By mourning beauty crowned!

Ode, Decorating the Graves of the Confederate Dead, Magnolia Cemetery, Charleston, South Carolina, 1867. Stanza 5

Most men know love but as a part of life;
They hide it in some corner of the breast,
Even from themselves.

Sonnet

Spring is a true reconstructionist.

Spring's Lessons

CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER
[1829–1900]

To own a bit of ground, to scratch it with a hoe, to plant seeds, and watch the renewal of life, — this is the commonest delight of the race, the most satisfactory thing a man can do.

---

[1] See Morton, page 290.

[2] See Walt Whitman, page 536.

[3] A monarchy is a merchantman, which sails well, but will sometimes strike on a rock and go to the bottom; while a republic is a raft, which would never sink, but then your feet are always in water. — FISHER AMES [1758–1808], quoted by R. W. EMERSON in *Politics*

[4] As nine months go to the shaping an infant ripe for his birth,
So many a million of ages have gone to the making of man.
TENNYSON: *Maud, Part I, IV, St. 6*

[1] Published anonymously in *The Voice of Freedom*, Brandon, Vermont, of which William Goldsmith Brown [1812–1905], who also wrote verse, was assistant editor. Spencer's poem was therefore attributed to Brown.

My Summer in a Garden. Preliminary

Broad acres are a patent of nobility; and no man but feels more of a man in the world if he have a bit of ground that he can call his own. However small it is on the surface, it is four thousand miles deep; and that is a very handsome property.

Ibid.

What a man needs in gardening is a cast-iron back, with a hinge in it.

Ibid. Third Week

Lettuce is like conversation: it must be fresh and crisp, so sparkling that you scarcely notice the bitter in it.

Ibid. Ninth Week

If you wish to save men from any particular vice, set up a tremendous cry of warning about some other, and they will all give their special efforts to the one to which attention is called.[1]

Ibid. Tenth Week

In this sort of family discussion, "I will say no more" is the most effective thing you can close up with.

Ibid.

There is a good deal of fragmentary conversation going on among the birds, even on the warmest days.

Ibid. Eleventh Week

The plumbers had occasion to make me several visits. Sometimes they would find, upon arrival, that they had forgotten some indispensable tool; and one would go back to the shop, a mile and a half, after it; and his comrade would await his return with the most exemplary patience, and sit down and talk, — always by the hour.

Ibid.

If you do things by the job, you are perpetually driven: the hours are scourges. If you work by the hour, you gently sail on the stream of Time, which is always bearing you on to the haven of Pay, whether you make any effort, or not.

My Summer in a Garden. Eleventh Week

The toad, without which no garden would be complete.

Ibid. Thirteenth Week

It is difficult to be emphatic when no one is emphatic on the other side.

Ibid.

True it is that politics makes strange bedfellows.

Ibid. Fifteenth Week

What small potatoes we all are, compared with what we might be!

Ibid.

Public opinion is stronger than the legislature, and nearly as strong as the ten commandments.

Ibid. Sixteenth Week

The thing generally raised on city land is taxes.

Ibid.

CHARLES HAMILTON AÏDÉ

[1830–1906]

I sit beside my lonely fire
  And pray for wisdom yet:
For calmness to remember
  Or courage to forget.

Remember or Forget

Do you recall that night in June
  Upon the Danube River;
We listened to the ländler-tune,
  We watched the moonbeams quiver.

The Danube River

When the morn breaks, and the throstle
    awakes,
  Remember the maid of the mill.

The Maid of the Mill

When we are parted, let me lie
  In some far corner of thy heart,
  Silent, and from the world apart,
Like a forgotten melody.

When We Are Parted

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD ("CLARIBEL")

[1830–1869]

By the blue Alsatian mountains dwelt
    a maiden young and fair,

---

[1] When classes are exasperated against each other, the peace of the world is always kept by striking a new note. Instantly the units part, and form in a new order, and those who were opposed are now side by side. — R. W. Emerson: *Progress of Culture*

Like the careless flowing fountains were the ripples of her hair.

The Blue Alsatian Mountains

I cannot sing the old songs I sang long years ago,
For heart and voice would fail me, and foolish tears would flow.

I Cannot Sing the Old Songs [1]

Take back the heart that thou gavest,
What is my anguish to thee?
Take back the freedom thou cravest,
Leaving the fetters to me.

Take Back the Heart [2]

Drink deep of life's fond illusion,
Gaze on the storm cloud and flee
Swiftly through strife and confusion,
Leaving the burden to me.

Ibid.

JAMES GILLESPIE BLAINE [3]

[1830–1893]

Let us think that his dying eyes read a mystic meaning which only the rapt and parting soul may know. Let us believe that in the silence of the receding world he heard the great waves breaking on the farther shore, and felt already upon his wasted brow the breath of eternal morning.

Eulogy on James A. Garfield [*1881*]

NOAH BROOKS

[1830–1903]

Conductor, when you receive a fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.
A blue trip slip for an eight cent fare,
A buff trip slip for a six cent fare,
A pink trip slip for a five cent fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.
Punch, brothers, punch with care,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare.

Inspired by a notice to conductors, posted in New York horsecars [1]

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN

[1830–1897]

A Garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!
Rose plot,
Fringed pool,
Ferned grot —
The veriest school
Of Peace; and yet the fool
Contends that God is not —
Not God! in Gardens! when the eve is cool?
Nay, but I have a sign:
'Tis very sure God walks in mine.

My Garden

EMILY DICKINSON [2]

[1830–1886]

Success is counted sweetest
By those who ne'er succeed.

First Series. Life, I, Success, Stanza 1

Our share of night to bear,
Our share of morning.

Ibid. II, Stanza 1

Here a star, and there a star,
Some lose their way.
Here a mist, and there a mist:
Afterwards — day!

Ibid. Stanza 2

If I can stop one heart from breaking,
I shall not live in vain;
If I can ease one life the aching,
Or cool one pain,
Or help one fainting robin
Unto his nest again,
I shall not live in vain.

Ibid. VI

---

[1] Yet though I'm full of music
As choirs of singing birds,
"I cannot sing the old songs" —
I do not know the words.

ROBERT JONES BURDETTE [1844–1914]: *Songs Without Words*

See Calverley, page 590.

[2] This fine old song was revived with great applause in the Hoboken production of *After Dark* (BOUCICAULT) 1928–1929. The music is given in SIGMUND SPAETH: *Read 'Em And Weep.*

[3] Plumed knight. — ROBERT G. INGERSOLL: Speech nominating Blaine for President, Republican National Convention, Cincinnati, Ohio [1876].

[1] Attributed to Isaac H. Bromley and to Mark Twain; included by the latter in *A Literary Nightmare.*

[2] Centenary Edition of *The Poems of Emily Dickinson*, published by Little, Brown and Company, Boston, 1930.

A precious, mouldering pleasure 'tis
To meet an antique book,
In just the dress his century wore.
First Series. Life, X, In a Library, Stanza 1

The soul selects her own society,
Then shuts the door.
Ibid. XIII, Exclusion, Stanza 1

To fight aloud is very brave,
But gallanter, I know,
Who charge within the bosom
The cavalry of woe.
Ibid. XVI, Stanza 1

I taste a liquor never brewed,
From tankards scooped in pearl.
Ibid. XX, Stanza 1

Inebriate of air am I,
And debauchee of dew,
Reeling, through endless summer days,
From inns of molten blue.
Ibid. Stanza 2

He ate and drank the precious words,
His spirit grew robust;
He knew no more that he was poor,
Nor that his frame was dust.
He danced along the dingy days,
And this bequest of wings
Was but a book. What liberty
A loosened spirit brings.
Ibid. XXI, A Book

Mine by the right of the white election!
Mine by the royal seal!
Ibid. Love, I, Mine, Stanza 1

Alter? When the hills do.
Falter? When the sun
Question if his glory
Be the perfect one.
Ibid. III, Stanza 1

The pedigree of honey
Does not concern the bee;
A clover, any time, to him
Is aristocracy.
Ibid. Nature, V

Some keep the Sabbath going to church;
I keep it staying at home,
With a bobolink for a chorister,
And an orchard for a dome.
Ibid. A Service of Song, VI, Stanza 1

These are the days when birds come back,
A very few, a bird or two,
To take a backward look.
First Series. Nature, XXVII, Indian Summer, Stanza 1

The morns are meeker than they were,
The nuts are getting brown;
The berry's cheek is plumper,
The rose is out of town.
Ibid. XXVIII, Autumn, Stanza 1

That short, potential stir
That each can make but once,
That bustle so illustrious
'Tis almost consequence,
Is the *éclat* of death.
Ibid. Time and Eternity, XIII, The Funeral

I never saw a moor,
I never saw the sea;
Yet I know how the heather looks,
And what a wave must be.
Ibid. XVII, Stanza 1

The sweeping up the heart,
And putting love away
We shall not want to use again
Until eternity.
Ibid. XXII, Stanza 2

Afraid? Of whom am I afraid?
Not death; for who is he?
The porter of my father's lodge
As much abasheth me.
Ibid. XXIV, Stanza 1

Because I could not stop for Death,
He kindly stopped for me;
The carriage held but just ourselves
And Immortality.
Ibid. XXVII, The Chariot, Stanza 1

If I shouldn't be alive
When the robins come,
Give the one in red cravat
A memorial crumb.
Ibid. XXXVII, Stanza 1

I'm nobody! Who are you?
Are you nobody, too?
Second Series. Life, I, Stanza 1

How dreary to be somebody!
How public, like a frog
To tell your name the livelong day
To an admiring bog!
Ibid. Stanza 2

For each ecstatic instant
We must an anguish pay

In keen and quivering ratio
To the ecstasy.
Second Series. Life, XI, Compensation, Stanza 1

God gave a loaf to every bird,
But just a crumb to me.
Ibid. XXVII, Enough, Stanza 1

Just lost when I was saved!
Just felt the world go by!
Just girt me for the onset with eternity,
When breath blew back,
And on the other side
I heard recede the disappointed tide!
Ibid. LVII, Called Back, Stanza 1

"Going to him! Happy letter! Tell him —
Tell him the page I didn't write;
Tell him I only said the syntax,
And left the verb and pronoun out."
Ibid. Love, V, The Letter, Stanza 1

One of the ones that Midas touched,
Who failed to touch us all,
Was that confiding prodigal,
The blissful oriole.
Ibid. Nature, XIII, The Oriole, Stanza 1

A bird came down the walk:
He did not know I saw;
He bit an angle-worm in halves
And ate the fellow, raw.
Ibid. XXIII, In the Garden, Stanza 1

God made a little gentian;
It tried to be a rose
And failed, and all the summer laughed.
Ibid. XLVIII, Fringed Gentian

Besides the autumn poets sing,
A few prosaic days
A little this side of the snow
And that side of the haze.
Ibid. XLIX, November, Stanza 1

One need not be a chamber to be haunted;
One need not be a house;
The brain has corridors surpassing
Material place.
Ibid. Time and Eternity, XXIX, Ghosts, Stanza 1

A word is dead
When it is said,
Some say.
I say it just
Begins to live
That day.
Third Series. Life, VI, A Word

We never know how high we are
Till we are called to rise;
And then, if we are true to plan,
Our statures touch the skies.
Ibid. XIV, Aspiration, Stanza 1

There is no frigate like a book
To take us lands away,
Nor any coursers like a page
Of prancing poetry.
This traverse may the poorest take
Without oppress of toll:
How frugal is the chariot
That bears a human soul!
Ibid. XVI, A Book

Who has not found the heaven below
Will fail of it above.
God's residence is next to mine,
His furniture is love.
Ibid. XVII

Adrift! A little boat adrift!
And night is coming down!
Will no one guide a little boat
Unto the nearest town?
Ibid. Time and Eternity, XLVII, Stanza 1

Reverse cannot befall that fine Prosperity
Whose sources are interior.
The Single Hound. VIII

Glory is that bright tragic thing,
That for an instant
Means Dominion,
Warms some poor name
That never felt the sun,
Gently replacing
In oblivion.
Ibid. XX

The Soul's superior instants
Occur to her alone.
Ibid. XXXIII

This quiet dust was Gentlemen and Ladies,
And Lads and Girls;
Was laughter and ability and sighing,
And frocks and curls.
Ibid. LXXIV

Eden is that old-fashioned House
We dwell in every day,

Without suspecting our abode
Until we drive away.
The Single Hound. CVI

To see her is a picture,
To hear her is a tune,
To know her an intemperance
As innocent as June.
Further Poems. CXXIX

And this of all my hopes —
This is the silent end;
Bountiful colored my morning rose,
Early and sere its end.
Ibid. CLXIX

A bayonet's contrition
Is nothing to the Dead!
Glory.[1] *Stanza 4*

If I read a book and it makes my whole body so cold no fire can ever warm me, I know that is poetry. If I feel physically as if the top of my head were taken off, I know that is poetry. These are the only ways I know it. Is there any other way?
Quoted in Life and Letters of Emily Dickinson, by Martha Gilbert Dickinson Bianchi

L. VIRGINIA FRENCH
[1830–1881]

When they planted independence, as a symbol and a sign —
They struck deep soil and planted the Palmetto and the Pine.
The Palmetto and the Pine. Stanza 1

PAUL HAMILTON HAYNE
[1830–1886]

I see the cloud-born squadrons of the gale,
Their lines of rain like glittering spears depress.
A Storm in the Distance. Stanza 1

The leveled lances of the rain
At earth's half-shielded breast take glittering aim.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Art thou in misery, brother? Then I pray
Be comforted! Thy grief shall pass away.
Art thou elated? Ah, be not too gay;
Temper thy joy: this, too, shall pass away.[1]
This, Too, Shall Pass Away

Know you why the robin's breast
Gleameth of a dusky red,
Like the lustre 'mid the stars
Of the potent planet Mars?
'Tis — a monkish myth has said —
Owing to his cordial heart;
For, long since, he took the part
Of those hapless children, sent
Heavenward, for punishment;
And to quench the fierce desire
Bred in them by ruthless fire,
Brought on tiny bill and wing
Water from some earthly spring.[2]
Why the Robin's Breast Is Red [3]

ROBERT MORRIS
[*Floruit* 1880]

We meet upon the Level and we part upon the Square;[4]
What words sublimely beautiful those Words Masonic are.
They fall like strains of melody upon the listening ears,

---

[1] In *The Atlantic Monthly, June, 1935*

[1] See J. G. Saxe, page 509.

[2] See Whittier, page 444.

[3] Sweet Robin, I have heard them say
That thou wert there upon the day
That Christ was crowned in cruel scorn,
And bore away one bleeding thorn;
That so the blush upon thy breast
In shameful sorrow was imprest,
And thence thy genial sympathy
With our redeemed humanity.
William Croswell Doane [1832–1913]: *Robin Redbreast*

A little bird that warbled near,
That memorable day,
Flitted around and strove to wrench
One single thorn away;
The cruel spike impaled his breast,
And thus, 'tis sweetly said,
The robin wears his silver vest
In panoplies of red.
James Ryder Randall [1839–1908]: *Why the Robin's Breast Is Red*

[4] We met upon the Level an' we parted on the Square,
An' I was Junior Deacon in my Mother-Lodge out there!
Rudyard Kipling: *The Mother-Lodge*

As they've sounded Hallelujahs to the world three thousand years.
The Level and the Square. Stanza 1

MRS. DAVID PORTER
[*Floruit* 1860]

Thou hast wounded the spirit that loved thee
And cherish'd thine image for years;
Thou hast taught me at last to forget thee,
In secret, in silence, and tears.
Thou Hast Wounded the Spirit. Stanza 2

CHRISTINA GEORGINA ROSSETTI
[1830–1894]

Hope is like a harebell trembling from its birth,
Love is like a rose the joy of all the earth,
Faith is like a lily lifted high and white,
Love is like a lovely rose the world's delight.
Harebells and sweet lilies show a thornless growth,
But the rose with all its thorns excels them both.
Hope Is Like a Harebell

In life our absent friend is far away:
But death may bring our friend exceeding near.
Sonnet 28, Later Life

My heart is like a singing bird.
A Birthday. Stanza 1

When I am dead, my dearest,
Sing no sad songs for me;
Plant thou no roses at my head,
Nor shady cypress tree.
Song. Stanza 1

I shall not see the shadows,
I shall not feel the rain.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Beyond the sea of death Love lies
For ever, yesterday, to-day.
One Day. Stanza 3

Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land.
Remember

Better by far you should forget and smile
Than that you should remember and be sad.
Remember

Does the road wind up-hill all the way?
Yes, to the very end.
Up-Hill. Stanza 1

All earth's full rivers can not fill
The sea, that drinking thirsteth still.
By the Sea

One day in the country
Is worth a month in town.
Summer

Silence more musical than any song.
Rest

Let bygones be bygones.
"No, Thank You, John." Stanza 5

Somewhere or other there must surely be
The face not seen, the voice not heard,
The heart that not yet — never yet — ah, me!
Made answer to my word.
Somewhere or Other. Stanza 1

ALEXANDER SMITH
[1830–1867]

Some books are drenchèd sands
On which a great soul's wealth lies all in heaps,
Like a wrecked argosy.
A Life Drama. Sc. 2

Like a pale martyr in his shirt of fire.
Ibid.

In winter, when the dismal rain
Comes down in slanting lines,
And Wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines.
Ibid.

A poem round and perfect as a star.
Ibid.

The saddest thing that can befall a soul
Is when it loses faith in God and woman.
Ibid. Sc. 12

We twain have met like the ships upon the sea,[1]
Who hold an hour's converse, so short, so sweet;

---

[1] See Longfellow, page 437.

One little hour! And then, away they
speed
On lonely paths, through mist and
cloud and foam,
To meet no more.

A Life Drama. Part IV

I loved you, and above my life still
hangs that love intact —
Like a mild consoling rainbow, or a
savage cataract.
Love has saved me, Barbara!

Barbara. Stanza 6

We hear the wail of the remorseful
winds
In their strange penance. And this
wretched orb
Knows not the taste of rest; a maniac
world,
Homeless and sobbing through the deep
she goes.

Unrest and Childhood

The soul of man is like the rolling
world,
One half in day, the other dipt in night;
The one has music and the flying cloud,
The other, silence and the wakeful
stars.

Horton

Each time we love,
We turn a nearer and a broader mark
To that keen archer, Sorrow, and he
strikes.

A Boy's Dream

Time has fallen asleep in the afternoon
sunshine.

Dreamthorp. First Essay

The man who in this world can keep the whiteness of his soul, is not likely to lose it in any other.

Ibid.

It is not of so much consequence what you say, as how you say it. Memorable sentences are memorable on account of some single irradiating word.

Ibid. On the Writing of Essays

The world is not so much in need of new thoughts as that when thought grows old and worn with usage it should, like current coin, be called in, and, from the mint of genius, reissued fresh and new.

Ibid.

Death is the ugly fact which Nature has to hide, and she hides it well.

Dreamthorp. Of Death and the Fear of Dying

Everything is sweetened by risk.

Ibid.

In life there is nothing more unexpected and surprising than the arrivals and departures of pleasure. If we find it in one place to-day, it is vain to seek it there to-morrow. You can not lay a trap for it.

Ibid.

A man's real possession is his memory. In nothing else is he rich, in nothing else is he poor.

Ibid.

Scotland had invaded England more than once, but the blue bonnets never went over the border [1] so triumphantly as when they did so in the shape of songs and ballads.

Ibid. William Dunbar

A large proportion of mankind feel a quite peculiar interest in famous writers.

Ibid. Men of Letters

Just consider what a world this would be if ruled by the best thoughts of men of letters! Ignorance would die at once, war would cease, taxation would be lightened, not only every Frenchman, but every man in the world, would have his hen in the pot.[2]

Ibid.

I would rather be remembered by a song than by a victory. I would rather build a fine sonnet than have built St. Paul's.

Ibid.

To be occasionally quoted is the only fame I care for.

Ibid.

A man gazing on the stars is proverbially at the mercy of the puddles on the road.

Ibid.

---

[1] When the Blue Bonnets came over the Border.

Scott: *The Monastery, Chap. 25, Border Ballad*

[2] A chicken in every pot. — Republican campaign slogan [1932].

Trifles make up the happiness or the misery of mortal life. The majority of men slip into their graves without having encountered on their way thither any signal catastrophe or exaltation of fortune or feeling.

Dreamthorp. Men of Letters

The skin of the man of letters is peculiarly sensitive to the bite of the critical mosquito; and he lives in a climate in which such mosquitoes swarm. He is seldom stabbed to the heart — he is often killed by pin-pricks.

Ibid.

Every man's road in life is marked by the graves of his personal likings.

Ibid. On the Importance of a Man to Himself

In the wide arena of the world, failure and success are not accidents as we so frequently suppose, but the strictest justice. If you do your fair day's work, you are certain to get your fair day's wage — in praise or pudding, whichever happens to suit your taste.

Ibid.

The great man is the man who does a thing for the first time.

Ibid.

Turn where you will, some fragment of a ballad is sure to meet you. Go into the loneliest places of experience and passion, and you discover that you are walking in human footprints.

Ibid. A Shelf in My Bookcase

How deeply seated in the human heart is the liking for gardens and gardening.

Ibid. Books and Gardens

If you have once planted a tree for other than commercial purposes, — and in that case it is usually done by your orders and by the hands of hirelings, — you have always in it a peculiar interest. You care more for it than you care for all the forests of Norway or America. *You* have planted it, and that is sufficient to make it peculiar amongst the trees of the world.

Ibid.

A man does not plant a tree for himself, he plants it for posterity.

Dreamthorp. Books and Gardens

It is high time, it seems to me, that a moral game-law were passed for the preservation of the wild and vagrant feelings of human nature.

Ibid. On Vagabonds

A good portrait is a kind of biography, and neither painter nor biographer can carry out his task satisfactorily unless he be admitted behind the scenes.

Ibid.

MATTHIAS BARR

[1831– ?]

Only a baby small,
  Dropt from the skies;
Small, but how dear to us,
  God knoweth best.

Only a Baby Small

Moon, so round and yellow,
  Looking from on high,
How I love to see you
  Shining in the sky.

Moon, So Round and Yellow

Come, give me your hand, sir, my friend and my brother:
  If honest, why sure that's enough.
One hand, if it's true, is as good as another,
  No matter how brawny or rough.

Give Me Your Hand

Though it toil for a living at hedges or ditches,
  Or make for its owner a name,
Or fold in its hand all the dainties of riches,
  If honest I love it the same.

Ibid.

CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY

[1831–1884]

I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told,
  Not to thy credit!

Ode to Tobacco. Stanza 2

I sit alone at present, dreaming darkly of a Dun.
In the Gloaming

I can not sing the old songs now!
It is not that I deem them low;
'Tis that I can't remember how
They go.[1]
Changed

O my own, my beautiful, my blue-eyed!
To be young once more and bite my thumb
At the world and all its cares with you, I'd
Give no inconsiderable sum.
First Love. Stanza 7

A clod — a piece of orange peel —
An end of a cigar —
Once trod on by a Princely heel,
How beautiful they are![2]
Precious Stones. Stanza 6

The farmer's daughter hath soft brown hair
(*Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese*)
And I met with a ballad, I can't say where,
That wholly consisted of lines like these.
Ballad, after William Morris [The Auld Wife]. Part I, Stanza 6

And this song is considered a perfect gem,
And as to the meaning, it's what you please.
Ibid. Part II, Stanza 4

'Twas ever thus from childhood's hour!
My fondest hopes would not decay:
I never loved a tree or flower
Which was the first to fade away.[3]
Disaster, after Moore. Stanza 1

But ah! disasters have their use;
And life might e'en be too sunshiny.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The boundless ineffable prairie;
The splendor of mountain and lake
With their hues that seem ever to vary;
The mighty pine forests which shake
In the wind, and in which the unwary
May tread on a snake.
The Schoolmaster Abroad with His Son. Stanza 7

O Memory! That which I gave thee
To guard in thy garner yest'reen —
Little deeming thou e'er couldst behave thee
Thus basely — hath gone from thee clean!
Flight. Stanza 1

Mine was a joke for the ages;
Full of intricate meaning and pith;
A feast for your scholars and sages —
How it would have rejoiced Sydney Smith!
'Tis such thoughts that ennoble a mortal;
And, singling him out from the herd,
Fling wide immortality's portal —
— But what was the word?
Ibid. Stanza 9

As the flight of a bird in the air
Is the flight of a joke.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Forever; 'tis a single word!
Our rude forefathers deemed it two:
Can you imagine so absurd
A view?
Forever

Ere the morn the East has crimsoned,
When the stars are twinkling there
(As they did in Watts' hymns, and
Made him wonder what they were)
When the forest-nymphs are beading
Fern and flower with silvery dew
My infallible proceeding
Is to wake, and think of you.
The 14th of February

JAMES ABRAM GARFIELD
[1831–1881]

Fellow Citizens! Clouds and darkness are round about Him. His pavilion is dark waters and thick clouds of the skies. Justice and judgment are the establishment of His throne. Mercy and truth shall go before His face. Fellow

---

[1] See Barnard, page 583.
[2] Misquoted in Du Maurier: *Trilby, Part 5.*
[3] See Thomas Moore, page 338.

Citizens! God reigns, and the Government at Washington still lives!

Address in Wall Street, New York [*April 15, 1865*]

For mere vengeance I would do nothing. This nation is too great to look for mere revenge. But for the security of the future I would do everything.

Ibid.

I am not willing that this discussion should close without mention of the value of a true teacher. Give me a log hut, with only a simple bench, Mark Hopkins[1] on one end and I on the other, and you may have all the buildings, apparatus and libraries without him.

Address to Williams College Alumni, New York [*December 28, 1871*][2]

ROWLAND HOWARD

[*Floruit* 1876]

Waste not, want not, is a maxim I would teach.
Let your watchword be dispatch, and practise what you preach;
Do not let your chances like sunbeams pass you by,
For you never miss the water till the well runs dry.

You Never Miss the Water[3]

HELEN HUNT JACKSON

("SAXE HOLM")

[1831–1885]

O suns and skies and clouds of June,
And flowers of June together,
Ye cannot rival for one hour
October's bright blue weather.

October's Bright Blue Weather. Stanza 1

The lesson of St. Christopher,
Who spent his strength for others,
And saved his soul by working hard
To help and save his brothers.

The Parable of St. Christopher.[1] *Stanza 54*

Only a night from old to new,
Only a sleep from night to morn.
The new is but the old come true,
Each sunrise sees a new year born.

New Year's Morning. Stanza 3

Find me the men on earth who care
Enough for faith or creed to-day
To seek a barren wilderness
For simple liberty to pray.

The Pilgrim Forefathers. Stanza 5

Like a blind spinner in the sun,
I tread my days;
I know that all the threads will run
Appointed ways;
I know each day will bring its task,
And, being blind, no more I ask.

Spinning. Stanza 1

On the king's gate the moss grew gray;
The king came not. They called him dead
And made his eldest son one day
Slave in his father's stead.

Coronation. Stanza 10

Oh, write of me, not "Died in bitter pains,"
But "Emigrated to another star!"

Emigravit[2]

Father, I scarcely dare to pray,
So clear I see, now it is done,
How I have wasted half my day,
And left my work but just begun.

A Last Prayer. Stanza 1

My body, eh. Friend Death, how now?
Why all this tedious pomp of writ?
Thou hast reclaimed it sure and slow
For half a century, bit by bit.

Habeas Corpus.[3] *Stanza 1*

There is nothing so skilful in its own defence as imperious pride.

Ramona. Chap. 13

Wounded vanity knows when it is mortally hurt; and limps off the field, piteous, all disguises thrown away. But pride carries its banner to the last.

Ibid.

---

[1] Mark Hopkins [1802–1887], president of Williams College [1836–1872], and president of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions [1857–1881]. See Guiterman, page 829.

[2] In Burke A. Hinsdale: *President Garfield and Education* [1882], *P. 43.*

[3] In *Peterson's Magazine*, 1876.

[1] In *St. Nicholas, January, 1876.*

[2] Emigravit is the inscription on the tombstone where he [Dürer] lies;
Dead he is not, but departed, — for the artist never dies.
Longfellow: *Nuremberg, St. 13*

[3] Her last poem, left unfinished.

There cannot be found in the animal kingdom a bat, or any other creature, so blind in its own range of circumstance and connection, as the greater majority of human beings are in the bosoms of their families.

Ramona. Chap. 13

That indescribable expression peculiar to people who hope they have not been asleep, but know they have.

Ibid. Chap. 14

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER LYTTON, EARL OF LYTTON ("OWEN MEREDITH")

[1831-1891]

Since we parted yester eve,
I do love thee, love, believe,
Twelve times dearer, twelve hours longer —
One dream deeper, one night stronger,
One sun surer — thus much more
Than I loved thee, love, before.

Since We Parted

Death comes at last to all mankind;
Yet ere I die, I know not where,
I know not how, but I must find
Fair Yoland with the yellow hair.

Fair Yoland with the Yellow Hair. Stanza 13

The heart of a man's like that delicate weed
Which requires to be trampled on, boldly indeed,
Ere it gives forth the fragrance you wish to extract.[1]

Lucile.[2] *Part I, Canto 1, IV*

A dwarf on a dead giant's shoulders sees more
Than the 'live giant's eyesight availed to explore.[3]

Ibid. Canto 2, III

The man who seeks one thing in life, and but one,
May hope to achieve it before life be done;
But he who seeks all things, wherever he goes
Only reaps from the hopes which around him he sows
A harvest of barren regrets.

Lucile. Part I, Canto 2, IV

Let any man once show the world that he feels
Afraid of its bark, and 'twill fly at his heels:
Let him fearlessly face it, 'twill leave him alone:
But 'twill fawn at his feet if he flings it a bone.

Ibid. VII

The Italians have voices like peacocks; the Spanish
Smell, I fancy, of garlic; the Swedish and Danish
Have something too Runic, too rough and unshod, in
Their accent for mouths not descended from Odin;
German gives me a cold in the head, sets me wheezing
And coughing; and Russian is nothing but sneezing.

Ibid. XII

Whene'er I hear French spoken as I approve,
I feel myself quietly falling in love.

Ibid.

We may live without poetry, music and art;
We may live without conscience and live without heart;
We may live without friends; we may live without books;
But civilized man can not live without cooks.
He may live without books, — what is knowledge but grieving?
He may live without hope, — what is hope but deceiving?
He may live without love, — what is passion but pining?
But where is the man that can live without dining?

Ibid. XIX

The world is a nettle; disturb it, it stings:

---

[1] See Lyly, page 23.

[2] Lord Lytton, the Viceroy, who still lives in the literary hall of fame as the author of Lucile — a vast, stale Victorian piece of poetry. — WILLIAM E. WOODWARD: *Meet General Grant, Part 4, Chap. 30*

[3] See Burton, page 122.

Grasp it firmly, it stings not.[1]
Lucile. Part I, Canto 3, II

The face the most fair to our vision allowed
Is the face we encounter and lose in the crowd.
The thought that most thrills our existence is one
Which, before we can frame it in language, is gone.
Ibid. Canto 5, I

Having largely invested
Not only where treasure is never molested
By thieves, moth, or rust; but on this earthly ball
Where interest was high, and security small.
Ibid. Canto 6, XX

In Rome, — in the Forum, — there opened one night
A gulf. All the augurs turned pale at the sight.
In this omen the anger of Heaven they read.
Men consulted the gods: then the oracle said: —
"Ever open this gulf shall endure, till at last
That which Rome hath most precious within it be cast."
The Romans threw in their corn and their stuff,
But the gulf yawned as wide. Rome seemed likely enough
To be ruined ere this rent in her heart she could choke.
Then Curtius, revering the oracle, spoke:
"O Quirites! to this Heaven's question has come:
What to Rome is most precious? The manhood of Rome."
He plunged, and the gulf closed.[2]
Ibid. Part II, Canto 1, XVI

There's no weapon that slays
Its victim so surely (if well aimed) as praise.
Lucile. Part II, Canto 1, XX

A wink is as good as a nod to the wise.
Ibid. Canto 2, I

Those true eyes
Too pure and too honest in aught to disguise
The sweet soul shining through them.[1]
Ibid. III

Thought alone is eternal.
Ibid. Canto 5, XV

A nun hath no nation.
Wherever man suffers or woman may soothe,
There her land! there her kindred!
Ibid. Canto 6, XII

Love thou the rose, yet leave it on its stem.
The Wanderer, Prologue, Part I, 19

Oh, moment of sweet peril, perilous sweet!
When woman joins herself to man.
Ibid. 27

I will not cant that commonplace of friends,
Which never yet hath dried one mourner's tears,
Nor say that grief's slow wisdom makes amends
For broken hearts and desolated years.
The Wanderer in Italy. A Love-Letter, 29

I would that this woman's head
Were less golden about the hair:
I would her lips were less red,
And her face less deadly fair.
Ibid. The Vampire, 5

But I am sick of all the din
That's made in praising Verdi,
Who only know a violin
Is not a hurdy-gurdy.
The Wanderer in France. "Prensus in Aegaeo"

---

[1] See Aaron Hill, page 204.

[2] Marcus Curtius, legendary hero of Rome. In 362 B.C., a chasm having been formed in the Forum by an earthquake, the soothsayers announced that it could be closed only by the sacrifice of Rome's greatest treasure. Marcus Curtius, a noble youth, declared that the state possessed no greater treasure than a brave citizen in arms, and, in full armor, mounted on his steed, leaped into the chasm, which closed after him.

[1] Ils sont si transparents qu'ils laissent voir votre âme.
Théophile Gautier: *The Two Beautiful Eyes*

Could we find out her heart through that velvet and lace!
Can it beat without ruffling her sumptuous dress?
She will show us her shoulder, her bosom, her face;
But what the heart's like, we must guess.
The Wanderer in France. Madame La Marquise, 12

Of all the operas that Verdi wrote,
The best, to my taste, is the Trovatore.
Ibid. Aux Italiens, 2

And I think, in the lives of most women and men,
There's a moment when all would go smooth and even,
If only the dead could find out when
To come back, and be forgiven.
Ibid. 27

Who knows how sculptor on sculptor starved
With the thought in the head by the hand uncarved?
And he that spread out in its ample repose
That grand, indifferent, godlike brow,
How vainly his own may have ached, who knows,
'Twixt the laurel above and the wrinkle below?
The Wanderer in England. Babylonia

The ages roll
Forward; and forward with them draw my soul
Into Time's infinite sea.
And to be glad, or sad, I care no more;
But to have done and to have been, before
I cease to do and be!
The Wanderer in Switzerland. A Confession and Apology, 9

My life is a torn book. But at the end
A little page, quite fair, is saved, my friend,
Where thou didst write thy name.
The Wanderer in Holland. Jacqueline

Nor shall I leave thee wholly. I shall be
An evening thought, — a morning dream to thee, —
A silence in thy life when, through the night,
The bell strikes, or the sun, with sinking light,
Smites all the empty windows.
The Wanderer in Holland. Jacqueline

Death is no evil, since it comes to all.[1]
Palingenesis. Epilogue, Part I, 12

Ay, there are some good things in life, that fall not away with the rest.
And, of all best things upon earth, I hold that a faithful friend is the best.
Last Words

Talk not of genius baffled. Genius is master of man.
Genius does what it must, and talent does what it can.
Ibid.

When Richelieu learned that Wallenstein was dead,
His thin face sharpened to an edge. He said,
"Soon as the great tree falls, the rabble run
To strip him of his branches one by one."
Wallenstein's Death

PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN
[1831–1888]

The only good Indians I ever saw were dead.[2]
Remark at Fort Cobb, Indian Territory [January, 1869]

LOUISA MAY ALCOTT
[1832–1888]

A little kingdom I possess,
Where thoughts and feelings dwell;

---

[1] That must be somehow best that comes to all.
C. P. Cranch: *Life and Death*

[2] Edward Sylvester Ellis [1840–1916] reported that after Custer's fight with Black Kettle's band of Cheyenne Indians, the Comanche Chief Toch-a-way (Turtle Dove) was presented to General Sheridan. The Indian said: "Me Toch-a-way, me good Indian." The General's reply has become a familiar quotation.

And very hard the task I find
Of governing it well.
Life, Letters and Journals.
Chap. 3, My Kingdom,[1] *Stanza 1*

I do not ask for any crown
But that which all may win;
Nor try to conquer any world
Except the one within.
Ibid. Stanza 4

I had a pleasant time with my mind, for it was happy.
Ibid.

I know what death means, — a liberator for her, a teacher for us.[2]
Ibid. Chap. 5

Resolved to take Fate by the throat and shake a living out of her.
Ibid.

Life is my college. May I graduate well, and earn some honors!
Ibid.

For such as he there is no death; —
His life the eternal life commands;
Above man's aims his nature rose.
The wisdom of a just content
Made one small spot a continent,
And tuned to poetry Life's prose.[3]
Life, Letters and Journals.
Chap. 7, Thoreau's Flute,[4] *Stanza 2*

My definition [of a philosopher] is of a man up in a balloon, with his family and friends holding the ropes which confine him to earth and trying to haul him down.
Ibid. Chap. 10

To smooth the rough and thorny way
Where other feet begin to tread;
To feed some hungry soul each day
With sympathy's sustaining bread.
Ibid. Chap. 11, My Prayer,
Stanza 4

Now I am beginning to live a little, and feel less like a sick oyster at low tide.
Ibid. Chap. 11

A child her wayward pencil drew
On margins of her book:
Garlands of flowers, dancing elves,
Bird, butterfly and brook.
Lessons undone, and play forgot,
Seeking with hand and heart
The teacher whom she learned to love
Before she knew 'twas Art.
Our Madonna.[1] *Stanza 1*

Death, the stern sculptor, with a touch
No earthly power can stay,
Changes to marble in an hour
The beautiful, pale clay.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Philosophers sit in their sylvan hall
And talk of the duties of man,
Of Chaos and Cosmos, Hegel and Kant,
With the Oversoul well in the van;
All on their hobbies they amble away
And a terrible dust they make;
Disciples devout both gaze and adore,
As daily they listen and bake.
Philosophers[2]

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN
[1832–1911]

Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,
Make me a child again just for to-night!
Rock Me to Sleep.[3] *Stanza 1*

Backward, flow backward, O tide of the years!
I am so weary of toil and of tears —
Toil without recompense, tears all in vain —
Take them and give me my childhood again!
Ibid. Stanza 2

Over my heart in the days that have flown,
No love like mother-love ever has shone;
No other worship abides and endures,

---

[1] Written at the age of thirteen years.

[2] Miss Alcott's sister Beth.

[3] The word "tuned" is frequently misprinted as "turned."

[4] In *The Atlantic Monthly, September, 1863.*

[1] May Alcott Neiriker, youngest of the Alcott sisters.

[2] Quoted by MRS. FLORENCE WHITING BROWN: *Alcott and the Concord School of Philosophy* [1926], *P. 46.*

[3] Written by Elizabeth Akers in May, 1860, and sent to *The Saturday Evening Post* under her pen-name, "Florence Percy." The poem was published in that periodical on June 9, 1860.

Faithful, unselfish, and patient, like yours.
Rock Me to Sleep. Stanza 4

How much the heart may bear, and yet not break!
How much the flesh may suffer and not die!
I question much if any pain or ache
Of soul or body brings our end more nigh:
Death chooses his own time.
Endurance. Stanza 1

Behold, we live through all things — famine, thirst,
Bereavement, pain; all grief and misery,
All woe and sorrow; life inflicts its worst
On soul and body — but we can not die,
Though we be sick, and tired, and faint, and worn, —
Lo, all things can be borne!
Ibid. Stanza 5

Unremembered and afar
I watched you as I watched a star,
Through darkness struggling into view,
And loved you better than you knew.
Left Behind. Stanza 5

And all the pain of lonely days,
And nights with sleepless sorrow wild,
Hides in the quaint and stilted phrase,
"An amiable child."
"An Amiable Child."[1] *Stanza 15*

Let all unselfish spirits heed
The story of Johnny Appleseed.
He had another and prouder name
In far New England, whence he came,
But by this title, and this alone,
Was the kindly wanderer loved and known.
Johnny Appleseed.[1] *Stanza 1*

Carve not upon a stone when I am dead
The praises which remorseful mourners give
To women's graves — a tardy recompense —
But speak them while I live.
Till Death. Stanza 6

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD
[1832–1904]

He who died at Azan sends
This to comfort all his friends: —
Faithful friends! It lies I know
Pale and white and cold as snow;
And ye say, "Abdallah's dead!"
Weeping at the feet and head.
I can see your falling tears,
I can hear your sighs and prayers;
Yet I smile and whisper this:
I am not the thing you kiss.
Cease your tears and let it lie;
It was mine — it is not I.
After Death in Arabia

Farewell, friends! Yet not farewell;
Where I am, ye too shall dwell.
I am gone before your face,
A moment's time, a little space.
Ibid.

Ay! it will come, — the bitter hour! — but bringing
A better love beyond, more subtle-sweet;
A higher road to tread, with happier singing,
And no cross-ways to part familiar feet!
The New Lucian

Not a face below the sun
But is precious — unto one!

---

[1] On the stone marking the grave of St. Clair Pollock, near Grant's Tomb, on Riverside Drive, New York, is inscribed: "Erected to the memory of an amiable child." The boy died July 15, 1797, at the age of five years.

At Riverside, on the slow hill-slant,
Two memoried graves are seen;
A granite dome is over Grant,
And over a child the green.
Anna Catherine Markham: *An Amiable Child*

[1] John Chapman [1775–1847].

One pouch with hoarded seed was packed,
From Penn-land cider-presses.
William Henry Venable: *Johnny Appleseed, St. 11*

Long, long after,
When settlers put up beam and rafter,
They asked of the birds: "Who gave this fruit?"
Vachel Lindsay: *Johnny Appleseed, Part III*

Not an eye, however dull,
But seems — somewhere — beautiful.
Facies non Omnibus Una

We are they who will not take
From palace, priest, or code,
A meaner Law than "Brotherhood" —
A lower Lord than God.
Armageddon: A War Song of the Future. Stanza 4

And richer than red gold that dull bronze seems,
Since it was bought with lavish waste of worth
Whereto the wealth of Earth's gold-sanded streams
Were but a lack, and dearth.
The First Distribution of the Victoria Cross, 1856. Stanza 4

Don't poets know
Better than others?
God can't be always everywhere: and, so,
Invented Mothers.
Mothers. Stanza 6

Somewhere there waiteth in this world of ours
For one lone soul, another lonely soul —
Each chasing each through all the weary hours,
And meeting strangely at one sudden goal;
Then blend they — like green leaves with golden flowers,
Into one beautiful and perfect whole —
And life's long night is ended, and the way
Lies open onward to eternal day.[1]
Destiny

We are the voices of the wandering wind,
Which moan for rest and rest can never find;
Lo! as the wind is, so is mortal life,
A moan, a sigh, a sob, a storm, a strife.
The Deva's Song

Never the spirit was born; the spirit shall cease to be never;
Never was time it was not; End and Beginning are dreams!
Birthless and deathless and changeless remaineth the spirit for ever;
Death hath not touched it at all, dead though the house of it seems.
The Song Celestial (Translated from The Bhagavad-Gita)

The end of birth is death; the end of death is birth: this is ordained.
Ibid.

WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE
[1832–1913]

Their Lent is over, and their Easter won.
Death

There stands in the garden of old St. Mark
A sun-dial quaint and gray.
"Horas non Numero Nisi Serenas." Stanza 1

"I number none but the cloudless hours,"[1]
Its motto the live day long.
Ibid. Stanza 2

I am quite sure he thinks that I am God —
Since he is God on whom each one depends
For life and all things that His bounty sends —
My dear old dog, most constant of all friends.
Cluny

He had lived out his life, but not his love;

---

[1] A sublime hope cheers ever the faithful heart, that elsewhere, in other regions of the universal powers, souls are now acting, enduring and daring, which can love us, and which we can love.
R. W. EMERSON: *Friendship*

Two shall be born the whole wide world apart
And speak in different tongues and have no thought
Each of the other's being and no heed.
And these o'er unknown seas to unknown lands
Shall cross, escaping wreck, defying death;
And all unconsciously shape every act
And bend each wandering step to this one end,
That one day out of darkness they shall meet
And read life's meaning in each other's eyes.
SUSAN MARR SPALDING [1841–1908]: *Fate, St. 1*

[1] See Hazlitt, page 330.

Daily up steep and weary stair he came,
His big heart bursting with the strain, to prove
His loneliness without me.

In Memory of Cluny, May 24–25, 1902

CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON ("LEWIS CARROLL")

[1832–1898]

Alice! a childish story take
And with a gentle hand
Lay it where childhood's dreams are twined
In Memory's mystic band,
Like pilgrim's withered wreath of flowers
Plucked in a far-off land.

Alice's Adventures in Wonderland. Introduction

"You are old, Father William," the young man said,
"And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your head —
Do you think, at your age, it is right?"[1]

Ibid. Chap. 5

"Really, now you ask me," said Alice, very much confused, "I don't think — "

"Then you shouldn't talk," said the Hatter.

Ibid. Chap. 7

"Tut, tut, child," said the Duchess. "Everything's got a moral if only you can find it."

Ibid. Chap. 9

Take care of the sense and the sounds will take care of themselves.

Ibid.

"Reeling and Writhing, of course, to begin with," the Mock Turtle replied, "and the different branches of Arithmetic — Ambition, Distraction, Uglification, and Derision."

Ibid.

Child of the pure, unclouded brow
And dreaming eyes of wonder!
Though time be fleet and I and thou
Are half a life asunder,
Thy loving smile will surely hail
The love-gift of a fairy-tale.

Through the Looking-Glass and What Alice Found There. Introduction

'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;
All mimsy were the borogoves,
And the mome raths outgrabe.

Ibid. Chap. 1 (Jabberwocky. Stanza 1)

He chortled in his joy.

Ibid. (Stanza 6)

"The horror of that moment," the King went on, "I shall never, *never* forget!"

"You will, though," the Queen said, "if you don't make a memorandum of it."

Ibid.

"A slow sort of country," said the Queen. "Now, *here*, you see, it takes all the running you can do, to keep in the same place. If you want to get somewhere else, you must run at least twice as fast as that!"

Ibid. Chap. 2

"The time has come," the Walrus said,
"To talk of many things:
Of shoes — and ships — and sealing-wax —
Of cabbages — and kings —
And why the sea is boiling hot —
And whether pigs have wings."

Ibid. Chap. 4, The Walrus and the Carpenter, Stanza 11

"The rule is, jam to-morrow, and jam yesterday — but never jam *to-day*."

"It *must* come sometimes to 'jam to-day,'" Alice objected.

"No, it can't," said the Queen. "It's jam every *other* day: to-day isn't any *other* day, you know."

Ibid. Chap. 5

"When I use a word," Humpty-Dumpty said, "it means just what I choose it to mean — neither more nor less."

Ibid. Chap. 6

---

[1] See Southey, page 320.

As large as life and twice as natural.
Through the Looking Glass and What Alice Found There. Chap. 7

He had bought a large map representing the sea,
Without the least vestige of land:
And the crew were much pleased when they found it to be
A map they could all understand.
The Hunting of the Snark. Fit the Second, Stanza 2

"What's the good of Mercator's North Poles and Equators,
Tropics, Zones and Meridian Lines?"
So the Bellman would cry: and the crew would reply
"They are merely conventional signs!"
Ibid. Stanza 3

It is this, it is this that oppresses my soul.
Ibid. Fit the Third, Stanza 11

And my heart is like nothing so much as a bowl
Brimming over with quivering curds.
Ibid.

You may charge me with murder — or want of sense —
(We are all of us weak at times):
But the slightest approach to a false pretence
Was never among my crimes!
Ibid. Fit the Fourth, Stanza 4

And summed it so well that it came to far more
Than the Witnesses ever had said!
Ibid. Fit the Sixth, Stanza 11

There are certain things — as, a spider, a ghost,
The income-tax, gout, an umbrella for three —
That I hate, but the thing that I hate the most
Is a thing they call the Sea.
A Sea Dirge. Stanza 1

Then, if you'd be impressive,
Remember what I say,
That abstract qualities begin
With capitals alway:
The Good, the True, the Beautiful, —
Those are the things that pay!
Poeta Fit, non Nascitur. Stanza 5

Such epithets, like pepper,
Give zest to what you write;
And, if you strew them sparely,
They whet the appetite:
But if you lay them on too thick,
You spoil the matter quite!
Ibid. Stanza 10

Where Life becomes a Spasm,
And History a Whiz:
If that is not Sensation,
I don't know what it is.
Ibid. Stanza 16

And I said "This is scrumptious!" — a phrase I had learned from the Devonshire shrimpers.
Atalanta in Camden-Town. Stanza 4

What *you* call healthy appetite
I feel as Hunger's savage tooth:
And, when no dinner is in sight,
The dinner-bell's a sound of ruth![1]
Peter and Paul. Stanza 17

BENJAMIN H. HILL
[1832–1882]

He was a foe without hate, a friend without treachery, a soldier without cruelty, and a victim without murmuring. He was a public officer without vices, a private citizen without wrong, a neighbor without reproach, a Christian without hypocrisy, and a man without guilt. He was Caesar without his ambition, Frederick without his tyranny, Napoleon without his selfishness, and Washington without his reward.
Tribute to Robert E. Lee.[2]

---

[1] Noon. As the Texas darky said: "Dinner-time fur some folks; but just twelve o'clock fur me!" — IRVIN SHREWSBURY COBB [1876–1944]: *Paths of Glory* [1915], *Chap. 5*

[2] Quoted in *General Lee* by FITZHUGH LEE and in *Robert E. Lee* by THOMAS NELSON PAGE.

NORA PERRY
[1832–1896]

Tying her bonnet under her chin,
She tied her raven ringlets in;
But not alone in the silken snare
Did she catch her lovely floating hair,
For, tying her bonnet under her chin,
She tied a young man's heart within.
The Love-Knot. Stanza 1

O, did you see him riding down,
And riding down, while all the town
Came out to see, came out to see,
And all the bells rang mad with glee?
Riding Down. Stanza 1

What silences we keep, year after year,
With those who are most near to us, and dear! [1]
Too Late. Stanza 1

Some day of days, threading the street
With idle, heedless pace,
Unlooking for such grace,
I shall behold your face!
Some Day of Days. Stanza 1

Who knows the thoughts of a child?
Who Knows? Stanza 1

Gayly and gayly rang the gay music,
The blithe merry music of harp and of horn,
The mad, merry music, that set us a-dancing
Till over the midnight came stealing the morn.
That Waltz of von Weber's. Stanza 1

They sat and combed their beautiful hair,
Their long, bright tresses, one by one,
As they laughed and talked in the chamber there,
After the revel was done.
After the Ball. Stanza 1

THEODORE WATTS-DUNTON
[1832–1914]

Love's old songs shall never die
Yet the new shall suffer proof:
Love's old drink of Yule brew I,
Wassail for new love's behoof.
Christmas at the Mermaid Tavern

A sonnet is a wave of melody.
The Sonnet's Voice

HENRY CLAY WORK
[1832–1884]

At the captain's forequarters they said he would pass —
They'd train him up well in the infantry class —
So they've grafted him into the Army.
Grafted into the Army. Stanza 1

So we made a thoroughfare for Freedom and her train,
Sixty miles in latitude; three hundred to the main.
Marching through Georgia. Stanza 5

It mus' be now de kingdom coming,
An' de year ob Jubilo!
Kingdom Coming. Chorus

O don't you know dat
Babylon is fallen,
An' we's gwine to occupy de land?
Babylon Is Fallen. Chorus

Nicodemus, the slave, was of African birth,
And was bought for a bag full of gold:
He was reckoned as part of the salt of the earth,
But he died, years ago, very old.
Wake Nicodemus. Stanza 1

There's a good time coming, it's almost here,
'Twas a long, long time on the way.
Ibid. Chorus

Father, dear father, come home with me now,
The clock in the steeple strikes one;
You said you were coming right home from the shop
As soon as your day's work was done.
Come Home, Father. Stanza 1

---

[1] Often, the sayings which are dearest to our hearts are least frequent on our lips; and those great ideas which cheer men in their direst struggles are not things which they are likely to inflict by frequent repetition upon those they live with. There is a certain reticence with us as regards anything we deeply love. — SIR ARTHUR HELPS [1813–1875]: *Friends in Council*

My grandfather's clock was too large for the shelf,
So it stood ninety years on the floor.

Grandfather's Clock

But it stopped short — never to go again —
When the old man died.

Ibid.

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY
[1833–1898]

Listen! John A. Logan is the Head Center, the Hub, the King Pin, the Main Spring, Mogul and Mugwump[1] of the final plot by which partisanship was installed in the Commission.

Editorial in New York Tribune
[February 16, 1877]

Bring me honey of Hymettus, bring me stores of Attic salt;
I am weary of the commonplace, to dulness call a halt!
These dinner speeches tire me, they are tedious, flat, and stale:
From a hundred thousand banquet tables comes a melancholy wail,
As a hundred thousand banqueters sit up in evening dress
And salute each mouldy chestnut with a signal of distress.

Our Chauncey.[2] *Stanza 2*

RICHARD WATSON DIXON
[1833–1900]

Forth comes the moon, the sweet surprise of heaven,
And her footfall light
Drops on the multiplied wave.

The Spirit Wooed

I must have love in my degree,
A human heart, a human hand.
For oh! 'tis better far to share,
Though life all dark and bitter be,
With human bosoms human care.

The Wanderer

There is a soul above the soul of each,
A mightier soul, which yet to each belongs:
There is a sound made of all human speech,
And numerous as the concourse of all songs.

Humanity

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON
[1833–1870]

Question not, but live and labour
Till yon goal be won,
Helping every feeble neighbour,
Seeking help from none;
Life is mostly froth and bubble,
Two things stand like stone —
Kindness in another's trouble,
Courage in our own.

Ye Wearie Wayfarer.
Finis Exoptatus, Stanza 8

For good undone and gifts misspent and resolutions vain,
'Tis somewhat late to trouble. This I know —
I should live the same life over, if I had to live again;
And the chances are I go where most men go.

The Sick Stockrider

A little season of love and laughter,
Of light and life, and pleasure and pain,
And a horror of outer darkness after,
And dust returneth to dust again.

The Swimmer

In a thousand years we shall all forget
The things that trouble us now.

After the Quarrel

On earth there's little worth a sigh,
And nothing worth a tear!

To My Sister. Stanza 8

Lay me low, my work is done,
I am weary. Lay me low.

Valedictory

JOHN JAMES INGALLS
[1833–1900]

The purification of politics is an iridescent dream.

Epigram

---

[1] A mugwump is a person educated beyond his intellect.
HORACE PORTER [1837–1921] in the Cleveland-Blaine campaign [1884].

[2] In praise of Chauncey M. Depew. Read at the annual dinner of the New York Yale Alumni Association [Jan. 23, 1891].

Every man is the center of a circle, whose fatal circumference he can not pass.

Eulogy on Benjamin Hill, United States Senate [*January 23, 1882*]

In the democracy of the dead, all men at last are equal. There is neither rank nor station nor prerogative in the republic of the grave.

On the Death of Senator Barnes

Next in profusion to the divine profusion of water, light and air, those three physical facts which render existence possible, may be reckoned the universal beneficence of grass.

Blue Grass

Grass is the forgiveness of nature — her constant benediction. Fields trampled with battle, saturated with blood, torn with the ruts of the cannon, grow green again with grass, and carnage is forgotten. Forests decay, harvests perish, flowers vanish, but grass is immortal.

Ibid.

It bears no blazonry of bloom to charm the senses with fragrance or splendor, but its homely hue is more enchanting than the lily or the rose. It yields no fruit in earth or air, and yet, should its harvest fail for a single year, famine would depopulate the world.

Ibid.

I knock unbidden once at every gate!
If sleeping, wake; if feasting, rise before
I turn away. It is the hour of fate.

Opportunity

ROBERT GREEN INGERSOLL
[1833–1899]

These heroes are dead. They died for liberty — they died for us. They are at rest. They sleep in the land they made free, under the flag they rendered stainless, under the solemn pines, the sad hemlocks, the tearful willows, the embracing vines. They sleep beneath the shadows of the clouds, careless alike of sunshine or storm, each in the windowless palace of rest. Earth may run red with other wars — they are at peace. In the midst of battles, in the roar of conflict, they found the serenity of death.

Vision of War [*Speech at Indianapolis, Indiana, September 21, 1876; repeated by request in the Metropolitan Opera House, New York, May 30, 1888*]

Life is a narrow vale between the cold and barren peaks of two eternities. We strive in vain to look beyond the heights. We cry aloud — and the only answer is the echo of our wailing cry. From the voiceless lips of the unreplying dead there comes no word. But in the night of Death Hope sees a star and listening Love can hear the rustling of a wing.

At the Grave of his Brother, Ebon Clark Ingersoll [*June, 1879*] [1]

He added to the sum of human joy, and were every one to whom he did some loving service to bring a blossom to his grave, he would sleep to-night beneath a wilderness of flowers.

Ibid.

I am the inferior of any man whose rights I trample under foot. Men are not superior by reason of the accidents of race or color. They are superior who have the best heart — the best brain.

Liberty

The superior man is the providence of the inferior. He is eyes for the blind, strength for the weak, and a shield for the defenseless. He stands erect by bending above the fallen. He rises by lifting others.

Ibid.

Every cradle asks us, "Whence?" and every coffin, "Whither?" The poor barbarian, weeping above his dead, can answer these questions as intelligently as the robed priest of the most authentic creed.

Address at a Little Boy's Grave

---

[1] Read at the service for Luther Burbank [April 14, 1926].

We, too, have our religion, and it is this: Help for the living, hope for the dead.

Address at a Little Boy's Grave

I would rather have been a French peasant and worn wooden shoes. I would rather have lived in a hut with a vine growing over the door and the grapes growing purple in the kisses of the Autumn sun. I would rather have been that poor peasant with my loving wife by my side, knitting as the day died out of the sky, with my children upon my knee and their arms about me. I would rather have been that man and gone down to the tongueless silence of the dreamless dust than to have been that imperial impersonation of force and murder known as Napoleon the Great.

At the Tomb of Napoleon

And will there, some time, be another world? We have our dream. The idea of immortality, that like a sea has ebbed and flowed in the human heart, beating with its countless waves against the sands and rocks of time and fate, was not born of any creed, nor of any book, nor of any religion. It was born of human affection, and it will continue to ebb and flow beneath the mists and clouds of doubt and darkness, as long as love kisses the lips of death.

At the Bier of a Friend

Few rich men own their own property. The property owns them.

Address to the McKinley League, Carnegie Hall, New York [*October 29, 1896*]

An honest God is the noblest work of man.

Epigram

Though Scotland boasts a thousand names,
Of patriot, king and peer,
The noblest, grandest of them all
Was loved and cradled here.
And here the world, through all the years,
As long as day returns,
The tribute of its love and tears
Will pay to Robert Burns.

The Birthplace of Burns, Ayr[1] [*August 19, 1878*]

Justice is the only worship.
Love is the only priest.
Ignorance is the only slavery.
Happiness is the only good.
The time to be happy is now,
The place to be happy is here,
The way to be happy is to make others so.

Creed

Is there beyond the silent night
An endless day?
Is death a door that leads to light?
We cannot say.

Declaration of the Free. Stanza 16

DAVID ROSS LOCKE
("PETROLEUM V. NASBY")
[1833–1888]

The contract 'twixt Hannah, God and me,
Was not for one or twenty years, but for eternity.

Hannah Jane.[2] *Stanza 29*

JULIA HARRIS MAY
[1833–1912]

Slower, sweet June,
Each step more slow;
Linger and loiter as you go.

Slower, Sweet June. Stanza 1

If we could know
Which of us, darling, would be first to go,
Which would be first to breast the swelling tide,
And step alone upon the other side,
If we could know!

If We Could Know. Stanza 1

---

[1] This poem hangs in the Burns birthplace, Ayr.

[2] In *Harper's Monthly, October, 1871.*

EMILY HUNTINGTON MILLER
[1833–1913]

Hang up the baby's stocking;
  Be sure you don't forget
The dear little dimpled darling!
  She ne'er saw Christmas yet.
Hang Up the Baby's Stocking

SIR LEWIS MORRIS
[1833–1907]

The wind that sighs before the dawn
  Chases the gloom of night,
The curtains of the East are drawn,
  And suddenly — 'tis light.
Le Vent de l'Esprit. Stanza 1

There shall rise from this confused sound of voices
  A firmer faith than that our fathers knew,
A deep religion which alone rejoices
  In worship of the Infinitely True.
Brotherhood. Stanza 1

Call no faith false which e'er hath brought
  Relief to any laden life,
Cessation from the pain of thought,
  Refreshment 'mid the dust of strife.
Tolerance. Stanza 1

CHARLES CARROLL SAWYER
[1833– ?]

When this cruel war is over,
Praying that we meet again.
Weeping, Sad and Lonely (When This Cruel War is Over)

EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN
[1833–1908]

Prison-mate and dock-yard fellow,
  Blades to Meg and Molly dear,
Off to capture Porto Bello
  Sailed with Morgan the Buccaneer!
Morgan.[1] *Stanza 1*

Where's he that died o' Wednesday?[1]
  What place on earth hath he?
Falstaff's Song. Stanza 1

Just where the Treasury's marble front
  Looks over Wall Street's mingled nations;
Where Jews and Gentiles most are wont
  To throng for trade and last quotations.
Pan in Wall Street. Stanza 1

Give me to die unwitting of the day,
And stricken in Life's brave heat, with senses clear!
Sonnet, Mors Benefica

Crops failed; wealth took a flight; house, treasure, land,
  Slipped from my hold — thus plenty comes and goes.
One friend I had, but he too loosed his hand
  (Or was it I?) the year I met with Rose.
The World Well Lost. Stanza 2

Not braver he that leaps the wall
  By level musket-flashes litten,
Than I, who stepped before them all,
  Who longed to see me get the mitten.
On the Doorstep. Stanza 2

"Oh, anywhere! Forward! 'Tis all the same, Colonel:
You'll find lovely fighting along the whole line!"
Kearny[2] *at Seven Pines. Stanza 3*

Look on this cast, and know the hand
  That bore a nation in its hold:
From this mute witness understand
  What Lincoln was, — how large of mould.
The Hand of Lincoln. Stanza 1

Give us a man of God's own mould,
  Born to marshal his fellow-men;
One whose fame is not bought and sold
  At the stroke of a politician's pen.
Wanted — a Man. Stanza 2

Not thou, not thou — 'tis we
Are deaf, are dumb, are blind!
Helen Keller. Stanza 4

---

[1] The old bold mate of Henry Morgan.
JOHN MASEFIELD: *Captain Stratton's Fancy*

[1] See Shakespeare, page 63.

[2] General Philip Kearny [1815–1862].

JULIA LOUISE MATILDA WOODRUFF
("W. M. L. JAY")
[1833–1909]

Out of the strain of the doing,
Into the peace of the done.
Gone

HORATIO ALGER
[1834–1899]

'Twas on Lake Erie's broad expanse,
One bright midsummer day,
The gallant steamer Ocean Queen
Swept proudly on her way.
John Maynard.[1] *Stanza 1*

Three hundred grateful voices rise
In praise to God that He
Hath saved them from the fearful fire,
And from the engulfing sea.
Ibid. Stanza 11

GEORGE ARNOLD
[1834–1865]

"Learn while you're young," he often said,
"There is much to enjoy down here below;
Life for the living, and rest for the dead!"
Said the jolly old pedagogue, long ago.
The Jolly Old Pedagogue. Stanza 2

"The living need charity more than the dead."
Ibid. Stanza 3

"I need so little," he often said,
"And my friends and relatives here below
Won't litigate over me when I am dead."
The Jolly Old Pedagogue. Stanza 4

I,
Being dry,
Sit, idly sipping here
My Beer.
Beer

O, finer far
Than fame, or riches, are
The graceful smoke-wreaths of this free cigar!
Ibid.

Gray distance hid each shining sail,
By ruthless breezes borne from me;
And lessening, fading, faint, and pale
My ships went forth to sea.
Jubilate. Stanza 1

SIR JOHN LUBBOCK, LORD AVEBURY
[1834–1913]

The world would be better and brighter if our teachers would dwell on the Duty of Happiness as well as on the Happiness of Duty, for we ought to be as cheerful as we can, if only because to be happy ourselves is a most effectual contribution to the happiness of others.
The Pleasures of Life. Page 2

As the sun colors flowers, so does art color life.
Ibid. Page 177

The idle man does not know what it is to enjoy rest. Hard work, moreover, not only tends to give us rest for the body, but, what is even more important, peace to the mind.
Ibid. Page 316

SABINE BARING-GOULD
[1834–1924]

Crowns and thrones may perish,
Kingdoms rise and wane,
But the church of Jesus
Constant will remain.
Onward, Christian Soldiers

Now the day is over,
Night is drawing nigh;

---

[1] John Maynard was a pilot on a steamboat plying between Detroit and Buffalo. The steamer did not carry boats, and one summer afternoon, when proceeding with large quantities of resin and tar on board, it caught fire, seven miles from Buffalo. Passengers and crew crowded the forward part of the ship. John Maynard stayed at the helm and beached the ship, all lives being saved except his own. — JOHN B. GOUGH [1817–1886]: *Sermon*

And, sure's you're born, they all got off
Afore the smokestacks fell, —
And Bludso's ghost went up alone
In the smoke of the Prairie Belle.
JOHN HAY [1838–1905]: *Jim Bludso, St. 6*

Shadows of the evening
  Steal across the sky.

Now the Day Is Over. Stanza 1

Comfort every sufferer
  Watching late in pain;
Those who plan some evil,
  From their sin restrain.

Ibid. Stanza 5

CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE ("ARTEMUS WARD")
[1834–1867]

My pollertics, like my religion, being of an exceedin' accommodatin' character.

The Crisis

The fack can't be no longer disgised that a Krysis is onto us.

Ibid.

I am not a politician, and my other habits are good.

Fourth of July Oration

The prevailin' weakness of most public men is to Slop over. G. Washington never slopt over.

Ibid.

I can't sing. As a singist I am not a success. I am saddest when I sing. So are those who hear me. They are sadder even than I am.

Artemus Ward's Lecture

N. B. This is rote Sarcastikul.

A Visit to Brigham Young

Did you ever have the measels, and if so, how many?

The Census

I have alreddy given Two cousins to the war, & I stand reddy to sacrifiss my wife's brother ruther 'n not see the rebelyin krusht. And if wuss comes to wuss, I'll shed ev'ry drop of blud my able-bodid relations has got.

To the Prince of Wales

Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thusness?

Moses, the Sassy

He is dreadfully married. "He's the most married man I ever saw in my life."

Ibid.

Let us all be happy and live within our means, even if we have to borrow the money to do it with.

Natural History

The sun has a right to "set" where it wants to, and so, I may add, has a hen.

A Morman Romance. IV

They cherish his mem'ry, and them as sell picturs of his birth-place, etc., make it prof'tible cherishin' it.

At the Tomb of Shakespeare

GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA BUSSON DU MAURIER
[1834–1896]

He had never heard such music as this, never dreamt such music was possible. He was conscious, while it lasted, that he saw deeper into the beauty, the sadness of things, the very heart of them, and their pathetic evanescence, as with a new inner eye — even into eternity itself, beyond the veil.

Trilby.[1] *Part I*

Meat so dressed and sauced and seasoned that you didn't know whether it was beef or mutton — flesh, fowl, or good red herring.[2]

Ibid.

Lovely female shapes are terrible complicators of the difficulties and dangers of this earthly life, especially for their owner.

Ibid.

A wave of religious emotion rolled over Little Billee and submerged him; swept him off his little legs, swept him out of his little self, drowned him in a great seething surge of love — love of his kind, love of love, love of life, love of death, love of all that is and ever was and ever will be.

Ibid. Part III

That is the worst of those dear people who have charm; they are so terrible to do without, when once you have got accustomed to them and all their ways.

---

[1] *Trilby* was published serially in *Harper's Monthly*, beginning with the January, 1894 issue.

[2] See Heywood, page 13.

Trilby. Part V

Every single phrase is a string of perfect gems, of purest ray serene,[1] strung together on a loose golden thread.

Ibid. Part VI

She was one of those rarely gifted beings who cannot look or speak or even stir without waking up (and satisfying) some vague longing that lies dormant in the hearts of most of us.

Ibid. Part VII

There can be prayers without words just as well as songs, I suppose.

Ibid. Part VIII

Grief tires more than anything, and brings a deeper slumber.

Ibid.

A little work, a little play,
To keep us going — and so, good-day!

A little warmth, a little light,
Of love's bestowing — and so, good-night! [2]

A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's growing — and so, good-morrow!

A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing! and so — good-by!

Trilby. Part VIII

That aristocratic flavor, so grateful and comforting to scholar and ignoramus alike, which the costly British public-school system (and the British accent) alone can impart to a dead language.

Peter Ibbetson. Page 49

The wretcheder one is, the more one smokes; and the more one smokes, the wretcheder one gets — a vicious circle! [1]

Ibid. Page 135

I do not know if little dogs cause as large griefs when they die as big ones.

Ibid. Page 152

There is an old French air,
A little song of loneliness and grief —
Simple as nature, sweet beyond compare —
And sad — past all belief!

Ibid. Page 153 (The Chime. Stanza 1)

Songs without words are best.

Ibid. Page 162

What matter if it be a fool's paradise? [2] Paradise is paradise, for whoever owns it!

Ibid. Page 265

What matters what anybody thinks? "It will be all the same a hundred years hence." That is the most sensible proverb ever invented.

Ibid. Page 268

---

[1] Full many a gem of purest ray serene.
THOMAS GRAY: *Elegy in a Country Churchyard, St. 14*

[2] La vie est vaine:
Un peu d'amour,
Un peu de haine. . . .
Et puis — Bonjour!

La vie est brève:
Un peu d'espoir,
Un peu de rêve
Et puis — Bon soir!

LEON MONTENAEKEN [1859–]: *Peu de Chose*

Ah, brief is Life,
Love's short sweet way,
With dreamings rife,
And then — Good-day!

And Life is vain —
Hope's vague delight,
Grief's transient pain,
And then — Good-night.

Translation by LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON

In *The London Daily Express, July 3, 1902*, a third stanza by Montenaeken was published with a somewhat imperfect translation:

La vie est telle
Que Dieu le fit;
Et telle quelle —
Elle suffit!

Life is but such
As wrought God's will;
'Tis naught, and still —
'Tis oft too much!

[1] Bobus, you are in a vicious circle, rounder than one of your own sausages. — THOMAS CARLYLE: *Past and Present, Book I, Chap. 5.*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 79.

I have no talent for making new friends, but oh, such a genius for fidelity to old ones!

Peter Ibbetson. Page 276

There is both an impertinence and a lack of taste in any man's laying bare to the public eye — to any eye — the bliss that has come to him through the love of a devoted woman, with whose life his own has been bound up.

Ibid. Page 305

Happiness is like time and space — we make and measure it ourselves; it is a fancy — as big, as little, as you please; just a thing of contrasts and comparisons.

Ibid. Page 399

All will be well for us all, and of such a kind that all who do not sigh for the moon will be well content.

Ibid. Page 415

CHARLES WILLIAM ELIOT
[1834–1926]

Carrier of news and knowledge
Instrument of trade and commerce
Promoter of mutual acquaintance
Among men and nations and hence
Of peace and good will.

Carrier of love and sympathy
Messenger of friendship
Consoler of the lonely
Servant of the scattered family
Enlarger of the public life.

Inscriptions for the East and West Pavilions, Post Office, Washington, D. C.[1]

MARY ANNE HEARN ("MARIANNE FARNINGHAM")
[1834–1909]

I cannot tell why there should come to me
A thought of someone miles and years away.

Unforgotten. Stanza 1

Will any one there, at the beautiful gate,
Be waiting and watching for me?

Waiting and Watching for Me. Stanza 1

WALTER KITTREDGE
[1834–1905]

We're tenting to-night on the old camp-ground,
Give us a song to cheer
Our weary hearts, a song of home
And friends we love so dear.

Tenting on the Old Camp-ground. Stanza 1

WILLIAM MORRIS
[1834–1896]

I know a little garden-close,
Set thick with lily and red rose,
Where I would wander if I might
From dewy morn to dewy night.

The Life and Death of Jason. A Garden by the Sea, Stanza 1

The idle singer of an empty day.

The Earthly Paradise. An Apology, Stanza 1

Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due time,
Why should I strive to set the crooked straight?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Masters, I have to tell a tale of woe,
A tale of folly and of wasted life,
Hope against hope, the bitter dregs of strife,
Ending, where all things end, in death at last.

Ibid. Prologue

Forget six counties overhung with smoke,

---

[1] These inscriptions were edited by Woodrow Wilson, to read:

Carrier of news and knowledge
Instrument of trade and
Promoter of mutual acquaintance
Of peace and good will
Among men and nations.

Messenger of sympathy and love
Servant of parted friends
Consoler of the lonely
Bond of the scattered family
Enlarger of the common life.

Forget the snorting steam and piston stroke,
Forget the spreading of the hideous town;
Think rather of the pack-horse on the down,
And dream of London, small, and white, and clean.

The Earthly Paradise. Prologue

Love is enough, though the world be a-waning.

Love Is Enough

RODEN BERKELEY WRIOTHESLEY NOEL
[1834–1894]

After battle sleep is best,
After noise, tranquillity.

The Old

The bass eternal of the sea.

Beatrice

Ah! what if some unshamed iconoclast
Crumbling old fetish raiments of the past,
Rises from dead cerements the Christ at last?
What if men take to following where He leads,
Weary of mumbling Athanasian creeds?

The Red Flag

RICHARD REALF
[1834–1878]

Back of the canvas that throbs, the painter is hinted and hidden;
Into the statue that breathes, the soul of the sculptor is bidden.

Indirection. Stanza 3

Back of the sound broods the silence, back of the gift stands the giving;
Back of the hand that receives thrill the sensitive nerves of receiving.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Harms of the world have come unto us,
Cups of sorrow we yet shall drain;
But we have a secret that doth show us
Wonderful rainbows in the rain.

An Old Man's Idyl. Stanza 7

Here, gathered from all places and all time,
The waifs of wisdom and of folly meet.

In a Scrap-Book

ABRAM JOSEPH RYAN
[1834–1886]

But far on the deep there are billows
That never shall break on the beach;
And I have heard songs in the Silence
That never shall float into speech.

Song of the Mystic. Stanza 9

I wish I were the little key
That locks Love's Captive in.

A Child's Wish Before an Altar. Stanza 1

When falls the soldier brave,
Dead at the feet of wrong,
The poet sings and guards his grave
With sentinels of song.

Sentinel Songs. Stanza 1

Hearts that are great are always lone,
They never will manifest their best;
Their greatest greatness is unknown —
Earth knows a little — God, the rest.

A Thought. Stanza 3

A land without ruins is a land without memories — a land without memories is a land without history.

A Land Without Ruins. Foreword

Crowns of roses fade — crowns of thorns endure. Calvaries and crucifixions take deepest hold of humanity — the triumphs of might are transient — they pass and are forgotten — the sufferings of right are graven deepest on the chronicle of nations.

Ibid.

HENRY THOMPSON STANTON
[1834–1898]

Ah, search the wide world wherever you can,
There is no open door for the moneyless man!

The Moneyless Man. Stanza 1

FRANK RICHARD STOCKTON
[1834–1902]

He could open either door he pleased. . . . If he opened the one, there came out of it a hungry tiger, the fiercest and most cruel that could be procured, which immediately sprang upon him, and tore him to pieces, as a punishment for his guilt. . . . But if the accused person opened the other door, there came forth from it a lady, the most suitable to his years and station that his Majesty could select among his fair subjects. . . . So I leave it with all of you: Which came out of the opened door — the lady or the tiger?

The Lady or the Tiger?

JAMES THOMSON
[1834–1882]

The wine of Love is music,
And the feast of Love is song:
And when Love sits down to the banquet,
Love sits long.

The Vine. Stanza 1

Let my voice ring out and over the earth
Through all the grief and strife,
With a golden joy in a silver mirth,
Thank God for life!

Life, Love and You. Stanza 1

Give a man a horse he can ride,
Give a man a boat he can sail;
And his rank and wealth, his strength and health
On sea nor shore shall fail.

Gifts. Stanza 1

Give a man a pipe he can smoke,
Give a man a book he can read:
And his home is bright with a calm delight,
Though the room be poor indeed.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Singing is sweet, but be sure of this,
Lips only sing when they cannot kiss.

Art

Statues and pictures and verse may be grand,
But they are not the Life for which they stand.

Ibid.

He came to the desert of London town
Grey miles long.

William Blake. Stanza 1

Be assured; no secret can be told
To any who divined it not before:
None uninitiate by many a presage
Will comprehend the language of the message,
Although proclaimed aloud for evermore.

The City of Dreadful Night. Proem.

As I came through the desert thus it was
As I came through the desert. . . .
But I rode on austere;
No hope could have no fear.

Ibid. IV

Dateless oblivion and divine repose.

Ibid. XIII

CHARLES HENRY WEBB
("JOHN PAUL")
[1834–1905]

Turn out more ale, turn up the light;
I will not go to bed to-night.
Of all the foes that man should dread
The first and worst one is a bed.

Dum Vivimus Vigilamus. Stanza 1

Friends I have had both old and young,
And ale we drank and songs we sung:
Enough you know when this is said,
That, one and all, — they died in bed.
In bed they died and I'll not go
Where all my friends have perished so.

Ibid.

For I've been born and I've been wed —
All of man's peril comes of bed.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I care not a pin what the world may say
In regard to the wrong or right;
My money goes as well as my song
For the dog that keeps out of the fight!

The Outside Dog in the Fight. Stanza 3

The King and the Pope together
Have sent a letter to me;
It is signed with a golden sceptre,
It is sealed with a golden key.

The King wants me out of his eyesight;
The Pope wants me out of his See.

The King and the Pope. Stanza 1

That 'tis well to be off with the old love
Before one is on with the new
Has somehow passed into a proverb,[1]
But who follows its teaching may rue.

Proverbum Sap. Stanza 1

Were the proverb not wiser if mended,
And the fickle and wavering told
To be sure that they're on with the new love
Before being off with the old?

Ibid. Stanza 3

Of Christian souls more have been wrecked on shore
Than ever were lost at sea.

With a Nantucket Shell. Stanza 3

JAMES McNEILL WHISTLER

[1834–1903]

The rare Few, who, early in Life, have rid Themselves of the Friendship of the Many.

The Gentle Art of Making Enemies. Dedication

To say of a picture, as is often said in its praise, that it shows great and earnest labour, is to say that it is incomplete and unfit for view.

Ibid. Propositions, 2

Industry in Art is a necessity — not a virtue — and any evidence of the same, in the production, is a blemish, not a quality; a proof, not of achievement, but of absolutely insufficient work, for work alone will efface the footsteps of work.

Ibid.

The work of the master reeks not of the sweat of the brow — suggests no effort and is finished from the beginning.

The Gentle Art of Making Enemies. Propositions, 2

The masterpiece should appear as the flower to the painter — perfect in its bud as in its bloom — with no reason to explain its presence — no mission to fulfil — a joy to the artist, a delusion to the philanthropist — a puzzle to the botanist — an accident of sentiment and alliteration to the literary man.

Ibid.

Art should be independent of all clap-trap — should stand alone, and appeal to the artistic sense of eye and ear, without confounding this with emotions entirely foreign to it, as devotion, pity, love, patriotism, and the like. All these have no kind of concern with it.

Ibid.

The imitator is a poor kind of creature. If the man who paints only the tree, or flower, or other surface he sees before him were an artist, the king of artists would be the photographer. It is for the artist to do something beyond this: in portrait painting to put on canvas something more than the face the model wears for that one day; to paint the man, in short, as well as his features.

Ibid.

Nature sings her exquisite song to the artist alone, her son and her master — her son in that he loves her, her master in that he knows her.

Ibid. Ten O'Clock

Two and two continue to make four, in spite of the whine of the amateur for three, or the cry of the critic for five.

Ibid. Whistler vs. Ruskin[1]

---

[1] It's gude to be merry and wise,
It's gude to be honest and true;
It's gude to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new.
ANONYMOUS [1816]. Quoted by ANTHONY TROLLOPE in *Barchester Towers, Chap. 46.*
See G. B. Shaw, page 720.

[1] In the law-suit for libel [1878]. Ruskin had written of Whistler's *Nocturne in Black and Gold,* "I never expected to hear a coxcomb ask two hundred guineas for flinging a pot of paint in the public's face."

One cannot continually disappoint a Continent
The Gentle Art of Making Enemies. (*Of a contemplated visit to the U. S.*)

Wilde. I wish I'd said that.
Whistler. You will, Oscar, you will.
Traditional Dialogue

I am not arguing with you — I am telling you.
Quoted by Elizabeth Robins Pennell *in Art of Whistler*

Why drag in Velasquez?
Traditional (*quoted by Mrs. Pennell*)

ALFRED AUSTIN
[1835–1913]

So long as Faith with Freedom reigns,
And loyal Hope survives,
And gracious Charity remains
To leaven lowly lives;
While there is one untrodden tract
For intellect or will,
And men are free to think and act,
Life is worth living still.
Is Life Worth Living?[1]

Why should we lodge in marble or in bronze
Spirits more vast than earth, or sea, or sky?
Wiser the silent worshiper who cons
Their page for Wisdom that will never die.
On the Proposal to Erect a Statue to Shakespeare in London

Gods for themselves are monuments enough.
Ibid.

Kinsmen, hail!
We severed have been too long.
Now let us have done with a worn-out tale —
The tale of an ancient wrong —
And our friendship last long as our love doth, and be stronger than death is strong.
To America

Who say we cherish far-off feud,
Still nurse the ancient grudges?
Show me the title of this brood
Of self-appointed judges;
Their name, their race, their nation, clan,
And we will teach them whether
We do not, as none others can,
Feel, think and work together.
Together

THOMAS BRIGHAM BISHOP
[1835–1905]

John Brown's body lies a-mouldering in the grave,
His soul goes marching on.
John Brown's Body

Shoo, fly! don't bodder me! I belong to Company G,
I feel like a morning star.
Shoo, Fly.[2] *Refrain*

MARY EMILY BRADLEY
[1835–1898]

Of all the bonny buds that blow
In bright or cloudy weather,
Of all the flowers that come and go
The whole twelve months together,
This little purple pansy brings
Thoughts of the sweetest, saddest things.
Heart's Ease. Stanza 1

PHILLIPS BROOKS
[1835–1893]

O little town of Bethlehem!
How still we see thee lie;
Above thy deep and dreamless sleep
The silent stars go by;
Yet in thy dark streets shineth
The everlasting Light;
The hopes and fears of all the years
Are met in thee to-night.
O Little Town of Bethlehem. Stanza 1

Everywhere, everywhere, Christmas to-night!
Christmas in lands of the fir-tree and pine,
Christmas in lands of the palm-tree and vine;
Christmas where snow-peaks stand solemn and white,

---

[1] See William James, page 663.

[2] See B. F. Butler, page 516.

Christmas where corn-fields lie sunny
and bright.

A Christmas Carol. Stanza 1

Life comes before literature, as the material always comes before the work. The hills are full of marble before the world blooms with statues.

Literature and Life

Do not pray for easy lives. Pray to be stronger men! Do not pray for tasks equal to your powers. Pray for powers equal to your tasks.

Twenty Sermons. 18, Going up to Jerusalem

May I try to tell you again where your only comfort lies? It is not in forgetting the happy past. People bring us well-meant but miserable consolation when they tell what time will do to help our grief. We do not want to lose our grief, because our grief is bound up with our love and we could not cease to mourn without being robbed of our affections.

Letter to a friend on the death of his mother [*November 19, 1891*]

SAMUEL BUTLER
[1835–1902]

It is far safer to know too little than too much. People will condemn the one, though they will resent being called upon to exert themselves to follow the other.

The Way of All Flesh.[1] *Chap. 5*

Adversity, if a man is set down to it by degrees, is more supportable with equanimity by most people than any great prosperity arrived at in a single lifetime.

Ibid.

It is our less conscious thoughts and our less conscious actions which mainly mould our lives and the lives of those who spring from us.

Ibid.

To me it seems that youth is like spring, an over-praised season — delightful if it happen to be a favoured one, but in practice very rarely favoured and more remarkable, as a general rule, for biting east winds than genial breezes.

The Way of All Flesh. Chap. 6

In old age we live under the shadow of Death, which, like a sword of Damocles, may descend at any moment, but we have so long found life to be an affair of being rather frightened than hurt that we have become like the people who live under Vesuvius, and chance it without much misgiving.

Ibid.

A pair of lovers are like sunset and sunrise: there are such things every day but we very seldom see them.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Every man's work, whether it be literature or music or pictures or architecture or anything else, is always a portrait of himself, and the more he tries to conceal himself the more clearly will his character appear in spite of him.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A virtue, to be serviceable, must, like gold, be alloyed with some commoner but more durable metal.

Ibid. Chap. 19

One great reason why clergymen's households are generally unhappy is because the clergyman is so much at home and close about the house.

Ibid. Chap. 24

The best liar is he who makes the smallest amount of lying go the longest way — who husbands it too carefully to waste it where it can be dispensed with.

Ibid. Chap. 39

If people would dare to speak to one another unreservedly, there would be a good deal less sorrow in the world a hundred years hence.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Everyone has a mass of bad work in him which he will have to work off and get rid of before he can do better — and indeed, the more lasting a man's ultimate good work, the more sure he is to pass through a time, and perhaps a very long one, in which there seems very little hope for him at all. We must all sow our spiritual wild oats.

---

[1] I saw him now going the way of all flesh. — JOHN WEBSTER: *Westward Hoe, Act II, Sc. 2*

The Way of All Flesh. Chap. 51

It is in the uncompromisingness with which dogma is held and not in the dogma or want of dogma that the danger lies.

Ibid. Chap. 68

When people get it into their heads that they are being specially favoured by the Almighty, they had better as a general rule mind their p's and q's.

Ibid. Chap. 71

An empty house is like a stray dog or a body from which life has departed.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 72

A man's friendships are, like his will, invalidated by marriage — but they are also no less invalidated by the marriage of his friends.

Ibid. Chap. 75

I reckon being ill as one of the great pleasures of life, provided one is not too ill and is not obliged to work till one is better.

Ibid. Chap. 80

A hen is only an egg's way of making another egg.

Life and Habit. Chap. 8

Stowed away in a Montreal lumber room
The Discobolus standeth and turneth his face to the wall;
Dusty, cobweb-covered, maimed and set at naught,
Beauty crieth in an attic and no man regardeth.
O God! O Montreal!

A Psalm of Montreal.[2] *Stanza 1*

The Discobolus is put here because he is vulgar —
He has neither vest nor pants with which to cover his limbs;
I, Sir, am a person of most respectable connections. —
My brother-in-law is haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon.
O God! O Montreal!

A Psalm of Montreal. Stanza 5

Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions from insufficient premises.

Note-Books. Lord, What Is Man?

All progress is based upon a universal innate desire on the part of every organism to live beyond its income.

Ibid.

Though analogy is often misleading, it is the least misleading thing we have.

Ibid. Music, Pictures, and Books

I have gone in for posthumous fame. . . . Posterity will give a man a fair hearing; his own times will not do so if he is attacking vested interests, and I have attacked two powerful sets of vested interests at once — the Church and Science.

Ibid. Homo Unius Libri [*1883*]

Ideas and opinions, like living organisms, have a normal rate of growth which cannot be either checked or forced beyond a certain point. The more unpopular an opinion is, the more necessary is it that the holder should be somewhat punctilious in his observance of conventionalities generally.

Ibid. The Art of Propagating Opinion

I do not think America is a good place in which to be a genius. A genius can never expect to have a good time anywhere, but America is about the last place in which life will be endurable at all for an inspired writer.

Ibid. Cash and Credit

The Ancient Mariner would not have taken so well if it had been called *The Old Sailor.*

Ibid. Titles and Subjects

The public buys its opinions as it buys its meat, or takes in its milk, on the principle that it is cheaper to do this than to keep a cow. So it is, but the milk is more likely to be watered.

Ibid. Sequel to "Alps and Sanctuaries"

How holy people look when they are sea-sick!

Ibid. The Channel Passage

---

[1] I suppose I've passed it a hundred times,
but I always stop for a minute
And look at the house, the tragic house,
the house with nobody in it.
JOYCE KILMER: *The House with Nobody in It*

[2] In *The London Spectator, May 18, 1878.*

The man who lets himself be bored is even more contemptible than the bore.[1]

The Fair Haven. Memoir, Chap. 3

O Critics, Cultured Critics!
Who will praise me after I am dead,
Who will see in me both more and less than I intended,
But who will swear that whatever it was it was all perfectly right;
You will think you are better than the people who, when I was alive, swore that whatever I did was wrong,
And damned my books for me as fast as I could write them;
But you will not be better, you will be just the same, neither better nor worse,
And you will go for some future Butler as your fathers have gone for me;
Oh, how I should have hated you!

To Critics and Others

SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS ("MARK TWAIN")[2]

[1835–1910]

This is petrified truth.

A Complaint about Correspondents

This poor little one-horse town.

The Undertaker's Story

They spell it Vinci and pronounce it Vinchy; foreigners always spell better than they pronounce.

The Innocents Abroad

He is now fast rising from affluence to poverty.

Henry Ward Beecher's Farm

I'll resk forty dollars that he can outjump any frog in Calaveras county.

The Notorious Jumping Frog

There is no red outside the arteries of an archangel that can compare with it.[1]

Lotos Club Speech [January 11, 1908]

A classic is something that everybody wants to have read and nobody wants to read.

The Disappearance of Literature

A powerful agent is the right word. Whenever we come upon one of those intensely right words in a book or a newspaper the resulting effect is physical as well as spiritual, and electrically prompt.

Essay on William Dean Howells

Work consists of whatever a body is *obliged* to do, and Play consists of whatever a body is not obliged to do.

The Adventures of Tom Sawyer. Chap. 2

Pilgrim's Progress, about a man that left his family, it didn't say why. The statement was interesting but tough.

The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn. Chap. 17

But soft you, the fair Ophelia:
Ope not thy ponderous and marble jaws,
But get thee to a nunnery — go!

Ibid. Chap. 21 (The Duke's version of Hamlet's soliloquy)

Cauliflower is nothing but cabbage with a college education.

Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar

If you pick up a starving dog and make him prosperous, he will not bite you. This is the principal difference between a dog and a man.

Ibid.

---

[1] See, on this topic, an exquisitely humorous essay by HILAIRE BELLOC, "A Guide to Boring," in his volume *A Conversation with a Cat, etc.* (1931).

[2] I was a fresh, new journalist, and needed a *nom de guerre;* so I confiscated the ancient mariner's discarded one ["Mark Twain"], and have done my best to make it remain what it was in his hands — a sign and symbol and warrant that whatever is found in its company may be gambled on as being the petrified truth. — MARK TWAIN: *Life on the Mississippi, Chap. 50.* (The earlier use of the pen-name was by Captain Isaiah Sellers, in *The New Orleans Picayune.*)

By American literature in the proper sense we ought to mean literature written in an American way, with an American turn of language and an American cast of thought. The test is that it couldn't have been written anywhere else. — STEPHEN LEACOCK: *Mark Twain as a National Asset*

[1] His scarlet Doctor's gown from Oxford.

It is difference of opinion that makes horse races.

Pudd'nhead Wilson's Calendar

Why is it that we rejoice at a birth and grieve at a funeral? It is because we are not the person involved.

Ibid.

The reports of my death are greatly exaggerated.

Cable from Europe to the Associated Press

Barring that natural expression of villainy which we all have, the man looked honest enough.

A Mysterious Visit

An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often quite picturesque liar.

My Military Campaign

I will set down a tale as it was told to me by one who had it of his father, which latter had it of *his* father, this last having in like manner had it of *his* father.

The Prince and the Pauper. Foreword

The world and the books are so accustomed to use, and over-use, the word "new" in connection with our country, that we early get and permanently retain the impression that there is nothing old about it.

Life on the Mississippi.[1] *Chap. 1*

When I'm playful I use the meridians of longitude and parallels of latitude for a seine, and drag the Atlantic Ocean for whales. I scratch my head with the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the thunder.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The Child of Calamity.

Ibid.

I was gratified to be able to answer promptly, and I did. I said I didn't know.

Ibid. Chap. 6

A limb of Satan.[1]

Life on the Mississippi. Chap. 8

The first time I ever saw St. Louis I could have bought it for six million dollars, and it was the mistake of my life that I did not do it.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Give an Irishman lager for a month, and he's a dead man. An Irishman is lined with copper, and the beer corrodes it. But whiskey polishes the copper and is the saving of him.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Spread open on the rack, where the plaintive singer had left it, *Ro*-holl on, silver *moo*-hoon, guide the *trav*-el-lerr his *way*.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 38

All the modern inconveniences.

Ibid. Chap. 43

The educated Southerner has no use for an *r*, except at the beginning of a word.

Ibid. Chap. 44

The Northern word "guess"—imported from England, where it used to be common, and now regarded by satirical Englishmen as a Yankee original—is but little used among Southerners. They say "reckon."

Ibid.

War talk by men who have been in a war is always interesting; whereas moon talk by a poet who has not been in the moon is likely to be dull.

Ibid. Chap. 45

It was without a compeer among swindles. It was perfect, it was rounded, symmetrical, complete, colossal.

Ibid. Chap. 52

When I retired from the rebel army in '61 I retired upon Louisiana in good order; at least in good enough order for a person who had not yet learned how to retreat according to the rules of war, and had to trust to native genius.

---

[1] If it's your Mississippi in dry time,
If it's yours, Uncle Sam, when it's wet,
If it's your Mississippi in fly time,
In flood time it's your Mississippi yet.
DOUGLAS MALLOCH [1877–1938]: *Uncle Sam's River* [1913], St. 6

[1] Also in *The Prince and the Pauper, Chap. 13.*

[2] Roll on, silver moon, point the traveler his way.—Popular song of the 1840s. The words were old English, and the music by Joseph W. Turner, who later became musical editor of *The Waverly Magazine.*

Life on the Mississippi. Chap. 53

Weather is a literary speciality, and no untrained hand can turn out a good article on it.

An American Claimant. Foreword

In Boston they ask, How much does he know? In New York, How much is he worth? In Philadelphia, Who were his parents?

What Paul Blouet[1] *Thinks of Us*

There's millions in it!

The Gilded Age[2]

There is a sumptuous variety about the New England weather that compels the stranger's admiration — and regret. The weather is always doing something there; always attending strictly to business; always getting up new designs and trying them on people to see how they will go. But it gets through more business in Spring than in any other season. In the Spring I have counted one hundred and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of twenty-four hours.

New England Weather, Speech at dinner of New England Society, New York [December 22, 1876]

Probable nor'-east to sou'-west winds, varying to the southard and westard and eastard and points between; high and low barometer, sweeping round from place to place; probable areas of rain, snow, hail, and drought, succeeded or preceded by earthquakes with thunder and lightning.

Ibid.

We haven't all had the good fortune to be ladies; we haven't all been generals, or poets, or statesmen; but when the toast works down to the babies, we stand on common ground.

Answering a Toast to the Babies, Banquet in honor of General U. S. Grant, Palmer House, Chicago [November 14, 1879]

Among the three or four million cradles now rocking in the land are some which this nation would preserve for ages as sacred things, if we could know which ones they are.

Ibid.

RICHARD GARNETT
[1835–1906]

Man and Woman may only enter Paradise hand in hand. Together, the myth tells us, they left it and together must they return.

De Flagello Myrteo. Preface, XII

Have patience with the jealousies and petulances of actors, for their hour is their eternity.

Ibid. Preface, XV

Evergreens are said to be associated with Death as emblems of immortality, and this is true. But there is another and perhaps a deeper symbol: that all seasons are alike to him, as to them.

Ibid. Preface, XXXI

The three eldest children of Necessity: God, the World, and Love.

Ibid. I

Love is God's essence; Power but his attribute; therefore is his love greater than his power.

Ibid. IV

To become Love, Friendship needs what Morality needs to become Religion — the fire of emotion.

Ibid. LV

Perfect Love casts out Prudery together with Fear.

Ibid. LIX

Joy to forgive and joy to be forgiven
Hang level in the balances of Love.

Ibid. LXII

Sleep, if thou wilt, with thy Love's picture or letter under thy pillow, but remember not to leave them there.

Ibid. LXXXVII

When Silence speaks for Love she has much to say.

Ibid. XCIX

Is life worth living? This if thou inquire,

---

[1] "Max O'Rell" [1848–1903], French author and lecturer.

[2] Written in collaboration with CHARLES DUDLEY WARNER.

'Tis probable that thou hast never lived,
And palpable that thou hast never loved.
De Flagello Myrteo. CCVII

The thought that would delight thy Love must first have delighted thyself.
Ibid. CCXLIII

Sweet are the words of Love, sweeter his thoughts:
Sweetest of all what Love nor says nor thinks.
Ibid. CCL

Ascend above the restrictions and conventions of the World, but not so high as to lose sight of them.
Ibid. CCCXXXIII

"Let the man that woos to win
Woo with an unhairy chin;"
Thus she said, and as she bid
Each devoted Vizier did.
The Fair Circassian. Stanza 3

SIR ALFRED COMYN LYALL

[1835–1911]

"I think till I'm weary of thinking,"
Said the sad-eyed Hindu King,
"And I see but shadows around me,
Illusion in everything."
The Hindu King's Reply to the Missionary

All the world over, I wonder, in lands that I never have trod,
Are the people eternally seeking for the signs and the steps of a God?
Meditations of a Hindu Prince and Sceptic

Is life, then, a dream and delusion, and where shall the dreamer awake?
Is the world seen like shadows on water, and what if the mirror break?
Shall it pass a camp that is struck, as a tent that is gathered and gone
From the sands that were lamplit at eve, and at morning are level and lone?
Ibid.

JOHN LUCKEY McCREERY

[1835–1906]

There is no death! The stars go down
To rise upon some other shore,
And bright in heaven's jeweled crown
They shine for evermore.
There Is No Death.[1] *Stanza 1*

And ever near us, though unseen,
The dear immortal spirits tread;
For all the boundless universe
Is Life — there are no dead!
Ibid. Stanza 10

Machines, that equity demands
Should benefit the human race,
But serve, in heartless owners' hands,
Competing workmen to displace;
So every great invention means
Another multi-millionaire,
Whose hirelings — also his machines —
Subsist on less than prison fare.
Decoration Day [1903]. Stanza 7

ADAH ISAACS MENKEN [2]

[1835–1868]

Where is the promise of my years,
Once written on my brow?
Ere errors, agonies, and fears
Brought with them all that speaks in tears,
Ere I had sunk beneath my peers; —
Where sleeps that promise now?
El Suspiro (Infelix)

I stand a wreck on Error's shore,
A spectre not within the door,
A houseless shadow evermore,
An exile lingering here.
Ibid.

AGNES E. MITCHELL

[*Floruit* 1880]

Klingle, klangle, klingle,
Far down the dusky dingle,
The cows are coming home;
Now sweet and clear, and faint and low,
The airy tinklings come and go,
Like chimings from the far-off tower,
Or patterings of an April shower
That makes the daisies grow.
When the Cows Come Home. Stanza 1

---

[1] In *Arthur's Home Magazine* (Philadelphia), *July, 1863*.

[2] This is she that was the world's delight.
SWINBURNE: *Laus Veneris, St. 2*

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON
[1835–1908]

Bend low, O dusky Night,
  And give my spirit rest,
  Hold me to your deep breast,
And put old cares to flight.
Give back the lost delight
  That once my soul possest,
  When Love was loveliest.

To-night

I hied me off to Arcady —
  The month it was the month of May,
  And all along the pleasant way,
The morning birds were mad with glee,
And all the flowers sprang up to see,
As I went on to Arcady.[1]

The Secret of Arcady

HENRY CODMAN POTTER
[1835–1908]

We have exchanged the Washingtonian dignity for the Jeffersonian simplicity, which was in truth only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.

Address at the Washington Centennial Service in St. Paul's Chapel, New York [April 30, 1889]

If there be no nobility of descent, all the more indispensable is it that there should be nobility of ascent, — a character in them that bear rule so fine and high and pure that as men come within the circle of its influence they involuntarily pay homage to that which is the one preeminent distinction, the royalty of virtue.

Ibid.

W. S. RALPH
[*Floruit* 1880]

Unless there's a boy there a-whistling,
  Its music will not be complete.

Whistling in Heaven. Stanza 1

HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD
[1835–1921]

The awful phantom of the hungry poor.

Sonnet, A Winter's Night

Ah, happy world, where all things live
  Creatures of one great law, indeed;
Bound by strong roots, the splendid flower, —
  Swept by great seas, the drifting seed!

The Story of the Flower

Dear the people coming home,
  Dear glad faces long away,
Dear the merry cries, and dear
  All the glad and happy play.
Dear the thanks, too, that we give
  For all of this, Thanksgiving Day.

Every Day Thanksgiving Day. Stanza 3

CELIA LAIGHTON THAXTER
[1835–1894]

Sad soul, take comfort, nor forget
That sunrise never failed us yet.

The Sunrise Never Failed Us Yet. Stanza 4

I have so loved thee, but cannot, cannot hold thee!
Fading like a dream, the shadows fold thee.
Slowly thy perfect beauty fades away,
Good-bye, sweet day.

Good-bye, Sweet Day. Stanza 1

Already the dandelions
  Are changed into vanishing ghosts.

Already

Staunch friends are we, well tried and strong,
  The little sandpiper and I.

The Sandpiper. Stanza 3

From wind to wind, earth has one tale to tell;
All other sounds are dulled, and drowned, and lost,
    In this one cry, "Farewell."

Farewell. Stanza 6

---

[1] See H. C. Bunner, page 715.

THEODORE TILTON
[1835-1907]

I won a noble fame,
But, with a sudden frown,
The people snatched my crown,
And in the mire trod down
My lofty name.

Sir Marmaduke's Musings [1871]. Stanza 1

So, lest I be inclined
To render ill for ill —
Henceforth in me instil,
O God, a sweet good-will
To all mankind.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Once in Persia reigned a king,
Who upon his signet ring
Graved a maxim true and wise,
Which, if held before the eyes,
Gave him counsel at a glance
Fit for every change and chance;
Solemn words, and these are they:
"Even this shall pass away."[1]

Even This Shall Pass Away. Stanza 1

Toll! Roland, toll!
In old St. Bavon's Tower.
At midnight hour
The great Bell Roland spoke,
And all who slept in Ghent awoke.

The Great Bell Roland[2]

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH
[1836-1907]

Somewhere — in desolate wind-swept space —
In Twilight-land — in No-man's land —
Two hurrying Shapes met face to face,
And bade each other stand.

Identity. Stanza 1

"And who are you?" cried one agape,
Shuddering in the gloaming light.
"I know not," said the second Shape,
"I only died last night."

Ibid. Stanza 2

So precious life is! Even to the old
The hours are as a miser's coins!

Broken Music. Stanza 4

A man should live in a garret aloof,
And have few friends, and go poorly clad,
With an old hat stopping a chink in the roof,
To keep the Goddess constant and glad.

The Flight of the Goddess. Stanza 1

We knew it would rain, for the poplars showed
The white of their leaves.

Before the Rain. Stanza 3

You do poets and their song
A grievous wrong,
If your own soul does not bring
To their high imagining
As much beauty as they sing.

Appreciation. Stanza 2

I would be the Lyric
Ever on the lip,
Rather than the Epic
Memory lets slip.

Lyrics and Epics

When were December and May known to be happy together?

Thalia. Stanza 4

It has become almost an honor
Not to be crowned.

Popularity

Black Tragedy lets slip her grim disguise
And shows you laughing lips and roguish eyes;
But when, unmasked, gay Comedy appears,
How wan her cheeks are, and what heavy tears!

Masks

Some weep because they part,
And languish broken-hearted,
And others — O my heart! —
Because they never parted.

The Difference

Sweet courtesy has done its most
If you have made each guest forget
That he himself is not the host.

Hospitality

'Tis said the seeds wrapped up among the balms
And hieroglyphics of Egyptian kings

---

[1] See J. G. Saxe, page 509.

[2] This poem was written the day on which President Lincoln issued his proclamation calling for volunteers, and was distributed to the first regiments and at public meetings, to stir patriotism.

Hold strange vitality, and, planted, grow
After the lapse of thrice a thousand years.[1]

At the Funeral of a Minor Poet

My mind lets go a thousand things,
Like dates of wars and deaths of kings.

Memory

The folk who lived in Shakespeare's day
And saw that gentle figure pass
By London Bridge, his frequent way —
They little knew what man he was.

Guilielmus Rex. Stanza 1

Enamored architect of airy rhyme,
Build as thou wilt, heed not what each man says.

Enamored Architect of Airy Rhyme

They fail, and they alone, who have not striven.

Ibid.

From the dead Danish sculptor let us learn
To make Occasion, not to be denied:
Against the sheer precipitous mountain-side
Thorwaldsen carved his Lion at Lucerne.

Thorwaldsen

I vex me not with brooding on the years
That were ere I drew breath: why should I then
Distrust the darkness that may fall again
When life is done?

I Vex Me Not

What is more cheerful, now, in the fall of the year, than an open-wood-fire? Do you hear those little chirps and twitters coming out of that piece of apple-wood? Those are the ghosts of the robins and blue-birds that sang upon the bough when it was in blossom last Spring. In Summer whole flocks of them come fluttering about the fruit-trees under the window: so I have singing birds all the year round.

Miss Mehitabel's Son

It was very pleasant to me to get a letter from you the other day. Perhaps I should have found it pleasanter if I had been able to decipher it. I don't think that I mastered anything beyond the date (which I knew) and the signature (which I guessed at). There's a singular and a perpetual charm in a letter of yours; it never grows old, it never loses its novelty. . . . Other letters are read and thrown away and forgotten, but yours are kept forever — unread. One of them will last a reasonable man a lifetime.

Letter to Professor Edward Sylvester Morse

EDWARD ERNEST BOWEN
[1836–1901]

Forty years on, when afar and asunder
Parted are those who are singing to-day,
When you look back, and forgetfully wonder
What you were like in your work and your play;
Then, it may be, there will often come o'er you
Glimpses of notes like the catch of a song —
Visions of boyhood shall float them before you,
Echoes of dreamland shall bear them along.

Forty Years On, Harrow Football Song [1872]

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN
[1836–1914]

I never like being hit without striking back.

Speech on Tariff Reform, Greenock, Scotland [October 7, 1903]

London is the clearing-house of the world.

Speech, Guildhall, London [January 19, 1904]

---

[1] In Cairo, I secured a few grains of wheat that had slumbered for more than three thousand years in an Egyptian tomb. — WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN: *The Prince of Peace*

The day of small nations has passed away; the day of Empires has come.

Speech, Birmingham [*May 13, 1904*]

JOHN CLIFFORD
[1836–1923]

Last evening I paused beside a blacksmith's door
And heard the anvil ring the vesper chime.

Hammer and Anvil. Stanza 1

"How many anvils have you had," said I,
"To wear and batter all these hammers so?"
"Just one," said he; then said with twinkling eye,
"The anvil wears the hammers out, you know."

Ibid. Stanza 2

And so, I thought, the anvil of God's Word
For ages skeptic blows have beat upon;
Yet, though the noise of falling blows was heard,
The anvil is unharmed — the hammers gone.

Ibid. Stanza 3

WILLIAM SCHWENCK GILBERT[1]
[1836–1911]

Of all the ships upon the blue,
No ship contain'd a better crew
Than that of worthy Captain Reece,
Commanding of The Mantelpiece.

Captain Reece. Stanza 1

The Times and Saturday Review
Beguiled the leisure of the crew.

Ibid. Stanza 7

I write the pretty mottoes which you find inside the crackers.

Ferdinando and Elvira

The Ballyshannon foundered off the coast of Cariboo,
And down in fathoms many went the captain and the crew;
Down went the owners — greedy men whom hope of gain allured:
Oh, dry the starting tear, for they were heavily insured.

Etiquette. Stanza 1

These passengers, by reason of their clinging to a mast,
Upon a desert island were eventually cast.
They hunted for their meals, as Alexander Selkirk used,
But they couldn't chat together — they had not been introduced.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold
And the mate of the *Nancy* brig,
And a bo'sun tight, and a midshipmite,
And the crew of the captain's gig.

The Yarn of the "Nancy Bell." Stanza 3

Roll on, thou ball, roll on
Through pathless realms of Space,
Roll on!

To the Terrestrial Globe. Stanza 1

It's true I've got no shirts to wear;
It's true my butcher's bill is due;
It's true my prospects all look blue,
But don't let that unsettle you!
Never *you* mind!
Roll on! (*It rolls on.*)

Ibid. Stanza 2

As innocent as a new-laid egg.

Engaged. Act I [*1877*]

Bad language or abuse,
I never, never use,
Whatever the emergency;
Though "Bother it" I may
Occasionally say,
I never never use a big, big D.

H.M.S. Pinafore. Act I, I Am the Captain

What, never?
Hardly ever.

Ibid.

And so do his sisters, and his cousins, and his aunts.

Ibid. I Am the Monarch of the Sea

Now landsmen all, whoever you may be,
If you want to rise to the top of the tree
If your soul isn't fettered to an office stool,

---

[1] His foe was folly and his weapon wit. — Inscription by ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS on Gilbert memorial, Victoria Embankment, London.

Be careful to be guided by this golden rule —
Stick close to your desks and *never go to sea,*
And you all may be Rulers of the Queen's Navee!

H.M.S. Pinafore
Act I, When I Was a Lad

Say, why is everything
Either at sixes or at sevens? [1]

Ibid. Act II, Fair Moon

Things are seldom what they seem,
Skim milk masquerades as cream.

Ibid. Duet, Buttercup and Captain

He is an Englishman!
For he himself has said it,
And it's greatly to his credit,
That he is an Englishman!

Ibid. Boatswain's Song

For he might have been a Roosian,
A French or Turk or Proosian,
Or perhaps Itali-an.
But in spite of all temptations
To belong to other nations,
He remains an Englishman.

Ibid.

I know the Kings of England, and I quote the fights historical,
From Marathon to Waterloo, in order categorical.

The Pirates of Penzance. Act I,
Major-General's Song

Ah, take one consideration with another —
A policeman's lot is not a happy one!

Ibid. Act II, Sergeant's Song

Come, friends, who plough the sea,[2]
Truce to navigation,
Take another station;
Let's vary piracee
With a little burglaree.

Ibid. Pirates' Chorus

The enemy of one
The enemy of all is.

Patience. Act I, Dragoons' Chorus

The pluck of Lord Nelson on board of the *Victory.*

Patience. Act I, Colonel's Song

Set them to simmer and take off the scum,
And a Heavy Dragoon is the residuum!

Ibid.

It's one to a million
That any civilian
My figure and form'll surpass.

Ibid. When I First Put This
Uniform On

I am not fond of uttering platitudes
In stained-glass attitudes.

Ibid. Bunthorne's Song

If he's content with a vegetable love which would certainly not suit *me,*
Why, what a most particularly pure young man this pure young man must be!

Ibid.

"High diddle diddle"
Will rank as an idyll,
If I pronounce it chaste!

Ibid. Duet, Bunthorne and
Grosvenor

None shall part us from each other,
One in life and death are we:
All in all to one another —
I to thee and thou to me!
Thou the tree and I the flower —
Thou the idol; I the throng —
Thou the day and I the hour —
Thou the singer; I the song!

Iolanthe. Act I, Duet, Strephon
and Phyllis

The Law is the true embodiment
Of everything that's excellent.
It has no kind of fault or flaw,
And I, my Lords, embody the Law.

Ibid. Lord Chancellor's Song

Here's a pretty kettle of fish!

Ibid. Act II, Peers' Chorus

Did nothing in particular
And did it very well.

Ibid. Lord Mountararat

I love my fellow-creatures — I do all the good I can —
Yet everybody says I'm such a disagreeable man!
And I can't think why!

Princess Ida. Act I, King Gama's
Song

---

[1] See Heywood, page 15.

Let things go at sixes and sevens. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I, Book IV, Chap. 3*

[2] The roystering chorus, "Hail, hail, the gang's all here," is sung to Sir Arthur Sullivan's music for these lines.

Darwinian Man, though well-behaved,
At best is only a monkey shaved!
Princess Ida. Act II, Psyche's Song

As some day it may happen that a victim must be found,
I've got a little list — I've got a little list.
Of society offenders who might well be under ground,
And who never would be missed — who never would be missed.
The Mikado. Act I, KoKo's Song

The people who eat peppermint and puff it in your face.
Ibid.

The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic tone,
All centuries but this, and every country but his own.
Ibid.

Here's a pretty state of things!
Here's a pretty how-de-do.
Ibid. Duet, Yum Yum and Nanki-Poo

My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time —
To let the punishment fit the crime.
Ibid. Mikado's Song

"Is it weakness of intellect, birdie?" I cried,
"Or a rather tough worm in your little inside?"
With a shake of his poor little head he replied,
"Oh, Willow, titwillow, titwillow!"
Ibid. Act II, KoKo's Song

Hail the Bridegroom — hail the Bride!
When the nuptial knot is tied.
Ruddigore. Act I, Chorus of Bridesmaids

He led his regiment from behind —
He found it less exciting.
The Gondoliers. Act I, Duke of Plaza-Toro

No soldier in that gallant band
Hid half as well as he did.
He lay concealed throughout the war,
And this preserved his gore, O!
Ibid.

Of that there is no manner of doubt —
No probable, possible shadow of doubt —
No possible doubt whatever.
The Gondoliers. Act I, Don Alhambra's Song

Life's a pudding full of plums;
Care's a canker that benumbs,
Wherefore waste our elocution
On impossible solution?
Life's a pleasant institution,
Let us take it as it comes!
Ibid. Life's Tangled Skein

Life's perhaps the only riddle
That we shrink from giving up.
Ibid.

The gratifying feeling that our duty has been done.
Ibid. Giuseppe's Song

Go search the world and search the sea,
Then come you home and sing with me
There's no such gold and no such pearl
As a bright and beautiful English girl!
Utopia Limited. Act II, Mr. Goldbury's Song

Here they come, the couple plighted —
On life's journey gaily start them.
Soon to be for aye united,
Till divorce or death shall part them.
The Grand Duke. Act I, Chorus

Old wine is a true panacea
For ev'ry conceivable ill,
When you cherish the soothing idea
That somebody else pays the bill!
Ibid. Act II, Baroness' Song

Quixotic is his enterprise and hopeless his adventure is,
Who seeks for jocularities that haven't yet been said.
The world has joked incessantly for over fifty centuries,
And every joke that's possible has long ago been made.
His Excellency. The Played-Out Humorist [*1894*]

Humour is a drug which it's the fashion to abuse.
Ibid.

WASHINGTON GLADDEN
[1836–1918]

When the anchors that faith has cast
Are dragging in the gale,

I am quietly holding fast
  To the things that cannot fail.
Ultima Veritas. Stanza 1

In the darkest night of the year,
  When the stars have all gone out,
That courage is better than fear,
  That faith is truer than doubt.
Ibid. Stanza 4

FRANCES RIDLEY HAVERGAL
[1836–1879]

Silence is no certain token
  That no secret grief is there;
Sorrow which is never spoken
  Is the heaviest load to bear.
Misunderstood. Stanza 15

Seldom can the heart be lonely,
  If it seek a lonelier still;
Self-forgetting, seeking only
  Emptier cups of love to fill.
Ibid. Stanza 16

CHARLES FREDERICK JOHNSON
[1836–1931]

Surely, the ups and downs of this world are past calculation.
The Modern Romans

Persian and Arab, and Greek, and Hun, and Roman, and Vandal,
Master the world in turn and then disappear in the darkness,
Leaving a remnant as hewers of wood and drawers of water.
Ibid.

Genius finds in our every-day words
The music of the woodland birds,
Discloses hidden beauty furled
In the commonplace stuff of the every-day world,
And for her highest vision looks
To the world of men, not the world of books.
The Shakespearean Phrase

FITZHUGH LUDLOW
[1836–1870]

When we want, we have for our pains
The promise that if we but wait
Till the want has burnt out of our brains,
Every means shall be present to sate;
While we wait for the napkin, the soup gets cold,
While the bonnet is trimming, the face grows old,
When we've matched our buttons, the pattern is sold,
And everything comes too late — too late.
Too Late. Stanza 2

SARAH MORGAN BRYANT PIATT
[1836–1919]

My mother says I must not pass
Too near that glass;
She is afraid that I will see
A little witch that looks like me,
With a red mouth to whisper low
The very thing I should not know.
The Witch in the Glass

Other suns will shine as golden,
  Other skies be just as blue;
Other south winds blow as softly,
  Gently drinking up the dew.
To-day. Stanza 1

All the glories of the sunset
  In the sunrise one may see;
That which others call the dawning
  Is the night for you and me.
Ibid. Stanza 3

You did not sing to Shelley such a song
  As Shelley sang to you.
A Word with a Skylark

WILLIAM JEFFREY PROWSE
[1836–1870]

How we laughed as we laboured together!
The City of Prague. Stanza 3[1]

Though the latitude's rather uncertain,
And the longitude likewise is vague,
Still the people I pity who know not the City,
The beautiful City of Prague.
Ibid. Stanza 5

---

[1] Stanza 3 is used by Leonard Merrick as a chapter heading in his novel, *Conrad in Quest of His Youth.*

MARY ASHLEY TOWNSEND
[1836–1901]

I believe if I should die
And you should kiss my eyelids when I lie
Cold, dead, and dumb to all the world contains,
The folded orbs would open at thy breath,
And, from its exile in the isles of death,
Life would come gladly back along my veins.

Creed. Stanza 1

To every life there comes a time supreme;
One day, one night, one morning, or one noon,
One freighted hour, one moment opportune,
One rift through which sublime fulfilments gleam.

Sonnet, Opportunity

WILLIAM HENRY VENABLE
[1836–1918]

Remember Johnny Appleseed,[1]
All ye who love the apple;
He served his kind by Word and Deed,
In God's grand greenwood chapel.

Johnny Appleseed. Stanza 25

WILLIAM WINTER
[1836–1917]

Who cares for nothing alone is free, —
Sit down, good fellow, and drink with me!

Orgia

Though all the bards of earth were dead,
And all their music passed away,
What Nature wishes should be said
She'll find the rightful voice to say!

The Golden Silence

There is not anything of human trial
That ever love deplored or sorrow knew,
No glad fulfilment and no sad denial,
Beyond the pictured truth that Shakespeare drew.

Ashes

On wings of deeds the soul must mount!
When we are summoned from afar,
Ourselves, and not our words, will count —
Not what we said, but what we are!

George Fawcett Rowe

The golden time of Long Ago.

I. H. Bromley

His love was like the liberal air, —
Embracing all, to cheer and bless;
And every grief that mortals share
Found pity in his tenderness.

Ibid.

Fierce for the right, he bore his part
In strife with many a valiant foe;
But Laughter winged his polished dart,
And kindness tempered every blow.

Ibid.

Cold the stars are, cold the earth is,
Everything is grim and cold!
Strange and drear the sound of mirth is
— Life and I are old.

Age

One other bitter drop to drink,
And then — no more!
One little pause upon the brink,
And then — go o'er!

The Rubicon

And, lucid in that second birth,
I shall discern
What all the sages of the earth
Have died to learn.

Ibid.

MARY GARDINER BRAINARD
[1837–1905]

I see not a step before me as I tread on another year;
But I've left the Past in God's keeping, — the Future His mercy shall clear;
And what looks dark in the distance, may brighten as I draw near.

Not Knowing. Stanza 2

---

[1] See E. A. Allen, page 596.

RICHARD MAURICE BUCKE

[1837–1902]

Only a little while now and we shall be again together and with us those other noble and well-beloved souls gone before. I am sure I shall meet you and them; that you and I shall talk of a thousand things and of that unforgettable day and of all that followed it; and that we shall clearly see that all were parts of an infinite plan which was wholly wise and good.

Cosmic Consciousness. Dedication

SIR FRANCIS COWLEY BURNAND

[1837–1917]

In the very earliest and darkest ages of our ancient earth, before even the Grand Primeval forests could boast the promise of an incipient bud, there existed in the inexhaustible self-inexhausting Possible, innumerable types. . . .

Burlesque philosophical treatise in Happy Thoughts [*1866*]

JOHN BURROUGHS

[1837–1921]

In sorrow he learned this truth —
One may return to the place of his birth,
He cannot go back to his youth.

The Return. Stanza 3

Serene, I fold my hands and wait,
Nor care for wind, nor tide, nor sea;
I rave no more 'gainst time or fate,
For lo! my own shall come to me.

Waiting. Stanza 1 [*1862*]

Nor time, nor space, nor deep, nor high,
Can keep my own away from me.

Ibid. Stanza 6

I was born with a chronic anxiety about the weather.

Is It Going to Rain?

Literature is an investment of genius which pays dividends to all subsequent times.

Literary Fame

It is always easier to believe than to deny. Our minds are naturally affirmative.

The Light of Day. The Modern Skeptic

Time does not become sacred to us until we have lived it.

The Spell of the Past

Nature teaches more than she preaches. There are no sermons in stones. It is easier to get a spark out of a stone than a moral.

Time and Change. The Gospel of Nature

I go to books and to nature as a bee goes to the flower, for a nectar that I can make into my own honey.

The Summit of the Years

Life is a struggle, but not a warfare.

Ibid.

How far are we from home?

Last words [*March 29, 1921*], *on a train crossing Ohio, homeward bound from California*

GROVER CLEVELAND

[1837–1908]

Public officers are the servants and agents of the people, to execute the laws which the people have made.

Letter accepting the nomination for Governor of New York [*October, 1882*]

Your every voter, as surely as your chief magistrate, exercises a public trust.[1]

Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1885*]

However plenty silver dollars may become, they will not be distributed as gifts among the people.

First Annual Message [*December 8, 1885*]

The so-called debtor class . . . are not dishonest because they are in debt.

Ibid.

After an existence of nearly twenty years of almost innocuous desuetude these laws are brought forth.

Message [*March 1, 1886*]

---

[1] The familiar saying "Public office is a public trust" seems to have been paraphrased from various campaign speeches by Cleveland in 1884.

When more of the people's sustenance is exacted through the form of taxation than is necessary to meet the just obligations of Government and expenses of its economical administration, such exaction becomes ruthless extortion and a violation of the fundamental principles of a free Government.

Second Annual Message
[*December, 1886*]

It is a condition which confronts us — not a theory.[1]

Third Annual Message
[*December 6, 1887*]

The lessons of paternalism ought to be unlearned and the better lesson taught that while the people should patriotically and cheerfully support their Government, its functions do not include the support of the people.

Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1893*]

I have tried so hard to do the right.

Last Words

MARY KYLE DALLAS
[1837–1897]

Man never quite forgets his very first love,
Unless she's true.

After Ten Years. Stanza 4

He'd nothing but his violin,
I'd nothing but my song;
But we were wed when skies were blue,
And summer days were long.

Brave Love

But those who wait for gold or gear,
For houses or for kine,
Till youth's sweet spring grows brown and sere,
And love and beauty tine,
Will never know the joy of hearts
That met without a fear.

Ibid.

JOHN RICHARD GREEN
[1837–1883]

The words of consecration, *"Hoc est corpus,"* were travestied into a nickname for jugglery, as "Hocus-pocus."[1]

A Short History of the English People. Chap. VII, Sect. 1

CLARA B. SAWYER HEATH
[1837–1911]

Four-score! yet softly the years have swept by thee,
Touching thee lightly with tenderest care;
Sorrow and death they have often brought nigh thee,
Yet they have left thee but beauty to wear,
Growing old gracefully, graceful and fair.[2]

Growing Old Gracefully

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS[3]
[1837–1920]

We live, but a world has passed away
With the years that perished to make us men.

The Mulberries

Lord, for the erring thought
Not into evil wrought:
Lord, for the wicked will
Betrayed and baffled still:
For the heart from itself kept,
Our thanksgiving accept.

Thanksgiving

Though I move with leaden feet,
Light itself is not so fleet;
And before you know me gone
Eternity and I are one.

Time

---

[1] See Disraeli, page 419.

[1] The law is a sort of hocus-pocus science. — CHARLES MACKLIN [1690–1797]: *Love à la Mode, Act II, Sc. 1*

Hocus was an old cunning attorney. — DR. JOHN ARBUTHNOT [1667–1735]: *Law is a Bottomless Pit: or, History of John Bull, Chap. 5* [*1712*]

[2] Let me grow lovely, growing old —
So many fine things do.
KARLE WILSON BAKER: *Old Lace, Let Me Grow Lovely*

[3] No tribute to his art would be complete without a tribute to the beauty of his character. I never met a better man than Mr. Howells, I never saw one who was more generous, more sincere, more genuine, more essentially noble. — WILLIAM LYON PHELPS: *Howells, James, Bryant and Other Essays* [*1924*]

I know his name, I know his note,
That so with rapture takes my soul;
Like flame the gold beneath his throat,
His glossy cope is black as coal.

The Song the Oriole Sings

He who sleeps in continual noise is wakened by silence.

Pordenone. IV

It shall belong hereafter to all who perceive and enjoy it,
Rather than him who made it.

Ibid.

See how to-day's achievement is only to-morrow's confusion;
See how possession always cheapens the thing that was precious.

Ibid.

Yes, death is at the bottom of the cup,
And every one that lives must drink it up;
And yet between the sparkle at the top
And the black lees where lurks that bitter drop,
There swims enough good liquor, Heaven knows,
To ease our hearts of all their other woes.

If

The first night, when at night I went about
Locking the doors and windows everywhere,
After she died, I seemed to lock her out
In the starred silence and the homeless air.

Experience

Tossing his mane of snows in wildest eddies and tangles,
Lion-like March cometh in, hoarse, with tempestuous breath.

Earliest Spring. Stanza 1

Rapture of life ineffable, perfect — as if in the brier,
Leafless there by my door, trembled a sense of the rose.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The Bostonian who leaves Boston ought to be condemned to perpetual exile.

The Rise of Silas Lapham. Chap. 5

The book which you read from a sense of duty, or because for any reason you must, does not commonly make friends with you. It may happen that it will yield you an unexpected delight, but this will be in its own unentreated way and in spite of your good intentions.

My Literary Passions. Chap. 7

Does it afflict you to find your books wearing out? I mean literally. . . . The mortality of all inanimate things is terrible to me, but that of books most of all.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton [April 6, 1903] (Life in Letters, Vol. II, Page 171)

I am not sorry for having wrought in common, crude material so much; that is the right American stuff; and perhaps hereafter, when my din is done, if any one is curious to know what that noise was, it will be found to have proceeded from a small insect which was scraping about on the surface of our life and trying to get into its meaning for the sake of the other insects larger or smaller. That is, such has been my unconscious work; consciously, I was always, as I still am, trying to fashion a piece of literature out of the life next at hand.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton [April 26, 1903] (Ibid., Page 173)

Last night, after I got back from my Balfour tailor, I expressed my surprise that B. should go to such a simple shop. "Well, I don't think, sir, Mr. Balfour cares much for his clothes, sir. Them distinguished men can't, sir. Their thoughts soars to 'igher things, sir."

Letter to Mrs. Howells [April 12, 1904], quoting his London landlord (Ibid., Page 191)

Spain, where most of my boyhood was past while I was working at case in my father's printing-office in Northern Ohio.

Letter to Brander Matthews [July 22, 1911], referring to his love for Don Quixote (Ibid., Page 301)

HENRY SAMBROOKE LEIGH
[1837–1883]

A tiny paper, tightly rolled
About some Latakia,
Contains within its magic fold
A mighty panacea.
My Three Loves. Stanza 3

In form and feature, face and limb,
I grew so like my brother,
That folks got taking me for him
And each for one another.
The Twins. Stanza 1

And when I died the neighbors came
And buried brother John.
Ibid. Stanza 5

My love she is a kitten,
And my heart's a ball of string.
My Love and My Heart. Stanza 1

Said I, "What is it makes you bad?
How many apples have you had?"
She answered, "Only seven!"
Only Seven (Parody of Wordsworth)

JOHN L. PARKER
[1837–1917]

The little brown button,
The sacred bronze button,
The Grand Army button
He wears on his coat.
The Little Bronze Button [1]

INNES RANDOLPH
[1837–1887]

I am a good old rebel —
Yes; that's just what I am —
And for this land of freedom
I do not give a dam'.
I'm glad I fit agin 'em,
And I only wish we'd won;
And I don't ax no pardon
For anything I've done.
A Good Old Rebel (Unreconstructed).[2] *Stanza 1*

I cotch the rheumatism
A-campin' in the snow,
But I killed a chance of Yankees,
I'd like to kill some mo'.
A Good Old Rebel (Unreconstructed). Stanza 4

I won't be reconstructed.
Ibid. Stanza 6

The *tours de force* of the great Paganini
Have never found favor in Old Virginny.
A Fish Story

The waves settled placidly over his head,
And his last remark was a bubble.
Ibid.

ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE
[1837–1909]

Lo, this is she that was the world's delight.
Laus Veneris. Stanza 3

Ah yet would God this flesh of mine might be
Where air might wash and long leaves cover me,
Where tides of grass break into foam of flowers,
Or where the wind's feet shine along the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 14

And lo, between the sundawn and the sun,
His day's work and his night's work are undone;
And lo, between the nightfall and the light,
He is not, and none knoweth of such an one.
Ibid. Stanza 19

O sad kissed mouth, how sorrowful it is!
Ibid. Stanza 79

To have known love, how bitter a thing it is.
Ibid. Stanza 103

There will no man do for your sake, I think,
What I would have done for the least word said.

---

[1] The highly prized button, the dearly bought button,
That binds us together in bonds so true.
SAMUEL C. LAMBERT: *The Little Bronze Button*

[2] An adaptation of this ballad became a popular cowboy song in the Southwest.

I had wrung life dry for your lips to drink,
Broken it up for your daily bread.
The Triumph of Time. Stanza 12

I wish we were dead together to-day,
Lost sight of, hidden away out of sight,
Clasped and clothed in the cloven clay,
Out of the world's way, out of the light.
Ibid. Stanza 15

At the door of life, by the gate of breath,
There are worse things waiting for men than death.
Ibid. Stanza 20

I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.
Ibid. Stanza 33

There lived a singer in France of old,
By the tideless dolorous midland sea.
In a land of sand and ruin and gold
There shone one woman, and none but she.
And finding life for her love's sake fail,
Being fain to see her, he bade set sail,
Touched land, and saw her as life grew cold,
And praised God, seeing; and so died he.
Ibid. Stanza 41

O brother, the gods were good to you.
Sleep, and be glad while the world endures.
Be well content as the years wear through;
Give thanks for life, and the loves and lures.
Ibid. Stanza 43

I shall never be friends again with roses;
I shall loathe sweet tunes.
Ibid. Stanza 45

Marvellous mercies and infinite love.
Les Noyades. Stanza 1

I am sick of singing; the bays burn deep and chafe: I am fain
To rest a little from praise and grievous pleasure and pain.
Hymn to Proserpine: After the Proclamation in Rome of the Christian Faith

Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean; the world has grown grey from thy breath;
We have drunken of things Lethean, and fed on the fulness of death.
Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet for a day;
But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel outlives not May.
Sleep, shall we sleep after all? for the world is not sweet in the end;
For the old faiths loosen and fall, the new years ruin and rend.
Hymn to Proserpine: Ibid.

I shall die as my fathers died, and sleep as they sleep; even so.
For the glass of the years is brittle wherein we gaze for a span.
Ibid.

For there is no God found stronger than death; and death is a sleep.
Ibid.

If you loved me ever so little,
I could bear the bonds that gall,
I could dream the bonds were brittle;
You do not love me at all.
Satia te Sanguine. Stanza 1

While he lives let a man be glad,
For none hath joy of his death.
A Lamentation. I, 4

If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf,
Our lives would grow together
In sad or singing weather.
A Match. Stanza 1

If you were April's lady,
And I were lord in May.
Ibid. Stanza 5

If you were queen of pleasure,
And I were king of pain,
We'd hunt down love together,
Pluck out his flying feather,
And teach his feet a measure,
And find his mouth a rein.
Ibid. Stanza 6

For in the time we know not of
Did fate begin
Weaving the web of days that wove
Your doom, Faustine.
Faustine. Stanza 24

A love machine
With clockwork joints of supple gold —
No more, Faustine.
Faustine. Stanza 36

Take hand and part with laughter;
Touch lips and part with tears;
Once more and no more after,
Whatever comes with years.
Rococo. Stanza 1

Forget that I remember,
And dream that I forget.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The burden of long living. Thou shalt fear
Waking, and sleeping mourn upon thy bed;
And say at night "Would God the day were here,"
And say at dawn "Would God the day were dead."[1]
A Ballad of Burdens. Stanza 4

For life is sweet, but after life is death.
This is the end of every man's desire.
Ibid. L'Envoy

O love, O lover, loose or hold me fast,
I had thee first, whoever have thee last.
Erotion

I shall remember while the light lives yet.
And in the night-time I shall not forget.
Though (as thou wilt) thou leave me ere life leave,
I will not, for thy love I will not, grieve.
Ibid.

O wise among women, and wisest,
Our Lady of Pain.
Dolores. Stanza 5

Despair the twin-born of devotion.
Ibid. Stanza 14

I have passed from the outermost portal
To the shrine where a sin is a prayer.
Ibid. Stanza 17

What ailed us, O gods, to desert you
For creeds that refuse and restrain?
Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain.
Ibid. Stanza 35

Then love was the pearl of his oyster,
And Venus rose red out of wine.
Dolores. Stanza 39

Time stoops to no man's lure;
And love, grown faint and fretful,
With lips but half regretful
Sighs, and with eyes forgetful
Weeps that no loves endure.
The Garden of Proserpine. Stanza 10

From too much love of living,
From hope and fear set free,
We thank with brief thanksgiving
Whatever gods may be
That no life lives forever;
That dead men rise up never;
That even the weariest river
Winds somewhere safe to sea.
Ibid. Stanza 11

The sweetest name that ever love
Waxed weary of.
Félise. Stanza 18

Ah that such sweet things should be fleet,
Such fleet things sweet!
Ibid. Stanza 22

Those eyes the greenest of things blue,
The bluest of things grey.
Ibid. Stanza 24

Eyes colored like a water-flower,
And deeper than the green sea's glass;
Eyes that remember one sweet hour —
In vain we swore it should not pass.
Ibid. Stanza 36

Two gifts perforce he has given us yet,
Though sad things stay and glad things fly;
Two gifts he has given us, to forget
All glad and sad things that go by,
And then to die.
Ibid. Stanza 56

We know not whether death be good,
But life at least it will not be:
Men will stand saddening as we stood,
Watch the same fields and skies as we
And the same sea.
Ibid. Stanza 57

Live and let live, as I will do,
Love and let love, and so will I.
But, sweet, for me no more with you:

---

[1] In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. — *Deuteronomy, XXVIII, 67*

Not while I live, not though I die.
Good-night, good-bye.
Félise. Stanza 59

I remember the way we parted,
The day and the way we met;
You hoped we were both broken-hearted
And knew we should both forget.
An Interlude. Stanza 11

And the best and the worst of this is
That neither is most to blame,
If you have forgotten my kisses
And I have forgotten your name.
Ibid. Stanza 14

By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept,
Remembering thee.
Super Flumina Babylonis. Stanza 1

A creed is a rod,
And a crown is of night;
But this thing is God,
To be man with thy might,
To grow straight in the strength of thy spirit, and to live out thy life as the light.
Hertha. Stanza 15

In the grey beginning of years, in the twilight of things that began,
The word of the earth in the ears of the world, was it God? was it man?
Hymn of Man

O strong-winged soul with prophetic
Lips hot with the bloodbeats of song,
With tremor of heartstrings magnetic,
With thoughts as thunders in throng.
To Walt Whitman in America. Stanza 3

Ask nothing more of me, sweet,
All I can give you I give;
Heart of my heart, were it more,
More would be laid at your feet:
Love that should help you to live,
Song that should spur you to soar.
The Oblation. Stanza 1

Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn!
A Ballad of François Villon. Stanza 3

Many loves of many a mood and many a kind
Fill the life of man, and mould the secret mind.
Erechtheus

For the shades are about us that hover
When darkness is half withdrawn,
And the skirts of the dead night cover
The face of the live new dawn.
The Last Oracle

Is the sun yet cast out of heaven?
Is the song yet cast out of man?
Life that had song for its leaven
To quicken the blood that ran.
Ibid.

Out of heaven they shall cast not the day,
They shall cast not out song from the world.
Ibid.

In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,
At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,
Walled round with rocks as an inland island,
The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.[1]
The Forsaken Garden. Stanza 1

The year of the rose is brief;
From the first blade blown to the sheaf,
From the thin green leaf to the gold,
It has time to be sweet and grow old.
The Year of the Rose. Stanza 1

A rain and ruin of roses
Over the red rose-land.
Ibid. Stanza 9

When the hounds of spring are on winter's traces.
Atalanta in Calydon. Chorus

For winter's rains and ruins are over,
And all the season of snows and sins;
The days dividing lover and lover,
The light that loses, the night that wins.
Ibid.

Before the beginning of years
There came to the making of man
Time with a gift of tears,
Grief with a glass that ran.
Ibid.

---

[1] On the grass of the cliff, at the edge of the steep,
God planted a garden, a garden of sleep.
CLEMENT W. SCOTT [1841–1904]: *The Garden of Sleep* (Cromer, England)

He weaves, and is clothed with derision;
Sows, and he shall not reap;
His life is a watch or a vision
Between a sleep and a sleep.

Atalanta in Calydon. Chorus

A little while and I shall laugh; and then
I shall weep never and laugh not any more.

Ibid.

And through the trumpet of a child of Rome
Rang the pure music of the flutes of Greece.

Song for the Centenary of Walter Savage Landor. Stanza 17

No sweeter thing than children's ways and wiles,
Surely, we say, can gladden eyes and ears:
Yet sometimes sweeter than their words or smiles
Are even their tears.

A Child's Pity. Stanza 1

All the bells of heaven may ring,
All the birds of heaven may sing,
All the wells on earth may spring,
All the winds on earth may bring
All sweet sounds together.

A Child's Laughter. Stanza 1

Faith in faith established evermore
Stands a sea-mark in the tides of time.

A Sea-Mark. Stanza 5

Not with dreams, but with blood and with iron,
Shall a nation be moulded to last.

A Word for the Country. Stanza 13

Is not Precedent indeed a King of men?

A Word from the Psalmist. Stanza 4

Stately, kindly, lordly friend
Condescend
Here to sit by me.

To a Cat

There is no help for these things; none to mend,
And none to mar; not all our songs, O friend,
Will make death clear or make life durable.

Ave atque Vale: In Memory of Charles Baudelaire. Stanza 16

A little soul scarce fledged for earth
Takes wing with heaven again for goal
Even while we hailed as fresh from birth
A little soul.

A Baby's Death. I, 1

Who knows but on their sleep may rise
Such light as never heaven let through
To lighten earth from Paradise?

Ibid. IV, 2

A baby's feet, like sea-shells pink,
Might tempt, should heaven see meet,
An angel's lips to kiss, we think,
A baby's feet.

Étude Réaliste. I, 1

The sweetest flowers in all the world —
A baby's hands.

Ibid. II, 3

All our past acclaims our future: Shakespeare's voice and Nelson's hand,
Milton's faith and Wordsworth's trust in this our chosen and chainless land,
Bear as witness: come the world against her, England yet shall stand.

England, An Ode. II, 5

Shelley, lyric lord of England's lordliest singers, here first heard
Ring from lips of poets crowned and dead the Promethean word
Whence his soul took fire, and power to outsoar the sunward-soaring bird.

Eton, An Ode. III

Body and spirit are twins: God only knows which is which.

The Higher Pantheism in a Nutshell (Imitation of Tennyson). Stanza 7

God, whom we see not, is: and God, who is not, we see:
Fiddle, we know, is diddle: and diddle, we take it, is dee.

Ibid. Stanza 12

The most BEAUT—iful babbie ever beheld by mortal eyes.

Quoted by MAX BEERBOHM, *in No. 2, The Pines*

It is long since Mr. Carlyle expressed his opinion that if any poet or other literary creature could really be "killed off by one critique" or many, the sooner he was so despatched the better; a sentiment in which I for one humbly but heartily concur.

Under the Microscope

A blatant Bassarid of Boston, a rampant Maenad of Massachusetts.

Ibid.

To wipe off the froth of falsehood from the foaming lips of inebriated virtue, when fresh from the sexless orgies of morality and reeling from the delirious riot of religion, may doubtless be a charitable office.

Ibid.

The more congenial page of some tenth-rate poeticule worn out with failure after failure and now squat in his hole like the tailless fox, he is curled up to snarl and whimper beneath the inaccessible vine of song.

Ibid.

The tadpole poet will never grow into anything bigger than a frog; not though in that stage of development he should puff and blow himself till he bursts with windy adulation at the heels of the laureled ox.

Ibid.

FORCEYTHE WILLSON
[1837–1867]

And I heard a Bugle sounding, as from some celestial Tower;
And the same mysterious voice said: "It is the Eleventh Hour!
Orderly Sergeant — Robert Burton — it is the Eleventh Hour!"

The Old Sergeant.[1] *Stanza 9*

HENRY BROOKS ADAMS
[1838–1918]

Accident counts for much in companionship as in marriage.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 4

Women have, commonly, a very positive moral sense; that which they will, is right; that which they reject, is wrong; and their will, in most cases, ends by settling the moral.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 6

All experience is an arch, to build upon.[1]

Ibid.

Only on the edge of the grave can man conclude anything.

Ibid.

Although the Senate is much given to admiring in its members a superiority less obvious or quite invisible to outsiders, one Senator seldom proclaims his own inferiority to another, and still more seldom likes to be told of it.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Friends are born, not made.

Ibid.

A friend in power is a friend lost.

Ibid. (Also in Chap. 16)

The effect of power and publicity on all men is the aggravation of self, a sort of tumor that ends by killing the victim's sympathies.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Young men have a passion for regarding their elders as senile.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Knowledge of human nature is the beginning and end of political education.

Ibid. Chap. 12

These questions of taste, of feeling, of inheritance, need no settlement. Everyone carries his own inch-rule of taste, and amuses himself by applying it, triumphantly, wherever he travels.

Ibid.

Intimates are predestined.

Ibid. Chap. 13

His first struggle with a sleeping-car made him doubt the value — to him — of a Pullman civilization.

Ibid. Chap. 16

---

[1] In *The Louisville* (Kentucky) *Journal, Jan. 1, 1863.*

Forceythe Willson, whose poem of "The Old Sergeant" Doctor Holmes used to read publicly in the closing year of the civil war, was of a Western altitude of figure, and of an extraordinary beauty of face in an oriental sort. — W. D. HOWELLS: *Literary Friends and Acquaintance, Part VIII, Chap. 8*

[1] Yet all experience is an arch wherethrough
Gleams that untraveled world.
TENNYSON: *Ulysses*

Chaos often breeds life, when order breeds habit.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 16

At best, the renewal of broken relations is a nervous matter.

Ibid.

Sumner's[1] mind had reached the calm of water which receives and reflects images without absorbing them; it contained nothing but itself.

Ibid.

The difference is slight, to the influence of an author, whether he is read by five hundred readers, or by five hundred thousand; if he can select the five hundred, he reaches the five hundred thousand.

Ibid. Chap. 17

The newspaper-man is, more than most men, a double personality; and his person feels best satisfied in its double instincts when writing in one sense and thinking in another.

Ibid.

A teacher affects eternity; he can never tell where his influence stops.

Ibid. Chap. 20

One friend in a lifetime is much; two are many; three are hardly possible. Friendship needs a certain parallelism of life, a community of thought, a rivalry of aim.

Ibid.

What one knows is, in youth, of little moment; they know enough who know how to learn.

Ibid. Chap. 21

He had often noticed that six months' oblivion amounts to newspaper-death, and that resurrection is rare. Nothing is easier, if a man wants it, than rest, profound as the grave.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Morality is a private and costly luxury.

Ibid.

Nothing is more tiresome than a superannuated pedagogue.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The study of history is useful to the historian by teaching him his ignorance of women. . . . The woman who is known only through a man is known wrong.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 23

He too serves a certain purpose who only stands and cheers.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 24

Practical politics consists in ignoring facts.

Ibid.

Nothing in education is so astonishing as the amount of ignorance it accumulates in the form of inert facts.

Ibid. Chap. 25

Power when wielded by abnormal energy is the most serious of facts.

Ibid. Chap. 28

Those who seek education in the paths of duty are always deceived by the illusion that power in the hands of friends is an advantage to them.

Ibid.

Power is poison. Its effect on Presidents had been always tragic, chiefly as an almost insane excitement at first, and a worse reaction afterwards; but also because no mind is so well balanced as to bear the strain of seizing unlimited force without habit or knowledge of it; and finding it disputed with him by hungry packs of wolves and hounds whose lives depend on snatching the carrion.

Ibid.

A certain chronic irritability — a sort of Bostonitis — which, in its primitive Puritan forms, seemed due to knowing too much of his neighbors and thinking too much of himself.

Ibid.

Modern politics is, at bottom, a struggle not of men but of forces.

Ibid.

We combat obstacles in order to get repose, and, when got, the repose is insupportable.

Ibid. Chap. 29

---

[1] Charles Sumner [1811–1874].

[1] And if I should lose, let me stand by the road
And cheer as the winners go by!
BERTON BRALEY: *Prayer of a Sportsman*

Simplicity is the most deceitful mistress that ever betrayed man.

The Education of Henry Adams. Chap. 30

No one means all he says, and yet very few say all they mean, for words are slippery and thought is viscous.

Ibid. Chap. 31

The movement from unity into multiplicity, between 1200 and 1900, was unbroken in sequence, and rapid in acceleration. Prolonged one generation longer, it would require a new social mind.

Ibid. Chap. 34
(A Law of Acceleration)

Even in America, the Indian Summer of life should be a little sunny and a little sad, like the season, and infinite in wealth and depth of tone — but never hustled.

Ibid. Chap. 35

Perhaps some day — say 1938, their centenary — . . . they would find a world that sensitive and timid natures could regard without a shudder.

Ibid. Closing words

JOSEPH ASHBY-STERRY
[1838–1917]

When the glass is at ninety a man is a fool
Who directs not his efforts to try to keep cool.

Ninety in the Shade

Half-hidden in its grassy bed
You'll find that slender silver thread —
The tiny Thames; which, here set free,
Begins its journey to the sea!

The Source of the Thames

The ruddy ripe tomata
In china bowl of ice,
And grouse worth a sonata
Undoubtedly are nice.

The Riparian Philosopher

It's much too hot for reason,
And far too warm for rhyme.

Ibid.

There are people, I'm told — some say there are heaps —
Who speak of the talkative Samuel as Peeps;
And some so precise and pedantic their step is,
Who call the delightful old diarist Pepys;
But those I think right, and I follow their steps,
Ever mention the garrulous gossip as Pepys.

Pepys

JAMES BRYCE[1]
[1838–1922]

The greatest liberty that man has taken with Nature.

South America [Of the Panama Canal]

What you want [in Washington] is to have a city which every one who comes from Maine, Texas, Florida, Arkansas, or Oregon can admire as being something finer and more beautiful than he had ever dreamed of before; something which makes him even more proud to be an American.

The Nation's Capital[2]

You have never sufficiently foreseen how enormously rich and populous a nation you are going to be.

Ibid.

Medicine, the only profession that labours incessantly to destroy the reason for its own existence.

Address at dinner for General W. C. Gorgas [March 23, 1914]

To most people nothing is more troublesome than the effort of thinking.

Studies in History and Jurisprudence, Vol. 2, Page 7

GEORGE COOPER
[1838–1927]

October gave a party;
The leaves by hundreds came:
The ashes, oaks, and maples,
And those of every name.

October's Party. Stanza 1

---

[1] Ambassador from Great Britain to the United States, 1906–1913.

[2] In *The National Geographic Magazine, 1913.*

After the shower, the tranquil sun;
After the snow, the emerald leaves;
Silver stars when the day is done;
After the harvest, golden sheaves.

After. Stanza 1

Brave your storm with firm endeavor,
Let your vain repinings go!
Hopeful hearts will find forever
Roses underneath the snow!

Roses Underneath the Snow. Stanza 1

Sweet Genevieve,
The days may come, the days may go,
But still the hands of memory weave
The blissful dreams of long ago.

Sweet Genevieve

GEORGE DEWEY
[1838–1917]

You may fire when ready, Gridley.

At battle of Manila Bay [May 1, 1898]

I am convinced that the office of the President is not such a very difficult one to fill, his duties being mainly to execute the laws of Congress.

Interview in The New York World, April 4, 1900

MARY ABIGAIL DODGE ("GAIL HAMILTON")
[1838–1896]

Whatever an author puts between the two covers of his book is public property; whatever of himself he does not put there is his private property, as much as if he had never written a word.

Country Living and Country Thinking. Preface

The moment an audacious head is lifted one inch above the general level, pop! goes the unerring rifle of some biographical sharpshooter, and it is all over with the unhappy owner.

Skirmishes and Sketches. The New School of Biography

What's virtue in man can't be vice in a cat.

Both Sides

MARY MAPES DODGE
[1838–1905]

Grandma told me all about it,
Told me, so I couldn't doubt it,
How she danced — my Grandma danced! —
Long ago.

The Minuet. Stanza 1

Whimpy, little Whimpy,
Cried so much one day,
His grandma couldn't stand it,
And his mother ran away.

Little Whimpy. Stanza 1

Whenever a snowflake leaves the sky,
It turns and turns to say "Good-by!
Good-by, dear clouds, so cool and gray!"
Then lightly travels on its way.

Snowflakes

Life is a mystery as deep as ever death can be;
Yet oh, how sweet it is to us, this life we live and see!

The Two Mysteries. Stanza 3

But I believe that God is overhead;
And as life is to the living, so death is to the dead.

Ibid. Stanza 5

KATE FIELD
[1838–1896]

My faithful cavalier,
At dusk he draweth near,
To wait outside my wicket.
I hear him draw his bow,
He playeth soft and low,
My dusky little cricket.

My Serenade. Stanza 3

They talk about a woman's sphere as though it had a limit;
There's not a place in earth or heaven,
There's not a task to mankind given,
There's not a blessing or a woe,
There's not a whispered "yes" or "no,"
There's not a life, or death, or birth,
That has a feather's weight of worth
Without a woman in it.

Woman's Sphere

JOHN HAY[1]
[1838–1905]

A keerless man in his talk was Jim,
And an awkward hand in a row,
He never flunked, and he never lied, —
I reckon he never knowed how.
Jim Bludso

"I'll hold her nozzle agin the bank
Till the last galoot's ashore."
Ibid.

And they all had trust in his cussedness,
And knowed he would keep his word.
Ibid.

He weren't no saint — but at jedgment
I'd run my chance with Jim,
'Longside of some pious gentlemen
That wouldn't shook hands with him.
He seen his duty, a dead-sure thing, —
And went for it thar and then;
And Christ ain't a-going to be too hard
On a man that died for men.
Ibid.

I don't go much on religion,
I never ain't had no show;
But I've got a middlin' tight grip, sir,
On the handful o' things I know.
I don't pan out on the prophets
And free-will, and that sort of thing, —
But I b'lieve in God and the angels
Ever sence one night last spring.
Little Breeches

And I think that saving a little child,
And fotching him to his own,
Is a derned sight better business
Than loafing around The Throne.
Ibid.

He trumped Death's ace for me that day,
And I'm not goin' back on him!
Banty Tim

He was hard on women and rough on his friends;
And he didn't have many, I'll let you know.
Golyer

But I never seed nothing that could or can
Jest get all the good from the heart of a man
Like the hands of a little child.
Golyer

The King will be well if he sleeps one night
In the Shirt of a Happy Man.
The Enchanted Shirt.[1] *Part 1*

"An idle man has so much to do
That he never has time to be sad."
Ibid. Part 2

"I would do it, God wot," and he roared with the fun,
"But I haven't a shirt to my back."
Ibid.

The night comes down, the lights burn blue;
And at my door the Pale Horse stands,[2]
To bear me forth to unknown lands.
The Stirrup Cup

Bring me to-night a lotus tied
With thread from a house where none has died.[3]
The Law of Death

There stands not by the Ganges' side
A house where none hath ever died.
Ibid.

I know not what this man may be,
Sinner or saint; but as for me,
One thing I know, — that I am he
Who once was blind, and now I see.[4]
Religion and Doctrine

Good Luck is the gayest of all gay girls,
Long in one place she will not stay,
Back from your brow she strokes the curls,
Kisses you quick and flies away.

---

[1] It is strange how the memory of a man may float to posterity on what he would have himself regarded as the most trifling of his works. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER, quoted by HARVEY CUSHING: *Life of Sir William Osler, Vol. II, Chap. 31, P. 301*

[1] See Sir Walter Scott, page 309.

[2] A pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death. — *Revelation, VI, 8*

[3] "A grain of mustard-seed," the sage replied,
"Found where none old or young has ever died,
Will cure the pain you carry in your side."
JOHN WHITE CHADWICK: *Buddha's Lesson*

[4] Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. — *John, IX, 25*

But Madame Bad Luck soberly comes . . .
And sits by your bed, and brings her knitting.
Good and Bad Luck (After Heine)

There are three species of creatures who when they seem coming are going,
When they seem going they come: Diplomats, women, and crabs.
Distichs. II

When you break up housekeeping, you learn the extent of your treasures.
Ibid. IX

Who would succeed in the world should be wise in the use of his pronouns.
Utter the You twenty times, where you once utter the I.
Ibid. XIII

True luck consists not in holding the best of the cards at the table:
Luckiest he who knows just when to rise and go home.
Ibid. XV

Try not to beat back the current, yet be not drowned in its waters;
Speak with the speech of the world, think with the thoughts of the few.
Ibid. XVII

GEORGE WASHINGTON JOHNSON
[1838–1917]

I wandered to-day to the hill, Maggie,
To watch the scene below,
The creek and the creaking old mill, Maggie,[1]
As we used to, long ago.
When You and I Were Young, Maggie. Stanza 1

To me you're as fair as you were, Maggie,
When you and I were young.
Ibid. Stanza 3

WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE LECKY
[1838–1903]

Offspring of an idle hour,
Whence has come thy lasting power?
On an Old Song

The stately ship is seen no more,
The fragile skiff attains the shore;
And while the great and wise decay,
And all their trophies pass away,
Some sudden thought, some careless rhyme,
Still floats above the wrecks of Time.
On an Old Song

EMMA A. LENT
[*Floruit* 1885]

They said, "The Master is coming
To honor the town to-day,
And none can tell at whose house or home
The Master will choose to stay."
And I thought, while my heart beat wildly,
What if He should come to mine?
How would I strive to entertain
And honor the Guest divine?
The Master Is Coming

GEORGE LEYBOURNE
[? –1884]

He'd fly through the air with the greatest of ease,
This handsome young man on the flying trapeze;
His movements were graceful, all girls he could please,
And my love he purloined away!
The Man on the Flying Trapeze [1865]

JOSEPH MALINS[1]
[*Floruit* 1895]

Better put a strong fence 'round the top of the cliff,
Than an ambulance down in the valley.
A Fence or an Ambulance. Stanza 7

---

[1] The mill was situated on the bank of Twenty Mile Creek, Glanford, Ontario, Canada. It is now owned by Henry Ford.

[1] Editor of *The Reciter,* an English publication.

JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY
[1838–1923]

Evolution is not a force but a process; not a cause but a law.

On Compromise

It is not enough to do good; one must do it the right way.

Ibid.

You have not converted a man because you have silenced him.

Ibid.

The great business of life is to be, to do, to do without, and to depart.

Address on Aphorisms [1887]

The gravity and concision of Thucydides are of specially wholesome example in these days of over-coloured and over-voluminous narrative.

Ibid.

Those who would treat politics and morality apart will never understand the one or the other.

Rousseau

You can not demonstrate an emotion or prove an aspiration.

Ibid.

Literature — the most seductive, the most deceiving, the most dangerous of professions.

Burke

No man can climb out beyond the limitations of his own character.

Robespierre

A great interpreter of life ought not himself to need interpretation.

Emerson

The most frightful idea that has ever corroded human nature — the idea of eternal punishment.

Vauvenargues

Where it is a duty to worship the sun it is pretty sure to be a crime to examine the laws of heat.

Voltaire

A man will already be in no mean Paradise if at the hour of sunset a ray of good hope may fall upon him like harmonies of music.

Ibid.

Simplicity of character is no hindrance to subtlety of intellect.

Life of Gladstone

Every man of us has all the centuries in him.

Life of Gladstone

Great economic and social forces flow with a tidal sweep over communities that are only half conscious of that which is befalling them. Wise statesmen are those who foresee what time is thus bringing, and endeavor to shape institutions and to mold men's thought and purpose in accordance with the change that is silently surrounding them.

Life of Richard Cobden.
Closing paragraph

There are some books which cannot be adequately reviewed for twenty or thirty years after they come out.

Recollections. Vol. I, Book 2,
Chap. 8

The proper memory for a politician is one that knows what to remember and what to forget.

Ibid. Vol. II, Book 4, Chap. 2

Men bound to make their watches keep time in two longitudes at once.

Ibid. Book 5, Chap. 1

In my creed, waste of public money is like the sin against the Holy Ghost.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Success depends on three things: who says it, what he says, how he says it; and of these three things, what he says is the least important.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Excess of severity is not the path to order. On the contrary, it is the path to the bomb.

Ibid.

MOSES OWEN
[1838–1878]

Nothing but flags! but simple flags,
Tattered and torn and hanging in rags;
And we walk beneath them with careless tread,
Nor think of the hosts of the mighty dead

Who have marched beneath them in
days gone by.
The Returned Maine Battle Flags.[1] *Stanza 1*

EMILY REBECCA PAGE
[1838–1860]

Where the rocks are gray and the shore is steep,
And the waters below look dark and deep,
Where the rugged pine, in its lonely pride
Leans gloomily over the murky tide; . . .
Where the shadow is heavy the whole day through,
There lies at its moorings the old canoe.
The Old Canoe.[2] *Stanza 1*

EDNA DEAN PROCTOR
[1838–1923]

The rose may bloom for England,
The lily for France unfold;
Ireland may honor the shamrock,
Scotland her thistle bold;
But the shield of the great Republic,
The glory of the West,
Shall bear a stalk of the tasselled corn —
The sun's supreme bequest!
Columbia's Emblem

Good-night! and sweetest dreams be thine
Through all their shining way,
Till darkness goes, and bird and rose
With rapture greet the day.
Good-Night. Stanza 6

MARGARET ELIZABETH SANGSTER
[1838–1912]

I know — yet my arms are empty,
That fondly folded seven,
And the mother heart within me
Is almost starved for heaven.
Are the Children at Home?

Never yet was a springtime,
Late though lingered the snow,
That the sap stirred not at the whisper
Of the southwind, sweet and low;
Never yet was a springtime
When the buds forgot to blow.
Awakening

A tiny flower, pale and sweet,
That blooms o'er breath of ice;
And glad are they, on any day,
Who find the edelweiss.
The Edelweiss. Stanza 1

There's joy in sailing outward —
Though we leave upon the pier,
With faces grieved and wistful,
Our very dearest dear.
The Joy of Coming Home. Stanza 1

There's nothing half so pleasant
As coming home again.
Ibid. Stanza 3

We have careful thought for the stranger,
And smiles for the sometime guest,
But oft for our own the bitter tone,
Though we love our own the best.
Our Own. Stanza 3

The tender word forgotten,
The letter you did not write,
The flower you might have sent, dear,
Are your haunting ghosts to-night.
At Sunset (The Sin of Omission). Stanza 1

Child of the boundless prairie, son of the virgin soil,
Heir to the bearing of burdens, brother to them that toil;
God and Nature together shaped him to lead in the van,
In the stress of the wildest weather, when the nation needed a man.
Abraham Lincoln. Stanza 1

---

[1] Written on hearing a visitor exclaim, "Nothing but flags!" as she passed through a room in the State Capitol, Augusta, Maine.

[2] Miss Page lived at Bradford, Vermont, on the Connecticut River, where her father was tollkeeper of the bridge.

The authorship of the poem has been ascribed to Thomas J. Worthen, of Little Rock, Arkansas. Earlier the poem had been credited to Albert Pike, who denied that he had either written or claimed the poem.

FREDERICK WHITTAKER
[1838–1917]

Dead! Is it possible? He, the bold
rider;
Custer, our hero, the first in the fight,
Charming the bullets of yore to fly
wider,
Shunning our battle-king's ringlets of
light!
Custer's Last Charge. Stanza 1

HEZEKIAH BUTTERWORTH
[1839–1905]

The bird with the broken pinion
Never soared as high again.
The Bird with a Broken Wing

One taper lights a thousand,
Yet shines as it has shone;
And the humblest light may kindle
A brighter than its own.
The Taper. Stanza 10

Methinks when I stand in life's sunset,
As I stood when we parted at school,
I shall see the bright faces of children
I loved in the village of Yule.
The Beautiful Village of Yule. Stanza 9

FRANCIS PHARCELLUS CHURCH
[1839–1906]

Virginia, your little friends are wrong. They have been affected by the skepticism of a skeptical age. They do not believe except they see. They think that nothing can be which is not comprehensible by their little minds. All minds, Virginia, whether they be men's or children's, are little. In this great universe of ours man is a mere insect, an ant, in his intellect, as compared with the boundless world about him, as measured by the intelligence capable of grasping the whole of truth and knowledge.
Editorial: Is There a Santa Claus? [1]

Not believe in Santa Claus? You might as well not believe in fairies.
Is There a Santa Claus?

No Santa Claus! Thank God, he lives, and he lives forever. A thousand years from now, Virginia, nay, ten times ten thousand years from now, he will continue to make glad the heart of childhood.
Ibid.

FRANCIS BRET HARTE [1]
[1839–1902]

The patient stars
Lean from their lattices, content to wait.
All is illusion till the morning bars
Slip from the levels of the Eastern gate.
Night is too young, O friend! day is too
near;
Wait for the day that maketh all things
clear.
Not yet, O friend, not yet!
Cadet Grey. Song, Not Yet.

All is not true,
All is not ever as it seemeth now.
Ibid.

What lieth dark, O love, bright day will
fill;
Wait for thy morning, be it good or ill.
Ibid.

Fades the light,
And afar
Goeth day, cometh night;
And a star
Leadeth all,
Speedeth all
To their rest.[2]
Ibid. Bugle Song

---

[1] First published in *The New York Sun, Sept. 21, 1897,* in reply to an inquiry from Virginia O'Hanlon. These extracts are included by permission of *The New York Sun.*

[1] Yon yellow sun melts in the sea;
A sombre ship sweeps silently
Past Alcatraz tow'rd Orient skies —
A mist is rising to the eyes —
Good-bye, Bret Harte, good-night, good-
night.
Joaquin Miller: *Good-Bye, Bret Harte* [May, 1902], *Stanza 1*

[2] Fading light
Dims the sight,
And the stars gem the sky,
Gleaming bright,
From afar drawing nigh,
Falls the night.
Joseph Berg Esenwein [1867–1946]: *Taps, St. 1*

Love, good-night!
  Must thou go
  When the day
And the light
  Need thee so?
Cadet Grey. Bugle Song

Bells of the Past, whose long-forgotten music
  Still fills the wide expanse,
Tingeing the sober twilight of the Present
  With color of romance!
The Angelus Heard at the Mission Dolores, 1868

Until points of gravest import yielded slowly one by one,
And by Love was consummated what Diplomacy begun.
Concepcion de Arguello

Never a tear bedims the eye
That time and patience will not dry;
Never a lip is curved with pain
That can't be kissed into smiles again.
The Lost Galleon

And the way to look for a thing is plain,
To go where you lost it, back again.
Ibid.

Which I wish to remark,
  And my language is plain,
That for ways that are dark
  And for tricks that are vain,
The heathen Chinee is peculiar.
Plain Language from Truthful James. Stanza 1

Ah Sin was his name.
Ibid. Stanza 2

With the smile that was childlike and bland.
Ibid. Stanza 4

We are ruined by Chinese cheap labor.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 7

But still, when the mists of Doubt prevail,
And we lie becalmed by the shores of Age,
  We hear from the misty troubled shore
  The voice of the children gone before,
  Drawing the soul to its anchorage.
A Greyport Legend. Stanza 6

And ever since then, when the clock strikes two,
  She walks unbidden from room to room,
And the air is filled that she passes through
  With a subtle, sad perfume.
A Newport Romance. Stanza 6

He read aloud wherein the Master
  Had writ of "Little Nell."
Dickens in Camp. Stanza 4

And on that grave where English oak and holly
  And laurel wreaths entwine,
Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly,
  This spray of Western pine!
Ibid. Stanza 10

These things are managed so well in France.[1]
The Tale of a Pony

Brief words, when actions wait, are well:
The prompter's hand is on his bell;
The coming heroes, lovers, kings,
Are idly lounging in the wings;
Behind the curtain's mystic fold
The glowing future lies unrolled.
Address at opening of the California Theatre, San Francisco [January 19, 1870]

What was it the Engines said,
Pilots touching, — head to head
Facing on the single track,
Half a world behind each back?
What the Engines Said (Opening of the Pacific Railroad) [2]

I reside at Table Mountain, and my name is Truthful James;
I am not up to small deceit, or any sinful games.
The Society upon the Stanislaus

He smiled a kind of sickly smile, and curled up on the floor

---

[1] Not a Chinaman's chance. — This saying originated when the Californians were opposing the introduction of Chinese labor.

[1] "They order," said I, "this matter better in France." — LAURENCE STERNE: *A Sentimental Journey, P. 1*

[2] Drill, ye tarriers, drill,
  And it's work all day
  Without sugar in your tay,
  When you're working for the U.P. Railway.
    Laborers' song during the construction of the Union Pacific Railway

And the subsequent proceedings interested him no more.
The Society upon the Stanislaus

For there be women, fair as she,
Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.
Mrs. Judge Jenkins

Oh, yer's yer good old whiskey,
Drink it down.
Two Men of Sandy Bar. Act IV

One big vice in a man is apt to keep out a great many smaller ones.
Ibid.

Give me a man that is capable of a devotion to anything, rather than a cold, calculating average of all the virtues!
Ibid.

I'm acquainted with affliction,
Chiefly in the form of fiction,
As 'tis offered up by strangers
At the consul's open door.
At the Consul's Open Door.[1]

I think I know all fancy
Styles of active mendicancy.
Ibid.

I know the worthy tourist,
Who by accident the purest,
Lost his letters, watch and wallet,
From the cold deck coming o'er.
Ibid.

JAMES PROCTOR KNOTT
[1839–1911]

Duluth! The word fell upon my ear with a peculiar and indescribable charm, like the gentle murmur of a low fountain stealing forth in the midst of roses, or the soft sweet accent of an angel's whisper in the bright, joyous dream of sleeping innocence. 'Twas the name for which my soul had panted for years, as the hart panteth for the waterbrooks.
Speech on the St. Croix and Bayfield Railroad Bill [*January 27, 1871*]

SIBYL F. PARTRIDGE (SISTER MARY XAVIER)

Lord, for to-morrow and its needs,
I do not pray;
Keep me, my God, from stain of sin,
Just for to-day.
Just for To-day [*1877*]

WALTER PATER
[1839–1894]

Every intellectual product must be judged from the point of view of the age and the people in which it was produced.
The Renaissance. Mirandola

Its generous belief that nothing which had ever interested the human mind could wholly lose its vitality.
Ibid.

That sweet look of devotion which men have never been able altogether to love, and which still makes the born saint an object almost of suspicion to his earthly brethren.
Ibid. Botticelli

The sunless pleasures of weary people, whose care for external things is slackening.
Ibid. Michelangelo

Hers is the head upon which all "the ends of the world are come," and the eyelids are a little weary. It is a beauty wrought out from within upon the flesh, the deposit, little cell by cell, of strange thoughts and fantastic reveries and exquisite passions.
Ibid. Leonardo da Vinci. [*Monna Lisa*]

All art constantly aspires towards the condition of music.
Ibid. Giorgione

A circle which in an age of great troubles, losses, anxieties, can amuse itself with art, poetry, intrigue.
Ibid. Du Bellay

Religions, as they grow by natural laws out of man's life, are modified by whatever modifies his life.
Ibid. Winckelmann

Let us understand by poetry all literary production which attains the power of giving pleasure by its form, as distinct from its matter.

---

[1] Written while Harte was a U. S. Consul at Glasgow, after receiving a note of warning from Bristol, England, that an impostor had been pretending to be a destitute American and procuring money from United States consuls.

The Renaissance. Winckelmann

What we have to do is to be for ever curiously testing new opinions and courting new impressions.

Ibid. Conclusion

Art comes to you proposing frankly to give nothing but the highest quality to your moments as they pass.

Ibid.

A book, like a person, has its fortunes with one; is lucky or unlucky in the precise moment of its falling in our way, and often by some happy accident counts with us for something more than its independent value.

Marius the Epicurean. Chap. 6

To know when one's self is interested, is the first condition of interesting other people.

Ibid.

Given the hardest terms, supposing our days are indeed but a shadow, even so, we may well adorn and beautify, in scrupulous self-respect, our souls, and whatever our souls touch upon.

Ibid. Chap. 8

Certainly, flowers were pleasant to the eye. Such things had even their sober use, as making the outside of human life superficially attractive, and thereby promoting the first steps towards friendship and social amity.

Ibid. Chap. 12

By the attainment of a true philosophy to attain happiness; or, having missed both, to perish, as one of the vulgar herd.

Ibid. Chap. 24

There is but one road that leads to Corinth.[1]

Ibid.

I hardly know wherein philosophy and wine are alike unless it be in this, that the philosophers exchange their ware for money, like the wine-merchants; some of them with a mixture of water or worse, or giving short measure.

Marius the Epicurean. Chap. 24

We need some imaginative stimulus, some not impossible ideal such as may shape vague hope, and transform it into effective desire, to carry us year after year, without disgust, through the routine-work which is so large a part of life.

Ibid. Chap. 25

The aim of a true philosophy must lie, not in futile efforts towards the complete accommodation of man to the circumstances in which he chances to find himself, but in the maintenance of a kind of candid discontent, in the face of the very highest achievement.

Ibid.

Through the survival of their children, happy parents are able to think calmly, and with a very practical affection, of a world in which they are to have no direct share.

Ibid.

JAMES RYDER RANDALL
[1839–1908]

Hark to an exiled son's appeal,
  Maryland, my Maryland!
My Mother State, to thee I kneel.[1]

Maryland, My Maryland. Stanza 2

From hill to hill, from creek to creek,
Potomac calls to Chesapeake,
  Maryland, my Maryland.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Hushed in the alabaster arms of Death
  Our young Marcellus sleeps.

John Pelham

After a little while,
  The birds will serenade in bush and tree,
  But not for me;

---

[1] Non cuivis homini contingit adire Corinthum
(It is not every man's lot to gain Corinth).
HORACE: *Epistles, Book I, XVII, To Scaeva, L. 36*

'Tis not every one who can afford to go to Corinth. — PLUTARCH: *Parallel Lives, Aristophanes*

"There is but one way to Corinth," as of old. — ANDREW LANG: *Letters to Dead Authors, To Lucian of Samosata*

[1] Randall, a native of Baltimore, was working on *The New Orleans Sunday Delta* when he wrote this song in April, 1861.

On billows duskier than the gloomy Nile
My barque must be —
After a little while.
After a Little While. Stanza 5

Teach me, my God, to bear my cross
As Thine was borne;
Teach me to make of every loss
A crown of thorn.
Resurgam

The Robin wears his silver vest
In panoplies of red.
Why the Robin's Breast Is Red[1]

SAMUEL JOHN STONE
[1839–1900]

Where did I come from, then? Ah, where indeed?
This is a riddle monstrous hard to read.
I have it! Why, of course,
All things are moulded by some plastic force
Out of some atoms somewhere up in space,
Fortuitously concurrent anyhow —
There, now!
That's plain as is the beak upon my face.
Soliloquy of a Rationalistic Chicken[2]

What I can't see, I never will believe in!
Ibid.

G. W. BELLAMY

Old Simon, the cellarer, keeps a rare store
Of Malmsey and Malvoisie,
And Cyprus, and who can say how many more?
Simon, the Cellarer. Stanza 1

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT
[1840–1922]

He who has once been happy is for aye
Out of destruction's reach.
Sonnet, With Esther

Nor has the world a better thing,
Though one should search it round,
Than thus to live one's own sole king,
Upon one's own sole ground.
The Old Squire. Stanza 14

Ay, this is the famed rock, which Hercules
And Goth and Moor bequeathed us. At this door
England stands sentry.
Sonnet, Gibraltar

HENRY BURTON
[1840–1930]

Have you had a kindness shown?
Pass it on.
Pass It On.[1] *Stanza 1*

Hold thy lighted lamp on high,
Be a star in someone's sky.
Ibid. Stanza 4

HENRY BERNARD CARPENTER
[1840–1887]

Oh, there are moments in man's mortal years
When for an instant that which long has lain
Beyond our reach is on a sudden found
In things of smallest compass, and we hold
The unbounded shut in one small minute's space,
And worlds within the hollow of our hand, —
A world of music in one word of love,
A world of love in one quick wordless look,
A world of thought in one translucent phrase,
A world of memory in one mournful chord,
A world of sorrow in one little song.
Liber Amoris

The time will come when this, our Holy Church,
Shall melt away in ever widening walls,
And be for all mankind. And in its place
Shall rise another church, whose covenant word

---

[1] See P. H. Hayne, page 586.
[2] In *Harper's Monthly, Sept., 1875.*

[1] Official poem of the International Sunshine Society.

Shall be the act of love. Not *Credo* then
But *Amo* shall be the watchword
through its gate.
Liber Amoris

LIZZIE YORK CASE
[1840–1911]

There is no unbelief;
Whoever plants a seed beneath the sod
And waits to see it push away the clod,
He trusts in God.
Unbelief. Stanza 1

Whoever says "To-morrow," "The unknown,"
"The future," trusts the Power alone
He dares disown.
Ibid. Stanza 5

JOHN WHITE CHADWICK
[1840–1904]

If good men were only better,
Would the wicked be so bad?
A Timely Question. Stanza 1

It singeth low in every heart,
We hear it each and all, —
A song of those who answer not,
However we may call.
Auld Lang Syne. Stanza 1

They cannot be where God is not,
On any sea or shore.
Ibid. Stanza 3

HENRY AUSTIN DOBSON
[1840–1921]

Once at the Angelus
(Ere I was dead),
Angels all glorious
Came to my bed.
"Good-Night, Babette!"

I am so old! . . . Good-night, Babette!
Ibid.

For lo! the same old myths that made
The early "stage successes,"
Still "hold the boards," and still are
played,
"With new effects and dresses."
The Drama of the Doctor's Window. Prologue, Stanza 6

I am a Shade: a Shadowe too arte thou:
I marke the Time: saye, Gossip, dost
thou soe?
The Sundial. Stanza 2

He had played for his lordship's levee,
He had played for her ladyship's
whim,
Till the poor little head was heavy,
And the poor little brain would swim.
The Child-Musician. Stanza 1

Time goes, you say? Ah no!
Alas, Time stays, *we* go.
The Paradox of Time. Stanza 1

O Poet, then, forbear
The loosely-sandalled verse,
Choose rather thou to wear
The buskin — strait and terse.
Ars Victrix (Imitated from Théophile Gautier). Stanza 2

All passes. Art alone
Enduring stays to us;
The Bust outlasts the throne, —
The Coin, Tiberius.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Paint, chisel, then, or write;
But, that the work surpass,
With the hard fashion fight, —
With the resisting mass.
Ibid. Stanza 10

The ladies of St. James's!
They're painted to the eyes;
Their white it stays for ever,
Their red it never dies:
But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
Her color comes and goes;
It trembles to a lily, —
It wavers to a rose.
The Ladies of St. James's. Stanza 4

Far better, in some nook unknown,
To sleep for once — and soundly —
Than still survive in wistful stone,
Forgotten more profoundly.
To an Unknown Bust in the British Museum. Stanza 6

Yet would to-day when Courtesy grows
chill,
And life's fine loyalties are turned to
jest,
Some fire of thine might burn within us
still!
Ah, would but one might lay his lance
in rest,

And charge in earnest . . . were it but
a mill!
Don Quixote

I grant you freely that he sought his
Ends
Not always wisely — but he lov'd his
Friends.
A Dialogue to the Memory of
Mr. Alexander Pope

Ye gods! how he talk'd! What a torrent of sound,
His hearers invaded, encompass'd and
— drown'd!
A Postscript to "Retaliation"

He made little fishes talk vastly like
whales.[1]
Ibid.

Read him for Style.
Ibid.

"Not to be tuneless in old age!" [2]
Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.
Stanza 1

Rather we count thee one
Who, when his race is run,
Layeth him down,
Calm — through all coming days,
Filled with a nation's praise,
Filled with renown.
Alfred, Lord Tennyson. Stanza 6

Form is the Cage and Sense the Bird.
The Poet twirls them in his Mind,
And wins the Trick with both combined.
The Toyman

He praised the Thing he understood;
'Twere well if every Critic would.
The 'Squire at Vauxhall. Moral 2

What is a Patron? Johnson knew,
And well that lifelike portrait drew.
He is a Patron who looks down
With careless eye on men who drown;
But if they chance to reach the land,
Encumbers them with helping hand.[3]
The Noble Patron

But little lore of loving can any flagon
teach,
For when my tongue is loosèd most,
then most I lose my speech.
The Maltworm's Madrigal.
Stanza 6

I intended an Ode,
And it turned to a Sonnet.
Urceus Exit

Love comes back to his vacant dwelling, —
The old, old Love that we knew of
yore!
The Wanderer. Stanza 1

This is the Actor's gift; to share
All moods, all passions, nor to care
One whit for scene, so he without
Can lead men's minds the roundabout,
Stirred as of old those hearers were
When Burbadge played!
When Burbadge Played. Stanza 3

What flaws! what faults! — on every
page,
When *Finis* comes.
When Finis Comes. Stanza 2

O Singer of the field and fold,
Theocritus! Pan's pipe was thine, —
Thine was the happier Age of Gold.
For a Copy of Theocritus.
Stanza 1

Life, — 'tis of thee they fable so.
Thou bidd'st us eat, and still denied,
Still fasting, from thy board we go: —
"Where is *thy* feast, O Barmecide?"
The Ballad of the Barmecide.
Envoy

Dear Critics, whose verdicts are always
so new! —
One word in your ear. There were Critics before . . .
And the man who plants cabbages imitates, too! [1]
The Ballad of Imitation

In the work-a-day world, — for its
needs and woes,
There is place and enough for the pains
of prose;
But whenever the May-bells clash and
chime,

---

[1] See Goldsmith, page 254.

[2] Nec turpem senectam
Degere, nec cithara carentem
(That in age I may not drift
Long years, my lyre forgot!)
HORACE: *Odes, Book I, XXXI,*
To Apollo, L. 19

[3] See Johnson, page 233.

[1] C'est imiter quelqu'un que de planter des choux (We are imitating someone even when planting cabbages). — ALFRED DE MUSSET: *Namouna, Canto 2, St. 9*

Then hey! — for the ripple of laughing
rhyme!
The Ballad of Prose and Rhyme.
Envoy

Old books, old wine, old Nankin
blue; —
All things, in short, to which belong
The charm, the grace that Time
makes strong, —
All these I prize, but (*entre nous*)
Old friends are best!
To Richard Watson Gilder.
Stanza 3

So artless in its vanity,
So fleeting, so eternal,
So packed with "poor Humanity" —
We know as Pepys his Journal.
Pepys' Diary. Stanza 6

Fame is a food that dead men eat, —
I have no stomach for such meat.
Fame Is a Food that Dead Men
Eat. Stanza 1

The Press is too much with us: small
and great;
We are undone of chatter and *on dit*,
Report, retort, rejoinder, repartee,
Mole-hill and mare's nest, fiction up-to-
date.
A Pleasant Invective Against
Printing

I shall not see the morning sky;
I shall not hear the night-wind sigh;
I shall be mute, as all men must
In after days!
In After Days

He held his pen in trust
To Art, not serving shame or lust.
Ibid.

WILLIAM CHANNING GANNETT

[1840–1923]

The poem hangs on the berry bush
When comes the poet's eye;
The street begins to masquerade
When Shakespeare passes by.
The Christ sees white in Judas's heart
And loves His traitor well;
The God, to angel His new heaven,
Explores His lowest hell.
We See as We Are

MRS. C. GILDERSLEEVE (LONGSTREET)

[*Floruit* 1885]

Mrs. Lofty keeps a carriage,
So do I;
She has dappled grays to draw it,
None have I;
She's no prouder with her coachman
Than am I
With my blue-eyed, laughing baby
Trundling by.
Mrs. Lofty and I. Stanza 1

THOMAS HARDY

[1840–1928]

When false things are brought low,
And swift things have grown slow,
Feigning like froth shall go,
Faith be for aye.
Between Us Now

Whence comes solace? Not from seeing,
What is doing, suffering, being;
Not from noting Life's conditions,
Not from heeding Time's monitions;
But in cleaving to the Dream
And in gazing at the Gleam
Whereby gray things golden seem.[1]
On a Fine Morning

Why doth IT so and so, and ever so,
This viewless, voiceless Turner of the
Wheel?
The Dynasts. Fore Scene,
Spirit of the Pities

A local thing called Christianity.
Ibid. Spirit of the Years, Sc. 6

Aggressive Fancy working spells
Upon a mind o'erwrought.
Ibid. Act I, Sc. 6, Napoleon

Ere systemed suns were globed and lit
The slaughters of the race were writ.
Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5, Semi-chorus

My argument is that War makes rattling good history; but Peace is poor reading.
Ibid. Spirit Sinister

Like the British Constitution, she owes her success in practice to her inconsistencies in principle.
The Hand of Ethelberta

---

[1] No longer a shadow,
But clothed with the Gleam.
TENNYSON: *Merlin and the Gleam, L. 93*

A lover without indiscretion is no lover at all.

The Hand of Ethelberta

That cold accretion called the world, which, so terrible in the mass, is so unformidable, even pitiable, in its units.

Tess of the D'Urbervilles. Chap. 13

That shabby corner of God's allotment where He lets the nettles grow, and where all unbaptized infants, notorious drunkards, suicides, and others of the conjecturally damned are laid.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The chronic melancholy which is taking hold of the civilized races with the decline of belief in a beneficent power.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The debatable land between predilection and love.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Patience, that blending of moral courage with physical timidity.

Ibid. Chap. 43

"Justice" was done, and the President of the Immortals (in Aeschylean phrase) had ended his sport with Tess.

Ibid. Chap. 59

We have triumphed: this achievement turns the bane to antidote,
Unsuccesses to success,
Many thought-worn eves and morrows to a morrow free of thought.

Friends Beyond. Stanza 4

No more need we corn and clothing, feel of old terrestrial stress;
Chill detraction stirs no sigh;
Fear of death has even bygone us: death gave all that we possess.

Ibid. Stanza 5

A bird sings the selfsame song,
With never a fault in its flow,
That we listened to here those long
Long years ago.

The Selfsame Song. Stanza 1

I heard a Voice from I knew not where: —
"The Great Adjustment is taking place!"

"There Seemed a Strangeness," A Phantasy. Stanza 1

And they shall see what is, ere long,
Not through a glass, but face to face;
And Right shall disestablish Wrong.

"There Seemed a Strangeness," A Phantasy. Stanza 4

That faiths by which my comrades stand
Seem fantasies to me,
And mirage-mists their Shining Land,
Is a strange destiny.

The Impercipient at a Cathedral Service. Stanza 1

He who breathes All's-Well to these
Breathes no All's-Well to me.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Let me enjoy the earth no less
Because the all-enacting Might
That fashioned forth its loveliness
Had other aims than my delight.

Let Me Enjoy. Minor Key, Stanza 1

There trembled through
His happy good-night air
Some blessed Hope, whereof he knew
And I was unaware.

The Darkling Thrush. By the Century's Death-Bed, Stanza 4

To see stand weeping by
A woman once embraced, will try
The tension of a man the most austere.

The Contretemps. Stanza 6

One pairing is as good as another
Where all is venture!

Ibid. Stanza 10

You have not known
Men's lives, deaths, toils, and teens;
You are but a heap of stick and stone:
A new house has no sense of the have-beens.[1]

The Two Houses. Stanza 5

"Yes; quaint and curious war is!
You shoot a fellow down
You'd treat if met where any bar is,
Or help to half-a-crown."

The Man He Killed. Stanza 5

We have lost somewhat, afar and near,
Gentlemen,

---

[1] There's nothing mournful about it; it cannot be sad and lone
For the lack of something within it that it has never known.
JOYCE KILMER: *The House with Nobody in It, St. 5*

The thinning of our ranks each year
Affords a hint we are nigh undone,
That we shall not be ever again
The marked of many, loved of one.

An Ancient to Ancients. Stanza 3

We who met sunrise sanguine-souled,
Gentlemen,
Are wearing weary. We are old;
These younger press; we feel our rout
Is imminent to Aïdes' den, —
The evening shades are stretching out.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Much is there waits you we have missed;
Much lore we leave you worth the knowing;
Much, much has lain outside our ken.
Nay, rush not: time serves; we are going.

Ibid. Stanza 10

You have dropped your dusty cloak and taken your wondrous wings
To another sphere,
Where no pain is.

"Why Do I?" Stanza 2

A star looks down at me,
And says: "Here I and you
Stand, each in our degree:
What do you mean to do?"

Waiting Both. Stanza 1

We two kept house, the Past and I,
The Past and I;
I tended while it hovered nigh,
Leaving me never alone.

The Ghost of the Past. Stanza 1

Do you think of me at all,
Wistful ones?
Do you think of me at all
As if nigh?

Dead "Wessex," the Dog, to the Household. Stanza 1

You may hear a jump or trot
On the stair or path or plot;
But I shall cause it not,
Be not there.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Further and further still
Through the world's vaporous vitiate air
His words wing on — as strong words will.

George Meredith, 1828–1909. Stanza 6

Yes, yes; I am old. In me appears
The history of a hundred years.
Empires', kings', captives' births and deaths;
Strange faiths and fleeting shibboleths;
Tragedy, comedy, through my pages
Beyond all mummed on any stages;
Cold hearts beat hot, hot hearts beat cold,
And I beat on.

The Newspaper Soliloquizes: London Observer, March 14, 1926

I traversed a dominion
Whose spokesmen spake out strong
Their purpose and opinion
Through pulpit, press, and song.

I saw, in web unbroken
Its history outwrought
Not as the loud had spoken
But as the mute had thought.

I Traversed a Dominion

ROSSITER JOHNSON
[1840–1931]

O for a lodge in a garden of cucumbers!
O for an iceberg or two at control!
O for a vale which at mid-day the dew cumbers!
O for a pleasure trip up to the Pole!

Ninety-nine in the Shade. Stanza 1

Then O for a draught from a cup of cold pizen,
And O for a resting-place in the cold grave!
With a bath in the Styx where the thick shadow lies on
And deepens the chill of its dark-running wave.

Ibid. Stanza 6

SAMUEL ALROY JONAS
[? –1915]

Representing nothing on God's earth now,
And naught in the waters below it,
As a pledge of a nation that's dead and gone,
Keep it, dear friend, and show it.

Lines on the Back of a Confederate Note

COSMO MONKHOUSE
[1840–1901]

So we must part, my body, you and I
Who've spent so many pleasant years together.
'Tis sorry work to lose your company
Who clove to me so close.

Any Soul to Any Body

M. T. MORRISON
[*Circa* 1840–?]

A foolish little maiden bought a foolish little bonnet,
With a ribbon and a feather and a bit of lace upon it;
And that all the other maidens in the little town might know it,
She thought she'd go to meeting the next Sunday, just to show it.

What the Choir Sang about the New Bonnet. Stanza 1

"Alleluia, Alleluia!" sang the choir above her head;
"Hardly knew you, hardly knew you!" were the words she thought they said.

Ibid. Stanza 3

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON ("ADIRONDACK") MURRAY
[1840–1904]

Ah, friends, dear friends, as years go on and heads get gray, how fast the guests do go!
Touch hands, touch hands, with those that stay.
Strong hands to weak, old hands to young, around the Christmas board, touch hands.
The false forget, the foe forgive, for every guest will go and every fire burn low and cabin empty stand.
Forget, forgive, for who may say that Christmas day may ever come to host or guest again.
Touch hands!

John Norton's Vagabond

MINNA PAULL
[*Floruit* 1890]

From an old English parsonage,
Down by the sea,
There came in the twilight
A message to me;
Its quaint Saxon legend,
Deeply engraven,
Hath, as it seems to me,
Teaching from Heaven;
And through the hours
The quiet words ring,
Like a low inspiration,
"Doe ye nexte thynge."

"Doe Ye Nexte Thynge." Stanza 1

ROSSITER WORTHINGTON RAYMOND
[1840–1918]

In Paestum's ancient fanes I trod,
And mused on those strange men of old,
Whose dark religion could unfold
So many gods, and yet no God.

Ramblings in Greece. Stanza 1

Life is eternal; and love is immortal; and death is only a horizon; and a horizon is nothing save the limit of our sight.

A Commendatory Prayer

Beside the dead I knelt in prayer,
And felt a presence as I prayed,
Lo! It was Jesus standing there.
He smiled: "Be not afraid!"

Christus Consolator. Stanza 1

"Dear Lord, how shall we know that they
Still walk unseen with us and Thee,
Nor sleep, nor wander far away?"
He smiled: "Abide in Me!"

Ibid. Stanza 7

SIR HENRY M. STANLEY
[1841–1904]

Dr. Livingstone, I presume?

On meeting Livingstone in Ujiji, Central Africa [November 10, 1871]

WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER
[1840–1910]

The Forgotten Man[1] works and votes — generally he prays — but his chief business in life is to pay. . . . Who and where is the Forgotten Man in this case, who will have to pay for it all?

Essay, The Forgotten Man [*1883*]

JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS
[1840–1893]

No seed shall perish which the soul hath
 sown.

Sonnet, Versöhnung, A Belief

Gods fade; but God abides and in
 man's heart
Speaks with the clear unconquerable
 cry
Of energies and hopes that can not
 die.

Sonnet, On the Sacro Monte

She smiled, and the shadows departed;
She shone, and the snows were rain;
And he who was frozen-hearted
Bloomed up into love again.

Eyebright

These things shall be, — a loftier race
Than e'er the world hath known shall
 rise
With flame of freedom in the souls,
And light of knowledge in their eyes.

The Days That Are to Be

KATHARINE KENT CHILD (MRS. EDWARD ASHLEY) WALKER
[1840–1916]

However divinity schools may refuse to "skip" in unison, and may butt and butter each other about the doctrine and origin of human depravity, all will join devoutly in the credo, I believe in the total depravity of inanimate things.[1]

The Total Depravity of Inanimate Things.[2]

There is melancholy pleasure in the knowledge that a great soul has gone mourning before me in the path I am now pursuing. It was only to-day that in glancing over the pages of Victor Hugo's greatest work I chanced upon the following: "Everyone will have noticed with what skill a coin let fall upon the ground runs to hide itself, and what art it has in rendering itself invisible."

Ibid.

Stern necessity, proverbially known as "the mother of invention," and practically the stepmother of ministers' daughters.

Ibid.

The elusiveness of soap, the knottiness of strings, the transitory nature of buttons, the inclination of suspenders to twist and of hooks to forsake their lawful eyes, and cleave only unto the hairs of their hapless owner's head.

Ibid.

HENRY WATTERSON
[1840–1921]

Things have come to a heluva pass
When a man can't cudgel his own jack-
 ass.

Reply when rebuked for criticizing the Governor of Kentucky

JOHN WILSON[3]
[? –1889]

O for a Booke and a shadie nooke,
 eyther in-a-doore or out;
With the grene leaves whisp'ring over-
 hede, or the Streete cryes all about.
Where I maie Reade all at my ease,
 both of the Newe and Olde;

---

[1] The forgotten man at the bottom of the economic pyramid. — FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT: Radio address [April 7, 1932]

[1] Outrage from lifeless things. — MILTON: *Paradise Lost, X, 707*

[2] In *The Atlantic Monthly, Sept., 1864* (Vol. XIV, Pp. 357–364).

[3] A London bookseller, friend of Austin Dobson.

For a jollie goode Booke whereon to
looke is better to me than Golde.
For a Catalogue of Second-hand Books

MATHILDE BLIND
[1841–1896]

We are so tired; my heart and I.
Of all things here beneath the sky
Only one thing would please us best —
Endless, unfathomable rest.
Rest. Stanza 1

ROBERT BUCHANAN
[1841–1901]

Alone at nights,
I read my Bible more and Euclid less.
An Old Dominie's Story

Beauty and Truth, tho' never found,
are worthy to be sought.
To David in Heaven

I saw the starry Tree
Eternity
Put forth the blossom Time.
Proteus

Full of a sweet indifference.
Charmian

I say, the world is lovely,
And that loveliness is enough.
Artist and Model

A race that binds
Its body in chains and calls them Liberty,
And calls each fresh link Progress.
Political Mystics. Titan and Avatar

CHARLES EDWARD CARRYL
[1841–1920]

The night was thick and hazy
When the *Piccadilly Daisy*
Carried down the crew and Captain in
the sea;
And I think the water drowned 'em,
For they never, never found 'em,
And I know they didn't come ashore
with me.
Robinson Crusoe. Stanza 1

I had that fellow Friday [1]
Just to keep the tavern tidy.
Robinson Crusoe. Stanza 3

Canary birds feed on sugar and seed,
Parrots have crackers to crunch;
And as for the poodles, they tell me the
noodles
Have chicken and cream for their
lunch.
But there's never a question
About my digestion —
Anything does for me!
The Camel's Complaint. Stanza 1

A capital ship for an ocean trip
Was the "Walloping Window-blind."
No gale that blew dismayed her crew
Or troubled the Captain's mind.
The man at the wheel was taught to feel
Contempt for the wildest blow,
And it often appeared, when the
weather had cleared,
That he'd been in his bunk below.
Davy and the Goblin, A Nautical Ballad. Stanza 1

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES (JR.)
[1841–1935]

The riders in a race do not stop short when they reach the goal. There is a little finishing canter before coming to a standstill. There is time to hear the kind voice of friends and to say to one's self: "The work is done." But just as one says that, the answer comes: "The race is over, but the work never is done while the power to work remains." The canter that brings you to a standstill need not be only coming to rest. It cannot be, while you still live. For to live is to function. That is all there is in living.
Radio address on his ninetieth birthday [March 8, 1931]

WILLIAM HENRY HUDSON
[1841–1922]

When I meet with a falsehood, I care not who the great persons who proclaim it may be, I do not try to like it or believe it or mimic the fashionable prattle of the world about it.

---

[1] I took my man Friday with me. — DANIEL DEFOE: *Robinson Crusoe*

The Purple Land. Chap. 28

When I hear people say they have not found the world and life so agreeable or interesting as to be in love with it, or that they look with equanimity to its end, I am apt to think they have never been properly alive nor seen with clear vision the world they think so meanly of, or anything in it — not a blade of grass. Only I know that mine is an exceptional case, that the visible world is to me more beautiful and interesting than to most persons, that the delight I experienced in my communings with Nature did not pass away, leaving nothing but a recollection of vanished happiness to intensify a present pain. The happiness was never lost, but owing to that faculty I have spoken of, had a cumulative effect on the mind and was mine again, so that in my worst times, when I was compelled to exist shut out from Nature in London for long periods, sick and poor and friendless, I could yet always feel that it was infinitely better to be than not to be.

Far Away and Long Ago. Chap. 24

SIR RICHARD CLAVERHOUSE JEBB
[1841–1905]

At the middle point of the [Greek] stage, some steps — known as "Charon's staircase," because the ghost sometimes comes up by them — lead down into what we should call the pit.

Greek Literature. Page 76

JOHN ALEXANDER JOYCE
[1842–1915]

You must leave your many millions
  And the gay and festive crowd;
Though you roll in royal billions,
  There's no pocket in a shroud.

There's No Pocket in a Shroud. Stanza 1

I shall love you in December
With the love I gave in May!

Question and Answer. Stanza 8

For the sake of the almighty dollar [1]
And whatever else he could gain.

The Sutler

MARY ARTEMISIA LATHBURY [2]
[1841–1913]

Day is dying in the west;
Heaven is touching earth with rest.

Day Is Dying in the West [1877]. Stanza 1

Children of yesterday,
  Heirs of to-morrow,
What are you weaving?
  Labor and sorrow?
Look to your looms again,
  Faster and faster
Fly the great shuttles
  Prepared by the Master.
Life's in the loom,
Room for it — room!

Song of Hope. Stanza 1

BREWER MATTOCKS
[1841–1934]

The parish priest
Of Austerity
Climbed up in a high church steeple
To be nearer God,
So that he might hand
His word down to His people.

The Preacher's Mistake. Stanza 1

In his age God said —
"Come down and die!"
And he cried out from the steeple,
"Where art Thou, Lord?"
And the Lord replied,
"Down here among my people."

Ibid. Stanza 5

---

[1] Almighty gold. — BEN JONSON: *Epistle to Elizabeth, Countess of Rutland*
The almighty dollar. — IRVING: *Bracebridge Hall, The Stout Gentleman*

[2] Miss Lathbury was known as the Chautauqua Laureate.

CINCINNATUS HEINE ("JOAQUIN")[1] MILLER
[1841–1913]

Is it worth while that we jostle a brother
Bearing his load on the rough road of life?
Is it worth while that we jeer at each other
In blackness of heart? — that we war to the knife?
God pity us all in our pitiful strife.
Is It Worth While? Stanza 1

That man who lives for self alone
Lives for the meanest mortal known.
Walker in Nicaragua. Chant I, Stanza 1

Who harvests what his hand hath sown,
Does more for God, for man, his own —
Dares more than all mad heroes dare.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I do not question school nor creed
Of Christian, Protestant, or Priest;[2]
I only know that creeds to me
Are but new names for mystery,
That good is good from east to east,
And more I do not know nor need
To know, to love my neighbor well.
The Tale of the Tall Alcalde

It is not wise to be a poet now,
For, oh, the world it has so modest grown
It will not praise a poet to his face,
But waits till he is dead some hundred years,
Then uprears marbles cold and stupid as itself.
Bits from Ina, a Drama. Sc. 4

In men whom men condemn as ill
I find so much of goodness still,
In men whom men pronounce divine
I find so much of sin and blot,
I do not dare to draw a line[1]
Between the two, where God has not.
Byron

Lo! Christ himself chose only twelve,
Yet one of these turned out a thief.
A Song of the South. Part II, Canto 3

Who taught you tender Bible tales
Of honey-lands, of milk and wine?
Of happy, peaceful Palestine?
Of Jordan's holy harvest vales?
Who gave the patient Christ? I say
Who gave your Christian creed? Yea, yea,
Who gave your very God to you?
Your Jew! Your Jew! Your hated Jew!
To Russia. Stanza 3

The bravest battle that ever was fought;
Shall I tell you where and when?
On the maps of the world you will find it not;
It was fought by the mothers of men.
The Bravest Battle. Stanza 1

Man's books are but man's alphabet,
Beyond and on his lessons lie —
The lessons of the violet,
The large gold letters of the sky.
The Larger College [Man's Books]. Stanza 7

The soul that feeds on books alone —
I count that soul exceeding small
That lives alone by book and creed, —
A soul that has not learned to read.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Honor and glory forever more
To this good man gone to rest;

---

[1] In a paper, *How I Came to be a Writer of Books,* contributed to *Lippincott's Magazine* in 1886, and quoted in STUART P. SHERMAN'S introduction to *The Poetical Works of Joaquin Miller* (G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1923), Miller explains the origin of his pen-name. His first writing was a public letter in defense of Joaquin Murietta, the outlaw. A Sacramento newspaper banteringly identified him with the outlaw, and friends continued the banter. The name "Joaquin" clung to him, so Miller accepted it and used it in the title of his first book and thereafter.

[2] Shall I give up the friend I have valued and tried,
If he kneel not before the same altar with me?
THOMAS MOORE: *Come, Send Round the Wine*

[1] There is so much good in the worst of us,
And so much bad in the best of us,
That it hardly behooves any of us
To talk about the rest of us.
First printed in *The Marion* (Kansas) *Record,* owned by Governor Edward Wallis Hoch [1849–1925], and assumed to have been written by him.

Peace on the dim Plutonian shore; [1]
  Rest in the land of the blest.
Peter Cooper, April, 1883.[2] *Stanza 1*

Aye, wisest he is in this whole wide land,
  Of hoarding till bent and gray;
For all you can hold in your cold, dead hand
  Is what you have given away.
Ibid.[3] *Stanza 3*

The biggest dog has been a pup.
William Brown of Oregon. Stanza 5

Behind him lay the gray Azores,
  Behind the Gates of Hercules;
Before him not the ghost of shores,
  Before him only shoreless seas.
Columbus. Stanza 1

He gained a world; he gave that world
Its grandest lesson: "On! sail on!"
Ibid. Stanza 5

The Lightning reached a fiery rod,
And on Death's fearful forehead wrote
The autograph of God.
With Love to You and Yours. Part I, Canto III

KATE PUTNAM OSGOOD
[1841–1910]

The great tears sprang to their meeting eyes,
  For the heart must speak when the lips are dumb;
And under the silent evening skies
  Together they followed the cattle home.
Driving Home the Cows.[4] *Stanza 12*

EMILY BRUCE ROELOFSON
[1841–1921]

When to the flowers so beautiful
  The Father gave a name,
Back came a little blue-eyed one
  (All timidly it came);
And standing at its Father's feet
  And gazing in His face,
It said, in low and trembling tone,
  "Dear God, the name Thou gavest me,
Alas! I have forgot!"
  Kindly the Father looked Him down
And said: "Forget-me-not."
The Origin of the Forget-me-not

MINOT JUDSON SAVAGE
[1841–1918]

Oh, where is the sea? the fishes cried,
As they swam its crystal clearness through.
Where Is God? Stanza 1

A man's truest monument must be a man.
The Song of a Man (Phillips Brooks). Stanza 8

CLEMENT WILLIAM SCOTT
[1841–1904]

Bring, novelist, your notebook! Bring, dramatist, your pen!
And I'll tell you a simple story of what women do for men.
It's only a tale of a lifeboat, of the dying and the dead,
Of the terrible storm and shipwreck that happened off Mumbles Head!
The Women of Mumbles Head. Stanza 1

Be this our covenant, apart, alone,
Carve thou this sign upon Love's altar-stone,
    Mizpah! [1]
Mizpah. Stanza 1

---

[1] Night's Plutonian shore. — POE: *The Raven, St. 8*
See Lytle, page 568.

[2] In his autobiography, *My Life and Memories*, JOSEPH I. C. CLARKE [1846–1925] devotes several pages to an account of Miller bringing this poem to the office of *The New York Herald* on the night of Peter Cooper's death in April, 1883.

[3] The world did not want all I had to say of this gentle old man and kept only the three little verses. — MILLER: Comment on the poem

[4] In *Harper's Monthly Magazine, March, 1865.*

[1] Mizpah . . . The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another. — *Genesis, XXXI, 49*

KATE BROWNLEE SHERWOOD
[1841–1914]

Washington rode from the bloody fray
Up to the gun that a woman manned.
"Molly Pitcher, you saved the day,"
He said, as he gave her a hero's hand.
Molly Pitcher.[1] *Stanza 5*

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL
[1841–1887]

At the punch-bowl's brink
Let the thirsty think
What they say in Japan:
"First the man takes a drink,
Then the drink takes a drink,
Then the drink takes the man!"
An Adage from the Orient

I would be satisfied if I might tell,
Before I go,
That one warm word, — how I have loved them well,
Could they but know.
A Foolish Wish

The light we almost had
Shall make them glad;
The words we waited long
Shall run in music from their voice and song.
Field Notes.[2] *XII*

Then came the king's son, wounded, sore bestead,
And weaponless, and saw the broken sword,
Hilt-buried in the dry and trodden sand,
And ran and snatched it, and with battle-shout
Lifted afresh he hewed his enemy down,
And saved a great cause that heroic day.
Opportunity

No pity, Lord, could change the heart
From red with wrong to white as wool;
The rod must heal the sin: but Lord,
Be merciful to me, a fool!
The Fool's Prayer

'Tis by our follies that so long
We hold the earth from heaven away.
Ibid.

The ill-timed truth we might have kept —
Who knows how sharp it pierced and stung?
The word we had not sense to say —
Who knows how grandly it had rung?
Ibid.

Earth bears no balsam for mistakes;
Men crown the knave, and scourge the tool
That did his will.[1]
Ibid.

What may we take into the vast forever?
That marble door
Admits no fruit of all our long endeavor,
No fame-wreathed crown we wore,
No garnered lore.
The Future

What if some morning, when the stars were paling,
And the dawn whitened, and the East was clear,
Strange peace and rest fell on me from the presence
Of a benignant Spirit standing near.
A Morning Thought

And what if then, while the still morning brightened,
And freshened in the elm the Summer's breath,
Should gravely smile on me the gentle angel
And take my hand and say, "My name is Death."
Ibid.

---

[1] Molly Pitcher was the wife of a Revolutionary soldier, and after he had been killed, she took his place at the cannon in the Battle of Monmouth [June 28, 1778].

Sure, honor's name will aye be richer
For the bright name of Molly Pitcher.
LAURA ELIZABETH RICHARDS: *Molly Pitcher*

[2] For the class of 1882, Smith College.

[1] The law locks up both man and woman
Who steals the goose from off the common,
But lets the greater felon loose
Who steals the common from the goose.
Anonymous. Quoted by EDWARD POTTS CHEYNEY: *Social and Industrial History of England* [1901], *Introduction*

You need not think to palm yourself off as a freakish young zephyr, just born of yonder snow-streak and the sun-warmed rock; you have been roaming this planet ever since its birth. You have whirled in cyclones and danced with the streamers of the aurora; it was you that breathed Job's curses, and the love vows of the first lover that was ever forsworn.

The Mountain Wind,
Sierra Nevadas

GEORGE ALFRED TOWNSEND ("GATH")

[1841–1914]

Here a suffering animal lies,
Faithful, trusty, and true;
If she lives, she lives — if she dies, she dies;
And nothing more can I do.

The Cow and the Bishop

EUGENE FITCH WARE ("IRONQUILL")

[1841–1911]

When back into the alphabet
The critic's satires shall have crumbled,
When into dust his hand is humbled,
One verse of mine may linger yet.

The Rhymes of Ironquill. Preface

In the suds and in the soap,
Worked a woman full of hope;
Working, singing, all alone,
In a sort of undertone:
"With the Savior for a friend,
He will keep me to the end."

The Washerwoman's Song

Human hopes and human creeds
Have their root in human needs.

Ibid.

The charm of a love is its telling, the telling that goes with the giving;
The charm of a deed is its doing; the charm of a life is its living;
The soul of the thing is the thought; the charm of the act is the actor;
The soul of the fact is its truth, and the NOW is its principal factor.

The Now

Man builds no structure which outlives a book.

The Book

Of all the States, but three will live in story:
Old Massachusetts with her Plymouth Rock
And old Virginia with her noble stock,
And sunny Kansas with her woes and glory.

Three States

O Dewey was the morning
Upon the first of May,
And Dewey was the Admiral
Down in Manila Bay;
And Dewey were the Regent's eyes,
"Them" orbs of royal blue!
And Dewey feel discouraged?
I Dew not think we Dew.

In The Topeka (Kansas) Daily
Capital, May 3, 1898

Work brings its own relief;
He who most idle is
Has most of grief.

To-day

No evil deed live oN.

The Palindrome.

No matter how long the river, the river will reach the sea.

The Blizzard

Hour after hour the cards were fairly shuffled
And fairly dealt, but still I got no hand.

Whist

I like the game and want to play;
And through the long, long night will I, unruffled,
Play what I get until the break of day.

Ibid.

I'm ignorant of music, but still, in spite of that,
I always drop a quarter in an organ-grinder's hat.

The Organ-Grinder

The ballads of the people are the bulwarks of the State.

Ibid.

The highest of renown
Are the surest stricken down;
But the stupid and the clown
They remain.

Paresis

The Turks,
Becoming somewhat sad,
Surrendered every
Consonant they had.

The Siege of Djklxprwbz

We fixed him up an epitaph,
"Death loves a mining shark."

A Shining Mark

Oft the statesman and the saint
Think they're doing good, but ain't.

Aesop's Fables. No. 17

The days of long-haired poets now are o'er;
The short-haired poet seems to have the floor.

The Short-Haired Poet. Stanza 3

No town can hope prosperity and trade,
Unless the Press shall vigorously aid.

Ibid. Stanza 63

The farmer works the soil,
The agriculturist works the farmer.

The Kansas Bandit

When a person knows a story that he thinks he ought to tell,
If he doesn't get to tell it, why of course he don't feel well;
And if no one stops to listen, why of course a man will feel
All broke up and dislocated, and uneasy as an eel.

A Romance. Preface.

Human beings are like boilers, and the same rules, it would seem,
Have an equal application to affection and to steam.
Making love and putting steam on will entail the same mishaps —
When you get on too much pressure, all is lost by a collapse.

Ibid. Chap. IV

SARAH WILLIAMS
[1841-1868]

Is it so, O Christ in heaven, that the highest suffer most?
That the strongest wander farthest and most hopelessly are lost?
That the mark of rank in nature is capacity for pain,
And the anguish of the singer makes the sweetness of the strain?
"I have many things to tell you, but ye cannot bear them now."[1]

Is It So, O Christ in Heaven? Stanza 3

Though my soul may set in darkness, it will rise in perfect light,
I have loved the stars too fondly to be fearful of the night.

The Old Astronomer. Stanza 4

CHARLES FOLLEN ADAMS
[1842-1918]

I haf von funny leedle poy
Vot gomes schust to mine knee;
Der queerest schap, der createst rogue,
As efer you dit see.
He runs, und schumps, und schmashes dings
In all barts off der house:
But vot off dot? He vas mine son,
Mine leedle Yawcob Strauss.

Yawcob Strauss. Stanza 1

I schtill vill remember dot oldt country kitchen
Und dot long-handled dipper, dot hangs py der sink.

Dot Long-Handled Dipper.

I vants to gondradict dot shap
Dot made dis leedle shoke:
"A voman vas der glinging vine,
Und man der shturdy oak."

Der Oak und der Vine. Stanza 1

AMBROSE BIERCE
[1842-1914 ?]

Whose laws, imperfect and unjust,
Thy just and perfect purpose serve;
The needle, howsoe'er it swerve,
Still warranting the sailor's trust.

Invocation

Cynic, perforce, from study of mankind
In the false volume of his single mind,
He damned his fellows for his own unworth,
And, bad himself, thought nothing good on earth.

---

[1] *John, XVI, 12*

He yearned to squander what he lived to save
And did not, for he could not, cheat the grave.

An Epitaph

To men a man is but a mind. Who cares
What face he carries or what form he wears?
But woman's body is the woman. O
Stay thou, my sweetheart, and do never go.

The Devil's Dictionary

Bore: a person who talks when you wish him to listen.

Ibid.

Garter: an elastic band intended to keep a woman from coming out of her stockings and desolating the country.

Ibid.

Labor: one of the processes by which A acquires property for B.

Ibid.

Marriage: a community consisting of a master, a mistress, and two slaves, making in all, two.

Ibid.

Woman would be more charming if one could fall into her arms without falling into her hands.

Epigrams

You are not permitted to kill a woman who has injured you, but nothing forbids you to reflect that she is growing older every minute. You are avenged 1440 times a day.

Ibid.

Self-denial is indulgence of a propensity to forego.

Ibid.

CHARLES MONROE DICKINSON [1]

[1842–1924]

If the days grow dark, if care and pain
Press close and sharp on heart and brain,
Then lovely pictures still shall bloom
Upon the walls of memory's room.

My Burdens

When the lessons and tasks are all ended,
And the school for the day is dismissed,
And the little ones gather around me
To bid me "good-night" and be kissed.

The Children.[1] *Stanza 1*

Within an ancient hollow oak
That stood beside the road,
Just on the border of a wood,
An aged Owl abode.

A Sharp Trade. Stanza 1

WILLIAM JAMES

[1842–1910]

Habit is thus the enormous fly-wheel of society, its most precious conservative agent. It alone is what keeps us all within the bounds of ordinance.

Psychology. Chap. 10 [1892]

It is well for the world that in most of us, by the age of thirty, the character has set like plaster, and will never soften again.

Ibid.

There is no more miserable human being than one in whom nothing is habitual but indecision.

Ibid.

No matter how full a reservoir of *maxims* one may possess, and no matter how good one's *sentiments* may be, if one have not taken advantage of every concrete opportunity to *act*, one's character may remain entirely unaffected for the better. With mere good intentions, hell is proverbially paved.[2]

Ibid.

Keep the faculty of effort alive in you by a little gratuitous exercise every day. That is, be systematically ascetic or heroic in little unnecessary points, do every day or two something for no other reason than that you would rather not do it, so that when the hour of dire need draws nigh, it may find you not unnerved and untrained to stand the test.

---

[1] Mr. Dickinson, who was the editor and publisher of *The Binghamton* (New York) *Republican* for many years, suggested and initiated the Associated Press in 1892.

[1] This poem is frequently attributed to Charles Dickens, because of the similarity of names.

[2] See Johnson, page 236.

The road to hell is paved with good intentions. — KARL MARX: *Capital*, Modern Library ed. (abridged), *P. 42*.

Psychology. Chap. 10 [*1892*]

The hell to be endured hereafter, of which theology tells, is no worse than the hell we make for ourselves in this world by habitually fashioning our characters in the wrong way.

Ibid.

No state [of mind] once gone can recur and be identical with what it was before.

Ibid. Chap. 11

We are not only gregarious animals, liking to be in sight of our fellows, but we have an innate propensity to get ourselves noticed, and noticed favorably, by our kind. No more fiendish punishment could be devised, were such a thing physically possible, than that one should be turned loose in society and remain absolutely unnoticed by all the members thereof.

Ibid. Chap. 12

In the practical as in the theoretic life, the man whose acquisitions *stick* is the man who is always achieving and advancing, whilst his neighbors, spending most of their time in relearning what they once knew but have forgotten, simply hold their own.

Ibid. Chap. 18

Genius, in truth, means little more than the faculty of perceiving in an unhabitual way.

Ibid. Chap. 20

The great source of terror to infancy is solitude.

Ibid. Chap. 25

The deepest thing in our nature is this dumb region of the heart in which we dwell alone with our willingnesses and our unwillingnesses, our faiths and our fears.

The Will to Believe [*1897*]

Be not afraid of life. Believe that life *is* worth living, and your belief will help create the fact.[1]

Ibid.

The whole drift of my education goes to persuade me that the world of our present consciousness is only one out of many worlds of consciousness that exist.

The Varieties of Religious Experience [*1902*]. *Lecture XX*

SIDNEY LANIER
[1842–1881]

The sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate of the West.

The Marshes of Glynn. IV, 3

Ye marshes, how candid and simple and nothing-withholding and free
Ye publish yourselves to the sky and offer yourselves to the sea!
Tolerant plains, that suffer the sea and the rains and the sun,
Ye spread and span like the catholic man who hath mightily won
God out of knowledge and good out of infinite pain
And sight out of blindness and purity out of a stain.

Ibid. 6

As the marsh-hen secretly builds on the watery sod,
Behold I will build me a nest on the greatness of God:
I will fly in the greatness of God as the marsh-hen flies
In the freedom that fills all the space 'twixt the marsh and the skies:
By so many roots as the marsh-grass sends in the sod
I will heartily lay me a-hold on the greatness of God:
Oh, like to the greatness of God is the greatness within
The range of the marshes, the liberal marshes of Glynn.

Ibid. 7

Out of the hills of Habersham,
Down the valleys of Hall.

Song of the Chattahoochee. Stanza 1

Downward the voices of Duty call —
Downward, to toil and be mixed with the main,

---

[1] See Alfred Austin, page 612.

The dry fields burn, and the mills are to
turn.
Song of the Chattahoochee. Stanza 5

Death, thou'rt a cordial old and rare:
Look how compounded, with what care!
Time got his wrinkles reaping thee
Sweet herbs from all antiquity.
The Stirrup-Cup. Stanza 1

The incalculable Up-and-Down of
Time.
Clover

Life! thou sea-fugue, writ from east to
west,
Love, Love alone can pore
On thy dissolving score
Of harsh half-phrasings,
Blotted ere writ,
And double erasings
Of chords most fit.
The Symphony

Music is Love in search of a word.
Ibid.

Into the woods my Master went,
Clean forspent.
A Ballad of Trees and the Master. Stanza 1

'Twas on a tree they slew Him — last
When out of the woods He came.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Now in the sea's red vintage melts the
sun,
As Egypt's pearl dissolved in rosy
wine,
And Cleopatra night drinks all.
Evening Song. Stanza 2

A rainbow span of fifty years,
Painted upon a cloud of tears,
In blue for hopes and red for fears,
Finds end in a golden hour to-day.
The Golden Wedding of Sterling and Sarah Lanier. Stanza 1

Through seas of dreams and seas of
phantasies,
Through seas of solitudes and vacancies,
And through my Self, the deepest of the
seas,
I strive to thee, Nirvâna.
Nirvâna. Stanza 1

My soul is sailing through the sea,
But the Past is heavy and hindereth me.
Barnacles. Stanza 1

T. MACLAGAN

[*Floruit* 1870]

I'm Captain Jinks of the Horse Marines,
I give my horse good corn and beans;
Of course 'tis quite beyond my means,
Though a Captain in the army.
Captain Jinks. Refrain

ARTHUR MACY

[1842–1904]

Cheers for the sailors that fought on
the wave for it,
Cheers for the soldiers that always were
brave for it,
Tears for the men that went down to
the grave for it,
Here comes the Flag!
The Flag. Stanza 4

A little cat played on a silver flute,
And a big cat sat and listened;
The little cat's strains gave the big cat
pains,
And a tear on his eyelids glistened.
The Boston Cats

Sit closer, friends, around the board!
Death grants us yet a little time.
Now let the cheering cup be poured,
And welcome song and jest and
rhyme;
Enjoy the gifts that fortune sends,
Sit closer, friends.
Sit Closer, Friends: To the Papyrus Club, Boston. Stanza 1

Dear Omar, should you chance to meet
Our Brother Somewhere in the
Gloom,
Pray give to Him a Message Sweet,
For Brothers in the Tavern Room.
He will not ask who 'tis that sends,
For We were Friends.
Ibid. Stanza 6

DAVID LAW PROUDFIT
("PELEG ARKWRIGHT")

[1842–1897]

A man sat on a rock and sought
Refreshment from his thumb;
A dinotherium wandered by
And scared him some.
His name was Smith. The kind of rock

He sat upon was shale.
One feature quite distinguished him —
He had a tail.

Prehistoric Smith

Nature abhors imperfect work
And on it lays her ban;
And all creation must despise
A tailless man.

Ibid.

ANNIE DOUGLAS GREEN ROBINSON ("MARION DOUGLAS")

[1842–1913]

Said old Gentleman Gay, "On a Thanksgiving Day,
If you want a good time, then give something away."

A Good Thanksgiving

There was once a pretty chicken, but his friends were pretty few,
For he thought that there was nothing in the world but what he knew.

The Ugly Duckling

DEXTER SMITH

[1839–1909]

Ring the bell softly, there's crape on the door.

Ring the Bell Softly

MAY RILEY (MRS. ALBERT) SMITH

[1842–1927]

Strange we never prize the music
Till the sweet-voiced bird has flown,
Strange that we should slight the violets
Till the lovely flowers are gone.

If We Knew [1]

The sweetest face in all the world to me,
Set in a frame of shining golden hair,
With eyes whose language is fidelity:
This is my mother. Is she not most fair?

Dedication in Cradle and Arm Chair

I wonder so that mothers ever fret
At little children clinging to their gown;
Or that the footprints, when the days are wet,
Are ever black enough to make them frown.

Tired Mothers. Stanza 3

Life's sweetest joys are hidden
In unsubstantial things;
An April rain, a fragrance,
A vision of blue wings.

The Treetop Road. Stanza 2

My life's swift river widens to the sea,
The careless babble of the brook is past;
A few late roses blossom still for me,
But spring is gone, and summer cannot last.

If I Could Choose. Stanza 6

RUSSELL HERMAN CONWELL

[1843–1925]

I ask not for a larger garden,
But for finer seeds.

My Prayer. Stanza 1

Acres of diamonds.

Title of lecture

HUGH ANTOINE D'ARCY

[1843–1925]

With chalk in hand the vagabond began
To sketch a face that well might buy the soul of any man.
Then as he placed another lock upon the shapely head,
With a fearful shriek he leaped and fell across the picture — dead!

The Face Upon the Floor [1887] [1]

SARAH DOUDNEY

[1843–1926]

The pure, the beautiful, the bright,
That stirred our hearts in youth,
The impulse to a wordless prayer,
The dreams of love and truth,
The longings after something lost,

---

[1] First published in *The Rochester,* New York, *Union and Advertiser, Feb. 23, 1867.*

[1] Often misquoted as "The Face on the Barroom Floor."

The spirit's yearning cry,
The strivings after better hopes, —
These things can never die.
Things That Never Die

Listen to the water-mill
Through the livelong day,
How the clicking of its wheel
Wears the hours away. . . .
And a proverb haunts my mind
As a spell is cast —
"The mill cannot grind
With the water that is past."
The Lesson of the Water-Mill[1] [*1864*]

Oh, the wasted hours of life
That have drifted by!
Oh, the good that might have been,
Lost without a sigh!
Ibid.

Sleep on, beloved, sleep, and take thy rest;
Lay down thy head upon thy Saviour's breast;
We love thee well, but Jesus loves thee best —
Good-night!
Good-Night.[2] *Stanza 1*

EDWARD DOWDEN
[1843–1913]

I said, "I will find God," and forth I went
To seek him in the clearness of the sky,
But he over me, stood unendurably
Only a pitiless sapphire firmament
Ringing the world — blank splendor.
Sonnet, Seeking God

ANNA E. HAMILTON
[1843–1876]

This learned I from the shadow of a tree,
That to and fro did sway against a wall,
Our shadow selves, our influence, may fall
Where we ourselves can never be.
Influence

ALPHONSO ALVA HOPKINS
[1843–1918]

'Tis the joys the most prized that are fleetest,
And that soonest creep out from the heart,
As perfumes that are richest and sweetest
Are the earliest ones to depart.
Flitting Away

Flitting away, flitting away,
All that we cherished most dear;
There is nothing on earth that will stay,
Roses must die with the year.
Ibid.

HENRY JAMES
[1843–1916]

There are few hours in life more agreeable than the hour dedicated to the ceremony known as afternoon tea.
The Portrait of a Lady. I

At moments she discovered she was grotesquely wrong, and then she treated herself to a week of passionate humility.
Ibid. VI

The time-honored bread-sauce of the happy ending.
Theatricals: Second Series

It's a complex fate, being an American, and one of the responsibilities it entails is fighting against a superstitious valuation of Europe.
Letter, 1872. (Quoted by Van Wyck Brooks: The Pilgrimage of Henry James)

---

[1] In 1870, Major-General Daniel Craig McCallum [1815–1878] published a book of verse, *The Water-Mill, and Other Poems,* in which the first poem was practically the same as Miss Doudney's, and caused international dispute. His poem contained the following lines:

Oh! listen to the water-mill, through all the live-long day,
As the clicking of the wheel, wears hour by hour away. . . .
The mill will never grind again with water that is past. . . .
Oh! the wasted hours of life, that have swiftly drifted by,
Alas! the good we might have done, all gone without a sigh.

Miss Doudney's poem was first published in 1864. See Burton E. Stevenson: *Famous Single Poems* [1923].

[2] Ira D. Sankey composed music for this poem, and sang it at the funeral of the Reverend Charles H. Spurgeon, Feb., 1892.

Try to be one of the people on whom nothing is lost.

The Art of Fiction

There are few things more exciting to me than a psychological reason.

Ibid.

The chances and changes, the personal history of any absolute genius, draw us to watch his adventure with curiosity and inquiry, lead us on to win more of his secret and borrow more of his experience (I mean, needless to say, when we are at all critically minded); but there is something in the clear safe arrival of the poetic nature, in a given case, at the point of its free and happy exercise, that provokes, if not the cold impulse to challenge or cross-question it, at least the need of understanding so far as possible how, in a world in which difficulty and disaster are frequent, the most wavering and flickering of all fine flames has escaped extinction.

Preface to Rupert Brooke's Letters from America (1916)

FREDERIC WILLIAM HENRY MYERS

[1843–1901]

Look when the clouds are blowing
And all the winds are free:
In fury of their going
They fall upon the sea.
But though the blast is frantic,
And though the tempest raves,
The deep immense Atlantic
Is still beneath the waves.

Wind, Moon, and Tides

Christ, I am Christ's, and let the name suffice you;
Aye, for me, too, it greatly hath sufficed.
Lo, with no winning words would I entice you,
Paul hath no honor and no friend but Christ.

Saint Paul

Coldly sublime, intolerably just.

Ibid.

Whoso has felt the Spirit of the Highest
Cannot confound nor doubt Him nor deny:
Yea, with one voice, O world, though thou deniest,
Stand thou on that side, for on this am I.

The Inner Light

In no single act or passion can salvation stand; far hence, beyond Orion and Andromeda, the cosmic process works and shall work forever through unbegotten souls.

Human Personality. Chap. X

JOSEPHINE POLLARD

[1843–1892]

Though he has Eden to live in,
Man cannot be happy alone.

We Cannot Be Happy Alone. Stanza 5

Miss Annabel McCarty
Was invited to a party,
"Your company from four to ten," the invitation said;
And the maiden was delighted
To think she was invited
To sit up till the hour when the big folks went to bed.

The First Party. Stanza 1

She screamed: "I want my supper — and I want to go to bed!"

Ibid. Stanza 7

I knew a man and his name was Horner,
Who used to live in Grumble Corner;
Grumble Corner in Cross Patch Town,
And he never was seen without a frown.

Grumble Corner

And many a discontented mourner
Is spending his days in Grumble Corner;
Sour and sad, whom I long to entreat
To take a house in Thanks-giving Street.

Ibid.

CHARLES WARREN STODDARD

[1843–1909]

And every note of every bell
Sang Gabriel! rang Gabriel!

In the tower that is left the tale to tell
Of Gabriel, the Archangel.
The Bells of San Gabriel

My heart to thy heart,
My lips to thine,
In the dew of the cornfield
The blood of the vine.
The last sigh at leaving,
The word as we part
Is, my lips to thy lips,
We two, heart to heart.
Lines on a Loving Cup

GEORGE BIRDSEYE
[1844–1919]

The longest day is in June, they say;
The shortest in December.
They did not come to me that way:
The shortest I remember
You came a day with me to stay,
And filled my heart with laughter;
The longest day — you were away —
The very next day after.
Shortest and Longest [1]

A Hindoo died — a happy thing to do
When twenty years united to a shrew.
The Hindoo's Paradise

"He has married been,
And so on earth has suffered for all sin."
"Married? 'Tis well; for I've been married twice!"
"Begone! We'll have no fools in Paradise."
Ibid.

ROBERT BRIDGES [2]
[1844–1930]

Beneath the crisp and wintry carpet hid
A million buds but stay their blossoming;
And trustful birds have built their nests amid
The shuddering boughs, and only wait to sing
Till one soft shower from the south shall bid,
And hither tempt the pilgrim steps of Spring.
The Growth of Love. Sonnet 6

Beauty being the best of all we know
Sums up the unsearchable and secret aims
Of nature.
The Growth of Love. Sonnet 8

I live on hope and that I think do all
Who come into this world.
Ibid. Sonnet 63

Behind the western bars
The shrouded day retreats,
And unperceived the stars
Steal to their sovran seats.
The Clouds Have Left the Sky. Stanza 3

And whiter grows the foam,
The small moon lightens more;
And as I turn me home,
My shadow walks before.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Whither, O splendid ship, thy white sails crowding,
Leaning across the bosom of the urgent West,
That fearest nor sea rising, nor sky clouding,
Whither away, fair rover, and what thy quest?
A Passer-By. Stanza 1

I have loved flowers that fade,
Within whose magic tents
Rich hues have marriage made
With sweet unmemoried scents.
I Have Loved Flowers that Fade. Stanza 1

Ah! little at best can all our hopes avail us
To lift this sorrow, or cheer us, when in the dark,
Unwilling, alone we embark,
And the things we have seen and have known and have heard of, fail us.
On a Dead Child. Stanza 7

Gird on thy sword, O man, thy strength endue,
In fair desire thine earth-born joy renew.
Live thou thy life beneath the making sun
Till Beauty, Truth, and Love in thee are one.
A Hymn of Nature. VII, Stanza 1

---

[1] In *The Century Magazine, June, 1889.*
[2] Appointed Poet Laureate in 1913.

When first we met we did not guess
That Love would prove so hard a master.
Of more than common friendliness
When first we met we did not guess.
Triolet

So sweet love seemed that April morn,
When first we kissed beside the thorn,
So strangely sweet, it was not strange
We thought that love could never change.
Shorter Poems. Book V, 5

Now learn, love, have, do, be the best;
Each in one thing excel the rest:
Strive; and hold fast this truth of heaven —
To him that hath shall more be given.
Ode on the Ninth Jubilee of Eton College

My delight and thy delight
Walking, like two angels white,
In the gardens of the night.
New Poems. Number 9

Love, from whom the world begun,
Hath the secret of the sun.
Love can tell, and love alone,
Whence the million stars were strewn,
Why each atom knows its own.
Ibid.

The nightingale
as amorous of his art as of his brooding mate
practiseth every phrase of his espousal lay,
and still provoketh envy of the lesser songsters
with the same notes that woke poetic eloquence
alike in Sophocles and the sick heart of Keats.
The Testament of Beauty

Wisdom will repudiate thee, if thou think to enquire
WHY things are as they are or whence they came: thy task
is first to learn WHAT IS, and in pursuant knowledge
pure intellect will find pure pleasure and the only ground
for a philosophy conformable to truth.
Ibid.

Sickening thought itself engendereth corporal pain.
The Testament of Beauty

Our hope is ever livelier than despair, our joy
livelier and more abiding than our sorrows are.
Ibid.

For what were pleasure if never contemplation gave
a spiritual significance to objects of sense,
nor in thought's atmosphere poet vision arose?
Ibid.

Man, in the unsearchable darkness, knoweth one thing
that as he is, so was he made: and if the Essence
and characteristic faculty of humanity
is our conscient Reason and our desire of knowledge,
that was Nature's Purpose in the making of man.
Ibid.

ROBERT JONES BURDETTE
[1844–1914]

I love the man who knows it all,
From east to west, from north to south,
Who knows all things, both great and small,
And tells it with his tiresome mouth.
He Knows It All. Stanza 1

Since she went home —
The evening shadows linger longer here, —
The winter days fill so much of the year,
And even summer winds are chill and drear.
Since She Went Home. Stanza 1

I would receive my sight; my clouded eyes
Miss the glad radiance of the morning sun,
The changing tints that glorify the skies
With roseate splendors when the day is done;
The shadows soft and gray, the pearly light

Of summer twilight deep'ning into
night.

Bartimeus.[1] *Stanza 1*

There are two days in the week about which and upon which I never worry. Two carefree days, kept sacredly free from fear and apprehension. One of these days is Yesterday. . . . And the other day I do not worry about is Tomorrow.

The Golden Day

GEORGE WASHINGTON CABLE
[1844–1925]

There came to port last Sunday night
The queerest little craft,
Without an inch of rigging on;
I looked and looked — and laughed!

The New Arrival. Stanza 1

She has no manifest but this,
No flag floats o'er the water;
She's too new for the British Lloyd's —
My daughter! O my daughter!

Ibid. Stanza 2

EDWARD CARPENTER
[1844–1929]

So thin a veil divides
Us from such joy, past words,
Walking in daily life — the business of the hour, each detail seen to;
Yet carried, rapt away, on what sweet floods of other Being:
Swift streams of music flowing, light far back through all Creation shining,
Loved faces looking.

So Thin a Veil

Newer ways are ours,
New thoughts, new fancies, and we deem our lives
New-fashioned in a mould of vaster powers;
But as of old with flesh the spirit strives.

The World-Spirit. Stanza 14

It should be as easy to expel an obnoxious thought from your mind as to shake a stone out of your shoe.

A Visit to a Gnani. Chap. 3

(Also in From Adam's Peak to Elephanta)

Motherhood is, after all, woman's great and incomparable work.

Love's Coming-of-Age. Woman in Freedom

Each one thinks that the current in which he lives is the whole ocean.

Ibid. The Free Society

There is nothing that is evil except because a man has not mastery over it; and there is no good thing that is not evil if it have a mastery over a man.

Towards Democracy. The Secret of Time and Satan

When Death comes, breaking into the circle of our friends, words fail us, our mental machinery ceases to operate, all our little stores of wit and wisdom, our maxims, our mottoes, accumulated from daily experience, evaporate and are of no avail. These things do not seem to touch or illuminate in any effective way the strange vast Presence whose wings darken the world for us.

The Drama of Love and Death. Chap. 1

Love is an Art, and the greatest of the Arts.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Nothing is more certain than that worlds on worlds, and spheres on spheres, stretch behind and beyond the actually seen.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Every new movement or manifestation of human activity, when unfamiliar to people's minds, is sure to be misrepresented and misunderstood.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Note

In Man, the positive content of religion is the instinctive sense — whether conscious or subconscious — of an inner unity and continuity with the world around. This is the stuff out of which religion is made.

Pagan and Christian Creeds. Chap. 4

The first condition of social happiness and prosperity must be the sense of the Common Life.

Ibid. Chap. 17

---

[1] The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight. — *Mark, X, 51*

There is a presence and an influence in Nature and the Open which expands the mind and causes brigand cares and worries to drop off — whereas in confined places foolish and futile thoughts of all kinds swarm like microbes and cloud and conceal the soul.

Lecture I, The Teaching of the Upanishads. Rest

EDWARD A. CHURCH

[1844–1929]

Friends, whom the softest whistle of my call
Brought to my side in love that knew no doubt,
Would I not seek to cross the jasper wall
If haply I might find you there "without"?

Without Are Dogs.[1] *Stanza 3*

Of all the words the Evangelists record,
To comfort souls perplexèd and distressed,
This ever seems to me divinest, best —
The thought that Peter spoke — "Thou knowest, Lord."

Sonnet, Thou Knowest

Come, holy fire, consume this clay,
Ashes to ashes now return;
An outworn garment here we lay,
As on thine Altar, Lord, to burn.

Cremation Hymn. Stanza 1

Not to corruption and the worm
Our shrinking spirits yield the claim,
But give this well-beloved form
The cleanly burial of the flame.

Ibid. Stanza 2

From duty's path, however steep, we ask
For no ill-timed release;
Only — for strength to finish well our task —
Grant us thy peace!

A Prayer. Stanza 6

Bragging of crests and pedigrees —
And all most noble through and through!
Cadets of Gascony are these
With Carbon de Castel Jaloux.

Gasconade. Stanza 1

I strike at close of the Envoy.

Ballade of the Duel, Cyrano de Bergerac

INA DONNA COOLBRITH

[1844–1928]

He walks with God upon the hills!
And sees, each morn, the world arise
New-bathed in light of paradise.

The Poet

It must be sweet, O thou my dead, to lie
With hands that folded are from every task,
Sealed with the seal of that great mystery,
The lips that nothing answer, nothing ask,
The lifelong struggle ended.

Beside the Dead

MARY AINGE DE VERE ("MADELINE BRIDGES")

[1844–1920]

There are loyal hearts, there are spirits brave,
There are souls that are pure and true;
Then give to the world the best you have,
And the best will come back to you.

Life's Mirror. Stanza 1

For life is the mirror of king and slave,
'Tis just what we are and do.

Ibid. Stanza 5

God keep you, dearest, all this lonely night:
The winds are still,
The moon drops down behind the western hill;
God keep you, dearest, till the light.

God Keep You. Stanza 1

RICHARD WATSON GILDER

[1844–1909]

Not from the whole wide world I chose thee,
Sweetheart, light of the land and the sea!
The wide, wide world could not enclose thee,

---

[1] Revelation, XXII, 15.

For thou art the whole wide world
to me.
Song

Through love to light! Oh wonderful
the way
That leads from darkness to the perfect day!
After-song

I am a woman — therefore I may not
Call to him, cry to him,
Fly to him,
Bid him delay not.
A Woman's Thought

How to the singer comes the song?
How to the summer fields
Come flowers? How yields
Darkness to happy morn? How doth
the night
Bring stars?
How to the Singer Comes the Song? Stanza 4

This house that looks to east, to west,
This, dear one, is our home, our rest;
Yonder the stormy sea, and here
The woods that bring the sunset near.
The Woods that Bring the Sunset Near. Stanza 3

What is a sonnet? 'Tis a pearly shell
That murmurs of the far-off murmuring sea;
A precious jewel carved most curiously;
It is a little picture painted well.
The Sonnet

This is the poet's triumph, his high
doom!
After life's stress —
For him the silent, dark, o'ershadowing
tomb
Is shadowless.
And this the miracle and mystery —
In that he gives
His soul away, magnificently free,
By this he lives.
On Reading of a Poet's Death

I count my time by times that I meet
thee;
These are my yesterdays, my morrows,
noons
And nights; these my old moons and
my new moons.
The New Day. Book IV, 6

GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS[1]
[1844–1889]

The world is charged with the grandeur
of God. . . .
There lives the dearest freshness deep
down things.
God's Grandeur

Glory be to God for dappled things —
For skies as couple-colored as a brindled
cow;
For rose-moles all in stipple upon trout
that swim.
Pied Beauty

Elected Silence, sing to me
And beat upon my whorlèd ear,
Pipe me to pastures still and be
The music that I care to hear.
The Habit of Perfection

I say that we are wound
With mercy round and round
As if with air.
Mary Mother of Divine Grace

World-mothering air, air wild,
Wound with thee, in thee isled,
Fold home, fast fold thy child.
Ibid.

Summer ends now; now, barbarous in
beauty, the stooks rise
Around; up above, what wind-walks!
what lovely behavior
Of silk-sack clouds! Has wilder,
willful-wavier
Meal-drift molded ever and melted
across skies?
Hurrahing in Harvest

I have asked to be
Where no storms come,
Where the green swell is in the havens
dumb
And out of the swing of the sea.
Heaven-Haven

I kiss my hand
To the stars, lovely-asunder
Starlight, wafting him out of it; and
Glow, glory in thunder. . . .

---

[1] He has left us only 90 poems — but so essential that they will colour and convert the development of English poetry for many decades to come. — HERBERT READ (1893–) in *The Criterion, April, 1931.*

Since though he is under the world's splendour and wonder,
His mystery must be instressed, stressed;
For I greet him the days I meet him, and bless when I understand.

The Wreck of the Deutschland. Stanza 5

To lift up the hands in prayer gives God glory, but a man with a dungfork in his hand, a woman with a slop-pail, give him glory too. He is so great that all things give him glory if you mean they should. So then, my brethren, live.

An Address on St. Ignatius

ANDREW LANG
[1844–1912]

My mind is gay but my soul is melancholy.

Quoted by MRS. LANG *in Preface, The Poetical Works of Andrew Lang*

St. Andrews by the northern sea,
A haunted town it is to me!
A little city, worn and gray,
The gray North Ocean girds it round.

Almae Matres (St. Andrews, 1862; Oxford, 1865). Stanza 1

You can cover a great deal of country in books.

To the Gentle Reader. Stanza 5

Such is the fate of borrowed books: they're lost,
Or not the book returneth, but its ghost!

From Colletet

Here stand my books, line upon line
They reach the roof, and row by row,
They speak of faded tastes of mine,
And things I did, but do not, know.

Ballade of His Books. Stanza 1

The watches of the night reveal
The books that never can be mine!

Ballade of the Unattainable. Stanza 3

One gift the fairies gave me: (three
They commonly bestowed of yore)
The love of books, the golden key
That opens the enchanted door.

Ballade of the Bookworm. Stanza 2

When others fail him, the wise man looks
To the sure companionship of books.

Old Friends

Prince, you may storm and ban —
Joe Millers *are* a pest,
Suppress me if you can!
I am a Merry Jest!

Ballade of the Primitive Jest. Envoy

Why, why are rhymes so rare to *love?*

Ballade of Difficult Rhymes

There's a joy without canker or cark,
There's a pleasure eternally new,
'Tis to gloat on the glaze and the mark
Of china that's ancient and blue.

Ballade of Blue China. Stanza 1

Here's a pot with a cot in a park
In a park where the peach-blossoms blew;
Where the lovers eloped in the dark,
Lived, died, and were changed into two
Bright birds that eternally flew
Through the boughs of the may, as they sang;
'Tis a tale was undoubtedly true
In the reign of the Emperor Hwang.

Ibid. Stanza 3

We marvel, now we look behind:
Life's more amusing than we thought!

Ballade of Middle Age. Stanza 1

Prince, 'tis a melancholy lay!
For youth, for life we both regret!
How fair they seem, how far away;
With Aucassin and Nicolete.

Ballade of Aucassin. Envoy

The windy lights of Autumn flare:
I watch the moonlit sails go by;
I marvel how men toil and fare,
The weary business that they ply!
Their voyaging is vanity,
And fairy gold is all their gain,
And all the winds of winter cry,
"My Love returns no more again."

Ballade of Autumn. Stanza 2

I'd leave all the hurry, the noise, and the fray,
For a house full of books, and a garden of flowers.

Ballade of True Wisdom. Stanza 3

Sleep, that giv'st what Life denies,
Shadowy bounties and supreme,

Bring the dearest face that flies
Following darkness like a dream!
Ballade of the Dream. Envoy

O bargains in books that they send us,
Ye come through the Ivory Gate!
Ballade of the Real and Ideal. Stanza 2

So gladly, from the songs of modern speech
Men turn, and see the stars, and feel the free
Shrill wind beyond the close of heavy flowers;
And, through the music of the languid hours,
They hear like ocean on a western beach
The surge and thunder of the Odyssey.
Sonnet, The Odyssey

The Angler hath a jolly life
Who by the rail runs down,
And leaves his business and his wife,
And all the din of town.
The wind down stream is blowing straight,
And nowhere cast can he:
Then lo, he doth but sit and wait
In kindly company.
The Contented Angler. Stanza 1

When we have cut each other's throats
And robbed each other's land;
And turned, and changed, and lost our coats,
Till progress is at stand;
When every "programme's" been gone through
This good old world will wake anew!
An Aspiration. Stanza 1

A land where newspapers were dumb
From scandal and from scare.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 6

Why ladies read what they *do* read
Is a thing that no man may explain.
A Remonstrance with the Fair. Stanza 1

From the damp sheiling on the draggled island
Mountains divide you, and no end of seas.
But, though your heart is genuinely Highland,
Still, you're in luck to be away from these![1]
To Fiona, Parody of Canadian Boat Song

Had cigarettes no ashes,
And roses ne'er a thorn,
The big trout would not ever
Escape into the river.
A Highly Valuable Chain of Thoughts. Stanza 2

We meet him first in Homer's verse,
The dog by the Aegean seas;
He barks at strangers, ay, and worse,
He bites! We learn, in language terse,
That even Argos has the curse
Of fleas![2]
The Friend of Man. Stanza 3

---

[1] In 1895, a New York paper was carrying a series of comic strips, "Hogan's Alley," by Richard Felton Outcault [1863–1928]. In 1896, a rival paper engaged the artist to begin a new series portraying "The Yellow Kid." The quarrel of the two newspapers over the right to run the cartoons, together with the similarity in the manner in which the two newspapers displayed sensational news, led to the coining of the term, "Yellow Journalism." — Condensed from *The New York Sun, May 15, 1898*

[1] From the lone sheiling of the misty island
Mountains divide us, and the waste of seas —
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is Highland,
And we in dreams behold the Hebrides.
Canadian Boat Song, St. 2

This poem appeared in *Noctes Ambrosiana*, No. 46, in *Blackwood's Magazine, Vol. 26, P. 400, Sept., 1829.* It is generally credited to John Galt [1779–1839], but John Wilson ("Christopher North"), who won the first Newdigate Prize, founded in 1805, has been suggested as the author. John Gibson Lockhart, son-in-law of Sir Walter Scott, noted, on a copy of the poem in his own handwriting, that the song had been sent to him by a friend in Upper Canada. Galt, author of *Annals of the Parish*, was in Canada in 1824 and 1826. The poem was likewise found in the handwriting of Hugh Montgomerie [1739–1819], twelfth Earl of Eglinton, ascribed to a Gaelic origin.

Robert Louis Stevenson misquotes the second stanza of the song in *The Silverado Squatters*, Chap. 4. Joseph Chamberlain, the British statesman, gave Stevenson's version in a speech at Inverness.

[2] There lay the old dog, Argos, full of fleas!
Thomas Hobbes [1588–1679]: *Odyssey*

Who wins his love shall lose her,
Who loses her shall gain.
Lost Love. Stanza 1

In dreams she grows not older
The lands of dream among;
Though all the world wax colder,
Though all the songs be sung,
In dreams doth he behold her
Still fair and kind and young.
Ibid. Stanza 4

And, if one Rag of Character they spare,
Comes the Biographer, and strips it bare!
Letters to Dead Authors. Epistle to Mr. Alexander Pope

'Tis the fault of all art to seem antiquated and faded in the eyes of the succeeding generation.
Ibid. To Jane Austen

Contemporary spites do not harm true genius.
Ibid. To M. Chapelain

Perchance for poets dead there is prepared a place more beautiful than their dreams.
Ibid. To Theocritus

The dusty and stony ways of contemporary criticism.
Ibid. To Edgar Allan Poe

About the writers of his own generation a leader of that generation should hold his peace.
Ibid.

Great minds should only criticize the great who have passed beyond the reach of eulogy or fault-finding.
Ibid.

The eye of each man sees but what it has the power of seeing.
Ibid. To Homer

JAMES HILARY MULLIGAN
[1844–1916]

The moonlight is the softest, in Kentucky,
Summer days come oftest, in Kentucky,
Friendship is the strongest,
Love's fires glow the longest,
Yet a wrong is always wrongest,
In Kentucky.
In Kentucky. Stanza 1

Songbirds are sweetest, in Kentucky,
Thoroughbreds the fleetest, in Kentucky;
The mountains tower proudest,
Thunder peals the loudest,
The landscape is the grandest,
And politics the damnedest,
In Kentucky.
In Kentucky. Stanza 7

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY
[1844–1890]

Though it lash the shallows that line the beach,
Afar from the great sea-deeps,
There is never a storm whose might can reach
Where the vast leviathan sleeps.
Like a mighty thought in a mighty mind
In the clear cold depths he swims;
Whilst above him the pettiest form of his kind
With a dash o'er the surface skims.
Prelude to the Amber Whale

They who see the Flying Dutchman never, never reach the shore.
The Flying Dutchman

Doubt is brother-devil to Despair.
Prometheus

The world is large when weary leagues two loving hearts divide
But the world is small when your enemy is loose on the other side.
Distance

The red rose whispers of passion
And the white rose breathes of love;
O, the red rose is a falcon,
And the white rose is a dove.
A White Rose. Stanza 1

You may grind their souls in the self-same mill,
You may bind them, heart and brow;
But the poet will follow the rainbow still,
And his brother will follow the plow.
The Rainbow's Treasure. Stanza 5

There are times when a dream delicious
Steals into a musing hour,

Like a face with love capricious,
That peeps from a woodland bower.
An Old Picture. Stanza 1

You gave me the key to your heart, my love;
Then why do you make me knock?
"Oh, that was yesterday; Saints above,
Last night I changed the lock!"
Constancy

First across the gulf we cast
Kite-borne threads, till lines are passed,
And habit builds the bridge at last!
A Builder's Lesson. Stanza 3

He draws no rein, but he shakes the street
With a shout and the ring of the galloping feet;
And this the cry he flings to the wind:
"To the hills for your lives, the flood is behind!"[1]
The Ride of Collins Graves

The wealth of mankind is the wisdom they leave.
Rules of the Road

Be silent and safe — silence never betrays you.
Ibid.

"I had" is a heartache, "I have" is a fountain,
You're worth what you saved, not the million you made.
Ibid.

This truth keep in sight, — every man on the planet
Has just as much right as yourself to the road.
Ibid.

The organized charity, scrimped and iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ.[2]
In Bohemia. Stanza 5

Oh, I long for the glow of a kindly heart and the grasp of a friendly hand!
And I'd rather live in Bohemia than in any other land.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Well blest is he who has a dear one dead;
A friend he has whose face will never change —
A dear communion that will not grow strange;
The anchor of a love is death.
Forever. Stanza 3

ARTHUR WILLIAM EDGAR O'SHAUGHNESSY
[1844–1881]

What man is able to master
And stem the great Fountain of Tears?
The Fountain of Tears. Stanza 8

We are the music-makers,
And we are the dreamers of dreams,
Wandering by lone sea-breakers,
And sitting by desolate streams;
World-losers and world-forsakers,
On whom the pale moon gleams:
Yet we are the movers and shakers
Of the world forever, it seems.
Ode. Stanza 1

One man with a dream, at pleasure,
Shall go forth and conquer a crown;
And three with a new song's measure
Can trample an empire down.
Ibid. Stanza 2

For each age is a dream that is dying,
Or one that is coming to birth.
Ibid. Stanza 3

MAURICE THOMPSON
[1844–1901]

May one who fought in honor for the South
Uncovered stand and sing by Lincoln's grave?
At Lincoln's Grave

A soft Kentucky strain was in his voice,
And the Ohio's deeper boom was there,
With some wild accents of old Wabash days,
And winds of Illinois;
And when he spoke he took us unaware,
With his high courage and unselfish ways.
Ibid.

---

[1] The breaking of the dam over Mill River, Williamsburg, Massachusetts, May 16, 1874.
[2] See Southey, page 322, and Hood, page 392.

The sky is like a woman's love,
 The ocean like a man's;
Oh, neither knows, below, above,
 The measure that it spans!

Love's Horizon. Stanza 1

ELIZABETH STUART PHELPS WARD

[1844–1911]

O tender arms that meet and clasp!
Gather and cherish while ye may.
The morrow knoweth God. Ye know
Your own are yours to-day.

Gloucester Harbor. Stanza 7

There breaks in every Gloucester wave
A widowed woman's heart.

Ibid. Stanza 8

There is no vacant chair. To love is still
 To have.

Afterward. Stanza 5

Our souls are like the sparrows
 Imprisoned in the clay;
Bless Him who came to give them wings,
 Upon a Christmas Day.

A Jewish Legend: The Clay Sparrows. Stanza 10

JOHN B. BOGART[1]

[1845–1921]

When a dog bites a man, that is not news, because it happens so often. But if a man bites a dog, that is news.

Quoted by Frank M. O'Brien *in The Story of The Sun* [*1918*]

JOHN HENRY BONER

[1845–1903]

Ah, we fondly cherish
 Faded things
That had better perish.
 Memory clings
To each leaf it saves.

Gather Leaves and Grasses

Here lived the soul enchanted
 By melody of song;
Here dwelt the spirit haunted
 By a demoniac throng.

Poe's Cottage at Fordham

WILL CARLETON

[1845–1912]

Worm or beetle — drought or tempest — on a farmer's land may fall,
Each is loaded full o' ruin, but a mortgage beats 'em all.

The Tramp's Story

I've watched my duty, straight an' true,
 An' tried to do it well;
Part of the time kept heaven in view,
 An' part steered clear of hell.

The New Church Doctrine. Stanza 2

My business on the jury's done — the quibblin' all is through —
I've watched the lawyers, right and left, and give my verdict true.

Goin' Home To-day. Stanza 1

If there's a heaven upon the earth, a fellow knows it when
He's been away from home a week, and then gets back again.

Ibid. Stanza 7

"There is nothing worth the doing that it does not pay to try,"
Thought the little black-eyed rebel, with a twinkle in her eye.

The Little Black-Eyed Rebel. Stanza 11

Boys flying kites haul in their white-winged birds;
You can't do that way when you're flying words.
"Careful with fire," is good advice, we know:
"Careful with words," is ten times doubly so.
Thoughts unexpressed may sometimes fall back dead;
But God himself can't kill them when they're said.

The First Settler's Story

Not a log in this buildin' but its memories has got,

---

[1] City Editor of *The Sun*, New York, 1873-1890.

And not a nail in this old floor but touches a tender spot.

Out of the Old House, Nancy. Stanza 17

Fare you well, old house! you're naught that can feel or see,
But you seem like a human being — a dear old friend to me;
And we never will have a better home, if *my* opinion stands,
Until we commence a-keepin' house in the house not made with hands.

Ibid. Stanza 20

The kind old country doctor
Whom the populace considered with a mingled love and dread.

The Country Doctor. Stanza 1

He has seen old views and patients disappearing, one by one,
He has learned that Death is master both of Science and of Art.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Them's my sentiments, tew.[1]

The Schoolmaster's Guests. Canto 3

If we who have sailed together
Flit out of each other's view,
The world will sail on, I think,
Just as it used to do.

One and Two. Stanza 3

But ships long time together
Can better the tempest weather
Than any other two.

Ibid.

Things at home are crossways, and Betsey and I are out.

Betsey and I Are Out. Stanza 1

I have talked with Betsey, and Betsey has talked with me,
And so we've agreed together that we can't never agree.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Betsey, like all good women, had a temper of her own.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The more we arg'ed the question the more we didn't agree.

Ibid. Stanza 5

I don't complain of Betsey, or any of her acts,
Exceptin' when we've quarreled, and told each other facts.

Betsey and I Are Out. Stanza 18

You see, when we came to division, there was things that wouldn't divide.

Betsey Destroys the Paper. Stanza 6

Now he didn't give you that baby, by a hundred thousand mile;
He just think you need some sunshine, and he lent him for a while.

The Funeral. Stanza 6

I'm going away to-day with a handsomer man than you.

Gone with a Handsomer Man. Stanza 4

To appreciate heaven well
'Tis good for a man to have some fifteen minutes of hell.

Ibid. Stanza 20

Over the hill to the poor-house I'm trudgin' my weary way.

Over the Hill to the Poor-House. Stanza 1

She had an edication, an' that was good for her;
But when she twitted me on mine, 'twas carryin' things too fur.

Ibid. Stanza 14

WILLIAM ULICK O'CONNOR CUFFE (LORD DESART)

[1845–1898]

Mother Hubbard, you see, was old: there being no mention of others, we may presume she was alone; a widow — a friendless, old, solitary widow. Yet did she despair? Did she sit down and weep, or read a novel, or wring her hands? No! She went to the cupboard.

Mock Sermon: Old Mother Hubbard [*1877*]

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLE

[1845–1927]

Good Will is the mightiest practical force in the universe.

Cleveland Address

---

[1] See Thackeray, page 482.

The Golden Rule works like gravitation.

Cleveland Address

Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before.

The Spirit of Democracy

EDWARD HARRIGAN
[1845–1911]

The best of luck is always waiting on
you
If you pick up on the road a horse's
shoe.

Never Take the Horseshoe from the Door. Stanza 1

The drums and fifes, how sweetly they
did play,
As we march'd, march'd, march'd in the
Mulligan Guard.

The Mulligan Guard [*1873*]

As I walk the street each friend I meet
Says, "There goes Muldoon. He's a
solid man."

Muldoon, the Solid Man

DANIEL WEBSTER HOYT
[1845–1936]

If you have a friend worth loving,
Love him. Yes, and let him know
That you love him, ere life's evening
Tinge his brow with sunset glow.
Why should good words ne'er be said
Of a friend till he is dead?

A Sermon in Rhyme [*1878*]. *Stanza 1*

If you hear a song that thrills you,
Sung by any child of song,
Praise it. Do not let the singer
Wait deservèd praises long.
Why should one who thrills your heart
Lack the joy you may impart?

Ibid. Stanza 2

MARGARET THOMSON JANVIER ("MARGARET VANDEGRIFT")
[1845–1913]

You needn't be trying to comfort me —
I tell you my dolly is dead!
There's no use in saying she isn't, with
a crack like that in her head.

The Dead Doll. Stanza 1

GEORGE THOMAS LANIGAN
[1845–1886]

What, what, what,
What's the news from Swat?
Sad news,
Bad news,
Comes by cable led
Through the Indian Ocean's bed,
Through the Persian Gulf, the Red
Sea and the Med-
Iterranean — he's dead;
The Ahkoond is dead! [1]

A Threnody [*January, 1878*]. *Stanza 1*

Alas, unhappy land; ill-fated spot
Kotal — though where or what
On earth Kotal is, the bard has forgot;
Further than this indeed he knoweth
not —
It borders upon Swat.

Dirge of the Moolla of Kotal, Rival of the Ahkoond of Swat. Stanza 1

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON
[1845–1907]

The hollow sea-shell, which for years
hath stood
On dusty shelves, when held against the
ear
Proclaims its stormy parent, and we
hear
The faint, far murmur of the breaking
flood.
We hear the sea.[2] The Sea? It is the
blood
In our own veins, impetuous and near.

Sonnet, Sea-shell Murmurs

---

[1] See Lear, page 499.

Now the Ahkoond of Swat is a vague sort of
man
Who lives in a country far over the sea;
Pray tell me, good reader, if tell me you can,
What's the Ahkoond of Swat to you folks
or to me?

Eugene Field: *The Ahkoond of Swat* [Sept. 19, 1884]

[2] See F. D. Gage, page 446.

It is the pure white diamond Dante brought
To Beatrice; the sapphire Laura wore
When Petrarch cut it sparkling out of thought;
The ruby Shakespeare hewed from his heart's core;
The dark, deep emerald that Rossetti wrought
For his own soul, to wear for evermore.

What Is a Sonnet?

Things bygone are the only things that last:
The present is mere grass, quick-mown away;
The past is stone, and stands for ever fast.

Roman Baths

GEORGE SAINTSBURY
[1845–1933]

It must be remembered that the point of honour which decrees that a man must not under any circumstances accept money from a woman with whom he is on certain terms, is of very modern growth, and is still tempered by the proviso that he may take as much as he likes or can get from his wife.

Preface to FIELDING'S *Tom Jones*

I have myself a great admiration for nice fine points of honour — I don't think you can make them too nice or too fine.

Ibid.

One of the commonest but most uncritical faults of criticism — the refusal to consider what it is that the author intended to give us.

Ibid.

Criticism is the endeavor to find, to know, to love, to recommend, not only the best, but all the good, that has been known and thought and written in the world.

A History of Criticism

It is the first duty of the novelist to let himself be read — anything else that he gives you is a bonus, a trimming, a dessert.

History of the English Novel

I have never tried to be in the fashion for the sake of being in it, and seldom, I think, to be out of it for the sake of being out of it. Logic and history have been the only external guides I have accepted in temporal things, except where pure taste has reigned alone.

Notes on a Cellar Book. Preface

When they [wines] were good they pleased my sense, cheered my spirits, improved my moral and intellectual powers, besides enabling me to confer the same benefits on other people.

Ibid.

Men will try to persuade themselves, or at least others, that they read poetry because it is a criticism of life, because it expresses the doubts and fears and thoughts and hopes of the time, because it is a substitution for religion, because it is a relief from serious work, because and because and because. As a matter of fact, they (that is to say, those of them who like it generally) read it because they like it, because it communicates an experience of half-sensual, half-intellectual pleasure to them.

Corrected Impressions.
Tennyson

R. L. SHARPE

Each is given a bag of tools,
A shapeless mass,
A book of rules;
And each must make,
Ere life is flown,
A stumbling-block
Or a stepping-stone.

Stumbling-Block or Stepping-Stone. Stanza 2

ARABELLA EUGENIA SMITH
[1845–1916]

If I should die to-night,
My friends would look upon my quiet face,
Before they laid it in its resting place,

And deem that death had left it almost
fair.
If I Should Die To-night.[1]
Stanza 1

Keep not your kisses for my dead, cold
brow;
The way is lonely, let me feel them now.
Ibid. Stanza 4

When dreamless rest is mine, I shall not
need
The tenderness for which I long to-night.
Ibid.

CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS
[1845–1912]

I sat alone with my conscience
In a place where time had ceased,
And we talked of my former living
In the land where the years increased.
Conscience and Future Judgment [*1876*]

The ghost of forgotten actions
Came floating before my sight,
And things that I thought were dead
things
Were alive with a terrible might.
Ibid.

To sit alone with my conscience
Will be judgment enough for me.[2]
Ibid.

JOHN BANISTER TABB
[1845–1909]

When Christ was taken from the rood,
One thorn upon the ground,
Still moistened with the Precious
Blood,
An early robin found,
And wove it crosswise in his nest,
Where, lo, it reddened all his breast![1]
Robin Redbreast

The ghost am I
Of winds that die
Alike on land or sea.
The Fog. Stanza 1

No more the battle or the chase
The phantom tribes pursue,
But each in its accustomed place
The Autumn hails anew;
And still from solemn councils set
On every hill and plain,
The smoke of many a calumet
Ascends to heaven again.
Indian Summer

Before a clock was in the tower
Or e'er a watch was worn,
I knew of night the passing hour
And prophesied the morn;
To man of every age and clime
The oldest chronicler of time.
The Cock

How many an acorn falls to die
For one that makes a tree!
How many a heart must pass me by
For one that cleaves to me!
Compensation. Stanza 1

Out of the dusk a shadow,
Then a spark;
Out of the cloud a silence,
Then a lark;
Out of the heart a rapture,
Then a pain;
Out of the dead, cold ashes,
Life again.
Evolution

A little Boy of heavenly birth,
But far from home to-day,
Comes down to find His ball, the earth,
That sin has cast away.
O comrades, let us one and all
Join in to get Him back His ball!
Out of Bounds

With locks of gold to-day;
To-morrow silver-gray;
Then blossom-bald. Behold,
O man, thy fortune told!
The Dandelion

Why should I stay? Nor seed nor fruit
have I,

---

[1] First printed in *The Christian Union, June 18, 1873.*
The parody by BEN KING [1857–1894] has become better known than the original. See page 729.

[2] There's just ae thing I cannae bear,
An' that's my conscience.
R. L. STEVENSON: *In Scots, XIV, My Conscience*

Conscience allus welts it to me with a mighty
cuttin' rod,
When thar ain't nobody near me, 'ceptin' God.
JAMES BARTON ADAMS: *A Cowboy Alone with His Conscience*

[1] See Hayne, page 586.

But, sprung at once to beauty's perfect round,
Nor loss nor gain nor change in me is found, —
A life-complete in death-complete to die.

The Bubble

Back to the primal gloom
Where life began.

Going Blind

And in the School of Darkness learn
What mean
"The things unseen."

Ibid.

Well, chile, de slip may come to all,
But den de diff'ence foller;
For, if you watch him when he fall,
De jus' man do not *waller.*

The Difference. Stanza 2

ELLEN H. UNDERWOOD
[1845–1930]

The bread that bringeth strength I want to give,
The water pure that bids the thirsty live;
I want to help the fainting day by day;
I'm sure I shall not pass again this way.[1]

I Shall Not Pass Again This Way. Stanza 1

JAMES TERRY WHITE
[1845–1920]

And when I face the dark, and must resign
Love's tender, human touch; must disentwine
Its dear, detaining clasp; when fears depress,
Those mortal fears I cannot quite repress,
For all my faith and trust — O Love divine,
Hold thou my hands!

Hold Thou My Hands. Stanza 3

If thou of fortune be bereft
And in thy store there be but left
Two loaves, sell one and with the dole
Buy hyacinths to feed thy soul.

Not by Bread Alone[1]

SARAH CHAUNCEY WOOLSEY ("SUSAN COOLIDGE")
[1845–1905]

Every day is a fresh beginning,
Every morn is the world made new.[2]

New Every Morning. Stanza 1

The tasks are done and the tears are shed.
Yesterday's errors let yesterday cover;
Yesterday's wounds, which smarted and bled,
Are healed with the healing that night has shed.

Ibid. Stanza 2

A little rudely sculptured bed,
With the shadowing folds of marble lace,
And quilt of marble, primly spread,
And folded round a baby's face.

The "Cradle Tomb" at Westminster

Men die, but sorrow never dies.

Ibid.

These are weighty secrets, and we must whisper them.

Secrets

"A commonplace life," we say, and we sigh;
But why should we sigh as we say?
The commonplace sun in the commonplace sky
Makes up the commonplace day.

Commonplace

And God, who studies each commonplace soul,

---

[1] I shall pass through this world but once. — Attributed to ETIENNE DE GRELLET [1773–1855]

I shall not pass this way again —
Although it bordered be with flowers.
EVA ROSE YORK [1858–]: *I Shall Not Pass This Way Again, St. 1*

[1] In *The Century Magazine, Aug., 1907.* Adaptation of a Persian theme.

[2] Every step is an end, and every step is a fresh beginning. — GOETHE: *Elective Affinities, Book I, Chap. 10*

Out of commonplace things makes His
beautiful whole.

Commonplace

"MICHAEL FIELD"
(KATHARINE BRADLEY)
[1846–1914]
(EDITH COOPER)
[1862–1913]

The enchanting miracles of change.

Renewal

Come, mete out my loneliness, O wind,
For I would know
How far the living who must stay behind
Are from the dead who go.

Mete Out My Loneliness

Praying and sighing through the London streets
While my heart beats
To do some miracle, when suddenly
At curve of Regent Circus I espy,
Set 'mid a jeweller's trays of spangle-glitter,
A tiny metal insect-pin, a fly.
This utter trifle for my love I buy,
And thinking of it on her breast
My heart has rest.

A Miracle [1]

Among the hills I trace the path that I must wend;
I watch, not bidding him farewell, the sun descend.
Sweet and of their nature vacant are the days I spend —
Quiet as a plough laid by at the furrow's end.

Old Age

JOSEPH IGNATIUS CONSTANTINE CLARKE
[1846–1925]

"Here's to the Maine, and I'm sorry for Spain,"
Said Kelly and Burke and Shea.

The Fighting Race. Stanza 1

"Wherever there's Kellys there's trouble," said Burke.
"Wherever fighting's the game,
Or a spice of danger in grown man's work,"
Said Kelly, "you'll find my name."

The Fighting Race. Stanza 2

"Oh, the fighting races don't die out,
If they seldom die in bed."

Ibid. Stanza 5

GRANVILLE STANLEY HALL
[1846–1924]

The mother's face and voice are the first conscious objects as the infant soul unfolds, and she soon comes to stand in the very place of God to her child.[1]

Article in Pedagogical Seminary,
June, 1891, Page 199

HAMILTON WRIGHT MABIE
[1846–1916]

The peculiarity of the New England hermit has not been his desire to get near to God, but his anxiety to get away from man.

Backgrounds of Literature.
Emerson and Concord

There will come another era when it shall be light and man will awaken from his lofty dreams, and find his dreams all there, and nothing is gone save his sleep.

The Awakening

LLOYD MIFFLIN
[1846–1921]

Inscrutable, colossal, and alone.

Sesostris

The affrighted ostrich dare not dust her wings
Anear this Presence.

Ibid.

RICHARD LEWIS NETTLESHIP
[1846–1892]

The only strength for me is to be found in the sense of a personal presence everywhere, it scarcely matters whether it be called human or divine; a presence which only makes itself felt at first in this and that particular form and feature.

---

[1] Surely the prettiest poem on shopping in our language. — LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH

[1] Mother is the name for God in the lips and hearts of little children. — THACKERAY: *Vanity Fair, Vol. I, Chap. 37*

Lectures and Memories. I, 72

Into this presence we come, not by leaving behind what are usually called earthly things, or by loving them less, but by living more intensely in them, and loving more what is really lovable in them.

Ibid.

It is literally true that this world *is* everything to us, if only we choose to make it so, if only we "live in the present" *because* it is eternity.

Ibid.

ALEXANDER MacGREGOR ROSE

[1846–1898]

Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland
Und Gott on high, all dings gommand,
Ve two, ach, don'd you understandt?
Meinself — und Gott.

Hoch! Der Kaiser (Kaiser & Co.).[1] *Stanza 1*

Gott pulls mit me, und I mit him.

Ibid. Stanza 16

JOHN PETER ALTGELD [2]

[1847–1902]

In writing "Progress and Poverty," he dipped his pen into the tears of the human race, and with celestial clearness wrote down what he conceived to be eternal truths.

Memorial Address on Henry George [1897]

When he died, there was nowhere a soul that cried out: "There is one iron hand less to grind us, one wolf less to tear our flesh," but everywhere a feeling that a friend of the race had gone.

Memorial Address on Henry George [1897]

HENRY AUGUSTIN BEERS

[1847–1926]

He sang one song and died — no more but that;
A single song and carelessly complete.

The Singer of One Song [1]

So through the poets' orchestra, which weaves
One music from a thousand stops and strings,
Pierces the note of that immortal song:
"High over all the lonely bugle grieves." [2]

Ibid.

CHARLES HEBER CLARK ("MAX ADELER")

[1847–1915]

Willie had a purple monkey climbing on a yellow stick,
And when he sucked the paint all off it made him deathly sick.

The Purple Monkey. Stanza 1

We have lost our little Hanner in a very painful manner.

Little Hanner. Stanza 1

JOHN WALLACE ("CAPTAIN JACK") CRAWFORD

[1847–1917]

When a bit of sunshine hits ye,
After passing of a cloud,
When a fit of laughter gits ye
An' yer spine is feelin' proud,
Don't fergit to up and fling it
At a soul that's feelin' blue,
For the minute that ye sling it,
It's a boomerang to you.

The Boomerang

---

[1] The verses were first published in *The Montreal*, Canada, *Herald*, in 1897. They created a stir when recited by Captain Joseph Bullock Coghlan [1844–1908] at a dinner given in his honor at the Union League Club, New York, April 21, 1899. Captain Coghlan (later Rear Admiral) had commanded the United States Cruiser *Raleigh* of Admiral Dewey's squadron, Manila Bay, May 1, 1898.

[2] Eagle forgotten.
VACHEL LINDSAY: *The Eagle That Is Forgotten*

[1] Grenville Mellen [1799–1841].

[2] And high above the fight the lonely bugle grieves!
GRENVILLE MELLEN: *Ode on the Celebration of the Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1825*

EDGAR FAWCETT
[1847–1904]

She remembers so many graves
That no one else will remember.
The Grass. Stanza 3

In some blithe moment, was it Nature's choice
To dower a scrap of sunset with a voice?
To an Oriole

Two haggard shapes in robes of mist
For longer years than each will tell,
Joined by a stern gyve, wrist to wrist,
Have roamed the courts of hell.
Their blank eyes know each other not —
Their cold hearts hate the union drear;
Yet one poor ghost was Lancelot,
And one was Guinevere.
Lancelot and Guinevere

WALTER LEARNED
[1847–1915]

To you whose temperate pulses flow
With measured beat, serene and slow,
The even tenor of whose way
Is undisturbed by passion's sway,
This tale of wayward love may seem
The record of a fevered dream.
On the Flyleaf of "Manon Lescaut"

A lure more strong, a wish more faint,
Makes one a monster, one a saint.[1]
Ibid.

There's many a life of sweet content
Whose virtue is environment.
Ibid.

O carping world! If there's an age
Where youth and manhood keep
An equal poise, alas! I must
Have passed it in my sleep.
To Critics. Stanza 3

Her lips were so near
That — what else could I do?
An Explanation

This world is a difficult world, indeed,
And people are hard to suit,
And the man who plays on the violin
Is a bore to the man with the flute.
Consolation. Stanza 4

JOHN LOCKE[1]
[1847–1889]

O Ireland, isn't it grand you look —
Like a bride in her rich adornin'?
And with all the pent-up love of my heart
I bid you the top o' the mornin'!
The Exile's Return (Dawn on the Irish Coast). Stanza 1

JULIA A. MOORE[2]
[1847–1920]

Dear Friends, I write for money,
With a kind heart and hand,
I wish to make no Enemies
Throughout my native land.
Kind friends, now I close my rhyme,
And lay my pen aside,
Between me and my critics
I leave you to decide.
To My Friends and Critics. Stanza 6

Leave off the agony, leave off style,
Unless you've got money by you all the while.
If you look about you you'll often have to smile
To see so many poor people putting on style.
Leave Off the Agony in Style

"Lord Byron" was an Englishman
A poet I believe,
His first works in old England
Was poorly received.
Perhaps it was "Lord Byron's" fault
And perhaps it was not.
His life was full of misfortunes,
Ah, strange was his lot.
Sketch of Lord Byron's Life. Stanza 1

---

[1] If you take temptations into account, who is to say that he is better than his neighbor? — THACKERAY: *Vanity Fair, Vol. II, Chap. 1*

[1] Known as "The Southern Gael."

[2] "The Sweet Singer of Michigan."

MILTON NOBLES
[1847–1924]

The villain still pursued her.
The Phœnix. Act I, Sc. 3 [*1875*]

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE
[1847–1908]

A brave endeavor
To do thy duty, whate'er its worth,
Is better than life with love forever —
And love is the sweetest thing on earth.
Sir Hugo's Choice

The love of man and woman is as fire
To warm, to light, but surely to consume
And self-consuming die . . .
But comrade-love is as a welding blast
Of candid flame and ardent temperature:
Glowing more fervent, it doth bind more fast.
My Comrade

What gain is it to the people that a God laid down His life,
If twenty centuries after, His world be a world of strife?
For the People. Stanza 4

What matter if king or consul or president holds the rein,
If crime and poverty ever be links in the bondsman's chain?
What careth the burden-bearer that Liberty packed his load,
If Hunger presseth behind him with a sharp and ready goad?
Ibid. Stanza 6

The slaves of Pilate have washed his hands
As white as a king's might be.
Barabbas with wrists unfettered stands,
For the world has made him free.
But Thy palms toil-worn by nails are torn,
O Christ, on Calvary.
The Way of the World. Stanza 2

For all knew Davy Crockett, blithe and generous and bold,
And strong and rugged as the quartz that hides its heart of gold.
His simple creed for word or deed true as the bullet sped,
And rung the target straight: "Be sure you're right, then go ahead."[1]
The Men of the Alamo

Yea, the gateway shall be free
Unto all, from sea to sea;
And no fratricidal slaughter
Shall defile its sacred water;
But — the hand that ope'd the gate shall forever hold the key!
Panama

"No enemies! Can such a grace
To any erring mortal fall?"
A smile lit up the grim old face:
"None, padre, none; I slew them all."
Carvajal the Thorough

I'd rather be handsome than homely;
I'd rather be youthful than old;
If I can't have a bushel of silver
I'll do with a barrel of gold.
Contentment

All loved Art in a seemly way
With an earnest soul and a capital A.
The V-A-S-E

Baby's brain is tired of thinking
On the Wherefore and the Whence;
Baby's precious eyes are blinking
With incipient somnolence.
A Boston Lullaby. Stanza 1

The stranger wrote. I read the scrawl
The sacred page engrossed on;
The name was nought, the place was all, —
"J. Winthrop Wiggins, Boston."
A Title Clear

ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF ROSEBERY
[1847–1929]

Few speeches which have produced an electrical effect on an audience can bear the colorless photography of a printed record.
Life of Pitt

It is beginning to be hinted that we are a nation of amateurs.
Rectorial Address, Glasgow
[*November 16, 1900*]

---

[1] See Crockett, page 349.

GEORGE ROBERT SIMS

[1847–1922]

Lor', but women's rum cattle to deal with, the first man found that to his cost,
And I reckon it's just through a woman the last man on earth'll be lost.

Moll Jarvis o' Morley

O gleaming lamps of London, that gem the city's crown,
What fortunes lie within you, O Lights of London Town?

The Lights of London Town. Stanza 1

You come here to see how paupers the season of Christmas spend;
You come here to watch us feeding, as they watch the captured beast.

Christmas Day in the Workhouse. Stanza 8

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT

[1847–1898]

Yes, an' no, an' mebbe, an' mebbe not.

David Harum. Chap. 1

Do unto the other feller the way he'd like to do unto you an' do it fust.

Ibid. Chap. 20

They say a reasonable number of fleas is good fer a dog — keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog.

Ibid. Chap. 32

The' ain't nothin' truer in the Bible 'n that sayin' thet them that has gits.

Ibid. Chap. 35

I've often had to notice that a man'll sometimes do the foolishest thing or meanest thing in his hull life after he's dead.

Ibid.

ARTHUR JAMES BALFOUR

[1848–1930]

The energies of our system will decay; the glory of the sun will be dimmed, and the earth, tideless and inert, will no longer tolerate the race which has for a moment disturbed its solitude. Man will go down into the pit and all his thoughts will perish.

The Foundations of Belief

Biography should be written by an acute enemy.

Quoted by S. K. Ratcliffe *in The London Observer, January 30, 1927*

JOHN VANCE CHENEY

[1848–1922]

Who drives the horses of the sun
Shall lord it but a day;
Better the lowly deed were done,
And kept the humble way.

The Happiest Heart. Stanza 1

The happiest heart that ever beat
Was in some quiet breast
That found the common daylight sweet,
And left to Heaven the rest.

Ibid. Stanza 3

DIGBY MACKWORTH DOLBEN

[1848–1867]

The world is young to-day:
Forget the gods are old,
Forget the years of gold
When all the months were May.

A Song

Poetry, the hand that wrings,
Bruised albeit at the strings,
Music from the soul of things.

Core

As fresh as when the first sunrise
Awoke the lark in Paradise.

The Shrine

W. G. ELMSLIE

[1848–1889]

He held the lamp of Truth that day
So low that none could miss the way;
And yet so high to bring in sight
That picture fair — the World's Great Light —
That gazing up — the lamp between —
The hand that held it scarce was seen.

The Hand That Held It. Stanza 1

WILLIAM DUDLEY FOULKE
[1848–1935]

What makes a city great?[1] Huge piles of stone
Heaped heavenward? Vast multitudes who dwell
Within wide circling walls?
The City's Crown

True glory dwells where glorious deeds are done,
Where great men rise whose names athwart the dusk
Of misty centuries gleam like the sun!
Ibid.

So may the city that I love be great
Till every stone shall be articulate.
Ibid.

SAMUEL MILLER HAGEMAN
[1848–1905]

Slowly climb the moon-touched mountains up their stairway to the sky,
Slowly each white cloud ascending, seems a soul that passed on high.
Silence. Stanza 1 [*1876*]

Every sound shall end in silence, but the silence never dies.
Ibid. Stanza 10

Earth is but the frozen echo of the silent voice of God.
Ibid. Stanza 19

Every sound that breaks the silence only makes it more profound,
Like a crash of deafening thunder in the sweet blue stillness drowned;
Let thy soul walk slowly in thee, as a saint in heaven unshod,
For to be alone with Silence is to be alone with God.
Ibid. Stanza 23

Somewhere in the far-off silence, I shall feel a vanished hand.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 46

Faith is but an idle canvas, flapping on an idle mast,
If it be not found within thee as the work of life at last.
Silence. Stanza 70

Tamper not with idle rumor, lest the truth appear to lie,
Carve thy life to hilted silence, wrong shall fall on it, and die;
Tamper not with accusation, harvest not what thou hast heard,
Christ stood in the court of Pilate, but he answered not a word.
Ibid. Stanza 74

Creature in Creator meeting, crystallizing into one,
As stalactite meets stalagmite, standing pillared where they run.
Ibid. Stanza 92

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS
[1848–1908]

Brer Fox, he lay low.
Legends of the Old Plantation

Ez soshubble ez a baskit er kittens.
Ibid.

Lazy fokes's stummucks don't git tired.
Plantation Proverbs

Jay-bird don't rob his own nes'.
Ibid.

Licker talks mighty loud w'en it gits loose from de jug.
Ibid.

Hungry rooster don't cackle w'en he fine a wum.
Ibid.

Youk'n hide de fier, but w'at you gwine do wid de smoke?
Ibid.

Dogs don't bite at de front gate.
Ibid.

Watch out w'en youer gittin' all you want. Fattenin' hogs ain't in luck.
Ibid.

De place wharbouts you spill de grease,
Right dar youer boun' ter slide,
An' whar you fine a bunch er ha'r,
You'll sholy fine de hide.
Uncle Remus

---

[1] Why build these cities glorious
If man unbuilded goes?
In vain we build the world, unless
The builder also grows.
EDWIN MARKHAM: *Man-Making*

[2] O for the touch of a vanished hand.
TENNYSON: *Break, Break, Break*

Bred en bawn in a brier-patch, Brer Fox.

Uncle Remus

You do de pullin', Sis Cow, en I'll do de gruntin'.

Ibid.

He diggy, diggy, diggy, but no meat dar!

Ibid.

W'en ole man Rabbit say 'scoot,' dey scooted, en w'en ole Miss Rabbit say 'scat,' dey scatted.

Ibid.

Hop light, ladies,
  Oh, Miss Loo!
Oh, swing dat yaller gal!
  Do, boys, do!

Plantation Play Song

How many po' sinners'll be kotched
  out late
En fin' no latch ter de golden gate?
No use fer ter wait twell ter-morrer,
De sun mus'n't set on yo' sorrer, —
Sin's ez sharp ez a bamboo-brier, —
O Lord! fetch de mo'ners up higher!

Negro Revival Hymn. Stanza 1

When you've got a thing to say,
Say it! Don't take half a day.
When your tale's got little in it,
Crowd the whole thing in a minute!
Life is short — a fleeting vapor —
Don't you fill the whole blamed paper
With a tale which, at a pinch,
Could be cornered in an inch!
Boil her down until she simmers,
Polish her until she glimmers.

Advice to Writers for the Daily Press

RICHARD JEFFERIES
[1848–1887]

Give me fulness of life like to the sea and the sun; give me fulness of physical life, mind equal and beyond their fulness; give me a greatness and perfection of soul higher than all things; give me my inexpressible desire.

The Story of My Heart. Chap. VI

No thought which I have ever had has satisfied my soul.

Ibid.

The most extraordinary spectacle is the vast expenditure of labor and time wasted in obtaining mere subsistence.

The Story of My Heart. Chap. X

The world works only for today, as the world worked twelve thousand years ago, and our children's children will still have to toil and slave for the bare necessities of life.

Ibid.

I hope succeeding generations will be able to be idle. I hope that nine-tenths of their time will be leisure time; that they may enjoy their days, and the earth, and the beauty of this beautiful world; that they may rest by the sea and dream; that they may dance and sing, and eat and drink.

Ibid. Chap. XI

Let me exhort everyone to do their utmost to think outside and beyond our present circle of ideas. For every idea gained is a hundred years of slavery remitted.

Ibid.

CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA ("CARLOTTA") PERRY
[1848–1914]

If you have gifts and I have none,
If I have shade and you have sun,
'Tis yours with freer hand to give,
'Tis yours with truer grace to live,
Than I, who giftless, sunless, stand
With barren life and hand.

Noblesse Oblige. Stanza 1

The sails we see on the ocean
  Are as white as white can be;
But never one in the harbor,
  As white as the sails at sea.

Distance, the Enchantress. Stanza 1

It was only a glad "Good morning,"
  As she passed along the way,
But it spread the morning's glory
  Over the livelong day.

Good Morning

LILLA CABOT PERRY
[1848–1933]

Forgive me not! Hate me and I shall
  know

Some of Love's fire still burns in your breast!
Forgiveness finds its home in hearts at rest,
On dead volcanoes only lies the snow.
Forgive Me Not

I turn to you, who have known pain and fear
And failure and despair, and in your eyes
I read companionship; and though your cloak
Be threadbare, half of it is mine.
You are my friend.
A Friend. Stanza 2

Death is Love's friend: it sets a holy seal
On all the past that never can be broken;
Its beautifying touch knows to reveal
On lips long silent eloquence unspoken.
Love's Not Death's Slave. Stanza 2

EBEN EUGENE REXFORD
[1848–1916]

Love can never more grow old,
Locks may lose their brown and gold,
Cheeks may fade and hollow grow,
But the hearts that love will know
Never winter's frost and chill,
Summer's warmth is in them still.
Silver Threads Among the Gold

WILL HENRY THOMPSON
[1848–1918]

Then at the brief command of Lee
Moved out that matchless infantry,
With Pickett leading grandly down,
To rush against the roaring crown
Of those dread heights of destiny.[1]
The High Tide at Gettysburg.[2] *Stanza 2*

The voice that rang through Shiloh's woods
And Chickamauga's solitudes,
The fierce South cheering on her sons!
Ibid. Stanza 3

The brave went down! Without disgrace
They leaped to Ruin's red embrace;
They only heard Fame's thunders wake,
And saw the dazzling sunburst break
In smiles on Glory's bloody face!
The High Tide at Gettysburg. Stanza 11

Fold up the banners! Smelt the guns!
Love rules. Her gentle purpose runs;
A mighty mother turns in tears
The pages of her battle years,
Lamenting all her fallen sons!
Ibid. Stanza 15

FREDERIC EDWARD WEATHERLY
[1848–1929]

Playing all my heart remembers,
Old, old songs from far away;
Golden Junes and bleak Decembers
Rise around me as I play.
Fiddle and I. Stanza 2

Always the same, Darby, my own,
Always the same to your old wife Joan.
Darby and Joan.[1] *Stanza 1*

The sailor's wife the sailor's star shall be.
Nancy Lee

Ah, Lisette! my pretty Lisette!
Do not listen! do not care!
Lips are laughing, but eyes are wet,
Hearts are breaking in Vanity Fair.
Lisette

Back to the joyless duties,
Back to the fruitless tears,
Loving, and yet divided,
All through the empty years.
Parted. Stanza 1

ROLLIN JOHN WELLS
[1848–1923]

A little more tired at close of day,
A little less anxious to have our way;
A little less ready to scold and blame,
A little more care of a brother's name;
And so we are nearing our journey's end,
Where time and eternity meet and blend.
Growing Old. Stanza 1

---

[1] See Cone, page 737.
[2] In *The Century Magazine, July, 1888.*

[1] See Cunningham, page 345.

A little more laughter, a few more tears,
And we shall have told our increasing years;
The book is closed and the prayers are said,
And we are part of the countless dead.
Thrice happy if then some soul can say,
"I live because he has passed my way."

Growing Old. Stanza 5

JAMES LANE ALLEN

[1849–1925]

Good friend, around these hearthstones speak no evil word of any creature.

A Kentucky Cardinal

The finest music in the room is that which streams out to the ear of the spirit in many an exquisite strain from the little shelf of books on the opposite wall. Every volume there is an instrument which some melodist of the mind created and set vibrating with music.

Ibid.

The birds are moulting. If man could only moult also — his mind once a year its errors, his heart once a year its useless passions.

Ibid.

I have yet to encounter that common myth of weak men, an insurmountable barrier.

The Choir Invisible. Chap. 3

By degrees the comforting light of what you may actually do and be in an imperfect world will shine close to you and all around you, more and more. It is this that will lead you never to perfection, but always toward it.

Ibid. Chap. 20

JOSEPH GREEN FRANCIS

[1849–1930]

But the kittens were rude and grabbed their food,
And treated the Dolls with jeers;
Which caused their Mother an aching heart
And seven or eight large tears.

A Little Girl Asked Some Kittens to Tea

A Tam o' Shanter Dog
And a plaintive piping Frog,
With a Cat whose one extravagance was clothes,
Went to see a Bounding Bug
Dance a jig upon a rug,
While a Beetle balanced bottles on his nose.

The Book of Cheerful Cats

" 'Tis a perfect picnic day!" the little dog did say.

Ibid.

A Raging, Roaring Lion, of a Lamb-devouring kind,
Reformed and led a sweet, submissive life.
For with face all steeped in smiles
He propelled a Lamb for miles
And he wed a woolly Spinster for a wife.

Ibid.

EDMUND GOSSE

[1849–1928]

It is a curious reflection, that the ordinary private person who collects objects of a modest luxury, has nothing about him so old as his books.

Gossip in a Library

The girls nowadays display a shocking freedom; but they were partly led into it by the relative laxity of their mothers, who, in their turn, gave great anxiety to a still earlier generation.

The Whole Duty of Woman

There never, we suppose, from the beginning of the world, was a man-preacher who did not warn the women of his congregation against the vanity of fair raiment.

Ibid.

Where are the cities of old time?

The Ballade of Dead Cities

The wizard silence of the hours of dew.

The White Throat

Canst thou not wait for Love one flying hour,
O heart of little faith?

Dejection and Delay

The Past is like a funeral gone by,
The Future comes like an unwelcome guest.
May-Day

I do not hunger for a well-stored mind,
I only wish to live my life, and find
My heart in unison with all mankind.
Lying in the Grass

To all at length an end!
All sailors to some unseen harbour float.
Farewell, mysterious, happy, twilight boat.
Farewell, my friend!
The Vanishing Boat

MARGARET JOHNSTON GRAFFLIN
[1849–1925]

None other can pain me as you, dear, can do;
None other can please me or praise me as you.
To My Son. Stanza 1

"Like mother, like son," is the saying so true,
The world will judge largely of "Mother" by you.
Ibid. Stanza 2

THOMAS CHALMERS HARBAUGH
[1849–1924]

I've sung the Psalms of David for nearly eighty years,
They've been my staff and comfort and calmed life's many fears;
I'm sorry I disturb the choir, perhaps I'm doing wrong,
But when my heart is filled with praise I can't keep back a song.
Trouble in the "Amen Corner." Stanza 15

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY
[1849–1903]

The Hospital, grey, quiet, old,
Where Life and Death like friendly chafferers meet.
In Hospital. Enter Patient

Life is (I think) a blunder and a shame.
In Hospital. Waiting

Far in the stillness a cat
Languishes loudly.
Ibid. Vigil

A well-bred silence always at command.
Ibid. Lady-Probationer

From the winter's gray despair,
From the summer's golden languor,
Death, the lover of Life,
Frees us for ever.
Ibid. Ave, Caesar

His wise, rare smile is sweet with certainties,
And seems in all his patients to compel
Such love and faith as failure cannot quell.
Ibid. "The Chief" (Lister)

Bland as a Jesuit, sober as a hymn.
Ibid. House-Surgeon

I know
That in the shade of Fujisan,
What time the cherry-orchards blow,
I loved you once in old Japan.
Ballade of a Toyokuni Colour-Print

As dust that drives, as straws that blow,
Into the night go one and all.
Ballade of Dead Actors

Fate's a fiddler, Life's a dance.
Double Ballade of Life and Fate

Let us break out, and taste the morning prime . . .
Let us be drunk.
To F. W.

The ways of Death are soothing and serene,
And all the words of Death are grave and sweet.
In Memoriam R. G. C. B.

What is to come we know not. But we know
That what has been was good.
What Is to Come

Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the Pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.
Echoes. IV, In Memorian R. T. Hamilton Bruce ["Invictus"]

Under the bludgeonings of chance
My head is bloody, but unbowed.
Ibid.

It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,
I am the master of my fate;
I am the captain of my soul.[1]
Echoes. IV, In Memoriam R. T. Hamilton Bruce [*"Invictus"*]

Praise the generous gods for giving
In a world of wrath and strife,
With a little time for living,
Unto all the joy of life.
Ibid. VI

We'll go no more a-roving by the light of the moon.[2]
November glooms are barren beside the dusk of June.
Ibid. VIII

The nightingale has a lyre of gold,
The lark's is a clarion call,
And the blackbird plays but a boxwood flute,
But I love him best of all.
Ibid. XVIII, To A. D.

Tired of experience, he turns
To the friendly and comforting breast
Of the old nurse, Death.
Ibid. XXIX, To R. L. S.

A late lark twitters from the quiet skies.
Ibid. XXXV, In Memoriam Margaritae Sorori

Night with her train of stars
And her great gift of sleep.
Ibid.

So be my passing!
My task accomplished and the long day done,
My wages taken, and in my heart
Some late lark singing.
Ibid.

Or ever the knightly years were gone
With the old world to the grave,
I was a King in Babylon
And you were a Christian Slave.
Ibid. XXXVII, To W. A.

The Spirit of Wine
Sang in my glass, and I listened
With love to his odorous music,
His flushed and magnificent song.
Echoes. XLI, To R. A. M. S.

These poor Might-Have-Beens,
These fatuous, ineffectual Yesterdays!
To James McNeill Whistler

For Death and Time bring on the prime
Of God's own chosen weather,
And we lie in the peace of the Great Release
As once in the grass together.
In Memoriam R. L. S.

What have I done for you,
England, my England?
Rhymes and Rhythms. XXV

In the street of By-and-By
Stands the hostelry of Never,
Dream from deed he must dissever
Who his fortune here would try.
In the Street of By-and-By

With what a genius for administration
We rearrange the rumbling universe,
And map the course of man's regeneration
Over a pipe.
Inter Sodales

SARAH ORNE JEWETT
[1849–1909]

A harbor, even if it is a little harbor, is a good thing, since adventurers come into it as well as go out, and the life in it grows strong, because it takes something from the world and has something to give in return.
Country By-Ways. River Driftwood

God bless them all who die at sea!
If they must sleep in restless waves,
God make them dream they are ashore,
With grass above their graves.
The Gloucester Mother.[1] *Stanza 3*

Look bravely up into the sky,
And be content with knowing
That God wished for a buttercup
Just here, where you are growing.
Discontent. Stanza 9

---

[1] Dux atque imperator vitae mortalium animus est (The soul is the captain and master of the life of mortals). — SALLUST: *Jugurtha, Chap. 1*

Be the proud captain still of thine own fate.
JAMES BENJAMIN KENYON [1858–1924]: *A Challenge*

[2] So we'll go no more a-roving.
BYRON: *Letter to Thomas Moore*

[1] In *McClure's Magazine, Oct., 1908.*

FREDERICK LANGBRIDGE
[1849–1923]

Yield thy poor best, and muse not how or why,
Lest one day, seeing all about thee spread,
A mighty crowd and marvellously fed,
Thy heart break out into a bitter cry:
"I might have furnished, I, yea, even I,
The two small fishes and the barley bread."[1]

A Cluster of Quiet Thoughts

EMMA LAZARUS
[1849–1887]

Give me your tired, your poor,
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore,
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tossed, to me:
I lift my lamp beside the golden door.

The New Colossus: Inscription for the Statue of Liberty, New York harbor

GRACE DENIO LITCHFIELD
[1849–1944]

We have no dearer word for our heart's friend,
For him who journeys to the world's far end,
And scars our soul with going; thus we say,
As unto him who steps but o'er the way —
"Good-by."

Good-by. Stanza 2

SIR WILLIAM OSLER
[1849–1919]

Speck in cornea, 50¢.

Entry in his account-book, first fee as a practicing physician. From Life of Sir William Osler by Harvey Cushing, *Vol. I, Chap. 6*

After all, there is no such literature as a Dictionary.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 11

The desire to take medicine is perhaps the greatest feature which distinguishes man from animals.

Ibid. Chap. 14

This is yet the childhood of the world, and a supine credulity is still the most charming characteristic of man.

Ibid.

We are here to add what we can *to,* not to get what we can *from,* Life.[1]

Ibid.

To have striven, to have made an effort, to have been true to certain ideals — this alone is worth the struggle.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Humanity has but three great enemies: fever, famine and war; of these by far the greatest, by far the most terrible, is fever.

Ibid.

Though a little one, the master-word [Work] looms large in meaning. It is the open sesame to every portal, the great equalizer in the world, the true philosopher's stone which transmutes all the base metal of humanity into gold.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 22

Things cannot always go your way. Learn to accept in silence the minor aggravations, cultivate the gift of taciturnity and consume your own smoke [3] with an extra draught of hard work, so that those about you may not be annoyed with the dust and soot of your complaints.

Ibid.

We are here not to get all we can out of life for ourselves, but to try to make the lives of others happier.

Ibid.

Take the sum of human achievement in action, in science, in art, in literature — subtract the work of the men above forty, and while we should miss great treasures, even priceless treasures, we would practically be where we are to-day. . . . The effective, moving, vitalizing work of the world is done between the ages of twenty-five and forty.[1]

---

[1] *Luke, IX, 16.*

[1] Also in *Doctor and Nurse,* Paper II in *Aequanimitas and Other Addresses.*

[2] Lecture, *The Master-Word in Medicine,* Toronto, Oct. 1, 1903. Paper XVIII in *Aequanimitas.*

[3] See Carlyle, page 379.

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. I, Chap. 24

My second fixed idea is the uselessness of men above sixty years of age, and the incalculable benefit it would be in commercial, political, and in professional life if, as a matter of course, men stopped work at this age.

Ibid.

In that charming novel, "The Fixed Period," [by] Anthony Trollope, . . . the plot hinges upon the admirable scheme of a college into which at sixty men retired for a year of contemplation before a peaceful departure by chloroform. That incalculable benefits might follow such a scheme is apparent to anyone who, like myself, is nearing the limit, and who has made a careful study of the calamities which may befall men during the seventh and eighth decades.[2]

Ibid.

Nothing will sustain you more potently than the power to recognize in your humdrum routine, as perhaps it may be thought, the true poetry of life — the poetry of the commonplace, of the ordinary man, of the plain, toil-worn woman, with their loves and their joys, their sorrows and their griefs.

Ibid. (The Student Life)

Lift up one hand to heaven and thank your stars if they have given you the proper sense to enable you to appreciate the inconceivably droll situations in which we catch our fellow creatures.

Ibid.

I have three personal ideals. One, to do the day's work well and not to bother about to-morrow. . . . The second ideal has been to act the Golden Rule, as far as in me lay, toward my professional brethren and toward the patients committed to my care. And the third has been to cultivate such a measure of equanimity as would enable me to bear success with humility, the affection of my friends without pride, and to be ready when the day of sorrow and grief came to meet it with the courage befitting a man.

Life of Sir William Osler. (Farewell Dinner, May 2, 1905)

Throw all the beer and spirits into the Irish Channel, the English Channel, and the North Sea for a year, and people in England would be infinitely better. It would certainly solve all the problems with which the philanthropists, the physicians, and the politicians have to deal.[1]

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 26

No man is really happy or safe without a hobby, and it makes precious little difference what the outside interest may be — botany, beetles or butterflies, roses, tulips or irises; fishing, mountaineering or antiquities — anything will do so long as he straddles a hobby and rides it hard.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 29

Nothing in life is more wonderful than faith — the one great moving force which we can neither weigh in the balance nor test in the crucible.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 30

In the life of a young man the most essential thing for happiness is the gift of friendship.

Ibid. Chap. 31

No bubble is so iridescent or floats longer than that blown by the successful teacher.

Ibid.

---

[1] Address, *The Fixed Period,* Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, Feb. 22, 1905.

[2] This valedictory address caused much discussion and misquotation. It was headlined in the press, "Osler Recommends Chloroform at Sixty," and occasioned many columns of letters, caustic cartoons, etc., until to "Oslerize" became a byword.

[1] Address at Working Men's College, Camden Town, Nov. 17, 1906.

[2] Address, Medical Library Association, Belfast, July 28, 1909.

[3] The Faith That Heals.

The nation's Valhalla [Westminster Abbey].[1]

Life of Sir William Osler. Vol. II, Chap. 32

It is one of the greatest blessings that so many women are so full of tact. The calamity happens when a woman who has all the other riches of life just lacks that one thing.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 33

It is the prime duty of a woman of this terrestrial world to look well. Neatness is the asepsis of clothes.

Ibid.

The quest for righteousness is Oriental, the quest for knowledge, Occidental.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 34

In science the credit goes to the man who convinces the world, not to the man to whom the idea first occurs.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 38

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY
[1849–1916]

O'er folded blooms
On swirls of musk,
The beetle booms adown the glooms
And bumps along the dusk.

The Beetle. Stanza 7

The ripest peach is highest on the tree.

The Ripest Peach. Stanza 1

An' the Gobble-uns'll git you
Ef you don't watch out.

Little Orphant Annie. Stanza 1

His Mammy heered him holler, an' his Daddy heered him bawl,
An' when they turn't the kivvers down, he wasn't there at all!

Ibid. Stanza 2

I cannot say, and I will not say
That he is dead. — He is just away!

Away

Heaven holds all for which you sigh —
There! little girl; don't cry!

A Life-Lesson. Stanza 3

I can see the pink sunbonnet and the little checkered dress
She wore when first I kissed her and she answered the caress
With the written declaration that, "as surely as the vine
Grew 'round the stump," she loved me — that old sweetheart of mine.

An Old Sweetheart of Mine. Stanza 12

How the grand band-wagon shone with a splendor all its own,
And glittered with a glory that our dreams had never known!

The Circus-Day Parade. Stanza 2

When over the fair fame of friend or foe
The shadow of disgrace shall fall, instead
Of words of blame, or proof of thus and so,
Let something good be said.

Let Something Good Be Said. Stanza 1

Forget not that no fellow-being yet
May fall so low but love may lift his head.

Ibid. Stanza 2

You think them "out of reach," your dead?
Nay, by my own dead, I deny
Your "out of reach." — Be comforted:
'Tis not so far to die.

"Out of Reach." Stanza 1

"God bless us every one!" prayed Tiny Tim.[1]

God Bless Us Every One. Stanza 1

"Well, good-by, Jim:
Take keer of yourse'f!"

The Old Man and Jim. Stanza 1

Fer the world is full of roses, and the roses full of dew,
And the dew is full of heavenly love that drips fer me and you.

Thoughts fer the Discuraged Farmer. Stanza 5

'Long about knee-deep in June,
'Bout the time strawberries melts
On the vine.

Knee-deep in June. Stanza 1

Oh! the old swimmin'-hole! When I last saw the place,

---

[1] See Beaumont, page 129.

[2] Commencement Address, Johns Hopkins Hospital School of Nursing, May 7, 1913.

[3] Address, Jewish Historical Society of England, April 27, 1914.

[4] Address, Royal Society of Medicine, Historical Section, May 15, 1918.

[1] See Dickens, page 495.

The scene was all changed, like the
change in my face.
The Old Swimmin'-Hole. Stanza 5
Work is the least o' my idees
When the green, you know, gits back in
the trees!
When the Green Gits Back in the Trees. Stanza 1
O, the Raggedy Man he works fer Pa,
An' he's the goodest man ever you saw!
The Raggedy Man. Stanza 1
There's a boil on his ear and a corn on
his chin, —
He calls it a dimple — but dimples
stick in.
The Man in the Moon. Stanza 3
A pictur' that no painter has the col-
orin' to mock —
When the frost is on the punkin and the
fodder's in the shock.
When the Frost Is on the Punkin. Stanza 2
Le's go a-visitin' back to Griggsby's
Station —
Back where we ust to be so happy and
so pore!
Griggsby's Station. Stanza 1
And thus, borne to me o'er the seas be-
tween
Thy land and mine, thy song of cer-
tain wing
Circles above me.
Reply to Rudyard Kipling.[1] *Stanza 3*

EDWARD BELLAMY [2]

[1850–1898]

If we could have devised an arrangement for providing everybody with music in their homes, perfect in quality, unlimited in quantity, suited to every mood, and beginning and ceasing at will, we should have considered the limit of human felicity already attained.
Looking Backward [1887]

Your system was liable to periodical convulsions, overwhelming alike the wise and unwise, the successful cutthroat as well as his victim. I refer to the business crises at intervals of five to ten years, which wrecked the industries of the nation.
Ibid.

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL

[1850–1933]

Libraries are not made; they grow.
Obiter Dicta. Book-Buying

Good as it is to inherit a library, it is better to collect one.
Ibid.

FLORENCE EARLE COATES

[1850–1927]

Far, far the mountain peak from me
Where lone He stands, with look ca-
ressing;
I lift my dreaming eyes and see
His hand stretched forth in blessing.
The Christ of the Andes.[1] *Stanza 1*
The messenger of sure and swift relief,
Welcomed with wailings and reproach-
ful grief;
The friend of those that have no friend
but me,
I break all chains, and set all captives
free.
Death. Stanza 2
There is always room for beauty: mem-
ory
A myriad lovely blossoms may en-
close,
But, whatsoe'er hath been, there still
must be
Room for another rose.
The Poetry of Earth. Stanza 1
How living are the dead!
Enshrined, but not apart,

---

[1] Your trail runs to the westward,
And mine to my own place;
There is water between our lodges
And I have not seen your face.
RUDYARD KIPLING: *To J. W. R., St. 1*

[2] There is at least a fair chance that another fifty years will confirm Edward Bellamy's position as one of the most authentic prophets of our age. — HEYWOOD BROUN [1931]

[1] The statue, The Christ of the Andes, by the Argentine sculptor, Mateo Alonso, commemorates the peaceful settlement of boundary disputes between Chile and Argentina. It was cast in bronze from melted cannon, and dedicated in March, 1904.

How safe within the heart
We hold them still — our dead,
Whatever else be fled!
Immortal. Stanza 1

Think not of love as a debt —
Due in May[1] or in December.
Mother-Love. Stanza 1

EUGENE FIELD
[1850–1895]

I feel a sort of yearnin' 'nd a chokin' in my throat
When I think of Red Hoss Mountain 'nd of Casey's tabble dote!
Casey's Table d'Hôte. Stanza 1

He could whip his weight in wildcats.
Modjesky as Cameel. Stanza 10

Let my temptation be a book,
Which I shall purchase, hold, and keep.
The Bibliomaniac's Prayer. Stanza 2

No matter what conditions
Dyspeptic come to feaze,
The best of all physicians
Is Apple-pie and cheese!
Apple-Pie and Cheese. Stanza 5

A little peach in the orchard grew, —
A little peach of emerald hue;
Warmed by the sun and wet by the dew
It grew.
The Little Peach. Stanza 1

And God had set upon his head a crown uv silver hair
In promise uv the golden crown He meaneth him to wear.
So, uv us boys that met him out'n Denver, there wuz none
But fell in love with Dana uv the Noo York Sun.[2]
Mr. Dana, of the New York Sun. Stanza 5

You'll need no epitaph but this: "Here sleeps the man who run
That best 'nd brightest paper, the Noo York Sun."
Ibid. Stanza 9

I like the Anglo-Saxon speech
With its direct revealings;
It takes a hold, and seems to reach
'Way down into your feelings.
"Good-by — God Bless You!" Stanza 1

I'm sure no human heart goes wrong
That's told "Good-by — God bless you!"
Ibid. Stanza 2

Conjectures obtain that for language profane
There is no such place as Flanders.[1]
In Flanders. Stanza 5

I never lost a little fish — yes, I am free to say
It always was the biggest fish I caught that got away.
Our Biggest Fish. Stanza 2

How gracious those dews of solace that over my senses fall
At the clink of the ice in the pitcher the boy brings up the hall!
The Clink of the Ice. Stanza 1

When one's all right, he's prone to spite
The doctor's peaceful mission;
But when he's sick, it's loud and quick
He bawls for a physician.[2]
Doctors. Stanza 2

We twain
Discussed with buoyant hearts
The various things that appertain
To bibliomaniac arts.
Dibdin's Ghost. Stanza 2

When I demanded of my friend what viands he preferred,

---

[1] "Mother's Day," the second Sunday in May.

[2] Charles Anderson Dana [1819–1897].

[1] Our armies swore terribly in Flanders. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book 3, Chap. 11*

[2] Three faces wears the doctor: when first sought
An Angel's; and a god's the cure half-wrought;
But when, the cure complete, he seeks his fee,
The Devil looks less terrible than he.
Anonymous

God and the soldier
All men adore
In time of trouble
And no more;
For when war is over
And all things righted,
God is neglected —
The old soldier slighted.
Lines found on an old stone sentry-box in Gibraltar. They have been adapted to read "God and the doctor."

He quoth: "A large cold bottle, and a small hot bird!"
The Bottle and the Bird. Stanza 1

Have you ever heard of the Sugar-Plum Tree?
'Tis a marvel of great renown!
It blooms on the shore of the Lollipop sea
In the garden of Shut-Eye Town.
The Sugar-Plum Tree. Stanza 1

I pray that, risen from the dead,
I may in glory stand —
A crown, perhaps, upon my head,
But a needle in my hand.
Grandma's Prayer. Stanza 1

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe —
Sailed on a river of crystal light
Into a sea of dew.
Wynken, Blynken, and Nod. Stanza 1

The little toy dog is covered with dust,
But sturdy and stanch he stands;
And the little toy soldier is red with rust,
And his musket moulds in his hands;
Time was when the little toy dog was new,
And the soldier was passing fair;
And that was the time when our Little Boy Blue
Kissed them and put them there
Little Boy Blue. Stanza 1

The Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby street
Comes stealing; comes creeping.
The Rock-a-By Lady. Stanza 1

Have you ever heard the wind go "Yooooo"?
'Tis a pitiful sound to hear!
It seems to chill you through and through
With a strange and speechless fear.
The Night Wind. Stanza 1

The Dinkey-Bird goes singing
In the amfalula tree!
The Dinkey-Bird. Stanza 1

The gingham dog went "Bow-wow-wow!"
And the calico cat replied "Mee-ow!"
The air was littered, an hour or so,
With bits of gingham and calico.
The Duel. Stanza 2

We all hev our choice, an' you, like the rest,
Allow that the dorg which you've got is the best;
I wouldn't give much for the boy 'at grows up
With no friendship subsistin' 'tween him an' a pup!
The Bench-Legged Fyce. Stanza 7

Father calls me William, sister calls me Will,
Mother calls me Willie, but the fellers call me Bill!
Jest 'Fore Christmas. Stanza 1

'Most all the time, the whole year round, there ain't no flies on me,
But jest 'fore Christmas I'm as good as I kin be!
Ibid.

Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks
Sit together, building blocks;
Shuffle-Shoon is old and gray,
Amber-Locks a little child,
But together at their play
Age and Youth are reconciled.
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks. Stanza 1

Mother tells me "Happy dreams!" and takes away the light,
An' leaves me lyin' all alone an' seein' things at night.
Seein' Things. Stanza 1

Over the hills and far away,
A little boy steals from his morning play
And under the blossoming apple-tree
He lies and he dreams of the things to be.
Over the Hills and Far Away. Stanza 1

That the troubles of the little boy pursue the man through life;
That here and there along the course wherein we hoped to glide
Some envious hand has sprinkled ashes just to spoil our slide!
Ashes on the Slide. Stanza 5

Strive not to hew your path through life — it really doesn't pay;
Be sure the salve of flattery soaps all you do and say;

Herein the only royal road to fame and
fortune lies:
Put not your trust in vinegar — molasses catches flies!

Uncle Eph. Stanza 4

And speechless pride and rapture ineffable shall fill
The beatific bosom of Penn Yan Bill.

Penn Yan Bill. Stanza 9

The sturdiest peak is Fame's!
And there be many on its very height,
Who strut in pride and vaunt their empty claims,
While those poor human asses who delight
To place them there have unremembered names!

Pike's Peak. Stanza 4

JOHN CHEEVER GOODWIN
[1850–1912]

For that elephant ate all night,
And that elephant ate all day;
Do what he could to furnish him food,
The cry was still *more hay.*

Wang: The Man with an Elephant on His Hands [*1891*]

JANE ELLEN HARRISON
[1850–1928]

Language is as much an art and as sure a refuge as painting or music or literature.

Reminiscences of a Student's Life. Chap. 2

Old age, believe me, is a good and pleasant time. It is true that you are gently shouldered off the stage, but then you are given such a comfortable front stall as spectator, and, if you have really played your part, you are more content to sit down and watch.

Ibid. Conclusion

Life does not cease when you are old, it only suffers a rich change. You go on loving, only your love, instead of a burning, fiery furnace, is the mellow glow of an autumn sun.

Ibid.

ROSE HENNIKER HEATON

She answered by return of post
The invitation of her host.
She caught the train she said she would,
And changed at junctions as she should.
She brought a light and smallish box
And keys belonging to the locks.

The Perfect Guest

She left no little things behind
Excepting loving thoughts and kind.

Ibid.

HENRY CABOT LODGE
[1850–1924]

New England has a harsh climate, a barren soil, a rough and stormy coast, and yet we love it, even with a love passing that of dwellers in more favored regions.

Address, New England Society of New York [*December 22, 1884*]

Of "Americanism" of the right sort we cannot have too much. Mere vaporing and boasting become a nation as little as a man. But honest, outspoken pride and faith in our country are infinitely better and more to be respected than the cultivated reserve which sets it down as ill-bred and in bad taste ever to refer to our country except by way of deprecation, criticism, or general negation.

Ibid.

Let every man honor and love the land of his birth and the race from which he springs and keep their memory green. It is a pious and honorable duty. But let us have done with British-Americans and Irish-Americans and German-Americans, and so on, and all be Americans. . . . If a man is going to be an American at all let him be so without any qualifying adjectives; and if he is going to be something else, let him drop the word American from his personal description.[1]

The Day We Celebrate (*Forefathers' Day*), *Address, New England Society of Brooklyn* [*December 21, 1888*]

---

[1] See Theodore Roosevelt, page 734.

There was no hour down to the end when he would not turn aside from everything else to preach the doctrine of Americanism, of the principles and the faith upon which American government rested, and which all true Americans should wear in their heart of hearts. He was a great patriot, a great man; above all, a great American. His country was the ruling, mastering passion of his life from the beginning even unto the end.

Theodore Roosevelt, Address before Congress [*February 9, 1919*]

PHILIP BOURKE MARSTON
[1850–1887]

A little time for laughter,
A little time to sing,
A little time to kiss and cling,
And no more kissing after.

After. Stanza 1

ALICE MEYNELL
[1850–1922]

My heart shall be thy garden. Come, my own,
Into thy garden; thine be happy hours
Among my fairest thoughts, my tallest flowers,
From root to crowning petal thine alone.

Sonnet, The Garden

She walks — the lady of my delight —
A shepherdess of sheep.
Her flocks are thoughts. She keeps them white;
She guards them from the steep.

The Shepherdess. Stanza 1

I must not think of thee; and, tired yet strong,
I shun the thought that lurks in all delight —
The thought of thee — and in the blue heaven's height
And in the sweetest passage of a song.

Sonnet, Renouncement

With the first dream that comes with the first sleep
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.

Sonnet, Renouncement

O heavenly colour, London town
Has blurred it from her skies;
And, hooded in an earthly brown,
Unheaven'd the city lies.

November Blue. Stanza 1

Blue comes to earth, it walks the street,
It dyes the wide air through;
A mimic sky about their feet,
The throng go crowned with blue.

Ibid. Stanza 2

It is principally for the sake of the leg that a change in the dress of man is so much to be desired. . . . The leg is the best part of the figure . . . and the best leg is the man's. Man should no longer disguise the long lines, the strong forms, in those lengths of piping or tubing that are of all garments the most stupid.[1]

Essays. Unstable Equilibrium

LAURA ELIZABETH RICHARDS
[1850–1943]

Great is truth and shall prevail,
Therefore must we weep and wail.

The Mameluke and the Hospodar

Every little wave had its nightcap on.

A Song for Hal

"Trifles are trifles, but serious matters,
They must be seen to," says little Prince Tatters.

Prince Tatters. Stanza 3

Ponsonby Perks,
He fought with Turks,
Performing many wonderful works.

Nonsense Verses. Stanza 2

The branches of the pencil-tree
Are pointed every one.

Song of the Mother whose Children Are Fond of Drawing. Stanza 2

---

[1] In creased and flapping bags,
Dull parallels of cloth from cush to kibe,
Where is your mannish limb? For lack of praise
It atrophies and shrivels.
— *Shakespeare in Modern Dress*
(C. M.)

The fairest spot to me,
On the land or on the sea,
Is the charming little cupboard where
the jam-pots grow.
Master Jack's Song

Baby said
When she smelt the rose,
"Oh! what a pity
I've only one nose!"
The Difference. Stanza 1

ROBERT RICHARDSON
[1850–1901]

Warm summer sun, shine friendly
here;
Warm western wind, blow kindly here;
Green sod above, rest light, rest light —
Good-night, Annette! Sweetheart, good-
night.[1]
To Annette

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON
[1850–1894]

In winter I get up at night
And dress by yellow candle-light.
In summer, quite the other way,
I have to go to bed by day.
Bed in Summer. Stanza 1

A child should always say what's true
And speak when he is spoken to,
And behave mannerly at table;
At least as far as he is able.
Whole Duty of Children

Dark brown is the river,
Golden is the sand.
It flows along for ever,
With trees on either hand.
Where Go the Boats? Stanza 1

The pleasant land of counterpane.
The Land of Counterpane. Stanza 4

I have a little shadow that goes in and
out with me,
And what can be the use of him is more
than I can see.
My Shadow. Stanza 1

The world is so full of a number of
things,
I'm sure we should all be as happy as
kings.
Happy Thought

The eternal dawn, beyond a doubt,
Shall break on hill and plain,
And put all stars and candles out
Ere we be young again.
To Minnie

All that I could think of, in the darkness and the cold,
Was just that I was leaving home and
my folks were growing old.
Christmas at Sea. Stanza 11

There are men and classes of men that stand above the common herd: the soldier, the sailor, and the shepherd not infrequently; the artist rarely; rarelier still, the clergyman; the physician almost as a rule. He is the flower (such as it is) of our civilization.
Underwoods. Dedication

Generosity he has, such as is possible to those who practise an art, never to those who drive a trade; discretion, tested by a hundred secrets; tact, tried in a thousand embarrassments; and what are more important, Heraclean cheerfulness and courage.
Ibid.

Gratitude is but a lame sentiment; thanks, when they are expressed, are often more embarrassing than welcome.
Ibid.

Go, little book, and wish to all
Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall,
A bin of wine, a spice of wit,
A house with lawns enclosing it,
A living river by the door,
A nightingale in the sycamore!
Ibid. Envoy

Youth now flees on feathered foot.
Ibid. To Will H. Low[1]

Life is over, life was gay:
We have come the primrose way.
Ibid.

---

[1] Mark Twain adapted this verse, by an Australian poet, for the stone marking the grave of his daughter, Olivia Susan Clemens, who died August 18, 1896, aged 24 years:
Warm summer sun, shine kindly here;
Warm southern wind, blow softly here;
Green sod above, lie light, lie light —
Good-night, dear heart, good-night, good-night.

[1] American painter [1853–1932], whose wife translated Stevenson's fable, *The Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde,* into French.

Dear Andrew, with the brindled hair.[1]
Underwoods. To Andrew Lang

Under the wide and starry sky,
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will.
Ibid. Requiem,[2] *Stanza 1*

This be the verse you grave for me:
Here he lies where he longed to be;
Home is the sailor, home from sea,
And the hunter home from the hill.
Ibid. Stanza 2

If I have faltered more or less
In my great task of happiness.
Ibid. The Celestial Surgeon

If beams from happy human eyes
Have moved me not; if morning skies,
Books, and my food, and summer rain
Knocked on my sullen heart in vain: —
Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take
And stab my spirit broad awake.
Ibid.

Yet, O stricken heart, remember, O remember
How of human days he lived the better part.
April came to bloom and never dim December
Breathed its killing chills upon the head or heart.
Ibid. In Memoriam F. A. Sitwell[3]
[*1881*]

Let first the onion flourish there,
Rose among roots, the maiden-fair
Wine-scented and poetic soul
Of the capacious salad bowl.
Ibid. To a Gardener

In the highlands, in the country places,
Where the old plain men have rosy faces,
And the young fair maidens
Quiet eyes.
Underwoods. XVI

My body, which my dungeon is,
And yet my parks and palaces.
Ibid. XXXVII

There are kind hearts still, for friends to fill
And fools to take and break them;
But the nearest friends are the auldest friends
And the grave's the place to seek them.
Ibid. In Scots, XVI, Stanza 3

Wealth I ask not, hope nor love,
Nor a friend to know me;
All I ask, the heaven above
And the road below me.
The Vagabond. Stanza 4

And this shall be for music when no one else is near,
The fine song for singing, the rare song to hear!
Romance (I Will Make You Brooches). Stanza 3

God, if this were enough,
That I see things bare to the buff.
If This Were Faith

For all the story-books you read:
For all the pains you comforted:
For all you pitied, all you bore,
In sad and happy days of yore . . .
Take, nurse, the little book you hold!
To Alison Cunningham from Her Boy

Bright is the ring of words
When the right man rings them.
Songs of Travel. XV

I have trod the upward and the downward slope;
I have endured and done in days before;
I have longed for all, and bid farewell to hope;
And I have lived and loved and closed the door.
Ibid. XXII

Be it granted me to behold you again in dying,
Hills of home!
Ibid. XLIII, To S. R. Crockett

Trusty, dusky, vivid, true,
With eyes of gold and bramble-dew,

---

[1] Dear Louis of the awful cheek!
Who told you it was right to speak,
Where all the world might hear and stare,
Of other fellows' "brindled hair"?
ANDREW LANG: *To R. L. S.*

[2] As originally written, *Requiem* had as a second stanza:
Here may the winds about me blow;
Here the clouds may come and go;
Here shall be rest for evermo',
And the heart for aye shall be still.

[3] Lady Colvin's son by her first marriage; he died at the age of eighteen.

Steel-true and blade-straight
The great artificer made my mate.

To My Wife. Stanza 1

I am in the habit of looking not so much to the nature of a gift as to the spirit in which it is offered.

New Arabian Nights. The Suicide Club

I was a great solitary when I was young.

The Pavilion on the Links

I have played the sedulous ape to Hazlitt, to Lamb, to Wordsworth, to Sir Thomas Browne, to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudelaire and to Obermann.

A College Magazine

Mankind was never so happily inspired as when it made a cathedral.

An Inland Voyage. Noyon Cathedral

Every man is his own doctor of divinity, in the last resort.

Ibid.

To love is the great Amulet that makes this world a garden.

Travels with a Donkey. The Heart of the Country

The cruellest lies are often told in silence.

Virginibus Puerisque. IV, Truth of Intercourse

Old and young, we are all on our last cruise.

Ibid. Crabbed Age and Youth

Give me the young man who has brains enough to make a fool of himself.

Ibid.

Books are good enough in their own way, but they are a mighty bloodless substitute for life.

Ibid. An Apology for Idlers

Perpetual devotion to what a man calls his business, is only to be sustained by perpetual neglect of many other things.

Ibid.

There is no duty we underrate so much as the duty of being happy.

Ibid.

To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive.

Virginibus Puerisque. El Dorado

To be what we are, and to become what we are capable of becoming, is the only end of life.

Familiar Studies of Men and Books

Science carries us into zones of speculation, where there is no habitable city for the mind of man.

Pulvis et Umbra

In the harsh face of life faith can read a bracing gospel.

Ibid.

You cannot run away from a weakness; you must some time fight it out or perish; and if that be so, why not now, and where you stand?

The Amateur Emigrant

Youth is wholly experimental.

A Letter to a Young Gentleman

Fifteen men on the Dead Man's Chest —[1]
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum![2]
Drink and the devil had done for the rest —
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!

Treasure Island

Doctors is all swabs.

Ibid. Billy Bones, Chap. 3

Many's the long night I've dreamed of cheese — toasted, mostly.

Ibid. Ben Gunn, Chap. 15

There's no music like a little river's. It plays the same tune (and that's the favourite) over and over again, and yet does not weary of it like men fiddlers. It takes the mind out of doors; and though we should be grateful for good houses, there is, after all, no house like God's out-of-doors.

Prince Otto. Chap. 2

I feel very strongly about putting questions; it partakes too much of the style of the day of judgment. You start a question, and it's like starting a stone.

---

[1] See Charles Kingsley, page 524.

[2] While we shared all by the rule of thumb —
Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!
YOUNG EWING ALLISON [1853–1932]: *Derelict*

You sit quietly on the top of a hill; and away the stone goes, starting others.

The Strange Case of Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde

"A Penny Plain and Twopence Coloured."

Memories and Portraits. Essay about Skelt's Juvenile Drama

Let any man speak long enough, he will get believers.

The Master of Ballantrae. Summary of Events

Not every man is so great a coward as he thinks he is — nor yet so good a Christian.

Ibid. Mr. Mackellar's Journey

Am I no a bonny fighter?

Alan Breck. Kidnapped. Chap. 10

If I have at all learned the trade of using words to convey truth and to arouse emotion, you have at last furnished me with a subject.

An Open Letter on Father Damien [1]

The kingdom of heaven is of the childlike, of those who are easy to please, who love and give pleasure.

Across the Plains. A Christmas Sermon

So long as we love we serve; so long as we are loved by others, I would almost say that we are indispensable; and no man is useless while he has a friend.

Lay Morals

To be honest, to be kind — to earn a little and spend a little less, to make upon the whole a family happier for his presence, to renounce when that shall be necessary and not to be embittered, to keep a few friends, but these without capitulation — above all, on the same grim conditions, to keep friends with himself — here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy.

A Christmas Sermon

Chiefs! Our road is not built to last a thousand years, yet in a sense it is. When a road is once built, it is a strange thing how it collects traffic, how every year as it goes on, more and more people are found to walk thereon, and others are raised up to repair and perpetuate it, and keep it alive.[1]

Vailima Letters. Address to the Chiefs on the Opening of the Road of Gratitude, October, 1894

Give us grace and strength to forbear and to persevere. Give us courage and gaiety and the quiet mind, spare to us our friends, soften to us our enemies.

Prayer [2]

ROSA HARTWICK THORPE
[1850–1939]

England's sun was slowly setting o'er the hilltops far away,
Filling all the land with beauty at the close of one sad day.

Curfew Must Not Ring To-night. Stanza 1

Long, long years I've rung the curfew from that gloomy, shadowed tower;
Every evening, just at sunset, it has told the twilight hour;
I have done my duty ever, tried to do it just and right,
Now I'm old I will not falter, — Curfew it must ring to-night.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Out she swung — far out; the city seemed a speck of light below,
There 'twixt heaven and earth suspended as the bell swung to and fro.

Ibid. Stanza 7

---

[1] And Molokai's lord of love
And tenderness, and piteous tears
For stricken man!
JOAQUIN MILLER: *With Love to You and Yours, III; 3*

[1] Robert Louis Stevenson was a roadmender. . . . Ay, and with more than his pen. . . . I wonder was he ever so truly great, so entirely the man we know and love, as when he inspired the chiefs to make a highway in the wilderness. Surely no more fitting monument could exist to his memory than the Road of Gratitude, cut, laid, and kept by the pure-blood tribe kings of Samoa. — MICHAEL FAIRLESS (Margaret Fairless Barber) [1869–1901]: *The Roadmender, Chap. 5*

[2] On the bronze memorial to Stevenson in St. Giles Cathedral, Edinburgh, Scotland.

SAMUEL VALENTINE COLE
[1851–1925]

Why fret you at your work because
  The deaf world does not hear and praise?
Were it so bad, O workman true,
  To work in silence all your days?

In Silence. Stanza 1

"Hammer away, ye hostile hands,
Your hammers break, God's anvil stands."[1]

Hammer and Anvil

Where'er men go, in heaven, or earth, or hell,
They find themselves, and that is all they find.

The Difference

The man who knows and knows he knows,[2]
  To him your homage bring;
He wields the power that waits and wins,
  And he is rightful king.

An Old Saw Reset. Stanza 1

He who walked in our common ways,
With the seal of a king on his brow;
Who lived as a man among men his days,
And "belongs to the ages" now.[3]

Lincoln

In April Rome was founded; Shakespeare died;
  The shot whose sound rang out from Concord town
  And brought an avalanche of echoes down,
Shaking all thrones of tyranny and pride,
Was fired in April; Sumter far and wide
  Lifted a voice the years will never drown;
  'Twas April when they laid the martyr's crown
On Lincoln's brow.

In April

SIR WILLIAM ROBERTSON NICOLL
[1851–1923]

He is, if we may be allowed the expression, a typical John Bull, and it is his John Bullism in religion that has made him so popular with all classes of the community.

Said of the Reverend Charles Haddon Spurgeon [1834–1892]

LOUIS SHREVE OSBORNE
[1851–1912]

Maiden's hair is tumbled,
  And then and there appeared
Cunning little ear-ring
  Caught in student's beard.

In the Tunnel.[1] *Stanza 6*

MARIANA GRISWOLD (MRS. SCHUYLER) VAN RENSSELAER
[1851–1934]

Sorrow is mine, but there is no more dread.
The word has come — On the field of battle, dead.

It Is Well with the Child

BENJAMIN BRECKINRIDGE WARFIELD
[1851–1921]

"There is a place for everything,
  In earth, or sky, or sea,
Where it may find its proper use,
  And of advantage be,"
    Quoth Augustine, the saint.

Augustine's Philosophy. Stanza 1

---

[1] Inscription on a memorial to the Huguenots, Rue de Rivoli, Paris.

[2] He who knows not, and knows not that he knows not, is a fool. Shun him.
He who knows not, and knows that he knows not, is simple. Teach him.
He who knows, and knows not that he knows, is asleep. Waken him.
He who knows, and knows that he knows, is wise. Follow him.

Arabic apothegm

[3] Now he belongs to the ages. — EDWIN M. STANTON [1814–1869], Secretary of War, at the deathbed of President Lincoln.

[1] In *The Harvard Advocate, Nov. 10, 1871.*

FRANCIS WILLIAM BOURDILLON
[1852–1921]

The night has a thousand eyes,
And the day but one;
Yet the light of the bright world dies,
With the dying sun.
Light. Stanza 1

The mind has a thousand eyes,
And the heart but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies,
When love is done.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Upon the valley's lap
The dewy morning throws
A thousand pearly drops
To wash a single rose.
So, often in the course
Of life's few fleeting years,
A single pleasure costs
The soul a thousand tears.
Upon the Valley's Lap

MOLLIE E. MOORE (MRS. THOMAS E.) DAVIS
[1852–1909]

If thou shouldst bid thy friend farewell,
But for one night though that farewell should be,
Press thou his hand in thine; how canst thou tell
How far from thee
Fate, or caprice, may lead his feet
Ere that to-morrow come? Men have been known
Lightly to turn the corner of a street,[1]
And days have grown
To months, and months to lagging years,
Before they looked in loving eyes again.
Counsel[2]

NATHAN HASKELL DOLE[1]
[1852–1935]

We have no leas, no larks, no rooks,
No swains, no nightingales,
No singing milkmaids (save in books) —
The poet does his best,
It is the rhyme that fails!
Larks and Nightingales. Stanza 6

What other State compares with Maine
In glorious coasts, where ocean tides
Have for long ages beat in vain
To storm the coves where safety hides;
Where pillared cliffs like sentries stand
To guard the entries to the land,
From Kittery to Calais!
The State of Maine. Stanza 1

ROBERT BONTINE CUNNINGHAME GRAHAM
[1852–1936]

Success, which touches nothing that it does not vulgarize, should be its own reward . . . the odium of success is hard enough to bear, without the added ignominy of popular applause.
Success

The ancient seat of pedantry [Oxford], where they manufacture prigs as fast as butchers in Chicago handle hogs.
With the North-West Wind

Every American child should learn at school the history of the conquest of the West. The names of Kit Carson, of General Custer and of Colonel Cody should be as household words to them. These men as truly helped to form an empire as did the Spanish conquistadores. Nor should Sitting Bull, the Short Wolf, Crazy Horse, and Rain-in-the-Face be forgotten. They too were Americans, and showed the same heroic qualities as did their conquerors.
Letter to Theodore Roosevelt [1917]

---

[1] Round the corner of the street
Who can say what waits for us?
James Whitcomb Riley: *Reach Your Hand to Me*

[2] Frequently attributed to Coventry Patmore.

[1] Editor of the tenth edition of *Bartlett's Familiar Quotations* (1914).

God forbid that I should go to any heaven in which there are no horses.

Letter to Theodore Roosevelt [*1917*]

The rain had cleared and the sun poured down upon us, as in procession, headed by the acolytes and priests, we bore the coffin to the grave. A semicircle of Scotch firs formed, as it were, a little harbour for him. The breeze blew freshly, south-west by south a little westerly — a good wind, as I thought, to steer up Channel by, and one that he who would no longer feel it on his cheek, looking aloft to see if all the sails were drawing properly, must have been glad to carry when he struck soundings, passing the Wolf Rock or the Smalls after foul weather in the Bay.

Handsomely, as he who lay in it might well have said, they lowered the coffin down. The priest had left his Latin and said a prayer or two in English, and I was glad of it, for English surely was the speech the Master Mariner most loved, and honoured in the loving with new graces of his own.

Harboured [*The burial of Joseph Conrad, 1924*]

EDWIN MARKHAM
[1852–1940]

Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
And on his back the burden of the world.

The Man with the Hoe.[1] *Stanza 1*

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,
Is this the handiwork you give to God?

Ibid. Stanza 3

Here was a man to hold against the world,
A man to match the mountains[2] and the sea.

Lincoln, the Man of the People. Stanza 1

The color of the ground was in him, the red earth,
The smack and tang of elemental things.

Lincoln, the Man of the People. Stanza 2

So came the Captain with the mighty heart;
And when the judgment thunders split the house,
Wrenching the rafters from their ancient rest,
He held the ridgepole up, and spiked again
The rafters of the Home.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And when he fell in whirlwind, he went down
As when a lordly cedar, green with boughs,
Goes down with a great shout upon the hills,
And leaves a lonesome place against the sky.

Ibid.

Three times I came to your friendly door;
Three times my shadow was on your floor.
I was the beggar with bruisèd feet;
I was the woman you gave to eat;
I was the child on the homeless street.

How the Great Guest Came

He drew a circle that shut me out —
Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout.
But Love and I had the wit to win:
We drew a circle that took him in.

Outwitted

For all your days prepare,
And meet them ever alike:
When you are the anvil, bear —
When you are the hammer, strike.[1]

Preparedness

---

[1] Millet's painting.

[2] A man to match his mountains, not to creep
Dwarfed and abased below them.
Whittier: *Among the Hills, Prelude*
Bring me men to match my mountains.
Sam Walter Foss: *The Coming American*

[1] Stand like an anvil when it is beaten upon.
St. Ignatius Theophorus, Bishop of Antioch [a. d. 104]
See George Herbert, page 137.

GEORGE MOORE
[1852–1933]

After all there is but one race — humanity.

The Bending of the Bough. Act III

The difficulty in life is the choice.

Act IV

The wrong way always seems the more reasonable.

Ibid.

A quotation, a chance word heard in an unexpected quarter, puts me on the trail of the book destined to achieve some intellectual advancement in me.

Confessions of a Young Man. XII

A constant and careful invocation of meaning that was a little aside of the common comprehension, and also a sweet depravity of ear for unexpected falls of phrase.

Ibid.

English, Scotchmen, Jews, do well in Ireland — Irishmen never; even the patriot has to leave Ireland to get a hearing.

Ave. Overture

Within the oftentimes bombastic and truculent appearance that I present to the world, trembles a heart shy as a wren in the hedgerow or a mouse along the wainscoting.

Ibid. Chap. 2

My one claim to originality among Irishmen is that I have never made a speech.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Modern painting is uninteresting because there is no innocency left in it.

Ibid. Chap. 6

As the moon is more interested in the earth than in any other thing, there is always some woman more interested in a man's mind than in anything else, who is willing to follow it sentence by sentence.

Ibid. Chap. 10

It is the plain duty of every Irishman to disassociate himself from all memories of Ireland — Ireland being a fatal disease, fatal to Englishmen and doubly fatal to Irishmen.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Death is in such strange contradiction to life that it is no matter for wonder that we recoil from it, and turn to remembrances, and find recompense in perceiving that those we have loved live in our memories as intensely as if they were still before our eyes.

Ave. Chap. 13

A man travels the world over in search of what he needs and returns home to find it.

The Brook Kerith. Chap. 11

My definition of pure poetry, something that the poet creates outside of his own personality.

Anthology of Pure Poetry.
Introduction

HENRY VAN DYKE
[1852–1933]

If all the skies were sunshine,
Our faces would be fain
To feel once more upon them
The cooling plash of rain.

If All the Skies. Stanza 1

Men have dulled their eyes with sin,
And dimmed the light of heaven with doubt,
And built their temple-walls to shut thee in,
And framed their iron creeds to shut thee out.

God of the Open Air. Stanza 3

"Raise the stone, and thou shalt find me; cleave the wood and there am I." [1]

The Toiling of Felix. Part I,
Prelude

This is the gospel of labour, ring it, ye bells of the kirk!
The Lord of Love came down from above, to live with the men who work;
This is the rose that He planted, here in the thorn-curst soil:
Heaven is blest with perfect rest, but the blessing of Earth is toil.

Ibid. Envoy, Stanza 5

Oh, London is a man's town, there's power in the air;

---

[1] *Oxyrhynchus Logia (Agrapha), the Unwritten Sayings of Jesus, Fifth Logion.*

And Paris is a woman's town, with flowers in her hair.
"America for Me." Stanza 3

It's home again, and home again, America for me!
I want a ship that's westward bound to plough the rolling sea,
To the blessèd Land of Room Enough beyond the ocean bars,
Where the air is full of sunlight and the flag is full of stars.
Ibid. Stanza 6

This is my work; my blessing, not my doom;
Of all who live, I am the one by whom
This work can best be done in the right way.
The Three Best Things. I, Work

Not to the swift, the race:
Not to the strong, the fight: [1]
Not to the righteous, perfect grace:
Not to the wise, the light.
Reliance. Stanza 1

Oh, was I born too soon, my dear, or were you born too late,
That I am going out the door while you come in the gate?
Rencontre. Stanza 1

The lintel low enough to keep out pomp and pride:
The threshold high enough to turn deceit aside.
For the Friends at Hurstmont. The Door

Self is the only prison that can ever bind the soul.
The Prison and the Angel

He that planteth a tree is a servant of God,
He provideth a kindness for many generations,
And faces that he hath not seen shall bless him.
The Friendly Trees. Stanza 10

The heavenly hills of Holland —
  How wondrously they rise
Above the smooth green pastures
  Into the azure skies!
With blue and purple hollows,
  With peaks of dazzling snow,
Along the far horizon
  The clouds are marching slow.
The Heavenly Hills of Holland. Stanza 1

Individuality is the salt of common life. You may have to live in a crowd, but you do not have to live like it, nor subsist on its food.
The School of Life. Page 33

It is with rivers as it is with people: the greatest are not always the most agreeable nor the best to live with.
Little Rivers. Chap. 2

The first day of spring is one thing, and the first spring day is another. The difference between them is sometimes as great as a month.
Fisherman's Luck. Chap. 5

YOUNG EWING ALLISON
[1853–1932]

The mate was fixed by the bos'n's pike,
The bos'n brained with a marlinspike,
And Cookey's throat was marked belike
    It had been gripped
      By fingers ten;
    And there they lay,
      All good dead men,
Like break-o'-day in a boozing ken —
  Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum! [1]
Derelict, A Reminiscence of Treasure Island

The very texture of every enduring work of art must imbed the glowing life of its own times and the embers of the past. If it does not cover space as history it must plumb the depths of emotion in an individual to reach the universal perception.

---

[1] In anguish we uplift
  A new unhallowed song:
The race is to the swift;
  The battle to the strong.
JOHN DAVIDSON: *War-Song, St. 1*

[1] See Stevenson, page 704.
Fifteen men on the dead man's chest —
  Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!
Young E. Allison done all the rest —
  Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!
He's sung this song for you and me,
  Jest as it wuz — or it ort to be —
Clean through time and eternity.
  Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum!
JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY: *To Young E. Allison*

See *Y. E. A. and a Bottle of Rum* in *Buried Caesars* by Vincent Starrett [1923].

"My Old Kentucky Home"

[Stephen] Foster's songs have been received into the world's choir. His music lives and has become universal, but the name and memory of the man who created it lie dead amidst the singing crowds awaiting resurrection in the world that owes him so much of pleasure and profound solace.

Ibid.

HALL CAINE
[1853–1931]

I reject the monstrous theory that while a man may redeem the past a woman never can.

The Eternal City. Part VI, Chap. 18

A great outrage on the spirit of Justice breaks down all barriers of race and nationality.

Ibid. Part VII, Chap. 5

FRANK DESPREZ
[1853–1916]

Lasca used to ride
On a mouse-gray mustang close to my side.

Lasca

And I wonder why I do not care
For the things that are, like the things that were.
Does half my heart lie buried there,
In Texas, down by the Rio Grande?

Ibid.

EDGAR WATSON HOWE
[1853–1937]

A really busy person never knows how much he weighs.

Country Town Sayings

What people say behind your back is your standing in the community.

Ibid.

There is nothing so well known as that we should not expect something for nothing — but we all do and call it Hope.

Ibid.

ROBERT UNDERWOOD JOHNSON
[1853–1937]

In tears I tossed my coin from Trevi's edge, —
A coin unsordid as a bond of love, —
And, with the instinct of the homing dove,
I gave to Rome my rendezvous and pledge.

Italian Rhapsody. Stanza 18

For lover or nightingale who can wait?
Whenever he cometh he cometh late.

Spring at the Villa Conti

Song's but solace for a day;
Wine's a traitor not to trust;
Love's a kiss and then away;
Time's a peddler deals in dust.

Hearth-Song. Stanza 2

"Gridley," says the Commodore,
"You may fire when ready."

Dewey at Manila. Stanza 12

EMILIE POULSSON
[1853–1939]

"Now put in one thing more; I give you leave to try."
The mousie chuckled to himself, and then he softly stole
Right to the stocking's crowded toe, and gnawed a little hole!

Santa Claus and the Mouse

The essence of Boston, now grown somewhat rare,
Still lends its aroma to Louisburg Square.

Louisburg Square. Stanza 1

Books are keys to wisdom's treasure;
Books are gates to lands of pleasure;
Books are paths that upward lead;
Books are friends. Come, let us read.

Inscription for the Children's Reading Room, Hopkinton, Massachusetts

CECIL JOHN RHODES
[1853–1902]

I desire to encourage and foster an appreciation of the advantages which will result from the union of the English-speaking peoples throughout the world, and to encourage in the students from the United States of America an attachment to the country from which they have sprung without I hope withdrawing them or their sympathies from the land of their adoption or birth.

Will, establishing the Rhodes Scholarships

Educational relations make the strongest tie.

Ibid.

So little done — so much to do.

Last words

IRWIN RUSSELL[1]

[1853–1879]

De man what keeps pullin' de grapevine shakes down a few bunches at leas'.

Precepts at Parting. Stanza 3

You mus' reason with a mule.

Nebuchadnezzar. Stanza 3

You bless us, please sah, eben ef we's doin' wrong to-night,
Kase den we'll need de blessin' more'n ef we's doin' right;
An' let de blessin' stay wid us untel we comes to die
An' goes to keep our Christmas wid dem sheriffs in de sky.

Christmas Night in the Quarters. Blessing the Dance

"Dar's gwine to be a overflow," said Noah, lookin' solemn —
Fur Noah tuk de *Herald*, an' he read de ribber column —
An' so he sot his hands to wuk a-clarin' timber-patches,
An' 'lowed he's gwine to build a boat to beat de steamah *Natchez*.

De Fust Banjo. Stanza 2

MARION COUTHOUY SMITH

[1853–1931]

Go, then, and plant a tree, lovely in sun and shadow,
Gracious in every kind — maple and oak and pine.
Peace of the forest glade, wealth of the fruitful meadow,
Blessings of dew and shade, hereafter shall be thine.

The Planting of a Tree. Stanza 4

FRANCIS MARION CRAWFORD

[1854–1909]

The sea is Death's garden, and he sows dead men in the loam,
When the breast of the waters is ploughed like a field by the gale,
When the ocean is turned up and rent in long furrows of foam
By the coulter and share of the wind and the harrow of hail.

The Song of the Sirens.[1] *Stanza 7*

JULIAN STEARNS CUTLER

[1854–1930]

A common thing is a grass blade small,
Crushed by the feet that pass,
But all the dwarfs and giants tall,
Working till doomsday shadows fall
Can't make a blade of grass.

Wonderful. Stanza 1

You're only a dog, old fellow; a dog, and you've had your day;
But never a friend of all my friends has been truer than you alway.

Roger and I. Stanza 1

Never a heaven shall harbor me, where they won't let Roger in.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 4

WILLIAM HENRY DRUMMOND

[1854–1907]

De win' can blow lak hurricane
An' s'pose she blow some more,

---

[1] Among the first — if not the very first — of Southern writers to appreciate the literary possibilities of the negro character. — JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS

[1] At the close of the novel, *With the Immortals* [1888].

[2] If there is no God for thee
Then there is no God for me.
ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH: *To a Dog, St. 1*

You can't get drown on Lac St. Pierre
So long you stay on shore.
The Wreck of the "Julie Plante." Stanza 6

Do w'at you lak wit' your old gran-'pere
For w'en you're beeg feller he won't be dere —
Leetle Bateese!
Little Bateese. Stanza 7

To the hut of the peasant, or lordly hall,
To the heart of the king, or humblest thrall,
Sooner or late, love comes to all.
The Grand Seigneur. Stanza 1

SIR JAMES GEORGE FRAZER

[1854–1941]

The wine-coloured amethyst received its name, which means "not drunken," because it was supposed to keep the wearer of it sober.

The Golden Bough.[1] *Chap. 3*

Dwellers by the sea cannot fail to be impressed by the sight of its ceaseless ebb and flow, and are apt, on the principles of that rude philosophy of sympathy and resemblance . . . to trace a subtle relation, a secret harmony, between its tides and the life of man. . . . The belief that most deaths happen at ebb tide is said to be held along the east coast of England from Northumberland to Kent.[2]

Ibid.

The heaviest calamity in English history, the breach with America, might never have occurred if George the Third had not been an honest dullard.

Ibid.

By religion, then, I understand a propitiation or conciliation of powers superior to man which are believed to direct and control the course of nature and of human life.

The Golden Bough. Chap. 4

It is a common rule with primitive people not to waken a sleeper, because his soul is away and might not have time to get back.

Ibid. Chap. 18

The awe and dread with which the untutored savage contemplates his mother-in-law are amongst the most familiar facts of anthropology.

Ibid.

The world cannot live at the level of its great men.

Ibid. Chap. 37

QUINCY KILBY

[1854–1931]

Here in my library I sit,
Amid rare volumes richly bound,
A mine of cleverness and wit,
From authors everywhere renowned.
To-night their words seem flat and stale,
Their weakness fills me with disgust,
I want that crude, hard-fisted tale,[1]
Where *seven more redskins bit the dust.*
"And Seven More Redskins Bit the Dust."[2] *Stanza 4*

He who has quickened multitudes to mirth,
Who won their frank applause, their hearty laughter,
Has bade a final long farewell to earth,
And sought the pathway to the Grand Hereafter.
Henry Clay Barnabee [1917]

---

[1] Abridged one-volume edition, The Macmillan Company [1922].

[2] Just between twelve and one, even at the turning o' the tide. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V, Act II, Sc. 3* (Falstaff's death)
See Dickens, page 497.

[1] Hugo, Huxley, Darwin, too,
And twenty score beside,
They lined his book-shelves while he read
"Proud Poll, the Pirate's Bride."
WILBUR DICK NESBIT [1871–1927]: *Mr. Bluff, St. 1*

[2] A line familiar to readers of Western stories by "Ned Buntline" (EDWARD Z. C. JUDSON [1822–1886]).

THOMAS RILEY MARSHALL
[1854–1925]

What this country needs is a good five-cent cigar.[1]

Remark to John Crockett, Chief Clerk of the United States Senate

EVA MARCH TAPPAN
[1854–1930]

We drove the Indians out of the land,
But a dire revenge these redmen planned,
For they fastened a name to every nook,
And every boy with a spelling-book
Will have to toil till his hair turns gray
Before he can spell them the proper way.[2]

On the Cape. Stanza 1

EDITH MATILDA THOMAS
[1854–1925]

I come to the velvet, imperial crowd,
The wine-red, the gold, the crimson, the pied, —
The dahlias that reign by the garden-side.

"Frost To-night." Stanza 2

In my garden of Life with its all-late flowers,
I heed a Voice in the shrinking hours:
"Frost to-night — so clear and dead-still" . . .
Half sad, half proud, my arms I fill.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The god of music dwelleth out of doors.

Music

The love of my life came not
As love unto others is cast;
For mine was a secret wound —
But the wound grew a pearl, at last.

The Deep-Sea Pearl. Stanza 1

And they are with us at Life's farthest reach,
A light when into shadow all else dips,
As, in the stranger's land, their native speech
Returns to dying lips.

The Triumph of Forgotten Things. Stanza 6

WILLARD DUNCAN VANDIVER
[1854–1932]

I come from a State that raises corn and cotton and cockleburs and Democrats, and frothy eloquence neither convinces nor satisfies me. I am from Missouri. You have got to show me.[1]

Speech at a naval banquet in Philadelphia, while a Representative in Congress from Missouri, and a member of the House Committee on Naval Affairs [1899]

WILLIAM COWPER BRANN [2]
[1855–1898]

Boston runs to brains as well as to beans and brown bread. But she is cursed with an army of cranks whom nothing short of a straight-jacket or a swamp-elm club will ever control.

The Iconoclast. Beans and Blood

No man can be a patriot on an empty stomach.

Ibid. Old Glory [July 4, 1893]

It has the subtle flavor of an old pair of sox.

Ibid. Godey's Magazine

The Lydian notes of Andrew Carnegie as he warbles a riant roundelay in praise of poverty, or laments in pathetic spondees the woes of the man with spondulix.

Ibid. Our American Czars

---

[1] What this country needs is a good five-cent nickel. — Franklin P. Adams [1932].

[2] See Mrs. Sigourney, page 364.

[1] *Festus:* Angel bosoms know no jealousy.
Helen: Show me.
Philip James Bailey: *Festus, A Visit*

[2] Known as "The Iconoclast," from the name of his paper, first published in Austin, Texas, and later in Waco. He was shot by an outraged reader.

Every few years our industrial system gets the jim-jams. Capital flies to cover, factories close and labor goes tramping across the country seeking honest employment and receiving a warm welcome — from militia companies with shotted guns. Cheerful idiots begin to prattle of "over-production," the economic M. D.'s to refurbish all the old remedies, from conjure-bags to communism. They all know exactly what caused the "crisis" and what to do for it; but despite the doctors the patient usually — survives. And the M. D. who succeeds in cramming his pet panacea down its throat claims all the credit for the recovery. We are slowly emerging from the crash of '93, and the cuckoos are cock-sure that a country fairly bursting with wealth was saved from the demnition bowwows by the blessed expedient of going into debt.

Slave or Sovereign
[*Speech, August 10, 1895*]

GERALD BRENNAN
[*Floruit* 1899]

Th' mem'ry comes like a banshee meself an' me wealth between,
An' I long for a mornin's mornin' in Shanahan's ould shebeen.

Shanahan's Ould Shebeen.[1] *Stanza 4*

If you couldn't afford good whiskey, he'd take you on trust for beer.

Ibid. Stanza 5

MARY DOW BRINE

She's somebody's mother, boys, you know,
For all she's aged and poor and slow.

Somebody's Mother

HENRY CUYLER BUNNER
[1855–1896]

Love must kiss that mortal's eyes
Who hopes to see fair Arcady.

The Way to Arcady

That pitcher of mignonette
Is a garden in heaven set
To the little sick child in the basement.

A Pitcher of Mignonette

Off with your hat as the flag goes by!
And let the heart have its say;
You're man enough for a tear in your eye
That you will not wipe away.

The Old Flag. Stanza 1

It was an old, old, old, old lady,
And a boy that was half-past three;
And the way that they played together
Was beautiful to see.

"One, Two, Three." Stanza 1

What does he plant who plants a tree?
He plants the friend of sun and sky;
He plants the flag of breezes free;
The shaft of beauty towering high.

The Heart of the Tree. Stanza 1

Happy the mortal free and independent,
Master of the mainspring of his own volition!
Look on us with the eye of sweet compassion:
We are Cook's Tourists.

The Wail of the "Personally Conducted." Stanza 6

I have a bookcase, which is what
Many much better men have not.
There are no books inside, for books,
I am afraid, might spoil its looks.
But I've three busts, all second-hand,
Upon the top. You understand
I could not put them underneath —
Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe.

Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe. Stanza 1

I of my landlady am lockèd in
For being short on this sad Saturday,
Nor having shekels of silver wherewith to pay:
She turned and is departed with my key.

Behold the Deeds! Stanza 1

Behold the deeds that are done of Mrs. Jones!

Ibid.

---

[1] Published in *Puck* [1899].

HEINRICH CONRIED

[1855–1909]

These words no Shakespeare wrote,
These words no Byron penned,
Nor poet classical, with fancy free;
It is an honest heart speaks to a precious friend,
And yet it sounds like purest poetry.

Interpolated Song [1]

BETH DAY

[*Circa* 1855]

If you are tempted to reveal
A tale to you someone has told
About another, make it pass,
Before you speak, three gates of gold:
These narrow gates. First, "Is it true?"
Then, "Is it needful?" In your mind
Give truthful answer. And the next
Is last and narrowest, "Is it kind?"
And if to reach your lips at last
It passes through these gateways three,
Then you may tell the tale, nor fear
What the result of speech may be.[2]

Three Gates of Gold

FRANK FRANKFORT MOORE

[1855–1931]

He knew that to offer a man friendship when love is in his heart is like giving a loaf of bread to one who is dying of thirst.

The Jessamy Bride.[3] *Chap. 9*

No man of letters is deserving of an eulogy who is scared by a detraction.

The Jessamy Bride. Chap. 16

Happy it is for mankind that Heaven has laid on few men the curse of being poets.

Ibid. Chap. 18

To strike at a serpent that hisses may only cause it to spring.

Ibid. Chap. 19

Destiny has more resources than the most imaginative composer of fiction.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Patchwork should not only be made, it should be used by the blind.

Ibid. Chap. 26

WALTER HINES PAGE

[1855–1918]

There is one thing better than good government, and that is government in which all the people have a part.

Life and Letters. Vol. 3, Page 31

Every letter of declination ought to be written by a skilful man — a diplomatist who can write an unpleasant truth without offence.

A Publisher's Confession [*1905*]

SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO

[1855–1934]

It is to laugh.

The Amazons

You may dive into many waters, but there is one social Dead Sea.

The Second Mrs. Tanqueray. Act I

From forty to fifty a man is at heart either a stoic or a satyr.

Ibid.

There are two sorts of affection — the love of a woman you respect, and the love for the woman you love.

Ibid. Act II

It is only one step from toleration to forgiveness.

Ibid.

I believe the future is only the past again, entered through another gate.

Ibid. Act IV

---

[1] Written, with B. F. Roeder, for the American production of a Viennese opera, *The King's Fool* (*Der Hofnarr*), presented at the Hollis Street Theatre, Boston, March, 1890. The song is not in the German libretto by H. Wittman and J. Bauer.

[2] If your lips would keep from slips,
Five things observe with care:
To whom you speak; of whom you speak;
And how, and when, and where.
Nursery rhyme quoted by WILLIAM EDWARD NORRIS [1847–1925] in *Thirlby Hall*

[3] This age of ours
But marks your grass-grown headstone now
By Goldsmith's jasmine flowers!
AUSTIN DOBSON: *On a Picture by Hoppner, St. 6* (Mrs. Gwyn, Oliver Goldsmith's "Jessamy Bride")

I've heard what doctors' consultations consist of. After looking at the pictures you talk about whist.

The Notorious Mrs. Ebbsmith. Act I

How many "coming men" has one known! Where on earth do they all go to?

Ibid.

There's only one hour in a woman's life. . . . One supreme hour. Her poor life is like the arch of a crescent; so many years lead up to that hour, so many weary years decline from it.

Ibid. Act III

Vanity is the cause of a great deal of virtue in men; the vainest are those who like to be thought respectable.

Ibid. Act IV

OLIVE SCHREINER
("RALPH IRON")
[1855–1920]

It came to pass that after a time the artist was forgotten, but the work lived.

Dreams. The Artist's Secret

At last they came to where Reflection sits, — that strange old woman, who had always one elbow on her knee, and her chin in her hand, and who steals light out of the past to shed it on the future.

Ibid. The Lost Joy

There's something so beautiful in coming on one's very own inmost thoughts in another. In one way it's one of the greatest pleasures one has.

Letter to Havelock Ellis
[*March 2, 1885*]

A thoughtful life, in which one might read and creep into the hearts of books, as they can only be crept into when the wheels of the daily life are grinding soft and low.

From Man to Man. Chap. 1

If you are an artist, may no love of wealth or fame or admiration and no fear of blame or misunderstanding make you ever paint, with pen or brush, an ideal or a picture of external life otherwise than as you see it.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Man individually and as a race is possible on earth only because, not for weeks or months but for years, love and the guardianship of the strong over the weak has existed.

From Man to Man. Chap. 7

The higher the flame has leaped, the colder and deader the ashes.

Ibid. Chap. 8

WILLIAM SHARP
("FIONA MACLEOD")
[1855–1905]

My heart is a lonely hunter that hunts
on a lonely hill.

The Lonely Hunter. Stanza 6

But sometimes, through the Soul of
Man,
Slow moving o'er his pain,
The moonlight of a perfect peace
Floods heart and brain.

The White Peace. Stanza 2

Across the silent stream
Where the slumber-shadows go,
From the dim blue Hills of Dream
I have heard the west wind blow.

From the Hills of Dream. Stanza 1

I hear the little children of the wind
Crying solitary in lonely places.

Little Children of the Wind

CY WARMAN
[1855–1914]

Every daisy in the dell knows my secret, knows it well,
And yet I dare not tell, sweet Marie.

Sweet Marie. Stanza 1

Oft when I feel my engine swerve,
As o'er strange rails we fare,
I strain my eyes around the curve
For what awaits us there.
When swift and free she carries me
Through yards unknown at night,
I look along the line to see
That all the lamps are white.

Will the Lights be White? Stanza 1

Swift towards life's terminal I trend,
The run seems short to-night;
God only knows what's at the end —
I hope the lamps are white.

Ibid. Stanza 3

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX
[1855–1919]

Talk happiness. The world is sad enough
Without your woe. No path is wholly rough.
Speech. Stanza 1

Talk faith. The world is better off without
Your uttered ignorance and morbid doubt.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Talk health. The dreary, never-ending tale
Of mortal maladies is more than stale;
You cannot charm or interest or please
By harping on that minor chord, disease.
Say you are well, or all is well with you,
And God shall hear your words and make them true.
Ibid. Stanza 3

The two kinds of people on earth that I mean
Are the people who lift and the people who lean.
To Lift or to Lean

It ever has been since time began,
And ever will be, till time lose breath,
That love is a mood — no more — to man,
And love to woman is life or death.
Blind. Stanza 1

Since life is short, we need to make it broad;
Since life is brief, we need to make it bright;
Then keep the old king's motto well in sight,
And let its meaning permeate each day
Whatever comes — "This, too, shall pass away."[1]
This, Too, Shall Pass Away. Stanza 7

It is easy to sit in the sunshine
And talk to the man in the shade;
It is easy to float in a well-trimmed boat,
And point out the places to wade.
Practice vs. Preaching. Stanza 1

Laugh, and the world laughs with you;
Weep, and you weep alone;
For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,
But has trouble enough of its own.
Solitude. Stanza 1

Feast, and your halls are crowded;
Fast, and the world goes by.
Ibid. Stanza 3

So many gods, so many creeds,
So many paths that wind and wind,
When just the art of being kind
Is all this sad world needs.
The World's Need

No question is ever settled
Until it is settled right.
Settle the Question Right

We flatter those we scarcely know,
We please the fleeting guest,
And deal full many a thoughtless blow
To those who love us best.
Life's Scars. Stanza 3

GEORGE EDWARD WOODBERRY
[1855–1930]

O, inexpressible as sweet,
Love takes my voice away;
I cannot tell thee when we meet
What most I long to say.
Song

Where are the friends that I knew in my Maying,
In the days of my youth, in the first of my roaming?
We were dear; we were leal; oh, far we went straying,
Now never a heart to my heart comes homing!
Comrades. Stanza 1

FRANCIS BELLAMY
[1855–1931]

I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States and to the republic for which it stands, one nation, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all.
The Pledge of Allegiance to the Flag [*1892*]

---

[1] See J. G. Saxe, page 509.

KENYON COX
[1856–1919]

Work thou for pleasure — paint, or sing, or carve
The thing thou lovest, though the body starve —
Who works for glory misses oft the goal;
Who works for money coins his very soul.
Work for the work's sake, then, and it may be
That these things shall be added unto thee.

Work

SARAH PRATT McLEAN GREENE
[1856–1935]

De massa ob de sheepfol',
Dat guards de sheepfol' bin,
Look out in de gloomerin' meadows
Wha'r de long night rain begin;
So he call to de hirelin' shepa'd —
"Is my sheep, is dey all come in?"

De Sheepfol'. Stanza 1
[*Towhead, 1883*]

EDWARD SANDFORD MARTIN
[1856–1939]

Within my earthly temple there's a crowd.
There's one of us that's humble; one that's proud.
There's one that's broken-hearted for his sins,
And one who, unrepentant, sits and grins.
There's one who loves his neighbor as himself,
And one who cares for naught but fame and pelf.
From much corroding care would I be free
If once I could determine which is Me.

Mixed

ROBERT EDWIN PEARY
[1856–1920]

We returned from the Pole to Cape Columbia in only sixteen days . . . the exhilaration of success lent wings to our sorely battered feet. But Ootah, the Eskimo, had his own explanation. Said he: "The devil is asleep or having trouble with his wife, or we should never have come back so easily."

The North Pole

LIZETTE WOODWORTH REESE
[1856–1935]

When I consider Life and its few years —
A wisp of fog betwixt us and the sun;
A call to battle, and the battle done
Ere the last echo dies within our ears.

Tears

The burst of music down an unlistening street.

Ibid.

How each hath back what once he stayed to weep;
Homer his sight, David his little lad!

Ibid.

Creeds grow so thick along the way,
Their boughs hide God.

Doubt

Glad that I live am I;
That the sky is blue;
Glad for the country lanes,
And the fall of dew.

A Little Song of Life. Stanza 1

An apple orchard smells like wine;
  A succory flower is blue;
Until Grief touched these eyes of mine,
  Such things I never knew.

Wise. Stanza 1

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW
[1856–]

My method is to take the utmost trouble to find the right thing to say, and then to say it with the utmost levity.

Answers to Nine Questions

We have no more right to consume happiness without producing it than to consume wealth without producing it.

Candida. Act I

A prosperous man of business, who probably never read anything but a newspaper since he left school.

Cashel Byron's Profession. Chap. 5

All this struggling and striving to make the world better is a great mistake; not because it isn't a good thing to improve the world if you know how to do it, but because striving and struggling is the worst way you could set about doing anything.

Ibid. Chap. 6

We don't bother much about dress and manners in England, because, as a nation we don't dress well and we've no manners.

You Never Can Tell. Act I

A family enjoying the unspeakable peace and freedom of being orphans.

Ibid. Act II

The great advantage of a hotel is that it's a refuge from home life.

Ibid.

It's well to be off with the Old Woman before you're on with the New.[1]

The Philanderer. Act II

The fickleness of women I love is only equaled by the infernal constancy of the women who love me.

Ibid.

The test of a man or woman's breeding is how they behave in a quarrel.

Ibid. Act IV

People are always blaming their circumstances for what they are. I don't believe in circumstances. The people who get on in this world are the people who get up and look for the circumstances they want, and, if they can't find them, make them.

Mrs. Warren's Profession. Act II

There are no secrets better kept than the secrets that everybody guesses.

Ibid. Act III

A great devotee of the Gospel of Getting On.

Ibid. Act IV

This is the true joy in life, the being used for a purpose recognized by yourself as a mighty one; the being thoroughly worn out before you are thrown on the scrap heap; the being a force of Nature instead of a feverish selfish little clod of ailments and grievances complaining that the world will not devote itself to making you happy.

Man and Superman. Epistle Dedicatory

A lifetime of happiness! No man alive could bear it: it would be hell on earth.

Man and Superman. Act I

The more things a man is ashamed of, the more respectable he is.

Ibid.

You think that you are Ann's suitor: that you are the pursuer and she the pursued; that it is your part to woo, to persuade, to prevail, to overcome. Fool: it is you who are the pursued, the marked-down quarry, the destined prey.

Ibid. Act II

Marry Ann and at the end of a week you'll find no more inspiration in her than in a plate of muffins.

Ibid.

Home life as we understand it is no more natural to us than a cage is natural to a cockatoo.

Getting Married. Preface

In the extreme instances of reaction against convention, female murderers get sheaves of offers of marriage.

Ibid.

When two people are under the influence of the most violent, most insane, most delusive, and most transient of passions, they are required to swear that they will remain in that excited, abnormal, and exhausting condition continuously until death do them part.

Ibid.

A man is like a phonograph with half-a-dozen records. You soon get tired of them all; and yet you have to sit at table whilst he reels them off to every new visitor.

Ibid. (*The Play*)

In England we always let an institution strain itself until it breaks.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Charles Henry Webb, page 611.

The whole strength of England lies in the fact that the enormous majority of the English people are snobs.

Getting Married (*The Play*)

You don't learn to hold your own in the world by standing on guard, but by attacking, and getting well hammered yourself.

Ibid.

Religion is a great force — the only real motive force in the world; but what you fellows don't understand is that you must get at a man through his own religion and not through yours.

Ibid.

The modest cough of a minor poet.

The Dark Lady of the Sonnets

This writing of plays is a great matter, forming as it does the minds and affections of men in such sort that whatsoever they see done in show on the stage, they will presently be doing in earnest in the world, which is but a larger stage.

Ibid.

I like a bit of a mongrel myself, whether it's a man or a dog; they're the best for every day.

Misalliance. Episode I

If parents would only realize how they bore their children!

Ibid.

He's a gentleman: look at his boots.

Pygmalion. Act I

Women upset everything. When you let them into your life, you find that the woman is driving at one thing and you're driving at another.

Ibid. Act II

I have to live for others and not for myself; that's middle class morality.

Ibid. Act V

The great secret, Eliza, is not having bad manners or good manners or any other particular sort of manners, but having the same manner for all human souls: in short, behaving as if you were in Heaven, where there are no third-class carriages, and one soul is as good as another.

Ibid.

Independence? That's middle class blasphemy. We are all dependent on one another, every soul of us on earth.

Pygmalion. Act V

The nauseous sham goodfellowship our democratic public men get up for shop use.

Back to Methuselah. Gospel of the Brothers Barnabas

Life is a disease; and the only difference between one man and another is the stage of the disease at which he lives.

Ibid.

I enjoy convalescence. It is the part that makes the illness worth while.

Ibid.

A nap, my friend, is a brief period of sleep which overtakes superannuated persons when they endeavor to entertain unwelcome visitors or to listen to scientific lectures.

Ibid. Tragedy of an Elderly Gentleman

Everything happens to everybody sooner or later if there is time enough.

Ibid. As Far As Thought Can Reach

Silence is the most perfect expression of scorn.

Ibid.

The worst cliques are those which consist of one man.

Ibid.

The Jews generally give value. They make you pay; but they deliver the goods. In my experience the men who want something for nothing are invariably Christians.

Saint Joan. Scene IV

Kings are not born: they are made by universal hallucination.

The Revolutionist's Handbook

At last I went to Ireland,
'Twas raining cats and dogs:
I found no music in the glens,
Nor purple in the bogs.
And as far as angels' laughter in the smelly Liffy's tide —
Well, my Irish daddy said it, but the dear old humbug lied.

Envoi added to a song, My Irish

Daddy, by Miss MAISIE HURL [*May, 1931*]

Every person who owes his life to civilized society and who has enjoyed since his childhood its very costly protections and advantages should appear at reasonable intervals before a properly qualified jury to justify his existence, which should be summarily and painlessly terminated if he fails to justify it and it develops that he is a positive nuisance and more trouble than he is worth. Nothing less will really make people responsible citizens.

Radio address from London to America [*October 11, 1931*]

You put up in New York Harbor a monstrous idol which you called "Liberty."[1]

Speech, Metropolitan Opera House,[2] *New York* [*April 11, 1933*]

You in America should trust to that volcanic political instinct which I have divined in you.

Ibid.

KATE DOUGLAS WIGGIN
[1856–1923]

My heart is open wide to-night
For stranger, kith or kin.
I would not bar a single door
Where Love might enter in.

The Romance of a Christmas Card

OSCAR FINGAL O'FLAHERTIE WILLS WILDE
[1856–1900]

Tread lightly, she is near
Under the snow,
Speak gently, she can hear
The daisies grow.

Requiescat. Stanza 1

Thy name was writ in water[1] — it shall stand:
And tears like mine will keep thy memory green,
As Isabella did her Basil-tree.

The Grave of Keats

Think of all
The suns that go to make one speedwell blue!

Quia Multum Amavi. Stanza 4

These are the letters which Endymion wrote
To one he loved in secret, and apart.
And now the brawlers of the auction mart
Bargain and bid for each poor blotted note.

On the Sale by Auction of Keats' Love Letters

Yet each man kills the thing he loves,
By each let this be heard,
Some do it with a bitter look,
Some with a flattering word,
The coward does it with a kiss,
The brave man with a sword!

The Ballad of Reading Gaol. I, 7

I never saw a man who looked
With such a wistful eye
Upon that little tent of blue
Which prisoners call the sky,
And at every wandering cloud that trailed
Its ravelled fleeces by.

Ibid. II, 2

For he that lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die.

Ibid. III, 37

All that we know who lie in gaol
Is that the wall is strong;
And that each day is like a year,
A year whose days are long.

Ibid. V, 1

The vilest deeds like poison-weeds
Bloom well in prison-air:
It is only what is good in Man
That wastes and withers there:

---

[1] "I see," said he, speaking to some American friends, "that you too put up monuments to your great dead!" — Story of a distinguished Frenchman on a visit to the United States during Prohibition; related by RALPH NEVILL: *Paris of To-day* [1924]

[2] Made before the Academy of Political Science, and broadcast by radio.

[1] See Keats, page 386.

Pale Anguish keeps the heavy gate
And the Warder is Despair.

The Ballad of Reading Gaol. V, 5

Down the long and silent street,
The dawn, with silver-sandaled feet,
Crept like a frightened girl.

The Harlot's House

A poet can survive everything but a misprint.

The Children of the Poets

Most modern calendars mar the sweet simplicity of our lives by reminding us that each day that passes is the anniversary of some perfectly uninteresting event.

A Poetic Calendar

Though it would be dangerous to make calendars the basis of Culture, we should all be much improved if we began each day with a fine passage of English poetry.[1]

Ibid.

To say "mither" instead of "mother" seems to many the acme of romance.

Romantic Poems and Ballads

An age that has no criticism is either an age in which art is immobile, hieratic, and confined to the reproduction of formal types, or an age that possesses no art at all.

The Critic as Artist. Part I

It is through Art, and through Art only, that we can realize our perfection; through Art and Art only that we can shield ourselves from the sordid perils of actual existence.

Ibid. Part II

As long as war is regarded as wicked, it will always have its fascination. When it is looked upon as vulgar, it will cease to be popular.

Ibid.

There is no sin except stupidity.

Ibid.

Where there is sorrow there is holy ground.

De Profundis

There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book. Books are well written, or badly written. That is all.

The Picture of Dorian Gray. Preface

All art is quite useless.

The Picture of Dorian Gray. Preface

There is only one thing in the world worse than being talked about, and that is not being talked about.

Ibid. Chap. 1

Conscience and cowardice are really the same things.

Ibid.

Laughter is not at all a bad beginning for a friendship, and it is far the best ending for one.

Ibid.

The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield to it.

Ibid. Chap. 2

He knew the precise psychological moment [1] when to say nothing.

Ibid.

The only difference between a caprice and a lifelong passion is that the caprice lasts a little longer.

Ibid.

Children begin by loving their parents; as they grow older they judge them; sometimes they forgive them.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Conscience makes egotists of us all.

Ibid. Chap. 8

When a woman marries again it is because she detested her first husband. When a man marries again, it is because he adored his first wife.[2] Women try their luck; men risk theirs.

Ibid. Chap. 15

---

[1] See Charles Eliot Norton, page 572.

[1] In all considerations the psychological momentum or factor must be allowed to play a prominent part, for without its co-operation, there is little to be hoped from the work of the artillery. — The *Neue Preussische Kreuz-Zeitung, Dec. 16, 1870,* commenting upon the siege of Paris.

An error in translation gave us "psychological moment" (i. e., the critical moment). Attributed to German pedantry, the Parisians ridiculed the phrase, but it speedily became universal.

Felt the psychologic moment.
KIPLING: *Et Dona Ferentes, St. 4* [1896]

[2] See Samuel Johnson, page 235.

Over the piano was printed a notice: Please do not shoot the pianist. He is doing his best.

Impressions of America. Leadville

Now-a-days we are all of us so hard up, that the only pleasant things to pay are compliments. They're the only things we *can* pay.

Lady Windermere's Fan. Act I

I can resist everything except temptation.

Ibid.

History is merely gossip.

Ibid. Act III

In this world there are only two tragedies. One is not getting what one wants, and the other is getting it.

Ibid.

What is a cynic? A man who knows the price of everything, and the value of nothing.

Ibid.

Experience is the name everyone gives to his mistakes.

Ibid.

They say that when good Americans die they go to Paris.

A Woman of No Importance. Act I

Nothing spoils a romance so much as a sense of humour in the woman.

Ibid.

Men always want to be a woman's first love. That is their clumsy vanity. We women have a more subtle instinct about things. What we like is to be a man's last romance.

Ibid. Act II

Discontent is the first step in the progress of a man or a nation.

Ibid.

Talk to every woman as if you loved her, and to every man as if he bored you, and at the end of your first season you will have the reputation of possessing the most perfect social tact.

Ibid. Act III

I delight in men over seventy. They always offer one the devotion of a lifetime.

Ibid. Act IV

I have invented an invaluable invalid called Bunbury, in order that I may be able to go down into the country whenever I choose.

The Importance of Being Earnest. Act I

Memory is the diary that we all carry about with us.

Ibid. Act II

No woman should ever be quite accurate about her age. It looks so calculating.

Ibid. Act III

An acquaintance that begins with a compliment is sure to develop into a real friendship.

An Ideal Husband. Act I

Nothing produces such an effect as a good platitude.[1]

Ibid.

Private information is practically the source of every large modern fortune.

Ibid. Act II

When the gods wish to punish us they answer our prayers.[2]

Ibid.

To love oneself is the beginning of a lifelong romance.

Ibid. Act III

As for borrowing Mr. Whistler's ideas about art, the only thoroughly original ideas I have ever heard him express have had reference to his own superiority as a painter over painters greater than himself.

Reply to an attack by James McNeill Whistler, Truth [*January 9, 1890*]

WOODROW WILSON

[1856–1924]

You deal in the raw material of opinion, and, if my convictions have any validity, opinion ultimately governs the world.

Address to the Associated Press [*April 20, 1915*]

There is such a thing as a man being too proud to fight.

Address to Foreign-Born Citizens [*May 10, 1915*]

---

[1] Stroke a platitude until it purrs like an epigram. — DON MARQUIS: *The Sun Dial.*

[2] See James Russell Lowell, page 528.

The things that the flag stands for were created by the experiences of a great people. Everything that it stands for was written by their lives. The flag is the embodiment, not of sentiment, but of history. It represents the experiences made by men and women, the experiences of those who do and live under that flag.

Address [*June 14, 1915*]

There must be, not a balance of power, but a community of power; not organized rivalries, but an organized common peace.

Address to the Senate [*January 22, 1917*]

I am seeking only to face realities and to face them without soft concealments.

Ibid.

A little group of willful men, representing no opinion but their own.

Of certain members of the United States Senate [*March 4, 1917*]

To such a task we dedicate our lives, our fortunes, everything that we are and everything that we have, with the pride of those who know that the day has come when America is privileged to spend her blood and her might for the principles that gave her birth and happiness and the peace which she has treasured. God helping her, she can do no other.

Address to Congress, asking for a declaration of war [*April 2, 1917*]

The world must be made safe for democracy.

Ibid.

Open covenants of peace, openly arrived at.

Address to Congress [*January 8, 1918*]

GERTRUDE FRANKLIN ATHERTON

[1857–1948]

Women love the lie that saves their pride, but never an unflattering truth.

The Conqueror. Book III, Chap. 6

To put a tempting face aside when duty demands every faculty, it is a lesson which takes most men longest to learn.

The Conqueror. Book III, Chap. 6

The perfect friendship of two men is the deepest and highest sentiment of which the finite mind is capable; women miss the best in life.

Ibid. Chap. 12

No matter how hard a man may labour, some woman is always in the background of his mind. She is the one reward of virtue.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 3

ALICE BROWN

[1857–]

Praise not the critic, lest he think
You crave the shelter of his ink;
But pray his halo, when he dies,
May tip the steelyards of the skies.

The Critic

Yet thou, O banqueter on worms,
  Who wilt not let corruption pass! —
Dost search out mildew, mould and stain,
  Beneath a magnifying-glass.

The Slanderer

Of this round earth whereon I stand,
I do not own one inch of land;[1]
I shall not lose upon the day
When Gaffer Death drags me away.

Autolycus. Stanza 1

Whip of toil no more shall touch you, nor din of turmoil hinder,
Nor fate affright your quiet with his grisly mask of doom.
You shall lie by living waters, you shall walk with laughing heroes,
You are garnered up in safety in a large and lofty room.

On the Death of Louise Imogen Guiney[2]

He holds his spear benignant, sceptre-wise,
And strikes out flame from the adoring hills.

Sunrise on Mansfield Mountain

---

[1] I do not own an inch of land,
But all I see is mine.
LUCY LARCOM: *A Strip of Blue*

[2] In *The Atlantic Monthly, March, 1921.*

JOSEPH CONRAD
[1857–1924]

A work that aspires, however humbly, to the condition of art should carry its justification in every line.

The Nigger of the Narcissus. Preface

But the artist appeals to that part of our being which is not dependent on wisdom; to that in us which is a gift and not an acquisition — and, therefore, more permanently enduring. He speaks to our capacity for delight and wonder, to the sense of mystery surrounding our lives: to our sense of pity, and beauty, and pain.

Ibid.

The ship, a fragment detached from the earth, went on lonely and swift like a small planet.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Goodbye, brothers! You were a good crowd. As good a crowd as ever fisted with wild cries the beating canvas of a heavy foresail; or tossing aloft, invisible in the night, gave back yell for yell to a westerly gale.

Ibid. Chap. 5

She strode like a grenadier, was strong and upright like an obelisk, had a beautiful face, a candid brow, pure eyes, and not a thought of her own in her head.

Tales of Unrest. The Return

What greatness had not floated on the ebb of that river [the Thames] into the mystery of an unknown earth! . . . The dreams of men, the seed of commonwealths, the germs of empires.

Heart of Darkness

Running all over the sea trying to get behind the weather.

Typhoon. Chap. 2

The sea never changes and its works, for all the talk of men, are wrapped in mystery.

Ibid. Falk: A Reminiscence

I have known the sea too long to believe in its respect for decency.

Ibid.

An elemental force is ruthlessly frank.

Typhoon. Falk: A Reminiscence

Efficiency of a practically flawless kind may be reached naturally in the struggle for bread. But there is something beyond — a higher point, a subtle and unmistakable touch of love and pride beyond mere skill; almost an inspiration which gives to all work that finish which is almost art — which *is* art.

The Mirror of the Sea. The Fine Art

The East Wind, an interloper in the dominions of Westerly Weather, is an impassive-faced tyrant with a sharp poniard held behind his back for a treacherous stab.

Ibid. Rulers of East and West

The autocratic sway of the West Wind, whether forty north or forty south of the equator, is characterized by an open, generous, frank, barbarous recklessness. For he is a great autocrat, and to be a great autocrat you must be a great barbarian.

Ibid.

The air of the New World seems favorable to the art of declamation.

Nostromo. Chap. 6

There are on earth no actors too humble and obscure not to have a gallery; that gallery which envenoms the play by stealthy jeers, counsels of anger, amused comments, or words of perfidious compassion.

Chance. Part II, Chap. 4

What all men are really after is some form, or perhaps only some formula, of peace.

Under Western Eyes. Part I

A man's real life is that accorded to him in the thoughts of other men by reason of respect or natural love.

Ibid. 1

Let a fool be made serviceable according to his folly.

Ibid. 3

The belief in a supernatural source of evil is not necessary; men alone are quite capable of every wickedness.

Ibid. Part II, 4

Why should a man certain of immortality think of his life at all?

Under Western Eyes. Part II, 4

No woman is an absolute fool. . . . No woman is ever completely deceived.

Ibid. 5

That strange impulse of indiscretion, common to men who lead secret lives, and accounting for the invariable existence of "compromising documents" in all the plots and conspiracies of history.

Ibid. Part III, 1

You can't ignore the importance of a good digestion. The joy of life . . . depends on a sound stomach, whereas a bad digestion inclines one to skepticism, incredulity, breeds black fancies and thoughts of death.

Ibid. 3

All ambitions are lawful except those which climb upward on the miseries or credulities of mankind.

A Personal Record. Preface

The sight of human affairs deserves admiration and pity. And he is not insensible who pays them the undemonstrative tribute of a sigh which is not a sob, and of a smile which is not a grin.

Ibid.

Only in men's imagination does every truth find an effective and undeniable existence. Imagination, not invention, is the supreme master of art as of life.

Ibid. Chap. 1

For Englishmen especially, of all the races of the earth, a task, any task, undertaken in an adventurous spirit acquires the merit of romance.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Only a moment; a moment of strength, of romance, of glamour — of youth! . . . A flick of sunshine upon a strange shore, the time to remember, the time for a sigh, and — goodbye! — Night — Goodbye . . . !

Youth

There is no rest for a messenger till the message is delivered.

The Rescue. Part VI, 8

I am a great foe of favouritism in public life, in private life, and even in the delicate relationship of an author to his works.

Lord Jim. Author's Note

There is a weird power in a spoken word. . . . And a word carries far — very far — deals destruction through time as the bullets go flying through space.

Ibid. Chap. 15

That faculty of beholding at a hint the face of his desire and the shape of his dream, without which the earth would know no lover and no adventurer.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Felicity, felicity — how shall I say it? — is quaffed out of a golden cup in every latitude: the flavour is with you — with you alone, and you can make it as intoxicating as you please.

Ibid.

It is when we try to grapple with another man's intimate need that we perceive how incomprehensible, wavering, and misty are the beings that share with us the sight of the stars and the warmth of the sun.

Ibid.

We wander in our thousands over the face of the earth, the illustrious and the obscure, earning beyond the seas our fame, our money, or only a crust of bread; but it seems to me that for each of us going home must be like going to render an account. We return to face our superiors, our kindred, our friends — those whom we obey, and those whom we love.

Ibid. Chap. 21

You shall judge of a man by his foes as well as by his friends.

Ibid. Chap. 34

Vanity plays lurid tricks with our memory.

Ibid. Chap. 41

Some great men owe most of their greatness to the ability of detecting in those they destine for their tools the exact quality of strength that matters for their work.

Ibid. Chap. 42

In plucking the fruit of memory one runs the risk of spoiling its bloom.

The Arrow of Gold. Author's Note

Historian of fine consciences.

Notes on Life and Letters. Henry James, An Appreciation

Most of us, if you will pardon me for betraying the universal secret, have, at some time or other, discovered in ourselves a readiness to stray far, ever so far, on the wrong road.

Ibid. A Happy Wanderer

What humanity needs is not the promise of scientific immortality, but compassionate pity in this life and infinite mercy on the Day of Judgment.

Ibid. The Life Beyond

JOHN DAVIDSON
[1857–1909]

That minister of ministers,
Imagination, gathers up
The undiscovered Universe,
Like jewels in a jasper cup.

There Is a Dish to Hold the Sea

My feet are heavy now but on I go,
My head erect beneath the tragic years.

I Felt the World A-spinning

Fame is the breath of power:
What valid work was ever for itself
Wrought solely, be it war, art, statesmanship?

Smith

Our language is too worn, too much abused,
Jaded and over-spurred, wind-broken, lame, —
The hackneyed roadster every bagman mounts.

Ibid.

Dance and sing, we are eternal;
Let us still be mad with drinking:
'Tis a madness less infernal
Than the madness caused by thinking.

Song of Bacchantes and Satyrs. Stanza 1

Nothing is lost that's wrought with tears:
The music that you made below
Is now the music of the spheres.

A Ballad of Heaven. Stanza 26

I leave the righteous God behind;
I go to worship sinful man.

A Ballad of a Nun. Stanza 16

A vagrant bee twanged like an airy lyre
Of one rich-hearted chord.

The Ordeal

The lowliest men would sooner face
A thousand dreadful deaths, than come
Before their loved ones in disgrace.

A Ballad of a Coward. Stanza 12

Some diplomat no doubt
Will launch a heedless word,
And lurking war leap out.

War-Song

And blood in torrents pour
In vain — always in vain,
For war breeds war again.

Ibid.

The hostess of the sky, the moon.

Afternoon. Stanza 1

Do I believe in Heaven and Hell? I do;
We have them here; the world is nothing else.

Dedication to the Generation Knocking at the Door

Men should no longer degrade themselves under such appellations as Christian, Mohammedan, Agnostic, Monist, etc. Men are the Universe become conscious: the simplest man should consider himself too great to be called after any name.

Fleet Street and Other Poems.[1] *Foreword [1909]*

MARGARET WADE DELAND
[1857–1945]

By one great Heart the Universe is stirred:
By its strong pulse, stars climb the darkening blue;
It throbs in each fresh sunset's changing hue,

---

[1] Davidson was never seen alive after he left his home to mail the manuscript of this book to his publisher. Six months later his body was found in the English Channel.

And thrills through low sweet song of
every bird.

Life. Stanza 1

Alas! that men must see
Love, before Death!
Else they content might be
With their short breath.

Love and Death

HENRY BLAKE FULLER
[1857–1929]

The martyrdom involved in a fortnight's entertainment of anybody whomsoever.

The Chevalier of Pensieri-Vani. Chap. 10

GEORGE GISSING
[1857–1903]

It is because nations tend to stupidity and baseness that mankind moves so slowly; it is because individuals have a capacity for better things that it moves at all.

The Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft. I, 16

It is a joy to go through booksellers' catalogues, ticking here and there a possible purchase.

Ibid. 17

Greater still is the happiness of unpacking volumes which one has bought without seeing them. . . . The first glimpse of bindings when the inmost protective wrapper has been folded back! The first scent of books! The first gleam of a gilded title!

Ibid.

The mind which renounces, once and for ever, a futile hope, has its compensation in ever-growing calm.

Ibid. 20

Education is a thing of which only the few are capable; teach as you will only a small percentage will profit by your most zealous energy.

Ibid. 22

For the man sound in body and serene of mind there is no such thing as bad weather; every sky has its beauty, and storms which whip the blood do but make it pulse more vigorously.

The Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft. IV, 1

In the days to come, as through all time that is past, man will lord it over his fellow, and earth will be stained red from veins of young and old. That sweet and sounding name of *patria* becomes an illusion and a curse.

By the Ionian Sea. XVIII

I wished it were mine to wander endlessly amid the silence of the ancient world, today and all its sounds forgotten.

Ibid.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KING, JR.
[1857–1894]

Old friends are most too home-like now.
They know your age, and when
You got expelled from school, and lots
Of other things.

Like the New Friends Best

Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude.

The Pessimist (The Sum of Life). Stanza 1

Nowhere to go but out,
Nowhere to come but back.

Ibid. Stanza 4

If I should die to-night [1]
And you should come in deepest grief
and woe —
And say: "Here's that ten dollars that
I owe,"
I might arise in my large white cravat
And say, "What's that?"

If I Should Die. Stanza 1

MARY HANNAH KROUT
[1857–1927]

Those who toil bravely are strongest;
The humble and poor become great;
And so from these brown-handed children
Shall grow mighty rulers of state.

---

[1] See Arabella E. Smith, page 681.

The pen of the author and statesman —
The noble and wise of the land —
The sword, and the chisel, and palette
Shall be held in the little brown hand.
Little Brown Hands. Stanza 4

AGNES MARY FRANCES ROBINSON
[1857–   ]

To think the face we love shall ever die,
And be the indifferent earth, and know us not!
To think that one of us shall live to cry
On one long buried in a distant spot!
Etruscan Tombs. I

Let us forget we ever loved each other much,
Let us forget we ever have to part,
Let us forget that any look or touch
Once let in either to the other's heart.
Tuscan Cypress. XII

You hail from Dream-land, Dragon-fly?
A stranger hither? So am I,
And (sooth to say) I wonder why
We either of us came!
To a Dragon-fly

In the cup of life, 'tis true,
Dwells a draught of bitter dew . . .
Yet no other cup I know
Where such radiant waters glow.
Epilogue

EDGAR SMITH
[1857–1938]

You may tempt the upper classes
With your villainous demi-tasses,
But Heaven will protect the Working Girl.
Heaven Will Protect the Working Girl[1]

FRANK LEBBY STANTON
[1857–1927]

Jest a-wearyin' fer you —
All the time a-feelin' blue;
Wishin' fer you — wonderin' when
You'll be comin' home again.
Wearyin' for You. Stanza 1

Sweetes' li'l' feller —
Everybody knows;
Dunno what ter call 'im,
But he mighty lak' a rose!
Sweetes' Li'l' Feller. Stanza 1

Year ain't been the very best;
Purty hard by trouble pressed;
But the rough way leads to rest —
Here's hopin'!
Here's Hopin'. Stanza 1

If you strike a thorn or rose,
Keep a-goin'!
Keep a-Goin'. Stanza 1

This world that we're a-livin' in
Is mighty hard to beat;
You get a thorn with every rose,
But ain't the roses sweet!
The World

THORSTEIN VEBLEN
[1857–1929]

With the exception of the instinct of self-preservation, the propensity for emulation is probably the strongest and most alert and persistent of the economic motives proper.
The Theory of the Leisure Class. Chap. 5

The dog commends himself to our favour by affording play to our propensity for mastery, and as he is also an item of expense, and commonly serves no industrial purpose, he holds a well-assured place in men's regard as a thing of good repute.
Ibid. Chap 6

The visible imperfections of the hand-wrought goods, being honorific, are accounted marks of superiority in point of beauty, or serviceability, or both. Hence has arisen that exaltation of the defective, of which John Ruskin and William Morris were such eager spokesmen in their time. . . . The Kelmscott Press reduced the matter to an absurdity by issuing books for modern use, edited with the obsolete spelling, printed in black-letter, and bound in limp vellum fitted with thongs.

---

[1] Sung by Marie Dressler [1873–1934] in *Tillie's Nightmare.*

The Theory of the Leisure Class. Chap. 6

The womanliness of woman's apparel resolves itself into the more effective hindrance to useful exertion offered by the garments peculiar to women.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Priestly vestments show, in accentuated form, all the features that have been shown to be evidence of a servile status and a vicarious life.

Ibid.

The walking-stick serves the purpose of an advertisement that the bearer's hands are employed otherwise than in useful effort, and it therefore has utility as an evidence of leisure.

Ibid. Chap. 10

The sporting man's sense of luck and chance is an inarticulate or inchoate animism . . . it implies the possibility of propitiating, or of deceiving and cajoling, or otherwise disturbing the unfolding of propensities resident in the objects which constitute the apparatus and accessories of any game of skill or chance. There are few sporting men who are not in the habit of wearing charms or talismans.

Ibid. Chap. 11

To meet the requirements of the highest economic efficiency under modern conditions, the world process must habitually be apprehended in terms of quantitative, dispassionate force and sequence.

Ibid. Chap. 12

The adoption of the cap and gown is one of the striking atavistic features of modern college life.

Ibid. Chap. 14

The classics have scarcely lost in absolute value as a voucher of scholastic respectability, since for this purpose it is only necessary that the scholar should be able to put in evidence some learning which is conventionally recognized as evidence of wasted time.

Ibid.

As felicitous an instance of futile classicism as can well be found is the conventional spelling of the English language. English orthography satisfies all the requirements of the canons of reputability under the law of conspicuous waste. It is archaic, cumbrous, and ineffective; its acquisition consumes much time and effort; failure to acquire it is easy of detection.

The Theory of the Leisure Class. Chap. 14

HENRY WILLARD AUSTIN

[1858–1912]

Genius, that power which dazzles mortal eyes,
Is oft but perseverance in disguise.

Perseverance Conquers All

MALTBIE DAVENPORT BABCOCK

[1858–1901]

Back of the loaf is the snowy flour,
  And back of the flour the mill,
And back of the mill is the wheat and the shower,
  And the sun and the Father's will.

"Give Us this Day Our Daily Bread"

HENRY A. BARNHART

[1858–1934]

A message from home to-day stating that old Bob, deaf and decrepit, but the family pet and pride and protector for fifteen years, had died, halted interest in all else with me save memory of the past; and while he was only a fox terrier dog, no affair of state nor burst of congressional eloquence, nor dream of future glory attracts my attention.

Congressional Record, April 29, 1912

EDITH NESBIT (MRS. HUBERT BLAND)

[1858–1924]

Dear Mother, in whose eyes I see
All that I would and cannot be,
Let thy pure light forever shine,

Though dimly, through this life of
mine.

To Our Lady: For a Picture by Giovanni Bellini

The chestnut's proud, and the lilac's
pretty,
The poplar's gentle and tall,
But the plane tree's kind to the poor
dull city —
I love him best of all!

Child's Song in Spring

JAMES BUCKHAM ("PAUL PASTNOR")

[1858–1908]

King Hassan, well beloved, was wont
to say
When aught went wrong, or any project failed:
"To-morrow, friends, will be another
day!"
And in that faith he slept and so prevailed.

To-morrow. Stanza 1

WILLISTON FISH

[1858–1939]

A will is a solemn matter, even with men whose life is given up to business, and who are by habit mindful of the future.

A Last Will [1]

I, Charles Lounsbury, being of sound and disposing mind and memory [he lingered on the word memory], do now make and publish this my last will and testament, in order, as justly as I may, to distribute my interests in the world among succeeding men.

Ibid.

I leave to children exclusively, but only for the life of their childhood, all and every the dandelions of the fields and the daisies thereof, with the right to play among them freely.

Ibid.

And I devise to children the yellow shores of creeks and the golden sands beneath the waters thereof, with the dragon-flies that skim the surface of said waters.

A Last Will

To lovers I devise their imaginary world, with whatever they may need, as the stars of the sky, the red, red roses by the wall, the snow of the hawthorn, the sweet strains of music, or aught else they may desire to figure to each other the lastingness and beauty of their love.

Ibid.

To those who are no longer children, or youths, or lovers, I leave, too, the knowledge of what a rare, rare world it is.

Ibid.

SAM WALTER FOSS

[1858–1911]

We are waiting for you there — for you,
the man!
Come up from the jostle as soon as
you can;
Come up from the crowd there, for
you are the man,
The man who comes up from the crowd.

The Man from the Crowd. Stanza 4

Bring me men to match my mountains,[1]
Bring me men to match my plains,
Men with empires in their purpose,
And new eras in their brains.

The Coming American. Stanza 1

The plain man is the basic clod
From which we grow the demigod;
And in the average man is curled
The hero stuff that rules the world.

In Memoriam. Stanza 2

Strew gladness on the paths of men —
You will not pass this way again.

I Shall Not Pass This Way Again [2]

A voice came o'er the waters far:
"Just drop your bucket where you are."
And then they dipped and drank their
fill

---

[1] In *Harper's Weekly, Sept. 3, 1898,* and repeated by request of many readers, *Dec. 12, 1908.*

[1] A man to match his mountains, not to
creep
Dwarfed and abased below them.
WHITTIER: *Among the Hills, Prelude*

[2] See Underwood, page 682.

Of water fresh from mead and hill;
And then they knew they sailed upon
The broad mouth of the Amazon.

Drop Your Bucket Where You Are. Stanza 1

No financial throe volcanic
Ever yet was known to scare it;
Never yet was any panic
Scared the firm of Grin and Barrett.

The Firm of Grin and Barrett. Stanza 1

A hundred thousand men were led
By one calf near three centuries dead.
They followed still his crooked way,
And lost one hundred years a day;
For thus such reverence is lent
To well-established precedent.

The Calf-Path

A rodless Walton of the brooks,
A bloodless sportsman, I.[1]

The Bloodless Sportsman

There are plenty of fish still left in the streams
For the angler who has no rod.

Ibid.

The path that leads to a Loaf of Bread
Winds through the Swamps of Toil,
And the path that leads to a Suit of Clothes
Goes through a flowerless soil,
And the paths that lead to a Loaf of Bread
And the Suit of Clothes are hard to tread.

Paths. Stanza 1

Let me live in my house by the side of the road
Where the race of men go by;
They are good, they are bad, they are weak, they are strong,
Wise, foolish — so am I.
Then why should I sit in the scorner's seat,
Or hurl the cynic's ban?
Let me live in my house by the side of the road
And be a friend of man.

The House by the Side of the Road.[2] *Stanza 5*

On the thirty-second day of the thirteenth month of the eighth day of the week,
On the twenty-fifth hour and the sixty-first minute, we'll find all things that we seek.

The Eighth Day of the Week

I say the very things that make the greatest Stir
An' the most interestin' things, are things that didn't occur.[1]

Things That Didn't Occur

He had a startling genius, but somehow it didn't emerge;
Always on the evolution of things that wouldn't evolve;
Always verging toward some climax, but he never reached the verge;
Always nearing the solution of some theme he could not solve.

The Inventor [2]

JOHN TROTWOOD MOORE

[1858–1929]

Only the game fish swims up stream.[3]

The Unafraid

I sing softly to myse'f dat good ole hymn, sung by Moses an' de profets so long ergo:
"Baptis', Baptis' is my name,
I'm Baptis' till I die.
I've been baptized in de Baptis' church,
Gwin' ter eat all de Baptis' pie!"

Old Mistis. How the Bishop Broke the Record

---

[1] See R. W. Emerson, page 409.

[2] See Alexander Pope, page 218.
And greatly was he loved, for courteously
He welcomed to his house beside the way
All comers.
Homer: *Iliad, Book VI,* translated by William Cullen Bryant

[1] What torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived.
R. W. Emerson: *Borrowing*
See Lowell, page 530; Waterman, page 750.

[2] Ef you want to be sick of your life,
Jest come and change places with me a spell — for I'm an inventor's wife.
Mrs. E. T. Corbett: *The Inventor's Wife* [1883]

[3] See Grantland Rice, page 901.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT
[1858–1919]

I wish to preach, not the doctrine of ignoble ease,[1] but the doctrine of the strenuous life.

Speech before the Hamilton Club, Chicago [*April 10, 1899*]

Far better it is to dare mighty things, to win glorious triumphs, even though checkered by failure, than to take rank with those poor spirits who neither enjoy much nor suffer much, because they live in the gray twilight that knows not victory nor defeat.

Ibid.

We must remember not to judge any public servant by any one act, and especially should we beware of attacking the men who are merely the occasions and not the causes of disaster.

Ibid.

I am as strong as a bull moose.

Letter to Mark Hanna, 1900

There is a homely adage which runs, "Speak softly and carry a big stick; you will go far." If the American nation will speak softly and yet build and keep at a pitch of the highest training a thoroughly efficient navy, the Monroe Doctrine will go far.

Speech at Minnesota State Fair [*September 2, 1901*]

A man who is good enough to shed his blood for his country is good enough to be given a square deal afterward. More than that no man is entitled to, and less than that no man shall have.

Speech at Springfield, Illinois [*July 4, 1903*]

Men with the muck-rake [2] are often indispensable to the well-being of society, but only if they know when to stop raking the muck.

Address, Laying of the Corner Stone, Office Building of House of Representatives, Washington [*April 14, 1906*]

Malefactors of great wealth.

Speech at Provincetown, August 20, 1907

Nature-faker.

Everybody's Magazine, September, 1907

We have room for but one language here, and that is the English language, for we intend to see that the crucible turns our people out as Americans, and not as dwellers in a polyglot boarding house.

Letter read at the All American Festival, New York [*January 5, 1919*]

The lunatic fringe in all reform movements.

Autobiography. Chap. 7

LANGDON SMITH
[1858–1908]

When you were a tadpole and I was
a fish,
In the Paleozoic time.

Evolution. Stanza 1 [*1895*]

And that was a million years ago,
In a time that no man knows;
Yet here to-night in the mellow light,
We sit at Delmonico's.

Ibid. Stanza 11

CLARENCE URMY
[1858–1923]

Old songs are best — how sweet to hear
The strains to home and memory dear!
Old books are best — how tale and
rhyme
Float with us down the stream of time!

Old Songs Are Best

Not what we have, but what we use;
Not what we see, but what we choose —
These are the things that mar or bless
The sum of human happiness.

The Things that Count. Stanza 1

BOOKER TALIAFERRO WASHINGTON
[1858–1915]

No race can prosper till it learns that there is as much dignity in tilling a field as in writing a poem.

Up From Slavery

---

[1] Me . . . dulcis alebat
Parthenope, studiis florentem ignobilis otii (Sweet Parthenope [Naples] nourished me flourishing in the studies of ignoble ease). VIRGIL: *Georgics, Book 4, L. 563.*

[2] See John Bunyan, page 172.

SIR WILLIAM WATSON
[1858–1935]

April, April,
Laugh thy girlish laughter;
Then, the moment after,
Weep thy girlish tears.
Song

And though circuitous and obscure
The feet of Nemesis how sure!
Europe at the Play

O let me leave the plains behind,
And let me leave the vales below!
Into the highlands of the mind,
Into the mountains let me go.
Shakespeare. Stanza 1

Here are the heights, crest beyond crest,
With Himalayan dews impearled;
And I will watch from Everest
The long heave of the surging world.
Ibid. Stanza 3

All the rapturous heart of things
Throbs through his own.
Shelley's Centenary. Stanza 17

Where is the singer whose large notes and clear
Can heal and arm and plenish and sustain?
Lo, one with empty music floods the ear,
And one, the heart refreshing, tires the brain.
Wordsworth's Grave. V, Stanza 2

But he preserved from chance control
The fortress of his 'stablisht soul;
In all things sought to see the Whole;
Brooked no disguise;
And set his heart upon the goal,
Not on the prize.
In Laleham Churchyard.[1]
Stanza 11

What is so sweet and dear
As a prosperous morn in May,
The confident prime of the day,
And the dauntless youth of the year,
When nothing that asks for bliss,
Asking aright, is denied,
And half of the world a bridegroom is,
And half of the world a bride.
Ode in May. Stanza 2

He[2] hath fared forth, beyond these suns and showers.
Lachrymae Musarum. Stanza 2

The seasons change, the winds they shift and veer;
The grass of yesteryear
Is dead; the birds depart, the groves decay:
Empires dissolve and peoples disappear:
Song passes not away.
Captains and conquerors leave a little dust,
And kings a dubious legend of their reign;
The swords of Caesars, they are less than rust:
The poet doth remain.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Master who crown'st our immelodious days
With flower of perfect speech.
Ibid.

The Poet gathers fruit from every tree,
Yea, grapes from thorns, and figs from thistles, he.
Epigram

Love, like a bird, hath perch'd upon a spray
For thee and me to hearken what he sings.
Contented, he forgets to fly away;
But hush! . . . remind not Eros of his wings.
Epigram

Too long the gulf betwixt
This man and that man fixt
Yawns yet unspanned.
Too long, that some may rest,
Tired millions toil unblessed.
A New National Anthem.
Stanza 3

His delicate ears and superfine long nose,
With that last triumph, his distinguished tail,
In their collective glory spoke his race
The flower of Collie aristocracy.
A Study in Contrasts. Part I

His friends he loved. His fellest earthly foes —

---

[1] Matthew Arnold's grave.

[2] Tennyson.

Cats — I believe he did but feign to hate.
My hand will miss the insinuated nose,
Mine eyes the tail that wagg'd contempt at Fate.

An Epitaph

I count him wise
Who loves so well Man's noble memories
He needs must love Man's nobler hopes yet more.

To a Friend

Momentous to himself, as I to me,
Hath each man been that ever woman bore;
Once, in a lightning-flash of sympathy,
I *felt* this truth, an instant, and no more.

Epigram

Say what thou wilt, the young are happy never.
Give me bless'd Age, beyond the fire and fever, —
Past the delight that shatters, hope that stings,
And eager flutt'ring of life's ignorant wings.

Epigram

Too avid of earth's bliss, he was of those
Whom Delight flies because they give her chase.
Only the odour of her wild hair blows
Back in their faces hungering for her face.

Byron the Voluptuary

Strange the world about me lies,
Never yet familiar grown —
Still disturbs me with surprise,
Haunts me like a face half known.

World-Strangeness. Stanza 1

Five-and-thirty black slaves,
Half-a-hundred white,
All their duty but to sing
For their Queen's delight.

The Key-board. Stanza 1

Hate and mistrust are the children of blindness, —
Could we but see one another, 'twere well!
Knowledge is sympathy, charity, kindness,
Ignorance only is maker of hell.
Could we but gaze for an hour, for a minute,
Deep in each other's unfaltering eyes,
Love were begun — for that look would begin it —
Born in the flash of a mighty surprise.

England to Ireland. Stanza 3

For still the ancient riddles mar
Our joy in man, in leaf, in star.
The Whence and Whither give no rest,
The Wherefore is a hopeless quest.

An Epistle to N. A. Stanza 4

And whether, stepping forth, my soul shall see
New prospects, or fall sheer — a blinded thing!
There is, O grave, thy hourly victory,
And there, O death, thy sting.

The Great Misgiving. Stanza 5

To dress, to call, to dine, to break
No canon of the social code,
The little laws that lacqueys make,
The futile decalogue of Mode, —
How many a soul for these things lives,
With pious passion, grave intent!
While Nature careless-handed gives
The things that are more excellent.

The Things that Are More Excellent. Stanza 6

The sense of greatness keeps a nation great.

Our Eastern Treasure

Yet do the songsmiths
Quit not their forges;
Still on life's anvil
Forge they the rhyme.

England My Mother. Part I, Stanza 5

Lo, with the ancient
Roots of man's nature,
Twines the eternal
Passion of song.

Ibid. Part II, Stanza 1

Ever Love fans it,
Ever Life feeds it,
Time cannot age it,
Death cannot slay.

Ibid. Stanza 2

Trees in their blooming,
Tides in their flowing,

Stars in their circling,
  Tremble with song.
England My Mother. Part II, Stanza 5

She is not old, she is not young,
The woman with the serpent's tongue.
The Woman with the Serpent's Tongue [1]

Who half makes love to you to-day,
To-morrow gives her guest away.
Ibid.

KATHARINE LEE BATES
[1859–1929]

O beautiful for patriot dream
  That sees beyond the years
Thine alabaster cities gleam
  Undimmed by human tears!
    America! America!
  God shed His grace on thee,
And crown thy good with brotherhood
  From sea to shining sea!
America the Beautiful. Stanza 4

Because the years are few, I must be glad;
  Because the silence is so near, I sing;
'Twere ill to quit an inn where I have had
  Such bounteous fare nor pay my reckoning.
The Debt. Stanza 1

WILLIAM HERBERT CARRUTH
[1859–1924]

Some call it Evolution,
  And others call it God.
Each in His Own Tongue. Stanza 1

A haze on the far horizon,
  The infinite, tender sky,
The ripe, rich tint of the cornfields,
  And the wild geese sailing high —
And all over upland and lowland
  The charm of the golden-rod,
Some of us call it Autumn,
  And others call it God.[1]
Each in His Own Tongue. Stanza 2

HELEN GRAY CONE
[1859–1934]

Pickett's Virginians were passing through;
  Supple as steel and brown as leather,
Rusty and dusty of hat and shoe,
  Wonted to hunger and war and weather;
Peerless, fearless, an army's flower!
  Sterner soldiers the world saw never,
Marching lightly, that summer hour,
  To death and failure and fame forever.[2]
Greencastle Jenny. Stanza 4

Dash the bomb on the dome of Paul's, —
Deem ye the fame of the Admiral falls?
Pry the stone from the chancel floor, —
Dream ye that Shakespeare shall live no more?
Where is the giant shot that kills
Wordsworth walking the old green hills?
A Chant of Love for England

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE
[1859–1930]

Come, Watson, come! The game is afoot.
The Adventure of the Abbey Grange

To Sherlock Holmes she is always *the* woman.
A Scandal in Bohemia

I [Sherlock Holmes] abhor the dull routine of existence. I crave for mental exaltation.
The Sign of The Four

Elementary, my dear Watson.
The Crooked Man

It is a great thing to start life with a small number of really good books which are your very own.
Through the Magic Door [1908]

No British autobiography has ever been frank, and consequently no British autobiography has ever been good. Of all forms of literature it is the one least adapted to the national genius. You could not imagine a British Rousseau, still less a British Benvenuto Cellini.

---

[1] Was he a "guest" — who dares to wrong
His hostess in so foul a song?
O poet with the coward's tongue!
RICHARD LEGALLIENNE: *The Poet with a Coward's Tongue*

[1] See Browning, page 491.

[2] See Will Henry Thompson, page 690.

Through the Magic Door [*1908*]

Several incidents in my life have convinced me of spiritual interposition — of the promptings of some beneficent force outside ourselves, which tries to help us where it can.

Ibid.

The bow was made in England,
Of true wood, of yew wood.

The Song of the Bow. Stanza 1

My life is gliding downward, it speeds swifter to the day
When it shoots the last dark canyon to the Plains of Faraway;
But while its streams are running through the years that are to be,
The mighty voice of Canada will ever call to me.

The Athabasca Trail

The Grenadiers of Austria are proper men and tall;
The Grenadiers of Austria have scaled the city wall;
They have marched from far away
Ere the dawning of the day,
And the morning saw them masters of Cremona.

Cremona. Stanza 1

One favor we entreat,
We were called a little early, and our toilet's not complete.
We've no quarrel with the shirt,
But the breeches wouldn't hurt,
For the evening air is chilly in Cremona.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 20

---

[1] In the surprise attack on Cremona, Feb. 1, 1702, the Irish Brigade rushed out to resist the invaders, without waiting to dress.

Through the naked battalions the cuirassiers go; —
But the man, not the dress, makes the soldier, I trow.

Thomas Osborne Davis [1814–1845]: *The Surprise of Cremona, St. 6*

ARTHUR WENTWORTH HAMILTON EATON

[1859–1937]

O give me a place in the garden of song,
I would linger and labor there all summer long,
There are corners to care for, stray beds to make bloom,
I ask not for wages, I only seek room
In the garden of song.

The Garden of Song. Stanza 1

Pity the man who has no gift of speech
For those compelling thoughts, that peace and pain,
That press unsought from the remoter reach
Of mind and soul to the near heart and brain.

Compelling Thoughts. Stanza 1

His heart was breaking, breaking,
'Neath loads of care and wrong;
Who blames the man for taking
What life denied so long?

The Suicide.[1] *Stanza 1*

HAVELOCK ELLIS

[1859–1939]

To be a leader of men one must turn one's back on men.

Introduction to J. K. Huysmans' *Against the Grain*

The text of the Bible is but a feeble symbol of the Revelation held in the text of Men and Women.

Impressions and Comments

God is an Unutterable Sigh in the Human Heart, said the old German mystic.

Ibid.

---

[1] There is a justice according to which we may deprive a man of life, but none that permits us to deprive him of death: this is merely cruelty. — Nietzsche: *Human, All Too Human, Prevention of Suicide*

When he went blundering back to God,
His songs half written, his work half done,
Who knows what paths his bruised feet trod,
What hills of peace or pain he won?

Charles Hanson Towne: *Of One Self-Slain, St. 1*

See Charlotte P. S. Gilman, page 754.

Without an element of the obscene there can be no true and deep aesthetic or moral conception of life. . . . It is only the great men who are truly obscene. If they had not dared to be obscene they could never have dared to be great.

Impressions and Comments

The omnipresent process of sex, as it is woven into the whole texture of our man's or woman's body, is the pattern of all the process of our life.

The New Spirit

The Normans who came over to England with William the Conqueror and constituted the proud English nobility were simply a miscellaneous set of adventurers, professional fighting men, of unknown, and no doubt for the most part undistinguished, lineage. William the Conqueror himself was the son of a woman of the people.

The Task of Social Hygiene. Introduction

If men and women are to understand each other, to enter into each other's nature with mutual sympathy, and to become capable of genuine comradeship, the foundation must be laid in youth.

Ibid. Chap. 1

The larger our great cities grow, the more irresistible becomes the attraction which they exert on the children of the country, who are fascinated by them, as the birds are fascinated by the lighthouse or the moths by the candle.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 5

An urban life saps that calm and stolid strength which is necessary for all great effort and stress, physical or intellectual.

Ibid.

Prosperity and civilization are far from being synonymous terms. The working community that is suddenly glutted by an afflux of work and wages is in exactly the same position as the savage who is suddenly enabled to fill himself with a rich mass of decaying blubber. It is prosperity, it is not civilization.

The Task of Social Hygiene. Chap. 5

There are few among us who have not suffered from too early familiarity with the Bible and the conceptions of religion.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The German feels nothing of that sensitive jealousy with which the French seek to guard private life and the rights of the individual.

Ibid. Chap. 9

The Englishman's reverence for the individual's rights goes beyond the Frenchman's, for in France there is a tendency to subordinate the individual to the family, and in England the interests of the individual predominate.

Ibid.

Holland is one of the traditional lands of freedom; it was the home of independent intellect, of free religion, of autonomous morals, when every other country in Europe was closed to these manifestations of the spirit.

Ibid.

When Charles V retired in weariness from the greatest throne in the world to the solitude of the monastery at Yuste, he occupied his leisure for some weeks in trying to regulate two clocks. It proved very difficult. One day, it is recorded, he turned to his assistant and said: "To think that I attempted to force the reason and conscience of thousands of men into one mould, and I cannot make two clocks agree!"

Ibid.

The extension of trade is a matter of tariffs rather than of war, and in any case the trade of a country with its own acquisitions by conquest is a comparatively insignificant portion of its total trade.

Ibid. Chap. 10

---

[1] It is well known that a number of eminent men have been born in London; but, in the course of a somewhat elaborate study of the origins of British men of genius, I have not been able to find that any were genuinely Londoners by descent. — *A Study of British Genius*

So far as business and money are concerned, a country gains nothing by a successful war, even though that war involves the acquisition of immense new provinces.

The Task of Social Hygiene. Chap. 10

Conquest brings self-conceit and intolerance, the reckless inflation and dissipation of energies. Defeat brings prudence and concentration; it ennobles and fortifies.

Ibid.

A nation's art-products and its scientific activities are not mere national property; they are international possessions, for the joy and service of the whole world. The nations hold them in trust for humanity.

Ibid.

There has never been any country at every moment so virtuous and so wise that it has not sometimes needed to be saved from itself.

Ibid.

Those persons who are burning to display heroism may rest assured that the course of social evolution will offer them every opportunity.

Ibid.

The immense value of becoming acquainted with a foreign language is that we are thereby led into a new world of tradition and thought and feeling.

Ibid. Chap. 11

While some would claim for the English the supreme poetic literature, there can be no doubt that the French own the supreme prose literature of modern Europe.

Ibid.

The family only represents one aspect, however important an aspect, of a human being's functions and activities. . . . A life is beautiful and ideal, or the reverse, only when we have taken into our consideration the social as well as the family relationship.

Little Essays of Love and Virtue. Chap. 1

One can know nothing of giving aught that is worthy to give unless one also knows how to take.

Little Essays of Love and Virtue. Chap. 1

That indeed were a world fit to perish, wherein the moralist had set up the ignoble maxim: Safety first.

Ibid. Chap. 2

The by-product is sometimes more valuable than the product.

Ibid. Chap. 3

It has taken God — or Nature, if we will — unknown millions of years of painful struggle to evolve Man, and to raise the human species above that helpless bondage to reproduction which marks the lower animals.

Ibid.

All civilization has from time to time become a thin crust over a volcano of revolution.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The greatest task before civilization at present is to make machines what they ought to be, the slaves, instead of the masters of men.

Ibid.

The art of dancing stands at the source of all the arts that express themselves first in the human person. The art of building, or architecture, is the beginning of all the arts that lie outside the person; and in the end they unite.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 2

Dancing is the loftiest, the most moving, the most beautiful of the arts, because it is no mere translation or abstraction from life; it is life itself.

Ibid.

The place where optimism most flourishes is the lunatic asylum.

Ibid. Chap. 3

He who would walk sanely amid the opposing perils in the path of life always needs a little optimism; he also needs a little pessimism.

Ibid.

Thinking in its lower grades is comparable to paper money, and in its higher forms it is a kind of poetry.

Ibid.

In philosophy, it is not the attainment of the goal that matters, it is the things that are met with by the way.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 2

Every man of genius sees the world at a different angle from his fellows, and there is his tragedy.

Ibid.

The mathematician has reached the highest rung on the ladder of human thought.

Ibid.

The verse of every young poet, however original he may afterwards grow, usually has plainly written across it the rhythmic signature of some great master. . . . The same thing happens with prose, but the rhythm of the signature is less easy to hear.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The most obviously beautiful things in the world of Nature are birds and flowers and the stones we call precious.

Ibid.

All the conventional rules of the construction of speech may be put aside if a writer is thereby enabled to follow more closely and lucidly the form and process of his thought.

Ibid.

If at some period in the course of civilization we seriously find that our science and our religion are antagonistic, then there must be something wrong either with our science or with our religion.

Ibid, Chap. 5

A man must not swallow more beliefs than he can digest.

Ibid.

The Promised Land always lies on the other side of a wilderness.

Ibid.

What we call "morals" is simply blind obedience to words of command.

Ibid. Chap. 6

There is no occasion for any one who is told that he has written a "moral" book to be unduly elated, or when he is told that his book is "immoral" to be unduly cast down. The significance of these adjectives is strictly limited. Neither the one nor the other can have more than the faintest effect on the march of the great compact majority of the social army.

The Dance of Life. Chap. 6

The world's greatest thinkers have often been amateurs; for high thinking is the outcome of fine and independent living, and for that a professorial chair offers no special opportunities.

Ibid.

For the artist life is always a discipline, and no discipline can be without pain. That is so even of dancing, which of all the arts is most associated in the popular mind with pleasure. To learn to dance is the most austere of disciplines.

Ibid.

The methods of statistics are so variable and uncertain, so apt to be influenced by circumstance, that it is never possible to be sure that one is operating with figures of equal weight.

Ibid. Chap. 7

The prevalence of suicide, without doubt, is a test of height in civilization; it means that the population is winding up its nervous and intellectual system to the utmost point of tension and that sometimes it snaps.[1]

Ibid.

The more rapidly a civilization progresses, the sooner it dies for another to arise in its place.

Ibid.

The sun and the moon and the stars would have disappeared long ago — as even their infinitely more numerous analogues on the earth beneath are likely to disappear — had they happened to be within the reach of predatory human hands.

Ibid.

Had there been a Lunatic Asylum in the suburbs of Jerusalem, Jesus Christ would infallibly have been shut up in it at the outset of his public career. That interview with Satan on a pinnacle of the Temple would alone have damned him, and everything that happened after could but have confirmed the diagnosis. The whole religious complexion of the modern world is due to the absence from Jerusalem of a Lunatic Asylum.

---

[1] See Eaton, page 738.

Impressions and Comments. Series III, Page 130

KENNETH GRAHAME
[1859–1932]

As a rule, indeed, grown-up people are fairly correct on matters of fact; it is in the higher gift of imagination that they are so sadly to seek.

The Golden Age. The Finding of the Princess

A man can stand very much in the cause of love: poverty, aunts, rivals, barriers of every sort, — all these only serve to fan the flame. But personal ridicule is a shaft that reaches the very vitals.

Ibid. "Young Adam Cupid"

The year was in its yellowing time, and the face of Nature a study in old gold.

Ibid. A Harvesting

Those who painfully and with bleeding feet have scaled the crags of mastery over musical instruments have yet their loss in this, — that the wild joy of strumming has become a vanished sense.

Ibid.

I began to like this man. He answered your questions briefly and to the point, and never tried to be funny. I felt I could be confidential with him.

Ibid. The Roman Road

Monkeys, who very sensibly refrain from speech, lest they should be set to earn their livings.

Ibid. "Lusisti Satis"

Grown-up people really ought to be more careful. Among themselves it may seem but a small thing to give their word and take back their word.

The Magic Ring

There is nothing — absolutely nothing — half so much worth doing as simply messing about in boats, . . . or with boats. . . . In or out of 'em, it doesn't matter.

The Wind in the Willows. Chap. 1

Villagers all, this frosty tide,
Let your doors swing open wide,
Though wind may follow, and snow beside,
Yet draw us in by your fire to bide;
Joy shall be yours in the morning!

Ibid. Chap. 5 (Carol)

ALFRED EDWARD HOUSMAN
[1859–1936]

Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the bough.

A Shropshire Lad. II

Now, of my threescore years and ten,
Twenty will not come again,
And take from seventy springs a score,
It only leaves me fifty more.

Ibid.

Clay lies still, but blood's a rover;
  Breath's a ware that will not keep.
Up, lad: when the journey's over
  There'll be time enough to sleep.

Ibid. IV, Reveille

    The sun moves always west;
The road one treads to labour
    Will lead one home to rest,
    And that will be the best.

Ibid. VII

If the heats of hate and lust
  In the house of flesh are strong,
Let me mind the house of dust
  Where my sojourn shall be long.

Ibid. XII

When I was one-and-twenty
  I heard a wise man say,
"Give crowns and pounds and guineas
  But not your heart away;
Give pearls away and rubies
  But keep your fancy free."
But I was one-and-twenty,
  No use to talk to me.

Ibid. XIII

"The heart out of the bosom
  Was never given in vain;
'Tis paid with sighs a-plenty
  And sold for endless rue."

And I am two-and-twenty,
And Oh, 'tis true, 'tis true.
A Shropshire Lad. XIII

His folly has not fellow
Beneath the blue of day
That gives to man or woman
His heart and soul away.
Ibid. XIV

To-day, the road all runners come,
Shoulder-high, we bring you home,
And set you at your threshold down,
Townsman of a stiller town.
Ibid. XIX, To an Athlete Dying Young

And silence sounds no worse than cheers
After earth has stopped the ears.
Ibid.

That is the land of lost content,
I see it shining plain,
The happy highways where I went
And cannot come again.
Ibid. XL

Oh, 'tis jesting, dancing, drinking
Spins the heavy world around.
If young hearts were not so clever,
Oh, they would be young for ever:
Think no more; 'tis only thinking
Lays lads underground.
Ibid. XLIX

With rue my heart is laden
For golden friends I had,
For many a rose-lipt maiden
And many a lightfoot lad.
Ibid. LIV

By brooks too broad for leaping
The lightfoot boys are laid.
Ibid.

And cowards' funerals, when they come,
Are not wept so well at home,
Therefore, though the best is bad,
Stand and do the best, my lad.
Ibid. LVI, The Day of Battle

Why, if 'tis dancing you would be,
There's brisker pipes than poetry.
Ibid. LXII

Oh many a peer of England brews
Livelier liquor than the Muse,
And malt does more than Milton can
To justify God's ways to man.
Ale, man, ale's the stuff to drink
For fellows whom it hurts to think.
A Shropshire Lad. LXII

Oh, I have been to Ludlow fair
And left my necktie God knows where,
And carried half way home, or near,
Pints and quarts of Ludlow beer.
Ibid.

Luck's a chance, but trouble's sure,
I'd face it as a wise man would,
And train for ill and not for good.
Ibid.

Mithridates, he died old.
Ibid.

We'll to the woods no more,
The laurels all are cut,[1]
The bowers are bare of bay
That once the Muses wore.
Last Poems. Foreword

The troubles of our proud and angry dust
Are from eternity, and shall not fail.
Bear them we can, and if we can we must.
Shoulder the sky, my lad, and drink your ale.
Ibid. IX

Could man be drunk for ever
With liquor, love, or fights,
Lief should I rouse at morning
And lief lie down of nights.
Ibid. X

The laws of God, the laws of man,
He may keep that will and can;
Not I: let God and man decree
Laws for themselves and not for me.
Ibid. XII

And how am I to face the odds
Of man's bedevilment and God's?
I, a stranger and afraid
In a world I never made.
Ibid.

And then the clock collected in the tower
Its strength, and struck.
Ibid. XV, Eight O'Clock

These, in the day when heaven was falling,

---

[1] Nous n'irons plus au bois, les lauriers sont coupés (We'll go no longer to the woods, the laurel trees are clipped).
THÉODORE DE BANVILLE [1823–1891], based on an old French folksong, Tiersot collection

The hour when earth's foundations fled,
Followed their mercenary calling
And took their wages and are dead.
Last Poems. XXXVII, Epitaph on an Army of Mercenaries[1]

Oh stay with company and mirth
And daylight and the air;
Too full already is the grave
Of fellows that were good and brave
And died because they were.
Ibid. XXXVIII

They say my verse is sad: no wonder;
Its narrow measure spans
Tears of eternity, and sorrow,
Not mine, but man's.
More Poems [*1936*]

The thoughts of others
Were light and fleeting,
Of lovers' meeting
Or luck or fame;
Mine were of trouble
And mine were steady,
So I was ready
When trouble came.
Ibid. VI

The rainy Pleiads wester,
Orion plunges prone,
And midnight strikes and hastens,
And I lie down alone.
Ibid. XI

Oh, the pearl seas are yonder,
The gold and amber shore;
Shires where the girls are fonder,
Towns where the pots hold more.
Ibid. XXXIII

Silent hills indenting
The orange band of eve.
Ibid.

We now to peace and darkness
And earth and thee restore
Thy creature that thou madest
And wilt cast forth no more.
Ibid. XLVII, For My Funeral

Good night. Ensured release,
Imperishable peace,
Have these for yours.[2]
While sky and sea and land
And earth's foundations stand
And heaven endures.
More Poems [*1936*] *XLVIII, Alta Quies*

I was brought up in the Church of England and in the High Church party, which is much the best religion I have ever come across. But Lemprière's "Classical Dictionary," read when I was eight, made me prefer paganism to Christianity; I abandoned Christianity at thirteen, and became an atheist at twenty-one.
Autobiographical note written for a French translation of his poems

I am not a pessimist but a pejorist (as George Eliot said she was not an optimist but a meliorist); and that philosophy is founded on my observation of the world, not on anything so trivial and irrelevant as personal history. Secondly, I did not begin to write poetry in earnest until the really emotional part of my life was over; and my poetry, so far as I could make out, sprang chiefly from physical causes, such as a relaxed sore throat during my most prolific period, the first five months of 1895.
Ibid.

Good literature continually read for pleasure must, let us hope, do some good to the reader: must quicken his perception though dull, and sharpen his discrimination though blunt, and mellow the rawness of his personal opinions.
The Name and Nature of Poetry[1]

Poems very seldom consist of poetry and nothing else; and pleasure can be derived also from their other ingredients.
Ibid.

Good religious poetry, whether in Keble or Dante or Job, is likely to be most justly appreciated and most discriminatingly relished by the undevout.
Ibid.

---

[1] To the British who made the retreat from Mons.

[2] These three lines are on a tablet over Housman's grave in the parish church at Ludlow (Shropshire).

[1] The Leslie Stephen Lecture, delivered at Cambridge University, May 9, 1933.

Even when poetry has a meaning, as it usually has, it may be inadvisable to draw it out. . . . Perfect understanding will sometimes almost extinguish pleasure.

The Name and Nature of Poetry

Experience has taught me, when I am shaving of a morning, to keep watch over my thoughts, because, if a line of poetry strays into my memory, my skin bristles so that the razor ceases to act. . . . The seat of this sensation is the pit of the stomach.

Ibid.

I have seldom written poetry unless I was rather out of health, and the experience, though pleasurable, was generally agitating and exhausting.

Ibid.

I can no longer expect to be revisited by the continuous excitement under which in the early months of 1895 I wrote the greater part of my other book [*A Shropshire Lad*].

Last Poems, Preface [*1922*]

ELBERT HUBBARD
[1859–1915]

It is not book learning young men need, nor instruction about this and that, but a stiffening of the vertebrae which will cause them to be loyal to a trust, to act promptly, concentrate their energies, do a thing — "carry a message to Garcia." [1]

A Message to Garcia [2]

The man who is anybody and who does anything is surely going to be criticized, vilified, and misunderstood. This is a part of the penalty for greatness, and every great man understands it; and understands, too, that it is no proof of greatness. The final proof of greatness lies in being able to endure contumely without resentment.

Get Out or Get in Line

If you work for a man, in heaven's name work for him! If he pays you wages that supply you your bread and butter, work for him — speak well of him, think well of him, stand by him and stand by the institution he represents.

Ibid.

JEROME KLAPKA JEROME
[1859–1927]

Let your boat of life be light, packed with only what you need — a homely home and simple pleasures, one or two friends, worth the name, some one to love and some one to love you,[1] a cat, a dog, and a pipe or two, enough to eat and enough to wear, and a little more than enough to drink; for thirst is a dangerous thing.

Three Men in a Boat. Chap. 3

Fox-terriers are born with about four times as much original sin in them as other dogs.

Ibid. Chap. 13

They [bagpipes] appear to be a trying instrument to perform upon. You have to get enough breath for the whole tune before you start.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is in the circumstantial detail, the embellishing touches of probability, the general air of scrupulous — almost of pedantic — veracity, that the experienced angler is seen.

Ibid. Chap. 17

"Nothing, so it seems to me," said the stranger, "is more beautiful than the love that has weathered the storms of life. . . . The love of the young for the young, that is the beginning of life. But the love of the old for the old, that is the beginning of—of things longer."

The Passing of the Third Floor Back

---

[1] After the declaration of the Spanish-American War, Andrew Summers Rowan, then Lieutenant, United States Bureau of Military Intelligence, was sent to communicate with General Calixto Garcia. He landed in an open boat near Turquino Peak, April 24, 1898, executed the mission, and brought back information regarding the insurgent army.

[2] In *The Philistine, March, 1900.*

[1] Find someone to love . . . and, oh, someone to love you. — SACHA GUITRY: *Deburau*, translated by H. GRANVILLE BARKER

There is a certain satisfaction in feeling you are bearing with heroic resignation the irritating folly of others.
The Passing of the Third Floor Back

Leave-takings are but wasted sadness. Let me pass out quietly.
Ibid.

WILLIAM JAMES LAMPTON
[1859–1917]

Same old slippers,
Same old rice,
Same old glimpse of
Paradise.
June Weddings. Stanza 10

Where the corn is full of kernels
And the colonels full of corn.
Kentucky

ALBERT EDWARD LANCASTER
[*Floruit* 1890]

An "unelected infant" sighed out its little breath,
And wandered through the darkness along the shores of death,
Until the gates of heaven, a-gleam with pearl, it spied.
The Unelected Infant. Stanza 1

"Who are you, thus to hallow my unelected brow?"
"Dear child, my name was Calvin, — but I see things better now."
Ibid. Stanza 2

EDWIN GORDON LAWRENCE
[1859–]

Take these two messengers
With you o'er land or seas
To close and ope the doors:
"Thank you" and "If you please."[1]
Two Messengers. Stanza 1

CHARLES FLETCHER LUMMIS
[1859–1928]

I am bigger than anything that can happen to me. All these things, sorrow, misfortune, and suffering, are outside my door. I am in the house and I have the key.
Epigram

My cigarette! The amulet
That charms afar unrest and sorrow,
The magic wand that, far beyond
To-day, can conjure up to-morrow.
My Cigarette. Stanza 1

ERNEST RHYS
[1859–1946]

Wales England wed; so I was bred. 'Twas merry London gave me breath.
I dreamt of love, and fame: I strove.
But Ireland taught me love was best.
And Irish eyes, and London cries, and streams of Wales may tell the rest.
What more than these I asked of Life
I am content to have from Death.
An Autobiography

WALLACE RICE
[1859–1939]

Ebbs and flows the muddy Pei-Ho by the Gulf of Pechili,
Idly floats beside the stream the dragon-flag;
Past the batteries of China, looking westward still you see
Lazy junks along the lazy river lag.
Let the long, long years drip slowly on that lost and ancient land,
Ever dear one scene to hearts of gallant men;
There's a hand-clasp and a heart-throb, there's a word we understand:
Blood is thicker, sir, than water, now as then.
"Blood Is Thicker Than Water."[1] *Stanza 9*

---

[1] Hearts, like doors, will ope with ease
To very, very little keys;
And don't forget that two of these
Are "I thank you" and "If you please."
Nursery Rhyme

[1] See Scott, page 310.
In 1857, Commodore Josiah Tatnall [1795–1871] went to the rescue of an English ship in trouble in the Pei-Ho River, China,

NORA ARCHIBALD SMITH
[1859–1934]

They'd knock on a tree and would timidly say
To the Spirit who might be within there that day:
"Fairy fair, Fairy fair, wish thou me well;
'Gainst evil witcheries weave me a spell!"

Knocking on Wood. Stanza 3

An e'en to this day is the practice made good
When, to ward off disaster, we knock upon wood.

Ibid. Stanza 4

SIR CECIL ARTHUR SPRING-RICE
[1859–1918]

I vow to thee, my country — all earthly things above —
Entire and whole and perfect, the service of my love.
The love that asks no questions; the love that stands the test,
That lays upon the altar the dearest and the best;
The love that never falters, the love that pays the price,
The love that makes undaunted the final sacrifice.

I Vow to Thee, My Country[1]

And there's another country, I've heard of long ago —
Most dear to them that love her, most great to them that know —
We may not count her armies; we may not see her King;
Her fortress is a faithful heart, her pride is suffering —
And soul by soul and silently her shining bounds increase,
And her ways are ways of gentleness, and all her paths are peace.

Ibid.

---

while China was at war with the English and French.

[1] Written Jan. 12, 1918, on his last night as British Ambassador in Washington.

CHARLES E. STANTON[1]
[1859–1933]

America has joined forces with the Allied Powers, and what we have of blood and treasure are yours. Therefore it is that with loving pride we drape the colors in tribute of respect to this citizen of your great republic. And here and now in the presence of the illustrious dead we pledge our hearts and our honor in carrying this war to a successful issue. Lafayette, we are here.

Address at the Tomb of Lafayette, Picpus Cemetery, Paris [July 4, 1917]

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN
[1859–1892]

Searching an infinite Where,
Probing a bottomless When,
  Dreamfully wandering,
  Ceaselessly pondering,
What is the Wherefore of men.

Lapsus Calami. The Philosopher and the Philanthropist, Stanza 1

If all the harm that women have done
Were put in a bundle and rolled into one,
  Earth would not hold it,
  The sky could not enfold it,
It could not be lighted nor warmed by the sun.

Ibid. A Thought, Stanza 1

  An old half-witted sheep
Which bleats articulate monotony,
And indicates that two and one are three.

Ibid. Sonnet (Parody of Wordsworth's Two Voices)

Of sentences that stir my bile,
  Of phrases I detest,
There's one beyond all others vile:
  "He did it for the best."

Ibid. The Malefactor's Plea, Stanza 1

---

[1] Nephew of Edwin M. Stanton, Secretary of War in President Lincoln's Cabinet. He was chief disbursing officer of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, and was deputed by General John J. Pershing to speak on behalf of the A. E. F. on this occasion.

No cat so sweet a mistress owned;
No mistress owned so sweet a cat.
Lapsus Calami. Elegy on De Marsay, Stanza 9

Once there was a famous nation
With a long and glorious past:
Very splendid was its station,
And its territory vast.
A Political Allegory

To the nation now occurred an
Opportunity of saying
What they thought about the burden
Which the government was laying
On their shoulders: and they said it
In uncompromising terms.
Ibid.

But the nation — mark the moral,
For its value is untold —
During each successive quarrel
Grew and prospered as of old.
Ibid.

FRANCIS THOMPSON
[1859–1907]

The fairest things have fleetest end,
Their scent survives their close:
But the rose's scent is bitterness
To him that loved the rose.
Daisy. Stanza 10

She went her unremembering way,
She went and left in me
The pang of all the partings gone,
And partings yet to be.
Ibid. Stanza 12

Nothing begins, and nothing ends,
That is not paid with moan;
For we are born in other's pain,
And perish in our own.
Ibid. Stanza 15

Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven.[1]
To My Godchild

The innocent moon, that nothing does but shine,
Moves all the labouring surges of the world.
Sister Songs. Part II

We speak a lesson taught we know not how,
And what it is that from us flows
The hearer better than the utterer knows.
Sister Songs. Part II

O Captain of the wars, whence won Ye so great scars?
In what fight did Ye smite, and what manner was the foe?
Was it on a day of rout they compassed Thee about,
Or gat Ye these adornings when Ye wrought their overthrow?
The Veteran of Heaven. Stanza 1

I fear to love thee, Sweet, because
Love's the ambassador of loss.
To Olivia

Little Jesus, wast Thou shy
Once, and just so small as I?
And what did it feel like to be
Out of Heaven, and just like me?
Little Jesus

I fled Him, down the nights and down the days;
I fled Him, down the arches of the years;
I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the mist of tears
I hid from Him, and under running laughter.
The Hound of Heaven

Across the margent of the world I fled,
And troubled the gold gateways of the stars,
Smiting for shelter on their clangèd bars;
Fretted to dulcet jars
And silvern chatter the pale ports o' the moon.
Ibid.

Still with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbèd pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
Came on the following Feet,
And a Voice above their beat —
"Naught shelters thee, who wilt not shelter Me."
Ibid.

I stand amid the dust o' the mounded years —
My mangled youth lies dead beneath the heap. . . .

---

[1] This line is inscribed on Thompson's tombstone in Kensal Green.

My days have crackled and gone up in smoke,
Have puffed and burst as sun-starts on a stream.

The Hound of Heaven

Ever and anon a trumpet sounds
From the hid battlements of Eternity.

Ibid.

All which I took from thee I did but take,
Not only for thy harms,
But just that thou might'st seek it in My arms.
All which thy child's mistake
Fancies as lost, I have stored for thee at home.

Ibid.

There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load.

Epilogue, A Judgment in Heaven

Thou canst not stir a flower
Without troubling of a star.

The Mistress of Vision

When thy seeing blindeth thee
To what thy fellow-mortals see;
When their sight to thee is sightless;
Their living, death; their light, most lightless;
Search no more —
Pass the gates of Luthany, tread the region Elenore.

Ibid.

From stones and poets you may know,
Nothing so active is, as that which least seems so.

Contemplation

Happiness is the shadow of things past,
Which fools still take for that which is to be!

From the Night of Forebeing

O world invisible, we view thee,
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee.

The Kingdom of God ("In No Strange Land"). Stanza 1

The drift of pinions, would we hearken,
Beats at our own clay-shuttered doors.

Ibid. Stanza 3

The angels keep their ancient places; —
Turn but a stone, and start a wing!
'Tis ye, 'tis your estrangèd faces,
That miss the many-splendoured thing.

The Kingdom of God. Stanza 4

Upon thy so sore loss
Shall shine the traffic of Jacob's ladder
Pitched betwixt Heaven and Charing Cross.

Ibid. Stanza 5

And lo, Christ walking on the water
Not of Gennesareth, but Thames!

Ibid. Stanza 6

Short arm needs man to reach to Heaven
So ready is Heaven to stoop to him.

Grace of the Way. Stanza 6

Know you what it is to be a child? It is to be something very different from the man of to-day. It is to have a spirit yet streaming from the waters of baptism; it is to believe in love, to believe in loveliness, to believe in belief; it is to be so little that the elves can reach to whisper in your ear; it is to turn pumpkins into coaches, and mice into horses, lowness into loftiness, and nothing into everything, for each child has its fairy godmother in its soul.

Shelley[1]

Children's griefs are little, certainly; but so is the child, so is its endurance, so is its field of vision, while its nervous impressionability is keener than ours. Grief is a matter of relativity; the sorrow should be estimated by its proportion to the sorrower; a gash is as painful to one as an amputation to another.

Ibid.

Few poets were so mated before, and no poet was so mated afterwards, until Browning stooped and picked up a fair-coined soul that lay rusting in a pool of tears.

Ibid.

The designs of his bright imagination were never etched by the sharp fumes of necessity.

Ibid.

A poet must to some extent be a chameleon, and feed on air. But it need not be the musty breath of the multitude.

---

[1] In *The Dublin Review, July, 1908.*

Shelley

Mighty meat for little guests, when the heart of Shelley was laid in the cemetery of Caius Cestius!

Ibid.

NIXON WATERMAN
[1859–1944]

We shall do so much in the years to come,
But what have we done to-day?
We shall give our gold in a princely sum,
But what did we give to-day?

What Have We Done To-day?

No man can feel himself alone
The while he bravely stands
Between the best friends ever known —
His two good, honest hands.

Interludes

Though life is made up of mere bubbles,
'Tis better than many aver,
For while we've a whole lot of troubles,
The most of them never occur.[1]

Why Worry?

JANE ADDAMS
[1860–1935]

Private beneficence is totally inadequate to deal with the vast numbers of the city's disinherited.

Twenty Years at Hull House

The common stock of intellectual enjoyment should not be difficult of access because of the economic position of him who would approach it.

Ibid.

JAMES MATTHEW BARRIE
[1860–1937]

The life of every man is a diary in which he means to write one story, and writes another; and his humblest hour is when he compares the volume as it is with what he vowed to make it.

The Little Minister. Chap. 1

The most gladsome thing in the world is that few of us fall very low; the saddest that, with such capabilities, we seldom rise high.

The Little Minister. Chap. 3

If it's heaven for climate, it's hell for company.

Ibid.

It's a weary warld, and nobody bides in't.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Has it ever struck you that the trouts bite best on the Sabbath? God's critters tempting decent men.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We should be slower to think that the man at his worst is the real man, and certain that the better we are ourselves the less likely is he to be at his worst in our company. Every time he talks away his own character before us he is signifying contempt for ours.

Ibid. Chap. 9

You canna expect to be baith grand and comfortable.

Ibid. Chap. 10

A house is never still in darkness to those who listen intently; there is a whispering in distant chambers, an unearthly hand presses the snib of the window, the latch rises. Ghosts were created when the first man woke in the night.

Ibid. Chap. 22

Let no one who loves be called altogether unhappy. Even love unreturned has its rainbow.

Ibid. Chap. 24

Them that has china plates themsels is the maist careful no to break the china plates of others.

Ibid. Chap. 26

The humourist's like a man firin' at a target — he doesna ken whether he hits or no till them at the target tells 'im.

A Window in Thrums. Chap. 5

Those who bring sunshine to the lives of others cannot keep it from themselves.

Ibid. Chap. 18

---

[1] See Emerson, page 410; Lowell, page 530; Foss, page 733.

Though it was really one laugh with a tear in the middle I counted it as two.

Margaret Ogilvy. Chap. 1

So much of what is great in Scotland has sprung from the closeness of the family ties.

Ibid. Chap. 2

We never understand how little we need in this world until we know the loss of it.

Ibid. Chap. 8

In dinner talk it is perhaps allowable to fling on any faggot rather than let the fire go out.

Tommy and Grizel. Chap. 3

Do you believe in fairies?

Peter and Wendy. Chap. 13

Eyes that say you never must, nose that says why don't you? and a mouth that says I rather wish you could: such is the portrait of Mary A —— .

The Little White Bird. Chap. 1

Shall we make a new rule of life from tonight: always to try to be a little kinder than is necessary?

Ibid. Chap. 4

The only ghosts, I believe, who creep into this world, are dead young mothers, returned to see how their children fare. There is no other inducement great enough to bring the departed back.

Ibid.

She was the thing we call romance, which lives in the little hut beyond the blue haze of the pine-woods.

Ibid. Chap. 9

I am in danger, I see, of being included among the whimsical fellows.

Ibid.

Every maid, I say, is for him who can know her. The others had but followed the glamour in which she walked, but I had pierced it and found the woman.

Ibid.

The reason birds can fly and we can't is simply that they have perfect faith, for to have faith is to have wings.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Poets are people who despise money except what you need for today.

Ibid. Chap. 15

When a great man dies — and this was one of the greatest since Shakespeare — the immortals await him at the top of the nearest hill.

George Meredith [1]

When you come to write my epitaph, Charles, let it be in these delicious words, "She had a long twenty-nine." [2]

Rosalind

One's religion is whatever he is most interested in, and yours is Success.

The Twelve-Pound Look

Alick: What *is* charm, exactly, Maggie?

Maggie: Oh, it's — it's a sort of bloom on a woman. If you have it, you don't need to have anything else; and if you don't have it, it doesn't much matter what else you have. Some women, the few, have charm for all; and most have charm for one. But some have charm for none.[3]

What Every Woman Knows. Act I

The tragedy of a man who has found himself out.

Ibid. Act IV

Every man who is high up loves to think that he has done it all himself; and the wife smiles, and lets it go at that.

Ibid.

The greatest glory that has ever come to me was to be swallowed up in London, not knowing a soul, with no means of subsistence, and the fun of working till the stars went out. To have known any one would have spoilt it. I did not even quite know the language.

---

[1] In *The Westminster Gazette, May 26, 1909.*

[2] I have never admitted that I am more than twenty-nine, or thirty at the most. Twenty-nine when there are pink shades, thirty when there are not. — OSCAR WILDE: *Lady Windermere's Fan, Act IV*

She had said she was twenty-eight years old when she came, and she was twenty-eight still; and they sometimes speculated as to when she would have another birthday. — OLIVE SCHREINER: *From Man to Man, Chap. 6*

[3] What is charm? It is what the violet has and the camellia has not. — FRANCIS MARION CRAWFORD: *Children of the King, Chap. 5*

"Charm" — which means the power to effect work without employing brute force — is indispensable to women. Charm is a woman's strength just as strength is a man's charm. — HAVELOCK ELLIS: *The Task of Social Hygiene, Chap. 3*

Courage, Rectorial Address at St. Andrews [May 3, 1922]

Do you keep to the old topics? King Charles's head;[1] and Bacon wrote Shakespeare, or if he did not he missed the opportunity of his life. Don't forget to speak scornfully of the Victorian age; there will be time for meekness when you try to better it.

Ibid.

Mighty are the Universities of Scotland, and they will prevail. But even in your highest exultations never forget that they are not four, but five. The greatest of them is the poor, proud homes you come out of, which said so long ago: "There shall be education in this land."

Ibid.

For several days after my first book was published I carried it about in my pocket, and took surreptitious peeps at it to make sure that the ink had not faded.

Speech at the Critics' Circle, London [1922]

JOHN COLLINS BOSSIDY
[1860–1928]

And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots
And the Cabots talk only to God.[2]

Toast, Midwinter Dinner, Holy Cross Alumni [1910]

HAROLD EDWIN BOULTON
[1859–1935]

Speed, bonnie boat, like a bird on the wing;
Onward, the sailors cry:
Carry the lad that's born to be King
Over the sea to Skye.

Skye Boat Song. Stanza 1

PAULINE CARRINGTON RUST BOUVÉ
[1860–1928]

In the land of the Island Kingdom,
'Mid Shinto temple and shrine,
Where the lights of a thousand altars
To a thousand false gods shine,
There is carved an odd, quaint lesson,
Wondrously cut in the wood —
The three wise monkeys of Nikko,
Who see, speak, hear, but the good!

The Three Wise Monkeys.[1] *Stanza 1*

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN
[1860–1925]

The humblest citizen of all the land, when clad in the armor of a righteous cause is stronger than all the hosts of Error.

Speech at the National Democratic Convention,[2] *Chicago [1896]*

---

[1] See Dickens, page 496.

[2] Patterned on the toast given at the twenty-fifth anniversary dinner of the Harvard Class of 1880, by a Western man:

Here's to old Massachusetts,
The home of the sacred cod,
Where the Adamses vote for Douglas,
And the Cabots walk with God.

Here's to the town of New Haven,
The home of the Truth and the Light,
Where God talks to Jones
In the very same tones
That he uses with Hadley and Dwight.

FREDERICK SCHEETZ JONES [1862–1944]: *A Toast for New Haven: Lux et Veritas,* at a dinner of the Yale Alumni Association, Waterbury, Connecticut, Feb. 5, 1915

Here's to the town of Hanover,
The home of the "Indian voice,"
Where God talks to all
Who will hark to His call —
Words of wisdom, and does it from choice.

CHARLES THEODORE GALLAGHER [1851–1919]: *Dartmouth College Toast*

Here's to New Haven and Boston,
And the turf that the Puritans trod,
In the rest of mankind little virtue they find,
But they feel quite chummy with God.

WALTER FOSTER ANGELL [1858–1936]: *Brown University Toast*

[1] Mizaru, Kikazaru, and Iwazaru.

In a temple at Kioto in far-away Japan,
The little Apes of Nikko are sitting, wondrous wise.

FLORENCE BOYCE DAVIS: *The Three Wise Monkeys*

[2] After Bryan made his "cross of gold" speech at the convention, a railroad president offered him the use of a private car for cam-

You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorn. You shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold.

Speech at the National Democratic Convention [*1896*]

If the Father deigns to touch with divine power the cold and pulseless heart of the buried acorn and to make it burst forth from its prison walls, will He leave neglected in the earth the soul of man made in the image of his Creator?

The Prince of Peace

If matter mute and inanimate, though changed by the forces of Nature into a multitude of forms, can never die, will the spirit of man suffer annihilation when it has paid a brief visit, like a royal guest, to this tenement of clay? No. I am as sure that there is another life as I am that I live to-day.

Ibid.

If this invisible germ of life in the grain of wheat can thus pass unimpaired through three thousand resurrections, I shall not doubt that my soul has power to clothe itself with a new body, suited to its new existence, when this early frame has crumbled into dust.

Ibid.

CHARLES TOWNSEND COPELAND

[1860–]

For the common man, the best memorial is some beneficent thing or function that shall bear his name.

Tribute to Nathaniel Southgate Shaler [*July, 1906*]
Copeland Reader

A man is always better than a book.

Ibid.

To blame him were absurd; to pity were profane.

Not "Poor Charles Lamb." Copeland Reader Introduction

Whenever we encounter the typical essayist, he is found to be a tatler, a spectator, a rambler, a lounger, and, in the best sense, a citizen of the world.

Copeland Reader Introduction

Where novelists are concerned, because with lyric poets novelists are the most personal of writers, the question of the best book is likely to be as alluring as it is ultimately futile.

Ibid.

To eat is human; to digest, divine.[1]

Epigram

HAMLIN GARLAND

[1860–1940]

Do you fear the force of the wind,
The slash of the rain?
Go face them and fight them,
Be savage again.

Do You Fear the Wind?

The palms of your hands will thicken,
The skin of your cheek will tan,
You'll go ragged and weary and swarthy,
But you'll walk like a man!

Ibid.

CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON GILMAN

[1860–1935]

Said the little Eohippus,
"I am going to be a horse!"

Similar Cases

Cried all, "Before such things can come,
You idiotic child,
You must alter Human Nature!"
And they all sat back and smiled.

Ibid.

Said I, in scorn all burning hot,
In rage and anger high,
"You ignominious idiot!
Those wings are made to fly!"

A Conservative. Stanza 5

"I do not want to be a fly!
I want to be a worm!"

Ibid. Stanza 6

---

paign travel. Willis John Abbot [1863–1934], present when the offer was made, advised Bryan not to accept, saying: "You are the Great Commoner."

[1] See Pope, page 211 and Robert Browning, page 493.

I ran against a Prejudice
That quite cut off the view.
An Obstacle. Stanza 1

I walked directly through him,
As if he wasn't there.
Ibid. Stanza 8

There's a whining at the threshold —
There's a scratching at the floor —
To work! To work! In Heaven's name!
The wolf is at the door!
The Wolf at the Door. Stanza 6

Shall you complain who feed the world?
Who clothe the world?
Who house the world?
Shall you complain who are the world,
Of what the world may do?
As from this hour
You use your power,
The world must follow you!
To Labor. Stanza 1

The people people work with best
Are sometimes very queer;
The people people own by birth
Quite shock your first idea.
The people people have for friends
Your common sense appal,
But the people people marry
Are the queerest folk of all.
Queer People

If fifty men did all the work,
And gave the price to five,
And let those five make all the rules —
You'd say the fifty men were fools,
Unfit to be alive.
Five and Fifty. Stanza 1

Below my window goes the cattle train,
And stands for hours along the river park,
Fear, cold, exhaustion, hunger, thirst, and pain;
Dumb brutes we call them — Hark!
The Cattle Train. Stanza 1

We kill these weary creatures, sore and worn,
And eat them — with our friends.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Human life consists in mutual service. No grief, pain, misfortune, or "broken heart," is excuse for cutting off one's life while any power of service remains. But when all usefulness is over, when one is assured of an unavoidable and imminent death, it is the simplest of human rights to choose a quick and easy death in place of a slow and horrible one.[1]
Note written before her suicide
[*August 17, 1935*]

HENRY LAWSON
[1867–1922]

When you wear a cloudy collar and a shirt that isn't white,
And you cannot sleep for thinking how you'll reach tomorrow night,
You may be a man of sorrows, and on speaking terms with Care,
And as yet be unacquainted with the Demon of Despair;
But I rather think that nothing heaps the trouble on your mind
Like the knowledge that your trousers badly need a patch behind.
When Your Pants Begin to Go.[2]
Stanza 1

A man's an awful coward when his pants begin to go.
Ibid.

LIZZIE M. LITTLE
[*Floruit* 1905]

There will be always one or two who hold
Earth's coin of less account than fairy gold;
Their treasure, not the spoil of crowds and kings,
But the dim beauty at the heart of things.
Fairy Gold[3]

JAMES BALL NAYLOR
[1860–1945]

King David and King Solomon
Led merry, merry lives,

---

[1] Asthma and other annoyances I have tolerated for years; but I cannot put up with cancer.
JOHN DAVIDSON: *Fleet Street and Other Poems, Preface* [1909]

[2] From *In the Days When the World Was Wide*, published by Angus & Robertson, Sydney, Australia, 1896.

[3] Thomas Bird Mosher printed these lines on the fly-leaf of *A Little Garland of Celtic Verse* in 1905. He had no biographical infor-

With many, many lady friends
And many, many wives;
But when old age crept over them —
With many, many qualms,
King Solomon wrote the Proverbs
And King David wrote the Psalms.

Ancient Authors

BLISS PERRY
[1860–]

The permanent vitality of a work of art does consist in its capacity for stimulating and transmitting pleasure.

A Study of Poetry. Chap. 1

You and I may never see it, but ultimately nothing is so certain as the triumph of the things of the spirit over the gross material forces of American civilization.

A Study of Prose Fiction. Chap. 13

The fact is, we are not a book-reading people. The vast majority of our ninety-odd millions of population have no literary appetites which cannot be supplied by the newspapers, the magazines, and an occasional "best-seller" novel.

The Praise of Folly. Criticism in American Periodicals

CHARLES GEORGE DOUGLAS ROBERTS
[1860–1943]

Comes the lure of green things growing,
Comes the call of waters flowing —
And the wayfarer desire
Moves and wakes and would be going.

Afoot. Stanza 1

HARRY ROMAINE
[*Floruit* 1895]

At the muezzin's call for prayer,
The kneeling faithful thronged the square.

Ad Coelum

The one great God looked down and smiled,
And counted each His loving child;
For Turk and Brahmin, monk and Jew,
Had reached Him through the gods they knew.

Ad Coelum

The little lonely souls go by,
Seeking their God who lives on high,
With conscious step and hat and all,
As if on Him they meant to call
In some sad ceremonial.

The Sabbath. Stanza 1

The man who idly sits and thinks,
May sow a nobler crop than corn,
For thoughts are seeds of future deeds,
And when God thought — the world was born!

Inaction

CLINTON SCOLLARD
[1860–1932]

Don't you hear the flutes of April calling clear and calling cool
From the crests that front the morning, from the hidden valley pool,
Runes of rapture half forgotten, tunes wherein old passions rule?

The Flutes of April. Stanza 1

So Farmer Johnson shouldered his gun,
And left his scythe in the rain and the sun.

The Scythe Tree.[1] *Stanza 2*

FRED NEWTON SCOTT
[1860–1931]

I am the hero of this little tale;
I'm Romeo, Romeo.
I am that sadly susceptible male;
I'm Romeo, Romeo.
Scarce did a lover e'er do as I did,
When his best girl to eternity slided;
I took cold poison and I suicided.
I'm Romeo, Romeo.

Glee Club Song. Stanza 2

I am the heroine of this tale of woe.
I'm Juliet, I'm Juliet.
I am the darling that mashed Romeo.
I'm Juliet, I'm Juliet.

---

mation concerning the author except that she lived in Ireland.

[1] Farmer Tyler J. Snyder hung his scythe in the crotch of a tree near Geneva, New York, as he left his hayfield in August, 1862, to answer President Lincoln's call for volunteers. He never returned, and the scythe remains in the tree as a mute memorial.

Locked in a tomb with no pickaxe to force it,
Gloomy old hole without room to stand or sit,
I up and stabbed myself right in the corset.
I'm Juliet, I'm Juliet.

Glee Club Song. Stanza 3

How dear to my heart are the scenes of Ann Arbor,
The ramshackled sidewalks, the one lonesome cop,
The beauties of Dutchtown, the fat colored barber,
And e'en the gay widow I took to the hop,
That tough-hearted widow, that frisky old widow,
That gay college widow I took to the hop.

College Days. Stanza 1

FRANK DEMPSTER SHERMAN
[1860–1916]

Of all the threads of rhyme
Which I have spun,
I shall be glad if Time
Save only one.

His Desire

A land-flower broken from the stem,
And few indeed there be of them
Fitted so perfectly to gem
The blue Atlantic.

Nantucket

Out of the scabbard of the night,
By God's hand drawn,
Flashes his shining sword of light,
And lo, — the dawn!

Dawn

Here in their bright metropolis of flowers
The banker bees are busy with their gold.

In a Garden

Hark to the noisy caravans of brown,
Intrepid Sparrows, — Arabs of the air!

City Sparrows

Give me the room whose every nook
Is dedicated to a book.

The Library

. . . Such be the library; and take
This motto of a Latin make
To grace the door through which I pass:
Hic habitat Felicitas!

The Library

And now, behold him dead, alas!
Where he made joy so long:
A bit of blue amid the grass, —
A tiny, broken song.

A Bird's Elegy

GEORGE MEASON WHICHER
[1860–1937]

How are the mighty withered! You are now
Become your book, and that (O last of woes!)
Shrunk to a school-room bogey. Pedants plow
With salt your fields; and there no harvest grows
Save juiceless weeds of grammar.

Ave Caesar! Stanza 3

Butchered to make the school-girl's exercise!

Ibid.

Two thousand years ago! O god that gave
The power divine that saved his[1] song from death. . . .
O save this praise thus shapen by my breath:
Link deathless to his name one word of mine — one word!

A Prayer to Apollo

OWEN WISTER
[1860–1938]

When you call me that, *smile!*

The Virginian. Chap. 2 [*1902*]

RICHARD BURTON
[1861–1940]

From their folded mates they wander far,
Their ways seem harsh and wild;
They follow the beck of a baleful star,
Their paths are dream-beguiled.

Black Sheep

---

[1] Horace.

How often in the summer-tide,
His graver business set aside,
Has stripling Will, the thoughtful-eyed,
As to the pipe of Pan,
Stepped blithesomely with lover's pride
Across the fields to Anne.
Across the Fields to Anne. Stanza 1

I sit in mine house at ease,
Moving nor foot nor hand;
Yet sail through uncharted seas
And wander from land to land.
Travel

BLISS CARMAN
[1861–1929]

Have little care that life is brief,
And less that art is long.
Success is in the silences
Though fame is in the song.
Songs from Vagabondia. Foreword

An open hand, an easy shoe,
And a hope to make the day go through.
The Joys of the Road

A comrade neither glum nor merry.
Ibid.

No fidget and no reformer, just
A calm observer of ought and must.
Ibid.

And two brown arms at the journey's end!
Ibid.

These are the joys of the open road —
For him who travels without a load.
Ibid.

Make me over, mother April,
When the sap begins to stir!
Spring Song. Stanza 1

Make me over in the morning
From the rag-bag of the world!
Scraps of dream and duds of daring,
Home-brought stuff from far sea-faring.
Ibid. Stanza 12

O foolish ones, put by your cares!
Where wants are many, joys are few;
And at the wilding springs of peace
God keeps an open house for you.
The Mendicants. Stanza 5

Over the shoulders and slopes of the dune
I saw the white daisies go down to the sea.
Daisies. Stanza 1

And all of their singing was, "Earth, it is well!"
And all of their dancing was, "Life, thou art good!"
Ibid. Stanza 2

The scarlet of the maples can shake me like a cry
Of bugles going by.
A Vagabond Song. Stanza 2

There is something in October sets the gypsy blood astir.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Hack and Hew were the sons of God
In the earlier earth than now;
One at his right hand, one at his left,
To obey as he taught them how.
Hack and Hew. Stanza 1

Hem and Haw were the sons of sin,
Created to shally and shirk;
Hem lay 'round and Haw looked on
While God did all the work.
Hem and Haw. Stanza 1

Lord of the far horizons,
Give us the eyes to see
Over the verge of the sundown
The beauty that is to be.
Lord of the Far Horizons. Stanza 1

We are the roadside flowers,
Straying from garden grounds, —
Lovers of idle hours,
Breakers of ordered bounds.
Roadside Flowers. Stanza 1

Here we came when love was young.
Now that love is old,
Shall we leave the floor unswept
And the hearth acold?
The Homestead. Stanza 1

Heaven is no larger than Connecticut;
No larger than Fairfield County.
A Measure of Heaven

There is virtue in the open; there is healing out of doors;
The great Physician makes his rounds along the forest floors.
An Open Letter, Christmas, 1920.[1]
Stanza 4

---

[1] Written at Lake Placid, New York, while Carman was a patient there.

I took a day to search for God,
And found Him not. But as I trod
By rocky ledge, through woods untamed,
Just where one scarlet lily flamed,
I saw His footprint in the sod.
Vestigia. Stanza 1

LOUISE IMOGEN GUINEY
[1861–1920]

He has done with roofs and men,
Open, Time, and let him pass.
Ballad of Kenelm

A short life in the saddle, Lord!
Not long life by the fire.
The Knight Errant. Stanza 2

To fear not sensible failure,
Nor covet the game at all,
But fighting, fighting, fighting,
Die, driven against the wall!
The Kings. Stanza 9

Cowley said it engagingly: *Bene qui latuit, bene vixit:* he lives well, that has lain well hidden. The pleasantest condition of life is in incognito.
Patrins. On the Delights of an Incognito

"Isn't there heaven,"
(She was but seven)
"Isn't there" (sobbing), "for dogs?" she said.
Davy. Stanza 1

Man is immortal, sage or fool;
Animals end by different rule.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Use me in honor; cherish me
As ivy from a sacred tree:
Mine in the winds of war to close
Around the armor of Montrose,
And kiss the death-wound of Dundee.
The Graham Tartan to a Graham

A passing salute to this world and her pitiful beauty.
The Wild Ride. Stanza 5

We spur to a land of no name, outracing the stormwind;
We leap to the infinite dark like sparks from the anvil.
Ibid. Stanza 7

A certain sesquipedalianism is natural to Americans: witness our press editorials, our Fourth of July orations, and the public messages of all our Presidents since Lincoln.
In Scribner's Magazine, January, 1911

Quotations (such as have point and lack triteness) from the great old authors are an act of filial reverence on the part of the quoter, and a blessing to a public grown superficial and external.
Ibid.

KATHARINE TYNAN HINKSON
[1861–1931]

All in the April evening,
April airs were abroad,
I saw the sheep with their lambs,
And thought on the Lamb of God.
Sheep and Lambs. Stanza 6

There's a lark in the noon sky, a thrush on the tree,
And a linnet sings wildly across the green lea,
And the finches are merry, the cuckoos still call,
But where is my Blackbird, the dearest of all?
The Blackbird.[1] *Stanza 1*

The Spring comes slowly up this way,[2]
Slowly, slowly!
A little nearer every day.
A New Old Song. Stanza 1

I served Christ Jesus and I bear
His Cross upon my rough grey back.
Dear Christian people, pray you, spare
The whip, for Jesus Christ His sake.
The Ass Speaks.[3] *Stanza 9*

Of all the birds from East to West
That tuneful are and dear,
I love that farmyard bird the best,
They call him Chanticleer.
Chanticleer. Stanza 1

---

[1] Mrs. Hinkson was called "the blackbird's poet."

[2] A line from Coleridge's *Christabel, Part I.*

[3] Fools! For I also had my hour;
One far fierce hour and sweet:
There was a shout about my ears,
And palms before my feet.
GILBERT KEITH CHESTERTON:
The Donkey, St. 4

God made the country,
  Man made the town.[1]
God clad the country
  In a green gown.
The Maker. Stanza 1

Lest Heaven be thronged with greybeards hoary,
  God, who made boys for His delight,
Stoops in a day of grief and glory
  And calls them in, in from the night.
When they come trooping from the war
Our skies have many a young new star.
Flower of Youth. Stanza 1

JOHN LUTHER LONG
[1861–1927]

To die with honour when one can no longer live with honour.[2]
Madam Butterfly (inscription on Samurai blade)

JUSTIN HUNTLY McCARTHY
[1861–1936]

On level lines of woodwork stand
My books obedient to my hand.
My Books

The playwrights mouth, the preachers jangle,
  The critics challenge and defend,
And Fiction turns the Muses' mangle —
  Of making books there is no end.
A Ballade of Book-Making. Stanza 2

A simple ballad, to a sylvan air,
Of love that ever finds your face more fair;
I could not give you any goodlier thing
    If I were king.
If I Were King. Stanza 2

Alas for lovers! Pair by pair
  The Wind has blown them all away;
The young and yare, the fond and fair;
  Where are the Snows of Yesterday?
A Ballad of Dead Ladies: After Villon. Envoy

EDWARD MacDOWELL
[1861–1908]

A house of Dreams untold
That looks out over the whispering tree-tops
And faces the setting sun.
House of Dreams[1]

BYRON RUFUS NEWTON
[1861–1938]

Vulgar of manner, overfed,
Overdressed and underbred;
Heartless, Godless, hell's delight,
Rude by day and lewd by night.
Owed to New York [*1906*]

Purple-robed and pauper-clad,
Raving, rotting, money-mad;
A squirming herd in Mammon's mesh,
A wilderness of human flesh;
Crazed with avarice, lust, and rum,
New York, thy name's Delirium.
Ibid.

SIR WALTER RALEIGH
[1861–1922]

I wish I loved the Human Race;
I wish I loved its silly face;
I wish I liked the way it walks;
I wish I liked the way it talks;
And when I'm introduced to one
I wish I thought *What Jolly Fun!*
Wishes of an Elderly Man (Wished at a Garden-Party, June, 1914)

Brief delight, eternal quiet,
How change these for endless riot
Broken by a single rest?
Well you know that sleep is best.
My Last Will

Listen; you may be allowed
To hear my laughter from a cloud.
Ibid.

---

[1] God made the country, and man made the town.
COWPER: *The Task, Book I, L. 749*

[2] One should die proudly when it is no longer possible to live proudly. — NIETZSCHE: *The Twilight of the Idols, Skirmishes in a War with the Age, 36,* translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI

[1] Preface to his composition, *From a Log Cabin,* and inscribed on the memorial tablet near his grave.

SIR OWEN SEAMAN
[1861–1936]

Whene'er I walk the public ways,
How many poor that lack ablution
Do probe my heart with pensive gaze,
And beg a trivial contribution!
The Bitter Cry of the Great Unpaid

O hearts of metal pure as finest gold!
O great ensample, where our sons may trace,
Too proud for tears, their birthright from of old,
Heirs of the Island Race!
In Memoriam: The Scott Antarctic Expedition, 1912. Stanza 4

Ye that have faith to look with fearless eyes
Beyond the tragedy of a world at strife,
And trust that out of night and death shall rise
The dawn of ampler life;
Rejoice, whatever anguish rend your heart,
That God has given you for a priceless dower,
To live in these great times and have your part
In Freedom's crowning hour;
That you may tell your sons who see the light
High in the heavens — their heritage to take —
"I saw the powers of Darkness put to flight,
I saw the Morning break."
Between Midnight and Morning [1]

Still where the countless ripples laugh above
The blue of halcyon seas, long may you keep
Your course unbroken, buoyed upon a love
Ten thousand fathoms deep!
In Memoriam. Mark Twain [2]

WENDELL PHILLIPS STAFFORD
[1861–]

My heart is where the hills fling up
Green garlands to the day.
'Tis where the blue lake brims her cup,
The sparkling rivers play.
My heart is on the mountain still,
Where'er my steps may be,
Vermont, O maiden of the hills,
My heart is there with thee!
Vermont: A Song. Stanza 1

JOHN KENDRICK BANGS
[1862–1922]

Shakespeare was not accounted great
When good Queen Bess ruled England's state,
So why should I to-day repine
Because the laurel is not mine?
Consolation. Stanza 1

He does not read at all, yet he doth hoard
Rich books. In exile on his shelves they're stored;
And many a volume, sweet and good and true,
Fails in the work that it was made to do.
The Bibliomiser

Be sure to keep a mirror always nigh
In some convenient, handy sort of place,
And now and then look squarely in thine eye,
And with thyself keep ever face to face.
Face to Face. Stanza 1

I think mankind by thee would be less bored
If only thou wert not thine own reward.
A Hint to Virtue

I have no dog, but it must be
Somewhere there's one belongs to me —
A little chap with wagging tail,
And dark brown eyes that never quail.
My Dog. Stanza 1

I never seen a night
So dark there wasn't light

---

[1] Written for *The Book of King Albert* of Belgium.
[2] In *Punch* [1910].

Somewhere about if I took care
To strike a match an' find out where.
My Philosophy. Stanza 5

I love to watch the rooster crow,
He's like so many men I know
Who brag and bluster, rant and shout
And beat their manly breasts, without
The first damn thing to crow about.
The Rooster

To dig and delve in nice clean dirt
Can do a mortal little hurt.
Gardening

"I'm just as big for me," said he,
"As you are big for you!"
The Little Elfman. Stanza 2

ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER BENSON
[1862–1925]

Friend, of my infinite dreams
Little enough endures;
Little howe'er it seems,
It is yours, all yours.
Faith hath a fleeting breath,
Hopes may be frail but fond,
But Love shall be Love till death,
And perhaps beyond.
The Gift

If it be well with him,
If it be well, I say,
I will not try with a childish cry
To draw him thence away:
Only my day is dim,
Only I long for him,
Where is my friend to-day?
My Friend

Thy name is writ in water, ay, 'tis writ
As when the moon, a chill and friendless thing,
Passes and writes her will upon the tide,
And piles the ocean in a moving ring:
And every stagnant bay is brimmed with it,
Each mast-fringed port, each estuary wide.
Keats

Land of Hope and Glory, Mother of the Free,
How shall we extol thee, who are born of thee?
Wider still and wider shall thy bounds be set;
God, who made thee mighty, make thee mightier yet.
Land of Hope and Glory. Chorus

Edward Fitzgerald said that he wished we had more lives of obscure persons; one wants to know what other people are thinking and feeling about it all. . . . If the dullest person in the world would only put down sincerely what he or she thought about his or her life, about work and love, religion and emotion, it would be a fascinating document.
From a College Window

JAMES W. BLAKE
[1862–1935]

East Side, West Side, all around the town,
The tots sang "Ring-a-rosie," "London Bridge is falling down";
Boys and girls together, me and Mamie Rorke,
Tripped the light fantastic on the sidewalks of New York.
The Sidewalks of New York[1]
[*1894*]

CARRIE JACOBS BOND
[1862–1946]

For Memory has painted this perfect day
With colors that never fade,
And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made.
A Perfect Day. Stanza 2

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER
[1862–1947]

An expert is one who knows more and more about less and less.[2]
Commencement Address, Columbia University

---

[1] The music of the song was composed by Charles B. Lawlor [1852–1925].

[2] An expert is a person who avoids the small errors as he sweeps on to the grand fallacy. — BENJAMIN STOLBERG [1891–]

JOHN ARMSTRONG CHALONER

[1862–1935]

Who's loony now?

Message to his brother, Robert Chanler [December, 1911]

GOLDSWORTHY LOWES DICKINSON

[1862–1932]

Chinese poetry is of all poetry I know the most human and the least symbolic or romantic. It contemplates life just as it presents itself, without any veil of ideas, any rhetoric or sentiment; it simply clears away the obstruction which habit has built up between us and the beauty of things.

An Essay on the Civilizations of India, China, and Japan. Page 47

Consider the American continent! How simple it is! How broad! How large! How grand in design! A strip of coast, a range of mountains, a plain, a second range, a second strip of coast! That is all. Contrast the complexity of Europe, its lack of symmetry, its variety, irregularity, disorder and caprice! The geography of the two continents already foreshadows the differences in their civilizations.

A Modern Symposium

The United States of America — the greatest potential force, material, moral, and spiritual, in the world.

The Choice Before Us. Chap. 1

To the man who has the religion of peace, the supreme value is love. To the man who has the religion of war, the supreme value is strife.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Government is everywhere to a great extent controlled by powerful minorities, with an interest distinct from that of the mass of the people.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The true way for one civilization to "conquer" another is for it to be so obviously superior in this or that point that others desire to imitate it.

Ibid. Chap. 5

War is not "inevitable," but proceeds from definite and removable causes.

The Choice Before Us. Chap. 9

Nations are quite capable of starving every other side of life — education, sanitation, housing, public health, everything that contributes to life, physical, intellectual, moral, and spiritual, in order to maintain their armaments.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Every kind of discrimination is a protection of the incompetent against the competent, with the result that the motive to become competent is taken away.

Ibid. Chap. 12

What we commonly have in our mind when we speak of religion is a definite set of doctrines, of a more or less metaphysical character, formulated in a creed and supported by an organization distinct from the state.

The Greek View of Life. Chap. 1, Sect. 1

A fundamental, and as many believe, the most essential part of Christianity, is its doctrine of reward and punishment in the world beyond; and a religion which had nothing at all to say about this great enigma we should hardly feel to be a religion at all.

Ibid. Sect. 11

All modern societies aim, to this extent at least, at equality, that their tendency, so far as it is conscious and avowed, is not to separate off a privileged class of citizens, set free by the labour of others to live the perfect life, but rather to distribute impartially to all the burdens and advantages of the state, so that every one shall be at once a labourer for himself and a citizen of the state.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Sect. 12

Dissatisfaction with the world in which we live and determination to realize one that shall be better, are the prevailing characteristics of the modern spirit.

Ibid. Chap. 5

ANNIE JOHNSON FLINT
[1862–1932]

The thrones are rocking to their fall —
It is the twilight of the Kings!
The Twilight of the Kings [1]

Have you come to the Red Sea place in your life,
Where, in spite of all you can do,
There is no way out, there is no way back,
There is no other way but through?
At the Place of the Sea. Stanza 1

NORMAN GALE
[1862–1942]

Here in the country's heart
Where the grass is green,
Life is the same sweet life
As it e'er hath been.
The Country Faith. Stanza 1

God comes down in the rain,
And the crop grows tall —
This is the country faith,
And the best of all!
Ibid. Stanza 3

The cheated stockings lean and long,
The swift-descending petticoat,
The breasts that heave because they ran,
The rounded arms, the brilliant limbs,
The pretty necklaces of tan.
The Shaded Pool

Write: — He had made a finer man
And left increased renown behind,
If he had only shut his books
To read the chapters of mankind!
Last Words. Stanza 10

ELLA HIGGINSON
[1862–1940]

Oh, every year hath its winter,
And every year hath its rain —
But a day is always coming
When the birds go north again.
When the Birds Go North Again. Stanza 1

One leaf is for hope, and one is for faith,
And one is for love, you know,
And God put another in for luck.
Four-Leaf Clover. Stanza 2

The low brown hills, the bare brown hills
Of San Francisco Bay.
The Low Brown Hills. Stanza 1

Forgive you? — Oh, of course, dear,
A dozen times a week!
We women were created
Forgiveness but to speak.
Wearing Out Love. Stanza 1

It's what you do, unthinking,
That makes the quick tear start;
The tear may be forgotten —
But the hurt stays in the heart.
Ibid. Stanza 3

E. PAULINE JOHNSON
("TEKAHIONWAKE")
[1862–1913]

And down these nineteen centuries anew
Comes the hoarse-throated, brutalized refrain,
"Give us Barabbas, crucify the Jew!"
Once more a man must bear a nation's stain.
"Give Us Barabbas." [1] *Stanza 3*

WALT MASON
[1862–1939]

The little green tents where the soldiers sleep and the sunbeams play and the women weep, are covered with flowers to-day.
The Little Green Tents

---

[1] This is the twilight of the kings. Western Europe of the people may be caught in this debacle, but never again. Eastern Europe of the kings will be remade and the name of God shall not give grace to a hundred square miles of broken bodies. If Divinity enters here it comes with a sword to deliver the people from the sword. It is the twilight of the kings The republic marches east in Europe. — Editorial, *The Chicago Tribune, Aug. 2, 1914*

[1] Written after Captain Alfred Dreyfus [1859–1935] was exiled to Devil's Island, 1894.

In all ages the multitude has looked upon Barabbas as a less violent and dangerous disrupter of social laws than the Christ — not this man but Barabbas!
OLIVE SCHREINER: *From Man to Man, Chap. 7*

The statesman throws his shoulders
back, and straightens out his tie,
And says, "My friends, unless it rains,
the weather will be dry."
And when this thought into our brains
has percolated through,
We common people nod our heads and
loudly cry, "How true!"

The Statesman

There's a man in the world who is never turned down, wherever he chances to stray; he gets the glad hand in the populous town, out where the farmers make hay; he's greeted with pleasure on deserts of sand, and deep in the aisles of the woods; wherever he goes there's the welcoming hand — he's the Man Who Delivers the Goods.

The Man Who Delivers the Goods

Little drops of water poured into the milk, give the milkman's daughter lovely gowns of silk. Little grains of sugar mingled with the sand, make the grocer's assets swell to beat the band.

Little Things

Why taste the wormwood when the prunes are wholesome, sweet and cheap? The night is coming on eftsoons when we lie down to sleep.

Why?

SIR HENRY NEWBOLT
[1862–1938]

To set the cause above renown,
To love the game beyond the prize,
To honor, while you strike him down,
The foe that comes with fearless
eyes;
To count the life of battle good
And dear the land that gave you
birth,
And dearer yet the brotherhood
That binds the brave of all the earth.

Clifton Chapel. Stanza 2

Qui procul hinc, the legend's writ, —
The frontier-grave is far away —
Qui ante diem periit:
Sed miles, sed pro patria.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

When the strong command
Obedience is best.

A Ballad of John Nicholson

And now he saw with lifted eyes
The East like a great chancel rise,
And deep through all his senses drawn,
Received the sacred wine of dawn.

The Last Word

Like a sun bewitched in alien realms of
night,
Mellow and yellow and rounded hangs
the moon.

Moonset

April's anger is swift to fall,
April's wonder is worth it all.

The Adventurers. Stanza 8

Beyond the book his teaching sped,
He left on whom he taught the trace
Of kinship with the deathless dead.

Ionicus

Admirals all, they went their way
To the haven under the hill.
But they left us a kingdom none can
take,
The realm of the circling sea.

Admirals All

He's sailed in a hundred builds o' boat,
He's fought in a thousand kinds o' coat,
He's the senior flag of all that float,
And his name's Admiral Death.

Admiral Death

Craven spoke,
Spoke as he lived and fought, with a
captain's pride,
"After you, Pilot": the pilot woke,
Down the ladder he went, and Craven
died.[1]

Craven: August 5, 1864. Stanza 6

Sidney thirsting a humbler need to
slake,
Nelson waiting his turn for the surgeon's hand,
Lucas crushed with chains for a comrade's sake,
Outram coveting right before command.

Ibid. Stanza 8

---

[1] Who died far away, before his time; but as a soldier, for his country.

[1] Caught by the under-death,
In the drawing of a breath
Down went dauntless Craven,
He and his hundred!

HENRY HOWARD BROWNELL:
The Bay Fight

Princes of courtesy, merciful, proud
and strong.
Craven: August 5, 1864. Stanza 9

Their fame's on Torres Vedras, their
fame's on Vigo Bar,
Far-flashed to Cape St. Vincent; it
burns from Trafalgar;
Mark as ye go the beacons that woke
the world with light
When down their ancient highway your
fathers passed to fight.
The Sailing of the Long-ships

The sand of the desert is sodden red —
Red with the wreck of a square that
broke —
The gatling's jammed, and the colonel
dead,
And the regiment blind with the dust
and smoke:
The river of death has brimmed its
banks,
And England's far and honour a
name.
Vitai Lampada

This they all with a joyful mind
Bear through life like a torch in
flame,
And, falling, fling to the host behind,
"Play up! play up! and play the
game!"
Ibid.

Come, boys, come!
You that mean to fight it out, wake and
take your load again,
Fall in! Fall in! Follow the fife and
drum!
The Toy Band

Drake he was a Devon man, an' ruled
the Devon seas.
Drake's Drum. Stanza 2

"Take my drum to England, hang et
by the shore,
Strike et when your powder's runnin'
low;
If the Dons sight Devon, I'll quit the
port o' Heaven,
An' drum them up the Channel as we
drummed them long ago."
Ibid.

England! where the sacred flame
Burns before the inmost shrine,
Where the lips that love thy name
Consecrate their hopes and thine,
Where the banners of thy dead
Weave their shadows overhead,
Watch beside thine arms to-night,
Pray that God defend the Right.
The Vigil. Stanza 1

EDEN PHILLPOTTS
[1862–]

A sudden wakin', a sudden weepin',
A li'l suckin', a li'l sleepin';
A cheel's full joys an' a cheel's short
sorrows,
Wi' a power o' faith in gert to-morrows.
Man's Days. Stanza 1

A li'l dreamin', a li'l dyin':
A li'l lew corner o' airth to lie in.
Ibid. Stanza 3

'Tis here they say the journey ends
And little doubt it must be so;
But, as I tell my bestest friends,
I hate to go.
Lament. Stanza 1

By all the agonies of all the past,
By earth's cold dust and ashes at the
last,
By her return to the unconscious vast,
Oh, hear!
Litany to Pan. Stanza 7

WILLIAM MARION REEDY
[1862–1920]

Force is good and fire is good and fancy is good in a poet, but if he have not Love then he is as sounding brass and tinkling cymbal. Love is best of all. There is not, nor ever shall be, true song without it.
A Nest of Singing Birds

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS
[1862–1912]

The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me;
I count them over, every one apart,
My rosary, my rosary.
My Rosary

Oh memories that bless — and burn!
Oh barren gain — and bitter loss!
I kiss each bead and strive at last to
learn
To kiss the cross,

Sweetheart,
To kiss the cross.

My Rosary

Sage-brush to kindle with,
Quaking-asp to glow,
Pine-roots to last until the dawn-winds blow.
Oh smoke full of fancies,
And dreams gone to smoke,
At the camp-fires dead long ago!

A Ballad of Dead Camp-Fires

Oh master mine, lo I remember thee, —
But I am old and weak and near to death —
I cannot fawn and leap and be thy dog,
Thy dog of old — I cannot show the love
That I have kept so long for one caress, —
But, master, I have not forgotten thee.

The Death of Argus[1]

Visions I no longer see,
And smoke is only smoke to me,
Now I am old.

The Old Smoker

EDITH WHARTON
[1862–1937]

There are two ways of spreading light: to be
The candle or the mirror that reflects it.

Vesalius in Zante

Somewhere I read, in an old book whose name
Is gone from me, I read that when the days
Of a man are counted, and his business done,
There comes up the shore at evening, with the tide,
To the place where he sits, a boat —
And in the boat, from the place where he sits, he sees,
Dim in the dusk, dim and yet so familiar,
The faces of his friends long dead; and knows
They come for him, brought in upon the tide,
To take him where men go at set of day.[1]

With the Tide: Theodore Roosevelt

I was never allowed to read the popular American children's books of my day because, as my mother said, the children spoke bad English *without the author's knowing it.*

A Backward Glance. Chap. 3

My parents and their group, though they held literature in great esteem, stood in nervous dread of those who produced it. Washington Irving, Fitz-Greene Halleck and William Dana were the only representatives of the disquieting art who were deemed uncontaminated by it; though Longfellow, they admitted, if a popular poet, was nevertheless a gentleman. As for Herman Melville, a cousin of the Van Rensselaers, and qualified by birth to figure in the best society, he was doubtless excluded from it by his deplorable Bohemianism, for I never heard his name mentioned, or saw one of his books.

Ibid.

To [Henry] James's intimates, however, these elaborate hesitancies, far from being an obstacle, were like a cobweb bridge flung from his mind to theirs, an invisible passage over which one knew that silver-footed ironies, veiled jokes, tiptoe malices, were stealing to explode a huge laugh at one's feet.

Ibid. Chap. 8

"Summer afternoon — summer afternoon; to me those have always been the two most beautiful words in the English language."

(*Said by* Henry James *to* E. W.)
Ibid. Chap. 10

One day when the Sultan was in his palace at Damascus a beautiful youth who was his favourite rushed into his presence, crying out in great agitation that he must fly at once to Baghdad, and imploring leave to borrow his Majesty's swiftest horse.

---

[1] See Pope, p. 220.

[1] Whenever a good Haida is about to die he sees a canoe manned by some of his dead friends, who come with the tide to bid him welcome to the spirit land. — Sir James G. Frazer: *The Golden Bough* (abridged edition), *Chap. 3*

The Sultan asked why he was in such haste to go to Baghdad. "Because," the youth answered, "as I passed through the garden of the Palace just now, Death was standing there, and when he saw me he stretched out his arms as if to threaten me, and I must lose no time in escaping from him."

The young man was given leave to take the Sultan's horse and fly; and when he was gone the Sultan went down indignantly into the garden, and found Death still there. "How dare you make threatening gestures at my favourite?" he cried; but Death, astonished, answered: "I assure your Majesty I did not threaten him. I only threw up my arms in surprise at seeing him here, because I have a tryst with him tonight in Baghdad." [1]

A Backward Glance. Chap. 11

HENRY HOLCOMB BENNETT
[1863–1924]

Hats off!
Along the street there comes
A blare of bugles, a ruffle of drums,
A flash of color beneath the sky:
Hats off!
The flag is passing by.

The Flag Goes By. Stanza 1

GAMALIEL BRADFORD
[1863–1932]

My art is the painting of soul,
So fine, so exacting, so strange:
To blend in one tangible whole
The manifold features of change.

Soul. Stanza 1

My prose is decorous,
Or strips other men,
Discreetly sonorous
On things that have been.
My verse tears the curtain
From shuddering me,
Pale, haggard, uncertain,
As souls should not be.

My Art. Stanza 2

I sometimes wish that God were back
In this dark world and wide;
For though some virtues he might lack,
He had his pleasant side.

Exit God

Youth is alive, and once we too were young,
Dreamed we could make the world all over new,
Tossed eager projects lightly from the tongue,
And hoped the hurrying years would prove them true.

Wellesley at Fifty, 1881–1931

That odd, fantastic ass, Rousseau,
Declared himself unique.
How men persist in doing so,
Puzzles me more than Greek.

Rousseau

The sins that tarnish whore and thief
Beset me every day.
My most ethereal belief
Inhabits common clay.

Ibid.

JOSEPH HAYDEN
[*Floruit* 1896]

There'll be a hot time in the old town to-night.

A Hot Time in the Old Town [1]
[*1896*]

OLIVER HERFORD
[1863–1935]

God made Man
Frail as a bubble;
God made Love,
Love made Trouble.
God made the Vine,

---

[1] Story told E. W. by JEAN COCTEAU. The same fable was current many years later under the title *Appointment in Samarra.*

[1] Theodore August Metz [1848–1936] composed a march, *A Hot Time in the Old Town To-night,* in 1886 for the McIntyre and Heath minstrel show. In 1896 Joseph Hayden wrote words for the music, and the song was published. It became the favorite rallying song of Theodore Roosevelt's Rough Riders in Cuba, and later was the campaign song of Colonel Roosevelt.

Was it a sin
That Man made Wine
To drown Trouble in?
A Plea

The Gargoyle often makes his perch
On a cathedral or a church,
Where, mid ecclesiastic style,
He smiles an early-Gothic smile.
The Gargoyle

Children, behold the Chimpanzee:
He sits on the ancestral tree
From which we sprang in ages gone.
The Chimpanzee

It hath been writ that anye manne
May blameless kiss what mayde he canne
Nor anyone shall say hym "no"
Beneath the holye mistletoe.
The Enchanted Oak. Stanza 5

Ermined and minked and Persian-lambed,
Be-puffed (be-painted, too, alas!)
Be-decked, be-diamonded — be-damned!
The women of the better class.
The Women of the Better Class. Stanza 4

It is not fair to visit all
The blame on Eve, for Adam's fall;
The most Eve did was to display
Contributory negligé.
Eve: Apropos de Rien

O Mongoose, where were you that day
When Mistress Eve was led astray?
If you'd but seen the serpent first,
Our parents would not have been cursed.
Child's Natural History. The Mongoose

JOSEPH P. MACCARTHY
[1863–1934]

You must select the Puritans for your ancestors. You must have a sheltered youth and be a graduate of Harvard. . . . Eat beans on Saturday night and fish-balls on Sunday morning. . . . You must be a D.A.R., a Colonial Dame, an S.A.R. or belong to the Mayflower Society. . . . You must read the Atlantic Monthly. . . . You must make sure in advance that your obituary appears in the Boston Transcript. There is nothing else.
To be Happy in New England, Letter to the Editor of The Christian Register

ARTHUR MACHEN
[1863–1947]

It was better, he thought, to fail in attempting exquisite things than to succeed in the department of the utterly contemptible.
The Hill of Dreams. Chap. 5

CLARENCE OUSLEY
[1863–1948]

When the mint is in the liquor and its fragrance on the glass,
It breathes a recollection that can never, never pass —
When the South was in the glory of a never-ending June,
The strings were on the banjo and the fiddle was in tune,
And we reveled in the plenty that we thought could never pass
And lingered at the julep in the ever-brimming glass.
When the Mint Is in the Liquor. Stanza 1

SIR ARTHUR THOMAS QUILLER-COUCH
[1863–1944]

Literature is not an abstract science, to which exact definitions can be applied. It is an art, the success of which depends on personal persuasiveness, on the author's skill to give as on ours to receive.
Inaugural Lecture at Cambridge University [1913]

JAMES HARVEY ROBINSON
[1863–1935]

Political campaigns are designedly made into emotional orgies which endeavor to distract attention from the real issues involved, and they actually paralyze what slight powers of cerebration man can normally muster.

The Human Comedy. Chap. 9

With supreme irony, the war to "make the world safe for democracy"[1] ended by leaving democracy more unsafe in the world than at any time since the collapse of the revolutions of 1848.

Ibid.

GEORGE SANTAYANA
[1863–]

He carries his English weather in his heart wherever he goes, and it becomes a cool spot in the desert, and a steady and sane oracle amongst all the delirium of mankind.

Soliloquies in England. The British Character

England is the paradise of individuality, eccentricity, heresy, anomalies, hobbies, and humours.

Ibid.

The world is a perpetual caricature of itself; at every moment it is the mockery and the contradiction of what it is pretending to be.

Ibid. Dickens

There is no cure for birth and death save to enjoy the interval.

Ibid. War Shrines

I like to walk about amidst the beautiful things that adorn the world; but private wealth I should decline, or any sort of personal possessions, because they would take away my liberty.

Ibid. The Irony of Liberalism

My atheism, like that of Spinoza, is true piety towards the universe and denies only gods fashioned by men in their own image, to be servants of their human interests.

Ibid. On My Friendly Critics

The human race, in its intellectual life, is organized like the bees: the masculine soul is a worker, sexually atrophied, and essentially dedicated to impersonal and universal arts; the feminine is a queen, infinitely fertile, omnipresent in its brooding industry, but passive and abounding in intuitions without method and passions without justice.

The Life of Reason. Vol. 2

Civilisation is perhaps approaching one of those long winters that overtake it from time to time. Romantic Christendom — picturesque, passionate, unhappy episode — may be coming to an end. Such a catastrophe would be no reason for despair.

Character and Opinion in the United States [1922]

American life is a powerful solvent. It seems to neutralise every intellectual element, however tough and alien it may be, and to fuse it in the native good-will, complacency, thoughtlessness, and optimism.

Ibid.

All his life he [the American] jumps into the train after it has started and jumps out before it has stopped; and he never once gets left behind, or breaks a leg.

Ibid.

There is nothing impossible in the existence of the supernatural: its existence seems to me decidedly probable.

The Genteel Tradition at Bay

It is a great advantage for a system of philosophy to be substantially true.

The Unknowable

The young man who has not wept is a savage, and the old man who will not laugh is a fool.

Dialogues in Limbo. III

Beauty is pleasure regarded as the quality of a thing.

The Sense of Beauty. On Nature of Beauty

The infinity which moves us is the sense of multiplicity in uniformity. Accordingly, things which have enough multiplicity, as the lights of a city seen across water, have an effect similar to that of the stars, if less intense; whereas a star, if alone, because the multiplicity is lacking, makes a wholly different impression.

Ibid. On Form

---

[1] See Woodrow Wilson, page 725.

Beauty as we feel it is something indescribable: what it is or what it means can never be said.

The Sense of Beauty. On Expression

Beauty is a pledge of the possible conformity between the soul and nature, and consequently a ground of faith in the supremacy of the good.

Ibid.

Let a man once overcome his selfish terror at his own finitude, and his finitude is, in one sense, overcome.

Introduction to The Ethics of Spinoza

Perhaps the only true dignity of man is his capacity to despise himself.

Ibid.

Miracles are propitious accidents, the natural causes of which are too complicated to be readily understood.

Ibid.

The Bible is literature, not dogma.

Ibid.

O World, thou choosest not the better part!
It is not wisdom to be only wise,
And on the inward vision close the eyes,
But it is wisdom to believe the heart.

O World, Thou Choosest Not

Columbus found a world, and had no chart,
Save one that faith deciphered in the skies;
To trust the soul's invincible surmise
Was all his science and his only art.

Ibid.

Heaven is to be at peace with things;
Come chaos now, and in a whirlwind's rings
Engulf the planets. I have seen the best.

Sonnet 49

Old age, on tiptoe, lays her jeweled hand
Lightly in mine. Come, tread a stately measure,
Most gracious partner, nobly poised and bland.

A Minuet on Reaching the Age of Fifty

ERNEST LAWRENCE THAYER

[1863–1940]

The outlook wasn't brilliant for the Mudville nine that day.

Casey at the Bat.[1] *Stanza 1*

There was ease in Casey's manner as he stepped into his place,
There was pride in Casey's bearing, and a smile lit Casey's face,
And when, responding to the cheers, he lightly doffed his hat,
No stranger in the crowd could doubt 'twas Casey at the bat.

Ibid. Stanza 6

"Strike one," the umpire said.

Ibid. Stanza 8

From the benches dark with people there went up a muffled roar,
Like the beating of the storm-waves on a stern but distant shore.

Ibid. Stanza 9

With a smile of Christian charity great Casey's visage shone;
He stilled the rising tumult, he bade the game go on.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Oh, somewhere in this favored land the sun is shining bright;
The band is playing somewhere, and somewhere hearts are light,
And somewhere men are laughing and little children shout,
But there is no joy in Mudville, great Casey has struck out.

Ibid. Stanza 13

AMÉLIE RIVES TROUBETZKOY

[1863–1945]

Oh, my laddie, my laddie,
I lo'e your very plaidie,
I lo'e your very bonnet
Wi' the silver buckle on it.

My Laddie. Stanza 1

---

[1] First printed in *The San Francisco Examiner, June 3, 1888.*

Yet I'd take my chance with fame,
Calmly let it go at that,
With the right to sign my name
Under "Casey at the Bat."

GRANTLAND RICE: *The Masterpiece*

SIR ROGER CASEMENT
[1864–1916]

All that was beautiful and just,
All that was pure and sad,
Went in one little, moving plot of dust
The world called bad.
In the Streets of Catania. Stanza 1

It is gone from the hill and glen,
The strong speech of our sires;
It is sunk in the mire and the fen
Of our nameless desires.
The Irish Language. Stanza 1

OSCAR W. FIRKINS
[1864–1932]

I should have enjoyed the country [Switzerland] more thoroughly if the poets and romancers had not corrupted my mind with their pestiferous superlatives.
Letter [August 3, 1913] [1]

My state is contentment *within* despair.
Letter [December 29, 1922]

The great art includes much that the small art excludes: humor, pain, and evil. Much that is repulsive when alone becomes beautiful in its relation. To find the ennobling relation is the task of life and of art.
Lecture Notes

A classic is produced by the cooperation of the public with the author. A classic is a work which is fit to enter into permanent relations with a large section of mankind.
Ibid.

RICHARD HOVEY
[1864–1900]

In all climes we pitch our tents,
Cronies of the elements,
With the secret lords of birth
Intimate and free.
The Wander-lovers. Stanza 2

Comrades, pour the wine to-night
For the parting is with dawn!
Oh, the clink of cups together,
With the daylight coming on!
Comrades

For 'tis always fair weather
When good fellows get together
With a stein on the table and a good song ringing clear.
A Stein Song. Stanza 1

The guns that spoke at Lexington
Knew not that God was planning then
The trumpet word of Jefferson
To bugle forth the rights of men.
Unmanifest Destiny. Stanza 3

I do not know beneath what sky
Nor on what seas shall be thy fate;
I only know it shall be high,
I only know it shall be great.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Whose furthest footstep never strayed
Beyond the village of his birth
Is but a lodger for the night
In this old wayside inn of earth.
More Songs from Vagabondia. Envoy, Stanza 1

There are worser ills to face
Than foemen in the fray;
And many a man has fought because —
He feared to run away.
The Marriage of Guenevere. Act IV, Sc. 3

I have need of the sky,
I have business with the grass;
I will up and get me away where the hawk is wheeling
Lone and high,
And the slow clouds go by.
I will get me away to the waters that glass
The clouds as they pass.
I will get me away to the woods.
I Have Need of the Sky

MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE HOWE
[1864–   ]

The village sleeps, a name unknown, till men
With life-blood stain its soil, and pay the due

---

[1] These quotations are from *Memoirs and Letters of O. W. Firkins,* University of Minnesota Press, 1934.

That lifts it to eternal fame, — for then
'Tis grown a Gettysburg or Waterloo.

Distinction

Not for the star-crowned heroes, the men that conquer and slay,
But a song for those that bore them, the mothers braver than they!
With never a blare of trumpets, with never a surge of cheers,
They march to the unseen hazard — pale, patient volunteers.

The Valiant

When morning broke, and day
Smiled up across the tide,
Here in the harbor safe she lay,
Her rescue by her side!

A Birthday Verse. Stanza 2

ROBERT LOVEMAN
[1864–1923]

It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining daffodils;
In every dimpled drop I see
Wild flowers on the hills.

April Rain.[1] *Stanza 1*

A health unto the happy!
A fig for him who frets! —
It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining violets.

Ibid. Stanza 4

PAUL ELMER MORE [2]
[1864–1937]

As our private memory is not a merely passive retention of sensations, so in literature the critical spirit is at work as a conscious energy of selection. The function of criticism is far removed from the surrender to luxurious revery.

Shelburne Essays. Criticism

Great music is a psychical storm, agitating to fathomless depths the mystery of the past within us. Or we might say that it is a prodigious incantation. There are tones that call up all ghosts of youth and joy and tenderness; — there are tones that evoke all phantom pains of perished passion; — there are tones that revive all dead sensations of majesty and might and glory, — all expired exultations, — all forgotten magnanimities. Well may the influence of music seem inexplicable to the man who idly dreams that his life began less than a hundred years ago! He who has been initiated into the truth knows that to every ripple of melody, to every billow of harmony, there answers within him, out of the Sea of Death and Birth, some eddying immeasurable of ancient pleasure and pain.

Shelburne Essays. Lafcadio Hearn

All things are fleeting; nothing is our own, not even this spark of life which is owed to Death; but Oh, grant that after our going some interposition of human memory come between us and utter obliteration!

Ibid. The Greek Anthology

A. EDWARD NEWTON
[1864–1940]

Young man, get a hobby; preferably get two, one for indoors and one for out; get a pair of hobby-horses that can safely be ridden in opposite directions.

Amenities of Book-Collecting. Chap. 1

I may as well confess that the envy shown by our fellow collectors when we display our treasures is not annoying to us.

Ibid.

Possession is the grave of bliss. No sooner do we own some great book than we want another.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Only when a man is safely ensconced under six feet of earth, with several tons of enlauding granite upon his chest, is he in a position to give advice with any certainty, and then he is silent.

Ibid. Chap. 4

---

[1] In *Harper's Magazine, May, 1901.*

[2] To read him is to enter an austere and elevated realm of ideas and to know a man who, in the guise of a critic, is authentically concerned with the first and last things of human experience. — WALTER LIPPMANN, in *The Saturday Review of Literature, March 15, 1930*

A good resolution is, never to be satisfied with a poor copy of a book at any price; a superlatively fine copy of a good book is always cheap.

This Book-Collecting Game. Chap. 2

I wish that some one would give a course in how to live. It can't be taught in the colleges: that's perfectly obvious, for college professors don't know any better than the rest of us.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Gilbert White discovered the formula for complete happiness, but he died before making the announcement, leaving it for me to do so. It is to be very busy with the unimportant.

Ibid.

What a delight it is, at the end of a busy day, to throw one's self into an arm chair before a wood fire, and think. No, not think! muse is a better word. I am by no means sure that I've ever thought, and I'm not certain that I wish to; looking about me, I see thinkers, and it does not appear that they are any wiser or better or happier than I.

A Magnificent Farce. Chap. 7

From contemplation one may become wise, but knowledge comes only from study.

Ibid. Chap. 8

I read for pleasure, mark you. In general I like wedding bells at the end of novels. "They married and lived happily ever after" — why not? it has been done.

A Great Victorian

STEPHEN PHILLIPS
[1864–1915]

The moment deep
When we are conscious of the secret
dawn,
Amid the darkness that we feel is green.

Marpessa

Thy face remembered is from other
worlds,
It has been died for, though I know not
when,
It has been sung of, though I know not
where.

Marpessa

Women that remember in the night.

Ibid.

The half of music, I have heard men
say,
Is to have grieved.

Ibid.

Out of our sadness have we made this
world
So beautiful.

Ibid.

The constable with lifted hand
Conducting the orchestral Strand.

The Wife

O to recall!
What to recall?
Not the star in waters red,
Not this:
Laughter of a girl that's dead,
O this!

Lyrics. I Stanza 4

Thou shalt stand
Gazing for ever on the earth, and watch
How fast thy words incarnadine the
world!

Christ in Hades

Who shall set a shore to love?
When hath it ever swerved from death,
or when
Hath it not burned away all barriers,
Even dearest ties of mother and of son,
Even of brothers?

Paolo and Francesca. Act II, Sc. 1

We two rush
Together through the everlasting years.
Us, then, whose only pain can be to
part,
How wilt Thou punish? For what ecstasy
Together to be blown about the globe!
What rapture in perpetual fire to burn
Together!

Ibid. Act IV

JOSEPH BERT SMILEY
[1864–1903]

Thirty years with that tongue so sharp?
Ho! Angel Gabriel! Give him a Harp!

St. Peter at the Gate (Thirty Years with a Shrew). Stanza 13

See that on finest ambrosia he feeds,
He's had about all the Hades he needs;
It isn't just hardly the thing to do
To roast him on earth and the future, too.

St. Peter at the Gate
Stanza 14

ISRAEL ZANGWILL
[1864–1926]

In how many lives does Love really play a dominant part? The average taxpayer is no more capable of a "grand passion" than of a grand opera.

Romeo and Juliet and Other Love Stories

JOHN BENNETT
[1865–   ]

God made memory cruel, that men might know remorse; but the Devil devised forgetfulness, anodyne of regret.

Madame Margot. Page 82

If Life's a lie, and Love's a cheat,
As I have heard men say,
Then here's a health to fond deceit —
God bless you, dear, to-day!

God Bless You, Dear, To-day. Stanza 3

A hundred years from now, dear heart,
We shall not care at all.
It will not matter then a whit,
The honey or the gall.

In a Rose Garden. Stanza 1 [*1895*]

I want men to remember,
When gray Death sets me free,
I was a man who had many friends,
And many friends had me.

I Want an Epitaph

But, yet . . . he made a thousand friends.
Yes: and, by God! he kept them.

Ibid.

We are all but fellow-travellers
Along Life's weary way;
If any man can play the pipes,
In God's name, let him play.

Year Book, Poetry Society of South Carolina [*1921*]

MADISON JULIUS CAWEIN
[1865–1914]

Some reckon time by stars,
And some by hours;
Some measure days by dreams,
And some by flowers;
My heart alone records
My days and hours.

Some Reckon Time by Stars. Stanza 1

Here is the place where Loveliness keeps house,
Between the river and the wooded hills.

Here Is the Place

High as a star, yet lowly as a flower,
Unknown she takes her unassuming place
At Earth's proud masquerade — the appointed hour
Strikes, and, behold, the marvel of her face.

Beauty

An old Spanish saying is that "a kiss without a moustache is like an egg without salt."

Nature-Notes. Page 119

ROBERT WILLIAM CHAMBERS
[1865–1933]

Sez Corporal Madden to Private McFadden:
"Yer figger wants padd'n —
Sure, man, ye've no shape!
Behind ye yer shoulders
Stick out like two bowlders;
Yer shins are as thin
As a pair of pen-holders!"

The Recruit. Stanza 3

FRANK MOORE COLBY[1]
[1865–1925]

True satire is not the sneering substance that we know, but satire that includes the satirist.

Essays. Vol. 1

---

[1] He possessed a sense of humor which for depth, comprehension, and incisiveness is unequalled in the whole range of American criticism. — JOHN ABBOT CLARK

Men will confess to treason, murder, arson, false teeth, or a wig. How many of them will own up to a lack of humor?

Essays. Vol. 1

Nobody can describe a fool to the life, without much patient self-inspection.

Ibid.

Every man ought to be inquisitive through every hour of his great adventure down to the day when he shall no longer cast a shadow in the sun. For if he dies without a question in his heart, what excuse is there for his continuance?

Ibid.

In spite of the large population of this planet, men and women remain today the most inaccessible things on it.

Ibid. Vol. 2

A new movement is not a stampede to some new object, but a stampede away from some old person.

Ibid.

The attempt to turn a complex problem of the head into a simple moral question for the heart to answer, is of course a necessary part of all political discussions.

Ibid.

I have found some of the best reasons I ever had for remaining at the bottom simply by looking at the men at the top.

Ibid.

A "new thinker," when studied closely, is merely a man who does not know what other people have thought.

The Margin of Hesitation

Were it not for the presence of the unwashed and the half-educated, the formless, queer and incomplete, the unreasonable and absurd, the infinite shapes of the delightful human tadpole, the horizon would not wear so wide a grin.

Imaginary Obligations

In public we say the race is to the strongest; in private we know that a lopsided man runs the fastest along the little side-hills of success.

Constrained Attitudes

Journalists have always been our most old-fashioned class, being too busy with the news of the day to lay aside the mental habits of fifty years before.

Constrained Attitudes

HOLMAN FRANCIS DAY

[1865–1935]

He pasted a sheet of postage stamps
from snout clear down to tail,
Put on a quick delivery stamp, and
sent the cod by mail.

Cure for Homesickness

The purest affection the heart can hold
Is the honest love of a nine-year-old.

That May-basket for Mabel Fry

If ye only knew the backaches in an
old stun' wall!

An Old Stun' Wall

"LAURENCE HOPE" (ADELA FLORENCE CORY NICOLSON)

[1865–1904]

Less than the dust, beneath thy Chariot
wheel,
Less than the rust, that never stained
thy Sword.

Less Than the Dust. Stanza 1

For this is Wisdom; to love, to live,
To take what Fate, or the Gods, may
give.

The Teak Forest

To have, — to hold, — and, — in time,
— let go!

Ibid.

Pale hands I loved beside the Shalimar,
Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?
Whom do you lead on Rapture's roadway, far,
Before you agonize them in farewell?

Kashmiri Song. Stanza 1

Yet I, this little while ere I go hence,
Love very lightly now, in self-defence.

Verse by Taj Mahomed

Men should be judged, not by their tint
of skin,
The Gods they serve, the Vintage
that they drink,
Nor by the way they fight, or love, or
sin,

But by the quality of thought they think.
Men Should Be Judged

Often devotion to virtue arises from sated desire.
I Arise and Go Down to the River. Stanza 6

RUDYARD KIPLING
[1865–1936]

I have eaten your bread and salt.
I have drunk your water and wine.
The deaths ye died I have watched beside
And the lives ye led were mine.
Departmental Ditties. Prelude, Stanza 1

Who shall doubt "the secret hid
Under Cheops' pyramid"
Was that the contractor did
Cheops out of several millions?
A General Summary. Stanza 4

Little Tin Gods on Wheels.
Public Waste. Stanza 4

Trust me, To-day's Most Indispensables,
Five hundred men can take your place or mine.
The Last Department. Stanza 8

The blush that flies at seventeen
Is fixed at forty-nine.
My Rival. Stanza 2

The toad beneath the harrow knows
Exactly where each tooth-point goes;
The butterfly upon the road
Preaches contentment to that toad.
Pagett, M.P.

Cross that rules the Southern Sky!
Stars that sweep, and turn, and fly,
Hear the Lovers' Litany: —
"Love like ours can never die!"[1]
The Lovers' Litany. Stanza 2

But seamen learnt — what landsmen know —
That neither gifts nor gain
Can hold a winking Light o' Love
Or Fancy's flight restrain.
The Ballad of Fisher's Boarding-House. Stanza 9

And a woman is only a woman, but a good cigar is a smoke.
The Betrothed. Stanza 25

The temper of chums, the love of your wife,[1] and a new piano's tune —
Which of the three will you trust at the end of an Indian June?
Certain Maxims of Hafiz. IV

Pleasant the snaffle of Courtship, improving the manners and carriage;
But the colt who is wise will abstain from the terrible thorn-bit of Marriage.
Ibid. XI

If She have spoken a word, remember thy lips are sealed,
And the Brand of the Dog is upon him by whom is the secret revealed.
If She have written a letter, delay not an instant but burn it.
Ibid. XV

If there be trouble to Herward, and a lie of the blackest can clear,
Lie, while thy lips can move or a man is alive to hear.
Ibid.

My Son, if a maiden deny thee and scufflingly bid thee give o'er,
Yet lip meets with lip at the lastward. Get out! She has been there before.
They are pecked on the ear and the chin and the nose who are lacking in lore.
Ibid. XVI

You'll never plumb the Oriental mind,
And if you did, it isn't worth the toil.
One Viceroy Resigns

How can I turn from any fire
On any man's hearthstone?
I know the wonder and desire
That went to build my own!
The Fires. Stanza 7

---

[1] The tender motto, writ so fair,
Upon his 'bacco box he views,
Nancy the poet, Love the muse:
"If you loves I as I loves you,
No pair so happy as we two."
CHARLES DIBDIN [1745–1814]: *The Token*

[1] It is as foolish to make experiments upon the constancy of a friend, as upon the chastity of a wife. — DR. SAMUEL JOHNSON: Letter to James Boswell, Sept. 9, 1779

It may be that Fate will give me life and leave to row once more —
Set some strong man free for fighting as I take awhile his oar.
But to-day I leave the galley. Shall I curse her service then?
God be thanked! Whate'er comes after, I have lived and toiled with Men!
The Galley-Slave. Stanza 10

I am sick of endless sunshine, sick of blossom-burdened bough.
Give me back the leafless woodlands where the winds of Springtime range —
Give me back one day in England, for it's Spring in England now!
In Springtime. Stanza 1

They rise to their feet as He passes by, gentlemen unafraid.
Barrack Room Ballads. Dedication, Stanza 5

He scarce had need to doff his pride or slough the dross of Earth —
E'en as he trod that day to God so walked he from his birth,
In simpleness and gentleness and honour and clean mirth.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 7

Since spoken word Man's Spirit stirred
Beyond his belly-need,
What is is Thine of fair design
In Thought and Craft and Deed.
To the True Romance. Stanza 3

It's like a book, I think, this bloomin' world,
Which you can read and care for just so long,
But presently you feel that you will die
Unless you get the page you're readin' done,
An' turn another — likely not so good;
But what you're after is to turn 'em all.
Sestina of the Tramp-Royal. Stanza 6

And the tunes that mean so much to you alone —
Common tunes that make you choke and blow your nose,
Vulgar tunes that bring the laugh that brings the groan —
I can rip your very heartstrings out with those.
The Song of the Banjo. Stanza 6

"Something hidden. Go and find it. Go and look behind the Ranges —
Something lost behind the Ranges. Lost and waiting for you. Go!"
The Explorer. Stanza 2

Anybody might have found it but —
His Whisper came to Me!
Ibid. Stanza 18

Who hath desired the Sea? — the sight of salt water unbounded —
The heave and the halt and the hurl and the crash of the comber wind-hounded?
The Sea and the Hills. Stanza 1

So and no otherwise — hillmen desire their Hills!
Ibid.

Lord, send a man like Robbie Burns to sing the Song o' Steam!
M'Andrew's Hymn

Interdependence absolute, foreseen, ordained, decreed,
To work, ye'll note, at any tilt an' every rate o' speed.
Ibid.

But I ha' lived an' I ha' worked. Be thanks to Thee, Most High!
An' I ha' done what I ha' done — judge Thou if ill or well.
Ibid.

Absolute, unvarying rigidity, rigidity!
The Ship that Found Herself

They copied all they could follow, but they couldn't copy my mind.
The "Mary Gloster"

Overloaded, undermanned, meant to founder, we
Euchred God Almighty's storm, bluffed the Eternal Sea!
The Ballad of the "Bolivar." Stanza 12

King Solomon drew merchantmen
Because of his desire
For peacocks, apes, and ivory,
From Tarshish unto Tyre.[1]
The Merchantmen. Stanza 1

---

[1] Wolcott Balestier [1861–1891], Mrs. Kipling's brother.

[1] See Masefield, page 857.

The God of Fair Beginnings
Hath prospered here my hand —
The cargoes of my lading,
And the keels of my command.

The Song of Diego Valdez. Stanza 1

The Liner she's a lady, and if a war should come,
The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, and 'e'd bid 'er stay at home;
But, oh, the little cargo-boats that fill with every tide!
'E'd 'ave to up an' fight for them for they are England's pride.

The Liner She's a Lady. Stanza 5

And it's time to turn on the old trail, our own trail, the out trail,
Pull out, pull out, on the Long Trail — the trail that is always new!

The Long Trail. Stanza 1

There be triple ways to take, of the eagle or the snake,
Or the way of a man with a maid; [1]
But the sweetest way to me is a ship's upon the sea
In the heel of the North-East Trade.

Ibid. Stanza 4

We have fed our sea for a thousand years
And she calls us, still unfed,
Though there's never a wave of all her waves
But marks our English dead.

The Song of the Dead. II, Stanza 1

If blood be the price of admiralty,
Lord God, we ha' paid in full!

Ibid.

Deeper than speech our love, stronger than life our tether,
But we do not fall on the neck nor kiss when we come together.

England's Answer

So long as The Blood endures,
I shall know that your good is mine: ye shall feel that my strength is yours:
In the day of Armageddon, at the last great fight of all,
That Our House stand together and the pillars do not fall.

Ibid.

Go to your work and be strong, halting not in your ways,
Baulking the end half-won for an instant dole of praise.
Stand to your work and be wise — certain of sword and pen,
Who are neither children nor God, but men in a world of men!

England's Answer

Ever the wide world over, lass,
Ever the trail held true,
Over the world and under the world,
And back at the last to you.

The Gipsy Trail. Stanza 2

The wild hawk to the wind-swept sky,
The deer to the wholesome wold
And the heart of a man to the heart of a maid,
As it was in the days of old.

Ibid. Stanza 11

Daughter am I in my mother's house;
But mistress in my own.

Our Lady of the Snows.[1] Stanza 1

Enslaved, illogical, elate,
He greets the embarrassed Gods, nor fears
To shake the iron hand of Fate
Or match with Destiny for beers.

An American. Stanza 13

Buy my English posies!
Kent and Surrey may —
Violets of the Undercliff
Wet with Channel spray;
Cowslips from a Devon combe —
Midland furze afire.

The Flowers. Stanza 1

They change their skies above them,
But not their hearts that roam.

The Native-born. Stanza 2

Last toast — and your foot on the table! —
A health to the Native-born!

Ibid. Stanza 11

There's a Legion that never was 'listed,
That carries no colours or crest.

The Lost Legion. Stanza 1

Old Days! The wild geese are flighting,
Head to the storm as they faced it before!
For where there are Irish there's loving and fighting,

---

[1] See *Proverbs, XXX, 18 and 19.*

[1] The Dominion of Canada.

And when we stop either, it's Ireland
no more!
The Irish Guards. Stanza 4

And he wrote for them wonderful verses
that swept the land like flame,
Till the fatted souls of the English were
scourged with the thing called
Shame.
*The Last of the Light Brigade.
Stanza 8*

God gives all men all earth to love,
But since man's heart is small,
Ordains for each one spot shall prove
Belovèd over all.
Sussex. Stanza 12

A fool there was and he made his prayer
(Even as you and I!)
To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
(We called her the woman who did not
care)
But the fool he called her his lady
fair —
(Even as you and I!)
The Vampire. Stanza 1

Oh, the years we waste and the tears
we waste
And the work of our head and hand
Belong to the woman who did not
know . . .
And did not understand.
Ibid. Stanza 2

When Earth's last picture is painted,
and the tubes are twisted and
dried,
When the oldest colours have faded,
and the youngest critic has died,
We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need
it — lie down for an æon or two,
Till the Master of All Good Workmen
shall put us to work anew.
*When Earth's Last Picture Is
Painted. Stanza 1*

And only the Master shall praise us,
and only the Master shall blame;
And no one shall work for money, and
no one shall work for fame;
But each for the joy of the working,
and each, in his separate star,
Shall draw the Thing as he sees It for
the God of Things as They Are!
Ibid. Stanza 3

Oh, East is East, and West is West, and
never the twain shall meet,
Till Earth and Sky stand presently at
God's great Judgment Seat.
But there is neither East nor West, Border,
nor Breed, nor Birth,
When two strong men stand face to
face, though they come from the
ends of the earth!
The Ballad of East and West

Send the road is clear before you when
old Spring-fret comes o'er you,
And the Red Gods call for you!
The Feet of the Young Men

Make ye no truce with Adam-zad —
the Bear that walks like a Man!
The Truce of the Bear. Stanza 2

The Goth and the shameless Hun!
The Rowers. Stanza 11

Cock the gun that is not loaded, cook
the frozen dynamite —
But oh, beware my Country, when my
Country grows polite!
Et Dona Ferentes. Stanza 11

A Tinker out of Bedford,
A vagrant oft in quod,
A private under Fairfax,
A minister of God, —
Two hundred years and thirty
Ere Armageddon came
His single hand portrayed it,
And Bunyan was his name!
The Holy War. Stanza 1

Broke to every known mischance, lifted
over all
By the light sane joy of life, the buckler
of the Gaul;
Furious in luxury, merciless in toil.
France [*1913*]

Strictest judge of her own worth, gentlest
of man's mind,
First to face the Truth and last to leave
old Truths behind —
France, beloved of every soul that loves
or serves its kind!
Ibid.

All we have of freedom, all we use or
know —
This our fathers bought for us long and
long ago.
The Old Issue. Stanza 5

Ancient Right unnoticed as the breath we draw —
Leave to live by no man's leave, underneath the law.
The Old Issue. Stanza 6

We have had a jolly good lesson, and it serves us jolly well right!
The Lesson [1902]. Stanza 2

We have forty million reasons for failure, but not a single excuse.
Ibid. Stanza 8

With the flannelled fools at the wicket or the muddied oafs at the goals.
The Islanders [1902]

No doubt but ye are the People — absolute, strong, and wise;
Whatever your heart has desired ye have not withheld from your eyes.
On your own heads, in your own hands, the sin and the saving lies!
Ibid.

Creation's cry goes up on high
From age to cheated age:
"Send us the men who do the work
For which they draw the wage!"
The Wage-Slaves. Stanza 3

This is our lot if we live so long and labour unto the end —
That we outlive the impatient years and the much too patient friend:
And because we know we have breath in our mouth and think we have thoughts in our head,
We shall assume that we are alive, whereas we are really dead.
The Old Men. Stanza 1

Take up the White Man's burden.
The White Man's Burden. Stanza 1

The tumult and the shouting dies;
The Captains and the Kings depart:
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart.
Recessional. Stanza 2

Lest we forget — lest we forget! [1]
Ibid.

Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre!
Recessional. Stanza 3

But, spite all modern notions, I've found her first and best —
The only certain packet for the Islands of the Blest.
The Three-Decker. Stanza 1

One was Admiral of the North from Solway Firth to Skye,
And one was Lord of the Wessex Coast and all the lands thereby,
And one was Master of the Thames from Limehouse to Blackwall,
And he was Chaplain of the Fleet — the bravest of them all.
The Rhyme of the Three Captains [1890] [1]

The Devil whispered behind the leaves,
"It's pretty, but is it Art?"
The Conundrum of the Workshops

Ah! what avails the classic bent
And what the cultured word,
Against the undoctored incident
That actually occurred?
The Benefactors. Stanza 1

It is not learning, grace nor gear,
Nor easy meat and drink,
But bitter pinch of pain and fear
That makes creation think.
Ibid. Stanza 3

There are nine and sixty ways of constructing tribal lays,
And every single one of them is right.
In the Neolithic Age. Stanza 5

You must hack through much deposit
Ere you know for sure who was it
Came to burial with such honour in the Files
(Only seven seasons back beneath the Files).
"Very great our loss and grievous —
So our best and brightest leave us,
And it ends the Age of Giants," say the Files.
The Files

When your Imp of Blind Desire
Bids you set the Thames afire,

---

[1] Best by remembering God, say some,
We keep our high imperial lot.
Fortune, I fear, hath oftenest come
When we forgot — when we forgot.
Sir William Watson: *The Unknown God, St. 10*

[1] William Black, Thomas Hardy, Walter Besant. The poem is an elaborate satire on the lack of copyright protection in the United States at that time.

You'll remember men have done so — in the Files.
The Files

And the naked soul of Tomlinson grew white as a rain-washed bone.
Tomlinson

The sin they do by two and two they must pay for one by one.
Ibid.

Those who have passed to the further shore
May be hailed — at a price — on the road to En-dor.[1]
En-Dor. Stanza 2

The female of the species is more deadly than the male.
The Female of the Species. Stanza 1

For as we come and as we go (and deadly-soon go we!)
The people, Lord, Thy people, are good enough for me!
A Pilgrim's Way. Stanza 1

And when they bore me overmuch, I will not shake mine ears,
Recalling many thousand such whom I have bored to tears.
And when they labour to impress, I will not doubt nor scoff;
Since I myself have done no less and — sometimes pulled it off.
Ibid. Stanza 3

"Goodbye, Romance" . . . and all unseen
Romance brought up the nine-fifteen.
The King

The Sons of Mary seldom bother, for they have inherited that good part;
But the Sons of Martha favour their Mother of the careful soul and the troubled heart.[2]
The Sons of Martha. Stanza 1

It is their care in all the ages to take the buffet and cushion the shock.
It is their care that the gear engages; it is their care that the switches lock.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Raise ye the stone or cleave the wood[1] to make a path more fair or flat;
Lo, it is black already with blood some Son of Martha spilled for that!
Not as a ladder from Earth to Heaven, not as a witness to any creed,
But simple service simply given to his own kind in their common need.
The Sons of Martha. Stanza 7

They have cast their burden upon the Lord, — and the Lord He lays it on Martha's Sons!
Ibid. Stanza 8

My son was killed while laughing at some jest. I would I knew
What it was, and it might serve me in a time when jests are few.
Epitaphs of the War. A Son

They've taken of his buttons off an' cut his stripes away,
An' they're hangin' Danny Deever in the mornin'.
Danny Deever. Stanza 5

We aren't no thin red 'eroes.[2]
Tommy. Stanza 4

Single men in barricks don't grow into plaster saints.
Ibid.

It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' "Chuck 'im out, the brute!"
But it's "Savior of 'is country," when the guns begin to shoot.
Ibid. Stanza 5

So 'ere's *to* you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome in the Soudan;
You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first-class fightin' man.
"Fuzzy-Wuzzy." Stanza 1

'E's all 'ot sand an' ginger when alive,
An' 'e's generally shammin' when 'e's dead.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Though I've belted you and flayed you,
By the livin' Gawd that made you,
You're a better man than I am, Gunga Din!
Gunga Din. Stanza 5

---

[1] Behold there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor. — *1 Samuel, XXVIII, 7*

[2] Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things. — *Luke, X, 41*

[1] See Henry van Dyke, page 709.

[2] See Russell, page 541.

'Ave you 'eard o' the Widow at Windsor
With a hairy gold crown on 'er 'ead?
The Widow at Windsor. Stanza 1

Walk wide o' the Widow at Windsor,
For 'alf o' Creation she owns:
We 'ave bought 'er the same with the sword an' the flame,
An' we've salted it down with our bones!
Ibid. Stanza 2

On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin'-fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder outer China 'crost the Bay!
Mandalay. Stanza 1

I've a neater, sweeter maiden in a cleaner, greener land.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Ship me somewheres east of Suez, where the best is like the worst,
Where there aren't no Ten Commandments an' a man can raise a thirst.
Ibid. Stanza 6

Back to the Army again, sergeant,
Back to the Army again.
Out o' the cold an' the rain.
"Back to the Army Again." Refrain

For there isn't a job on the top of the earth the beggar don't know, nor do.
"Soldier an' Sailor Too." Stanza 2

'E's a sort of a bloomin' cosmopolouse — soldier an' sailor too.
Ibid.

To stand an' be still to the Birken'ead drill[1] is a damn' tough bullet to chew.
Ibid. Stanza 5

I've taken my fun where I've found it.
The Ladies. Stanza 1

An' I learned about women from 'er.
Ibid. Refrain

For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy O'Grady
Are sisters under their skins!
Ibid. Stanza 8

We met upon the level an' we parted on the Square,
An' I was Junior Deacon in my Mother-Lodge out there!
The Mother-Lodge. Refrain

The backbone of the Army is the Non-commissioned Man!
The 'Eathen. Stanza 18

For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide —
It never done no good to me
But I can't drop it if I tried!
"For to Admire." Refrain

He's an absent-minded beggar, but he heard his country's call,
And his reg'ment didn't need to send to find him!
The Absent-minded Beggar. Stanza 3

A kopje is always a kopje,
And a Boojer is always a Boer!
Two Kopjes. Stanza 2

Boots — boots — boots — boots — movin' up and down again!
There's no discharge in the war![1]
Boots. Stanza 1

The bachelor may risk 'is 'ide
To 'elp you when you're downed;
But the married man will wait beside
Till the ambulance comes round.
The Married Man. Stanza 5

The married man must sink or swim
An' — 'e can't afford to sink!
Ibid. Stanza 7

If England was what England seems,
An' not the England of our dreams,
But only putty, brass, an' paint,
'Ow quick we'd drop 'er! But she ain't.
The Return. Refrain

Of all the trees that grow so fair,
Old England to adorn,
Greater are none beneath the Sun,
Than Oak, and Ash, and Thorn.[2]
A Tree Song. Stanza 1

Take of English earth as much
As either hand may rightly clutch.
In the taking of it breathe
Prayer for all who lie beneath.
A Charm. Stanza 1

---

[1] See F. H. Doyle, page 475.

[1] There is no discharge in that war. — *Ecclesiastes, VIII, 8*

[2] Glasgerion swore a full great othe,
By oake, and ashe, and thorne.
PERCY: *Reliques, Glasgerion, St. 19*

Ride with an idle whip, ride with an unused heel,
But, once in a way, there will come a day
When the colt must be taught to feel
The lash that falls, and the curb that galls, and the sting of the rowelled steel.

The Conversion of Aurelian McGoggin

If there be good in that I wrought
Thy Hand compelled it, Master, Thine.

"My New-cut Ashlar." Stanza 2

One stone the more swings into place
In that dread Temple of Thy worth.
It is enough that, through Thy Grace,
I saw nought common on Thy Earth.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Help me to need no aid from men
That I may help such men as need!

Ibid. Stanza 7

One man in a thousand, Solomon says,
Will stick more close than a brother.

The Thousandth Man. Stanza 1

But the Thousandth Man will stand by your side
To the gallows-foot — and after!

Ibid. Stanza 4

Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,
He travels the fastest who travels alone.

The Winners. Stanza 1

King over all the children of pride
Is the Press.

The Press. Stanza 5

The end of the fight is a tombstone white with the name of the late deceased,
And the epitaph drear: "A Fool lies here who tried to hustle the East."

The Naulahka. Chap. 5

"Let us now praise famous men" —[1]
Men of little showing —
For their work continueth,
Broad and deep continueth,
Greater than their knowing.

A School Song. Stanza 1

When Pack meets with Pack in the Jungle, and neither will go from the trail,
Lie down till the leaders have spoken — it may be fair words shall prevail.

The Law of the Jungle. Stanza 6

Now these are the Laws of the Jungle, and many and mighty are they;
But the head and the hoof of the Law and the haunch and the hump is — Obey!

Ibid. Refrain

Anything green that grew out of the mould
Was an excellent herb to our fathers of Old.

"Our Fathers of Old." Stanza 1

Wonderful little our fathers knew,
Half their remedies cured you dead —
Most of their teaching was quite untrue.

Ibid. Stanza 3

By — they are by with mirth and tears,
Wit or the works of Desire —
Cushioned about on the kindly years
Between the wall and the fire.

"Our Fathers Also." Stanza 2

Land of our Birth, we pledge to thee
Our love and toil in the years to be.

The Children's Song. Stanza 1

Teach us Delight in simple things,
And Mirth that has no bitter springs.

Ibid. Stanza 7

If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the same.

If. Stanza 2

If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with Kings — nor lose the common touch.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,
And — which is more — you'll be a Man, my son!

Ibid.

And thrones on Shrieking Circumstance
The Sacredly Absurd.

The Necessitarian. Stanza 3

When the body that lived at your single will,
With its whimper of welcome, is stilled (how still!)

---

[1] Let us now praise famous men. — *Apocrypha, Ecclesiasticus, XLIV, 1*

When the spirit that answered your every mood
Is gone — wherever it goes — for good,
You will discover how much you care,
And will give your heart to a dog to tear.
The Power of the Dog. Stanza 4

The arrows of our anguish
Fly farther than we guess.
The Rabbi's Song. Stanza 3

I keep six honest serving-men
(They taught me all I knew);
Their names are What and Why and When
And How and Where and Who.
The Elephant's Child. Stanza 1

I'd love to roll to Rio
Some day before I'm old!
The Beginning of the Armadilloes. Stanza 4

When the ship goes *wop* (with a wiggle between)
And the steward falls into the soup-tureen. . . .
Why, then you will know (if you haven't guessed)
You're "Fifty North and Forty West!"
How the Whale Got His Throat

We must go back with Policeman Day —
Back from the City of Sleep!
The City of Sleep. Stanza 1

Until thy feet have trod the Road
Advise not wayside folk.
The Comforters. Stanza 1

Roses red and roses white
Plucked I for my love's delight.
She would none of all my posies —
Bade me gather her blue roses.
Blue Roses. Stanza 1

Lo, I have wrought in common clay
Rude figures of a rough-hewn race.
Soldiers Three. Dedication, Stanza 2

If I were damned of body and soul,
I know whose prayers would make me whole,
Mother o' mine.
Mother o' Mine

Them that asks no questions isn't told a lie.
A Smuggler's Song. Stanza 6

When the robust and Brass-bound Man commissioned first for sea
His fragile raft, Poseidon laughed, and "Mariner," said he . . .
"You the unhoodwinked wave shall test — the immediate gulf condemn —
Except ye owe the Fates a jest, be slow to jest with them."
Poseidon's Law

If once you have paid him the Dane-geld
You never get rid of the Dane.
Danegeld. Stanza 4

Far — oh, very far behind,
So far she cannot call to him,
Comes Tegumai alone to find
The daughter that was all to him.
Merrow Down. Stanza 11

Say "we," "us" and "ours" when you're talking instead of "you fellows" and "I."
Norman and Saxon. Stanza 6

At Runnymede, at Runnymede,
What say the reeds at Runnymede?
The Reeds of Runnymede. Stanza 1

When Crew and Captain understand each other to the core,
It takes a gale and more than a gale to put their ship ashore.
Together. Stanza 2

The snow lies thick on Valley Forge,
The ice on the Delaware,
But the poor dead soldiers of King George
They neither know nor care.
The American Rebellion. II, After, Stanza 1

If you're off to Philadelphia in the morning,
You mustn't take my stories for a guide.
There's little left, indeed, of the city you will read of,
And all the folk I write about have died.
Philadelphia. Stanza 1

When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre,
He'd 'eard men sing by land an' sea;
An' what he thought 'e might require,
'E went an' took — the same as me!
When 'Omer Smote 'is Bloomin' Lyre. Stanza 1

Our England is a garden, and such gardens are not made
By singing: — "Oh, how beautiful!" and sitting in the shade.
The Glory of the Garden. Stanza 5

Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made him sees
That half a proper gardener's work is done upon his knees.
Ibid. Stanza 8

Our realm is diminished
With Great-Heart away.
Great-Heart (Theodore Roosevelt). Stanza 1

Zogbaum draws with a pencil,[1]
And I do things with a pen,
And you sit up in a conning tower
Bossing eight hundred men.
Inscription to Robley D. Evans

As I pass through my incarnations in every age and race,
I make my proper prostrations to the gods of the Market Place;
Peering through reverent fingers, I watch them flourish and fall,
And the Gods of the Copybook Maxims, I notice, outlast them all.
The Gods of the Copybook Maxims. Stanza 1

Master, this is Thy Servant.
He is rising eight weeks old.
He is mainly Head and Tummy.
His legs are uncontrolled.
His Apologies [*Scottish terrier*]

There rise her timeless capitals of empires daily born,
Whose plinths are laid at midnight and whose streets are packed at morn;
And here come tired youths and maids that feign to love or sin
In tones like rusty razor blades to tunes like smitten tin.
Naaman's Song [2]

It takes a great deal of Christianity to wipe out uncivilized Eastern instincts, such as falling in love at first sight.
Plain Tales. Lispeth

After marriage arrives a reaction, sometimes a big, sometimes a little, one; but it comes sooner or later, and must be tided over by both parties if they desire the rest of their lives to go with the current.
Plain Tales. Three and — an Extra

But that is another story.[1]
Ibid.

This is worth remembering. Speaking to, or crying over, a husband never did any good yet.
Ibid.

A woman's guess is much more accurate than a man's certainty.
Ibid.

The silliest woman can manage a clever man; but it needs a very clever woman to manage a fool!
Ibid.

Never praise a sister to a sister, in the hope of your compliments reaching the proper ears.
Ibid. False Dawn

If you hit a pony over the nose at the outset of your acquaintance, he may not love you, but he will take a deep interest in your movements ever afterwards.
Ibid.

Meddling with another man's folly is always thankless work.
Ibid. The Rescue of Pluffles

Many religious people are deeply suspicious. They seem — for purely religious purposes, of course — to know more about iniquity than the Unregenerate.
Ibid. Watches of the Night

She was as immutable as the Hills. But not quite so green.
Ibid. Venus Annodomini

Youth had been a habit of hers for so long, that she could not part with it.
Ibid.

Every one is more or less mad on one point.[2]
Ibid. On the Strength of a Likeness

---

[1] Rufus Fairchild Zogbaum [1849–1925], artist and author.

[2] Interpreted as a description of Hollywood, California.

[1] See Sterne, page 241.

[2] Semel insanivimus omnes (We have all once been mad). — Latin proverb; attributed to Virgil

Little Friend of All the World.

Kim. Chap. 1

The first proof a man gives of his interest in a woman is by talking to her about his own sweet self. If the woman listens without yawning, he begins to like her. If she flatters the animal's vanity, he ends by adoring her.

Under the Deodars. The Education of Otis Yeere

He wrapped himself in quotations[1] — as a beggar would enfold himself in the purple of Emperors.

Many Inventions. The Finest Story in the World

Man that is born of woman is small potatoes and few in a hill.

Life's Handicap. The Head of the District

I hold by the Ould Church, for she's the mother of them all — ay, an' the father, too. I like her bekase she's most remarkable regimental in her fittings. I may die in Honolulu, Nova Zambra, or Cape Cayenne, but wherever I die, me bein' fwhat I am, an' a priest handy, I go under the same orders an' the same words an' the same unction as tho' the pope himself come down from the dome av St. Peter's to see me off. There's neither high nor low, nor broad nor deep, nor betwixt nor between with her, an' that's what I like.

Mine Own People. On Greenhow Hill

More men are killed by overwork than the importance of the world justifies.

The Phantom 'Rickshaw

For all we take we must pay, but the price is cruel high.

The Courting of Dinah Shadd. Chap. 1

Never show a woman that ye care the snap av a finger for her, an' begad she'll come bleatin' to your boot heels.

Ibid. Chap. 2

As the day wears and the impetus of the morning dies away, there will come upon you an overwhelming sense of the uselessness of your toil. This must be striven against.

The Judgment of Dungara

There aren't twelve hundred people in the world who understand pictures. The others pretend and don't care.

The Light That Failed. Chap. 7

"What did the Governor of North Carolina say to the Governor of South Carolina?"

"Excellent notion. It *is* a long time between drinks."[1]

Ibid. Chap. 8

'Tisn't beauty, so to speak, nor good talk necessarily. It's just It.

Traffics and Discoveries. Mrs. Bathurst

He who rebukes the world is rebuked by the world.

Second Jungle Book. The Undertakers

He had been, as the old law recommends, twenty years a youth, twenty years a fighter, though he had never carried a weapon in his life, and twenty years head of a household.

Ibid. Miracle of Purun Bhagat

Hot and bothered.

Independence[2]

If you have not your own rations you must feed out of your Tribe's hands — with all that that implies.

Ibid.

---

[1] In literature quotation is good only when the writer whom I follow goes my way, and, being better mounted than I, gives me a cast. — R. W. EMERSON: *Quotation and Originality*

[1] Of the several traditions relating to the origin of this remark, the most reasonable one traces it to John Motley Morehead [1796–1866], who was Governor of North Carolina 1841–1845. He was visited by James H. Hammond [1807–1864], who was Governor of South Carolina 1842–1844. They engaged in discussion and argument, and when the latter waxed hot, Governor Morehead was reported by a servant to have exclaimed: "It's a long time between drinks." — Personal letter from John Motley Morehead, Nov. 21, 1934

Do you know what the Governor of South Carolina said to the Governor of North Carolina? It's a long time between drinks, observed that powerful thinker. — R. L. STEVENSON: *The Wrong Box, Chap. 8*

[2] Rectorial Address, St. Andrews, Oct. 10, 1923.

A man may be festooned with the whole haberdashery of success, and go to his grave a castaway.

Independence

Enough work to do, and strength enough to do the work.

A Doctor's Work [1]

That packet of assorted miseries which we call a Ship.

The First Sailor

Never again will I spend another winter in this accursed bucket-shop of a refrigerator called England.

Letter to Sidney Colvin [2]

For all we have and are,
For all our children's fate,
Stand up and take the war.
The Hun is at the gate!

"For All We Have and Are," *Stanza 1* [*1914*]

There is but one task for all —
One life for each to give.
What stands if Freedom fall?
Who dies if England live?

Ibid. Stanza 4

Sooner or late — in earnest or in jest —
(But the stakes are no jest) Ithuriel's Hour [3]
Will spring on us, for the first time, the test
Of our sole unbacked competence and power
Up to the limit of our years and dower
Of judgment — or beyond.

The Hour of the Angel, Stanza 1

But we know till are furled the war flags of the world,
What the cult of blood brotherhood means,
That their Liberty's light will e'er flash through the night:
"Sit tight till I send my Marines."

Blood Brotherhood,[4] *Stanza 6* [*1918*]

He became an officer *and* a gentleman, which is an enviable thing.

Only a Subaltern

Tea fights.[1]

Ibid.

For what there is of it — for such as it is — and for what it may be worth — will you drink to England and the English?

St. George's Day Dinner [*1920*]

An imperfectly denatured animal intermittently subject to the unpredictable reactions of an unlocated spiritual area.

Surgeons and The Soul [*1923*].
(*Definition of man*)

This new ship here, is fitted according to the reported increase of knowledge among mankind. Namely, she is cumbered, end to end, with bells and trumpets and clocks and wires which, it has been told to me, can call Voices out of the air or the waters to con the ship while her crew sleep. But sleep *Thou* lightly, O Nakhoda! [Captain]. It has not yet been told to me that the Sea has ceased to be the Sea.

Foreword to the Publisher [*1935*]

I taught Turkey all he ever knew of French, and he tried to make Stalky and me comprehend a little Latin. There is much to be said for this system, if you want a boy to learn anything, because he will remember what he gets from an equal where his master's words are forgotten.

Something of Myself for My Friends Known and Unknown, Chap. 2. (*Posthumous autobiography, 1937*)

When your Daemon is in charge, do not try to think consciously. Drift, wait, and obey.

Ibid. Chap. 8

If I have given you delight
By aught that I have done,

---

[1] Address, Oct., 1908, at Middlesex Hospital (where Kipling died in 1936).

[2] Quoted by E. V. Lucas: *The Colvins and Their Friends, page 294.*

[3] Ithuriel, an angel sent by Gabriel to find Satan. The slightest touch of Ithuriel's spear exposed deceit. See Milton, page 152, and William Rose Benét, page 937.

[4] Published in the *Manchester Guardian* late in 1918. The verses are not included in the Definitive Edition of *Rudyard Kipling's Verse.*

[1] Giggle, gabble, gobble, git. — Oliver Wendell Holmes's description of a tea party.

Let me lie quiet in that night
 Which shall be yours anon.

The Appeal.[1] *Stanza 1*

HERBERT ALBERT LAURENS FISHER

[1865–1940]

All political decisions are taken under great pressure, and if a treaty serves its turn for ten or twenty years, the wisdom of its framers is sufficiently confirmed.[2]

Political Prophecies [*1918*]

It is easier for eight or nine elderly men to feel their way towards unanimity, if they are not compelled to conduct their converging manoeuvres under the microscopes and telescopes of the Press, but are permitted to shuffle about a little in slippers.

An International Experiment[3] [*1921*]

Purity of race does not exist. Europe is a continent of energetic mongrels.

A History of Europe. Chap. 1 [*1934*]

Politics is the art of human happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Taine pointed out that history was made by men, that men had bodies, that bodies were now healthy, now disordered, and that the state of the body inevitably affected the action of the mind. The study of the human body was part of the historian's duty. The accidents of health had more to do with the march of great events than was ordinarily suspected.

Paris at High Noon.
Atlantic Monthly, April, 1941

---

[1] Final poem in the Definitive Edition of *Rudyard Kipling's Verse* [*1940*].

[2] Thirty years is the life of most great treaties. — R. B. MOWAT: *A History of Great Britain* [*1922*].

[3] The League of Nations.

FREDERIC WILLIAM GOUDY

[1865–1947]

I am the voice of today, the herald of tomorrow. . . . I coin for you the enchanting tale, the philosopher's moralizing, and the poet's visions. . . . I am the leaden army that conquers the world — I am TYPE.[1]

The Type Speaks

KING GEORGE V[2]

[1865–1936]

If I may be regarded as in some true sense the head of this great and widespread family, sharing its life and sustained by its affection, this will be a full reward for the long and sometimes anxious labours of my reign.

Radio greeting to the British Empire [*Christmas Day, 1934*]

LAURENCE HOUSMAN

[1865–]

Minority is no disproof:
Wisdom is not so strong and fleet
As never to have known defeat.

Advocatus Diaboli.

"JOHN OXENHAM"[3] (WILLIAM ARTHUR DUNKERLEY)

[? –1941]

Art thou lonely, O my brother?
Share thy little with another!
Stretch a hand to one unfriended,
And thy loneliness is ended.

Lonely Brother

---

[1] See Robert H. Davis, page 814.

[2] He was most royal among royal things,
 Most thoughtful for the meanest in his state,
 The best, the gentlest, and the most beloved.

JOHN MASEFIELD: *Sonnet on the Death of George V*

[3] "Took to writing as alleviative and alterative from business, found it much more enjoyable than business, so dropped business and stuck to writing." — JOHN OXENHAM's entry in *Who's Who*.

Kneel always when you light a fire!
The Sacrament of Fire

Thank God for sleep!
And, when you cannot sleep,
Still thank Him that you live
To lie awake.
The Sacrament of Sleep

For ears to hear the heavenly harmonies;
For eyes to see the unseen in the seen;
For vision of The Worker in the work;
For hearts to apprehend Thee everywhere; —
We thank Thee, Lord!
A Little Te Deum of the Commonplace

To every man there openeth
A Way, and Ways, and a Way,
The High Soul climbs the High Way,
The Low Soul gropes the Low,
And in between, on the misty flats,
The rest drift to and fro.
The Ways

And every man decideth
The Way his soul shall go.
Ibid.

God keep thee ever,
Day and night, —
Face to the light, —
Thine armor bright, —
Thy 'scutcheon white, —
That no despite
Thine honor smite!
A Little Prayer

Only through Me can come the great awaking;
Wrong cannot right the wrongs that Wrong hath done;
Only through Me, all other gods forsaking,
Can ye attain the heights that must be won.
Dies Irae — Dies Pacis

He saw an overwhelming need,
It filled his heart with searching fire;
He gave himself, his time, his wealth,
To realize his heart's desire.
Tribute to Robert Raikes [1]

BRUCE PORTER
[1865–]

Still to be sure of the Dawn —
Still to be glad of the Sea —
Still to know fire of the blood:
God keep these gifts in me!
The Creed of Desire: A Last Word, Stanza 1

HENRY J. SAYERS
[? –1932]

Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay!
Title of minstrel show number [1891],[1] *made famous by Lottie Collins in 1892* [2]

A sweet Tuxedo girl you see,
Queen of swell society,
Fond of fun as fond can be
When it's on the strict Q. T.
I'm not too young, I'm not too old,
Not too timid, not too bold,
Just the kind you'd like to hold —
Just the kind for sport I'm told —
Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay.
Ibid., Stanza 1 of original version

MORGAN SHEPARD
("JOHN MARTIN")
[1865–1947]

Perhaps I ain't relijus,
But when I say a prayer,
I sort er feel inside er me
That God is always there.
Relijus, Stanza 1

LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH [3]
[1865–1946]

The minds of all of us are haunted by thoughts which have not yet found expression, and it is often the happy fortune of the aphorist to drag from its obscurity some such dim intuition, or confused bit of experience; to clothe it in words and bring it into daylight for our delighted recognition.

---

[1] Robert Raikes [1735–1811], founder of the Sunday School movement.

[1] According to Sigmund Spaeth in *Read 'Em and Weep* [1927], Sayers first heard the gibberish chorus in a St. Louis cabaret.

[2] Douglas Gilbert, in *Lost Chords* [1942], quotes the *New York Herald:* "London has gone stark mad over the refrain" [February 28, 1892].

[3] Two weeks before his death, a friend asked him half jokingly if he had discovered any meaning in life. "Yes," he replied, "there is a meaning; at least, for me, there is one thing

A Treasury of English Aphorisms: Introduction [*1928*]

What a bore it is, waking up in the morning always the same person. I wish I were unflinching and emphatic, and had big, bushy eyebrows and a Message for the Age. I wish I were a deep Thinker, or a great Ventriloquist.

Trivia. Green Ivory

But when in modern books, reviews, and thoughtful magazines I read about the Needs of the Age, its Complex Questions, its Dismays, Doubts, and Spiritual Agonies, I feel an impulse to go out and comfort that bewildered Epoch, to wipe away its tears, still its cries, and speak edifying words of Consolation to it.

Ibid. My Mission

And as at night I went past the Abbey, saw its walls towering high and solemn among the Autumn stars, I pictured to myself the white population in the vast darkness of its interior — all that hushed people of Heroes — ; not dead, I would think them, but animated with a still kind of life, and at last, after all their intolerable toils, the sounding tumult of battle, and perilous sea-paths, resting there, tranquil and satisfied and glorious, amid the epitaphs and allegorical figures of their tombs; — those high-piled, trophied, shapeless Abbey tombs, that long ago they toiled for, and laid down their gallant lives to win.

Ibid. The Abbey at Night

There are two things to aim at in life: first, to get what you want; and, after that, to enjoy it. Only the wisest of mankind achieve the second.

Afterthoughts [*1931*]

Happiness is a wine of the rarest vintage, and seems insipid to a vulgar taste.

Afterthoughts [*1931*]

How awful to reflect that what people say of us is true!

Ibid.

Solvency is entirely a matter of temperament and not of income.

Ibid.

That we should practise what we preach is generally admitted; but anyone who preaches what he and his hearers practise must incur the gravest moral disapprobation.

Ibid.

It is almost always worth while to be cheated; people's little frauds have an interest which more than repays what they cost us.

Ibid.

Why are happy people not afraid of Death, while the insatiable and the unhappy so abhor that grim feature?

Ibid.

When they come downstairs from their Ivory Towers, Idealists are apt to walk straight into the gutter.

Ibid.

The indefatigable pursuit of an unattainable Perfection, even though it consist in nothing more than in the pounding of an old piano, is what alone gives a meaning to our life on this unavailing star.

Ibid.

Eat with the Rich, but go to the play with the Poor, who are capable of Joy.

Ibid.

We need new friends; some of us are cannibals who have eaten their old friends up: others must have ever-renewed audiences before whom to re-enact an ideal version of their lives.

Ibid.

A best-seller is the gilded tomb of a mediocre talent.

Ibid.

What I like in a good author is not what he says, but what he whispers.

Ibid.

---

that matters — to set a chime of words tinkling in the minds of a few fastidious people." — CYRIL CONNOLLY: *A Tribute to Logan Pearsall Smith*, in *The New Statesman and Nation*.

People say that life is the thing, but I prefer reading.

Afterthoughts [*1931*]

Most of all I envy the octogenarian poet [1] who joined three words —
"Go, lovely Rose" —
so happily together, that he left his name to float down through Time on the wings of a phrase and a flower.

Ibid.

Thank heavens, the sun has gone in, and I don't have to go out and enjoy it.

Ibid.

What with its crude awakenings can youth know of the rich returns of awareness to elderly people from their afternoon naps; of their ironic thoughts and long retrospections, and the sweetness they taste of not being dead?

Ibid.

How I should like to distil my disesteem of my contemporaries into prose so perfect that all of them would have to read it!

Ibid.

Unsaleability is almost the hallmark, in modern times, of quality in writing . . . the enormous and half-educated publics of present-day England and America, though welcoming the novels of our famous novelists, have as a rule acclaimed as masterpieces books that were soon forgotten, while ignoring at first all that was exquisite and rare.

Fine Writing

ARTHUR SYMONS
[1865–1945]

And I would have, now love is over,
An end to all, an end:
I cannot, having been your lover,
Stoop to become your friend!

After Love. Stanza 3

As a perfume doth remain
In the folds where it hath lain,
So the thought of you, remaining
Deeply folded in my brain,
Will not leave me: all things leave me:
You remain.

Memory. Stanza 1

Life is a dream in the night, a fear among fears,
A naked runner lost in a storm of spears.

In the Wood of Finvara. Stanza 1

I broider the world upon a loom,
I broider with dreams my tapestry;
Here in a little lonely room
I am master of earth and sea,
And the planets come to me.

The Loom of Dreams. Stanza 1

Saint Anthony of Padua, whom I bear
In effigy about me, hear my prayer:
Kind saint who findest what is lost, I pray,
Bring back her heart: I lost it yesterday.

A Prayer to Saint Anthony of Padua [1]

Out of the eternal bronze and mortal breath,
And to the glory of man, me Rodin wrought;
Before the gates of glory and of death
I bear the burden of the pride of thought.

For Le Penseur of Rodin [*1905*]

He knew that the whole mystery of beauty can never be comprehended by the crowd, and that while clearness is a virtue of style, perfect explicitness is not a necessary virtue.

The Symbolist Movement in Literature. Gérard de Nerval

Without charm there can be no fine literature, as there can be no perfect flower without fragrance.

Ibid. Stéphane Mallarmé

The mystic too full of God to speak intelligibly to the world.

Ibid. Arthur Rimbaud

Many excellent writers, very many painters, and most musicians are so tedious on any subject but their own.

Ibid.

---

[1] Edmund Waller [1606–1687]. See page 146.

[1] Saint Anthony can never rest,
Searching the depths for what has slipped or gone.
ELIZABETH CUTTER MORROW [1873–]
Saint of the Lost.

The great things in poetry are song at the core, but externally mere speech.
Dramatis Personae: Sir William Watson

Criticism is properly the rod of divination: a hazel-switch for the discovery of buried treasure, not a birch-twig for the castigation of offenders.
An Introduction to the Study of Browning. Preface

LOUISA CARROLL THOMAS (MRS. T. GAILLARD THOMAS)
[1865–]

How odd it is that a little Scotch
Can raise Dutch courage to highest notch!
League of Nations

Charm is the measure of attraction's power
To chain the fleeting fancy of the hour,
And rival all the spell of Beauty's dower.
What Is Charm?[1] *Stanza 1*

A tadpole played with a friendly fish
In the Paleozoic Age,[2]
Chasing the sunbeams' dancing rays
Through the rocky pools of the waterways
Till the Great Change ended their happy days
And the Book of Time's first page.
Paleozoic Pals. Stanza 1

HERBERT TRENCH
[1865–1923]

A circumnavigator of the soul.
Shakespeare. Stanza 4

Last: if upon the cold green mantling sea
Thou cling, alone with Truth, to the last spar —
Both castaway,
And one must perish — let it not be he
Whom thou art sworn to obey!
A Charge. Stanza 4

JOHN E. WOODROW
[? –1905]

The Church should have a tapering spire,
To point to realms where sin's forgiven,
And lead men's thoughts from earth to heaven.
Spire and Tower

I like a tower,
It speaks of strength, of might, of power —
An emblem of the Church's strength
To overcome the world at length.
Ibid.

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS
[1865–1939]

The land of faery,
Where nobody gets old and godly and grave,
Where nobody gets old and crafty and wise,
Where nobody gets old and bitter of tongue.
The Land of Heart's Desire

When we are young
We long to tread a way none trod before,
But find the excellent old way through love
And through the care of children to the hour
For bidding Fate and Time and Change good-bye.
Ibid.

I would mould a world of fire and dew
With no one bitter, grave, or over wise,
And nothing marred or old to do you wrong.
Ibid.

Land of Heart's Desire,
Where beauty has no ebb, decay no flood,
But joy is wisdom, Time an endless song.
Ibid.

Have I not seen the loveliest woman born
Out of the mouth of Plenty's horn,
Because of her opinionated mind
Barter that horn and every good

---

[1] See Barrie, page 751.
[2] See Langdon Smith, page 734.

By quiet natures understood
For an old bellows full of angry wind?
A Prayer for My Daughter. Stanza 8

Though I am old with wandering
Through hollow lands and hilly lands,
I will find out where she has gone,
And kiss her lips and take her hands;
And walk among long dappled grass,
And pluck till time and times are done
The silver apples of the moon,
The golden apples of the sun.
The Song of Wandering Aengus. Stanza 3

All things uncomely and broken, all things worn out and old,
The cry of a child by the roadway, the creak of a lumbering cart,
The heavy steps of the ploughman, splashing the wintry mould,
Are wronging your image that blossoms a rose in the deeps of my heart.
The Lover Tells of the Rose in His Heart. Stanza 1

The wrong of unshapely things is a wrong too great to be told.
Ibid. Stanza 2

The years like great black oxen[1] tread the world
And God, the herdsman, goads them on behind.
The Countess Cathleen

An aged man is but a paltry thing,
A tattered coat upon a stick, unless
Soul clap its hands and sing, and louder sing
For every tatter in its mortal dress.
Sailing to Byzantium. Stanza 2

Consume my heart away, sick with desire
And fastened to a dying animal
It knows not what it is, and gather me
Into the artifice of eternity.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Set upon a golden bough to sing
To lords and ladies of Byzantium
Of what is past, or passing, or to come.
Ibid. Stanza 4

He who is wrapped in purple robes,
With planets in His care,
Had pity on the least of things
Asleep upon a chair.
The Ballad of Father Gilligan. Stanza 12

Be secret and exult,
Because of all things known
That is most difficult.
To a Friend Whose Work Has Come to Nothing

I find, under the boughs of love and hate,
In all poor foolish things that live a day,
Eternal beauty wandering on her way.
To the Rose upon the Rood of Time

Had I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with gold and silver light.
He Wishes for the Cloths of Heaven

But I, being poor, have only my dreams;
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly because you tread on my dreams.
Ibid.

When you are old and gray and full of sleep,
And nodding by the fire, take down this book.
When You Are Old

How many loved your moments of glad grace,
And loved your beauty, with love false or true;
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,
And loved the sorrows of your changing face.
Ibid.

She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows on the weirs;
But I was young and foolish, and now am full of tears.
Down by the Salley Gardens

I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,
And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles made;
Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive for the honey-bee,
And live alone in the bee-loud glade.
The Lake Isle of Innisfree[1]

---

[1] *Black Oxen,* title of a novel by Gertrude Atherton, 1923.

[1] I had still the ambition, formed in Sligo in

I hear it in the deep heart's core.
The Lake Isle of Innisfree

When I play on my fiddle in Dooney,
Folk dance like a wave of the sea.
The Fiddler of Dooney. Stanza 1

For the good are always the merry,
Save by an evil chance,
And the merry love the fiddle,
And the merry love to dance.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Romantic Ireland's dead and gone,
It's with O'Leary in the grave.
September, 1913. Stanza 1

Nor law, nor duty bade me fight,
Nor public men, nor cheering crowds,
A lonely impulse of delight
Drove to this tumult in the clouds;
I balanced all, brought all to mind,
The years to come seemed waste of breath,
A waste of breath the years behind
In balance with this life, this death.
An Irish Airman Foresees His Death

What were all the world's alarms
To mighty Paris when he found
Sleep upon a golden bed
That first dawn in Helen's arms.
Lullaby. Stanza 1

A musician who would give me pleasure should not repeat a line, or put more than one note to a syllable. I am a poet not a musician, and dislike to have my words distorted or their animation destroyed, even though the musician claims to have expressed their meaning in a different medium.
A Note on the Setting of These Poems to Music [*1922*]

GEORGE W. YOUNG

The word must be spoken that bids you depart —
Though the effort to speak it should shatter my heart —
Though in silence, with blighted affection, I pine,
Yet the lips that touch liquor must never touch mine!
The Lips That Touch Liquor. Stanza 5

GEORGE ADE[1]
[1866–1944]

Last night at twelve I felt immense,
But now I feel like thirty cents.
The Sultan of Sulu. Remorse

But, R-E-M-O-R-S-E!
The water-wagon is the place for me;
It is no time for mirth and laughter,
The cold, gray dawn of the morning after![2]
Ibid.

A good folly is worth what you pay for it.
Fables in Slang. A Lot for Three Dollars

In uplifting, get underneath.
Ibid. The Good Fairy

He had been kicked in the Head by a Mule when young and believed everything he read in the Sunday Papers.
Ibid. The Slim Girl

Only the more rugged mortals should attempt to keep up with current literature.
Ibid. Didn't Care for Story-books

Never put off until To-morrow what should have been Done early in the Seventies.
Forty Modern Fables. The Third and Last Call

To insure Peace of Mind ignore the Rules and Regulations.
Ibid. The Crustacean

If it were not for the Presents, an Elopement would be Preferable.
Ibid. The General Manager of the Love Affair

---

my teens, of living in imitation of Thoreau on Innisfree, a little island in Lough Gill, and when walking through Fleet Street very homesick I heard a little tinkle of water and saw a fountain in a shop-window which balanced a little ball upon its jet, and began to remember lake water. From the sudden remembrance came my poem Innisfree. — *The Trembling of the Veil* (autobiography)

[1] Somehow I always like to think
Of *Georgeade* as a Summer Drink,
Sparkling and cool, with just a Tang
Of Pleasant Effervescent Slang.
OLIVER HERFORD: *Celebrities I Have Never Met*

[2] See Byron, page 359, and Dickens, page 495.

Stay with the Procession or you will Never Catch up.

Forty Modern Fables. The Old-Time Pedagogue

The Time to enjoy a European trip is about Three Weeks after Unpacking.

Ibid. The Hungry Man

The Julep is built in a Tall Vase. It consists of a Leafy Roof-Garden superimposed on a Display of Small Fruit, the whole underlaid with a Nansen Ice-Floe.

Ibid. The Brotherhood of States

Draw your Salary before Spending it.

Ibid. The People's Choice

The Man was a Pinhead in a good many Respects, but he was Wise as a Serpent.

Ibid. The Wise Piker

For Parlor Use the Vague Generality is a Life-Saver.

Ibid.

ANNE REEVE ALDRICH
[1866–1892]

I made the cross myself, whose weight
Was later laid on me.
This thought is torture as I toil
Up life's steep Calvary.

The Little Parable

MARTHA GILBERT DICKINSON BIANCHI [1]
[1866–1943]

Deeper than chords that search the soul and die,
Mocking to ashes color's hot array, —
Closer than touch, — within our hearts they lie —
The words we do not say.

The Words We Do Not Say

The fatal realm of Memory, —
Men call it heaven — and hell.

The Haunted Kingdom

GELETT BURGESS
[1866–]

I'd rather have Fingers than Toes,
I'd rather have Eyes than a Nose;
And as for my Hair
I'm glad it's all there,
I'll be awfully sad when it goes.

Nonsense Verses

He joyed of life's pleasures
All he could find;
Yet richest the treasures
He found in his mind.

Epitaph. Stanza 2

Leave the lady, Willy, let the racket rip,
She is going to fool you, you have lost your grip,
Your brain is in a muddle, and your heart is in a whirl,
Come along with me, Willy, never mind the girl!

Willy and the Lady. Stanza 1

I never saw a Purple Cow,
I never hope to see one;
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'd rather see than be one.

The Purple Cow

Ah, yes, I wrote the "Purple Cow" —
I'm sorry, now, I wrote it!
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'll kill you if you quote it.

Cinq Ans Après

Not the quarry, but the chase,
Not the laurel, but the race,
Not the hazard, but the play,
Make me, Lord, enjoy alway.

A Prayer

"ETHNA CARBERY" (MRS. SEUMAS MacMANUS)
[1866–1902]

Blow softly down the valley,
O wind, and stir the fern
That waves its green fronds over
The King of Ireland's Cairn.

The King of Ireland's Cairn. Stanza 1

'Tis well he speaks no tidings —
His heart would ache to know
That all is changed in Ireland,
And Tara lieth low.[1]

Ibid.. Stanza 11

---

[1] Niece of Emily Dickinson.

[1] No more to chiefs and ladies bright
The harp of Tara swells;
The chord alone, that breaks at night,
Its tale of ruin tells.
THOMAS MOORE: *The Harp that Once thro' Tara's Halls, St. 2*

EDMUND VANCE COOKE
[1866–1932]

Well, did you hear? Tom Lincoln's wife to-day,
The devil's luck for folk as poor as they!
Poor Tom! poor Nance!
Poor youngun born without a chance! [1]
Born Without a Chance. Stanza 1

The Woman tempted me — and tempts me still!
Lord God, I pray You that she ever will!
Adam

'Tis not the weight of jewel or plate,
Or the fondle of silk and fur;
'Tis the spirit in which the gift is rich,
As the gifts of the wise ones were;
And we are not told whose gift was gold
Or whose was the gift of myrrh.
The Spirit of the Gift

Oh, a trouble's a ton, or a trouble's an ounce,
Or a trouble is what you make it,
And it isn't the fact that you're hurt that counts,
But only how did you take it.
How Did You Die? Stanza 1

Now by the rood, as Hamlet says, it grieves me sore to say
The stage is not as once it was when I was wont to play.
The Other One Was Booth. Stanza 1

True artists are a rare, rare breed; there were but two, forsooth,
In all my time, the stage's prime; and the other one was Booth.
Ibid.

My pa held me up to the moo-cow-moo,
So clost I could almost touch,
En' I fed him a couple of times or two,
En' I wasn't a fraid-cat — much.
The Moo-Cow-Moo. Stanza 1

Each has his god and pays his god his price.
My god was Jahveh, but your god is Thor;
I offered up my son and called it Sacrifice;
You sacrifice your sons and call it War!
Abraham [1]

I and only I
Fling the bold banner of untruth on high
And sing the full, free candour of the lie!
Ananias [2]

HATTIE VOSE HALL
[1866–1942]

Gone is the builder's temple,
Crumbled into the dust;
Low lies each stately pillar,
Food for consuming rust.
But the temple the mother builded
Will last while the ages roll,
For that beautiful unseen temple
Was a child's immortal soul.
Two Temples. Stanza 3

PHILANDER JOHNSON
[1866–1939]

Sometimes the new friends
Leave the heart aglow,
But it's when they're like the men
We cherished long ago.
Old Friends. Stanza 2

A tiny bit of Camembert!
What strange illusions linger there!
What visions direful and distressed
Through hours that should be sweet with rest!
A Fromage Fantasy. Stanza 1

You'll find that any dog's a prize,
Provided he's Your Dog.
Pride of Possession. Stanza 8

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE
[1866–1947]

Yea, howso we dream,
Or how bravely we do;
The end is the same,
Be we traitor or true:
And after the bloom
And the passion is past,
Death cometh at last.
An Old Man's Song. Stanza 4

---

[1] See Elizabeth Coatsworth, page 986.

[1] And Abraham stretched forth his hand and took a knife to slay his son. — *Genesis XXII:10.*

[2] *Acts V:1–10.*

There's too much beauty upon this earth
For lonely men to bear.
A Ballad of Too Much Beauty. Stanza 1

One asked of Regret,
And I made reply:
To have held the bird,
And let it fly.
Regret

Canst thou be true across so many miles,
So many days that keep us still apart?
Ah, canst thou live upon remembered smiles,
And ask no warmer comfort for thy heart?
Love Platonic. 17

Bear to-day whate'er To-day may bring,
'Tis the one way to make To-morrow sing.
Ibid. In Her Diary

She's somewhere in the sunlight strong,
Her tears are in the falling rain,
She calls me in the wind's soft song,
And with the flowers she comes again.
Song

Shadow and sun — so too our lives are made —
Here learn how great the sun, how small the shade!
For Sundials

How many friends I loved are gone!
Death delicately takes the best:
O Death, be careful of the rest!
I cannot spare another one.
How Many Friends

May is building her house. With apple blooms
She is roofing over the glimmering rooms.
May Is Building Her House. Stanza 1

I meant to do my work to-day —
But a brown bird sang in the apple-tree,
And a butterfly flitted across the field,
And all the leaves were calling me.
Transgression. Stanza 1

Poet of doom, dementia, and death.
For the Birthday of Edgar Allan Poe

Behind the times I know I am,
But what is a tired man to do?
I light my pipe, and read Charles Lamb.
Ballade of the Noisiness of the Times. Stanza 1

I would make a list against the evil days
Of lovely things to hold in memory.
A Ballade-Catalogue of Lovely Things. Stanza 1

None else can equal, by the Rood,
Dickens, Dumas, or Walter Scott.
A Bookman's Ballade of "The Big Three"

Ah London! London! our delight,
Great flower that opens but at night.
A Ballad of London

Leaping alight on either hand
The iron lilies of the Strand.
Ibid.

Yet all the while my Lord I meet
In every London lane and street.[1]
The Second Crucifixion

Villon, in French none may forget,
"What has become of last year's snow?"
It drifted — would you really know —
Flake after flake upon my head.
A New Ballade of Last Year's Snow. Stanza 1

"Name your favorite writer" should be one of the first questions in the Engagement Catechism.
The Quest of the Golden Girl. Book II, Chap. 6

Wild oats will get sown some time, and one of the arts of life is to sow them at the right time.
Ibid. Book III, Chap. 9

"W. COMPTON LEITH" (ORMONDE MADDOCK DALTON)[2]
[1866–]

What song the Sirens sang? . . . They sang of all that is above fulfilment and beyond clear vision; of the immeasurable, the uncontained, the half-imagined; of that which is touched but never held, implored but unpossessed. . . . They sang the vileness of all who live contented upon an alms, and are at ease in bonds, the slaves whose servitude is made sweet by habit.

---

[1] Mark Symons [1887–1935], an English artist, chose this couplet as the theme and title of his controversial painting of Christ preaching in the street to a modern crowd. The Royal Academy rejected the painting, which is now in a private collection in New York.

[2] Former Keeper of British and Medieval Antiquities at the British Museum.

Sirenica [*1913*]

The third hour after the meridian, which is the day's autumn, the fatal hour, unbearably steeped in sorrow. Many, asked in what hour they have perceived themselves most desolate and under Medusa's eyes, would answer: "At this hour, and upon a summer's day."

Ibid.

WALTER MALONE
[1866–1915]

They do me wrong who say I come no more
When once I knock and fail to find you in;
For every day I stand outside your door,
And bid you wake, and rise to fight and win.

Opportunity. Stanza 1

And if a lowly singer dries one tear,
Or soothes one humble human heart in pain,
Be sure his homely verse to God is dear,
And not one stanza has been sung in vain.

The Humbler Poets. Stanza 3

A blend of mirth and sadness, smiles and tears;
A quaint knight-errant of the pioneers;
A homely hero, born of star and sod;
A Peasant-Prince, a Masterpiece of God.

Abraham Lincoln

Lord, we are setting in this chosen ground
These tender nurslings, trusting in Thy grace
To cherish them in infancy, to guide
Their tiny rootlets through the darksome earth,
To lift their boughs to heaven, and give them power
To yield their tribute unto grateful men
In fruit, or flower, or shade.

Prayer Before Planting Trees

THOMAS L. MASSON
[1866–1934]

Obey that impulse.

Subscription slogan for "Life," of which he was editor, 1893–1922

A safe and sane Fourth.

Slogan

GEORGE BARR McCUTCHEON
[1866–1928]

"You brute!" hissed the Countess.

Graustark. Chap. 16 [*1901*]

GILBERT MURRAY
[1866–   ]

Romantic plays with happy endings are almost of necessity inferior in artistic value to true tragedies. Not, one would hope, simply because they end happily; happiness in itself is certainly not less beautiful than grief; but because a tragedy in its great moments can generally afford to be sincere, while romantic plays live in an atmosphere of ingenuity and make-believe.

Preface to The Iphigenia in Tauris of Euripides

The enemy has no definite name, though in a certain degree we all know him. He who puts always the body before the spirit, the dead before the living; who makes things only in order to sell them; who has forgotten that there is such a thing as truth, and measures the world by advertisement or by money; who daily defiles the beauty that surrounds him and makes vulgar the tragedy.

Religio Grammatici [*1918*]

The life and liberty and property and happiness of the common man throughout the world are at the absolute mercy of a few persons whom he has never seen, involved in complicated quarrels that he has never heard of.

The League of Nations and the Democratic Idea. [*1921*]

JOHN JEROME ROONEY
[1866–1934]

Yea, "writ in water," child of earth and sky,
Sprung from the sod, yet winging from on high:
Untainted, blithe, in beauty's passion strong
And shimmering with the rainbow hues of song!

John Keats

The steel decks rock with the lightning shock, and shake with the great recoil,
And the sea grows red with the blood of the dead and reaches for his spoil —
But not till the foe has gone below or turns his prow and runs,
Shall the voice of peace bring sweet release to the men behind the guns!

The Men Behind the Guns. Stanza 4

DORA SIGERSON (MRS. CLEMENT SHORTER)
[1866–1918]

For if thy charity be overstrained
And would bring slander where it cannot bless,
Give me but silence where good friendship waned,
Grant me the mercy of forgetfulness.

If You Should Pass. Stanza 5

All night the small feet of the rain
Within my garden ran,
And gentle fingers tapped the pane
Until the dawn began.

April. Stanza 1

BERT LESTON TAYLOR
[1866–1921]

Profitless others, and stale and flat —
There are no more books in the world like that.

"Treasure Island." Stanza 3

When quacks with pills political would dope us,
When politics absorbs the livelong day,
I like to think about the star Canopus,
So far, so far away!

Canopus. Stanza 1

I meditate on interstellar spaces,
And smoke a mild seegar.

Ibid. Stanza 4

A star that has no parallax to speak of,
Conduces to repose.

Ibid. Stanza 5

To free, what I am pleased to call my mind,[1]
From matters that perplex it and embarrass,
I take a glass, and seek until I find,
Far in the heaven, southward from Polaris,
A wisp of cloud — a nebula by name,
Andromeda provides a starry frame.

Ataraxia. Stanza 1

Hate of the millions who've choked you down,
In country kitchen or house in town,
We love a thousand, we hate but one,
With a hate more hot than the hate of the Gun —
Bread Pudding!

Chant of Hate for Bread Pudding. Stanza 2

These scoffers, these obstructionists,
These fossils — who are they?
The glad young, mad young futurists
Who prance around to-day.

So Shall It Be. Stanza 6

Everywhere I look I see —
Fact or fiction, life or play,
Still the little game of Three:
B and C in love with A.

Old Stuff. Stanza 3

Consider, friends, this trio —
How little fuss they made.
They didn't curse when it was worse
Than ninety in the shade.
They moved about serenely
Within the furnace bright,
And soon forgot that it was hot,
With "no relief in sight."

A Hot Weather Classic: Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Stanza 4

---

[1] See Lord Westbury, page 402.

The trees that grow together in the sun
Become as one, and must as one remain;
A pair that live a dozen years as one,
Never, my friend, can be as two again.

To a Friend. Stanza 4

And when the fragrant day is done,
Night — and a shoal of stars.

The Road to Anywhere. Stanza 5

Deathless Cadell! [1] Though long since turned to clay,
Your name lives on with the immortal Jane's.
She sought you one rememberable day,
Humbly, and had her labor for her pains.

Left-Handed Immortality

To you the chance was offered to inscribe
Upon her title page your lustrous name,
But, true to the traditions of your tribe,
You turned her down, and — gained a lasting fame!

Ibid.

Behold the mighty Dinosaur,
Famous in prehistoric lore . . .
The creature had two sets of brains —
One in his head (the usual place),
The other at his spinal base.
Thus he could reason *a priori*
As well as *a posteriori.*

The Dinosaur

When my sun of life is low,
When the dewy shadows creep,
Say for me before I go,
"Now I lay me down to sleep."

Sundown. Stanza 1

HERBERT GEORGE WELLS
[1866–1946]

The past is but the beginning of a beginning, and all that is and has been is but the twilight of the dawn. . . . A day will come when beings who are now latent in our thoughts and hidden in our loins shall stand upon this earth as one stands upon a footstool, and shall laugh and reach out their hands amid the stars.

The Discovery of the Future [*1901*]

Nothing could have been more obvious to the people of the early twentieth century than the rapidity with which war was becoming impossible. And as certainly they did not see it. They did not see it until the atomic bombs burst in their fumbling hands.

The World Set Free [*1914*]

How encumbered the world had become! It was ailing with a growth of unmeaning things. It was entangled, feverish, confused. It was in sore need of release, and I suppose that nothing less than the violence of those bombs could have released it and made it a healthy world again. . . . You who are younger cannot imagine the mixture of desperate hope and protesting despair in which we who could believe in the possibilities of science lived in those years before atomic energy came.

Ibid.

The catastrophe of the atomic bombs which shook men out of cities and businesses and economic relations, shook them also out of their old-established habits of thought, and out of the lightly held beliefs and prejudices that came down to them from the past.

Ibid.

Human history becomes more and more a race between education and catastrophe.

The Outline of History. Chap. 15 [*1920*]

The professional military mind is by necessity an inferior and unimaginative mind; no man of high intellectual quality would willingly imprison his gifts in such a calling.

Ibid. Chap. 40

The Great War and the Petty Peace.

Ibid.

Human history is in essence a history of ideas.

Ibid.

Every one of these hundreds of millions of human beings is in some form seeking happiness. . . . Not one is altogether noble nor altogether trustworthy nor altogether consistent; and not one is altogether vile. Not a single one but has at some time wept.

---

[1] The publisher who rejected Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice.*

The Outline of History. Chap. 40

A federation of all humanity, together with a sufficient measure of social justice to ensure health, education, and a rough equality of opportunity, would mean such a release and increase of human energy as to open a new phase in human history.

Ibid. Chap. 41

Our true nationality is mankind.

Ibid.

An artist who theorizes about his work is no longer artist but critic.

The Temptation of Harringay

While the poor little affairs of obscure, industrious men of letters are made the subject of intensive research, the far more romantic, thrilling and illuminating documents about the seekers and makers of great fortunes, are neither gathered nor cherished.

The Work, Wealth and Happiness of Mankind. Chap. 10 [*1931*]

In England we have come to rely upon a comfortable time-lag of fifty years or a century intervening between the perception that something ought to be done and a serious attempt to do it.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The Shape of Things to Come.[1]

Title of book of social prognostics [*1933*]

The crazy combative patriotism that plainly threatens to destroy civilization is very largely begotten by the schoolmaster and the schoolmistress in their history lessons. They take the growing mind at a naturally barbaric phase and they inflame and fix its barbarism.

The Informative Content of Education [*1937*]

The years from thirty to seventy were formerly a sort of dump for the consequences of the first three decades; now they are the main part of life, the years of work, expression and complete self-discovery, to which these earlier stages are the bright, delightful prelude.

The Shape of Things To Come [*1945*]

ENOCH ARNOLD BENNETT

[1867–1931]

The Old Wives' Tale.[1]

Title of novel [*1908*]

Pessimism, when you get used to it, is just as agreeable as optimism.

Things That Have Interested Me [*1918*]

The price of justice is eternal publicity.

Ibid. Second Series [*1923*]

ROSCOE CONKLING ENSIGN BROWN

[1867–1946]

With equal care weigh well the record of the wisdom and the folly of mankind.

Inscription for the wall of the Central Library, Brooklyn, New York

Farther than the arrow, higher than wings, fly poet's song and prophet's word.

Inscription for a door of the Library

ERNEST DOWSON

[1867–1900]

They are not long, the weeping and the laughter,
Love and desire and hate:
I think they have no portion in us after
We pass the gate.

Vitae Summa Brevis. Stanza 1

---

[1] The giant mass of things to come
SHAKESPEARE: *Troilus and Cressida, Act I, Sc. 3, line 345*
. . . the prophetic soul
Of the wide world dreaming on things to come.
SHAKESPEARE: *Sonnet 107*

[1] A fool he is to believe the tales of an old wife. — ALEXANDER BARCLAY [1475–1552]: *The Ship of Fools* [1508]

Old wives' foolish tales of Robin Hood. — NICHOLAS UDALL [1542]

The Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs traces the phrase, in substance, as far back as Ancren Riwle, c. 1220.

I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.
Non Sum Qualis Eram Bonae Sub Regno Cynarae[1]

I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,[2]
Flung roses, roses, riotously with the throng.
Ibid. Stanza 3

I cried for madder music and for stronger wine.
Ibid. Stanza 4

You would have understood me, had you waited;
I could have loved you, dear! as well as he:
Had we not been impatient, dear! and fated
Always to disagree.
You Would Have Understood Me. Stanza 1

What is the use of speech? Silence were fitter:
Lest we should still be wishing things unsaid.
Ibid. Stanza 2

We have walked in Love's land a little way,
We have learnt his lesson a little while,
And shall we not part at the end of day,
With a sigh, a smile?
April Love. Stanza 1

Always I know, how little severs me
From mine heart's country, that is yet so far.
Terre Promise. Stanza 2

From troublous sights and sounds set free;
In such a twilight hour of breath,
Shall one retrace his life, or see,
Through shadows, the true face of death?
Extreme Unction. Stanza 3

When this, our rose, is faded,
And these, our days, are done,
In lands profoundly shaded
From tempest and from sun;
Ah, once more come together,
Shall we forgive the past,
And safe from worldly weather
Possess our souls at last?
Amantium Irae. Stanza 1

Before my light goes out forever if God should give me a choice of graces,
I would not reck of length of days, nor crave for things to be;
But cry: "One day of the great lost days, one face of all the faces,
Grant me to see and touch once more and nothing more to see."
Impenitentia Ultima. Stanza 1

FINLEY PETER DUNNE
("MR. DOOLEY")
[1867–1936]

Th' dead ar-re always pop'lar. I knowed a society wanst to vote a monyment to a man an' refuse to help his fam'ly, all in wan night.
On Charity

Life'd not be worth livin' if we didn't keep our inimies.
On New Year's Resolutions

No matther whether th' constitution follows th' flag or not, th' Supreme Coort follows th' iliction returns.
The Supreme Court's Decisions

Ivrything that's worth havin' goes to th' city; th' counthry takes what's left.
The City as a Summer Resort

I think a lie with a purpose is wan iv th' worst kind an' th' mos' profitable.
On Lying

Th' dimmycratic party ain't on speakin' terms with itsilf.
Mr. Dooley Discusses Party Politics

Th' raypublican party broke ye, but now that ye're down we'll not turn a cold shoulder to ye. Come in an' we'll keep ye broke.
Ibid.

---

[1] I am not the man I was under the reign of the good Cynara.
HORACE: *Book 4, Ode 1, Ad Venerem*

[2] Gone With the Wind, title of novel by Margaret Mitchell [1936]

What's fame, afther all, me la-ad? 'Tis as apt to be what some wan writes on ye'er tombstone.

Fame

When ye build yer triumphal arch to yer conquerin' hero, Hinnissey, build it out of bricks so the people will have somethin' convanient to throw at him as he passes through.

Ibid.

Vice . . . is a creature of such heejus mien, . . . that the more ye see it th' better ye like it.

The Crusade Against Vice

Degrees is good things because they livil all ranks.

Colleges and Degrees

"D'ye think th' colledges has much to do with th' progress iv th' wurruld?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"D'ye think," said Mr. Dooley, " 'tis th' mill that makes th' wather run?"

Ibid.

Up jumps Zola, an' says he in Frinch: "Jackuse,"[1] he says, which is a hell of a mane thing to say to anny man.

The Dreyfus Case

I don't know what a chamber iv commerce is onless 'tis a place where business men go to sleep.

On the Amateur Ambassadors [*1901*]

A war expert is a man ye niver heerd iv before. If ye can think of anny wan whose face is onfamilyar to ye and ye didn't raymimber his name, and he's got a job on a paper ye didn't know was published, he's a war expert.

Quoted by Mrs. J. Borden Harriman in *From Pinafores to Politics, Chapter 11*

"Ye know a lot about marriage, but ye niver married," said Mr. Hennessy.

"No," said Mr. Dooley. "No, say I, givin' three cheers, I know about marriage th' way an astronomer knows about th' stars."

Marriage

"It's too bad that th' goolden days has passed. Capital still pats labor on th' back, but on'y with an axe. Labor rayfuses to be threated as a friend. It wants to be threated as an inimy. It thinks it gets more that way. They ar-re still a happy fam'ly. but it's more like an English fam'ly. They don't speak."

Labor and Capital

EDWIN FRANCIS EDGETT
[1867–1946]

He may have a message
For the world,
But he is welcome
To no editorial haunts
If he rolls his manuscript.

The Manuscript Roller

JOHN GALSWORTHY
[1867–1933]

Justice is a machine that, when some one has once given it the starting push, rolls on of itself.

Justice. Act II [*1910*]

There is nothing more tragic in life than the utter impossibility of changing what you have done.

Ibid.

You don't know what marriage is. Day after day, year after year. It's no use being sentimental — for people brought up as we are to have different manners is worse than to have different souls. . . . It's the little things.

The Eldest Son. Act II [*1912*]

You called me a damned Jew. My race was old when you were all savages. I am proud to be a Jew.[1]

Loyalties. Act II, Sc. 1 [*1922*]

---

[1] "J'accuse," the cry of Émile Zola, the French novelist, at the courtmartial which tried and acquitted Major Esterhazy, February, 1898.

[1] In his *Reminiscences of Sixty Years in the National Metropolis*, BEN PERLEY POORE [1820–1887] quotes this reply of Senator Judah P. Benjamin [1811–1884] to a Senator of German extraction who taunted him with being a Jew: "The gentleman will please remember that when his half-civilized ancestors were hunting the wild boar in the forests of Silesia, mine were the Princes of the earth."

See Disraeli, page 418.

We were running naked and staining ourselves with woad in our woods, when the looms of India and China were producing the delicate fabrics we seek now to imitate. — OLIVE SCHREINER: *From Man to Man, Chap. 7*

Public opinion's always in advance of the Law.

Windows. Act I [*1922*]

The value of a sentiment is the amount of sacrifice you are prepared to make for it.

Ibid. Act II

For a man that can't see an inch into human nature, give me a psychological novelist.

Ibid.

Love is no hot-house flower, but a wild plant, born of a wet night, born of an hour of sunshine; sprung from wild seed, blown along the road by a wild wind. A wild plant that, when it blooms by chance within the hedge of our gardens, we call a flower; and when it blooms outside we call a weed; but, flower or weed, whose scent and colour are always wild!

The Man of Property. Part II, Chap. 4 [*1906*]

By the cigars they smoke, and the composers they love, ye shall know the texture of men's souls.

Indian Summer of a Forsyte. Chap. 1 [*1920*]

He ordered himself a dozen oysters; but, suddenly remembering that the month contained no "r," changed them to a fried sole.[1]

The White Monkey. Part III, Chap. 7 [*1924*]

It has often been remarked that the breakfast-tables of people who avow themselves indifferent to what the Press may say of them are garnished by all the newspapers on the morning when there is anything to say.

The Silver Spoon. Part II, Chap. 2 [*1926*]

If you do not think about the future, you cannot have one.

Swan Song. Part II, Chap. 6 [*1928*]

A man of action, forced into a state of thought, is unhappy until he can get out of it.

Maid in Waiting. Chap. 3 [*1931*]

Politicians are marvels of energy and principle when they're out of office, but when they get in, they simply run behind the machine.

Ibid. Chap. 5

There's just one rule for politicians all over the world: Don't say in Power what you say in Opposition; if you do, you only have to carry out what the other fellows have found impossible.

Ibid. Chap. 7

One's eyes are what one is, one's mouth what one becomes.

Flowering Wilderness. Chap. 2 [*1932*]

She had that peculiar feeling, experienced by all at times, of having once been someone else, which accounts for so much belief in the transmigration of souls.

Ibid. Chap. 11

The beginnings and endings of all human undertakings are untidy, the building of a house, the writing of a novel, the demolition of a bridge, and, eminently, the finish of a voyage.

Over the River. Chap. 1 [*1933*]

Religion was nearly dead because there was no longer real belief in future life; but something was struggling to take its place — service — social service — the ants' creed, the bees' creed.

Ibid. Chap. 11

Headlines twice the size of the events.

Ibid. Chap. 27

How to save the old that's worth saving, whether in landscape, houses, manners, institutions, or human types, is one of our greatest problems, and the one that we bother least about.

Ibid. Chap. 39

I've seen the moon, with lifted wing,
A white hawk, over cypress tree,

---

[1] It is unseasonable and unwholesome in all months that have not an *R* in their name to eat an oyster. — WILLIAM BUTLER [1535–1618]: *Dyet's Dry Dinner* [1599]

Let's sing a song of glory to Themistocles O'Shea,
Who ate a dozen oysters on the second day of May.

STODDARD KING [1889–1933]: *The Man Who Dared*

The lover's star, the bloom of spring,
And evening folded on Tennessee.
At Sunset. Stanza 1

I, who exulted in sunshine and laughter,
Dreamed not of dying — death is such waste of me!
Valley of the Shadow

LLOYD McKIM GARRISON
[1867–1900]

Like misers, our usurious memories bring
Their coins each day of greedy reckoning —
Grieved, if they miss one as they count their store,
Or find one brass, long loved as gold before.
Souvenirs

"JOHN OLIVER HOBBES"[1] (MRS. P. M. T. CRAIGIE)
[1867–1906]

A false success made by the good humor of outside influences is always peaceful; a real success made by the qualities of the thing itself is always a declaration of war.
The Dream and the Business [*1906*]

LIONEL JOHNSON[2]
[1867–1902]

The splendid silence clings
Around me: and around
The saddest of all kings
Crowned, and again discrowned.
By the Statue of King Charles at Charing Cross. Stanza 2

Vanquished in life, his death
By beauty made amends.
Ibid. Stanza 8

I know you: solitary griefs,
Desolate passions, aching hours!
I know you: tremulous beliefs,
Agonized hopes, and ashen flowers!
The Precept of Silence. Stanza 1

Some players upon plaintive strings
Publish their wistfulness abroad;
I have not spoken of these things,
Save to one man, and unto God.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Dear, human books,
With kindly voices, winning looks!
Enchaunt me with your spells of art,
And draw me homeward to your heart.
Oxford Nights

ERNEST FENWICK JOHNSTONE
[1867–1938]

I dreamed that I went to the City of Gold,
To Heaven resplendent and fair,
And after I entered that beautiful fold
By one in authority there I was told
That not a Vermonter was there.
No Vermonters in Heaven. Stanza 1

We give them the best the Kingdom provides;
They have everything here that they want,
But not a Vermonter in Heaven abides;
A very brief period here he resides,
Then hikes his way back to Vermont.
Ibid. Stanza 6

JUDD MORTIMER LEWIS
[1867–1945]

If you know of a skeleton hidden away
In a closet and guarded and kept from the day
In the dark; and whose showing, whose sudden display
Would cause grief and sorrow and lifelong dismay,
It's a pretty good plan to forget it.
Forget It. Stanza 2

---

[1] A time will come when some modern will have the great fun of rediscovering her. — MAURICE BARING [1937]

[2] Inter Poetas Wiccamicos Haud Minimus Habebitur (Among the poets of Wykeham he will be held not least). — Tablet to Johnson in the cloisters of Winchester College.

CHARLES EDWARD MONTAGUE

[1867–1928]

A gifted small girl has explained that pins are a great means of saving life, "by not swallowing them."

Dramatic Values [*1911*]

Germany lay at our feet, a world's wonder of downfall, a very Lucifer, fallen, broken, bereaved beyond all the retributive griefs which Greek tragedy shows you afflicting the great who were insolent, wilful, and proud. But it was not enough for our small epicures of revenge. They wanted to twist the enemy's wrists, where he lay bound, and to run pins into his eyes.

Disenchantment. Chap. 13 [*1922*]

"The freedom of Europe," "The war to end war," "The overthrow of militarism," "The cause of civilization"—most people believe so little now in anything or anyone that they would find it hard to understand the simplicity and intensity of faith with which these phrases were once taken among our troops, or the certitude felt by hundreds of thousands of men who are now dead that if they were killed their monument would be a new Europe not soured or soiled with the hates and greeds of the old.

Ibid.

Among the mind's powers is . . . the power of taking delight in a thing, or rather in anything, everything, not as a means to some other end, but just because it is what it is, as the lover dotes on whatever may be the traits of the beloved object.

Ibid. Chap. 15

A lie will easily get you out of a scrape, and yet, strangely and beautifully, rapture possesses you when you have taken the scrape and left out the lie.

Ibid.

War hath no fury like a non-combatant.

Ibid.

"I was born below par to th' extent of two whiskies."

Fiery Particles [*1923*]

Burgundy was the winiest wine, the central, essential, and typical wine, the soul and greatest common measure of all the kindly wines of the earth.

Judith

London on an early autumn afternoon of quiet sunshine, when all the air is mysterious with a vaporous gold-dust of illuminated motes and the hum of the traffic seems to fall pensive and muted round the big, benign London policeman

with uplifted hand
Conducting the orchestral Strand.[1]

The Right Place: A Book of Pleasures. Chap. 14 [*1924*]

WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER[2] ("O. HENRY")

[1862–1910]

No calamity so touches the common heart of humanity as does the straying of a little child. Their feet are so uncertain and feeble; the ways are so steep and strange.

The Four Million. Between Rounds

If men knew how women pass the time when they are alone, they'd never marry.

Ibid. Memoirs of a Yellow Dog

What a woman wants is what you're out of. She wants more of a thing when it's scarce.

Heart of the West. Cupid à la Carte

Love and business and family and religion and art and patriotism are nothing but shadows of words when a man's starving.

Ibid.

Esau, that swapped his copyright for a partridge.

Ibid.

---

[1] Stephen Phillips, see page 773.

[2] Biographers give Porter's year of birth as 1862, while *Who's Who in America*, the information presumably supplied by himself, says 1867.

It was beautiful and simple as all truly great swindles are.

The Gentle Grafter. The Octopus Marooned

There are two times when you can never tell what is going to happen. One is when a man takes his first drink; and the other is when a woman takes her latest.

Ibid.

He was outwardly decent and managed to preserve his aquarium, but inside he was impromptu and full of unexpectedness.

Ibid.

It brings up happy old days when I was only a farmer and not an agriculturist.

Ibid. Modern Rural Sports

Living as high as prize fighters out of training.

Ibid. A Tempered Wind

Busy as a one-armed man with the nettle-rash pasting on wall-paper.

Ibid. The Ethics of Pig

Bagdad-on-the-Subway.[1]

Roads of Destiny. The Discounters of Money

History is bright and fiction dull with homely men who have charmed women.

Ibid. "Next to Reading Matter"

You can't appreciate home till you've left it, money till it's spent, your wife till she's joined a woman's club, nor Old Glory till you see it hanging on a broomstick on the shanty of a consul in a foreign town.

Ibid. The Fourth in Salvador

Men to whom life had appeared as a reversible coat — seamy on both sides.

Options. The Hiding of Black Bill

A man asleep is certainly a sight to make angels weep. Now, a woman asleep you regard as different. No matter how she looks, you know it's better for all hands for her to be that way.

Ibid.

The big city is like a mother's knee to many who have strayed far and found the roads rough beneath their uncertain feet. At dusk they come home and sit upon the door-step.

Options. Supply and Demand

Better fifty years of Europe than a cyclone in the bay.[1]

Ibid. He Also Serves

She would have made a splendid wife, for crying only made her eyes more bright.

Ibid. No Story

A kind of mixture of fools and angels — they rush in and fear to tread at the same time.

Ibid. The Moment of Victory

I was made by a Dago and presented to the American people on behalf of the French Government for the purpose of welcomin' Irish immigrants into the Dutch city of New York.

Sixes and Sevens. The Lady Higher Up[2]

May his liver turn to water, and the bones of him crack in the cold of his heart. May dog fennel grow upon his ancestors' graves, and the grandsons of his children be born without eyes. May whiskey turn to clabber in his mouth, and every time he sneezes may he blister the soles of his feet. And the smoke of his pipe — may it make his eyes water, and the drops fall on the grass that his cows eat and poison the butter that he spreads on his bread.[3]

Ibid. Transformation of Martin Burney

A straw vote only shows which way the hot air blows.

Rolling Stones. A Ruler of Men

We may achieve climate, but weather is thrust upon us.

Ibid. A Fog in Santone

Take it from me — he's got the goods.

The Unprofitable Servant

"You can tell your paper," the great man said,
"I refused an interview.
I have nothing to say on the question, sir;

---

[1] Also in *A Madison Square Arabian Night, A Night in New Arabia*, and *"What You Want."*

[1] See Tennyson, p. 465.

[2] The Statue of Liberty.

[3] See J. M. Synge and footnote, page 832.

Nothing to say to you."
And then he talked till the sun went down
And the chickens went to roost.

Poems. Nothing to Say

Most wonderful of all are words, and how they make friends one with another, being oft associated, until not even obituary notices them do part.

Whirligigs. Calloway's Code

It couldn't have happened anywhere but in little old New York.[1]

Ibid. A Little Local Color

When a poor man finds a long-hidden quarter-dollar that has slipped through a rip in his vest lining, he sounds the pleasure of life with a deeper plummet than any millionaire can hope to cast.

The Voice of the City. The Complete Life of John Hopkins

You're the goods.

Ibid. From Each According to His Ability

Ready to melt in the crucible of her ire a little more gold plating from the wrought steel chains of matrimony.

The Trimmed Lamp. The Pendulum

There is one day that is ours. There is one day when all we Americans who are not self-made go back to the old home to eat saleratus biscuits and marvel how much nearer to the porch the old pump looks than it used to. . . . Thanksgiving Day . . . is the one day that is purely American.

Ibid. Two Thanksgiving Day Gentlemen

He no longer saw a rabble, but his brothers seeking the ideal.

Ibid. Brickdust Row

One day the christeners of apartment houses and the cognominators of sleeping-cars will meet, and there will be some jealous and sanguinary knifing.

Ibid. The Country of Elusion

Perhaps there is no happiness in life so perfect as the martyr's.

Ibid.

Bohemia is nothing more than the little country in which you do not live.

The Trimmed Lamp. The Country of Elusion

Lost, your Excellency. Lost associations and societies. Lost right reverends and wrong reverends of every order. Lost reformers and lawmakers, born with heavenly compassion in your hearts, but with the reverence of money in your souls. And lost thus around us every day.[1]

Ibid. Elsie in New York

A story with a moral appended is like the bill of a mosquito. It bores you, and then injects a stinging drop to irritate your conscience.

Strictly Business. The Gold that Glittered

Except in street cars one should never be unnecessarily rude to a lady.

Ibid.

She plucked from my lapel the invisible strand of lint (the universal act of woman to proclaim ownership).

Ibid. A Ramble in Aphasia

East is East, and West is San Francisco, according to Californians. Californians are a race of people; they are not merely inhabitants of a State. They are the Southerners of the West.

Ibid. A Municipal Report

Take of London fog 30 parts; malaria 10 parts; gas leaks 20 parts; dewdrops gathered in a brick-yard at sunrise 25 parts; odor of honeysuckle 15 parts. Mix. The mixture will give you an approximate conception of a Nashville drizzle.

Ibid.

There was too much scenery and fresh air. What I need is a steam-heated flat with no ventilation or exercise.

Letter [April 15, 1910]

Turn up the lights; I don't want to go home in the dark.

Last words (quoted in the biography by C. ALPHONSO SMITH)

Hard ye may be in the tumult,
Red to your battle hilts,

---

[1] Also in *A Midsummer Knight's Dream, Past One at Rooney's,* and *The Rubber Plant's Story.*

[1] A paraphrase of the closing lines of Chap. 47, *Bleak House,* by Dickens.

Blow give for blow in the foray,
  Cunningly ride in the tilts;
But when the roaring is ended,
  Tenderly, unbeguiled,
Turn to a woman a woman's
  Heart, and a child's to a child.
The Crucible.[1] *Stanza 1*

GEORGE W. RUSSELL
("AE")
[1867–1935]

Our hearts were drunk with a beauty
  Our eyes could never see.
The Unknown God

Twilight, a timid fawn, went glimmering by,
And Night, the dark-blue hunter, followed fast.
Refuge

That blazing galleon the sun,
This dusky coracle I ride,
Both under secret orders sail,
And swim upon the selfsame tide.
Mutiny. Stanza 1

When the breath of twilight blows to flame the misty skies,
All its vaporous sapphire, violet glow and silver gleam,
With their magic flood me through the gateway of the eyes;
  I am one with the twilight's dream.
By the Margin of the Great Deep. Stanza 1

Its edges foam'd with amethyst and rose,
Withers once more the old blue flower of day.
The Great Breath. Stanza 1

With these heaven-assailing spires
  All that was in clay or stone
Fabled of rich Babylon
  By these children is outdone.
New York. Stanza 1

HENRY LEWIS STIMSON[2]
[1867–   ]

The only way to make a man trustworthy is to trust him; and the surest way to make him untrustworthy is to distrust him and show your distrust.
The Bomb and the Opportunity. Harper's Magazine, March, 1946

WILLIAM CECIL DAMPIER WHETHAM
[1867–   ]

Beyond the bright searchlights of science,
  Out of sight of the windows of sense,
Old riddles still bid us defiance,
  Old questions of Why and of Whence.
The Recent Development of Physical Science. Page 10 [*1904*]

HARRY LEON WILSON
[1867–1939]

It would never do with us.
Ruggles of Red Gap [*1915*]

I can be pushed just so far.
Ibid.

MARY HUNTER AUSTIN
[1868–1934]

Whisper of the wind along the sage,
Only wait till I can get the word —
Never was it printed in a page,
Never was it spoken, never heard.
Whisper of the Wind

What need has he of clocks who knows
When highest peaks are gilt and rose
Day has begun?
Clocks and Calendars. Stanza 1

At midnight drink no water,
For I have heard said
That on the stroke of midnight
All water goes dead.
Dead Water. New Mexico Legend, Stanza 1

I arise, facing east,
I am asking toward the light:
I am asking that my day
Shall be beautiful with light.
Morning Prayer

---

[1] Verses found among his MSS after his death.

[2] Secretary of State, 1929–1933; Secretary of War, 1911–1913 and 1940–1945.

THOMAS WILLIAM HODGSON CROSLAND
[1868–1924]

God's infinite mercy, how that child did cry,
In spite of bottle, bauble, peppermint, nurse!
The Baby in the Ward

Unhonoured by his fellows he grew old
And trod the path to hell,
But there were many things he might have sold
And did not sell.
Epitaph. Stanza 2

The Unspeakable Scot.
Title of satiric essay

GEORGE NORMAN DOUGLAS
[1868–]

You can tell the ideals of a nation by its advertisements.
South Wind. Chap. 7

What a pity that Latin, as scholars' language, for the definition and registration of ideas, was ever abandoned! It has the incalculable advantage that the meanings of words are irrevocably fixed by authority.
Ibid. Chap. 8

Men have lost sight of distant horizons. Nobody writes for humanity, for civilization; they write for their country, their sect; to amuse their friends or annoy their enemies.
Ibid.

No one can expect a majority to be stirred by motives other than ignoble.
Ibid. Chap. 10

A love-match is generally a failure and a money-match is always a mistake. The heroes, the saints and sages — they are those who face the world alone.
Ibid. Chap. 11

No great man is ever born too soon or too late. When we say that the time is not ripe for this or that celebrity, we confess by implication that this very man, and no other, is required.
Ibid. Chap. 13

Impoverished them to such an extent that for three consecutive months they could barely afford the most unnecessary luxuries of life.
South Wind. Chap. 20

Many a man who thinks to found a home discovers that he has merely opened a tavern for his friends.
Ibid. Chap. 24

WILLIAM EDWARD BURGHARDT DuBOIS
[1868–]

Herein lies the tragedy of the age: not that men are poor — all men know something of poverty; not that men are wicked — who is good? Not that men are ignorant — what is truth? Nay, but that men know so little of men.
The Souls of Black Folk [*1903*]

RONALD ARTHUR HOPWOOD
[1868–]

The strength of the ship is the Service,
And the strength of the Service, the ship.
The Laws of the Navy. Stanza 2

If ye labor from morn until even,
And meet with reproof for your toil,
It is well — that the gun may be humbled,
The compressor must check the recoil.
Ibid. Stanza 4

On the strength of one link in the cable
Dependeth the might of the chain:
Who knows when thou mayest be tested?
So live that thou bearest the strain.
Ibid. Stanza 5

If ye win through an African jungle,
Unmentioned at home in the press,
Heed it not; no man seeth the piston,
But it driveth the ship none the less.
Ibid. Stanza 12

They prosper who burn in the morning
The letters they wrote over night.
Ibid. Stanza 17

FRANK McKINNEY ("KIN") HUBBARD [1] ("ABE MARTIN")

[1868–1930]

Miss Fawn Lippincut says she wouldn' marry th' best man on earth, but we supposed she wuz much younger.

The Sayings of Abe Martin

Miss Tawney Apple is confined t' her home by a swollen dresser drawer.

Ibid.

Mr. and Mrs. Lettie Plum, married in June, couldn' git ther car out o' garage last evenin', so they had to go to bed hungry.

Ibid.

It's no disgrace t' be poor, but it might as well be.

Ibid.

He was a power politically fer years, but he never got prominent enough t' have his speeches garbled.

Ibid.

Nobuddy ever fergits where he buried a hatchet.

Abe Martin's Broadcast

GRENVILLE KLEISER

[1868–]

She gleans how long you wish to stay;
She lets you go without delay.

The Ideal Hostess

She is not difficult to please;
She can be silent as the trees.
She shuns all ostentatious show;
She knows exactly when to go.

The Ideal Guest

HERMAN W. KNICKERBOCKER

[1868–1934]

I believe that when you say one is a "dead game sport" you have reached the climax of human philosophy.

If I had the power to-day by the simple turning of my hand to endow myself with personal immortality, in my infinite ignorance I would refuse to turn my hand. God knows best.

Eulogy at the funeral of Riley Grannan, Rawhide, Nevada [April 3, 1908]

EDWARD VERRALL LUCAS

[1868–1938]

You ask me "why I like him." Nay,
I cannot; nay, I would not, say.
I think it vile to pigeonhole
The pros and cons of a kindred soul.

Friends. Stanza 1

A stamp's a tiny, flimsy thing,
No thicker than a beetle's wing,
And yet 'twill roam the world for you
Exactly where you tell it to.

The Three-Halfpenny Traveller. Stanza 1

When clay has such red mouths to kiss,
  Firm hands to grasp, it is enough:
How can I take it aught amiss
  We are not made of rarer stuff?

Clay. Stanza 3

Beside the Test at Stockbridge
  The anglers plot and plan;
The Itchen laves the playing fields
  Where manners makyth man.

Hampshire.[1] *Stanza 2*

It was Henri IV, was it not, who, in his modest dream of a French Utopia, expressed the wish that every peasant's home should have a *poule* in the pot? [2]

Wanderings and Diversions: Zigzags in France [1926]

The French never allow a distinguished son of France to lack a statue.[3]

Ibid.

---

[1] The best of the cracker-barrel philosophers, better even than Mr. Dooley. — CLIFTON FADIMAN: *Reading I've Liked.*

[1] Manners makyth man. — WILLIAM OF WYKEHAM [1324–1404]. Motto of his two foundations, Winchester College and New College, Oxford.

[2] See Alexander Smith, page 588.

[3] Frenchmen, who bow to no other nation when it comes to putting up large numbers of monuments, have just erected a fine bronze bull in the square of Beaucaire, one of the few French cities where bull fighting flourishes. — Associated Press dispatch, September 8, 1939.

Americans are people who prefer the Continent to their own country, but refuse to learn its languages.

Wanderings and Diversions: The Continental Dictionary

Mosquitoes. — Flying insects with a damnably poisonous bite, which every one except hotel-managers has seen, heard, or suffered from.

Ibid.

Ticket Collector. — The man who never wants to see your ticket unless you are asleep.

Ibid.

He says one of the two things that men who have lasted for a hundred years always say — either that they have drunk whisky and smoked all their lives, or that neither tobacco nor spirits ever made the faintest appeal to them.

Ibid: Secrets [*1926*]

People in hotels strike no roots. The French phrase for chronic hotel guests even says so: they are called dwellers *sur la branche.*[1]

Ibid. To Be Let or Sold

A genius is a man who does unique things of which nobody would expect him to be capable.

Reading, Writing and Remembering [*1932*]

There can be no defence like elaborate courtesy.

Ibid.

Has any reader ever found perfect accuracy in the newspaper account of any event of which he himself had inside knowledge?

Of Accuracy

The art of life is to be so well known at a good restaurant that you can pay by cheque.

Over Bremerton's

The art of life is to keep down acquaintances. One's friends one can manage, but one's acquaintances can be the devil.

Ibid.

The noise from good toast should reverberate in the head like the thunder of July.

A Word on Toast

---

[1] Title of book by Pierre de Coulevain.

WILLIAM TYLER PAGE
[1868–1942]

I believe in the United States of America as a Government of the people, by the people, for the people; whose just powers are derived from the consent of the governed; a democracy in a republic, a sovereign Nation of many sovereign States; a perfect Union one and inseparable; established upon those principles of freedom, equality, justice and humanity for which American patriots sacrificed their lives and fortunes. I therefore believe it is my duty to my country to love it, to support its Constitution, to obey its laws, to respect its flag, and to defend it against all enemies.

The American's Creed [1]

JOHN REVELSTOKE RATHOM
[1868–1923]

The "unknown" dead? Not so: we
 know him well . . .
He is all brothers dead, all lovers lost,
All sons and comrades resting there.

The "Unknown" Dead [2]

ROBERT FALCON SCOTT
[1868–1912]

Make the boy interested in natural history if you can; it is better than games; they encourage it at some schools.

Last Message to His Wife

He [Oates] [3] said: "I am just going

---

[1] Adopted by the House of Representatives [April 3, 1918].

[2] Write this above his nameless dust,
 to last beyond the ages:
"Safe in the Mighty Mother's arms an
 Unknown Soldier Sleeps."

GRANTLAND RICE: *The Unknown Soldier*

[3] Lawrence Edward Grace Oates [1880–1912], of the Inniskilling Dragoons, one of Scott's last Antarctic expedition.

Spake this knightly English soldier
 (Give the words to song and rhyme):
"I am going out, my comrades,
 And I may be gone some time."

GEORGE WHEATON HARRINGTON [1874–]: *Oates of England* outside, and may be some time." He went out into the blizzard, and we have not seen him since. . . . We knew that poor Oates was walking to his death, but though we tried to dissuade him, we knew that it was the act of a brave man and an English gentleman. We all hope to meet the end with a similar spirit, and assuredly the end is not far.

Diary. March 16, 1912

Had we lived, I should have had a tale to tell of the hardihood, endurance, and courage of my companions which would have stirred the heart of every Englishman. These rough notes and our dead bodies must tell the tale.

Journal. Message to the Public.[1]

ARTHUR FREDERICK SHELDON
[1868–1935]

He profits most who serves best.

Motto for Rotary International

ROBERT MORRIS WASHBURN
[1868–1946]

There is an incongruity in the death of the young that shocks, set off as it is in contrast sharp against life, youth and vitality. But there is a majesty and an eloquence in the death of the aged that nothing can touch. A link with the far past is gone. A bridge is broken. A heart which has throbbed for years has ceased to beat, like the engines of a mighty liner when, after a long and tempestuous voyage, it drops anchor in its home port.

On the Death of the Aged

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE
[1868–1944]

And thus the King of Boyville first set his light little foot upon the soil of an unknown country.

The King of Boyville [*1896*]

What's the Matter with Kansas?

Editorial in Emporia Gazette, August 15, 1896

Tin horn politicians.

Emporia Gazette, October 25, 1901

"Company" merges into the family when clean towels are not kept in the bathroom every morning. A man is no longer company when they change sheets on his bed only once in two weeks. . . . When sons-in-law come home to visit for years at a time, the question will be seen to have considerable importance.

Ibid., June 4, 1906

The fresh-water college is doing a great work.

Ibid., June 10, 1907

All dressed up, with nowhere to go.

Of the Progressive Party in 1916, after Theodore Roosevelt retired from Presidential competition

Put fear out of your heart. This Nation will survive, this State will prosper, the orderly business of life will go forward if only men can speak in whatever way given them to utter what their hearts hold—by voice, by posted card, by letter or by press. Reason never has failed men. Only force and oppression have made the wrecks in the world.

Emporia Gazette, 1922

Consistency is a paste jewel that only cheap men cherish.[1]

Ibid., November 17, 1923

The talent of a meat packer, the morals of a money changer and the manners of an undertaker.

Obituary of Frank A. Munsey, newspaper publisher, December, 1925

A rift in the clouds on a gray day threw a shaft of sunlight upon her coffin as her nervous, energetic little body sank to its last sleep. But the soul of her, the glowing, gorgeous, fervent soul of her, surely was flaming in eager joy upon some other dawn.

---

[1] Inscribed on the memorial to Captain Scott and his companions, Waterloo Place, London.

[1] Commenting on an item in the Topeka *Capital: "The Emporia Gazette* is the best loved paper in Kansas because its editor never looks in yesterday's files to see if what he proposes to write today is consistent."

Editorial on the Death of His Daughter, Mary White, aged 17. Emporia Gazette, May 13, 1921.

LAURENCE BINYON
[1869–1943]

O World, be nobler, for her sake!
If she but knew thee what thou art,
What wrongs are borne, what deeds are done
In thee, beneath thy daily sun,
Know'st thou not that her tender heart
For pain and very shame would break?
O World, be nobler, for her sake!

O World, Be Nobler

For Mercy, Courage, Kindness, Mirth,
There is no measure upon earth.
Nay, they wither, root and stem,
If an end be set to them.

A Song

They shall grow not old, as we that are left grow old:
Age shall not weary them, nor the years condemn.
At the going down of the sun and in the morning
We will remember them.

For the Fallen. Stanza 4

In the terrible hour of the dawn, when the veins are cold,
They led her forth to the wall.
"I have loved my land," she said, "but it is not enough:
Love requires of me all."

Edith Cavell.[1] *Stanza 5*

ELLIS PARKER BUTLER
[1869–1937]

Pigs is Pigs.

Title of story [1906]

It is other folks' dogs and children that make most of the bad feelin's between neighbors.

The Confessions of a Daddy. Chap. 1 [1907]

---

[1] Have pity on her. — BRAND WHITLOCK [1869–1934]: Letter to Baron von der Lancken, Civil Governor of Brussels.

(ARTHUR) NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN
[1869–1940]

Peace for our time . . . peace with honor.[1]

Report, October 1, 1937, on his return to London after a conference at Munich with Hitler, Daladier, and Mussolini

Hitler has missed the bus.

Speech in the House of Commons, April 4, 1940

J. GORDON COOGLER
[1869–]

Alas! for the South, her books have grown fewer —
She was never much given to literature.

Purely Original Verse (1897)

From early youth to the frost of age
Man's days have been a mixture
Of all that constitutes in life
A dark and gloomy picture.

Ibid.

She died after the beautiful snow had melted
And was buried beneath the slush.

Ibid. In Memorial

My style and my sentiments are MY OWN, purely original.

Ibid. Preface

ROBERT HOBART ("BOB") DAVIS
[1869–1942]

I am the printing-press, born of the mother earth. My heart is of steel, my limbs are of iron, and my fingers are of brass.

I sing the songs of the world, the oratorios of history, the symphonies of all time.

---

[1] While we endeavor to maintain peace, I certainly should be the last to forget that, if peace cannot be maintained with honor, it is no longer peace. — LORD JOHN RUSSELL [1792–1878]: Speech at Greenock, Scotland, September, 1853.

Lord Salisbury and myself have brought you back peace — but a peace, I hope, with honor, which may satisfy our sovereign, and tend to the welfare of the country. — BENJAMIN DISRAELI [1804–1881]: On his return from the Berlin Congress, July 16, 1878.

I am the voice of to-day, the herald of to-morrow. I weave into the warp of the past the woof of the future. I tell the stories of peace and war alike.

I make the human heart beat with passion or tenderness. I stir the pulse of nations, and make brave men do better deeds, and soldiers die. . . .

I am the laughter and tears of the world, and I shall never die until all things return to the immutable dust.

I am the printing-press.

I Am the Printing-Press
[*July, 1911*]

"MICHAEL FAIRLESS" (MARGARET FAIRLESS BARBER)

[1869–1901]

The people who make no roads are ruled out from intelligent participation in the world's brotherhood.

The Roadmender. I, 5

Necessity can set me helpless on my back, but she cannot keep me there; nor can four walls limit my vision.

Ibid. II, 6

Revelation is always measured by capacity.

Ibid. III, 3

STRICKLAND GILLILAN

[1869–]

Make 'em brief, Finnigin!

Finnigin to Flannigan, Stanza 3

Bilin' down 's repoort, wuz Finnigin!
An' he writed this here: "*Musther Flannigan* —
Off agin, on agin,
Gone agin. — FINNIGIN."

Ibid. Stanza 6

Just stand aside and watch yourself go by;
Think of yourself as "he" instead of "I."

Watch Yourself Go By. Stanza 1

I think God kept on talking when His Book had gone to press;
That He continues speaking to the listening souls of men.
I think His voice is busy yet, to teach and guide and bless;
That every time we ask for light He calls to us again.

The Continuous Teacher. Stanza 1

I had a Mother who read to me
Sagas of pirates who scoured the sea,
Cutlasses clenched in their yellow teeth,
"Blackbirds" stowed in the hold beneath.

The Reading Mother. Stanza 1

Folks need a lot of loving in the morning;
The day is all ahead with cares beset —
The cares we know, and those that give no warning;
For love is God's own antidote for fret.

Folks Need a Lot of Loving. Stanza 1

I have had my Spring and Summer — I must face the frosts of Fall,
For the boys about my age are getting gray.

Life's Autumn. Stanza 3

Although it's sternest duty,
Yet to me it seems a crime —
Giving folks the lovely presents
That I got last Christmas time.

The Last Year's Presents. Stanza 1

FREDERIC LAWRENCE KNOWLES

[1869–1905]

When navies are forgotten
And fleets are useless things,
When the dove shall warm her bosom
Beneath the eagle's wings.

The New Age. Stanza 1

In the conquest which is service,
In the victory which is peace!

Ibid. Stanza 4

These are the best of him,
Pathos and jest of him;
Earth holds the rest of him.

On a Fly-Leaf of Burns's Songs. Stanza 1

Each little lyrical
Grave or satirical
Musical miracle!

On a Fly-Leaf of Burns's Songs. Stanza 3

Helen's lips are drifting dust; [1]
Ilion is consumed with rust;
All the galleons of Greece
Drink the ocean's dreamless peace;
Lost was Solomon's purple show
Restless centuries ago.

Love Triumphant

This body is my house — it is not I:
Triumphant in this faith I live and die.

The Tenant

Our crosses are hewn from different
trees,
But we all must have our Calvaries.

Golgotha

Joy is a partnership,
Grief weeps alone;
Many guests had Cana,
Gethsemane had one.

Grief and Joy

In purple and fine linen
My country farmhouse shines,
The purple on the lilacs —
The linen on the lines.

Royalty

I have no other foe to fear save Fear.

Fear. Stanza 7

STEPHEN LEACOCK

[1869–1944]

The classics are only primitive literature. They belong to the same class as primitive machinery and primitive music and primitive medicine.

Homer and Humbug

If I were founding a university I would found first a smoking room; then when I had a little more money in hand I would found a dormitory; then after that, or more probably with it, a decent reading room and a library. After that, if I still had more money that I couldn't use, I would hire a professor and get some textbooks.

Oxford As I See It

He flung himself from the room, flung himself upon his horse and rode madly off in all directions.

Gertrude the Governess

The average man goes to church six times a year and has attended Sunday School for two afternoons and can sing half a hymn.

Winnowed Wisdom. Preface [1926]

The one certain thing which we know about Shakespeare is that in his will he left his second best bed to his wife.

Ibid. Chap. 1

The general idea, of course, in any first class laundry, is to see that no shirt or collar ever comes back twice.

Ibid. Chap. 6

A questionnaire is a sheet of questions or inquiries sent round broadcast and supposed to deal with some kind of social investigation. Some of these questions come direct from the insane asylums, but others purport to come from students, investigators, and social workers.

Ibid.

EDGAR LEE MASTERS

[1869–1950]

All, all are sleeping on the hill.

Spoon River Anthology. The Hill.

Out of me unworthy and unknown
The vibrations of deathless music;
"With malice toward none, with charity
for all."

Ibid. Anne Rutledge

I am Anne Rutledge who sleep beneath
these weeds,
Beloved in life of Abraham Lincoln,
Wedded to him, not through union,
But through separation.
Bloom forever, O Republic,
From the dust of my bosom!

Ibid.

My boy, wherever you are,
Work for your soul's sake,
That all the clay of you, all of the dross
of you,
May yield to the fire of you,
Till the fire is nothing but light.

Ibid. Emily Sparks

---

[1] Brightness falls from the air;
Queens have died young and fair;
Dust hath closed Helen's eye.
THOMAS NASH [1567–1601]: *In Time of Pestilence*

To this generation I would say:
Memorize some bit of verse of truth or beauty.

Spoon River Anthology. Mrs. George Reece

Hats may make divorces.

Ibid. Mrs. Williams

And there is the silence of age,
Too full of wisdom for the tongue to utter it
In words intelligible to those who have not lived
The great range of life.

Silence

WILLIAM VAUGHN MOODY
[1869–1910]

Jill-o'er-the-ground is purple blue,
Blue is the quaker-maid,
The wild geranium holds its dew
Long in the boulder's shade.

Gloucester Moors. Stanza 2

This earth is not the steadfast place
We landsmen build upon;
From deep to deep she varies pace,
And while she comes is gone.

Ibid. Stanza 4

But on, but on does the old earth steer
As if her port she knew.

Ibid. Stanza 5

But thou, vast outbound ship of souls,
What harbor town for thee?
What shapes, when thy arriving tolls,
Shall crowd the banks to see?
Shall all the happy shipmates then
Stand singing brotherly?

Ibid. Stanza 10

Then not to kneel, almost
Seemed like a vulgar boast.

Good Friday. Stanza 9

Gigantic, wilful, young,
Chicago sitteth at the northwest gates,
With restless violent hands and casual tongue
Moulding her mighty fates.

An Ode in Time of Hesitation. Stanza 3

The wars we wage
Are noble, and our battles still are won
By justice for us, ere we lift the gage.
We have not sold our loftiest heritage.
The proud republic hath not stooped to cheat
And scramble in the market-place of war.

An Ode in Time of Hesitation. Stanza 5

Our fluent men of place and consequence
Fumble and fill their mouths with hollow phrase,
Or for the end-all of deep arguments
Intone their dull commercial liturgies.

Ibid. Stanza 7

Blindness we may forgive, but baseness we will smite.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Praise, and never a whispered hint but the fight he fought was good;
Never a word that the blood on his sword was his country's own heart's-blood.

On a Soldier Fallen in the Philippines. Stanza 2

Shrill and high, newsboys cry
The worst of the city's infamy.

In New York. Stanza 4

The roaring street is hung for miles
With fierce electric fire.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Of wounds and sore defeat
I made my battle stay;
Winged sandals for my feet
I wove of my delay.

The Fire-Bringer. Pandora's Song, II

WILLIAM HENRY OGILVIE
[1869–   ]

Ragged, uncomely, and old and gray,
A woman walked in a northern town,
And through the crowd as she wound her way
One saw her loiter and then stoop down,
Putting something away in her old torn gown.

A Royal Heart. Stanza 1

"It's broken glass,"
She said: "I hae lifted it frae the street
To be oot o' the road o' the bairnies' feet!"

Ibid. Stanza 3

The real ones, the right ones, the straight ones and the true,
The pukka, peerless sportsmen — their numbers are but few;

The men who keep on playing though
the sun be in eclipse,
The men who go on losing with a laugh
upon their lips.
The True Sportsman

When the last fence looms up, I am
ready
And I hope when the rails of it crack,
There'll be nothing in front but the
master,
The huntsman, the fox and the pack.
The Last Fence. Stanza 1

JESSIE BELLE RITTENHOUSE (MRS. CLINTON SCOLLARD)

[1869–1948]

My debt to you, Belovèd,
Is one I cannot pay
In any coin of any realm
On any reckoning day.
Debt

I worked for a menial's hire,
Only to learn, dismayed,
That any wage I had asked of Life,
Life would have paid.
My Wage

EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON

[1869–1935]

We cannot know how much we learn
From those who never will return,
Until a flash of unforeseen
Remembrance falls on what has been.
Flammonde

To shake the tree
Of life itself and bring down fruit unheard-of.
Ben Jonson Entertains a Man from Stratford

I would have rid the earth of him
Once, in my pride. . . .
I never knew the worth of him
Until he died.
An Old Story

Life is the game that must be played:
This truth at least, good friends, we
know;
So live and laugh, nor be dismayed
As one by one the phantoms go.
Ballade by the Fire. Envoy

The songs of one who strove to play
The broken flutes of Arcady.
Ballade of Broken Flutes

There be two men of all mankind
That I'm forever thinking on:
They chase me everywhere I go, —
Melchizedek, Ucalegon.
Two Men

Like dead, remembered footsteps on old
floors.
The Pity of the Leaves

And thus we die,
Still searching, like poor old astronomers
Who totter off to bed and go to sleep
To dream of untriangulated stars.
Octaves. XI

Two kinds of gratitude: the sudden
kind
We feel for what we take, the larger
kind
We feel for what we give.
Captain Craig. Part I

Friends
To borrow my books and set wet glasses
on them.
Ibid. Part II

The saddest among kings of earth,
Bowed with a galling crown, this man
Met rancor with a cryptic mirth,
Laconic — and Olympian.
The Master: Lincoln

And have one Titan at a time.
Ibid.

Wearing upon his forehead, with no
fear,
The laurel of approved iniquity.
Uncle Ananias

Miniver loved the Medici,
Albeit he had never seen one;
He would have sinned incessantly
Could he have been one.
Miniver Cheevy

Who of us, being what he is,
May scoff at others' ecstasies?
However we may shine to-day,
More-shining ones are on the way.
Atherton's Gambit

Death, like a friend unseen, shall say to
me
My toil is over and my work begun.
The Three Taverns

If I have loosed
A shaft of language that has flown sometimes
A little higher than the hearts and heads
Of nature's minions, it will yet be heard.
The Three Taverns

I shall have more to say when I am dead.
John Brown

Like a physician who can do no good,
But knows how soon another would have his fee
Were he to tell the truth.
Avon's Harvest

Art's long hazard, where no man may choose
Whether he play to win, or toil to lose.
Caput Mortuum

Love that's wise
Will not say all it means.
Tristram. Part VII

For when a woman is left too much alone,
Sooner or later she begins to think;
And no man knows what then she may discover.
Ibid.

There is a little watchman in my heart
Who is always telling me what time it is.
Ibid. Part VIII

Love must have wings to fly away from love,
And to fly back again.
Ibid

I like rivers
Better than oceans, for we see both sides.
An ocean is forever asking questions
And writing them aloud along the shore.
Roman Bartholow. Part III

Once in a life, they tell us, and once only,
So great a thing as a great love may come —
To crown us, or to mark us with a scar
No craft or custom shall obliterate.
Ibid. Part IV

Of all small things
That have the most infernal power to grow,
Few may be larger than a few small words
That may not say themselves and be forgotten.
Genevieve and Alexandra

Here where the wind is always north-north-east
And children learn to walk on frozen toes.
New England

HERBERT SHIPMAN
[1869–1930]

Across the gateway of my heart
I wrote "No Thoroughfare,"
But love came laughing by, and cried:
"I enter everywhere."
No Thoroughfare, Stanza 1

CHARLES STELZLE
[1869–1941]

I believe in my job. It may not be a very important job, but it is mine. I believe in my fellowman. I believe in my country. If it is not the best country in the world, it is partly because I am not the kind of a man that I should be. I believe in my home. There is no other place in all the world which fills its place, and heaven can only be a larger home, with a Father who is all-wise and patient and tender. I believe in to-day. It is all that I can possess. The past is of value only as it can make the life of to-day fuller and more free. There is no assurance of to-morrow. I want to make good to-day.
I Believe: An Every-day Creed

GEORGE STERLING
[1869–1926]

Thou art the star for which all evening waits.
Aldebaran at Dusk

Like truant children going home
We turn to thee, the beautiful and best
The Final Faith

Into a crystal cup the dusky wine
I pour, and, musing at so rich a shrine,

I watch the star that haunts its ruddy gloom.

A Wine of Wizardry

Let us be just with life. Although it bear
A thousand thorns for every perfect rose,
And though the happy day have mournful close,
Slumber awaits to house the mind from care.

The Balance

Poised above the caldrons of the storm,
Their hearts, contemptuous of death, shall dare
His roads between the thunder and the sun.

The Black Vulture [*1911*]

NEWTON BOOTH TARKINGTON
[1869–1946]

Penrod was doing something very unusual and rare, something almost never accomplished except by coloured people or by a boy in school on a spring day: he was doing really nothing at all. He was merely a state of being.

Penrod. Chap. 8

There are two things that will be believed of any man whatsoever, and one of them is that he has taken to drink.

Ibid. Chap. 10

They were upon their great theme: "When I get to be a man!" Being human, though boys, they considered their present estate too commonplace to be dwelt upon. So, when the old men gather, they say: "When I was a boy!" It really is the land of nowadays that we never discover.

Ibid. Chap. 26

CAROLYN WELLS
[1869–1942]

Youth is a silly, vapid state;
Old age with fears and ills is rife;
This simple boon I beg of Fate —
A thousand years of Middle Life!

My Boon

"A noble theme!" the tyro cried,
And straightway scribbled off a sonnet.
"A noble theme," the poet sighed,
"I am not fit to write upon it."

Humility

I love the Christmas-tide, and yet,
I notice this, each year I live;
I always like the gifts I get,
But how I love the gifts I give!

A Thought

He laughs best who laughs last,
The wiseacres vow;
But I am impatient,
I want to laugh now.

Delays Are Dangerous. Stanza 1

The books we think we ought to read are poky, dull and dry;
The books that we would like to read we are ashamed to buy;
The books that people talk about we never can recall;
And the books that people give us, Oh, they're the worst of all.

On Books

They borrow books they will not buy,
They have no ethics or religions;
I wish some kind Burbankian guy[1]
Could cross my books with homing pigeons.

Book-Borrowers

I don't believe the half I hear,
Nor the quarter of what I see!
But I have one faith, sublime and true,
That nothing can shake or slay;
Each spring I firmly believe anew
All the seed catalogues say!

One Firm Faith

The smile that won't come off.

Winning slogan in a contest

FRANK LLOYD WRIGHT
[1869–   ]

No house should ever be *on* any hill or on anything. It should be *of* the hill, belonging to it, so hill and house could live together each the happier for the other.

Autobiography

---

[1] Reference to Luther Burbank [1849–1926], famous cross-breeder of plants.

BERNARD MANNES BARUCH
[1870–]

America has never forgotten — and will never forget — the nobler things that brought her into being and that light her path — the path that was entered upon only one hundred and fifty years ago. . . . How young she is! It will be centuries before she will adopt that maturity of custom — the clothing of the grave — that some people believe she is already fitted for.

Address on Accepting The Churchman Award, New York. May 23, 1944

Oh, oh — someone's taken the office.

On finding the park bench, where he usually held conference, occupied by others. TIME, *April 22, 1946*

HILAIRE BELLOC
[1870–]

The voyage which I was born to make in the end, and to which my desire has driven me, is towards a place in which everything we have known is forgotten, except those things which, as we knew them, reminded us of an original joy.

The Harbour in the North

Child, do not throw this book about,
Refrain from the unholy pleasure
Of cutting all the pictures out,
Regard it as your choicest treasure

A Bad Child's Book of Beasts. Foreword

I shoot the Hippopotamus
With bullets made of platinum,
Because if I use leaden ones
His hide is sure to flatten 'em.

Ibid. The Hippopotamus

Balliol made me, Balliol fed me,
Whatever I had she gave me again:
And the best of Balliol loved and led me.
God be with you, Balliol men.

To the Balliol Men Still in Africa [*1900*]

Here richly, with ridiculous display,
The Politician's corpse was laid away.
While all of his acquaintance sneered and slanged,
I wept; for I had longed to see him hanged.

Epitaph on the Politician Himself

Oh, he didn't believe in Adam and Eve —
He put no faith therein;
His doubts began with the fall of man,
And he laughed at original sin.

Song of the Pelagian Heresy

The Tipple's aboard and the night is young,
The door's ajar and the Barrel is sprung,
I am singing the best song ever was sung
And it has a rousing chorus.

West Sussex Drinking Song. Chorus

A lovely river, all alone,
She lingers in the hills and holds
A hundred little towns of stones,
Forgotten in the western wolds.

The Evenlode

How slow the Shadow creeps: but when 'tis past
How fast the Shadows fall. How fast! How fast!

For a Sundial

Loss and Possession, Death and Life are one,
There falls no shadow where there shines no sun.

Ibid.

The moon on the one hand, the dawn on the other:
The moon is my sister, the dawn is my brother.
The moon on my left and the dawn on my right.
My brother, good morning: my sister, good night.

The Early Morning

The great hills of the South Country
They stand along the sea;
And it's there walking in the high woods
That I could wish to be,
And the men that were boys when I was a boy
Walking along with me.

The South Country. Stanza 2

If I ever become a rich man,
Or if ever I grow to be old,
I will build a house with deep thatch
To shelter me from the cold,
And there shall the Sussex songs be sung
And the story of Sussex told.
The South Country. Stanza 9

And the men that were boys when I was a boy
Shall sit and drink with me.
Ibid. Stanza 10

He does not die that can bequeath
Some influence to the land he knows,
Or dares, persistent, interwreath
Love permanent with the wild hedgerows;
He does not die, but still remains
Substantiate with his darling plains.
Duncton Hill. Stanza 1

They say that in the unchanging place,
Where all we loved is always dear,
We meet our mornings face to face
And find at last our twentieth year.
Dedicatory Ode

From quiet homes and first beginning,
Out to the undiscovered ends,
There's nothing worth the wear of winning
But laughter and the love of friends.
Ibid.

For no one, in our long decline,
So dusty, spiteful and divided,
Had quite such pleasant friends as mine,
Or loved them half as much as I did.
Ibid.

Of Courtesy, it is much less
Than Courage of Heart or Holiness,
Yet in my walks it seems to me
That the Grace of God is in Courtesy.
Courtesy

Drinking when I had a mind to,
Singing when I felt inclined to.
The Path to Rome

Most holy Night, that still dost keep
The keys of all the doors of sleep,
To me when my tired eyelids close
Give thou repose.
The Night. Stanza 1

Do you remember an Inn,
Miranda?
Do you remember an Inn?
And the tedding and the spreading
Of the straw for a bedding,
And the fleas that tease in the High Pyrenees,
And the wine that tasted of the tar?
Tarantella

Noting one that brings
With careless step a mist of shadowy things:
Laughter and memories, and a few regrets,
Some honour, and a quantity of debts,
A doubt or two of sorts, a trust in God,
And (what will seem to you extremely odd)
His father's granfer's father's father's name,
Unspoilt, untitled, even spelt the same;
Charon, who twenty thousand times before
Has ferried Poets to the ulterior shore,
Will estimate the weight I bear, and cry —
"Comrade!"
To Dives

I said to Heart, "How goes it?" Heart replied:
"Right as a Ribstone Pippin!" But it lied.
The False Heart

When I am dead, I hope it may be said:
"His sins were scarlet, but his books were read."
On His Books

ANNA BUNSTON DE BARY

O little lark, you need not fly
To seek your Master in the sky,
He treads our native sod;
Why should you sing aloft, apart?
Sing to the heaven of my heart;
In me, in me, in me is God!
A Basque Peasant Returning from Church. Stanza 1

JOHN IRVING DILLON
[1870–1938]

I lift my glass in a grateful toast
To those glorious days of the used-to-be —
Days that live on in memory,

Bathed in a shimmering golden haze —
Our still-remembered "olden days"!
Those Olden Days. Stanza 11

LORD ALFRED DOUGLAS
[1870–1945]

I have been profligate of happiness
And reckless of the world's hostility,
The blessèd part has not been given to me
Gladly to suffer fools.[1]
To Olive

WILL ALLEN DROMGOOLE
[? –1934]

This chasm that has been as naught to me
To that fair-haired youth may a pitfall be;
He, too, must cross in the twilight dim,
Good friend, I am building this bridge for him.
The Bridge Builder. Stanza 3

JAMES STANLEY GILBERT
[? –1906]

Close the door — across the river
He has gone.
With an abscess on his liver
He has gone.
Many years of rainy seasons
And malaria's countless treasons
Are among the many reasons
Why he's gone.[2]
Panama Patchwork. He Has Gone, Stanza 1

ERNEST TEMPLE HARGROVE[1]
("FRA GIOVANNI")
[1870–1939]

No peace lies in the future which is not hidden in this present little instant.
A Christmas Letter to the Contessina

The gloom of the world is but a shadow. Behind it, yet within our reach, is joy. There is radiance and glory in the darkness, could we but see; and to see we have only to look. Contessina, I beseech you to look.
Ibid.

MRS. J. BORDEN HARRIMAN
[1870–]

Next to entertaining or impressive talk, a thoroughgoing silence manages to intrigue most people.
From Pinafores to Politics. Chap. 4 [1923]

"Blighty" is a Hindoo word for home.
Ibid. Chap. 14

HOWARD LISTER HINDLEY
[1870–1943]

There was an old man of Tarentum
Who gnashed his false teeth till he bent 'em.
When asked for the cost
Of what he had lost,
He replied, "I don't know; I just rent 'em."
Limerick

---

[1] For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. — I CORINTHIANS XI, 19

[2] There was an old fellow named Sidney
Who drank till he ruined a kidney;
It shrivelled and shrank
But he drank and he drank —
He had his fun doing it, didney?
The New York Sun. Attributed to Don Marquis; also to Edward Hope Coffey.

[1] Mr. Hargrove was Resident at the Chapel of the Comforter, New York, from 1908 until his death. The *Christmas Letter,* written in archaic style and dated 1513, signed "Fra Giovanni," has been widely reprinted, attributed to a monk of that time.

In 1939 the Yale University Press published a *Reply to Fra Giovanni* from the Contessina. In this the Contessina remarks: "You owe something to one who was never content to be just your pupil but would be your temptation also. Had you no Contessina to remind you of mortality, how much less holy you would be."

PAUL KESTER
[1870–1933]

I want to go home
To the dull old town,
With the shaded street
And the open square;
And the hill
And the flats
And the house I love,
And the paths I know —
I want to go home.
Home

ARTHUR J. LAMB
[1870–1928]

Her beauty was sold for an old man's
gold,
She's a bird in a gilded cage.
A Bird in a Gilded Cage [*1900*]

"He don't know Nellie like I do,"
Said the saucy little bird on Nellie's hat.
The Bird on Nellie's Hat [*1906*]

SIR HARRY LAUDER
[1870–1950]

Oh, it's nice to get up in the mornin',
But it's nicer to lie in bed.
Song

Just a wee doch-an'-dorris
Before we gang awa' . . .
If y' can say
It's a braw brecht moonlecht necht,
Yer a' recht, that's a'.
Song

Roamin' in the gloamin'
By the bonny banks of Clyde.
Song

ROY LARCOM McCARDELL
[1870–]

Keep me, I pray, unharmed this day
As I go forth where danger lies,
But if with harm or hurt I meet,
Let it be done, I pray, entreat,
By those responsible, complete
For damages and compromise.
The Pedestrian's Prayer

DENIS ALOYSIUS McCARTHY
[1870–1931]

Proud is the city — she finds a place for
many a fad to-day,
But she's more than blind if she fails
to find a place for the boys to
play! [1]
Give Them a Place to Play. Stanza 3

This is the land where hate should die,
No feuds of faith, no spleen of race,
No darkly-brooding fear should try
Beneath our flag to find a place.
This Is the Land Where Hate Should Die. Stanza 1

What grander vision ever woke
Man's spirit with its master-stroke
Than that which on Columbus broke?
The Dream of Columbus. Stanza 5

The newspaper poet's a commonplace
fellow —
The humblest may know what his
poetry means.
But clearness is treason, and so, for this
reason,
He never gets into the big magazines.
The Newspaper Poet. Stanza 1

CHARLOTTE MEW
[1870–1928]

What shall we do with this strange
Summer, meant for you, —
Dear, if we see the Winter through
What shall be done with Spring — ?
To a Child in Death

HECTOR HUGH MUNRO
("SAKI")
[1870–1916]

She took to telling the truth; she said she was forty-two and five months. It may have been pleasing to the angels, but her elder sister was not gratified.
Reginald. Reginald on Besetting Sins [*1904*]

The cook was a good cook, as cooks go; and as cooks go she went.
Ibid.

---

[1] See Eliza Cook, page 512.

Women and elephants never forget an injury.[1]

Reginald. Reginald on Besetting Sins [*1904*]

I might have been a gold-fish in a glass bowl for all the privacy I got.

Ibid. The Innocence of Reginald

Hating anything in the way of ill-natured gossip ourselves, we are always grateful to those who do it for us.

Reginald in Russia. The Soul of Laploshka [*1910*]

Addresses are given to us to conceal our whereabouts.

Ibid. Cross Currents

Poverty keeps together more homes than it breaks up.

The Chronicles of Clovis. Esmé [*1911*]

His socks compelled one's attention without losing one's respect.

Ibid. "Ministers of Grace" [*1911*]

The sacrifices of friendship were beautiful in her eyes as long as she was not asked to make them.

Beasts and Super-Beasts. Fur [*1914*]

In baiting a mouse-trap with cheese, always leave room for the mouse.

The Square Egg. The Infernal Parliament [*1924*]

Confront a child, a puppy, and a kitten with a sudden danger; the child will turn instinctively for assistance, the puppy will grovel in abject submission, the kitten will brace its tiny body for a frantic resistance.

Ibid. The Achievement of the Cat

A little inaccuracy sometimes saves tons of explanation.

Ibid. The Comments of Moung Ka

"It was their Silver Wedding; such lots of silver presents, quite a show."

"We must not grudge them their show of presents after twenty-five years of married life; it is the silver lining to their cloud."

The Unbearable Bassington

Sherard Blaw, the dramatist who had discovered himself, and who had given so ungrudgingly of his discovery to the world.

The Unbearable Bassington

FRANK NORRIS
[1870–1902]

He's the kind of man that gets up a reputation for being clever and artistic by running down the very one particular thing that every one likes, and cracking up some book or picture or play that no one has ever heard of.

The Pit. Chap. 2

JAN CHRISTIAAN SMUTS
[1870–]

We the peoples of the United Nations, determined to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war, which twice in our lifetime has brought untold sorrow to mankind, and to reaffirm faith in fundamental human rights, in the dignity and worth of the human person, in the equal rights of men and women and of nations large and small . . .

And for these ends to practice tolerance and live together in peace with one another as good neighbors . . .

Have resolved to combine our efforts to accomplish these aims.

Preamble of the Charter of the United Nations. (The drafting of this preamble is generally attributed to Premier Smuts.)

HAROLD BEGBIE
[1871–1929]

She is a wall of brass,
You shall not pass! You shall not pass! [1]
Spring up like summer grass,
Surge on her, mass on mass,
Still shall you break like glass.

Verdun. Written for the French Red Cross, London [*1916*]

---

[1] See Dorothy Parker, page 988.

[1] *Ils ne passeront pas* (They shall not pass). — Attributed to General Henri Philippe Pétain, on taking over the command of Verdun, February 26, 1916. The inscription on the Verdun Medal is *On ne passe pas*. General Jo-

"The Christian ideal," it is said, "has not been tried and found wanting; it has been found difficult, and left untried."

Life of William Booth

JOHN JOY BELL

[1871–1934]

I've never traveled for more 'n a day,
I never was one to roam,
But I likes to sit on the busy quay,
Watchin' the ships that says to me —
"Always somebody goin' away,
Somebody gettin' home."

On the Quay. Stanza 1

RALPH BERGENGREN

[1871–1947]

Christmas itself may be called into question
If carried so far it creates indigestion.[1]

The Unwise Christmas

STEPHEN CRANE

[1871–1900]

He had fought like a pagan who defends his religion.

The Red Badge of Courage. Chap. 17

Within him, as he hurled himself forward, was born a love, a despairing fondness for this flag which was near him. It was a creation of beauty and invulnerability.

Ibid. Chap 19

None of them knew the color of the sky.

The Open Boat

Presently, God said,
"And what did you do?"
The little blade answered, "Oh, my Lord,
Memory is bitter to me,
For, if I did good deeds,
I know not of them."
Then God, in all His splendor,
Arose from His throne.
"O best little blade of grass!" He said.

The Blades of Grass

A man said to the universe:
"Sir, I exist!"
"However," replied the universe,
"That fact has not created in me
A sense of obligation."

War Is Kind. Fragment

THOMAS AUGUSTINE DALY

[1871–1948]

I gotta love for Angela,
I love Carlotta, too.
I no can marry both o' dem,
So w'at I gona do?

Between Two Loves. Stanza 1

Da spreeng ees com'; but oh, da joy
Eet ees too late!
He was so cold, my leetla boy,
He no could wait.

Da Leetla Boy. Stanza 1

When all is still within these walls
And Thy sweet sleep through darkness falls
On little hearts that trust in me,
However bitter toil may be,
For length of days, O Lord! on Thee
My spirit calls.

The Man's Prayer

Kind Reader, here's a tip for you:
Go buy, though skinny be your purse
And other books of yours be few,
"The Oxford Book of English Verse."

Ballade of the Tempting Book. L'Envoi

Up to the breeze of the morning I fling you,
Blending your folds with the dawn in the sky;
There let the people behold you, and bring you
Love and devotion that never shall die.
Proudly, agaze at your glory, I stand.
Flag o' my land! flag o' my land!

Flag o' My Land. Stanza 1

Flo was fond of Ebenezer —
"Eb," for short, she called her beau.

SEPH J. C. JOFFRE, in a communiqué to the soldiers, wrote: "Of you it will be said they barred to the Germans the way to Verdun."

[1] Ye Tables groan before ye Feaste,
Ye Feasters groan thereafter.
ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871–1943]:
A True Bill Agaynst Christmasse

Talk of tides of love, great Caesar!
You should see them — Eb and Flo
The Tides of Love

Sing clear, O! throstle,
Thou golden-tongued apostle
And little brown-frocked brother
Of the loved Assisian!
To a Thrush

W'at good eesa wife eef she don'ta be fat?
Da Styleesha Wife

Giuseppe, da barber, ees greata for "mash,"
He gotta da bigga, da blacka moustache,
Good clo'es an' good styla an' playnta good cash.
Mia Carlotta

I'm Home's heart! Warmth I give and light,
If you but feed me.
I blossom in the winter night,
When most you need me.
Inscription for a Fireplace

The green and gold of my delight —
Asparagus, with Hollandaise!
Ballade by a Glutton. Stanza 1

"Eat hearty, and give the old ship a good name!"
Grace for the Ship

The thought of appearing next day
As "among the most prominent present."
Ballade of Those Present

The Man, the One and Only One —
First Gentleman on Earth —
Said: "How about a little fun?
Come! let us have some mirth!"
The First New Year's Eve. Stanza 1

"To some swell Night Club we must roam,"
Said he, "and drink champagne."
But she said: "We can stay at home,
And still be raising Cain."
Ibid., Stanza 3

We Irish need manners? The best of us —
And even the worst — cannot see
Why you should be judgin' the rest of us
By what you observed in G. B.
To Mrs. G. B. S. in Heaven[1] [*1944*]

"Fifteen-two and a pair" —
Look at them! Granny and Gramp',
Playing so peacefully there —
And what of the wild young scamp[2]
Who fashioned this quiet game
For numberless Darbies and Joans?
Gone with the wind like a flame;
Peace to his mouldering bones!
The Game of Cribbage

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES
[1871–1940]

A poor life this if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare.
Leisure

They sniffed, poor things, for their green fields,
They cried so loud I could not sleep:
For fifty thousand shillings down
I would not sail again with sheep.
Sheep. Stanza 5

So every time we passed it by,
Sailing to England's slaughter-house,
Eight ragged sheep-men — tramps and thieves —
Would stroke that sheep's black nose.
A Child's Pet. Stanza 5

What glorious sunsets have their birth
In Cities fouled by smoke!
This tree — whose roots are in a drain —
Becomes the greenest Oak!
Love's Rivals

Look, there's a rainbow now!
See how that lovely rainbow throws
Her jewelled arm around
This world, when the rain goes.
The Rainbow. Stanza 2

When our two souls have left this mortal clay,
And, seeking mine, you think that mine is lost —

---

[1] Apropos the will of Mrs. George Bernard Shaw, probated February, 1944. She left part of her estate "for improving the manners of the Irish people."

[2] Cribbage is said to have been invented by Sir John Suckling [1609–1642].

Look for me first in that Elysian glade
Where Lesbia is, for whom the birds sing most.
Birds. Stanza 1

Fools have their second childhood, but the Great
Still keep their first, and have no second state.
Men That Think

I am as certain of my song,
When first it warms the brain,
As woman of her unborn child,
Or wind that carries rain.
The Birth of Song

Scorn not because my body lives
In such a little place;
Think how my mind, on that account,
Inhabits greater space.
Space. Stanza 1

The finest scarf or collar made,
To keep a woman warm,
By night or day, on sea or land,
Is still a lover's arm.
Ibid. Stanza 3

A little gold that's sure each week;
That comes not from my living kind,
But from a dead man in his grave,
Who cannot change his mind.
Truly Great. Stanza 2

Nature's real king, to whom the power was given
To make an inkdrop scent the world for ever.
Shakespeare

I had Ambition, by which sin
The angels fell;
I climbed and, step by step, O Lord,
Ascended into Hell.
Ambition

I'll make my Joy a secret thing,
My face shall wear a mask of care;
And those who hunt a Joy to death,
Shall never know what sport is there!
Hunting Joy, Stanza 3

The mind, with its own eyes and ears,
May for these others have no care;
No matter where this body is,
The mind is free to go elsewhere. . . .
And when I'm passing near St. Paul's,
I see, beyond the dome and crowd,
Twm Barlum, that green pap in Gwent,
With its dark nipple in a cloud.
The Mind's Liberty

Strive not for gold, for greedy fools
Measure themselves by poor men never;
Their standards still being richer men,
Makes them poor ever.
Songs of Joy. Stanza 3

LADY PAMELA WYNDHAM GLENCONNER [1]

[1871–1928]

Bitter are the tears of a child:
Sweeten them.
Deep are the thoughts of a child:
Quiet them.
Sharp is the grief of a child:
Take it from him.
Soft is the heart of a child:
Do not harden it.
A Child

Giving presents is a talent; to know what a person wants, to know when and how to get it, to give it lovingly, and well. Unless a character possesses this talent there is no moment more annihilating to ease than that in which a present is received and given.
Edward Wyndham Tennant: A Memoir. Chap. 5

ARTHUR GUITERMAN

[1871–1943]

Bless the four corners of this house,
And be the lintel blest;
And bless the hearth and bless the board
And bless each place of rest.
House Blessing

Hail Guest! We ask not what thou art:
If Friend, we greet thee, hand and heart;
If Stranger, such no longer be;
If Foe, our love shall conquer thee.
Door Verse

The Antiseptic Baby and the Prophylactic Pup
Were playing in the garden when the Bunny gamboled up;
They looked upon the Creature with a loathing undisguised; —

---

[1] Second wife of Viscount Edward Grey, Earl of Fallodon.

It wasn't Disinfected and it wasn't Sterilized.

Strictly Germ-Proof. Stanza 1

The Pilgrims landed, worthy men,
And saved from wreck on raging seas,
They fell upon their knees, and then
Upon the Aborigines.[1]

The Pilgrims' Thanksgiving Feast. Stanza 1

The Cat on your hearthstone to this day presages,
By solemnly sneezing, the coming of rain! [2]

The First Cat. Stanza 7

Oh, the saddest of sights in a world of sin
Is a little lost pup with his tail tucked in!

Little Lost Pup. Stanza 1

He stood with his muzzle thrust out through the door
The whole forty days of that terrible pour!
Because of which drenching the Sages unfold,
The Nose of a Healthy Dog always is Cold.[3]

The Dog's Cold Nose

Then up he rose, and forth they went
Away from battleground, fortress, tent,
Mountain, wilderness, field and farm,
Death and the General, arm in arm.
Death and General Putnam.

Death and General Putnam. Stanza 8

The finest thing in London is the Bobby;
Benignant information is his hobby.

The Lyric Baedeker. London

Drab is the town as a shawl-hooded crone,
And dreary and cold with a chill all its own.
You ask them for bread and they give you a scone,
In Glasgow.

The Lyric Baedeker. Glasgow, Stanza 2

For Education is, Making Men;
So is it now, so was it when
Mark Hopkins sat on one end of a log
And James Garfield sat on the other.[1]

Education

Amoebas at the start
Were not complex;
They tore themselves apart
And started Sex.

Sex. Stanza 1

The three-toed tree-toad
Sings his sweet ode
To the moon.

Nocturne

I breathed a song into the air;
That little song of beauty rare
Is flying still, for all I know,
Around the world by Radio.

Radiolatry

They earned a name that lives in song,
Those woodsmen stout and plucky
Whose hair and rifles both were long —
The Hunters of Kentucky.[2]

The Tall Men

Of all cold words of tongue or pen
The worst are these: "I knew him when — "

Prophets in Their Own Country

Much have I sorrowed,
Learning to my cost
That a book that's borrowed
Is a book that's lost!

Lament in a Library. Stanza 3

My sword is Strength, my spear is Song;
With these upon a stubborn field
I challenge Falsehood, Fear and Wrong;
But Laughter is my shield.

Re-armed. Stanza 1

Oh, the Brown Missouri Mule has a copper-plated throat
And the welkin splits apart when he hits an upper note.

Mule Song. Stanza 1

---

[1] See W. M. Evarts, page 517.

[2] While rain depends, the pensive cat gives o'er
Her frolics, and pursues her tail no more.
JONATHAN SWIFT: *Description of a City Shower*

[3] Most frozen was his honest nose,
And never could it lose again
The dampness of that dreadful rain.
MARGARET EYTINGE: *Why the Dog's Nose Is Cold* [1883]

[1] See James A. Garfield, page 591.

[2] See Samuel Woodworth, page 348.

Lightly we follow our cue,
"Exit, pursued by a bear."[1]
The Shakespearean Bear. Envoi

The Prophet's Cam-u-el, that primal Desert Ship.
The Legend of the First Cam-u-el. Stanza 7

BURTON J. HENDRICK
[1871–1949]

The dissenting opinions of one generation become the prevailing interpretation of the next.
Bulwark of the Republic, Page 417

RALPH HODGSON
[1871–]

'Twould ring the bells of Heaven
The wildest peal for years,
If Parson lost his senses
And people came to theirs,
And he and they together
Knelt down with angry prayers
For tamed and shabby tigers
And dancing dogs and bears,
And wretched, blind pit ponies,
And little hunted hares.
The Bells of Heaven

God loves an idle rainbow
No less than labouring seas.
A Wood Song

I saw with open eyes
Singing birds sweet
Sold in the shops
For the people to eat,
Sold in the shops of
Stupidity Street.
Stupidity Street. Stanza 1

Time, you old gipsy man,
Will you not stay,
Put up your caravan
Just for one day?
Time, You Old Gipsy Man. Stanza 1

Pity him, this dupe of dream,
Leader of the herd again
Only in his daft old brain,
Once again the bull supreme.
The Bull

Oh, had our simple Eve
Seen through the make-believe!
Eve. Stanza 5

I climbed the hill as light fell short,
And rooks came home in scramble sort.
The Song of Honor

I stared into the sky,
As wondering men have always done
Since beauty and the stars were one,
Though none so hard as I.
Ibid.

The song of men all sorts and kinds,
As many tempers, moods and minds
As leaves are on a tree,
As many faiths and castes and creeds,
As many human bloods and breeds
As in the world may be.
Ibid.

Reason has moons, but moons not hers
Lie mirrored on her sea,
Confounding her astronomers,
But O! delighting me.
Reason

JAMES WELDON JOHNSON
[1871–1938]

O black and unknown bards of long ago,
How came your lips to touch the sacred fire?
How, in your darkness, did you come to know
The power and beauty of the minstrel's lyre?
O Black and Unknown Bards. Stanza 1

And God stepped out on space,
And He looked around and said,
"I'm lonely —
I'll make me a world."
The Creation: A Negro Sermon. Stanza 1

Weep not, weep not,
She is not dead;
She's resting in the bosom of Jesus.
Heart-broken husband — weep no more;
Grief-stricken son — weep no more;

---

[1] Stage direction, *The Winter's Tale, Act III, Sc. 3.*

Left-lonesome daughter — weep no more;
She's only just gone home.

Go Down Death: A Funeral Sermon. Stanza 1

CHARLES RANN KENNEDY
[1871–1950]

A peculiar kind of fear they call courage.

The Terrible Meek

The meek, the terrible meek, the fierce agonizing meek, are about to enter into their inheritance.

Ibid.

AGNES LEE
(MRS. OTTO FREER)
[? –1939]

Then she gazed down some wilder, darker hour,
And said — when Mary questioned, knowing not,
"Who art thou, mother of so sweet a flower?" —
"I am the mother of Iscariot."

Motherhood. Stanza 6[1]

Bed is the boon for me!
It's well to bake and sweep,
But hear the word of old Lizette:
It's better than all to sleep.

Old Lizette on Sleep. Stanza 1

There's nothing, nothing, nothing, I say,
That's worth the lying awake!

Ibid. Stanza 3

WILBUR DICK NESBIT
[1871–1927]

The little children who grieve on Christmas Day
Are not in huts and hovels a thousand miles away —
They are so near they hear us, our laughter and our song,
And all the joys we have to-day serve to make great the wrong.

The Unseen Tragedy. Stanza 3

Make this a day! There is no gain
In brooding over days to come.
The message of to-day is plain,
The future's lips are ever dumb.

A Plea for the Friendless Present. Stanza 1

Who waits upon the when and how
Remains forever in the rear.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Who hath a book
Has friends at hand,
And gold and gear
At his command;
And rich estates,
If he but look,
Are held by him
Who hath a book.

Who Hath a Book. Stanza 1

Your flag and my flag!
And how it floats to-day
In your land and my land
And half a world away!
Rose-red and blood-red
Its stripes forever gleam;
Snow-white and soul-white
The good forefathers' dream;
Sky-blue and true-blue, with stars to gleam aright —
The glorious guidon of the day; a shelter through the night.

Your Flag and My Flag. Stanza 1

Each page of them Quotations that this Bartlett man got out
Is sure to have old Ibid's prose or poems strung about;
There isn't any subject an' there isn't any style
That Ibid isn't good in; he can make you sigh or smile.
I'm gettin' so, when I read things particularly fine,
I know that Ibid's name will be below the endin' line.

"Old Ibid." Stanza 2

---

[1] "My son and yours may come to fame.
Tell me, O woman, your son's name."
And Mary spoke, with kindling breath,
"Jesus," she said, "of Nazareth.
And yours?"
The woman raised her head,
"Judas Iscariot," she said.

ROBERT GILBERT WELSH [1874–1924]: *Two Mothers*

EDDIE NEWTON AND T. LAURENCE SEIBERG

Casey Jones! Orders in his hand.
Casey Jones! Mounted to the cabin,
Took his farewell journey to that promised land.

Casey Jones [*1900*] (*Adapted from verses and melody by* WALLACE SAUNDERS)[1]

HERBERT GEORGE PONTING
[1871–1935]

On the outside grows the furside, on the inside grows the skinside;
So the furside is the outside, and the skinside is the inside.

The Sleeping Bag[2]

ANNE HIGGINSON SPICER
[1871–1935]

A Bible entry: "Born, a girl."
A knitted shoe, a golden curl,
A woolly lamb, gay-colored blocks,
Some wee worn garments in a box.

Her Patteran. Stanza 1

A rain of rice along the hall —
Tears on my cheeks — and that is all.

Ibid. Stanza 3

---

[1] Of the many versions of this traditional ballad, the most familiar is printed in CARL SANDBURG'S *The American Songbag* [1927]. It begins:
Come all you rounders, for I want you to hear
The story of a brave engineer.
Casey Jones was the rounder's name,
On a big eight-wheeler of a mighty fame.

[2] For *The South Polar Times, Midwinter Day, June 22, 1911,* prepared by the men of Captain Robert Falcon Scott's last Antarctic expedition. Ponting was the photographer for the Scott expedition.

JOHN MILLINGTON SYNGE
[1871–1909]

It's in a lonesome place you do have to be talking with someone, and looking for someone, in the evening of the day.

In the Shadow of the Glen

What is the price of a thousand horses against a son where there is one son only?

Riders to the Sea

Bartley will have a fine coffin out of the white boards, and a deep grave surely. What more can we want than that? No man at all can be living for ever, and we must be satisfied.

Ibid.

When I was writing "The Shadow of the Glen" I got more aid than any learning could have given me from a chink in the floor of the old Wicklow house where I was staying, that let me hear what was being said by the servant girls in the kitchen.

The Playboy of the Western World. Preface

Drink a health to the wonders of the western world, the pirates, preachers, poteen-makers, with the jobbing jockies; parching peelers, and the juries fill their stomachs selling judgments of the English law.

Ibid. Act II

May I meet him with one tooth and it aching, and one eye to be seeing seven and seventy divils in the twists of the road, and one old timber leg on him to limp into the scalding grave. There he is now crossing the strands, and that the Lord God would send a high wave to wash him from the world.[1]

Ibid.

Aid me for to win her, and I'll be asking God to stretch a hand to you in the hour of death, and lead you short cuts through the Meadows of Ease, and up the floor of Heaven to the Footstool of the Virgin's Son.

Ibid.

---

[1] May the grass grow at your door and the fox build his nest on your hearthstone. May the light fade from your eyes, so you never see what you love. May your own blood rise against you, and the sweetest drink you take be the bitterest cup of sorrow. May you die without benefit of clergy; may there be none to shed a tear at your grave, and may the hearthstone of hell be your best bed forever. — Traditional Wexford curse

See William Sydney Porter ("O. Henry"), page 807.

A man who is not afraid of the sea will soon be drowned, he said, for he will be going out on a day he shouldn't. But we do be afraid of the sea, and we do only be drowned now and again.

The Aran Islands. Page 127

There is no language like the Irish for soothing and quieting.

Ibid. Page 180

A translation is no translation, he said, unless it will give you the music of a poem along with the words of it.

Ibid. Page 181

JULIET WILBOR TOMPKINS
[1871–]

The hurrying footsteps came and went,
And the heart beat thick for the great event,
When the Minister came to tea.[1]

When the Minister Came to Tea. Stanza 1

ALBERT EDWARD WIGGAM
[1871–]

Intelligence appears to be the thing that enables a man to get along without education. Education appears to be the thing that enables a man to get along without the use of his intelligence.

The New Decalogue of Science [1923]

Statesmanship should quickly learn the lesson of biology, as stated by Conklin, that "Wooden legs are not inherited, but wooden heads are."

Ibid.

EVERARD JACK APPLETON
[1872–1931]

Somewhere she waits to make you win,
Your soul in her firm white hands;
Somewhere the gods have made for you
The woman who understands.

The Woman Who Understands

JOHN STANHOPE ARKWRIGHT
[1872–]

O valiant Hearts, who to your glory came
Through dust of conflict and through battle-flame;
Tranquil you lie, your knightly virtue proved,
Your memory hallowed in the land you loved.

The Supreme Sacrifice.[1] *Stanza 1*

SIR MAX BEERBOHM
[1872–]

Most women are not so young as they are painted.

A Defence of Cosmetics

To make oneself beautiful is an universal instinct. . . . At the touch of a true artist, the plainest face turns comely.

Ibid.

Fashion has made Jezebel surrender her monopoly of the rouge-pot.[2]

Ibid.

Zuleika, on a desert island, would have spent most of her time in looking for a man's foot-print.

Zuleika Dobson. Chap. 2 [*1911*]

She was hardly more affable than a cameo.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The dullard's envy of brilliant men is always assuaged by the suspicion that they will come to a bad end.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Ordinary saints grow faint to posterity; whilst quite ordinary sinners pass vividly down the ages.

Ibid. Chap. 6

---

[1] Pa has shaved as slick as can be, and I'm
rigged way up in G,
And it's all because we're goin' ter have
the minister ter tea.
JOSEPH CROSBY LINCOLN [1870–1944]: *When the Minister Comes to Tea, St. 1*

[1] Sung at the dedication of the Tomb of the Unknown Soldier, Washington, D.C., November 11, 1921.

[2] And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window. — *II Kings IX:30*

She was one of the people who say "I don't know anything about music really, but I know what I like." [1]

Zuleika Dobson. Chap. 9

The Oxford spirit — that gentlest spirit, so lingering and searching, so dear to them who as youths were brought into ken of it, so exasperating to them who were not.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Of all the objects of hatred, a woman once loved is the most hateful.

Ibid. Chap. 13

I have known no man of genius who had not to pay, in some affliction or defect either physical or spiritual, for what the gods had given him.

No. 2, The Pines

It seems to be a law of nature that no man ever is loth to sit for his portrait. A man may be old, he may be ugly, he may be burdened with grave responsibilities to the nation, and that nation be at a crisis of its history; but none of these considerations, nor all of them together, will deter him from sitting for his portrait.

Quia Imperfectum

To say that a man is vain means merely that he is pleased with the effect he produces on other people. A conceited man is satisfied with the effect he produces on himself.

Ibid.

Strange, when you come to think of it, that of all the countless folk who have lived before our time on this planet not one is known in history or in legend as having died of laughter.

Laughter

JAMES BONE [2]

[1872–]

'London!' It has the sound of distant thunder.

The London Perambulator [*1925*]

The mighty fleet of Wren, with their topgallants and mainsails of stone.

The London Perambulator [*1925*]

It was in London that Whistler discovered the nocturne.

Ibid.

The City of Dreadful Height.

Description of New York [1]

To make a cliché is to make a classic.[2]

Farewell speech on Fleet Street, December 29, 1945

He made righteousness readable.

Of C. P. Scott [*1846–1932*], *famous editor of the Manchester Guardian*

CALVIN COOLIDGE

[1872–1933]

Have faith in Massachusetts. In some unimportant detail some other States may surpass her, but in the general results, there is no place on earth where the people secure, in larger measure, the blessings of organized government, and nowhere can those functions more properly be termed self-government.

Address to the Massachusetts Senate on being elected its president [*January 7, 1914*]

There is no right to strike against the public safety by anybody, anywhere, any time.

Telegram to Samuel Gompers, President of the American Federation of Labor [*September 14, 1919*], *on the occasion of the Boston police strike*

Vermont is a State I love. I could not look upon the peaks of Ascutney, Killington, Mansfield, and Equinox without being moved in a way that no other scene could move me. It was here that I first saw the light of day; here I received my bride; here my dead lie pillowed on the loving breast of our everlasting hills. I love Vermont because of her hills and valleys, her scenery and invigorating climate, but most of all because of her indomitable people. They are a race of pioneers who have almost beggared themselves to serve others. If the spirit of liberty should vanish in other parts of our Union and support of our institutions should languish, it could all be replenished from the generous store held by the people of this brave little State of Vermont.

---

[1] Bromide No. 1. — GELETT BURGESS: *Are You a Bromide?* [1921]

I don't know about Art,
But I know what I like.

FRANKLIN P. ADAMS: *Dulcinea Goes In for Verse*

[2] "The greatest Londoner since Samuel Johnson." — *The New York Times*

[1] In *The Manchester Guardian.*

[2] Apropos the phrase "ocean greyhound," first said by his father, David Drummond Bone, Glasgow journalist, of S.S. *Alaska* [1881]. She was the first ship to cross the Atlantic in less than a week.

Address from train platform, Bennington, Vermont [*September 21, 1928*]

To my friend, in recollection of his son, and my son, who, by the grace of God, have the privilege of being boys throughout Eternity.

Inscription in a friend's book after the death of Calvin Coolidge, Jr.

JAMES B. DOLLARD
[1872–]

I'm sick o' New York City an' the roarin' o' the thrains
That rowl above the blessèd roofs an' undernaith the dhrains;
Wid dust an' smoke an' divilmint I'm moidhered head an' brains,
An' I'm thinkin' o' the skies of ould Kilkinny!

Ould Kilkinny!

PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR
[1872–1906]

Sometimes the sun, unkindly hot,
My garden makes a desert spot;
Sometimes a blight upon the tree
Takes all my fruit away from me;
And then with throes of bitter pain
Rebellious passions rise and swell;
But — life is more than fruit or grain,
And so I sing, and all is well.

The Poet and His Song

Folks ain't got no right to censuah otha folks about dey habits;
Him dat giv' de squir'ls de bushtails made de bobtails fu' de rabbits.

Accountability

You cain't sta't no notes a-flyin'
Lak de ones dat rants and rings
From de kitchen to de big woods
When Malindy sings.

When Malindy Sings

There is a heaven, for ever, day by day,
The upward longing of my soul doth tell me so.
There is a hell, I'm quite as sure; for pray,
If there were not, where would my neighbours go?

Theology

An' you couldn't he'p f'om dancin' ef yo' feet was boun' wif twine,
When Angelina Johnson comes a-swingin' down de line.

Angelina

Speak up, Ike, an' 'spress yo'se'f.

Encouragement

Sweetah den de music of a lovesick mockin'-bird,
Comin' f'om de gal you loves better den yo' kin,
"Howdy, honey, howdy, won't you step right in?"

"Howdy, Honey, Howdy!"

Heish yo' mouf, I's only tu'nin' of de chillun in de bed.

The Turning of the Babies in the Bed

It's easy 'nough to titter w'en de stew is smokin' hot,
But hit's mighty ha'd to giggle w'en dey's nuffin' in de pot.

Philosophy

Slow moves the pageant of a climbing race.

Slow Through the Dark

This is the debt I pay
Just for one riotous day, —
Years of regret and grief,
Sorrow without relief.

The Debt. Stanza 1

Poor was the loan at best —
God! but the interest!

Ibid. Stanza 3

EVA GORE-BOOTH
[1872–1926]

The little waves of Breffny go stumbling through my soul.

The Little Waves of Breffny. Stanza 3

MILDRED HOWELLS
[1872–]

Yet close, I feel, there wraps us all around
Some mighty force, some mystery profound,
And through my doubts and ignorance, I trust
The power that bound with laws the moon and tide
And hung the stars in heavenly spaces wide,
Must, by their witness, be both wise and just.
If This Be All. Stanza 3

Within a garden once there grew
A flower that seemed the very pattern
Of all propriety; none knew
She was at heart a wandering slattern.
A Very Wild Flower. Stanza 1

And so it criticized each flower,
This supercilious seed;
Until it woke one summer hour,
And found itself a weed.
The Difficult Seed. Stanza 5

Oh, tell me how my garden grows,
Where I no more may take delight,
And if some dream of me it knows,
Who dream of it by day and night.
Oh, Tell Me How My Garden Grows. Stanza 5

RUPERT HUGHES
[1872–]

Dear little child, this little book
Is less a primer than a key
To sunder gates where wonder waits
Your "Open Sesame!"
With a First Reader. Stanza 1

And learning other tongues, you'll learn
All times are one; all men, one race.
Ibid. Stanza 6

JOHN McCRAE
[1872–1918]

In Flanders fields the poppies blow
Between the crosses, row on row.
In Flanders Fields. Stanza 1[1]

Take up our quarrel with the foe:
To you from failing hands we throw
The torch; be yours to hold it high.
If ye break faith with us who die
We shall not sleep, though poppies grow
In Flanders fields.
In Flanders Fields. Stanza 3

O guns, fall silent till the dead men hear
Above their heads the legions pressing on:
(These fought their fight in time of bitter fear,
And died not knowing how the day had gone.)
The Anxious Dead. Stanza 1

JOHN CLAIR MINOT
[1872–1941]

May the God we trust as a nation
Throw the light of His peace and grace
On a flag with its stripes untarnished,
And with every star in place.
The Flag of Fort McHenry. Stanza 10

PATRICK F. O'KEEFE
[1872–1934]

Say it with flowers.[1]
Slogan for the Society of American Florists [*1917*]

CALE YOUNG RICE
[1872–1943]

Spring has come up from the South again,
With soft mists in her hair,
And a warm wind in her mouth again,
And budding everywhere.
The Immortal. Stanza 1

You who are old,
And have fought the fight,
And have won or lost or left the fight,
Weight us not down
With fears of the world, as we run!
The Young to the Old

---

[1] In London *Punch, Dec. 8, 1915.*

[1] Say it with Music. — Title of song by IRVING BERLIN [1921].

BERTRAND ARTHUR WILLIAM RUSSELL
[1872–]

It is preoccupation with possession, more than anything else, that prevents men from living freely and nobly.

Principles of Social Reconstruction

Mathematics possesses not only truth, but supreme beauty — a beauty cold and austere, like that of sculpture, without appeal to any part of our weaker nature, sublimely pure, and capable of a stern perfection such as only the greatest art can show.

The Study of Mathematics

Mathematics takes us into the region of absolute necessity, to which not only the actual world, but every possible world, must conform.

Ibid.

FRANCES SHAW
[1872–]

Who loves the rain
And loves his home,
And looks on life with quiet eyes,
Him will I follow through the storm,
And at his hearth-fire keep me warm.

Who Loves the Rain

LEONORA SPEYER
[1872–]

Out of my sorrow
I'll build a stair,
And every to-morrow
Will climb to me there
With ashes of yesterday
In its hair.

Duet: I Sing with Myself.

Sky, be my depth;
Wind, be my width and my height;
World, my heart's span:
Loneliness, wings for my flight.

Measure Me, Sky. Stanza 4

BURTON EGBERT STEVENSON
[1872–]

"Baloney" and "bonehead" and "stuffed shirt" deserve a place no less than "magic casements."

Preface to The Home Book of Quotations (Second Edition, 1935)

ALBERT PAYSON TERHUNE
[1872–1942]

Win without boasting. Lose without excuse.

More About Dog Shows

ERNEST VINCENT WRIGHT
[1872–1939]

Then all of us prepare to rise
And hold our bibs before our eyes,
And be prepared for some surprise
When father carves the duck.

When Father Carves the Duck. Stanza 1 [1891]

HENRY NOEL BRAILSFORD
[1873–]

Music is neither secular nor religious. It can at best suggest the beating of the pulse, the rhythm of the blood that accompanies a given order of ideas.

On Handel's Largo

The musician who tries to rival the painter by describing external things, is a magician who has thrown aside his wand to wield a quarter-staff.

The Sea in Music

CARL LOTUS BECKER
[1873–1945]

Economic distress will teach men, if anything can, that realities are less dangerous than fancies, that fact-finding is more effective than fault-finding.

Progress and Power [1935]

The significance of man is that he is that part of the universe that asks the question, What is the significance of Man? He alone can stand apart imaginatively and, regarding himself and the universe in their eternal aspects, pronounce a judgment: The significance of man is that he is insignificant and is aware of it.

Progress and Power [*1935*]

Those of us who think that we are a nation of starry-eyed idealists[1] who have been twice tricked by the British into a European war in order to pull their chestnuts out of the fire have read the history of this country to little purpose. . . . The truth is rather that the existence and friendliness of the British Empire and the power of the British Fleet have for more than a century enabled us to roast our own chestnuts at leisure and eat them in security.

Ibid.

GUY WETMORE CARRYL[2]

[1873–1904]

You call it a waste of time, this taste
For popular tunes, and yet
Good-bye to care when you whistle the air
Of the song that you can't forget.

The Organ Man. Stanza 3

How imposing it would be
If pumpkins grew upon a tree!

The Iconoclastic Rustic and the Apropos Acorn. Stanza 1

And in his dim, uncertain sight
Whatever wasn't must be right,
From which it follows he had strong
Convictions that what was, was wrong.

Ibid. Stanza 2

In every new and smart disease,
From housemaid's knee to heart disease,
She recognized the symptoms as her own!

How Jack Found That Beans May Go Back on a Chap. Stanza 2

And colics? He constantly has 'em
So long as his food is the best,
But he'll swallow with never a spasm
What ostriches couldn't digest!

The Singular Sangfroid of Baby Bunting

Albeit lots
Of people follow Dr. Watts,
The sluggard, when his means are scant,
Should seek an uncle, not an ant.

The Impecunious Cricket and the Frugal Ant

Where'er the summons found them, whate'er the tie that bound them,
'Tis this alone the record of the sleeping army saith: —
They knew no creed but this, in duty not to falter,
With strength that naught could alter to be faithful unto death.

Ad Finem Fideles. Stanza 4

The people wait at the haven's gate to greet the men who win!
Thank God for peace! Thank God for peace, when the great gray ships come in!

When the Great Gray Ships Come In. Stanza 4

ARTHUR CHAPMAN

[1873–1935]

Out where the handclasp's a little stronger,
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,
That's where the West begins.

Out Where the West Begins.[1] *Stanza 1*

---

[1] See Henry Agard Wallace, page 960.

[2] Yes, the gods loved him. In this one brief hour
They gave him all fair gifts within their power.
Yet, oh, the pity of it! Would that they
Had paused ere they bestowed their final dower.

CAROLYN WELLS: *Guy Wetmore Carryl*

[1] Up where the north winds blow just a little keener,
Up where the grasses grow just a little greener,
Up where the mountain peaks rise a little higher,
Up where the human kind draws a little nigher,
That's where Vermont comes in.

CHARLES HIAL DARLING [1859–1944]: *Where Vermont Comes In*

Down where I fear there's a terrible lot o' me,
Down where some people are hippopotami,
In the department of laparotomy,
That's where the vest begins.

ARTHUR GUITERMAN: *Vulgar Lines for a Distinguished Surgeon, St. 3*

Out where the skies are a trifle bluer,
Out where friendship's a little truer.
Out Where the West Begins. Stanza 2

Where there's more of singing and less of sighing,
Where there's more of giving and less of buying,
And a man makes friends without half trying.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Oh, the quickly faded glory
Of the cowboy's brief, brief story!
How the old range beckons vainly in the sunshine and the rain!
The Cow-Puncher's Elegy. Stanza 2

Plain duty's a term that is harsh to men
In the country God forgot.
The Border Riders. Stanza 1

WALTER DE LA MARE
[1873–]

Slowly, silently, now the moon
Walks the night in her silver shoon.
Silver

Couched in his kennel, like a log,
With paws of silver sleeps the dog.
Ibid.

When all at peace, two friends at ease alone
Talk out their hearts; yet still
Between the grace notes of
The voice of love
From each to each
Trembles a rarer speech,
And with its presence every pause doth fill.
Silence

"World of divine delight," heart whispereth,
Though all its all lie but 'twixt birth and death.
Divine Delight

Softly along the road of evening,
In a twilight dim with rose,
Wrinkled with age, and drenched with dew,
Old Nod, the shepherd, goes.
Nod. Stanza 1

Here lies a most beautiful lady,
Light of step and heart was she.
An Epitaph

"Is there anybody there?" said the Traveller,
Knocking on the moonlit door;
And his horse in the silence champed the grasses
Of the forest's ferny floor.
The Listeners

"Tell them that I came, and no one answered,
That I kept my word," he said.
Ibid.

Sweep thy faint strings, Musician,
With thy long lean hand;
Downward the starry tapers burn,
Sinks soft the waning sand.
The Song of Shadows. Stanza 1

If I were Lord of Tartary,
Myself and me alone,
My bed should be of ivory,
Of beaten gold my throne.
Tartary. Stanza 1

Look thy last on all things lovely
Every hour. Let no night
Seal thy sense in deathly slumber
Till to delight
Thou have paid thy utmost blessing.
Farewell. Stanza 3

Here lies, but seven years old, our little maid,
Once of the darkness, oh, so sore afraid.
Light of the World — remember that small fear,
And when nor moon nor stars do shine — draw near!
An Epitaph [1]

'Tis the immortal thought
Whose passion still
Makes of the unchanging
The unchangeable.
When the Rose Is Faded. Stanza 3

---

[1] I always left a light out in the hall —
I hoped to make her fearless in the dark;
. . . God, not too far
For her to see, this first night, light a star!
VIOLET ALLEYN STOREY: *A Prayer for a Very New Angel* [1926]

God — keep that faith in my baby's eyes —
Let him light a little star!
WINIFRED WOODS: *Prayer for a Little Boy* [1932]

No lovelier hills than thine have laid
My tired thoughts to rest:
No peace of lovelier valleys made
Like peace within my breast.
England. Stanza 1

My heart within me faints to roam
In thought even far from thee:
Thine be the grave whereto I come,
And thine my darkness be.
Ibid. Stanza 4

Nay, nay, sweet England, do not grieve!
Not one of these poor men who died
But did within his soul believe
That death for thee was glorified.
"How Sleep the Brave." Stanza 1

Hi! handsome hunting man,
Fire your little gun.
Bang! Now the animal
Is dead and dumb and done.
Nevermore to peep again, creep again, leap again,
Eat or sleep or drink again, oh, what fun!
Hi!

Memory —that strange deceiver!
Who can trust her? How believe her —
While she hoards with equal care
The poor and trivial, rich and rare;
Yet flings away, as wantonly,
Grave fact and loveliest fantasy?
Memory

Of my life, from first to last,
This wayward mistress of the Past —
Soundless foot, and tarn-dark eyes —
Keeps safe for me what most I prize . . .
And where, without her — I? For lo,
When she is gone I too must go.
Ibid.

Poor Jim Jay
Got stuck fast
In Yesterday.
Jim Jay

Whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T.
Miss T.

Logic does well at school;
And Reason answers every question right;
Poll-parrot Memory unwinds her spool;
And Copy-cat keeps Teacher well in sight.
Scholars. Stanza 1

Not the briefest moment — yours or mine —
Can ever come again.
Not One. Stanza 2

Be not too wildly amorous of the far,
Nor lure thy fantasy to its utmost scope.
The Imagination's Pride

At lip, miraculous, life's wine,
At hand, its wondrous bread.
The Sleeper

I met at eve the Prince of Sleep,
His was a still and lovely face,
He wandered through a valley steep,
Lovely in a lonely place.
I Met at Eve

Grotesque, irrational, and sans
All law and order known as Man's.
Dreams. Stanza 3

And Conscience less my mind indicts
For idle days than dreamless nights.
Ibid. Stanza 37

MARK FENDERSON
[1873–1944]

What's the use? Yesterday an egg, tomorrow a feather duster.
Caption of Cartoon, The Dejected Rooster

FORD MADOX (HUEFFER) FORD
[1873–1939]

But we who remain shall grow old,
We shall know the cold
Of cheerless
Winter and the rain of Autumn and the sting
Of poverty, of love despised and of disgraces,
And mirrors showing stained and aging faces,
And the long ranges of comfortless years
And the long gamut of human fears —
But for you — it shall be forever Spring.
One Day's List

Sometimes wind and sometimes rain,
Then the sun comes back again;
Sometimes rain and sometimes snow,
Goodness, how we'd like to know
Why the weather alters so.

Children's Song. Stanza 1

No food at table nor no fire upon the
hearth;
And it's bitter hard a-Christmassing,
Carolling,
Singin' songs about our Saviour's birth.

The Song of the Women

Only two classes of books are of universal appeal: the very best and the very worst.

Joseph Conrad [1924]

LENA GUILBERT FORD
[*Floruit* 1915]

Keep the homes fires burning,
While your hearts are yearning,
Though your lads are far away
They dream of home.
There's a silver lining
Through the dark clouds shining,
Turn the dark clouds inside out,
Till the boys come home.

Keep the Home Fires Burning [1915]

PERCY HAMMOND
[1873–1936]

The female knee is a joint and not an entertainment.

Dramatic Review

WILLIAM HERSCHELL
[1873–1939]

The Kid has gone to the Colors
And we don't know what to say;
The Kid we have loved and cuddled
Stepped out for the Flag to-day.

The Kid Has Gone to the Colors [1917]. Stanza 1

What do little girls talk about?
What is their mystic theme?
Those still too young for puppy love,
Yet old enough to dream.

What Do Little Girls Talk About? Stanza 1

Ain't God good to Indiana!
Folks, a feller never knows
Just how close he is to Eden
Till, sometime, he ups and goes
Seekin' fairer, greener pastures
Than he has right here at home.

Ain't God Good to Indiana! Stanza 1

DANIEL GREGORY MASON
[1873–]

The ideal of Independence requires resistance to the herd spirit now so widespread, to our worship of quantity and indifference to quality, to our unthinking devotion to organization, standardization, propaganda, and advertising.

Artistic Ideals. Page 3

Art of any profundity can be appreciated only slowly, gradually, in leisurely contemplation.

Ibid. Page 105

JAMES JACKSON MONTAGUE
[1873–1941]

My beagle bit a Kleagle
Of the Ku Klux Klan.

Doomed. Stanza 1

But no one ever is allowed in Sleepytown, unless
He goes to bed in time to take the
Sleepytown Express!

The Sleepytown Express. Stanza 1

My sportsmen friends, alert and keen,
Have roamed this wide world through
But nutria, they've never seen
An animal like you.

To Some Unknown Animals. Stanza 2

The forest wilds the whole world round
With animals are full,
But in them has been never found
A single caracul!

Ibid. Stanza 4

ELIZABETH CUTTER (MRS. DWIGHT WHITNEY) MORROW
[1873–]

My friend and I have built a wall
Between us thick and wide:

The stones of it are laid in scorn
And plastered high with pride.

Wall. Stanza 1

There is no lover like an island shore
For lingering embrace;
No tryst so faithful as the turning tide
At its accustomed place.

Islands. Stanza 1

He who has given
A hostage knows
All ways of dying
Terror shows.

Hostage

ALBERT JAY NOCK
[1873–1945]

The mere vagrant lust of seeing things and going places.

A Journey Into Rabelais's France. Chap. 10 [*1934*]

All Souls College, Oxford, planned better than it knew when it limited the number of its undergraduates to four; four is exactly the right number for any college which is really intent on getting results.

Memoirs of a Superfluous Man. III, Chap. 3 [*1943*]

Money does not pay for anything, never has, never will. It is an economic axiom as old as the hills that goods and services can be paid for only with goods and services; but twenty years ago this axiom vanished from everyone's reckoning, and has never reappeared. No one has seemed in the least aware that everything which is paid for must be paid for out of production, for there is no other source of payment.

Ibid. Chap. 13

As sheer casual reading-matter, I still find the English dictionary the most interesting book in our language.

Ibid., IV, Chap. 1

SIME SILVERMAN[1]
[1873–1933]

Wall Street Lays An Egg.

Headline announcing the stock market collapse of October, 1929

Sticks Nix Hicks Pix.

Headline, meaning that the rural audiences do not care for moving pictures dealing with country themes.

ALFRED EMANUEL SMITH[1]
[1873–1944]

The kiss of death.

Alluding to W. R. Hearst's support of Ogden Mills, in the 1926 campaign for Governor of New York State. Smith was re-elected, and Mills defeated.

Let's look at the record.

Campaign Speeches, 1928

Nobody shoots at Santa Claus.

Ibid. 1936

No matter how thin you slice it, it's still boloney.

Ibid.

The Governor of New York State does not have to be an acrobat.

Speech in behalf of Franklin D. Roosevelt, 1928

H. M. TOMLINSON
[1873–   ]

The sea is at its best at London, near midnight, when you are within the arms of a capacious chair, before a glowing fire, selecting phases of the voyages you will never make.

The Sea and the Jungle [*1912*]

How many grave speeches, which have surprised, shocked, and directed the nation, have been made by Great Men too soon after a noble dinner, words winged by the Press without an accompanying and explanatory wine list.

Waiting for Daylight [*1922*]

That figure of Nobody in sodden khaki, cumbered with ugly gear, its precious rifle wrapped in rags, no brightness anywhere about it except the light of its eyes, its face seamed with lines which might have been dolorous, which might have been ironic, with the sweat running from under its steel casque, looms now in the memory, huge, statuesque, silent but questioning, like an overshadowing challenge. . . .

---

[1] Silverman, who founded and edited the famous theatrical trade paper *Variety* (1905), probably had more influence on American argot than any man of his time. He and his reporters (especially Jack Conway) enlivened show-business slang with brilliant coinages and made it current conversation from Coast to Coast.

[1] Al Smith knew as much as any living man of the art of democratic government. — Ellery Sedgwick: *The Happy Profession, Chap. 17*

What is that figure now? The ghost of what was fair, but was broken, and is lost.

Waiting for Daylight [*1922*]. *The Nobodies* [*November 11, 1918*]

The reader who is illuminated is, in a real sense, the poem.

Between the Lines [1]

Bad and indifferent criticism of books is just as serious as a city's careless drainage.

Ibid.

It has to be a good book which can maintain its value beside the lamp of a ship's berth at midnight — the best time and place in all the world for reading.

South to Cadiz. Sea-Light

What was created in Concord, though in so airy a fashion, may be standing to America's credit when her vast engine shops are homes for spiders.

The Road to Concord [*1931*]

SIR NORMAN ANGELL
[1874–]

The Great Illusion.

Title of book [*1910*] *on the futility of war*

The power of words is such that they have prevented our learning some of the most important events in the world's history.

Let the People Know. Chap. 7: Words That Are Assassins [*1943*]

MAURICE BARING
[1874–1945]

Because of you we will be glad and gay,
Remembering you, we will be brave and strong;
And hail the advent of each dangerous day,
And meet the great adventure with a song.

Julian Grenfell (*1888–1915*) [1]

And you will speed us onward with a cheer,
And wave beyond the stars that all is well.

Ibid.

I do not need you changed, dissolved in air,
Nor rarefied,
I need you all imperfect, as you were.

For His Dead Nephew

All theories of what a good play is, or how a good play should be written, are futile. A good play is a play which when acted upon the boards makes an audience interested and pleased. A play that fails in this is a bad play.

Have You Anything to Declare?

Thinking of the multitude of promising people who died young . . . part of their very use was to die young, and thus contribute in a unique manner to the symphony of the universe.

Ibid.

CHARLES AUSTIN BEARD
[1874–1948]
AND
MARY RITTER BEARD
[1876–]

At no time, at no place, in solemn convention assembled, through no chosen agents, had the American people officially proclaimed the United States to be a democracy. The Constitution did not contain the word or any word lending countenance to it, except possibly the mention of "We, the people," in the preamble . . . when the Constitution was framed no respectable person called himself or herself a democrat.

America in Midpassage. Chap. 17. [*1939*]

---

[1] Lecture at the Harvard Union, Oct. 14, 1927. Published 1930.

[1] Julian Grenfell, Captain in the First Royal Dragoons, wounded near Ypres, March 13, 1915, died at Boulogne, May 26.

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

SIR DAVID WILLIAM BONE
[1874-]

We sailors are jealous for our vessels. Abuse us if you will, but have a care for what you may say of our ships. We alone are entitled to call them bitches, wet brutes, stubborn craft, but we will stand for no such liberties from the beach.

Merchantmen-at-Arms

Nobly she has held afloat to the debarking of the last man. There is no further life in her. Evenly, steadily, as we had seen her leave the launching ways at Meadowside, she goes down.[1]

Ibid.

Shenandoah is the most beautiful of them all. The haunting melody, the tender cadences contrasted with the wild exulting chorus, combine to establish it as a song that, once heard, cannot be forgotten.[2]

Capstan Bars [*1931*]

GORDON BOTTOMLEY
[1874–1948]

Many deaths have place in men
  Before they come to die;
Joys must be used and spent, and then
  Abandoned and passed by.

New Year's Eve, 1913

Poetry is founded on the hearts of men:
Though in Nirvana or the Heavenly
    courts
The principle of beauty shall persist,
Its body of poetry, as the body of man,
Is but a terrene form, a terrene use,
That swifter being will not loiter with;
And, when mankind is dead and the
    world cold,
Poetry's immortality will pass.

Atlantis

When you destroy a blade of grass
  You poison England at her roots.

To Iron Founders and Others

Your worship is your furnaces,
  Which, like old idols, lost obscenes,
Have molten bowels; your vision is
  Machines for making more machines.

To Iron Founders and Others

ARTHUR HENRY REGINALD BULLER
[1874–1944]

There was a young lady named Bright,
Whose speed was far faster than light;
    She set out one day
    In a relative way,
And returned home the previous night.

Limerick [1]

Julius Caesar, who conquered all Gaul,
Suffered defeat from an enemy small,
The spore of melassez, whose armies,
    well led,
Removed all the hairs from the crown
    of his head.

Pityrosporon Melassez [2]

PATRICK REGINALD CHALMERS

Oh, bright as a berry,
  They're red and they're rare,
The setters from Kerry,
  And Cork and Kildare!

The Red Dogs

A year of philatelic fame,
  For — lest my point should miss
    you —
In eighteen forty-seven came
  The first Mauritius issue.

Tuppenny Blues: A Tale for Philatelists. Stanza 3

"I find," said 'e, "things very much as
    'ow I've always found,
For mostly they goes up and down or
    else goes round and round."

Roundabouts and Swings. Stanza 2

What's lost upon the roundabout we
    pulls up on the swings!

Ibid.

If you'd move to a bygone measure,
  Or shape your heart to an ancient
    mould,

---

[1] Sinking of the *Cameronia*, torpedoed in the Mediterranean.

[2] Oh, Shannadore, I love your daughter,
  A-away, my rolling river!
I'll take her across the rushing water,
  A-away, I'm bound away
  Across the wide Mizzoura.
—*Shenandoah* (*capstan chantey*)

[1] London *Punch*, December 19, 1923.

[2] A yeast-like fungus that causes baldness.

Maroons and schooners and buried treasure
Wrought on a page of gold, —

Then take the book in the dingy binding,
Still the magic comes, bearded, great,
And swaggering files of sea-thieves winding
Back, with their ruffling cut-throat gait,
Reclaim an hour when we first went finding
Pieces of Eight — of Eight.

"Treasure Island"

Mark what befell
Upon a pearl-winged prime —
Great Rafael
Though Heaven's harps did chime
A rhapsody sublime,
Forsook the choir most pious
By vale and hill to climb
With little St. Tobias
All in the summer-time.

A Chosen Saint.[1] *Stanza 2*

A little dog
Walked out that day with These,
Round eyes agog
For butterflies and bees,
Wet nose for smells that please.

Ibid. Stanza 3

But best I love you as the fellow-creature,
The small, white shadow instant at my heels,
The firelit hearthrug's most outstanding feature,
For suasive paw and melting eye at meals,
And half a hundred other heart appeals.

To Barry, a Sealyham. Stanza 7

Little garden gods,
Bless the time of sowing,
Watering and growing;
Lastly, when our sunflower nods,
And our rambler's red array
Waits the honey-bee her labours,
Bless our garden that it may
Beat our next-door neighbour's.

Cottage Garden Prayer. Stanza 2

GILBERT KEITH CHESTERTON
[1874–1936]

Nothing sublimely artistic has ever arisen out of mere art, any more than anything essentially reasonable has ever arisen out of the pure reason. There must always be a rich moral soil for any great aesthetic growth.

A Defence of Nonsense

Every great literature has always been allegorical — allegorical of some view of the whole universe.

Ibid.

The whole difference between construction and creation is exactly this: that a thing constructed can only be loved after it is constructed; but a thing created is loved before it exists.

Preface to DICKENS's *Pickwick Papers*

A man knows what style of book he wants to write when he knows nothing else about it.

Ibid.

The book originated in the suggestion of a publisher; as many more good books have done than the arrogance of the man of letters is commonly inclined to admit.

Ibid.

A good joke is the one ultimate and sacred thing which cannot be criticized. Our relations with a good joke are direct and even divine relations.

Ibid.

The world will never starve for wonders; but only for want of wonder.

Inscription on General Motors Building, A Century of Progress Exposition, Chicago

But they that fought for England,
Following a fallen star,
Alas, alas for England
They have their graves afar.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard

If I ever go back to Baltimore,
The City of Maryland,

---

[1] Go thou with this man, and God, which dwelleth in heaven, prosper your journey, and the angel of God keep you company. So they went forth both, and the young man's dog with them. — *The Apocrypha: Tobit V:16.*

I shall miss again as I missed before
A thousand things of the world in store,
The story standing in every door
That beckons on every hand.

Memory

Like the white lock of Whistler, that lit our aimless gloom,
Men showed their own white feather as proudly as a plume.

The Man Who Was Thursday. Dedication, to Edmund Clerihew Bentley

Far out of fish-shaped Paumanok some cry of cleaner things;[1]
And the Green Carnation withered, as in forest fires that pass.[2]

Ibid.

Truth out of Tusitala[3] spoke and pleasure out of pain.

Ibid.

Thieves respect property. They merely wish the property to become their property that they may more perfectly respect it.

Ibid.

Mr. Max Beerbohm attempted to analyze the jokes at which the mob laughs. He divided them into three sections: jokes about bodily humiliation, jokes about things alien, such as foreigners, and jokes about bad cheese.

Cockneys and Their Jokes

Art is limitation; the essence of every picture is the frame.

Orthodoxy. Chap. 3

You can free things from alien or accidental laws, but not from the laws of their own nature. . . . Do not go about as a demagogue, encouraging triangles to break out of the prison of their three sides. If a triangle breaks out of its three sides, its life comes to a lamentable end.

Ibid.

Heights were made to be looked at, not to be looked from.

The Innocence of Father Brown. (The Hammer of God)

The English poor, broken in every revolt, bullied by every fashion, long despoiled of property, and now being despoiled of liberty, entered history with a noise of trumpets, and turned themselves in two years into one of the iron armies of the world.

A Short History of England [*1917*]

Don John of Austria is going to the war.

Lepanto

The hidden room in a man's house where God sits all the year,
The secret window whence the world looks small and very dear.

Ibid.

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the sheath
(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath).
And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in Spain,
Up which a lean and foolish knight forever rides in vain.

Ibid.

To an open house in the evening
Home shall men come,
To an older place than Eden
And a taller town than Rome.

The House of Christmas

Burn from my brain and from my breast
Sloth, and the cowardice that clings,
And stiffness and the soul's arrest:
And feed my brain with better things.

A Ballade of a Book-Reviewer

I think I will not hang myself to-day.

A Ballade of Suicide[1]

St. George he was for England,
And before he killed the dragon
He drank a pint of English ale
Out of an English flagon.

The Englishman

Step softly, under snow or rain,
To find the place where men can pray;

---

[1] Walt Whitman.

[2] Oscar Wilde.

[3] Robert Louis Stevenson.

[1] Though neighbors "practise" loud and shrill,
Though May be cold and June be hot,
Though April freeze and August grill,
We'd rather be alive than not.

ROSAMOND MARRIOTT WATSON ("GRAHAM R. TOMSON") [1863–1911]: *Ballade of the Optimist*

The way is all so very plain
That we may lose the way.
The Wise Men

And Noah he often said to his wife when he sat down to dine,
"I don't care where the water goes if it doesn't get into the wine."
Wine and Water

Before the Roman came to Rye or out to Severn strode,
The rolling English drunkard made the rolling English road.
The Rolling English Road

If an angel out of heaven
Brings you other things to drink,
Thank him for his kind attentions,
Go and pour them down the sink.
The Song of Right and Wrong

Tea is like the East he grows in,
A great yellow Mandarin
With urbanity of manner
And unconsciousness of sin.
Ibid.

And, like all the East he grows in,
He is Poison when he's strong.
Ibid.

Cocoa is a cad and coward.
Ibid.

Heaven sent us Soda Water
As a torment for our crimes.
Ibid.

For the great Gaels of Ireland
Are the men that God made mad,
For all their wars are merry,
And all their songs are sad.[1]
The Ballad of the White Horse. Book II

And if ever ye ride in Ireland,
The jest may yet be said,
There is the land of broken hearts,
And the land of broken heads:
Ibid. Book V

I also had my hour;
One far fierce hour and sweet:
There was a shout about my ears,
And palms before my feet.[1]
The Donkey

The Yankee is a dab at electricity and crime,
He tells you how he hustles and it takes him quite a time,
I like his hospitality that's cordial and frank,
I do not mind his money but I do not like his swank.
A Song of Self-Esteem

The Faith of Tennessee has wafted o'er the sea,
The odour of its sanctity — and Golly how it stank! [2]
Ibid.

The hundred little lands within one little land that lie
Where Severn seeks the sunset isles or Sussex scales the sky.
The English Graves

How small a shrivelled laurel-leaf lies crumpled here and curled:
They died to save their country and they only saved the world.
Ibid.

The face of Father Brown . . . could shine with ignorance as well as with knowledge.[3]
The Wisdom of Father Brown

WINSTON SPENCER CHURCHILL [4]

[1874–]

I pass with relief from the tossing sea of Cause and Theory to the firm ground of Result and Fact.
The Malakand Field Force [*1898*]

---

[1] For the Young Gaels of Ireland
Are the lads that drive me mad;
For half their words need footnotes,
And half their rhymes are bad.
ARTHUR GUITERMAN: *The Young Celtic Poets, St. 2*

[1] My shoulders were His throne.
JOHN B. TABB: *The Burthen of the Ass*

[2] The prosecution of John Thomas Scopes in Dayton, Tennessee, July, 1925, for teaching the theory of evolution in his classroom at the Central High School.

[3] My father, a good man, told me "Never lose your ignorance; you cannot replace it." — ERICH MARIA REMARQUE, *interviewed in The New York Times, January 27, 1946.*

[4] Englishman, 25 years old, about 5 ft. 8 in. high, indifferent build, walks with a bend forward, pale appearance, red-brownish hair,

It is better to be making the news than taking it; to be an actor rather than a critic.

The Malakand Field Force [*1898*]

Nothing in life is so exhilarating as to be shot at without result.

Ibid.

There are men in the world who derive as stern an exaltation from the proximity of disaster and ruin, as others from success.

Ibid.

Terminological inexactitude.

Speech, House of Commons, February 22, 1906

By being so long in the lowest form [at Harrow] I gained an immense advantage over the cleverer boys. . . . I got into my bones the essential structure of the ordinary British sentence — which is a noble thing. Naturally I am biassed in favor of boys learning English; and then I would let the clever ones learn Latin as an honor, and Greek as a treat.

Roving Commission: My Early Life [*1930*]

Decided only to be undecided, resolved to be irresolute, adamant for drift, solid for fluidity, all-powerful to be impotent.[1]

While England Slept [*1936*]

Dictators ride to and fro upon tigers which they dare not dismount. And the tigers are getting hungry.

Ibid.

I have watched this famous island descending incontinently, fecklessly, the stairway which leads to a dark gulf. It is a fine broad stairway at the beginning, but after a bit the carpet ends. A little farther on there are only flagstones, and a little farther on still these break beneath your feet.

While England Slept [*1936*]

The world does not end with the life of any man.

Speech on the Eire Bill, House of Commons, May 5, 1938

The German dictator, instead of snatching the victuals from the table, has been content to have them served to him course by course.

Speech on the Munich Agreement, House of Commons, October 5, 1938

That long [Canadian] frontier from the Atlantic to the Pacific Oceans, guarded only by neighborly respect and honorable obligations, is an example to every country and a pattern for the future of the world.[1]

Speech in honor of R. B. Bennett, Canada Club, London, April 20, 1939

I cannot forecast to you the action of Russia. It is a riddle wrapped in a mystery inside an enigma.

Broadcast, October 1, 1939

For each and for all, as for the Royal Navy, the watchword should be, "Carry on, and dread nought."

Speech on Traffic at Sea, House of Commons, December 6, 1939

I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears and sweat.[2]

First Statement as Prime Minister, House of Commons, May 13, 1940

---

small moustache hardly perceptible, talks through the nose and cannot pronounce the letter "s" properly. — Description of Mr. Churchill in warrant for his arrest, issued by the Boer government after his escape from Pretoria in 1899. He was then a war correspondent. (Quoted by A. G. Gardiner, in *The Pillars of Society*.)

[1] Of Mr. Baldwin's policies.

[1] See G. W. Bilsland, page 910.

[2] Mollifie it with thy teares, or sweat, or blood.

John Donne: *An Anatomy of the World, I, 430–431* [*1611*]

Year after year they voted cent. per cent.,
Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions — why? for rent!

Lord Byron: *The Age of Bronze*, XIV [1823]

The phrase was also used by Giuseppe Garibaldi [1807–1882] in his *Address to the Thousand.*

A triumph, waxing statelier year by year,
Of British blood and bone and beef and beer.

W. E. Henley: *The Lifeguardsman*

It [poetry] is forged slowly and patiently, Victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, victory however long and hard the road may be; for without victory there is no survival.

First Statement as Prime Minister, House of Commons, May 13, 1940

The dull brute mass of the ordinary German Army and German people, always so ready to be led to the trampling down in other lands of liberties and comforts which they have never known in their own.

Speech on Dunkirk, House of Commons, June 4, 1940

We shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we shall never surrender.

Ibid.

If we open a quarrel between the past and the present, we shall find that we have lost the future.

Speech, House of Commons, and later broadcast, June 18, 1940

If the British Empire and its Commonwealth last for a thousand years, men will still say, "This was their finest hour."

Ibid.

We shall defend every village, every town and every city. The vast mass of London itself, fought street by street, could easily devour an entire hostile army; and we would rather see London laid in ruins and ashes than that it should be tamely and abjectly enslaved.

Radio Broadcast, July 14, 1940

Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few.

Tribute to the Royal Air Force, House of Commons, August 20, 1940

The British Empire and the United States will have to be somewhat mixed up together in some of their affairs for mutual and general advantage. For my own part, looking out upon the future, I do not view the process with any misgivings. I could not stop it if I wished; no one can stop it. Like the Mississippi, it just keeps rolling along.[1] Let it roll. Let it roll on full flood, inexorable, irresistible, benignant, to broader lands and better days.

Ibid.

Death and sorrow will be the companions of our journey; hardship our garment; constancy and valor our only shield. We must be united, we must be undaunted, we must be inflexible.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, October 8, 1940

We are waiting for the long-promised invasion. So are the fishes.

Radio Broadcast to the French People, October 21, 1940

The only guide to a man is his conscience; the only shield to his memory is the rectitude and sincerity of his actions.

Tribute to Neville Chamberlain, former Prime Minister, House of Commons, November 12, 1940

To die at the height of a man's career, the highest moment of his effort here in this world, universally honored and admired, to die while great issues are still commanding the whole of his interest, to be taken from us at a moment when he could already see ulti-

---

link by link, with sweat and blood and tears. — Lord Alfred Douglas: *Collected Poems*

Their sweat, their tears, their blood bedewed the endless plain. — Winston S. Churchill: *The Unknown War* [*1931*], referring to the Russian armies of the Czar before the Soviet Revolution.

Mr. Churchill referred to his promise of blood, toil, tears and sweat in his speeches of October 8, 1940; May 7 and December 2, 1941; January 27 and November 10, 1942.

Blood and eye-water and face-water. — Simeon Strunsky: *The New York Times, September 12, 1943*. (Translating Mr. Churchill into Basic English.)

[1] See Oscar Hammerstein, footnote, page 456.

mate success in view — is not the most unenviable of fates.[1]

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, December 19, 1940

Give us the tools, and we will finish the job.

Radio Broadcast, February 9, 1941

This is one of those cases in which the imagination is baffled by the facts.

Remark in the House of Commons, May 13, 1941, following the parachute descent in Scotland by Rudolf Hess of Germany

The British nation is unique in this respect. They are the only people who like to be told how bad things are, who like to be told the worst.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, June 10, 1941

A vile race of quislings[2] — to use the new word which will carry the scorn of mankind down the centuries — is hired to fawn upon the conqueror, to collaborate in his designs, and to enforce his rule upon their fellow-countrymen, while grovelling low themselves.

Speech at St. James's Palace, London, June 12, 1941

The destiny of mankind is not decided by material computation. When great causes are on the move in the world . . . we learn that we are spirits, not animals, and that something is going on in space and time, and beyond space and time, which, whether we like it or not, spells duty.

Radio Broadcast to America on receiving the Honorary Degree of Doctor of Laws from the University of Rochester, New York, June 16, 1941

The V sign is the symbol of the unconquerable will of the occupied territories, and a portent of the fate awaiting the Nazi tyranny.[1]

A Message to the People of Europe on the Launching of the "V for Victory" Propaganda Campaign, July 20, 1941

Nothing is more dangerous in wartime than to live in the temperamental atmosphere of a Gallup Poll,[2] always feeling one's pulse and taking one's temperature.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, September 30, 1941

May God speed the plough.[3]

Message read at a Meeting of Farmers and Farm Workers at Norwich, England, October 18, 1941

Do not let us speak of darker days; let us speak rather of sterner days. These are not dark days: these are great days — the greatest days our country has ever lived; and we must all thank God that we have been allowed, each of us according to our stations, to play a part in making these days memorable in the history of our race.

Address to the Boys of Harrow School, October 29, 1941

In the past we have had a light which flickered, in the present we have a light which flames, and in the future there will be a light which shines over all the land and sea.

---

[1] Lord Lothian, British Ambassador to the United States, died in Washington, December 12, 1940.

[2] Vidkun Quisling, head of the Nasjonal Samling party in Norway, who co-operated and collaborated with the Nazis when Germany invaded Norway, April 9, 1940. On September 25, 1940, Joseph Terboven, German Commissioner for Norway, abolished all Norwegian civil authority, declared the King and Royal House deposed, and set up a Council of Quisling adherents. On February 3, 1942, Terboven appointed Quisling Minister President. In November, 1944 he retired in favor of Jonas Lie. Quisling was executed October 23, 1945.

[1] The first four notes of Beethoven's Fifth Symphony were adopted as the symbol because of their similarity to the letter V in the Morse telegraph code . . . —

[2] Public opinion poll directed by Dr. George H. Gallup of the American Institute of Public Opinion since 1935. In 1936 Dr. Gallup founded the British Institute of Public Opinion.

[3] See Eliza Cook, page 512.

Speech on War with Japan, House of Commons, December 8, 1941, and later broadcast

We have not journeyed all this way across the centuries, across the oceans, across the mountains, across the prairies, because we are made of sugar candy.

Speech to the Canadian Senate and House of Commons, Ottawa, broadcast, December 30, 1941

When I warned [the French] that Britain would fight on alone whatever they did, their generals told their Prime Minister and his divided Cabinet, "In three weeks England will have her neck wrung like a chicken." Some chicken; some neck.

Ibid.

Any featherhead can have confidence in times of victory, but the test is to have faith when things are going wrong, and when things happen which cannot be explained in public.

Secret Session, House of Commons, April 23, 1942 [1]

Transportation rears her ugly head.

Ibid

The late M. Venizelos [2] observed that in all her wars England — he should have said Britain, of course — always wins one battle — the last.

Speech at the Lord Mayor's Day Luncheon, London, November 10, 1942

Now this is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end.[3] But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.

Ibid.

I have not become the King's First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire.

Ibid.

The soft under-belly of the Axis.

Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, November 11, 1942

There is no finer investment for any community than putting milk into babies.

Radio Broadcast: A Four Years' Plan, March 21, 1943

The proud German Army has once again proved the truth of the saying, "The Hun is always either at your throat or at your feet."

Speech to the United States Congress, May 19, 1943

I quote the words of your great general, Nathan Bedford Forrest, the eminently successful Confederate leader. Asked the secret of his victories, Forrest said, "I git thar fustest with the mostest men." [1]

A Talk to the American Press in Washington, May 25, 1943

There are two main characteristics of the House. . . . The first is that its shape should be oblong and not semicircular. . . . The second is that it should not be big enough to contain all its Members at once without overcrowding.

Speech on Rebuilding the House of Commons,[2] October 28, 1943

The House of Commons thrives on criticism, it is perfectly impervious to newspaper abuse or taunts from any quarter, and it is capable of digesting almost anything or almost any body of gentlemen, whatever be the views with which they arrive.

Ibid.

London will never be conquered, will never fail, and her renown, triumphing over every ordeal, will long shine among men.

---

[1] First printed in *Life*, January 28, 1946.

[2] Eleutherios Venizelos [1864–1936], Greek statesman.

[3] Beginning of the end. — TALLEYRAND.

[1] General Nathan Bedford Forrest [1821–1877], Confederate cavalry leader. Historians deny that the General said it in such rustic terms, but the saying has become classic in this version.

[2] The House of Commons was destroyed by German bombs, May 10, 1941.

Speech on the German Robot Bombs, House of Commons, July 6, 1944

There was a man who sold a hyena skin while the beast still lived and who was killed in hunting it.

Speech on Allied War Gains, House of Commons, August 2, 1944

"Not in vain" may be the pride of those who survived and the epitaph of those who fell.[1]

Speech in the House of Commons, September 28, 1944

The United States is a land of free speech. Nowhere is speech freer — not even here where we sedulously cultivate it even in its most repulsive form.

Ibid.

I have not hesitated to travel from court to court like a wandering minstrel. But always with the same song or the same set of songs.

Speech in the House of Commons, October 27, 1944

He died in harness, and we may well say in battle harness, like his soldiers, sailors and airmen who died side by side with ours and carrying out their tasks to the end all over the world. What an enviable death was his.

Tribute to President Franklin D. Roosevelt in the House of Commons, April 17, 1945

In Franklin Roosevelt there died the greatest American friend we have ever known — and the greatest champion of freedom who has ever brought help and comfort from the new world to the old.

Tribute to President Franklin D. Roosevelt in the House of Commons, April 17, 1945

An iron curtain[1] has descended across the Continent.

Address at Westminster College, Fulton, Missouri, March 5, 1946

This address to which I have given the title, "The Sinews of Peace."

Ibid.

I think "No Comment" is a splendid expression. I am using it again and again. I got it from Sumner Welles.

To reporters, after conferring with President Truman at the White House, 1946

ISABEL FISKE CONANT
[1874–]

Give me but a tearing,
A scrap of Beauty's cloth,
Warm from her wearing;
A song, a shell, a moth,
Still faintly fragrant;
Her glove, her torn veil,
And I will find vagrant
Beauty's trail.

Hound of Beauty. Stanza 1

He who loves an old house
Never loves in vain,
How can an old house
Used to sun and rain,
To lilac and larkspur,
And an elm above,
Ever fail to answer
The heart that gives it love?

Old House. Stanza 1

If haloed Christ still walked to-day
And made new saints again,
I'd have for mine, in bright array,
Old Ellen, down the lane.

Old Ellen. Stanza 1

CLARENCE DAY
[1874–1935]

When eras die, their legacies
Are left to strange police.

---

[1] Eight thousand paratroopers of the First British Airborne Division landed in Arnhem, Holland, behind the German lines, in September, 1944, and held the area for nine days and nights, with a loss of 6,000 men. Major General R. E. Urquhart, the Division commander, sent the radio message to Field Marshal Montgomery: "All will be ordered to break out rather than surrender."

There can be few episodes more glorious than the epic of Arnhem. . . . In years to come it will be a great thing for a man to be able to say, "I fought at Arnhem." — FIELD MARSHAL SIR BERNARD L. MONTGOMERY: *Message to General Urquhart, September 29, 1944.*

[1] According to the London *Times*, the expression "iron curtain" was coined by von Krosigh, Hitler's Minister of Finance, and was used by Goebbels in his propaganda material for some years before Mr. Churchill adopted it.

Professors in New England guard
  The glory that was Greece.

Thoughts Without Words

The parting injunctions
  Of mothers and wives
Are one of those functions
  That poison their lives.

Scenes from the Mesozoic

Farewell, my friends — farewell and hail!
I'm off to seek the Holy Grail.
  I cannot tell you why.
Remember, please, when I am gone,
'Twas aspiration led me on.
Tiddlely, widdlely, tootle-oo.
All I want is to stay with you.
  But here I go. Good-bye.

Farewell, My Friends

It is possible that our race may be an accident, in a meaningless universe, living its brief life uncared-for, on this dark, cooling star: but even so — and all the more — what marvelous creatures we are! What fairy story, what tale from the Arabian Nights of the jinns, is a hundredth part as wonderful as this true fairy story of simians! It is so much more heartening, too, than the tales we invent. A universe capable of giving birth to many such accidents is — blind or not — a good world to live in, a promising universe.

This Simian World. XIX

Father declared he was going to buy a new plot in the cemetery, a plot all for himself. "And I'll buy one on a corner," he added triumphantly, "where I can get out!"

Mother looked at him, startled but admiring, and whispered to me, "I almost believe he could do it."

Life with Father

JAMES WILLIAM FOLEY
[1874–1939]

It does a heap o' good sometimes, to go a little slow,
To say a word o' comfort to th' man that's stubbed his toe.

Stubbed His Toe. Stanza 2

I take a little bunch of words and set 'em in a row,
I take a little bit of ink and mark 'em down just so.[1]

Technique

THEODOSIA GARRISON
[1874–1944]

I sicken of men's company,
  The crowded tavern's din,
Where all day long with oath and song
  Sit they who entrance win,
So come I out from noise and rout
  To rest in God's Green Inn.

The Green Inn. Stanza 1

I never crossed your threshold with a grief
  But that I went without it.

The Closed Door. Stanza 1

The kindliest thing God ever made,
His hand of very healing laid
Upon a fevered world, is shade.

Shade. Stanza 1

Just children on their way to school again?
Nay, it is ours to watch a greater thing.
These are the World's Rebuilders!

The Rebuilders. Stanza 3

O, little is my garden space,[2]
But great the prayer I pray;
With every seed against earth's need
That men may sow to-day,
My hope is thrown, my faith is sown
To make the harvest gay.

A Prayer at Planting Time. Stanza 2

ELLEN GLASGOW
[1874–1945]

I have observed with wonder so many intellectual and literary fashions that I have come at last to rely positively upon one conviction alone. No idea is so antiquated that it was not once modern. No idea is so modern that it will not some day be antiquated. . . . To seize the flying thought before it escapes us is our only touch with reality.

---

[1] Webster has the words, and I
Pick them up from where they lie,
Twist and turn them one by one
And give them places in "The Sun."
DON MARQUIS: *On the Ease of Column Writing*

[2] But see how high! —
It reaches up
To God's blue sky!
JOHN OXENHAM: *The Philosopher's Garden*

Address to the Modern Language Association [*1936*]

Preserve, within a wild sanctuary, an inaccessible valley of reveries.

A Certain Measure [*1943*]

Tilling the fertile soil of man's vanity.

Ibid.

HARRY GRAHAM
("COL. D. STREAMER") [1]
[1874–1936]

Though the noblest disposition you inherit,
And your character with piety is pack'd,
All such qualities have very little merit,
Unaccompanied by Tact.

Tact. Stanza 1

Little Willie, in the best of sashes,
Fell in the fire and was burned to ashes.
By and by the room grew chilly,
But no one liked to poke up Willie.

Ruthless Rhymes for Heartless Homes. Tender-Heartedness [*1899*]

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER
[1874–]

A great social and economic experiment, noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose.

[*Of National Prohibition.*] *Letter to Senator Borah, February 28, 1928*

The American system of rugged individualism.

Campaign speech, New York [*October 22, 1928*]

Absolute freedom of the press to discuss public questions is a foundation stone of American liberty.[2]

Address, Annual Luncheon of the Associated Press, New York [*April 22, 1929*]

No economic equality can survive the working of biological inequality.

The Challenge to Liberty [*1934*]. *Chap. 3*

While I can make no claim for having introduced the term "rugged individualism," I should be proud to have invented it. It has been used by American leaders for over a half-century in eulogy of those God-fearing men and women of honesty whose stamina and character and fearless assertion of rights led them to make their own way in life.

Ibid. Chap. 5

When I comb over these accounts of the New Deal, my sympathy arises for the humble decimal point. His is a pathetic and hectic life, wandering around among regimented ciphers, trying to find some of the old places he used to know.

Address, John Marshall Republican Club, St. Louis, Missouri [*December 16, 1935*]

A good many things go around in the dark besides Santa Claus.

Ibid.

If we had just one generation of properly born, adequately educated, healthy children, developed in character, we would have Utopia itself.

Address, Madison Square Boys' Club, New York, November 17, 1937

Foreign relations are not sudden things created by books or speeches or banquets. The history of nations is more important than their oratory.

Speech, Republican National Convention, Chicago, Illinois, June 27, 1944

Older men declare war. But it is youth that must fight and die. And it is youth who must inherit the tribulation, the sorrow, and the triumphs that are the aftermath of war.[1]

---

[1] Graham was a Captain in the Coldstream Guards and served in the South African War and World War I.

[2] Where dwells the man that dare suppress
The noble freedom of the press?
Sure he who would attempt the thing,
On Haman's gallows ought to swing.

Anonymous: *The Freedom of the Press, St. 1,* in *Freeman's Journal* (*North American Intelligencer*), *June 27, 1787*

See James Russell Lowell, page 526.

Speech, Republican National Convention, Chicago, Illinois, June 27, 1944

HAROLD L. ICKES
[1874–   ]

I am against government by crony.

On resigning as Secretary of the Interior, February, 1946

ALVIN SAUNDERS JOHNSON
[1874–   ]

As in the bosom of the earth vestiges of all earlier life may still be found, so in the bosom of public opinion are to be found vestiges of the early dinosaurs of thought.

On German Pacification [*1944*]

HEWLETT JOHNSON[2]
[1874–   ]

Not so easily does a people liberate itself from its social past. Many ideas, customs, intolerances, and tolerances, too, cling on unperceived by those who think that they live in days where all things are new.

The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World. Book II:2 [*1940*]

Nothing is better calculated to drive men to desperation than when, in attempting to carry out beneficial reform, they find the whole world aligned against them. The more especially so if amongst those so aligned they discover men who had preached the same ideal, but now dreaded its concrete realization.

Ibid. 3

HENRY HERBERT KNIBBS
[1874–   ]

We'll dance a merry saraband from here to drowsy Samarcand;
Along the sea, across the land, the birds are flying South,
And you, my sweet Penelope, out there somewhere you wait for me,
With buds of roses in your hair and kisses on your mouth.

Out There Somewhere

I'm strong for the man who named it,
The Valley that God Forgot.

The Valley that God Forgot

When he is hidden from the sun,
And grasses grow where he is laid,
Men mark the good a man has done,
And glorify the name he made.

The Journey

Adventure was his coronal,
And all his wealth was wandering.

Ibid.

After the coffee things ain't so bad.

That Inside Song

You haven't whipped religion; just a man.

The Fighting Parson

The heart of a dog — and he love a man — may never forget or change.

The Dog-Star Pup

RUSSELL HILLARD LOINES
[1874–1922]

"Scorn not the sonnet,"[1] though its strength be sapped,
Nor say malignant its inventor blundered:
The corpse that here in fourteen lines is wrapped
Had otherwise been covered with a hundred.

On a Magazine Sonnet

AMY LOWELL
[1874–1925]

Hung all over with mouse-traps of metres, and cages
Of bright-plumaged rhythms, with pages and pages
Of colours slit up into streaming confetti.

A Critical Fable[2] (*passage describing herself*)

---

[1] See Grantland Rice, page 901.
[2] Dean of Canterbury.

[1] See Wordsworth, page 304.
[2] First published anonymously, 1922.

I walk down the garden paths,
And all the daffodils
Are blowing, and the bright blue squills.
Patterns

A pattern called a war.
Christ! What are patterns for?
Ibid.

All about us peal the loud, sweet *Te Deums* of the Canterbury bells.
Madonna of the Evening Flowers

Heart-leaves of lilac all over New England,[1]
Roots of lilac under all the soil of New England,
Lilac in me because I am New England.
Lilacs

The sight of a white church above thin trees in a city square
Amazes my eyes as though it were the Parthenon.
Meeting-House Hill

JOHN MASEFIELD [2]
[1874–]

Not of the princes and prelates with periwigged charioteers
Riding triumphantly laurelled to lap the fat of the years, —
Rather the scorned — the rejected — the men hemmed in with the spears.
A Consecration. Stanza 1

Others may sing of the wine and the wealth and the mirth,
The portly presence of potentates goodly in girth; —
Mine be the dirt and the dross, the dust and scum of the earth!
Ibid. Stanza 6

Theirs be the music, the colour, the glory, the gold;
Mine be a handful of ashes, a mouthful of mould.
Of the maimed, of the halt and the blind in the rain and the cold —
Of these shall my songs be fashioned, my tales be told.
Ibid. Stanza 7

I must go down to the seas again, to the lonely sea and the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to steer her by.
Sea-Fever. Stanza 1

And all I ask is a merry yarn from a laughing fellow-rover,
And quiet sleep and a sweet dream when the long trick's over.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Dunno about Life — it's jest a tramp alone
From wakin'-time to doss.
Dunno about Death — it's jest a quiet stone
All over-grey wi' moss.
Vagabond

It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of birds' cries.
The West Wind

One road leads to London,
One road runs to Wales,
My road leads me seawards
To the white dipping sails.
Roadways

In quest of that one beauty
God put me here to find.
Ibid.

The schooners and the merry crews are laid away to rest,
A little south the sunset in the Islands of the Blest.
A Ballad of John Silver. Stanza 6

And he who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come.
The Everlasting Mercy

To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed, and fed,
To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain.
Ibid.

Whatever seems, God doth not slumber
Though he lets pass times without number.
He'll come with trump to call his own,
And this world's way'll be overthrown.
Ibid.

O Christ who holds the open gate,
O Christ who drives the furrow straight,

---

[1] Stands the lilac-bush tall-growing with heart-shaped leaves of rich green.
WALT WHITMAN: *When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd*

[2] Appointed Poet Laureate, 1930.

O Christ, the plough, O Christ, the laughter
Of holy white birds flying after.
The Everlasting Mercy

The rain that makes things new,
The earth that hides things old.
Ibid.

When I am buried, all my thoughts and acts
Will be reduced to lists of dates and facts,
And long before this wandering flesh is rotten
The dates which made me will be all forgotten.
Biography

O Time, bring back those midnights and those friends,
Those glittering moments that a spirit lends.
Ibid.

The days that make us happy make us wise.
Ibid.

Man with his burning soul
Has but an hour of breath
To build a ship of Truth
In which his soul may sail,
Sail on the sea of death,
For death takes toll
Of beauty, courage, youth,
Of all but Truth.
Truth. Stanza 1

Spanish waters, Spanish waters, you are ringing in my ears,
Like a slow sweet piece of music from the grey forgotten years.
Spanish Waters. Stanza 1

In the dark womb where I began
My mother's life made me a man.
Through all the months of human birth
Her beauty fed my common earth.
I cannot see, nor breathe, nor stir,
But through the death of some of her.
C. L. M. Stanza 1

Quinquireme of Nineveh from distant Ophir,
Rowing home to haven in sunny Palestine,
With a cargo of ivory,
And apes and peacocks,[1]
Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet white wine.
Cargoes. Stanza 1

But rum alone's the tipple, and the heart's delight
Of the old bold mate of Henry Morgan.
Captain Stratton's Fancy. Stanza 1

So I'm for drinking honestly, and dying in my boots.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Oh London Town's a fine town, and London sights are rare,
And London ale is right ale, and brisk's the London air.
London Town. Stanza 1

Laugh and be merry, remember, better the world with a song,
Better the world with a blow in the teeth of a wrong.
Laugh, for the time is brief, a thread the length of a span.
Laugh and be proud to belong to the old proud pageant of man.
Laugh and Be Merry. Stanza 1

I hold that when a person dies
His soul returns again to earth;
Arrayed in some new flesh-disguise
Another mother gives him birth.
With sturdier limbs and brighter brain
The old soul takes the roads again.
A Creed. Stanza 1

And may we find, when ended is the page,
Death but a tavern on our pilgrimage.
The Word

For bitter moments given, bitter pay,
The time for payment comes, early or late,
No earthly debtor but accounts to Fate.
The Widow in the Bye Street. Part 2

All the great things of life are swiftly done,
Creation, death, and love the double gate.
However much we dawdle in the sun

---

[1] Once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes and peacocks. — *I Kings, X, 22*
See Kipling, page 777.

We have to hurry at the touch of Fate;
When Life knocks at the door no one can wait,
When Death makes his arrest we have to go.

The Widow in the Bye Street. Part 2

Love is a flame to burn out human wills,
Love is a flame to set the will on fire,
Love is a flame to cheat men into mire.
One of the three, we make Love what we choose.

Ibid.

What good can painting do to anyone?
I don't say never do it; far from that —
No harm in sometimes painting just for fun.
Keep it for fun, and stick to what you're at.

Dauber. Part 2

Spit brown, my son, and get a hairy breast.

Ibid.

All through the windless night the clipper rolled
In a great swell with oily gradual heaves
Which rolled her down until her time-bells tolled,
Clang, and the weltering water moaned like beeves.
The thundering rattle of slatting shook the sheaves,
Startles of water made the swing ports gush.
The sea was moaning and sighing and saying "Hush!"

Ibid. Part 6

Then in the sunset's flush they went aloft,
And unbent sails in that most lovely hour,
When the light gentles and the wind is soft,
And beauty in the heart breaks like a flower.

Ibid. Part 7

What am I, Life? A thing of watery salt
Held in cohesion by unresting cells,
Which work they know not why, which never halt,
Myself unwitting where their Master dwells?

Sonnets. 14

Is there a great green commonwealth of Thought
Which ranks the yearly pageant, and decides
How Summer's royal progress shall be wrought,
By secret stir which in each plant abides?

Ibid. 28

With such dumb loving of the Berkshire loam
As breaks the dumb hearts of the English kind.

August, 1914

If there be any life beyond the grave,
It must be near the men and things we love.

Ibid.

O beautiful is love and to be free
Is beautiful, and beautiful are friends.
Love, freedom, comrades, surely make amends
For all these thorns through which we walk to death.

Enslaved

O beautiful in this living that passes like the foam,
It is to go with sorrow, yet come with beauty home.

Ibid.

Perhaps, long since, there was a land beyond
Westward from death, some city, some calm place,
Where one could taste God's quiet and be fond
With the little beauty of a human face.

The Lemmings

Be with me Beauty for the fire is dying,
My dog and I are old, too old for roving,
Man, whose young passion sets the spindrift flying
Is soon too lame to march, too cold for loving.

On Growing Old. Sonnet 1

Bitter it is, indeed, in human Fate
When Life's supreme temptation comes too late.

The Woman Speaks

Go forth to seek: the quarry never found
Is still a fever to the questing hound,
The skyline is a promise, not a bound.

The Wanderer of Liverpool

I touch my country's mind, I come to grips
With half her purpose, thinking of these ships,
That art untouched by softness, all that line
Drawn ringing hard to stand the test of brine. . . .
That art of masts, sail crowded, fit to break,
Yet stayed to strength and backstayed into rake. . . .
They mark our passage as a race of men,
Earth will not see such ships as those again.

Ships

Then the twelfth locust, shining in the sun
Crept in and took a grain. The thirteenth one
Followed and took a corn. The fourteenth came
And took a corn. The fifteenth did the same.[1]

Minnie Maylow's Story[2] [*1931*]

May shipwreck and collision, fog and fire,
Rock, shoal and other evils of the sea
Be kept from you; and may the heart's desire
Of those who speed your launching come to be.

Launching of the "Queen Mary," September 26, 1934. Stanza 7

When Custom presses on the souls apart,
Who seek a God not worshipped by the herd,
Forth, to the wilderness, the chosen start
Content with ruin, having but the Word.

Lines on the Tercentenary of Harvard College [*1936*]

A spiritual house, that should inure
The white youth and the red youth to God's praise.[1]

Ibid.

There was a preacher in that little band,
John Harvard, son of one from Stratford town,
Who may have shaken William Shakespeare's hand. . . .
Would that his human eyes, untimely dead,
Freed from that quiet where the generous are,
Might see this scene of living corn made bread
This lamp of human hope become a star.

Ibid.

This gray town for Learning excellent . . .
As to the World and Time, she is to me
A Sovran City of Civility . . .
That of our purchased parcels laid in pile,
Each one was rendered friendly, with a smile,
A charming word or jest that gave a grace
Of silver to the penny's commonplace,
So that a spirit companied the thing
Borne in the paper package tied with string.

Shopping in Oxford

The paper bluish, blue-lined, toughish, glazed,
Which (when I wrote with pens) I ever praised;
The canvas notebooks, taking to the eyes,

---

[1] He took a pebble and dropped it into the Pitcher. Then he took another pebble and dropped it into the Pitcher.

AESOP: *The Crow and the Pitcher*

Arabella picked a poppy and Araminta picked a poppy . . . until they each had a large bunch.

GERTRUDE SMITH [1865–1917]: *Arabella and Araminta* [1895]

[2] The poem was entitled *Emily the Fair* when first published (*Cosmopolitan Magazine*, August, 1931). It is based on an eastern legend, *The King and the Locusts*, a story without an end.

[1] The Conversion of some, Conviction of divers, Preparation of sundry, of the Indians. — Title-page of *New England's First Fruits* [*1643*].

The paste-pots precious in a last revise;
The black and scarlet inks, the pens they feed . . .
The rubber-bands, or metal weights, which guard
The written chapter on its base of card;
The envelopes, of twenty different shapes,
Each gummy-tongued above a mouth that gapes,
Each with a void in which will some day lurk
The chaptered, numbered, named, completed work . . .
Then the black-bright, smooth-running, clicking clean
Brushed, oiled and dainty typewriting machine,
With tins of ribbons waiting for the blows
Which soon will hammer them to verse and prose.

Shopping in Oxford

Commonplace people dislike tragedy, because they dare not suffer and cannot exult. The truth and rapture of man are holy things, not lightly to be scorned. A carelessness of life and beauty marks the glutton, the idler, and the fool in their deadly path across history.

The Tragedy of Nan. Preface [*1909*]

Man consists of body, mind, and imagination. His body is faulty, his mind untrustworthy, but his imagination has made him remarkable. In some centuries, his imagination has made life on this planet an intense practice of all the lovelier energies.

Shakespeare and Spiritual Life [*1924*]

There is another way to truth: by the minute examination of facts. That is the way of the scientist: a hard and noble and thankless way. It is not the way of the great poet, the rare unreasonable who comes once in ten generations. He apprehends truth by power: the truth which he apprehends cannot be defined, save by greater power, and there is no greater power.

Ibid.

One ought to see everything that one has a chance of seeing; because in life not many have one chance and none has two.

Sard Harker [*1924*]

"Open the other shutter," and "More light,"
Were Goethe's dying words a century past;
Let in the beauty of the infinite
Before the midnight of our ruin blast.

Some Verses to Some Germans. Stanza 1 [*1939*]

You, like ourselves, now enemies, have sought
An entrance to that radiant atmosphere,
To quench our darkness in the fire of thought
And bring the light to lighten mortals here;

Ibid. Stanza 10

This is no idle boast or empty story;
One of the glories of the English race
Is, that we recognized Beethoven's glory,
And at his dying moment won his grace;

Ibid. Stanza 14

And, of our Poet, we have heard you say
"We call him 'Unser Shakespeare'; he is ours;
We share him with you as we share the day,
The night, the seasons and the happy hours."

Ibid. Stanza 16

Wartime is a bad time for writers, artists and thinking people. No clear or beautiful thought is possible in any country in Europe because of the curse of war, a more fatal disease than cholera, typhoid fever and the rest put together.

Radio Broadcast to America, November 3, 1941

WILLIAM SOMERSET MAUGHAM
[1874-]

There are two good things in life,

freedom of thought and freedom of action.

Of Human Bondage. Chap. 23 [*1915*]

Like all weak men he laid an exaggerated stress on not changing one's mind.

Ibid. Chap. 39

People ask you for criticism, but they only want praise.

Ibid. Chap. 50

There is nothing so degrading as the constant anxiety about one's means of livelihood. . . . Money is like a sixth sense without which you cannot make a complete use of the other five.

Ibid. Chap. 51

The mystic sees the ineffable, and the psycho-pathologist the unspeakable.

The Moon and Sixpence. Chap. 1 [*1919*]

I forget who it was that recommended men for their soul's good to do each day two things they disliked: . . . it is a precept that I have followed scrupulously; for every day I have got up and I have gone to bed.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Impropriety is the soul of wit.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Conscience is the guardian in the individual of the rules which the community has evolved for its own preservation.

Ibid. Chap. 14

It is not true that suffering ennobles the character; happiness does that sometimes, but suffering, for the most part, makes men petty and vindictive.

Ibid. Chap. 17

A woman can forgive a man for the harm he does her, but she can never forgive him for the sacrifices he makes on her account.

Ibid. Chap. 41

He made one laugh sometimes by speaking the truth, but this is a form of humour which gains its force only by its unusualness.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Do you know that conversation is one of the greatest pleasures in life? But it wants leisure.

The Trembling of a Leaf. Chap. 3 [*1921*]

The tragedy of love is indifference.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I would sooner read a time-table or a catalogue than nothing at all. They are much more entertaining than half the novels that are written.

The Summing Up [*1938*]

Life is too short to do anything for oneself that one can pay others to do for one.

Ibid.

You must not pursue a success, but fly from it.

Ibid.

If a nation values anything more than freedom, it will lose its freedom; and the irony of it is that if it is comfort or money that it values more, it will lose that too.

Strictly Personal. Chap. 31 [*1941*]

As deserted as a playwright after the first night of an unsuccessful play.

The Razor's Edge. Chap. 3. [*1944*]

ALICE DUER MILLER
[1874–1942]

O, agony infernal
  That lovers undergo!
O, secret trysts diurnal
  That nobody must know.
O, vigilance eternal
  The whole world for a foe.

Forsaking All Others [*1931*]

When a woman like that whom I've
    seen so much
All of a sudden drops out of touch,
Is always busy and never can
Spare you a moment, it means a Man.

Ibid.

But lovers all, beware and know the
    strongest
  Of wills may make a strong antag-
    onist:
And that love will not always linger
    longest
  With those who hold it in too
    clenched a fist.

Ibid.

I have loved England, dearly and deeply,
Since that first morning, shining and pure,
The white cliffs of Dover, I saw rising steeply
Out of the sea that once made her secure.
The White Cliffs[1] [*1940*]

Once I remember in London how I saw
Pale shabby people standing in a long
Line in the twilight and the misty rain
To pay their tax. I then saw England plain.
Ibid.

They make other nations seem pale and flighty,
But they do think England is God almighty,
And you must remind them now and then
That other countries breed other men.
Ibid.

Bad news is not broken by kind tactful word.
The message is spoken ere the word can be heard.
The eye and the bearing, the breath make it clear,
And the heart is despairing before the ears hear.
Ibid.

I am American bred,
I have seen much to hate here — much to forgive,
But in a world where England is finished and dead,
I do not wish to live.
Ibid.

HERMAN MILLER
[1874–1946]

Think not the beautiful doings of thy soul
Shall perish unremembered. They abide
With thee forever; and alone the good
Thou doest nobly, Truth and Love approve.
Each pure and gentle deed of mercy brings
An honest recompense, and from it looms
That sovereign knowledge of thy duty done —
A joy beyond all dignities of earth.
The Doings of Thy Soul[1]

ROSELLE MERCIER MONTGOMERY
[1874–1933]

Companioned years have made them comprehend
The comradeship that lies beyond a kiss.
The young ask much of life — they ask but this,
To fare the road together to its end.
For a Wedding Anniversary

The fates are not quite obdurate;
They have a grim, sardonic way
Of granting men who supplicate
The things they wanted — yesterday.[2]
The Fates

Oh, there are many things that women know,
That no one tells them, no one needs to tell;
And that they know, their dearest never guess![3]

---

[1] See Alfred Noyes, page 900.
The cliffs of England stand
Glimmering and vast, out in the tranquil bay.
Matthew Arnold [1822–1888]: *Dover Beach*

[1] Inscription on the wall above the main entrance of the old Medico-Chirurgical Hospital, Philadelphia, now a part of the Graduate Hospital, University of Pennsylvania. The author, an architect, designed the building.

[2] See J. R. Lowell, page 528, and Oscar Wilde, page 724.

A voice cried out to you, as to the imprudent Theseus: "Beware, my lord! Beware lest stern Heaven hate you enough to hear your prayers! Often 'tis in wrath that Heaven receives our sacrifices; its gifts are often the punishment of our crimes." — Anatole France: *The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard,* trans. by Lafcadio Hearn, *Part II, Chap. 4*

[3] Never believe her love is blind,
All his faults are locked securely
In a closet of her mind.
Sara Teasdale [1884–1933]: *Appraisal*

Because the woman heart is fashioned so,
I know that he has loved another well,
Still his remembering lips know her caress.
Ulysses Returns: Penelope Speaks

I would be always in the thick of life,
Threading its mazes, sharing in its strife; . . .
When at the road's end shadows longer grow —
Into the last long shadow let me go,
Still — somehow, singing.
Somehow, Singing

Never a ship sails out of the bay
But carries my heart as a stowaway.
The Stowaway

JOSEPHINE PRESTON PEABODY (MRS. LIONEL MARKS)
[1874–1922]

Truly, one thing is sweet
Of things beneath the Sun;
This, that a man should earn his bread and eat
Rejoicing in his work which he hath done.
The Singing Man

The little Road says, Go;
The little House says, Stay;
And oh, it's bonny here at home,
But I must go away.
The House and the Road. Stanza 1

EDWARD HERSEY RICHARDS
[1874–   ]

A wise old owl sat on an oak,
The more he saw the less he spoke;
The less he spoke the more he heard;
Why aren't we like that wise old bird?
A Wise Old Owl

This little rift of light,
'Twixt night and night,
Let me keep bright
To-day!
To-day. Stanza 1

And if to-morrow shall be sad,
Or never come at all, I've had
At least
To-day!
To-day. Stanza 3

JOHN DAVISON ROCKEFELLER, JR.
[1874–   ]

I believe that every right implies a responsibility; every opportunity, an obligation; every possession, a duty.
Ten Principles. Address in behalf of United Service Organizations, New York, July 8, 1941

GERTRUDE STEIN [1]
[1874–1946]

Rose is a rose is a rose is a rose.
Sacred Emily

Pigeons in the grass alas.
Four Saints in Three Acts

Before the Flowers of Friendship Faded Friendship Faded.
Title

In the United States there is more space where nobody is than where anybody is.

This is what makes America what it is.
The Geographical History of America

ARTHUR STRINGER
[1874–   ]

Beauty is not immortal. In a day
Blossom and June and rapture pass away.
A Fragile Thing Is Beauty. Stanza 2

When my life has enough of love,
And my spirit enough of mirth,
When the ocean no longer beckons me,

---

[1] There's a notable family called Stein:
There's Gertrude, there's Ep, and there's Ein.
Gert's writings are punk,
Ep's statues are junk,
And nobody understands Ein.
ANONYMOUS: *Stein Song*
Ep = Jacob Epstein, sculptor.
Ein = Albert Einstein, mathematician.

When the roadway calls no more,
Oh, on the anvil of Thy wrath,
Remake me, God, that day!
A Wanderer's Litany. Stanza 1

Yea, It, the heart of her who bore
Him as a child, slimed Hell's worn floor.
On Its slow tears he slipped, and fell
On that bruised heart that knew him well.
And It, ere he rose up to go,
Lay close to him and whispered low,
Whispered tenderly, whispered clear:
"Son of mine, did I hurt you, dear?"[1]
Mother and Son (After Echegaray)[2]

ROBERT GILBERT WELSH
[1874–1924]

His wings are gray and trailing,
Azrael, Angel of Death.
And yet the souls that Azrael brings
Across the dark and cold,
Look up beneath those folded wings,
And find them lined with gold.
Azrael. Stanza 2

And Yusef whispered, "Yonder by thy side
The dread death Angel stands, his gaze on me.
Ere he may claim me, let me forth and hide,
Unto my kin in Smyrna let me flee."[3]
The Voice from the Silence. Stanza 3

H. J. WILLIAMS
[1874–1924]
AND JACK JUDGE
[1878–1938]

Good-bye, Piccadilly,
Farewell, Leicester Square,
It's a long, long way to Tipperary,
But my heart's right there!
Tipperary

WILLIAM E. WOODWARD
[1874–]

In the queer mess of human destiny the determining factor is Luck. For every important place in life there are many men of fairly equal capacities. Among them Luck decides who shall accomplish the great work, who shall be crowned with laurel, and who shall fall back into obscurity and silence.[1]
George Washington. Chap. 3, Part 2

The turning points of lives are not the great moments. The real crises are often concealed in occurrences so trivial in appearance that they pass unobserved.
Ibid.

Vanity as an impulse has without doubt been of far more benefit to civilization than modesty has ever been.
Ibid. Chap. 5, Part 1

In the face of opposition he [Charles Sumner] would support his theories with formidable citations from history, law, economics, belles-lettres, anthropology, chemistry and religion. He would quote Spinoza and the Boston Cooking School in the same breath. But he rarely, if ever, cited common sense.

---

[1] The mother's heart spoke soft but clear:
"Did you hurt yourself when you fell, my dear?"
JEAN RICHEPIN [1849–1926]: *Severed Heart*

The heart was a-weeping and crying so small,
"Are you hurt, my child, are you hurt at all?"
HERBERT TRENCH [1865–1923]: *Translation of Richepin's Ballad from La Glu*

How sweetly spake unto that erring one
The Mother's heart: "Oh, art thou hurt, my son?"
ARTHUR GUITERMAN [1871–1943]: *The Mother*

[2] J. Echegaray, a Spaniard, won the Nobel Prize for Literature in 1904.

[3] See Edith Wharton, page 766.

[1] What men call luck
Is the prerogative of valiant souls,
The fealty life pays its rightful kings.
JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL: *A Glance Behind the Curtain*

Luck is the pebble on which the traveller trips and slides into quicksands or sands of gold. Fate is the cliff against which he leans, or dashes himself to death. Yet the pebble was once part of the cliff.
MAUDE WILDER GOODWIN [1856–1935]: *Sir Christopher, Chap. 2 [1901]*

Meet General Grant. Chap. 25, Part 2

Here is another bead on the string of confusions.

Ibid. Chap. 27, Part 5

ROBERT BREWSTER BEATTIE
[1875–1946]

To leave the old with a burst of song,
To recall the right and forgive the wrong;
To forget the thing that binds you fast
To the vain regrets of the year that's past.

A Way to a Happy New Year

ARTHUR W. BELL
[1875–1945]

Myself grown old do fearfully frequent
Grim hospitals and hear great argument
About me, but with luck have heretofore
Come out by the same door wherein I went.

Omar Is X-Rayed

EDMUND CLERIHEW BENTLEY[1]
[1875–]

Sir Christopher Wren
Said "I am going to dine with some men.
If anybody calls
Say I am designing St. Paul's."

Biography for Beginners

John Stuart Mill
By a mighty effort of will
Overcame his natural bonhomie
And wrote "Principles of Political Economy."

Ibid.

George the Third
Ought never to have occurred.
One can only wonder
At so grotesque a blunder.[1]

Biography for Beginners

ANNA HEMPSTEAD BRANCH
[1875–1937]

Order is a lovely thing;
On disarray it lays its wing,
Teaching simplicity to sing.

The Monk in the Kitchen

His screaming stallions maned with whistling wind.

Nimrod Wars with the Angels

God wove a web of loveliness,
Of clouds and stars and birds,
But made not anything at all
So beautiful as words.

Songs for My Mother: Her Words. Stanza 5

If there is no God for thee
Then there is no God for me.

To a Dog

Oh, grieve not, ladies, if at night
Ye wake to feel your beauty going.
It was a web of frail delight,
Inconstant as an April snowing.

Grieve Not, Ladies. Stanza 1

ABBIE FARWELL BROWN
[1875–1927]

They named their rocky farmlands,
Their hamlets by the sea,
For the mother-towns that bred them
In racial loyalty.

Names. Stanza 7

Now over friendly waters
The old towns, each to each,
Call with the kinship in a name:
One race, one truth, one speech.

Ibid. Stanza 10

No matter what my birth may be,
No matter where my lot is cast,
I am the heir in equity
Of all the precious Past.

The Heritage. Stanza 1

---

[1] That severe and stately form of Free Verse known as the *clerihew,* which dates from our days at school. — G. K. CHESTERTON: *Autobiography.*

[1] What mortal ever heard
Any good of George the Third?
WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR [1775–1864], after hearing Thackeray's lectures on the Four Georges.

JOHN BUCHAN, LORD TWEEDSMUIR
[1875–1940]

In perfect honour, perfect truth,
And gentleness to all mankind,
You trod the golden paths of youth,
Then left the world and youth behind.
Ah, no! 'tis we who fade and fail —
And you, from Time's slow torments free,
Shall pass from strength to strength and scale
The steeps of immortality.

Fratri Dilectissimo, W. H. B. Stanza 5

I could manage the French and Italians and Poles,
The Russians and Tartars and yellow Mongols,
The Serbs and the Belgians, the English and Greeks,
And even the lads that gang wantin' the breeks;
But what o' thae Fusilier Jocks,
That stopna for duntin' and knocks?
They'd rin with a yell
Ower the planestanes o' Hell.

In Praise of the Royal Scots Fusiliers. Stanza 2

We can only pay our debt to the past by putting the future in debt to ourselves.

Address to the People of Canada, on the Coronation of King George VI, May 12, 1937

LOUISE DRISCOLL
[1875–   ]

Happy New Year! There's always hope, there's promise!
No sorrow ever held a crocus back.
The rigid earth revives, day breaks; to-morrow,
Deliberate, comes down the starry track.

New Year. Stanza 8

There you will find what
Every man needs,
Wild religion
Without any creeds.

Spring Market. Stanza 5

You can't forget a garden
When you have planted seed —
When you have watched the weather
And know a rose's need.

You Can't Forget a Garden

Villon among the birds is he,
A bold, bright rover, bad and free;
Yet not without such loveliness
As makes the curse upon him less.

The Blue Jay. Stanza 1

GILBERT EMERY
[1875–1945]

They're a poor lot, the men, all of 'em, and dirty, too — but the thing is, darlin', to get one that cleans easy.

Tarnish, Act III [*1923*]

Strange, we so toil to fashion for our unseen ends
The splendors that the tarnish of this world doth mar —
Such palaces that crumble to a ruined age,
Such garbled memories upon Fame's fragile page —
When all the lasting glory of our life depends
Upon a little Child, a stable, and a star.

The Power and the Glory

ELLEN THORNEYCROFT FOWLER
[1875–1929]

The inner half of every cloud
Is bright and shining;
I therefore turn my clouds about,
And always wear them inside out
To show the lining.

The Wisdom of Folly. Stanza 3

ROBERT FROST
[1875–   ]

Something there is that doesn't love a wall.

Mending Wall

My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I tell him.

He only says, "Good fences make good neighbors."

Mending Wall

I'd like to get away from earth awhile
And then come back to it and begin over.
May no fate wilfully misunderstand me
And half grant what I wish and snatch me away
Not to return. Earth's the right place for love:
I don't know where it's likely to go better.

Birches

The nearest friends can go
With anyone to death, comes so far short
They might as well not try to go at all.
No, from the time when one is sick to death,
One is alone, and he dies more alone.
Friends make pretence of following to the grave,
But before one is in it, their minds are turned
And making the best of their way back to life
And living people, and things they understand.

Home Burial

Nothing to look backward to with pride,
And nothing to look forward to with hope.

The Death of the Hired Man

"Home is the place where, when you have to go there
They have to take you in." "I should have called it
Something you somehow haven't to deserve."

Ibid.

As a child misses the unsaid Good-night,
And falls asleep with heartache.

The Black Cottage

Most of the change we think we see in life
Is due to truths being in and out of favour.

Ibid.

I shall be telling this with a sigh
Somewhere ages and ages hence:
Two roads diverged in a wood, and I —
I took the one less travelled by,
And that has made all the difference.

The Road Not Taken

The blue's but a mist from the breath of the wind,
A tarnish that goes at a touch of the hand.

Blueberries

The best way out is always through.

A Servant to Servants

Pressed into service means pressed out of shape.

The Self-Seeker

I have been one acquainted with the night.

Acquainted with the Night

I wonder about the trees:
Why do we wish to bear
Forever the noise of these
More than another noise
So close to our dwelling-place?

The Sound of Trees

I met a Californian who would
Talk California — a state so blessed,
He said, in climate none had ever died there
A natural death.

New Hampshire. Stanza 3

In the market with a climate.

Ibid.

Do you know,
Considering the market, there are more
Poems produced than any other thing?
No wonder poets sometimes have to seem
So much more business-like than business men.
Their wares are so much harder to get rid of.

Ibid. Stanza 17

She's one of the two best states in the Union.
Vermont's the other.

Ibid. Stanza 18

Anything I can say about New Hampshire
Will serve almost as well about Vermont,

Excepting that they differ in their mountains.
The Vermont mountains stretch extending straight;
New Hampshire mountains curl up in a coil.
New Hampshire. Stanza 19

The sun was warm but the wind was chill.
You know how it is with an April day:
When the sun is out and the wind is still,
You're one month on in the middle of May.
But if you so much as dare to speak,
A cloud comes over the sunlit arch,
A wind comes off a frozen peak,
And you're two months back in the middle of March.
Two Tramps in Mud Time

Don't join too many gangs. Join few if any.
Join the United States and join the family —
But not much in between unless a college.
Build Soil

Why make so much of fragmentary blue
In here and there a bird, or butterfly,
Or flower, or wearing-stone, or open eye,
When heaven presents in sheets the solid hue?
Fragmentary Blue. Stanza 1

Keep cold, young orchard. Good-bye and keep cold.
Dread fifty above more than fifty below.
Good-bye and Keep Cold

The woods are lovely, dark and deep.
But I have promises to keep,
And miles to go before I sleep.
Stopping by Woods on a Snowy Evening

Never ask of money spent
Where the spender thinks it went.
Nobody was ever meant
To remember or invent
What he did with every cent.
The Hardship of Accounting

If, as they say, some dust thrown in my eyes
Will keep my talk from getting overwise,
I'm not the one for putting off the proof.
Let it be overwhelming.
Dust in the Eyes

No ship of all that under sail or steam
Has gathered people to us more and more
But Pilgrim-manned the Mayflower in a dream
Has been their anxious convoy in to shore.
Immigrants

Some say the world will end in fire,
Some say in ice.
From what I've tasted of desire
I hold with those who favor fire.
But if it had to perish twice,
I think I know enough of hate
To say that for destruction ice
Is also great
And would suffice.
Fire and Ice

Before man came to blow it right
  The wind once blew itself untaught,
And did its loudest day and night
  In any rough place where it caught.
The Aim Was Song. Stanza 1

Man came to tell it what was wrong:
  It hadn't found the place to blow;
It blew too hard — the aim was song.
Ibid. Stanza 2

Happiness makes up in height for what it lacks in length.
Title of poem

Any eye is an evil eye
That looks in onto a mood apart.
A Mood Apart

It couldn't be called ungentle,
But how frightfully departmental.
Departmental (*funeral of an ant*)

She shoulders with a wing so strong
She makes the whole flock move along.
A Blue Ribbon at Amesbury (*a pullet*)

I never dared be radical when young
For fear it would make me conservative when old.
Precaution

And were an epitaph to be my story
I'd have a short one ready for my own.
I would have written of me on my stone:
I had a lover's quarrel with the world.
The Lesson for Today

MINNIE LOUISE HASKINS
[1875–]

And I said to the man who stood at the gate of the year: "Give me a light that I may tread safely into the unknown." And he replied: "Go out into the darkness and put your hand into the hand of God. That shall be to you better than light and safer than a known way."[1] So I went forth, and finding the Hand of God, trod gladly into the night. And He led me towards the hills and the breaking of day in the lone East.
God Knows. Proem. [*1908*]

FREDERICK PALMER LATIMER
[1875–1940]

I wish I were a little rock,
A-sitting on a hill,
A-doing nothing, all day long,
But just a-sitting still;
I wouldn't eat, I wouldn't sleep,
I wouldn't even wash —
I'd sit and sit a thousand years,
And rest myself, b'Gosh!
The Weary Wisher

PERCY MACKAYE
[1875–]

Because he never wore his sentient heart
For crows and jays to peck, ofttimes to such
He seemed a silent fellow, who o'ermuch
Held from the general gossip-ground apart,
Or tersely-spoke, and tart.[2]
Uriel. Stanza 11

A man went down to Panama
Where many a man has died
To slit the sliding mountains
And lift the eternal tide:
A man stood up in Panama,
And the mountains stood aside.
Goethals. Stanza 1

Inward, not outward, throbs the eternal war
Where each is his own Norman Conqueror.
Sonnet, Norman Conquest [*1944*]

HUGHES MEARNS
[1875–]

As I was going up the stair
I met a man who wasn't there.
He wasn't there again to-day.
I wish, I wish he'd stay away.
The Psychoed. [*Antigonish*]

MOIRA O'NEILL
(MRS. N. H. SKRINE)

Youth's for an hour,
Beauty's a flower,
But love is the jewel that wins the world.
Songs of the Glens of Antrim.
Beauty's a Flower [*1900*]

"If she was tall?" Like a king's own daughter.
"If she was fair?" Like a mornin' o' May.
A Broken Song. Stanza 2

Corrymeela an' the blue sky over it.
Corrymeela. Stanza 1

The memory's fairly spoilt on me
Wid mindin' to forget.
"Forgettin'." Stanza 5

RAFAEL SABATINI
[1875–]

Born with the gift of laughter and the sense that the world was mad,[1] and that was his only patrimony.
Scaramouche. Chap. 1

---

[1] Quoted by King George VI in a radio broadcast to the Empire, December 25, 1939. At that time the authorship was unknown.

[2] William Vaughn Moody.

[1] Inscribed on one of the new buildings at Yale University under the misapprehension that this sentiment was a translation of some ancient classic.

RIDGELY TORRENCE
[1875–]

God gave them Youth, God gave them Love, and even God can give no more.
The House of a Hundred Lights. The Young Lovers

Of all the languages of earth in which the human kind confer
The Master Speaker is the Tear: it is the Great Interpreter.
Ibid. The Conclusion of the Whole Matter

I was weak as a rained-on bee
Eye-Witness. The Tramp Sings

It feels like frost was near —
His hair was curly.
The spring was late that year,
But the harvest early.
The Son. Stanza 4

EVELYN UNDERHILL (MRS. HUBERT STUART MOORE)
[1875–1941]

I come in the little things,
Saith the Lord:
My starry wings
I do forsake,
Love's highway of humility to take.
Immanence. Stanza 3

I shall achieve My Immemorial Plan,
Pass the low lintel of the human heart.
Ibid.

I saw the race fulfil
The spiral of its steep ascent, predestined of the Will.
Yet not unled, but shepherded by one they may not see —
The one who walked with starry feet the western road by me!
Uxbridge Road. Stanza 5

THOMAS WALSH
[1875–1928]

A little world — we truly say
While days are young and careless-hearted;
From clime to clime we speed to-day,
Earth's paths are cleared and ocean's charted;
But ah, how large a world we stray
When thou and I are parted!
Zither Song

Death sallied forth upon this fateful day
Through Spain and England for a mighty prey,
And struck two masters with a single blow
And laid Cervantes and Will Shakespeare low!
April Twenty-third

HAROLD MacDONALD ANDERSON
[1876–1940]

Alone?

Is he alone at whose right side rides Courage, with Skill within the cockpit and Faith upon the left? Does solitude surround the brave when Adventure leads the way and Ambition reads the dials? Is there no company with him for whom the air is cleft by Daring and the darkness is made light by Emprise?

True, the fragile bodies of his fellows do not weigh down his plane; true, the fretful minds of weaker men are lacking from his crowded cabin; but as his airship keeps her course he holds communion with those rarer spirits that inspire to intrepidity and by their sustaining potency give strength to arm, resource to mind, content to soul.

Alone? With what other companions would that man fly to whom the choice were given?
"Lindbergh Flies Alone," Editorial, New York Sun, May 21, 1927 [1]

SHERWOOD ANDERSON
[1876–1941]

Everyone in the world is Christ and they are all crucified.
Winesburg, Ohio. The Philosopher [*1919*]

---

[1] Included by permission of Mr. Anderson and *The Sun*.

I am a lover and have not found my thing to love.

Winesburg, Ohio. Tandy

WILLA SIBERT CATHER
[1876–1947]

Oh, this is the joy of the rose:
That it blows,
And goes.

In Rose-Time

Where are the loves that we have loved before
When once we are alone, and shut the door?

L'Envoi

Fireflies gleam in the damp and mould, —
All that is left of the Caesars' gold.

The Palatine. Stanza 3

The old West, the old time,
The old wind singing through
The red, red grass a thousand miles,
And, Spanish Johnny, you!

Spanish Johnny. Stanza 1

How smoothly the trains run beyond the Missouri.

Going Home, Burlington Route

No one can build his security upon the nobleness of another person.

Alexander's Bridge. Chap. 8 [*1912*]

There are only two or three human stories, and they go on repeating themselves as fiercely as if they had never happened before.

O Pioneers! Part II, Chap. 4 [*1913*]

I like trees because they seem more resigned to the way they have to live than other things do.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We all like people that do things, even if we only see their faces on a cigar-box lid.

The Song of the Lark. Part I, Chap. 18 [*1915*]

Winter lies too long in country towns; hangs on until it is stale and shabby, old and sullen.

My Antonia. Book II, Chap. 7 [*1918*]

Old men are like that, you know. It makes them feel important to think they're in love with somebody.

My Antonia. Book III, Chap. 4

That irregular and intimate quality of things made entirely by the human hand.

Death Comes for the Archbishop. Book I, Chap. 3 [*1927*]

The Miracles of the Church seem to me to rest not so much upon faces or voices or healing power coming suddenly near to us from afar off, but upon our perceptions being made finer, so that for a moment our eyes can see and our ears can hear what is there about us always.

Ibid. Chap. 4

The universal human yearning for something permanent, enduring, without shadow of change.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 3

Only solitary men know the full joys of friendship. Others have their family; but to a solitary and an exile his friends are everything.

Shadows on the Rock, Book III, Part V [*1931*]

There are all those early memories; one cannot get another set; one has only those.

Ibid., Book IV, Part II

Sometimes a neighbor whom we have disliked a lifetime for his arrogance and conceit lets fall a single commonplace remark that shows us another side, another man, really; a man uncertain, and puzzled, and in the dark like ourselves.

Ibid. Epilogue

SARAH NORCLIFFE CLEGHORN
[1876–   ]

The golf links lie so near the mill
That almost every day
The laboring children can look out
And watch the men at play.

Quatrain[1]

---

[1] First published in The Conning Tower of *The New York Tribune*, January 23, 1915.

Thanks to Saint Matthew, who had been
At mass-meetings in Palestine,
We know whose side was spoken for
When Comrade Jesus had the floor.
Comrade Jesus. Stanza 1

IRVIN SHREWSBURY COBB
[1876–1944]

It smells like gangrene starting in a mildewed silo, it tastes like the wrath to come, and when you absorb a deep swig of it you have all the sensations of having swallowed a lighted kerosene lamp. A sudden, violent jolt of it has been known to stop the victim's watch, snap his suspenders and crack his glass eye right across.
Definition of "Corn Licker" given to the Distillers' Code Authority, N. R. A.

Echoes, stealing upward, from those beneath the sod;
"No creed or dogma has produced a satisfying God."
Schedule for Plan for Going Elsewhere

I charge my family . . . that they shall put on none of the bogus habiliments of so-called mourning. Folds of black crepe never ministered to the memory of the departed.
Letter of Instructions to be opened after his death

Lay my ashes at the roots of a dogwood tree in Paducah at the proper planting season. Should the tree live, that will be monument enough for me.
Ibid.

CLARENCE JAMES DENNIS
[1876–1938]

Me name is Mud.
The Sentimental Bloke: A Spring Song. Stanza 2 [1916]

A suddin notion stops me wiv a jar —
Wot if Doreen, I thinks, should grow to be
A fat ole weepin' willer like 'er Mar!
Ibid. Mar. Stanza 24

RICHARD BUTLER GLAENZER
[1876–1937]

Indian only in this:
Your sudden way
Of stealing on us — but to kiss
With peace, not slay!
Indian Summer. Stanza 1

NORAH MARY HOLLAND (MRS. LIONEL WILLIAM CLAXTON)
[1876–1925]

High up in the courts of Heaven to-day
A little dog-angel waits;
With the other angels he will not play,
But he sits alone at the gates.
The Little Dog-Angel

Yet, in that land of shadows, there are two
Whose welcome will not fail me, though I stray
Bewildered, lost, alone in that dim way
'Mid the unfriendly ghosts — my dog and you.[1]
Two

WALLACE IRWIN
[1876–]

It's happy goes as lucky goes
To Romany in June.
Upon the Road to Romany. Stanza 1

Of all the fish that swim or swish
In ocean's deep autocracy,
There's none possess such haughtiness
As the codfish aristocracy.
Codfish Aristocracy. Stanza 1

"Suppose that this here vessel," says the skipper, with a groan,
"Should lose 'er bearin's, run away, and bump upon a stone;
Suppose she'd shiver and go down, when save ourselves we couldn't — "
The mate replies, "O, blow me eyes, suppose again she shouldn't."
The Sorrows of a Skipper. Stanza 3

---

[1] See St. John Lucas, page 893.

Better than years with Ibsen spent, I
said,
One Evening with my Friend, Boccaccio.

Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, Jr. XXXVI

I ask to know.

Letters of a Japanese Schoolboy

"Sayin' nothin'," says the goldsmith,
"is a woman's rarest skill."
"Birds should sing," remarked the Doctor, "but a woman should be still."

The Chamber of Tranquillity. Stanza 10

"GORDON JOHNSTONE" (JOSEPH SWEENEY)

[1876–1926]

Death's but an open door,
We move from room to room.
There is one life, no more,
No dying, and no tomb.

There Is No Death. Stanza 3

CHARLES FRANCIS KETTERING

[1876–]

A man must have a certain amount of intelligent ignorance to get anywhere.

On his 70th birthday, August 29, 1946

GRACE FALLOW NORTON

[1876–]

I have loved many, the more and the
few —
I have loved many, that I might love
you.

Song of the Sum of All. Stanza 1

O what shall give the land its men
If children fight its wars,
If youth to the market-place they bring,
And man his manhood mars
To give some king a golden ring,
Or his lords their gilded stars?

Little Gray Songs from St. Joseph's. IX

TED OLSON

Honor and truth and manhood —
These are the things that stand,
Though the sneer and jibe of the cynic
tribe
Are loud through the width of the
land.

Things That Endure. Stanza 1

But a lie, whatever the guise it wears,
Is a lie as it was of yore,
And a truth that has lasted a million
years
Is good for a million more.

Ibid. Stanza 3

FRANK WARD O'MALLEY

[1876–1932]

Life is just one damned thing after another.[1]

Quoted in The Literary Digest, November 5, 1932

ABRAHAM S. WOLF ROSENBACH

[1876–]

After love, book collecting is the most exhilarating sport of all.

A Book Hunter's Holiday. Page 106 [*1936*]

Brooklyn has the proud distinction of having had more distinguished bibliophiles than any other city of its size in the world.

Ibid. Page 126

Lives of great men all remind us
As their pages o'er we turn,
That we're apt to leave behind us
Letters that we ought to burn.

Ibid. Page 36. Quoted by DR. ROSENBACH, *authorship unknown*

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE

[1874–]

This is the Law of the Yukon, that only
the Strong shall thrive;

---

[1] Also attributed to Elbert Hubbard; probably precedes them both.

ODTAA, title of book by John Masefield [1926]; and Tom Treanor, war correspondent, entitled his book *One Damn Thing After Another* [1944].

That surely the Weak shall perish, and only the Fit survive.[1]
The Law of the Yukon

There's a land — oh, it beckons and beckons,
And I want to go back — and I will.
The Spell of the Yukon. Stanza 7

Master, I've filled my contract, wrought in Thy many lands;
Not by my sins wilt Thou judge me, but by the work of my hands.
Master, I've done Thy bidding, and the light is low in the west,
And the long, long shift is over . . . Master, I've earned it — Rest.
The Song of the Wage-Slave

Back of the bar, in a solo game, sat Dangerous Dan McGrew,
And watching his luck was his light-o'-love, the lady that's known as Lou.
The Shooting of Dan McGrew. Stanza 1

The Northern Lights have seen queer sights,
But the queerest they ever did see
Was that night on the marge of Lake Lebarge
I cremated Sam McGee.
The Cremation of Sam McGee. Stanza 1

A promise made is a debt unpaid.
Ibid. Stanza 8

There's a race of men that don't fit in,
A race that can't stay still;
So they break the hearts of kith and kin,
And they roam the world at will.
The Men That Don't Fit In. Stanza 1

Fate has written a tragedy; it's name is "The Human Heart."
The Theatre is the House of Life, Woman the mummer's part;
The Devil enters the prompter's box and the play is ready to start.
The Harpy. Stanza 12

God made a heart of gold, of gold,
Shining and sweet and true;
Gave it a home of fairest mould,
Blest it, and called it — You.
Sunshine. VI

I just think that dreams are best,
Just to sit and fancy things;
Give your gold no acid test,
Try not how your silver rings.
Dreams Are Best. Stanza 1

It's easy to cry that you're beaten — and die;
It's easy to crawfish and crawl;
But to fight and to fight when hope's out of sight —
Why, that's the best game of them all!
The Quitter. Stanza 3

A million stars are in the sky;
A million planets plunge and die;
A million million men are sped;
A million million wait ahead.
Each plays his part and has his day —
What ho! the World's all right, I say.
The World's All Right. Stanza 3

They talk o' England's glory and a-'oldin' of our trade,
Of Empire and 'igh destiny until we're fair flimflammed;
But if it's for the likes o' that that bloody war is made,
Then wot I say is: Empire and 'igh destiny be damned!
A Song of the Sandbags. Stanza 5

Ah! the clock is always slow;
It is later than you think.
It Is Later than You Think.

That classic that the world has lost,
The Little Book I Never Wrote.
My Masterpiece. Stanza 2

I have some friends, some honest friends,
And honest friends are few;
My pipe of briar, my open fire,
A book that's not too new.
I Have Some Friends. Stanza 2

When we, the Workers, all demand: "What are we fighting for?" . . .
Then, then we'll end that stupid crime, that devil's madness — War.
Michael

---

[1] An obvious echo of Kipling's *The Law of the Jungle:*
Now this is the Law of the Jungle — as old and as true as the sky;
And the Wolf that shall keep it may prosper, but the Wolf that shall break it must die.

GEORGE MACAULAY TREVELYAN

[1876–   ]

A man and what he loves and builds have but a day and then disappear; nature cares not — and renews the annual round untired. It is the old law, sad but not bitter. Only when man destroys the life and beauty of nature, there is the outrage.

Grey of Fallodon. Book I. Chap. 3 [*1937*]

Serbia . . . that little land of ferocious heroes.

Ibid. Book II. Chap. 8

Education . . . has produced a vast population able to read but unable to distinguish what is worth reading.

English Social History. Chap. 18 [*1942*]

EDGAR WALLACE

[1876–1932]

'E doesn't want no pass;
'E's journeying first-class;
'Is trav'ling rug's a Union Jack, which isn't bad at all;
The tune the drummers play
It ain't so very gay,
But a rather slow selection from a piece that's known as "Saul."

Burial of Private Ginger Jones. Stanza 6

Oh God of Battles, Lord of Might — a sentry in the silent night —
I, 'oo've never prayed
Kneel on the dew-damp sands to say:
Oh, keep me through the coming day!
But, please remember, though I pray,
That I am not afraid.

The Prayer by Private Edgar Wallace, R.A.M.C. Stanza 1

So long! Wherever the fates take you,
To what embittered field, to what quick death,
I know, as I know God, you will be true
To your last breath
To our dear land, where faith and honour dwell;
Good fighter and good sportsman, fare thee well.

To the Service Reader, August, 1914

When Chaucer rode from Tabard Inn along the Old Kent Road
With all his lords an' ladies bright an' merry,
Some say he went to Becket's tomb — but such a tale be blowed!
I know what made him go to Canterbury. . . .
The hist'ry book don't tell us, but this chap who couldn't spell
Went to do his annual training with the Buffs.

To the First Battalion of the Buffs. Stanza 1

THOMAS CURTIS CLARK

[1877–   ]

Let us no more be true to boasted race or clan,
But to our highest dream, the brotherhood of man.

The New Loyalty

We need the comrade heart
That understands,
And the warmth, the living warmth
Of human hands.[1]

The Touch of Human Hands. Stanza 1

GRACE NOLL (MRS. NORMAN H.) CROWELL

[1877–   ]

No day has ever failed me quite:
Before the grayest day is done
I find some misty purple bloom,
Or a late line of crimson sun.

The Day. Stanza 3

I hold to my heart when the geese are flying —

---

[1] 'Tis the human touch in this world that counts,
The touch of your hand and mine,
Which means far more to the fainting heart
Than shelter and bread and wine.
SPENCER MICHAEL FREE [1856–1938]

A wavering wedge on the high, bright blue —
I tighten my lips to keep from crying:
"Beautiful birds, let me go with you."

Wild Geese. Stanza 1

God wrote His loveliest poem on the day
He made the first tall silver poplar tree,
And set it high upon a pale-gold hill
For all the new enchanted earth to see.

Silver Poplars. Stanza 1

GEORGE ALLAN ENGLAND
[1877–1936]

He yawned, and laid his cigaret aside,
And on the baggage-check, grimly stamped "Body," wrote
Two simple words. Scrawled words, with careless fingers. Just a note
Of this poor shipment's worthlessness.
She who had died,
Two days before, was sunshine, joy, and life
To all of us.

"No Value"

"No Value!" And the world had ceased to turn:
And all the gold from here to Babylon might burn
To dross, unminded, for we bore our dead.

Ibid.

ANTHONY EUWER
[1877–]

As a beauty I'm not a great star.
Others are handsomer far;
But my face — I don't mind it
Because I'm behind it;
It's the folks out in front that I jar.

Limerick [1]

I like a good grouch when I get it,
Sea-deep and dark indigo blue.

My Grouch. Stanza 1

ROSE FYLEMAN
[1877–]

The Fairies have never a penny to spend,
They haven't a thing put by,
But theirs is the dower of bird and of flower,
And theirs are the earth and the sky.

The Fairies Have Never a Penny to Spend. Stanza 1

And though you be foolish or though you be wise,
With hair of silver or gold,
You could never be young as the fairies are,
And never as old.

Ibid. Stanza 2

A fairy went a-marketing —
She bought a little fish;
She put it in a crystal bowl
Upon a golden dish.

A Fairy Went A-Marketing. Stanza 1

Cheerfully adorn the proudest table,
Since yours it is to bear the glorious label —
"Richest in Vitamines!"

To an Orange. Stanza 4

SIR JAMES HOPWOOD JEANS
[1877–1946]

Taking a very gloomy view of the future of the human race, let us suppose that it can only expect to survive for two thousand million years longer, a period about equal to the past age of the earth. Then, regarded as a being destined to live for threescore years and ten, humanity, although it has been born in a house seventy years old, is itself only three days old.

The Wider Aspects of Cosmogony [*1928*]

BURGES JOHNSON
[1877–]

If God grant me old age
I would see some things finished; some outworn;
Some stone prepared for builders yet unborn,
Nor would I be the sated, weary sage
Who sees no strange new wonder in each morn.

When Old Age Comes. Stanza 1

---

[1] Often quoted by Woodrow Wilson.

RICHARD R. KIRK
[1877–   ]

Thrice blessed are our friends: they come, they stay,
And presently they go away.
Thrice Blessed

I covet not the ended road,
The granary, the sheaf;
For me the sowing of the grain,
The promise of the leaf.
Along the Way. Stanza 2

A book's an Inn whose patrons' praise
Depends on seasons and on days,
On dispositions, and — in fine —
Not wholly on the landlord's wine.
A Book's an Inn

DOUGLAS MALLOCH
[1877–1938]

If you can't be a pine on the top of the hill,
Be a scrub in the valley — but be
The best little scrub by the side of the rill;
Be a bush if you can't be a tree.
Be the Best of Whatever You Are. Stanza 1

The tree that never had to fight
For sun and sky and air and light;
That stood out in the open plain
And always got its share of rain,
Never became a forest king,
But lived and died a scrubby thing.
Good Timber. Stanza 1

Time brings not death, it brings but changes;
I know he rides, but rides afar,
To-day some other planet ranges
And camps to-night upon a star
Where all his other comrades are.
A Comrade Rides Ahead: To the Memory of Emerson Hough [1857–1923]. Stanza 1

Here's the secret of the riddle for successes everywhere —
There's some little second fiddle that is carrying the air.
The Plain Member. Stanza 3

The river belongs to the Nation,
The levee, they say, to the State;
The Government runs navigation,
The Commonwealth, though, pays the freight.
Now, here is the problem that's heavy —
Please, which is the right or the wrong —
When the water runs over the levee,
To whom does the river belong?
Uncle Sam's River. Stanza 1

Courage is to feel
The daily daggers of relentless steel
And keep on living.
Courage. Stanza 2

You have to believe in happiness,
Or happiness never comes. . . .
Ah, that's the reason a bird can sing —
On his darkest day he believes in Spring.
You Have to Believe

He who makes a garden
Works hand-in-hand with God.
Who Makes a Garden

ANGELO PATRI
[1877–   ]

In one sense there is no death. The life of a soul on earth lasts beyond his departure. You will always feel that life touching yours, that voice speaking to you, that spirit looking out of other eyes, talking to you in the familiar things he touched, worked with, loved as familiar friends. He lives on in your life and in the lives of all others that knew him.[1]
Keep Children from Funerals. [November 30, 1933]

LEONARD H. ROBBINS
[1877–1947]

Be true while there yet is time.
For this is the cry of a thousand souls that down to the Pit have trod —

---

[1] Even the death of friends will inspire us as much as their lives. . . . Their memories will be incrusted over with sublime and pleasing thoughts, as their monuments are overgrown with moss. — HENRY DAVID THOREAU [1817–1862]: *A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers: Concord River.*

Who keeps the Truth from the people
stands in the way of God!
The Truth and John Billington. Stanza 8

THEODORE GOODRIDGE ROBERTS
[1877-]

The wide seas and the mountains called
to him
And gray dawn saw his campfires in the
rain.
A Vagrant's Epitaph. Stanza 1
Change was his mistress, Chance his
counselor.
The dark pines knew his whistle up the
trail.
Why tarries he to-day? And yesternight
Adventure lit her stars without avail.
Ibid. Stanza 4
Somewhere he failed me, somewhere he
slipped away —
Youth, in his ignorant faith and his
bright array.
The tides go out; the tides come flooding in;
Still the old years die and the new begin;
But Youth? —
Somewhere we lost each other, last year
or yesterday.
The Lost Shipmate. Stanza 1
Be merciful, O God, that I have named
in vain.
I am blind in the eyes; but spare the
gleam in my brain.
Though my footsteps falter, let my soul
still sight
The things that were my life before you
hid the light.[1]
The Blind Sailor

LAURA SIMMONS
[1877-1949]

How each man knows a different God!
Each for himself shall see
A shape of doom; a vengeful Judge —
A dreaded mystery;
Or, blessed hope! a strength, a Friend
Beloved utterly.
Ultimate. Stanza 1

Beyond the curtain's velvet fold, none
tell us how you go —
Or if you fall, forspent, upon your road
to Jericho.
To the Stage: Our Good Samaritan

What though you hide it in your
trunk —
Ere sailing hour has set?
Jammed down beneath your old blue
serge?
Don't think you can forget!
The face within that passport book
Will rise to haunt you yet.
Your Passport Picture

CHARLES HANSON TOWNE
[1877-1949]

Youth, there are countless stories
spread
By gentlemen whose hair is gray.
Believe them not, but me instead —
The 'Nineties were not really gay.
Ballade of Gentle Denial

As if upon the breeze,
There came the teeming wonder of his
words —
A golden troop of birds,
Caged in a little volume made to love.
The Quiet Singer
(Francis Thompson)

I need not shout my faith. Thrice eloquent
Are quiet trees and the green listening sod.
Hushed are the stars, whose power is
never spent;
The hills are mute — yet how they
speak of God!
Silence

How softly runs the afternoon
Beneath the billowy clouds of June!
How Softly Runs the Afternoon

---

[1] God, who took away my eyes,
That my soul might see.
MARGUERITE RADCLYFFE HALL [1886-1943]: *The Blind Plowman*.

ARTHUR UPSON
[1877–1908]

My days are phantom days, each one
The shadow of a hope;
My real life never was begun
Nor any of my real deeds done.
Phantom Life

Late the fond tyrant who misrules our land,
Bidding his serfs dig deep in marshes old,
Trembled, not knowing wherefore, as they drew
From out this swampy bed of ancient mould
A shattered torch held in a mighty hand.
The Statue of Liberty
(*New York Harbour, A.D. 2900*)

All are folded now so peacefully
Within her breast whose glory was their dream —
From her own sanguine fields, from isles extreme,
From the long tumult of the land and sea —
Where lies the steel Potomac's jewelled stream
Like the surrendered sword of Memory.
Arlington

Dig my life deep enough, you must
Find broken friendships round its inner wall —
Which once my careless hand let slip and fall —
Brave with faint memories, rich in rainbow-crust.
Octaves in an Oxford Garden. XXV, Roman Glassware Preserved in the Ashmolean

Wine that was spilt in haste
Arising in fumes more precious;
Garlands that fell forgot
Rooting to wondrous bloom;
Youth that would flow to waste
Pausing in pool-green valleys —
And Passion that lasted not
Surviving the voiceless Tomb!
After a Dolmetsch Concert. Stanza 2

McLANDBURGH WILSON

From out our crowded calendar
One day we pluck to give;
It is the day the Dying pause
To honor those who live.
Memorial Day

Our hero is a man of peace,
Preparedness he implores;
His sword within its scabbard sleeps,
But mercy, how it snores!
Theodore Roosevelt

'Twixt the optimist and pessimist
The difference is droll:
The optimist sees the doughnut
But the pessimist sees the hole.
Optimist and Pessimist

LOUIS KAUFMAN ANSPACHER
[1878–1947]

Marriage is that relation between man and woman in which the independence is equal, the dependence mutual, and the obligation reciprocal.
Address, Boston
[*December 30, 1934*]

BERTHA ADAMS BACKUS
[*Floruit 1911*]

Build for yourself a strong-box,
Fashion each part with care;
When it's strong as your hand can make it,
Put all your troubles there;
Hide there all thought of your failures,
And each bitter cup that you quaff:
Lock all your heartaches within it,
Then sit on the lid and laugh.
Then Laugh.[1] *Stanza 1*

KARLE WILSON (MRS. THOMAS ELLIS) BAKER
[1878–]

Masters have wrought in prisons,
At peace in cells of stone:
From their thick walls I fashion
Windows to light my own.
Prisons

---

[1] In *Munsey's Magazine, Feb., 1911.*

Brother, the creed would stifle me
That shelters you.[1]
Creeds. Stanza 2

Let me grow lovely, growing old —[2]
So many fine things do:
Laces, and ivory, and gold,
And silks need not be new.
Old Lace: Let Me Grow Lovely

To-day I have grown taller from walking with the trees.
Good Company

I love the friendly faces of old sorrows;
I have no secrets that they do not know.
I Love the Friendly Faces
Stanza 1

AMELIA JOSEPHINE BURR
[1878–]

As one who looks on a face through a window, through life I have looked on God.
Because I have loved life, I shall have no sorrow to die.
A Song of Living. Stanza 3

HENRY SEIDEL CANBY
[1878–]

We can put our children on wheels to see the world, but we cannot give them the kind of home that any town provided in the nineties, not at any price.
The Age of Confidence. Chap. 14

Arrogance, pedantry, and dogmatism are the occupational diseases of those who spend their lives directing the intellects of the young.
Alma Mater

[Walt Whitman] remembered things impossible for us, impossible but intelligible, and which will become unintelligible at our peril.
Classic Americans. Walt Whitman

Skunk cabbages! a thousand sonnets died in that misnomer.
Meditations in the Woods

PIERRE CARTIER
[1878–]

While in France we consider it takes three generations to go from shirt-sleeves to wealth,[1] here, in America, where accelerated speed is an important element of success, it takes but one generation to complete the same process.
Address, French Chamber of Commerce of the United States. New York, September 27, 1940

GEORGE MICHAEL COHAN
[1878–1942]

Hurried and worried until we're buried, and there's no curtain call,
Life's a very funny proposition, after all.
Life's a Funny Proposition

No matter what may happen, whatever may befall,
I only know I'm mighty glad I'm living, that is all.
I'm Mighty Glad I'm Living

You won't do any business, if you haven't got a band:
The folks expect a street parade and uniforms so grand.
You Won't Do Any Business

Always leave them laughing when you say good-bye.
Title of song

Give my regards to Broadway,
Remember me to Herald Square,
Tell all the gang at Forty-second Street
That I will soon be there.
Give My Regards to Broadway [*1904*]

What's all the shootin' for?
The Tavern [*1920*]

GRACE HAZARD CONKLING
[1878–]

I have an understanding with the hills
At evening when the slanted radiance fills

---

[1] My creed may have no lift of hope for you,
And yours might drive me down the slopes of hell.
LEWIS WORTHINGTON SMITH [1866–]: *Creeds.*

[2] See Clara B. S. Heath, page 628.

[1] There's no' but three generations atween clog and clog. — *Lancashire Proverb.*
Shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves in three generations.—Attributed to ANDREW CARNEGIE.

Their hollows, and the great winds let
them be,
And they are quiet and look down at
me.
After Sunset

Invisible beauty has a word so brief
A flower can say it or a shaken leaf,
But few may ever snare it in a song.
Ibid.

To build the trout a crystal stair.
The Whole Duty of Berkshire Brooks

He who gives a passion-flower
Always asks it back.
Tampico

ALFRED EDGAR COPPARD
[1878–   ]

Truth is truth and love is love,
Give us grace to taste thereof;
But if truth offend my sweet,
Then I will have none of it.
Mendacity. Stanza 1

Ere this trick of truth undo me,
Little love, my love, come to me.
Ibid. Stanza 3

ADELAIDE CRAPSEY
[1878–1914]

These be
Three silent things:
The falling snow . . . the hour
Before the dawn . . . the mouth of
one
Just dead.
Cinquain: Triad

EDWARD JOHN MORETON DRAX PLUNKETT, LORD DUNSANY
[1878–   ]

We shall be with you in your distant
time,
Shall lean towards you across many
a year,
Shall bring you courage with a way-
worn rhyme:
We were not wholly here.
To Those That Come After. Stanza 3

A new thing came and they could not
see,
A new wind blew and they would not
feel it.
In His Own Country. Stanza 1

May you go safe, my friend, across that
dizzy way
No wider than a hair, by which your
people go
From Earth to Paradise; may you go
safe to-day
With stars and space above, and time
and stars below.
May You Go Safe: On the Death of a Muhammedan Friend. Stanza 1

When we break up under the heavy years and go down into eternity our thoughts like small lost rafts float on awhile upon Oblivion's sea. They will not carry much over those tides, our names and a phrase or two and little else.
Fifty-One Tales. The Raft Builders

HARRY EMERSON FOSDICK
[1878–   ]

The Sea of Galilee and the Dead Sea are made of the same water. It flows down, clear and cool, from the heights of Hermon and the roots of the cedars of Lebanon. The Sea of Galilee makes beauty of it, for the Sea of Galilee has an outlet. It gets to give. It gathers in its riches that it may pour them out again to fertilize the Jordan plain. But the Dead Sea with the same water makes horror. For the Dead Sea has no outlet. It gets to keep.
The Meaning of Service. Page 67 [1920]

WILFRID WILSON GIBSON
[1878–   ]

I did not write; and now I cannot
write —
Or, rather, it were useless; no king's
head
That pence or pounds might purchase
may secure

Delivery in the region of the dead —
And all I meant to say remains unsaid.
The Unwritten Letter

One song leads on to another,
One friend to another friend,
So I'll travel along
With a friend and a song —
I'll travel along
Ten thousand strong —
To the end.
The Empty Purse. Stanza 1

All life moving to one measure —
Daily bread.
All Life Moving to One Measure

And as I lingered, lost in divine delight,
My heart thanked God for the goodly gift of sight
And all youth's lively senses keen and quick —
When suddenly, behind me in the night,
I heard the tapping of a blind man's stick.[1]
Sight. Stanza 2

We who are left, how shall we look again
Happily on the sun or feel the rain
Without remembering how they who went
Ungrudgingly and spent
Their lives for us loved, too, the sun and the rain?
Lament. Stanza 1

That night when she came home
Her arms were full of blossom.
She'd scarcely left a pot or pan
For me to cook a meal in.
Holiday

Just what it meant to smile and smile
And let my son go cheerily —
My son . . . and wondering all the while
What stranger would come back to me.
The Return. Stanza 2

Though now beyond earth's farthest hills you fare,
Song-crowned, immortal, sometimes it seems to me
That, if I listen very quietly,
Perhaps I'll hear a light foot on the stair
And see you, standing with your angel air,
Fresh from the uplands of eternity.
Rupert Brooke

When I must breast the stiller sea
That stretches everlastingly
Beneath the starless unknown night,
The darkness round me falling,
May it be given me to hear
Life calling me as crystal-clear —
To glance back once through failing light
And answer that sweet calling.
The Voice. Stanza 2

OLIVER ST. JOHN GOGARTY
[1878-]

O Boys, the times I've seen!
The things I've done and known!
If you knew where I have been
Or half the joys I've had,
You never would leave me alone;
But pester me to tell,
Swearing to keep it dark,
What . . . but I know quite well:
Every solicitor's clerk
Would break out and go mad;
And all the dogs would bark!
O Boys! O Boys!

No one believes in joys,
And Peace on Earth is a joke,
Which, anyhow, telling destroys;
So better go on with your work:
But Boys! O Boys! O Boys!
Ibid.

Only the Lion and the Cock,
As Galen says, withstand Love's shock.
So, Dearest, do not think me rude
If I yield now to lassitude,
But sympathize with me. I know
You would not have me roar, or crow.
After Galen

I give more praise to Troy's redoubt
For Love kept in, than War kept out.
On Troy

Lady, make a nota bene
That Love's lyric fount of glee
Rose in marbled Mytilene
Channeled by the purple sea.
Elbow Room

---

[1] The Spring blew trumpets of color;
Her green sang in my brain —
I heard a blind man groping
"Tap — tap" with his cane.
HARRY KEMP: *Blind. Stanza 1*

And up the back-garden
The sound comes to me
Of the lapsing, unsoilable,
Whispering sea.

Ringsend

What should we know,
For better or worse,
Of the Long Ago,
Were it not for Verse?

Verse

A vitalized symbol
Of earth and of storm,
Of Chaos contracted
To intricate form.

The Crab Tree

Our friends go with us as we go
Down the long path where Beauty wends,
Where all we love foregathers, so
Why should we fear to join our friends?

Non Dolet. Stanza 1

Who would survive them, to outlast
His children; to outwear his fame —
Left when the Triumph has gone past —
To win from Age, not Time, a name?

Ibid. Stanza 2

PERCY ADAMS HUTCHISON
[1878–]

Ay, down the years, behold, He rides,
The lowly Christ, upon an ass;
But conquering? Ten shall heed the call,
A thousand idly watch Him pass.

The Swordless Christ: Vicisti Galilæe. Stanza 1

DONALD ROBERT PERRY MARQUIS
[1878–1937]

The saddest ones are those that wear
The jester's motley garb.

The Tavern of Despair

The world hath just one tale to tell, and it is very old,[1]
A little tale — a simple tale — a tale that's easy told:
"There was a youth in Babylon who greatly loved a maid!"

News from Babylon

Who storms the moss-grown walls of eld
And beats some falsehood down
Shall pass the pallid gates of death
Sans laurel, love, or crown;
For him who fain would teach the world
The world holds hate in fee —
For Socrates, the hemlock cup;
For Christ, Gethsemane.

The Wages

No doubt the cherubs earn their wage
Who wind each ticking star.

The Rebel

Still mounts the Dream on shining pinion . . .
Still broods the dull distrust . . .
Which shall have ultimate dominion,
Dream, or dust?

A Little While

A little while with grief and laughter,
And then the day will close;
The shadows gather . . . what comes after
No man knows.

Ibid.

Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith,
Mariners, travelers, magazines of myth,
Settin' up in Heaven, chewin' and a-chawin'
Eatin' their terbaccy, talkin' and a-jawin'.

Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith[1]

Fill me with sassafras, nurse,
And juniper juice!
Let me see if I'm still any use!
For I want to be young and to sing again,
Sing again, sing again!
Middle age is a curse![2]

Spring Ode

For I want to hire out as the Skipper
(Who dodges life's stress and its strains)
Of the Trolley, the Toonerville Trolley,

---

[1] See Kendall Banning, page 888.

[1] In *The Sun* (New York), *July 28, 1919*.

[2] Of middle age the best that can be said is that a middle-aged person has likely learned how to have a little fun in spite of his troubles. — MARQUIS: *The Almost Perfect State*

The Trolley that Meets all the Trains.

The Toonerville Trolley: To Fontaine Fox

A dollar a line,
The Uplifting stuff brings a dollar a line!

Yes, Song Is Coming into Its Own Again

And similar goddamned phrases.

Ballade of Goddamned Phrases [1]

I pray Thee make my column read,
And give me thus my daily bread.
Endow me, if Thou grant me wit,
Likewise with sense to mellow it.

Prayer

Comet, shake out your locks and let them flare
Across the startled heaven of my soul!
Pluck out the hairpins, Sue, and let her roll!
Don't be so stingy with your blooming hair.

Sonnets to a Red-Haired Lady. I

I love you as New Englanders love pie!

Ibid. XII

Their names were . . . Ask oblivion!
"They had no poet, and they died." [2]

"They Had No Poet"

Should chance strike out of me some human heat,
Leap not at that and think to grasp my soul!
I flee new bonds. My self must still retreat
Down devious ways to keep me free and whole.

A Gentleman of Fifty Soliloquizes

One boob may die, but deathless is
The royal race of hicks —
When Ahab went to Ascalon
They sold him gilded bricks.

Boob Ballad

How often when they find a sage
As sweet as Socrates or Plato
They hand him hemlock for his wage,
Or bake him like a sweet potato!

Taking the Longer View

Oh, what the hell, it's Spring!
And just for the sake of argyment, I'll show 'em who is king."

David and Bathsheba (As Interpreted by the Old Soak)

Speed, I bid you, speed the earth
Onward with a shout of mirth,
Fill your eager eyes with light,
Put my face and memory
Out of mind and out of sight.
Nothing I have caused or done,
But this gravestone, meets the sun:
Friends, a great simplicity
Comes at last to you and me.

Lines for a Gravestone

There will be no beans in the Almost Perfect State.

The Almost Perfect State

For a territory the size of the United States five millions of people would be about right. . . . The human population of the entire world should be kept well under a hundred millions. . . . If the world were not so full of people, and most of them did not have to work so hard, there would be more time for them to get out and lie on the grass, and there would be more grass for them to lie on.

Ibid.

procrastination is the
art of keeping
up with yesterday

archy and mehitabel. certain maxims of archy.[1] *page 43 [1927]*

dance mehitabel dance
caper and shake a leg
what little blood is left
will fizz like wine in a keg

Ibid. mehitabel dances with boreas. page 140

toujours gai

archy's life of mehitabel: the life of mehitabel the cat. page 2 [1933]

i have noticed that when chickens quit quarrelling over their food they often find that there is enough for all of them i wonder if it might not be the same way with the human race

---

[1] Inspired by a protest from General Ian Hamilton, Commander of the Mediterranean Expeditionary Force [1915], against turning his cables into hackneyed phrases.

[2] See Alexander Pope, page 214.

[1] Archy, a cockroach, is unable to use the shift-key on the typewriter; therefore he cannot print capital letters and punctuation marks.

archy's life of mehitabel. random thoughts by archy. page 82

nowadays an author owns his stuff
only between air programs

Ibid. archy on the radio. page 108

so unlucky
that he runs into accidents
which started out to happen
to somebody else

Ibid. archy says. page 146

theres life in the old dame yet

Ibid. the retreat from hollywood. page 155

a suicide is a person who has
considered his own case and decided
that he is worthless and who acts
as his own judge jury and executioner
and he probably knows better
than anyone else whether there is justice
in the verdict [1]

archy does his part. now look at it. page 7 [*1935*]

it is a cheering thought to think
that god is on the side of the best digestion [2]

Ibid. the big bad wolf. page 11

there is bound to be a certain amount of
trouble running any country
if you are president the trouble happens to you
but if you are a tyrant you can arrange things so
that most of the trouble happens to other people

Ibid. archy's newest deal. page 18

there is always
a comforting thought
in time of trouble when
it is not our trouble

Ibid. comforting thoughts. page 149

too many creatures
both insects and humans
estimate their own value
by the amount of minor irritation
they are able to cause
to greater personalities than themselves

archy does his part. pride. page 171

the females of all species are most
dangerous when they appear to retreat

Ibid. a farewell. page 252

To stroke a platitude until it purrs like an epigram.

The Sun Dial

Publishing a volume of verse is like dropping a rose-petal down the Grand Cañon and waiting for the echo.

Ibid.

Poetry is what Milton saw when he went blind.

Ibid.

If you make people think they're thinking, they'll love you. If you really make them think they'll hate you.

Ibid.

An Idea isn't responsible for the people who believe in it.

Ibid.

A man has jest naturally got to have something to cuss around and boss, so's to keep himself from finding out he don't amount to nothing.

Danny's Own Story

It's a DEE-vice.

The Old Soak. Act I [*1921*]

Jehovah. Did I ever mention publicly how Hell got started? I don't think I ever did. It was this way: I thought I'd do something nice for a lot of theologians who had, after all, been doing the best they could, according to their lights; so I gave them an enormous tract of Heaven to do what they pleased with — set it apart for them to inhabit and administer. I didn't pay any attention to it for a few thousand years, and when I looked at it again, they'd made it into Hell.

Chapters for the Orthodox. Chap. 7 [*1934*]

Dreadful things are just as apt to happen when stupid people control a situation as when definitely ill-natured people are in charge.

Ibid. Chap. 8

---

[1] See Eaton, page 738, and Ellis, page 741.

[2] Give me a good digestion, Lord,
And also something to digest.
A Pilgrim's Grace, St. 1 (From a souvenir card given those who visit Chester Cathedral, Cheshire, England)

All religion, all life, all art, all expression come down to this: to the effort of the human soul to break through its barrier of loneliness, of intolerable loneliness, and make some contact with another seeking soul, or with what all souls seek, which is (by any name) God.

Chapters for the Orthodox. Chap. 11

EDWIN MEADE ("TED") ROBINSON
[1878–1946]

Some day I'll pass by the Great Gates of Gold,
And see a man pass through unquestioned and bold.
"A Saint?" I'll ask, and old Peter'll reply:
"No, he carries a pass — he's a newspaper guy."

The Newspaper Guy. Stanza 4[1]

Write me a verse, my old machine —
I lack for an inspiration;
The skies are blue and the trees are green,
And I long for a long vacation.

The Typewriter's Song. Stanza 1

A start! A thrill! A rattle — and then
It pounds out, swift and hearty —
"Now is the time for all good men
To come to the aid of the party."

Ibid. Stanza 4

Dying and letting die, they call "living and letting live";
They do not even make mistakes for live ones to forgive;
Wouldst thou be Nothing? Then, my son, be a Conservative!

Conservatives

Black-gowned upon the dear old steps he stands,
His brain with mingled junk and knowledge stored;
He carries on his head the mortar-board,
A roll of learned sheepskin in his hands.

Sonnet. The Graduate

Youth having fled with its glittering promises,
Leaving our faith as unstable as Thomas's,
All that's remaining to soothe us and calm us is
Memory's charity, lovingly vast.
Blest be the power to sweeten and pasteurize
Bygone mistakes, until strengthened at last, you rise
Free from remorse, and can fearlessly cast your eyes
Over the past!

Glamour. Stanza 1

Over that love affair, scrappy and clamorous,
Time throws a veil iridescent and glamorous,
Cloaking the sordid, revealing the amorous—
Hiding the ashes but leaving the flame.

Ibid. Stanza 2

CARL SANDBURG
[1878–   ]

Pile the bodies high at Austerlitz and Waterloo,
Shovel them under and let me work —
I am the grass; I cover all.

Grass

The fog comes on little cat feet.

Fog

O prairie mother, I am one of your boys.
I have loved the prairie as a man with a heart shot full of pain over love.

Prairie

I tell you the past is a bucket of ashes.

Ibid.

The peace of great churches be for you,
Where the players of lofty pipe organs
Practice old lovely fragments, alone.

For You

The peace of great books be for you,
Stains of pressed clover leaves on pages,
Bleach of the light of years held in leather.

Ibid.

---

[1] Written for the Cleveland Press Club program, 1906.

For the gladness here where the sun is shining at evening on the weeds of the river,
Our prayer of thanks.
Our Prayer of Thanks

For the laughter of children who tumble barefooted and bareheaded in the summer grass.
Ibid.

The republic is a dream.
Nothing happens unless first a dream.
Washington Monument by Night

Death sends a radiogram every day: When I want you I'll drop in — and then one day he comes with a master-key and lets himself in and says: We'll go now.
Death Snips Proud Men

That sergeant at Belleau Woods,
Walking into the drumfires, calling his men,
"Come on, you . . . Do you want to live forever?" [1]
Losers

The French who found the Ohio River named it
La Belle Rivière, meaning a woman easy to look at.
Whiffs of the Ohio River at Cincinnati

The marvellous rebellion of man at all signs reading "Keep Off." [2]
Who Am I?

When Abraham Lincoln was shoveled into the tombs, he forgot the copperheads and the assassin . . . in the dust, in the cool tombs.
Cool Tombs.

Take any streetful of people buying clothes and groceries, cheering a hero or throwing confetti and blowing tin horns . . . tell me if the lovers are losers . . . tell me if any get more than the lovers . . . in the dust . . . in the cool tombs.
Ibid.

Lay me on an anvil, O God.
Beat me and hammer me into a crowbar.
Let me pry loose old walls.
Let me lift and loosen old foundations.
Prayers of Steel

I won't take my religion from any man who never works except with his mouth and never cherishes any memory except the face of the woman on the American silver dollar.
To a Contemporary Bunkshooter

Look out how you use proud words.
When you let proud words go, it is not easy to call them back.
They wear long boots, hard boots. . . .
Look out how you use proud words.
Primer Lesson

Time is a sandpile we run our fingers in.
Hotel Girl

Hog Butcher for the World,
Tool Maker, Stacker of Wheat,
Player with Railroads and the Nation's Freight Handler;
Stormy, husky, brawling,
City of the Big Shoulders.
Chicago

I know a Jew fish crier down on Maxwell Street, with a voice like a north wind blowing over corn stubble in January. . . .
His face is that of a man terribly glad to be selling fish.
Fish Crier

Man is a long time coming,
Man will yet win.
Brother may yet line up with brother.
This old anvil laughs at many broken hammers . . .
In the darkness with a great bundle of grief the people march.
The People, Yes

LOUIS EDWIN THAYER
[1878–]

Here is a toast that I want to give
To a fellow I'll never know;
To the fellow who's going to take my place
When it's time for me to go.
To My Successor. Stanza 1 [*1909*]

---

[1] See Thomas Carlyle, page 381.

[2] It was marked, in large black letters, "Office of the Manager — Keep Out." So Jurgen opened this door. — JAMES BRANCH CABELL: *Jurgen. Chap. 44.*

I fancy when I go to rest some one will bring to light
Some kindly word or goodly act long buried out of sight;
But, if it's all the same to you, just give to me, instead,
The bouquets while I'm living and the knocking when I'm dead.
Of Post-Mortem Praises. Stanza 1

EDWARD THOMAS
[1878–1917]

Out of the night, two cocks together crow,
Cleaving the darkness with a silver blow.
Cock-Crow

If I should ever by chance grow rich
I'll buy Codham, Cockridden, and Childerditch,
Roses, Pyrgo, and Lapwater,
And let them all to my elder daughter.
If I Should Ever by Chance

The ideal library in which no book would have disdained its neighbor. Every book indeed seemed just to have ceased talking to his neighbors when I came in.
Cloud Castle [*Published 1922*]

HANS ZINSSER
[1878–1940]

Now death is merciful. He calls me hence
Gently, with friendly soothing of my fears
Of ugly age and feeble impotence
And cruel disintegration of slow years.
Sonnets

How sweet the Summer! And the Autumn shone
Like warmth within our hearts as in the sky,
Ripening rich harvests that our love had sown.
How good that ere the Winter comes, I die!
Then, ageless in your heart, I'll come to rest
Serene and proud, as when you loved me best.
Sonnets

Then all on earth that Death has left behind
Will be the merry part of me within your mind.
Ibid.

KENDALL BANNING
[1879–1944]

The world has but one song to sing,[1]
And it is ever new;
The first and last of all the songs,
For it is ever true;
A little song, a tender song,
The only song it hath:
"There was a youth of Ascalon
Who loved a girl of Gath."
Once on a Time. Stanza 2

ETHEL BARRYMORE
[1879–]

That's all there is; there isn't any more.
Added, with the author's permission, as the curtain line of "Sunday" [*1906*]

SIR WILLIAM BEVERIDGE
[1879–]

Simple effluxion of time.[2]
Social Insurance [*1942*]

The object of government in peace and in war is not the glory of rulers or of races, but the happiness of the common man.
Ibid.

GEORGE SANDS BRYAN
[1879–1943]

"What has upheld you on your way?
What has supported you when faint?
On what have you for strength relied?"
"My vittles," said the dear old saint.
Aunt Phoebe. Stanza 4

---

[1] See Don Marquis, page 883.

[2] The *Oxford English Dictionary* traces this phrase back as far as 1868.

JAMES BRANCH CABELL
[1879–]

Why is the King of Hearts the only one that hasn't a moustache?

The Rivet in Grandfather's Neck [*1915*]

Divers queens who die with Antony
But live a great while first with Julius.

Retractions. V

I am willing to taste any drink once.

Jurgen. Chap. 16 [*1919*]

I shall marry in haste, and repeat at leisure.

Ibid. Chap. 38

There is no faith stronger than that of a bad-tempered woman in her own infallibility.

Ibid. Chap. 39

Poetry is man's rebellion against being what he is.

Ibid. Chap. 44

MELVILLE HENRY CANE
[1879–]

High above both feud and family,
Shines and sings the inspired anomaly,
Emily.

Dickinsons and Todds [*1945*]

LEE WILSON DODD
[1879–1933]

You steal green apples from the Tree
Of Life, miscalling greenness pleasure

To the Younger Generation

Much that I sought, I could not find:
Much that I found, I could not bind;
Much that I bound, I could not free;
Much that I freed returned to me.

Ronde Macabre

Furious Propaganda, with her brand,
Fires the dry prairies of our wide Waste
Land;
Making the Earth, Man's temporal station, be
One stinking altar to Publicity.

The Great Enlightenment

ALBERT EINSTEIN
[1879–]

Some recent work by E. Fermi and L. Szilard,[1] which has been communicated to me in manuscript, leads me to expect that the element uranium may be turned into a new and important source of energy in the immediate future.

Letter to Franklin D. Roosevelt, August 2, 1939[2]

Since I do not foresee that atomic energy is to be a great boon for a long time, I have to say that for the present it is a menace. Perhaps it is well that it should be. It may intimidate the human race into bringing order into its international affairs, which, without the pressure of fear, it would not do.

Einstein on the Atomic Bomb. Atlantic Monthly, November, 1945

I do not believe that civilization will be wiped out in a war fought with the atomic bomb. Perhaps two thirds of the people of the earth might be killed, but enough men capable of thinking, and enough books, would be left to start again, and civilization could be restored.

Ibid.

As long as there are sovereign nations possessing great power, war is inevitable.

Ibid.

JOHN ERSKINE
[1879–]

The Moral Obligation to Be Intelligent.

Title of book [*1915*]

And win, with simple gratitude and wonder,
Peace in themselves, which is their sole applause.

At the Front [*1918*]

The body travels more easily than the mind, and until we have limbered up our imagination we continue to think as though we had stayed home. We have not really budged a step until we take up residence in someone else's point of view.

---

[1] See Lee Szilard, page 1012.

[2] Quoted by RAYMOND SWING: *In the Name of Sanity*, Chap. 3.

The Complete Life, Chap. 8. Foreigners [*1943*]

DOROTHY CANFIELD FISHER
[1879–   ]

A mother is not a person to lean on but a person to make leaning unnecessary.

Her Son's Wife [*1926*]

The skull of life suddenly showed through its smile.

Bonfire [*1933*]

EDWARD MORGAN FORSTER
[1879–   ]

The historian must have some conception of how men who are not historians behave.

Abinger Harvest. Captain Edward Gibbon

It is not that the Englishman can't feel — it is that he is afraid to feel. He has been taught at his public school that feeling is bad form. He must not express great joy or sorrow, or even open his mouth too wide when he talks — his pipe might fall out if he did.

Ibid. Notes on English Character

English literature is a flying fish. It is a sample of the life that goes on day after day beneath the surface;[1] it is a proof that beauty and emotion exist in the salt, inhospitable sea.

Ibid.

How rare, how precious is frivolity! How few writers can prostitute all their powers! They are always implying "I am capable of higher things."

Ibid. Ronald Firbank

Railway termini are our gates to the glorious and the unknown. Through them we pass out into adventure and sunshine, to them, alas! we return. In Paddington all Cornwall is latent and the remoter West; down the inclines of Liverpool Street lie fenlands and the illimitable Broads; Scotland is through the pylons of Euston; Wessex behind the poised chaos of Waterloo.

Howards End. Chap. 2: [*1921*]

Beethoven's Fifth Symphony is the most sublime noise that has ever penetrated into the ear of man.

Ibid. Chap. 5

EDMUND L. GRUBER
[1879–1941]

Over hill, over dale, we have hit the dusty trail
And those caissons go rolling along.
Countermarch! Right about! hear those wagon soldiers shout
While those caissons go rolling along.
Oh, it's hi-hi-yee! for the field artilleree,
Shout out your numbers loud and strong,
And where'er we go, you will always know
That those caissons are rolling along.

The Caisson Song[1]

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES
[1879–   ]

I've been married eighteen years
And still adore my wife.
I have no hunger for other women,
I am content to be faithful,
I am resigned to decency.
I actually think I have found love
And life.
What's the matter with me?

Lines on Reading D. H. Lawrence, Sherwood Anderson, et al. Stanza 5 [*1922*]

---

[1] Viz. of the English character.

[1] Major Gruber wrote this song when he was a lieutenant in the 5th Field Artillery in the Philippines. In April, 1908, the 1st Battalion came from the United States to relieve the 2nd Battalion, and Lt. Gruber was asked to write a song that would symbolize the spirit of the reunited regiment. More widely sung than any song in the Army, it has undergone some changes in words and music. This is the popular version.

If Christians were Christians, there would be no anti-Semitism. Jesus was a Jew. There is nothing that the ordinary Christian so dislikes to remember as this awkward historical fact. But it happens, none the less, to be true.

Sensible Man's View of Religion [*1933*]

Priests are no more necessary to religion than politicians to patriotism.

Ibid.

The universe is not hostile, nor yet is it friendly. It is simply indifferent.

Ibid.

The life of humanity upon this planet may yet come to an end, and a very terrible end. But I would have you notice that this end is threatened in our time not by anything that the universe may do to us, but only by what man may do to himself.

Ibid.

NICHOLAS VACHEL LINDSAY
[1879–1931]

Man is a torch, then ashes soon,
May and June, then dead December,
Dead December, then again June.
Who shall end my dream's confusion?
Life is a loom, weaving illusion.

The Chinese Nightingale

They spoke, I think, of perils past.
They spoke, I think, of peace at last.
One thing I remember:
Spring came on forever,
Spring came on forever,
Said the Chinese nightingale.

Ibid.

The flower-fed buffaloes of the spring
In the days of long ago,
Ranged where the locomotives sing
And the prairie flowers lie low.

The Flower-Fed Buffaloes

Then you died on the prairie, and scorned all disgraces,
O broncho that would not be broken of dancing.

The Broncho That Would Not Be Broken. Stanza 5

Booth died blind and still by faith he trod,
Eyes still dazzled by the ways of God.

General William Booth Enters into Heaven

Record it for the grandson of your son —
A city is not builded in a day;
Our little town cannot complete her soul
Till countless generations pass away.

On the Building of Springfield. Stanza 2

A bronzed, lank man! His suit of ancient black,
A famous high top-hat and plain worn shawl
Make him the quaint great figure that men love,
The prairie-lawyer, master of us all.

Abraham Lincoln Walks at Midnight. Stanza 3

Sleep softly, . . . eagle forgotten, . . . under the stone,
Time has its way with you there and the clay has its own.
Sleep on, O brave-hearted, O wise man, that kindled the flame —
To live in mankind is far more than to live in a name,
To live in mankind, far, far more . . . than to live in a name.

The Eagle That Is Forgotten.[1] *Stanza 5*

I look on the specious electrical light
Blatant, mechanical, crawling and white,
Wickedly red or malignantly green
Like the beads of a young Senegambian queen.

A Rhyme About an Electrical Advertising Sign

Factory windows are always broken.
Somebody's always throwing bricks,
Somebody's always heaving cinders,
Playing ugly Yahoo tricks.

Factory Windows. Stanza 1

---

[1] John Peter Altgeld [1847–1902], Governor of Illinois [1893–1897], widely criticized for pardoning, in June, 1893, three anarchists who were serving terms in prison for their

Factory windows are always broken.
Something or other is going wrong.
Something is rotten — I think, in Denmark.
End of the factory-window song.
Factory Windows. Stanza 3

See how the generations pass
Like sand through Heaven's blue hourglass.
Shantung

I want live things in their pride to remain.
I will not kill one grasshopper vain
Though he eats a hole in my shirt like a door.
I let him out, give him one chance more.
Perhaps, while he gnaws my hat in his whim,
Grasshopper lyrics occur to him.
The Santa Fé Trail

"Love and life,
Eternal youth —
Sweet, sweet, sweet, sweet,
Dew and glory,
Love and truth,
Sweet, sweet, sweet, sweet."
Ibid.

The blood-fed captains nod. . . .
Rise, rise,
Take the sick dragons by surprise,
Highly establish
In the name of God,
The United States of Europe, Asia, and the World.
Sew the Flags Together.[1]

Fat black bucks in a wine-barrel room,
Barrel-house kings, with feet unstable,
Sagged and reeled and pounded on the table,
Pounded on the table,
Beat an empty barrel with the handle of a broom,
Hard as they were able,
Boom, boom, Boom,
With a silk umbrella and the handle of a broom,
Boomlay, boomlay, boomlay, Boom.
The Congo. Part I

Then I saw the Congo, creeping through the black,
Cutting through the jungle with a golden track.
The Congo. Part I

Mumbo-Jumbo is dead in the jungle,
Never again will he hoo-doo you.
Ibid. Part III

"I am your slave," said the Jinn.
Aladdin and the Jinn

God give such dawns as when, his venture o'er,
The Sailor looked upon San Salvador.
God lead us past the setting of the sun
To wizard islands, of august surprise;
God make our blunders wise.
Litany of the Heroes. Stanza 16

Come let us forget our ivory-towers,[1] brothers,
Come let us be bold with our songs.
Every Soul Is a Circus. Part IV, The Pontoon Bridge Miracle

---

part in the Haymarket Riot at Chicago, May 4, 1886. In 1896 and 1900 he supported W. J. Bryan's candidacy for the Presidency.

[1] Written in November, 1918.

[1] Charles-Augustin Sainte-Beuve [1804–1869] is the first writer known to have likened a poet's retreat to an ivory tower. In his *Pensées d'Août, To M. Villemain, St. 3,* dated October, 1837, he wrote:

Hugo, dur partisan
. . . combattit sous l'armure,
Et tint haut sa bannière au milieu du murmure:
Il la maintient encore; et Vigny, plus secret,
Comme en sa tour d'ivoire, avant midi, rentrait
(Hugo, strong partisan
. . . fought in armor,
And he'd high his banner in the midst of the tumult:
He still holds it; and Vigny, more discreet,
As if in his tower of ivory, retired before noon).

The poet, retired in his Tower of Ivory, isolated, according to his desire, from the world of man, resembles, whether he so wishes or not, another solitary figure, the watcher enclosed for months at a time in a lighthouse at the head of a cliff. — Jules de Gaultier [1858–]: *La Guerre et les Destinées de l'Art*

The ivory tower awakened my desire:
I longed to enclose myself in selfish bliss.
Rubén Dario [1867–1916]: *Portico, St. 13*

(In 1941 Nicaragua issued ordinary and air mail postage stamps bearing pictures of Dario and of the monument to him in Managua, commemorating the twenty-fifth anniversary of his death.)

Planting the trees that would march
and train
On, in his name to the great Pacific,
Like Birnam Wood to Dunsinane,[1]
Johnny Appleseed swept on.[2]

In Praise of Johnny Appleseed (1775–1847)

I find strange thoughts in me, on war and peace. . . . This is not the last chance good men all over the world will have to fight.

Letter to Eleanor Dougherty, October 12, 1918. (Published by his sister, Olive Lindsay Wakefield, in the Saturday Review of Literature, Oct. 20, 1945.)

The more probable chance for me will come in some little row where strikers are being shot down. . . . I would be with the fool strikers, right or wrong.

Ibid.

ST. JOHN LUCAS
[1879–1934]

The curate thinks you have no soul;
I know that he has none.[3]

My Dog

This prayer at least the gods fulfill:
That when I pass the flood and see
Old Charon by the Stygian coast
Take toll of all the shades who land,
Your little, faithful, barking ghost
May leap to lick my phantom hand.[4]

Ibid

GEORGE WASHINGTON LYON
[1879–]

Worry, the interest paid by those who borrow trouble.

Epigram in Judge, March 1, 1924

DIXON LANIER MERRITT
[1879–]

A wonderful bird is the pelican,
His bill will hold more than his belican.
He can take in his beak
Food enough for a week,
But I'm damned if I see how the heli-
can.

The Pelican [*1910*]

HAROLD MONRO
[1879–1932]

How lonely we shall be!
What shall we do,
You without me,
I without you?

Midnight Lamentation

She nestles over the shining rim,
Buries her chin in the creamy sea;
Her tail hangs loose; each drowsy paw
Is doubled under each bending knee.

Milk for the Cat

We are going *Out*. You know the pitch
of the word,
Probing the tone of thought as it comes
through fog
And reaches by devious means (half-
smelt, half-heard)
The four-legged brain of a walk-ecstatic
dog.

Dog

PADRAIC H. PEARSE
[1879–1916]

Naked I saw thee,
O beauty of beauty!
And I blinded my eyes
For fear I should flinch.

Ideal. Stanza 1

Of wealth or of glory
I shall leave nothing behind me
(I think it, O God, enough!)
But my name in the heart of a child.

To Death. Stanza 2

A tower of ivory it is
Beside a shoreless sea;
I look out of my lattices
And the saints appear to me.

WILFRED ROWLAND CHILDE [1890–]: *Turris Eburnea, St. 5*

[1] *Macbeth, Act V, Sc. 5.*

[2] See E. A. Allen, page 596.

[3] There are things that even the youngest curate cannot explain. — LEONARD MERRICK [1864–1939]: *One Man's View* [*1897*]

[4] See Norah M. Holland, page 872.

What if the dream come true? and if
 millions unborn shall dwell
In the house that I shaped in my heart,
 the noble house of my thought?
The Fool. Stanza 5

JAMES LARKIN PEARSON
[1879–]

I've never been to London,
 I've never been to Rome;
But on my Fifty Acres
 I travel here at home.
Fifty Acres. Stanza 1

A little land of Egypt
 My meadow plot shall be,
With pyramids of hay stacks
 Along its sheltered lee.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Here on my Fifty Acres
 I safe at home remain,
And have my own Bermuda,
 My Sicily, my Spain.
Ibid. Stanza 8

FELIX RIESENBERG
[1879–1939]

City, lyric city.
East Side, West Side, 1919–1929

Reporters cover you, yet you are never covered.
Ibid.

City of uncomfortable comfort stations. City of clanging radiators, of supine superintendents. City wherein there is no room to die.
Ibid.

City wrought in flame. City of arguments unending. City of terminals, city of endings, city of the last attempt. City wherein no one knows whether he is coming or going. . City of odalisques working in stores, of seraglios seeking for sultans, of tired old women scrubbing offices by night. Great glorious patriotic city, giving its canes to crippled soldiers. Fairy city in those magic hours of the passing night: the pause before the dawn.
Ibid.

City that breathes of things too large for books, that is too beautiful for poets, too terrible for drama, too true for testimony.
East Side, West Side, 1919–1929

City worth visiting, if only for a week.
Ibid.

The sea has always been a seducer, a careless lying fellow, not feminine, as many writers imagine, but strongly masculine in its allurement. The king of the sea, with his whiskers of weed and his trident and dolphins, truly represents the main and gives it character. The sea, like a great sultan, supports thousands of ships, his lawful wives. These he caresses and chastises as the case may be. This explains the feminine gender of all proper vessels.
Vignettes of the Sea

Have you ever considered that if every thumb print is different, perhaps everything else is different? No two people are alike. Yet originals, individualists, bright intellects, and the gang who lead the laughter and point the way, are alarmed by an idea that we are becoming standardized.
Endless River

If the ship is troubled with rats, place a good deal of dry newspaper in the sail locker for the rats to chew on.
Standard Seamanship

WILL ROGERS[1]
[1879–1935]

All I know is just what I read in the papers.
Prefatory remark

I never met a man I didn't like.
Address, Tremont Temple,
Boston [June, 1930]

A comedian can only last till he either takes himself serious or his audience takes him serious.
Syndicated newspaper article,
June 28, 1931

---

[1] I worked with gum and grin and lariat
To entertain the proletariat,
And with my Oklahomely wit
I brightened up the earth a bit.
OGDEN NASH [1902–]

I not only "don't choose to run"[1] [for President] but I don't even want to leave a loophole in case I am drafted, so I won't "choose." I will say "won't run" no matter how bad the country will need a comedian by that time.

Syndicated newspaper article, June 28, 1931

Politics has got so expensive that it takes lots of money to even get beat with.

Ibid.

There is a lot of difference in pioneering for gold and pioneering for spinach.

Last syndicated contribution to the press, sent from Fairbanks, Alaska, and published the day after his death in an airplane crash [August 15, 1935]

ROBERT HAVEN SCHAUFFLER

[1879–   ]

At the gate of the West I stand,
On the isle where the nations throng,
We call them "scum o' the earth."

Scum o' the Earth

Newcomers all from the eastern seas,
Help us incarnate dreams like these.
Forget, and forgive, that we did you
wrong.
Help us to father a nation strong
In the comradeship of an equal birth,
In the wealth of the richest bloods of
earth.

Ibid

BESSIE ANDERSON (MRS. ARTHUR J.) STANLEY

[1879–   ]

He has achieved success who has lived well, laughed often and loved much.

Success (prize-winning definition in a contest conducted by the Brown Book Magazine, Boston, 1904)

ROSE PASTOR STOKES

[1879–1933]

Some pray to marry the man they love,
My prayer will somewhat vary:
I humbly pray to Heaven above
That I love the man I marry.

My Prayer

SIMEON STRUNSKY

[1879–1948]

We need a vindication of the night, and especially of night in the city. . . . The more you think of it the more you will be persuaded that night is primarily the time of the innocent industries, and for the most part the primitive industries, employing simple, innocent, primitive men — slow-speaking truck farmers, husky red-faced slaughterers in the abattoirs, solid German bakers, and milkmen.

Belshazzar Court. Night Life

The milkman alone is enough to redeem the night from its undeserved evil reputation. A cartload of pasteurized milk for nurslings at four o'clock in the morning represents more service to civilization than a cartful of bullion on its way from the Sub-treasury to the vaults of a national bank five hours later.

Ibid.

Statistics are the heart of democracy

Topics of the Times, Nov. 30, 1944

No colonization without misrepresentation.

No Mean City.[1] *Chap. 1 [1944]*

People who want to understand democracy should spend less time in the library with Aristotle and more time on the buses and in the subway.

Ibid. Chap. 2

The people whom the sons and daughters find it hardest to understand are the fathers and mothers, but young people can get on very well with the grandfathers and grandmothers.

Ibid. Chap. 18

To renew ties with the past need not always be daydreaming; it may be tapping old sources of strength for new tasks.

---

[1] I do not choose to run for President in 1928.

Calvin Coolidge [1872–1933]: *Statement to reporters, Rapid City, South Dakota, August 2, 1927*

[1] A citizen of no mean city. — *Acts XXI:39*

No Mean City. Chap. 20

The years by themselves do not make a place historic. It is men who give the color of history to a place by their deeds there or by merely having lived there. . . . A city is historic, vitally historic, in which famous men have lived, dined, talked with their friends, or have written books and painted pictures or composed music, or have peopled with the imaginary children of their brain.

Ibid. Chap. 27

No man is really depraved who can spend half an hour by himself on the floor playing with his little boy's electric train.

Ibid. Chap. 28

Nearly a century ago the foreigners were saying that the national American motto was "Hurry up!" They were the first words which the immigrant heard at Castle Garden, probably from his own kinsmen who had preceded him to America by a few years and were now hustling him home from the dock.

Ibid. Chap. 30

Famous remarks are very seldom quoted correctly.

Ibid. Chap. 38

ROY ATWELL
[1880–]

In these days of indigestion
It is oftentimes a question
As to what to eat and what to leave alone;
For each microbe and bacillus
Has a different way to kill us,
And in time they always claim us for their own.

Some Little Bug Is Going to Find You Some Day. Stanza 1

Some little bug is going to find you some day,
Some little bug will creep behind you some day.

Ibid. Stanza 3

HENRY HOWARTH BASHFORD
[1880–]

As I came down the Highgate Hill
I met the sun's bravado,
And saw below me, fold on fold,
Grey to pearl and pearl to gold,
This London like a land of old,
The land of Eldorado.

Romance. Stanza 1

A hard task and the muscle to achieve it,
A fierce noon and a well-contented gloam,
A good strife and no great regret to leave it,
A still night — and the far red lights of home.

The Teamster. Stanza 4

ALBERT JAY COOK

It's Heaven, Hell or Hoboken [1] before next Christmas Day.

Heaven, Hell or Hoboken [2]

ARUNDELL ESDAILE
[1880–]

The Prince of Peace and God of Battles, making
Of peace new morning and of battle ending,
Give you, in life, not death, your part in mending
His broken world you had no part in breaking.

Soldier. Stanza 2 [*1940*]

JOSEPH CLARK GREW
[1880–]

This [sartorial convention] is a real problem with which I shall have to wrestle during the next few days, for of such stuff is diplomacy made.[3]

Ten Years in Japan. July 20, 1932 [*1944*]

---

[1] Hoboken, New Jersey, was a port of embarkation and return for the American Expeditionary Forces during the First World War.

[2] Published in *The Stars and Stripes* during the First World War.

[3] In a diplomat's soul you may find iron

We have a phrase in English "straight from the horse's mouth." I never knew why the particular animal chosen was a horse, especially as most horses are generally not very communicative. But the meaning is clear enough. What I shall say in Japan in the ensuing months comes "straight from the horse's mouth." [1]

Ten Years in Japan. October 19, 1939

ROBERT BROWNING HAMILTON

[1880–]

I walked a mile with Pleasure.
She chattered all the way,
But left me none the wiser
For all she had to say.

I walked a mile with Sorrow,
And ne'er a word said she;
But, oh, the things I learned from her
When Sorrow walked with me!

Along the Road

ROBERT CORTES HOLLIDAY

[1880–]

The best, the most exquisite automobile is a walking-stick; and one of the finest things in life is going a journey with it.

Walking-Stick Papers [*1918*]

They [women] are too personal for the high enjoyment of going a journey They must be forever thinking about you or about themselves; with them everything in the world is somehow tangled up in these matters; and when you are with them (you cannot help it, or if you could they would not allow it), you must be forever thinking about them or yourself.

Ibid.

There is not in the press any reading so improving as the "obits" . . . I doubt very much indeed whether any one could read obituaries every day for a year and remain a bad man or woman.

Walking-Stick Papers [*1918*]

The Deceased

We go into the feature headed "Died," a department similar in design to that on the literary page headed "Books Received." We are arranged alphabetically according to the first letter of our surnames. We are set in small type with lines following the name line indented. It is difficult for me to tell with certainty from the printed page but I think we are set without leads.

Ibid.

BRIAN HOOKER

[1880–1946]

O youth foregone, foregoing!
O dream unseen, unsought!
God give you joy of knowing
What life your death has bought.[1]

A. D. 1919. Stanza 5

HELEN KELLER [2]

[1880–]

Literature is my Utopia. Here I am not disfranchised. No barrier of the senses shuts me out from the sweet, gracious discourse of my book-friends. They talk to me without embarrassment or awkwardness.

The Story of My Life [*1902*]

GEORGE CATLETT MARSHALL

[1880–]

The refusal of the British and Russian peoples to accept what appeared to

---

ore, but it is usually oil — and in a whale of a diplomat you'll find the whole equipment — the blubber of charity, the whalebone of flexibility, the oil of commodity. A great diplomat is a regular Moby Dick. — Francis Hackett [1883–]: Review of *Suleiman the Magnificent* by Roger B. Merriman. *The New York Times* [January 4, 1945]

[1] Address before the America-Japan Society.

[1] Inscription on a tablet at Yale University commemorating the Yale men who died in the First World War.

[2] Helen Keller has been blind and deaf since infancy

Mute, sightless visitant,
From what uncharted world
Hast voyaged into Life's rude sea,
With guidance scant?

Edmund Clarence Stedman: *Helen Keller*

be inevitable defeat was the great factor in the salvage of our civilization.

Biennial Report of the Chief of Staff of the U. S. Army, September 1, 1945

If man does find the solution for world peace it will be the most revolutionary reversal of his record we have ever known.

Ibid.

DOUGLAS MacARTHUR
[1880–]

I shall return.

Message on leaving Corregidor for Australia, March 11, 1942

I see that the old flagpole still stands Have your troops hoist the colors to its peak, and let no enemy ever haul them down.

To Colonel George M. Jones and 503rd Regimental Combat Team, who recaptured Corregidor [March 2, 1945]

HENRY LOUIS MENCKEN
[1880–]

The virulence of the national appetite for bogus revelation.

A Book of Prefaces. Chap. 1, Sect. 2

To the man with an ear for verbal delicacies — the man who searches painfully for the perfect word, and puts the way of saying a thing above the thing said — there is in writing the constant joy of sudden discovery, of happy accident.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Sect. 2

Poverty is a soft pedal upon all branches of human activity, not excepting the spiritual.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Sect. 3

Formalism is the hall-mark of the national culture.

Ibid. Sect. 6

Time is a great legalizer, even in the field of morals.

Ibid.

All successful newspapers are ceaselessly querulous and bellicose. They never defend anyone or anything if they can help it; if the job is forced upon them, they tackle it by denouncing someone or something else.

Prejudices, First Series. Chap. 13

The great artists of the world are never Puritans, and seldom even ordinarily respectable.

Ibid. Chap. 16

To be in love is merely to be in a state of perceptual anaesthesia — to mistake an ordinary young man for a Greek god or an ordinary young woman for a goddess.

Ibid.

All the more pretentious American authors try to write chastely and elegantly; the typical literary product of the country is still a refined essay in the *Atlantic Monthly,* perhaps gently jocose but never rough — by Emerson, so to speak, out of Charles Lamb.

The American Language [1919]

Philadelphia is the most pecksniffian of American cities, and thus probably leads the world.

Ibid.

Injustice is relatively easy to bear; what stings is justice.

Prejudices, Third Series [1922]

Poetry is a comforting piece of fiction set to more or less lascivious music.

Ibid.

Christian endeavor is notoriously hard on female pulchritude.

The Aesthetic Recoil

To be happy one must be (*a*) well fed, unhounded by sordid cares, at ease in Zion, (*b*) full of a comfortable feeling of superiority to the masses of one's fellow men, and (*c*) delicately and unceasingly amused according to one's taste. It is my contention that, if this definition be accepted, there is no country in the world wherein a man constituted as I am — a man of my peculiar weakness, vanities, appetites, and aversions — can be so happy as he can be in the United States. Going further, I lay down the doctrine that it is a sheer physical impossibility for such a man to live in the United States and *not* be happy.

On Being an American [*1922*]

The learned are seldom pretty fellows, and in many cases their appearance tends to discourage a love of study in the young.

The New Webster International Dictionary [*1934*]

The Gaseous Vertebrata who own, operate and afflict the universe have treated me with excessive politeness.

Happy Days, Preface [*1940*]

When A annoys or injures B on the pretense of improving B, A is a scoundrel.

Newspaper Days: 1899–1906 [*1941*]

I've made it a rule never to drink by daylight and never to refuse a drink after dark.

Quoted in New York Post, September 18, 1945

MENCKEN AND NATHAN
[GEORGE JEAN NATHAN]
[1882–]

That all one has to do to gather a large crowd in New York is to stand on the curb a few moments and gaze intently at the sky.

That the postmasters in small towns read all the postcards.

That all theater box-office employés are very impolite and hate to sell a prospective patron a ticket.

That all newspaper reporters carry notebooks.

That, when shaving on a railway train, a man invariably cuts himself.

That the jokes in *Punch* are never funny.

That nicotine keeps the teeth in a sound condition.

That the wife of a rich man always wistfully looks back into the past and wishes she had married a poor man.

That the quality of the champagne may be judged by the amount of noise the cork makes when it is popped.

That all French women are very passionate, and will sacrifice everything to love.

That beer is very fattening.

That the cloth used in suits made in England is so good that it never wears out.

That Philadelphia is a very sleepy town.

That if one swallows an ounce of olive oil before going to a banquet, one will not get drunk.

That the worst actress in the company is always the manager's wife.

American Credo [*1920*]

JOHN RICHARD MORELAND
[1880–]

Ye who fear death, remember April
With its swords of jade on a thousand
hills.

Ye Who Fear Death

ALFRED NOYES
[1880–]

There was music all about us, we were
growing quite forgetful
We were only singing seamen from the
dirt of Londontown.

Forty Singing Seamen. Stanza 4

There's a magic in the distance, where
the sea-line meets the sky.

Ibid. Stanza 9

The music's not immortal, but the world
has made it sweet.

The Barrel-Organ. Stanza 1

Go down to Kew in lilac-time, in lilac-
time, in lilac-time;
Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it
isn't far from London!)
And you shall wander hand in hand
with love in summer's wonder-
land;
Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it
isn't far from London!)

Ibid. Stanza 5

Ye that follow the vision
Of the world's weal afar,
Have ye met with derision
And the red laugh of war?
Yet the thunder shall not hurt you
Nor the battle storms dismay;

Tho' the sun in heaven desert you
"Love will find out the way."[1]
Love Will Find Out the Way

England, my mother,
Lift to my Western Sweetheart
One full cup of English mead, breathing of the May!
Pledge the may-flower in her face that you and ah, none other,
Sent her from the mother-land
Across the dashing spray.
America, My Sweetheart. Stanza 1 (prologue to the American edition of Drake)

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees,
The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy seas,
The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor,
And the highwayman came riding —
Riding — riding —
The highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.
The Highwayman. I, Stanza 1

I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should bar the way.
Ibid. Stanza 5

The cymbals crash,
And the dancers walk,
With long silk stockings
And arms of chalk.
A Victory Dance.[2] Stanza 1

God how the dead men
Grin by the wall,
Watching the fun
Of the Victory Ball
Ibid. Stanza 9

Die to the little hatreds; die to greed.
Die to the old ignoble selves we knew;
Die to the base contempts of sect and creed.
And that's not done by sword, or tongue, or pen,
There's but one way. God make us better men.
A Victory Celebration. Sonnet VII

What will you say when the world is dying?
What, when the last wild midnight falls
Dark, too dark for the bat to be flying
Round the ruins of old St. Paul's?
Tales of the Mermaid Tavern: The Little Red Ring

I caught the fire from those who went before,
The bearers of the torch who could not see
The goal to which they strained: I caught their fire,
And carried it, only a little way beyond;
But there are those who wait for it, I know,
Those who will carry it on to victory.
The Torch-Bearers: Watchers of the Sky — Copernicus [1922]

Each new grain of truth
Is packed, like radium, with whole worlds of light.
Ibid. Epilogue

So the world shall sing of them — the white cliffs of England,
White, the glory of her sails, the banner of her pride.
One and all, — their seamen met and broke the dread Armada.
Only white may show the world the shield for which they died.
The White Cliffs.[1] Stanza 4

Gardener of God, if wild and weak desires
Choke the true growth, and rob the soul of power,
Use thy sharp knife on wandering shoots and briars,
Cut the weak stem hard back, and let it flower.
The Rose and the Knife [1934]

---

[1] Under floods which are deepest,
Which Neptune obey;
Over rocks that are steepest,
Love will find out the way.
PERCY: *Reliques. Love Will Find Out the Way*

[2] The Fantasy, *Victory Ball*, composed by Ernest Schelling [1876–1939], was inspired by this poem.

[1] See Alice Duer Miller, page 862.

VILDA SAUVAGE (MRS. ROBERT ELLIOTT) OWENS

If I ever have time for things that
matter,
If ever I have the smallest chance,
I'm going to live in
Little Broom Gardens,
Moat-by-the-Castle,
Nettlecombe, Hants.
If I Ever Have Time for the Things That Matter. Stanza 1

A land
Where kings may be beloved, and Monarchy
Can teach Republics how they may be
free.
"What Has England Done?"

EDMUND LESTER PEARSON
[1880–1937]

The agile bookworm eats, conceal'd
from sight,
Also the prowling mouse abhors the
light,
But be assur'd that Philobiblos knows,
The hellish Cockroach is the chief of
foes.
The Old Librarian's Almanack [1]

Matrimony is no fit Diversion for the Librarian. The dissipations of Time, the vain Emptinesses of Amusement, the general be-pesterment . . . agree to harass the Librarian and woo him from his legitimate tasks.
Ibid.

No agreement about books can make us look upon another man with so friendly an eye as the discovery that he belonged to our period, and shared our special enthusiasms about reading, in the years that stretched between the sixth birthday and the sixteenth.
Books in Black or Red

---

[1] An ingenious literary hoax. This "Almanack for the year 1774," purporting to have been issued by "Jared Bean" in New Haven in 1773, was published by Mr. Pearson in 1909, and successfully fooled many critics and bibliophiles — even the late Sir William Osler. See Pearson's *Books in Black or Red, Chap. 2.*

GRANTLAND RICE
[1880–]

Where the puddle is shallow, the weakfish stay
To drift along with the current's
flow;
To take the tide as it moves each day
With the idle ripples that come and
go.
Ballade of the Gamefish

Where the far heights call through the
silver glow,
"Only the gamefish swims up
stream." [1]
Ibid.

Keep coming back for all they've got,
and take it with a grin
When disappointment trips you up or
failure barks your shin;
Keep coming back — and if at last you
lose the game of right
Let those who whipped you know at
least they, too, have had a fight.
Alumnus Football

When the One Great Scorer comes to
write against your name —
He marks — not that you won or lost
— but how you played the game.[2]
Ibid.

All wars are planned by old men
In council rooms apart,
Who plan for greater armament
And map the battle chart.[3]
Two Sides of War. Stanza 1

But where their sightless eyes stare out
Beyond life's vanished joys,
I've noticed nearly all the dead
Were hardly more than boys.
Ibid. Stanza 4

---

[1] See John Trotwood Moore, page 733. Mr. Rice used this line in another poem, *Expanding the Theme.*

Only the gamefish swims upstream,
But the sensible fish swims down.
Ogden Nash [1902–]: *When You Say That, Smile*

[2] But just this line ye grave for me:
"He played the game."
Robert William Service: *The Lost Master*

[3] See Herbert Clark Hoover, page 855.

GILES LYTTON STRACHEY
[1880–1932]

Bertie[1] seemed to display a deep-seated repugnance to every form of mental exertion.

Queen Victoria. Chap. 6

In women's hearts he[2] had always read as in an open book. . . . He realised everything — the interacting complexities of circumstance and character, the pride of place mingled so inextricably with personal arrogance, the super-abundant emotionalism, the ingenuousness of outlook, the solid, the laborious respectability, shot through so incongruously by temperamental cravings for the coloured and the strange, the singular intellectual limitations. and the mysteriously essential female elements impregnating every particle of the whole. A smile hovered over his impassive features, and he dubbed Victoria "the Faery."

Ibid. Chap. 8

Perhaps of all the creations of man language is the most astonishing.

Words and Poetry

RICHARD HENRY TAWNEY
[1880–]

The burden of our civilization is . . . that industry itself has come to hold a position of exclusive predominance among human interests, which no single interest, and least of all the provision of the material means of existence, is fit to occupy.

The Acquisitive Society

Industrialized communities neglect the very objects for which it is worth while to acquire riches in their feverish preoccupation with the means by which riches can be acquired.

Ibid.

NANCY BYRD TURNER
[1880–]

The Bookshop has a thousand books.
All colors, hues, and tinges,
And every cover is a door
That turns on magic hinges.

The Bookshop. Stanza 2

May I have eyes to see
Beauty in this plain room
Where I am called to be.

A Prayer for the Kitchen Wall

Dust to dust in an alien land, yet still
New England's Own.

New England's Own.[1] Stanza 3

Bow Bells crying sudden sweet, like angels in the air,
Turn again, Whittington,
Lord Mayor of London.[2]

Bells

When I go up to London
'Twill be in April weather.
I'll have a riband on my rein
And flaunt a scarlet feather.

Going Up to London

Death is only an old door
Set in a garden wall.

Death a Quiet Door

A book is like a white-sailed ship
Across bright waters bearing
On many a blithe and jaunty trip
Of pleasure, search or daring —
To lands of flower, and lands of snow,
Bright shore and lonely bay,
To strange old quays of long ago,
And harbors of to-day.

A Song of Books. Stanza 2

WILLIAM W. WOOLLCOTT
[1877–1949]

I am a One Hundred Percent American;
I am a super patriot.

I Am a One Hundred Percent American.[3] Stanza 1

I am an anti-Darwin intellectual.
The man that says that any nice young boy or gal
Is a descendant of the ape
Shall never from Hell's fire escape.

Ibid. Stanza 2

---

[1] King Edward VII as a child.

[2] Disraeli.

[1] Commemorating the return of the Yankee Division from France, April 25, 1919.

[2] "Turn again, turn again," once they rang cheerily,
While a boy listened alone.
Jean Ingelow: *Seven Times Two*

[3] An ironical patriotic song.

In art I pull no high-brow stuff,
I know what I like, and that's enough.[1]
I Am a One Hundred Percent American. Stanza 3

THOMAS RUSSELL YBARRA
[1880–]

Oh, the Roman was a rogue,
He erat was, you bettum;
He ran his automobilus
And smoked his cigarettum.
He wore a diamond studibus
And elegant cravattum,
A maxima cum laude shirt,
And such a stylish hattum.
Lay of Ancient Rome

Oh, here's to the land where you stick to your chairs,
Where the beds do not fire you out unawares,
Where you know which is down, and which is up-stairs —
A health to the land, yo-ho!
A Landlubber's Toast

A Christian is a man who feels
Repentance on a Sunday
For what he did on Saturday
And is going to do on Monday.
The Christian

LASCELLES ABERCROMBIE
[1881–1938]

But here's the happiest light can lie on ground,
Grass sloping under trees
Alive with yellow shine of daffodils!
Ryton Firs

These, who desire to live, went out to death:
Dark underground their golden youth is lying.
We live: and there is brightness in our breath
They could not know — the splendour of their dying.
Epitaph

The great blue ceremony of the air
Did a new morrow for the earth prepare.
Mary and the Bramble

Crumble, crumble,
Voiceless things;
No faith can last
That never sings.
The Stream's Song. Stanza 6

For the last hour
To joy belongs;
The steadfast perish,
But not the songs.
Ibid. Stanza 7

FRANKLIN PIERCE ADAMS
("F.P.A.")
[1881–]

Christmas is over and Business is Business.
For the Other 364 Days

"Up, to the office, . . . and so to bed."
A Ballade of Mr. Samuel Pepys. Refrain

"Oh, why do you gaze, my dear, my dear,
And muse on the misty sky?"
"I'm afraid that it isn't going to clear,
And we won't get the washing dry."
Sehnsucht. Stanza 5

If, my dear, you seek to slumber,
Count of stars an endless number;
If you still continue wakeful,
Count the drops that make a lakeful,
Then, if vigilance yet above you
Hover, count the times I love you;
And if slumber still repel you,
Count the times I do not tell you.
Lullaby

I've been from Banff to Painted Post,
From Harrisburg to Monterey,
From Cedarhurst to San José,
From Santa Cruz to Valley Forge,
And yet, on all my witless way,
I've never called a waiter "George."
A Ballade of Egregiousness. Stanza 1

Ruthlessly pricking our gonfalon bubble,
Making a Giant hit into a double,
Words that are weighty with nothing but trouble:
"Tinker to Evers to Chance."
Baseball's Sad Lexicon

The rich man has his motor-car,
His country and his town estate.

---

[1] See Sir Max Beerbohm, page 834.

He smokes a fifty-cent cigar
And jeers at Fate.
The Rich Man. Stanza 1

Yet though my lamp burn low and dim,
Though I must slave for livelihood —
Think you that I would change with him?
You bet I would!
Ibid. Stanza 3

It is cold, O Thaliarchus, and Soracte's crest is white;
There is skating on the Tiber; there is No Relief in Sight.
Tell the janitor the radiator's absolutely cold. . . .
Let us crack a quart of Sabine; I've a case of four-year old.
The Cold Wave of 32 B. C.
(Horace, Odes I, 9)

The best you get is an even break.
Ballade of Schopenhauer's Philosophy

I shot a poem into the air,
It was reprinted everywhere
From Bangor to the Rocky Range
And always credited to
— Exchange.
Frequently

O bards of rhyme and metre free,
My gratitude goes out to ye
For all your deathless lines — ahem!
Let's see now. . . . What *is* one of them?
To a Vers Librist [1]

Of making many books there is no end —
So Sancho Panza said, and so say I.
Thou wert my guide, philosopher and friend
When only one is shining in the sky.
Lines on and from "Bartlett's Familiar Quotations"

Go, lovely Rose that lives its little hour!
Go, little booke! and let who will be clever!
Roll on! From yonder ivy-mantled tower
The moon and I could keep this up forever.
Lines on and from "Bartlett's Familiar Quotations"

Ask me no more: I've answered all the night.
I've told you that the states are forty-eight,
That Ernest Lissauer wrote "The Hymn of Hate,"
Jack Johnson won the Jeffries-Johnson fight.
Ask me no more.
Thoughts on the Information Craze. Stanza 2

Prints, approaches the well-known date;
Time to wallop and stigmatize;
Time for the wearisome old debate;
Why did it win the Pulitzer Prize?
Ballade of the Annual Query. L'Envoi

Echo again the words of Paine,
Clear as a mountain stream is clear,
Sane as a prairie breeze is sane.
Sound again on the listening ear . . .
"These are the times that try men's souls." [1]
Ballade of the American Crisis [1942]

Some of us swayed by the cynic's jeer,
Some unsure of a nation's goals,
When life is cheap and living is dear,
These are the times that try men's souls.
Ibid.

C. HILTON BROWN

Spread the turf on him light and level,
Grave him a headstone clear and true —
"Here lies Hamish, the Little Black Devil,
And half of the heart of his mistress too."
Hamish, a Scotch Terrier.[2] *Stanza 4*

Dawn squall raking the harbor, an east wind's whistle,
Sleet on the skerries, the morning barely alight,

---

[1] I read a great deal of vers libre,
And "images" scan by the score,
But never a line,
Be it ever so fine,
Is added to memory's store.
BERT LESTON TAYLOR [1866–1921]: *Passing Strange*

[1] See Thomas Paine, page 271.

[2] London *Spectator*, 1913.

And a whisper running along the quays:
'*The Thistle* —
She hasna come hame the night.'

Trawlers. Stanza 1

Let the tale of her fame go soaring
To those high halls where the lost sea-heroes bide;
And — 'Davie! Keep up yer fires an' t' hell wi' Goaring;
We're out wi' the evenin' tide.'

Ibid. Stanza 7

WITTER BYNNER
[1881–   ]

Name me no names for my disease,
With uninforming breath:
I tell you I am none of these,
But homesick unto death.

The Patient to the Doctors. Stanza 1

I am a miser of my memories of you
And will not spend them.

Coins

Give her such beauty of body and mind
As the leaves of an aspen tree
When they vary from silver to green in the wind,
And who shall be lovely as she?

A Prayer for Beauty

Sometimes when people pity me,
I tell them with no rancor
That for what it costs me to be free
I might have bought an anchor.

When People Pity Me

You must keep your goal in sight,
Labor toward it day and night,
Then at last arriving there —
You shall be too old to care.

Wisdom

What's the use of a new-born child?[1] . . .
To raise the dead heart? — to set wild
The fettered hope?

Poor Richard

A leader is best
When people barely know that he exists.

The Way of Life According to Laotzu

The biggest problem in the world
Could have been solved when it was small.

Ibid.

JOSEPH CAMPBELL
[1881–   ]

As a white candle
In a holy place,
So is the beauty
Of an aged face.

The Old Woman, Stanza 1

Her thoughts as still
As the waters
Under a ruined mill.

Ibid. Stanza 3

FRANCIS CARLIN (JAMES FRANCIS CARLIN MacDONNELL)
[1881–1945]

My Love has crossed an Ocean
O'er which no breezes blow,
And I would it had the motion
Of but an ebb and flow.

The Stilly Sea. Stanza 1

My Love is o'er a Water,
A calm and tideless sea,
And I would that I had taught her
To come in dreams to me.

Ibid. Stanza 2

That which is in disorder
Has neither rule nor rhyme,
Like the stars at Heaven's border
And the troubled laughter of Time.

The Ravelled Edge. Stanza 3

Now that you are, you shall ever be. In other words, my dear little soul, you shall pass on in your time to another Household. Such has ever been the custom of the natives here since your first forbear, with cidery lip, was ex-

---

[1] "What is the use of this new invention?" some one asked Franklin. "What is the use of a new-born child?" was his reply. — JAMES PARTON: *The Life and Times of Benjamin Franklin* [1864], *Vol. 2, pp. 514–515.* (A footnote states that the anecdote is taken from the memoirs of Baron de Grimm.)

The economist of 1855 who asks, Of what use are the lords? may learn of Franklin, Of what use is a baby? — R. W. EMERSON: *English Traits* pelled from the Sign of the Apple by the Innkeeper.

To an Unknown, Waiting for a Birthday [*1923*]

May you never know the sweetness of a bitter tear, may you learn that a rainy day is never dull, and may you vision Nature as a sacramental of Beauty itself. May you live long in health on the green side of the grave, and be welcomed in the Land of Otherwhere by Him whose arms are ever outstretched to little ones, and to those who are as such.

Ibid.

ROBERT WILLIAM CHAPMAN
[1881–]

A house is infinitely communicative, and tells many things besides the figure of its master's income. There are houses that confess intellectual penury, and houses that reek of enlightenment.

The Portrait of a Scholar [*1920*]

A quotation, like a pun, should come unsought, and then be welcomed only for some propriety or felicity justifying the intrusion.

Ibid. The Art of Quotation

A collector should not be too careful to be sure of what he buys, or the sporting spirit will atrophy; and he who collects that he may have the best collection, or a better than his friend's, is little more than a miser.

Ibid. Silver Spoons

When I dine out and find my soup embellished by a notable spoon, as may often happen to those who dine in Colleges or Inns of Court, my manners are seldom proof against temptation. I contrive a furtive scrutiny of the underside.

Ibid.

PADRAIC COLUM
[1881–]

Oh, to have a little house!
To own the hearth and stool and all!

An Old Woman of the Roads. Stanza 1

And I am praying God on high,
And I am praying Him night and day,
For a little house — a house of my own —
Out of the wind's and the rain's way.

An Old Woman of the Roads. Stanza 6

A tune is more lasting than the voice of the birds.
A song is more lasting than the riches of the world.

Polonius and the Ballad-Singers

JOHN FREEMAN
[1881–1929]

Who may regret what was, since it has made
Himself himself? All that I was I am,
And the old childish joy now lives in me
At sight of a green field or a green tree.

All That I Was I Am

I knew how beauty seen from unseen must rise,
How the body's joy for more than body's use was made.
I knew then how the body is the body of the mind,
And how the mind's own fire beneath the cool skin played.

The Body

Knowing that beauty's self rose visible in the world
Over age that darkens, and griefs that destroy.

Ibid.

Happy is England in the brave that die
For wrongs not hers and wrongs so sternly hers.

Happy Is England Now. Stanza 3

HELEN HUNTINGTON GRANVILLE-BARKER

Night and the curtains drawn,
The household still,
Fate, with appointed strength,
Hath worked its will.

Night and the Curtains Drawn

Dearest, the whole world ends,
Ends well — in this —

Night — and the firelit dark,
Your touch, your kiss.
Night and the Curtains Drawn

EDGAR ALBERT GUEST
[1881–]

Somebody said that it couldn't be done
But he with a chuckle replied
That "maybe it couldn't," but he would be one
Who wouldn't say so till he'd tried.
It Couldn't Be Done [1]

The things that haven't been done before,
Those are the things to try;
Columbus dreamed of an unknown shore
At the rim of the far-flung sky.
The Things That Haven't Been Done Before

How do you tackle your work each day?
Are you scared of the job you find?
Do you grapple the task that comes your way
With a confident, easy mind?
How Do You Tackle Your Work?

It takes a heap o' livin' in a house t' make it home,
A heap o' sun an' shadder, an' ye sometimes have t' roam
Afore ye really 'preciate the things ye lef' behind,
An' hunger fer 'em somehow, with 'em allus on yer mind.
Home

Let me be a little kinder,
Let me be a little blinder
To the faults of those around me,
Let me praise a little more.
A Creed. Stanza 1

I'd rather see a sermon than hear one any day;
I'd rather one should walk with me than merely tell the way.
Sermons We See

In this bright little package, now isn't it odd?
You've a dime's worth of something known only to God!
The Package of Seeds [1]

Here is one of God's miracles soon to unfold,
Thus for ten cents an ounce is Divinity sold!
Ibid.

Who shall sit at the table, then, when the terms of peace are made —
The wisest men of the troubled lands in their silver and gold brocade?
Yes, they shall gather in solemn state to speak for each living race,
But who shall speak for the unseen dead that shall come to the council place?
At the Peace Table. Stanza 1

JOHN EDWARD HAZZARD
[1881–1935]

It worries me to beat the band
To hear folks say our lives is grand;
Wish they'd try some one-night stand.
Ain't it awful, Mabel!
Ain't It Awful, Mabel!

E. V. KNOX
[1881–]

The stately homes of England,[2]
How beautiful they stood
Before their recent owners
Relinquished them for good.
The Stately Homes

WILLIAM McFEE
[1881–]

To those who live and toil and lowly die,
Who pass beyond and leave no lasting trace,
To those from whom our queen Prosperity

---

[1] The world would sleep if things were run
By men who say, "It can't be done!"
PHILANDER JOHNSON [1866–1939]: *"It Can't Be Done"*

[1] In this brown husk a dale of hawthorn dreams,
A cedar in this narrow cell is thrust,
That will drink deeply of a century's streams. . .
Here I can blow a garden with my breath,
And in my hand a forest lies asleep.
MURIEL STUART: *The Seed Shop*

[2] See Felicia D. Hemans, page 370.

Has turned away her fair and fickle
face.

Casuals of the Sea. Dedication [*1916*]

A trouble is a trouble, and the general idea, in the country, is to treat it as such, rather than to snatch the knotted cords from the hand of God and deal out murderous blows.

Ibid. Book I. 4

It is extraordinary how many emotional storms one may weather in safety if one is ballasted with ever so little gold.

Ibid. 10

The world belongs to the enthusiast who keeps cool.

Ibid. 14

The nobility of soul which is libellously miscalled "proper pride."

Ibid. 17

If fate means you to lose, give him a good fight anyhow.

Ibid. Book II. 2

Terrible and sublime thought, that every moment is supreme for some man and woman, every hour the apotheosis of some passion!

Ibid. 4

Wonderful discovery of modern life —publicity!

Ibid. 5

Doing what's right is no guarantee against misfortune.

Ibid. 6

It's the people who're comfortable who have time to worry over little trivial things.

Ibid.

Responsibility's like a string we can only see the middle of. Both ends are out of sight.

Ibid.

The alluring yet ineluctable problem of human folly.

Aliens. Preface [*1917*]

Steam engines are very human. Their very weaknesses are understandable. Steam engines do not flash back and blow your face in. They do not short-circuit and rive your heart with imponderable electric force. They have arms and legs and warm hearts and veins full of warm vapour. Give us steam every time. You know where you are with steam.

A Six-Hour Shift [*1917*]

A certain incomprehensible reticence of soul which is peculiar to the English.

Command. Chap. 6 [*1922*]

High-brow communists affect vast interest in pictures of machinery as art. They discover aesthetic qualities in a photograph of a broken crankshaft or the gear-wheels of a power press. A couple of screws lying on a mirror will send them into toothy ecstasies of appreciation.

More Harbours of Memory. Introduction [*1934*]

The bourgeois artist who retains his integrity is the only really happy man in the modern world. He is unable to envy anybody because nobody has anything he can use which is not his already.

Ibid.

Most of our nautical fictions seem to be caulked with hokum . . . it is almost impossible to get Americans to view the life of a seafaring man save as a chapter out of Jack London's *Sea Wolf* or some equally virile and odious fiction.

Ibid. Romance

JOHN GNEISENAU NEIHARDT

[1881-   ]

Come back and bring the summer in
your eyes,
The peace of evening in your quiet
ways;
Come back and lead again to Paradise
The errant days!

Come Back. Stanza 1

Let me live out my years in heat of
blood!
Let me die drunken with the dreamer's
wine!
Let me not see this soul-house built of
mud

Go toppling to the dust — a vacant
shrine!

Let Me Live Out My Years

Give me high noon — and let it then
be night!

Ibid.

And grant me, when I face the grisly
Thing,
One haughty cry to pierce the gray Perhaps!
O let me be a tune-swept fiddlestring
That feels the Master Melody — *and
snaps!*

Ibid.

Glowing through the gray rack
Breaks the Day —
Like a burning haystack
Twenty farms away!

Break of Day. Stanza 13

STUART PRATT SHERMAN
[1881–1926]

Nine-tenths of our university teachers are more competent to discuss the literature of England than the literature of America.

Introduction [1923] to American Prose Masters by W. C. Brownell

The delectable form which intelligence takes in its moments of surplus power — the form of wit.

Ibid.

WILLIAM TEMPLE (ARCHBISHOP OF YORK)
[1881–1944]

There is no structural organization of society which can bring about the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth, since all systems can be perverted by the selfishness of man.

The Malvern Manifesto [1]

Human status ought not to depend upon the changing demands of the economic process.

Ibid.

The existing industrial order tends to recklessness and sacrilege in the treatment of natural resources . . . it is largely responsible for the problem of the "mass man" who easily develops the herd psychology.

The Malvern Manifesto

MARY (MRS. HENRY BERTRAM LAW) WEBB
[1881–1927]

The past is only the present become invisible and mute; and because it is invisible and mute, its memoried glances and its murmurs are infinitely precious. We are to-morrow's past.

Precious Bane.[1] *Foreword*

It made me gladsome to be getting some education, it being like a big window opening.

Ibid. Book I, Chap. 5

Saddle your dreams afore you ride 'em.

Ibid. Chap. 6

If you stop to be kind, you must swerve often from your path.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 3

When you dwell in a house you mislike, you will look out of window a deal more than those that are content with their dwelling.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 5

It's the folk that depend on us for this and for the other that we most do miss. So the mother is more let and hindered lacking the little creatures clinging to her skirt than she is when they be there, for she has no heart for her work.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 4

PELHAM GRENVILLE WODEHOUSE
[1881–   ]

If not actually disgruntled, he was far from being gruntled.

The Code of the Woosters

---

[1] Drawn up by a Conference of the Province of York, January 10, 1941; signed for the Conference by the Archbishop.

[1] That soil may best
Deserve the precious bane.
Milton: *Paradise Lost, Book I, L. 689*

GUY WILLIS BILSLAND

[1882-]

Three thousand miles of border line — nor fort nor armèd host
On all this frontier neighbor-ground, from east to western coast;
A spectacle to conjure with! — a thought to stir the blood!
A living proof to all the world of faith in brotherhood.

Our Border Line. Stanza 4 [*1916*]

God speed that surely dawning day — that coming hour divine —
When all the nations of the earth shall boast such border line.

Ibid. Stanza 6

BERTON BRALEY

[1882-]

Got any river they say isn't crossable?
Got any mountains that can't be cut through?
We specialize in the wholly impossible,
Doing things "nobody ever could do."

At Your Service. Stanza 2

Trained by a task that's the biggest in history:
Who has a job for this Panama Gang?

Ibid. Stanza 3

The grammar has a rule absurd
Which I would call an outworn myth:
"A preposition is a word
You mustn't end a sentence with!"

No Rule to be Afraid of. Stanza 1

And so they sailed away, these three,
Mencken,
Nathan
And God.[1]

Three Minus One. Stanza 1

This is not I — this fatuous thing you show,
Retouched and smoothed and prettified to please;
Put back the wrinkles and the lines I know;
I have spent blood and brain achieving these.
Out of the pain, the struggle and the wrack,
These are my scars of battle — put them back![1]

Sonnet: To a Photographer

With doubt and dismay you are smitten,
You think there's no chance for you, son?
Why, the best books haven't been written,
The best race hasn't been run.

Opportunity. Stanza 1

If with pleasure you are viewing any work a man is doing,
If you like him or you love him, tell him now.

Do It Now. Stanza 1

Do not wait till life is over and he's underneath the clover,
For he cannot read his tombstone when he's dead!

Ibid. Stanza 2

If I should lose, let me stand by the road
And cheer as the winners go by!

Prayer of a Sportsman. Stanza 1

It's general knowledge that many a college
That's not very Socially Smart
Has teams that can crush dear old Harvard to mush,
And take Yale and Princeton apart;
But Gridiron Heroes exclusively hail
(In stories) from Harvard or Princeton or Yale!

That's Their Story. Stanza 1

If neither cold poverty, famished and gaunt,
Nor sickness nor pain
Of body or brain
Can turn you away from the thing that you want,

---

[1] I shall name you the fishermen three:
Wynken,
Blynken,
And Nod
EUGENE FIELD: *Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, St. 3*

[1] I desire you will use all your skill to paint my picture truly like me, and not to flatter me at all; but remark all those roughnesses, pimples, warts, and everything as you see me: otherwise I will never pay one farthing for it. — OLIVER CROMWELL [1599-1658]: *To Peter Lely.* — Condensed by time to "Paint me wart and all."
See James Thomas Fields, page 508.

If dogged and grim you besiege and beset it,
You'll get it!

Success

Give the boy a dog and you've furnished him a playmate
Always true and faithful as can be.[1]

A Gift. Stanza 1

It's seldom any one bestows
The praise that Father should have had,
But — here's the debt that one man owes,
I sing a little song to Dad!

It's Only Fair. Envoy

Back of the beating hammer
By which the steel is wrought,
Back of the workshop's clamor
The seeker may find the Thought.

The Thinker. Stanza 1

Back of the Job — the Dreamer
Who's making the dream come true!

Ibid. Stanza 4[2]

JOHN DRINKWATER
[1882–1937]

This be my pilgrimage and goal,
Daily to march and find
The secret phrases of the soul,
The evangels of the mind.

Vocation

Great hills that fold above the sea,
Ecstatic airs and sparkling skies,
Sing out your words to master me,
Make me immoderately wise.

Invocation

And not a girl goes walking
Along the Cotswold lanes
But knows men's eyes in April
Are quicker than their brains.

Cotswold Love

O Love, you happy wayfarer,
Be still my fond interpreter,
Of all the glory that can be
As once on starlight Winchelsea,
Finding upon my pilgrim way
A burning bush for every day.

The Burning Bush

I turn to sleep, content that from my sires
I draw the blood of England's midmost shires.

The Midlands. Stanza 5

Grant us the will to fashion as we feel,
Grant us the strength to labor as we know,
Grant us the purpose, ribbed and edged with steel,
To strike the blow.

A Prayer. Stanza 9

When the high heart we magnify,
And the clear vision celebrate,
And worship greatness passing by,
Ourselves are great.

Abraham Lincoln [*1918*]

SIR ARTHUR STANLEY EDDINGTON
[1882–1944]

It is one thing for the human mind to extract from the phenomena of nature the laws which it has itself put into them; it may be a far harder thing to extract laws over which it has no control. It is even possible that laws which have not their origin in the mind may be irrational, and we can never succeed in formulating them.

Space, Time, and Gravitation [*1920*]

SAMUEL GOLDWYN
[1882–]

For years I have been known for saying "include me out," but to-day I am giving it up forever. From now on let me say: "Oxford and Balliol, include me in."

Address to the Students of Balliol College, Oxford, [*March 1, 1945*]

In two words: im-possible.

Quoted by Alva Johnson: The Great Goldwyn

---

[1] Dogs are faithful; they will stick to a bone after everybody has deserted it. — HENRY WHEELER SHAW ("Josh Billings"): *Animile Statistix*

[2] The visionary came ere the builders wrought.
FOLGER MCKINSEY: *The Man With the Vision.*

HERMANN HAGEDORN
[1882–]

Down the fair-chambered corridor of years,
The quiet shutting, one by one, of doors.
Doors

You'll find us kindly on the whole, though queer;
Not ever quite so bad as we appear,
And at our maddest not without our graces.
"A Traveler from a Distant Land"

How like the stars are these white, nameless faces —
These far innumerable burning coals!
This pale procession out of stellar spaces,
This Milky Way of souls!
Each in its own bright nebulae enfurled,
Each face, dear God, a world!
Broadway

Dead eyes keep watch! You shall not sleep nor rest.
We died. And now you others who must live
Shall do a harder thing than dying is —
For you shall *think!* And ghosts will drive you on.
The Boy in Armor

The bomb that fell on Hiroshima fell on America too.
It fell on no city, no munition plants, no docks.
It erased no church, vaporized no public buildings, reduced no man to his atomic elements.
But it fell, it fell.
It burst. It shook the land.
God, have mercy on our children.
God have mercy on America.
The Bomb That Fell on America [*1946*]

WILLIAM FREDERICK HALSEY, JR.
[1882-]

Strike repeat Strike.

Reply to division commanders in South Pacific, when asked for his instructions, October 24, 1942

Hit hard, hit fast, hit often.

Formula for waging war

Our dirty trick department is working overtime.

Reply to reporters when questioned about future strategy being planned against the enemy, September, 1944

Send them our latitude and longitude.

Suggested reply to the enemy's question, "Where is the American Fleet?" October, 1944

Our ships have been salvaged and are retiring at high speed toward the Japanese fleet.

Radio message, October, 1944, after Japanese claims that most of the U.S. Third Fleet had either been sunk or had retired

HUGH S. JOHNSON
[1882–1942]

There was never a war at arms that was not merely the extension of a preceding war of commerce grown fiercer until the weapons of commerce seemed no longer sufficiently deadly.

Radio broadcast for "World Peaceways" [*1935*]

It is some commercial stake or ambition that makes all wars, and we haven't got enough commercial stake or ambition in the whole of Europe to be worth the life or heart's blood of one single mother's son.

Ibid.

THOMAS SAMUEL JONES, JR.
[1882–1932]

Across the fields of yesterday
He sometimes comes to me,
A little lad just back from play —
The lad I used to be.
Sometimes. Stanza 1

I wonder if he hopes to see
The man I might have been.
Ibid. Stanza 2

There is an island in the silent sea,
Whose marge the wistful waves lap listlessly —

An isle of rest for those who used to be.
The Island [*For the painting, The Isle of the Dead, by* ARNOLD BOECKLIN, *1827–1901* [1]]

JAMES JOYCE
[1882–1941]

Pity is the feeling which arrests the mind in the presence of whatsoever is grave and constant in human sufferings and unites it with the human sufferer.
A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man. Chap. 5

Welcome, O life! I go to encounter for the millionth time the reality of experience and to forge in the smithy of my soul the uncreated conscience of my race. Old father, old artificer, stand me now and ever in good stead.
Ibid. Concluding words of Stephen Dedalus [2]

A man of genius makes no mistakes. His errors are volitional and are the portals of discovery.
Ulysses. Page 188 [*Random House edition*] [3]

Why, why, why! Weh, O weh!
I'se so silly to be flowing but I no canna stay!
Song of the river, Finnegan's Wake [*Viking Press edition*], *p. 159*

When thou hast heard his name upon
The bugles of the cherubim,
Begin thou softly to unzone
Thy girlish bosom unto him
And softly to undo the snood
That is the sign of maidenhood.
Bid Adieu to Maidenhood. Stanza 2

FIORELLO H. LAGUARDIA
[1882–1948]

Ticker tape ain't spaghetti.
Speech to the United Nations Relief and Rehabilitation Administration, March 29, 1946

WINIFRED MARY LETTS
[1882–   ]

I saw the spires of Oxford
As I was passing by,
The gray spires of Oxford
Against a pearl-gray sky.
The Spires of Oxford. Stanza 1

God rest you, happy gentlemen,
Who laid your good lives down. . . .
God bring you to a fairer place
Than even Oxford town.
Ibid. Stanza 4

That God once loved a garden
We learn in Holy writ.
And seeing gardens in the Spring
I well can credit it.
But if God walks in Dublin,
I think that He'd be seen
Pacing up and down the paths
That lead through Stephen's Green.
Stephen's Green. Stanza 1

I like the people who keep shops,
Busy and cheerful folk with friendly faces.
Shops. Stanza 1

To serve us seems their only aim,
Asking our wishes, quick to crave our pardon,
And yet I know in each of these shop people
There dwells a soul withdrawn from us, elusive,
The shop can never know — a secret garden.
Ibid. Stanza 4

---

[1] One of Boecklin's five versions of this subject was acquired by the Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, in 1926. It was painted in 1880.

The symphonic poem, *Die Toteninsel, opus* 29, by Sergei Rachmaninoff [1873–1943] was inspired by the Boecklin painting.

[2] The reader must never forget the symbolism in the name Dedalus. — HERBERT GORMAN: Introduction to Modern Library edition.

[3] *Ulysses* is a dogged attempt to cover the universe with mud. — E. M. FORSTER: *Aspects of the Novel,* Chap. 6 [1927]

In respect of the recurrent emergence of the theme of sex in the minds of his characters, it must always be remembered that his locale was Celtic and his season spring
in many places the effect on the reader is somewhat emetic, nowhere does it tend to be an aphrodisiac. "Ulysses" may, therefore, be admitted into the United States. — Judge JOHN M. WOOLSEY: decision of U.S. District Court [Dec. 6, 1933]

Then God go with you, priest of God,
For all is well, and shall be well.
What though you tread the roads of
Hell,
Your Captain these same ways has trod.
Above the anguish and the loss
Still floats the ensign of His Cross.
Chaplain to the Forces

I laugh when I hear thim make it plain
That dogs and men never meet again.
For all their talk, who'd listen to thim,
With the soul in the shining eyes of him?
Would God be wasting a dog like Tim?
Tim, an Irish Terrier. Stanza 4

A soft day, thank God!
A wind from the south
With a honeyed mouth;
A scent of drenching leaves,
Brier and beech and lime,
White elder-flower and thyme.
A Soft Day. Stanza 1

No night in heaven! — Ah, he did not
know,
That worn old Eastern saint, the tender
glow
Of summer evenings in the happy West.
No Night in Heaven.[1] *Stanza 1*

Morning and noon are good, but night
is best —
Maker of stars! Oh, give us back the
night.
Ibid. Stanza 5

LORD LOTHIAN [2]
(PHILIP HENRY KERR)
[1882–1940]

A limitation of armaments by political appeasement.[3]
Letter to the London Times,
May, 1934

ALAN ALEXANDER MILNE
[1882–]

"What's the safest place in which to hide anything very important? . . . Somewhere where everybody has already looked."
The Red House Mystery.
Chap. 12 [1921]

Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!
Christopher Robin is saying his prayers.
Vespers

They're changing guard at Buckingham Palace —
Christopher Robin went down with
Alice.
Buckingham Palace

There once was a Dormouse who lived
in a bed
Of delphiniums (blue) and geraniums
(red).
The Dormouse and the Doctor

Could we have some butter for
The Royal slice of bread?
The King's Breakfast

"Nobody, my darling,
Could call me
A fussy man —
BUT
I do like a little bit of butter to my
bread!"
Ibid.

It isn't really
Anywhere!
It's somewhere else
Instead!
Halfway Down. Stanza 2

If I were a bear,
And a big bear, too,
I shouldn't much care
If it froze or snew.
Furry Bear

What shall I call my dear little dor-
mouse?
His eyes are small, but his tail is e-nor-
mouse.
The Christening

Christopher Robin goes
Hoppity, hoppity,
Hoppity, hoppity, hop.
Whenever I tell him
Politely to stop it, he
Says he can't possibly stop.
Hoppity

James James
Morrison Morrison
Weatherby George Dupree . .

---

[1] There shall be no night there. — REVELATION XXII, 5.

[2] See Winston Churchill, page 849.

[3] One of the most portentous slogans of the period was coined here. — KONRAD HEIDEN: *Der Fuehrer, page* 714 [1944]

Took great
Care of his Mother
Though he was only three.
James James
Said to his Mother,
"Mother," he said, said he:
"You must never go down to the end of
the town, if you don't go down with
me."

Disobedience

Old London's time-encrusted walls
Are but the work of human hands.
What man has fashioned for us falls;
What God has breathed into us
stands.

London. Stanza 1 [*during Blitz*]

On broken homes we set our feet
And raise proud heads that all may
see,
Immortal in each little street,
The soul in its integrity.

Ibid., Stanza 3

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT

[1882–1945]

The forgotten man [1] at the bottom of the economic pyramid.

Radio address [*April 7, 1932*]

A new deal for the American people.

Speech accepting the nomination for the Presidency, Democratic National Convention, Chicago [*July 2, 1932*]

This campaign marks the beginning of a new deal in American politics, and in the conduct of the American government.

Campaign speech at Indianapolis [*October 20, 1932*]

There is no indispensable man.

Campaign speech [*November 3, 1932*]

The only thing we have to fear is fear itself.[1]

First Inaugural Address [*March 4, 1933*]

In the field of world policy I would dedicate this nation to the policy of the good neighbor.[2]

Ibid.

Continued dependence upon relief induces a spiritual and moral disintegration fundamentally destructive to the national fibre. To dole out relief in this way is to administer a narcotic, a subtle destroyer of the human spirit.

Message to Congress [*January 4, 1935*]

Economic royalists.

Speech accepting renomination [*June 27, 1936*]

This generation of Americans has a rendezvous with destiny.

Ibid.

We have always known that heedless self-interest was bad morals; we know now that it is bad economics.

Second Inaugural Address [*January 20, 1937*]

The change in the moral climate of America.

Ibid.

---

[1] Wealth comes only from production, and all that the wrangling grabbers, loafers and jobbers get to deal with comes from somebody's toil and sacrifice. Who, then, is he who provides it all? The Forgotten Man . . . delving away in patient industry, supporting his family, paying his taxes, casting his vote, supporting the church and the school . . . but he is the only one for whom there is no provision in the great scramble and the big divide. Such is the Forgotten Man. He works, he votes, generally he prays — but he always pays. . . . All the burdens fall on him, or on her, for the Forgotten Man is not seldom a woman. — WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER [1840–1910], Professor of Political and Social Science at Yale: *The Forgotten Man* [1883], a speech.

The Forgotten Man, title of address at North Carolina Teachers' College [1897]. — WALTER HINES PAGE [1855–1918]

All honor to the one that in this hour
Cries to the world as from a lighted tower —
Cries for the Man Forgotten.

EDWIN MARKHAM [1852–1940]: *The Forgotten Man*

[1] Nothing is so much to be feared as fear. — HENRY DAVID THOREAU: Quoted by Ralph Waldo Emerson: *Essay on Thoreau*, Centenary Edition of Emerson's *Works*, Vol. X, p. 480. In Thoreau's *Journal*, Sept. 7, 1851.

[2] I am as desirous of being a good neighbor as I am of being a bad subject. — HENRY DAVID THOREAU: *On the Duty of Civil Disobedience* [1848]

The test of our progress is not whether we add more to the abundance of those who have much; it is whether we provide enough for those who have too little.

Second Inaugural Address [*January 20, 1937*]

If they can take it, I can.

Replying to the suggestion that the inauguration ceremony be held indoors on account of bad weather [*January 20, 1937*]

War is a contagion.

Speech at Chicago [*October 5, 1937*]

Quarantine the aggressors.

Ibid.

The people feel that, if the country is traveling the right road, it does not make much difference if it occasionally hits a "thank you marm."[1]

Radio "fireside chat" [*October 12, 1937*][2]

On this tenth day of June, 1940, the hand that held the dagger has struck it into the back of its neighbor.[3]

Address to the Graduating Class, University of Virginia, Charlotteville [*June 10, 1940*]

And while I am talking to you, mothers and fathers, I give you one more assurance. I have said this before, but I shall say it again, and again, and again: Your boys are not going to be sent into any foreign wars.

Campaign speech in Boston [*October 30, 1940*]

We must be the great arsenal of democracy.

Message to Congress [*January 6, 1941*]

Four freedoms: The first is freedom of speech and expression — everywhere in the world. The second is freedom of every person to worship God in his own way, everywhere in the world. The third is freedom from want . . . everywhere in the world. The fourth is freedom from fear . . . anywhere in the world.

Ibid.

We, too, born to freedom, are willing to fight to maintain freedom. We, and all others who believe as deeply as we do, would rather die on our feet than live on our knees.

Response on receiving the degree of Doctor of Civil Law conferred by Oxford University, at a special convocation, Harvard University [*June 19, 1941*][1]

Men with a passion for anonymity.

Qualification for advisors and assistants

Yesterday, December 7, 1941 — a date which will live in infamy — the United States of America was suddenly and deliberately attacked by naval and air forces of the Empire of Japan.

War Message to Congress [*December 8, 1941*]

Never before have we had so little time in which to do so much.

Radio address [*February 23, 1942*]

---

[1] Last week we had a sleigh-ride, with six white horses. We went like the wind over the hollows in the snow; — the driver called them "thank-you-ma'ams," because they make everybody bow. — HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW [1807–1882]: *Kavanagh*, Chapter 12 [1849]

Life's a road that's got a good many thank-you-ma'ams to go bump n' over. — OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES [1809–1894]: *The Guardian Angel* [1867]

"O Sue! let's ride *tergether*" — I wuz solemn
ez a psalm,
But ez I spoke the sleigh riz up on an *awful*
"Thank-ye-Ma'am!"

TUDOR JENKS [1857–1922]: *A Thank-ye-Ma'am*, Stanza 2. *Century Magazine* [1889]

At one of the thank-you-marms in the road, the sick man stopped, like a weary horse, to breathe. — WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS [1837–1920]: *The Landlord at Lion's Head.* Chapter 26 [1896]

[2] Cf. JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, writing in 1864: "The fireside plainness with which Mr. Lincoln always addresses himself to the reason of the American people." See Lowell: *My Study Windows.*

[3] A few hours before President Roosevelt's address, Count Ciano, Italy's Foreign Minister, had notified the Ambassador of France that Italy considered herself at war with France beginning June 11.

[1] Read by Major General Edwin M. Watson, serving as proxy for President Roosevelt.

We all know that books burn — yet we have the greater knowledge that books cannot be killed by fire. People die, but books never die. No man and no force can abolish memory. . . . In this war, we know, books are weapons.

Message to the American Booksellers Association, April 23, 1942

The American Unknown Soldier who lies here did not give his life on the fields of France merely to defend his American home for the moment that was passing. He gave it that his family, his neighbors and all his fellow Americans might live in peace in days to come. His hope was not fulfilled.

Address at the Tomb of the Unknown Soldier, Washington [November 11, 1942]

Men's souls will be shaken with the violences of war. They fight not for the lust of conquest. They fight to end conquest. They fight to liberate. They fight to let justice arise, and tolerance and good-will among all Thy people. They yearn but for the end of battle, for their return to the haven of home. Some will never return. Embrace these, Father, and receive them, Thy heroic servants, into Thy kingdom. And for us at home — fathers, mothers, children, wives, sisters and brothers of brave men overseas, whose thoughts and prayers are ever with them — help us, Almighty God, to rededicate ourselves in renewed faith in Thee in this hour of great sacrifice.

Invasion Day Prayer [June 6, 1944]

During the Nineteenth Century, during that era of development and expansion on this continent we felt a natural isolation, geographic, economic and political, an isolation from the vast world which lay overseas. Not until this generation, roughly this century, have people here and elsewhere been compelled more and more to widen the orbit of their vision to include every part of the world.

Speech, broadcast, accepting the nomination for a fourth term as President [July 20, 1944]

All of our people — except full-blooded Indians — are immigrants, or descendants of immigrants, including even those who came here on the Mayflower.

Campaign speech in Boston [November 4, 1944]

A political party which works both sides of the street.

Ibid.

We have learned that we cannot live alone, in peace; that our own well-being is dependent on the well-being of other nations, far away. We have learned that we must live as men, and not as ostriches, nor as dogs in the manger. We have learned to be citizens of the world, members of the human community.

Fourth Term Inaugural Address [January 20, 1945]

There are a great many prima donnas in the world. All of them wish to be heard. There may be a little delay while we listen to more prima donnas.

Report of Crimea Conference to Congress [March 1, 1945]

More than an end to war, we want an end to the beginnings of all wars.

Address written for Jefferson Day Dinners broadcast, April 13, 1945 [President Roosevelt died suddenly, April 12, at Warm Springs, Georgia.]

The only limit to our realization of to-morrow will be our doubts of to-day.

Ibid.

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT
AND
WINSTON SPENCER CHURCHILL

The President of the United States and the Prime Minister, Mr. Churchill, representing His Majesty's Government in the United Kingdom, have met at sea. . . . They have agreed upon the following joint dec'aration.

The Atlantic Charter, drawn up aboard U.S.S. Augusta, off the coast of Maine. Issued in Washington, August 14, 1941

FIRST, their countries seek no aggrandizement, territorial or other.

SECOND, they desire to see no territorial changes that do not accord with the freely expressed wishes of the peoples concerned. . . .

SIXTH, after the final destruction of the Nazi tyranny, they hope to see established a peace which will afford to all nations the means of dwelling in safety within their own boundaries, and which will afford assurance that all the men in all the lands may live out their lives in freedom from fear and want. . . .

EIGHTH, they believe that all of the nations of the world, for realistic as well as spiritual reasons, must come to the abandonment of the use of force. Since no future peace can be maintained if land, sea or air armament continue to be employed by nations which threaten, or may threaten, aggression outside of their frontiers, they believe, pending the establishment of a wider and permanent system of general security, that the disarmament of such nations is essential.

Ibid.

CECILY FOX SMITH
[1882–]

Lord knows it's bitter in an open boat
to see your shipmates die.

The Open Boat. Stanza 4

As I went down by Hastings Mill I
lingered in my going
To smell the smell of piled-up deals and
feel the salt wind blowing.

Hastings Mill. Stanza 1

Along the wharves in sailor town a singing whisper goes
Of wind among the anchored ships, the
wind that blows
Off a broad brimming water, where the
summer day had died
Like a wounded whale a-sounding in
the sunset tide.

Sailor Town. Stanza 1

When the long day's tramp is over, when
the journey's done,
I shall dip down from some hill-top at
the going down o' the sun,
And turn in at the open door, and lay
down staff and load,
And wash me clean of the heat o' the
day, and white dust o' the road.

Journey's End. Stanza 1

"When a ship's no more than a ship to
me,
An' there's nowheres left as I want to
see:
When the fun's all flat, an' the jokes all
stale,
An' there ain't no taste in the cakes an'
ale,
You can stitch me up as soon as you
like
In a corner o' wore-out sail," said Mike,
"With 'olystones at my 'eels an' 'ead,
An' dollop me overboard. . . . I'll be
dead!"

The Wine of Life

JAMES STEPHENS
[1882–]

I hear a sudden cry of pain!
There is a rabbit in a snare.

The Snare

I saw God! Do you doubt it?
Do you dare to doubt it?
I saw the Almighty Man! His hand
Was resting on a mountain! And
He looked upon the World, and all
about it.

What Tomas Said in a Pub. Stanza 1

Forgive us all our trespasses,
Little creatures, everywhere!

Little Things. Stanza 5

Let the man who has and doesn't give
Break his neck, and cease to live!
Let him who gives without a care
Gather rubies from the air!

In the Imperative Mood

When you walk in a field,
Look down
Lest you tramp
On a daisy's crown!

When You Walk. Stanza 1

God help the horse, and the driver too!
And the people and beasts who have
never a friend!

To the Four Courts, Please. Stanza 3

In cloud and clod to sing
Of everything and anything.

The Pit of Bliss

I heard a bird at dawn
Singing sweetly on a tree,
That the dew was on the lawn,
And the wind was on the lea;
But I didn't listen to him,
For he didn't sing to me.

The Rivals. Stanza 1

I was singing all the time,
Just as prettily as he.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Women are wiser than men because they know less and understand more.

The Crock of Gold. Chap. 2 [1930]

Virtue is the performance of pleasant actions.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Women and birds are able to see without turning their heads, and that is indeed a necessary provision, for they are both surrounded by enemies.

The Demi-Gods. Chap. 2

If a person desires to be a humorist it is necessary that the people around him shall be at least as wise as he is, otherwise his humor will not be comprehended.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Something depressing comes on the mind when it has been too extensively occupied with the female sex.

In the Land of Youth. Chap. 28

The Bad poet is super-abundant in all anthologies of verse.

Preface to A Trophy of Arms, by Ruth Pitter [1936]

VIRGINIA WOOLF[1]

[1882–1941]

Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England.

The Common Reader. Lady Dorothy Nevill

Trivial personalities decomposing in the eternity of print.

Ibid. The Modern Essay

There is no room for the impurities of literature in an essay.

Ibid.

That complete statement which is literature.

Ibid. How It Strikes a Contemporary

The word-coining genius, as if thought plunged into a sea of words and came up dripping.

Ibid. An Elizabethan Play

Surely it was time someone invented a new plot, or that the author came out from the bushes.

Between the Acts

The beauty of the world has two edges, one of laughter, one of anguish, cutting the heart asunder.

A Room of One's Own

Women have served all these centuries as looking-glasses possessing the magic and delicious power of reflecting the figure of man at twice its natural size.

Ibid.

BADGER CLARK, JR.

[1883–]

I waste no thought on my neighbor's
birth

---

[1] Virginia Woolf is the best living example of that sort of mind which had its innings in letters in the eighteenth century — a mind partly critical, partly philosophical, highly imaginative, incapable of the vaster emotions but so subtle in its emotionalized intellectuality, so polished, that it makes most other contemporary writers appear to be parvenus of the intellect. — MARY M. COLUM in *The New York Herald-Tribune, May 8, 1927*

The talent of this generation which is most certain of survival. — REBECCA WEST: *Ending in Earnest* [1931]

Or the way he makes his prayer.
I grant him a white man's room on earth
If his game is only square.
While he plays it straight I'll call him mate;
If he cheats I drop him flat.

The Westerner. Stanza 3

O Lord, I've never lived where churches grow,
I love creation better as it stood
That day You finished it so long ago,
And looked upon Your work and called it good.

A Cowboy's Prayer. Stanza 1

I thank You, Lord, that I am placed so well,
That You have made my freedom so complete,
That I'm no slave of whistle, clock, or bell,
No weak-eyed prisoner of wall and street.

Ibid. Stanza 2

And guide me on the long, dim trail ahead
That stretches upward toward the Great Divide.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Oh, stranger, tell my pards below
I took a rampin' dream in tow,
And if I never lay him low,
I'll never turn him loose!

The Glory Trail [*also known as High-Chin Bob*]

SIR ANDREW BROWNE CUNNINGHAM
[1883-]

We are so outnumbered there's only one thing to do. We must attack.

Before attacking the Italian fleet at Taranto, November, 1940. Quoted in "British Commanders," published by British Information Services

MAX EASTMAN
[1883-]

I don't know why it is we are in such a hurry to get up when we fall down. You might think we would lie there and rest a while.

The Enjoyment of Laughter. Part III, Chapter 4

Modernity is a poor thing to feel priggish about; it only makes you a more obvious mark for the prigs of a new modernity to sneer back at. No man can keep up with the times for more than seventy years, and after that his frantic efforts to do so look silly forever.

Ibid. Part V, Chapter 4

ARTHUR DAVISON FICKE
[1883–1945]

When this my mortal course is run
And I withdraw to far retreat
Among the angels, there is one
I hope with all my heart to meet —
That worthy prelate Dr. Donne
Strolling down the Celestial Street.

Soul in Torment. Stanza 1

Put up his spear, his knightly pennon furled,
And died of the unworthiness of the world.

Don Quixote. IV

O great Don Quixote! Let your reckless mood
Still be our light, through midnights of despair —
That we, though knowing all that once you knew,
Hopeless and grim, adventure forth with you!

Nocturne in a Library [*Phi Beta Kappa Poem, Harvard, 1925*]

I am in love with high far-seeing places
That look on plains half-sunlight and half-storm,
In love with hours when from the circling faces
Veils pass, and laughing fellowship glows warm.

Sonnets of a Portrait-Painter. XIII

No man of elder years than fifty
Should be empowered with lands and gold.
It turns them shrewd and over-thrifty,
It makes them cruel and blind and cold.

Youth and Age. Stanza 1

Old men in impotence can beget
New wars to kill the lusty young.
Young men can sing: old men forget
That any song was ever sung.
Youth and Age. Stanza 3

Those great obscure momentous souls
Whom fame does not record,
Whose impulse still our fate controls
With deathless deed or word.
Immortals in Exile. Stanza 2

. . . the snivelling servant maid
With injured peevish look,
Who on the lagging fire-coals laid
Carlyle's long-labored book.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 4

. . . The Man from Porlock strode
Whose visit broke the wizard song
Of Kubla Khan's abode.[2]
Ibid. Stanza 6

Men who perhaps down wells have thrown
Plays of Euripides.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Or sold some budding Shakespeare drink,
Or shut in cells some Blake,
Or forced some Shelley to death's brink
For true religion's sake.
Ibid. Stanza 8

The naked body in its pride
Stood up triumphant on the hill.
I thought: How fiercely they have lied
Who would attribute all man's ill
To the clear body's innocent will.
Naked Girl on Hilltop

She stood as noble as a tower
Pure of impeachment as the sky,
As much an earth-bloom as the flower;
The slow winds flowed austerely by,
And she was of their harmony.
Naked Girl on Hilltop

LOUISA FLETCHER

I wish that there were some wonderful place
Called the Land of Beginning Again.
The Land of Beginning Again. Stanza 1

I am the color of audacity,
Of rhythmic tribal dance, of tropic love;
I am that tint released upon the air
When cymbals kiss, or comets meet above.
Mandarin Red. Stanza 1

JOHN MAYNARD KEYNES (LORD KEYNES)

[1883–1946]

He [Clemenceau] had one illusion — France; and one disillusion — mankind, including Frenchmen.
Economic Consequences of the Peace. Chap. 3 [*1919*]

Watching the company, with six or seven senses not available to ordinary men, judging character, motive, and subconscious impulse, perceiving what each was thinking and even what each was going to say next, and compounding with telepathic instinct the argument or appeal best suited to the vanity, weakness, or self interest of his immediate auditor.[1]
Ibid.

He [Woodrow Wilson] could write Notes from Sinai or Olympus; he could remain unapproachable in the White House or even in the Council of Ten and be safe But if he once stepped down to the intimate quality of the Four, the game was evidently up.
Ibid.

To make the defeated Central Empires into good neighbors.
Ibid. Chap. 6

---

[1] The manuscript of *The French Revolution.*

[2] At this moment he was unfortunately called out by a person on business from Porlock, and detained by him above an hour. — Editor's note prefacing *Kubla Khan* in S. T. Coleridge's *Poems.*

Man from Porlock why did you
Cross the Road to Xanadu?
How came you to choose that day
And "above an hour" stay? . . .
Interruption won you fame;
No one even knows your name;
Man from Porlock, that is all;
Noted for an ill timed call.
ARTHUR W. BELL [1875–1945] *The Person from Porlock.*

[1] Lloyd George.

We have been moved already beyond endurance, and need rest.

Economic Consequences of the Peace. Chap. 7

Practical men, who believe themselves to be quite exempt from any intellectual influences, are usually the slaves of some defunct economist. . . . It is ideas, not vested interests, which are dangerous for good or evil.

The Power of Ideas

KAHLIL GIBRAN
[1883–1931]

Let there be spaces in your togetherness.

The Prophet. On Marriage

You are the bows from which your children as living arrows are sent forth.

Ibid. On Children

You give but little when you give of your possessions. It is when you give of yourself that you truly give.[1]

Ibid. On Giving

Work is love made visible. And if you cannot work with love but only with distaste, it is better that you should leave your work and sit at the gate of the temple and take alms of those who work with joy.

Ibid. On Work.

The lust for comfort, that stealthy thing that enters the house a guest, and then becomes a host, and then a master.

Ibid. On Houses

The master spirit of the earth shall not sleep peacefully upon the wind till the needs of the least of you are satisfied.

Ibid. On Buying and Selling

When one of you falls down he falls for those behind him, a caution against the stumbling stone. Ay, and he falls for those ahead of him, who though faster and surer of foot, yet removed not the stumbling stone.

Ibid. On Crime and Punishment

What is evil but good tortured by its own hunger and thirst.

Ibid. On Good and Evil

You pray in your distress and in your need; would that you might pray also in the fullness of your joy and in your days of abundance.

The Prophet. On Prayer

Beauty is eternity gazing at itself in a mirror.

Ibid. On Beauty

He who wears his morality but as his best garment were better naked.

Ibid. On Religion

What is it to cease breathing, but to free the breath from its restless tides, that it may rise and expand and seek God unencumbered?

Ibid. On Death

I have learned silence from the talkative, toleration from the intolerant, and kindness from the unkind; yet strange, I am ungrateful to those teachers.

Sand and Foam

An exaggeration is a truth that has lost its temper.

Ibid.

Sadness is a wall between two gardens.

Ibid.

We shall never understand one another until we reduce the language to seven words.

Ibid.

JOHN CEREDIGION JONES
[1883–1947]

Strange silence mightier than the cannon's thud
Has taken Flanders Field;
The boys are shaking off the friendly mud,
It clings and hates to yield.

The Returning Man. Stanza 1

All's well, for over there among his peers
A happy warrior sleeps.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

---

[1] The gift without the giver is bare.
LOWELL: *The Vision of Sir Launfal, Part II, VIII*

[1] These two lines are inscribed over the archway of the Memorial Chamber in the Peace Tower, Parliament Buildings, Ottawa, Canada.

HARRY KEMP
[1883–]

I pitied him in his blindness;
But can I boast, "I see"?
Perhaps there walks a spirit
Close by, who pities me.
Blind. Stanza 2

Joses, the brother of Jesus, plodded from day to day,
With never a vision within him to glorify his clay;
Joses, the brother of Jesus, was one with the heavy clod,
But Christ was the soul of rapture and soared, like a lark, with God.
Joses, Brother of Jesus.[1] *Stanza 1*

Where the vast cloudless sky was broken by one crow
I sat upon a hill — all alone — long ago;
But I never felt so lonely and so out of God's way
As here, where I brush elbows with a thousand every day.
Kansas and London

I saw the conquerors riding by
With trampling feet of horse and men:
Empire on empire like the tide
Flooded the world and ebbed again.
The Conquerors.[2] *Stanza 1*

ELIAS LIEBERMAN
[1883–]

I am an American.
My father belongs to the Sons of the Revolution;
My mother to the Colonial Dames.
One of my ancestors pitched tea overboard in Boston Harbor;
Another stood his ground with Warren;
Another hungered with Washington at Valley Forge. . . .
Every drop of blood in me holds a heritage of patriotism.
I am proud of my Past.
I Am An American. Part I

The history of my ancestors is a trail of blood
To the palace gate of the Great White Czar.
But then the dream came —
The dream of America.[1]
Ibid. Part II

"See," said my father, pointing to the flag that fluttered near,
"That flag of stars and stripes is yours; [2]
It is the emblem of the promised land."
Ibid.

J. CORSON MILLER
[1883–]

Lo! he is gone — the Searcher of the Skies!
No more the mountain breezes stir his hair,
The while he marks, with genius-flaming eyes,

---

[1] Is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? — *Matthew, XIII, 55*

[2] Where are they all — the conquerors?
How dim the din of all their wars!
Call to them and you call in vain.
Sesostris! Caesar! Charlemagne!
Napoleon! Alexander! Tamerlane!
No answer from the silence.
William Marion Reedy [1862–1920]: *The Conquerors*

(Reedy's poem was inspired by the famous painting, "The Conquerors," by Fritel, showing Julius Caesar, Napoleon, Hannibal, Attila, Rameses II, Alexander the Great, and Tamerlane, advancing between rows of corpses.)

O kings, bethink how little is
The good of battles or the gain —
Death conquers all things with his peace,
Now all your victories are in vain.
A. Mary F. Robinson: *A Ballade of Heroes. Envoy*

[1] So at last I was going to America! Really, really going, at last! The boundaries burst. The arch of heaven soared. A million suns shone out for every star. The winds rushed in from outer space, roaring in my ears, "America! America!"
Mary Antin [1881–1949]: *The Promised Land* [*1912*]

[2] It is the flag just as much of the man who was naturalized yesterday, as of the man whose people have been here many generations. — Henry Cabot Lodge [1850–1924]: *Address* [*1915*].

The hills on Mars, or some young comet's lair.
The Dead Astronomer.[1] *Stanza 2*

ANGELA MORGAN

Work!
Thank God for the swing of it,
For the clamoring, hammering ring of it,
Passion of labor daily hurled
On the mighty anvils of the world.
Work: A Song of Triumph

EDWIN JOHN PRATT
[1883–   ]

Silent, composed, ringed by its icy broods,
The gray shape with the paleolithic face
Was still the master of the longitudes.
The Titanic

The great syllabic storm of the age.
The Radio in the Ivory Tower [*September, 1939*]

The sound of invisible trumpets blowing
Around two slabs of board, right-angled, hammered
By Roman nails and hung on a Jewish hill.
Brébeuf and His Brethren. XII

Cold half-foundered bellies steam again
Under the red authority of rum.
The "Roosevelt" and the "Antinoe" [2]

When he had lost his pipe, he swore,
Just a mild damn, and nothing more;
And once he cursed
The government; but then he reckoned
The Lord forgave him for the first,
And justified the second.
The History of John Jones

---

[1] Percival Lowell [1855–1916], noted for his researches and discoveries concerning Mars and other planets.

[2] In January, 1926, Captain George Fried raced his ship, the *President Roosevelt*, through a North Atlantic gale, to rescue the entire crew of 25 from the disabled British freighter *Antinoe*.

GEOFFREY ANKETELL STUDDERT-KENNEDY ("WOODBINE WILLIE") [1]
[1883–1929]

When Jesus came to Birmingham, they simply passed Him by,
They never hurt a hair of Him, they only let Him die.
Indifference

And Jesus crouched against a wall and cried for Calvary.[2]
Ibid.

God gave His children memory
That in life's garden there might be
June roses in December.[3]
Roses in December

HOWARD ARNOLD WALTER
[1883–1918]

I would be true, for there are those who trust me;
I would be pure, for there are those who care;
I would be strong, for there is much to suffer;
I would be brave, for there is much to dare.
My Creed

ANNA WICKHAM (MRS. PATRICK HEPBURN)
[1883–   ]

The true male never yet walked
Who liked to listen when his mate talked.
The Affinity

From a wealth of living I have proved
I must be silent, if I would be loved.
Ibid.

---

[1] The affectionate nickname given him by the soldiers to whom, while chaplain, he distributed cigarettes in the trenches.

[2] The Saviour came. With trembling lips
He counted Europe's battleships.
"Yet millions lack their daily bread,
So much for Calvary!" he said.
NORMAN GALE [1862–1942]: *The Second Coming*

[3] Give me roses to remember
In the shadow of December.
MARGARET L. WOODS: *Gaudeamus Igitur*

My mind is like a catacomb, where early
Christians pray.

The Affinity

Because of the body's hunger are we
born,
And by contriving hunger are we fed;
Because of hunger is our work well done,
And so our songs well sung, and things
well said.

Sehnsucht

For all the frittered days
That I have spent in shapeless ways,
Give me one perfect thing.

Envoi

MARGARET WIDDEMER

I have shut my little sister in from life
and light
(For a rose, for a ribbon, for a wreath
across my hair),
I have made her restless feet still until
the night,
Locked from sweets of summer and from
wild spring air.

The Factories. Stanza 1

The old road to Paradise
Easy it is missed!

The Old Road to Paradise. Stanza 2

Carnations and my first love! And he
was seventeen,
And I was only twelve years — a stately
gulf between.

Carnations. Stanza 1

Well, if the thing is over, better it is
for me,
The lad was ever a rover, loving and
laughing and free.

Mary, Helper of Heartbreak. Stanza 1

Mary, helper of heartbreak, send him
to me to-night!

Ibid. Stanza 3

The only work about writing —
It's a very terrible thing —
Is wrapping your stuff and stamping it
And tying it up with string.

Confession. Stanza 3

Two of a trade, one always hears, might
get in each other's way,
And you might be wanting to sing, God
wot, when I desired to play.

Warning. Stanza 3

MARGUERITE WILKINSON
[1883–1928]

God bless pawnbrokers!
They are quiet men.
You may go once —
You may go again —
They do not question
As a brother might.

Pawnbrokers

For I am haunted night and day
By all the deeds I have not done.[1]
O unattempted loveliness!
O costly valor never won!

Guilty. Stanza 2

LAURA BENÉT
[1884–]

Lost in the spiral of his conscience, he
Detachedly takes rest.

The Snail. Stanza 1

He spoke: she teetered up
On pink rheumatic feet;
"Go forth, my dove," he said,
"That we may eat."

Noah's Dove. Stanza 6

ERNEST BEVIN
[1884–]

There has never been a war yet which, if the facts had been put calmly before the ordinary folk, could not have been prevented. The common man is the greatest protection against war.[2]

Speech in the House of Commons, November, 1945

---

[1] There comes an hour of sadness
With the setting of the sun,
Not for the sins committed,
But the things I have not done.
MINOT JUDSON SAVAGE [1841–1918]:
Things Not Done

[2] Strangely enough, that speech was one of the most under-reported of modern times. — RAYMOND SWING: *In the Name of Sanity.*

WILL CUPPY
[1884–1949]

Let's not be too quick to blame the human race for everything. A great many species of animals became extinct before man ever appeared on earth.
How to Become Extinct [*1941*]

The Dodo never had a chance. He seems to have been invented for the sole purpose of becoming extinct and that was all he was good for.
Ibid.

ABBIE HUSTON EVANS

He carries deathlessness about his person
As others carry money, left and right
Conferring it, on a woman, on a weed.
The Poet

Nothing can help. There are no substitutes.
Sometimes I say there are so I can live.
But I know better. Only food can feed;
Not air, not dust, not water through a sieve.
Quatrain

Hay-barn or planet — does it signify?
An ancient inmost frame gone down the wind,
Become a puff of smoke; given back; at one . . .
Annihilation getting in its work
At top-speed, unmasked, is no sight for children.
The Passing of the Hay Barn [*1938*]

In a netted universe
Wing-spread is peril.
Wing-Spread. Stanza 3

"The nature of the universe is such" —
(So Einstein, writing thereby time's cap-poem)
— "The nature of the universe is such
A thing may verily be forever unknowable." [1]
Time's Cap-Poem. Stanza 2

JAMES ELROY FLECKER [1]
[1884–1915]

I who am dead a thousand years,
And wrote this sweet archaic song,
Send you my words for messengers
The way I shall not pass along.
To a Poet a Thousand Years Hence. Stanza 1

O friend unseen, unborn, unknown,
Student of our sweet English tongue,
Read out my words at night, alone:
I was a poet, I was young.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Since I can never see your face,
And never shake you by the hand,
I send my soul through time and space
To greet you. You will understand.
Ibid. Stanza 6

God be thy guide from camp to camp:
God be thy shade from well to well;
God grant beneath the desert stars thou hear the Prophet's camel bell.
Gates of Damascus

Oh shall I never be home again?
Meadows of England shining in the rain
Spread wide your daisied lawns.
Brumana

Yet is not death the great adventure still,
And is it all loss to set ship clean anew,
When heart is young and life an eagle poised?
The Burial in England

I am Don Juan, curst from age to age
By priestly tract and sentimental stage:
Branded a villain or believed a fool,
Battered by hatred, seared by ridicule.
Don Juan Declaims

At last they knew that they had died
When they heard music in that land,
And some one there stole forth a hand
To draw a brother to his side.
Tenebris Interlucentem. Stanza 2

The lean and swarthy poet of despair.
Envoy

---

[1] Compare Eddington, page 911.

[1] He preferred the exact word to the vague; he was always on his guard against the "potshot" and the complaisant epithet which will fit in anywhere. With passionate deliberation he clarified and crystallized his thoughts and intensified his pictures. — SIR JOHN COLLINGS SQUIRE: *Preface* to Flecker's *Collected Poems.*

I have seen old ships sail like swans asleep
Beyond the village which men still call Tyre.
The Old Ships

My brother and good friend, the Sun.
A Western Voyage

West of these out of seas colder than the Hebrides
I must go
Where the fleet of stars is anchored and the young
Star-captains glow.
The Dying Patriot

We who with songs beguile your pilgrimage
And swear that Beauty lives though lilies die,
We Poets of the proud old lineage
Who sing to find your hearts, we know not why.
The Golden Journey to Samarkand. Prologue

When even lovers find their peace at last,
And Earth is but a star, that once had shone.
Ibid.

What would ye, ladies? It was ever thus;
Men are unwise and curiously planned.
They have their dreams and do not think of us.
We make the Golden Journey to Samarkand.
Ibid. Epilogue

A ship, an isle, a sickle moon —
With few but with how splendid stars.
A Ship, An Isle, A Sickle Moon

I am emptied of all my dreams:
I only hear Earth turning, only see
Ether's long bankless streams,
And only know I should drown if you laid not your hand on me.
Stillness. Stanza 3

WALTER J. GRESHAM
[1884–]

I think, when I read of the poet's desire,
That a house by the side of the road would be good;[1]
But service is found in its tenderest form
When we walk with the crowd in the road.
Where Cross the Crowded Ways[2]

TEXAS GUINAN
[1884–1933]

Hello, sucker!
Greeting to night-club patrons

A big butter-and-egg man.[3]
Describing a lavish spender or theatrical "angel"

Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong.[4]

FANNY HEASLIP LEA
[1884–]

It's odd to think we might have been
Sun, moon and stars unto each other —
Only, I turned down one little street
As you went up another.
Fate. Stanza 5

SEAN O'CASEY
[1884–]

The whole world is in a state of chassis.
Juno and the Paycock

---

[1] See Sam Walter Foss, page 733.

[2] Where cross the crowded ways of life,
Where sound the cries of race and clan,
Above the noise of selfish strife,
We hear Thy voice, O Son of Man.
FRANK MASON NORTH [1850–1935]: *Where Cross the Crowded Ways of Life*

[3] Title of play by George S. Kaufman, 1925.

[4] Origin of the phrase is obscure; it dates from World War I. The musical comedy, *Fifty Million Frenchmen*, by Cole Porter, was produced in 1929. When Texas Guinan and her troupe were refused entry into France in 1931, she was quoted as saying: "It goes to show that fifty million French *can* be wrong." She promptly renamed her show *Too Hot for Paris* and toured the U. S. with it.

CHARLES LEO O'DONNELL

[1884–1934]

When I go otherwise —
An unreturning journey — I would leave
Some whisper of a song in these old oaks.

At Notre Dame [1]

I have never been able to school my eyes
Against young April's blue surprise.

Wonder

Trelawny lies by Shelley, and one bed
Of violets covers Keats and Severn, so
The friends who went life's way together know
No parting of the ways now they are dead.

Trelawny Lies By Shelley

KEITH PRESTON

[1884–1927]

Imperial Caesar dead and turned to clay
Estopped a hole to keep the wind away;
The great god Ra whose shrine once covered acres
Is filler now for cross-word puzzle makers.

The Destiny That Shapes Our Ends

Love, lay thy phobias to rest,
Inhibit thy taboo!
We twain shall share, forever blest,
A complex built for two.

Love Song, Freudian

Among our literary scenes,
Saddest this sight to me,
The graves of little magazines
That died to make verse free.

The Liberators

He must not laugh at his own wheeze:
A snuff box has no right to sneeze.

The Humorist

I am the captain of my soul; [2]
I rule it with stern joy;
And yet I think I had more fun
When I was a cabin boy.

An Awful Responsibility

RUTH MASON RICE

[1884–1927]

A curve for the shore,
A line for the lea,
A tint for the sky —
Where the sunrise will be;
A stroke for a gull,
A sweep for the main;
The skill to do more,
With the will to refrain.

A Japanese Print

ODELL SHEPARD

[1884–   ]

October in New England,
And I not there to see
The glamour of the goldenrod,
The flame of the maple tree!

Home Thoughts. Stanza 1

LEE SHIPPEY

[1884–   ]

I love to think her like a blessed candle
Burning through life's long night,
Quietly useful, simple, gentle, tender,
And always giving light.

Mother. Stanza 1

SIR JOHN COLLINGS SQUIRE

[1884–   ]

Princess, inscribe beneath my name:
"He never begged, he never sighed,
He took his medicine as it came";
For this the poets lived — and died.

Ballade of the Poetic Life. Envoi

And stared, and saw, and did not understand,
Columbus's doom-burdened caravels
Slant to the shore, and all their seamen land.

Sonnet

SARA TEASDALE

[1884–1933]

When I am dead and over me bright April

---

[1] Father O'Donnell was President of the University of Notre Dame, 1928–1934.

[2] See W. E. Henley, page 693.

For Hope may anchor, Faith may steer, but Love,
Great Love alone is captain of the soul.

HENRY BERNARD CARPENTER [1840–1887]: *Liber Amoris*

Shakes out her rain-drenched hair,
Though you should lean above me broken-hearted,
I shall not care.
I Shall Not Care. Stanza 1

When I can look Life in the eyes,
Grown calm and very coldly wise,
Life will have given me the Truth,
And taken in exchange — my youth.
Wisdom

How many million Aprils came
Before I ever knew
How white a cherry bough could be,
A bed of squills, how blue!
Blue Squills. Stanza 1

Strephon's kiss was lost in jest,
Robin's lost in play,
But the kiss in Colin's eyes
Haunts me night and day.
The Look. Stanza 2

Let it be forgotten, as a flower is forgotten,
Forgotten as a fire that once was singing gold,
Let it be forgotten for ever and ever,
Time is a kind friend, he will make us old.
Let It Be Forgotten. Stanza 1

I must have passed the crest a while ago
And now I am going down —
Strange to have crossed the crest and not to know,
But the brambles were always catching the hem of my gown.
The Long Hill. Stanza 1

Never think she loves him wholly,
Never believe her love is blind,
All his faults are locked securely
In a closet of her mind.
Appraisal

I make the most of all that comes,
And the least of all that goes.
The Philosopher. Stanza 4

For better than the minting
Of a gold crowned king
Is the safe kept memory
Of a lovely thing.
The Coin

Spend all you have for loveliness,
Buy it, and never count the cost;
For one white singing hour of peace
Count many a year of strife well lost.
Barter

Forget me for a month, a year,
But, oh, beloved, think of me
When unexpected beauty burns
Like sudden sunlight on the sea.
Vignettes Overseas: Off Algiers

NORMAN MATTOON THOMAS
[1884-]

The last audience in America to which I would make a serious address would be a reunion of college graduates. In such reunions men honoring ancient shrines of learning with one accord breathe one prayer: "Make me a sophomore just for tonight." And few prayers are more unfailingly answered.

Commencement Address at Haverford College [*1945*]

HARRY S. TRUMAN
[1884-]

When they told me yesterday what had happened, I felt like the moon, the stars and all the planets had fallen on me.

Statement to reporters, April 13, 1945, the day after his accession to the office of President of the United States

The responsibility of the great states is to serve and not to dominate the world.

First Address to Congress, April 16, 1945

When Kansas and Colorado have a quarrel over the water in the Arkansas River they don't call out the National Guard in each State and go to war over it. They bring a suit in the Supreme Court of the United States and abide by the decision. There isn't a reason in the world why we cannot do that internationally.

Speech in Kansas City, April, 1945

Sixteen hours ago an American airplane dropped one bomb on Hiroshima. . . . It is a harnessing of the basic power of the universe. The force from which the sun draws its powers has been loosed against those who brought war to the Far East.

First announcement of the atomic bomb, August 6, 1945 [1]

The release of atomic energy constitutes a new force too revolutionary to consider in the framework of old ideas.[2]

Message to Congress on Atomic Energy, October 3, 1945

Means of destruction hitherto unknown, against which there can be no adequate military defense, and in the employment of which no single nation can in fact have a monopoly.

Declaration on Atomic Energy by President Truman and Prime Ministers Clement Attlee [United Kingdom] and W. L. Mackenzie King [Canada], at the White House, Washington, November 15, 1945

Effective, reciprocal, and enforceable safeguards acceptable to all nations.

Ibid.

HUGH WALPOLE
[1884–1941]

We are so largely the playthings of Fate in our fears. To one, fear of the dark, to another, of physical pain, to a third, of public ridicule, to a fourth of poverty, to a fifth of loneliness — for all of us our particular creature lurks in ambush. Nor is it our choice of place or creature.

The Old Ladies, page 149 [1924]

ARTHUR WALLACE CALHOUN
[1885–   ]

Gentlemen of the old régime in the South used to say: "A woman's name should appear in print but twice — when she marries and when she dies."

Social History of the American Family, Vol. II, page 326 [1918], citing Myrta Lockett Avary: *Dixie After the War [1906], footnote, page 23*

WILL DURANT
[1885–   ]

A statesman cannot afford to be a moralist.

What is Civilization?

The finger that turns the dial rules the air.

Ibid.

Civilization exists by geological consent, subject to change without notice.

Ibid.

The health of nations is more important than the wealth of nations.

Ibid.

Conscience is the deposit of a Mississippi of prohibitions.

Ibid.

DuBOSE HEYWARD
[1885–1940]

Compassionate the mountains rise,
Dim with the wistful dimness of old eyes
That, having looked on life time out of mind,
Know that the simple gift of being kind
Is greater than all wisdom of the wise.

Sonnet. Evening in the Great Smokies

---

[1] An announcement more fateful for human history than the whole war itself. — *The New York Herald Tribune*, August 7, 1945.

[2] At Magny's dinner. They said that Berthelot had predicted that in a hundred years of physical and chemical science man would learn to know the atom, and that with this knowledge he would be able, at his will, to dim, extinguish or re-light the sun like a Carcel lamp. Claude Bernard, for his part, is said to have announced that with a hundred years more of physiological knowledge we would be able to make the organic law ourselves — to manufacture human life, in competition with the Creator.

For our part we did not raise any objection to all this talk, but we do believe that at that particular stage of scientific development, the good Lord, with a flowing white beard, will arrive on Earth with his chain of keys and will say to humanity, just like they do at the Art Gallery at five o'clock, "Gentlemen, it's closing time." ("*Messieurs, on ferme.*") — Edmond de Goncourt [1822–1896] and Jules de Goncourt [1830–1870]: *Journals*, April 7, 1869.

It is cruel for a woman with her man gone,
An' the younguns allus hungry, an' winter comin' on.

Black Christmas

You could not give me toys in those bleak days;
So when my playmates proudly boasted theirs,
You caught me to the shelter of your arms,
And taught me how to laugh away my tears.

Your Gifts

Here lies a spendthrift who believed
That only those who spend may keep;
Who scattered seeds, yet never grieved
Because a stranger came to reap.

Epitaph for a Poet

KAREN HORNEY, M.D.
[1885-   ]

Fortunately [psycho-] analysis is not the only way to resolve inner conflicts. Life itself still remains a very effective therapist.

Our Inner Conflicts [*1945*]

RINGGOLD ("RING") WILMER LARDNER
[1885-1933]

A good many young writers make the mistake of enclosing a stamped, self-addressed envelope, big enough for the manuscript to come back in. This is too much of a temptation to the editor.

How to Write Short Stories

Mother set facing the front of the train, as it makes her giddy to ride backwards. I set facing her, which does not affect me.

The Golden Honeymoon

DAVID HERBERT LAWRENCE
[1885-1930]

I never saw a wild thing
Sorry for itself.

Self-Pity

When I wish I was rich, then I know I am ill.

Riches

When I read Shakespeare I am struck with wonder
That such trivial people should muse and thunder
In such lovely language.

When I Read Shakespeare. Stanza 1

And Hamlet, how boring, how boring to live with,
So mean and self-conscious, blowing and snoring
His wonderful speeches, full of other folks' whoring!

Ibid. Stanza 3

My mother was a superior soul
A superior soul was she,
Cut out to play a superior rôle
In the god-damn bourgeoisie.

Red-Herring. Stanza 2

Tell me a word
That you've often heard
Yet it makes you squint
If you see it in print!

Conundrums. Stanza 1

Tell me what's wrong
With words or with you
That you don't mind the thing
Yet the name is taboo.

Ibid. Stanza 4

Men are free when they are in a living homeland, not when they are straying and breaking away. . . . The most unfree souls go west, and shout of freedom. Men are freest when they are most unconscious of freedom. The shout is a rattling of chains.

Studies in Classic American Literature. Chap. 1

Necessary, for ever necessary, to burn out false shames and smelt the heaviest ore of the body into purity.

Lady Chatterley's Lover

One realm we have never conquered — the pure present. One great mystery of time is terra incognita to us — the instant. The most superb mystery we have hardly recognized — the immediate, instant self. The quick of all time is the instant. The quick of all the universe, of all creation, is the incarnate, carnal self.

New Poems. Preface

It has been a savage enough pilgrimage.

Quoted by CATHERINE CARSWELL *in The Savage Pilgrimage, a biography*

The dead don't die. They look on
and help.

Ibid.

SINCLAIR LEWIS
[1885-]

Not only Gopher Prairie, but ten thousand towns from Albany to San Diego . . . not a dozen buildings which suggested that, in the fifty years of Gopher Prairie's existence, the citizens had realized that it was either desirable or possible to make this, their common home, amusing or attractive.

Main Street. Chap. 4 [*1920*]

A sensational event was changing from the brown suit to the gray the contents of his pockets. He was earnest about these objects. They were of eternal importance, like baseball or the Republican Party.

Babbitt. Chap. 1 [*1922*]

Clippings of verses by T. Cholmondeley Frink and of the newspaper editorials from which Babbitt got his opinions and his polysyllables.

Ibid.

Pastoral visiting:
No partiality.
Don't neglect hired girls, be cordial.
Guard conversation, pleasing manner and laugh and maybe one funny story but no scandal or crit. of others.
Stay only 15–30 minutes.
Ask if like to pray with, not insist.
Rem gt opportunities during sickness, sorrow, marriage.
Ask jokingly why husband not oftener to church.

Elmer Gantry. Chap. 8, notes on Practical Theology lectures [*1927*]

Love:
a rainbow
AM & PM star
from cradle to tomb
inspires art etc. music voice of love
slam atheists etc. who not appreciate love

Elmer Gantry. Chap. 10, Elmer's notes for sermon

I can be whatever I will to be; I turn my opened eyes on my Self and possess whatever I desire.

I am God's child. God created all good things including wealth, and I will to inherit it.

I am resolute — I am utterly resolute — I fear no man, whether in offices or elsewhere.

Power is in me, encompassing you to my demands.

Hold fast, O Subconscious, the thought of Prosperity.

In the divine book of achievements my name is written in Gold. I am thus of the world's nobility and now, this moment, I take possession of my kingdom.

Ibid. Chap. 16, Elmer's incantation

Every compulsion is put upon writers to become safe, polite, obedient, and sterile. In protest, I declined election to the National Institute of Arts and Letters some years ago, and now I must decline the Pulitzer Prize.[1]

Letter declining the Pulitzer Prize for his novel, Arrowsmith [*1926*]

I invited other writers to consider the fact that by accepting the prizes and approval of these vague institutions, we are admitting their authority, publicly confirming them as the final judges of literary excellence, and I inquire whether any prize is worth that subservience.

Ibid.

To a true-blue professor of literature in an American university, literature is not something that a plain human being, living today, painfully sits down to produce. No; it is something dead; it is something magically produced by superhuman beings who must, if they are to be regarded as artists at all, have died at least one hundred years before the diabolical invention of the typewriter.

---

[1] Sinclair Lewis became a member of the National Institute in 1935.

The American Fear of Literature, address given at Stockholm, on receiving the Nobel Prize for Literature [*December 12, 1930*]

Our American professors like their literature clear and cold and pure and very dead.

Ibid.

A "lady" is a woman so incompetent as to have to take refuge in a secluded class, like kings and idiots, who have to be treated with special kindness because they can't take it.

Debate with Lewis Browne: Has the Modern Woman Made Good? Town Hall, New York [*November 19, 1941*]

CHESTER WILLIAM NIMITZ

[1885–   ]

A ship is always referred to as "she" because it costs so much to keep one in paint and powder.

Talk before the Society of Sponsors of the United States Navy [*February 13, 1940*]

WILLAM ALEXANDER PERCY

[1885–1942]

I heard a bird at break of day
Sing from the autumn trees
A song so mystical and calm,
So full of certainties.

Overtones

We, too, shall steal upon the Spring
With amber sails blown wide,
Shall drop, some day, behind the moon
Borne on a star-blue tide.

March Magic

Enchanted ports we, too, shall touch,
Cadiz or Cameroon;
Nor other pilot need beside
A magic wisp of moon.

March Magic

EZRA POUND

[1885–   ]

Sing we for love and idleness,
Naught else is worth the having.

An Immortality

And I would rather have my sweet,
Though rose-leaves die of grieving,
Than do high deeds in Hungary
To pass all men's believing.

Ibid.

"Ye ha' seen me heal the lame and blind,
And wake the dead," says he.
"Ye shall see one thing to master all:
'Tis how a brave man dies on the tree."

Ballad of the Goodly Fere.[1] *Stanza 8*

A master of men was the Goodly Fere,
A mate of the wind and sea.
If they think they ha' slain our Goodly Fere
They were fools eternally.

Ibid. Stanza 13

For God, our God, is a gallant foe that playeth behind the veil.
Whom God deigns not to overthrow hath need of triple mail.

Ballad for Gloom. Stanza 7

Go, my songs, to the lonely and the unsatisfied,
Go also to the nerve-wracked, go to the enslaved-by-convention,
Bear to them my contempt for their oppressors.

Commission

They will come no more,
The old men with beautiful manners.

I Vecchii

Real education must ultimately be limited to men who insist on knowing the rest is mere sheep-herding.

A, B, C of Reading. Page 70 [*1934*]

It is only after long experience that most men are able to define a thing in terms of its own genus, painting as painting, writing as writing. You can spot the bad critic when he starts by discussing the poet and not the poem.

---

[1] Companion.

A, B, C of Reading. Page 71

There is no reason why the same man should like the same book at 18 and at 48.

Ibid. Page 72

Any one who is too lazy to master the comparatively small glossary necessary to understand Chaucer deserves to be shut out from the reading of good books forever.

Ibid. Page 87

Men do not understand books until they have had a certain amount of life, or at any rate no man understands a deep book, until he has seen and lived at least part of its contents.

Ibid. Page 88

KENNETH ROBERTS
[1885–   ]

On every side of us are men who hunt perpetually for their personal Northwest Passage, too often sacrificing health, strength and life itself to the search; and who shall say they are not happier in their vain but hopeful quest than wiser, duller folks who sit at home, venturing nothing and, with sour laughs, deriding the seekers for that fabled thoroughfare?

Northwest Passage. Foreword
[1937]

GEOFFREY SCOTT
[1885–1929]

In my garden goes a fiend
Dark and wild, whose name is Wind.

Wind

WILLIAM LEROY STIDGER
[1885–1949]

I saw God wash the world last night.
Ah, would He had washed me
As clean of all my dust and dirt
As that old white birch tree.

I Saw God Wash the World.
Stanza 5

DEEMS TAYLOR
[1885–   ]

An "orchestra" in radio circles is any ensemble comprising more than three players, while a "symphony" program is one that includes Liszt's "Liebestraum."

Radio — A Brief for the Defense

The fan letter is a ballot.

Ibid.

LOUIS UNTERMEYER
[1885–   ]

May nothing evil cross this door
And may ill fortune never pry
About these windows; may the roar
And rains go by.

Prayer for a New House. Stanza 1

And though these shattering walls are thin,
May they be strong to keep hate out
And hold love in.

Ibid. Stanza 4

God, if You wish for our love,
Fling us a handful of stars!

Caliban in the Coal Mines.
Stanza 4

God, though this life is but a wraith,
Although we know not what we use,
Although we grope with little faith,
Give me the heart to fight — and lose.

Prayer. Stanza 1

Open my ears to music; let
Me thrill with Spring's first flutes and drums —
But never let me dare forget
The bitter ballads of the slums.

Ibid. Stanza 4

God, keep me still unsatisfied.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Is it a tribute or betrayal when
Turning from all the sweet, accustomed ways,
I leave your lips and eyes to see you in
Some other face?

The Wanderer. Stanza 1

Why has our poetry eschewed
The rapture and response of food?

What hymns are sung, what praises said
For home-made miracles of bread?

Food and Drink

Lemons
With acid tongues as sharp as women's.

Ibid.

Eternity is thrust upon
A bit of earth, a senseless stone.
A grain of dust, a casual clod
Receives the greatest gift of God.

Irony. Stanza 1

There is no kind of death to kill
The sands that lie so meek and still . . .
But Man is great and strong and wise —
And so he dies.

Ibid. Stanza 2

CARL VAN DOREN

[1885–   ]

The first writers are first and the rest, in the long run, nowhere but in anthologies.

What Is American Literature?

I give him back, in his grand dimensions, to his nation and the world.

Benjamin Franklin [1938]

The most familiar quotations are the most likely to be misquoted. . . . Some have settled down to false versions that have obscured the true ones. They have passed over from literature into speech.

Introduction to The Oxford Dictionary of Quotations [1941]

HAROLD TUCKER WEBSTER

[1885–   ]

Caspar Milquetoast: The Timid Soul.

Character in Series of Cartoons

The Thrill that Comes Once in a Lifetime.

Title of Series of Cartoons

HUMBERT WOLFE

[1885–1940]

All I had, you thought, was given —
Life and ladies, you were wrong;
In a poet's secret heaven
There is always one last song.

Heine's Last Song

Even he is half afraid of,
Even he but hears in part,
For the stuff that it is made of,
Ladies, is the poet's heart.

Heine's Last Song

Who thought of the lilac?
"I," dew said,
"I made up the lilac
out of my head."

The Lilac. Stanza 1

Like a small grey
coffee-pot
sits the squirrel.

The Grey Squirrel. Stanza 1

What will they give me, when journey's done?
Your own room to be quiet in, Son!

Journey's End

Listen! the wind is rising,
and the air is wild with leaves,
We have had our summer evenings,
now for October eves! [1]

Autumn (Resignation). Stanza 2

ZOË AKINS

[1886–   ]

So much do I love wandering,
So much I love the sea and sky,
That it will be a piteous thing
In one small grave to lie.

The Wanderer. Stanza 2

Nothing seems so tragic to one who is old as the death of one who is young, and this alone proves that life is a good thing.

The Portrait of Tiero

CLIFFORD BAX

[1886–   ]

Count me not with those that whine for what is over, —
All that once was good is good for evermore.

Musician. Stanza 12

All we had of joy endures, a joy within us;
All the rest of life is lovelier for those years.

Ibid. Stanza 13

---

[1] Quoted by Anne Morrow Lindbergh in *"Listen! the Wind,"* Chap. 27 [1938].

WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT
[1886–]

He fought for his soul, and the stubborn fighting
Tried hard his strength.
"One needs seven souls for this long requiting,"
He said at length.
His Ally. Stanza 1

Laughter, with shield and steely harness,
Stood up at his side!
Ibid. Stanza 6

How at the corners of streets
It seems one suddenly meets
The unforgotten face, the long-dead moment living!
"No, they were — they are gone,"
We murmur. "We live on."
Persistent Instant. Stanza 1

All around you in the ranks of department stores and banks,
Hotels and office buildings, restaurants and flats and towers,
A million brains of weary folk are throbbing through the hours
With wishes tremendous — from some of which defend us —
But most are longings old for the country to enfold
And drown them in its purple and greenery and gold.
Wish-Horses. Stanza 2

Behold that Orient pope of fabulous youth
One golden evening from a westward height
Facing an immemorial tragic truth:
The sinking splendor and the waning light!
Prester John Contemplates the Setting Sun

I flung my soul to the air like a falcon flying. . . .
I shall start a heron soon
In the marsh beneath the moon —
A strange white heron rising with silver on its wings.
The Falconer of God. Stanza 1

I beat forever
The fens and the sedges.
The pledge is still the same — for all disastrous pledges,
All hopes resigned!
My soul still flies above me for the quarry it shall find.
The Falconer of God. Stanza 4

You are to me what the bowstring is to the shaft,
Speeding my purpose aloft and aflame and afar.
Dedication. Stanza 2

Neither will I put myself forward as others may do,
Neither, if you wish me to flatter, will I flatter you;
I will look at you grimly, and so you will know I am true.
Eternal Masculine. Stanza 1

Rain, with a silver flail;
Sun, with a golden ball;
Ocean, wherein the whale
Swims minnow-small.
Whale. Stanza 1

"With flanged and battering tail,
With huge and dark baleen,"
He said, "Let there be Whale
In the Cold and Green!"
Ibid. Stanza 3

For the Lord said, "Let Whale Be!"
And there was Whale!
Ibid. Stanza 22

Monarch is night
Of all eldest things,
Pain and affright,
Rapturous wings.
Night. Stanza 3

Times she'll be docile as the gentlest thing
That ever blinked in fur or folded wing,
And then, like lightning in the dead of night,
Fill with wild, crackling, intermitting light
My mind and soul and senses — and next be
Aloof, askance as a dryad in a tree.
The Woodcutter's Wife. Stanza 2

You cannot slay yourself in me,
Nor I — to all eternity —
Destroy my truest self in you.
All that our ingrate thought would do,
All senseless wounds we give and take,

Are powerless — for the other's sake.
We Ask No Shield. Stanza 3

O Love, a thousand, thousand voices,
From night to dawn, from dawn to night,
Have cried the passion of their choices
To orb your name and keep it bright.
The Name of Love. Stanza 1

In vast infant sagacity brooding.
Mad Blake

Jesse James was a two-gun man
(*Roll on, Missouri!*)
Jesse James: American Myth

In seven states he cut up dadoes.
He's gone with the buffler an' the desperadoes.
Ibid.

I know some force is mighty, some force I cannot reach.
I know that words are said to me that are not said with speech.
My heart has learned a lesson that I can never teach.
Only this I know, that I am overtaken
By a swifter runner Whose breath is never shaken,
That I follow on His pace, and that round me, as I waken,
Are the headlands of home and the blue sea swinging
And the flowers of the valleys their fresh scents flinging
And the prophets and the poets, with their singing — with their singing!
Man Possessed

Who writes poetry imbibes honey from the poisoned lips of life.
Ibid. Preface

Chilled Martini like Ithuriel's spear[1]
Transfixing all dubiety within,
Oiled by an olive and shred of lemon-peel!
The Martini[2]

Like flame, like wine, across the still lagoon
The colors of the sunset stream.
Spectral in heaven as climbs the frail veiled moon,
So climbs my dream.
Gaspara Stampa. Stanza 1

The gods returned to earth when Venice broke
Like Venus from the dawn-encircled sea.
Wide laughed the skies with light when Venice woke
Crowned of antiquity,
And like a spoil of gems unmined on earth
Art in her glorious mind
Jewelled all Italy for joy's rebirth
To all mankind.
Gaspara Stampa. Stanza 9

So let it be, let it be,
Fretting all the day!
What is this or that to me
Who talked it out in Tartary
Centuries away!
Yet a while with love I stroll
Bright streets of air,
Silver precincts few extol,
Mist-blue cities of the soul,
Countries here nor there.
Smooth-Sliding Mincius. Stanzas 5 and 6

One speck within vast star-space lying
Awoke, arose, resumed its clothing,
And crawled another day toward dying.
Animalcule. Stanza 7

Voice of the forum loud and harsh
Full of frog-rhetoric of the marsh;
Awful percipience whose small eye
Views art through ordure of the sty;
Apocalyptic commonplace
Whose every utterance is base —
Yearlong the nations cry to thee,
God of our gods, Stupidity!
Hymn to Stupidity

You came to climb,
And you endure —
So turn your face to the rock of Time,
Make one more foothold sure!
Because You Came to Climb

O there beloved, all loved, forever
As light you are, in light you move;
Pride of the father, tears of the mother,
Silver sister and golden brother —
The glowing mind of all endeavor,
The full irradiancy of love.
Nebular Hypothesis. Stanza 5

---

[1] See Kipling, page 787.

[2] See A. P. Herbert, page 969 and Ogden Nash, page 1023.

Only madmen seize the story
With coals of fire upon their tongue.
Nebular Hypothesis. Stanza 13

When at our history men stand
amazed . . .
Our captains may have grown as quaint
And crazed as any medieval saint.
Ode for an Epoch

Of the first of such from Gloucester,
'twas the word, "See how she
scoons!"
Cried Captain Andrew the builder,
"Then a scooner let her be!"
Gloucester Schooner. Stanza 2

Only it seemed great beauty, ancient
before our time,
That man could wed to nature when his
heart and hand were one,
Paused like an apparition, in peace beyond my rhyme,
And, white as pearl on the sealine,
ethereally was gone.
Ibid. Stanza 4

O Doctor Johnson's wig and Blake's
great eyes —
betwixt them all things wild and all
things wise!

The don of diction and the bedlam soul
whose lips of prophecy were fiery
coal . . .

O a fig
I cry for Doctor Johnson's frowsy wig!

when round the Innocent light in lovely
rage
wakes rose and gold and blue on William's page

or clear in verse runs airily carolling
to Wisdom creaking by on leathern
wing.
The Dust Which Is God [*1941*]

How we exult when aught within us
draws approbation from the eye.
What oily unguents still can win us.
How little truth we perish by

By God but I was born to laughter
and merry comrades make me glow
until the merciless moment after
chilled to the heart I know I know . . .

Too trivial the difference whether
their flattery meet you or their jeers.
Return into your native weather
where sharply you can breathe the
years!
The Dust Which Is God [*1941*].
Wild Harp Slung Behind Him

What did your body say to mine
deep in velvet night's delight?
*On heaven's wall a golden vine clambers
bright.*
Ibid. That Rin Sae Deep

VAN WYCK BROOKS
[1886–]

His wife not only edited his works but edited him.
The Ordeal of Mark Twain
Chap. 5 [*1920*]

Read, writers of America, the driven, disenchanted, anxious faces of your sensitive countrymen, remember the splendid parts your confrères have played in the human drama of other times and other peoples, and ask yourselves whether the hour has not come to put away childish things and walk the stage as poets do.
Ibid. Chap. 11

Even the Concord ice had bubbles in it. As wood and grass were its only staples, Emerson advised his fellow-townsmen to manufacture school-teachers and make them the best in the world.
The Flowering of New England.
Chap. 13 [*1936*]

As against having beautiful workshops, studies, etc., one writes best in a cellar on a rainy day.
Epigram

FRANCES CORNFORD
[1886–]

I had a little dog and my dog was very
small;
He licked me in the face, and he answered to my call;
Of all the treasures that were mine I
loved him most of all.
A Child's Dream. Stanza 1

His body covered thick with hair was
very good to smell;

His little stomach underneath was pink
as any shell;
And I loved him and honoured him,
more than words can tell.
A Child's Dream. Stanza 3

Deep in my heart I thought with pride,
"I know a person who has died."
A Recollection

O why do you walk through the fields in
gloves,
Missing so much and so much?
O fat white woman whom nobody loves,
Why do you walk through the fields in
gloves
When the grass is as soft as the breast
of doves
And shivering-sweet to the touch?
To a Fat Lady Seen from the Train

A young Apollo, golden-haired,
Stands dreaming on the verge of
strife,
Magnificently unprepared
For the long littleness of life.
Rupert Brooke

ROY HELTON
[1886–]

I'd drunk lonesome water,
I knowed in a minute:
Never larnt nothing
From then till today:
Nothing worth larning
Nothing worth knowing,
I'm bound to the hills
And I can't get away.
Lonesome Water. Stanza 4

The power in these feet and hands
Is adequate for me
And in this atom of myself
Explodes what needs be free.
Come Back to Earth, II
Stanza 1 [*1946*]

Let me be fooled forever,
If folly be the cry —
Let me be fooled forever
By sun and wind and sky.
Ibid., Stanza 4

Little gifts are sold in doorways,
Gilded chairs are shown for money,
Pork and pearls are on the counter,
But no locusts or wild honey.
Ibid., XLVIII. Stanza 2

Oaks are the true conservatives;
They hold old leaves till summer gives
A green exchange.
Come Back to Earth, XLIX

Pop'lars anticipate the fall,
Grow yellow briefly in September
And then have little to remember.
On hope the poplar springs up fast.
But as a tree, it cannot last.
Ibid.

What is a common man?
Where is a common tree?
I'll pick one common buttercup
But challenge two or three,
For every one bears instant proof
Of its identity.
Ibid., LIII. Stanza 1

AL JOLSON
[1886–]

You ain't heard nothin' yet, folks.
Ab lib remark introduced in the first talking motion picture, "The Jazz Singer," July, 1927

JOYCE KILMER
[1886–1918]

Because the road was steep and long
And through a dark and lonely land,
God set upon my lips a song
And put a lantern in my hand.
Love's Lantern

They say that life is a highway and its
milestones are the years.
Roofs

The midnight train is slow and old,
But of it let this thing be told,
To its high honor be it said,
It carries people home to bed.
My cottage lamp shines white and clear.
God bless the train that brought me
here.
The Twelve-Forty-Five

I think that I shall never see
A poem lovely as a tree.
Trees [1]

A tree that may in Summer wear
A nest of robins in her hair.
Ibid.

---

[1] First published in *Poetry: A Magazine of Verse*, Chicago, *August, 1913*.

Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree.

Trees

The pleasantest sort of poet
  Is the poet who's old and wise.

Old Poets

The young poet screams forever
  About his sex and his soul.

Ibid.

There is no peace to be taken
  With poets who are young,
For they worry about the wars to be fought
  And the songs that must be sung.

Ibid.

Her lips' remark was: "Oh, you kid!"
Her soul spoke thus (I know it did):
"O king of realms of endless joy,
My own, my golden grocer's boy."

Servant Girl and Grocer's Boy

Pile laurel wreaths upon his grave
  Who did not gain, but was, success.

Martin

A house that has echoed a baby's laugh and held up his stumbling feet,
Is the saddest sight, when it's left alone, that ever your eyes could meet.

The House with Nobody in It

Main Street bordered with autumn leaves, it was a pleasant thing.

Main Street

But we who inherit the primal curse, and labour for our bread,
Have yet, thank God, the gift of Home, though Eden's gate is barred.

The Snowman in the Yard

For nothing keeps a poet
  In his high singing mood
Like unappeasable hunger
  For unattainable food.

Apology

It is stern work, it is perilous work, to thrust your hand in the sun
And pull out a spark of immortal flame to warm the hearts of men.

The Proud Poet

Unlock the door this evening
  And let your gate swing wide,
Let all who ask for shelter
  Come speedily inside.
  What if your yard be narrow?
  What if your house be small?
There is a Guest is coming
  Will glorify it all.

Gates and Doors

In a wood they call the Rouge Bouquet
There is a new-made grave to-day,
Built by never a spade nor pick
Yet covered with earth ten metres thick.

Rouge Bouquet

My shoulders ache beneath my pack
(Lie easier, Cross, upon His back).

Prayer of a Soldier in France

When God's great voice assembles
  The fleet on Judgment Day,
The ghosts of ruined ships will rise
  In sea and strait and bay.

The White Ships and the Red

ARTHUR KROCK
[1886–   ]

The President [Franklin D. Roosevelt] told the chairman to "clear everything with Sidney" (Hillman),[1] which gave to the C. I. O.[2] organization that dominated the proceedings the veto power it later exercised.

The New York Times [*July 25, 1944*]

The words ["clear everything with Sidney"] applied only to the Vice Presidential nomination of the Democrats at Chicago.

Ibid. [*October 24, 1944*]

DAVID MORTON
[1886–   ]

Corridors, like windy tulip beds,
Of swaying girls and lifted, tossing heads.

In a Girls' School

Who walks with Beauty has no need of fear;
The sun and moon and stars keep pace with him;

---

[1] Sidney Hillman [1887–1946], Chairman of the Political Action Committee and Vice President of the Congress of Industrial Organizations.

[2] Congress of Industrial Organizations, founded in 1935 as Committee for Industrial Organizations; name changed in 1938.

Invisible hands restore the ruined year,
And time, itself, grows beautifully dim.
Who Walks with Beauty

All that we know of April is her way
Of coming on the world through gentle springs,
Turning the hedge a whitening line of spray,
Staining the grass with shivered, golden things.
Sonnet. Acquaintance

My faith is all a doubtful thing,
Wove on a doubtful loom, —
Until there comes, each showery spring,
A cherry-tree in bloom.
Symbol

They are remembering forests where they grew —
The midnight quiet and the giant dance;
And all the murmuring summers that they knew
Are haunting still their altered circumstance.
Sonnet. Wooden Ships

ARTHUR WALLACE PEACH

[1886–]

The fragrant paths run through the garden's peace,
And he who walks with vision clear can see
Ever beyond the borders shining, still,
That garden of the soul called Arcady!
Garden Paths

They light with joy the wintry scenes —
The candles of the evergreens!
Candles

The home where happiness securely dwells
Was never wrought by charms or magic spells.
A mother made it beautiful, but knew
No magic save what toiling hands can do.
The Reasons

SHAEMAS O'SHEEL

[1886–]

They went forth to battle, but they always fell;
Their eyes were fixed above the sullen shields;
Nobly they fought and bravely, but not well,
And sank heart-wounded by a subtle spell.
They Went Forth to Battle but They Always Fell.[1] *Stanza 1*

He whom a dream hath possessed knoweth no more of doubting,
For mist and the blowing of winds and the mouthing of words he scorns;
Not the sinuous speech of schools he hears, but a knightly shouting,
And never comes darkness down, but he greeteth a million morns.
He Whom a Dream Hath Possessed. Stanza 1

The ruin of worlds that fall he views from eternal arches,
And rides God's battlefield in a flashing and golden car.
Ibid. Stanza 4

ELIZABETH MADOX ROBERTS

[1886–1941]

I used to think when I was a young-one, Jasper, that all the things you read about or hear came to pass in some country, all in one country somewheres. "Oh, Mary go and call the cattle home," and "Lady Nancy died like it might be today," all in one country. . . . A country a far piece off. Off past Tennessee somewheres. But now I know better and know how the world is, a little.[2]
The Time of Man [*1926*]

SIEGFRIED SASSOON

[1886–]

Soldiers are citizens of death's grey land,
Drawing no dividend from time's tomorrows.

---

[1] They came forth to battle, but they always fell.
JAMES MACPHERSON [1736–1796]: *Poems of Ossian, Cath-Loda, Duan Second*

[2] Who, at twelve years of age, thought that all the best things were far away. — *The Journal of William Hall* [quoted by Sir David Bone].

In the great hour of destiny they stand,
Each with his feuds, and jealousies, and sorrows.
Soldiers are sworn to action; they must win
Some flaming, fatal climax with their lives.
Soldiers are dreamers; when the guns begin
They think of firelit homes, clean beds, and wives.

Dreamers

Have you forgotten yet?
Look down and swear by the slain of the War that you'll never forget.

Aftermath

Guest of those infinitely privileged ones
Whose lives are padded, petrified, and pleasant.

On Reading the War Diary of a Defunct Ambassador. Stanza 3

The visionless officialized fatuity
That once kept Europe safe for Perpetuity.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Religion beats me. I'm amazed at folk
Drinking the gospels in and never scratching
Their heads for questions.

The Old Huntsman

O Jesus, send me a wound today,
And I'll believe in Your bread and wine,
And get my bloody old sins washed white!

Stand-to: Good Friday Morning[1]

"Here's a cheery old card," grunted Harry to Jack
As they slogged up to Arras with rifle and pack. . . .
But he did for them both by his plan of attack.

The General

In me the cave-man clasps the seer,
And garlanded Apollo goes
Chanting to Abraham's deaf ear.
In me the tiger sniffs the rose.
Look in my heart, kind friends, and tremble,
Since there your elements assemble.

The Heart's Journey. VIII

Who will remember, passing through this Gate,
The unheroic Dead who fed the guns?
Who shall absolve the foulness of their fate, —
Those doomed, conscripted, unvictorious ones?

On Passing the New Menin Gate

When I have heard small talk about great men
I climb to bed; light my two candles; then
Consider what was said; and put aside
What Such-a-one remarked and Someone-else replied.

Grandeur of Ghosts. Stanza 1

How can they use such names and be not humble?

Ibid., Stanza 3

"Do you remember the five-thirty from Paddington? What a dear old train it was!"

Memoirs of a Fox-Hunting Man (homesick conversation in the trenches during World War I)

VINCENT STARRETT
[1886–   ]

Suicide . . . to the many is the final proof of insanity, and, therefore, in a writing man (or a painting man) of genius.

Buried Caesars. Two Suicides

The day before yesterday always has been a glamor day. The present is sordid and prosaic. Time colors history as it does a meerschaum pipe.

Ibid. Robert Neilson Stephens and The Costume Novel

Centenary celebrations are posterity's tributes to the favored children of fame; sometimes they are tardy acknowledgments to genius. Too often does genius sup late, and sometimes it does not sup at all.

Ibid. "Black Beauty" and its Author, Anna Sewell

Westminster Abbey is a mausoleum; the book barrows in Charing Cross Road are resurrection grounds.

The Diamond in the Dust Heap [1925]

---

[1] In 1922 a New Zealand publisher was convicted of "blasphemous libel" for republishing this poem in his paper.

When we are collecting books, we are collecting happiness.

The A. B. C. of First Editions [*1926*]

In Memory Street, an iron dog
Stands guard upon a rusted lawn:
He looms up through a shifting fog
Like leaping conscience in the dawn.

An Iron Dog

Here dwell together still two men of note
Who never lived and so can never die.

221-B [*Sonnet on Sherlock Holmes and Dr. Watson*]

And it is always eighteen ninety-five.

Ibid.

Thank God for silence and this truce of night
After the long day's lunatic confusion. . . .
Here is my febrifuge — this low light burning,
These books in which with deep content I read
Of men dead years, and years, and years ago.

Two A.M.

JOHN HALL WHEELOCK
[1886–   ]

There is a panther caged within my breast,
But what his name there is no breast shall know
Save mine, nor what it is that drives him so,
Backward and forward, in relentless quest.

The Black Panther

When death has carved me to his stern design
And of this self only the shell endures,
If any face look down with love on mine,
Beloved, may it be yours.

Finale. Stanza 1

For, as all flesh must die, so all
Now dust, shall live.

This Quiet Dust

A bit of God Himself I keep
Between two vigils fallen asleep.

Ibid.

The everlasting song is still unsung,
And the eternal tale is never told:
Earth and the ancient joy are ever young,
It is the heart that withers and grows old.

The Heart Grows Old

CARROLL A. WILSON
[1886–   ]

"Familiar quotations" . . . are more than familiar; they are something part of us. . . . These echoes from the past have two marked characteristics — a simple idea, and an accurate rhythmic beat.

Preface to First Appearance in Print of Some 400 Familiar Quotations. [*1935*]

LEONARD BACON
[1887–   ]

Technique! The very word is like the shriek
Of outraged Art. It is the idiot name
Given to effort by those who are too weak,
Too weary, or too dull to play the game.
The mighty have no theory of technique.

Ph.D's. Sophia Trenton

Interpreting the simplest symbol wrong,
Missing the gold and treasuring the tin,
Dwelling upon the trivial so long,
And spinning allegory out so thin
That the line parts, and neither brawn nor brain
Can splice the mainbrace of the mind again.

Ibid.

Men have laughed at me, that I jotted down
What was their only title to renown.

Evening in Great Portland Street (*James Boswell speaks*)

Let 'em laugh at my notebooks. It was much
To have the ears of Midas — and the touch.

Ibid.

Those who dwell upon ivory towers[1]
Have heads of the same material.
Tower of Ivory

Go forth, my book, and take whatever pounding
The heavy-fisted destinies prepare.
I know you are not anything astounding,
And, to be quite sincere, I don't much care.
Get off your overcoat. The gong is sounding.
The enemy has risen from his chair.
He doesn't look so overwhelming, but
His arm is long. Watch for an uppercut.
Ulug Beg. Introduction

Nothing is brainier than Pennsylvania,
So much the prophets declare.
What can be solider than the Cadwalader?
God lives on Rittenhouse Square.
Semi-Centennial. Chap. 17

I prefer the stream where it runs between buffalo-backed
Sierras and steelhead leap and the pronghorn drink.
And I think it is better to drown in a cataract
Than to thirst on the mangy verge of the Humbolt Sink.
Nay, I have Done.[2] *Stanza 10*

We're making sail on the Yankee Clipper.
Blow! Blow! Blow the man down! . . .
It's a living gale, but we're making sail,
For we've sighted Moby Dick the whale . . .
And we'll make him sorry we took up whaling.
Yankee Clipper [*1942*]

BRUCE BAIRNSFATHER
[1887–]

If you know a better 'ole, go to it.
Caption of famous cartoon during the first World War

RUPERT BROOKE[1]
[1887–1915]

Somewhere, behind Space and Time,
Is wetter water, slimier slime!
Heaven

And in that Heaven of all their wish,
There shall be no more land, say fish.
Ibid.

Unkempt about those hedges blows
An English unofficial rose.
The Old Vicarage, Grantchester [*1912*]

Curates, long dust, will come and go
On lissom, clerical, printless toe.
Ibid.

England's the one land, I know,
Where men with Splendid Hearts may go;
And Cambridgeshire, of all England,
The shire of Men who Understand.
Ibid.

Say, is there Beauty yet to find?
And Certainty? and Quiet kind?
Deep meadows yet, for to forget
The lies, and truths, and pain? . . . oh! yet
Stands the Church clock at ten to three?
And is there honey still for tea?
Ibid.

Breathless, we flung us on the windy hill,
Laughed in the sun, and kissed the lovely grass.
The Hill

And then you suddenly cried, and turned away.
Ibid.

For what they'd never told me of,
And what I never knew,
It was that all the time, my love,
Love would be merely you.
Song

Spend in pure converse our eternal day;
Think each in each, immediately wise;
Learn all we lacked before; hear, know, and say

---

[1] See Vachel Lindsay, page 892.

[2] Nay, I have done, you get no more of me.
Michael Drayton: *Love's Parting*

[1] Among all who have been poets and died young, it is hard to think of one who, both in life and death, has so typified the ideal radiance of youth and poetry. — Gilbert Murray [1915]

What this tumultuous body now denies;
And feel, who have laid our groping hands away;
And see, no longer blinded by our eyes.

Sonnet

I have been so great a lover: filled my days
So proudly with the splendor of Love's praise. . . .
These I have loved:
White plates and cups, clean-gleaming . . .
The cool kindliness of sheets, that soon
Smooth away trouble; and the rough male kiss
Of blankets; grainy wood; live hair that is
Shining and free; blue-massing clouds; the keen
Unpassioned beauty of a great machine;
The benison of hot water; furs to touch,
The good smell of old clothes.

The Great Lover

If I should die, think only this of me:
That there's some corner of a foreign field
That is for ever England.

The Soldier

This heart, all evil shed away,
A pulse in the eternal mind, no less
Gives somewhere back the thoughts by England given.

Ibid.

Now, God be thanked, who has matched us with His hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us from sleeping.

Peace

The worst friend and enemy is but Death.

Ibid.

Blow out, you bugles, over the rich dead!
There's none of these so lonely and poor of old,
But, dying, has made us rarer gifts than gold.

The Dead. I

Honour has come back, as a king, to earth,
And paid his subjects with a royal wage;
And Nobleness walks in our ways again;
And we have come into our heritage.

The Dead. I

ISAAC GOLDBERG
[1887–1938]

Diplomacy is to do and say
The nastiest thing in the nicest way.

The Reflex

JAMES NORMAN HALL
[1887–]

The thing that numbs the heart is this:
That men cannot devise
Some scheme of life to banish fear
That lurks in most men's eyes.

Fear

Fear of the lack of shelter, food,
And fire for winter's cold;
Fear of their children's lacking these,
This in a world so old.

Ibid.

This is my sure, my very firm belief:
That life, to one born whole, is worth the living,
Well worth the taking, having, and the giving.

A Starry Night at Arué

There is one corner of a foreign hell
That is forever England: Passchendaele.

In Memoriam: Third Ypres
[July 31–November 4, 1917]

Nor grief nor bitterness gives life again
To ninety thousand drowned and butchered men.

Ibid.

SIDNEY HILLMAN [1]
[1887–1946]

Politics is the science of how who gets what, when and why.

Political Primer for All Americans
[1944]

---

[1] See Arthur Krock, page 940.

EARNEST A. HOOTON

[1887–]

I taste the flavor of your thumbs
While you massage my flabby gums.
Ode to a Dental Hygienist

If you had lived to breed your kind
It would have had the sort of mind
That feeds upon the comic strips
And reads with movements of the lips.
Lines to Homo Somejerktensis [1]

ROBINSON JEFFERS

[1887–]

The gulls, the cloud-calligraphers of windy spirals before a storm.
The Cycle

Four pelicans went over the house,
Sculled their worn oars over the courtyard:
I saw that ungainliness
Magnifies the idea of strength.
Pelicans

While this America settles in the mould of its vulgarity, heavily thickening to empire,
And protest, only a bubble in the molten mass, pops and sighs out, and the mass hardens. . . .
Shine, Perishing Republic. Stanza 1

You make haste on decay: not blameworthy; life is good, be it stubbornly long or suddenly
A mortal splendor: meteors are not needed less than mountains: shine, perishing republic.
But for my children, I would have them keep their distance from the thickening center; corruption
Never has been compulsory, when the cities lie at the monster's feet there are left the mountains.
Ibid. Stanzas 3 and 4

All these tidal gatherings, growth and decay,
Shining and darkening, are forever
Renewed; and the whole cycle impenitently
Revolves, and all the past is future: ——
Make it a difficult world . . . for practical people.
Practical People

After all, after all we endure, who has grown wise?
We take our mortal momentary hour
With too much gesture, the derisive skies
Twinkle against our wrongs, our rights, our power.
Look up the night, starlight's a steadying draught
For nerves at angry tension.
The Truce and the Peace. 7 [1918]

"Loyal to your highest, sensitive, brave,
Sanguine, some few ways wise, you and all men are drawn out of this depth
Only to be these things you are, as flowers for color, falcons for swiftness,
Mountains for mass and quiet. Each for its quality
Is drawn out of this depth. Your tragic quality
Required the huge delusion of some major purpose to produce it.
What, that the God of the stars needed your help?" He said, "This is my last
Worst pain, the bitter enlightenment that buys peace."
Woodrow Wilson [1924]

All the arts lose virtue
Against the essential reality
Of creatures going about their business among the equally
Earnest elements of nature.
Boats in a Fog.

Singing to himself the fool south-border couplet
"No tengo tabaco, no tengo papel,
No tengo dinero, God damn it to hell."
Tamar. VI

Grass that is made each year equals the mountains in her past and future;
Fashionable and momentary things we need not see nor speak of.
Point Joe

Lend me the stone strength of the past and I will lend you

---

[1] The skull of a baby pithecanthropus, found in Java, 1936.

The wings of the future, for I have them.
How dear you will be to me when I too grow old, old comrade.

To the Rock That Will Be a Cornerstone

Divinely superfluous beauty
Rules the games, presides over destinies, makes trees grow
And hills tower, waves fall.
The incredible beauty of joy.

Divinely Superfluous Beauty

The beauty of things was born before eyes and sufficient to itself; the heart-breaking beauty
Will remain when there is no heart to break for it.

Credo

The heads of strong old age are beautiful
Beyond all grace of youth. They have strange quiet,
Integrity, health, soundness, to the full
They've dealt with life and been atempered by it.

Promise of Peace

Humanity is the mold to break away from, the crust to break through, the coal to break into fire,
The atom to be split.

Roan Stallion

ORRICK JOHNS

[1887–]

There's nothing very beautiful and nothing very gay
About the rush of faces in the town by day,
But a light tan cow in a pale green mead,
That is very beautiful, beautiful indeed.

Little Things

And better is a temple made of bark and thong
Than a tall stone temple that may stand too long.

Ibid.

Love is a proud and gentle thing, a better thing to own
Than all of the wide impossible stars over the heavens blown.

The Door

Yet maybe now there passes here,
 In reverential dream, a boy
Whose voice shall rise another year
 And rouse the sleeping lords of joy.

Second Avenue

He shall bring back the faded bays,
 The Muses to their ancient rule,
The temples to the market-place,
 The genius nearer to the fool.

Ibid.

SISTER MARY MADELEVA

[1887–]

Death is no foeman, we were born together;
He dwells between the places of my breath.
Night vigil at my heart he keeps and whether
I sleep or no, he never slumbereth.

Knights-Errant

It was a bird first spoke to me at Oxford
Through the white fog a single, tentative word.

I Enter Oxford

Oh! there are bells and there are spires at Oxford,
Ancient, heart-breaking, wordless, splendorous things;
Only to me belongs this simple, silver
Welcome on wings.

Ibid.

The day you do not write and silence follows, to be broken only by my life's end,
I shall know that you have not forgotten, that now you love me perfectly,
For I shall understand that you are dead.

The Day No Letter Comes

Two doves I bring;
One broods all day;
One has a broken wing;
One is the prayer I have no words to say;
One is the song I have no words to sing.

Presentation

SIR BERNARD LAW MONTGOMERY (VISCOUNT MONTGOMERY OF ALAMEIN)

[1887–]

On the eve of this great adventure, I send my best wishes to every soldier in the Allied team. To us is given the honor of striking a blow for freedom which will live in history, and in the better days that lie ahead men will speak with pride of our doings. We have a great and righteous cause. Let us pray that the Lord, mighty in battle, will go forth with our armies and that His special providence will aid us in the struggle.

Message to his troops, June 5, 1944, on the eve of the Allied invasion of Europe[1]

I am not a bit anxious about my battles. If I am anxious I don't fight them. I wait until I am ready.

Quoted in "British Commanders," published [1945] by British Information Services

MARIANNE MOORE

[1887–]

Denunciations do not affect
the culprit; nor blows, but it
is torture to him to not be spoken to.

Spenser's Ireland. Stanza 1

The Irish say your trouble is their
trouble and your
joy their joy? I wish
I could believe it;
I am troubled, I'm dissat-
isfied, I'm Irish.

Ibid., Stanza 6

They're fighting that I
may yet recover from the disease, *my
self;* some have it lightly, some will die.

In Distrust of Merits. Stanza 3

There never was a war that was
not inward; I must
fight till I have conquered in myself
what
causes war, but I would not believe it.
I inwardly did nothing.
O Iscariotlike crime!
Beauty is everlasting
And dust is for a time.

Ibid., Stanza 8

HUGH ROBERT ORR

[1887–]

They are not gone who pass
Beyond the clasp of hand,
Out from the strong embrace.
They are but come so close
We need not grope with hands,
Nor look to see, nor try
To catch the sound of feet.

They Softly Walk. Stanza 1

They are not dead who live
In hearts they leave behind.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 3

HARRY IRVING ("H.I.") PHILLIPS

[1887–]

Horse-sense in an atmosphere of
Pomp and glory,
Self-effacement in a generation
Of self-salesmanship,
A Vermont Yankee in
King Ballyhoo's Court!

Calvin Coolidge

Three dots . . . across the sea's expanse —
His signal, shore to shore!
And perils of the centuries
Would haunt men's minds no more.

Marconi.[2] *Stanza 5*

When heat waves come to scorch the streets
And humid is the long-drawn day . . .

---

[1] Of Montgomery's pre-Invasion talks to the troops, as actually uttered: — "You and I will see this thing through together. . . . I have no doubt in my mind about the outcome." . . . Spoken by Montgomery to the soldiers who were about to run into the Atlantic Wall it had magic. No mention of God. of Divine assistance. No mention of England. Not a single eternal verity. No hate. No question of revenge. The words were the least of it. — ALAN MOOREHEAD: *Eclipse*, Chap. 5 [1946].

[1] See Thomas Campbell, page 328.

[2] Guglielmo Marconi [1874–1937], inventor of wireless telegraphy.

Then editors in huddles go
And to the cameramen declare:
"Quick! To the zoo, for we must show
Some pictures of a polar bear!"
The Old Reliables. Stanza 1

Paul said to his friend: "If the British march
By land or sea from the town to-night
Hang a lantern aloft in the belfry arch
On the North Church tower as a signal light —
One if by land and two if by sea —
And I will be loaded with Vitamin B,
Ready to ride and spread the alarm;
Wheaties will see that I'm kept from harm."
What a Modern Radio Sponsor Would Have Done to Paul Revere

A hurry of hoofs in a village street,
A shape in the moonlight, a bulk in the dark . . .
(Ask for the label "Doctor Clark"
If you now suffer from aching feet.)
Ibid.

I was thinkin' how noivy he was and how slick
When he says to me, "Lady, I'm only St. Nick."
Well, a poor tired store slave in no mood for fun,
I gave him a look and I asked him, "WHICH ONE?
As a Christmas rush salesgirl," I said, "you'll agree
That a look at St. Nick is no big treat to me."
St. Nick Visits the Salesgirl

The jingle, the laughter and noise of the pack
Made me think that the ginger ale hour was back,
When what should my ears very presently hear
(Though the static was bad and the words not so clear)
But a voice saying, "Kindly stand by, folks, because
The next voice you hear will be Joe Santa Claus,
Who is speaking to-night, we are happy to state,
O'er an unequaled hookup, extensive and great."
The Radio Santa's Night Before Christmas

There's arson, fourteen murders and a shootin' round the bend,
But everybody's happy at the inquest at the end,
Exceptin' pa and mommer, who have fainted on the floor —
It seems that they can't take it like us kiddies any more.
The Radio Kiddies' Hour. Stanza 4

"Courage," the Old Year whispers as it ends,
"Weary's the world, and penitent and sad,
'Waiting the touch to make all mankind friends —
Yours be the luck and strength to do it, lad!"
Exit and Entrance: L'Envoi

JOSEPH MARY PLUNKETT [1]
[1887–1916]

I see His blood upon the rose
And in the stars the glory of His eyes.
I See His Blood [*1916*]

EDITH SITWELL
[1887–]

Down the horn
Of her ear-trumpet I convey
The news that: "It is Judgment Day!"
"Speak louder; I don't catch, my dear."
I roared: *"It is the Trump we hear!"*
"The *What?* — "The TRUMP!" . . .
"I shall complain —
Those boy-scouts practising again!"
Solo for Ear-Trumpet

Every hundred years or so it becomes necessary for a change to take place in the body of poetry . . . a fresh movement appears and produces a few great men, and once more the force and vigour die from the results of age; the movement is carried on by weak and worthless imitators, and a change becomes necessary again.

---

[1] A member of the Irish Revolutionary Brotherhood, court-martialled and shot during the Easter rebellion of 1916. See Leonard Feeney, page 1003.

Poetry and Criticism [*1926*]

Still falls the Rain —
Dark as the world of man, black as our loss —
Blind as the nineteen hundred and forty nails
Upon the Cross.

Still Falls the Rain [*1940*]

There's nothing left but earth's low bed —
(The Pterodactyl [1] fouls its nest):
But steel wings fan thee to thy rest.

Lullaby

ALEXANDER WOOLLCOTT [2]
[1887–1943]

The two oldest professions in the world — ruined by amateurs.[3]

The Knock at the Stage-Door [*The Actor and the Streetwalker*]

"Ladies, just a little more virginity, if you don't mind."

Capsule Criticism [*Beerbohm Tree to the Extras*]

Pink publications for pale people.

Letter to the Editor of the World Herald, Omaha, Nebraska [*December 19, 1935*]

The play left a taste of lukewarm parsnip juice.

Drama review in The New York Times

Inkstained wretches.

Ibid., of dramatic critics

I must get out of these wet clothes and into a dry Martini.

Quoted in Reader's Digest

I am in no need of your God damned sympathy. I ask only to be entertained by some of your grosser reminiscences.

Letter to a friend [*1942*]

Babies in silk hats playing with dynamite.

Of diplomats. Quoted by Samuel Hopkins Adams: "A. Woollcott" [*1945*]

I am going back to the microphone as a drunkard to his bottle.[1]

Quoted by S. H. Adams, page 206

Germany was the cause of Hitler just as much as Chicago is responsible for the Chicago *Tribune*.

Last words before the microphone [*January 23, 1943*], *"People's Platform" program*

ELINOR HOYT WYLIE
[1887–1928]

We shall walk in velvet shoes:
Wherever we go
Silence will fall like dews
On white silence below.
We shall walk in the snow.

Velvet Shoes. Stanza 4

Avoid the reeking herd,
Shun the polluted flock,
Live like that stoic bird
The eagle of the rock.

The Eagle and the Mole. Stanza 1

If you would keep your soul
From spotted sight or sound,
Live like the velvet mole;
Go burrow underground.

Ibid. Stanza 5

She, whose song we loved the best,
Is voiceless in a sudden night;
On your light limbs, O, Loveliest,
May the dust be light!

On a Singing Girl. Stanza 2

---

[1] The bombing plane.

[2] Among many descriptions of Woollcott by his friends, the following are most often quoted:
"A New Jersey Nero" — Edna Ferber
"Louisa M. Woollcott" — Howard Dietz
"Little Nell of Old Dreary" — Noel Coward

[3] Ladies of the City . . . an ancient and more or less honorable profession. — KIPLING: *Plain Tales from the Hills In the House of Suddhoo.*

The most ancient profession in the world. — KIPLING: *In Black and White. On the City Wall.*

[1] He had gone off the air at the end of 1935 because the sponsors of his Town Crier program "preferred that you didn't make any more caustic references to people like Hitler and Mussolini as there are large racial groups who are apt to be antagonized." — Quoted in *The Letters of Alexander Woollcott*, edited by Beatrice Kaufman and Joseph Hennessey [1944].

I was, being human, born alone;
  I am, being woman, hard beset;
I live by squeezing from a stone
  The little nourishment I get.
Let No Charitable Hope. Stanza 2

In masks outrageous and austere
The years go by in single file;
But none has merited my fear,
And none has quite escaped my smile.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Farewell, sweet dust; I was never a miser:
  Once, for a minute, I made you mine:
Now you are gone, I am none the wiser,
  But the leaves of the willow are bright as wine.
Farewell, Sweet Dust. Stanza 4

I have believed that I prefer to live
Preoccupied by a Platonic mind;
I have believed me obdurate and blind
To those sharp ecstasies the pulses give:
The clever body five times sensitive
I never have discovered to be kind
As the poor soul, deceived and half-divined,
Whose hopes are water in a witch's sieve.
Angels and Earthly Creatures. One Person. Sonnet VI [1]

A subtle spirit has my path attended,
In likeness not a lion but a pard;
And when the arrows flew like hail, and hard,
He licked my wounds, and all my wounds were mended;
And happy I, who walked so well-defended,
With that translucid presence for a guard,
Under a sky reversed and evil-starred;
A woman by an archangel befriended.
Ibid. Sonnet IX

Suckled with kindness, fondled from the cold,
And loved beyond philosophy or shame.
Ibid. Sonnet XII

I bear a little more than I can bear.
Ibid. Sonnet XVI

My late discovered earth and early sky.
Angels and Earthly Creatures. Sonnet XVII

If any have a stone to throw
It is not I, ever or now.
The Pebble

Alembics turn to stranger things
Strange things, but never while we live
Shall magic turn this bronze that sings
To singing water in a sieve.
Bronze Trumpets and Sea Water (On Turning Latin into English)

Pity the prickly star that frightens
  The Christ Child with its shattered spear;
Pity the midnight when it lightens;
  Pity me, my dear.
Pity Me. Stanza 3

The worst and best are both inclined
To snap like vixens at the truth;
But, O, beware the middle mind
That purrs and never shows a tooth!
Nonsense Rhyme. Stanza 2

  Honied words like bees,
Gilded and sticky, with a little sting.
Pretty Words

She'd give the shirt from off her back, except that
She doesn't wear a shirt, and most men do;
And often and most bitterly she's wept that
A starving tramp can't eat a silver shoe,
Or some poor beggar, slightly alcoholic,
Enjoy with Donne a metaphysical frolic.
Portrait in Black Paint. Stanza 2

Farewell, incomparable element,
Whence man arose, where he shall not return;
And hail, imperfect urn
Of his last ashes, and his firstborn fruit;
Farewell, the long pursuit,
And all the adventures of his discontent.
Hymn to Earth. Stanza 1

Hail, element of earth, receive thy own,
And cherish, at thy charitable breast,
This man, this mongrel beast:
He plows the sand, and, at his hardest need,
He sows himself for seed.
Ibid. Stanza 6

---

[1] The sonnets which she later called *One Person,* and which belong to the supreme love poetry in English or in any language. — CARL VAN DOREN: *Three Worlds.*

Receive him as thy lover for an hour
Who will not weary, by a longer stay,
The kind embrace of clay.

Hymn to Earth. Stanza 7

I love every stock and stone
Of this land, no more my own;
Which we lost, that it might be
Wider by half a world of sea.

An American in England

If we desert the deed undone
Alas, what daughter and what son!
Break the sword: the iron strike
To plough-shares, share and share alike!

Ibid.

ROLAND YOUNG
[1887–]

And here's the happy bounding flea —
You cannot tell the he from she.
The sexes look alike, you see;
But she can tell, and so can he.

The Flea

IRVING BERLIN
[1888–]

God bless America,
Land that I love;
Stand beside her and guide her
Through the night with a light from above.

God Bless America [1]

HEYWOOD CAMPBELL BROUN
[1888–1939]

The ability to make love frivolously is the chief characteristic which distinguishes human beings from the beasts.

It Seems to Me. A Spring Sunday

I saw a money-changer in the neighborhood of the temple late yesterday afternoon, and it did not seem to me that he was on his way to catch an outbound train. On the contrary, he was headed up the steps, cool as a cucumber. "I wonder if the old place has changed," he remarked as we passed.

It Seems to Me. "The Worst Is Over" [*1933*]

"Trees" (if I have the name right) is one of the most annoying pieces of verse within my knowledge. The other one is Kipling's "If," with third place reserved for Henley's "Invictus."

"Trees" maddens me, because it contains the most insincere line ever written by mortal man. Surely the Kilmer tongue must have been not far from the Kilmer cheek when he wrote, "Poems are made by fools like me."

Ibid. "Trees," "If," and "Invictus"

Life is a copycat and can be bullied into following the master artist who bids it come to heel.

Ibid. Nature the Copycat

I have known people to stop and buy an apple on the corner and then walk away as if they had solved the whole unemployment problem.

Ibid. Chummy Charlie

The Irish are the cry-babies of the Western world. Even the mildest quip will set them off into resolutions and protests.

Ibid. The Piece That Got Me Fired

The swaggering underemphasis of New England.

Heywood Broun: Collected Edition [*1941*]

DANA BURNET
[1888–]

I'd rather have an inch of dog than miles of pedigree.

The Road to Vagabondia. Stanza 3

DALE CARNEGIE
[1888–]

How to Win Friends and Influence People.

Title of book [*1938*]

ANNE CAMPBELL
(MRS. GEORGE W. STARK)
[1888–]

You are the trip I did not take;
You are the pearls I cannot buy;

---

[1] The song was written in 1917. First sung by Kate Smith, Armistice Day, 1938. (Copyright, 1939)

You are my blue Italian lake;
You are my piece of foreign sky.
To My Child

It isn't that we talk so much, —
Sometimes the evening through
You do not say a word to me,
I do not talk to you.
You sit beside your reading lamp,
I like my easy chair,
And it is joy enough for me
To know that you are there.
Companionship. Stanza 1

NORMAN DAVEY
[1888–]

By the canal in Flanders I watched a barge's prow
Creep slowly past the poplar-trees; and there I made a vow
That when these wars are over and I am home at last
However much I travel I shall not travel fast.
Horses and cars and yachts and planes: I've no more use for such:
For in three years of war's alarms I've hurried far too much;
And now I dream of something sure, silent and slow and large;
So when the War is over — why, I mean to buy a barge.
By the Canal in Flanders

By Charing Cross in London Town
There runs a road of high renown,
Where antique books are ranged on shelves
As dark and dusty as themselves.
And many booklovers have spent
Their substance there with great content,
And vexed their wives and filled their homes
With faded prints and massive tomes.
The Booklover

CHARLES THOMAS DAVIS
[1888–1945]

To ride, shoot straight, and speak the truth —[1]
This was the ancient Law of Youth.
Old times are past, old days are done;
But the Law runs true, O little son!
For a Little Boy. Stanza 1

Who walks a road with love will never walk
That road alone again.
Old lonely things will garb them in the guise
Of beauty glowing with remembered eyes.
Who Walks a Road with Love

THOMAS STEARNS ELIOT
[1888–]

April is the cruelest month, breeding
Lilacs out of dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.
The Waste Land

But at my back from time to time I hear
The sound of horns and motors, which shall bring
Sweeney to Mrs. Porter in the spring.
O the moon shone bright on Mrs. Porter
And on her daughter
They wash their feet in soda water.
Ibid.

When lovely woman stoops to folly and
Paces about her room again, alone,
She smooths her hair with automatic hand,
And puts a record on the gramophone.
Ibid.

We are the hollow men
We are the stuffed men
Leaning together
Headpiece filled with straw. Alas!
Our dried voices, when
We whisper together
Are quiet and meaningless
As wind in dry grass
Or rats' feet over broken glass
In our dry cellar.
The Hollow Men. I

Eyes I dare not meet in dreams
In death's dream kingdom
These do not appear:
There, the eyes are
Sunlight on a broken column
There, is a tree swinging
And voices are
In the wind's singing

---

[1] See Byron, page 361.

More distant and more solemn
Than a fading star.
The Hollow Men. II

This is the way the world ends
Not with a bang but a whimper.
Ibid. V

Where is the Life we have lost in living?
Where is the wisdom we have lost in knowledge?
Where is the knowledge we have lost in information?
The cycles of Heaven in twenty centuries
Bring us farther from God and nearer to the Dust.
The Rock

Donne, I suppose, was such another
Who found no substitute for sense.
Whispers of Immortality

Uncorseted, her friendly bust
Gives promise of pneumatic bliss.
Ibid.

Sweeney shifts from ham to ham
Stirring the water in his bath.
The masters of the subtle schools
Are controversial, polymath.
Sunday Morning Service

Reorganized upon the floor
She yawns and draws a stocking up.
Sweeney Among the Nightingales

The evening is spread out against the sky
Like a patient etherized upon a table.
The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock

Should I, after tea and cakes and ices,
Have the strength to force the moment to its crisis?
But though I have wept and fasted, wept and prayed,
Though I have seen my head (grown slightly bald) brought in upon a platter,
I am no prophet — and here's no great matter;
I have seen the moment of my greatness flicker,
And I have seen the eternal Footman hold my coat, and snicker,
And in short, I was afraid.
Ibid.

No! I am not Prince Hamlet, nor was meant to be;
Am an attendant lord, one that will do
To swell a progress, start a scene or two
Advise the prince; no doubt, an easy tool,
Deferential, glad to be of use,
Politic, cautious, and meticulous;
Full of high sentence, but a bit obtuse;
At times, indeed, almost ridiculous —
Almost, at times, the Fool.
The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock

I grow old. . . . I grow old. . . .
I shall wear the bottoms of my trousers rolled.
Ibid.

The readers of the *Boston Evening Transcript*
Sway in the wind like a field of ripe corn.
The Boston Evening Transcript

Upon the glazen shelves kept watch
Matthew and Waldo, guardians of the faith,
The army of unalterable law.[1]
Cousin Nancy

The broad-backed hippopotamus
Rests on his belly in the mud;
Although he seems so firm to us
He is merely flesh and blood.
The Hippopotamus

We have been, let us say, to hear the latest Pole
Transmit the Preludes, through his hair and finger-tips.
Portrait of a Lady. I

My smile falls heavily among the bric-à-brac.
Ibid. III

I am aware of the damp souls of housemaids
Sprouting despondently at area gates.
Morning at the Window

The new years walk, restoring
Through a bright cloud of tears, the years, restoring
With a new verse the ancient rhyme. Redeem
The time. Redeem
The unread vision in the higher dream
While jewelled unicorns draw by the gilded hearse.
Ash-Wednesday. IV

---

[1] See George Meredith, page 575.

The last temptation is the greatest treason:
To do the right deed for the wrong reason.
Murder in the Cathedral. Part I

Whose was it?
His who is gone.
Who shall have it?
He who will come.[1]
Ibid.

The bad poet is usually unconscious where he ought to be conscious, and conscious where he ought to be unconscious.
Tradition and the Individual Talent

Poetry is not a turning loose of emotion, but an escape from emotion.
Ibid.

Human kind
Cannot bear very much reality.
Four Quartets: Burnt Norton [*1943*]

Each venture
Is a new beginning, a raid on the inarticulate
With shabby equipment always deteriorating
In the general mess of imprecision of feeling.
Ibid. East Coker

Only undefeated
Because we have gone on trying;
We, content at the last
If our temporal reversion nourish
The life of significant soil.
Ibid. The Dry Salvages

What the dead had no speech for, when living,
They can tell you, being dead: the communication
Of the dead is tongued with fire beyond the language of the living.[2]
Ibid.

JULIAN GRENFELL —[1]
[1888–1915]

All the bright company of Heaven
Hold him in their high comradeship,
The Dog-star, and the Sisters Seven,
Orion's Belt and sworded hip.
Into Battle. Stanza 3

But Day shall clasp him with strong hands,
And Night shall fold him in soft wings.
Ibid. Stanza 10

MOLLY ANDERSON (MRS. FRANK LeROY) HALEY
[1888–]

Between the tonics and the beauty-creams,
This shabby slowly-turning shelf of dreams!
Loan Library at the Corner Drug Store

Speak to my heart through gardens till I see
The shame of service rendered grudgingly.
Speak to My Heart Through Gardens

Thy blessing, Lord, on all vacation days,
For weary ones who seek the quiet ways.
Thy Blessing, Lord, On All Vacation Days

ALINE (MRS. JOYCE) KILMER
[1888–1941]

I shall not be afraid any more,
Either by night or day;
What would it profit me to be afraid
With you away?
I Shall Not Be Afraid. Stanza 1

Deborah danced, when she was two,
As buttercups and daffodils do.
Experience

Smilingly, out of my pain,
I have woven a little song;

---

[1] See similar passage in A. CONAN DOYLE: *Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes: The Musgrave Ritual.*

[2] By the simple fact of dying, he has again attacked in strength.
He now personifies all the American dead . . . as though he had chosen the great legacy of light that Death leaves to the great. — THE NEW YORKER, *on the death of Franklin D. Roosevelt* [April 21, 1945].

[1] See Maurice Baring, page 843.

You may take it away with you.
I shall not sing it again.

Tour de Force

I'm sorry you are wiser,
I'm sorry you are taller;
I liked you better foolish,
And I liked you better smaller.

For the Birthday of a Middle-Aged Child. Stanza 1

My heart shall keep the child I knew,
When you are really gone from me,
And spend its life remembering you
As shells remember the lost sea.

Prevision (To a Child). Stanza 4

If I live till my fighting days are done
I must fasten my armour on my eldest son.

Against the Wall. Stanza 1

Things have a terrible permanence
When people die.

Things. Stanza 6

WILLIAM L. LAURENCE

[1888–]

The Atomic Age began at exactly 5:30 Mountain War Time on the morning of July 16, 1945, on a stretch of semi-desert land about fifty airline miles from Alamogordo, New Mexico.

At that great moment in history, ranking with the moment in the long ago when man first put fire to work for him and started on his march to civilization, the vast energy locked within the hearts of the atoms of matter was released for the first time in a burst of flame such as had never before been seen on this planet.[1]

In The New York Times, September 26, 1945

Zero, the code name given to the spot chosen for lighting the first atomic fire on this planet.

Ibid.

At zero minus one minute all observers at Base Camp, about 150 of the "Who's Who" in science and the armed forces, lay down prone on the ground in their pre-assigned trenches, face and eyes directed toward the ground and with the head away from Zero.

In The New York Times, September 26, 1945

A great ball of fire about a mile in diameter, changing colors as it kept shooting upward, from deep purple to orange, expanding, growing bigger, rising as it was expanding, an elemental force freed from its bonds after being chained for billions of years.

Ibid.

At first it was a giant column that soon took the shape of a supramundane mushroom. For a fleeting instant it took the form of the Statue of Liberty magnified many times.

Ibid.

---

[1] As if the earth, water, gases, lightning and caloric had not a mill on energies, the discovery of any one of which could change the art of war again, and put an end to war by the exterminating forces man can apply. — RALPH WALDO EMERSON: *The Fortune of the Republic* [1878].

THOMAS EDWARD LAWRENCE[1]

[1888–1935]

I loved you, so I drew these tides of men
into my hands and wrote my will
across the sky in stars.

Seven Pillars of Wisdom. Dedication

Arabs could be swung on an idea as on a cord; for the unpledged allegiance of their minds made them obedient servants. None of them would escape the bond till success had come, and with it responsibility and duty and engagements. Then the idea was gone and the work ended — in ruins.

Ibid. Chap. 3

---

[1] Changed his name to T. E. Shaw, 1927.

Appearing first in the war news from Arabia as a personage rather more incredible than Prester John, and presently emerging into clear definition as the author of one of the great histories of the world, recording his own conquests at an age at which young company officers are hardly allowed to speak at the mess table.

BERNARD SHAW, in *The New York Evening Post, April 16, 1927*

There could be no honour in a sure success, but much might be wrested from a sure defeat.

Revolt in the Desert. Chap. 19

I grew proud of the enemy [the Germans] who had killed my brothers. They were two thousand miles from home, without hope and without guides, in conditions mad enough to break the bravest nerves. Yet their sections held together in firm rank, sheering through the wrack of Turk and Arab like armoured ships, high-faced and silent. When attacked they halted, took position, fired to order. There was no haste, no crying, no hesitation. They were glorious.

Ibid. Chap. 34

It came upon me freshly how the secret of uniform was to make a crowd solid, dignified, impersonal: to give it the singleness and tautness of an upstanding man. This death's livery which walled its bearers from ordinary life, was sign that they had sold their wills and bodies to the State: and contracted themselves into a service not the less abject for that its beginning was voluntary.

Ibid. Chap. 35

BAIRD LEONARD (MRS. HARRY ST. CLAIR ZOGBAUM)

[1888–1941]

That nonchalant attempt of Eve's
To fashion garments out of leaves
Was not, as you have heard, inspired
By shame at being unattired.

As It Was in the Beginning. Stanza 1

Our mercantile statistics show
She started something here below.

Ibid. Closing lines

NEWMAN LEVY

[1888–   ]

In Spain, where the courtly Castilian hidalgo twangs lightly each night his romantic guitar,
Where the castanets clink on the gay piazetta, and strains of fandangoes are heard from afar,
There lived, I am told, a bold hussy named Carmen, a pampered young vamp full of devil and guile.
Cigarette and cigar men were smitten with Carmen; from near and from far men were caught with her smile.

Opera Guyed. Carmen

But here's our friend José who seizes her bridle. A wild homicidal glint gleams in his eye.
He's mad and disgusted and cries out, "You've busted the heart that once trusted you. Wed me or die!"
Though Carmen is frightened at how this scene might end, I'm forced to admit she is game to the last.
She says to him "Banish the notion and vanish. *Vamos!*" which is Spanish for "run away fast."
A scream and a struggle! She reels and she staggers, for Don José's dagger's plunged deep in her breast.
No more will she flirt in her old way, that's certain. So ring down the curtain, poor Carmen's at rest.

Ibid.

One time in Alexandria, in wicked Alexandria,
Where nights were wild with revelry, and life was but a game,
There lived, so the report is, an adventuress and courtesan,
The pride of Alexandria, and Thais was her name.

Ibid. Thais. Stanza 1

The monk says, "That's a joke on me, for that there dame to croak on me,
I hadn't oughter passed her up the time I had the chance."

Ibid. Stanza 13

No longer are her invitations sought and fought for eagerly,
Her parties once so popular are now attended meagerly.
A blunder unforgivable made life no longer livable,
For she served the sparkling burgundy in glasses made for port.

The Glass of Fashion. Stanza 3

Let us veil the tragic sequel, for a pious man but weak will
Find, alas, that he's unequal to a lady's potent charms.

Rain.[1] *Stanza 9*

ROBERT MOSES
[1888–]

A tunnel is merely a tiled, vehicular bathroom smelling faintly of monoxide.

Art and Public Works
[*May 9, 1945*] [2]

EUGENE O'NEILL
[1888–]

Dat ole davil, sea.

Anna Christie. Act I

We're all poor nuts and things happen, and we yust get mixed in wrong, that's all.

Ibid. Act IV

For de little stealin' dey gits you in jail soon or late. For de big stealin' dey makes you emperor and puts you in de Hall o' Fame when you croaks. If dey's one thing I learns in ten years on de Pullman cars listenin' to de white quality talk, it's dat same fact.

The Emperor Jones. Sc. 1

The child was diseased at birth, stricken with a hereditary ill that only the most vital men are able to shake off. I mean poverty — the most deadly and prevalent of all diseases.

Fog

He couldn't design a cathedral without it looking like the First Supernatural Bank!

The Great God Brown

Yank. Sure! Lock me up! Put me in a cage! Dat's de on'y answer yuh know. G'wan, lock me up!

Policeman. What you been doin'?

Yank. Enough to gimme life for! I was born, see? Sure, dat's de charge. Write it in de blotter. I was born, get me!

The Hairy Ape

Our lives are merely strange dark interludes in the electrical display of God the Father!

Strange Interlude

JOHN CROWE RANSOM
[1888–]

Up once I rose, in a fury of heard-of things,
To travel the splendid sphere and see its fame;
But the wars and ships and towns and the roaring kings
But flashed with the image of her! and back I came.

Sonnet of a Sure Heart

Two evils, monstrous either one apart,
Possessed me, and were long and loath at going:
A cry of Absence, Absence, in the heart,
And in the wood the furious winter blowing.

Winter Remembered

Hands hold much of heat in little storage.

They Hail the Sunrise

The lazy geese, like a snow cloud
Dripping their snow on the green grass,
Tricking and stopping, sleepy and proud,
Who cried in goose, Alas.

Bells for John Whitesides' Daughter

Here lies a lady of beauty and high degree.
Of chills and fever she died, of fever and chills,
The delight of her husband, her aunts, an infant of three,
And of medicos marvelling sweetly on her ills.

Here Lies a Lady

Do they not hear the burst of bells
Pealing at every step you take?
Are not their eyelids winking too,
Feeling your sudden brightness break?
O, too much glory shut with us,
O, walls too narrow and opaque!
O, come into the night with me

---

[1] The play made from a short story by W. Somerset Maugham.

[2] Address on the occasion of the presentation of the National Sculpture Society's Medal of Honor and Citation for Civic Achievement.

And let me speak, for Jesus' sake!
The Lover

Long, long before men die I sometimes read
Their stoic backs as plain as graveyard stones.
The Resurrection

And kept their blue eyes blue to any weather.
Men

Mouth he remembered: the quaint orifice
From which came heat that flamed upon the kiss.
The Equilibrists

In Heaven you have heard no marriage is,
No white flesh tinder to your lecheries,
Your male and female tissue sweetly shaped
Sublimed away, and furious blood escaped.
Ibid.

Equilibrists lie here; stranger, tread light;
Close, but untouching in each other's sight;
Mouldered the lips and ashy the tall skull,
Let them lie perilous and beautiful.
Ibid.

He rose and was himself again.
Simply another morning, and simply Jane.
Morning

God have mercy on the sinner
Who must write with no dinner,
No gravy and no grub,
No pewter and no pub,
No belly and no bowels,
Only consonants and vowels.
Survey of Literature

Athens, a fragile kingdom by the foam,
Assumed the stranger's yoke; but then behold how meek
Those unbred Caesars grew, who spent their fruits of Rome
Forever after, trying to be Greek.
Triumph

ROBERT EMMONS ROGERS
[1888–1941]

Marry the boss's daughter.
Advice to the Class of 1929, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

LEW SARETT
[1888–   ]

God, let me flower as I will!
For I am weary of the chill
Companionship of waxen vines
And hothouse-nurtured columbines.
Let Me Flower as I Will. Stanza 1

Walk softly, March, forbear the bitter blow;
Her feet within a trap, her blood upon the snow,
The four little foxes saw their mother go —
Walk softly.
Four Little Foxes. Stanza 2

In yonder room he lies
With pennies on his eyes.
Requiem for a Croesus

ALAN SEEGER
[1888–1916]

Whether I am on the winning or losing side is not the point with me: it is being on the side where my sympathies lie that matters, and I am ready to see it through to the end. Success in life means doing that thing than which nothing else conceivable seems more noble or satisfying or remunerative, and this enviable state I can truly say that I enjoy, for had I the choice I would be nowhere else in the world than where I am.[1]
Letter to his Mother. [*July 3, 1915*]

I have a rendezvous with Death [2]

---

[1] I think he would not wish himself any where but where he is. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 125*

[2] We who have walked with Death in France,
When all the world with death was rife,
Who came through all that devils' dance,
When life was but a circumstance,
A sniper's whim, a bullet's glance,

At some disputed barricade,
When Spring comes back with rustling shade
And apple-blossoms fill the air.
I Have a Rendezvous with Death

When Spring trips north again this year,
And I to my pledged word am true,
I shall not fail that rendezvous.
Ibid.

BARTOLOMEO VANZETTI
[1888–1927]

I found myself compelled to fight back from my eyes the tears, and quanch my heart trobling to my throat to not weep before him. But Sacco's name will live in the hearts of the people when your name, your laws, institutions, and your false god are but a dim rememoring of a cursed past in which man was wolf to the man.
Last Speech to the Court [1]

BLANCHE SHOEMAKER WAGSTAFF (MRS. DONALD CARR)
[1888–]

I shall go smiling
Into the great beyond,
Looking upon the silence as release,
Looking upon the darkness as a dream,
Looking upon the deep unknown as rest.
Mortality

HENRY AGARD WALLACE
[1888–]

The object of this war is to make sure that everybody in the world has the privilege of drinking a quart of milk a day.[1]
Address: The Price of Free World Victory [May 8, 1942]

The century on which we are entering can be and must be the century of the common man.
Ibid.

The hair goes with the hide.
Answer when questioned by reporters why he had not mentioned the Democratic Vice-Presidential candidate, Harry S. Truman, in his campaign speech in Madison Square Garden, New York, September 21, 1944

The people who are fighting against me know that they are not fighting a starry-eyed liberal or mystic. If they really thought that, they wouldn't be worried.[2]
Speech at Testimonial Dinner, New York, January 29, 1945

MRS. BERTYE YOUNG WILLIAMS
[1888–]

The inn was full. There was no room.[3]
But certainly I could have done
Something if I had known for whom —
Ah, that my door should be the one
To shut out Mary and her Son!
The Bethlehem Innkeeper Speaks. Stanza 3

When trouble comes your soul to try,
You love the friend who just "stands by."
The Friend Who Just Stands By

CONRAD AIKEN
[1889–]

Music I heard with you was more than music,
And bread I broke with you was more than bread.
Music I Heard with You. Stanza 1

We have a rendezvous with life!
HERVEY ALLEN: *We, St. 2*

I have a rendezvous with Life,
When Spring's first heralds hum.
COUNTEE CULLEN: *I Have a Rendezvous with Life*

[1] Nicolo Sacco and Vanzetti, Italian anarchists and labor agitators, were executed August 23, 1927 by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts on charges, never conclusively proved, of murder and robbery.

[1] This statement became twisted into the slogan, "Milk-for Hottentots," which was disclaimed by Mr. Wallace.

[2] See C. L. Becker, page 838.

[3] There was no room for them in the inn. — *Luke, II, 7*

It is morning, Senlin says, and in the morning
When the light drips through the shutters like the dew,
I arise, I face the sunrise,
And do the things my fathers learned to do.
Stars in the purple dusk above the rooftops
Pale in a saffron mist and seem to die,
And I myself on a swiftly tilting planet
Stand before a glass and tie my tie.

Senlin. Morning Song

One by one in the moonlight there,
Neighing far off on the haunted air,
The unicorns come down to the sea.

Ibid. Evening Song

Rock meeting rock can know love better
Than eyes that stare or lips that touch.
All that we know in love is bitter,
And it is not much.

Annihilation. Stanza 8

How shall we praise the magnificence of the dead,
The great man humbled, the haughty brought to dust?
Is there a horn we should not blow as proudly
For the meanest of us all, who creeps his days,
Guarding his heart from blows, to die obscurely?

Tetélestai

All lovely things will have an ending,
All lovely things will fade and die,
And youth, that's now so bravely spending,
Will beg a penny by and by.

All Lovely Things Will Have an Ending

O Altitudo in the bloodstream swims.[1]

And in the Human Heart. Sonnet VI [*1940*]

Ice is the silent language of the peak;
and fire the silent language of the star.

Ibid. Sonnet X

Shadow to you, the subtle — light to me,
the nimble — and the twilight soul between,
in which, embracing, we may learn to be,
and having learned to be, may learn to mean.

And in the Human Heart. Sonnet X

For brief as water falling will be death,
and brief as flower falling, or a leaf,
brief as the taking, and the giving, breath;
thus natural, thus brief, my love, is grief.

Ibid. Sonnet XVIII

So, in the morning, when the east is strung
with the bright harp-strings of another day:
against whose glistening golden cords are sung
all things that birds can sing or words can say:
like a great page of music, whereto leaning
even the dark trees with their cordage sing.

Ibid. Sonnet XXIII

Shape has no shape, nor will your thinking shape it;
space has no confines; and no borders time.
And yet, to think the abyss is to escape it;
or fix that horror's margin in a rhyme.

Ibid. Sonnet XXVI

Nor will that morning come which is not strange,
who have, each day, such wonders to exchange.

Ibid. Sonnet XXXVIII

HERVEY ALLEN

[1889–1949]

Christ Jesus, when I come to die
Grant me a clean, sweet, summer sky,
Without the mad wind's panther cry.
Send me a little garden breeze
To gossip in magnolia trees;
For I have heard, these fifty years,
Confessions muttered at my ears,
Till every mumble of the wind

---

[1] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 144.

Is like tired voices that have sinned.

The Priest and the Pirate: A Ballad of Theodosia Burr.[1] *Stanza 3*

Mornings, the flower-women hawk their wares —
Bronze caryatids of a genial race,
Bearing the bloom-heaped baskets on their heads.

Palmetto Town

Grow up as soon as you can. It pays. The only time you really live fully is from thirty to sixty. . . . The young are slaves to dreams; the old servants of regrets. Only the middle-aged have all their five senses in the keeping of their wits.

Anthony Adverse. Chap. 31 [*1933*]

What is even a wise book but a blast from the lungs made visible to the eyes?

Ibid.

Practise what I call a decent mammalian philosophy.

Ibid.

ROBERT CHARLES BENCHLEY
[1889–1945]

I haven't been abroad in so long that I almost speak English without an accent.

The Old Sea Rover Speaks

Enter first Lady-in-Waiting (*Flourish,*[1] *Hautboys* [2] *and* [3] *torches*).[4]
First Lady-in-Waiting—What [5] ho! [6] Where [7] is [8] the [9] music? [10]

NOTES

1. *Flourish:* The stage direction here is obscure. Clarke claims it should read "flarish," thus changing the meaning of the passage to "flarish" (that is, the King's), but most authorities have agreed that it should remain "flourish," supplying the predicate which is to be flourished. There was at this time a custom in the countryside of England to flourish a mop as a signal to the passing vender of berries, signifying that in that particular household there was a consumer-demand for berries, and this may have been meant in this instance. That Shakespeare was cognizant of this custom of flourishing the mop for berries is shown in a similar passage in the second part of King Henry IV, where he has the Third Page enter and say, "Flourish." Cf. also Hamlet, IV, 7:4.

Of All Things. Shakespeare Explained

Can anyone help me out by furnishing the last three words to the following stanza which I learned in school and of which I have forgotten the last three words, thereby driving myself crazy!—

"I'm sorry that I spelt the word,
I hate to go above you,
Because — the brown eyes lower fell,
Because, you see, — —— ——."

Inside Benchley [*1921*]

An Austrian scientist has come out with the announcement that there is no such thing as a hundred per cent male or a hundred per cent female. If this is true, it is really a big step forward.

Ibid., A Talk to Young Men: Graduation Address on "The Decline of Sex"

CHRISTOPHER DAWSON
[1889–]

As soon as men decide that all means are permitted to fight an evil, then their good becomes indistinguishable from the evil that they set out to destroy.

The Judgment of the Nations [*1942*]

Religion has withdrawn into isolated strongholds, where it remains on the defensive, surveying the land through the narrow loopholes in the fortifications.

Ibid.

CHARLES DIVINE
[1889–]

I wonder who is haunting the little snug café,

---

[1] Theodosia Burr, daughter of Aaron Burr, perished at sea while on a voyage from Charleston, S. C., to New York, in January, 1813. The wreck was plundered by pirates.

That place, half restaurant and home, since we have gone away;
The candled dimness, smoke and talk, and tables brown and bare —
But no one thinks of tablecloths when love and laughter's there.

At the Lavender Lantern. Stanza 1

Where hearts were high and fortunes low, and onions in the stew.

Ibid. Stanza 3

A crooked street goes past my door, entwining love of every land;
It wanders, singing, round the world, to Askelon and Samarkand.

The Crooked Street of Dreams. Stanza 1

PHILIP GUEDALLA

[1889–1944]

Biography, like big game hunting, is one of the recognized forms of sport, and it is as unfair as only sport can be.

Supers and Supermen

Whispering from its towers the last enchantment of the middle-class, the Foreign Office occupies an eligible central situation between Whitehall and St. James's Park. The grateful taxpayer provides it with an abundance of admirable stationery, and it is perhaps the last place in London where everybody is a gentleman.

Ibid.

No picture of life in Calais was too ludicrous to be believed in Dover; that is one of the advantages of being an Island Race.[1]

Ibid.

There is no Gibbon but Gibbon, and Gibbon is his prophet. The solemn march of his cadences, the majestic impropriety of his innuendo are without rivals in the respective annals of British eloquence and British indelicacy.

Ibid.

The work of Henry James has always seemed divisible by a simple dynastic arrangement into three reigns: James I, James II, and the Old Pretender.

Supers and Supermen

An Englishman is a man who lives on an island in the North Sea governed by Scotsmen.

Ibid.

Walker . . . followed with the full energy of a man born in Nashville, Tennessee, the high calling of a filibuster. He was the son of an insurance manager, and he became almost mechanically a pirate. . . . Walker filiburst (if that is the appropriate aorist).

General Walker [1]

The cheerful clatter of Sir James Barrie's cans as he went round with the milk of human kindness.

Some Critics

A somewhat disjointed series of staccato notes which leave one with the misleading impression that Mr. [Ezra] Pound's shirt-cuffs have been sent to the printer instead of to the laundress.

Ibid.

Strange that pre-eminence in Germany has more than once been indicated by an eccentric pattern in the hair upon the upper lip.

The Hundred Years

The true history of the United States is the history of transportation . . . in which the names of railroad presidents are more significant than those of Presidents of the United States.

Ibid.

His [Du Maurier's] incomparable duchesses drew together like tall galleons in mid-ocean, as the first American heiresses came brightly on the social scene.

Ibid.

There is no plant in the whole world of more cautious growth than Anglo-American negotiation.

Mr. Churchill [*1942*], (*apropos the wedding of Mr. Churchill's parents*)

---

[1] Cf. the immortal headline in the London *Times:* TERRIBLE GALE IN THE CHANNEL — CONTINENT ISOLATED.

[1] William Walker [1824–1860].

And now, of all he knew, not one
Will speak him fair in that far land.

JOAQUIN MILLER: *Walker in Nicaragua. Chant III, Stanza 67*

Its chapter-headings [Mr. Churchill's first book] bore witness to the author's reading, and possibly to his *Familiar Quotations.*

Mr. Churchill [*1942*]

The little ships, the unforgotten un-Homeric catalogue of *Mary Jane* and *Peggy IV*, of *Folkestone Belle, Boy Billy*, and *Ethel Maud*, of *Lady Haig* and *Skylark* . . . the little ships of England brought the army home.[1]

Ibid. [*Evacuation of Dunkirk*]

Logically the operations on the Continent pointed to a German victory; and the French, always logical, succumbed. But the British mind, impervious to logic, entirely failed to follow this disastrous reasoning. They were helped to that conclusion by the cheerful voice of the Prime Minister; and no man ever rendered greater service to his people than their spokesman in those summer weeks of 1940.

Ibid.

EDWIN POWELL HUBBLE
[1889–]

On the grand scale, the Observable Region [of space] is very much the same everywhere and in all directions — in other words, it is homogeneous.

The Exploration of Space [*1945*]

STODDARD KING
[1889–1933]

A writer owned an Asterisk,
And kept it in his den,
Where he wrote tales (which had large sales)
Of frail and erring men;
And always, when he reached the point
Where carping censors lurk,
He called upon the Asterisk
To do his dirty work.

The Writer and the Asterisk. Stanza 1

The books I read and the life I lead
Are sensible, sane and mild.
I like calm hats and I don't wear spats,
But I want my neckties wild![1]

The Tie That Blinds

Give me a wild tie, brother,
One with a cosmic urge!
A tie that will swear and rip and tear
When it sees my old blue serge.

Ibid.

The Pullman porter's main design
Is to have folks in bed by nine
(However wrong that seems to them)
And up again at six A.M.

The Pullman Porter

But since I am not lord of the sun, nor yet of the realms below,
Would you care to be told that I have two seats for an elegant movie show?

A Matter-of-Fact Love Song. Stanza 1

Of all the pestilences dire,
Including famine, flood, and fire,
By Satan and his imps rehearsed,
The neighbors' children are the worst.[2]

Philosophy for Parents. Stanza 1

There's a long, long trail a-winding
Into the land of my dreams,
Where the nightingales are singing
And a white moon beams:
There's a long, long night of waiting
Until my dreams all come true,
Till the day when I'll be going down
That long, long trail with you.

The Long, Long Trail[3]

WALTER LIPPMANN
[1889–]

Copeland of Harvard once remarked when he was asked whether he had enjoyed a tea party, "if I had not been there I should have been very much bored." [1]

---

[1] See Edward Shanks, page 984.

[1] The sort of tie which you
When wrapped in sweetest sleep occasionally view:
A tie to mark an epoch.
P. G. WODEHOUSE: *For One Night Only. Stanza 6.*

[2] His private meditation by innocence defiled,
Worse than Hell or Hitler he fears the neighbor's child.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY

[3] Written for a smoker of the Zeta Psi Fraternity at Yale University, 1913. Set to music by Alonzo (Zo) Elliott, this was one of the most popular soldier songs of World War I.

William Bolitho — A Memoir

In foreign relations, as in all other relations, a policy has been formed only when commitments and power have been brought into balance.

U. S. Foreign Policy [*1943*]

The final test of a leader is that he leaves behind him in other men the conviction and the will to carry on. . . . The genius of a good leader is to leave behind him a situation which common sense, without the grace of genius, can deal with successfully.

Roosevelt Has Gone. [*April 14, 1945*]

The man must die in his appointed time. He must carry away with him the magic of his presence and that personal mastery of affairs which no man, however gifted by nature, can acquire except in the relentless struggle with evil and blind chance. Then comes the proof of whether his work will endure, and the test of how well he led his people.

Ibid.

The world state is inherent in the United Nations as an oak tree is in an acorn.

One World or None. Chap. 13, International Control of Atomic Energy [*1946*]

KATHERINE MANSFIELD (MRS. JOHN MIDDLETON MURRY)

[1889–1923]

Oh, flock of thoughts with their shepherd Fear
Shivering, desolate, out in the cold,
That entered into my heart to fold!

Two Nocturnes. II, Stanza 3

Whenever I prepare for a journey I prepare as though for death. Should I never return, all is in order. This is what life has taught me.

Journal, 1922

I want, by understanding myself, to understand others. I want to be all that I am capable of becoming. . . . This all sounds very strenuous and serious. But now that I have wrestled with it, it's no longer so. I feel happy — deep down. *All is well.*

Ibid. (*end of her journal*)

FRANCIS JOSEPH, CARDINAL SPELLMAN

[1889–]

Somewhere — the place it matters not — somewhere
I saw a child, hungry and thin of face —
Eyes in whose pools life's joys no longer stirred,
Lips that were dead to laughter's eager kiss,
Yet parted fiercely to a crust of bread.

Prayer for Children [*1944*]

WALTER JAMES TURNER

[1889–]

When I was but thirteen or so
I went into a golden land,
Chimborazo, Cotopaxi
Took me by the hand.

Romance. Stanza 1

Chimborazo, Cotopaxi,
They had stolen my soul away!

Ibid. Stanza 7

If love means affection, I
Love old trees, hats, coats and things,
Anything that's been with me
In my daily sufferings.

Epithalamium. Stanza 3

I have stared upon a dawn
And trembled like a man in love,
A man in love I was, and I
Could not speak and could not move.

Ibid. Stanza 6

How often does a man need to see a woman?
Once!

---

[1] I quite agree with Alexandre Dumas who, when asked how he had enjoyed a fearfully dull party, said, "I should not have enjoyed it if *I* had not been there." How delightful one is to oneself. — LAURA TENNANT: *Letter to Sidney Colvin, December,* 1884. (Quoted in E. V. LUCAS: *The Colvins and Their Friends,* page 188.)

Once is enough, but a second time will confirm it.

The Word Made Flesh? Stanza 1

T. P. CAMERON WILSON
[1889–1918]

Stare Sphinx-like into space,
Nor march the chalky floor all tousle-haired
When bright boys mention with a cheerful face
That $(a + a)$ is written down a^2.

The Mathematical Master to His Blackboard

O young and brave, it is not sweet to die,
To fall and leave no record of the race,
A little dust trod by the passers-by,
Swift feet that press your lonely resting-place;
Your dreams unfinished, and your song unheard —
Who wronged your youth by such a careless word?

Dulce et Decorum.[1] *Stanza 1*

God gives to each man, however beset he may be with the world, a few minutes at least daily, when he is utterly alone. I have read Shelley in a Public Lavatory, and learnt Rupert Brooke's war sonnets by heart while I was doing my morning duty to this body.

Waste Paper Philosophy. IX

ELMER FRANK ANDREWS
[1890–   ]

If a man has an office with a desk on which there is a buzzer, and if he can press that buzzer and have somebody come dashing in response — then he's an executive.

Address before the Trade Association Executives' Forum of Chicago [*December 9, 1938*]

WILLIAM BOLITHO
[1890–1930]

When the Poincarés and Ludendorffs have brought a man to death they have not finished with him. They use his body to slay others. The most precious gain of Nationalism from war and bloodshed (and they have many) is this profiteering in the dead.

Leviathan [*Of the speeches in war cemeteries*] [*1923*]

The adventurer is within us, and he contests for our favour with the social man we are obliged to be. These two sorts of life are incompatibles; one we hanker after, the other we are obliged to. There is no other conflict so deep and bitter as this.

Twelve Against the Gods. Introduction [*1929*]

We, like the eagles, were born to be free. Yet we are obliged, in order to live at all, to make a cage of laws for ourselves and to stand on the perch. We are born as wasteful and unremorseful as tigers; we are obliged to be thrifty, or starve, or freeze. We are born to wander, and cursed to stay and dig.

Ibid.

In any success there is a discoverable structure, but the word "plan" should be reserved for a definite anterior conception.

Ibid. Alexander the Great

His real glory is that of all adventurers: to have been the tremendous outsider.

Ibid. Christopher Columbus

The world will never learn to beware of these stately gentlemen with the fixed calm look straight in your eyes, who never joke, and never waver, profuse in cautious hints and allusions, but practised in rightly placed silences — which is why the confidence trick is still running.

Ibid.

The most dangerous enterprise in the world, the foundation of a religion.

Ibid. Mahomet [*1929*]

---

[1] See footnote 1, page 219.

That great bourn of all common sense: compromise.

Twelve Against the Gods. Mahomet [*1929*]

You need more tact in the dangerous art of giving presents than in any other social action.[1]

Ibid. Lola Montez

Contrary to male sentimentality and psychology, the confrontation of a hostile crowd, to a woman, is like a tonic.

Ibid.

The most sensual and exciting of sciences, Chemistry. Even in its modern austerity, a chemical laboratory is the most fascinating place in the world to those lucky enough to possess strong curiosity and sense of smell.

Ibid. Cagliostro (*and Seraphina*)

The historic moment is always simple and brief; it belongs to one man and one alone, without possibility (if it be truly ripe) of any confusion of rights.

Ibid. Charles XII of Sweden

An adventure differs from a mere feat in that it is tied to the eternally unattainable. Only one end of the rope is in the hand, the other is not visible, and neither prayers, nor daring, nor reason can shake it free.

Ibid. Napoleon III

Freeing oppressed nationalities is perhaps the most dangerous of all philanthropic enterprises.

Ibid.

The voice of the people needs a whole art of harmonic transcription to be understood.

Ibid. Woodrow Wilson

He, and the world with him, — for Wilson's adventure was the world's, and one day the world will know it, even the fools — were not the victims of a vulgar trick, unless the dizziness that pulls down climbers from the peak is some cunning of the Alps. We fell there because the height was too great, because he saw all the countries of the world, the bare immensity of the mass of common people which he had worshipped all his life, but never imagined until that day he knew he had them, their lives, and all uncountable, future ages of them in his own two hands. Seeing, a great vertigo leapt on him.

Twelve Against the Gods. Woodrow Wilson. [*1929*]

Like Arthur and the legendary Alexander, and many other lesser men, he [Woodrow Wilson] left, even though defeated, a hope, a promise, that League, which is as it were a symbol of his perished flesh and blood, a fragment torn out of his heart and left with us, to serve for one who will come after in a retaking up of his adventure.

Ibid.

AGATHA CHRISTIE

It is completely unimportant. That is why it is so interesting.[1]

The Murder of Roger Ackroyd

MARCUS COOK CONNELLY

[1890–   ]

Gangway for de Lawd God Jehovah!

The Green Pastures[2]

God. I'll jest r'ar back an' pass a miracle.

Ibid.

Gabriel. How about cleanin' up de whole mess of 'em and sta'tin all over ag'in wid some new kind of animal?

God. An' admit I'm licked?

Ibid.

Even bein' Gawd ain't a bed of roses.

Ibid.

ELMER DAVIS

[1890–   ]

Atomic warfare is bad enough; biological warfare would be worse; but there is something that is worse than either. The French can tell you what it is; or the Czechs, or the Greeks, or the Norwegians, or the Filipinos; it is subjection to an alien oppressor.

No World, If Necessary[3]

---

[1] See Lady Glenconner, page 828.

[1] Hercule Poirot, detective, speaking.

[2] First produced in 1930. Suggested by Roark Bradford's stories, *Ol' Man Adam an' His Chillun.*

[3] In *The Saturday Review of Literature,* March 30, 1946.

One world or none, say the atomic scientists. Has it occurred to them that if their one world turned out to be totalitarian and obscurantist, we might better have no world at all?

No World, If Necessary

DWIGHT DAVID EISENHOWER

[1890–]

Humility must always be the portion of any man who receives acclaim earned in the blood of his followers and the sacrifices of his friends.

Address at Guildhall on the occasion of his receiving the Freedom of the City of London, July 12, 1945

Abilene, Kansas, and Denison, Texas, would together add in size to possibly one-five-hundredth part of Greater London. Yet kinship among nations is not determined in such measurements as proximity, size, and age. Rather we should turn to those inner things, call them what you will — I mean those intangibles that are the real treasures free men possess.

Ibid.

To preserve his freedom of worship, his equality before the law, his liberty to speak and act as he sees fit, subject only to the provision that he trespass not upon similar rights of others — the Londoner will fight! So will the citizen of Abilene!

Ibid.

Neither London nor Abilene, sisters under the skin, will sell her birthright for physical safety, her liberty for mere existence.

Ibid.

RICHARD CONOVER EVARTS

[1890–]

A Seminar is a place where you can learn in three hours what it takes a Professor three months to teach.

Alice's Adventures in Cambridge [Massachusetts]. Chap. 2 [1913]

GENE FOWLER

[1890–]

The *Jervis Bay* goes down —
Goes down as no mere casualty of storm,
To rust out, fathoms-deep, in common grave
With sisters unremembered by the years.
The *Jervis Bay*, of Australian registry,
Goes down in the history
Of an Isle that for a thousand years
Has prized the freedom
And the dignity of Man.

The Jervis Bay Goes Down [1]

SIR ALAN PATRICK HERBERT

[1890–]

When laughing Ann trips down the street
The sun comes out as well,
The town is at her twinkling feet,
The crier rings his bell,
The young men leap like little fish,
Policemen stand and purr,
While husbands look behind and wish
That they had married her.

Laughing Ann. Stanza 1

I wish I hadn't broke that dish,
I wish I was a movie-star,
I wish a lot of things, I wish
That life was like the movies are;

It May Be Life, But Ain't It Slow? Stanza 1

If there's a dish
For which I wish
More frequent than the rest,
If there's a food
On which I brood
When starving or depressed,
If there's a thing that life can give
Which makes it worth our while to live,
If there's an end
On which I'd spend
My last remaining cash,

---

[1] *Jervis Bay*, 14,000-ton armed merchantman commanded by Captain Fogarty Feegan. On November 5, 1940, she saved most of a North Atlantic convoy by sacrificing herself in single combat with a raiding German battleship.

It's sausage, friend,
It's sausage, friend,
It's sausage, friend, and mash.
Sausage and Mash. Stanza 1

When Love is dead,
Ambition fled,
And Pleasure, lad, and Pash,
You'll still enjoy
A sausage, boy,
A sausage, boy, and mash.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Teetot'lers seem to die the same as others,
So what's the use of knocking off the beer?
The Ladies' Bar. Refrain

The chameleon's life is confusing,
He is used to adventure and pain;
But if ever he sat on Aunt Maggie's cretonne,
And noticed what curious colors he'd gone,
I don't think he'd do it again.
The Chameleon. Stanza 4

The sturgeon belongs to the King,
And if in some desolate chasm,
You feloniously catch one or two on a string
You must see that His Majesty has 'em.
Caviare. Stanza 1

Sweeter than France, but not so sweet as Italy.
Two Gentlemen of Soho: Recipe for a Martini [1]

I'm not a jealous woman, but I *can't* see what he sees in her,
I can't see *what* he sees in her, I can't see what he *sees* in her!
I Can't Think What He Sees in Her

Putting paint on everything in sight
Is surely Art's most satisfying form.
Spring Cleaning. Stanza 6

Don't take my boy to the Talkies!
It's puttin' ideas in 'is 'ead,
'E makes the most 'orrible faces,
And sleeps with a gun in 'is bed.
'E uses outlandish American words,
It's nothin' but "bootleggers," "babies," and "birds."
'E says I've an English accent
An' it's not that I mind the snub,
But I want my boy to be British,
So take 'im with you to the pub!
Dreadful Ballad of a Talkie-Ruined Home

Holy Deadlock.
Title of novel [1934] satirizing the paradoxes of British divorce law

I regard the pub as a valuable institution.
Letter to the Electors of Oxford University [1935] [1]

I shall examine with some suspicion any proposals that may be made for the distribution of the British Empire among foreign countries, whatever their birth-rate, insolence or inefficiency.
Ibid.

I have no plan for the restoration of world trade: there will be 613 members of the new Parliament, who have.
Ibid.

They tell us that capitalism is doomed: Karl Marx, I believe, made the same announcement 80 years ago. He may still be right: but the old clock ticks on; and it does not help very much to throw stones at it. It would be surprising indeed if our system had survived quite unshaken the unprecedented upheaval of a World War. But it is infinitely adaptable and has not, I think, exhausted its resources.
Ibid.

We shall not produce equality by turning everything upside-down.
Ibid.

They pulled down all the houses where the children used to crowd,
And built expensive blocks of flats where children weren't allowed;
And if father got a job there wasn't anywhere to dwell,
And everybody wondered why the population fell.
Read in the House of Commons, in criticism of a bill calling for a special census of birth statistics [November, 1938]

---

[1] Compare William Rose Benét, page 937 and Ogden Nash, page 1023.

[1] Herbert was elected to the House of Commons, November, 1935, as one of the two representatives of Oxford University.

Great science nobly labored to increase the people's joys,
But every new invention seemed to add another noise;
One was always on the telephone or answering the bell,
And everybody wondered why the population fell.

Read in the House of Commons [November, 1938]

Pause, pray, and pity, passer-by:
Here, as in life, I, Hitler, lie.

A. H. An Epitaph [October, 1939]

A new, unnatural cross between
A mystic, monster, and machine;
From every weakening force apart,
Untouched by alcohol — and heart.

Ibid.

The bowline is the king of knots, or, if you like it, bends;
A bowline on a bollard is the best of journey's ends:
And, as long as men are mariners, I think it safe to say
This is a thing that never will be done another way.

The Bowline. Stanza 1

The Tongue and the Girdler, the Mouse and the Nore —
They lead the bold seaman to London's fair shore,
And it's time that the praises of seamen were sung
To the Nore and the Girdler, the Mouse and the Tongue.

Lightships. Stanza 1

So let every Mariner that ever was fain
To come through the storm to old England again
Toss off a full bumper to Trinity House [1]
For the Tongue and the Girdler, the Nore and the Mouse!

Ibid. Stanza 7

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN
[1890–1947]

When trouble drives me into rhyme,
Which is two-thirds of all the time,
What peace a thought like this can give —
Great is the age in which we live!

Songs to Break the Tedium. III

Oh, how various is the scene
Allowed to Man for his demesne!

Verses Demonstrating That No Man Can Be Unhappy

You buy some flowers for your table;
You tend them tenderly as you're able;
You fetch them water from hither and thither —
What thanks do you get for it all? They wither.

Poems in Praise of Practically Nothing. I

When the wind is in the tree,
It makes a noise just like the sea,
As if there were not noise enough
To bother one, without that stuff.

A Garden of Verses for the Little Ones. XIII, The Wind in the Tree

Loyal be to loyal friends;
Make them pay you dividends;
Work, like the industrious bee,
Your friends and foes impartially.

Ibid. XIX, For Little Boys Destined for Big Business

I'd rather listen to a flute
In Gotham, than a band in Butte.

Songs about Life. VIII

The apple grows so bright and high,
And ends its days in apple pie.

Ibid. XXXIII

Of all the birds that sing and fly
Between the housetops and the sky,
The muddy sparrow, mean and small,
I like, by far, the best of all.

Ibid. LIII

I play with the bulls and the bears;
I'm the Bartlett of market quotations.

Songs for an Old-Fashioned Lute. VI

The stars, like measles, fade at last.

The Mimic Muse. V

Babies haven't any hair;
Old men's heads are just as bare; —
Between the cradle and the grave
Lies a haircut and a shave.

Songs of Faith in the Year after Next. VIII

The head that wears a crown may be
Inclined to some anxiety,

---

[1] Ancient maritime society which supervises the interests of British seamen and shipping.

But, on the other hand, I know
A derby domes its meed of woe.

Songs of Faith in the Year after Next. XVI

Your little voice,
So soft and kind;
Your little soul,
Your little mind!

Love-songs. XIII

The countless cousins of the Czar,
Grand Duke or Duchess, every one,
As multitudinous as are
The spheres (who borrow from the sun).

Invocation. Stanza 15

Blessings love disguise.

Serenades and Songs for a Pent-House Window. III

My soul is dark with stormy riot,
Directly traceable to diet.

Out of the Everywhere into the Here. XIII

Which six of the seven cities that claimed Homer were liars?

The Moist Land. I

Little by little we subtract
Faith and Fallacy from Fact,
The Illusory from the True,
And starve upon the residue.

Rag-Bag, II. Observation, Stanza 1

To You, oh, Goddess of Efficiency,
Your happy vassals bend the reverent knee,
Save when arthritis, your benighted foe,
Sulks in the bones and sourly mumbles "No!"

Hymn to Science

To all the starry host of Heaven they cried,
But had no radio and of course they died.

Ibid.

Smelling like a municipal budget.

Entr' Acte. VI

The heart's dead
Are never buried.

Summer Day

GERALD WHITE JOHNSON

[1890–]

A man who has tried to play Mozart, and failed, through that vain effort comes into position better to understand the man who tried to paint the Sistine Madonna, and did.

A Little Night-Music [*1937*]

England has proved that the heroes are not all dead. England has shown that there are also brave men after Agamemnon.[1] England has taught us that even our generation can produce glory and honor and undying fame. England restores our belief that faith and loyalty are still able to lift common men to greatness.

Editorial, In Praise of England. The Baltimore Sun [*September, 1940*]

Nothing changes more constantly than the past; for the past that influences our lives does not consist of what actually happened, but of what men believe happened.

American Heroes and Hero-Worship. Chap. 1 [*1943*]

Heroes are created by popular demand, sometimes out of the scantiest materials . . . such as the apple that William Tell never shot, the ride that Paul Revere never finished, the flag that Barbara Frietchie never waved.

Ibid.

THEODORE MAYNARD

[1890–]

I know a sheaf of splendid songs by heart
Which stir the blood or move the soul to tears,
Of death or honour or of love's sweet smart,
The runes and legends of a thousand years;
And some of them go plaintively and slow,
And some are jolly like the earth in May —
But this is *really* the best song I know:
I-tiddly-iddly-i-ti-iddly-ay.

Ballade of the Best Song in the World. Stanza 1

---

[1] See Horace, page 1099.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY

[1890–]

And of all man's felicities
The very subtlest one, say I,
Is when for the first time he sees
His hearthfire smoke against the sky.

A Hallowe'en Memory. Stanza 5.

Heaven is not built of country seats,
But little queer suburban streets.

To the Little House. Stanza 4

The man who never in his life
Has washed the dishes with his wife
Or polished up the silver plate —
He still is largely celibate.

Washing the Dishes. Stanza 4

The greatest poem ever known
Is one all poets have outgrown:
The poetry, innate, untold,
Of being only four years old.

To a Child

One good nocturne
Deserves another,
Said George Sand
When she met Chopin.

Reciprocation

Now fades the glossy, cherished anthracite;
The radiators lose their temperature:
How ill avail, on such a frosty night,
The short and simple flannels of the poor.[1]

Elegy Written in a Country Coal-Bin

Unhappy lovers always should be Frenchmen,
So sweet a tongue for any kind of pain!

Toulemonde. III

Such color as the curtained bee would know
Drowsed in the bedstead of a crimson rose,
Such color as the vineyard speck might swim
Deepened in the full Burgundian glass,
Such color as the unborn Juliet felt
Nursed in the reddest vein of Shakespeare's heart.

Toulemonde. V

Women all
Raiment themselves most brightly for the dark
Which is, on information and belief,
Their true dominion.

Ibid. VI

I bid you, mock not Eros;
He knows not doubt or shame,
And, unaware of proverbs,
The burnt child craves the flame.

Of a Child That Had Fever

With pained surprise
Men learn that poetry's not just the skill
Of words long dead, but actual You's and I's —
And if you have not learned that yet, you will.

Memoranda for a Sonnet Sequence

When you sell a man a book you don't sell him just twelve ounces of paper and ink and glue — you sell him a whole new life.

Parnassus on Wheels. Chap. 4

That faint but sensitive enteric expectancy which suggests the desirability of a cocktail. . . . A drink has been arranged and will shortly take place.

Swiss Family Manhattan. Chap. 9

Prophets were twice stoned — first in anger; then, after their death, with a handsome slab in the graveyard.

Where the Blue Begins. Chap. 11

A human being: an ingenious assembly of portable plumbing.

Human Being. Chap. 11

How great a bonfire the savages of New York kindle for their evening meal!

Ibid. Chap. 33

---

[1] Daily she came from Bromley to the City,
Pink underclothes of crêpe de Chine she wore,
So that in each backyard she viewed with pity
The short and simple flannels of the poor
— OLIVER HERFORD? Quoted by A. EDWARD NEWTON, in *Derby Day*

Let not some well-groomed lap-cat e'er decry
The humble realm of that backyard obscure —
The battered gate, the clothes-line whence there fly
The short and simple flannels of the poor
Elegy in a City Backyard
— GELETT BURGESS and BURGES JOHNSON [1903]

He is too experienced a parent ever to make positive promises.

Thunder on the Left. Chap. 5

If you have to keep reminding yourself of a thing, perhaps it isn't so.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Life is a foreign language: all men mispronounce it.

Ibid. Chap. 14

Poetry comes with anger, hunger and dismay; it does not often visit groups of citizens sitting down to be literary together, and would appal them if it did.

John Mistletoe. 7

April prepares her green traffic light and the world thinks Go.

Ibid. 8

The enemies of the Future are always the very nicest people.

Kitty Foyle. Chap. 5 [*1939*]

Dancing is wonderful training for girls, it's the first way you learn to guess what a man is going to do before he does it.

Ibid., Chap. 11

The evening papers print what they do and get away with it because by afternoon the human mind is ruined anyhow.

Ibid., Chap. 25

New York, the nation's thyroid gland.

Shore Leave [*1939*]

Town that made thinking feel, and feeling think;
She has a motto to recall when needed:
I may make heavy weather, but not sink.

"Fluctuat nec Mergitur" [1] [*1940*]

There was so much handwriting on the wall
That even the wall fell down.

Around the Clock [*1943*]

Truth, like milk, arrives in the dark
But even so, wise dogs don't bark.
Only mongrels make it hard
For the milkman to come up the yard.

Dogs Don't Bark at the Milkman

Most perfect mind in English, he had fun:
Assassin and embalmer, both in one.

Alexander Pope

Since men learned print, no night is wholly black.

The Watchman's Sonnet

All joys I bless, but I confess
There is one greatest thrill:
What the dentist does when he stops the buzz
And puts away the drill.

Song in a Dentist's Chair. Stanza 1

Man must learn, or his name is mud,
To relish the ebb as well as the flood.

Toulemonde: Intermezzo [*1944*]

Global citizens began it
When Men-about-town became Men-about-planet.

Ibid.

When ego, fantailed like a peacock
Can find the needle in the haycock
And hold the needle's eye and thread it —
Is that millennium? You said it!

Ibid.

Beauty never guessed before
Universal to the gaze:
Laughter copious to restore
All the waste of barren days:
Cistern water turned to wine —
Yea, these miracles are mine.

A Song for Eros. Stanza 3

Where her crystal overran it
I lay down in channeled granite;
Braced against the pushing planet
I bathed in Ammonoosuc.

Ammonoosuc. Stanza 6

Chattering voltage like a broken wire
The wild cicada cried, Six weeks to frost!

End of August

If the whole world were atomized
(Which takes some doin')
He perishes unterrorized
Amid the ruin.

Translation of Horace, Ode III, 3 [1]

Why do they put the Gideon Bibles only in the bedrooms, where it's usually too late, and not in the barroom downstairs?

Contribution to a Contribution

---

[1] The motto of Paris.

[1] Justum et tenacem propositi virum . . .
si fractus illabatur orbis
impavidum ferient ruinae.

ALLAN NEVINS

[1890–]

The former allies had blundered in the past by offering Germany too little, and offering even that too late,[1] until finally Nazi Germany had become a menace to all mankind.

Germany Disturbs the Peace. Article in Current History, May, 1935, page 178.

GORDON PHILLIPS ("LUCIO")

[1890–]

How shabby, how shabby (though not at all flabby)
The war-battered British appear!
We lead all the nations in grim revelations
Of togs that are mouldy and mere.
Not even the Germans, those Ottos and Hermanns,
Sport outfits more freakish and frayed —
A tough proposition, but that's our condition
As seen by the Chamber of Trade.[2]

Ancient Lights. Stanza 1

"RED" ROWLEY

Mademoiselle from Armenteers,
Hasn't been kissed in forty years,
Hinky dinky, parley-voo.

Mademoiselle from Armentières [3]

Mademoiselle from St. Nazaire,
She never heard of underwear.

Mademoiselle from Armentières

GEORGE SELDES

[1890–]

Sawdust Caesar.[1]

Title of book [1932]

CYRIL MORTON THORNE [2]

[? –1916]

"My son!" What simple, beautiful words!
"My boy!" What a wonderful phrase!

To My Unborn Son. Stanza 1

With double my virtues and half of my faults,
You can't be a stranger to me!

Ibid. Stanza 2

FRED M. VINSON

[1890–]

Wars are not "acts of God." They are caused by man, by man-made institutions, by the way in which man has organized his society. What man has made, man can change.

Speech at Arlington National Cemetery, Memorial Day, 1945

IVOR BROWN

[1891–]

No lamp illumines Avon,
But flash of dancing phrase,
Where the poet is the beacon
And every line a blaze.

Stratford Upon Avon.[3] Stanza 5

ELY CULBERTSON [4]

[1891–]

The bizarre world of cards . . . a world of pure power politics where rewards and punishments were meted out immediately. A deck of cards was built like the purest of hierarchies, with every card a master to those below it a lackey to those above it. And there were "masses" — long suits — which always asserted themselves in the end, triumphing over the kings and aces.

---

[1] It is the old trouble — too late. Too late with Czechoslovakia, too late with Poland, certainly too late with Finland. It is always too late, or too little, or both.
DAVID LLOYD GEORGE [1863–1945]. Speech *in the House of Commons, March 13, 1940, the day after the fall of Finland*

"Too LATE," caption of famous cartoon by SIR JOHN TENNIEL [1820–1914], in *Punch* (February, 1885) when the relief expedition to Khartoum reached there two days after the death of Gordon

[2] From *The Manchester Guardian.* Suggested by a statement from the British Chamber of Trade: "We are the shabbiest of nations." [1945]

[3] Soldier song of World War I, having innumerable versions. Tune and verse structure based on a song long known in the British Army. The composer was Alfred James Walden ("Harry Wincott") [1867–1947].

[1] Benito Mussolini.

[2] Captain of the Seventh Battalion, the King's Own Scottish Borderers, killed in action in France.

[3] During wartime blackout.

[4] I became a kind of one-man Peace Foundation, endowed not by Carnegie or Rockefeller but by the bridge players. — ELY CULBERTSON, in *The Commonweal.*

Total Peace. Chap. 1 [*1943*]

Power politics is the diplomatic name for the law of the jungle.

Must We Fight Russia? Chap. 2 [*1946*]

We must conquer war, or war will conquer us.

Ibid.

God and the politicians willing, the United States can declare peace upon the world, and win it.

Ibid. Chap. 5

FRANCIS LEDWIDGE

[1891–1917]

Had I a golden pound to spend,
My love should mend and sew no more.
And I would buy her a little quern,
Easy to turn on the kitchen floor.

Had I a Golden Pound. Stanza 1

From its blue vase the rose of evening drops;
Upon the streams its petals float away.

An Evening in England

DAVID LOW[1]

[1891–   ]

I have never met anybody who wasn't against War. Even Hitler and Mussolini were, according to themselves.

In The New York Times, February 10, 1946

IRENE RUTHERFORD McLEOD (MRS. AUBREY DE SELINCOURT)

[1891–   ]

I'm a lean dog, a keen dog, a wild dog, and alone;
I'm a rough dog, a tough dog, hunting on my own;
I'm a bad dog, a mad dog, teasing silly sheep;
I love to sit and bay the moon, to keep fat souls from sleep.

Lone Dog. Stanza 1

I've hated all that's mean and cold,
All that's dusty, tame, and old,
Comfortable lies in books,
Pallid Virtue's sidelong looks,
Saints who wash their hands too clean,
And walk where only saints have been.

Rebel

ELLIOT PAUL

[1891–   ]

She had a complete ignorance of everything a woman does not need to know.

The Life and Death of a Spanish Town. Chap. 1 [*1942*]

Patience makes women beautiful in middle age.

Ibid. Chap. 2

There was Madrid, and I carry it like a photograph in the inside-pocket of my mind and each day it wears, is soiled, gets thinner, cracks, wrinkles — still it is Madrid.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Government forms which had been printed in such a way that there was never enough space in which to provide answers to ambiguous questions.

The Last Time I Saw Paris.[1] *Part I. 3* [*1942*]

The last time I see Paris will be on the day I die. The city was inexhaustible, and so is its memory.[2]

Ibid. Part II. 23

---

[1] Famous cartoonist and caricaturist.

[1] The last time I saw Paris, her heart was warm and gay,
I heard the laughter of her heart in every street café.
OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN II: *The Last Time I Saw Paris.*

[2] Like a mother summoning her son,
Resistless Paris calls!
GUY WETMORE CARRYL [1873–1904]: *Paris. Stanza 4.*

HAROLD WILLIAM THOMPSON
[1891–]

Body, Boots and Britches.[1]

Title of a volume of New York folklore [*1940*]

Never speak loudly to one another unless the house is on fire.

Body, Boots and Britches. Page 484

EARL WARREN
[1891–]

For eleven long years we have been in the middle of the stream. We are not amphibious. We want to get across. We want to feel dry and solid ground under our feet again.

Keynote Address, Republican National Convention, Chicago [*June 26, 1944*]

HERBERT V. WILEY
[1891–]

Stand by to crash.

Last command to the crew of the falling U. S. Navy dirigible Akron [*April 4, 1933*]

RICHARD ALDINGTON
[1892–]

The moon,
With a rag of gauze about her loins.

Evening

STELLA BENSON (MRS. J. C. O'GORMAN ANDERSON)
[1892–1933]

Call no man foe, but never love a stranger.
Build up no plan, nor any star pursue.
Go forth with crowds; in loneliness is danger.
Thus nothing God can send,
And nothing God can do
Shall pierce your peace, my friend.

To the Unborn. Stanza 3

It was young David mocked the Philistine,
It was young David laughed beside the river.
There came his mother — his and yours and mine —
With five smooth stones,[1] and dropped them in his quiver.

Five Smooth Stones. Stanza 3

The first stone is love, and that shall fail you.
The second stone is hate, and that shall fail you.
The third stone is knowledge, and that shall fail you.
The fourth stone is prayer, and that shall fail you.
The fifth stone shall not fail you.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The fifth stone is a magic stone, my David,
Made up of fear and failure, lies and loss.

Ibid. Stanza 10

Oh, bless your blindness, glory in your groping!
Mock at your betters with an upward chin!
And when the moment has gone by for hoping,
Sling your fifth stone, O son of mine, and win.
Grief do I give you, grief and dreadful laughter;
Sackcloth for banner, ashes in your wine.
Go forth, go forth, nor ask me what comes after;
The fifth stone shall not fail you, son of mine.
Go forth, go forth, and slay the Philistine.

Ibid. Stanzas 12 and 13

High and miraculous skies bless and astonish my eyes;
All my dead secrets arise, all my dead stories come true.

---

[1] A New York State phrase to express completeness, as "lock, stock and barrel."

[1] And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had . . . and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine. — I SAMUEL XVII:40.

Here is the Gate to the Sea. Once you unlocked it for me;
Now, since you gave me the key, shall I unlock it for you?

This Is the End

Did Older and Wiser people ever shout and jump with joy in their pyjamas in the moonlight? Did they ever feel just drunk with being young? And were Older and Wiser people's jokes ever funny?

Ibid.

Family jokes, though rightly cursed by strangers, are the bond that keeps most families alive.

Pipers and a Dancer. Chap. 9

JOHN PEALE BISHOP
[1892–1944]

Things I have hated: A certain shade of brown
Which elder ladies love; wet roofs that drip
Their huge drops on your neck; short sheets that slip
And leave your ankles freezing; fires that smoke;
Carved, heavy furniture of varnished oak.

The Great Hater

Lust in old men, coldness in the young;
Cheap love-songs and the tunes to which they're sung;
White moths which feast through long autumnal eves
In chests and closets; books with uncut leaves.

Ibid.

PEARL S. BUCK (MRS. RICHARD J. WALSH)
[1892–   ]

Be born anywhere, little embryo novelist, but do not be born under the shadow of a great creed, not under the burden of original sin, not under the doom of salvation. Go out and be born among gypsies or thieves or among happy workaday people who live in the sun and do not think about their souls.

Advice to Unborn Novelists

How could an actual person fit into the covers of a book? The book is not a continent, not a definite geographical measure, it cannot contain so huge a thing as an actual full-size person. Any person has to be scaled by eliminations to fit the book world.

Advice to Unborn Novelists

RAYMOND CLAPPER
[1892–1945]

It's a wise crack that knows its own father.

Quoted in Washington Tapestry by Olive Ewing Clapper [1946]

ROBERT PETER TRISTRAM COFFIN
[1892–   ]

If men could still be holy anywhere,
It would be in towers such as these
That line the coasts with lamps and warn the ships —
The holy towers of the silences.

Towers of Silence

A man should choose with careful eye
The things to be remembered by.

The Weather Vane

Life and death upon one tether
And running beautiful together.

Crystal Moment

I, the new owner of this ancient house,
Take over more than walls and hearths and stairs;
There has been sorrow here and human pride,
And I am taking over things like prayers.

Taking Over an Old House

MARY CAROLYN DAVIES

Women are door-mats and have been —
The years those mats applaud —
They keep their men from going in
With muddy feet to God.

Door-Mats

FRANCIS E. FALKENBURY

As I came down to South Street by the soft sea-water,

I saw long ships, their mast-heads ever bowing:
Sweet slender maids in clinging gowns of golden,
Curtseying stately in a fashion olden,
Bowing sweetly — each a king's fair daughter —
To me, their millionth, millionth lover,
I, the seventh son of the old sea-rover,
As I came down to South Street by the myriad moving water.

South Street

JOHN BURDON SANDERSON HALDANE

[1892–]

Science is vastly more stimulating to the imagination than are the classics.

Daedalus

ROBERT HOUGHWOUT JACKSON

[1892–]

The first trial in history for crimes against the peace of the world imposes a grave responsibility. The wrongs which we seek to condemn and punish have been so calculated, so malignant and so devastating that civilization cannot tolerate their being ignored because it cannot survive their being repeated.

Opening Address before the International Military Tribunal [*1945*]

HOWARD MUMFORD JONES

[1892–]

They say the forties are the dangerous ages.

The Forties [*1937*]

Therefore we are leaders, we who are dull
But eminent. Our shining names are told,
Our notable acts, our virtues are enrolled
In Who's Who in America for you to cull.

Ibid., V

But do not meet meanwhile with your own ghost
Who died before the god, Success, was born,
For he will greet you with such wild surmise
Flushing his cheeks and startling in his eyes
As will revive the ambition, the pain, the lost
Sweet passion and the beautiful young scorn.

The Forties [*1937*]

A few unrepentant old sinners wonder if Marx
Also explains the unsocialized pairs in the parks.

Ibid., XXXII

JOHN KIERAN

[1892–]

Who harbors in memory a wealth of valued verse has laid up unto himself treasures that moths will not corrupt nor thieves break in and steal. This is the conviction of one who . . . as a soldier in World War I, trudged the desolate sector of the Somme and the ruined region of Arras with little limp volumes of Shakespeare in his pockets and miniature collections of Burns, Browning, Swinburne, and Tennyson wedged in his pack between the top of the blanket roll and the strapped-down flap that held his mess kit.

Foreword to Poems I Remember [*1942*]

ARCHIBALD MacLEISH

[1892–]

Sometimes within the brain's old ghostly house,
I hear, far off, at some forgotten door,
A music and an eerie faint carouse,
And stir of echoes down the creaking floor.

Chambers of Imagery. Stanza 1

Beauty is that Medusa's head
Which men go armed to seek and sever.

It is most deadly when most dead,
And dead will stare and sting forever.
Beauty

The trumpet of
Time in our ears and the brazen and
Breaking shout of our days!
Panic: Chorus

A poem should not mean
But be.
Ars Poetica

Here, face downward in the sun
To feel how swift, how secretly,
The shadow of the night comes on.
You, Andrew Marvell

There with vast wings across the canceled skies,
There in the sudden blackness, the black pall
Of nothing, nothing, nothing — nothing at all.
The End of the World

The world was always yours: you would not take it.
Speech to a Crowd

Speaking alone for myself it's the steep hill and the
Toppling lift of the young men I am toward now —
Waiting for that as the wave for the next wave.
Let them go over us all I say with the thunder of
What's to be next in the world. It's we will be under it!
"Dover Beach" — A Note to That Poem

Christ but this earth goes over to the squall of time!
Hi but she heels to it — rail down: ribs down: rolling
Dakotas under her hull! And the night climbing
Sucking the green from the ferns by these Berkshire boulders!
The Sunset Piece

She lies on her left side her flank golden:
Her hair is burned black with the strong sun:
The scent of her hair is of rain in the dust on her shoulders:
She has brown breasts and the mouth of no other country:
Frescoes for Mr. Rockefeller's City. Landscape as a Nude [*1933*]

Under her knees there is no green lawn of the Florentines:
Under her dusty knees is the corn stubble:
Her belly is flecked with the flickering light of the corn:
Ibid.

She's a tough land under the corn mister:
She has changed the bone in the cheeks of many races;
She has tried the fat from the round rumps of Italians:
Even the voice of the English has gone dry
And hard on the tongue and alive in the throat speaking.
Ibid. Background with Revolutionaries

America was promises. . . .
It was Man who had been promised.
America Was Promises

And Man turned into men in Philadelphia
Practising prudence on a long-term lease.
Ibid.

The Aristocracy of Wealth and Talents
Sold its talents: bought the public notice:
Drank in public: went to bed in public:
Patronized the arts in public: pal'd with
Public authors public beauties: posed in
Public postures for the public page.
Ibid.

The promises were spoken to the People.
History was voyages toward the People.
Americas were landfalls of the People.
Ibid.

Believe
America is promises to
Take!
Ibid.

The perversion of the mind is only possible when those who should be heard in its defense are silent.
The Irresponsibles [*1940*]

The scholar digs his ivory cellar in the ruins of the past and lets the present sicken as it will.

The Irresponsibles [*1940*]

Races didn't bother the Americans. They were something a lot better than any race. They were a People. They were the first self-constituted, self-declared, self-created People in the history of the world. And their manners were their own business. And so were their politics. And so, but ten times so, were their souls.

A Time to Act [*1943*]

EARL MARLATT

[1892–]

Fancy the rapture
Of being there
When the world was made!

May Morning.[1] *Stanza 1*

EDWARD POWYS MATHERS

[1892–]

A love-sick heart dies when the heart is whole,
For all the heart's health is to be sick with love.

Fard. Translation from the Hindustani of Miyan Jagnu, Eighteenth Century

Before you love,
Learn to run through snow
Leaving no footprint.

Translation of a Turkish Proverb

VIOLA MEYNELL
(MRS. JOHN DALLEYN)

His kisses touch her marvelling eyes
And wander searching through her thinking face;
And though so loved and near she lies
He knows he travels in a distant place.

A Girl Adoring. Prefatory verses

He does not know how far, how far;
Only she makes him think of some strange land.
Beyond the earth his journeys are,
Touching that wild, wild heart and thinking hand.

A Girl Adoring. Stanza 5

The dust comes secretly day after day,
Lies on my ledge and dulls my shining things.
But O this dust that I shall drive away
Is flowers and kings,
Is Solomon's temple, poets, Nineveh.

Dusting

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY
(MRS. EUGEN JAN BOISSEVAIN)

[1892–]

And what are you that, missing you,
I should be kept awake
As many nights as there are days
With weeping for your sake?

The Philosopher

Death devours all lovely things;
Lesbia with her sparrow
Shares the darkness, — presently
Every bed is narrow.

Passer Mortuus Est. Stanza 1

All I could see from where I stood
Was three long mountains and a wood.

Renascence. Line 1

I would I were alive again
To kiss the fingers of the rain,
To drink into my eyes the shine
Of every slanting silver line,
To catch the freshened, fragrant breeze
From drenched and dripping apple-trees.

Ibid. Line 119

I know not how such things can be,
I only know there came to me
A fragrance such as never clings
To aught save happy living things;
A sound as of some joyous elf
Singing sweet songs to please himself,
And, through and over everything,
A sense of glad awakening.

Ibid. Line 143

The world stands out on either side
No wider than the heart is wide;
Above the world is stretched the sky, —
No higher than the soul is high.[1]

---

[1] It must have been May Morning when the world was made. — *Old Provençal Chanson.*

[1] See Hartley Coleridge, page 386.

The heart can push the sea and land
Farther away on either hand;
The soul can split the sky in two,
And let the face of God shine through.
Renascence. Line 189

The fabric of my faithful love
No power shall dim or ravel
Whilst I stay here, — but oh, my dear,
If I should ever travel!
To the Not Impossible Him. Stanza 3

Only you are gone,
You that alone I cared to keep.
Song of a Second April. Stanza 3

She that had no need of me,
Is a little lonely child
Lost in Hell. Persephone,
Take her head upon your knee,
Say to her: "My dear, my dear,
It is not so dreadful here."
A Prayer to Persephone

I know I am but summer to your heart,
And not the full four seasons of the year.
Two Seasons. Sonnet 1

I drank at every vine.
The last was like the first.
I came upon no wine
So wonderful as thirst.
Feast. Stanza 1

I only know that summer sang in me
A little while, that in me sings no more.
What Lips My Lips Have Kissed

Euclid alone
Has looked on Beauty bare.[1] Fortunate they
Who, though once only and then but far away,
Have heard her massive sandal set on stone.
Euclid Alone Has Looked on Beauty Bare

My candle burns at both ends;
It will not last the night;
But, ah, my foes, and, oh, my friends —
It gives a lovely light.[1]
Figs from Thistles. First Fig

Safe upon the solid rock the ugly houses stand:
Come and see my shining palace built upon the sand!
Ibid. Second Fig

Oh, come again to Astolat!
I will not ask you to be kind;
And you may go when you will go,
And I will stay behind.
Elaine. Stanza 1

Music my rampart, and my only one.
On Hearing a Symphony of Beethoven

Stranger, pause and look;
From the dust of ages
Lift this little book,
Turn the tattered pages,
Read me, do not let me die!
Search the fading letters, finding
Steadfast in the broken binding
All that once was I!
The Poet and His Book. Stanza 6

Weep him dead and mourn as you may,
Me, I sing as I must:
Blessed be death, that cuts in marble
What would have sunk in dust.
Keen. Stanza 1

Who builds her a house with love for timber,
Builds her a house of foam;
And I'd rather be bride to a lad gone down
Than widow to one safe home.
Ibid. Stanza 5

Spring rides no horses down the hill,
But comes on foot, a goose girl still.
And all the loveliest things there be
Come simply, so it seems to me.
If ever I said, in grief or pride,
I tired of honest things, I lied.
The Goose Girl

I'll keep a little tavern
Below the high hill's crest,
Wherein all gray-eyed people
May sit them down and rest.
The Little Tavern. Stanza 1

---

[1] Mathematics possesses not only truth, but supreme beauty — a beauty cold and austere, like that of sculpture, without appeal to any part of our weaker nature, yet sublimely pure, and capable of a stern perfection such as only the greatest art can show. — BERTRAND RUSSELL [1872–]: *The Principles of Mathematics* [1903]

[1] I burned my candle at both ends,
And now have neither foes nor friends.
SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN: *Songs of Fairly Utter Despair, VIII*

Aye, 'tis a curious fancy —
But all the good I know
Was taught me out of two gray eyes
A long time ago.

The Little Tavern. Stanza 4

O world, I cannot hold thee close enough!
Thy winds, thy wide gray skies!
Thy mists, that roll and rise!
Thy woods, this autumn day, that ache and sag
And all but cry with color.

God's World. Stanza 1

Lord, I do fear
Thou'st made the world too beautiful this year.
My soul is all but out of me — let fall
No burning leaf; prithee, let no bird call.

Ibid. Stanza 2

I will be the gladdest thing under the sun!
I will touch a hundred flowers and not pick one.

Afternoon on a Hill

And if I loved you Wednesday,
Well, what is that to you?
I do not love you Thursday —
So much is true.

Thursday. Stanza 1

There's little kind and little fair
Is worth its weight in smoke
To me, that's grown so free from care
Since my heart broke!

The Merry Maid. Stanza 2

Love has gone, and left me and the days are all alike.
Eat I must, and sleep I will — and would that night were here!
But ah, to lie awake and hear the slow hours strike!
Would that it were day again, with twilight near!

Ashes of Life. Stanza 1

Life goes on forever like the gnawing of a mouse.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Thanks be to God, the world is wide,
And I am going far from home!
And I forgot in Camelot
The man I loved in Rome.

Fugitive. Stanza 1

My heart is warm with the friends I make,
And better friends I'll not be knowing;
Yet there isn't a train I wouldn't take,
No matter where it's going.

Travel. Stanza 3

I know some poison I could drink;
I've often thought I'd taste it;
But Mother bought it for the sink,
And drinking it would waste it.

The Cheerful Abstainer. Stanza 3

Men say the winter
Was bad that year;
Fuel was scarce,
And food was dear.
A wind with a wolf's head
Howled about our door.

The Ballad of the Harp-Weaver. Stanzas 13, 14.

I am not resigned to the shutting away of loving hearts in the hard ground.
So it is, and so it will be, for so it has been, time out of mind:
Into the darkness they go, the wise and the lovely. Crowned
With lilies and with laurel they go.

Dirge Without Music. Stanza 1

Death is our master, — but his seat is shaken;
He rides victorious, — but his ranks are thinned.

Not That It Matters

I had a little Sorrow,
Born of a little Sin.

The Penitent. Stanza 1

You leave me much against my will.

To S. M.

Whether or not we find what we are seeking
Is idle, biologically speaking.

Sonnet: I Shall Forget You Presently

Breathes but one mortal on the teeming globe
Could minister to my soul's or body's needs —
Physician minus physic, minus robe;
Confessor minus Latin, minus beads.
Yet should you bid me name him, I am dumb;

For though you summon him, he would not come.

Fatal Interview. IV

Love in the open hand, nothing but that,
Ungemmed, unhidden, wishing not to hurt,
As one should bring you cowslips in a hat
Swung from the hand, or apples in her skirt,
I bring you, calling out as children do:
"Look what I have! — And these are all for you."

Ibid. XI

Love is not all; it is not meat nor drink
Nor slumber nor a roof against the rain,
Nor yet a floating spar to men that sink.

Ibid. XXX

See how these masses mill and swarm
And troop and muster and assail:
God! we could keep this planet warm
By friction, if the sun should fail.

Three Sonnets in Tetrameter.
I [*1938*]

This little life, from here to there —
Who lives it safely anywhere?
Not you, my insulated friend;
What calm composure will defend
Your rock, when tides you've never seen
Assault the sands of What-has-been,
And from your island's tallest tree,
You watch advance What-is-to-be?
(The tidal wave devours the shore:
There *are* no islands any more.)

There Are No Islands, Any More.[1]
[*June 14, 1940*]

The whole world holds in its arms today
The murdered village of Lidice.

The Murder of Lidice.[2] [*1942*]

HENRY VOLLAM MORTON
[1892–]

One drink of wine, and you act like a monkey; two drinks, and you strut like a peacock; three drinks, and you roar like a lion; and four drinks — you behave like a pig.[1]

In the Steps of St. Paul.
Chap. 1 [*1936*]

The perfect place for a writer is in the hideous roar of a city, with men making a new road under his window in competition with a barrel organ, and on the mat a man waiting for the rent.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 4

St. Nicholas, in addition to protecting sailors, children, travellers, and merchants, is also the patron saint of pawnbrokers. The story goes that a nobleman of the saint's native town, Parara in Asia Minor, had lost all his money, and did not know how he could endow his three beautiful daughters. St. Nicholas, hearing of his trouble, went by night and flung through the window three bags of gold with which the nobleman was able to provide handsome dowries. These three bags are shown in all early ikons as three gold apples, and the gold apples of St. Nicholas are the origin of the pawnbroker's sign.

Ibid. Chap. 7

REINHOLD NIEBUHR
[1892–]

Goodness, armed with power, is corrupted; and pure love without power is destroyed.

Beyond Tragedy

---

[1] Great Britain no longer is an island. The strategic implication will be clear very soon. England is an island in so far as she is lonely, cut off from the world. Hunger is staring her in the face. — ADOLF HITLER: Reported on the German radio, July 1, 1940.

We cannot be an island. — FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT. Radio address, March 8, 1941.

[2] In reprisal for the assassination of Deputy Gestapo Chief Reinhardt Heydrich, which occurred near the Czechoslovak town of Lidice, Berlin radio announced June 10, 1942 that "all male adults of the town were shot, while the women were placed in a concentration camp, and children were entrusted to appropriate educational institutions. The township was leveled to the ground and the name of the community extinguished. The inhabitants numbered 483."

[1] Moral of an Arabian story about Adam and the fruit of a vine.

[2] The place for a writer to work is in his head. — ERNEST HEMINGWAY

BASIL O'CONNOR[1]

[1892–]

The world cannot continue to wage war like physical giants and to seek peace like intellectual pygmies.

Address at National Conference of Christians and Jews [*1945*]

LEVERETT SALTONSTALL

[1892–]

The real New England Yankee is a person who takes the midnight train home from New York.

Press conference [*May 4, 1939*]

EDWARD SHANKS

[1892–]

Out they came, the little boats, from all the Channel shores:
Free men were these who hauled the ropes and sweated at the oars.
From Itchenor and Shoreham, from Deal and Winchelsea,
They put out into the Channel to keep their country free.

The Other Little Boats. Stanza 1

Men from Itchenor and Shoreham, men from Deal and Winchelsea,
Looked out happily from Heaven and cheered to see the work
Of their grandsons' grandsons' grandsons on the beaches of Dunkirk.[2]

Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR OSBERT SITWELL

[1892–]

Nothing exists which the British bourgeoisie
Does not understand;
Therefore there is no death
— And, of course, no life.

At the House of Mrs. Kinfoot

WENDELL LEWIS WILLKIE[3]

[1892–1944]

There are no distant points in the world any longer. . . . The myriad millions of human beings of the Far East are as close to us as Los Angeles is to New York by the fastest trains. . . . In the future what concerns them must concern us, almost as much as the problems of the people of California concern the people of New York. Our thinking in the future must be world-wide.

Radio Address [*October 26, 1942*]
and One World, Chap. 1 [*1943*]

I believe the moral losses of expediency always far outweigh the temporary gains. And I believe that every drop of blood saved through expediency will be paid for by twenty drawn by the sword.

One World. Chap. 4

Any man who has run for President of the United States is used to crowds.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 8

There exists in the world to-day a gigantic reservoir of good will toward us, the American people.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Freedom is an indivisible word. If we want to enjoy it, and fight for it, we must be prepared to extend it to everyone, whether they are rich or poor, whether they agree with us or not, no matter what their race or the color of their skin.

Ibid. Chap. 13

From the battlefields of Italy to the gold-star homes here in America, Negroes have learned that there is nothing more democratic than a bullet or a splinter of steel.

---

[1] Chairman, American Red Cross.

[2] See Philip Guedalla, page 964.

[3] For such a leader lifts his times
Out of the limits of the night,
And, falling grandly, while he climbs,
Falls with his face toward the height.
MENELLA BUTE SMEDLEY [1825–1875]: *A Character. Stanza 11.*

"I meet him at every turn; he is more alive than he ever was." — THOREAU on John Brown; quoted by SUMNER WELLES at dedication of the Willkie Memorial (Freedom House), New York City, October 8, 1945.

[1] Willkie is no Johnny-Come-Lately to the strange science and art of politics. Politics come as naturally to him as hitting home runs did to Babe Ruth. — STANLEY WALKER: Introduction to *Meet Mr. Willkie* [1940]

An American Program.[1]
Chap. 2 [*1944*]

The Constitution does not provide for first and second class citizens.

Ibid.

Our sovereignty is not something to be hoarded, but something to be used.

Ibid. Chap. 7

FAITH BALDWIN
[1893–]

I think that Life has spared those mortals much —
And cheated them of more — who have not kept
A breathless vigil by the little bed
Of some beloved child.

Vigil

MORRIS BISHOP
[1893–]

After the day is over
And the passers-by are rare
The lights burn low in the barber-shop
And the shades are drawn with care
To hide the haughty barbers
Cutting each other's hair.

The Tales the Barbers Tell

And on the pedestal these words appear:
"My name is Ozymandias, king of kings!
Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair!"
Also the names of Emory P. Gray,
Mr. and Mrs. Dukes, and Oscar Baer,
Of 17 West 4th Street, Oyster Bay.

Ozymandias Revisited[2]

Things did not vibrate so when I was young . . .
But now all rattles, beats, drums, bombinates.
My ears are shaken with an incessant whir.
The air-drill chatters, the riveter palpitates.
"Brrr!" goes the world; "Brr-rrr-rrr!"
After a while the clinching-nail unclinches,
The gasket shudders on its uneasy bed,
The tie-plate ties no more, and the bolt flinches,
And the nut tinily turns upon its thread.

Lines Written in a Moment of Vibrant Ill-health

There I stood, and humbly scanned
The miracle that sense appals,
And I watched the tourists stand
Spitting in Niagara Falls.

Public Aid for Niagara Falls. Stanza 4

ELIZABETH COATSWORTH (MRS. HENRY BESTON)
[1893–]

Let it be understood that I am Don Juan Gomez!
My saddle cloth is fringed with scalps of Indians I have slain,
And when I see a girl and knock upon her shutter,
Though it be dawn or dark, I need not knock again.

Announcement. Stanza 2

And when I pray, the saints go hurrying to the Virgin,
And cry, "Don Juan is praying, and must not pray in vain!"

Ibid. Stanza 3

To a life that seizes
Upon content,
Locality seems
But accident.

To Daughters, Growing Up. Stanza 7

Cat, if you go outdoors you must walk in the snow.
You will come back with little white shoes on your feet,
Little white slippers of snow that have heels of sleet.
Stay by the fire, my Cat. Lie still, do not go.

On a Night of Snow

---

[1] A collection of syndicated articles published in the summer of 1944 and in book form later.

[2] SHELLEY: *Ozymandias of Egypt.*

The mother sighed and drew the torn quilts closer,
The February wind clapped at the door
Flattening the fire on the careless hearth.
Then came Another, dark and wrapped in darkness,
The Spirit of that Earth, by none expected.

The Godmothers. Stanza 3

She stood among the hags, who left the child
With lingering looks. Fiercely she picked him up,
Stared in his eyes, laid her great face to his,
And held him close, taking him for her own.
The sleeping mother gave an uncertain smile
As though she heard a voice which seemed to bring
Good news in speech she did not understand.

Ibid. Stanza 4

And somewhere someone said to Thomas Lincoln:
"Reckon your wife's got a surprise to home.
You pay for drinks. Your Nancy's borned a boy."[1]

Ibid. Stanza 5

JAMES BRYANT CONANT
[1893–]

Behavior which appears superficially correct but is intrinsically corrupt always irritates those who see below the surface.

Baccalaureate Address, Harvard College [*June 17, 1934*]

Slogans are both exciting and comforting, but they are also powerful opiates for the conscience.

Ibid.

Some of mankind's most terrible misdeeds have been committed under the spell of certain magic words or phrases.

Ibid.

Liberty like charity must begin at home.

Our Fighting Faith. Our Unique Heritage[1]

Each honest calling, each walk of life, has its own elite, its own aristocracy based on excellence of performance.

Ibid. "In This Country There Are No Classes"[2]

The primary concern of American education today is not the development of the appreciation of the "good life" in young gentlemen born to the purple. Our purpose is to cultivate in the largest number of our future citizens an appreciation both of the responsibilities and the benefits which come to them because they are American and free.

General Education in a Free Society

FAIRFAX DOWNEY
[1893–]

Listen, my children, with open jaws
To the midnight ride of William Dawes,
On the eighteenth of April, in Seventy-five;
Sadly his fame's not now alive,
For Paul Revere all the cheering draws.[3]

Another Fellow's Ride. Stanza 1

Alas, air travel is so swift and always getting shorter,
On long train trips one got a chance to know the Pullman porter.
Soon after you have favored me with smiles, some gum, a pillow,

---

[1] See E. V. Cooke, page 796.

[1] Address, opening of the first war-time summer term, Harvard College, June 30, 1942.

[2] Baccalaureate Sermon, June 16, 1940. The title is taken from a statement in an address [1873] by JAMES A. GARFIELD [1831–1881]: The Future of the Republic: Its Dangers and its Hopes.

[3] I am a wandering, bitter shade;
Never of me was a hero made;
Poets have never sung my praise,
Nobody crowned my brow with bays;
And if you ask me the fatal cause,
I answer only, "My name was Dawes."

HELEN F. MORE: *What's In a Name? Stanza 1*

We land, and vanishes your form, so
trim, sylphlike and willow.
Love On a High Plane

DOROTHY FRANCES BLOMFIELD (MRS. GERALD) GURNEY
[? –1932]

The kiss of the sun for pardon,
The song of the birds for mirth, —
One is nearer God's heart in a garden
Than anywhere else on earth.[1]
The Lord God Planted a Garden. Stanza 4

HAROLD JOSEPH LASKI
[1893–]

It would be madness to let the purposes or the methods of private enterprise set the habits of the age of atomic energy.
Plan or Perish [*1945*]

ANITA LOOS
[1893–]

Gentlemen always seem to remember blondes.
Gentlemen Prefer Blondes. Chap. 1 [*1925*]

She always believed in the old adage, "Leave them while you're looking good."
Ibid.

A girl never really looks as well as she does on board a steamship, or even a yacht.
Ibid.

JOHN PHILLIPS MARQUAND
[1893–]

It is worth while for anyone to have behind him a few generations of honest, hard-working ancestry.
The Late George Apley. Chap. 3 [*1937*]

His father watched him across the gulf of years and pathos which always must divide a father from his son.
Ibid. Chap. 10

Marriage . . . is a damnably serious business, particularly around Boston.
Ibid. Chap. 11

There is a certain phase in the life of the aged when the warmth of the heart seems to increase in direct proportion with the years. This is a time of life when a solicitous family does well to watch affectionately over the vagaries of its unattached relatives, particularly of those who are comfortably off.
Ibid. Chap. 23

ROBERT MALISE BOWYER NICHOLS
[1893–1944]

God, if Thou livest, Thine eye on me bend,
And stay my grief and bring my pain to end:
Pain for my lost, the deepest, rarest friend
Man ever had, whence groweth this despair.
Plaint of Friendship by Death Broken. Stanza 1

Beauty is its own reward,
Being a form of Peace.
The Water-Lily. Stanza 2

Was there love once? I have forgotten her.
Was there grief once? grief yet is mine.
Fulfilment

WILFRED OWEN
[1893–1918]

What passing-bells for these who died as cattle?
Only the monstrous anger of the guns.
Only the stuttering rifles' rapid rattle
Can patter out their hasty orisons.
The Anthem for Doomed Youth

---

[1] Inscription at the Bok Singing Tower, Lake Wales, Florida.

The garden seems the one spot on earth where history does not assert itself, and, no doubt, when Nero was fiddling over the blaze of Rome, there were florists counting the petals of rival roses at Paestum as peacefully and conscientiously as any gardeners of to-day.
EDMUND GOSSE: *Gossip in a Library, Gerard's Herbal*

. . . . You would not tell with such high zest
To children ardent for some desperate glory,
The old lie: *Dulce et decorum est*
Pro patria mori.

Dulce et Decorum Est [1]

DOROTHY PARKER
[1893–]

Where's the man could ease a heart
Like a satin gown?

The Satin Dress. Stanza 1

Yet this the need of woman, this her curse:
To range her little gifts, and give, and give,
Because the throb of giving's sweet to bear.

I Know I Have Been Happiest

Four be the things I am wiser to know:
Idleness, sorrow, a friend, and a foe.

Inventory

Four be the things I'd been better without:
Love, curiosity, freckles, and doubt.

Ibid.

And this is the sum of a lasting lore:
Scratch a lover, and find a foe.

Ballade of a Great Weariness. Stanza 1

Men seldom make passes
At girls who wear glasses.[2]

News Item

Accursed from their birth they be
Who seek to find monogamy,
Pursuing it from bed to bed —
I think they would be better dead.

Reuben's Children

You are brief and frail and blue —
Little sisters, I am, too.
You are heaven's masterpieces —
Little loves, the likeness ceases.

Sweet Violets

Razors pain you;
Rivers are damp;
Acids stain you;
And drugs cause cramp.
Guns aren't lawful;
Nooses give;
Gas smells awful;
You might as well live.

Résumé

Why is it no one ever sent me yet
One perfect limousine, do you suppose?
Ah no, it's always just my luck to get
One perfect rose.

One Perfect Rose. Stanza 3

Then if my friendships break and bend,
There's little need to cry
The while I know that every foe
Is faithful till I die.

The Leal. Stanza 2

He lies below, correct in cypress wood,
And entertains the most exclusive worms.

Epitaph for a Very Rich Man

I never saw a sweeter child —
The little one, the darling one! —
I mind I told her, when he smiled
You'd know he was his mother's son.

The Maid-Servant at the Inn. Stanza 4

It's queer that I should see them so —
The time they came to Bethlehem
Was more than thirty years ago;
I've prayed that all is well with them.

Ibid. Stanza 5

The man she had was kind and clean
And well enough for every day,
But, oh, dear friends, you should have seen
The one that got away!

The Fisherwoman

There was nothing more fun than a man!

The Little Old Lady in Lavender Silk

Women and elephants never forget.[1]

Ballade of Unfortunate Mammals. Refrain

The affair between Margot Asquith and Margot Asquith will live as one of the prettiest love stories in all literature.

---

[1] See Horace, page 1098.

[2] But glasses can always be checked
By a girl who's about to be necked.
CHRISTOPHER MORLEY: *Postscript to a Famous Verse*

[1] See Saki, page 825.

Review in The New Yorker of the Autobiography of Margot Asquith

HERBERT READ

[1893–]

The only literature which is at the same time vital and popular is the literature of the music-hall.

Phases of English Poetry

Poetry can never again become a popular art until the poet gives himself wholly to "the cadence of consenting feet." [1]

Ibid.

The no-man's-years between the wars. [1919–1939]

Annals of Innocence and Experience (1940)

ROBERT LEROY RIPLEY

[1893–1949]

Believe it or not.

Title of syndicated newspaper feature

DOROTHY LEIGH SAYERS

[1893–]

To that still center where the spinning world
Sleeps on its axis, to the heart of rest.

Gaudy Night. Chap. 18, Sonnet

Death seems to provide the minds of the Anglo-Saxon race with a greater fund of innocent amusement than any other single subject . . . the tale must be about dead bodies or very wicked people, preferably both, before the Tired Business Man can feel really happy.

The Third Omnibus of Crime. Introduction

Every work of creation is threefold, an earthly trinity to match the heavenly. First there is the Creative Idea, passionless, timeless, beholding the whole work complete at once. . . . Second, there is the Creative Energy begotten of that idea, working in time from the beginning to the end, with sweat and passion. . . . Third, there is the Creative Power, the meaning of the work and its response to the living soul. . . . And these three are one, each equally in itself the whole work.

The Mind of the Maker [1941]

Do you promise that your Detectives shall well and truly detect the Crimes presented to them, using those Wits which it shall please you to bestow upon them and not placing reliance upon, nor making use of, Divine Revelation, Feminine Intuition, Mumbo-Jumbo, Jiggery-Pokery, Coincidence or the Act of God?

Ibid. Chap. XI. [Membership oath of the Detection Club, London, quoted by Miss Sayers]

Praise God, now, for an English war —
The grey tide and the sullen coast,
The menace of the urgent hour,
The single island, like a tower,
Ringed with an angry host.

The English War.[1] Stanza 1

When Europe, like a prison door,
Clangs, and the swift, enfranchised sea
Runs narrower than a village brook;
And men who love us not, yet look
To us for liberty.

Ibid. Stanza 3

. . . dangerous dreams of wishful men
Whose homes are safe, who never feel
The flying death that swoops and stuns,
The kisses of the curtseying guns
Slavering their streets with steel.

Ibid. Stanza 11

The Architect stood forth and said:
"I am the master of the art:
I have a thought within my head,
I have a dream within my heart."

The Makers. Stanza 1

The Craftsman answered: "Sir, I will;
Yet look to it that this your draft
Be of a sort to serve my skill —
You are not master of the craft."

Ibid. Stanza 3

---

[1] The quotation is from FRANCIS BARTON GUMMERE [1855–1919]: *The Beginnings of Poetry.*

[1] *The Times*, London, September 7, 1940.

The Stone made answer: "Masters mine,
Know this: that I can bless or damn
The thing that both of you design
By being but the thing I am."

The Makers. Stanza 6

The Maker of the men that make
Will stoop between the cherubim,
The towel and the basin take,
And serve the servants who serve Him.

Ibid. Stanza 13

If it were not for the war,
This war
Would suit me down to the ground. . . .
I have always detested travelling,
And now there is no travelling to do.

London Calling: Lord, I Thank Thee [1]

I need not buy new clothes,
Or change for dinner,
Or bother to make up my face —
It is virtuous to refrain from these things.
I need not shiver in silk stockings; —
I had a hunch about wool before it was rationed;
Now I have knitted myself woollen stockings
That come a long way up. . . .
As it happens, I like knitting
And nothing gratifies one more
Than to be admired for doing what one likes.

Ibid.

I can now enjoy a more glorious victory,
More exaltation of spirit,
By capturing a twopenny tin of mustard
Or a packet of hairpins
And bearing it home in triumph
Than I could have achieved before the war
By securing a First Folio of Shakespeare.

Ibid.

I am better off with vegetables
At the bottom of my garden
Than with all the fairies of the Midsummer Night's Dream.

Ibid.

---

[1] December, 1942.

HAROLD CLAYTON UREY [1]

[1893–]

We need first of all to be thoroughly frightened.

Speech on the Atomic Bomb, December 3, 1945

This is indeed The Year Atom Bomb One. It has opened most ominously. We must waste no time if we plan to be alive in A.B. 5 or A.B. 10.

I'm a Frightened Man [2]

The most dangerous situation that humanity has ever faced in all history.

One World or None. Chap. 2. How Does It All Add Up? [1946]

SYLVIA TOWNSEND WARNER

[1893–]

John Bird, a laborer, lies here,
Who served the earth for sixty year
With spade and mattock, drill and plough;
But never found it kind till now.

Epitaph

JOHN VAN ALSTYN WEAVER

[1893–1938]

Don't you ever try to go there —
It's to dream of, not to find.
Lovely things like that is always
Mostly in your mind.

Legend. Stanza 7

Sure enough, the towers and castles
Went like lightnin' out of sight —
Nothin' there but filthy Jersey
On a drizzly night.

Ibid. Stanza 9

MAE WEST

[1893–]

Come up and see me sometime.

Diamond Lil [3] *[1932]*

---

[1] Winner of Nobel prize for Physics, 1934.

[2] As told to MICHAEL AMRINE in *Collier's*, January 5, 1946.

[3] A play, later made into a movie called *She Done Him Wrong*.

WINIFRED WELLES
[1893–1939]

My squirrel with his tail curved up
Like half a silver lyre.
Silver for Midas. Stanza 4

Oh all you safe and smooth of heart
Listen to song from me,
Whose wooden throat was once a part
Of the north side of a tree!
The Violin. Stanza 4

Once, on a cliff, I saw perfection happen.
The full, gold moon was balanced on the sea
Just as the red sun rested on the moor.
The summer evening ripened and fell open;
And people walking through that fruit's rich core
Were suddenly what they were meant to be.
The Heart of Light

DON BLANDING
[1894–]

When I have a house . . . as I sometime may . . .
I'll suit my fancy in every way.
I'll fill it with things that have caught my eye
In drifting from Iceland to Molokai.
Vagabond's House. Stanza 1

There are times when only a dog will do
For a friend . . . when you're beaten sick and blue
And the world's all wrong, for he won't care
If you break and cry, or grouch and swear,
For he'll let you know as he licks your hands
That he's downright sorry . . . and understands.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 5

And the thought will strike with a swift sharp pain
That I probably never will build again
This house that I'll have in some far day.
Well . . . it's just a dream-house anyway.
Vagabond's House. Stanza 21

Hollywood . . . Hollywood . . .
Fabulous Follywood . . .
Celluloid Babylon, glorious, glamorous.
Hollywood. Stanza 1

It's more than just an easy word for casual good-bye;
It's gayer than a greeting, and it's sadder than a sigh.
Aloha Oe: Its Meaning

It's said a hundred different ways, in sadness and in joy,
Aloha means "I love you." So I say "Aloha Oe."
Ibid.

EDWARD ESTLIN CUMMINGS[1]
[1894–]

when the proficient poison of sure sleep
bereaves us of our slow tranquilities
and He without Whose favour nothing is
(being of men called Love) upward doth leap
from the mute hugeness of depriving deep,
with thunder of those hungering wings of His,
into the lucent and large signories
— i shall not smile beloved; i shall not weep.
When the Proficient Poison of Sure Sleep

while in an earthless hour my fond
soul seriously yearns beyond
this fern of sunset frond on frond
opening in a rare
Slowness of gloried air. . . .
Always Before Your Voice

---

[1] In the whole history of the world there is but one thing that money can not buy — to wit, the wag of a dog's tail. — HENRY WHEELER SHAW ("Josh Billings"). Quoted in KATE SANBORN'S *My Literary Zoo* [1896], *P. 69.*

[1] "The terror of typesetters, an enigma to book reviewers, and the special target of all the world's literary philistines." — Publisher's note, Modern Library edition of *The Enormous Room.*

nobody, not even the rain, has such small hands

Somewhere I Have Never Travelled

"next to of course god america i
love you land of the pilgrims and so forth oh
say can you see by the dawn's early my
country 'tis of centuries come and go
and are no more what of it we should worry
in every language even deafanddumb
thy sons acclaim your glorious name by gorry
by jingo by gee by gosh by gum
why talk of beauty what could be more beaut-
iful than these heroic happy dead
who rushed like lions to the roaring slaughter
they did not stop to think they died instead
then shall the voices of liberty be mute?"

He spoke. And drank rapidly a glass of water.

Next To Of Course God

this is the garden: colours come and go,
frail azures fluttering from night's outer wing
strong silent greens serenely lingering,
absolute lights like baths of golden snow.

This Is The Garden

among
the slow deep trees perpetual of sleep
some silver-fingered fountain steals the world.

Ibid.

King Christ, this world is all aleak;
and lifepreservers there are none:
and waves which only He may walk
Who dares to call Himself a man.

Collected Poems, 258 [*1938*]

lady through whose profound and fragile lips
the sweet small clumsy feet of April came
into the ragged meadow of my soul.

Ibid. 189

open your thighs to fate and (if you can
withholding nothing) World, conceive a man.

Collected Poems, 293

he sang his didn't he danced his did.

50 Poems, 29

Always the beautiful answer who asks a more beautiful question.

Introduction to Collected Poems

ESTHER FORBES

Women have almost a genius for anti-climaxes.

O Genteel Lady! Page 199 [*1926*]

Most American heroes of the Revolutionary period are by now two men, the actual man and the romantic image. Some are even three men — the actual man, the image, and the debunked remains.

Paul Revere [*1942*]

AGNES KENDRICK GRAY
[1894–   ]

Sure, 'tis God's ways is very quare,
An' far beyont my ken,
How o' the selfsame clay he makes
Poets an' useful men.

The Shepherd to the Poet. Stanza 4

ALDOUS LEONARD HUXLEY
[1894–   ]

It is far easier to write ten passably effective Sonnets, good enough to take in the not too inquiring critic, than one effective advertisement that will take in a few thousand of the uncritical buying public.

On the Margin

There are not enough *bon mots* in existence to provide any industrious conversationalist with a new stock for every social occasion.[1]

Point Counter Point. Chap. 7

---

[1] What horrors, when it flashed over him that he had made this fine speech, word for word, twice over! Yet it was not true, as the lady might perhaps have fairly inferred, that he had embellished his conversation with the Huma daily during that whole interval of years. — Oliver Wendell Holmes: *The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, Every Man His Own Boswell*

A bad book is as much of a labour to write as a good one; it comes as sincerely from the author's soul.

Point Counter Point. Chap. 13

There is no substitute for talent. Industry and all the virtues are of no avail.

Ibid.

Parodies and caricatures are the most penetrating of criticisms.

Ibid. Chap. 28

There's only one corner of the universe you can be certain of improving, and that's your own self.

Time Must Have a Stop

Seated upon the convex mound
Of one vast kidney, Jonah prays
And sings his canticles and hymns,
Making the hollow vault resound
God's goodness and mysterious ways,
Till the great fish spouts music as he swims.

Jonah

Blood of the world, time stanchless flows;
The wound is mortal and is mine.

Seasons

Life is their madness, life that all night long
Bids them to sing and sing, they know not why;
Mad cause and senseless burden of their song;
For life commands, and Life! is all their cry.

The Cicadas. Stanza 5

Clueless we go; but I have heard thy voice,
Divine Unreason! harping in the leaves,
And grieve no more; for wisdom never grieves,
And thou hast taught me wisdom; I rejoice.

Ibid. Stanza 14

Over her the swan shook slowly free
The folded glory of his wings, and made
A white-walled tent of soft and luminous shade.

Leda

A poor degenerate from the ape,
Whose hands are four, whose tail's a limb,
I contemplate my flaccid shape
And know I may not rival him
Save with my mind.

First Philosopher's Song

A million million spermatozoa,
All of them alive:
Out of their cataclysm but one poor Noah
Dare hope to survive.
And among that billion minus one
Might have chanced to be
Shakespeare, another Newton, a new Donne —
But the One was Me.

Fifth Philosopher's Song

CHARLES LANGBRIDGE MORGAN

[1894–]

The art of living does not consist in preserving and clinging to a particular mood of happiness, but in allowing happiness to change its form without being disappointed by the change; for happiness, like a child, must be allowed to grow up.

An English Retrospect [1]

Freedom from interruption may be counted by artists as not the least of the five freedoms.

A Fifth Freedom [2]

ROBERT NATHAN

[1894–]

Love hath no physic for a grief too deep.

A Cedar Box. Sonnet V

Because my grief seems quiet and apart,
Think not for such a reason it is less.
True sorrow makes a silence in the heart,
Joy has its friends, but grief its loneliness.

Ibid. Sonnet VII

So we stand silent, having lost so soon
The best of us, the high and silver flute;
The clearest melody, the happiest tune,

---

[1] *Menander's Mirror, Times Literary Supplement*, London, May 20, 1944.

[2] *Menander's Mirror*, April 28, 1945.

The loveliest voice of all our times is
mute.

For Elinor Wylie

Sister of beauty, cousin of delight,
Whose voice was music when our day
began,
Let not the closing shutters of the night
Hide from your eyes the little lamp of
man.

Answer to Millay

Bells in the country,
They sing the heart to rest
When night is on the high road
And day is in the west.

Bells in the Country

It is but just that there should rise,
At peace beneath our Western skies,
From out the hearts of free-born men,
This little town again.[1]

Lidice. Stanza 2

Toward men and toward God, she maintained a respectful attitude, lightened by the belief that in a crisis she could deal adequately with either of them.

The Road of Ages. Chap. 2

WESTBROOK PEGLER

[1894–   ]

The Era of Wonderful Nonsense.[2]

Mr. Gump Himself

For the fifth year in succession I have pored over the catalogue of dogs in the show at Madison Square Garden without finding a dog named Rover, Towser, Sport, Spot or Fido.

Who is the man who can call from his back door at night: "Here, Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme! Here, Champion Alexander of Clane o' Wind-Holme"?

Here, Rover!

I am a member of the rabble in good standing.

The Lynching Story

After a quiet study of the rules and tools of civilized table warfare your correspondent has decided that the French combine the greatest simplicity with the best results.

France in One Easy Lesson

The thing we all love most about the
glorious old United States of A.
Is that everybody, irregardless of creed
or color, is entitled to have their
say.
It makes no difference whether you are
a member of the wealthy group,
Or if you are so poor all you have for
your humble fare is soup.
It is just the same whether you are of
socialistic persuasion,
Or vegetarian or any other peculiar denomination,
Everybody is entitled to express their
opinion in this wonderful free land
of ours
From the rockbound coast of Maine to
California's tropical bowers.

Fair Enough [*August 30, 1944*]

H. PHELPS PUTNAM

[1894–   ]

We have insulted you as Lady Luck.

Hymn to Chance

Hard-boiled, unbroken egg, what can
you care
For the enfolded passion of the Rose?

Hasbrouck and the Rose

In Springfield, Massachusetts, I devoured
The mystic, the improbable, the Rose.

Ibid.

KENNETH CLAIBORNE ROYALL [1]

[1894–   ]

A "brass hat" is an officer of at least one rank higher than you whom you

---

[1] On July 12, 1942, a group of American Czechs renamed their town of Stern Park Garden, Illinois, Lidice, in memory of the village destroyed by Hitler. The inscription on a granite shaft reads:

"In memory of the people of Lidice, Czechoslovakia, destroyed by barbarism but living forever in the hearts of all those who love freedom, this monument is erected by the free people of America at Lidice, Illinois."

See Edna St. Vincent Millay, page 983.

[2] The period of spending and speculation during what used to be called "Coolidge Prosperity," before the depression of (approximately) 1930–1935.

[1] Brigadier-General, World War II.

don't like and who doesn't like you.[1]
Speech, Chamber of Commerce, Wilson, N.C., February 15, 1946

BEARDSLEY RUML
[1894–]

It takes only a period of about a dozen years to implant a basic culture in the mind of man — the period between the age of two and the age of fourteen. In a psycho-biological sense, history, tradition and custom are only about twelve years old.
World Trade and Peace. Address, National Foreign Trade Convention, November 14, 1945

MARGARET E. SANGSTER (MRS. GERRIT VAN DETH)
[1894–]

Oh, cakes and friends we should choose with care,
Not always the fanciest cake that's there
Is the best to eat! And the plainest friend
Is sometimes the finest one in the end!
French Pastry. Stanza 3

I think that folk should carry bright umbrellas in the rain,
To smile into the sullen sky and make it glad again.
On a Rainy Day. Stanza 4

GENEVIEVE TAGGARD
[1894–1948]

Try tropic for your balm,
Try storm,
And after storm, calm.
Try snow of heaven, heavy, soft, and slow,
Brilliant and warm.
Nothing will help, and nothing do much harm.
Of the Properties of Nature for Healing an Illness. Stanza 1

Drink iron from rare springs; follow the sun;
Go far
To get the beam of some medicinal star;
Or in your anguish run
The gauntlet of all zones to an ultimate one.
Fever and chill
Punish you still,
Earth has no zone to work against your will.
Of the Properties of Nature for Healing an Illness. Stanza 2

Terror touches me when I
Dream I am touching a butterfly.
The Enamel Girl

Defiant even now, it tugs and moans
To be untangled from these mother's bones.
With Child. Stanza 3

DOROTHY THOMPSON
[1894–]

To Franklin D. Roosevelt, I say: You took a new breath 22 years ago when Polio struck you down, and you overcame the blow, and became stronger and greater because of it. You took a fresh breath when you were called to the Presidency in a moment of riots and bread lines and collapse. You took a fresh breath when, after years of unheeded warnings, the enemy struck.

Now, out of that reservoir of strength, which is ever refilled by those who know the secret of overcoming, take one more breath for the completion of our struggle, and for our peace.

And to you who hear me, I say: Take that fresh breath with him. Give him no worship — for that we reserve for God. But breathe into the will of this man, your will; lend to him your strength; share with him your faith; that with him, and through him, we may realize our mighty victory, and with him and through him set our feet upon the pathway to a new and better, and more honest world.
Radio Address in behalf of Franklin D. Roosevelt's candidacy for a fourth term as President [October 29 and November 6, 1944]

---

[1] Some big brass hat from the War Office.
JAMES HILTON: *Good-bye, Mr. Chips,* Chap. 14 [1934].

JAMES THURBER

[1894–]

Well, if I called the wrong number, why did you answer the 'phone?

Caption for cartoon

The War Between Men and Women.

Series of cartoons

Humor is emotional chaos remembered in tranquillity.

Quoted by MAX EASTMAN *in The Enjoyment of Laughter*

MARK VAN DOREN

[1894–]

Wit is the only wall
Between us and the dark.

Wit. Stanza 1

Wit is the only breath
That keeps our eyelids warm,
Facing the driven ice
Of an old storm
That blows as ever it has blown
Against imperishable stone.

Ibid. Stanza 2

He talked, and as he talked
  Wallpaper came alive;
Suddenly ghosts walked
  And four doors were five.

The Story Teller. Stanza 1

Grass nibbling inward
  Like green fire.

Former Barn Lot. Stanza 3

    The sun
Drew semicircles smooth and high.
A week was seven domes across a desert,
And any afternoon took long to die.

The Difference. Stanza 1

DUKE OF WINDSOR
(KING EDWARD VIII)

[1894–]

At long last I am able to say a few words of my own. I have never wanted to withhold anything, but until now it has not been constitutionally possible for me to speak.

I have found it impossible to carry the heavy burden of responsibility and to discharge my duties as King as I would wish to do without the help and support of the woman I love.

I now quit altogether public affairs and I lay down my burden.

It may be some time before I return to my native land, but I shall always follow the fortunes of the British race and empire with profound interest and if, at any time in the future, I can be found of service to His Majesty in a private station I shall not fail.

And now we all have a new King. I wish him and you, his people, happiness and prosperity with all my heart.

God bless you all! God save the King!

Farewell broadcast after abdication [*December 11, 1936*]

They say I speak with an American accent.

On his return to England, September, 1945

MARGARET L. FARRAND

A curve in the road and a hillside
Clear-cut against the sky;
A tall tree tossed by the Autumn wind,
And a white cloud riding high;
Ten men went along that road
And all but one passed by.

The Seeing Eye. Stanza 1

And he put them down on canvas
For the other nine men to buy.

Ibid. Stanza 2

ETHEL ROMIG FULLER

If radio's slim fingers can pluck a melody
  From night, and toss it over a continent or sea . . .
Why should mortals wonder if God hears prayer?

Proof

RICHARD BUCKMINSTER FULLER

[1895–]

We must think of our whole economics in terms of a preventive pathology instead of a curative pathology.

Don't oppose forces; use them.

God is a verb,
Not a noun.
No More Secondhand God

KING GEORGE VI
[1895-]

The highest of distinctions is service to others.
Broadcast greeting to his empire after his coronation, May 12, 1937

We shall prevail.
Broadcast on Declaration of War, September 3, 1939

I wish to all you who are on service away from home good luck and stout heart; to all who wait for them to return, proud memories and high hopes to keep you strong.
Broadcast message, December 25, 1943

After nearly five years of toil and suffering, we must renew that crusading impulse on which we entered the war and met its darkest hour. We and our Allies are sure that our fight is against evil and for a world in which godliness and honor may be the foundation of the life of men in every land.
Broadcast message for the Invasion of Normandy, June 6, 1944

That we may be worthily matched with the new summons of destiny, I desire solemnly to call my people to prayer and dedication. We are not unmindful of our own shortcomings, past and present. We shall not ask that God may do our will, but that we may be enabled to do the will of God.
Ibid.

ROBERT GRAVES
[1895-]

As you are woman, so be lovely:
As you are lovely, so be various,
Merciful as constant, constant as various,
So be mine, as I yours for ever.
Pygmalion to Galatea

With a fork drive Nature out,
She will ever yet return.[1]
Marigolds

Look: the constant marigold
Springs again from hidden roots.
Baffled gardener, you behold
New beginnings and new shoots.
Ibid.

Hate is a fear, and fear is rot
That cankers root and fruit alike:
Fight cleanly then, hate not, fear not,
Strike with no madness when you strike.
Hate Not, Fear Not

"How is your trade, Aquarius,
This frosty night?"
"Complaints is many and various,
And my feet are cold," says Aquarius.
Star Talk. Stanza 5

At each and every fall they take,
May a bone within them break,
And may the bones that break within
Not be, for variation's sake,
Now rib, now thigh, now arm, now shin,
But always, without fail, the neck.
The Traveller's Curse After Misdirection. (From the Welsh)

I do not love the Sabbath,
The soapsuds and the starch,
The troops of solemn people
Who to Salvation march.
The Boy Out of Church

Resolved that church and Sabbath
Were never made for man.
Ibid.

When a dream is born in you
With a sudden clamorous pain,
When you know the dream is true
And lovely, with no flaw nor stain,
O then, be careful, or with sudden clutch
You'll hurt the delicate thing you prize so much.
A Pinch of Salt. Stanza 1

May the gift of heavenly peace
And glory for all time
Keep the boy Tom who, tending geese,
First made the nursery rhyme.
A Ballad of Nursery Rhyme. Stanza 6

---

[1] Naturam expelles furca, tamen usque recurret.
HORACE: *Epistles, I, 10, 24*

A well-chosen anthology is a complete dispensary of medicine for the more common mental disorders, and may be used as much for prevention as cure.[1]

On English Poetry. XXIX

"Blonde or dark, sir?" says enough
Whether of women, drink, or snuff.

Blonde or Dark?

The North Wind rose: I saw him press
With lusty force against your dress,
Moulding your body's inward grace
And streaming off from your set face;
So now no longer flesh and blood
But poised in marble flight you stood.
O wingless Victory, loved of men,
Who could withstand your beauty then?

Love in Barrenness

Truth-loving Persians do not dwell upon
The trivial skirmish fought near Marathon.

The Persian Version

OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN 2nd
[1895–]

The surrey with the fringe on top.

Song from "Oklahoma!" [2] [*1943*]

ROBERT HILLYER
[1895–]

As one who bears beneath his neighbor's roof
Some thrust that staggers his unready wit
And brooding through the night on such reproof
Too late conceives the apt reply to it,
So all our life is but an afterthought.

Sonnet: As One Who Bears

Fate harries us; we answer not a word,
Or answering too late, we waste our breath;
Not even a belated quip is heard
From those who bore the final taunt of death.

Sonnet: As One Who Bears

Men lied to them, and so they went to die.

Thermopylae and Golgotha. [*1919*]

Thermopylae or Golgotha, all one,
The young dead legions in the narrow pass;
The stark black cross against the setting sun.

Ibid.

We whom life changes with its every whim
Remember now his steadfastness. In him
Was a perfection, an unconscious grace,
Life could not mar, and death can not efface.

A Parting in April. In Memoriam: Le Baron Russell Briggs. [*1934*]

Each finger nail a crimson petal, seen
Through a pale garnishing of nicotine.

A Letter to the Editor. [*1936*]

Silence! the Columnist is on the sill! . . .
She enters with triumphant condescension
Exuding promises of Sunday mention.
Impishly coy, grandiloquent with power,
She bids await the inevitable hour
When printer's ink shall scatter her largesse
On writers who have won their own success.

Ibid.

THOMAS KETTLE
[? –1916 ?]

Know that we dead, now with the foolish dead,
  Died not for flag nor king nor emperor,
But for a dream born in a herdsman's shed
  And for the secret scripture of the poor.

Sonnet

---

[1] The same idea has been admirably pursued in Robert Haven Schauffler's anthology, *The Poetry Cure: A Pocket Medicine Chest of Verse* [1925].

[2] Musical play by Richard Rodgers and Oscar Hammerstein 2nd based on *Green Grow the Lilacs*, by Lynn Riggs.

ROBERT KEITH LEAVITT
[1895–   ]

People don't ask for facts in making up their minds. They would rather have one good, soul-satisfying emotion than a dozen facts.

Voyages and Discoveries. [*1939*]

You do not have to shout. But if you whisper . . . the whisper had better be good.

Ibid. [*1940*]

LEWIS MUMFORD
[1895–   ]

People have hesitated to call Whitman's poems poetry; it is useless to deny that they belong to sacred literature.

The Golden Day. V

The jolly and comfortable bourgeois tradition of the Victorian age, a state of mind composed of felt slippers and warm bellywash.

Ibid. VIII

In Whitman and Melville letters again became as racy as the jabber of a waterside saloon; in all of Poe's poetry there is scarcely a line as good as pages of the best of Melville's prose.

Ibid.

EDWARD E. PARAMORE, JR.
[1895–   ]

Oh, the North Countree is a hard countree
That mothers a bloody brood;
And its icy arms hold hidden charms
For the greedy, the sinful and lewd.
And strong men rust, from the gold and the lust
That sears the Northland soul,
But the wickedest born, from the Pole to the Horn,
Is the Hermit of Shark Tooth Shoal.

The Ballad of Yukon Jake.[1]

Oh, tough as a steak was Yukon Jake —
Hard-boiled as a picnic egg.

Ibid.

E. MERRILL ROOT
[1895–   ]

Quietly I rise again
Over violence or chicane —
Defying from the deeper granite
The skin-diseases of the planet.

Scrub Oak. Stanza 5

Build on waste and desolation
Your green towers of affirmation.

Ibid. Stanza 6

When the sun, like some red armadillo,
Burrows into the West and birds must doze,
Cushioned all night upon an airy pillow
The parrot sleeps — except his gripping toes.

Pretty Polly. Stanza 6

LEON SAMSON

Money is the power of impotence.

The New Humanism. Page 206 [*1930*]

The Diplomat sits in silence, watching the world with his ears.

Ibid. Page 291

Property is the pivot of civilization.

Ibid. Page 316

War is a transfer of property from nation to nation.

Ibid.

Revolution is a transfer of property from class to class.

Ibid.

FULTON JOHN SHEEN
[1895–   ]

Baloney is flattery so thick it cannot be true, and blarney is flattery so thin we like it.

Address before the Ancient Order of Hibernians, Boston [*December 3, 1938*]

PIERRE VAN PAASSEN
[1895–   ]

That detached and baronial air of superiority the Briton habitually affects when circumstances beyond his control bring him into the presence of creatures of a lesser breed.

---

[1] First published in *Vanity Fair*, August, 1921.

That Day Alone. Sect. I [*1941*]

Recklessness — that appearance of courage, which is not true courage.

Ibid. Sect. IV, 8

It is always growing weather. Only the ignorant and the blind believe that the soil ever comes to rest. Never is it in such intense travail as in autumn. The heart of the earth never stops beating. Scarcely is the harvest home than the promise of future wheat fields is visible in the dark clods of earth.

Ibid. Sect. VI

Half of our misery and weakness derives from the fact that we have broken with the soil and that we have allowed the roots that bound us to the earth to rot. We have become detached from the earth, we have abandoned her. And a man who abandons nature has begun to abandon himself.

Ibid.

EDMUND CHARLES BLUNDEN

[1896–   ]

Sounds danger from the south, firedrake
 fierce with gnarring roar,
And the country stares, and dog and cat
 run in-a-door;
 Then the stillness, and the scene
 Cares not that such has been,
And whose that black art was will
 scarcely question more.

South-East England in 1944

JOHN RODERIGO DOS PASSOS

[1896–   ]

The chilly December day
two shivering bicycle mechanics from
 Dayton, Ohio,[1]
first felt their homemade contraption
whittled out of hickory sticks,
gummed together with Arnstein's bicycle cement,
stretched with muslin they'd sewn on
 their sister's sewingmachine in
 their own backyard on Hawthorn
 Street in Dayton, Ohio,
soar into the air
above the dunes and the wide beach
at Kitty Hawk.[1]

The Big Money.[2] [*The Campers at Kitty Hawk*]

IRWIN EDMAN

[1896–   ]

Whene'er with wild elation
 Tremblingly I smite the lyre,
Comes the swift and kind damnation:
 "He's a clever versifier."

The Curse of Faint Praise

Whichever way I turn the dial,
 Somebody's asking someone something,
Somebody's learning is on trial,
 Someone is being proved a dumb
 thing.

Intermission, Please![3] *Stanza 3*

And as the quizzes end I go
 (Sometimes I last but half-way
 through them)
To study hard until I know
 So much I needn't listen to them.

Ibid. Stanza 8

---

[1] The Wright brothers, Wilbur and Orville.

[1] December 17, 1903.

[2] Three studies of the American scene, the like of which had never before appeared in American print. . . . An underlying, persistent, and irresistible rejection of complacency — a dynamic, typhonic, devastating rejection. — CHARLES A. BEARD and MARY R. BEARD: *America in Midpassage*, Chap. 13 [1939].

[3] "Information, Please," first and most successful of the radio quiz programs, began June 7, 1938.

 The ether is littered with learning,
  The experts have cornered the air.
 On thousands of stations
 They're quoting quotations
  Or bearding the Bard in his lair.

PHYLLIS MCGINLEY: *Less Information, Please. Stanza 2*

See Franklin P. Adams, page 904.

FRANCIS SCOTT FITZGERALD[1]

[1896–1940]

The victor belongs to the spoils.

The Beautiful and Damned [*1921*]

The hangover became a part of the day as well allowed-for as the Spanish siesta.

Echoes of the Jazz Age [*1931*]

Show me a hero and I will write you a tragedy.

Note-Books[2]

I had to sink my yacht to make the guests go home.

Ibid.

Draw your chair up close to the edge of the precipice and I'll tell you a story.

Ibid.

The worst things:
To be in bed and sleep not,
To want for one who comes not,
To try to please and please not.

"Egyptian Proverb," quoted in Note-Books

HAROLD N. GILBERT

[1896–   ]

Keep 'em flying.

Slogan of the Air Forces. Poster caption, World War II

LOUIS GINSBERG

[1896–   ]

Love that is hoarded moulds at last
Until we know some day
The only thing we ever have
Is what we give away.[3]

Song. Stanza 1

GRAHAM LEE HEMMINGER

[1896–1949]

Tobacco is a dirty weed. I like it.
It satisfies no normal need. I like it.
It makes you thin, it makes you lean,
It takes the hair right off your bean.
It's the worst darn stuff I've ever seen.
I like it.[1]

Tobacco

JOE JACOBS

[1896–1940]

We wuz robbed!

After the fight between Max Schmeling and Jack Sharkey, June 21, 1932, when Sharkey had been awarded the decision and the heavyweight title, Jacobs, Schmeling's manager, shouted this protest into the radio microphone so that it was heard from coast to coast.

I should of stood in bed.

Jacobs left a sick-bed to go to Detroit in October, 1935, to attend the World's Series baseball games between the Detroit and Chicago teams. He bet on Chicago and Detroit won the series. When he returned to New York he made this comment to the sports writers who came to interview him.

ERIC A. JOHNSTON

[1896–   ]

I am no Horatio Alger hero. Although I did start out in prescribed style as a newsboy, I did not end up as a multimillionaire.

America Unlimited [*1944*]

America and defeat cannot be made to rhyme.

Ibid.

---

[1] None had such promise then, and none
Your scapegrace wit or your disarming grace;
For you were bold as was Danae's son,
Conceived like Perseus in a dream of gold.
And there was none when you were young, not one,
So prompt in the reflecting shield to trace
The glittering aspect of a Gorgon age.

JOHN PEALE BISHOP [1892–1944]

[2] In *The Crack-up*, edited by Edmund Wilson [1945].

[3] See Joaquin Miller, page 658.

[1] First published in *Penn State Froth*, November, 1915.

PATRICK SHAW-STEWART[1]

[? –1917]

I saw a man this morning
Who did not wish to die;
I ask and cannot answer
If otherwise wish I.

Written in his copy of "A Shropshire Lad," 1916.[2] *Stanza 1*

Was it so hard, Achilles,
So very hard to die?
Thou knowest and I know not —
So much the happier I.

Ibid. Stanza 6

Stand in the trench, Achilles,
Flame-capped, and shout for me.

Ibid. Stanza 7

DIXIE WILLSON

[1896–   ]

He may look just the same to you,
And he may be just as fine,
But the next-door dog is the next-door dog,
And mine — is — mine!

Next-Door Dog

Count your garden by the flowers,
Never by the leaves that fall;
Count your days by golden hours,
Don't remember clouds at all. . . .
Count your age by friends, not years.

For a Birthday

DOROTHY KEELEY ALDIS

[1897–   ]

Why, when I was told the news,
I felt wings upon my shoes
And gallivanted down the street
Wanting to be indiscreet
And shout to all the world that I
Was about to multiply.

Maternity

JOSEPH AUSLANDER

[1897–   ]

This man is dead.
Everything you can say
Is now quite definitely said:
This man held up his head
And had his day,
Then turned his head a little to one way
And slept instead.

Steel

Spring had come
Like the silver needle-note of a fife,
Like a white plume and a green lance and a glittering knife
And a jubilant drum.

Ibid.

Three things filled this day for me,
Three common things filled this day;
Each had, for me, a word to say;
Said it in beauty, and was done:
Cows on a hillside all one way,
A buttercup tilted seductively,
And a lark arguing with the sun.

Three Things. Stanza 1

The opening night at the "Met,"
That drips with diamonds yet . . .
They say the shoppers last week set
New records in all the cities . . .
I read where forty-seven sub-committees
Have questioned the big bosses
For miles and miles and miles
Of conferences and files
At so much per . . .
But on a hundred windswept lone Pacific isles
The terraces of crude white crosses
Do not stir.

Postscript to Iwo[1]

ELIZABETH ASQUITH BIBESCO

[1897–1945]

I have made a great discovery.

What I love belongs to me. Not the chairs and tables in my house, but the masterpieces of the world.

It is only a question of loving them enough.

Balloons [*1923*]

He is invariably in a hurry. Being in a hurry is one of the tributes he pays to life.

Ibid.

---

[1] Killed in France, 1917.

[2] The complete poem can be found in MAURICE BARING's beautiful scrapbook, *Have You Anything to Declare?* [1937].

[1] *Newsweek*, February 25, 1946.

It is sometimes the man who opens the door who is the last to enter the room.

The Fir and the Palm. Chap. 13 [*1924*]

You are such a wonderful Baedeker to life. All the stars are in the right places.

Ibid.

It is never any good dwelling on good-byes. It is not the being together that it prolongs, it is the parting.

Ibid. Chap. 15

BERNARD DE VOTO
[1897–]

The West begins where the average annual rainfall drops below twenty inches. When you reach the line which marks that drop — for convenience, the one hundredth meridian — you have reached the West.

The Plundered Province

Their [the Vermont highlanders'] ancestral religion told them that the world is a battleground whereon mankind is sentenced to defeat — an idea not inappropriate to the granite against which they must make their way. By the granite they have lived on for three centuries, tightening their belts and hanging on, by the sense of what is real.

New England: There She Stands

New England is a finished place. Its destiny is that of Florence or Venice, not Milan, while the American empire careens onward toward its unpredicted end. . . . It is the first American section to be finished, to achieve stability in the conditions of its life. It is the first old civilization, the first permanent civilization in America.

Ibid.

Pessimism is only the name that men of weak nerves give to wisdom.

Mark Twain: The Ink of History

(ROBERT) ANTHONY EDEN
[1897–]

Every succeeding scientific discovery makes greater nonsense of old-time conceptions of sovereignty.

House of Commons, November 22, 1945

LEONARD FEENEY
[1897–]

England lost a ball of lead
And Ireland lost a song.

In Towns and Little Towns: The Gifford Girl[1] [*1927*]

KARL MELVIN FROST
[1897–]

Had enough? Vote Republican.

Republican campaign slogan for the November 5, 1946, election in Massachusetts, later used nationally by the Republicans

PHOEBE HOFFMAN (MRS. SPENCER BICKERTON)

In the long spring evening's twilight, when the sun is setting low,
And the smoke from all the engines flushes up, a rosy glow,
Then I come up to the bridge-head, watch the lights and net-work rails,
Think of when I rode the freighters — engines spouting steam like whales,
D.L.W., *Jersey Central*, old *Rock Island*, *Pere Marquette*,
Reading coal cars down from Scranton, piled with anthracite like jet.

The Freight Yards. Stanza 1

N. and W., the *Great Northern*, *Lehigh Valley*, *B. and O.*,
Like a giant earth-worm twisting, slowly 'round the curve they flow.
Caravans of freight move westward, bearing eastern goods away —
To come back with hogs and cattle, bales of sweet Kentucky hay.

---

[1] Grace Gifford was the bride of Joseph Mary Plunkett, to whose execution the quotation refers. See Plunkett, page 949.

Brakemen walk along the roof-tops, lingering for a moment's chat:
There an engineer, while smoking, long and eloquently spat.
The Freight Yards. Stanza 2

L. and N., D. L. and W., Erie, Reading, P.R.R.
Riding on your sliding roof-tops, that's where joy and freedom are.
Ibid. Stanza 4

ROBERT LEE HUMBER
[1897–   ]

There exists an international community, encompassing the entire world, which has no government and which is destined either to be ruthlessly dominated by totalitarianism or to be federated by democracy.
Resolution on World Federation [1]

All human beings are citizens of this world community, which requires laws and not treaties for its government.
Ibid.

BERNICE LESBIA KENYON (MRS. WALTER GILKYSON)
[1897–   ]

Never return in August to what you love;
Along the leaves will be rust
And over the hedges dust,
And in the air vague thunder and silence burning . . .
Choose some happier time for your returning.
Return. Stanza 1

DAVID McCORD
[1897–   ]

A handful of sand is an anthology of the universe.
Once and for All: Introduction [*1929*]

The shadow accents on the beach
Are sharper than the stones I feel,
The print of toe and shoeless heel
Is able as the sound of speech.
On Ebb-Tide Sand

Call home the child, whose credulous first hours
Burn at the heart of living, and surprise
The better reason with unbidden truth.
A Bucket of Bees [*1934*]

March is outside the door
Flaming some old desire
As man turns uneasily from his fire.
The Crows [*1934*]

The tiger lily is a panther,
Orange to black spot:
Her tongue is the velvet pretty anther,
And she's in the vacant lot.
Tiger Lily [*1934*]

God save the Queen! Long live the King!
Perspective is a pleasant thing!
It keeps the windows back of sills
And puts the sky behind the hills.
On a Discovery by Paolo Uccello [*1935*]

They speak of other worlds in fiery sheens —
It isn't Shalimar or Mandalay;
The outer darkness where the earth careens
Is full of strange, galactical display;
Canopus, Betelgeuse are gas today;
Who cares about sidereal sardines,
Or what the inner rings of Saturn weigh?
I've read too much of Eddington and Jeans.
Ballade of Time and Space [*1935*]

The cricket's gone, we only hear machines;
In erg and atom they exact their pay.
And life is largely lived on silver screens,
And chemistry anneals the common clay.
Ibid.

By and by
God caught his eye.
Epitaphs: The Waiter

Still for us where Cottons mather
In the spring the Willas cather
As of yore.
And What's More: On Stopping at a New Hampshire Inn [*1941*]

---

[1] According to the *Christian Herald* [May, 1946], the Humber Resolution, personally presented by its author to 40 of the 48 State legislatures, had been endorsed by 14 of them.

I recommend for plain dis-ease
A good post-operative sneeze;
You might as well be on the rack
When every stitch takes up its slack.

And What's More: Convalescence: The Sneeze

The sun lies supple on the bricks;
I walk the fluent street.
The year is at its ancient tricks:
How bountiful with hay and ricks,
How beautiful in leaves that mix,
How fitful at my feet!

Yellow Chartreuse [*1941*]

I want to know not his earning power but his yearning power.[1]

Epigram

RUTH PITTER
[1897–   ]

Towns and noblemen are made
By silly fortune's dole,
But birds, and they who wield the spade,
They are green England's singing soul.

The Realm. Stanza 4

When we have buried her, made her unseen,
We will lie down and weep;
Our part is done; we have found her a green
Quiet place wherein to sleep.

The Burial. Stanza 1

It was the mystery and the dark way
That made them weep so sore;
They knew not whether she were grave or gay
Or peaceful, or no more.

Ibid. Stanza 2

You are afraid. You do not dare
Up to the Lion to lift your eyes,
And unashamed his beauty share
As once in that lost Paradise.

Caged Lion. Stanza 1

His maned neck of massy girth
Only one Arm in love enfolds:
His beauty humbled to the earth
Only my wrathful God beholds.

Ibid. Stanza 3

Though our world burn, the small dim words
Stand here in steadfast grace,
And sing, like the indifferent birds
About a ruined place.

On an Old Poem. Stanza 2

I go about, but cannot find
The blood-relations of the mind.

The Lost Tribe. Stanza 1

MURIEL RUKEYSER
[1897–   ]

"The child will have a hard time to be an American,"
he says slowly, "fathered by a man whose country is air,
who believes there are no heroes to withstand
wind, or a loose bolt, or a tank empty of gas."

Ceiling Unlimited. Stanza 9

Women and poets see the truth arrive,
Then it is acted out,
The lives are lost, and all the newsboys shout.

Beast in View: Letter to the Front [*1944*]

The world of man's selection
May widen more and more.
Women in drudgery knew
They must be one of four:
Whores, artists, saints, and wives.
There are composite lives
That women always live
Whose greatness is to give
Weakness its reasons
And strength its reassurance;
To kiss away the waste
Places and start them well.

Ibid. Wreath of Women

ANDERSON M. SCRUGGS
[1897–   ]

Only the dream will last. Some distant day
The wheels will falter, and the silent sun
Will see the last beam leveled to decay,
And all men's futile clangor spent and done.
Yet after brick and steel and stone are gone,

---

[1] There are three ingredients in the good life: learning, earning, and yearning. — CHRISTOPHER MORLEY: *Parnassus on Wheels*, Chap. 10.

And flesh and blood are dust, the dream
lives on.
Sonnet. Only the Dream is Real

EDWARD WYNDHAM TENNANT [1]
[1897–1916]

I saw green banks of daffodil,
Slim poplars in the breeze,
Great tan-brown hares in gusty March
A-courting on the leas;
And meadows with their glittering
streams, and silver scurrying dace,
Home — what a perfect place.
Home Thoughts in Laventie. Stanza 8

THORNTON NIVEN WILDER
[1897–]

The whole purport of literature, which is the notation of the heart. Style is but the faintly contemptible vessel in which the bitter liquid is recommended to the world.
The Bridge of San Luis Rey. II [*1927*]

For what human ill does not dawn seem to be an alleviation?
Ibid. III

We come from a world where we have known incredible standards of excellence, and we dimly remember beauties which we have not seized again. . . . The public for which masterpieces are intended is not on this earth.
Ibid. IV

Rebecca: The address was like this: It said: Jane Crofut; The Crofut Farm. Grover's Corners; Sutton County; New Hampshire; United States of America.

George: What's funny about that?

Rebecca: But listen, it's not finished; the United States of America; Continent of North America; Western Hemisphere; the Earth; the Solar System; the Universe; the Mind of God, — that's what it said on the envelope.
Our Town [*1938*]

A man looks pretty small at a wedding, George. All those good women standing shoulder to shoulder, making sure that the knot's tied in a mighty public way.
Our Town [*1938*]

The dead don't stay interested in us living people for very long. Gradually, gradually, they let go hold of the earth . . . and the ambitions they had . . . and the pleasures they had . . . and the things they suffered . . . and the people they loved. They get weaned away from earth — that's the way I put it, weaned away.
Ibid.

That's what it was to be alive. To move about in a cloud of ignorance; to go up and down trampling on the feelings of those about you. To spend and waste time as though you had a million years. To be always at the mercy of one self-centered passion, or another. Now you know — that's the happy existence you wanted to go back to.
Ibid.

Every time a child is born into the world it's Nature's attempt to make a perfect human being. Well, we've seen Nature pushing and contriving for some time now. We all know she's interested in quantity; but I think she's interested in quality, too.
Ibid.

STEPHEN VINCENT BENÉT
[1898–1943]

I died in my boots like a pioneer
With the whole wide sky above me.
The Ballad of William Sycamore

He could fiddle all the bugs off a sweet-
potato-vine.
The Mountain Whippoorwill. Stanza 22

Oh, Georgia booze is mighty fine booze,
The best yuh ever poured yuh,
But it eats the soles right offen yore
shoes,
For Hell's broke loose in Georgia.
Ibid. Stanza 48

He cleansed and anointed, took fresh
apparel,

---

[1] Son of Lady Pamela Glenconner, later Lady Grey of Fallodon. An officer in the 4th Grenadier Guards, he was killed in the Battle of the Somme, September 22, 1916.

And worshiped the Lord in a tuneful carol.

King David. Part VI, Stanza 5

Down where the taproots of New England trees
Suck bare existence from the broken stones.

The Golden Corpse. Sonnet 4

The years have hardier tasks
Than listening to a whisper or a sigh.
They creep among us with a bag of masks
And fit them to our brows obsequiously.
Some are of iron, to affront the gay,
And some of bronze, to satirize the brave,
But most are merely a compost of clay
Cut in the sleepy features of a slave.

Ibid. Sonnet 5

American Muse, whose strong and diverse heart
So many men have tried to understand
But only made it smaller with their art,
Because you are as various as your land.

John Brown's Body. Invocation

Thames and all the rivers of the kings
Ran into Mississippi and were drowned.

Ibid.

Lincoln, six feet one in his stocking feet,
The lank man, knotty and tough as a hickory rail,
Whose hands were always too big for white-kid gloves,
Whose wit was a coonskin sack of dry, tall tales,
Whose weathered face was homely as a plowed field.

Ibid. Book 2

Honesty rare as a man without self-pity,
Kindness as large and plain as a prairie wind.

Ibid.

The Union's too big a horse to keep changing the saddle
Each time it pinches you. As long as you're sure
The saddle fits, you're bound to put up with the pinches
And not keep fussing the horse.

John Brown's Body. Book 2

The small, dim noises, thousand-fold,
That all old houses and forests hold.

Ibid.

So many letters come to a War Department,
One can hardly bother the clerks to answer them all.

Ibid. Book 3

The ladies remember Butler for fifty years . . .
Make war on the men — the ladies have too-long memories.

Ibid. Book 4

Broad-streeted Richmond. . . .
The trees in the streets are old trees used to living with people,
Family-trees that remember your grandfather's name.

Ibid.

A little galled by Jefferson Davis . . .
He is not from Virginia, we never knew his grandfather.

Ibid.

Whitman, with his sack of tobacco and comfits,
Passing along the terrible, crowded wards,
Listening, writing letters, trying to breathe
Strong life into lead-colored lips.

Ibid.

Stonewall Jackson, wrapped in his beard and his silence.

Ibid.

Comes Traveller and his master [Lee]. . . . Such horses are
The jewels of the horseman's hands and thighs,
They go by the word and hardly need the rein.
They bred such horses in Virginia then,
Horses that were remembered after death
And buried not so far from Christian ground.

Ibid.

A great victor, in defeat as great,
No more, no less, always himself in both.

Ibid.

The ant finds kingdoms in a foot of ground.
John Brown's Body. Book 4

Grant . . .
There is no brilliant lamp in that dogged mind
And no conceit of brilliance to shake the hand,
But hand and mind can use the tools they get.
. . . The quiet, equable, deadly holder-on,
Faded-brown as a cinnamon-bear in Spring.
Ibid. Book 6

"Let us cross the river," he said, "and rest under the shade of the trees." [1]
Ibid.

So, when the crowd gives tongue
And prophets, old or young,
Bawl out their strange despair
Or fall in worship there,
Let them applaud the image or condemn
But keep your distance and your soul from them,
And, if the heart within your breast must burst
Like a cracked crucible and pour its steel
White-hot before the white heat of the wheel,
Strive to recast once more
That attar of the ore
In the strong mold of pain
Till it is whole again,
And while the prophets shudder or adore
Before the flame, hoping it will give ear,
If you at last must have a word to say,
Say neither, in their way,
"It is a deadly magic and accursed,"
Nor "It is blest," but only "It is here."
Ibid. Book 8. Conclusion

It is so they die on the plains, the great, old buffalo,
The herd-leaders, the beasts with the kingly eyes,
Innocent, curly-browed,
They sink to the earth like mountains, hairy and silent,
And their tongues are cut by the hunter.
Oh, singing tongue!
Great tongue of bronze and salt and the free grasses,
Tongue of America, speaking for the first time,
Must the hunter have you at last?
Ode to Walt Whitman. I

Now, face to face, you saw him
And lifted the right arm once, as a pilot lifts it,
Signalling with the bell,
In the passage at night, on the river known yet unknown,
— Perhaps to touch his shoulder, perhaps in pain —
Then the rain fell on the roof and the twilight darkened
And they said that in death you looked like a marvelous old, wise child.
Ibid.

You're still the giant lode we quarry
For gold, fools' gold and all the earthy metals,
The matchless mine.
Still the trail-breaker, still the rolling river.
Ibid. IV

Far north, far north are the sources of the great river,
The headwaters, the cold lakes,
By the little sweet-tasting brooks of the blond country,
The country of snow and wheat,
Or west among the black mountains, the glacial springs.
Far North and West they lie and few come to them.
Ibid.

Rolling, rolling from Arkansas, Kansas, Iowa,
Rolling from Ohio, Wisconsin, Illinois,
Rolling and shouting:
Till, at last, it is Mississippi,
The Father of Waters; the matchless; the great flood
Dyed with the earth of States; with the dust and the sun and the seed of half the States.
Ibid.

---

[1] General "Stonewall" Jackson's last words [May 10, 1863].

I have fallen in love with American names,
The sharp names that never get fat,
The snakeskin-titles of mining-claims,
The plumed war-bonnet of Medicine Hat,
Tucson and Deadwood and Lost Mule Flat.

American Names

Did they never watch for Nantucket Light?

Ibid.

I shall not rest quiet in Montparnasse.
I shall not lie easy at Winchelsea.
You may bury my body in Sussex grass,
You may bury my tongue at Champmédy.
I shall not be there. I shall rise and pass.
Bury my heart at Wounded Knee.

Ibid.

Now grimy April comes again,
Maketh bloom the fire-escapes,
Maketh silvers in the rain,
Maketh winter coats and capes
Suddenly all worn and shabby
Like the fur of winter bears.

For City Spring

"It is eighteen years," I cried. "You must come no more."
"We know your names. We know that you are the dead.
Must you march forever from France and the last, blind war?"
"Fool! From the next!" they said.

1936

If two New Hampshiremen aren't a match for the devil, we might as well give the country back to the Indians.

The Devil and Daniel Webster [*1936*]

Even the damned may salute the eloquence of Mr. Webster.

Ibid.

The fall with his sachem colors, the summer wind by the shore,
The spring like an Indian runner, beautiful, stripped, and swift,
They knew these things in their season — and yet there was something more
And they thought not only of harvest, when they thanked their God for His gift.

Ode for the Tercentenary of the Founding of New Haven, Connecticut, June 6, 1938

Books are not men and yet they are alive,
They are man's memory and his aspiration,
The link between his present and his past,
The tools he builds with.

They Burned the Books

Our earth is but a small star in the great universe. Yet of it we can make, if we choose, a planet unvexed by war, untroubled by hunger or fear, undivided by senseless distinctions of race, color or theory.

Prayer, written for and read by President Franklin D. Roosevelt to the United Nations on Flag Day, June 14, 1942

Grant us brotherhood, not only for this day but for all our years — a brotherhood not of words but of acts and deeds. We are all of us children of earth — grant us that simple knowledge. If our brothers are oppressed, then we are oppressed. If they hunger we hunger. If their freedom is taken away our freedom is not secure.

Ibid.

Grant us a common faith that man shall know bread and peace — that he shall know justice and righteousness, freedom and security, an equal opportunity and an equal chance to do his best, not only in our own lands, but throughout the world. And in that faith let us march toward the clean world our hands can make. Amen.

Ibid.

Beneath this East River Drive of the City of New York lie stones, brick and rubble from the bombed City of Bristol in England . . . brought here in ballast from overseas. These fragments that once were homes shall testify while men love freedom to the resolution and fortitude of the people of Britain. They saw their homes struck down without

warning . . . it was not their homes
but their valor that kept them free.[1]
Inscription on Bristol Basin Plaque[2]

They were half of the first families in
Virginia.
Well, where do you start, when you
start counting F.F.V.s?
Western Star. Book One. Page 81 [*1943*]

That queer sense of relief and shame
Which comes to those who make sensible decisions.
Ibid. Page 128

There were human beings aboard the
Mayflower,
Not merely ancestors.
Ibid. Page 133

Remember that when you say
"I will have none of this exile and this
stranger
For his face is not like my face and his
speech is strange,"
You have denied America with that
word.
Ibid. Page 180

HORACE GREGORY
[1898–   ]

My boyhood saw
Greek islands floating over Harvard
Square:
Homer, the blind head sleeping
In celestial seas;
Everett, the voice, asking whose lips
were these
Come out of time to breathe our native
air?[3]
Chorus for Survival, XIV

CECILY R. HALLACK
[1898–1938]

Lord of the pots and pipkins, since I
have no time to be
A saint by doing lovely things and vigilling with Thee,
By watching in the twilight dawn, and
storming Heaven's gates,
Make me a saint by getting meals and
washing up the plates!
The Divine Office of the Kitchen. Stanza 1

ERNEST HEMINGWAY
[1898–   ]

A growing ecstasy of ordered, formal, passionate, increasing disregard for death. . . .

It is impossible to believe the emotional and spiritual intensity and pure, classic beauty that can be produced by a man, an animal, and a piece of scarlet serge draped over a stick.
Death in the Afternoon. Chap. 18

All modern American literature comes from one book by Mark Twain called *Huckleberry Finn.* If you read it you must stop where the Nigger Jim is stolen from the boys. That is the real end. The rest is just cheating. But it's the best book we've had. All American writing comes from that. There was nothing before. There has been nothing as good since.
The Green Hills of Africa. Chap. 1

Not this August, nor this September; you have this year to do in what you like. Not next August, nor next September; that is still too soon; they are still too prosperous from the way things pick up when armament factories start at near capacity; they never fight as long as money can still be made without. . . . But the year after that or the year after that they fight.
Notes on the Next War[1]

The first panacea for a mismanaged nation is inflation of the currency; the second is war. Both bring a temporary prosperity; both bring a permanent ruin. But both are the refuge of political and economic opportunists.

---

[1] And broad-based under all
Is planted England's oaken-hearted mood,
As rich in fortitude
As e'er went worldward from the island-wall.
— Bayard Taylor [1825–1878]: *National Ode,* read in Independence Square, Philadelphia, July 4, 1876

[2] Erected on the East River Drive at 25th Street, New York City, by the English-Speaking Union of the United States in 1942.

[3] The allusion is to R. W. Emerson.

[1] In *Esquire,* Sept., 1935.

Notes on the Next War

They wrote in the old days that it is sweet and fitting to die for one's country. But in modern war there is nothing sweet nor fitting in your dying. You will die like a dog for no good reason.

Ibid.

The Fifth Column.[1]

Title of play. [*Published 1938*]

The world is a fine place and worth fighting for.

For Whom the Bell Tolls [*1940*]

CLIVE STAPLES LEWIS

[1898–]

The safest road to Hell is the gradual one — the gentle slope, soft underfoot, without sudden turnings, without milestones, without signposts.

The Screwtape Letters, XII [*1941*]

Feed him on minor poets and fifth-rate novelists until you have made him believe that "Love" is irresistible. . . . There must be several young women who would render the Christian life intensely difficult to him if only you could persuade him to marry one of them.

Ibid. XIX

The Future is something which everyone reaches at the rate of sixty minutes an hour, whatever he does, whoever he is.

Ibid. XXV

The long, dull, monotonous years of middle-aged prosperity or middle-aged adversity are excellent campaigning weather [for the Devil].

The Screwtape Letters, XXVIII

ANTHONY CLEMENT McAULIFFE

[1898–]

Nuts!

Reply [*December 23, 1944*] *to German Major and Captain who brought an ultimatum from their commander, demanding the surrender of 101st Airborne Division men trapped for seven days at Bastogne, Belgium*

DONALD CULROSS PEATTIE

[1898–]

It is natural that women should like the birds whose domestic affairs can be observed under the eaves; they love the sweetest singers, the brightest plumage, the species not too shy to be seen at close range. For them the waders and swimmers, the awkward of leg, the harsh of cry, the wild of soul, have seldom the same appeal. But that which flees from men, that will men have. Women of all people ought to understand this, but they do not, quite.

An Almanac for Moderns. November 9

In Thomas Henry Huxley Darwinism had a champion in invincible armor. For sheer glitter his mind has seldom had an equal in any land or age and he laid waste about him with the weapon of truth. "The cradle of every science," he chuckled, "is surrounded by dead theologians as that of Hercules was with strangled serpents."

Ibid. February 13

The beauty of a butterfly's wing, the beauty of all things, is not a slave to purpose, a drudge sold to futurity. It is excrescence, superabundance, random ebullience, and sheer delightful waste to be enjoyed in its own high right.

Ibid. March 13

---

[1] The phrase originated in a radio address by General Emilio Mola, during the Spanish Civil War [1936–1939]. He was leading four columns of troops against Madrid. He designated the Franco sympathizers and supporters, engaged in espionage, sabotage, and other subversive activities within the defense lines, as his fifth column. The expression rapidly became universal to describe an enemy concealed within one's own lines, boring from within.

Subsequently, Colonel Richard C. Patterson, Jr. called gossipers and rumor-mongers a sixth column; and later the Liberty Mutual Insurance Company, in a series of advertisements, called carelessness leading to accidents in industry a seventh column.

Life is adventure in experience, and when you are no longer greedy for the last drop of it, it means no more than that you have set your face, whether you know it or not, to the day when you shall depart without a backward look. Those who look backward longingly to the end die young, at whatever age.

An Almanac for Moderns. March 18

The time to hear bird music is between four and six in the morning. Seven o'clock is not too late, but by eight the fine rapture is over, due, I suspect, to the contentment of the inner man that comes with breakfast; a poet should always be hungry or have a lost love.

Ibid. April 22

AMELIA EARHART PUTNAM

[1898–1937]

Courage is the price that life exacts for granting peace.
The soul that knows it not, knows no release
From little things;
Knows not the livid loneliness of fear,
Nor mountain heights where bitter joy can hear
The sound of wings.

Courage

DOROTHY E. REID

A goosegirl ermined is a goosegirl still
And geese will gabble everywhere she goes.

Not in Andersen

I'll spend my time till midnight, sewing
Red flannel drawers for leprechauns!

Concession

There was a sunrise falling like red blood. . . .
And men and women creeping through the red
Of the marvellous city, could not quite deny
All day the life that startled them: they said
Beautiful things, and wept, and wondered why.

Poem Carried as a Banner

LEE SZILARD

[1898–   ]

We turned the switch, we saw the flashes, we watched them for about ten minutes — and then we switched everything off and went home. That night I knew that the world was headed for sorrow.[1]

Speech at 80th anniversary dinner of The Nation, December 3, 1945

In 1945, when we ceased worrying about what the Germans might do to us, we began to worry about what the government of the United States might do to other countries.

Ibid.

Somehow to impart to everyone the essentially non-terrestrial nature of the atomic bomb.

Ibid.

LOUIS ADAMIC

[1899–   ]

There is a certain blend of courage, integrity, character and principle which has no satisfactory dictionary name but has been called different things at different times in different countries. Our American name for it is "guts."

A Study in Courage[2] [*1944*]

NOEL COWARD

[1899–   ]

Mad dogs and Englishmen go out in the mid-day sun;
The Japanese don't care to, the Chinese wouldn't dare to;
Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly from twelve to one,
But Englishmen detest a siesta.

Mad Dogs and Englishmen

In Rangoon the heat of noon is just what the natives shun . . .
In Bangkok at twelve o'clock they foam at the mouth and run . . .

---

[1] Dr. Szilard was describing an experiment in uranium fission at Columbia University, March 3, 1939.

[2] An essay on Marshal Tito (Josip Broz) of Yugoslavia.

In Bengal to move at all is seldom if ever done.
Mad Dogs and Englishmen

HART CRANE [1]

[1899–1932]

Damp tonnage and alluvial march of days . . .
Tortured with history, its one will — flow.
The River (Mississippi)

That deep wonderment, our native clay
Whose depth of red, eternal flesh of Pocahontas.
Cape Hatteras

Thin squeaks of radio static,
The captured fume of space foams in our ears.
Ibid.

Bunched in mutual glee
The bearings glint, — O murmurless and shined
In oilrinsed circles of blind ecstasy!
The Power House

Who has held the heights more sure than thou,
O Walt! — Ascensions of thee hover in me now . . .
O, upward from the dead
Thou bringest tally.
To Walt Whitman

O, early following thee, I searched the hill
Blue-writ and odor-firm with violets.
Ibid.

Our Meistersinger, thou set breath in steel;
And it was thou who on the boldest heel
Stood up and flung the span on even wing
Of that great Bridge, our Myth, whereof I sing.
Ibid.

Why do I often meet your visage here,[1]
Your eyes like agate lanterns — on and on
Below the toothpaste and the dandruff ads?
The Tunnel (New York Subway)

RUSSELL WHEELER DAVENPORT

[1899–   ]

All countries and all races are American,
All nations are embodied in her job,
To breed the noble concept of a man
Whose freedom is, that others should be free.
My Country [*1944*]

Freedom is not to limit, but to share;
And freedom here is freedom everywhere.
Ibid.

Her flag
The strong, oracular emblem of her will —
The spangled cloth of peace — the bloody rag
Above embattled gulch and smoking hill,
Like freedom nailed in pain against the sky.
Ibid.

SARA HENDERSON HAY (MRS. RAYMOND HOLDEN)

He sees the people come and go,
He feels Time's feathered wing brush by,
Nods his head sagely, and says he,
"Indubitably . . . indubitably . . ."
Pigeon English

ROBERT MAYNARD HUTCHINS

[1899–   ]

The most distressing aspect of the world into which you are going is its indifference to the basic issues, which now, as always, are moral issues.
Convocation Address, University of Chicago, June, 1945

We call Japanese soldiers fanatics when they die rather than surrender, whereas American soldiers who do the same thing are heroes.

---

[1] The quotations are all from Crane's remarkable poem, *The Bridge* (1930) which is spanned by the Brooklyn Bridge as a unifying symbol.

[1] Edgar Allan Poe.

Convocation Address, University of Chicago, June, 1945

A world community can exist only with world communication, which means something more than extensive shortwave facilities scattered about the globe. It means common understanding, a common tradition, common ideas, and common ideals. . . . The task is overwhelming, and the chance of success is slight. We must take the chance or die.

The Atomic Bomb versus Civilization, December, 1945

We do not know what education could do for us, because we have never tried it.

Ibid.

HELENE MULLINS

[1899–]

The anxious and distrustful constantly
Require that their companions speak their praise,
Holding it as a gross discourtesy
If any disagree with them.

Only the Self-Confident

Only the stern self-confident can hold
Their peace amidst the clamor, nor betray
Their capabilities; can sit unmoved,
With all around them trembling to have told
The utmost of their merits; only they
Can bear to leave their strength unguessed, unproved.

Ibid.

ALAN PORTER

[1899–1942]

Every countenance
That warms and lights the heart of the beholder
Shews, clear and true, the signature of pain.

The Signature of Pain

"Good men have bags of money
And blazoned shields.
I wonder how much money
My new play yields?"
This is what Shakespeare said,
Wagging his wicked head,
Walking from Aldermanbury
To Bunhill Fields.

The Poet's Journey

Not being versed in argument
They killed the herald heaven had sent,
Taking the trouble to invent
An instrument,
A golden mechanical hammer, such
In size, he could not suffer much.
But warned by heaven,
Hours before,
He had deposited a pamphlet under every door.

The Transit of Joy

Let him that beds a princess fear
To show himself too free,
And ceremoniously draw near:
There should between true lovers be
An excellent immodesty.

A Plea That Shame Be Forgotten

I am not one that would be thinned
Into an immaterial wind:
I have no longing to be seen
A part of April's fledge of green,
Or burn where summer suns have been.

Death. Stanza 2

Were death forgotten, days were white
Circles of unimpaired delight.

Ibid. Stanza 4

LELAND STOWE

[1899–]

An American will tinker with anything he can put his hands on. But how rarely can he be persuaded to tinker with an abstract idea.

They Shall Not Sleep [*1944*]

ALLEN TATE

[1899–]

When Alexander Pope strolled in the city,
Strict was the glint of pearl and gold sedans.
Ladies leaned out, more out of fear than pity;
For Pope's tight back was rather a goat's than man's.

Mr. Pope

ELWYN BROOKS WHITE
[1899–]

The critic leaves at curtain fall
To find, in starting to review it,
He scarcely saw the play at all
For watching his reaction to it.

Critic

All poets who, when reading from their own works, experience a choked feeling, are major. For that matter, all poets who read from their own works are major, whether they choke or not.

How to Tell a Major Poet from a Minor Poet

The truth is, it is fairly easy to tell the two types apart; it is only when one sets about trying to decide whether what they write is any good or not that the thing really becomes complicated.

Ibid.

"It's broccoli, dear."

"I say it's spinach, and I say the hell with it."

Caption for a cartoon by Carl Rose in The New Yorker

Commuter — one who spends his life
In riding to and from his wife;
A man who shaves and takes a train
And then rides back to shave again.

Commuter

It is easier for a man to be loyal to his club than to his planet; the by-laws are shorter, and he is personally acquainted with the other members.

One Man's Meat

Democracy is the recurrent suspicion that more than half of the people are right more than half of the time.

World Government and Peace [1]

His words leap across rivers and mountains, but his thoughts are still only six inches long.

Ibid.

Everybody likes to hear about a man laying down his life for his country, but nobody wants to hear about a country giving her shirt for her planet.

Ibid.

A despot doesn't fear eloquent writers preaching freedom — he fears a drunken poet who may crack a joke that will take hold.

Quoted by Clifton Fadiman

OSCAR WILLIAMS
[1899–]

One morning the world woke up and there was no news;
No gun was shelling the great ear drum of the air,
No Christian flesh spurted beneath the subtle screws,
No moaning came from the many agony-faced Jews,
Only the trees in a gauze of wind trembled and were fair.

One Morning the World Woke Up. Stanza 1

Birds chirped in waterfalls of little sounds for hours,
Rainbows, in miniature nuggets, were stored in the dews,
The sky was one vast moonstone of the tenderest blues,
And the meadows lay carpeted in three heights of flowers:
One morning the world woke up and there was no news.

Ibid., Stanza 4

The prodigious exuberance of the miniature human beings
Tests the chutes of gravitation, seventeen trees from the zoo.

The Children's Playground

With daylight, the common denominator, entering everything easily.
The cars all day long on the streets play games of north-and-south,
And the grown-up people sit all alone in the middle of their shops,
But this is the children's playground, seventeen aeons from lunch.

Ibid.

Get up and out, my man, the day is bursting with moments . . .
Rise, my good man, from your bed of straws in the wind.

The Answer

Poets do not write to please anthologists.

New Poems: Introduction [*1942*]

---

[1] Reprinted from *The New Yorker*, 1943–1945.

DENIS WILLIAM BROGAN
[1900–]

The Englishman is interested in contemporary America. It evokes no response to tell him that Boston is like an English town. He has seen quite enough English towns and would rather hear about New York or Chicago, which are not like English towns.

The English People [*1943*]

American social fences have to be continually repaired; in England they are like wild hedges; they grow if left alone.

Ibid.

Man does not live by bread alone, even pre-sliced bread.

The American Character [*1944*]

A people that has licked a more formidable enemy than Germany or Japan, primitive North America . . . a country whose national motto has been "root, hog, or die."

Ibid.

Any well-established village in New England or the northern Middle West could afford a town drunkard, a town atheist, and a few Democrats.

Ibid.

JOHN MASON BROWN
[1900–]

Brutus seemed no more than a resounding set of vocal cords wrapped up in a toga.

Two on the Aisle [*1938*]

To many people dramatic criticism must seem like an attempt to tattoo soap bubbles.

Broadway in Review [*1940*]

Death re-creates an individual out of someone who has fallen singly from the ranks. In his loneliness by a foreign roadside, this man or that ceases to be Government Issue, a mass commodity produced by a mass response out of a mass need and hope. He once again becomes man's issue, and woman's, too.

Many a Watchful Night [*1944*]

QUEEN ELIZABETH
[1900–]

Your generosity is born of your conviction that we fight to save a cause that is yours no less than ours; of your high resolve, however great the cost, . . . human dignity and kindness shall not perish from the earth.

Radio broadcast to the women of America [*1941*]

JAMES HILTON
[1900–]

Anno domini — that's the most fatal complaint of all in the end.

Good-bye, Mr. Chips. Chap. 1 [*1934*]

The austere serenity of Shangri-La. Its forsaken courts and pale pavilions shimmered in repose from which all the fret of existence had ebbed away, leaving a hush as if moments hardly dared to pass.

Lost Horizon. Chap. 5 [*1933*]

When the High Lama asked him whether Shangri-La was not unique in his experience, and if the Western world could offer anything in the least like it, he answered with a smile: "Well, yes — to be quite frank it reminds me very slightly of Oxford."

Ibid. Chap. 9

Perhaps the exhaustion of the passions is the beginning of wisdom, if you care to alter the proverb. That also, my son, is the doctrine of Shangri-La.

Ibid. Chap. 10

RICHARD HUGHES
[1900–]

Puddings should be
Full of currants, for me:
Boiled in a pail,
Tied in the tail
Of an old bleached shirt:
So hot that they hurt.

Poets, Painters, Puddings

I saw the World's arches,
The spreading roots of light,
The high wordy pillars

That hold all upright,
The deep verbal fundament
Whereon rests sure
The world on thoughtful vaulting,
Interlocked, secure.
Ecstatic Ode on Vision

CHARLES KNIGHT

Are we downhearted?
No! Let 'em all come!
Song: Here We Are! Here We Are Again!

MARTHA OSTENSO

[1900–]

Pity the Unicorn,
Pity the Hippogriff,
Souls that were never born
Out of the land of If!
The Unicorn and the Hippogriff. Stanza 1

ERNIE PYLE

[1900–1945]

I write from the worm's-eye point of view.

Here Is Your War

If you go long enough without a bath even the fleas will let you alone.

Ibid.

I walked around what seemed to be a couple of pieces of driftwood sticking out of the sand. But they weren't driftwood. They were a soldier's two feet. He was completely covered except for his feet; the toes of his G. I. shoes pointed toward the land he had come so far to see, and which he saw so briefly.[1]

Brave Men [*1944*]

Then darkness enveloped the whole American armada. Not a pinpoint of light showed from those hundreds of ships as they surged on through the night toward their destiny, carrying across the ageless and indifferent sea tens of thousands of young men, fighting for . . . for . . . well, at least for each other.

Ibid.

VIOLET ALLEYN STOREY

[1900–]

God, not too far
For her to see, this first night, light a star! [1]
A Prayer for a Very New Angel

I have a small-town soul.
It makes me want to know
Wee, unimportant things
About the folks that go
Past on swift journeyings.
Ironical

T. H. WHITE

Look at the peace of inanimate things,
The sanity of stones,
The probity of pasture fields, dead trees,
Old hills, and patient bones.
Reading Giraldus Cambrensis. Stanza 1

WILLIAM LINDSAY WHITE

[1900–]

They Were Expendable.[2]

Title of book [*1942*]

THOMAS WOLFE

[1900–1938]

Which of us has known his brother? Which of us has looked into his father's heart? Which of us has not remained forever prison-pent? Which of us is not forever a stranger and alone?

Look Homeward, Angel! [3] — *Foreword* [*1929*]

Most of the time we think we're sick, it's all in the mind.

Ibid., Part I, 1

Making the world safe for hypocrisy.

Ibid. Part III. 36

He awakes at morning in a foreign land, he draws his breath in labor in the wool-soft air of Europe: the wool-gray air is all about him like a living substance; it is in his heart, his stomach, and his entrails; it is in the slow and vital movements of the people; it soaks down from the sodden skies into the earth, into the heavy buildings, into the limbs and hearts and brains of living men. . . .

---

[1] Description of the Normandy beachhead, June, 1944.

[1] God — keep that faith in my baby's eyes —
Let him light a little star!
WINIFRED WOODS: *Prayer for a Little Boy.*

[2] In the military sense, a force expended, or sacrificed, to delay superior enemy power.

[3] JOHN MILTON: *Lycidas,* line 163.

It was there now; it will always be there. They had it in Merry England and they had it in Gay Paree; and they were seldom merry, and they were rarely gay. The wet, woolen air is over Munich; it is over Paris; it is over Rouen and Madame Bovary; it soaks into England; it gets into boiled mutton and the Brussels sprouts; it gets into Hammersmith on Sunday; it broods over Bloomsbury and the private hotels and the British Museum; it soaks into the land of Europe and keeps the grass green.

Of Time and the River. Book VII [*1935*]

Where can you match the mighty music of their names? — The Monongahela, the Colorado, the Rio Grande, the Columbia, the Tennessee, the Hudson (Sweet Thames!); the Kennebec, the Rappahannock, the Delaware, the Penobscot, the Wabash, the Chesapeake, the Swannanoa, the Indian River, the Niagara (Sweet Afton!); the Saint Lawrence, the Susquehanna, the Tombigbee, the Nantahala, the French Broad, the Chattahoochee, the Arizona, and the Potomac (Father Tiber!) — these are a few of their princely names, these are a few of their great, proud, glittering names, fit for the immense and lonely land that they inhabit.

Oh, Tiber! Father Tiber! You'd only be a suckling in that mighty land! And as for you, sweet Thames, flow gently till I end my song.

Ibid.

It is Europeans, for the most part, who have constructed these great ships, but without America they have no meaning. These ships are alive with the supreme ecstasy of the modern world, which is the voyage to America. There is no other experience that is remotely comparable to it, in its sense of joy, its exultancy, its drunken and magnificent hope which, against reason and knowledge, soars into a heaven of fabulous conviction, which believes in the miracle and sees it invariably achieved.

Of Time and the River. Book VIII [*1935*]

The young men of this land are not, as they are often called, a "lost" race — they are a race that never yet has been discovered. And the whole secret, power, and knowledge of their own discovery is locked within them — they know it, feel it, have the whole thing in them — and they cannot utter it.

The Web and the Rock. Chap. 13 [*1939*]

There is no spectacle on earth more appealing than that of a beautiful woman in the act of cooking dinner for someone she loves.

Ibid. Chap. 28

If a man has a talent and cannot use it, he has failed. If he has a talent and uses only half of it, he has partly failed. If he has a talent and learns somehow to use the whole of it, he has gloriously succeeded, and won a satisfaction and a triumph few men ever know.

Ibid. Chap. 30

PERSIS GREELY ANDERSON
[1901–1932]

Behold the wicked little barb
Which catches fish in human garb
And yanks them back when they feel gay
With "Will it last?" or "Does it pay?"

The Question Mark. Stanza 1

JAN STRUTHER
(JOYCE ANSTRUTHER)
[1901–]

One day my life will end; and lest
Some whim should prompt you to review it,
Let her who knows the subject best
Tell you the shortest way to do it:

Then say, "Here lies one doubly blest."
Say "She was happy." Say "She knew
it."

Betsinda Dances [*1932*]

She saw every personal relationship as a pair of intersecting circles. . . . Probably perfection is reached when the area of the two outer crescents, added together, is exactly equal to that of the leaf-shaped piece in the middle. On paper there must be some neat mathematical formula for arriving at this; in life, none.

Mrs. Miniver [*1940*]

The double screen-wiper [windshield-wiper] uttering over and over again the same faint wheedling word, which she could never quite make out. . . . "That screen-wiper," she said, "I think what it says is Beef Tea."

Ibid., Christmas Shopping

I think, "London's burning, London's burning,"
I think, "London Bridge is falling down."
Then something wiser than thought says, "Heart, take comfort:
Buildings and bridges do not make a town.
A city is greater than its bricks and mortar;
It is greater than tower or palace, church or hall:
A city's as great as the little people that live there.
You know those people. How can London fall?"

A Londoner in New England, 1941

His genius he was quite content
In one brief sentence to define:
"Of inspiration one per cent,
Of perspiration ninety-nine."

Thomas Alva Edison, 1847–1931 [*1946*]

A humble boast: but humbler yet
We felt, who heard, and knew full fine
One drop of that immortal sweat
Was worth a sea of yours or mine.

Ibid.

It took me forty years on earth
To reach this sure conclusion:
There is no Heaven but clarity,
No Hell except confusion.

All Clear

CHARLES A. WAGNER
[1901–]

I shall not lay aside this gun
Until the busy streets proclaim that life and beauty are the same,
Until men's voices find the power
To call each colored weed a flower.

The Unknown Soldier

When I loved you and you loved me,
You were the sky, the sea, the tree.
Now skies are skies, and seas are seas,
And trees are brown and they are trees.

When I Loved You

ROY CAMPBELL
[1902–]

You praise the firm restraint with which they write —
I'm with you there, of course:
They use the snaffle and the curb all right,
But where's the bloody horse?

On Some South African Novelists

We had no time for make-believe
So early each began
To wear his liver on his sleeve,
To snarl, and be an angry man:
Far in the desert we have been
Where Nature, still to poets kind,
Admits no vegetable green
To soften the determined mind.

Poets in Africa. Stanza 2

Each like a freezing salamander
Impervious and immune,
No snivelling sentiment shall pander
To our flirtations with the moon,
And though with gay batrachian chirrup
Her poets thrill the swampy reach,
Not with so glutinous a syrup
As moonlight shall we grease our speech.

Ibid. Stanza 4

With white tails smoking free,
Long streaming manes, and arching necks, they show

Their kinship to their sisters of the sea —
And forward hurl their thunderbolts of snow.
Still out of hardship bred,
Spirits of power and beauty and delight
Have ever on such frugal pastures fed
And loved to course with tempests through the night.

Horses on the Camargue

I love to see, when leaves depart,
The clear anatomy arrive,
Winter, the paragon of art,
That kills all forms of life and feeling
Save what is pure and will survive.

Autumn. Stanza 1

THOMAS EDMUND DEWEY

[1902–   ]

That's why it's time for a change.

Campaign speech, San Francisco, September 21, 1944

DANIEL WHITEHEAD HICKY

[1902–   ]

No friend like music when the last word's spoken
And every pleading is a plea in vain;
No friend like music when the heart is broken,
To mend its wings and give it flight again.

No Friend Like Music

LANGSTON HUGHES[1]

[1902–   ]

De railroad bridge's
A sad song in de air.
Ever' time de trains pass
I wants to go somewhere.

Homesick Blues. Stanza 1

I swear to the Lord
I still can't see
Why Democracy means
Everybody but me.

The Black Man Speaks

A bright bowl of brass is beautiful to the Lord.
Bright polished brass like the cymbals
Of King David's dancers,
Like the wine cups of Solomon.
Hey, boy!
A clean spittoon on the altar of the Lord.
A clean bright spittoon all newly polished, —
At least I can offer that.
Com'mere, boy!

Brass Spittoons

JOSEPH KESSELRING

[1902–   ]

Arsenic and Old Lace.

Title of Play[1] [*1941*]

CHARLES AUGUSTUS LINDBERGH

[1902–   ]

We (that's my ship and I) took off rather suddenly. We had a report somewhere around 4 o'clock in the afternoon before that the weather would be fine, so we thought we would try it.

Lindbergh's Own Story [*of his non-stop flight, Long Island to Paris*], *in The New York Times, May 23, 1927*

I saw a fleet of fishing boats. . . . I flew down almost touching the craft and yelled at them, asking if I was on the right road to Ireland.

They just stared. Maybe they didn't hear me. Maybe I didn't hear them. Or maybe they thought I was just a crazy fool. An hour later I saw land.

Ibid.

---

[1] Working as a busboy in Washington, he was discovered by Vachel Lindsay, who read several of his poems to a fashionable audience in the very hotel in which Hughes carried trays of dishes. This incident attracted the attention of the press of the country, and people who never would have glanced at the poetry for its own sake became interested in the career of so strange a singer. — LOUIS UNTERMEYER: *Modern American Poetry*

[1] Chosen in parody of the sentimental classic, *Lavender and Old Lace* [1902], by MYRTLE REED [1874–1911]. This burlesque of crime-melodrama played 1440 performances in its first New York run. Its original title is said to have been *Bodies in Our Cellar.*

OGDEN NASH

[1902–]

They have such refined and delicate palates
That they can discover no one worthy of their ballots,
And then when some one terrible gets elected
They say, There, that's just what I expected!

Election Day Is a Holiday

I think that I shall never see
A billboard lovely as a tree.[1]
Perhaps, unless the billboards fall,
I'll never see a tree at all.

Song of the Open Road

The season when ordinarily kind-hearted business men fill up their pockets with cartridges
And go prowling around the woods in search of caribous and partridges.

Ode to the N.W. by W. Wind

In the phalanx of hy-
Phenated names!
(Have you ever observed
That the name of Smith
Is the oftenest hy-
Phenated with?)

Pride Goeth Before a Raise

They take a paper and they read the headlines,
So they've heard of unemployment and they've heard of breadlines,
And they philanthropically cure them all
By getting up a costume charity ball.

Pride Goeth Before a Raise

There are some people who are very resourceful
At being remorseful,
And who apparently feel that the best way to make friends
Is to do something terrible and then make amends.

Hearts of Gold

Candy is dandy
But liquor is quicker.

Reflection on Ice-Breaking

Some one invented the telephone,
And interrupted a nation's slumbers,
Ringing wrong but similar numbers.

Look What You Did, Christopher

I wonder if the citizens of New York will ever get sufficiently wroth
To remember that Tammany cooks spoiled the broth.

Speculative Reflection

A regular poet published a book,
And an excellent book it was,
But nobody gave it a second look,
As nobody often does.

A Parable for Sports Writers. III

One would be in less danger
From the wiles of the stranger
If one's own kin and kith
Were more fun to be with.

Family Court

O money, money, money, I am not necessarily one of those who think thee holy,
But I often stop to wonder how thou canst go out so fast when thou comest in so slowly.

Hymn to the Thing That Makes the Wolf Go

Thanksgiving, like ambassadors, cabinet-officers and others smeared with political ointment,
Depends for its existence on Presidential appointment.

A Short Outline of Thanksgiving

If you are grateful for anything on any particular day,
By the time you wake up next morning it's probably been taken away.

Ibid.

---

[1] Another parody of Kilmer's poem, often quoted in trade journals (authorship already uncertain?) runs as follows: —
I think that I shall never see
Aught lovely as a pulpwood tree.

A tree that grows through sunny noons
To furnish sporting page cartoons.

A tree whose girth will prove its age
Is ample for a want ad page.

A tree with grace toward heaven rising,
Men macerate for advertising.

A tree that lifts its arms and laughs,
To be made into paragraphs.

A tree that falls before the saw,
A five-star final in the raw.

This is the sum total of Thanksgiving lore:
Not to be thankful until you're tired of what you're being thankful for.
A Short Outline of Thanksgiving

The old men know when an old man dies.
Old Men

Yours be the genial holly wreaths,
The stockings and the tree;
An aged world to you bequeaths
Its own forgotten glee.
A Carol for Children. Stanza 2

God rest you, merry Innocents,
While innocence endures.
A sweeter Christmas than we to ours
May you bequeath to yours.
Ibid. Stanza 9

I love the Baby Giant Panda;
I'd welcome one to my veranda.
The Panda

How courteous is the Japanese;
He always says, "Excuse it, please."
He climbs into his neighbor's garden,
And smiles, and says, "I beg your pardon";
He bows and grins a friendly grin,
And calls his hungry family in;
He grins, and bows a friendly bow;
"So sorry, this my garden now."
The Japanese

Sleep is perverse as human nature,
Sleep is perverse as a legislature,
Sleep is as forward as hives or goiters,
And where it is least desired, it loiters.
Sleep is as shy as a maiden sprite,
And where it is most desired, takes flight.
So people who go to bed to sleep
Must count French premiers or sheep,
And people who ought to arise from bed
Yawn and go back to sleep instead.
Read This Vibrant Exposé

And you can pile all the poems in the world in a heap,
And this is the first to tell the truth about sleep.
Ibid.

There was a young belle of old Natchez
Whose garments were always in patchez.
When comment arose
On the state of her clothes,
She drawled, When Ah itchez, Ah scratchez!
Requiem

Home is heaven and orgies are vile,
But I like an orgy, once in a while.
Home, 99 44/100% Sweet Home

There is only one way to achieve happiness on this terrestrial ball,
And that is to have either a clear conscience, or none at all.
Inter-Office Memorandum

So Columbus said, somebody show me the sunset and somebody did and he set sail for it,
And he discovered America and they put him in jail for it,
And the fetters gave him welts,
And they named America after somebody else.
Columbus

I would not sell my daily swoon
For all the rubies in Rangoon.
What! sell my swoon? My lovely swoon?
Oh, many and many's the afternoon
I've scoured the woods with Daniel Boone,
And sipped a julep with Lorna Doone,
I'll sell my soul before my swoon,
It's not for sale, my swoon's immune.
Cat Naps Are Too Good For Cats. Stanza 3

The dog is man's best friend.
He has a tail on one end.
Up in front he has teeth.
And four legs underneath.
An Introduction to Dogs. Stanza 1

Dogs display reluctance and wrath
If you try to give them a bath.
They bury bones in hideaways
And half the time they trot sideaways.
Ibid., Stanza 4

There are two kinds of people who blow through life like a breeze,
And one kind is gossipers, and the other kind is gossipees.
I Have It On Good Authority

Another good thing about gossip is that it is within everybody's reach,
And it is much more interesting than any other form of speech.
Ibid.

There is something about a Martini,[1]
A tingle remarkably pleasant;
A yellow, a mellow Martini;
I wish that I had one at present.
There is something about a Martini,
Ere the dining and dancing begin,
And to tell you the truth,
It is not the vermouth —
I think that perhaps it's the Gin.

A Drink With Something In It. Stanza 1

THEODORE SPENCER
[1902–1949]

Eunuchs, abortive Platonists and priests
Speak always very wisely about love.

An Act of Life [*1944*]

JOHN ERNST STEINBECK
[1902–]

Man, unlike any other thing organic or inorganic in the universe, grows beyond his work, walks up the stairs of his concepts, emerges ahead of his accomplishments.

The Grapes of Wrath. Chap. 14 [*1939*]

"Okie use' ta mean you was from Oklahoma. Now it means you're scum. Don't mean nothing itself, it's the way they say it."

Ibid. Chap. 18

They had hoped to find a home, and they found only hatred. Okies — the owners hated them because the owners knew they were soft and the Okies strong, that they were fed and the Okies hungry.

Ibid. Chap. 19

ERSKINE CALDWELL
[1903–]

Tobacco Road.

Title of novel[2] [*1932*]

---

[1] See William Rose Benét, page 937 and A. P. Herbert, page 969.

[2] Portraying the life of sharecroppers in Georgia. The phrase has become a synonym for social squalor and tragedy. Dramatized by Jack Kirkland [1933], the play had one of the longest runs in American stage history.

COUNTEE CULLEN
[1903–1946]

Not for myself I make this prayer,
But for this race of mine
That stretches forth from shadowed places
Dark hands for bread and wine.

Pagan Prayer. Stanza 1

She thinks that even up in heaven
Her class lies late and snores,
While poor black cherubs rise at seven
To do celestial chores.

Epitaph: A Lady I Know

Though wet nor blow nor space I fear,
Yet fear I deeply, too,
Lest Death should meet and claim me ere
I keep Life's rendezvous.

I Have a Rendezvous with Life

They lie not easy in a grave
Who once have known the sea.
How shall earth's meager bed enthrall
The hardiest seaman of them all?

Epitaph for Joseph Conrad

WILLIAM THOMAS CUMMINGS[1]
[1903–1944 ?]

There are no atheists in the foxholes.[2]

Field Sermon on Bataan [*1942*]

---

[1] Father Cummings, of Maryknoll Mission, was a member of the Chaplains Corps. He was aboard a Japanese ship that was transporting prisoners from the Philippines to Japan when sunk by an American submarine, December 15, 1944, and is believed dead.

[2] Quoted by Carlos P. Romulo, Resident Commissioner of the Philippines, in *I Saw the Fall of the Philippines* [*1942*], *Page 263.*

At the first anniversary luncheon of the Service Men's Christian League in Washington, D.C., late in 1943, Frank Knox [1874–1944], Secretary of the Navy, is reported to have said: "It was my lot a number of months ago to decorate two men on a little island in the Pacific who had just come out of combat. . . . It was there that I think the remark you have all heard was first said. I asked this young Marine, an enlisted man, a question, which brought forth this answer: 'There are no heathens in the foxholes in the Pacific.'" — *Boston Globe,* December 9, 1943.

MERRILL MOORE
[1903–]

Talking about men who are richer than they are
And telling how things that are might be otherwise
And looking out of the corners of their eyes
Are what old men inordinately like to do,
Men not so old that they have lost all care
For matters they used to pride themselves about
But certainly long since past the finding out
Of whether these matters were or were not true.
Old Men

Water has sunk more grievances than wine
And will continue to. Turn the water on;
Stick your hand in the stream; water will run
And kiss it like a dog, or it will shake
It like a friend, or it will tremble there
Like a woman sobbing with her hair
Falling in her face.
Hymn for Water. Stanza 2

It is surely later than you think,
It is certainly later than you think,
It is definitely later than you think,
It is undoubtedly later than you think.
M. 1000 Sonnets [*1938*]

The noise that Time makes.
Ibid.

You can notice peculiarities
In the motions of the people's eyes
In and near to public libraries.
Men and women go there to sit and read
But they squirm and rove, survey each other
Not as sister, quite, and not as brother,
But more with nervous desire or anxious dread.
Anxious Eyes in Libraries

GEORGE ORWELL
[1903–1950]

All animals are equal, but some animals are more equal than others.
Animal Farm. Chap. 10 [*1945*]

WILLIAM PLOMER
[1903–]

We saw, heraldic in the heat,
A scorpion on a stone.
The Scorpion

ELEANOR SLATER
[1903–]

I do not mind that gold is often tinsel,
And if you please, I'd rather not be told.
It's thinking it is gold that makes it precious
And thinking it is precious makes it gold.
Substance

PETER ARNO
[1904–]

I consider your conduct unethical and lousy.
Caption for cartoon

CLIFTON FADIMAN
[1904–]

Ennui, felt on the proper occasions, is a sign of intelligence.
Reading I've Liked [*1941*]

Man's painful desire to communicate without coalescing.
Ibid.

MARGARET FISHBACK (MRS. ALBERTO G. ANTOLINI)
[1904–]

Though only God can *make* a tree,
Money can move them where they'll be
A daily inspiration to
New Yorkers on Fifth Avenue.
Putting Fifth Avenue in the Shade

Christmas cards confuse me so —
Why the kittens? Why the doe?
Why the little coal-black Scottie?
Moderns

Something simple now and then,
Saying just "Good will to men."
Ibid.

The same old charitable lie
Repeated as the years scoot by
Perpetually makes a hit —
"You really haven't changed a bit!"
The Lie of the Land

The butcher cut her off a pound
Of fine and juicy soylern steak.
Brooklynese Champion.[1] *Stanza 1*

THEODOR SEUSS GEISEL ("DR. SEUSS")
[1904–]

When I leave home to walk to school,
Dad always says to me,
"Marco, keep your eyelids up
And see what you can see."
And to Think that I Saw It on Mulberry Street [2] [*1937*]

MacKINLAY KANTOR
[1904–]

I was a dog at Gettysburg. I trotted near the train
And nosed among the officers who kicked me to my pain.
A man came by . . . I could not see. I howled. The light was dim,
But when I brushed against his legs, I liked the smell of him.
Abraham Lincoln at Gettysburg. Stanza 9

CECIL DAY LEWIS
[1904–]

I've heard them lilting at loom and belting,
Lasses lilting before dawn of day:
But now they are silent, not gamesome and gallant —
The flowers of the town are rotting away.[1]
A Time to Dance

There was laughter and loving in the lanes at evening;
Handsome were the boys then, and girls were gay.
But lost in Flanders by medalled commanders
The lads of the village are vanished away.
Ibid.

Come, live with me and be my love,[2]
And we will all the pleasures prove
Of peace and plenty, bed and board,
That chance employment may afford.
I'll handle dainties on the docks
And thou shalt read of summer frocks:
At evening by the sour canals
We'll hope to hear some madrigals.
Ibid.

Stake out your claim. Go downwards. Bore
Through the tough crust. Oh learn to feel
A way in darkness to good ore.
You are the magnet and the steel.
Out of that dark a new world flowers.
There in the womb, in the rich veins
Are tools, dynamos, bridges, towers,
Your tractors and your travelling-cranes.
The Magnetic Mountain. 28

Make us a wind
To shake the world out of this sleepy sickness
Where flesh has dwindled and brightness waned!
New life multiple in seed and cell
Mounts up to brace our slackness.
Oppression's passion, a full organ swell

---

[1] This idiosyncrasy should teach
Some new phonetic law of speech,
But never mind linguistic turns —
We'll miss it! Hurry! *Goid your lerns!*
Christopher Morley: *All Abard for Erster Bay.*

[2] Inspiration for *Marco Takes a Walk,* variations for orchestra, by Deems Taylor [1942].

[1] I've heard them lilting at our ewe-milking,
Lasses a-lilting before dawn o' day;
But now they are moaning on ilka green loaning:
"The Flowers of the Forest are a' wede away."
Jane Elliott [1727–1805]: *A Lament for Flodden (September 9, 1513)*

See Cockburn, page 240.

[2] See Marlowe, page 31.

Through our throats welling wild
Of angers in unison arise
And hunger haunted with a million sighs,
Make us a wind to shake the world!
The Magnetic Mountain. 31

Spring through death's iron guard
Her million blades shall thrust;
Love that was sleeping, not extinct,
Throw off the nightmare crust.
Eyes, though not ours, shall see
Sky-high a signal flame,
The sun returned to power above
A world, but not the same.
Ibid. 35

Sleep-walking on that silver wall, the furious
Sick shapes and pregnant fancies of your world.
Newsreel. Stanza 3 [*1941*]

Oh, look at the warplanes! Screaming hysteric treble
In the long power-dive, like gannets they fall steep.
But what are they to trouble —
These silver shadows to trouble your watery, womb-deep sleep?
Ibid. Stanza 5

See the big guns, rising, groping, erected
To plant death in your world's soft womb.
Fire-bud, smoke-blossom, iron seed projected —
Are these exotics? They will grow nearer home.
Ibid. Stanza 6

. . . Out of the dream-house stumbling
One night into a strangling air and the flung
Rags of children and thunder of stone niagaras tumbling,
You'll know you slept too long.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Tempt me no more; for I
Have known the lightning's hour,
The poet's inward pride,
The certainty of power.
Tempt Me No More. Stanza 1

And if our blood alone
Will melt this iron earth,
Take it. It is well spent
Easing a savior's birth.
Ibid. Stanza 7

PHYLLIS McGINLEY

[1905–]

For the friends of Mr. Addison Sims [1]
The past is a picture that never dims.
Dates and faces their brains encumber,
They know your name and your telephone number.
Apology for Amnesia [*1934*]

We never sit down to our pottage,
We never go calm to our rest,
But lo! at the door of our cottage,
The knock of the Guest.
Elegy from a Country Dooryard. Stanza 3

Meek-eyed parents hasten down the ramps
To greet their offspring, terrible from camps.
Ode to the End of Summer

EMERY REVES

[1904–]

The Golden Calf to which the most devoted and mystic adoration of the masses goes in our days is: Sovereignty. No symbol carrying the pretension of a deity caused so much misery, hatred, starvation and mass execution as the notion "Sovereignty of the Nation."
A Democratic Manifesto. Chap. 6 [*1942*]

WALLACE WADSWORTH

Paul Bunyan! the mightiest man that ever came into the woods! Never do woodsmen tire of hearing of him. Never do the stories of his tremendous labors grow old to them, for not only was he the first one of all their kind,[2] but he was also the greatest lumber-jack that ever lived, the hero of them all.

---

[1] "Addison Sims, of Seattle," a character in a series of advertisements of a memory-training course, was created by Hartley Courtlandt Davis [1866–1938], an advertising consultant, in 1913.

[2] The fairy tales of Wilhelm Hauff [1802–1827], now undeservedly forgotten, introduced a race of gigantic lumbermen in the Black Forest of South Germany. They rafted logs down the Rhine, and their protagonist was a certain Dutch Michael, a forerunner of the Paul Bunyan theme.

Paul Bunyan and His Great Blue Ox. Chap. 1 [*1926*]

ORDE CHARLES WINGATE
[1904–1944]

We have to imitate Tarzan.[1]

Instruction to his raiders in Burma. Quoted by Charles J. Rolo *in Wingate's Circus* [*1943*]

MARSHALL SCHACHT
[1905–   ]

Where God had walked,
  The goldenrod
Sprang like fire
  From the burning sod.

The First Autumn. Stanza 1

ROBERT PENN WARREN
[1905–   ]

Nodding, its great head rattling like a gourd,
And locks like seaweed strung on the stinking stone,
The nightmare stumbles past, and you have heard
It fumble your door before it whimpers and is gone:
It acts like the old hound that used to snuffle your door and moan.

Original Sin. Stanza 1

But it never came in the quantum glare of sun
To shame you before your friends, and had nothing to do
With your public experience or private reformation:
But it thought no bed too narrow — it stood with lips askew
And shook its great head sadly like the abstract Jew.

Ibid. Stanza 5

Or it goes to the backyard and stands like an old horse cold in the pasture.

Ibid. Stanza 9

Solution, perhaps, is public, despair personal,
But history held to your breath clouds like a mirror.

Pursuit. Stanza 5

Leave now the beach, and even that perfect friendship
—Hair frosting, careful teeth — that came, oh! late,
Late, late, almost too late: that thought like a landslip;
Or only the swimmer's shape for which you would wait.

End of Season. Stanza 1

The annual sacrament of sea and sun,
Which browns the face and heals the heart . . .
But the mail lurks in the box at the house where you live.

Ibid. Stanzas 5 and 6

ALFRED BARRETT, S.J.
[1906–   ]

Smiled Christ — "Thus do I treat My friends,
  So must I thus treat you."
"No wonder, Lord," sighed Teresa,
  "No wonder You have so few!"

Repartee. Stanza 3

Three singing boys, three Florentines in stone,
Spreading a sculptured scroll, wait breathlessly
Like angel altos listening for their key!

The Singers of Della Robbia

See how in God's design,
  Layette to mound,
A lifetime of linen
  Laps us round.

Linen

Out from the granite cliff I lean
To watch the hurtling *Wolverine*[1]
Thunder past with a snort and a scream
And a flare of flame in its plume of steam.
Its windows fuse in a sweep of light
That curves like a scimitar through the night.

The Wolverine

---

[1] The ape-man of Edgar Rice Burroughs's stories.

[1] Famous express train between New York and Detroit.

WYSTAN HUGH AUDEN
[1907–   ]

A host of columbines and pathics
Who show the poor by mathematics
In their defence
That wealth and poverty are merely
Mental pictures, so that clearly
Every tramp's a landlord really
In mind-events.
Let fever sweat them till they tremble
Cramp rack their limbs till they resemble
Cartoons by Goya:
Their daughters sterile be in rut,
May cancer rot their herring gut,
The circular madness on them shut,
Or paranoia.
On This Island. XIV

Cathedrals,
Luxury liners laden with souls,
Holding to the east their hulls of stone,
Ibid. XVII

The poet reciting to Lady Diana
While the footmen whisper 'Have a banana,'
The judge enforcing the obsolete law,
The banker making the loan for the war,
The expert designing the long-range gun
To exterminate everyone under the sun,
Would like to get out but can only mutter; —
'What can I do? It's my bread and butter.'
Ibid. XVIII

Underneath the abject willow,
Lover, sulk no more;
Act from thought should quickly follow:
What is thinking for?
Your unique and moping station
Proves you cold;
Stand up and fold
Your map of desolation.
Ibid. XXII

Come to our well-run desert
Where anguish arrives by cable,
And the deadly sins
May be bought in tins
With instructions on the label.
For the Time Being

Come to our bracing desert
Where eternity is eventful,
For the weather-glass
Is set at Alas,
The thermometer at Resentful.
For the Time Being

In the nightmare of the dark
All the dogs of Europe bark,
And the living nations wait,
Each sequestered in its hate.
In Memory of W. B. Yeats [*1939*]

Intellectual disgrace
Stares from every human face,
And the seas of pity lie
Locked and frozen in each eye.
Ibid.

Follow, poet, follow right
To the bottom of the night,
With your unconstraining voice
Still persuade us to rejoice.
Ibid.

O stern proconsul of intractable provinces,
O poet of the difficult, dear addicted artist.
At the Grave of Henry James. Stanza 5

The actual self
Round whom time revolves so fast
Is so afraid of what its motions might possibly do,
That the actor is never there when his really important
Acts happen.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Master of nuance and scruple,
Pray for me and for all writers living or dead;
Because there are many whose works
Are in better taste than their lives, because there is no end
To the vanity of our calling: make intercession
For the treason of all clerks.[1]
Ibid. Stanza 27

GEORGE DILLON
[1907–   ]

When love was false and I was full of care,

---

[1] *Le Trahison des Clercs*, by JULIEN BENDA.

And friendship cold and I was sick with fear,
Music, the beautiful disturber of the air,
Drew near,
Saying: Come with me into my country of air
Out of the querulous and uncivil clay;
Fling down its aching members into a chair,
And come away.

The Constant One. Stanzas 1 and 2

ANNE MORROW (MRS. CHARLES) LINDBERGH

[1907–]

Rivers perhaps are the only physical features of the world that are at their best from the air. . . . Rivers stretch out serenely ahead as far as the eye can reach.

North to the Orient. Chap. 17 [*1935*]

[Radio] Living proof of that bond with the world. Touch of flesh and blood to the doubting. Sound, mind, spirit, cutting across space, over water, through wind — unwavering, undeterred, like light through darkness.

"Listen! the Wind." [1] *Chap. 11* [*1938*]

That familiar indefinable lump in the chest . . . the going-away lump, that had been there when I was a child and was as uncontrollable now as then. Leaving the seaside after the summer was over; leaving home for the seaside; leaving houses, country and city, casual and important, temporary and permanent — any place that you had made with difficulty and affection your home. In fact, simply going away.

Ibid. Chap. 18

What did they call it in New England when they felt this same thing? . . . "Journey-proud."

Ibid.

The world has different owners at sunrise. Fields belong to hired men opening gates for cows; meadows, to old women with carpetbags, collecting mushrooms. Even your own garden does not belong to you. Rabbits and blackbirds have the lawns; a tortoise-shell cat who never appears in daytime patrols the brick walks, and a golden-tailed pheasant glints his way through the iris spears.

"Listen! the Wind." Chap. 19

One can never pay in gratitude; one can only pay "in kind" somewhere else in life.

Ibid.

The wave of the future is coming and there is no fighting it.

The Wave of the Future [*1940*]

Lost time was like a run in a stocking. It always got worse.

The Steep Ascent. Chap. 3. [*1944*]

LOUIS MACNEICE

[1907–]

Holidays should be like this,
Free from over-emphasis,
Time for soul to stretch and spit
Before the world comes back on it.

Epilogue, for W. H. Auden [*1936*]

Upon the decks they take beef-tea
Who are so free, so free, so free,
But down the ladder in the engine-room
(Doom, doom, doom, doom)
The great cranks rise and fall, repeat,
The great cranks plod with their Assyrian feet
To match the monotonous energy of the sea.

Passage Steamer [*1937*]

And we who have been brought up to think of "Gallant Belgium"
As so much blague
Are now preparing again to essay good through evil
For the sake of Prague;
And must, we suppose, become uncritical, vindictive,
And must, in order to beat
The enemy, model ourselves upon the enemy,
A howling radio for our paraclete.

Autumn Journal, VII [*1939*]

---

[1] See Humbert Wolfe, page 935.

I have no liking to defer
To capitalist or bureaucrat;
As for your Social Register
You know what you can do with that!
Ballade in a Bad Temper [*1940*]

CYRIL CONNOLLY

Spring is a call to action, hence to disillusion, therefore April is called "the cruellest month."[1]
The Unquiet Grave

There is no fury like a woman searching for a new lover.
Ibid.

Obesity is a mental state, a disease brought on by boredom and disappointment.
Ibid.

Melancholy and remorse form the deep leaden keel which enables us to sail into the wind of reality; we run aground sooner than the flat-bottomed pleasure-lovers, but we venture out in weather that would sink them.
Ibid.

PAUL ENGLE
[1908–]

Wytham, Water Eaton, Wolvercote,
Old names worn water-smooth under the tongue.
Corn [*1939*]

I came to that dark water-wandered town,
Where, before proud stone was piled on stone
To mark the frantic limits of the mind,
Oxen forded the mild, midland river.
Ibid. (*Oxford*)

Years of drying the damp sheets
With the small blood-warmth of my body.
Ibid.

The tense American nerve relaxed, I lived
With a gray quietness that let the mind
Grow inward like a root.
Ibid.

I heard, down the long valley of my bones,
The cry of home run like a calling hound . . .
Belly and brain, I lived America.
Corn [*1939*]

HOWELL M. FORGY
[1908–]

Praise the Lord and pass the ammunition.[1]
Pearl Harbor, December 7, 1941

When enough people really praise the Lord, it will no longer be necessary to pass the ammunition.
"And Pass the Ammunition" [*closing words*] [*1944*]

WILLIAM SAROYAN
[1908–]

What they do, boys, is creep up on you,
And I don't mean Indians.
I mean Americans, over the radio,
Over the waves, from platform, pulpit, press and curb,
Members of the immediate family.
They come from around corners,
And if you see them, as you sometimes do,
They appear to be brothers.
The Propagandists. [*1940*]

If you listen to them, you will be listened to,
Saying what they said, and no longer the man you were.
Ibid.

If you give to a thief he cannot steal from you, and he is then no longer a thief.
The Human Comedy. Chap. 4 [*1943*]

"How much does it cost to send a telegram to New Jersey?"
"Not nearly as much as it's worth."
Ibid. Chap. 17

---

[1] "The Waste Land" — T. S. Eliot.

[1] Lieutenant Commander Forgy was serving as Chaplain on a cruiser at Pearl Harbor at the time of the Japanese attack. As he passed a chain of men handling ammunition, he patted one of the sailors on the back and made the remark which became famous.

Praise the Lord and Pass the Ammunition: Title of a popular song by Frank Loesser [September 1942].

EDWARD DORO
[1909–]

I was eleven, hardly more,
When first I saw a crystal boar,
Stretched on the ground in self-admiring fettle,
With purple eyes and snout of golden metal —
Polished by digging roots — and bones of coral.
Looking, I deemed he was a thing immoral,
Something a boy should never see.
I turned and ran, precipitously.

The Boar and Shibboleth. Stanza 1

I was thrown for ever in a riot
Of gold and purple thoughts. I wait in quiet.
Sometimes I say beneath my breath
The lovely name of Shibboleth.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 10

STEPHEN SPENDER
[1909–]

Central 'I' is surrounded by 'I eating,'
'I loving,' 'I angry,' 'I excreting,'
And the 'great I' planted in him
Has nothing to do with all these,
It can never claim its true place
Resting in the forehead, and secure in his gaze.
The 'great I' is an unfortunate intruder
Quarrelling with 'I tiring' and 'I sleeping'
And all those other 'I's who long for 'We dying.'

Poems. 9

I think continually of those who were truly great.
Who, from the womb, remembered the soul's history
Through corridors of light where the hours are suns
Endless and singing. Whose lovely ambition
Was that their lips, still touched with fire,
Should tell of the Spirit clothed from head to foot in song.

Ibid. 30

After the first powerful plain manifesto
The black statement of pistons, without more fuss
But gliding like a queen, she leaves the station.
Without bowing and with restrained unconcern
She passes the houses which humbly crowd outside,
The gasworks and at last the heavy page
Of death, printed by gravestones in the cemetery.
Beyond the town there lies the open country
Where, gathering speed, she acquires mystery,
The luminous self-possession of ships on ocean.

Poems. 34, The Express

I think continually of those who were truly great —
The names of those who in their lives fought for life,
Who wore at their hearts the fire's center.

I Think Continually of Those

Born of the sun they traveled a short while towards the sun,
And left the vivid air signed with their honor.[1]

Ibid.

TOM TREANOR [2]
[1909–1944]

So many people have an unconquerable instinct to help an underdog. . . . Many people have a snobbish instinct to deal only with topdogs. There are these two kinds of people in the world, as unlike as male and female.

One Damn Thing After Another.[3] *Introduction.* [*1944*]

---

[1] *Judges XII:6.*

[1] *Signed with their Honor,* title of book by James Aldridge [1942].

[2] War correspondent for the National Broadcasting Company and the Los Angeles *Times*, fatally injured in France, August 18, 1944.

[3] ODTAA, title of a book by John Masefield [1926]. See Frank Ward O'Malley, page 873.

NORMAN CORWIN

[1910–]

So they've given up.
They're finally done in, and the rat is dead in an alley back of the Wilhelmstrasse.
Take a bow, G.I.,
Take a bow, little guy.
The superman of tomorrow lies at the feet of you common men of this afternoon.

On a Note of Triumph [*1945*]

This is It, kid, this is The Day, all the way from Newburyport to Vladivostok.
You had what it took and you gave it, and each of you has a hunk of rainbow 'round your helmet.
Seems like free men have done it again.

Ibid.

The storm arrived, and was no surprise to the barometer.

Ibid.

PAUL W. TIBBET, JR.[1]

A mushroom of boiling dust up to 20,000 feet.

Description of drop of atomic bomb

JEREMY INGALLS

[1911–]

I say this plain. Of every strenuous word
In weighty volumes ponderously shelved,
In each address, all artful eloquence
Of those adept in the enchanted phrase,
Take heed. Read. Listen. There is much to learn.
But strictest thought and deepest sense pertain
To the honor of God. Do not shun His name.
Now the sun goes noonward. Whether you return
With two or three or singly, still you walk
Companioned, among brothers, going home.

A Plain Poem

W. R. RODGERS

Our flags climbed down their own ropes like spiders
And scuttled off, also the tame salute
Went wild and flew away out of our hands,
Our roof of government slumped, and our laws
Slid like slates, unsettling everywhere,
Title's kite-string broke, and Rank's anchor sprang.

End of a World [*1941*]

The dead diplomat, inseparable
On his finger-end the skeleton-keys
Of compromise and ambiguity.
There too floated the drowned scholar, his hand
Holding his pat reference and apt tag,
Index and document, his subscription
To Authority.

Ibid.

The record-keepers of record-breakers,
The lackers and onlookers of greatness,
Eunuch students of love and peeping Toms.

Ibid.

The music goes round and round
In the old rings, new every morning,
The spin of flesh on the spindle of bone
Concentring all, with its brute ambitions,
Its acute and terrible attritions.

Summer Holidays

Today walk down the two-way street of words
(Past the empty shop-fronts of abstraction
In which everyone views his own loved face),
Often you'll see the window-dressing man
Emerging to admire his own effect . . .
Observe his dummy topics draped with speech.

Words

---

[1] U.S. Army Air Forces pilot of the B-29 superfortress, *Enola Gay*, from which the atomic bomb was dropped on Hiroshima, August 5, 1945.

Laugh at the skinny notice of your birth,
Or roar at your obese obituary.
Words

Your doubts are the private detectives
Employed by your dislike, to make a case
Against change or choice.
Ibid.

Day will return, day with a lovelier face,
And voices, children's children's voices, will
Rejoice in the dew-washed and discharged air
Of tears. O let their laughter be your care,
And light will be the load you carry then.
Ibid.

ROY FULLER
[1912–]

Tonight I'd like to bring
The poets from their safe and paper beds,
Show them my comrades and the silver pall
Over the airfield, ask them what they'd sing.
A Wry Smile. Stanza 2

GEORGE BARKER
[1913–]

The swan mourns on the long abandoned lake.
And on the verge gather the great Irish ghosts
Whom only he could from their myth awaken
And make a kingdom. The luckless and the lost
Got glory from the shake of his hand as he passed,
The lunar emperor whom Time could not break.
On the Death of Yeats [*1941*]

The great harp-breasted eagle
Is now a grave.
Ibid.

What is it all but a Woolworth welter of things?
Seven Munich Elegies. 5

Life is torpedoed and like a Titanic goes under
Threshing her ensigns
Against the dreadnought seas of blood and thunder
That flood our visions.
Ibid. 6

When I saw Manhattan gilding all meridians
With Corinthian capitals, and the Neon
Investigating the domain of the swallow and the aeroplane,
Then I recognized that category was ended:
The chaos is come of the organized disorder,
The consistently inappropriate and the simple wrong.
First American Ode

Most near, most dear, most loved and most far,
Under the window where I often found her
Sitting as huge as Asia, seismic with laughter,
Gin and chicken helpless in her Irish hand,
Irresistible as Rabelais but most tender for
The lame dogs and hurt birds that surround her, —
She is a procession no one can follow after
But be like a little dog following a brass band.
To My Mother

NATHALIA CRANE
[1913–]

Oh, I'm in love with the janitor's boy,
And the janitor's boy loves me;
He's going to hunt for a desert isle
In our geography.
The Janitor's Boy. Stanza 1

I linger on the flathouse roof, the moonlight is divine.

But my heart is all a-flutter like the
washing on the line.
The Flathouse Roof. Stanza 1

Once a pallid vestal
Doubted truth in blue;
Listed red as ruin,
Harried every hue.
The Vestal. Stanza 1

Every gaudy color
Is a bit of truth.
Ibid. Stanza 5

In the darkness, who would answer for
the color of a rose,
Or the vestments of the May moth and
the pilgrimage it goes?
The Blind Girl. Stanza 1

I sat down on a bumble bee,
But I arose again;
And now I know the tenseness of
Humiliating pain.
Suffering. Stanza 3

The steps of the paper-box factory,
As well as the gardens of kings
Are only the blue-print devices
Of love, and the commonplace things.
The Commonplace. Stanza 6

When the moon comes over Brooklyn
On time with the borough clock,
'Tis the same that saw Palmyra
And the walls of Antioch.
The Moon of Brooklyn. Stanza 1

There is a glory
In a great mistake.
Imperfection

Open the gate of Bellevue,
Way for a charioteer —
Now comes the Suwannee River,
Foster of Pittsburgh's here.
Foster Dies in Bellevue [1]

The pigeons perch on Trinity,
From cowls of saints they croon;
In pious patience preen their wings
Till Trinity strikes noon.
The Pigeons

Oh, I would like to be a ghoul
And ruffle the poet's mound,
To dig up the rhymes he laid aside
For the sake of another sound.
Desire. Stanza 1

---

[1] Stephen Collins Foster. See page 567.

HOWARD W. GILMORE
[? –1943]

Take her down!
Order from the bridge of the U.S. Submarine "Growler," February, 1943, as he lay mortally wounded by fire from a sinking Japanese gunboat.[1]

DONALD FRANCIS MASON
[1913–   ]

Sighted sub, sank same.
Radio message to U.S. Navy Base, January 8, 1942

KARL JAY SHAPIRO
[1913–   ]

As a sloop with a sweep of immaculate
wing on her delicate spine
And a keel as steel as a root that holds
in the sea as she leans,
Leaning and laughing, my warm-hearted
beauty, you ride, you ride,
You tack on the curves with parabola
speed.
Buick

You leap, you intelligence, essence of
wheelness with silvery nose,
And your platinum clocks of excitement
stir like the hairs of a fern.
Ibid.

He cast his vote,
Distrusting all the elected but not the
law.
Elegy for a Dead Soldier. VII
[*1944*]

Above all else he loathed the homily,
The slogan and the ad. He paid his bill
But not for Congressmen at Bunker
Hill.
Ideals were few and those there were
not made
For conversation. He belonged to
church

---

[1] Commander Gilmore was awarded posthumously the Congressional Medal of Honor for sacrificing his life to save his crew and ship. He refused to endanger them by the delay his rescue would have caused. The "Growler" was subsequently lost [January, 1945] while on patrol duty in the Pacific.

But never spoke of God. The Christmas
tree,
The Easter egg, baptism, he observed,
Never denied the preacher on his perch,
And would not sign Resolved That or
Whereas.
Elegy for a Dead Soldier. VIII

IRWIN SHAW
[1913–]

What do I care for the colored pins on a General's map? . . . It's not a fair bargain — this exchange of my life for a small part of a colored pin.[1]
Bury the Dead. Page 74 [*1936*]

There are too many books I haven't read, too many places I haven't seen, too many memories I haven't kept long enough.
Ibid. Page 78

I got a religion that wants to take heaven out of the clouds and plant it right here on the earth where most of us can get a slice of it.
Ibid. Page 82

ROSS PARKER
[1914–]
AND
HUGHIE CHARLES
[1907–]

There'll always be an England
While there's a country lane,
Wherever there's a cottage small
Beside a field of grain.
There'll always be an England
While there's a busy street,
Wherever there's a turning wheel,
A million marching feet.
There'll Always Be an England[2]

HAROLD ADAMSON

Comin' in on a Wing and a Prayer.
Title of popular song of World War II [*1943*]

DELMORE SCHWARTZ
[1914–]

Save postage stamps or photographs,
But save your soul! Only the past is
immortal.
The Repetitive Heart

FLORENCE FRENCH DUNBAR
[1916–]

The Spring comes truly when, between
the rains,
The stiff new wasps ascend the window
panes.
Wasp Time.[1]

D. F. PARRY
[1916–]

Miniver cherished fond regrets
For days when benefits were boundless;
When radios were crystal sets,
And films were soundless.
Miniver Cheevy, Jr.[2] *Stanza 5*

JOHN WALLER
[1917–]

Guns are left to do what words
Might have done earlier, properly used.
In Beirut

How frequently the last time
Comes and we do not know.
The Meaning of War. Stanza 1

The last time I see people
Is simple as good-bye,
Peter on Weymouth station
Or Kay going home to die.
Good-bye is always a warning.
Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHN PUDNEY

You shall inherit hours which are replaced,

---

[1] I have been watching the war map
slammed up for advertising in front
of the newspaper office.
Buttons — red and yellow buttons — blue
and black buttons — are shoved back
and forth across the map.
CARL SANDBURG: *Buttons. Stanza 1*

[2] Popular song of World War II. Copyright 1939.

[1] Awarded the Mariana Griswold Van Rensselaer Prize in Poetry, 1937.

[2] See Edwin Arlington Robinson, page 818.

The earth won back, the trustier human ways
From history recovered, on them based
An amplitude of noble life.
The Dead. II

Do not despair
For Johnny-head-in-air;
He sleeps as sound
As Johnny underground.
For Johnny. Stanza 1

Better by far
For Johnny-the-bright-star,
To keep your head
And see his children fed.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Live and let live.
No matter how it ended,
These lose and, under the sky,
Lie friended.
Graves — Tobruk. Stanza 1

DUNSTAN THOMPSON

This loneliness for you is like the wound
That keeps the soldier patient in his bed,
Smiling to soothe the general on his round
Of visits to the somehow not yet dead;
Who, after he has pinned a cross above
The bullet-bearing heart, when told that this
Is one who held the hill, bends down to give
Folly a diffident embarrassed kiss.
This Loneliness for You is Like the Wound

But once that medaled moment passes, O,
Disaster, charging on the fever chart,
Wins the last battle, takes the heights, and he
Succumbs before his reinforcements start.
Yet now, when death is not a metaphor,
Who dares to say that love is like the war?
Ibid.

BARCLAY HALL
[Floruit 1940]

Just the little things that I forget
Would make a lesser love's whole dictionary.
Sonnet

JOHN MANIFOLD

One morning in spring
We marched from Devizes
All shapes and all sizes
Like beads on a string,
But yet with a swing
We trod the bluemetal
And full of high fettle
We started to sing.
Fife Tune. Stanza 1

No, not the Rhine, the Niger or the Thames
Sluggish with history and reflected flames
Is worth a drop of Yarra.[1] Till time ends
Nothing of Europe holds a hope for me,
Nor is the mistral worth the wind that blends
Bluegum and cordite with the southern sea.
"Heureux Qui Comme Ulysse . . ."

GERVASE STEWART
[1920–1941]

I burn for England, even as she burns
In living flame, that when her peace is come
Flame shall destroy whoever seeks to turn
Her sacrifice to profit — and the homes
Of those who fought — to wreckage,
In a war for freedom — who were never free.
I Burn for England

WILLIAM H. ("BILL") MAULDIN
[1921–   ]

I feel like a fugitive from th' law of averages.
Up Front. Caption for cartoon [1944]

---

[1] An Australian river.

Look at an infantryman's eyes and you can tell how much war he has seen.
Up Front. Caption for cartoon

"He's right, Joe, when we ain't fightin' we should ack like sojers."
Ibid.

JOHN GILLESPIE MAGEE, JR. [1]

[1922–1941]

Oh! I have slipped the surly bonds of Earth
And danced the skies on laughter-silvered wings;
Sunward I've climbed, and joined the tumbling mirth
Of sun-split clouds.
Sonnet. High Flight

And, while with silent, lifting mind I've trod
The high untrespassed sanctity of space,
Put out my hand and touched the face of God.
Ibid.

---

[1] American pilot officer, member of the Royal Canadian Air Force, killed in a plane crash over England, December 11, 1941.

PRINCESS ELIZABETH OF ENGLAND

[1926–]

If we all go forward together with an unwavering faith, a high courage and a quiet heart, we shall be able to make of this ancient commonwealth which we all love so dearly an even grander thing — more free, more prosperous, more happy and a more powerful influence for good in the world — than it has been in the greatest days of our forefathers. To accomplish that we must give nothing less than the whole of ourselves.
Radio broadcast from Capetown, South Africa, to the British Commonwealth on her twenty-first birthday [April 21, 1947]

I declare before you all that my whole life, whether it be long or short, shall be devoted to your service and the service of our great imperial family to which we all belong, but I shall not have strength to carry out this resolution alone unless you join in it with me, as I now invite you to do.
Ibid.

ADDENDA

WALTER DE MAP
[1140–1210]

Die I must, but let me die drinking in an inn!
Hold the wine-cup to my lips sparkling from the bin!
So, when angels flutter down to take me from my sin,
"Ah, God have mercy on this sot," the cherubs will begin.[1]

Quoted by J. R. Green, *in A Short History of the English People, Chap. 3, Sect. 1 (There is also a translation by Leigh Hunt: "The Jovial Priest's Confession.")*

MARTHA ("MOTHER") SHIPTON
[1488–1561]

Carriages without horses shall go,
And accidents fill the world with woe.

Prophecy

Around the world thoughts shall fly
In the twinkling of an eye.

Ibid.

Under water men shall walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, and talk;
In the air men shall be seen
In white, in black, and in green.

Ibid.

Iron in the water shall float
As easy as a wooden boat.

Ibid.

JOHN KNOX
[1505–1572]

A man with God is always in the majority. (Un homme avec Dieu est toujours dans la majorité.)

Inscription on the Reformation Monument, Geneva, Switzerland

---

[1] The Latin version concludes:
Tunc cantabunt laetius angelorum chori
Deus sit propitius isti potatori.

WILLIAM, PRINCE OF ORANGE
[1533–1584]

There is one certain means by which I can be sure never to see my country's ruin, — I will die in the last ditch.[1]

Hume: *History of England [1622] and* J. R. Green: *A Short History of the English People, Chap. 9*

ROBERT GREENE
[1560–1592]

Sweet are the thoughts that savour of content;
The quiet mind is richer than a crown. . . .
A mind content both crown and kingdom is.

Farewell to Folly

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE [2]
[1564–1616]

What is past is prologue.[3]

The Tempest. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 261

THOMAS NASH
[1567–1601]

Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's pleasant king;
Then blooms each thing, then maids dance in a ring,
Cold doth not sting, the pretty birds do sing.

Spring

---

[1] Buckingham had urged the inevitable destruction which hung over the United Provinces, and asked the Prince whether he did not see that the commonwealth was ruined.

[2] For other quotations from Shakespeare, see page 32 *et seq.*

[3] Inscription on pedestal under "Female Figure," East, National Archives Building, Washington, D.C.

JOHN DONNE [1]

[1573–1631]

No man is an Iland, intire of itselfe; every man is a peece of the Continent, a part of the maine; if a Clod bee washed away by the Sea, Europe is the lesse, as well as if a Promontorie were, as well as if a Mannor of thy friends or of thine owne were; any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved in Mankinde; And therefore never send to know for whom the bell tolls; [2] it tolls for thee.

Devotions. XVII

JOHN FORD

[1586–1639]

Parthenophil is lost, and I would see him;
For he is like to something I remember,
A great while since, a long, long time ago.

The Lover's Melancholy

RICHARD BRATHWAITE

[1588–1673]

Hanging of his cat on Monday
For killing of a mouse on Sunday.[3]

Drunken Barnabee's Four Journeys. Page 5 [1805 edition]

THOMAS RAINBOROUGH

[? –1648]

The poorest he that is in England hath a life to live as the greatest he.

In the Army debates at Putney, October 29, 1647

W. ST. LEGER

There is a fine stuffed chavender,
A chavender, or chub
That decks the rural pavender,
The pavender, or pub,
Wherein I eat my gravender,
My gravender, or grub.

The Chavender, or Chub.[1] *Stanza 1*

SIR MATTHEW HALE [2]

[1609–1676]

Be not too rigid in matters purely conscientious, where all the harm is diversity of judgment.

Be not biassed with compassion to the poor, or favour to the rich, in point of justice.

Not to be solicitous what men will say or think.

To abhor all private solicitations in matters depending.

To be short, and sparing, at meals, that I may be the fitter for business.

Things Necessary to be Continually Had in Remembrance

KING CHARLES II

[1630–1685]

Good as a play.[3]

Exclamation in Parliament, during the discussion of Lord Ross's Divorce Bill

Do not let poor Nelly starve.

Spoken on his death-bed, referring to his mistress, Nell Gwyn

SIR ISAAC NEWTON [4]

[1642–1727]

O Diamond! Diamond! thou little knowest the mischief done!

Said to a pet dog who knocked over a candle and set fire to his papers

---

[1] For other quotations from Donne, see page 117.

[2] *For Whom the Bell Tolls.* — Title of novel by Ernest Hemingway [1940]

[3] For killing of the Lord's own mouse
Upon the Sabbath-day.
ANONYMOUS: *The Cameronian Cat*, St. 4 (written between 1642 and 1684)

[1] See IZAAK WALTON: *Compleat Angler, Part I, Chap. 3, How to fish for, and to dress, the Chavender or Chub.*

[2] Lord Chief Justice of England.

[3] The king remained in the House of Peers while his speech was taken into consideration, — a common practice with him; for the debates amused his sated mind, and were sometimes, he used to say, as good as a comedy. — MACAULAY: *Review of the Life and Writings of Sir William Temple*

Nullos his mallem ludos spectasse (No plays would I prefer to have seen than these). — HORACE: *Satires, II, 8, 79*

[4] For another quotation from Newton, see page 184.

STEPHEN DUCK
[1705–1756]

If humour, wit, and honesty could save
The humorous, witty, honest from the grave;
The grave had not so soon this tenant found,
Whom honesty, and wit, and humour crowned.
Or could esteem and love preserve our breath,
And guard us longer from the stroke of death,
The stroke of death on him had later fell,
Whom all mankind esteemed and loved so well.

Epitaph on Joe Miller[1]

Would you, my friend, a finished sceptic make,
To form his nature these materials take:
A little learning; twenty grains of sense
Joined with a double share of ignorance;
Infuse a little wit into the skull,
Which never fails to make a mighty fool;
Two drams of faith; a tun of doubting next;
Let all be with the dregs of reason mixt:
When in his mind these jarring seeds are sown,
He'll censure all things but approve of none.

Proper Ingredients to Make a Sceptic. [*1736*]

LAURENCE STERNE[2]
[1713–1768]

Old women (of both sexes).

Tristram Shandy. Book IV, Chap. 16

---

[1] Joe Miller [1684–1738], an English comedian, to whom was attributed the authorship of "Joe Miller's Jest Book, or the Wit's Vade Mecum," which was assembled and published by John Mottley [1692–1750] in 1739. The epitaph was inscribed on Miller's tombstone in the upper churchyard of St. Clement Danes, London, and in 1816 was transferred to a new stone.

[2] For other quotations from Sterne, see pp. 241–242.

JOHN DYER
[*Floruit* 1714]

While wine and friendship crown the board,
We'll sing the joys that both afford;
And he that won't with us comply,
Down among the dead men let him lie.

Down Among the Dead Men. Stanza 3

LORD CHARLES HAY
[? –1760]

Gentlemen of the French guard, fire first.[1]

At the Battle of Fontenoy [*1745*]

JAMES OTIS
[1725–1783]

Taxation without representation is tyranny.

Watchword of the American Revolution, attributed to him.

Cradle of Liberty.

Referring to Faneuil Hall, Boston, meetingplace of American patriots during the Revolutionary period

JOHN PARKER
[1729–1775]

Stand your ground. Don't fire unless fired upon; but if they mean to have a war, let it begin here!

To his Minute Men at Lexington, April 19, 1775

WILLIAM PRESCOTT
[1726–1795]

Don't fire until you see the whites of their eyes.[2]

At Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775

---

[1] To which the Comte d'Auteroches replied, "Sir, we never fire first; please to fire yourselves." — Edouard Fournier [1819–1880]: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*

[2] Silent till you see the whites of their eyes. — Prince Charles of Prussia, at Jagerndorf, May 23, 1745

By push of bayonets; no firing till you see the whites of their eyes. — Frederick the Great, at Prague, May 6, 1757

JOHN STARK
[1728–1822]

We beat them today or Molly Stark's a widow.

Before the Battle of Bennington, August 16, 1777

JOSIAH WEDGWOOD
[1730–1795]

Am I not a man and brother?

On a Medallion [1] [*1787*]

JOHN EMERICH EDWARD DALBERG, LORD ACTON
[1834–1902]

Power tends to corrupt; absolute power corrupts absolutely.

Letter to Bishop Mandell Creighton, 1887

THOMAS PAINE [2]
[1737–1809]

The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of their country.

The American Crisis. In Pennsylvania Journal, December 19, 1776

KING GEORGE III
[1738–1820]

Was there ever such stuff as great part of Shakespeare? Only one must not say so! What? What?

To Fanny Burney. Quoted in her Diary, December 10, 1785

JOHN AIKIN
[1747–1822]

And what is a conqueror? Have not you, too, gone about the earth like an evil genius, blasting the fair fruits of peace and industry; plundering, ravaging, killing, without law, without justice, merely to gratify an insatiable lust for dominion? All that I have done to a single district with a hundred followers, you have done to whole nations with a hundred thousand. If I have stripped individuals, you have ruined kings and princes. If I have burned a few hamlets, you have desolated the most flourishing kingdoms and cities of the earth. What is, then, the difference, but that as you were born a king and I a private man, you have been able to become a mightier robber than I?

Alexander the Great and a Thracian Robber

JOHN PAUL JONES
[1747–1792]

I have not yet begun to fight.

Aboard the Bonhomme Richard,[1] *September 23, 1779*

WILLIAM DRENNAN
[1754–1820]

Nor one feeling of vengeance presume
to defile
The cause, or the men, of the Emerald
Isle.[2]

Erin. Stanza 3 [*1795*]

JOHN WHEELOCK
[1754–1817]

O Lord, we thank Thee for the Oxygen Gas; we thank Thee for the Hydrogen Gas; and for all the gases. We thank Thee for the Cerebrum; we thank Thee for the Cerebellum; and for the Medulla Oblongata. Amen!

Prayer at the opening of a medical course at Dartmouth College. Quoted by Dr. Harvey Cushing *in The Medical Career*

---

[1] Representing a Negro in chains, with one knee on the ground and both hands lifted up to heaven. This was adopted as a seal by the Anti-Slavery Society of London.

[2] For other quotations from Paine, see page 271.

[1] Engaged with the British frigate *Serapis*, off Flamborough Head, England.

[2] The first known use of this appellation for Ireland.

WILLIAM BLAKE[1]
[1757–1827]

The sword hung on the barren heath,
The sickle in the fruitful field;
The sword he sung a song of death,
But could not make the sickle yield.
Gnomic Verses. XIV

JAMES GILLRAY
[1757–1815]

The Old Lady of Threadneedle Street.[2]

Title of cartoon [1797]

R. S. SHARPE
[1759–1835]

In two little words all the difference lies,
I always say "come," and you always say "go." . . .
You say "go" to your man, as you lay in your bed,
I say, "Come, Jack, with me," and I see the work done.
Come and Go. Stanzas 7 and 8

MASON LOCKE WEEMS
[1759–1825]

"George," said his father, "do you know who killed that beautiful little cherry tree yonder in the garden?" . . . Looking at his father with the sweet face of youth brightened with the inexpressible charm of all-conquering truth, he bravely cried out, "I can't tell a lie. I did cut it with my hatchet."

The Life of George Washington: With Curious Anecdotes. Equally Honorable to Himself and Exemplary to His Young Countrymen

SCROPE DAVIES
[1771–1852]

Babylon in all its desolation is a sight not so awful as that of the human mind in ruins.[1]

Letter to Thomas Raikes [May 25, 1835]

FRANCIS JEFFREY
[1773–1850]

This will never do.

Opening sentence of review of Wordworth's *Excursion in The Edinburgh Review, November, 1814. Probably the most famous book review ever written*

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK[2]
[1785–1866]

He remembered too late, on his thorny green bed,
Much that well may be thought cannot wisely be said.
Crotchet Castle [1831]: The Priest and the Mulberry Tree. Stanza 5

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES

Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying War against them, or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them Aid and Comfort.

Article III, Section 3 [1787]

GEORGE NOEL GORDON, LORD BYRON[3]
[1788–1824]

Those Pagod things of sabre-sway
With fronts of brass and feet of clay.[4]
Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte. Stanza 3

---

[1] For other quotations from Blake, see page 281 *et seq.*

[2] The Bank of England.

[1] The fine saying of Addison is familiar to most readers — that Babylon in ruins is not so affecting a spectacle as a human mind overthrown by lunacy. — Thomas DeQuincey: *Literary Reminiscences [1834].*

[2] For other quotations from Peacock, see page 347.

[3] For other quotations from Byron, see page 351 *et seq.*

[4] Quoted by Prime Minister Winston S. Churchill in speeches, October 16, 1938 and February 9, 1941.

JOHN SINCLAIR
[1791–1857]

A man, whose name was Johnny Sands,
Had married Betty Haigh,
And though she brought him gold and lands,
She proved a terrible plague.
Johnny Sands. Stanza 1

FREDERICK MARRYAT
[1792–1848]

I haven't the gift of the gab, my sons — because I'm bred to the sea.
The Old Navy. Stanza 1

JOHN HAMILTON REYNOLDS ("PETER CORCORAN")
[1796–1852]

Throw in his hat, and with a spring
Get gallantly within the ring.
The Fancy: Poetry of the Pugilistic Club

BRIGHAM YOUNG
[1801–1877]

This is the place!
On first seeing the valley of the Great Salt Lake, July 24, 1847 [1]

HOWARD FISH

The good but pine; the order of the day
Is — prey on others, or become a prey. . . .
With which, who will not readily comply,
But rates a vagrant, and as such may die.
The Wrongs of Man [2] [*1819*]

---

[1] Brigham Young and 142 men, 3 women and 2 children were the vanguard of Mormon pioneers who explored westward from Nebraska to find a new home for their Church. Mahonri M. Young, noted sculptor and grandson of Brigham Young, designed the "This Is The Place Monument," to be erected on the spot July 24, 1947.

[2] Painted by a vandal on Grant's Tomb, New York, August 28, 1932.

JOHN BENN JOHNSTONE
[1803–1891]

I want you to assist me in forcing her on board the lugger; once there, I'll frighten her into marriage.[1]
The Gipsy Farmer

GEORGE WASHINGTON LANGFORD
[? –1847 ?]

Speak gently; it is better far
To rule by love than fear.
Speak gently; let no harsh words mar
The good we might do here.
Speak Gently [2]. *Stanza 1*

RALPH WALDO EMERSON [3]
[1803–1882]

Four snakes gliding up and down a hollow for no purpose that I could see — not to eat, not for love,[4] but only gliding.
Journal, April 11, 1834

I hate quotations. Tell me what you know.
Ibid. May, 1849

ROBERT SMITH SURTEES
[1803–1864]

Full o' beans and benevolence.
Handley Cross. Chap. 27 [*1843*]

Three things I never lends — my 'oss, my wife, and my name.
Hillingdon Hall. Chap. 33 [*1845*]

Better be killed than frightened to death.
Mr. Facey Romford's Hounds. Chap. 32 [*1865*]

---

[1] The terser phrase, "Once aboard the lugger, and the girl is mine," was spoken by Cyrus Gilfain in *Florodora*, the operetta by Owen Hall and Leslie Stuart (1899), but had been current before that year. A. S. M. Hutchinson used "Once Aboard the Lugger" as the title of a novel in 1908.

[2] Also attributed to David Bates [1810–1876].

[3] For other quotations from Emerson, see page 408 *et seq.*

[4] *Not to Eat, Not for Love*, title of book by George Weller (circa 1933).

SAMUEL WILBERFORCE[1]

[1805–1873]

If I were a cassowary
On the plains of Timbuctoo,
I would eat a missionary,
Coat and bands and hymn-book, too.[2]

Impromptu

ABRAHAM LINCOLN[3]

[1809–1865]

I think the necessity of being *ready* increases. — Look to it.

Letter (this is the whole message) to Governor Andrew G. Curtin of Pennsylvania, April 8, 1861[4]

JOHN BRIGHT[5]

[1811–1889]

My opinion is that the Northern States will manage somehow to muddle through.

Said during the War Between the States. Quoted in JUSTIN McCARTHY: *Reminiscences [1899]*

JOHN MASON NEALE[6]

[1818–1866]

Good King Wenceslas looked out
On the Feast of Stephen,
When the snow lay round about,
Deep and crisp and even.

Good King Wenceslas

Bring me flesh and bring me wine,
Bring me pine-logs hither.

Ibid.

In his master's steps he trod,
Where the snow lay dinted;
Heat was in the very sod
Which the Saint had printed.

Good King Wenceslas

WILLIAM STUBBS

[1825–1901]

Constitutional History has a point of view, an insight, and a language of its own; it reads the exploits and characters of men by a different light from that shed by the false glare of arms. . . . The world's heroes are no heroes to it.

Preface to The Constitutional History of England [1873]

Good men do not always think alike, the worst cause has often been illustrated with the most heroic virtue, and the world owes some of its greatest debts to men from whose memory it recoils.

Ibid.

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER[1]

[1826–1864]

There was an ol' nigger, an' his name was Uncle Ned,
But he's dead long ago, long ago;
He had no wool on the top of his head
In the place where the wool ought to grow.

Uncle Ned

GEORGE MEREDITH[2]

[1828–1909]

Woman is the last thing which will be civilized by man.

The Ordeal of Richard Feverel. Chap. 1 [1859]

Who rises from prayer a better man, his prayer is answered.

Ibid. Chap. 12

---

[1] Bishop of Oxford, and then of Winchester. Nicknamed "Soapy Sam."

[2] Variant: Skin and bones and hymn-book, too.

[3] For other quotations from Lincoln, see page 455 *et seq.*

[4] The State of the Union is this, chiefly:
No one since Lincoln says things briefly.
The Commonweal (New York), March 15, 1946

[5] For other quotations from Bright, see page 478.

[6] For other quotations from Neale, see page 518.

[1] For other quotations from Foster, see page 567 *et seq.*

[2] For other quotations from Meredith, see page 574 *et seq.*

JEREMIAH EAMES RANKIN

[1828–1904]

God be with you, till we meet again,
By His counsels guide, uphold you,
With His sheep securely fold you:
God be with you, till we meet again.
God Be With You[1]

PERCY MONTROSS

In a cavern, in a canyon,
Excavating for a mine,
Dwelt a miner, Forty-niner,
And his daughter, Clementine.
Oh, my darling, oh, my darling, oh, my
darling Clementine,
Thou art lost and gone forever —
Dreadful sorry, Clementine.
Clementine (*College Song*).
Stanza 1

JAMES PAYN

[1830–1898]

I never had a piece of toast
Particularly long and wide
But fell upon the sanded floor,
And always on the buttered side.[2]
In Chambers's Journal, 1884

JOHN GEORGE EDGAR

[1834–1864]

"Take care of poor Lady Hamilton. Kiss me, Hardy."[3] Hardy knelt down, and kissed his cheek. "Now I am satisfied," said Nelson. "Thank God I have done my duty!"

Heroes of England: Admiral Lord Nelson

---

[1] Mizpah (Genesis 31:49). The author was pastor of the First Congregational Church, Washington, D.C., where the hymn was first sung in 1882. He was president of Howard University, 1889–1903.

[2] Compare Thomas Moore, page 338, and Calverley, page 590.

[3] Thomas Masterman Hardy [1769–1839], Captain of the flagship *Victory*. There is also an enduring tradition that Nelson said not "Kiss me, Hardy," but "Kismet, Hardy" (viz., destiny, fate).

ALFRED AINGER

[1837–1904]

Our English critics their dull wits keep
straining,
When — Enter Taine![1] — and all is
entertaining.
Epigram

TIMOTHY J. CAMPBELL

[1840–1904]

What's the Constitution between friends?

Supposedly said (about 1885) when a bill he wished to introduce in Congress was reported unconstitutional. Campbell was a Tammany representative from New York

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH

[1840–1932]

If all good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could.

But somehow, 'tis seldom or never
The two hit it off as they should;
The good are so harsh to the clever,
The clever so rude to the good.
The Clever and the Good [*1890*]

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, JR.[2]

[1841–1935]

The Law, wherein, as in a magic mirror, we see reflected not only our own lives, but the lives of all men that have been! When I think on this majestic theme, my eyes dazzle.[3]

To the Suffolk Bar Association [*1885*]

---

[1] Hippolyte Taine [1828–1893], famous French critic and historian of literature.

[2] For other quotations from Justice Holmes, see page 655.

[3] Mine eyes dazzle. — JOHN WEBSTER [1580–1625]: *The Duchess of Malfi*, Act IV, Sc. 2.

Fragments of my fleece that I have left upon the hedges of life.

Preface to his Collected Legal Papers [*1920*]

EUGENE FITCH WARE[1] ("IRONQUILL")

[1841–1911]

I saw a maxim suitable for monarch or for clown:
"Who openeth a jackpot may not always rake it down."

The Jackpot. Stanza 4

I've seen a "boom" for office
Grow feeble at the root,
Then change into a boomlet — then to a boomerang.
In caucus or convention, in village or in town:
"Who openeth a jackpot may not always rake it down."

Ibid. Stanza 5

AMBROSE BIERCE[2]

[1842–1914 ?]

Mark how my fame rings out from zone to zone:
A thousand critics shouting: "He's unknown!"

Couplet

BARTLEY CAMPBELL

[1843–1888]

Rags are royal raiment when worn for virtue's sake.[3]

The White Slave [*1882*]

WILLIAM ARCHIBALD SPOONER[4]

[1844–1930]

Kinquering Congs their titles take.

Announcing the hymn in college chapel

You have deliberately tasted two worms and you can leave Oxford by the town drain.

Dismissing a student

This audience of beery wenches.

At a woman's college

I remember your name perfectly, but I just can't think of your face.

A greeting

"DR. BREWSTER HIGLEY"

Oh, give me a home where the buffalo roam,
Where the deer and the antelope play,
Where seldom is heard a discouraging word
And the skies are not cloudy all day.

Home on the Range [*1873*]

GEORGE KENNAN

[1845–1924]

Heroism, the Caucasian mountaineers say, is endurance for one moment more.

Letter to Henry Munroe Rogers [*July 25, 1921*]

JARRETT AND PALMER

[*Floruit* 1866]

Legs are staple articles and will never go out of fashion while the world lasts.

Of the original production [*1866*] *of their Grand Magical Spectacular Drama, The Black Crook, by Charles M. Barras* [*1826–1873*]

MRS. EDWARD CRASTER

The centipede was happy quite
Until a toad in fun
Said, "Pray, which leg goes after which?"
That worked her mind to such a pitch,
She lay distracted in a ditch,
Considering how to run.

Credited, in Cassell's Weekly, to Pinafore Poems [*1871*]

---

[1] For other quotations from Ware, see page 660 *et seq.*

[2] For other quotations from Bierce, see page 661 *et seq.*

[3] The line is carved on Campbell's monument in St. Mary's Cemetery, Pittsburgh, Pa.

[4] Canon Spooner, for many years warden of New College, Oxford. was famous for innocent confusions of word and thought. This form of metathesis became known as a "spoonerism."

LORD NANCY

To have a thing is nothing, if you've not
the chance to show it,
And to know a thing is nothing, unless
others know you know it.

Source unknown

ELBRIDGE STREETER BROOKS

[1846–1902]

The Congress is met; the debate's begun,
And Liberty lags for the vote of one —
When into the hall, not a moment late,
Walks Caesar Rodney, the delegate.

Rodney's Ride [*July 3, 1776*].[1] *Stanza 13*

JOHN CHURTON COLLINS

[1848–1908]

Truth is the object of philosophy, but not always of philosophers.

Aphorisms. Quoted by LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH: *English Aphorists*

Mistrust a subordinate who never finds fault with his superior.

Ibid.

The secret of success in life is known only to those who have not succeeded.

Ibid.

If men were as unselfish as women, women would very soon become more selfish than men.

Ibid.

FRED GILBERT

[1850–1903]

The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.

Title of song [*1892*]

LAFCADIO HEARN

[1850–1904]

My friends are much more dangerous than my enemies. . . . These latter help me so much by their unconscious aid that I almost love them. They help me to maintain the isolation indispensable to quiet regularity of work.

Letter to Ernest Fenollosa, 1899. Quoted by VERA MCWILLIAMS: *Lafcadio Hearn* [*1946*]

EDWARD SMITH UFFORD

[1851–1929]

Throw out the life-line across the dark
wave,
There is a brother whom someone
should save,
Throw out the life-line, throw out the
life-line,
Someone is sinking today.

Throw Out the Life-line (*revivalist hymn*) [*1884*]

CHARLES LEONARD MOORE

[1854–1923]

Thine the great grave where dark De
Soto sleeps —
A new Columbus of the forest deeps.

To America [*1896*]

And now for what comes next
Thou waitest in thine invulnerable
West,
Blazoning more large thy living-lettered
text,
"Chance and the tools to those who use
them best."

Ibid.

Thee, auguries and acts concur
To crown Tomorrow's arbiter. . . .
Accept thy privilege to be great.

Ibid.

Poppy, therefore, and every poisonous
growth
Took he, that could transport his soul
away
From his wide prison; — for his eyes
were loth
And weary of the day.
And every steed he chartered, that did
go

---

[1] The Continental Congress, in Philadelphia, was debating on the motion submitted by Richard Henry Lee: "That these United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States; that they are absolved from all allegiance to the British Crown; and that all political connection between them and the state of Great Britain is, and ought to be, totally dissolved." Caesar Rodney, notified of the need for his vote, rode on horseback from his home in Dover, Delaware, to Philadelphia.

A little on the journey from the earth.
Elegy on Edgar Allan Poe

There was a little music to be heard,
There was a kindling splendor in the air,
And he, our king of song, had come and gone.
Ibid.

Well for the nurslings of such periods! [1]
Greatness was in our blood and careless grace;
Gods walked the streets not knowing they were gods;
The gaunt and weary watcher for his race
Rode past our door and I, I looked on Lincoln's face.
Ode on the Impressions of Boyhood

Learn thou in Time's frail days
The pay is nothing, nothing is the praise;
Elsewhere the crowns are woven, the palms are knit,
Elsewhere the judges sit,
And the great Masters guard the immortal prize
With hope and expectation in their eyes.
Ode on the Vision

EUGENE VICTOR DEBS
[1855–1926]

While there is a lower class I am in it, while there is a criminal element I am of it; while there is a soul in prison, I am not free.
Quoted by the Very Reverend HEWLETT JOHNSON, *who said: "Noble words, and they find echoes down the ages."*

SUSAN HART DYER
[*Floruit 1912*]

Zamboanga! Zamboanga! [2]
With the starlight on the sea,
And the blue hills of Basilan
Looming off mysteriously.
Zamboanga. Stanza 2 [*McClures's Magazine, August, 1912*]

ABBOTT LAWRENCE LOWELL
[1856–1943]

While a bright future beckoned, they freely gave their lives and fondest hopes for us and our allies, that we might learn from them courage in peace to spend our lives making a better world for others.
Inscription on the wall of the narthex, Memorial Church, Harvard College, above the names of Harvard men who died in the First World War

EDWARD SANDFORD MARTIN [1]
[1856–1939]

A Little Brother of the Rich.
Title of poem

Succor the Poor, my sisters, I,
While heaven shall still vouchsafe me health,
Will strive to share and mollify
The trials of abounding wealth.
A Little Brother of the Rich
Stanza 5

WOODROW WILSON [2]
[1856–1924]

I cannot refrain from saying it: I am not one of those who have the least anxiety about the triumph of the principles I have stood for. I have seen fools resist Providence before and I have seen their destruction, as will come upon these again — utter destruction and contempt. That we shall prevail is as sure as that God reigns.

---

[1] The Civil War.

[2] Oh, the monkeys have no tails in Zamboanga,
They were chewed off by the whales. . . .
Zamboanga, Mindanao.
From the transport you look damn well,
But before I'd serve again in Zamboanga,
I'd rather serve a hitch in hell.
Old Infantry song of the Philippines

[1] For other quotations from Martin, see page 719.

[2] For other quotations from Wilson, see page 724.

Last public words, to a group of people gathered outside his house on Armistice Day, 1923

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN ("BEN") KING, JR.[1]

[1857–1894]

Her folks an' hiz'n
An' hiz'n an' her'n
Never speak to each other
From what I can learn.

Her Folks an' Hiz'n

SIR RONALD ROSS[2]

[1857–1932]

I know this little thing
  A myriad men will save.
O Death, where is thy sting?
  Thy victory, O grave?

Referring to the discovery that malaria is carried by mosquitoes

JOHN BURNS

[1858–   ]

The St. Lawrence is water, and the Mississippi is muddy water; but that, sir, is liquid history.

Said on the terrace of the House of Commons, to transatlantic visitors who belittled the size of the Thames

ADOLPH S. OCHS

[1858–1935]

All the news that's fit to print.

Motto of The New York Times[3]

AGNES REPPLIER

[1858–   ]

That little band of authors who, unknown to the wide careless world, remain from generation to generation the friends of a few fortunate readers.

Preface to James Howell

FRANK SIMPSON

When every pool in Eden was a mirror
  That unto Eve her dainty charms proclaimed,
She went undraped without a single fear, or
  Thought that she had need to be ashamed.

Needed Apples. Stanza 1 (Printed in Philip Hale's column, As the World Wags, Boston Herald, June 30, 1924)

'Twas only when she'd eaten of the apple
  That she became inclined to be a prude. . . .
The snake should pass the apples 'round again.

Ibid. Stanzas 3 and 4

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE[1]

[1859–1930]

When you have eliminated the impossible, whatever remains, however improbable, must be the truth.

Sherlock Holmes: The Sign of Four. Chap. 6

Citizens of the same world-wide country under a flag which shall be a quartering of the Union Jack with the Stars and Stripes.

Ibid. The Noble Bachelor

Art in the blood is liable to take the strangest forms.

Ibid. The Greek Interpreter

The fair sex is your department.

Ibid. (To Dr. Watson) The Second Stain

---

[1] For other quotations from King, see page 729.

[2] Ross received a Nobel prize in 1902 for his researches in malaria control.

[3] When Mr. Ochs bought *The New York Times* in 1896 he adopted this motto, which has been printed in every issue since.

"It is hard to think of any group of seven words that have aroused more newspaper controversy."—GERALD W. JOHNSON: *An Honorable Titan* (biography of Mr. Ochs) [1946].

[1] For other quotations from Doyle, see page 737 *et seq.*

You know my methods, Watson.

Sherlock Holmes: The Crooked Man

They were the footprints of a gigantic hound!

The Hound of the Baskervilles. Chap. 2

H. W. FOWLER
[1859–1933]
and
F. G. FOWLER
[1871–1918]

Prefer geniality to grammar.

The King's English. Chap. 2 [*1906*]

The obvious is better than obvious avoidance of it.

Modern English Usage [*1926*]

SIDNEY WEBB (BARON PASSFIELD)
[1859–1947]
and
BEATRICE WEBB
[1858–1943]

The inevitability of gradualness.[1]

Presidential address, British Labour Party Congress [*1923*]

HARRY MICAJAH DAUGHERTY
[1860–1941]

In a smoke-filled room in some hotel.[2]

Republican National Convention, Chicago, June, 1920

ALFRED NORTH WHITEHEAD
[1861–1947]

The human body is an instrument for the production of art in the life of the human soul.

Adventures of Ideas. Chap. 18 [*1933*]

A general definition of civilization: a civilized society is exhibiting the five qualities of Truth, Beauty, Adventure, Art, Peace.

Ibid. Chap. 19

The deliberate aim at Peace very easily passes into its bastard substitute, Anaesthesia.

Ibid. Chap. 20

Youth is life as yet untouched by tragedy. . . . When youth has once grasped where Beauty dwells — with a real knowledge and not as a mere matter of literary phraseology — its self-surrender is absolute.

Ibid.

ALBERT JEREMIAH BEVERIDGE
[1862–1927]

This party comes from the grass roots. It has grown from the soil of the people's hard necessities.

Address as Temporary Chairman of the Bull Moose Convention, Chicago [*August 5, 1912*]

EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODON[1]
[1862–1933]

The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall not see them lit again in our lifetime.

Comment, August 4, 1914, standing at the windows of his room in the Foreign Office, London, as the lamplighters were turning off the lights in St. James's Park

---

[1] First, gradualness. About this most important condition of fruitful scientific work I can never speak without emotion. Gradualness, gradualness, and gradualness. — IVAN PAVLOV [1849–1936]: *Address to Russian Students* [*1936*]. Quoted in CURTIS and GREENSLET: *The Practical Cogitator.*

[2] Daugherty, manager for Senator Warren G. Harding, predicted that the convention would be deadlocked and would be decided by a group of men who "will sit down about two o'clock in the morning around a table in a smoke-filled room." The room was in the suite occupied by George Harvey, rooms 804–805 in the Blackstone Hotel.

[1] By uprightness of character, wisdom in council and firmness in action, he won the confidence of his countrymen and helped them

THE REV. E. J. HARDY

How To Be Happy Though Married.
Title of book.[1] [*circa 1910*]

DUNCAN CAMPBELL SCOTT
[1862–]

Thou who art far, yet near,
In the bright Now and Here,
And where the Void is sleeping,
Take them who dare to fly
Into Thy keeping.
Hymn for Those in the Air. Stanza 1 (To the Royal Canadian Air Force)

When wild the head-winds beat,
Thy sovereign Will commanding
Bring them who dare to fly
To a safe landing.
Ibid. Stanza 2

JAMES MICHAEL KIERAN [2]
[1863–1936]

The Brain Trust.
Description of the professorial advisors chosen by Franklin D. Roosevelt in his first Presidential campaign, 1932

RICHARD HOVEY [3]
[1864–1900]

Eleazar Wheelock was a very pious man;
He went into the wilderness to teach the Indian,
With a *Gradus ad Parnassum,* a Bible, and a drum,
And five hundred gallons of New England rum. . . .
Eleazar was the faculty, and the whole curriculum
Was five hundred gallons of New England rum.
Dartmouth College song

ANDREW BARTON ("BANJO") PATERSON
[1864–1941]

Once a jolly swagman camped by a billy-bong,
Under the shade of a kulibar tree,
And he sang as he sat and waited for his billy-boil,
"You'll come a-waltzing, Matilda, with me."[1]
Waltzing Matilda. Australian Soldiers' Marching Song

HARRY BRAISTED

You're Not the Only Pebble on the Beach.
Title of song [1896]

THE REVEREND CORNELIUS WHAURR

In this imperfect, gloomy scene
Of complicated ill,
How rarely is a day serene,
The throbbing bosom still!
Will not a beauteous landscape bright
Or music's soothing sound,
Console the heart, afford delight,
And throw sweet peace around?
They may; but never comfort lend
Like an Accomplished Female Friend!
The Female Friend. Stanza 1 (Quoted by E. V. LUCAS *and* J. C. SQUIRE; *source unknown)*

But lasting joys the man attend
Who has a Polished Female Friend!
Ibid. Stanza 3

SIR EDWARD MARSH
[1872–1944 ?]

[and eased the putting off
These troublesom disguises which wee wear,]

---

through many and great dangers. — Inscription on memorial tablet affixed to the wall of the Foreign Office [April 27, 1937].

[1] The author says the phrase was the title of a sermon by JOHN SKELTON [1460–1529].

[2] Dr. Kieran was president of Hunter College, New York City, and father of the omniscient John Kieran of "Information, Please."

[3] For other quotations from Hovey, see page 771.

[1] Glossary: Swagman = highwayman; billybong = brook; kulibar = gum tree; billyboil = coffee.

Yet pretermitted not the strait Command,
Eternal, indispensable, to off-cleanse
From their white elephantin Teeth the stains
Left by those tastie Pulps that late they chewd
At supper. First from a salubrious Fount
Our general Mother, stooping, the pure Lymph
Insorb'd, which, mingled with tart juices prest
From pungent Herbs, on sprigs of Myrtle smeared,
(Then were not brushes) scrub'd gumms more impearl'd
Than when young *Telephus* with *Lydia* strove
In mutual bite of Shoulder and ruddy Lip.
This done (by *Adam* too no less) the pair
[Straight side by side by side were laid.]

Milton's Adam and Eve Brush Their Teeth [1]

THOMAS PARKE D'INVILLIERS

Then wear the gold hat, if that will move her;
If you can bounce high, bounce for her too,
Till she cry "Lover, gold-hatted, high-bouncing lover,
I must have you!"

Quoted on title page of The Great Gatsby by F. SCOTT FITZGERALD [*1925*]

JACK YELLEN and MILTON AGER

Happy days are here again,
The skies above are clear again,
Let us sing a song of cheer again,
Happy days are here again!

Happy Days are Here Again [*1929*]. *Democratic campaign song, 1932.*

THOMAS WOODROOFFE

The whole fleet is lit up — er — by lights. It is like fairyland. The ships are covered by fairy lights. Even the destroyers are lit up. The big boats are lit up. . . . It's all right. I am telling the people around me to shut their damned mouths. . . . The United States battleship provides a particularly brilliant spectacle. . . . The magician has waved his wand. . . . Now there is no fleet here at all. No damned fleet at all.

Radio broadcast of the illumination of the British fleet off Portsmouth, England, May 20, 1937, in honor of the Coronation of King George VI [1]

* * *

All the brothers were valiant, and all the sisters virtuous.

From the inscription on the tomb of the Duchess of Newcastle in Westminster Abbey

Art and part.

A Scottish law phrase, an accessory before and after the fact. A man is said to be *art and part* of a crime when he contrives the manner of the deed, and concurs with and encourages those who commit the crime, although he does not put his own hand to the actual execution of it. — SCOTT: *Tales of a Grand*father, *Chap. 22* (Execution of Morton)

Art preservative of all arts.

From the inscription upon the façade of the house in Haarlem, Holland, formerly occupied by Laurens Koster (or Coster), who is credited, among others, with the invention of printing with movable types, about 1440 or 1446. Mention is first made of this inscription about 1628:

---

[1] Prize-winning parody, in *The Week-End Review*, 1931, "to repair the regrettable omission of any reference to tooth-brushing" when Adam and Eve retire. *Paradise Lost, Book IV.*

[1] Lieutenant Commander Woodrooffe, R.N., retired, spoke impromptu from the *Victory*, Nelson's flagship at Trafalgar, drydocked at Portsmouth. Following his broadcast, the announcement was made that "The British Broadcasting Company regrets that the commentary was unsatisfactory and for that reason was curtailed." — *United Press Dispatch, May 21, 1937.*

MEMORIAE SACRUM
TYPOGRAPHIA
ARS ARTIUM OMNIUM
CONSERVATRIX.
HIC PRIMUM INVENTA
CIRCUM ANNUM MCCCCXL.[1]

Begging the question.

This is a common logical fallacy, *petitio principii;* and the first explanation of the phrase is to be found in Aristotle's *Topica, VIII, 13,* where the five ways of begging the question are set forth. The earliest English work in which the expression is found is *The Arte of Logike plainlie set forth in our English Tongue, &c.* [1584].

Bitter end.

This phrase is somewhat ambiguous as now used. The older form, "better end," was used to designate a crisis, or a moment of extremity. When in a gale a vessel has paid out all her cable, her cable has run out to the "better end," — the end which is secured within the vessel and little used. Robinson Crusoe, in describing the terrible storm in Yarmouth Roads, says: "We rode with two anchors ahead, and the cables veered out to the better end." CHAUCER, *Canterbury Tales, The Squieres Tale, Line 224,* says: "They demen gladly to the badder ende," Skeat's glossary giving "worse" as the definition for "badder."

Cockles of the heart.

R. G. Latham [1812–1888], English philologist, wrote that the most probable explanation of the phrase lies (1) in the likeness of the heart to a cockle-shell, — the base of the former being compared to the hinge of the latter; (2) in the zoological name for the cockle and its congeners, *Cardium* (heart). A contemporary explanation [1936] is the comparison of the cockle, or fire chamber, of the furnace with the chambers (ventricles and auricles) of the heart, hence, to warm the cockles of the heart. See Cervantes, page 1154.

Consistency thou art a jewel.

A popular saying, like "Be good, and you will be happy," or "Virtue is its own reward," that, like Topsy, just "growed." From the earliest times it has been the popular tendency to call this or that cardinal virtue, or bright and shining excellence, a jewel, by way of emphasis. For example, Iago says:

"*Good name,* in man or woman, dear my lord,
Is the immediate *jewel* of their souls."

Shakespeare elsewhere calls experience a "jewel." Miranda says her modesty is the "jewel" in her dower; and in *All's Well that Ends Well,* Diana terms her chastity the "jewel" of her house. — R. A. WIGHT

O discretion, thou art a jewel! — *The Skylark, a Collection of Well-chosen Songs* [London, 1772]

Dead as Chelsea.

To get Chelsea, to obtain the benefit of that hospital (for old soldiers). "Dead as Chelsea, by God!" an exclamation uttered by a grenadier at Fontenoy, 1745, on having his leg carried away by a cannon-ball. — *Dictionary of the Vulgar Tongue,* quoted by BRADY in *Varieties of Literature* [1826]

Dirty work at the crossroads.

Notes and Queries (London) attributes this to WALTER MELVILLE'S melodrama *The Girl Who Took the Wrong Turning, or No Wedding Bells for Him.*

---

[1] Compare inscription on the "Printer's Sun-Dial" at the Country Life Press (Doubleday and Company), Garden City, N.Y. Authorship uncertain, perhaps the late WALTER GILLISS:

O measure of Time! Thou merest mite
Within the endless providence of God:
May thy unerring finger ever point
To those who printed first the written word.

Dollar diplomacy.

Diplomacy used to promote the financial or commercial interests of a country abroad. — *Webster's Collegiate Dictionary*

Imperialistic activity by the President received another name. Republicans now simply called it "dollar diplomacy." — BEARD: *Basic History of the United States,* [1944], page 353, discussing the Taft administration. The expression was used in *Harper's Weekly,* April 23, 1910

Doesn't amount to Hannah Cook.

A saying common in Maine and on Cape Cod, Massachusetts, variously explained as a character who once lived on Campobello Island; a corruption of a phrase in Indian dialect; and a comparison with the worthlessness (for navigation) of a cook on board ship.

Don't sell America short.

Modern Version of J. P. MORGAN's saying, "Never be a bear on the United States," See MARK SULLIVAN: *Our Times,* II, 318.

Drive a coach and six through an Act of Parliament.

Credited to Sir Stephen Rice [1637–1715], who became Chief Baron of the Exchequer, by MACAULAY in *History of England, Chap. 12*

During good behaviour.

That after the said limitation shall take effect, . . . judge's commissions be made *quando se bene gesserit.* — *Statutes 12 and 13, William III, Chap. 2, Sect. 3*

FIFTH OF NOVEMBER (GUY FAWKES' DAY)

Don't you remember
The fifth of November,
The Gunpowder treason and Plot?

Ballad, chanted on "Pope Day" in Boston [1774]. Quoted in *The History and Antiquities of Boston* by SAMUEL GARDNER DRAKE [1798–1875], from TUDOR's *Life of Otis.*

Free soil, free men, free speech, Frémont.

Rallying cry of the Republican Party in 1856, when John Charles Frémont [1813–1890], "the Pathfinder," was the party's candidate for the presidency.

Gentle craft.

According to John Brady [died 1814], in *Clavis Calendaria* [1812], this designation arose from the fact that in an old romance, a prince named Crispin is made to exercise, in honour of his namesake, Saint Crispin, the trade of shoemaking. There is a tradition that King Edward IV, in one of his disguises, once drank with a party of shoemakers, and pledged them. The story is alluded to in the old play of *George a-Greene* [1599]:

Marry, because you have drank with the King,
And the King hath so graciously pledged you,
You shall no more be called shoemakers
But you and yours, to the world's end,
Shall be called the trade of the gentle craft.

G. I. Joe.

This name, chosen for the soldier in Lieutenant DAVE BREGER's comic strip for *Yank,* the Army weekly, first appeared in the issue of June 17, 1942, and was speedily adopted as the popular appellation for all U. S. soldiers in World War II. Writing in *Time* [February 26, 1945], Lieutenant Breger said: "I decided on 'G. I. Joe,' the 'G. I.' [Government Issue] because of its prevalence in Army talk, and the 'Joe' for the alliterative effect."

The goose hangs high.

Originally, perhaps, "the goose *honks* high," — it cries and flies high. Wild geese fly higher when the weather is fine or promises to be fine. Hence, the prospects are bright; everything is favourable. — *Century Dictionary*

Another explanation is that in some parts of the country a goose is hung high to season, and denotes that a feast of roast goose will soon be ready.

The Great White Way.

Title of a novel (1901) by Albert Bigelow Paine [1861–1937], which was adopted as a name for Broadway and the theatrical district of New York.

Hot afternoons have been in Montana.

Title of a prize-winning poem by Eli Siegel, published in *The Nation,* New York, 1925.

How old is Ann?

This became a popular quotation when *The New York Press,* October 16, 1903, printed a simple problem: "Mary is 24 years old. She is twice as old as Ann was when Mary was as old as Ann is now. How old is Ann?" It seems incredible that so simple an equation in algebra should have caused so much anxiety, but it did. The answer is that Ann is 18.

The man on horseback.

Applied to General Georges Ernest Jean Marie Boulanger [1837–1891].

Nisi suadeat intervallis (Unless he recommends delays).

Used by Henry De Bracton [died 1268] in Folio 1243 and Folio 420 b; Register Original, 267 a.

Nothing succeeds like success.

A French proverb, *Rien ne réussit comme le succès,* quoted by Dumas in *Ange Pitou, Vol. I, P. 72* [*1854*].

Paying through the nose.

Grimm says that Odin had a poll-tax which was called in Sweden a nose-tax; it was a penny per nose, or poll. — *Deutsche Rechts Alterthümer*

Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.

From an inscription on the cannon near which the ashes of President Bradshaw were lodged, on the top of a high hill near Martha Bay in Jamaica. — Ezra Stiles: *History of the Three Judges of King Charles I*

This supposititious epitaph was found among the papers of Mr. Jefferson, and in his handwriting. It was supposed to be one of Dr. Franklin's spirit-stirring inspirations. — H. S. Randall: *Life of Jefferson, Vol. III, Page 585*

Rest and be thankful.

Inscription on a stone seat on the top of one of the Highlands in Scotland. It is the title of one of Wordsworth's poems.

Roland for an Oliver.

These were the two most famous of Charlemagne's paladins, and their exploits are rendered so ridiculously and equally extravagant by the old romancers, that from them arose the saying, to signify matching one incredible lie with another, giving tit for tat, as good as one receives. In *King Henry VI, Part I, Act I, Sc. 2, Line 30,* Shakespeare says [in 1589]:

England all Olivers and Rowlands bred
During the time Edward the Third did
reign.

Sister Anne, do you see any one coming?

The anxious cry of Fatima, one of the wives of Bluebeard.

Slide, Kelly, Slide.

Title of song by J. W. Kelly [1889].

Tell 'em Queen Anne's dead.

In *The Heir-at-Law* [*1797*] by George Colman (the Younger) [1762–1836], a phrase which became proverbial for telling in secrecy what everyone knows.

The public be damned.

William H. Vanderbilt [1821–1885], reply to a newspaper reporter. There are various versions of the occasion of this remark. See Melville E. Stone: *Fifty Years a Journalist, Page 116,* and Gustavus Myers: *History of the Great*

American Fortunes, Modern Library Giant edition, *Page 344.*

The sixty-four dollar question.

This phrase first used April 21, 1940 on a Columbia Broadcasting System program, *Take It Or Leave It.* This is a quiz program consisting of seven increasingly difficult questions for which the participant is awarded $1, $2, $4, $8, $16, $32, and $64 respectively for each question correctly answered, but may retire after any question. The $64 question is the climax question. Actually, because the audience is disappointed when a person answers six questions correctly and misses the seventh, the most difficult question is the sixth or $32 question.

The woods are full of them.

Alexander Wilson [1766–1813], in the Preface to his *American Ornithology* [1808], quotes these words and relates the story of a boy who had been gathering flowers. On bringing them to his mother, he said: "Look, my dear ma! What beautiful flowers I have found growing in our place! Why, all the woods are full of them!"

There ain't no such animal.

Comment of a New Jersey farmer looking at a dromedary at a circus. Cartoon in Life, Nov. 7, 1907, credited to Everybody's Magazine.

There's a sucker born every minute.

Phineas Taylor Barnum [1810–1891]

Wisdom of many and the wit of one.

Definition of a proverb which Lord John Russell gave one morning at breakfast at Mardock's, — "One man's wit, and all men's wisdom." — *Memoirs of Sir James Mackintosh* [1765–1832], *Vol. I, Page 473*

Wooden walls of England.

The credite of the Realme, by defending the same with our Wodden Walles, as Themistocles called the Ships of Athens. — Preface to the English translation of Linschoten (London)

* * *

But me no buts.

Fielding: *Rape upon Rape, Act II, Sc. 2.* Aaron Hill: *Snake in the Grass, Sc. 1*

Cause me no causes.

Massinger: *A New Way to Pay Old Debts, Act I, Sc. 3*

Clerk me no clerks.

Scott: *Ivanhoe, Chap. XX*

Diamond me no diamonds! prize me no prizes!

Tennyson: *Idylls of the King. Elaine, Line 402*

Dick me no Dicks.

F. Frankfort Moore: *Nell Gwyn, in The Chap-Book, March 15, 1896*

End me no ends.

Massinger: *A New Way to Pay Old Debts, Act V, Sc. 1*

Fool me no fools.

Bulwer: *Last Days of Pompeii, Book III, Chap. VI*

Front me no fronts.

Ford: *The Lady's Trial, Act II, Sc. 1*

Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle.

Shakespeare: *Richard II, Act II, Sc. 3, Line 87*

Madam me no madam.

Dryden: *The Wild Gallant, Act II, Sc. 2*

Map me no maps.

Fielding: *Rape upon Rape, Act I, Sc. 5*

Midas me no Midas.

Dryden: *The Wild Gallant, Act II, Sc. 1*

Miracle me no Miracles.

Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part II, Book III, Chap. 3*

O me no O's.

Ben Jonson: *The Case Is Altered, Act V, sc. 1*

Parish me no parishes.

Peele: *The Old Wives' Tale*

Petition me no petitions.

Fielding: *Tom Thumb, Act I, Sc. 2*

Play me no plays.

Foote: *The Knight, Act II*

Plot me no plots.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *The Knight of the Burning Pestle, Act II, Sc. 5*

Sirrah me no sirrahs.

LONGFELLOW: *The New England Tragedies, Act III, Sc. 1*

Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds.

SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet, Act III, Sc. 5, Line 153*

Virgin me no virgins.

MASSINGER: *A New Way to Pay Old Debts, Act III, Sc. 3*

Vow me no vows.

BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER: *Wit without Money, Act IV, Sc. 4*

THE NEW ENGLAND PRIMER[1]

In Adam's fall
We sinned all.

My Book and Heart
Must never part.

Young Obadias,
David, Josias, —
All were pious.

Peter denyed
His Lord, and cryed.

Young Timothy
Learnt sin to fly.

Xerxes did die,
And so must I.

Zaccheus he
Did climb the tree
Our Lord to see.

Our days begin with trouble here,
Our life is but a span,
And cruel death is always near,
So frail a thing is man.

Now I lay me down to take my sleep,[1]
I pray the Lord my soul to keep;
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take.

His wife, with nine small children and one at the breast, following him to the stake.

Martyrdom of John Rogers, Burned at Smithfield, February 14, 1554[2]

EPITAPHS

A house she hath, 'tis made of such good fashion,
The tenant ne'er shall pay for reparation,
Nor will the landlord ever raise her rent
Or turn her out of doors for non-payment;
From chimney-tax this cell is free,
To such a house who would not tenant be?

For Rebecca Bogess, Folkestone, August 22, 1688

It is so soon that I am done for,
I wonder what I was begun for.

For a child aged three weeks, Cheltenham Churchyard

She tasted of life's bitter cup,
Refused to drink the potion up;
She turned her little head aside,
Disgusted with the task and died.

For a child aged six months

Here lies John Knott:
His father was Knott before him,
He lived Knott, died Knott,
Yet underneath this stone doth lie
Knott christened, Knott begot,
And here he lies and still is Knott.

Perthshire Churchyard

Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde:
Ha'e mercy o' my soul, Lord God,

---

[1] As early as 1691, Benjamin Harris, of Boston, advertised as in press the second impression of the *New England Primer*. The oldest copy known to be extant is dated 1737.

[1] The first record of this prayer is found in the *Enchiridion Leonis* [A. D. 1160]. In the earliest edition of the *Primer*, the prayer is given as above, which is copied from the reprint of 1777. In the edition of 1784 it is altered to read, "Now I lay me down to sleep." In the edition of 1814, the second line of the prayer reads, "I pray thee, Lord, my soul to keep."

[2] The correct date is Feb. 4, 1555.

As I wad do, were I Lord God
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.

Aberdeen Churchyard (*Quoted by* GEORGE MACDONALD *in his novel, David Elginbrod* [*1862*], *Chap. 13*)

A dying preacher I have been,
To dying hearers such as you.
Though dead, a preacher still I am
To such as come my grave to view.
Let this to you a warning be
That quickly you must follow me.

Elder Samuel Waldo, South Dover (*Wingdale*) *Cemetery, Dutchess County, New York, September 10, 1798*

The Queene was brought by water to White-hall,
At every stroake the oares teares let fall:
More clung about the Barge, fish under water
Wept out their eyes of pearle, and swome blinde after.
I think the Barge-men might with easier thighes
Have rowed her thither in her peoples eyes,
For how so ere, thus much my thoughts have scand,
She'd come by water, had she come by land.

Epitaph for Queen Elizabeth, who ended this transitory life at Richmond 24 of March, 1602, the 45 yeare of her Raigne, and seventy of her age. WILLIAM CAMDEN [*1551–1623*]: *Remaines Concerning Britaine, 5th edn.* [*1637*], *Page 393*

A zealous Lock-Smith dyed of late,
And did arrive at heaven gate,
He stood without and would not knocke,
Because he meant to picke the locke.

Epitaph upon a Puritanicall Lock-Smith. Ibid. Page 408

Man is a glasse, life is as water
That's weakely wall'd about:
Sinne brings in death, death breakes the glasse,
So runnes the water out.

Mans Life. Ibid. Page 414

Here lies Sir Jenkin Grout, who loved his friend, and persuaded his enemy: what his mouth ate, his hand paid for: what his servants robbed, he restored: if a woman gave him pleasure, he supported her in pain: he never forgot his children: and whoso touched his finger, drew after it his whole body.

Quoted by RALPH WALDO EMERSON *in his Essay, Manners*

This is the grave of Mike O'Day
Who died maintaining his right of way.
His right was clear, his will was strong,
But he's just as dead as if he'd been wrong.

Modern

Fuller's earth.

For Thomas Fuller, D.D. [*1608–1661*], *author, and chaplain to Charles II after the Restoration*

Walker's Particles.

For John Walker [*1732–1807*], *lexicographer*

Short is our longest day of life,
And soon its prospect ends;
Yet on that day's uncertain date
Eternity depends.

For Mehetabel Atwood, Old Burial Hill, Plymouth, Massachusetts [*1809*]

Immaturus obi: sed tu felicior annos
Vive meos, Bona Respublica! Vive tuos.
(I died young; but thou, O Good Republic,
Live out my years for me with better fortune.)

Inscription, perhaps chosen by Thomas Jefferson, on the tomb of Meriwether Lewis [*1774–1809*], *explorer of the Lewis and Clark expedition*

Beneath this stone, a lump of clay,
Lies Arabella Young,
Who on the 24th of May
Began to hold her tongue.

British Museum Collection

Beneath this stone a lump of clay
Lies Uncle Peter Daniels
Who too early in the month of May
Took off his winter flannels.

Medway, Massachusetts, 1746

Here sleeps in peace a Hampshire Grenadier,
Who caught his death by drinking cold small beer;
Soldiers, take heed from his untimely fall,
And when you're hot, drink strong, or not at all.

Winchester Churchyard, 1764

OF UNKNOWN AUTHORSHIP

JUNIUS

One precedent creates another. They soon accumulate and constitute law. What yesterday was fact, to-day is doctrine.

The Letters of Junius.[1] *Dedication to the English Nation*

The liberty of the press is the Palladium of all the civil, political, and religious rights of an Englishman.

Ibid.

These are the gloomy companions of a disturbed imagination; the melancholy madness of poetry, without the inspiration.[2]

Ibid. VII, To Sir William Draper [*March 3, 1769*]

There are some hereditary strokes of character by which a family may be as clearly distinguished as by the blackest features of the human face.

Ibid. XII, To the Duke of Grafton [*May 30, 1769*]

I do not give you to posterity as a pattern to imitate, but as an example to deter.

Ibid.

I believe there is yet a spirit of resistance in this country, which will not submit to be oppressed; but I am sure there is a fund of good sense in this country, which cannot be deceived.

Ibid. XVI, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser (*H. S. Woodfall*) [*July 19, 1769*]

We owe it to our ancestors to preserve entire those rights, which they have delivered to our care: we owe it to our posterity, not to suffer their dearest inheritance to be destroyed.

Ibid. XX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [*August 8, 1769*]

When the constitution is openly invaded, when the first original right of the people, from which all laws derive their authority, is directly attacked, inferior grievances naturally lose their force, and are suffered to pass by without punishment or observation.

The Letters of Junius. XXX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [*October 17, 1769*]

There is a moment of difficulty and danger at which flattery and falsehood can no longer deceive, and simplicity itself can no longer be misled.

Ibid. XXXV,[1] *To the Printer of the Public Advertiser* [*December 19, 1769*]

They [the Americans] equally detest the pageantry of a King, and the supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop.[2]

Ibid.

The least considerable man among us has an interest equal to the proudest nobleman, in the laws and constitution of his country, and is equally called upon to make a generous contribution in support of them; — whether it be the heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.[3]

Ibid. XXXVII, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [*March 19, 1770*]

We lament the mistakes of a good man, and do not begin to detest him until he affects to renounce his principles.

The Letters of Junius. XLI, To Lord Mansfield [*November 14, 1770*]

---

[1] Attributed, among others, to Sir Philip Francis, Lord Shelburne, Lord George Sackville, and Earl Temple.

[2] See Burke, page 261.

[1] This letter is of great significance in the history of the liberty of the press. The publisher was prosecuted for seditious libel, and the jury brought in a verdict of "guilty of printing and publishing only." After a second trial, Woodfall was freed on the payment of costs.

[2] See Rufus Choate, page 393.

[3] See Gibbon, page 270.

The injustice to an individual is sometimes of service to the public. Facts are apt to alarm us more than the most dangerous principles.

The Letters of Junius. XLI, To Lord Mansfield [*November 14, 1770*]

An honest man, like the true religion, appeals to the understanding, or modestly confides in the internal evidence of his conscience. The impostor employs force instead of argument, imposes silence where he cannot convince, and propagates his character by the sword.

Ibid.

Private credit is wealth; — public honour is security. — The feather that adorns the royal bird, supports his flight. Strip him of his plumage, and you fix him to the earth.

Ibid. XLII, On the Falkland Islands [*January 30, 1771*]

If individuals have no virtues, their vices may be of use to us.

Ibid. LIX, To the Printer of the Public Advertiser [*October 5, 1771*]

The temple of fame is the shortest passage to riches and preferment.

Ibid.

Love not me for comely grace,
For my pleasing eye or face,
Nor for any outward part,
No, nor for a constant heart.

Included by John Wilbye [*died 1614*] *in Second Set of Madrigals* [*1608*]

When want comes in at the door, love flies out of the window.[1]

The Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs traces this back to J. Clarke: *Paroemiologia* [*1639*]. Leonard Merrick *in 1902 published his novel When Loves Flies Out o' the Window*

The King of France went up the hill
With twenty thousand men;
The King of France came down the hill,
And ne'er went up again.

Pigges Corantoe, or Newes from the North.[1] *Page 3*

Though little, I'll work as hard as a Turk,
If you'll give me employ,
To plow and sow, and reap and mow,
And be a farmer's boy.

The Farmer's Boy. Stanza 2 [*before 1689*]

The United Voice of all His Majesty's free and loyal Subjects in America — Liberty and Property, and no Stamps.

Motto of various American colonial newspapers [*1765–1766*]

Lost is our old simplicity of times,
The world abounds with laws, and teems with crimes.

On the Proceedings Against America.[2] *Stanza 1*

Our cargoes of meat, drink, and cloaths beat the Dutch.

Siege of Boston [*1775*]

Count that day lost whose low descending sun
Views from thy hand no worthy action done.[3]

Staniford's Art of Reading. Page 27 [*Third edition, Boston, 1803*]

No foe dare molest, where in union are join'd
The plough, loom, and chisel, with commerce combined.

Plough, Loom, and Chisel. Stanza 1 [*Ode sung at the Triennial Festival of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, Boston, 1810*]

---

[1] Some versions say "poverty" comes in at the door. In *My Old Kentucky Home* by Stephen Collins Foster, it is "hard times come a-knockin' at the door."

[1] A quarto tract printed in London in 1642. This is called "Old Tarlton's Song."

[2] In *The Pennsylvania Gazette, Feb. 8, 1775,* "from a late London Magazine."

[3] In the autograph album of David Krieg, in the British Museum, with the autograph of Jacob Bobart [Dec. 8, 1697] are the lines:

Virtus sui gloria.

Think that day lost whose descending sun
Views from thy hand no noble action done.

Bobart, son of a celebrated botanist, died in 1719.

An Austrian army, awfully array'd,
Boldly by battery besiege Belgrade;
Cossack commanders cannonading come,
Deal devastation's dire destructive doom;
Ev'ry endeavour engineers essay,
For fame, for freedom, fight, fierce furious fray.
Gen'rals 'gainst gen'rals grapple, — gracious God!
How honors Heav'n heroic hardihood!
Infuriate, indiscriminate in ill,
Just Jesus, instant innocence instill!
Kinsmen kill kinsmen, kindred kindred kill.
Labour low levels longest, loftiest lines;
Men march 'midst mounds, moats, mountains, murd'rous mines.
Now noisy, noxious numbers notice nought,
Of outward obstacles o'ercoming ought;
Poor patriots perish, persecution's pest!
Quite quiet Quakers "Quarter, quarter" quest;
Reason returns, religion, right, redounds,
Suwarrow, stop such sanguinary sounds!
Truce to thee, Turkey, terror to thy train!
Unwise, unjust, unmerciful Ukraine!
Vanish vile vengeance, vanish victory vain!
Why wish we warfare? wherefore welcome won
Xerxes, Xantippus, Xavier, Xenophon?
Yield, ye young Yaghier yeomen, yield your yell!
Zimmerman's, Zoroaster's, Zeno's zeal
Again attract; arts against arms appeal.
All, all ambitious aims, avaunt, away!
Et cætera, et cætera, et cæterā.

Alliteration, or the Siege of Belgrade: a Rondeau[1]

When shall we three meet again?[1]

Parting Friends [*Dartmouth College song, 1830*]

The cunning seldom gain their ends;
The wise are never without friends.

The Fox and the Hen. Moral[2]

A fox went out in a hungry plight
And he begged of the moon to give him light,
For he'd many miles to go that night
Before he could reach his den-O.

The Gray Goose. Stanza 1

The nox was lit by lux of Luna,
And 'twas a nox most opportuna
To catch a possum or a coona;
For nix was scattered o'er this mundus,
A shallow nix, et non profundus.

Carmen Possum

One night when the wind it blew cold,
Blew bitter across the wild moor,
Young Mary she came with her child,
Wandering home to her own father's door.

Mary of the Wild Moor.[3] *Stanza 1*

Physicians of the highest rank
(To pay their fees, we need a bank),
Combine all wisdom, art and skill,
Science and sense, in Calomel.

Calomel. Stanza 1 [*before 1853*]

Howe'er their patients may complain,
Of head, or heart, or nerve, or vein,
Of fever high, or parch, or swell,
The remedy is Calomel.

Ibid. Stanza 2

The sons of the prophet are brave men and bold,
And quite unaccustomed to fear,
But the bravest by far in the ranks of the Shah
Was Abdul the Bulbul Amir.

Abdul the Bulbul Amir. Stanza 1

Now the heroes were plenty and well known to fame

---

[1] These lines having been incorrectly printed in a London publication, we have been favoured by the author with an authentic copy of them. — *Wheeler's Magazine* [Winchester, England, 1828], *Vol. I, P. 244*

In *The Trifler, 1817*. The lines have been attributed to the Reverend B. Poulton, of Winchester, England, and to Alaric Alexander Watts [1797–1864]. They were included in Bentley's *Miscellany* [1838], and in *Literary Frivolities*, compiled by William Dobson [1820–1884]. There are various versions of the *Alliteration*.

[1] *Macbeth, Act I, Sc. 1, Line 1.*

[2] In John Pierpont's *Young Reader* [1843].

[3] Set to music by C. H. Keith and arranged for piano by Joseph W. Turner [1846].

In the troops that were led by the Czar,
And the bravest of these was a man by the name
Of Ivan Petruski Skavar.
Abdul the Bulbul Amir. Stanza 3

Oh, were you ne'er a school-boy,
And did you never train,
And feel that swelling of the heart
You ne'er can feel again?
Young Soldiers.[1] *Stanza 1*

We charged upon a flock of geese
And put them all to flight.
Ibid. Stanza 3

Oh, the praties they are small —
Over here, over here.
Oh, the praties they are small
When we dig 'em in the fall,
And we eat 'em, coats and all,
Full of fear, full of fear.
Irish Famine Song [1846–1847]

Oh, potatoes they grow small,
In Kansas.
Oh, potatoes they grow small,
For they plant them in the fall,
And they eat 'em skins and all,
In Kansas.
Kansas version of famine song

Van Amburgh is the man who goes with all the shows,
He gets into the lion's cage, and tells you all he knows.
He puts his head in the lion's mouth, and keeps it there a while,
And when he takes it out again, he greets you with a smile.
Menagerie, or Showman's Song[2]

Oh, ye'll tak' the high road an' I'll tak' the low road,
An' I'll be in Scotland before ye;
But trouble it is there an' mony hearts are sair,[3]
On the bonnie, bonnie banks of Loch Lomond.
Scottish Ballad, Loch Lomond.[4]
Refrain

So I said, "Old man, for whom digg'st thou this grave
In the heart of London town?"
And the deep-toned voice of the digger replied —
"We're laying a gas-pipe down!"
From the Sublime to the Ridiculous.[1] *Stanza 3*

Went out to milk and I didn't know how,
I milked the goat instead of the cow;
A monkey sittin' on a pile of straw
A-winkin' at his mother-in-law.
Turkey in the straw, turkey in the hay,
Roll 'em up and twist 'em up a high tuckahaw,
And hit 'em up a tune called Turkey in the Straw.
Turkey in the Straw.[2]
Stanza 1 and refrain

Sugar in the gourd and honey in the horn,[3]
I never was so happy since the hour I was born.
Ibid. Stanza 6

It's the 'ammer, 'ammer, 'ammer along the 'ard 'igh road.
Under a drawing by John Leech [1817–1874] in London Punch, May 31, 1856, — a veterinary and horseman discussing a horse's legs

Frankie and Johnny were lovers, my gawd, how they could love,
Swore to be true to each other, true as the stars above;
He was her man, but he done her wrong.
Frankie and Johnny.[4] *Stanza 1*

Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye!

---

[1] In McGuffey's *Reader.*

[2] Popular at Eton and in American colleges in the 1860s. There are various versions.

[3] A version more familiar than the one given above changes the third line to
But I and my true love will never meet again.

[4] Found in *The Vocal Melodies of Scotland* [1840] and *Christie's Traditional Ballad Airs* [1876].

[1] Included in *Course of Composition and Rhetoric* by GEORGE PAYN QUACKENBOS [1826–1881]

[2] The classical American rural tune . . . steps around like an apple-faced farmhand . . . as American as Andrew Jackson, Johnny Appleseed, and Corn on the Cob. — CARL SANDBURG: *The American Songbag* [1927].

[3] *Honey in the Horn,* title of novel by HAROLD LENOIR DAVIS [1935].

[4] Traditional ballad; innumerable versions and verses.

With drums and guns, and guns and drums
The enemy nearly slew ye.
My darling dear, you look so queer,
Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.
Irish Folk Song. Stanza 1

Where are the legs with which you run,
When you went to carry a gun?
Indeed your dancing days are done —[1]
Och, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.
Ibid. Stanza 3

All I want of you is a little see-vility, and that of the commonest goddamnedest kind.[2]

The New Bedford Classic, as reported in "The History of New Bedford" [1918] by ZEPHANIAH W. PEASE *[1861–1933]. Supposed to be said by the mate of a whaler to his ill-humored captain*

Across the plains where once there roamed
The Indian and the Scout,
The Swede with alcoholic breath
Sets rows of cabbage out.
Quoted by D. W. BROGAN *in "The American Character" [1944]*

You-all means a race or section,
Family, party, tribe, or clan;
You-all means the whole connection
Of the individual man.
You-All. Stanza 2 [From The Richmond (Virginia) Times-Dispatch]

In the singular it's never
Used in this part of the land;
But we give up hope of ever
Making others understand.
Ibid. Stanza 4

The lady would remind you, please,
Her name is not Lost Angie Lees,
Nor Angie anything whatever.
She hopes her friends will be so clever
To share her fit historic pride,
The *g* shall not be jellified.
O long, *g* hard, and rhyme with "yes" —
That's all about Loce Ang-El-Ess.
Los Angeles

Just after the death of the flowers,
And before they are buried in snow,
There comes a festival season
When Nature is all aglow.
Indian Summer. Stanza 1 [1860]

Dreamer of dreams, we take the taunt with gladness,
Knowing that God beyond the years we see
Hath wrought the dreams that count with men for madness
Into the fabric of the world to be.
On the defeat by the London County Council of some educational plans; ascribed to F. W. H. Myers, but not found in his writings

I pray the prayer the Easterners do,
May the peace of Allah abide with you;
Wherever you stay, wherever you go,
May the beautiful palms of Allah grow;
Through days of labor and nights of rest,
The love of good Allah make you blest.
So I touch my heart as the Easterners do, —
May the peace of Allah abide with you.
Salaam Alaikum (Peace Be with You)

Listen to the Exhortation of the Dawn!
Look to this Day!
For it is Life, the very Life of Life.
In its brief course lie all the Verities and Realities of your Existence:
The Bliss of Growth,
The Glory of Action,
The Splendor of Beauty.
For Yesterday is but a Dream,
And To-morrow is only a Vision;
But To-day well-lived makes every Yesterday a Dream of Happiness,
And every To-morrow a Vision of Hope.
Look well therefore to this Day!
Such is the Salutation of the Dawn.
The Salutation of the Dawn, from the Sanskrit

The woman was not taken
From Adam's head, you know,

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 77.

[2] The other traditional version, repudiated by New Bedford authority, was that the skipper said: "All I want out of you is silence, and damn little of that."

So she must not command him,
'Tis evidently so;
The woman was not taken
From Adam's feet, you see,
So he must not abuse her —
The meaning seems to be.
The woman she was taken
From under Adam's arm,
Which shows he must protect her
From injury and harm.

Old Scotch Nuptial Song [*before 1860*][1]

Yestreen the Queen had four Maries,
The night she'll hae but three;
There was Mary Seaton, and Mary Beaton,
And Mary Carmichael, and me.

The Queen's Maries. Stanza 19 (*Oxford Book of English Verse, No. 375*)

In the days of old Rameses
That story had paresis.

Attributed to Ben King, but a familiar saying in the Whitechapel Club, Chicago, before he became a member. Quoted by Kipling in "The Ship That Found Herself."

From the halls of Montezuma,
To the shores of Tripoli,
We fight our country's battles
On the land as on the sea.

U. S. Marines' Song. Stanza 1

If the Army and the Navy
Ever look on Heaven's scenes,
They will find the streets are guarded by
The United States Marines.

Ibid. Stanza 4

The beauty of the house is order;
The blessing of the house is contentment;
The glory of the house is hospitality;
The crown of the house is godliness.

Fireplace Motto

Men are only boys grown tall;
Hearts don't change much after all.

Katie Lee and Willie Gray. Stanza 6[2]

May I carry, if I will,
All your burdens up the hill?
And she answered with a laugh,
No, but you may carry half.

Katie Lee and Willie Gray. Stanza 8

"I drink to one," he said,
"Whose image never may depart,
Deep graven on this grateful heart,
Till memory be dead.
To one whose love for me shall last
When lighter passions long have passed,
So holy 'tis, and true."

The Knight's Toast (*to his Mother*).[1] *Stanzas 7 and 8*

Mr. Finney had a turnip,
And it grew behind the barn,
And it grew, and it grew,
And the turnip did no harm.

Mr. Finney's Turnip.[2] *Stanza 1*

Of all the funny things that live, in woodland, marsh, or bog,
That creep the ground or fly the air, the funniest thing's a frog.

The Scientific Frog. Stanza 1 [*1860s*]

I belong to that highly respectable tribe
Which is known as the Shabby Genteel . . .
Too proud to beg, too honest to steal.

The Shabby Genteel. Stanza 1 (*Sung by Sol Smith Russell* [*1848–1901*] *in A Poor Relation*)

Hands off! Stand back! Leave us alone!
You shall not rob us of our own;
We will be free! We will be free!
God and Right our standard be.

War-Song of the Boers. Stanza 1 [*1881*]

I'm Terence O'Reilly, I'm a man of renown . . .
If they'd let me be, I'd have Ireland free,
On the railroads you'd not pay any fare,

---

[1] Attributed to Abraham Lincoln.

[2] Attributed to Margaret Verne and also to Josephine Hunt Pixley.

[1] Attributed to Sir Walter Scott, but not found in his writings.

[2] Persistently attributed to H. W. Longfellow, who denied the authorship in a letter to George Anderson, July 11, 1881.

I'd have the United States under my thumb,
And I'd sleep in the President's chair.

Is That Mr. Reilly? [1]
Stanza 1 [*1882*]

Is that Mr. Reilly, can anyone tell?
Is that Mr. Reilly that owns the hotel?
Well, if that's Mr. Reilly, they speak of so highly,
Upon me soul, Reilly, you're doin' quite well.

Ibid. Chorus

Sow a Thought, and you reap an Act;
Sow an Act, and you reap a Habit;
Sow a Habit, and you reap a Character;
Sow a Character, and you reap a Destiny.

Quoted by SAMUEL SMILES [*1812–1904*] *in Life and Labour* [*1887*]

The Monkey married the Baboon's sister,
Smacked his lips and then he kissed her.

The Monkey's Wedding. Stanza 1 (*Regimental March of the Ninth U. S. Cavalry*)

King Arthur had three sons — that he had;
He had three sons of yore,
And he kicked them out the door
Because they could not sing — that he did.

King Arthur: English Folksong [2]

In good old Colony times
When we lived under the King,
Three roguish chaps
Fell into mishaps
Because they could not sing.

Another version, once popular as an American college song, In Good Old Colony Times

Reuben, I have long been thinking
What a good world this would be,
If the men were all transported
On this side the Northern Sea.

Reuben and Rachel.[1] *Stanza 1*

Mankind looks forth with careful glance,
Time steady plies the oar,
While old age calmly waits to hear
The keel upon the shore.

Life Voyage (*on an engraving by F. T. Stuart from a painting by Clarence M. Dobell*)

There is never a daughter of Eve but once, ere the tale of her days is done,
She will know the scent of the Eden rose, just once beneath the sun!
And whatever else she may win or lose, endure, or do, or dare,
She will never forget the enchantment it gave to the common air;
For the world may give her content or joy, fame, sorrow, or sacrifice,
But the hour that brought the scent of the rose, she lived it in Paradise.

The Rose of Eden: Arabic Legend [2]

I loathe, abhor, despise,
Abominate dried apple pies.
I like good bread, I like good meat,
Or anything that's fit to eat,
But of all poor grub beneath the skies,
The poorest is dried apple pies.
Give me the toothache or sore eyes
In preference to such kind of pies.

Dried Apple Pies

Tread on my corns, or tell me lies,
But don't pass me dried apple pies! [3]

Ibid.

---

[1] Assumed to be the origin of the phrase, "the life of Riley," viz., to have an easy time. A modern variant, of mischievous purport: —

This is the grave of Murphy,
They buried him today —
He led the Life of Riley
While Riley was away.

[2] From *English County Songs*, collected [1893] by LUCY E. BROADWOOD and J. A. FULLER-MAITLAND.

[1] An adaptation of this old song, entitled "Reuben and Cynthia," was sung in Charles Hoyt's play, *A Trip to Chinatown* [1890].

[2] Published in *All the Year Round*, a periodical edited by Charles Dickens and continued by his son, Charles, after the death of the elder Dickens in 1870. The poem appeared in *The St. Louis Globe-Democrat*, July 13, 1878. Rudyard Kipling quotes from this poem in "Mrs. Hauksbee Sits Out," in *Under the Deodars*.

The poem has been attributed to Susan K. Phillips.

[3] I was sorry to see him die
But he couldn't eat prune pie,
Nor, as a matter of fact, could I.

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY: *Doubletaph*

If I had but a thousand a year, Gaffer Green,
If I had but a thousand a year,
What a man I would be, and what sights I would see.

Robin Ruff.[1] *Stanza 1*

There's a place that is better than this, Robin Ruff,
And I hope in my heart you'll go there,
Where the poor man's as great though he hath no estate,
Aye, as if he'd a thousand a year.

Ibid. Stanza 6

If any lift of mine may ease
The burden of another,
God give me love and care and strength
To help my ailing brother.

If Any Little Word of Mine. Stanza 2 [1880]

There is a mystery in human hearts,
And though we be encircled by a host
Of those who love us well and are beloved,
To every one of us, from time to time,
There comes a sense of utter loneliness.

A Solitary Way. Stanza 1 [1885]

And those who walk with Him from day to day
Can never have a solitary way.

Ibid. Stanza 3

In the first person, simply *shall* foretells,
In *will* a threat or else a promise dwells;
Shall in the second and third does threat,
Will then simply foretells a future feat.

Grammar, Irish National Schools

Try what you will, there's nothing like leather.

Nothing Like Leather

The sweetest lives are those to duty wed,
Whose deeds, both great and small,
Are close-knit strands of an unbroken thread,
Where love ennobles all.
The world may sound no trumpet, ring no bells;
The book of life the shining record tells.

Attributed to Elizabeth Barrett Browning, but not found in her writings

The little cares that fretted me,
I lost them yesterday,
Among the fields above the sea,
Among the winds at play,
Among the lowing of the herds,
The rustling of the trees,
Among the singing of the birds,
The humming of the bees.
The foolish fears of what might pass
I cast them all away
Among the clover-scented grass,
Among the new-mown hay,
Among the hushing of the corn
Where drowsy poppies nod,
Where ill thoughts die and good are born —
Out in the fields with God!

Out in the Fields (Anonymous, in St. Paul's Magazine, August 20, 1898, page 307. Reprinted in The Boston Globe, April 30, 1899)[1]

The halls of fame are open wide
And they are always full;
Some go in by the door called "push,"
And some by the door called "pull."

Quoted by Prime Minister Stanley Baldwin in a speech in the House of Commons

He who whispers down a well
About the goods he has to sell,
Will never reap the golden dollars
Like him who shows them round and hollers.

Quoted by the Prince of Wales (the present Duke of Windsor); thought to be of American origin

The codfish lays ten thousand eggs,
The homely hen lays one.
The codfish never cackles
To tell you what she's done.
And so we scorn the codfish,
While the humble hen we prize,

---

[1] Set to music by Henry Russell [1812–1900].

[1] Attributed to Mrs. Browning and to Louise Imogen Guiney. There is no convincing proof of either authorship.

Which only goes to show you
That it pays to advertise.
It Pays to Advertise

Two ears and but a single tongue
By nature's laws to man belong;
The lesson she would teach is clear:
Repeat but half of what you hear.[1]
Old jingle

Monday's child is fair of face,
Tuesday's child is full of grace,
Wednesday's child is loving and giving,
Thursday's child works hard for a living.
Friday's child is full of woe,
Saturday's child has far to go,
But the child that is born on the Sabbath-day
Is brave and bonny, and good and gay.
Birthdays (Quoted in Miser Farebrother by B. L. Farjeon, Harper's Weekly, September 17, 1887)

Cut your nails on Monday, cut them for wealth,
Cut them on Tuesday, cut them for health,
Cut them on Wednesday, cut them for news,
Cut them on Thursday, a new pair of shoes.
Cut them on Friday, cut them for sorrow,
Cut them on Saturday, see sweetheart to-morrow.
Cut them on Sunday, cut them for evil,
The whole of the week you'll be ruled by the devil.
Quoted as above

Something old, something new,
Something borrowed, something blue.
Wedding Rhyme

The Pyramids first, which in Egypt were laid;
Next Babylon's Garden, for Amytis made;
Then Mausolos' Tomb of affection and guilt;
Fourth, the Temple of Dian in Ephesus built;
The Colossus of Rhodes, cast in brass, to the Sun;
Sixth, Jupiter's Statue, by Phidias done;
The Pharos of Egypt comes last, we are told,
Or the Palace of Cyrus, cemented with gold.
Seven Wonders of the Ancient World

Use it up, wear it out;
Make it do, or do without.
New England Maxim

Change the name of Arkansas? Never!
Attributed to U. S. Senator James Kimbrough Jones *[1839–1908] during an argument concerning the pronunciation of the last syllable*

Earned a precarious living by taking in one another's washing.
The Oxford Dictionary of Quotations [1941] says no source has ever been traced

Ladling the butter from adjacent tubs,
Stubbs butters Freeman, Freeman butters Stubbs.
Variously quoted (c. 1890). Alluding to the mutual praise of two famous Oxford historians

God looks after fools, drunkards, and the United States.
Epigram

The Place of Justice is a Hallowed Place.[1]
Inscription over the Pennsylvania Avenue entrance to Department of Justice Building, Washington, D. C.

Every time I come to town
The boys keep kicking my dawg around;
Makes no difference if he is a hound,
They've got to quit kicking my dawg around.
Champ Clark campaign song [1912]

---

[1] Zip your lip — cautionary slogan of the Second World War.

[1] When seen by Bartlett's observer in February, 1946, there appeared below, "Closed — Use 9th Street Entrance."

My granddad, viewing earth's worn
cogs,
Said things were going to the dogs;
His granddad in his house of logs,
Said things were going to the dogs;
His granddad in the Flemish bogs
Said things were going to the dogs;
His granddad in his old skin togs,
Said things were going to the dogs;
There's one thing that I have to state —
The dogs have had a good long wait.
Perennial Journeys

Lord, through this hour
Be Thou our Guide,
So by Thy power
No foot shall slide.
Westminster Chimes

Climb high
Climb far
Your goal the sky
Your aim the star.
Inscription on Hopkins Memorial Steps, Williams College, Williamstown, Massachusetts

Mother, may I go out to swim?
Yes, my darling daughter:
Hang your clothes on a hickory limb
And don't go near the water.
Origin dubious.

See the happy moron,
He doesn't give a damn.
I wish I were a moron —
My God, perhaps I am!
Incorrectly attributed to Dorothy Parker

Lizzie Borden took an axe
And gave her mother forty whacks;
When she saw what she had done
She gave her father forty-one.
Ballad current after the Borden murder, Fall River, Massachusetts [August 4, 1892] [1]

My aunt's charwoman's sister's son
Heard a policeman on his beat
Say to a nursemaid down our street
That he knew a man who had a friend
And he could tell when the war would
end.
Jingle popular in 1917–1918

You will eat, bye and bye,
In that glorious land above the sky;
Work and pray, live on hay,
You'll get pie in the sky when you die.
The Preacher and the Slave [1]

The difficult we do immediately. The impossible takes a little longer.
Slogan of United States Army Air Forces

We sure liberated the hell out of this place.
American soldier in the ruins of a French village, 1944. Quoted by Max Miller *in "The Far Shore" [1945]*

We've got the Germans exactly where they want us.
Ibid. American artillery officer on the beachhead at Anzio, Italy

Soldiers who wish to be a hero
Are practically zero,
But those who wish to be civilians,
Jesus, they run into the millions.
Army latrine inscription quoted by Norman Rosten *in "The Big Road" [1945]*

Stay with me, God. The night is dark,
The night is cold: my little spark
Of courage dies. The night is long;
Be with me, God, and make me strong.
A Soldier — His Prayer.[2] *Stanza 1*

I knew that death is but a door.
I knew what we were fighting for:
Peace for the kids, our brothers freed,
A kinder world, a cleaner breed.
Ibid. Stanza 7

Help me, O God, when death is near
To mock the haggard face of fear,
That when I fall — if fall I must —
My soul may triumph in the dust.
Ibid. Stanza 9

Since wars begin in the minds of men,

---

[1] Edmund Pearson, *The Trial of Lizzie Borden,* says the verse was frequently sung to the tune of *Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay.*

[1] Attributed to Joe Hill in the 1927 edition of *I.W.W. Songs.*

[2] This poem, says General Sir Bernard Montgomery, was found on a scrap of paper in a slit trench in Tunisia, during the battle of El Agheila. Printed in *Poems from the Desert,* by members of the British Eighth Army [1944].

it is in the minds of men that the defences of peace must be constructed.

Constitution of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization

We are not dealing simply with a military or scientific problem but with a problem in statecraft and the ways of the human spirit.

Report on the International Control of Atomic Energy, published March 16, 1946 [1]

---

[1] Prepared for the Department of State by a Board of Consultants: Chester I. Barnard, Dr. J. R. Oppenheimer, Dr. Charles A. Thomas, Harry A. Winne, and David E. Lilienthal, Chairman.

Relief from the terrible fear which can do so much to engender the very thing feared.

Report on the International Control of Atomic Energy, published March 16, 1946

Anything constructive in relation to atomic energy must inevitably be novel and immensely difficult.

Ibid.

After an atomic war no good will and intelligence will be needed to bring a permanent peace to the survivors. They will get it in the jumbled stones of their cities.

One World or None.[1] *Chap. 15, Survival is at Stake.* [*1946*]

---

[1] Edited by DEXTER MASTERS and KATHARINE WAY.

In translation it is more important to produce poetical acid of the same formula than to preserve any strict equivalence of words.

GAVIN BONE: *Anglo-Saxon Poetry*
[*1943*]

TRANSLATIONS

ANCIENT EGYPT

To resist him that is set in authority is evil.

The Instruction of Ptahhotep[1]
[Circa *2675 B.C.*]

There it o'ertook me that I fell down for thirst, I was parched, my throat burned, and I said: "This is the taste of death."

The Story of Sinuke[1]
[Circa *2000 B.C.*]

There is none that hath turned his shaft, there is none that hath bent his bow.

Ibid.

Then the ship perished, and of them that were in it not one survived. And I was cast on to an island by a wave of the sea.

The Story of the Shipwrecked Sailor[1] [Circa *1700 B.C.?*]

Everywhere he feels his Heart because its vessels run to all his limbs.

The Beginning of the Secret Book of the Physician[2] [Circa *1550 B.C.*]

Go not in and out in the court of justice, that thy name may not stink.

The Wisdom of Anii[1]
[Circa *900 B.C.*]

HAMMURABI

[*Circa* 1955–1913 B. C.][3]

[*From* Robert Francis Harper's *The Code of Hammurabi King of Babylon about 2250 B.C., second edition*]

I established law and justice in the land.

Page 9 (*Prologue*)

If a man owe a debt and Adad[1] inundate his field and carry away the produce, or, through lack of water, grain have not grown in the field, in that year he shall not make any return of grain to the creditor, he shall alter his contract-tablet and he shall not pay the interest for that year.

Page 27 (*Sect. 48*)

If a man destroy the eye of another man, they shall destroy his eye.

Page 73 (*Sect. 196*)

HOMER[2]

[*Circa* 850 B. C.]

These things surely lie on the knees of the gods.

Odyssey.[3] *Book I, Line 267*

HESIOD

[*Circa* 720 B. C.?]

Translation by J. Banks, M.A., *with a few alterations. Bohn Classical Library*

We know to tell many fictions like to truths, and we know, when we will, to speak what is true.

The Theogony. Line 27

On the tongue of such an one they shed a honeyed dew,[4] and from his lips drop gentle words.

Ibid. Line 82

Night, having Sleep, the brother of Death.[5]

Ibid. Line 754

---

[1] From Adolf Erman [1854–1937]: *The Literature of the Ancient Egyptians*, translated [1927] by Aylward M. Blackman.

[2] In *The Papyrus Ebers*, translated [1931] from the German version by Cyril P. Bryan.

[3] According to *Webster's New International Dictionary*, 2d ed. Authorities disagree on the probable dates.

[1] The storm god.

[2] For quotations from the *Iliad* and *Odyssey*, see Alexander Pope and William Cullen Bryant.

[3] Translated [1879] by Butcher and Lang.

[4] He on honey-dew hath fed. — Coleridge: *Kubla Khan*

[5] Death and his brother Sleep. — Shelley: *Queen Mab, I*

From whose eyelids also as they gazed dropped love.

The Theogony. Line 910

Both potter is jealous of potter and craftsman of craftsman; and poor man has a grudge against poor man, and poet against poet.[1]

Works and Days. Line 25

Fools! they know not how much half exceeds the whole.[2]

Ibid. Line 40

For full indeed is earth of woes, and full the sea; and in the day as well as night diseases unbidden haunt mankind, silently bearing ills to men, for all-wise Zeus hath taken from them their voice. So utterly impossible is it to escape the will of Zeus.

Ibid. Line 101

Oft hath even a whole city reaped the evil fruit of a bad man.[3]

Ibid. Line 240

For himself doth a man work evil in working evils for another.

Ibid. Line 265

Badness, look you, you may choose easily in a heap: level is the path, and right near it dwells. But before Virtue the immortal gods have put the sweat of man's brow; and long and steep is the way to it, and rugged at the first.

Ibid. Line 287

Let it please thee to keep in order a moderate-sized farm, that so thy garners may be full of fruits in their season.

Ibid. Line 304

Invite the man that loves thee to a feast, but let alone thine enemy.

Ibid. Line 342

A bad neighbour is as great a misfortune as a good one is a great blessing.

Ibid. Line 346

Gain not base gains; base gains are the same as losses.

Ibid. Line 353

If thou shouldst lay up even a little upon a little, and shouldst do this often, soon would even this become great.

Works and Days. Line 360

At the beginning of the cask and at the end take thy fill, but be saving in the middle; for at the bottom saving comes too late. Let the price fixed with a friend be sufficient, and even dealing with a brother call in witnesses, but laughingly.

Ibid. Line 366

The morn, look you, furthers a man on his road, and furthers him too in his work.

Ibid. Line 579

Observe moderation. In all, the fitting season is best.

Ibid. Line 694

Neither make thy friend equal to a brother; but if thou shalt have made him so, be not the first to do him wrong.

Ibid. Line 707

MIMNERMUS

[*Floruit* 630–600 B. C.]

We are all clever enough at envying a famous man while he is yet alive, and at praising him when he is dead.

Fragment 1

STESICHORUS

[630–550 B. C.]

Loeb Classical Library, Lyra Graeca, Vol. 2

'Tis a vain and impotent thing to bewail the dead.

STOBAEUS: *Anthology*[1]

When a man dies, all his glory among men dies also.

Ibid.

ALCAEUS

[611–580 B. C.]

Translation by J. M. Edmonds. Loeb Classical Library, Lyra Graeca, Vol. 1

Not houses finely roofed or the stones of walls well-builded, nay nor canals and dockyards, make the city, but men able to use their opportunity.

---

[1] See Gay, page 206.

[2] Pittacus said that half was more than the whole. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Pittacus, II*

[3] One man's wickedness may easily become all men's curse. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 463*

[1] Translated by J. M. EDMONDS.

Aristides: *Rhodian Oration*

Painting a lion from the claw.

Plutarch: *On the Cessation of Oracles*

'Tis said that wrath is the last thing in a man to grow old.

Scholiast on Sophocles

One that hath wine as a chain about his wits, such an one lives no life at all.

Demetrius: *On Poems. Papyrus of the First Century B.C. found at Herculaneum*

In fleeing the ashes he's fallen into the coals.

Apostolius: *Proverbs*

SAPPHO OF LESBOS [1]

[*Circa* 610 B. C.]

Art thou the topmost apple
The gatherers could not reach,
Reddening on the bough?

To Atthis, paraphrase by Bliss Carman

I loved thee, Atthis, once — long, long ago;
Long, long ago — the memory still is dear.
Stand face to face, friend, and unveil thine eyes,
Look deep in mine and keep the dead past clear
Of all regret.

To Atthis, paraphrase by Anne Bunner

For to whomsoever I do good they harm me most.

Fragment 11 [2]

Evening, thou that bringest all, whatever the light-giving dawn scattered; thou bringest the sheep, thou bringest the goat, thou bringest the child to its mother.

Fragment 93 [2]

THEOGNIS

[570?–490? B. C.]

Wine is wont to show the mind of man.[1]

Maxims. Line 500

No one goes to Hades with all his immense wealth.[2]

Ibid. Line 725

ANACREON

[563–478 B. C.]

Translation by J. M. Edmonds. Loeb Classical Library, Lyra Graeca, Vol. 2

Nor in those days did Persuasion shine all silver.

Scholiast on Pindar

Doorkeepers that fight are a mischief.

Etymologicum Magnum

Shining with desire and gleaming with unguents.

Plutarch: *Amatorius*

SIMONIDES OF CEOS

[556–469 B. C.]

In silence also there's a worth that brings no risk.

Plutarch: *Sayings of Emperors. Augustus Caesar*

There's no joy even in beautiful Wisdom, unless one have holy Health.

Sextus Empiricus: *Against the Mathematicians*

Whereas gold is the kindest of all hosts when it shines in the sky,
It comes an evil guest unto those that receive it in their hand.

Plutarch: *The Malignity of Herodotus*

He that would live completely happy must before all things belong to a country that is of fair report.

Ammianus Marcellinus: *History*

The city is the teacher of the man.

Plutarch: *Should Old Men Govern?*

---

[1] Some say the Muses are nine but how carelessly! Look at the tenth, Sappho from Lesbos. — Plato (Loeb Classical Library, *Greek Anthology, Vol. 3, P. 281*)

[2] Translated by Mary Mills Patrick.

[1] In wine there is truth. — Pliny: *Natural History, Book XIV, Sect. 141.*

[2] For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him. — *Psalm XLIX, 17*

Go tell the Spartans, thou that passeth by,
That here, obedient to their laws, we lie.[1]

Thermopylae[2]

AESOP

[*Floruit* 550 B. C.]

Any excuse will serve a tyrant.

The Wolf and the Lamb

Beware lest you lose the substance by grasping at the shadow.

The Dog and the Shadow

You may share the labours of the great, but you will not share the spoil.

The Lion's Share

You have put your head inside a wolf's mouth and taken it out again in safety. That ought to be reward enough for you.

The Wolf and the Crane

Better beans and bacon in peace than cakes and ale in fear.

The Town Mouse and the Country Mouse

Only cowards insult dying majesty.

The Sick Lion

Little friends may prove great friends.

The Lion and the Mouse

Better no rule than cruel rule.

The Frogs Desiring a King

A huge gap appeared in the side of the mountains. At last a tiny mouse poked its little head out of the gap.[3]

The Mountains in Labour

Much outcry, little outcome.

The Mountains in Labour

There is always someone worse off than yourself.

The Hares and the Frogs

It is easy to be brave from a safe distance.

The Wolf and the Kid

You will only injure yourself if you take notice of despicable enemies.

The Bald Man and the Fly

Outside show is a poor substitute for inner worth.

The Fox and the Mask

Borrowed plumes.

The Jay and the Peacock

It is not only fine feathers that make fine birds.

Ibid.

Self-conceit may lead to self-destruction.

The Frog and the Ox

Gratitude is the sign of noble souls.

Androcles

We often despise what is most useful to us.

The Hart and the Hunter

They found that even the Belly, in its dull quiet way, was doing necessary work for the Body, and that all must work together or the Body will go to pieces.

The Belly and the Members

I am sure the grapes are sour.[1]

The Fox and the Grapes

It is easy to despise what you cannot get.

Ibid.

Be content with your lot; one cannot be first in everything.

The Peacock and Juno

Familiarity breeds contempt.[2]

The Fox and the Lion

---

[1] Ruskin said of this epitaph that it was the noblest group of words ever uttered by man. In Luderitzbucht Cemetery, German Southwest Africa, the lines, adapted to read:

Tell England, ye who pass this monument,
That we who rest here, die content,

mark the grave of Rex and Wilfred Wilmslow, who fell in the battle of Stetting [Nov., 1914]. In Southport, England, the War Memorial bears another adaptation of the epitaph:

Tell Britain, ye who mark this monument,
Faithful to her we fell, and rest content.

[2] Translated by WILLIAM LISLE BOWLES [1762–1850].

[3] A mountain was in labour, sending forth dreadful groans, and there was in the region the highest expectation. After all, it brought forth a mouse. — PHAEDRUS: *Fable 22, 1*

The mountains are in labour, and a ridiculous mouse will be born. — HORACE: *The Art of Poetry, L. 139*

[1] See George Herbert, page 137. See also La Fontaine, page 1160.

[2] This is Maxim 640 of Publilius Syrus.

Upon familiarity will grow more contempt.
SHAKESPEARE: *The Merry Wives of Windsor, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 258*

See Cervantes, page 1150.

We can easily represent things as we wish them to be.

The Lion and the Statue

Then the Grasshopper knew it is best to prepare for the days of necessity.

The Ant and the Grasshopper

The little Reed, bending to the force of the wind, soon stood upright again when the storm had passed over.

The Tree and the Reed

Obscurity often brings safety.

Ibid.

The Lamb that belonged to the Sheep, whose skin the Wolf was wearing, began to follow the Wolf in the Sheep's clothing.

The Wolf in Sheep's Clothing

Appearances are deceptive.

Ibid.

The Dog barked at the Ox and attempted to bite it when it approached the manger in the hope of getting at the straw.

The Dog in the Manger[1]

People often grudge others what they cannot enjoy themselves.

Ibid.

The boy called out "Wolf, Wolf!" and the villagers came out to help him. A few days afterward he tried the same trick, and again they came to his help. Shortly after this a Wolf actually came, but this time the villagers thought the boy was deceiving them again and nobody came to his help.

The Shepherd's Boy

A liar will not be believed, even when he speaks the truth.

Ibid.

Never soar aloft on an enemy's pinions.

The Tortoise and the Birds

Do but set the example yourself, and I will follow you. Example is the best precept.[2]

The Two Crabs

Never trust a friend who deserts you at a pinch.

The Two Fellows and the Bear

United we stand, divided we fall.[1]

The Four Oxen and the Lion

A little thing in hand is worth more than a great thing in prospect.[2]

The Fisher and the Little Fish

Little by little does the trick.

The Crow and the Pitcher

I will have nought to do with a man who can blow hot and cold with the same breath.

The Man and the Satyr

Thinking to get at once all the gold the Goose could give, he killed it and opened it only to find, — nothing.

The Goose with the Golden Eggs

Put your shoulder to the wheel.

Hercules and the Waggoner

The gods help them that help themselves.

Ibid.

Please all, and you will please none.

The Man, the Boy, and the Donkey

Who is to bell the Cat? It is easy to propose impossible remedies.

Belling the Cat

When the Hare awoke from his nap, he saw the Tortoise just near the winning post. Plodding wins the race.

The Hare and the Tortoise

We would often be sorry if our wishes were gratified.[3]

The Old Man and Death

Union gives strength.

The Bundle of Sticks

While I see many hoof-marks going in, I see none coming out. It is easier to get into the enemy's toils than out again.

The Lion, the Fox, and the Beasts

The haft of the arrow had been feathered with one of the eagle's own plumes. We often give our enemies the means of our own destruction.[4]

The Eagle and the Arrow

---

[1] See Burton, page 123.

[2] Example is always more efficacious than precept. — JOHNSON: *Rasselas, Chap. 30*

[1] See George Pope Morris, page 404.

[2] Better one byrde in hande than ten in the wood. — HEYWOOD [1546]

[3] See Lowell, page 528.

[4] Viewed his own feather on the fatal dart.
BYRON: *English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, L. 828*

See Waller, page 145, and Aeschylus, page 1079.

Nature will out.

The Cat-Maiden

Do not count your chickens before they are hatched.[1]

The Milkmaid and Her Pail

Men often applaud an imitation, and hiss the real thing.

The Buffoon and the Countryman

Never trust the advice of a man in difficulties.

The Fox and the Goat

IBYCUS

[*Floruit circa* 550 B. C.]

Translation by J. M. EDMONDS. *Loeb Classical Library, Lyra Graeca*

You cannot find a medicine for life when once a man is dead.

CHRYSIPPUS: *Negatives*

Every reef may be safely let out so long as the sail clears the top of the wave.

Scholiast on the Iliad

Contests allow no excuses, no more do friendships.

ZENOBIUS: *Proverbs*

The cranes of Ibycus.[2]

AESCHYLUS

[525–456 B. C.]

I would far rather be ignorant than wise in the foreboding of evil.[3]

Suppliants.[4] *Nauck's Edition, No. 453*

"Honour thy father and thy mother" stands written among the three laws of most revered righteousness.[5]

Ibid. No. 707

Words are the physicians of a mind diseased.[1]

Prometheus.[2] *Nauck's Edition, No. 378*

Time as he grows old teaches many lessons.

Ibid. No. 981

God's mouth knows not to utter falsehood, but he will perform each word.[3]

Ibid. No. 1032

Too lightly opened are a woman's ears;
Her fence downtrod by many trespassers.

Agamemnon.[4] *Line 486*

I think the slain
Care little if they sleep or rise again;
And we, the living, wherefore should we ache
With counting all our lost ones?

Ibid. Line 595

Sweet is a grief well ended.

Ibid. Line 805

For not many men, the proverb saith,
Can love a friend whom fortune prospereth
Unenvying.

Ibid. Line 832

I know how men in exile feed on dreams.

Ibid. Line 1668

Him who pitieth suffering men
Zeus pitieth, and his ways are sweet on earth.

The Eumenides.[4] *Line 91*

Fortune is a god and rules men's life.[5]

The Choëphoroe.[4] *Line 59*

Destiny
Waiteth alike for them that men call free,
And them by others mastered.

Ibid. Line 101

Pleasantest
Of all ties is the tie of host and guest.

Ibid. Line 699

---

[1] See Samuel Butler, page 143.

[2] According to legend, Ibycus was murdered at sea, and his murderers were discovered through cranes that followed the ship. Hence, the "cranes of Ibycus" became a proverb for the agency of the gods in revealing crime.

[3] See Thomas Gray, page 243.

[4] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

[5] The three great laws ascribed to Triptolemus are referred to, — namely, to honour parents; to worship the gods with the fruits of the earth; to hurt no living creature. The first two laws are also ascribed to the centaur Cheiron.

[1] Apt words have power to suage
The tumours of a troubl'd mind.
MILTON: *Samson Agonistes*

[2] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

[3] God is not a man that he should lie; . . . hath he said, and shall he not do it? — *Numbers, XXIII, 19.*

[4] Translated by SIR GILBERT MURRAY.

[5] Fortune commands men, and not men fortune. — HERODOTUS: *Book VII, Polymnia, Chap. 49*

So in the Libyan fable it is told
That once an eagle, stricken with a dart,
Said, when he saw the fashion of the shaft,
"With our own feathers, not by others' hands,
Are we now smitten."[1]

Fragment 135[2]

O Death the Healer, scorn thou not, I pray,
To come to me: of cureless ills thou art
The one physician. Pain lays not its touch
Upon a corpse.

Fragment 250[2]

A prosperous fool is a grievous burden.

Fragment 383

Bronze is the mirror of the form; wine, of the heart.

Fragment 384

It is not the oath that makes us believe the man, but the man the oath.

Fragment 385

PINDAR

[518–438 B. C.]

Translation by Sir J. E. SANDYS. *Loeb Classical Library*

The best of healers is good cheer.

Nemean Ode 4

Longer than deeds liveth the word.

Ibid.

It is the natal star that ruleth over every deed.

Nemean Ode 5

For whatsoever one hath well said goeth forth with a voice that never dieth.

Isthmian Ode 4

Refrain from peering too far.

Olympian Ode 1

The word that is overbearing is a spur unto strife.

Fragment from Hymns

To foolish men belongeth a love for things afar.

Paean 4

Every noble deed dieth, if suppressed in silence.

Eulogy on Alexander, Son of Amyntas

Whether the race of men on earth mounteth a loftier tower by justice, or by crooked wiles, my mind is divided in telling clearly.

Fragment

SOPHOCLES

[496–406 B. C.]

The ship of state — the gods once more,
After much rocking on a stormy surge,
Set her on even keel.

Antigone[1]

That pilot of the state
Who sets no hand to the best policy,
But remains tongue-tied through some terror, seems
Vilest of men.

Ibid.

None love the messenger who brings bad news.[2]

Ibid.

For money you would sell your soul.

Ibid.

A man of worth
In his own household will appear upright
In the state also.

Ibid.

There lives no greater fiend than Anarchy;
She ruins states, turns houses out of doors,
Breaks up in rout the embattled soldiery.

Ibid.

Do not persist, then, to retain at heart
One sole idea, that the thing is right
Which your mouth utters, and nought else beside.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Waller, page 145, and Aesop, page 1077.
[2] Translated by PLUMPTRE.

[1] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG [1837–1930].
[2] The first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part II, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 100*

Though a man be wise,
It is no shame for him to live and learn.[1]

Antigone

To err
From the right path is common to mankind.[2]

Ibid.

A day can prostrate and upraise again
All that is human.

Ajax [3]

To behold harms of our own hands' doing,
Where none beside us wrought, causes sharp ruing.

Ibid.

A woman should be seen, not heard.

Ibid.

I would not take the fellow at a gift
Who warms himself with unsubstantial hopes;
But bravely to live on, or bravely end,[4]
Is due to gentle breeding.

Ibid.

In the ills of men
There is none sorer than Necessity.

Ibid.

Some mindfulness
A man should surely keep, of any thing
That pleased him once.

Ibid.

The happiest life consists in ignorance,
Before you learn to grieve and to rejoice.

Ibid.

Sleep, the universal vanquisher.

Ibid.

I for my own part, having learnt of late
Those hateful to us we are not to hate
As though they might not soon be friends again,
Intend to measure, now, the services
I render to my friend, as if not so
To abide for ever; for of mortals most
Find friendship an unstable anchorage.[1]

Ajax

'Tis a long road knows no turning.

Ibid.

Men of perverse opinion do not know
The excellence of what is in their hands,
Till some one dash it from them.

Ibid.

Death is not the worst; rather, in vain
To wish for death, and not to compass it.

Electra [2]

The flower
Of our young manhood.[3]

Oedipus Tyrannus [2]

Towers and ships are nothingness,
Void of our fellow men to inhabit them.

Ibid.

This dim-seen track-mark of an ancient crime.

Ibid.

The Sphinx
With her enigma.

Ibid.

I benefit myself in aiding him.

Ibid.

Now am I hail-fellow-well-met with all.[4]

Ibid.

Pride, when puffed up, vainly, with many things

---

[1] See Browning, page 493.

[2] To err is human. — POPE: *Essay on Criticism, Part II, L. 325*

[3] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

[4] Where life is more terrible than death, it is then the truest valour to dare to live. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE [1605–1682]: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 49*

[1] I know, of late experience taught, that him
Who is my foe I must but hate as one
Whom I may yet call friend: and him who loves me
Will I but serve and cherish as a man
Whose love is not abiding. Few be they
Who reaching friendship's port have there found rest.
The Death of Ajax, translated by CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY [1831–1884]

Long since I knew to treat my foe like one
Whom I hereafter as a friend might love
If he deserved it, and to love my friend
As if he still might one day be my foe:
For little is the trust we can repose
In human friendships.
Translator unknown

Love him so, as if you were one day to hate him and hate him so, as you were one day to love him. — Attributed to CHILO [flourished 556 B. C.] in MONTAIGNE's essay, *Of Friendship.*

[2] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

[3] See Terence, page 1094.

[4] See Swift, page 191.

Unseasonable, unfitting, mounts the wall,
Only to hurry to that fatal fall.[1]

Oedipus Tyrannus

That kindred only should behold and hear
The griefs of kin, fits best with decency.

Ibid.

Of no mortal say
"That man is happy," till
Vexed by no grievous ill
He pass Life's goal.[2]

Ibid. Closing lines

To know that all is well, even if late
We come to know it, is at least some gain.

Trachiniae[3]

There is occasion for the vigilant
To fear for one who prospers, lest he fall.

Ibid.

One must learn
By doing the thing; for though you think you know it
You have no certainty, until you try.

Ibid.

If any
Count on two days, or any more, to come,
He is a fool; for a man has no morrow,
Till with good luck he has got through to-day.

Ibid.

War never slays a bad man in its course,
But the good always!

Philoctetes[3]

Winds are fair always, when you fly from harm.

Ibid.

---

[1] See Heywood, page 14, and Chapman, page 29.

[2] Call no man happy till you know the nature of his death. — HERODOTUS: *Clio, Book I, 32*

'Tis an old well-known proverb of mankind,
"You cannot tell men's fortunes till they die,
In any case, if they be good or bad."
SOPHOCLES: *Trachiniae*

'Tis never seemly to felicitate
The fortunes of a man, as prosperous,
Before his life shall have been lived by him
Completely through.
SOPHOCLES: *Tyndareus, Fragment 572*

[3] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

Who does not befriend himself
By doing good?

Oedipus Coloneus[1]

To the gods alone
Belongs it never to be old or die,
But all things else melt with all-powerful Time.

Ibid.

If a man to you
Refused a favour, when you begged for it,
And would give nothing, and then afterwards,
When you were satisfied of your desire,
And all the grace was graceless, proffered it,
Would not the pleasure so received be vain?[2]

Ibid.

Never to have been born is much the best;
And the next best, by far,
To return thence, by the way speediest,
Where our beginnings are.

Ibid.

This is our portion at the close of life,
Strengthless — companionless.

Ibid.

It is the merit of a general
To impart good news, and to conceal the bad.

Ibid.

The very hair on my head
Stands up for dread.[3]

Ibid.

A remedy too strong for the disease.

Tereus. Fragment 514[4]

Truly, to tell lies is not honourable;
But when the truth entails tremendous ruin,
To speak dishonourably is pardonable.

Creusa. Fragment 323

Sons are the anchors of a mother's life.

Phaedra. Fragment 612

---

[1] Translated by SIR GEORGE YOUNG.

[2] See Samuel Johnson, page 233, and Dobson, page 649.

[3] The hair of all stood up for fear. — Later in same drama

[4] The fragments are from pages 311–377 of the Everyman Edition of *The Dramas of Sophocles*.

To him who is in fear everything
rustles.

Acrisius. Fragment 58

No falsehood lingers on into old age.

Ibid. Fragment 59

Lady, cheer up; most of our ills, blowing loudly
In dreams by night, grow milder when
'tis day.

Ibid. Fragment 63

No man loves life like him that's growing old.

Ibid. Fragment 64

War loves to prey upon the young.[1]

Scyrian Women. Fragment 498

A wise gamester ought to take the dice
Even as they fall, and pay down quietly,
Rather than grumble at his luck.

Unknown Dramas. Fragment 686

Truth ever has most strength of what
men say.

Ibid. Fragment 691

A woman's vows I write upon the wave.

Ibid. Fragment 694

The friends of the unlucky are far
away.

Ibid. Fragment 773

If I am Sophocles, I am not mad; and if I am mad, I am not Sophocles.

Vit. Anon.[2], *P. 64*

EURIPIDES [3]
[484–406 B. C.]

Old men's prayers for death are lying prayers, in which they abuse old age and long extent of life. But when death draws near, not one is willing to die, and age no longer is a burden to them.

Alcestis.[4] *Line 669*

I care for riches, to make gifts
To friends, or lead a sick man back to
health
With ease and plenty. Else small aid
is wealth
For daily gladness; once a man be done
With hunger, rich and poor are all as
one.

Electra.[1] *Line 539*

A hundred little things make likenesses
In brethren born, and show the father's
blood.

Ibid. Line 642

Danger gleams
Like sunshine to a brave man's eyes.

Iphigenia in Tauris.[1] *Line 115*

How oft the darkest hour of ill
Breaks brightest into dawn.[2]

Ibid. Line 723

I think that Fortune watcheth o'er our
lives,
Surer than we. But well said: he who
strives
Will find his gods strive for him
equally.[3]

Ibid. Line 910

The night
Is the safe time for robbers, as the light
For just men.

Ibid. Line 1024

Put not thy faith in any Greek.[4]

Ibid. Line 1205

The gifts of a bad man bring no good with them.

Medea.[5] *Line 618*

Moderation, the noblest gift of Heaven.

Ibid. Line 636

I know, indeed, the evil of that I purpose; but my inclination gets the better of my judgment.[6]

Ibid. Line 1078

---

[1] In peace, children inter their parents; war violates the order of nature, and causes parents to inter their children. — HERODOTUS: *Book I, Clio, Chap. 87*

[2] Translated by PLUMPTRE.

[3] Our Euripides, the human,
With his droppings of warm tears,
And his touches of things common
Till they rose to touch the spheres.
MRS. BROWNING: *Wine of Cyprus*

[4] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

[1] Translated by SIR GILBERT MURRAY.

[2] The darkest hour is that before the dawn. — HAZLITT: *English Proverbs*

[3] See George Herbert, page 137.

[4] See Virgil, page 1097.

[5] Translated by MORRIS HICKEY MORGAN.

[6] See Sir Samuel Garth, page 187, Ovid, page 1101, and *Romans, VII, 19.*

I find my growing judgment daily instruct me how to be better, but my untamed affections and confirmed vitiosity makes me daily

Slowly but surely withal moveth the might of the gods.[1]

Bacchae.[2] *Line 882*

Slight not what's near through aiming at what's far.

Rhesus.[2] *Line 482*

Thou didst bring me forth for all the Greeks in common, not for thyself alone.

Iphigenia in Aulis.[2] *Line 1386*

The company of just and righteous men is better than wealth and a rich estate.

Aegeus.[2] *Fragment 7*

A bad beginning makes a bad ending.

Aeolus.[2] *Fragment 32*

Time will explain it all. He is a talker, and needs no questioning before he speaks.

Ibid. Fragment 38

Waste not fresh tears over old griefs.

Alexander.[2] *Fragment 44*

The nobly born must nobly meet his fate.[3]

Alcymene.[2] *Fragment 100*

Woman is woman's natural ally.

Alope.[2] *Fragment 109*

Man's best possession is a sympathetic wife.

Antigone.[2] *Fragment 164*

Try first thyself, and after call in God;
For to the worker God himself lends aid.[4]

Hippolytus. Fragment 435

Second thoughts are ever wiser.[5]

Ibid. Fragment 436

Toil, says the proverb, is the sire of fame.

Licymnius.[2] *Fragment 477*

Cowards do not count in battle; they are there, but not in it.

Meleager.[2] *Fragment 523*

A woman should be good for everything at home, but abroad good for nothing.

Meleager. Fragment 525

Silver and gold are not the only coin; virtue too passes current all over the world.

Oedipus.[1] *Fragment 546*

Where two discourse, if the one's anger rise,
The man who lets the contest fall is wise.

Protesilaus.[1] *Fragment 656*

When good men die their goodness does not perish,
But lives though they are gone. As for the bad,
All that was theirs dies and is buried with them.

Temenidae.[1] *Fragment 734*

Every man is like the company he is wont to keep.

Phoenix.[1] *Fragment 809*

Who knows but life be that which men call death,
And death what men call life?

Phrixus.[1] *Fragment 830*

Whoso neglects learning in his youth, loses the past and is dead for the future.

Ibid. Fragment 927

The gods visit the sins of the fathers upon the children.

Ibid. Fragment 970

In a case of dissension, never dare to judge till you've heard the other side.

Heracleidae.[1] (*Quoted by* Aristophanes *in The Wasps*)

Leave no stone unturned.[2]

Ibid. 1002

Those whom God wishes to destroy, he first deprives of their senses.[3]

Fragment, Greek Iambic

---

do worse. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 47*

We naturally know what is good, but naturally pursue what is evil. — *Ibid., P. 61*

[1] See George Herbert, page 138.

[2] Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan.

[3] Noblesse oblige (Nobility has its obligation). — Bohn: *Foreign Proverbs*

[4] See George Herbert, page 137.

[5] See Tennyson, page 465.

[1] Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan.

[2] This may be traced to a response of the Delphic oracle given to Polycrates, as the best means of finding a treasure buried by Xerxes' general, Mardonius, on the field of Plataea. The oracle replied, "Turn every stone." — Leutsch and Schneidewin: *Corpus Paraemiographorum Graecorum, Vol. I, P. 146*

[3] See Dryden, page 175.

Quos deus vult perdere, prius dementat.

In Boswell's *Life of Dr. Johnson* (Everyman ed.), *Vol. 2, Pp. 442–443,* this is quoted

These men won eight victories over the Syracusans when the favor of the gods was equal for both sides.

Epitaph for the Athenians Slain in Sicily

HERODOTUS
[484–424 B. C.]

Translation by William Beloe
[*1756–1817*]

Call no man happy till you know the nature of his death; he is at best but fortunate.[1]

Book I, Clio. Chap. 32

They [the Persians] are accustomed to deliberate on matters of the highest moment when warm with wine; but whatever they in this situation may determine is again proposed to them on the morrow, in their cooler moments, by the person in whose house they had before assembled. If at this time also it meet their approbation, it is executed; otherwise it is rejected. Whatever also they discuss when sober, is always a second time examined after they have been drinking.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 133

They joined battle, and the Phocaeans won, yet it was but a Cadmean victory.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 166

The art of medicine in Egypt is thus exercised: one physician is confined to the study and management of one disease; there are of course a great number who practice this art; some attend to the disorders of the eyes, others to those of the head, some take care of the teeth, others are conversant with all diseases of the bowels; whilst many attend to the cure of maladies which are less conspicuous.

Book II, Euterpe. Chap. 84

They who mutually injure the state, mutually support each other.

Book III, Thalia. Chap. 82

You may have observed how the thunderbolt of Heaven chastises the insolence of the more enormous animals, whilst it passes over without injury the weak and insignificant: before these weapons of the gods you must have seen how the proudest palaces and the loftiest trees fall and perish.[1]

Book VII, Polymnia. Chap. 10

Every measure undertaken with temerity is liable to be perplexed with error, and punished by misfortune.

Ibid.

The Persian messengers travel with a velocity which nothing human can equal. . . . Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor darkness, are permitted to obstruct their speed.[2]

Book VIII, Urania. Chap. 98

Nothing in human life is more to be lamented, than that a wise man should have so little influence.

Book IX, Calliope. Chap. 16

THUCYDIDES
[471–401 B. C.]

Translation [1629] by Thomas Hobbes [1588–1679]

Because in the administration it hath respect not to the few but to the mul-

---

as a saying which everybody repeats, but nobody knows where to find.

[1] See Sophocles, page 1081.

[2] The ancient Goths of Germany . . . had all of them a wise custom of debating every thing of importance to their state, twice; that is, — once drunk, and once sober: — Drunk — that their councils might not want vigour; and sober — that they might not want discretion. — STERNE: *Tristram Shandy, Book V, Chap. 17*

Appeal from Philip drunk to Philip sober. — VALERIUS MAXIMUS: *Book VI, Chap. 2*

[3] A Cadmean (or a Pyrrhic) victory was one in which the victors suffered as much as their enemies. "One more such victory," said Pyrrhus, "and I am lost."

[1] It is the lofty pine that by the storm
Is oftener tossed; towers fall with heavier crash
Which higher soar.

HORACE: *Odes, Book II, X, To Licinius, L. 9*

The bigger they come, the harder they fall. — ROBERT FITZSIMMONS [1862–1917], pugilist, before his fight with James J. Jeffries, a heavier man, in San Francisco [July 25, 1902]

[2] Neither snow, nor rain, nor heat, nor gloom of night stays these couriers from the swift completion of their appointed rounds. — Inscription on the Main Post Office, New York City

titude, our form of government is called a democracy. Wherein there is not only an equality amongst all men in point of law for their private controversies, but in election to public offices we consider neither class nor rank, but each man is preferred according to his virtue or to the esteem in which he is held for some special excellence: nor is any one put back even through poverty, because of the obscurity of his person, so long as he can do good service to the commonwealth.

History. Book II, Chap. 37, Pericles' Funeral Oration over the Athenians who fell in the first year of the Peloponnesian War

And when Athens shall appear great to you, consider then that her glories were purchased by valiant men, and by men that learned their duty; by men that were sensible of dishonour when they came to act; by such men as, though they failed in their attempt, yet would not be wanting to the city with their virtue, but made unto it a most honourable contribution.

Ibid.

To famous men all the earth is a sepulchre.

Ibid.

Their virtues shall be testified not only by the inscription on stone at home but in all lands wheresoever in the unwritten record of the mind, which far beyond any monument will remain with all men everlastingly.

Ibid.

SIMPLICIUS

They [atoms] move in the void and catching each other up jostle together, and some recoil in any direction that may chance, and others become entangled with one another in various degrees according to the symmetry of their shapes and sizes and positions and order, and they remain together and thus the coming into being of composite things is effected.

De Caelo. 242, 15 [1]

SOCRATES

[470–399 B. C.]

Translation by BENJAMIN JOWETT

Either death is a state of nothingness and utter unconsciousness, or, as men say, there is a change and migration of the soul from this world to another.

Apology

No evil can happen to a good man, either in life or after death.

Ibid.

Man is a prisoner who has no right to open the door of his prison and run away. . . . A man should wait, and not take his own life until God summons him.

Dialogues of PLATO. *Phaedo*

The partisan, when he is engaged in a dispute, cares nothing about the rights of the question, but is anxious only to convince his hearers of his own assertions.

Ibid.

False words are not only evil in themselves, but they infect the soul with evil.

Ibid.

The soul takes nothing with her to the other world but her education and culture; and these, it is said, are of the greatest service or of the greatest injury to the dead man, at the very beginning of his journey thither.

Ibid.

I think that I had better bathe before I drink the poison, and not give the women the trouble of washing my dead body.

Ibid.

I owe a cock to Asclepius; do not forget to pay it.

Ibid. (*The last words of Socrates*)

---

[1] Quoted by CYRIL BAILEY: *The Greek Atomists and Epicurus.*

HIPPOCRATES

[460–377 B. C.]

Translation by William Henry Rich Jones [*1817–1885*]

I swear by Apollo Physician, by Asclepius, by Health, by Panacea, and by all the gods and goddesses, making them my witnesses, that I will carry out, according to my ability and judgment, this oath and this indenture. To hold my teacher in this art equal to my own parents; to make him partner in my livelihood; when he is in need of money to share mine with him; to consider his family as my own brothers, and to teach them this art, if they want to learn it, without fee or indenture. I will use treatment to help the sick according to my ability and judgment, but never with a view to injury and wrong doing. I will keep pure and holy both my life and my art. In whatsoever houses I enter, I will enter to help the sick, and I will abstain from all intentional wrong-doing and harm. And whatsoever I shall see or hear in the course of my profession in my intercourse with men, if it be what should not be published abroad, I will never divulge, holding such things to be holy secrets. Now if I carry out this oath, and break it not, may I gain forever reputation among all men for my life and for my art; but if I transgress it and forswear myself, may the opposite befall me.

The Physician's Oath

Healing is a matter of time, but it is sometimes also a matter of opportunity.

Precepts. Chap. 1

Sometimes give your services for nothing, calling to mind a previous benefaction or present satisfaction. And if there be an opportunity of serving one who is a stranger in financial straits, give full assistance to all such. For where there is love of man, there is also love of the art. For some patients, though conscious that their condition is perilous, recover their health simply through their contentment with the goodness of the physician. And it is well to superintend the sick to make them well, to care for the healthy to keep them well, but also to care for one's own self, so as to observe what is seemly.

Precepts. Chap. 6

In all abundance there is lack.

Ibid. Chap. 8

If for the sake of a crowded audience you do wish to hold a lecture, your ambition is no laudable one, and at least avoid all citations from the poets, for to quote them argues feeble industry.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Life is short and the art long.[1]

Aphorisms. Sect. I, 1

Extreme remedies are very appropriate for extreme diseases.[2]

Ibid. 6

ARISTOPHANES

[446–380 B. C.]

What heaps of things have bitten me
to the heart!
A small few pleased me, very few, just
four;
But those that vexed were sand-dune-
hundredfold.

The Acharnians[3]

If a word
Our orators let fall, save what pertains
To peace, I'll raise a storm of words,
and rain
A very tempest of abuse upon them!

Ibid.[4]

He works and blows the coals
And has plenty of other irons in the
fire.[5]

Ibid.

---

[1] Life is short, art is long. — Seneca: *On the Shortness of Life, I, 1*

The lyf so short, the craft so long to lerne. — Chaucer: *The Parlement of Foules, Proem, L. 1*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 96.

For a desperate disease a desperate cure. — Montaigne: *The Custom of the Isle of Cea, Chap. 3*

[3] Translated by B. B. Rogers.

[4] Translated by John Hookham Frere [1769–1846].

[5] See Francis Beaumont, page 129.

Master, shall I begin with the usual jokes
That the audience always laugh at?
The Frogs [1]

Lodgings, — free from bugs and fleas, if possible,
If you know any such.
Ibid.

Brekeke-kesh, koash, koash.[2]
Ibid.

The men that stood for office, noted for acknowledged worth,
And for manly deeds of honour, and for honourable birth;
Train'd in exercise and art, in sacred dances and in song,
All are ousted and supplanted by a base ignoble throng.
Ibid.

He collected audiences about him,
And flourish'd, and exhibited, and harangued.
Ibid.

A vast expenditure of human voice.
Ibid.

Exalted ideas of fancy require
To be clothed in a suitable vesture of phrase.
Ibid.

I laugh'd till I cried.
Ibid.

If we withdraw the confidence we placed
In these our present statesmen, and transfer it
To those whom we mistrusted heretofore,
This seems I think our fairest chance for safety:
If with our present counsellors we fail,
Then with their opposites we might succeed.
Ibid.

Shame is the apprehension of a vision
Reflected from the surface of opinion —
The opinion of the public.
Ibid.

Perhaps death is life, and life is death,
And victuals and drink an illusion of the senses;
For what is Death but an eternal sleep?
And does not Life consist in sleeping and eating?
The Frogs

Happy is the man possessing
The superior holy blessing
Of a judgment and a taste
Accurate, refined and chaste.
Ibid.

I commend the old proverb, "For we must look about under every stone, lest an orator bite us."
The Trial of Euripides [1]

When shall I see those halcyon days? [2]
The Clouds [3]

If you strike
Upon a thought that baffles you, break off
From that entanglement and try another.
So shall your wits be fresh to start again.
Ibid.

Old age is but a second childhood.
Ibid.

Throw fear to the wind.
The Wasps [4]

Rais'd and swell'd with honours great (such on bard yet never sate)
With meekness and modesty he bore him;
And while his laurels grew, he kept ever in his view
The heights yet unconquer'd before him.
Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE [1769–1846].

[2] Adapted in college cheer: Brekeke-kex, koax, koax.

[1] Translated by WILLIAM JAMES HICKIE.

[2] Halcyon days. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry VI, Part I, Act I, Sc. 1, L. 131*

The appellation of Halcyon-days, which was applied to a rare and bloodless week of repose. — GIBBON: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, Chap. 48*

[3] Translated by THOMAS MITCHELL [1783–1845].

[4] Translated by RICHARD CUMBERLAND [1732–1811].

O the days that are gone by, O the days
that are no more,
When my eye was bold and fearless,
and my hand was on the oar.

The Wasps

Bitt'rest stroke of all we feel it, that an
idle brood be fed
At our cost, who never handled oar or
jav'lin, never bled,
Nor so much as rais'd a blister in their
suff'ring country's stead.

Ibid.

DIONYSIUS THE ELDER

[430–367 B. C.]

Let thy speech be better than silence, or be silent.

Fragment 6

PLATO

[427–347 B. C.]

Translation by BENJAMIN JOWETT. *Oxford University Press*

He who is of a calm and happy nature will hardly feel the pressure of age, but to him who is of an opposite disposition youth and age are equally a burden.

The Republic. Book I, 329-D

No physician, in so far as he is a physician, considers his own good in what he prescribes, but the good of his patient; for the true physician is also a ruler having the human body as a subject, and is not a mere money-maker.

Ibid. 342-D

When there is an income-tax, the just man will pay more and the unjust less on the same amount of income.

Ibid. 343-D

Mankind censure injustice, fearing that they may be the victims of it and not because they shrink from committing it.

Ibid. 344-C

Necessity, who is the mother of invention.[1]

Ibid., Book II, 369-C

The beginning is the most important part of the work.

The Republic. Book II, 377-B

A fit of laughter which has been indulged to excess almost always produces a violent reaction.

Ibid. Book III, 388-E

Beauty of style and harmony and grace and good rhythm depend on simplicity.

Ibid. 400-D

Musical training is a more potent instrument than any other, because rhythm and harmony find their way into the inward places of the soul.

Ibid. 401-D

Gymnastic as well as music should begin in early years.

Ibid. 403-C

They do certainly give very strange and new-fangled names to diseases.

Ibid. 405-C

The judge should not be young; he should have learned to know evil, not from his own soul, but from late and long observation of the nature of evil in others: knowledge should be his guide, not personal experience.

Ibid. 409-B

Everything that deceives may be said to enchant.

Ibid. 413-C

Under the influence either of poverty or of wealth, workmen and their work are equally liable to degenerate.

Ibid. Book IV, 421-E

Wealth is the parent of luxury and indolence, and poverty of meanness and viciousness, and both of discontent.

Ibid. 422

The direction in which education starts a man will determine his future life.

Ibid. 425-B

What is the prime of life? May it not be defined as a period of about twenty years in a woman's life, and thirty in a man's?

Ibid. Book V, 460-E

Let there be one man who has a city obedient to his will, and he might bring into existence the ideal polity about which the world is so incredulous.

---

[1] See Richard Franck, page 171.

The Republic. Book V, 502-B

Astronomy compels the soul to look upwards and leads us from this world to another.

Ibid. Book VII, 529

I have hardly ever known a mathematician who was capable of reasoning.

Ibid. 531-E

Solon was under a delusion when he said that a man when he grows old may learn many things — for he can no more learn much than he can run much; youth is the time for any extraordinary toil.

Ibid. 536-D

Bodily exercise, when compulsory, does no harm to the body; but knowledge which is acquired under compulsion obtains no hold on the mind.

Ibid. 536-E

Let early education be a sort of amusement; you will then be better able to find out the natural bent.

Ibid. 537

The character of the son begins to develop when he hears his mother complaining that her husband has no place in the government, of which the consequence is that she has no precedence among other women.

Ibid. Book VIII, 549-C

Oligarchy: A government resting on a valuation of property, in which the rich have power and the poor man is deprived of it.

Ibid. 550-C

Democracy, which is a charming form of government, full of variety and disorder, and dispensing a sort of equality to equals and unequals alike.[1]

Ibid. 558-C

The people have always some champion whom they set over them and nurse into greatness. . . . This and no other is the root from which a tyrant springs; when he first appears he is a protector.

Ibid. 565-C

In the early days of his power, he is full of smiles, and he salutes every one whom he meets.

The Republic. Book VIII, 566-D

When the tyrant has disposed of foreign enemies by conquest or treaty, and there is nothing to fear from them, then he is always stirring up some war or other, in order that the people may require a leader.

Ibid. 566-E

Has he not also another object which is that they may be impoverished by payment of taxes, and thus compelled to devote themselves to their daily wants and therefore less likely to conspire against him?

Ibid. 567

What a poor appearance the tales of poets make when stripped of the colours which music puts upon them, and recited in simple prose.

Ibid. Book X, 601-B

There are three arts which are concerned with all things: one which uses, another which makes, a third which imitates them.

Ibid. 601-D

No human thing is of serious importance.

Ibid.

The soul of man is immortal and imperishable.

Ibid. 608-D

These are the Fates, daughters of Necessity . . . Lachesis singing of the past, Clotho of the present, Atropos of the future.

Ibid. 617-C

You are young, my son, and, as the years go by, time will change and even reverse many of your present opinions. Refrain therefore awhile from setting yourself up as a judge of the highest matters.[1]

Laws. 888

---

[1] See Aristotle, page 1090.

[1] I could never divide myself from any man upon the difference of an opinion, or be angry with his judgment for not agreeing with me in that from which perhaps within a few days I should dissent myself. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 7*

And this which you deem of no moment is the very highest of all: that is whether you have a right idea of the gods, whereby you may live your life well or ill.

Laws. 888

Not one of them who took up in his youth with this opinion that there are no gods, ever continued until old age faithful to his conviction.

Ibid.

ZEUXIS
[*Circa* 400 B. C.]

Criticism comes easier than craftsmanship.

Quoted by PLINY *in Natural History*

ARISTOTLE
[384–322 B. C.]

Poverty is the parent of revolution and crime.

Politics.[1] *Book II*

Even when laws have been written down, they ought not always to remain unaltered.

Ibid.

The law has no power to command obedience except that of habit, which can only be given by time, so that a readiness to change from old to new laws enfeebles the power of the law.

Ibid.

That judges of important causes should hold office for life is not a good thing, for the mind grows old as well as the body.

Ibid.

If liberty and equality, as is thought by some, are chiefly to be found in democracy, they will be best attained when all persons alike share in the government to the utmost.[2]

Ibid. Book IV

The best political community is formed by citizens of the middle class. Those States are likely to be well administered in which the middle class is large, and larger if possible than both the other classes, or at any rate than either singly; for the addition of the middle class turns the scale and prevents either of the extremes from being dominant.

Politics. Book IV

Inferiors revolt in order that they may be equal, and equals that they may be superior. Such is the state of mind which creates revolutions.

Ibid. Book V

Revolutions break out when opposite parties, the rich and the poor, are equally balanced, and there is little or nothing between them; for, if either party were manifestly superior, the other would not risk an attack upon them.

Ibid.

All admit that in a certain sense the several kinds of character are bestowed by nature. Justice, a tendency to Temperance, Courage, and the other types of character are exhibited from the moment of birth.

Nicomachean Ethics. VI, 13, 1

In practical matters the end is not mere speculative knowledge of what is to be done, but rather the doing of it. It is not enough to know about Virtue, then, but we must endeavour to possess it, and to use it, or to take any other steps that may make us good.

Ibid. X, 9, 1

The generality of men are naturally apt to be swayed by fear rather than by reverence, and to refrain from evil rather because of the punishment that it brings, than because of its own foulness.

Ibid.

What makes men good is held by some to be nature, by others habit or training, by others instruction. As for the goodness that comes by nature, this is plainly not within our control, but is bestowed by some divine agency on certain people who truly deserve to be called fortunate.

Ibid. 9, 6

---

[1] Translated by BENJAMIN JOWETT.

[2] See Plato, page 1089.

DEMOSTHENES

[384–322 B. C.]

I do not purchase regret at such a price.

Reply to Laïs

Though a man escape every other danger, he can never wholly escape those who do not want such a person as he is to exist.

De Falsa Legatione.[1] *228*

Every advantage in the past is judged in the light of the final issue.

First Olynthiac.[1] *11*

Like the diet prescribed by doctors, which neither restores the strength of the patient nor allows him to succumb, so these doles that you are now distributing neither suffice to ensure your safety nor allow you to renounce them and try something else.

Third Olynthiac.[1] *33*

To remind the man of the good turns you have done him is very much like a reproach.

De Corona.[1] *269*

MENANDER

[343–292 B. C.]

Translation by FRANCIS G. ALLINSON, *Loeb Classical Library*

You knew not how to live in clover.

The Girl from Samos. Act 2, Sc. 4

The man who first invented the art of supporting beggars made many wretched.

The Fishermen. Fragment

We live, not as we wish to, but as we can.

The Lady of Andros. Fragment

In many ways the saying "Know thyself" is not well said. It were more practical to say "Know other people." [2]

Thrasyleon. Fragment

I call a fig a fig, a spade a spade.[3]

Unidentified minor fragment

A woman is necessarily an evil, but he that gets the most tolerable one is lucky.[1]

Unidentified minor fragment

Manner, not gold, is woman's best adornment.

Fragment. Quoted in The Spectator, January 3, 1712

PILPAY OR BIDPAI [2]

[*Circa* 326 B. C.?]

We ought to do our neighbour all the good we can. If you do good, good will be done to you; but if you do evil, the same will be measured back to you again.[3]

Chap. 1. Dabschelim and Pilpay

It has been the providence of Nature to give this creature [the cat] nine lives instead of one.[4]

Ibid. Fable 3, The Greedy and Ambitious Cat

There is no gathering the rose without being pricked by the thorns.[5]

Chap. 2. Fable 6, The Two Travellers

Wise men say that there are three sorts of persons who are wholly deprived of judgment, — they who are ambitious of preferments in the courts of princes; they who make use of poison to show their skill in curing it; and they who intrust women with their secrets.

---

[1] Translation by C. A. AND J. H. VINCE, *Loeb Classical Library.*

[2] See Chaucer, page 6.

[3] Call a spade a spade. — PLUTARCH: *Philip*

A similar saying is credited to Aristophanes by LUCIAN, *Quom. Hist. sit conscrib., 41*

Brought up like a rude Macedon, and taught to call a spade a spade. — STEPHEN GOSSON [1554–1624]: *Ephemerides of Phialo* [*1579*].

I think it good plain English, without fraud,
To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.
JOHN TAYLOR, the "Water Poet" [1580–1653]

[1] Marriage is an evil that most men welcome. — MENANDER: *Fragment, Monost. 102.* Motto of *The Spectator,* December 29, 1711

[2] Theodor Benfey [1809–1881], German Orientalist, in tracing the name Pilpay or Bidpai, found that it was an appellative applied to the chief pandit or court scholar of an Indian prince. The *Fables of Pilpay,* or *Kalilah and Dimnah,* are the Arabic translation of the Pahlavi translation of the Sanskrit original of the *Panchatantra.* The first English translation appeared in 1570.

[3] And with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. — *Matthew, VII, 2*

[4] Nine lives like a cat. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. 4*

[5] Ne'er the rose without the thorn. — HERRICK: *The Rose*

Chap. 2. Fable 6, The Two Travellers

Men are used as they use others.

Ibid. Fable 9, The King Who Became Just

What is bred in the bone will never come out of the flesh.[1]

Ibid. Fable 14, The Two Fishermen

Guilty consciences always make people cowards.[2]

Chap. 3. Fable 3, The Prince and His Minister

Whoever . . . prefers the service of princes before his duty to his Creator, will be sure, early or late, to repent in vain.

Ibid.

There are some who bear a grudge even to those that do them good.

Ibid. Fable 6, A Religious Doctor

There was once, in a remote part of the East, a man who was altogether void of knowledge and experience, yet presumed to call himself a physician.

Ibid. Fable 8, The Ignorant Physician

He that plants thorns must never expect to gather roses.[3]

Ibid.

Honest men esteem and value nothing so much in this world as a real friend. Such a one is as it were another self, to whom we impart our most secret thoughts, who partakes of our joy, and comforts us in our affliction; add to this, that his company is an everlasting pleasure to us.

Chap. 4. Choice of Friends

That possession was the strongest tenure of the law.[1]

Chap. 5. Fable 4, The Cat and the Two Birds

Wild elephants are caught by tame;
With money it is just the same.

The Panchatantra. Book I (Translation adapted from Arthur W. Ryder)

EUCLID

[*Circa* 300 B. C.]

Pons asinorum (the bridge of asses).[2]

Elements. Book I, Proposition 5

There is no royal road to geometry.[3]

Quoted by Proclus: *Commentaria in Euclidem. Book 2, Chap. 4*

THEOCRITUS

[Third Century B. C.]

Translation by J. M. Edmonds, *Loeb Classical Library*

'Tis peace of mind, lad, we must find, and have a beldame nigh
To sit for us and spit for us and bid all ill go by.

The Harvest-Home. Line 126

O cricket is to cricket dear, and ant for ant doth long,
The hawk's the darling of his fere, and o' me the Muse and her song.

The Third Country Singing-Match. Line 31

O to be a frog, my lads, and live aloof from care.

The Reapers. Line 52

Thou 'lt cut thy finger, niggard, a splitting caraway.

Ibid. Line 55

A great love goes here with a little gift.

The Distaff. Line 24

---

[1] It will not out of the flesh that is bred in the bone. — Heywood: *Proverbes, Part II, Chap. 8*

[2] Conscience does make cowards of us all.
Shakespeare: *Hamlet, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 83*

[3] Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. — *Galatians, VI, 7*

As you sow, ye are like to reap.
Butler: *Hudibras, II, ii, 504*

[1] Possession is eleven points in the law. — Colley Cibber: *Woman's Wit, Act I*

[2] Too difficult for asses, or stupid boys, to get over.

[3] Ptolemy I, King of Egypt, wished to study geometry, without going over the thirteen parts of Euclid's *Elements*. He said that a short-cut would be agreeable, whereupon Euclid answered that there was no royal road to geometry. Often misquoted as "no royal road to learning."

PLAUTUS
[254–184 B. C.]

Translation by Henry Thomas Riley [*1816–1878*]. *The references are to the text of Ritschl's second edition, Bohn Classical Library*

What is yours is mine, and all mine is yours.[1]

Trinummus. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 48 (329)

Not by years but by disposition is wisdom acquired.

Ibid. Line 88 (367)

He whom the gods favour dies in youth.[2]

Bacchides. Act IV, Sc. 7, Line 18 (816)

You are seeking a knot in a bulrush.[3]

Menaechmi. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 22 (247)

In the one hand he is carrying a stone, while he shows the bread in the other.[4]

Aulularia. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 18 (195)

It was not for nothing that the raven was just now croaking on my left hand.[5]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 3, Line 1 (624)

There are occasions when it is undoubtedly better to incur loss than to make gain.

Captivi. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 77 (327)

Patience is the best remedy for every trouble.[6]

Rudens. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 71

Consider the little mouse, how sagacious an animal it is which never entrusts its life to one hole only.[7]

Truculentus. Act IV, Sc. 4, Line 15 (868)

Nothing is there more friendly to a man than a friend in need.[8]

Epidicus. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 44 (425)

Things which you do not hope happen more frequently than things which you do hope.[9]

Mostellaria. Act I, Sc. 3, Line 40 (197)

To blow and swallow at the same moment is not easy.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 104 (791)

QUINTUS ENNIUS
[239–169 B. C.]

No sooner said than done — so acts your man of worth.

Annals. Book 9 (Quoted by Priscianus)

I never indulge in poetics
Unless I am down with rheumatics.

Fragment of a Satire (Quoted by Priscianus)

Let no one pay me honor with tears, nor celebrate my funeral with mourning.[10]

Quoted by Cicero *in De Senectute, XX*

CAECILIUS STATIUS
[220–168 B. C.]

Let him draw out his old age to dotage drop by drop.

Hymnis (Quoted by Festus)

The facts will promptly blunt his ardor.

The Changeling (Quoted by Charisius)

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 37.

[2] The good die first.
Wordsworth: *The Excursion, Book I*

[3] A proverbial expression implying a desire to create doubts and difficulties where there really are none. It occurs in Terence: *Andria, Act V, Sc. 4, L. 38;* also in Ennius: *Saturae, 46.*

[4] What man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? — *Matthew, VII, 9*

[5] See John Gay, page 206.

[6] Patience is a remedy for every sorrow.— Publilius Syrus: *Maxim 170*

[7] See Chaucer, page 7.

[8] A friend in need is a friend indeed. — Hazlitt: *English Proverbs*

[9] The unexpected always happens. — *A common saying*

[10] No funeral gloom, my dears, when I am gone,
Corpse-gazings, tears, black raiment, graveyard grimness.
William Allingham [1828–1889]: *Diary*

He plants trees to benefit another generation.

Synephebi (*Quoted by* CICERO *in De Senectute, VII*)

TERENCE

[185–159 B. C.]

Translation by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [*1816–1878*]. *The references are to the text of the Bohn Classical Library.*

Of surpassing beauty and in the bloom of youth.

Andria. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 45 (*72*)

Hence these tears.

Ibid. Line 99 (*126*)

That is a true proverb which is wont to be commonly quoted, that "all had rather it were well for themselves than for another."

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5, Line 15 (*426*)

The quarrels of lovers are the renewal of love.[1]

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 23 (*555*)

Look you, I am the most concerned in my own interests.[2]

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 12 (*636*)

In fine, nothing is said now that has not been said before.[3]

Eunuchus. The Prologue, Line 41

Immortal gods! how much does one man excel another! What a difference there is between a wise person and a fool!

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2, Line 1 (*232*)

I have everything, yet have nothing; and although I possess nothing, still of nothing am I in want.[4]

Ibid. Line 12 (*243*)

There are vicissitudes in all things.

Ibid. Line 45 (*276*)

The very flower of youth.[5]

Ibid. Sc. 3, Line 27 (*319*)

I did not care one straw.

Eunuchus. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 21 (*411*)

Jupiter, now assuredly is the time when I could readily consent to be slain, lest life should sully this ecstasy with some disaster.[1]

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 2 (*550*)

This and a great deal more like it I have had to put up with.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 6, Line 8 (*746*)

Take care and say this with presence of mind.[2]

Ibid. Line 31 (*769*)

It behooves a prudent person to make trial of everything before arms.

Ibid. Sc. 7, Line 19 (*789*)

I know the disposition of women: when you will, they won't; when you won't, they set their hearts upon you of their own inclination.

Ibid. Line 42 (*812*)

I took to my heels as fast as I could.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 2, Line 5 (*844*)

Many a time, . . . from a bad beginning great friendships have sprung up.

Ibid. Line 34 (*873*)

I only wish I may see your head stroked down with a slipper.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 1 (*1028*)

I am a man, and nothing that concerns a man do I deem a matter of indifference to me.[4]

Heauton Timoroumenos. Act I, Sc. 1, Line 25 (*77*)

This is a wise maxim, "to take warning from others of what may be to your own advantage."

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 36 (*210*)

That saying which I hear commonly repeated, — that time assuages sorrow.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 1, Line 12 (*421*)

---

[1] See Richard Edwards, page 19.

[2] Charity begins at home, is the voice of the World. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 72*

[3] See *Ecclesiastes, I, 10* on page 1235.

[4] See Wotton, page 114.

[5] See Sophocles, page 1080.

[1] If it were now to die,
'Twere now to be most happy.
SHAKESPEARE: *Othello, Act. II, Sc. 1, L. 192*

[2] Literally, "with a present mind," — equivalent to CAESAR's *praesentia animi* (*De Bello Gallico, V, 43, 4*).

[3] According to LUCIAN, there was a story that Omphale used to beat Hercules with her slipper or sandal.

[4] Quoted by CICERO in *De Officiis, I, 30.* In the Latin, Homo sum: humani nihil a me alienum puto.

Really, you have seen the old age of an eagle,[1] as the saying is.

Heauton Timoroumenos. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 9 (*520*)

Many a time a man cannot be such as he would be, if circumstances do not admit of it.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1, Line 53 (*666*)

Nothing is so difficult but that it may be found out by seeking.

Ibid. Sc. 2, Line 7 (*675*)

What now if the sky were to fall? [2]

Ibid. Line 41 (*719*)

Rigorous law is often rigorous injustice.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 48 (*796*)

There is nothing so easy but that it becomes difficult when you do it with reluctance.

Ibid. Sc. 5, Line 1 (*805*)

Fortune helps the brave.[4]

Phormio. Act I, Sc. 4, Line 26 (*203*)

It is the duty of all persons, when affairs are the most prosperous,[5] then in especial to reflect within themselves in what way they are to endure adversity.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 1, Line 11 (*241*)

As many men, so many minds; [6] every one his own way.

Ibid. Sc. 4, Line 14 (*454*)

As the saying is, I have got a wolf by the ears.[1]

Phormio. Act III, Sc. 2, Line 21 (*506*)

I bid him look into the lives of men as though into a mirror, and from others to take an example for himself.

Adelphoe. Act III, Sc. 3, Line 61 (*415*)

According as the man is, so must you humour him.

Ibid. Line 77 (*431*)

It is a maxim of old that among themselves all things are common to friends.[2]

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3, Line 18 (*803*)

It is the common vice of all, in old age, to be too intent upon our interests.[3]

Ibid. Sc. 8, Line 30 (*953*)

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO

[106–43 B. C.]

For as lack of adornment is said to become some women, so this subtle oration, though without embellishment, gives delight.[4]

De Oratore. 78

Thus in the beginning the world was so made that certain signs come before certain events.[5]

De Divinatione. I, 118

He is never less at leisure than when at leisure.[6]

De Officiis. IX, 10

What a time! What a civilization! [7]

Catiline. I, 1

For how many things, which for our own sake we should never do, do we perform for the sake of our friends.

De Amicitia.[8] *XVI*

---

[1] This was a proverbial expression, signifying a hale and vigorous old age.

[2] See Heywood, page 12.

Some ambassadors from the Celtae, being asked by Alexander what in the world they dreaded most, answered, that they feared lest the sky should fall upon them. — ARRIANUS: *Book I, 4*

[3] Extreme law, extreme injustice, is now become a stale proverb in discourse. — CICERO: *De Officiis, I, 33*

Une extrême justice est souvent une injure (Extreme justice is often injustice). — RACINE: *Frères Ennemies, Act IV, Sc. 3*

Mais l'extrême justice est une extrême injure. — VOLTAIRE: *Oedipus, Act III, Sc. 3*

[4] PLINY THE YOUNGER says (*Book 6, Letter 16*) that PLINY THE ELDER said this during the eruption of Vesuvius: "Fortune favours the brave."

[5] CICERO: *Tusculan Questions, Book 3, 30*

[6] Quot homines, tot sententiae.

[1] A proverbial expression, which, according to SUETONIUS, was frequently in the mouth of Tiberius Caesar.

[2] All things are in common among friends. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Diogenes, VI*

[3] CICERO quotes this in *Tusculan Questions, Book 3*. The maxim was a favorite one with the Stoic philosophers.

[4] See Thomson, page 224.

[5] See Coleridge, page 318.

[6] See Samuel Rogers, page 289.

[7] O tempora! O mores!

[8] Translated by CYRUS R. EDMONDS.

Nothing can be more disgraceful than to be at war with him with whom you have lived on terms of friendship.

De Amicitia. XXI

He removes the greatest ornament of friendship, who takes away from it respect.

Ibid. XXII

There is no greater bane to friendship than adulation, fawning, and flattery.

Ibid. XXV

Crimes are not to be measured by the issue of events, but from the bad intentions of men.

Paradox III

There is no place more delightful than home.

Epistolae. IV, 8

While the sick man has life there is hope.[1]

Ibid. IX, 10

For as I like a young man in whom there is something of the old, so I like an old man in whom there is something of the young; and he who follows this maxim, in body will possibly be an old man, but he will never be an old man in mind.

De Senectute.[2] *XI*

Old age is by nature rather talkative.

Ibid. XVI

Old age, especially an honored old age, has so great authority, that this is of more value than all the pleasures of youth.

Ibid. XVII

Intelligence, and reflection, and judgment, reside in old men, and if there had been none of them, no states could exist at all.

Ibid. XIX

The short period of life is long enough for living well and honourably.[3]

Ibid.

The harvest of old age is the recollection and abundance of blessings previously secured.

De Senectute. XIX

Nor, in truth, would the honours of illustrious men continue after death, if their own spirits did not make us preserve a longer remembrance of them.

Ibid. XXII

Old age is the consummation of life, just as of a play.

Ibid. XXIII

LUCRETIUS

[95–55 B. C.]

Continual dropping wears away a stone.[1]

De Rerum Natura. I, 313

The swift runners who hand over the lamp of life.

Ibid. II, 279

What is food to one man may be fierce poison to others.[2]

Ibid. IV, 637

In the midst of the fountain of wit there arises something bitter, which stings in the very flowers.[3]

Ibid. 1133

SALLUST

[86–34 B. C.]

Translation by J. C. ROLFE

Experience has shown that to be true which Appius [4] says in his verses, that every man is the architect of his own fortune; [5] and this proverb is especially true of you, who have excelled others to such a degree that men are sooner wearied in singing the praises of your deeds than you in doing deeds worthy of praise.

Speech on the State, Addressed to Caesar in His Later Years. Chap. I, Sentence 2

---

[1] While there is life, there's hope. — JOHN GAY: *The Sick Man and the Angel*

[2] Translated by CYRUS R. EDMONDS.

[3] Life is amply long for him who orders it properly. — SENECA: *On the Shortness of Life, 1, 4*

[1] See Lyly, page 23.

[2] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 132.

[3] See Byron, page 352.

[4] Appius Claudius Caecus, consul in 307 B. C.

[5] See Bacon, page 111, and Publilius, Maxim 283.

CORNELIUS NEPOS

[*Floruit* 75 B. C.]

More brawn than brain.

Epaminondas. Chap. V, Line 21

VIRGIL

[70–19 B. C.]

Age carries all things, even the mind, away.

Bucolics. IX, Line 51

We have now made you for a time out of marble.

Eclogues. VII, Line 35

Love conquers all.[1]

Ibid. X, Line 69

Be favourable to bold beginnings.[2]

Georgics. I, Line 40

Practice, by taking thought, might little by little hammer out divers arts.

Ibid. Line 133

Let the fields and the gliding streams in the valleys delight me. Inglorious, let me court the rivers and forests.[3]

Ibid. II, Line 485

Some trouble the dangerous seas with oars, others rush to arms.

Ibid. Line 503

Happy they whose walls already rise.

Aeneid. Book I, Line 437

While rivers run into the sea, while on the mountains shadows move over the slopes, while heaven feeds the stars, ever shall thy honour, thy name, and thy praises endure.

Ibid. Line 607

I fear the Greeks, even when bringing gifts.[4]

Ibid. Book II, Line 49

Do not commit your poems to pages alone. Sing them, I pray you.

Ibid. Book VI, Line 74

Easy is the descent to Avernus.

Aeneid. Book VI, Line 126

Fortunate isle, the abode of the blest.

Ibid. Line 639

Faith in the tale is old, but its fame is everlasting.

Ibid. Book IX, Line 79

It is enough to have perished once.

Ibid. Line 140

I could not bear a mother's tears.

Ibid. Line 289

Steep thyself in a bowl of summertime.

Minor Poems. Copa: Syrisca, a Dancing Girl,[1] *Line 29*

Here's Death, twitching my ear: "Live," says he, "for I'm coming."[2]

Ibid. Line 38

These lines made I, another steals my honors;
So you for others, oxen, bear the yoke;
So you for others, bees, store up your honey;
So you for others, sheep, put on your fleece;
So you for others, birds, construct your nests.[3]

HORACE

[65–8 B. C.]

Everyman Edition

But if by thee place 'mid the bards I'm given,

---

[1] See Chaucer, page 5.

[2] For the reverse side of the Great Seal of the United States (first used on the silver dollar certificates, series of 1935) this line of Virgil has been adapted, changed from the imperative mood, *Audacibus annue coeptis,* to the indicative mood, *Annuit coeptis,* He smiles on our beginnings.

[3] These lines preface PHILIP FRENEAU'S poem, *The Indian Student.*

[4] See Euripides, page 1082.

[1] Attributed to Virgil by CHARISIUS, the Grammarian, and by SUETONIUS, though modern scholars question the authenticity of all the minor poems.

[2] Quoted by Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes in a radio address on his ninetieth birthday [March 8, 1931].

[3] Virgil wrote a distich, praising Caesar, and Bathyllus claimed the lines. To expose him, Virgil wrote beneath the distich the following incomplete verses, and Caesar asked Bathyllus to finish the lines. He could not, and Virgil then supplied the missing words (italicized below):

Hos ego versiculos feci, tulit alter honores;
Sic vos non vobis, *fertis aratra boves;*
Sic vos non vobis, *mellificatis apes;*
Sic vos non vobis, *vellera fertis oves;*
Sic vos non vobis, *nidificatis aves.*

With soaring head I'll strike the stars
of heaven.

Odes, Book I.[1] *I, To Maecenas, Line 35*

No task's too steep for human wit.

Ibid. III, To a Ship Bearing Virgil Over Seas, Line 37

With equal foot Pluto knocks at hovels
of the poor,
And at the tyrant's towers.

Ibid. IV, Spring, Line 13

To-night with wine drown care.

Ibid. VII, To Plancus, Line 30

Melt me this cold, freely the firelogs
throwing
On hearth, my Thaliarchus! And
from crock
Two-eared, of Sabine make, unlock
Wine, with four years a-glowing! [2]

Ibid. IX, To Thaliarchus, Line 5

What next morn's sun may bring, forebear to ask;
But count each day that comes by gift
of chance
So much to the good.

Ibid. Line 13

Seize now and here the hour that is,
nor trust some later day! [3]

Ibid. XI, Leuconoé, Last line

Daughter, than lovely mother lovelier
still.[4]

Ibid. XVI, A Palinode or Song of Apology, To a Beloved Girl, Line 1

Ills which Fate forbids to heal,
Are by endurance lighter made.

Ibid. XXIV, Quintilius, Line 19

One night waits all; Death's road we
all must go.

Ibid. XXVIII, Archytas, Line 16

Grant that in age I may not drift
Long years, my lyre forgot! [5]

Ibid. XXXI, To Apollo, Line 19

Brace thee, my friend, when times are
hard, to show
A mind unmoved; nor less, when fair
thy state,
A sober joy.

Odes, Book II.[1] *III, To Dellius, Line 1*

It is the lofty pine that by the storm
Is oftener tossed; towers fall with
heavier crash
Which higher soar.[2]

Ibid. X, To Licinius, Line 9

Spring's flowers, howe'er they bloom,
must fade again.

Ibid. XI, To Hirpinus Quinctius, Line 9

And Sisyphus who bears the ban
Of labour without end.[3]

Ibid. XIV, To Postumus, Line 19

Death's boatman takes no bribe, nor
brings
Ev'n skilled Prometheus back from
Hades' shore.

Ibid. XVIII, To a Miser, Line 35

Good 'tis and fine, for fatherland to
die! [4]

Ibid. Book III.[5] *II, Of Roman Virtue, Line 13*

Our fathers' age, than their sires' not
so good,
Bred us ev'n worse than they; a brood
We'll leave that's viler still.[6]

Ibid. VI, Of Rome's Degeneracy, Line 46

Bandusia's fount, more bright than
crystal.

Ibid. XIII, Bandusia's Fountain, Line 1

Years with their whitening locks subdue the heart

---

[1] Translated by Dr. John Marshall.

[2] Dissolve frigus, ligna super foco
Large reponens, atque benignius
Deprome quadrimum Sabina,
O Thaliarche, merum diota.
Inscription over the fireplace of the Harvard Club of Boston

[3] Carpe diem, quam minimum credula postero.

[4] O matre pulchra filia pulchrior.

[5] See Austin Dobson, page 649.

[1] Translated by Dr. John Marshall.

[2] See Herodotus, page 1084.

[3] Sisyphus, by fate doomed to uplift from
ground,
And uphill thrust the stone.
Horace: *Epodes, XVII, Horace and Canidia, L. 68* (translated by Dr. John Marshall)

[4] Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori.

[5] Translated by Dr. John Marshall.

[6] Few sons are like their father, many are
worse,
Few, indeed, are better than the father.
Homer: *Odyssey, Book II*

Once keen for lawsuits and the reckless fray;
I had not taken thus the peaceful part
In Plancus' day.[1]

Odes, Book III. XIV, Triumphal Ode to Augustus, Line 25

As riches grow, care follows, and a thirst
For more and more.

Ibid. XVI, Of Riches and Contentment, Line 17

Learn calm to face what's pressing.

Ibid. XXIX, To Maecenas, Line 33

This day I've lived.

Ibid. Line 43

I shall not wholly die. What's best of me
Shall 'scape the tomb.[2]

Ibid. XXX, To Melpomene, A Closing Song to His Muse, Line 6

Ev'n though the Golden Age upon the earth
Once more may live.[3]

Ibid. Book IV.[4] *II, To Iulus Antonius, a Brother Poet, Line 39*

Summer treads
On heels of Spring.

Ibid. VII, To Torquatus, Line 9

Brave men were living before Agamemnon.

Ibid. IX, To Lollius, Line 25

At the fit hour 'tis sweet to unbend.

Ibid. XII, To Virgil, Line 28

But now Lyciscus' beauty rules the roast.[5]

Epodes.[4] *XI, To Pettius, Line 23*

The laugh will then be mine.

Ibid. XV, To Neaera, Line 24

To bronze Jove changed Earth's golden time;
With bronze, then iron, stamped the age.

Epodes. XVI, Iron and Golden Age, Line 64

Then, gods, to reverent youth grant purity,
Grant, gods, to quiet age a peaceful end.

Saecular Hymn.[1] *Line 45*

The mountains are in labour, and a ridiculous mouse will be born.[2]

The Art of Poetry.[3] *Line 139*

In long works sleep will sometimes surprise, Homer himself hath been observ'd to nod.[4]

Ibid. Line 359

No one lives content with his condition, whether reason gave it him, or chance threw it in his way.

Satires, Book I.[5] *I, Line 1*

We rarely find a man who can say he has lived happy, and content with his life can retire from the world like a satisfied guest.

Ibid. Line 117

This is a fault common to all singers, that among their friends they never are inclined to sing when they are asked, unasked they never desist.

Ibid. III, Line 1

There are many who recite their writings in the middle of the forum; and who do it while bathing: the closeness of the place gives melody to the voice.

Ibid. IV, Line 74

Ridicule often decides matters of importance more effectually, and in a better manner, than severity.

Ibid. X, Line 14

Carrying timber into a wood.[6]

Ibid. Line 34

---

[1] See Byron, page 358.

[2] I shall have more to say when I am dead.
EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON [1869–1935]: *John Brown, last line*

[3] See Spenser, page 25.

The golden age, which a blind tradition has hitherto placed in the past, is before us. — C. A. SAINT-SIMON [1675–1755], quoted by CARLYLE in *Sartor Resartus, Book 3, Chap. 5*

[4] Translated by DR. JOHN MARSHALL.

[5] See John Skelton, page 9.

[1] Translated by DR. JOHN MARSHALL.

[2] See Aesop, page 1076.

[3] For other passages from *The Art of Poetry*, see the Earl of Roscommon, page 180.

[4] Indignor quandoque bonus dormitat Homerus (I feel aggrieved whenever good Homer nods). Generally translated as, "Even the worthy Homer sometimes nods."

[5] Translated by CHRISTOPHER SMART [1722–1770].

[6] Or, "Carrying coals to Newcastle." See Diogenes Laertius, page 1129.

You that intend to write what is worthy to be read more than once, blot frequently: and take no pains to make the multitude admire you, content with a few judicious readers.

Satires, Book I. X, Line 72

Now learn what and how great benefits a temperate diet will bring along with it. In the first place you will enjoy good health.

Ibid. Book II.[1] *II, Line 70*

Provident for the future, like a wise man in time of peace, shall make the necessary preparations for war.

Ibid. Line 110

Live undaunted; and oppose gallant breasts against the strokes of adversity.[2]

Ibid. Line 135

At Rome, you long for the country; when you are in the country, fickle, you extol the absent city to the skies.

Ibid. VII, Line 28

He has half the deed done, who has made a beginning.

Epistles, Book I.[1] *II, To Lollius, Line 40*

The covetous man is ever in want.

Ibid. Line 56

Sicilian tyrants never invented a greater torment than envy.

Ibid. Line 58

In the midst of hope and care, in the midst of fears and disquietudes, think every day that shines upon you is the last. Thus the hour, which shall not be expected, will come upon you an agreeable addition.

Ibid. IV, To Albius Tibullus, Line 12

When you have a mind to laugh, you shall see me, fat and sleek with good keeping, a hog of Epicurus' herd.

Ibid. Line 15

As soon as a man perceives how much the things he has discarded excel those which he pursues, let him return in time, and resume those which he relinquished.

Epistles, Book I. VII, To Maecenas, Line 96

You may drive out nature with a fork, yet still she will return.

Ibid. X, To Aristius Fuscus, Line 24

Whatever prosperous hour Providence bestows upon you, receive it with a thankful hand: and defer not the enjoyment of the comforts of life.

Ibid. XI, To Bullatius, Line 22

They change their climate, not their disposition, who run beyond the sea.

Ibid. Line 27

That man is by no means poor, who has the use of everything he wants. If it is well with your belly, your back, and your feet, regal wealth can add nothing greater.

Ibid. XII, To Iccius, Line 4

Joys are not the property of the rich alone: nor has he lived ill, who at his birth and at his death has passed unnoticed.

Ibid. XVII, To Scaeva, Line 9

To have been acceptable to the great is not the last of praises. It is not every man's lot to gain Corinth.[1]

Ibid. Line 35

The man who makes the experiment deservedly claims the honour and the reward.

Ibid. Line 42

A word, once sent abroad, flies irrevocably.[2]

Ibid. XVIII, To Lollius, Line 70

PROPERTIUS

[54 B. C.–A. D. 2]

Never change when love has found its home.

Book I. Elegy 1, Line 36

Let each man pass his days in that wherein his skill is greatest.

Book II. Elegy 1, Line 46

---

[1] Translated by CHRISTOPHER SMART.

[2] The company is Spartan; see how all their wounds are in front. — BASSUS: *The Greek Anthology, Book 9, Epigram 279*

[1] See Walter Pater, page 646.

[2] Words once spoke can never be recall'd. — HORACE: *De Arte Poetica, L. 390*

Scandal has ever been the doom of beauty.

Book II. Elegy 32, Line 26

OVID

[43 B. C.–A. D. 18]

They come to see; they come that they themselves may be seen.[1]

The Art of Love. I, 99

Nothing is stronger than custom.

Ibid. II, 345

Then the omnipotent Father with his thunder made Olympus tremble, and from Ossa hurled Pelion.[2]

Metamorphoses. I, 154

What you desire is not mortal.

Ibid. II, 55

---

[1] See Chaucer, page 7, and Pope, page 217.

[2] They were setting
Ossa upon Olympus, and upon
Steep Ossa leafy Pelius.
Chapman: *Homer's Odyssey, Book XI, 426*

Heav'd on Olympus tott'ring Ossa stood;
On Ossa Pelion nods with all his wood.
Pope: *Odyssey, Book XI, 387*

Ossa on Olympus heave, on Ossa roll
Pelion with all his woods; so scale the starry pole.
Sotheby: *Odyssey, Book XI, 315*

To the Olympian summit they essay'd
To heave up Ossa, and to Ossa's crown
Branch-waving Pelion.
Cowper: *Odyssey, Book XI, 379*

They on Olympus Ossa fain would roll;
On Ossa Pelion's leaf-quivering hill.
Worsley: *Odyssey, Book XI, 414*

To fling
Ossa upon Olympus, and to pile
Pelion with all its growth of leafy woods
On Ossa.
Bryant: *Odyssey, Book XI, 390*

Ossa they pressed down with Pelion's weight,
And on them both impos'd Olympus' hill.
Fitz-Geffrey: *The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake, St. 99* [1596]

Ter sunt conati imponere Pelio Ossam.
— Virgil: *Georgics, I, 281*

I would have you call to mind the strength of the ancient giants, that undertook to lay the high mountain Pelion on the top of Ossa, and set among those the shady Olympus. — Rabelais: *Works, Book IV, Chap. 38*

I see the right, and I approve it, too,
Condemn the wrong and yet the wrong pursue.[1]

Metamorphoses. VII, 17

Poetry comes fine spun from a mind at peace.

Tristia. Book I, Chap. 1, Line 39

While fortune smiles you'll have a host of friends,
But they'll desert you when the storm descends.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Line 5

Grateful must we be that the heart may go whithersoever it will.

Epistolae ex Ponto. Book III, Chap. 5, Line 48

How little you know about the age you live in if you fancy that honey is sweeter than cash in hand.

Fasti. Book I, Line 191

Janus: I bar the doors in time of peace, lest peace depart.

Ibid. Line 279

The mind, conscious of rectitude, laughed to scorn the falsehood of report.[2]

Ibid. Book IV, Line 311

PUBLILIUS SYRUS [3]

[*Circa* 42 B. C.]

Translation by Darius Lyman. *The numbers are those of the translator.*

As men, we are all equal in the presence of death.

Maxim 1

To do two things at once is to do neither.

Maxim 7

We are interested in others when they are interested in us.[4]

Maxim 16

---

[1] The better I see and approve, the worse I follow. — Spinoza's translation in *Ethics, Part IV*

See Euripides, page 1082.

[2] The mind conscious of virtue may bring to thee suitable rewards. — Virgil: *Aeneid, Book I, L. 603*

[3] Commonly called Publius, but spelled Publilius by Pliny in his *Natural History, 35, Sect. 199.*

[4] We always like those who admire us. — Rochefoucauld: *Maxim 294*

Every one excels in something in which another fails.

Maxim 17

The anger of lovers renews the strength of love.[1]

Maxim 24

A god could hardly love and be wise.[2]

Maxim 25

The loss which is unknown is no loss at all.[3]

Maxim 38

He sleeps well who knows not that he sleeps ill.

Maxim 77

A good reputation is more valuable than money.[4]

Maxim 108

It is well to moor your bark with two anchors.

Maxim 119

Learn to see in another's calamity the ills which you should avoid.[5]

Maxim 120

An agreeable companion on a journey is as good as a carriage.

Maxim 143

Society in shipwreck is a comfort to all.[6]

Maxim 144

Many receive advice, few profit by it.

Maxim 149

Patience is a remedy for every sorrow.[7]

Maxim 170

While we stop to think, we often miss our opportunity.

Maxim 185

Whatever you can lose, you should reckon of no account.

Maxim 191

Even a single hair casts its shadow.

Maxim 228

It is sometimes expedient to forget who we are.

Maxim 233

We may with advantage at times forget what we know.

Maxim 234

The end justifies the means.[1]

Maxim 244

You should hammer your iron when it is glowing hot.[2]

Maxim 262

What is left when honour is lost?

Maxim 265

A fair exterior is a silent recommendation.

Maxim 267

Fortune is not satisfied with inflicting one calamity.

Maxim 274

When Fortune is on our side, popular favour bears her company.

Maxim 275

When Fortune flatters, she does it to betray.

Maxim 277

Fortune is like glass, — the brighter the glitter, the more easily broken.

Maxim 280

It is more easy to get a favour from fortune than to keep it.

Maxim 282

His own character is the arbiter of every one's fortune.[3]

Maxim 283

There are some remedies worse than the disease.[4]

Maxim 301

Powerful indeed is the empire of habit.[5]

Maxim 305

---

[1] See Richard Edwards, page 19.

[2] It is impossible to love and be wise. — BACON: *Of Love*

[3] Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd
at all.
SHAKESPEARE: *Othello, Act III, Sc. 3, L. 344*

[4] A good name is better than riches. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Book II, Chap. 33*

[5] The best plan is, as the common proverb has it, to profit by the folly of others. — PLINY: *Natural History, 18, Sect. 31*

[6] See *Maxim 995.*

[7] See Plautus, page 1093.

[1] A very free translation of Honesta turpitudo est pro causa bona (Crime is honest for a good cause).

The end must justify the means.
MATTHEW PRIOR: *Hans Carvel*

[2] See Heywood, page 12.

[3] See Bacon, page 111, and Sallust, page 981.

[4] See Bacon, page 110.

Marius said, "I see the cure is not worth the pain." — PLUTARCH: *Lives, Caius Marius*

[5] Habit is second nature. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays, Book III, Chap. 10*

Amid a multitude of projects, no plan is devised.[1]

Maxim 319

It is easy for men to talk one thing and think another.

Maxim 322

When two do the same thing, it is not the same thing after all.

Maxim 338

A cock has great influence on his own dunghill.[2]

Maxim 357

Any one can hold the helm when the sea is calm.[3]

Maxim 358

No tears are shed when an enemy dies.

Maxim 376

The bow too tensely strung is easily broken.

Maxim 388

Treat your friend as if he might become an enemy.

Maxim 402

No pleasure endures unseasoned by variety.[4]

Maxim 406

The judge is condemned when the criminal is absolved.[5]

Maxim 407

Practice is the best of all instructors.[6]

Maxim 439

He who is bent on doing evil can never want occasion.

Maxim 459

One man's wickedness may easily become all men's curse.

Maxim 463

Never find your delight in another's misfortune.

Maxim 467

---

[1] He that hath many irons in the fire, some of them will cool. — Hazlitt: *English Proverbs*

[2] See Heywood, page 14.

[3] The sea being smooth,
How many shallow bauble boats dare sail
Upon her patient breast.
Shakespeare: *Troilus and Cressida, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 34*

[4] See Cowper, page 265.

[5] Judex damnatur cum nocens absolvitur, — the motto adopted for the *Edinburgh Review*.

[6] Practice makes perfect. — *Proverb*

It is a bad plan that admits of no modification.

Maxim 469

It is better to have a little than nothing.

Maxim 484

It is an unhappy lot which finds no enemies.

Maxim 499

The fear of death is more to be dreaded than death itself.[1]

Maxim 511

A rolling stone gathers no moss.[2]

Maxim 524

Never promise more than you can perform.

Maxim 528

A wise man never refuses anything to necessity.[3]

Maxim 540

No one should be judge in his own cause.[4]

Maxim 545

Necessity knows no law except to conquer.[5]

Maxim 553

Nothing can be done at once hastily and prudently.[6]

Maxim 557

We desire nothing so much as what we ought not to have.

Maxim 559

It is only the ignorant who despise education.

Maxim 571

Do not turn back when you are just at the goal.[7]

Maxim 580

---

[1] The sense of death is most in apprehension.
Shakespeare: *Measure for Measure, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 76*

[2] See Heywood, page 14.

[3] Yet do I hold that mortal foolish who strives against the stress of necessity. — Euripides: *Hercules Furens, L. 281*

[4] It is not permitted to the most equitable of men to be a judge in his own cause. — Pascal: *Thoughts, Chap. 4, 1*

[5] See Milton, page 152.

[6] See Chaucer, page 7.

[7] When men are arrived at the goal, they should not turn back. — Plutarch: *Of the Training of Children*

It is not every question that deserves an answer.

Maxim 581

No man is happy who does not think himself so.[1]

Maxim 584

Never thrust your own sickle into another's corn.[2]

Maxim 593

You cannot put the same shoe on every foot.

Maxim 596

He bids fair to grow wise who has discovered that he is not so.

Maxim 598

A guilty conscience never feels secure.[3]

Maxim 617

Every day should be passed as if it were to be our last.[4]

Maxim 633

Familiarity breeds contempt.[5]

Maxim 640

Money alone sets all the world in motion.

Maxim 656

He who has plenty of pepper will pepper his cabbage.

Maxim 673

You should go to a pear-tree for pears, not to an elm.[6]

Maxim 674

It is a very hard undertaking to seek to please everybody.

Maxim 675

---

[1] No man can enjoy happiness without thinking that he enjoys it. — Johnson: *The Rambler, P. 150*

[2] Did thrust as now in others' corn his sickle. — Du Bartas: *Divine Weekes and Workes, Part II, Second Weeke*

Not presuming to put my sickle in another man's corn. — Nicholas Yonge [died 1619]: *Musica Transalpini, Epistle Dedicatory* [1588]

[3] Conscience does make cowards of us all.
Shakespeare: *Hamlet, Act III, Sc. 1, L. 83*

[4] Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou doest every act in life as though it were thy last. — Marcus Aurelius: *Meditations, II, 5*

[5] See Shakespeare, page 34.

[6] You may as well expect pears from an elm. — Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part II, Book II, Chap. 40*

We should provide in peace what we need in war.[1]

Maxim 709

Look for a tough wedge for a tough log.

Maxim 723

How happy the life unembarrassed by the cares of business!

Maxim 725

They who plough the sea do not carry the winds in their hands.[2]

Maxim 759

He gets through too late who goes too fast.

Maxim 767

In every enterprise consider where you would come out.[3]

Maxim 777

It takes a long time to bring excellence to maturity.

Maxim 780

The highest condition takes rise in the lowest.

Maxim 781

It matters not what you are thought to be, but what you are.

Maxim 785

No one knows what he can do till he tries.

Maxim 786

The next day is never so good as the day before.

Maxim 815

He is truly wise who gains wisdom from another's mishap.

Maxim 825

Good health and good sense are two of life's greatest blessings.

Maxim 827

It matters not how long you live, but how well.

Maxim 829

It is vain to look for a defence against lightning.

Maxim 835

---

[1] See Washington, page 268.

[2] The pilot cannot mitigate the billows or calm the winds. — Plutarch: *Of the Tranquillity of the Mind*

[3] In every affair, consider what precedes and what follows, and then undertake it. — Epictetus: *That Everything is to be Undertaken with Circumspection, Chap. 15*

No good man ever grew rich all at once.[1]

Maxim 837

Everything is worth what its purchaser will pay for it.[2]

Maxim 847

It is better to learn late than never.[3]

Maxim 864

Better be ignorant of a matter than half know it.[4]

Maxim 865

Better use medicines at the outset than at the last moment.

Maxim 866

Prosperity makes friends, adversity tries them.

Maxim 872

Whom Fortune wishes to destroy she first makes mad.[5]

Maxim 911

Let a fool hold his tongue and he will pass for a sage.

Maxim 914

He knows not when to be silent who knows not when to speak.

Maxim 930

You need not hang up the ivy-branch over the wine that will sell.[6]

Maxim 968

It is a consolation to the wretched to have companions in misery.[7]

Maxim 995

Unless degree is preserved, the first place is safe for no one.[8]

Maxim 1042

Confession of our faults is the next thing to innocency.

Maxim 1060

I have often regretted my speech, never my silence.[1]

Maxim 1070

Keep the golden mean[2] between saying too much and too little.

Maxim 1072

Speech is a mirror of the soul: as a man speaks, so is he.

Maxim 1073

SENECA

[8 B. C.–A. D. 65]

Translation by W. H. D. ROUSE, *Loeb Classical Library*

What fools these mortals be.[3]

Epistles. 1, 3

It is not the man who has too little, but the man who craves more, that is poor.

Ibid. 2, 2

Love of bustle is not industry.

Ibid. 3, 5

Live among men as if God beheld you; speak to God as if men were listening.

Ibid. 10, 5

The best ideas are common property.

Ibid. 12, 11

Men do not care how nobly they live, but only how long, although it is within the reach of every man to live nobly, but within no man's power to live long.

Ibid. 22, 17

A great pilot can sail even when his canvas is rent.

Ibid. 30, 3

Man is a reasoning animal.

Ibid. 41, 8

That most knowing of persons, — gossip.

Ibid. 43, 1

---

[1] No just man ever became rich all at once. — MENANDER: *Fragment*

[2]
What is worth in anything
But so much money as 'twill bring?
BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part I, Canto I, L. 465*

[3] See Shakespeare, page 46.

[4] See Bacon, page 110.

[5] See Dryden, page 175.

[6] Good wine needs no bush. — SHAKESPEARE: *As You Like It, Epilogue, L. 4*

[7] See *Maxim 144*.
See Cervantes, page 1151.
It is a comfort to the unhappy to have companions in misery. — SPINOZA: *Ethics, Part 4, Proposition 57, Note*

[8] See Shakespeare, page 75.

[1] Simonides said "that he never repented that he held his tongue, but often that he had spoken." — PLUTARCH: *Rules for the Preservation of Health*

[2] The golden mean. — COWPER: *Translation of Horace's Odes, Book II, Ode 10, To Licinius, St. 2*

[3] Lord, what fools these mortals be. — SHAKESPEARE: *A Midsummer-Night's Dream, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 115*

It is quality rather than quantity that matters.

Epistles. 45, 1

You can tell the character of every man when you see how he receives praise.

Ibid. 52, 12

Not lost, but gone before.[1]

Ibid. 63, 16

All art is but imitation of nature.

Ibid. 65, 3

It is a rough road that leads to the heights of greatness.

Ibid. 84, 13

I was shipwrecked before I got aboard.

Ibid. 87, 1

It is better, of course, to know useless things than to know nothing.

Ibid. 88, 45

Do not ask for what you will wish you had not got.

Ibid. 95, 1

We are mad, not only individually, but nationally. We check manslaughter and isolated murders; but what of war and the much vaunted crime of slaughtering whole peoples?

Ibid. 95, 30

A great step towards independence is a good-humored stomach.

Ibid. 123, 3

Fire is the test of gold; adversity, of strong men.[2]

Moral Essays. On Providence, 5, 9

Whom they have injured they also hate.[3]

Ibid. On Anger, 2, 33

I do not distinguish by the eye, but by the mind, which is the proper judge of the man.

Ibid. On the Happy Life, 2, 2

There is no great genius without some touch of madness.[1]

Moral Essays. On Tranquillity of the Mind, 17, 10

A great fortune is a great slavery.

Ibid. To Polybius on Consolation, 6, 5

Wherever the Roman conquers, there he dwells.

Ibid. To Helvia on Consolation, 7, 7

He who receives a benefit with gratitude, repays the first instalment on his debt.

On Benefits. Book 2, 22, 1

You roll my log, and I will roll yours.

Apocolocyntosis. Chap. 9

Do you seek Alcides' equal? None is, except himself.[2]

Hercules Furens. 1, 1, 84

Successful and fortunate crime is called virtue.[3]

Ibid. 255

A good mind possesses a kingdom.[4]

Thyestes. 380

PHAEDRUS

[*Circa* A.D. 8]

Translation by HENRY THOMAS RILEY [*1816–1878*]. *Bohn Classical Library*

Submit to the present evil, lest a greater one befall you.

Book I. Fable 2, 31

He who covets what belongs to another deservedly loses his own.

Ibid. Fable 4, 1

That it is unwise to be heedless ourselves while we are giving advice to others, I will show in a few lines.

Ibid. Fable 9, 1

Whoever has even once become notorious by base fraud, even if he speaks the truth, gains no belief.

Ibid. Fable 10, 1

---

[1] Non amittuntur, sed praemittuntur.
See Samuel Rogers, page 289.

[2] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 131.

[3] See Dryden, page 178.

[1] An ancient commonplace, which Seneca says he quotes from ARISTOTLE: *Problemata, 30, 1.* It is also in PLATO: *Phaedrus, 245 A.*
See Dryden, page 173, and Lombroso, page 1192.

[2] See Theobald, page 221.

[3] See Harrington, page 29.

[4] See Dyer, page 20.

By this story [The Fox and the Raven] it is shown how much ingenuity avails, and how wisdom is always an overmatch for strength.

Book I. Fable 13, 13

No one returns with good-will to the place which has done him a mischief.

Ibid. Fable 18, 1

It has been related that dogs drink at the river Nile running along, that they may not be seized by the crocodiles.[1]

Ibid. Fable 25, 3

Every one is bound to bear patiently the results of his own example.

Ibid. Fable 26, 12

Come of it what may, as Sinon said.

Book III. The Prologue, 27

Things are not always what they seem.[2]

Book IV. Fable 2, 5

Jupiter has loaded us with a couple of wallets: the one, filled with our own vices, he has placed at our backs; the other, heavy with those of others, he has hung before.[3]

Ibid. Fable 10, 1

A mountain was in labour, sending forth dreadful groans, and there was in the region the highest expectation. After all, it brought forth a mouse.[4]

Ibid. Fable 22, 1

A fly bit the bare pate of a bald man, who in endeavouring to crush it gave himself a hard slap. Then said the fly jeeringly, "You wanted to revenge the sting of a tiny insect with death; what will you do to yourself, who have added insult to injury?"[1]

Book V. Fable 3, 1

"I knew that before you were born." Let him who would instruct a wiser man consider this as said to himself.

Ibid. Fable 9, 4

PLINY THE ELDER

[A. D. 23–79]

With some alterations, from translations by John Bostock, M.D. [*1773–1846*] *and* Henry Thomas Riley [*1816–1878*]. *Bohn Classical Library*

In comparing various authors with one another, I have discovered that some of the gravest and latest writers have transcribed, word for word, from former works, without making acknowledgment.

Natural History. Book I, Dedication, Sect. 22

The world, and whatever that be which we call the heavens, by the vault of which all things are enclosed, we must conceive to be a deity, to be eternal, without bounds, neither created nor subject at any time to destruction. To inquire what is beyond it is no concern of man; nor can the human mind form any conjecture concerning it.

Ibid. Book II, Sect. 1

It is ridiculous to suppose that the great head of things, whatever it be, pays any regard to human affairs.

Ibid. Sect. 20

Everything is soothed by oil, and this is the reason why divers send out small quantities of it from their mouths, because it smooths every part which is rough.[2]

Ibid. Sect. 234

---

[1] Pliny, in his *Natural History, Book 8, Sect. 148*, and Aelian, in his *Various Histories*, relate the same fact as to the dogs drinking from the Nile. "To treat a thing as the dogs do the Nile" was a common proverb with the ancients, signifying to do it superficially.

[2] Non semper ea sunt quae videntur.

See Longfellow, page 433.

[3] Everybody has his own delusion assigned to him: but we do not see that part of the bag which hangs on our back. — Catullus: *Poem 22, L. 20*

Whosoever shall call me madman, shall hear as much from me, and shall learn to look back upon the bag that hangs behind him. — Horace: *Satires, Book II, III*

All watch the wallet on the back that walks before. — Persius: *4, 24*

[4] See Aesop, page 1076, and Horace, page 1099.

[1] See Aesop, page 1076.

[2] Why does pouring oil on the sea make it clear and calm? Is it for that the winds, slipping the smooth oil, have no force, nor cause any waves? — Plutarch: *Natural Questions, IX*

Bishop Adain [A. D. 651] gave to a company about to take a journey by sea "some holy oil, It is far from easy to determine whether she [Nature] has proved to him a kind parent or a merciless stepmother.[1]

Natural History. Book VII, Sect. 1

Man alone at the very moment of his birth, cast naked upon the naked earth, does she abandon to cries and lamentations.[2]

Ibid. Sect. 2

To laugh, if but for an instant only, has never been granted to man before the fortieth day from his birth, and then it is looked upon as a miracle of precocity.[3]

Ibid.

Man is the only one that knows nothing, that can learn nothing without being taught. He can neither speak nor walk nor eat, and in short he can do nothing at the prompting of nature only, but weep.[4]

Ibid. Sect. 4

With man, most of his misfortunes are occasioned by man.[1]

Natural History. Book VII, Sect. 5

Indeed, what is there that does not appear marvellous when it comes to our knowledge for the first time?[2] How many things, too, are looked upon as quite impossible until they have been actually effected?

Ibid. Sect. 6

The human features and countenance, although composed of but some ten parts or little more, are so fashioned that among so many thousands of men there are no two in existence who cannot be distinguished from one another.[3]

Ibid. Sect. 8

All men possess in their bodies a poison which acts upon serpents; and the human saliva, it is said, makes them take to flight, as though they had been touched with boiling water. The same substance, it is said, destroys them the moment it enters their throat.[4]

Ibid. Sect. 15

It has been observed that the height of a man from the crown of the head to the sole of the foot is equal to the distance between the tips of the middle fingers of the two hands when extended in a straight line.

Ibid. Sect. 77

When a building is about to fall down, all the mice desert it.[5]

Ibid. Book VIII, Sect. 103

---

saying, 'I know that when you go abroad you will meet with a storm and contrary wind; but do you remember to cast this oil I give you into the sea, and the wind shall cease immediately.' " — BEDE: *Ecclesiastical History, Book III, Chap. 14*

In JARED SPARKS' edition of BENJAMIN FRANKLIN'S *Works, Vol. VI, P. 354,* there are letters between Franklin, Brownrigg, and Parish on the stilling of waves by means of oil.

[1] To man the earth seems altogether
No more a mother, but a step-dame rather.
GUILLAUME DE SALLUSTE DU BARTAS [1544–1590]: *Divine Weekes and Workes, First Weeke, Third Day*

[2] He is born naked, and falls a-whining at the first. — BURTON: *Anatomy of Melancholy, Part I, Sect. 2, Memb. 3, Subsect. 10*

And when I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature; and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do. — *The Wisdom of Solomon, VII, 3*

It was the custom among the ancients to place the new-born child upon the ground immediately after its birth.

[3] This term of forty days is mentioned by ARISTOTLE in his *Natural History,* as also by some modern physiologists.

[4] No language but a cry. — TENNYSON: *In Memoriam, LIV, 5*

[1] Man's inhumanity to man. — BURNS: *Man Was Made to Mourn*

[2] Omne ignotum pro magnifico (Everything that is unknown is taken to be grand). — TACITUS: *Agricola, 30*

[3] See Sir Thomas Browne, page 144.

[4] Madame d'Abrantes relates that when Bonaparte was in Cairo he sent for a serpent-detecter (Psylli) to remove two serpents that had been seen in his house. He having enticed one of them from his hiding-place, caught it in one hand, just below the jawbone, in such a manner as to oblige the mouth to open, when spitting into it, the effect was like magic: the reptile appeared struck with instant death. — *Memoirs, Vol. I, Chap. 59*

[5] This is alluded to by CICERO in his letters to Atticus, and is mentioned by AELIAN (*Animated Nature, Book VI, Chap. 41*). Compare the modern proverb, "Rats desert a sinking ship."

Bears when first born are shapeless masses of white flesh a little larger than mice, their claws alone being prominent. The mother then licks them gradually into proper shape.[1]

Natural History. Book VIII, Sect. 126

It has become quite a common proverb that in wine there is truth.

Ibid. Book XIV, Sect. 141

Cincinnatus was ploughing his four jugera of land upon the Vaticanian Hill, — the same that are still known as the Quintian Meadows, — when the messenger brought him the dictatorship, finding him, the tradition says, stripped to the work.

Ibid. Book XVIII, Sect. 20

The agricultural population, says Cato, produces the bravest men, the most valiant soldiers, and a class of citizens the least given of all to evil designs.

Ibid. Sect. 26

Why is it that we entertain the belief that for every purpose odd numbers are the most effectual? [2]

Ibid. Book XXVIII, Sect. 23

It was a custom with Apelles, to which he most tenaciously adhered, never to let any day pass, however busy he might be, without exercising himself by tracing some outline or other, — a practice which has now passed into a proverb.[3] It was also a practice with him, when he had completed a work, to exhibit it to the view of the passers-by in his studio, while he himself, concealed behind the picture, would listen to the criticisms. . . . Under these circumstances, they say that he was censured by a shoemaker for having represented the shoes with one latchet too few. The next day, the shoemaker, quite proud at seeing the former error corrected, thanks to his advice, began to criticize the leg; upon which Apelles, full of indignation, popped his head out and reminded him that a shoemaker should give no opinion beyond the shoes,[1] — a piece of advice which has equally passed into a proverbial saying.

Natural History. Book XXXV, Sect. 84

LUCAN

[A. D. 39–65]

Translation by J. D. Duff. *Loeb Classical Library*

Poverty, the mother of manhood.

The Civil War. Book I, Line 165

Delay is ever fatal to those who are prepared.

Ibid. Line 281

When the whole world is nodding to its fall, happy the man who has been able to learn already the lowly place appointed for him.

Ibid. Book IV, Line 393

Boldness is a mask for fear, however great.

Ibid. Line 702

Yonder trouble concerns the sky and sea, but not our bark; for Caesar treads the deck.[2]

Ibid. Book V, Line 584

DIO CHRYSOSTOM

[A. D. 40–120]

Translation by J. W. Cohoon. *Loeb Classical Library*

Diogenes: The man I know not, for I am not acquainted with his mind.

Fourth Discourse on Kingship. Chap. 17

---

[1] See Burton, page 122, and Montaigne, page 1144.

Not unlike the bear which bringeth forth
In the end of thirty dayes a shapeless birth;
But after licking, it in shape she drawes,
And by degrees she fashions out the pawes,
The head, and neck, and finally doth bring
To a perfect beast that first deformed thing.

Du Bartas: *Divine Weekes and Workes, First Weeke, First Day*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 35, and Samuel Lover, page 389.

Numero deus impare gaudet (The god delights in an odd number). — Virgil: *Eclogues, 8, 75*

[3] Nulla dies abeat, quin linea ducta supersit. — Erasmus. Generally quoted, Nulla dies sine linea (No day without a line).

[1] Ne supra crepidam sutor judicaret (Let not a shoemaker judge above his shoe), or, Let the cobbler stick to his last.

[2] See Plutarch, page 1115.

Idleness and lack of occupation are the best things in the world to ruin the foolish.

Tenth Discourse, On Servants. Chap. 7

Like men with sore eyes: they find the light painful, while the darkness, which permits them to see nothing, is restful and agreeable.

Eleventh, or Trojan, Discourse. Chap. 2

Most men are so completely corrupted by opinion that they would rather be notorious for the greatest calamities than suffer no ill and be unknown.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Generally speaking, men are too cowardly to be willing to undergo severe suffering, since they fear death and pain, but they highly prize being mentioned as having suffered.

Ibid. Chap. 10

MARTIAL

[A. D. 40–102]

To yield to the stronger is valor's second prize.

On the Spectacles. Epigram 32

I do not love thee, Sabidius, nor can I say why; this only I can say, I do not love thee.[1]

Epigrams. Book I, 32

I write long epigrams, you yourself write nothing. Yours are shorter.[2]

Ibid. 110

Nothing is more confident than a bad poet.[3]

Ibid. Book II, 63

He does not write at all whose poems no man reads.

Ibid. Book III, 9

The flaw which is hidden is deemed greater than it is.

Ibid. 52

The bee enclosed and through the amber shown
Seems buried in the juice which was his own.[1]

Epigrams. Book IV, 32

What is the use of brevity if it constitute a book?

Ibid. Book VIII, 29

The good man prolongs his life; to be able to enjoy one's past life is to live twice.[2]

Ibid. Book X, 23

Neither fear, nor wish for, your last day.[3]

Ibid. 47

There is no glory in outstripping donkeys.

Ibid. Book XII, 36

QUINTILIAN

[A. D. 42–118]

We give to necessity the praise of virtue.[4]

Institutiones Oratoriae. Book I, 8, 14

A liar should have a good memory.[5]

Ibid. Book IV, 2, 91

Vain hopes are often like the dreams of those who wake.

Ibid. Book VI, 2, 30

Those who wish to appear wise among fools, among the wise seem foolish.[6]

Ibid. Book X, 7, 21

PLUTARCH

[A. D. 46–120]

Translation by JOHN DRYDEN, *revised by* ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH.
Modern Library Giant Edition

As geographers, Sosius, crowd into the edges of their maps parts of the world which they do not know about, adding notes in the margin to the effect that beyond this lies nothing but sandy

---

[1] See Tom Brown, page 188.

[2] An epigram of two lines has every merit, and if you exceed three lines it is rhapsody. — CYRILLUS: *The Greek Anthology, Book 9, Epigram 369*

[3] Quoted by MONTAIGNE in *Of Presumption.*

---

[1] See Bacon, page 111.

[2] See Alexander Pope, page 217.

[3] See Milton, page 155.

[4] See Chaucer, page 4.

[5] See Algernon Sidney, page 169.

[6] See Pope, page 215.

deserts full of wild beasts, and unapproachable bogs.[1]

Lives. Theseus, Page 3

From Theseus began the saying, "He is a second Hercules."

Ibid. Page 19

The most perfect soul, says Heraclitus, is a dry light, which flies out of the body as lightning breaks from a cloud.

Ibid. Romulus, Page 45

Anacharsis, coming to Athens, knocked at Solon's door, and told him that he, being a stranger, was come to be his guest, and contract a friendship with him; and Solon replying, "It is better to make friends at home," Anacharsis replied, "Then you that are at home make friendship with me."

Ibid. Solon, Page 99

Themistocles said that he certainly could not make use of any stringed instrument; could only, were a small and obscure city put into his hands, make it great and glorious.

Ibid. Themistocles, Page 134

Eurybiades lifting up his staff as if he were going to strike, Themistocles said, "Strike, if you will, but hear." [2]

Ibid. Page 141

Themistocles said to Antiphates, . . . "Time, young man, has taught us both a lesson."

Ibid. Page 145

"You speak truth," said Themistocles; "I should never have been famous if I had been of Seriphus; [3] nor you, had you been of Athens."

Ibid.

Laughing at his own son, who got his mother, and, by his mother's means, his father also, to indulge him, he told him that he had the most power of any one in Greece: "For the Athenians command the rest of Greece, I command the Athenians, your mother commands me, and you command your mother." [4]

Ibid.

Of two who made love to his daughter, he preferred the man of worth to the one who was rich, saying he desired a man without riches, rather than riches without a man.

Lives. Themistocles, Page 145

Themistocles replied that a man's discourse was like to a rich Persian carpet, the beautiful figures and patterns of which can be shown only by spreading and extending it out; when it is contracted and folded up, they are obscure and lost.[1]

Ibid. Page 152

Moderation is best, and to avoid all extremes.

Ibid. Camillus, Page 159

Caesar once, seeing some wealthy strangers at Rome, carrying up and down with them in their arms and bosoms young puppy-dogs and monkeys, embracing and making much of them, took occasion not unnaturally to ask whether the women in their country were not used to bear children.

Ibid. Pericles, Page 182

He who busies himself in mean occupations produces, in the very pains he takes about things of little or no use, an evidence against himself of his negligence and indisposition to what is really good.

Ibid. Page 183

---

[1] See Jonathan Swift, page 190.

[2] "Strike," said he, "but hear me." — *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles*

[3] An obscure island.

[4] "Men," said Marcus Cato, "usually command women; but we command all men, and the women command us." But this, indeed, is borrowed from the sayings of Themistocles. — *Lives, Marcus Cato, P. 416*

Diophantus, the young son of Themistocles, made his boast often and in many companies, that whatsoever pleased him pleased also all Athens; for whatever he liked, his mother liked; and whatever his mother liked, Themistocles liked; and whatever Themistocles liked, all the Athenians liked. — *Of the Training of Children*

When the son of Themistocles was a little saucy toward his mother, he said that this boy had more power than all the Grecians; for the Athenians governed Greece, he the Athenians, his wife him, and his son his wife. — *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles*

[1] Themistocles said speech was like to tapestry; and like it, when it was spread it showed its figures, but when it was folded up, hid and spoiled them. — *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Themistocles*

So very difficult a matter is it to trace and find out the truth of anything by history.

Lives. Pericles, Page 194

Like a skilful physician, who, in a complicated and chronic disease, as he sees occasion, at one while allows his patient the moderate use of such things as please him, at another while gives him keen pains and drugs to work the cure.

Ibid. Page 195

Be ruled by time, the wisest counsellor of all.

Ibid. Page 198

Old women should not seek to be perfumed.

Ibid. Page 203

Trees, when they are lopped and cut, grow up again in a short time,[1] but men, being once lost, cannot easily be recovered.

Ibid. Page 207

To be turned from one's course by men's opinions, by blame, and by misrepresentation, shows a man unfit to hold an office.

Ibid. Fabius, Page 216

You know, Hannibal, how to gain a victory, but not how to use it.

Ibid. Page 224

One colour, indeed, they say the chameleon cannot assume: it cannot itself appear white; but Alcibiades, whether with good men or bad, could adapt himself to his company.

Ibid. Alcibiades, Page 249

Menenius Agrippa concluded, at length, with the celebrated fable: "It once happened that all the other members of a man mutinied against the stomach, which they accused as the only idle, uncontributing part in the whole body, while the rest were put to hardships and the expense of much labour to supply and minister to its appetites." [2]

Ibid. Coriolanus, Page 266

Men are usually more stung and galled by reproachful words than hostile actions.

Lives. Timoleon, Page 316

A Roman divorced from his wife, being highly blamed by his friends, who demanded, "Was she not chaste? Was she not fair? Was she not fruitful?" holding out his shoe, asked them whether it was not new and well made. "Yet," added he, "none of you can tell where it pinches me." [1]

Ibid. Aemilius Paulus, Page 322

Petty repeated annoyances, arising from unpleasantness or incongruity of character, have been the occasion of such estrangement as to make it impossible for man and wife to live together with any content.

Ibid.

A man without one scar to show on his skin, that is smooth and sleek with ease and home-keeping habits, will undertake to define the office and duties of a general.

Ibid. Page 340

The saying of old Antigonus, who when he was to fight at Andros, and one told him, "The enemy's ships are more than ours," replied, "For how many then wilt thou reckon me?"

Ibid. Pelopidas, Page 348

Archimedes had stated, that given the force, any given weight might be moved; and even boasted . . . that if there were another earth, by going into it he could remove this.

Ibid. Marcellus, Page 367

They named it Ovation, from the Latin *ovis* (a sheep).

Ibid. Page 382

Asking him if Aristides had ever done him any injury, "None at all," said he, "neither know I the man; but I am tired of hearing him everywhere called the Just."

Ibid. Aristides, Page 396

Nor are we to use living creatures like old shoes or dishes and throw them away when they are worn out or broken with service.

---

[1] The lopped tree in time may grow again,
Most naked plants renew both fruit and flower.
ROBERT SOUTHWELL: *Times Go by Turns*

[2] See Aesop, page 1076.

[1] See Herbert, page 137.
I can tell where my own shoe pinches me. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part I, Book IV, Chap. 5*

Lives. Marcus Cato, Page 415

It is a difficult task, O citizens, to make speeches to the belly, which has no ears.[1]

Ibid. Page 416

Cato used to assert that wise men profited more by fools, than fools by wise men; for that wise men avoided the faults of fools, but that fools would not imitate the good examples of wise men.

Ibid. Page 417

He said that in his whole life he most repented of three things: one was that he had trusted a secret to a woman; another, that he went by water when he might have gone by land; the third, that he had remained one whole day without doing any business of moment.

Ibid. Page 418

It was hard for him who had lived with one generation of men, to plead now before another.

Ibid. Page 422

Carthage, methinks, ought utterly to be destroyed.

Ibid. Page 431

Marius said, "I see the cure is not worth the pain." [2]

Ibid. Caius Marius, Page 496

Extraordinary rains pretty generally fall after great battles.

Ibid. Page 507

Marius said that the law spoke too softly to be heard in such a noise of war.

Ibid. Page 511

Lycurgus . . . used to say that long hair made good-looking men more beautiful, and ill-looking men more terrible.

Ibid. Lysander, Page 525

Where the lion's skin will not reach, you must patch it out with the fox's.[1]

Lives. Lysander, Page 529

Moral habits, induced by public practices, are far quicker in making their way into men's private lives, than the failings and faults of individuals are in infecting the city at large.

Ibid. Page 535

As it is in the proverb, played Cretan against Cretan.[2]

Ibid. Page 537

Did you not know, then, that to-day Lucullus dines with Lucullus?

Ibid. Lucullus, Page 622

Lucullus' furnishing a library, however, deserves praise and record, for he collected very many choice manuscripts; and the use they were put to was even more magnificent than the purchase, the library being always open, and the walks and reading-rooms about it free to all Greeks.

Ibid. Page 623

Economy, which in things inanimate is but money-making, when exercised over men becomes policy.

Ibid. Crassus, Page 651

Whoever tries for great objects must suffer something.

Ibid. Page 669

It is no great wonder if in long process of time, while fortune takes her course hither and thither, numerous coincidences should spontaneously occur. If the number and variety of subjects to be wrought upon be infinite, it is all the more easy for fortune, with such an abundance of material, to effect this similarity of results.[3]

Ibid. Sertorius, Page 678

---

[1] The belly has no ears, nor is it to be filled with fair words. — RABELAIS: *Book IV, Chap. 67*

[2] See Bacon, page 110.

In treating wounds, the cure for pain is pain.
CATO THE CENSOR [234–149 B.C.], *Book IV, Distich 40*

[1] The prince must be a lion, but he must also know how to play the fox. — NICOLO MACHIAVELLI: *The Prince*

[2] He only played the Cretan with the Cretans. — PLUTARCH: *Lives, Aemilius Paulus, P. 335*

Cheat against cheat. The Cretans were notorious as liars.

[3] History repeats itself. — *Proverb*

'Tis one and the same Nature that rolls on her course, and whoever has sufficiently considered the present state of things might certainly conclude as to both the future and

Perseverance is more prevailing than violence; and many things which cannot be overcome when they are together, yield themselves up when taken little by little.

Lives. Sertorius, Page 688

Good fortune will elevate even petty minds, and give them the appearance of a certain greatness and stateliness, as from their high place they look down upon the world; but the truly noble and resolved spirit raises itself, and becomes more conspicuous in times of disaster and ill fortune.

Ibid. Eumenes, Page 703

Agesilaus being invited once to hear a man who admirably imitated the nightingale, he declined, saying he had heard the nightingale itself.[1]

Ibid. Agesilaus, Page 726

If all the world were just, there would be no need of valour.

Ibid. Page 727

It is circumstance and proper measure that give an action its character, and make it either good or bad.

Ibid. Page 736

The old proverb was now made good, "the mountain had brought forth a mouse." [2]

Ibid.

No man ever asked a favour with less offence, or conferred one with a better grace. When he gave, it was without assumption; when he received, it was with dignity and honour.

Ibid. Pompey, Page 740

Pompey bade Sylla recollect that more worshipped the rising than the setting sun.[1]

Lives. Pompey, Page 749

A dead man cannot bite.

Ibid. Page 795

Whenever Alexander heard Philip had taken any town of importance, or won any signal victory, instead of rejoicing at it altogether, he would tell his companions that his father would anticipate everything, and leave him and them no opportunities of performing great and illustrious actions.[2]

Ibid. Alexander, Page 804

When Alexander asked Diogenes whether he wanted anything, "Yes," said he, "I would have you stand from between me and the sun."

Ibid. Page 810

Alexander finding himself unable to untie the Gordium knot, the ends of which were secretly twisted round and folded up within it, cut it asunder with his sword.

Ibid. Page 813

When asked why he parted with his wife, Caesar replied, "I wished my wife to be not so much as suspected." [3]

Ibid. Caesar, Page 860

For my part, I had rather be the first man among these fellows, than the second man in Rome.[4]

Ibid. Page 861

He who reflects on another man's want of breeding, shows he wants it as much himself.

Ibid. Page 865

Using the proverb frequently in their mouths who enter upon dangerous and

---

the past.—MONTAIGNE: *Essays, Book II, Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond*

I shall be content if those shall pronounce my History useful who desire to give a view of events as they did really happen, and as they are very likely, in accordance with human nature, to repeat themselves at some future time,—if not exactly the same, yet very similar.—THUCYDIDES: *History, I, 2, 2*

What is this day supported by precedents will hereafter become a precedent.—THUCYDIDES: *Annals, XI, 24*

[1] Agesilaus being exhorted to hear one that imitated the voice of a nightingale, "I have often," said he, "heard nightingales themselves."—*Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Agesilaus*

[2] See Aesop, page 1076, and Horace, page 1099.

[1] See David Garrick, page 242.

He [Tiberius] upbraided Macro in no obscure and indirect terms "with forsaking the setting sun and turning to the rising."—TACITUS: *Annals, Book IV, Chap. 47, 20*

[2] While Alexander was a boy, Philip had great success in his affairs, at which he did not rejoice, but told the children that were brought up with him, "My father will leave me nothing to do."—*Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Alexander*

[3] Caesar's wife ought to be above suspicion.—*Roman Apophthegms, Caesar*

[4] I had rather be the first in this town than second in Rome.—*Ibid.*

bold attempts, "The die is cast," he took the river.[1]

Lives. Caesar, Page 874

"And this," said Caesar, "you know, young man, is more disagreeable for me to say than to do." [2]

Ibid. Page 876

Go on, my friend, and fear nothing; you carry Caesar and his fortune in your boat.[3]

Ibid. Page 877

[Cleopatra] was at a loss how to get in undiscovered, till she thought of putting herself into the coverlet of a bed and lying at length, whilst Apollodorus tied up the bedding and carried it on his back through the gates to Caesar's apartment.

Ibid. Page 883

Caesar's barber, a busy listening fellow.

Ibid.

Caesar said to the soothsayer, "The ides of March are come"; who answered him calmly, "Yes, they are come, but they are not past." [4]

Ibid. Page 890

Phocion's oratory, like small coin of great value, was to be estimated, not by its bulk, but its intrinsic worth.

Ibid. Phocion, Page 898

Even a nod from a person who is esteemed is of more force than a thousand arguments or studied sentences from others.

Ibid.

Demosthenes told Phocion, "The Athenians will kill you some day when they once are in a rage." "And you," said he, "if they once are in their senses." [1]

Lives. Phocion, Page 901

Men, steered by popular applause, though they bear the name of governors, are in reality the mere underlings of the multitude. The man who is completely wise and virtuous has no need at all of glory, except so far as it disposes and eases his way of action by the greater trust that it procures him.

Ibid. Agis, Page 960

Pytheas once, scoffing at Demosthenes, said that his arguments smelt of the lamp.

Ibid. Demosthenes, Page 1026

Demosthenes overcame and rendered more distinct his inarticulate and stammering pronunciation by speaking with pebbles in his mouth.

Ibid. Page 1028

In his house he had a large looking-glass, before which he would stand and go through his exercises.

Ibid.

Cicero called Aristotle a river of flowing gold, and said of Plato's Dialogues, that if Jupiter were to speak, it would be in language like theirs.

Ibid. Cicero, Page 1054

Medicine, to produce health, has to examine disease, and music, to create harmony, must investigate discord.

Ibid. Demetrius, Page 1073

Once Antigonus was told his son was ill, and went to see him. At the door he met some young beauty. Going in, he sat down by the bed and took his pulse. "The fever," said Demetrius, "has just left me." "Oh, yes," replied the father, "I met it going out at the door."

Ibid. Page 1083

"It is not," said Caesar, "these well-fed, long-haired men that I fear, but the pale and the hungry-looking"; meaning Brutus and Cassius, by whose conspiracy he afterwards fell.[1]

---

[1] He passed the river Rubicon, saying, "Let every die be thrown." — *Ibid.*

[Caesar] merely uttered to those near him in Greek the words "Anerriphtho kubos" (let the die be cast), and led his army through the Rubicon. — *Lives, Pompey, P. 783*

[2] Caesar said to Metellus, "This, young man, is harder for me to say than do." — *Roman Apophthegms, Caesar*

[3] Trust Fortune, and know that you carry Caesar. — *Ibid.*

See Lucan, page 1109.

[4] See Shakespeare, page 81.

[1] Demosthenes the orator told Phocion, "If the Athenians should be mad, they would kill you." "Like enough," said he, — "me if they were mad, but you if they were wise." — *Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders, Phocion*

Lives. Antony, Page 1111

There was no man of his time like Antony for addressing a multitude, or for carrying soldiers with him by the force of words.

Ibid. Page 1127

From PLUTARCH'S *Morals, by various translators; revised by* WILLIAM WATSON GOODWIN [*1831–1912*]

For water continually dropping will wear hard rocks hollow.[2]

Of the Training of Children

It is a true proverb, that if you live with a lame man you will learn to halt.

Ibid.

The very spring and root of honesty and virtue lie in the felicity of lighting on good education.

Ibid.

It is indeed a desirable thing to be well descended, but the glory belongs to our ancestors.

Ibid.

Nothing made the horse so fat as the king's eye.

Ibid.

Democritus said, words are but the shadows of actions.

Ibid.

It is a point of wisdom to be silent when occasion requires, and better than to speak, though never so well.[3]

Ibid.

Abstain from beans; that is, keep out of public offices, for anciently the choice of the officers of state was made by beans.

Ibid.

The whole life of man is but a point of time; let us enjoy it, therefore, while it lasts, and not spend it to no purpose.

Of the Training of Children

An old doting fool, with one foot already in the grave.[1]

Ibid.

Xenophanes said, "I confess myself the greatest coward in the world, for I dare not do an ill thing."

Of Bashfulness

One made the observation of the people of Asia that they were all slaves to one man, merely because they could not pronounce that syllable No.[2]

Ibid.

Euripides was wont to say, "Silence is an answer to a wise man."

Ibid.

Zeno first started that doctrine that knavery is the best defence against a knave.[3]

Ibid.

Alexander wept when he heard from Anaxarchus that there was an infinite number of worlds; and his friends asking him if any accident had befallen him, he returns this answer: "Do you not think it a matter worthy of lamentation that when there is such a vast multitude of them, we have not yet conquered one?"

On the Tranquillity of the Mind

Like the man who threw a stone at a bitch, but hit his step-mother, on which he exclaimed, "Not so bad!"

Ibid.

Pittacus said, "Every one of you hath his particular plague, and my wife is mine; and he is very happy who hath this only."

Ibid.

He was a man, which, as Plato saith, is a very inconstant creature.[4]

Ibid.

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 81.
This passage is repeated in *Marcus Brutus, P. 1190.*

[2] See Lyly, page 23.

[3] Closed lips hurt no one, speaking may. — CATO THE CENSOR, *Book I, Distich 12*

[1] See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 131.

[2] See S. T. Coleridge, page 318.

[3] Set a thief to catch a thief. — BOHN'S *Handbook of Proverbs*

[4] Man in sooth is a marvellous vain, fickle, and unstable subject. — MONTAIGNE: *Works, Book I, Chap. 1, That Men by Various Ways Arrive at the Same End*

The pilot cannot mitigate the billows or calm the winds.[1]

On the Tranquillity of the Mind

All men whilst they are awake are in one common world; but each of them, when he is asleep, is in a world of his own.[2]

Of Superstition

I, for my own part, had much rather people should say of me that there neither is nor ever was such a man as Plutarch, than that they should say, "Plutarch is an unsteady, fickle, froward, vindictive, and touchy fellow."

Ibid.

Scilurus on his death-bed, being about to leave four-score sons surviving, offered a bundle of darts to each of them, and bade them break them. When all refused, drawing out one by one, he easily broke them, — thus teaching them that if they held together, they would continue strong; but if they fell out and were divided, they would become weak.[3]

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders.[4] *Scilurus*

Dionysius the Elder, being asked whether he was at leisure, he replied, "God forbid that it should ever befall me!"

Ibid. Dionysius

A prating barber asked Archelaus how he would be trimmed. He answered, "In silence."

Ibid. Archelaus

When Philip had news brought him of divers and eminent successes in one day, "O Fortune!" said he, "for all these so great kindnesses do me some small mischief."

Ibid. Philip

There were two brothers called Both and Either; perceiving Either was a good, understanding, busy fellow, and Both a silly fellow and good for little, Philip said, "Either is both, and Both is neither."

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Philip

Philip being arbitrator betwixt two wicked persons, he commanded one to fly out of Macedonia and the other to pursue him.

Ibid.

Being about to pitch his camp in a likely place, and hearing there was no hay to be had for the cattle, "What a life," said he, "is ours, since we must live according to the convenience of asses!"

Ibid.

"These Macedonians," said he, "are a rude and clownish people, that call a spade a spade."[1]

Ibid.

He made one of Antipater's recommendation a judge; and perceiving afterwards that his hair and beard were dyed, he removed him, saying, "I could not think one that was faithless in his hair could be trusty in his deeds."

Ibid.

Being nimble and light-footed, his father encouraged him to run in the Olympic race. "Yes," said he, "if there were any kings there to run with me."

Ibid. Alexander

Pyrrhus said, "If I should overcome the Romans in another fight, I were undone."

Ibid. Pyrrhus

Themistocles being asked whether he would rather be Achilles or Homer, said, "Which would you rather be, — a conqueror in the Olympic games, or the crier that proclaims who are conquerors?"

Ibid. Themistocles

Alcibiades had a very handsome dog, that cost him seven thousand drachmas; and he cut off his tail, "that," said he, "the Athenians may have this story to tell of me, and may concern themselves no further with me."

Ibid. Alcibiades

---

[1] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 759.*

[2] A saying attributed to HERACLITUS. Quoted by ADDISON in *The Spectator, No. 487, Sept. 18, 1712.*

[3] AESOP's fable, *The Bundle of Sticks,* has this theme.

[4] Rejected by some critics as not a genuine work of Plutarch.

[1] See Menander, page 1091.

To Harmodius, descended from the ancient Harmodius, when he reviled Iphicrates [a shoemaker's son] for his mean birth, "My nobility," said he, "begins with me, but yours ends in you." [1]

Apophthegms of Kings and Great Commanders. Iphicrates

Once when Phocion had delivered an opinion which pleased the people, . . . he turned to his friend and said, "Have I not unawares spoken some mischievous thing or other?" [2]

Ibid. Phocion

Phocion compared the speeches of Leosthenes to cypress-trees. "They are tall," said he, "and comely, but bear no fruit."

Ibid.

King Agis said, "The Lacedaemonians are not wont to ask how many, but where the enemy are."

Ibid. Agis

To one that promised to give him hardy cocks that would die fighting, "Prithee," said Cleomenes, "give me cocks that will kill fighting."

Ibid. Cleomenes

A soldier told Pelopidas, "We are fallen among the enemies." Said he, "How are we fallen among them more than they among us?"

Ibid. Pelopidas

Cato the Elder wondered how that city was preserved wherein a fish was sold for more than an ox.

Roman Apophthegms. Cato the Elder

Cato instigated the magistrates to punish all offenders, saying that they that did not prevent crimes when they might, encouraged them.[3] Of young men, he liked them that blushed better than those who looked pale.

Ibid.

Cato requested old men not to add the disgrace of wickedness to old age, which was accompanied with many other evils.

Roman Apophthegms. Cato the Elder

He said they that were serious in ridiculous matters would be ridiculous in serious affairs.

Ibid.

Cicero said loud-bawling orators were driven by their weakness to noise, as lame men to take horse.

Ibid. Cicero

After he routed Pharnaces Ponticus at the first assault, he wrote thus to his friends: "I came, I saw, I conquered." [1]

Ibid. Caesar

As Caesar was at supper the discourse was of death, — which sort was the best. "That," said he, "which is unexpected."

Ibid.

As Athenodorus was taking his leave of Caesar, "Remember," said he, "Caesar, whenever you are angry, to say or do nothing before you have repeated the four-and-twenty letters to yourself."

Ibid. Caesar Augustus

"Young men," said Caesar, "hear an old man to whom old men hearkened when he was young."

Ibid.

Custom is almost a second nature.

Rules for the Preservation of Health. 18

Epaminondas is reported wittily to have said of a good man that died about the time of the battle of Leuctra, "How came he to have so much leisure as to die, when there was so much stirring?"

Ibid. 25

Socrates thought that if all our misfortunes were laid in one common heap, whence every one must take an equal portion, most persons would be contented to take their own and depart.[1]

---

[1] I am my own ancestor. — JUNOT, DUC D'ABRANTES [1771–1813], when asked about his ancestry.

[2] See Diogenes Laertius, page 1130.

[3] Pardon one offence, and you encourage the commission of many. — PUBLILIUS SYRUS: *Maxim 750*

[1] Veni, vidi, vici.

A severe critic might curtail that famous brevity of Caesar's by two thirds, drawing his pen through the supererogatory *veni* and *vidi*. — J. R. LOWELL: *The Biglow Papers, Series I, No. 7*

Consolation to Apollonius

Diogenes the Cynic, when a little before his death he fell into a slumber, and his physician rousing him out of it asked him whether anything ailed him, wisely answered, "Nothing, sir; only one brother anticipates another, — Sleep before Death."

Ibid.

About Pontus there are some creatures of such an extempore being that the whole term of their life is confined within the space of a day; for they are brought forth in the morning, are in the prime of their existence at noon, grow old at night, and then die.

Ibid.

There are two sentences inscribed upon the Delphic oracle, hugely accommodated to the usages of man's life: "Know thyself,"[2] and "Nothing too much"; and upon these all other precepts depend.

Ibid.

Agesilaus was very fond of his children; and it is reported that once toying with them he got astride upon a reed as upon a horse, and rode about the room; and being seen by one of his friends, he desired him not to speak of it till he had children of his own.

Laconic Apophthegms. Of Agesilaus the Great

Lysander, when Dionysius sent him two gowns, and bade him choose which he would carry to his daughter, said, "She can choose best," and so took both away with him.

Ibid. Of Lysander

And when the physician said, "Sir, you are an old man," "That happens," replied Pausanias, "because you never were my doctor."

Laconic Apophthegms. Of Pausanias

When one told Plistarchus that a notorious railer spoke well of him, "I'll lay my life," said he, "somebody hath told him I am dead, for he can speak well of no man living."

Ibid. Of Plistarchus

Said Periander, "Hesiod might as well have kept his breath to cool his pottage."[1]

The Banquet of the Seven Wise Men. 14

Socrates said, "Bad men live that they may eat and drink, whereas good men eat and drink that they may live."[2]

How a Young Man Ought to Hear Poems. 4

Archimedes, as he was washing, thought of a manner of computing the proportion of gold in King Hiero's crown by seeing the water flowing over the bathing-stool. He leaped up as one possessed or inspired, crying, "I have found it! Eureka!"

Pleasure Not Attainable, According to Epicurus. 11

That proverbial saying, "Ill news goes quick and far."

Of Inquisitiveness

Spintharus, speaking in commendation of Epaminondas, says he scarce ever met with any man who knew more and spoke less.

Of Hearing. 6

It is a thing of no great difficulty to raise objections against another man's oration, — nay, it is a very easy matter; but to produce a better in its place is a work extremely troublesome.

Ibid.

Antiphanes said merrily, that in a certain city the cold was so intense that words were congealed as soon as spoken, but that after some time they thawed and became audible; so that the words spoken in winter were articulated next summer.[1]

---

[1] ADDISON's paper, *The Spectator, No. 558, June 23, 1714,* is on this theme.

The translation is somewhat ambiguous. Socrates meant that we would all prefer to bear our own lot rather than take the risk of an equal share in the world's total of grievances.

[2] See Alexander Pope, page 207. Plutarch ascribes this saying to Plato. It is also ascribed to Pythagoras, Chilo, Thales, Cleobulus, Bias, and Socrates; also to Phemonë, a mythical Greek poetess of the ante-Homeric period. JUVENAL (*Satire XI, 27*) says that this precept descended from heaven.

[1] Spare your breath to cool your porridge. — RABELAIS: *Works, Book V, Chap. 28*

[2] See Fielding, page 229.

He used to say that other men lived to eat, but that he ate to live. — DIOGENES LAERTIUS: *Socrates, 14*

Of Man's Progress in Virtue

As those persons who despair of ever being rich make little account of small expenses, thinking that little added to a little will never make any great sum.

Ibid.

What is bigger than an elephant? But this also is become man's plaything, and a spectacle at public solemnities; and it learns to skip, dance, and kneel.

Of Fortune

No man ever wetted clay and then left it, as if there would be bricks by chance and fortune.

Ibid.

Alexander was wont to say, "Were I not Alexander, I would be Diogenes."

Of the Fortune or Virtue of Alexander the Great

When the candles are out all women are fair.[2]

Conjugal Precepts

Like watermen, who look astern while they row the boat ahead.[3]

Whether 'Twas Rightfully Said, Live Concealed

Socrates said he was not an Athenian or a Greek, but a citizen of the world.[4]

Of Banishment

Anaximander says that men were first produced in fishes, and when they were grown up and able to help themselves were thrown up, and so lived upon the land.

Symposiacs. Book VIII, Question 8

Athenodorus says hydrophobia, or water-dread, was first discovered in the time of Asclepiades.

Ibid. Question 9

The great god Pan is dead.[1]

Why the Oracles Cease to Give Answers

I am whatever was, or is, or will be; and my veil no mortal ever took up.[2]

Of Isis and Osiris

When Hermodotus in his poems described Antigonus as the son of Helios, "My valet-de-chambre," said he, "is not aware of this."[3]

Ibid.

He is a fool who lets slip a bird in the hand for a bird in the bush.[4]

Of Garrulity

We are more sensible of what is done against custom than against Nature.

Of Eating of Flesh. Tract 1

When Demosthenes was asked what was the first part of oratory, he answered, "Action"; and which was the second, he replied, "Action"; and which was the third, he still answered, "Action."

Lives of the Ten Orators

Xenophon says that there is no sound more pleasing than one's own praises.

Whether an Aged Man Ought to Meddle in State Affairs

---

[1] Rabelais gives a somewhat similar account, referring to Antiphanes, in *Book IV, Chaps. 55 and 56.*

See Raspe (Baron Munchausen), page 1171.

[2] When all candles be out, all cats be gray. — HEYWOOD: *Proverbes, Part I, Chap. 5*

[3] See Burton, page 122.

[4] See Boswell, page 272, and W. L. Garrison, page 424.

[1] Great Pan is dead. — MRS. BROWNING: *The Dead Pan, St. 26*

Plutarch relates (*Isis and Osiris*) that a ship well laden with passengers drove with the tide near the Isles of Paxi, when a loud voice was heard by most of the passengers calling unto one Thanus. The voice then said aloud to him, "When you are arrived at Palodes, take care to make it known that the great god Pan is dead."

[2] I am the things that are, and those that are to be, and those that have been. No one ever lifted my skirts; the fruit which I bore was the sun. — PROCLUS: *On Plato's Timaeus, P. 30, D.* (Inscription in the temple of Neith at Sais, in Egypt.)

[3] No man is a hero to his valet-de-chambre. — MARSHAL CATINAT [1637–1712]

Few men have been admired by their domestics. — MONTAIGNE: *Essays, Book III, Chap. 2*

This phrase, "No man is a hero to his valet," is commonly attributed to Madame de Sévigné, but on the authority of Madame Aissé (*Letters*, edited by Jules Ravenal, 1853) it really belongs to Madame Cornuel.

[4] See Heywood, page 15, and Herbert, page 137.

Statesmen are not only liable to give an account of what they say or do in public, but there is a busy inquiry made into their very meals, beds, marriages, and every other sportive or serious action.

Political Precepts

Leo Byzantius said, "What would you do, if you saw my wife, who scarce reaches up to my knees? . . . Yet," went he on, "as little as we are, when we fall out with each other, the city of Byzantium is not big enough to hold us."

Ibid.

Cato said, "I had rather men should ask why my statue is not set up, than why it is."

Ibid.

It was the saying of Bion, that though the boys throw stones at frogs in sport, yet the frogs do not die in sport but in earnest.

Which Are the Most Crafty, Water or Land Animals? 7

Both Empedocles and Heraclitus held it for a truth that man could not be altogether cleared from injustice in dealing with beasts as he now does.

Ibid.

For to err in opinion, though it be not the part of wise men, is at least human.[1]

Against Colotes

Simonides calls painting silent poetry, and poetry, speaking painting.

Whether the Athenians Were More Warlike or Learned. 3

As Menander says, "For our mind is God"; and as Heraclitus, "Man's genius is a deity."

Platonic Questions

Pythagoras, when he was asked what time was, answered that it was the soul of this world.

Ibid.

JUVENAL

[A. D. 47–138]

Honesty is praised and starves.[2]

Satire I. Line 74

No man ever became extremely wicked all at once.[1]

Satire II. Line 83

Grammarian, orator, geometrician; painter, gymnastic teacher; fortune-teller, rope-dancer, physician, conjuror, — he knew everything.[2]

Satire III. Line 76

We all live in a state of ambitious poverty.

Ibid. Line 182

ONASANDER

[*Floruit* A. D. 49]

Translation by Illinois Greek Club. Loeb Classical Library

Vigor is found in the man who has not yet grown old, and discretion in the man who is not too young.

The General. Chap. I, Sect. 10

Envy is a pain of mind that successful men cause their neighbours.

Ibid. Chap. 42, Paragraph 25

TACITUS

[A. D. 54–119]

The Oxford Translation. Bohn Classical Library

The images of twenty of the most illustrious families — the Manlii, the Quinctii, and other names of equal splendour — were carried before it [the bier of Junia]. Those of Brutus and Cassius were not displayed; but for that very reason they shone with pre-eminent lustre.[3]

Annals. III, 76, 11

He had talents equal to business, and aspired no higher.

Ibid. VI, 39, 17

---

[1] See Pope, page 211.

[2] A favorite quotation of Linnaeus, Swedish botanist and naturalist.

[1] Nemo repente fit turpissimus. See Beaumont and Fletcher, page 131.

[2] See Dryden, page 174.

[3] Lord John Russell, alluding to an expression used by him ("Conspicuous by his absence") in his address to the electors of the city of London, said, "It is not an original expression of mine, but is taken from one of the greatest historians of antiquity."

Some might consider him as too fond of fame; for the desire of glory clings even to the best men longer than any other passion.[1]

History. IV, 6, 36

They make desolation, which they call peace.[2]

Agricola. 30

EPICTETUS

[*Circa* A. D. 60]

Translation [*1865*] *by* THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON [*1823–1911*], *based on that* [*1758*] *of* ELIZABETH CARTER [*1717–1806*]

To a reasonable creature, that alone is insupportable which is unreasonable; but everything reasonable may be supported.

Discourses. Chap. 2

When you have shut your doors, and darkened your room, remember never to say that you are alone, for you are not alone;[3] but God is within, and your genius is within, — and what need have they of light to see what you are doing?

Ibid. Chap. 14

No great thing is created suddenly, any more than a bunch of grapes or a fig. If you tell me that you desire a fig, I answer you that there must be time. Let it first blossom, then bear fruit, then ripen.

Ibid. Chap. 15

Any one thing in the creation is sufficient to demonstrate a Providence to an humble and grateful mind.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Were I a nightingale, I would act the part of a nightingale; were I a swan, the part of a swan.

Ibid.

Since it is Reason which shapes and regulates all other things, it ought not itself to be left in disorder.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Practise yourself, for heaven's sake, in little things; and thence proceed to greater.

Discourses. Chap. 18

Why, then, do you walk as if you had swallowed a ramrod?

Ibid. Chap. 21

Difficulties are things that show what men are.

Ibid. Chap. 24

If we are not stupid or insincere when we say that the good or ill of man lies within his own will, and that all beside is nothing to us, why are we still troubled?

Ibid. Chap. 25

In theory there is nothing to hinder our following what we are taught; but in life there are many things to draw us aside.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Appearances to the mind are of four kinds. Things either are what they appear to be; or they neither are, nor appear to be; or they are, and do not appear to be; or they are not, and yet appear to be. Rightly to aim in all these cases is the wise man's task.

Ibid. Chap. 27

The appearance of things to the mind is the standard of every action to man.

That We Ought Not to Be Angry with Mankind. 27

For what constitutes a child? — Ignorance. What constitutes a child? — Want of instruction; for they are our equals so far as their degree of knowledge permits.

That Courage Is Not Inconsistent with Caution. Book II, 1

The materials of action are variable, but the use we make of them should be constant.

How Nobleness of Mind May Be Consistent with Prudence. 5

Shall I show you the muscular training of a philosopher? "What muscles are those?" — A will undisappointed; evils avoided; powers daily exercised; careful resolutions; unerring decisions.

Wherein Consists the Essence of Good. 8

---

[1] See Milton, page 159.

[2] See Byron, page 356.

[3] Though in a wilderness, a man is never alone. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 82*

What is the first business of one who studies philosophy? To part with self-conceit. For it is impossible for any one to begin to learn what he thinks that he already knows.

How to Apply General Principles to Particular Cases. 17

Every habit and faculty is preserved and increased by correspondent actions, — as the habit of walking, by walking; or running, by running.

How the Semblances of Things Are to Be Combated. 18

Whatever you would make habitual, practise it; and if you would not make a thing habitual, do not practise it, but habituate yourself to something else.

Ibid.

Reckon the days in which you have not been angry. I used to be angry every day; now every other day; then every third and fourth day; and if you miss it so long as thirty days, offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving to God.

Ibid.

Be not hurried away by excitement, but say, "Semblance, wait for me a little. Let me see what you are and what you represent. Let me try you."

Ibid.

There are some things which men confess with ease, and others with difficulty.

Of Inconsistency. 21

Who is there whom bright and agreeable children do not attract to play and creep and prattle with them?

Concerning a Person Whom He Treated with Disregard. 24

Two rules we should always have ready, — that there is nothing good or evil save in the will; and that we are not to lead events, but to follow them.

In What Manner We Ought to Bear Sickness. Book III, 10

In every affair consider what precedes and what follows, and then undertake it.[1]

That Everything Is to Be Undertaken with Circumspection. 15

First say to yourself what you would be; and then do what you have to do.

Concerning Such as Read and Dispute Ostentatiously. 23

Let not another's disobedience to Nature become an ill to you; for you were not born to be depressed and unhappy with others, but to be happy with them. And if any is unhappy, remember that he is so for himself; for God made all men to enjoy felicity and peace.

That We Ought Not to Be Affected by Things Not in Our Own Power. 24

Everything has two handles, — one by which it may be borne; another by which it cannot.[1]

Enchiridion. 43

PLINY THE YOUNGER

[A. D. 61–105]

Translation [1746] by William Melmoth *[1710–1799]. Bohn Classical Library*

Modestus said of Regulus that he was "the biggest rascal that walks upon two legs."

Letters.[2] Book I, Letter 5, 14

There is nothing to write about, you say. Well, then, write and let me know just this, — that there *is* nothing to write about; or tell me in the good old style if you are well. That's right. I am quite well.[3]

Ibid. Letter 11, 1

An object in possession seldom retains the same charm that it had in pursuit.[4]

Ibid. Book II, Letter 15, 1

---

[1] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 777*.

[1] See Raspe, page 1171.

[2] Book VI, Letter 16 contains the description of the eruption of Vesuvius, A. D. 79, as witnessed by Pliny the Elder.

[3] This comes to inform you that I am in a perfect state of health, hoping you are in the same. Ay, that's the old beginning. — George Colman the Younger [1762–1836]; *The Heir at Law* [1797], *Act III, Sc. 2*

[4] See Goldsmith, page 254.

He [Pliny the Elder] used to say that "no book was so bad but some good might be got out of it." [1]

Letters. Book III, Letter 5, 10

This expression of ours, "Father of a family."

Ibid. Book V, Letter 19, 2

That indolent but agreeable condition of doing nothing.[2]

Ibid. Book VIII, Letter 9, 3

Objects which are usually the motives of our travels by land and by sea are often overlooked and neglected if they lie under our eye. . . . We put off from time to time going and seeing what we know we have an opportunity of seeing when we please.

Ibid. Letter 20, 1

His only fault is that he has no fault.[3]

Ibid. Book IX, Letter 26, 1

EMPEROR HADRIAN

[A. D. 76–138]

Dear fleeting, sweeting, little soul,
My body's comrade and its guest,
What region now must be thy goal,
Poor little wan, numb, naked soul,
Unable, as of old, to jest? [4]

Dying Farewell to His Soul, to Honor the Tomb of His Friend, Voconius

I've no mind to be a Florus,
Strolling round among the drink-shops,
Skulking round among the cook-shops,
Victim of fat-gorged mosquitoes.

Retort to Florus [5]

MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS

[A. D. 121–180]

Translation by Morris Hickey Morgan [*1859–1910*]

This Being of mine, whatever it really is, consists of a little flesh, a little breath, and the part which governs.

Meditations. II, 2

The ways of the gods are full of providence.

Ibid. 3

Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou doest every act in life as though it were thy last.[1]

Ibid. 5

Find time still to be learning somewhat good, and give up being desultory.

Ibid. 7

No state sorrier than that of the man who keeps up a continual round, and pries into "the secrets of the nether world," as saith the poet, and is curious in conjecture of what is in his neighbour's heart.

Ibid. 13

Though thou be destined to live three thousand years and as many myriads besides, yet remember that no man loseth other life than that which he liveth, nor liveth other than that which he loseth.

Ibid. 14

For a man can lose neither the past nor the future; for how can one take from him that which is not his? So remember these two points: first, that each thing is of like form from everlasting and comes round again in its cycle, and that it signifies not whether a man shall look upon the same things for a hundred years or two hundred, or for an infinity of time; second, that the longest lived and the shortest lived man, when they come to die, lose one and the same thing.

Ibid.

---

[1] "There is no book so bad," said the bachelor, "but something good may be found in it." — Cervantes: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. 3*

[2] Dolce far niente (Sweet doing-nothing). — *Italian proverb*

[3] See Thomas Carlyle, page 380.

[4] Animula, vagula, blandula
Hospes comesque corporis,
Quae nunc abibis in loca,
Pallidula, frigida, nudula,
Nec, ut soles, dabis joca.

[5] Florus, born in Africa [A. D. 74], Hadrian's friend, had addressed these lines to him. The third line has been lost.

I've no mind to be a Caesar,
Strolling round among the Britons
. . . . . .
Victim of the Scythian hoar-frosts.

[1] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 633*.

As for life, it is a battle and a sojourning in a strange land; but the fame that comes after is oblivion.

Meditations. II, 17

Waste not the remnant of thy life in those imaginations touching other folk, whereby thou contributest not to the common weal.

Ibid. III, 4

A man should *be* upright, not be *kept* upright.

Ibid. 5

Never esteem anything as of advantage to thee that shall make thee break thy word or lose thy self-respect.

Ibid. 7

Let no act be done at haphazard, nor otherwise than according to the finished rules that govern its kind.

Ibid. IV, 2

By a tranquil mind I mean nothing else than a mind well ordered.

Ibid. 3

Think on this doctrine, — that reasoning beings were created for one another's sake; that to be patient is a branch of justice, and that men sin without intending it.

Ibid.

The universe is change; our life is what our thoughts make it.

Ibid.

Nothing can come out of nothing,[1] any more than a thing can go back to nothing.

Ibid. 4

Death, like generation, is a secret of Nature.

Ibid. 5

That which makes the man no worse than he was makes his life no worse: it has no power to harm, without or within.

Ibid. 8

Whatever happens at all happens as it should; thou wilt find this true, if thou shouldst watch narrowly.

Ibid. 10

How much time he gains who does not look to see what his neighbour says or does or thinks, but only at what he does himself, to make it just and holy.

Meditations. IV, 18

Whatever is in any way beautiful hath its source of beauty in itself, and is complete in itself; praise forms no part of it. So it is none the worse nor the better for being praised.

Ibid. 20

All that is harmony for thee, O Universe, is in harmony with me as well. Nothing that comes at the right time for thee is too early or too late for me. Everything is fruit to me that thy seasons bring, O Nature. All things come of thee, have their being in thee, and return to thee.

Ibid. 23

"Let thine occupations be few," saith the sage,[2] "if thou wouldst lead a tranquil life."

Ibid. 24

Love the little trade which thou hast learned, and be content therewith.

Ibid. 31

Remember this, — that there is a proper dignity and proportion to be observed in the performance of every act of life.

Ibid. 32

All is ephemeral, — fame and the famous as well.

Ibid. 35

Observe always that everything is the result of a change, and get used to thinking that there is nothing Nature loves so well as to change existing forms and to make new ones like them.

Ibid. 36

Search men's governing principles, and consider the wise, what they shun and what they cleave to.

Ibid. 38

Time is a sort of river of passing events, and strong is its current; no sooner is a thing brought to sight than it is swept by and another takes its place, and this too will be swept away.

Ibid. 43

---

[1] See Diogenes Laertius, page 1131.

[2] Democritus apud Senecam: *De Ira, III, 6; De Animi Tranquillitate, 13*

All that happens is as usual and familiar as the rose in spring and the crop in summer.

Meditations. IV, 44

That which comes after ever conforms to that which has gone before.

Ibid. 45

Mark how fleeting and paltry is the estate of man, — yesterday in embryo, to-morrow a mummy or ashes. So for the hair's-breadth of time assigned to thee live rationally, and part with life cheerfully, as drops the ripe olive, extolling the season that bore it and the tree that matured it.

Ibid. 48

Deem not life a thing of consequence. For look at the yawning void of the future, and at that other limitless space, the past.

Ibid. 50

Always take the short cut; and that is the rational one. Therefore say and do everything according to soundest reason.

Ibid. 51

In the morning, when thou art sluggish at rousing thee, let this thought be present; "I am rising to a man's work."

Ibid. V, 1

A man makes no noise over a good deed, but passes on to another as a vine to bear grapes again in season.

Ibid. 6

Nothing happens to anybody which he is not fitted by nature to bear.

Ibid. 18

Live with the gods.

Ibid. 27

Look beneath the surface; let not the several quality of a thing nor its worth escape thee.

Ibid. VI, 3

The controlling Intelligence understands its own nature, and what it does, and whereon it works.

Ibid. 5

Do not think that what is hard for thee to master is impossible for man; but if a thing is possible and proper to man, deem it attainable by thee.

Ibid. 19

If any man can convince me and bring home to me that I do not think or act aright, gladly will I change; for I search after truth, by which man never yet was harmed.

Meditations. VI, 21

What is not good for the swarm is not good for the bee.

Ibid. 54

How many, once lauded in song, are given over to the forgotten; and how many who sung their praises are clean gone long ago!

Ibid. VII, 6

One Universe made up of all that is; and one God in it all, and one principle of Being, and one Law, the Reason, shared by all thinking creatures, and one Truth.

Ibid. 9

Let not thy mind run on what thou lackest as much as on what thou hast already.

Ibid. 27

Just as the sand-dunes, heaped one upon another, hide each the first, so in life the former deeds are quickly hidden by those that follow after.

Ibid. 34

The art of living is more like wrestling than dancing, in so far as it stands ready against the accidental and the unforeseen, and is not apt to fall.

Ibid. 61

Remember this, — that very little is needed to make a happy life.

Ibid. 67

Remember that to change thy mind and to follow him that sets thee right, is to be none the less the free agent that thou wast before.

Ibid. VIII, 16

Look to the essence of a thing, whether it be a point of doctrine, of practice, or of interpretation.

Ibid. 22

Be not careless in deeds, nor confused in words, nor rambling in thought.

Ibid. 51

Think not disdainfully of death, but look on it with favour; for even death is one of the things that Nature wills.

Ibid. IX, 3

A wrong-doer is often a man that has left something undone, not always he that has done something.

Meditations. IX, 5

Blot out vain pomp; check impulse; quench appetite; keep reason under its own control.

Ibid. 7

Things that have a common quality ever quickly seek their kind.

Ibid. 9

All things are the same, — familiar in enterprise, momentary in endurance, coarse in substance. All things now are as they were in the day of those whom we have buried.

Ibid. 14

Everything is in a state of metamorphosis. Thou thyself art in everlasting change and in corruption to correspond; so is the whole universe.

Ibid. 19

Forward, as occasion offers. Never look round to see whether any shall note it. . . . Be satisfied with success in even the smallest matter, and think that even such a result is no trifle.

Ibid. 29

Whatever may befall thee, it was preordained for thee from everlasting.

Ibid. X, 5

"The earth loveth the shower," and "the holy ether knoweth what love is." [1] The Universe, too, loves to create whatsoever is destined to be made.

Ibid. 21

TERTULLIAN

[A. D. 160–240]

See how these Christians love one another.

Apologeticus. 39

Blood of the martyrs is the seed of the Church.

Ibid. 50

It is certain because it is impossible.[2]

De Carne Christi. 5

He who flees will fight again.[1]

De Fuga in Persecutione. 10

ATHENAEUS

[*Circa* A. D. 200]

Translation by Charles Duke Yonge [*1812–1891*]

It was a saying of Demetrius Phalereus, that "Men having often abandoned what was visible for the sake of what was uncertain, have not got what they expected, and have lost what they had, — being unfortunate by an enigmatical sort of calamity."

The Deipnosophists. VI, 23

Every investigation which is guided by principles of Nature fixes its ultimate aim entirely on gratifying the stomach.[2]

Ibid. VII, 11

Dorion, ridiculing the description of a tempest in the "Nautilus" of Timotheus, said that he had seen a more formidable storm in a boiling saucepan.[3]

Ibid. VIII, 19

On one occasion some one put a very little wine into a wine-cooler, and said that it was sixteen years old. "It is very small for its age," said Gnathaena.

Ibid. XIII, 47

DIOGENES LAERTIUS [4]

[*Circa* A. D. 200]

From The Lives and Opinions of Eminent Philosophers, translated by Charles Duke Yonge [*1812–1891*]. *Bohn Classical Library*

When Thales was asked what was difficult, he said, "To know one's self."

---

[1] *Fragmenta Euripidis,* apud Aristotelem, *N. A. VIII, 1, 6*

[2] Certum est, quia impossibile est. This is usually misquoted, "Credo quia impossibile" (I believe it because it is impossible). Also attributed to St. Augustine in the form "Credo quia absurdum."

[1] See Butler, page 143.

[2] See Dr. Johnson, page 234.

[3] A tempest in a teapot. — *Proverb*

[4] There is scarce any Philosopher but dies twice or thrice in Laertius; nor almost any life without two or three deaths in Plutarch. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Urn-Burial, Chap. 3*

And what was easy, "To advise another."

Thales. 9

The apophthegm "Know thyself" is his.[1]

Ibid. 13

Writers differ with respect to the apophthegms of the Seven Sages, attributing the same one to various authors.

Ibid. 14

Solon used to say that speech was the image of actions; . . . that laws were like cobwebs, — for that if any trifling or powerless thing fell into them, they held it fast; while if it were something weightier, it broke through them and was off.

Solon. 10

Solon gave the following advice: "Consider your honour, as a gentleman, of more weight than an oath."

Ibid. 12

As some say, Solon was the author of the apophthegm, "Nothing in excess."

Ibid. 16

Chilo advised, "not to speak evil of the dead."[2]

Chilo. 2

Pittacus said that half was more than the whole.[3]

Pittacus. 2

Heraclitus says that Pittacus, when he had got Alcaeus into his power, released him, saying, "Forgiveness is better than revenge."[4]

Ibid. 3

One of his sayings was, "Even the gods cannot strive against necessity."[1]

Pittacus. 4

Another was, "Watch your opportunity."[2]

Ibid. 7

Bias used to say that men ought to calculate life both as if they were fated to live a long and a short time, and that they ought to love one another as if at a future time they would come to hate one another; for that most men were bad.

Bias. 5

Ignorance plays the chief part among men, and the multitude of words.[3]

Cleobulus. 4

The saying, "Practice is everything," is Periander's.[4]

Periander. 6

Anarcharsis, on learning that the sides of a ship were four fingers thick, said that "the passengers were just that distance from death."[5]

Anarcharsis. 5

It was a common saying of Myson that men ought not to investigate things from words, but words from things; for that things are not made for the sake of words, but words for things.

Myson. 3

Epimenides was sent by his father into the field to look for a sheep, turned out of the road at mid-day and lay down in a certain cave and fell asleep, and slept there fifty-seven years; and after that, when awake, he went on looking for the sheep, thinking that he had been taking a short nap.[6]

Epimenides. 2

---

[1] See Pope, page 207, and Plutarch, page 1119.

'Tis said that Attic Solon wrote at Delphi: "Gnothi seauton," which in our tongue is "Know thyself." Many think this to be by Chilon the Laconian. — AUSONIUS DECIMUS MAGNUS [A. D. 310–394]: *The Masque of the Seven Sages, Poem 3, Chorus*

[2] De mortuis nil nisi bonum (Of the dead be nothing said but what is good).

[3] See Hesiod, page 1074.

[4] Forgiveness is better than punishment; for the one is proof of a gentle, the other of a savage nature. — Quoted by EPICTETUS, *Fragment 62*

[1] Nature must obey necessity. — SHAKESPEARE: *Julius Caesar, Act IV, Sc. 3, L. 226*

[2] Observe the opportunity. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus, IV, 20*

[3] In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin. — *Proverbs, X, 19*

[4] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 439*.

[5] "How thick do you judge the planks of our ship to be?" "Some two good inches and upward," returned the pilot. "It seems, then, we are within two fingers' breadth of damnation." — RABELAIS: *Book IV, Chap. 23*

[6] The theme of IRVING's story of Rip Van Winkle.

Anaximander used to assert that the primary cause of all things was the Infinite, — not defining exactly whether he meant air or water or anything else.

Anaximander. 2

Anaxagoras said to a man who was grieving because he was dying in a foreign land, "The descent to Hades is the same from every place."

Anaxagoras. 6

Aristophanes turns Socrates into ridicule in his comedies, as making the worse appear the better reason.[1]

Socrates. 5

Often when he was looking on at auctions he would say, "How many things there are which I do not need!"[2]

Ibid. 10

Socrates said, "Those who want fewest things are nearest to the gods."

Ibid. 11

He said that there was one only good, namely, knowledge; and one only evil, namely, ignorance.

Ibid. 14

He declared that he knew nothing, except the fact of his ignorance.

Ibid. 16

Being asked whether it was better to marry or not, he replied, "Whichever you do, you will repent it."

Ibid.

Aristippus being asked what were the most necessary things for well-born boys to learn, said, "Those things which they will put in practice when they become men."

Aristippus. 4

Like sending owls to Athens, as the proverb goes.[3]

Plato. 32

Plato affirmed that the soul was immortal and clothed in many bodies successively.[1]

Plato. 40

Time is the image of eternity.

Ibid. 41

There is a written and an unwritten law. The one by which we regulate our constitutions in our cities is the written law; that which arises from custom is the unwritten law.

Ibid. 51

Plato was continually saying to Xenocrates, "Sacrifice to the Graces."[2]

Xenocrates. 3

Arcesilaus had a peculiar habit while conversing of using the expression, "My opinion is," and "So and so will not agree to this."

Arcesilaus. 12

Of a rich man who was niggardly he said, "That man does not own his estate, but his estate owns him."

Bion. 3

Very late in life, when he was studying geometry, some one said to Lacydes, "Is it then a time for you to be learning now?" "If it is not," he replied, "when will it be?"

Lacydes. 5

Aristotle was once asked what those who tell lies gain by it. Said he, "That when they speak truth they are not believed."

Aristotle. 11

The question was put to him, what hope is; and his answer was, "The dream of a waking man."

Ibid.

He used to say that personal beauty was a better introduction than any letter; but others say that it was Diogenes who gave this description of it, while Aristotle called beauty "the gift of God"; that Socrates called it "a short-lived tyranny"; Theophrastus, "a silent deceit"; Theocritus, "an ivory mischief."

Ibid.

---

[1] See Milton, page 149.

[2] Socrates once, it is said, was persuaded to go to a fair:

In his one poor cloak, in his wonted way, he stood musing there,
Stood long till a friend inquired what his thoughts might be about —
"How many things there are here that I could do better without."

Edith M. Thomas [1854–1925]: *The Burden of Possessions. St. 1*

[3] See Horace, page 1099.

[1] See Plato, page 1089.

[2] See Chesterfield, page 222.

On one occasion Aristotle was asked how much educated men were superior to those uneducated: "As much," said he, "as the living are to the dead."[1]

Aristotle. 11

It was a saying of his that education was an ornament in prosperity and a refuge in adversity.

Ibid.

He was once asked what a friend is, and his answer was, "One soul abiding in two bodies."[2]

Ibid.

Asked what he gained from philosophy, he answered, "To do without being commanded what others do from fear of the laws."

Ibid.

The question was once put to him, how we ought to behave to our friends; and the answer he gave was, "As we should wish our friends to behave to us."

Ibid.

He used to define justice as "a virtue of the soul distributing that which each person deserved."

Ibid.

Another of his sayings was, that education was the best viaticum of old age.

Ibid.

It was a favourite expression of Theophrastus that time was the most valuable thing that a man could spend.[3]

Theophrastus. 10

Antisthenes used to say that envious people were devoured by their own disposition, just as iron is by rust.

Antisthenes. 4

When he was praised by some wicked men, he said, "I am sadly afraid that I must have done some wicked thing."[4]

Ibid.

When asked what learning was the most necessary, he said, "Not to unlearn what you have learned."

Antisthenes. 4

Diogenes would frequently praise those who were about to marry, and yet did not marry.

Diogenes. 4

"Bury me on my face," said Diogenes; and when he was asked why, he replied, "Because in a little while everything will be turned upside down."

Ibid. 6

All things are in common among friends.

Ibid.

Plato having defined man to be a two-legged animal without feathers, Diogenes plucked a cock and brought it into the Academy, and said, "This is Plato's man." On which account this addition was made to the definition, — "With broad flat nails."

Ibid.

A man once asked Diogenes what was the proper time for supper, and he made answer, "If you are a rich man, whenever you please; and if you are a poor man, whenever you can."[1]

Ibid.

Diogenes lighted a candle in the daytime, and went round saying, "I am looking for a man."[2]

Ibid.

When asked what he would take to let a man give him a blow on the head, he said, "A helmet."

Ibid.

Once he saw a youth blushing, and addressed him, "Courage, my boy! that is the complexion of virtue."[3]

Ibid.

When asked what wine he liked to drink, he replied, "That which belongs to another."

Ibid.

---

[1] Quoted with great warmth by Dr. Johnson (Boswell). — BENNET LANGTON [1737–1801]: *Collectanea*

[2] See Pope, page 219.

[3] Remember that time is money. — BENJAMIN FRANKLIN: *Advice to a Young Tradesman* [1748]

[4] See Plutarch, page 1118.

[1] The rich when he is hungry, the poor when he has anything to eat. — RABELAIS: *Book IV, Chap. 64*

[2] Told also of Aesop.

[3] See Mathew Henry, page 188.

Asked from what country he came, he replied, "I am a citizen of the world."[1]

Diogenes. 6

When a man reproached him for going into unclean places, he said, "The sun too penetrates into privies, but is not polluted by them."[2]

Ibid.

Diogenes said once to a person who was showing him a dial, "It is a very useful thing to save a man from being too late for supper."

Menedemus. 3

When Zeno was asked what a friend was, he replied, "Another I."[3]

Zeno. 19

They say that the first inclination which an animal has is to protect itself.

Ibid. 52

He calls drunkenness an expression identical with ruin.[4]

Pythagoras. 6

Among what he called his precepts were such as these: Do not stir the fire with a sword. Do not sit down on a bushel. Do not devour thy heart.[5]

Ibid. 17

In the time of Pythagoras that proverbial phrase "Ipse dixit"[6] was introduced into ordinary life.

Ibid. 25

It takes a wise man to discover a wise man.

Xenophanes. 3

Protagoras asserted that there were two sides to every question, exactly opposite to each other.

Protagoras. 3

Nothing can be produced out of nothing.[7]

Diogenes of Apollonia. 2

The chief good is the suspension of the judgment, which tranquillity of mind follows like its shadow.

Pyrrho. 11

Epicurus laid down the doctrine that pleasure was the chief good.

Epicurus. 6

ST. JEROME

[A. D. 345–420]

Translation by F. A. Wright

Avoid, as you would the plague, a clergyman who is also a man of business.

Letter 52, To Nepotian

A fat paunch never breeds fine thoughts.

Ibid.

The best almoner is he who keeps back nothing for himself.

Ibid.

It is no fault of Christianity if a hypocrite falls into sin.

Letter 125, To Rusticus

Preferring to store her money in the stomachs of the needy rather than hide it in a purse.

Letter 127, To Principia

ST. AUGUSTINE

[A. D. 354–430]

When I am here, I do not fast on Saturday; when at Rome, I do fast on Saturday.[1]

Epistle 36, To Casulanus

The spiritual virtue of a sacrament is like light, — although it passes among the impure, it is not polluted.[2]

Tract on St. John. Chap. 5, 15

ST. BENEDICT[3]

[A. D. 480–543]

We are therefore about to establish a school of the Lord's service in which we hope to introduce nothing harsh or burdensome.

Rule of St. Benedict. Prologue

---

[1] See Garrison, page 424.
[2] See Bacon, page 112.
[3] See page 1130.
[4] See Robert Hall, page 290.
[5] See Spenser, page 26.
[6] He, the master himself, said it, — an authoritative assertion.
[7] See Marcus Aurelius, page 1125.

[1] See Burton, page 126.
[2] See Bacon, page 112, and Diogenes Laertius, page 1131.
[3] Founder of Western monasticism.

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

LONGUS
[Fifth Century]

There was never any yet that wholly could escape love, and never shall there be any, never so long as beauty shall be, never so long as eyes can see.

Daphnis and Chloe.[1] *Proem, Chap. 2*

He is so poor that he could not keep a dog.

Ibid. Chap. 15

ALI BEN ABOU TALEB [2]
[? –660]

Believe me, a thousand friends suffice thee not;
In a single enemy thou hast more than enough.[3]

MEIR BEN ISAAC NEHERAI
[*Circa* 1050]

Could we with ink the ocean fill,
Were every blade of grass a quill,
Were the world of parchment made,
And every man a scribe by trade,
To write the love
Of God above
Would drain the ocean dry;
Nor would the scroll
Contain the whole,
Though stretched from sky to sky.

A Book of Jewish Thoughts Selected for the Sailors and Soldiers of England

ABU MOHAMMED KASIM BEN ALI HARIRI
[1054–1122]

We praise Thee, O God,
For whatever perspicuity of language Thou hast taught us
And whatever eloquence Thou hast inspired us with.

Makamat. Prayer

And we beg Thee freely to bestow
Propitious succor to lead us aright
And a heart turning in unison with truth,
And a language adorned with veracity,
And style supported by conclusiveness,
And accuracy that may exclude incorrectness,
And firmness of purpose that may overcome caprice,
And sagacity whereby we may attain discrimination.

Ibid.

Guard us from error in narration,
And keep us from folly even in pleasantry,
So that we may be safe from the censure of sarcastic tongues.

Ibid.

BERNARD OF CLUNY
[Twelfth Century]

Brief life is here our portion,
Brief sorrow, short-lived care;
The life that knows no ending,
The tearless life, is there.

The Celestial Country [1]

For thee, O dear, dear country,
Mine eyes their vigils keep.

Ibid.

Jerusalem, the Golden,
With milk and honey blest.

Ibid.

---

[1] The only known Greek prose romance (pastoral).

[2] Ali Ben Abou Taleb, son-in-law of Mahomet, and fourth caliph, who was for his courage called "The Lion of God," was murdered A. D. 660. He was the author of *A Hundred Sayings*.

[3] Translated by Ralph Waldo Emerson, and wrongly called by him a translation from Omar Khayyám.

Found in Dr. Hermann Tolowiez's *Polyglotte der Orientalischen Poesie.*

Translated by James Russell Lowell thus: —

He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,
And he who has one enemy will meet him everywhere.

[1] Translated by John Mason Neale [1818–1866]. See Neale, page 518.

OMAR KHAYYÁM
[1070–1123]

Translation by Edward Fitzgerald [*1809–1883*]

Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter — and the Bird is on the Wing.

Rubáiyát.[1] *Stanza 7*

The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.

Ibid. Stanza 8

Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say:
Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?

Ibid. Stanza 9

The strip of Herbage strown
That just divides the desert from the sown.

Ibid. Stanza 11

A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread — and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness —
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow!

Ibid. Stanza 12

Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!

Ibid. Stanza 13

The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon
Turns Ashes — or it prospers; and anon,
Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face,
Lighting a little hour or two — is gone.

Ibid. Stanza 16

This batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day.

Ibid. Stanza 17

I sometimes think that never blows so red
The Rose as where some buried Caesar bled;
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head.

Rubáiyát. Stanza 19

Ah, my Belovèd, fill the Cup that clears
To-day of past Regrets and future Fears:
To-morrow! — Why, To-morrow I may be
Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n thousand Years.

Ibid. Stanza 21

Myself when young did eagerly frequent
Doctor and Saint, and heard great argument
About it and about: but evermore
Came out by the same door where in I went.

Ibid. Stanza 27

There was the Door to which I found no Key;
There was the Veil through which I might not see.

Ibid. Stanza 32

"While you live,
Drink! — for, once dead, you never shall return."

Ibid. Stanza 35

To-morrow's tangle to the winds resign.

Ibid. Stanza 41

So when that Angel of the darker Drink
At last shall find you by the river-brink,
And, offering his Cup, invite your Soul
Forth to your Lips to quaff — you shall not shrink.

Ibid. Stanza 43

And fear not lest Existence closing your
Account, and mine, should know the like no more;
The Eternal Sákí from that Bowl has pour'd
Millions of Bubbles like us, and will pour.

Ibid. Stanza 46

A Moment's Halt — a momentary taste
Of Being from the Well amid the Waste —

---

[1] Fifth edition [1889].

And, Lo! — the phantom Caravan has reach'd
The Nothing it set out from — Oh, make haste!

Rubáiyát. Stanza 48

A Hair perhaps divides the False and True.

Ibid. Stanza 49

Waste not your Hour, nor in the vain pursuit
Of This and That endeavour and dispute.

Ibid. Stanza 54

Striking from the Calendar
Unborn To-morrow and dead Yesterday.

Ibid. Stanza 57

The Grape that can with Logic absolute
The Two-and-Seventy jarring Sects confute.

Ibid. Stanza 59

The Flower that once has blown for ever dies.

Ibid. Stanza 63

Strange, is it not? that of the myriads who
Before us pass'd the door of Darkness through,
Not one returns to tell us of the Road,
Which to discover we must travel too.

Ibid. Stanza 64

I sent my Soul through the Invisible,
Some letter of that After-life to spell:
And by and by my Soul return'd to me,
And answer'd "I Myself am Heav'n and Hell."

Ibid. Stanza 66

Heav'n but the Vision of fulfill'd Desire,
And Hell the Shadow from a Soul on fire.

Ibid. Stanza 67

We are no other than a moving row
Of Magic Shadow-shapes that come and go.

Ibid. Stanza 68

This Chequer-board of Nights and Days.

Ibid. Stanza 69

The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all your Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,
Nor all your Tears wash out a Word of it.

Rubáiyát. Stanza 71

That inverted Bowl they call the Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop'd we live and die.

Ibid. Stanza 72

And this I know: whether the one True Light
Kindle to Love, or Wrath-consume me quite,
One Flash of It within the Tavern caught
Better than in the Temple lost outright.

Ibid. Stanza 77

"And He that with his hand the Vessel made
Will surely not in after Wrath destroy."

Ibid. Stanza 85

"Some there are who tell
Of one who threatens he will toss to Hell
The luckless Pots he marr'd in making — Pish!
He's a Good Fellow, and 'twill all be well."

Ibid. Stanza 88

Fill me with the old familiar Juice.

Ibid. Stanza 89

Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in this World much wrong:
Have drown'd my Glory in a shallow Cup,
And sold my Reputation for a Song.

Ibid. Stanza 93

I wonder often what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the stuff they sell.

Ibid. Stanza 95

Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
That Youth's sweet-scented manuscript should close!

Ibid. Stanza 96

Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire

To grasp this Sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits — and then
Re-mould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!

Rubáiyát. Stanza 99

Yon rising Moon that looks for us again —
How oft hereafter will she wax and wane;
How oft hereafter rising look for us
Through this same Garden — and for *one* in vain!

Ibid. Stanza 100

And when like her, O Sákí, you shall pass
Among the Guests Star-scatter'd on the Grass,
And in your joyous errand reach the spot
Where I made One — turn down an empty Glass!

Ibid. Stanza 101

MOSES BEN MAIMON (MAIMONIDES)

[1135–1204]

Anticipate charity by preventing poverty; assist the reduced fellowman, either by a considerable gift, or a sum of money, or by teaching him a trade, or by putting him in the way of business, so that he may earn an honest livelihood, and not be forced to the dreadful alternative of holding out his hand for charity. This is the highest step and the summit of charity's golden ladder.

Charity's Eight Degrees [1]

ALPHONSO THE LEARNED

[1221–1284]

Had I been present at the creation, I would have given some useful hints for the better ordering of the universe.[2]

DANTE ALIGHIERI

[1265–1321]

Translation by HENRY FRANCIS CARY [*1772–1844*]

All hope abandon, ye who enter here.

Hell. Canto III, Line 9

The wretched souls of those who lived
Without or praise or blame.

Ibid. Line 34

And to a part I come, where no light shines.

Ibid. Canto IV, Line 148

Avarice, envy, pride,
Three fatal sparks.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 74

No greater grief than to remember days
Of joy, when misery is at hand.[1]

Ibid. Line 118

But to the pleasant world when thou returnest,
Of me make mention, I entreat thee, there.

Ibid. Canto VI, Line 90

"If thou," he answered, "follow but thy star,
Thou canst not miss at last a glorious haven."

Ibid. Canto XV, Line 55

Do Fortune as she list, I stand prepared.

Ibid. Line 94

He listens to good purpose who takes note.

Ibid. Line 100

Think within thyself, so God
Fruit of thy reading give thee.

Ibid. Canto XX, Line 18

To fair request
Silent performance maketh best return.

Ibid. Canto XXIV, Line 75

Though somewhat tardy I perchance arrive.

Ibid. Canto XXVII, Line 19

---

[1] *New York Sun, Jan. 6, 1933.*

[2] CARLYLE says, in his *History of Frederick the Great, Book II, Chap. 7,* that this saying of Alphonso about Ptolemy's astronomy, "that it seemed a crank machine; that it was pity the Creator had not taken advice," is still remembered by mankind, — this and no other of his many sayings.

[1] It is the worst of woes
That in them men look back with streaming eyes
On bygone joy.

Translation by JOHN JAY CHAPMAN [1862–1933]

See Longfellow, page 440.

The light bark of my genius lifts the sail.

Purgatory. Canto I, Line 2

O clear conscience, and upright!
How doth a little failing wound thee sore.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 8

Who knows most, him loss of time most grieves.

Ibid. Line 77

So wide arms
Hath goodness infinite, that it receives
All who turn to it.

Ibid. Line 118

If prayer do not aid me first,
That riseth up from heart which lives in grace,
What other kind avails, not heard in heaven?

Ibid. Canto IV, Line 129

Be as a tower, that, firmly set,
Shakes not its top for any blast that blows.

Ibid. Canto V, Line 14

I am Virgil; for no sin
Deprived of heaven, except for lack of faith.

Ibid. Canto VII, Line 6

Now was the hour that wakens fond desire
In men at sea, and melts their thoughtful heart
Who in the morn have bid sweet friends farewell.

Ibid. Canto VIII, Line 1

Grant us, this day,
Our daily manna.

Ibid. Canto XI,[1] Line 13

The noise
Of worldly fame is but a blast of wind,
That blows from diverse points, and shifts its name,
Shifting the point it blows from.

Ibid. Line 97

Consider that this day ne'er dawns again.

Ibid. Canto XII, Line 78

God be with you.
I bear you company no more.

Ibid. Canto XVI, Line 145

Mine eye
Was closed, and meditation changed to dream.

Purgatory. Canto XVIII, Line 142

The woes
Of Midas, which his greedy wish ensued,
Marked for derision to all future times.

Ibid. Canto XX, Line 104

Let its pure flame
From virtue flow, and love can never fail
To warm another's bosom, so the light
Shine manifestly forth.

Ibid. Canto XXII, Line 9

If too secure, I loose
The rein with a friend's license, as a friend
Forgive me, and speak now as with a friend.

Ibid. Line 19

Woman, the creature of an hour.

Ibid. Canto XXIX, Line 25

Between two kinds of food, both equally
Remote and tempting, first a man might die
Of hunger, ere he one could freely choose.

Paradise. Canto IV, Line 1

Nature, that is the seal to mortal wax.

Ibid. Canto VIII, Line 133

Whose affirmation, or denial, is
Without distinction.

Ibid. Canto XIII, Line 111

How salt the savor is of other's bread;
How hard the passage to descend and climb
By other's stairs.

Ibid. Canto XVII, Line 58

As for the leaves, that in the garden bloom,
My love for them is great, as is the good
Dealt by the eternal hand, that tends them all.

Ibid. Canto XXVI, Line 62

As one, who from a dream awaken'd, straight,
All he hath seen forgets; yet still retains
Impression of the feeling in his dream;

---

[1] Lines 1–24 of this canto give a paraphrase of the Lord's Prayer.

E'en such am I: for all the vision dies,
As 'twere, away.
Paradise. Canto XXXIII, Line 55

JEAN FROISSART
[1337–1410]

Above all flowers, I find the Daisy dear.
Above All Flowers [1]

FRANÇOIS VILLON
[1430–1484]

Where are the snows of yester-year? [2]
The Greater Testament.[3] *Ballad of Old-Time Ladies*

All must come to the self-same bay;
Sons and servants, their days are told:
The wind carries their like away.
Ibid. Ballad of Old-Time Lords, No. 2

Blonde or brunette, this rhyme applies,
Happy is he who knows them not.
Ibid. Double Ballad to the Like Purport

O Virgin clean,
To whom all sinners lift their hands on high,
Made whole in faith through Thee their go-between.
In this belief I will to live and die.
Ibid. Ballad of Homage to Our Lady

My heart shall not dissever aye from thee
Nor thine from me, if it aright I read:
And to this end we twain together be.
Ibid. Ballad to a Newly Married Gentleman

There's no right speech out of Paris town.
Ibid. Ballad of the Women of Paris

If you have money, it doth not stay,
But this way and that it wastes amain:
What does it profit you, anyway?
Ill-gotten good is nobody's gain.
Ibid. Seemly Lesson to the Good-for-Noughts

I know all save myself alone.
Ballad of Things Known and Unknown

For he deserves not any fortune fair
Who would wish ill unto the realm of France.
Ballad Against Those Who Missay of France

These traitorous thieves, accursèd and unfair,
The vintners that put water in our wine.
A Merry Ballad of Vintners

In the amorous war
The wealthy gallant always gains the day.
Ballad of Ladies' Love, No. 1

ALDUS (MANUTIUS)
[1450–1515]

Talk of nothing but business, and despatch that business quickly.
Placard on the door of the Aldine Press, Venice, established about 1490 [1]

LEONARDO DA VINCI
[1452–1519]

From his Note-Books, translated by Edward McCurdy

In rivers, the water that you touch is the last of what has passed and the first of that which comes: so with time present.

Whoever in discussion adduces authority uses not intellect but memory.

No counsel is more trustworthy than that which is given upon ships that are in peril.

Intellectual passion drives out sensuality.

Let the street be as wide as the height of the houses.

No member needs so great a number of muscles as the tongue; this exceeds all the rest in the number of its movements.

---

[1] Translated by Grace Warrack.

[2] See J. H. McCarthy, page 759.

But where is last year's snow? This was the greatest care that Villon, the Parisian poet, took. — Rabelais: *Book II, Chap. 14.*

[3] Translation by D. G. Rossetti.

[1] Quoted by Thomas Frognall Dibdin [1776–1847] in *Introduction to the Knowledge of Rare and Valuable Editions of the Greek and Latin Classics* [1802], *Vol. I, P. 436.*

It is of no small benefit on finding oneself in bed in the dark to go over again in the imagination the main outlines of the forms previously studied, or of other noteworthy things conceived by ingenious speculation.

As a well-spent day brings happy sleep, so life well used brings happy death.

DESIDERIUS ERASMUS
[1465–1536]

No one is injured save by himself.[1]

Adages

I know how busy you are in your library, which is your Paradise.[2]

Letter to Bishop Fisher [*1524*]

NICOLÒ MACHIAVELLI [3]
[1469–1527]

There is nothing more difficult to take in hand, more perilous to conduct, or more uncertain in its success, than to take the lead in the introduction of a new order of things.

The Prince.[4] *Chap. 6*

The chief foundations of all states, new as well as old or composite, are good laws and good arms; and as there cannot be good laws where the state is not well armed, it follows that where they are well armed they have good laws.

Ibid. Chap. 12

Among other evils which being unarmed brings you, it causes you to be despised.

Ibid. Chap. 14

When neither their property nor their honour is touched, the majority of men live content.

Ibid. Chap. 19

There are three classes of intellects: one which comprehends by itself; another which appreciates what others comprehend; and a third which neither comprehends by itself nor by the showing of others; the first is the most excellent, the second is good, the third is useless.

The Prince. Chap. 22

Where the willingness is great, the difficulties cannot be great.

Ibid. Chap. 26

God is not willing to do everything, and thus take away our free will and that share of glory which belongs to us.

Ibid.

MICHELANGELO
[1474–1564]

The more the marble wastes,
The more the statue grows.

Sonnet

If it be true that any beauteous thing
Raises the pure and just desire of man
From earth to God, the eternal fount of
all,
Such I believe my love.

Sonnet

The might of one fair face sublimes my
love,
For it hath weaned my heart from low
desires.

Sonnet

I live and love in God's peculiar light.

Ibid.

MARTIN LUTHER
[1483–1546]

A mighty fortress is our God,
A bulwark never failing;
Our helper He amid the flood
Of mortal ills prevailing.[1]

Psalm, Ein' Feste Burg [2]

---

[1] No one can harm the man who does himself no wrong. — SAINT CHRYSOSTOM [327–407]: *Letter to Olympia*

[2] Nec me fugit quam assiduus sis in bibliotheca, quae tibi Paradisi loco est.
P. S. ALLEN: *Selections from Erasmus, P. 128*

[3] Every Country hath its Machiavel. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 24*

[4] *Translation by* W. K. MARRIOTT

[1] Great God! there is no safety here below;
Thou art my fortress, thou that seem'st
my foe.
FRANCIS QUARLES [1592–1644]: *Divine Poems*

[2] Translated by FREDERIC H. HEDGE.

Tell your master that if there were as many devils at Worms as tiles on its roofs, I would enter.[1]

On approaching Worms

Here I stand; I can do no otherwise. God help me. Amen! [2]

Speech at the Diet of Worms

For where God built a church, there the Devil would also build a chapel.[3]

Table Talk. 67

A faithful and good servant is a real godsend; but truly 'tis a rare bird in the land.

Ibid. 156

It makes a difference whose ox is gored.[4]

Works [1854 edition]. Vol. 62, Page 449

ST. IGNATIUS LOYOLA[5]

[1491–1556]

Teach us, good Lord, to serve Thee as
Thou deservest:
To give and not to count the cost;
To fight and not to heed the wounds;
To toil and not to seek for rest;
To labour and not ask for any reward
Save that of knowing that we do Thy
will.

Prayer for Generosity

FRANCIS I

[1494–1547]

All is lost save honour and my life.[1]

Letter to his mother

FRANÇOIS RABELAIS

[1495–1553]

I am just going to leap into the dark.[2]

Peter Anthony Motteux: *Life of Rabelais*

Let down the curtain: the farce is done.

Ibid.

He left a paper sealed up, wherein were found three articles as his last will: "I owe much; I have nothing; I give the rest to the poor."

Ibid.

One inch of joy surmounts of grief a
span,
Because to laugh is proper to the man.

Works. To the Readers

To return to our wethers.[3]

Ibid. Book I, Chap. 1

I drink no more than a sponge.

Ibid. Chap. 5

---

[1] On the 16th of April, 1521, Luther entered the imperial city [of Worms]. . . . On his approach . . . the Elector's chancellor entreated him, in the name of his master, not to enter a town where his death was decided. The answer which Luther returned was simply this. — Baron von Bunsen [1791–1860]: *Life of Luther*

I will go, though as many devils aim at me as there are tiles on the roofs of the houses. — Leopold von Ranke [1795–1886]: *History of the Reformation, Vol. I, P. 533,* translated by Sarah Taylor Austin [1793–1867].

Luther it was who, when advised not to trust himself in Worms, declared, "Although there be as many devils in Worms as there are tiles on the house-tops, I will go." — Alexander Smith: *Dreamthorp, A Shelf in My Bookcase*

[2] [Luther] it was who, when brought to bay in the splendid assemblage, said, "It is neither safe nor prudent to do aught against conscience. Here stand I — I cannot do otherwise. God help me. Amen." — *Ibid.*

[3] See Burton, page 126.

[4] This is the moral of the fable of the lawyer, the farmer, and the farmer's ox, which was included in Noah Webster's *American Spelling Book* [1802], entitled *The Partial Judge.*

[5] Founder of the Society of Jesus.

[1] From the imperial camp near Pavia, Italy, after the battle of February 24, 1525, Francis I wrote to his mother: "Madame, pour vous faire savoir comme se porte le reste de mon infortune, de toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que l'honneur et la vie qui est sauvé." — Henri Martin: *History of France, Vol. 8*

Sismondi [1773–1842], *Vol. 16, Pp. 241, 242,* corrected the expression which had become altered to "Tout est perdu fors l'honneur."

The letter itself is printed entire in *Histoire Civile, Physique et Morale de Paris* by Jacques Antoine Dulaure [1755–1835]: "Pour vous avertir comment se porte le ressort de mon infortune, de toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que l'honneur et la vie, — qui est sauvé."

All gone but faith in God. — Bishop John McKim [1852–1936]: Cabled message to the New York headquarters of the Episcopal Church after the destruction of the mission by the Japanese earthquake [1923].

[2] Je m'en vay chercher un grand Peut-estre (I am going to seek a great Perhaps).

[3] Revenons à nos moutons. — A proverb taken from the farce, *L'Avocat Pierre Patelin,* by Blanchet [1459–1519], *P. 90* [1762 ed.].

Appetite comes with eating, says Angeston.[1]

Works. Book I, Chap. 5

Thought the moon was made of green cheese.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 11

He always looked a given horse in the mouth.[3]

Ibid.

By robbing Peter he paid Paul,[4] . . . and hoped to catch larks if ever the heavens should fall.[5]

Ibid.

He laid him squat as a flounder.

Ibid. Chap. 27

Send them home as merry as crickets.

Ibid. Chap. 29

War begun without good provision of money beforehand for going through with it is but as a breathing of strength and blast that will quickly pass away. Coin is the sinews of war.[6]

Ibid. Chap. 46

How shall I be able to rule over others, that have not full power and command of myself?

Ibid. Chap. 52

Subject to a kind of disease, which at that time they called lack of money.[7]

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 16

---

[1] My appetite comes to me while eating. — MONTAIGNE: *Book III, Chap. 9, Of Vanity*

[2] See Heywood, page 17.

[3] See *Ibid.*, page 13, Butler, page 142, and Cervantes, page 1157.

[4] See Heywood, page 14.

[5] See *Ibid.*, page 12.

[6] AESCHINES [389–314 B.C.] ascribes to Demosthenes the expression, "The sinews of affairs are cut" (*Adv. Ctesiphon, Chap. 53*). DIOGENES LAERTIUS, in his *Life of Bion, Book IV, Chap. 7, Sect. 3,* represents Bion as saying, "Riches were the sinews of business," or, as the phrase may mean, "of the state." Referring perhaps to this maxim of the philosopher Bion, PLUTARCH says in his *Life of Cleomenes,* "He that first said that money was the sinews of affairs, seems especially in that saying to refer to war" (Modern Library Giant ed., *P. 986*). Accordingly we find money called expressly "the sinews of war" in LIBANIUS, *Oration 46,* and by the scholiast on PINDAR, *Olymp., I, 4,* and in CICERO, *Philipp., V, 2,* "nervos belli, infinitam pecuniam."

[7] Or that eternal want of pence,
Which vexes public men.

TENNYSON:
Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue, St. 6

He did not care a button for it.

Works. Book II, Chap. 16

How well I feathered my nest.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 17

So much is a man worth as he esteems himself.

Ibid. Chap. 29

A good crier of green sauce.

Ibid. Chap. 31

Then I began to think that it is very true which is commonly said, that the one half of the world knoweth not how the other half liveth.

Ibid. Chap. 32

This flea which I have in mine ear.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 31

You have there hit the nail on the head.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 34

Above the pitch, out of tune, and off the hinges.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 19

I'll go his halves.

Ibid. Chap. 23

The Devil was sick, — the Devil a
monk would be;
The Devil was well, — the Devil a
monk was he.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 24

Do not believe what I tell you here any more than if it were some tale of a tub.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 38

I would have you call to mind the strength of the ancient giants, that undertook to lay the high mountain Pelion on the top of Ossa, and set among those the shady Olympus.[5]

Ibid.

Which was performed to a T.[6]

Ibid. Chap. 41

He that has patience may compass anything.

Ibid. Chap. 48

---

[1] See Pepys, page 181.

[2] See Heywood, page 18.

[3] Quoted by SIR WALTER SCOTT in *The Black Dwarf, Chap. 6.*

[4] Title of a religious satire by JONATHAN SWIFT.

[5] See Ovid, page 1101.

[6] See Johnson, page 238.

We will take the good will for the deed.[1]

Works. Book IV, Chap. 49

You are Christians of the best edition, all picked and culled.

Ibid. Chap. 50

Would you damn your precious soul?

Ibid. Chap. 54

Let us fly and save our bacon.

Ibid. Chap. 55

Needs must when the Devil drives.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 57

Scampering as if the Devil drove them.

Ibid. Chap. 62

He freshly and cheerfully asked him how a man should kill time.

Ibid.

The belly has no ears, nor is it to be filled with fair words.[3]

Ibid.

Whose cockloft is unfurnished.[4]

Ibid. Book V, Author's Prologue

Speak the truth and shame the Devil.[5]

Ibid.

Plain as a nose in a man's face.[6]

Ibid.

Like hearts of oak.[7]

Ibid.

You shall never want rope enough.

Ibid.

Looking as like . . . as one pea does like another.[8]

Ibid. Chap. 2

And thereby hangs a tale.[9]

Ibid. Chap. 4

Nothing is so dear and precious as time.[10]

Ibid. Chap. 5

It is meat, drink,[1] and cloth to us.

Works. Book V, Chap. 7

And so on to the end of the chapter.

Ibid. Chap. 10

What is got over the Devil's back is spent under the belly.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 11

We have here other fish to fry.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 12

What cannot be cured must be endured.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 15

Thought I to myself, we shall never come off scot-free.

Ibid.

It is enough to fright you out of your seven senses.[5]

Ibid.

Necessity has no law.[6]

Ibid.

Panurge had no sooner heard this, but he was upon the high-rope.

Ibid. Chap. 18

We saw a knot of others, about a baker's dozen.

Ibid. Chap. 23

Others made a virtue of necessity.[7]

Ibid.

Spare your breath to cool your porridge.[8]

Ibid. Chap. 28

I believe he would make three bites of a cherry.

Ibid.

KENKO[9]

[FOURTEENTH CENTURY]

Too much furniture in one's living-room.

---

[1] See Swift, page 192.
[2] See Heywood, page 17.
[3] See Plutarch, page 1113.
[4] See Bacon, page 113.
[5] See Shakespeare, page 62, and Johnson, page 235.
[6] See Shakespeare, page 33, and Cervantes, page 1149.
[7] See Garrick, page 242.
[8] See Lyly, page 23, Shakespeare, page 56, and Cervantes, page 1155.
[9] See Shakespeare, page 34, and Cervantes, page 1157.
[10] See Diogenes Laertius, page 1130.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 51.
[2] Isocrates was in the right to insinuate that what is got over the Devil's back is spent under his belly. — LE SAGE: *Gil Blas, Book 8, Chap. 9*
[3] I have other fish to fry. — CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Chap. 35*
[4] See Burton, page 124.
[5] See Scott, page 310.
[6] See Diogenes Laertius, page 1128.
[7] See Chaucer, page 4, and Burton, page 125.
[8] See Plutarch, page 1119.
[9] A Japanese Buddhist.

Too many pens in a stand.
Too many Buddhas in a private shrine.
Too many rocks, trees, and herbs in a garden.
Too many children in a house.
Too many words when men meet.
Too many books in a bookcase there can never be,
Nor too much litter in a dust heap.

Fragment

GEORGIUS FABRICIUS
[1516–1571]

He doth raise his country's fame with his own
And in the mouths of nations yet unborn
His praises shall be sung; Death comes to all
But great achievements raise a monument
Which shall endure until the sun grows cold.

In Praise of Georgius Agricola [1494–1555]. Quoted by Herbert Clark Hoover *and* Lou Henry Hoover *in their translation of Agricola's De Re Metallica, Page XXIV*

PIERRE DE RONSARD
[1524–1585]

When you are old, and in the candle light
Sit spinning by the fire at close of day,
You'll sing my songs in praise of you, and say:
"Thus Ronsard sang, whilst still my eyes were bright." [1]

Sonnet XLII,[2] *To Helen* [3]

---

[1] Compare William Butler Yeats's adaptation: "When you are old and gray and full of sleep," page 793.

[2] Translated by William A. Drake.

[3] Madame de Suggères.

MICHEL DE MONTAIGNE
[1533–1592]

Translation by Charles Cotton *[1630–1687], revised by* Hazlitt *and* Wight

Man in sooth is a marvellous vain, fickle, and unstable subject.[1]

Works.[2] *Book I, Chap. 1, That Men by Various Ways Arrive at the Same End*

All passions that suffer themselves to be relished and digested are but moderate.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 2, Of Sorrow

It is not without good reason said, that he who has not a good memory should never take upon him the trade of lying.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 9, Of Liars

He who should teach men to die would at the same time teach them to live.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 19, That to Study Philosophy Is to Learn to Die

The laws of conscience, which we pretend to be derived from nature, proceed from custom.

Ibid. Chap. 22, Of Custom

Accustom him to everything, that he may not be a Sir Paris, a carpet-knight,[6] but a sinewy, hardy, and vigorous young man.

Ibid. Chap. 25, On the Education of Children

It can be of no importance to me of what religion my physician or my lawyer is; this consideration has nothing in common with the offices of friendship which they owe me.

---

[1] See Plutarch, page 1116.

[2] This book of Montaigne the world has indorsed by translating it into all tongues. — Emerson: *Representative Men, Montaigne*

[3] See Raleigh, page 21.

Curae leves loquuntur ingentes stupent (Light griefs are loquacious, but the great are dumb). — Seneca: *Hippolytus, II, 3, 607.*

[4] See Sidney, page 169.

Mendacem memorem esse oportere (To be a liar, memory is necessary). — Quintilian: *IV, 2, 91*

[5] See Tickell, page 205.

[6] See Burton, page 123, and Cervantes, page 1150.

Works. Book I, Chap. 27, Of Friendship

We were halves throughout, and to that degree that methinks, by outliving him, I defraud him of his part.

Ibid.

There are some defeats more triumphant than victories.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 30, Of Cannibals

Nothing is so firmly believed as what we least know.

Ibid. Chap. 31, Of Divine Ordinances

A wise man never loses anything if he have himself.

Ibid. Chap. 38, Of Solitude

Even opinion is of force enough to make itself to be espoused at the expense of life.

Ibid. Chap. 40, Of Good and Evil

Plato says, " 'Tis to no purpose for a sober man to knock at the door of the Muses"; and Aristotle says "that no excellent soul is exempt from a mixture of folly." [2]

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 2, Of Drunkenness

For a desperate disease a desperate cure.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 3, The Custom of the Isle of Cea

And not to serve for a table-talk.[4]

Ibid.

To which we may add this other Aristotelian consideration, that he who confers a benefit on any one loves him better than he is beloved by him again.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 8, Of the Affection of Fathers

The middle sort of historians (of which the most part are) spoil all; they will chew our meat for us.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Of Books

The only good histories are those that have been written by the persons themselves who commanded in the affairs whereof they write.

Works. Book II, Chap. 10, Of Books

She [virtue] requires a rough and stormy passage; she will have either outward difficulties to wrestle with, or internal difficulties.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 11, Of Cruelty

There is, nevertheless, a certain respect, and a general duty of humanity, that ties us, not only to beasts that have life and sense, but even to trees and plants.

Ibid.

Some impose upon the world that they believe that which they do not; others, more in number, make themselves believe that they believe, not being able to penetrate into what it is to believe.

Ibid. Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond [2]

When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do not make her more sport than she makes me?

Ibid.

'Tis one and the same Nature that rolls on her course, and whoever has sufficiently considered the present state of things might certainly conclude as to both the future and the past.[3]

Ibid.

The souls of emperors and cobblers are cast in the same mould. . . . The same reason that makes us wrangle with a neighbour causes a war betwixt princes.

Ibid.

Man is certainly stark mad; he cannot make a worm, and yet he will be making gods by dozens.

Ibid.

Why may not a goose say thus: "All the parts of the universe I have an interest in: the earth serves me to walk upon, the sun to light me; the stars have their influence upon me; I have such an advantage by the winds and such by the waters; there is nothing that yon heavenly roof looks upon so favourably as me. I am the darling of Nature! Is it not man that keeps, lodges, and serves me?"

---

[1] See Bacon, page 113.

[2] See Dryden, page 173.

[3] See Shakespeare, page 96, and Dryden, page 175.

[4] Let it serve for table-talk. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Merchant of Venice, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 95*

[5] ARISTOTLE: *Ethics, 9, 7*

[1] Let Truth and Falsehood grapple. — MILTON: *Areopagitica*

[2] Raimond Sebond, born at Barcelona in the 14th century, died in 1432, at Toulouse, where he had lived as professor of medicine and theology.

[3] See Plutarch, page 1113.

Works. Book II, Chap. 12, Apology for Raimond Sebond

Arts and sciences are not cast in a mould, but are formed and perfected by degrees, by often handling and polishing, as bears leisurely lick their cubs into form.[1]

Ibid.

He that I am reading seems always to have the most force.

Ibid.

Apollo said that every one's true worship was that which he found in use in the place where he chanced to be.[2]

Ibid.

The mariner of old said thus to Neptune in a great tempest, "O God! thou mayest save me if thou wilt, and if thou wilt, thou mayest destroy me; but whether or no, I will steer my rudder true." [3]

Ibid. Chap. 16, Of Glory

How many worthy men have we known to survive their own reputation! [4]

Ibid.

There is another sort of glory, which is the having too good an opinion of our own worth.

Ibid. Chap. 17, Of Presumption

One may be humble out of pride.

Ibid.

Nature has presented us with a large faculty of entertaining ourselves alone; and often calls us to it, to teach us that we owe ourselves partly to society, but chiefly and mostly to ourselves.

Works. Book II, Chap. 18, On Giving the Lie

I find that the best virtue I have has in it some tincture of vice.

Ibid. Chap. 20, That We Taste Nothing Pure

Saying is one thing, and doing is another.

Ibid. Chap. 31, Of Anger

Is it not a noble farce, wherein kings, republics, and emperors have for so many ages played their parts, and to which the whole vast universe serves for a theatre? [1]

Ibid. Chap. 36, Of the Most Excellent Men

Nature forms us for ourselves, not for others; to be, not to seem.

Ibid. Chap. 37, Of the Resemblance of Children to Their Brothers

There never was in the world two opinions alike, no more than two hairs or two grains; the most universal quality is diversity.[2]

Ibid. Of the Resemblance of Children to Their Fathers

The public weal requires that men should betray, and lie, and massacre.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1, Of Profit and Honesty

I will follow the right side even to the fire, but excluding the fire if I can.

Ibid.

Does not he to whom you betray another, to whom you were as welcome as to himself, know that you will at another time do as much for him?

Ibid.

Like rowers, who advance backward.[3]

Ibid.

I speak truth, not so much as I would, but as much as I dare; and I dare a little the more, as I grow older.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Of Repentance

---

[1] See Burton, page 122, and Pliny, page 1109.

[2] XENOPHON: *Mem. Socratis, I, 3, 1*

[3] The pilot . . . who has been able to say, "Neptune, you shall never sink this ship except on an even keel," has fulfilled the requirements of his art. — SENECA: *Epistle 85*

[4] See Bentley, page 187.

[1] See Shakespeare, page 49.

[2] See Browne, page 144, and Plato, page 1089.

[3] See Burton, page 122.

Few men have been admired by their own domestics.[1]

Works. Book III, Chap. 2,
Of Repentance

It happens as with cages: the birds without despair to get in, and those within despair of getting out.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 5, Upon Some Verses
of Virgil

And to bring in a new word by the head and shoulders, they leave out the old one.

Ibid.

All the world knows me in my book, and my book in me.

Ibid.

'Tis so much to be a king, that he only is so by being so. The strange lustre that surrounds him conceals and shrouds him from us; our sight is there broken and dissipated, being stopped and filled by the prevailing light.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 7, Of the Inconvenience of Greatness

We are born to inquire after truth; it belongs to a greater power to possess it. It is not, as Democritus said, hid in the bottom of the deeps, but rather elevated to an infinite height in the divine knowledge.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 8, Of the Art of
Conversation

I moreover affirm that our wisdom itself, and wisest consultations, for the most part commit themselves to the conduct of chance.[5]

Ibid.

What if he has borrowed the matter and spoiled the form, as it oft falls out? [6]

Ibid.

The oldest and best known evil was ever more supportable than one that was new and untried.[1]

Works. Book III, Chap. 9,
Of Vanity

Not because Socrates said so, . . . I look upon all men as my compatriots.

Ibid.

My appetite comes to me while eating.[2]

Ibid.

There is no man so good, who, were he to submit all his thoughts and actions to the laws, would not deserve hanging ten times in his life.

Ibid.

Saturninus said, "Comrades, you have lost a good captain to make him an ill general."

Ibid.

A little folly is desirable in him that will not be guilty of stupidity.[3]

Ibid.

Habit is a second nature.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 10

We seek and offer ourselves to be gulled.

Ibid. Chap. 11, Of Cripples

I have never seen a greater monster or miracle in the world than myself.

Ibid.

Men are most apt to believe what they least understand.

Ibid.

I have here only made a nosegay of culled flowers, and have brought nothing of my own but the thread that ties them together.

Ibid. Chap. 12, Of Physiognomy

Amongst so many borrowed things, I am glad if I can steal one, disguising and altering it for some new service.

Ibid.

I am further of opinion that it would be better for us to have [no laws] at all than to have them in so prodigious numbers as we have.

---

[1] See Plutarch, page 1120.

[2] See Davies, page 115.

[3] That fierce light which beats upon a
throne.
TENNYSON: *Idylls of the King, Dedication*

[4] LACTANTIUS [early 4th century]: *Divin. Inst., 3, 28*

[5] Although men flatter themselves with their great actions, they are not so often the result of great design as of chance. — ROCHEFOUCAULD: *Maxim 57*

[6] Defacing first, then claiming as his own.
CHARLES CHURCHILL: *The Apology,*
L. 235

[1] LIVY: 23, 3

[2] See Rabelais, page 1140.

[3] See Walpole, page 246.

[4] See Plutarch, page 1118.

Works. Book III, Chap. 13, Of Experience

There is more ado to interpret interpretations than to interpret the things, and more books upon books than upon all other subjects; we do nothing but comment upon one another.

Ibid.

What can we do with those people who will not believe anything unless it is in print? . . . I would as soon quote one of my friends as I would Aulus Gellius or Macrobius.

Ibid.

For truth itself has not the privilege to be spoken at all times and in all sorts.

Ibid.

The diversity of physical arguments and opinions embraces all sorts of methods.

Ibid.

Let us a little permit Nature to take her own way; she better understands her own affairs than we.

Ibid.

I have ever loved to repose myself, whether sitting or lying, with my heels as high or higher than my head.

Ibid.

I, who have so much and so universally adored this "excellent mediocrity" of ancient times, and who have concluded the most moderate measure the most perfect, shall I pretend to an unreasonable and prodigious old age?

Ibid.

Que scais-je [1] (What do I know)?

Motto on his seal

I do not understand; I pause; I examine.

Inscription for his library [2]

JAN ZAMOYSKI

[1541–1605]

The king reigns, but does not govern.[1]

Speech in the Polish Parliament [1605], referring to King Sigismund III

GUILLAUME DE SALLUSTE, SEIGNEUR DU BARTAS

[1544–1590]

From Divine Weekes and Workes, translated [1606] by J. SYLVESTER *[1563–1618]*

The world's a stage,[2] where God's omnipotence,
His justice, knowledge, love, and providence
Do act the parts.

First Week. First Day

And reads, though running,[3] all these needful motions.

Ibid.

Mercy and justice, marching cheek by joule.

Ibid.

Not unlike the bear which bringeth forth
In the end of thirty dayes a shapeless birth;
But after licking, it in shape she drawes,
And by degrees she fashions out the pawes,
The head, and neck, and finally doth bring
To a perfect beast that first deformed thing.[4]

Ibid.

What is well done is done soon enough.

Ibid.

And swans seem whiter if swart crowes be by.

Ibid.

---

[1] "Que scais-je?" was the motto of Montaigne.
BYRON: *Don Juan, Canto IX, St. 17*

[2] Quoted by ALEXANDER SMITH: *Dreamthorp, On the Writing of Essays*

[1] Louis Adolphe Thiers adopted the epigram as the motto for his journal, the *Nationale,* which he established with Mignet and Carrel in 1830.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 49, and Du Bartas, page 1148

[3] See Cowper, page 266.

[4] See Pliny, page 1109.

Night's black mantle covers all alike.[1]
First Week. First Day

Hot and cold, and moist and dry.[2]
Ibid. Second Day

Much like the French (or like ourselves, their apes),
Who with strange habit do disguise their shapes;
Who loving novels, full of affectation,
Receive the manners of each other nation.[3]
Ibid.

With tooth and nail.
Ibid.

From the foure corners of the worlde doe haste.[4]
Ibid.

Oft seen in forehead of the frowning skies.[5]
Ibid.

Bright-flaming, heat-full fire,
The source of motion.[6]
Ibid.

To man the earth seems altogether
No more a mother, but a step-dame rather.[7]
Ibid. Third Day

For where's the state beneath the firmament
That doth excel the bees for government?[8]
Ibid. Fifth Day, Part 1

These lovely lamps, these windows of the soul.[1]
First Week. Sixth Day

Or almost like a spider, who, confin'd
In her web's centre, shakt with every winde,
Moves in an instant if the buzzing flie
Stir but a string of her lawn canapie.[2]
Ibid.

Even as a surgeon, minding off to cut
Some cureless limb, — before in ure he put
His violent engins on the vicious member,
Bringeth his patient in a senseless slumber,
And grief-less then (guided by use and art),
To save the whole, sawes off th' infested part.
Ibid.

Two souls in one, two hearts into one heart.[3]
Ibid.

Which serves for cynosure[4]
To all that sail upon the sea obscure.
Ibid. Seventh Day

Living from hand to mouth.
Second Week. First Day, Part 4

In the jaws of death.[5]
Ibid.

Will change the pebbles of our puddly thought
To orient pearls.[6]
Ibid. Third Day, Part 1

Soft carpet-knights,[7] all scenting musk and amber.
Ibid.

---

[1] Night . . . with thy black mantle.
SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet, Act III, Sc. 2, L. 10 and 15*

[2] Hot, cold, moist, and dry, four champions fierce.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost, Book 2, L. 898*

[3] Report of fashions in proud Italy,
Whose manners still our tardy apish nation
Limps after in base imitation.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Richard II, Act II, Sc. 1, L. 21*

[4] Come the three corners of the world in arms.
SHAKESPEARE: *King John, Act V, Sc. 7, L. 116*

[5] The forehead of the morning sky.
MILTON: *Lycidas, L. 171*

[6] *Heat Considered as a Mode of Motion,* title of a treatise [1863] by JOHN TYNDALL [1820–1893].

[7] See Pliny, page 1108.

[8] So work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in Nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry V, Act I, Sc. 2, L. 187*

[1] The windows of mine eyes.
SHAKESPEARE: *King Richard III, Act V, Sc. 3, L. 117*

[2] See Davies, page 115.

[3] See Pope, page 219.

[4] The cynosure of neighbouring eyes.
MILTON: *L'Allegro, L. 80*

[5] See Shakespeare, page 56, and Tennyson, page 467.

[6] Sow'd the earth with orient pearl.
MILTON: *Paradise Lost, Book 5, L. 2*
Orient pearls. — SHAKESPEARE: *A Midsummer-Night's Dream, Act IV, Sc. 1, L. 60*

[7] See Burton, page 123, and Montaigne, page 1142.

The will for deed I doe accept.[1]

Second Week. Third Day, Part 2

Only that he may conform
To tyrant custom.[2]

Ibid.

Who breaks his faith, no faith is held with him.

Ibid. Fourth Day, Book 2

Who well lives, long lives; for this age of ours
Should not be numbered by years, daies, and hours.

Ibid.

My lovely living boy,
My hope, my hap, my love, my life, my joy.[3]

Ibid.

Out of the book of Natur's learned brest.[4]

Ibid.

Flesh of thy flesh, nor yet bone of thy bone.

Ibid.

Through thick and thin, both over hill and plain.[5]

Ibid. Book 4

Weakened and wasted to skin and bone.[6]

Ibid.

I take the world to be but as a stage,
Where net-maskt men do play their personage.[7]

Dialogue Between Heraclitus and Democritus

Made no more bones.

The Maiden Blush

MIGUEL DE CERVANTES
[1547–1616]

From Don Quixote, translated by PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX *[died 1718]. The page numbers are those of the Modern Library Giant edition.*

You are a King by your own Fireside, as much as any Monarch in his Throne.

The Author's Preface. Page XIX

I was so free with him as not to mince the matter.[1]

Ibid. Page XX

They can expect nothing but their labour for their pains.[2]

Ibid. Page XXIII

Time out of mind.[3]

Part I. Book I, Chap. 1, Page 4

As ill-luck would have it.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 12

The brave man carves out his fortune, and every man is the son of his own works.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 22

Which I have earned with the sweat of my brows.

Ibid.

By a small sample we may judge of the whole piece.

Ibid. Page 25

Put you in this pickle.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 30

Can we ever have too much of a good thing? [6]

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 37

Fortune may have yet a better success in reserve for you, and they who lose to-day may win to-morrow.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 39

The charging of his enemy was but the work of a moment.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 50

---

[1] See Swift, page 192.

[2] The tyrant custom.
SHAKESPEARE: *Othello, Act I, Sc. 3, L. 230*

[3] My fair son!
My life, my joy, my food, my all the world.
SHAKESPEARE: *King John, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 103*

[4] The book of Nature is that which the physician must read; and to do so he must walk over the leaves. — PARACELSUS [1493–1541]. Quoted in *Encyclopaedia Britannica* (9th ed.), *Vol. 18, P. 234*

[5] See Chaucer, page 6.

[6] See John Byrom, page 221.

[7] See Shakespeare, page 49, and Du Bartas, page 1146.

---

[1] You mince matters. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe, Act I, Sc. 1*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 74.

[3] Time out o' mind. — SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet, Act I, Sc. 4, L. 70*

[4] As good luck would have it. — SHAKESPEARE: *The Merry Wives of Windsor, Act III, Sc. 5, L. 86*

[5] See Bacon, page 111.

[6] See Shakespeare, page 51.

I don't know that ever I saw one in my born days.[1]

Part I. Book II, Chap. 2, Page 57

Those two fatal words, Mine and Thine.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 63

The eyes those silent tongues of Love.

Ibid. Page 65

Ambrose and his friends will carry the day.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 67

As good-natured a soul as e'er trod on shoe of leather.

Ibid. Page 69

And had a face like a blessing.[3]

Ibid.

He's a good man, I'll say that for him, and a true Christian every inch of him.

Ibid. Page 70

There's not the least thing can be said or done, but people will talk and find fault.[4]

Ibid.

Without a wink of sleep.[5]

Ibid. Page 72

One swallow never makes a summer.[6]

Ibid. Page 77

Everything disturbs an absent lover.

Ibid. Page 84

It is a true saying, that a man must eat a peck of salt with his friend, before he knows him.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1, Page 92

---

[1] Many of the phrases and proverbs are repeated elsewhere in *Don Quixote*. Only the first appearance is given here.

[2] See Boileau, page 1165.

[3] He had a face like a benediction. — JARVIS's translation

[4] See Samuel Dodge, page 474.

Take wife, or cowl; ride you, or walk:
Doubt not but tongues will have their talk.
JEAN DE LA FONTAINE: *The Miller, His Son, and the Donkey*

Do you think you could keep people from talking? — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe, Act I, Sc. 1*

[5] I have not slept one wink. — SHAKESPEARE: *Cymbeline, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 103*

[6] See Heywood, page 16.

Fortune leaves always some door open to come at a remedy.

Part I. Book III, Chap. 1, Page 94

Thank you for nothing.

Ibid.

Fair and softly goes far.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 97

May Old Nick [1] rock my cradle.

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 103

No limits but the sky.[2]

Ibid. Page 110

To give the devil his due.[3]

Ibid. Page 111

Plain as the nose on a man's face.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 112

A peck of troubles.

Ibid.

The short and long is.

Ibid.

Lest we leap out of the frying-pan into the fire; [5] or, out of God's blessing into the warm sun.[5]

Ibid.

You're leaping over the hedge before you come to the stile.

Ibid. Page 117

You're taking the wrong sow by the ear.[6]

Ibid.

Paid him in his own coin.

Ibid. Page 119

Bell, book, and candle.

Ibid. Page 120

Every tooth in a man's head is more valuable than a diamond.

Ibid. Page 121

The famous Don Quixote de la Mancha, otherwise called The Knight of the Woeful Figure.[7]

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 126

---

[1] Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,
Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.
BUTLER: *Hudibras, Part 3, Canto 1, L. 1313*

[2] Modern saying: The sky's the limit.

[3] See Shakespeare, page 61.

[4] See *Ibid.*, page 33.

[5] See Heywood, page 16.

[6] See *Ibid.*, page 17.

[7] Elsewhere translated as Rueful Countenance.

Let the worst come to the worst.[1]

Part I. Book III, Chap. 5, Page 127

You are come off now with a whole skin.

Ibid.

Get out of harm's way.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 130

Fear is sharp-sighted, and can see things under ground, and much more in the skies.

Ibid. Page 131

One of those carpet-knights[2] that abandon themselves to sleep and lazy ease.

Ibid.

A finger in every pie.[3]

Ibid. Page 133

No better than she should be.

Ibid.

Every dog has his day.

Ibid.

That's the nature of women, . . . not to love when we love them, and to love when we love them not.

Ibid.

You may go whistle for the rest.

Ibid. Page 134

Ill-luck, you know, seldom comes alone.[4]

Ibid. Page 135

Why do you lead me a wild-goose chase?

Ibid. Page 136

I find my familiarity with thee has bred contempt.[5]

Ibid.

Experience, the universal Mother of Sciences.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 140

I tell thee, that's Mambrino's helmet.[1]

Part I. Book III, Chap. 7, Page 141

I give up the ghost.

Ibid. Page 143

Give me but that, and let the world rub, there I'll stick.

Ibid. Page 148

Ne'er cringe nor creep, for what you by force may reap.

Ibid. Page 149

'Tis an office of more trust to shave a man's beard than to saddle a horse.

Ibid. Page 151

Sing away sorrow, cast away care.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 153

After meat comes mustard; or, like money to a starving man at sea, when there are no victuals to be bought with it.

Ibid.

Of good natural parts, and of a liberal education.

Ibid. Page 154

A medley of kindred, that 'twould puzzle a convocation of casuists to resolve their degrees of consanguinity.

Ibid. Page 155

I know it all by heart.

Ibid. Page 157

Let every man mind his own business.

Ibid.

Murder will out.[2]

Ibid.

Those who'll play with cats must expect to be scratched.

Ibid. Page 159

The main chance.[3]

Ibid.

Raise a hue and cry.

Ibid.

Return to our flesh-pots of Egypt.

Ibid. Page 160

Nor do they care a straw.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 161

---

[1] See Middleton, page 116.

[2] See Burton, page 123, and Montaigne, page 1142.

[3] No pie was baked at Castlewood but her little finger was in it. — THACKERAY: *The Virginians, Chap. 5*

[4] One woe doth tread upon another's heel.
SHAKESPEARE: *Hamlet, Act IV, Sc. 7, L. 164*

[5] See Shakespeare, page 34, and Aesop, page 1076.

[1] Mambrino, a Saracen of great valour, who had a golden helmet, which Rinaldo took from him. — ARIOSTO [1474–1533]: *Orlando Furioso, Canto I*

[2] See Chaucer, page 6.

[3] See Lyly, page 23.

[4] See Terence, page 1094.

'Tis the part of a wise man to keep himself to-day for to-morrow, and not venture all his eggs in one basket.

Part I. Book III, Chap. 9, Page 162

I know what's what.

Ibid.

The ease of my burdens, the staff of my life.

Ibid. Page 163

I'm almost frighted out of my seven senses.[1]

Ibid. Page 168

Within a stone's throw of it.

Ibid. Page 170

'Tis the only comfort of the miserable to have partners in their woes.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 173

The very remembrance of my former misfortune proves a new one to me.

Ibid. Page 174

Absence, that common cure of love.

Ibid. Page 177

Lovers are commonly industrious to make themselves uneasy.

Ibid. Page 179

From pro's and con's they fell to a warmer way of disputing.

Ibid. Page 181

Make hay while the sun shines.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 11, Page 182

I never thrust my nose into other men's porridge. It is no bread and butter of mine; every man for himself, and God for us all.[4]

Ibid. Page 183

Naked came I into the world, and naked must I go out.

Ibid.

Little said is soon amended.[5]

Ibid. Page 184

A close mouth catches no flies.

Ibid.

She may guess what I should perform in the wet, if I do so much in the dry.[1]

Part I. Book III, Chap. 11, Page 186

Mere flim-flam stories,[2] and nothing but shams and lies.

Ibid. Page 187

To tell you the truth.

Ibid. Page 190

Thou hast seen nothing yet.

Ibid.

For goodness-sake.

Ibid.

Between jest and earnest.

Ibid.

Cutting the air as swift as a witch upon a broomstick.

Ibid. Page 191

My love and hers have always been purely Platonick.

Ibid. Page 192

'Tis ten to one.

Ibid. Page 193

As sure as I'm alive.

Ibid.

There's no need to make an enquiry about a woman's pedigree, as there is of us men, when some badge of honour is bestowed on us.

Ibid. Page 194

There are but two things that chiefly excite us to love a woman, an attractive beauty, and unspotted fame.

Ibid. Page 195

'Tis ill talking of halters in the house of a man that was hanged.

Ibid.

My memory is so bad, that many times I forget my own name!

Ibid.

You're a devil at everything; and there's no kind of thing in the versal world but what you can turn your hand to.

Ibid. Page 196

'Twill grieve me so to the heart, that I shall cry my eyes out.

Ibid. Page 197

---

[1] See Scott, page 310.

[2] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 995*, and Spinoza, page 1164.

[3] See Heywood, page 12.

[4] See *Ibid.*, page 18.

[5] Little said is soonest mended.
GEORGE WITHER: *The Shepherd's Hunting*

[1] An allusion to *Luke, XXIII, 31*,— For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

[2] You must not think to put us off with a flim-flam story.—*Don Quixote, P. 203*

Without knowing why or wherefore.

Part I. Book III, Chap. 11, Page 197

Ready to split his sides with laughing.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 208

As much a fool as he was, he loved money, and knew how to keep it when he had it, and was wise enough to keep his own counsel.

Ibid.

What man has assurance enough to pretend to know thoroughly the riddle of a woman's mind, and who could ever hope to fix her mutable nature? [1]

Ibid. Page 216

Demonstrations of love are never altogether displeasing to women, and the most disdainful, in spite of all their coyness, reserve a little complaisance in their hearts for their admirers.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 1, Page 226

My honour is dearer to me than my life.

Ibid. Page 228

On the word of a gentleman, and a Christian.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 236

Delay always breeds danger.[2]

Ibid. Page 240

Higgledy-piggledy.

Ibid. Page 241

Let things go at sixes and sevens.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 250

Think before thou speakest.

Ibid. Page 252

Let us forget and forgive injuries.

Ibid. Page 254

I must speak the truth, and nothing but the truth.

Ibid. Page 255

They must needs go whom the Devil drives.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 259

A bird in hand is worth two in the bush.[5]

Ibid.

More knave than fool.[1]

Part I. Book IV, Chap. 4, Page 261

Mind your own business.

Ibid. Page 263

A fig for your great captain.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 267

I can tell where my own shoe pinches me; [2] and you must not think, sir, to catch old birds with chaff.

Ibid.

Within the bounds of possibility.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 283

The ornament of her sex.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 287

He that gives quickly gives twice.[4]

Ibid. Page 291

Thank your stars.

Ibid. Page 292

Required in every good lover . . . the whole alphabet . . . Agreeable, Bountiful, Constant, Dutiful, Easy, Faithful, Gallant, Honourable, Ingenious, Kind, Loyal, Mild, Noble, Officious, Prudent, Quiet, Rich, Secret, True, Valiant, Wise . . . Young and Zealous.

Ibid.

Harp so on the same string.

Ibid. Chap. 8, Page 305

At his wit's end.[5]

Ibid. Page 306

She made a virtue of necessity.[6]

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 313

Virtue is the truest nobility.

Ibid. Page 314

Here's the devil-and-all to pay.

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 319

I begin to smell a rat.[7]

Ibid.

I'll take my corporal oath on 't.

Ibid. Page 321

The proof of the pudding is in the eating.

Ibid. Page 322

---

[1] A fickle and changeful thing is woman
ever.
Virgil: *Aeneid, Book 4, L. 569*

[2] See Shakespeare, page 68.

[3] See W. S. Gilbert, page 623.

[4] See Heywood, page 17.

[5] See *Ibid.*, page 15, and Plutarch, page 1120.

[1] More knave than fool. — Christopher Marlowe: *The Jew of Malta, Act 2*

[2] See Plutarch, page 1112

[3] She's the ornament of her sex. — Dickens: *The Old Curiosity Shop, Chap. 5*

[4] Bis dat qui cito dat. — *Latin proverb*

[5] See Heywood, page 13.

[6] See Chaucer, page 4.

[7] See Middleton, page 116.

Let none presume to tell me that the pen is preferable to the sword.[1]

Part I. Book IV, Chap. 10, Page 325

By hook or by crook.[2]

Ibid. Page 328

It is past all controversy, that what costs dearest, is, and ought most to be valued.

Ibid. Chap. 11, Page 328

It seldom happens that any felicity comes so pure as not to be tempered and allayed by some mixture of sorrow.

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 359

Stopped them in the nick.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 17, Page 383

There's no striving against the stream; and the weakest still goes to the wall.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Page 404

The bow cannot always stand bent, nor can human frailty subsist without some lawful recreation.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 412

Give them the slip.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 22, Page 415

Faith without good works is dead.

Ibid. Chap. 23, Page 423

I would have nobody to control me, I would be absolute; and who but I? Now, he that is absolute can do what he likes; he that can do what he likes, can take his pleasure; he that can take his pleasure, can be content; and he that can be content, has no more to desire. So the matter's over; and come what will come, I am satisfied.[5]

Ibid.

Even a worm when trod upon, will turn again.[1]

Part II. Book III, Author's Preface, Page 440

It is not the hand, but the understanding of a man, that may be said to write.[2]

Ibid. Page 441

Had only now and then lucid intervals.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 1, Page 448

How blind must he be that can't see through a sieve.

Ibid. Page 450

Keep within bounds.

Ibid. Chap. 2, Page 455

When the head aches, all the members partake of the pains.[4]

Ibid.

While there's life there's hope.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 3, Page 463

Miracle me no miracles.

Ibid. Page 464

He has done like Orbaneja, the painter of Ubeda; who, being asked what he painted, answered, "As it may hit;" and when he had scrawled out a misshapen cock, was forced to write underneath in Gothic letters, "This is a cock." [6]

Ibid.

Youngsters read it, grown men understand it, and old people applaud it.

Ibid.

The most artful part in a play is the fool's.

Ibid. Page 465

---

[1] See Edward Bulwer Lytton, page 425.

Scholars' pens carry farther, and give a louder report than thunder. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 70*

[2] See Skelton, page 10.

[3] Nick of time. — Suckling: *The Goblins, Act 5*

[4] Judas had given them the slip. — Mathew Henry: *Commentaries, Matthew XXII*

[5] I would do what I pleased; and doing what I pleased, I should have my will; and having my will, I should be contented; and when one is contented, there is no more to be desired; and when there is no more to be desired, there is an end of it. — Jarvis's translation

[1] The smallest worm will turn, being trodden on.

Shakespeare: *King Henry VI. Part III, Act II, Sc. 2, L. 17*

[2] Cervantes' left hand was maimed for life by gunshot wounds in the battle of Lepanto.

[3] See Robert South, page 183.

[4] For let our finger ache, and it indues
Our other healthful members even to that sense
Of pain.

Shakespeare: *Othello, Act III, Sc. 4, L. 145*

[5] See Gay, page 206.

[6] The painter Orbaneja of Ubeda, if he chanced to draw a cock, he wrote under it. "This is a cock," lest the people should take it for a fox. — Jarvis's translation

There are men that will make you books, and turn 'em loose into the world, with as much dispatch as they would do a dish of fritters.

Part II. Book III, Chap. 3, Page 465

"There is no book so bad," said the bachelor, "but something good may be found in it."[1]

Ibid.

He that publishes a book runs a very great hazard, since nothing can be more impossible than to compose one that may secure the approbation of every reader.

Ibid. Page 466

Ready cash.

Ibid. Chap. 4, Page 468

Every man is as Heaven made him, and sometimes a great deal worse.

Ibid.

Rejoices the cockles of my heart.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 472

There's no sauce in the world like hunger.

Ibid. Page 473

Birds of a feather flock together.

Ibid. Page 474

He casts a sheep's eye at the wench.

Ibid.

I ever loved to see everything upon the square.

Ibid. Page 475

Neither will I make myself anybody's laughing-stock.

Ibid.

That feather in their caps.

Ibid. Page 476

Stand in thy own light.

Ibid.

In the twinkling of an eye.[3]

Ibid.

Journey over all the universe in a map, without the expense and fatigue of travelling, without suffering the inconveniences of heat, cold, hunger, and thirst.

Ibid. Chap. 6, Page 479

Presume to put in her oar.

Ibid. Page 480

The fair sex.[1]

Part II. Book III, Chap. 6, Page 480

A little in one's own pocket is better than much in another man's purse. 'Tis good to keep a nest-egg. Every little makes a mickle.

Ibid. Chap. 7, Page 486

That's neither here nor there.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 498

Remember the old saying, "Faint heart ne'er won fair lady."[2]

Ibid. Chap. 10, Page 501

Fore-warned fore-armed.

Ibid. Page 502

As well look for a needle in a bottle of hay.[3]

Ibid.

Sleeveless errants.[4]

Ibid.

Are we to mark this day with a white or a black stone?

Ibid. Page 503

Spare your breath to cool your porridge.[5]

Ibid. Page 505

A great cry, but little wool.[6]

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 520

The very pink of courtesy.[7]

Ibid. Page 521

Neither fish, flesh, nor good red-herring.[8]

Ibid.

I'll turn over a new leaf.[9]

Ibid. Page 524

Let every man look before he leaps.[10]

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 528

---

[1] See Pliny the Younger, page 1124.

[2] See R. G. Latham, page 1053.

[3] See Shakespeare, page 45.

[1] See Addison, page 198.

[2] SPENSER: *Britain's Ida, Canto V, St. 1.* ELLERTON: *George-a-Greene* (a ballad). WHETSTONE: *Rocke of Regard.* BURNS: *To Dr. Blacklock.* COLMAN: *Love Laughs at Locksmiths, Act I.* GILBERT: *Iolanthe, Act II*

[3] Needle in a bottle of hay. — NATHANIEL FIELD: *A Woman's a Weathercock* [1612]

[4] See Heywood, page 13.

[5] See Plutarch, page 1119

[6] See John Fortescue, page 9.

[7] I am the very pink of courtesy.
SHAKESPEARE: *Romeo and Juliet, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 63*

[8] See Heywood, page 13.

[9] See Middleton, page 117.

[10] See Heywood, page 11.

As one egg is like another.[1]

Part II. Book III, Chap. 14, Page 530

The pen is the tongue of the mind.

Ibid. Chap. 16, Page 543

Modesty is a virtue not often found among poets, for almost every one of them thinks himself the greatest in the world.

Ibid. Chap. 18, Page 555

Sings like a lark.

Ibid. Chap. 19, Page 564

Marriage is a noose.

Ibid.

She'll give Camacho the bag to hold.

Ibid. Page 565

There were but two families in the world, Have-much and Have-little.

Ibid. Chap. 20, Page 574

He preaches well that lives well, quoth Sancho, that's all the divinity I understand.

Ibid. Page 575

Love and War are the same thing, and stratagems and policy are as allowable in the one as in the other.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 580

A private sin is not so prejudicial in this world as a public indecency.

Ibid. Chap. 22, Page 582

He has an oar in every man's boat, and a finger in every pie.[2]

Ibid. Page 583

There is no love lost, sir.[3]

Ibid.

Come back sound, wind and limb.

Ibid. Page 587

Patience, and shuffle the cards.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 23, Page 592

Comparisons are odious.[5]

Ibid. Page 593

Tell me thy company, and I'll tell thee what thou art.[6]

Ibid. Page 594

Returning the compliment.

Part II. Book III, Chap. 25, Page 606

To-morrow will be a new day.

Ibid. Chap. 26, Page 618

Like a man of mettle.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 27, Page 625

You can see farther into a millstone than he.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 28, Page 628

I can see with half an eye.

Ibid. Chap. 29, Page 632

Scum of the world.[3]

Ibid. Page 635

The apples of his eyes.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 30, Page 637

Old . . . that's an affront no woman can well bear.

Ibid. Chap. 31, Page 644

One of the most considerable advantages the great have over their inferiors, is to have servants as good as themselves.

Ibid. Page 645

Speak the truth and shame the devil.[5]

Ibid. Page 647

"Sit there, clod-pate!" cried he; "for let me sit wherever I will, that will still be the upper end, and the place of worship to thee." [6]

Ibid. Page 648

Building castles in the air.[7]

Ibid.

Upon second thoughts.[8]

Ibid. Chap. 32, Page 653

Made 'em pay dear for their frolic.

Ibid. Page 655

---

[1] See Shakespeare, page 56, and Rabelais, page 1141.

[2] See Cervantes, page 1150.

[3] See Jonson, page 118.

[4] See Sir Walter Scott, page 311.

[5] See Fortescue, page 9.

[6] Show me your garden and I shall tell you what you are. — ALFRED AUSTIN: *The Garden That I Love* [1905], *P. 98*

Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you what you are. — ANTHELME BRILLAT-SAVARIN: *Physiologie du Goût, Aphorism 4*

---

[1] A lad of mettle. — SHAKESPEARE: *King Henry IV, Part I, Act II, Sc. 4, L. 13*

A man of mettle. — AARON HILL: *Verses Written on a Window in Scotland*

[2] See Heywood, page 14.

[3] See R. H. Schauffler, page 895.

[4] The apple of his eye. — *Deuteronomy, XXXII, 10*

The apple of the eye. — *Psalm XVII, 8*

[5] See Shakespeare, page 62.

[6] Sit thee down, chaff-threshing churl! for let me sit where I will, that is the upper end to thee. — JARVIS's translation

See Emerson, page 414.

[7] See Burton, page 122.

[8] See Dryden, page 179.

'Tis good to live and learn.
Part II. Book III, Chap. 32, Page 655

Great persons are able to do great kindnesses.
Ibid. Page 662

He's as mad as a March hare.[1]
Ibid. Chap. 33, Page 664

In the night all cats are gray.[2]
Ibid. Page 665

All is not gold that glisters.[3]
Ibid. Page 666

Honesty's the best policy.[4]
Ibid.

A good name is better than riches.[5]
Ibid. Page 668

An honest man's word is as good as his bond.
Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 34, Page 674

Heaven's help is better than early rising.
Ibid.

He would not budge an inch.[6]
Ibid. Page 677

A blot in thy scutcheon to all futurity.
Ibid. Chap. 35, Page 681

This is no time for me to mind niceties, and spelling of letters. I have other fish to fry.[7]
Ibid. Page 682

There's a time for some things, and a time for all things; a time for great things, and a time for small things.[8]
Ibid.

The worst is still behind.[9]
Ibid. Page 683

'Twill do you a world of good.
Ibid.

---

[1] See Heywood, page 17.

[2] See *Ibid.*, page 13.

[3] See Chaucer, page 8.

[4] I hold the maxim no less applicable to public than to private affairs, that honesty is always the best policy. — GEORGE WASHINGTON: *Farewell Address* [1796]

[5] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 108*, and Old Testament, page 1235.

[6] See Shakespeare, page 51.

[7] See Rabelais, page 1141

[8] To everything there is a season, and a time to every purpose. — *Ecclesiastes, III, 1*

[9] Aun le falta la cola por desollar (The tail still remains to be flayed). — Spanish proverb

But all in good time.
Part II. Book IV, Chap. 36, Page 686

With a grain of salt.
Ibid. Chap. 37, Page 690

They had best not stir the rice, though it sticks to the pot.
Ibid. Page 691

They cover a dunghill with a piece of tapestry when a procession goes by.
Ibid.

Good wits jump;[1] a word to the wise is enough.
Ibid. Page 692

My understanding has forsook me, and is gone a wool-gathering.[2]
Ibid. Chap. 38, Page 692

You may as well expect pears from an elm.[3]
Ibid. Chap. 40, Page 704

Make it thy business to know thyself, which is the most difficult lesson in the world.[4]
Ibid. Chap. 42, Page 719

You cannot eat your cake and have your cake;[5] and store's no sore.[6]
Ibid. Chap. 43, Page 723

Diligence is the mother of good fortune.
Ibid. Page 724

What a man has, so much he's sure of.
Ibid. Page 725

When a man says, "Get out of my house! what would you have with my wife?" there's no answer to be made.
Ibid. Page 726

The pot calls the kettle black.
Ibid. Page 727

Mum's the word.[7]
Ibid. Chap. 44, Page 729

Walls have ears.[8]
Ibid. Chap. 48, Page 763

Set a beggar on horseback.[9]
Ibid. Chap. 50, Page 782

---

[1] See Laurence Sterne, page 241.

[2] My thoughts ran a wool-gathering; and I did like the countryman, who looked for his ass while he was mounted on his back. — *Don Quixote, P. 827*

[3] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 674*.

[4] See Burton, page 544.

[5] See Heywood, page 18.

[6] See *Ibid.*, page 12.

[7] See Shakespeare, page 35.

[8] See Chaucer, page 6.

[9] See Burton, page 124.

I may at last hit the nail o' the head.[1]

Part II. Book IV, Chap. 51, Page 785

When thou art at Rome, do as they do at Rome.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 54, Page 806

Man appoints, and God disappoints.[3]

Ibid. Chap. 55, Page 816

Many count their chickens before they are hatched; and where they expect bacon meet with broken bones.

Ibid.

As they use to say, spick and span new.[4]

Ibid. Chap. 58, Page 829

I think it a very happy accident.[5]

Ibid. Page 831

He that proclaims the kindnesses he has received, shows his disposition to repay 'em if he could.

Ibid. Page 835

He that errs in so considerable a passage, may well be suspected to have committed many gross errors through the whole history.

Ibid. Chap. 59, Page 843

A gift-horse should not be looked in the mouth.[6]

Ibid. Chap. 62, Page 861

I shall be as secret as the grave.

Ibid. Page 862

Now blessings light on him that first invented this same sleep! It covers a man all over, thoughts and all, like a cloak; 'tis meat for the hungry, drink for the thirsty, heat for the cold, and cold for the hot. 'Tis the current coin that purchases all the pleasures of the world cheap; and the balance that sets the king and the shepherd, the fool and the wise man even.[7]

Ibid. Chap. 68, Page 898

All the fat shall be in the fire.[1]

Part II. Book IV, Chap. 69, Page 906

There is a thing called poetical license.

Ibid. Chap. 70, Page 913

Rome was not built in a day.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 71, Page 917

The ass will carry his load, but not a double load; ride not a free horse to death.

Ibid.

I thought it working for a dead horse, because I am paid beforehand.[3]

Ibid.

Nothing like striking while the iron is hot.[4]

Ibid. Page 919

Thereby hangs a tale.[5]

Ibid. Chap. 72, Page 923

He . . . got the better of himself, and that's the best kind of victory one can wish for.

Ibid. Page 924

Every man was not born with a silver spoon in his mouth.

Ibid. Chap. 73, Page 926

Die merely of the mulligrubs.

Ibid. Chap. 74, Page 932

Get out of your doleful dumps.[6]

Ibid.

Ne'er look for birds of this year in the nests of the last.[7]

Ibid. Page 933

There is a strange charm in the thoughts of a good legacy, or the hopes of an estate, which wondrously alleviates the sorrow that men would otherwise feel for the death of friends.

---

[1] See Heywood, page 18, Fletcher, page 127, and Rabelais, page 1140.

[2] See Burton, page 126.

[3] See Thomas à Kempis, page 8.

[4] See Middleton, page 116.

[5] See *Ibid.*, page 117.

[6] See Heywood, page 13, Butler, page 142, and Rabelais, page 1140.

[7] Blessing on him who invented sleep, — the mantle that covers all human thoughts, the food that appeases hunger, the drink that quenches thirst, the fire that warms cold, the cold that moderates heat, and, lastly, the general coin that purchases all things, the balance and weight that equals the shepherd with the king, and the simple with the wise. — JARVIS's translation

[1] See Heywood, page 12.

[2] See *Ibid.*, page 15.

[3] It is a heart-rending delusion and a cruel snare to be paid for your work before you accomplish it. As soon as once your work is finished you ought to be promptly paid; but to receive your lucre one minute before it is due, is to tempt Providence to make a Micawber of you. — EDMUND GOSSE: *Gossip in a Library, Beau Nash* [1891], *P. 230*

[4] See Heywood, page 12.

[5] See Shakespeare, page 34, and Rabelais, page 1141.

[6] See Shakespeare, page 77.

[7] See Longfellow, page 434.

Part II. Book IV, Chap. 74, Page 934

For if he like a madman lived,
At least he like a wise one died.

Ibid. Page 935 (Don Quixote's Epitaph)

Don't put too fine a point to your wit for fear it should get blunted.

The Little Gypsy (La Gitanilla)

My heart is wax moulded as she pleases, but enduring as marble to retain.[1]

Ibid.

BARTHOLOMEW SCHIDONI
[1560–1616]

I, too, was born in Arcadia.[2]

Adopted by Goethe *as the motto for his Travels in Italy [1816]*

PIERRE CORNEILLE
[1606–1684]

We easily believe that which we wish.

Le Baron. Act I, Sc. 3

Do your duty, and leave the rest to heaven.

Horace [1640]. Act II, Sc. 8

Who is all-powerful should fear everything.

Cinna [1640]. Act IV, Sc. 2

The manner of giving is worth more than the gift.

Le Menteur [1642]. Act I, Sc. 1

A kindness loses its grace by being noised abroad,
Who desires it to be remembered should forget it.

Théodore. Act I, Sc. 2

A service beyond all recompense
Weighs so heavy that it almost gives offence.

Suréna [1674]. Act III, Sc. 1

ISAAC DE BENSERADE
[1612–1691]

In bed we laugh, in bed we cry;
And, born in bed, in bed we die.
The near approach a bed may show
Of human bliss to human woe.

Translated by Dr. Samuel Johnson

FRANÇOIS, DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD
[1613–1680]

Reflections, or Sentences and Moral Maxims

Our virtues are most frequently but vices disguised.[1]

We have all sufficient strength to endure the misfortunes of others.

Maxim 19

Philosophy triumphs easily over past evils and future evils; but present evils triumph over it.[2]

Maxim 22

We need greater virtues to sustain good than evil fortune.

Maxim 25

Neither the sun nor death can be looked at with a steady eye.

Maxim 26

If we were without faults, we should not take so much pleasure in remarking them in others.

Maxim 31

Interest speaks all sorts of tongues, and plays all sorts of parts, even that of disinterestedness.

Maxim 39

We are never so happy nor so unhappy as we imagine.

Maxim 49

---

[1] Wax to receive, and marble to retain.
Byron: *Beppo, St. 34*

[2] Et ego in Arcadia vixi [I, too, have lived in Arcadia], motto used by Nicolas Poussin (1594–1665) for his famous painting *Les Bergers d'Arcadie.*

[1] This epigraph, which is the key to the system of La Rochefoucauld, is found in another form as No. 179 of the Maxims of the first edition, 1665; it is omitted from the second and third, and reappears for the first time in the fourth edition at the head of the Reflections. — Aime Martin

[2] See Goldsmith, page 253.

There are few people who would not be ashamed of being loved when they love no longer.

Maxim 71

True love is like ghosts, which everybody talks about and few have seen.

Maxim 76

The love of justice is simply, in the majority of men, the fear of suffering injustice.

Maxim 78

Silence is the best resolve for him who distrusts himself.

Maxim 79

Friendship is only a reciprocal conciliation of interests, and an exchange of good offices; it is a species of commerce out of which self-love always expects to gain something.

Maxim 83

Everyone complains of his memory, and no one complains of his judgment.

Maxim 89

A man who is ungrateful is often less to blame than his benefactor.

Maxim 96

The understanding is always the dupe of the heart.

Maxim 102

Nothing is given so profusely as advice.

Maxim 110

The true way to be deceived is to think oneself more knowing than others.

Maxim 127

Usually we praise only to be praised.

Maxim 146

Our repentance is not so much regret for the ill we have done as fear of the ill that may happen to us in consequence.

Maxim 180

Most people judge men only by success or by fortune.

Maxim 212

Hypocrisy is a homage vice pays to virtue.

Maxim 218

Too great haste to repay an obligation is a kind of ingratitude.

Maxim 226

There is great ability in knowing how to conceal one's ability.

Maxim 245

The pleasure of love is in loving. We are happier in the passion we feel than in that we inspire.[1]

Maxim 259

We always like those who admire us; we do not always like those whom we admire.

Maxim 294

The gratitude of most men is but a secret desire of receiving greater benefits.[2]

Maxim 298

Lovers are never tired of each other, though they always speak of themselves.

Maxim 312

We pardon in the degree that we love.

Maxim 330

We hardly find any persons of good sense save those who agree with us.[3]

Maxim 347

The greatest fault of a penetrating wit is to go beyond the mark.

Maxim 377

We may give advice, but we cannot inspire the conduct.

Maxim 378

The veracity which increases with old age is not far from folly.

Maxim 416

Nothing prevents our being natural so much as the desire to appear so.

Maxim 431

In their first passion women love their lovers, in all the others they love love.[4]

Maxim 471

Quarrels would not last long if the fault was only on one side.

Maxim 496

---

[1] See Shelley, page 367.

[2] See Walpole, page 200.

[3] "That was excellently observed," say I when I read a passage in another where his opinion agrees with mine. When we differ, then I pronounce him to be mistaken — SWIFT: *Thoughts on Various Subjects*

[4] See Byron, page 359.

In the adversity of our best friends we often find something that is not exactly displeasing.[1]

To win that wonder of the world,
A smile from her bright eyes,
I fought my King, and would have hurled
The gods out of their skies.[2]

To Madame de Longueville

HANS JAKOB CHRISTOFFEL VON GRIMMELSHAUSEN

[*Circa* 1620–1676]

For gluttony and drunkenness, hunger and thirst, wenching and dicing and playing, riot and roaring, murdering and being murdered, slaying and being slain, torturing and being tortured, hunting and being hunted, harrying and being harried, robbing and being robbed, frighting and being frighted, causing trouble and suffering trouble, beating and being beaten: in a word, hurting and harming, and in turn being hurt and harmed — this was their[3] whole life. And in this career they let nothing hinder them: neither winter nor summer, snow nor ice, heat nor cold, rain nor wind, hill nor dale, wet nor dry; ditches, mountain-passes, ramparts and walls, fire and water, were all the same to them. Father nor mother, sister nor brother, no, nor the danger to their own bodies, souls, and consciences, nor even loss of life and of heaven itself, or aught else that can be named, will ever stand in their way, for ever they toil and moil at their own strange work, till at last, little by little, in battles, sieges, attacks, campaigns, yea, and in their winter-quarters too (which are the soldiers' earthly paradise, if they can but happen upon fat peasants) they perish, they die, they rot and consume away, save but a few, who in their old age, unless they have been right thrifty reivers and robbers, do furnish us with the best of all beggars and vagabonds.

The Adventurous Simplicissimus.[1] *Book I, Chap. XVI*

JEAN DE LA FONTAINE

[1621–1695]

The opinion of the strongest is always the best.

Book I. Fable 10, The Wolf and the Lamb

By the work one knows the workman.

Ibid. Fable 21, The Hornets and the Bees

It is a double pleasure to deceive the deceiver.

Book II. Fable 15, The Cock and the Fox

It is impossible to please all the world and one's father.

Book III. Fable 1, The Man, the Boy, and the Donkey

In everything one must consider the end.[2]

Ibid. Fable 5, The Fox and the Gnat

"They are too green," he said, "and only good for fools."[3]

Ibid. Fable 11, The Fox and the Grapes

Help thyself, and God will help thee.[4]

Book VI. Fable 18, Hercules and the Waggoner

The sign brings customers.

Book VII. Fable 15, The Fortune-Tellers

---

[1] This reflection, No. 99 in the edition of 1665, the author suppressed in the third edition.

In all distresses of our friends
We first consult our private ends;
While Nature, kindly bent to ease us,
Points out some circumstance to please us.

DEAN SWIFT: *A Paraphrase of Rochefoucauld's Maxim*

[2] Quoted by EDMUND GOSSE in *Gossip in a Library, Pharamond* [1891].

[3] The *Landsknechte,* mercenary foot soldiers, of the Thirty Years' War.

[1] Translated by A. T. S. G.; published [1912] by Heinemann, London.

[2] Remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss. — Apocrypha, *Ecclesiasticus III, 36.*

[3] Sour grapes. See George Herbert, page 137, and Aesop, page 1076.

[4] See Herbert, page 137.

Let ignorance talk as it will, learning has its value.

Book VIII. Fable 19, The Use of Knowledge

People who make no noise are dangerous.[1]

Ibid. Fable 23, The Current and the Stream

No path of flowers leads to glory.

Book X. Fable 14

JEAN BAPTISTE MOLIÈRE[2]

[1622–1673]

The world, dear Agnes, is a strange affair.

L'École des Femmes [1662]. Act II, Sc. 6

There are fagots and fagots.

Le Médecin Malgré Lui [1666]. Act I, Sc. 6

We have changed all that.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 6

He's a wonderful talker, who has the art of telling you nothing in a great harangue.

Le Misanthrope [1666]. Act II, Sc. 5

He makes his cook his merit, and the world visits his dinners and not him.

Ibid.

You see him in travail to produce *bons mots.*

Ibid.

The more we love our friends, the less we flatter them; it is by excusing nothing that pure love shows itself.

Ibid.

Doubts are more cruel than the worst of truths.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 7

Anyone may be an honourable man, and yet write verse badly.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 1

If everyone were clothed with integrity, if every heart were just, frank, kindly, the other virtues would be well-nigh useless, since their chief purpose is to make us bear with patience the injustice of our fellows.

Le Misanthrope [1666]. Act V, Sc. 1

It is a wonderful seasoning of all enjoyments to think of those we love.

Ibid. Sc. 4

There is no rampart that will hold out against malice.

Tartuffe [1667]. Act I, Sc. 1

Those whose conduct gives room for talk are always the first to attack their neighbours.

Ibid.

She is laughing in her sleeve at you.

Ibid. Sc. 6

A woman always has her revenge ready.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 2

A heart that forgets us puts us on our mettle to forget just as quickly, and, if we don't succeed, at least we make believe to have succeeded.

Ibid. Sc. 4

Although I am a pious man, I am not the less a man.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

The real Amphitryon is the Amphitryon who gives dinners.[1]

Amphitryon [1668]. Act III, Sc. 5

Ah that I — You would have it so, you would have it so; George Dandin, you would have it so![2] This suits you very nicely, and you are served right; you have precisely what you deserve.

Georges Dandin [1668]. Act I, Sc. 9

Tell me to whom you are addressing yourself when you say that.

I am addressing myself — I am addressing myself to my cap.

L'Avare [1668]. Act I, Sc. 3

The beautiful eyes of my cash-box.

Ibid. Act V, Sc. 3

You are speaking before a man to whom all Naples is known.

Ibid. Sc. 5

---

[1] See Raleigh, page 21, and Lyly, page 24.

[2] Of all dramatists, ancient and modern, Molière is perhaps that one who has borne most constantly in mind the theory that the stage is a lay pulpit, and that its end is not merely amusement, but the reformation of manners by means of amusing spectacles. — GEORGE SAINTSBURY: *A Short History of French Literature* [1882], *P. 311*

[1] See Dryden, page 179.

[2] Vous l'avez voulu, Georges Dandin.

My fair one, let us swear an eternal friendship.[1]

Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme [1670]. Act IV, Sc. 1

I will maintain it before the whole world.

Ibid. Sc. 5

What the devil did he want in that galley? [2]

Les Fourberies de Scapin [1671]. Act II, Sc. 11

Grammar, which knows how to control even kings.[3]

Les Femmes Savantes [1672]. Act II, Sc. 6

It is seasoned throughout with Attic salt.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 2

Ah, there are no longer any children!

Le Malade Imaginaire [1673]. Act II, Sc. 11

Nearly all men die of their remedies, and not of their illnesses.

Ibid. Act III, Sc. 3

BLAISE PASCAL

[1623–1662]

Translation by O. W. Wight

Man is but a reed, the weakest in nature, but he is a thinking reed.

Thoughts. Chap. 2, 10

It is not permitted to the most equitable of men to be a judge in his own cause.

Thoughts. Chap. 4, 1

Montaigne [1] is wrong in declaring that custom ought to be followed simply because it is custom, and not because it is reasonable or just.

Ibid. 6

Thus we never live, but we hope to live; and always disposing ourselves to be happy, it is inevitable that we never become so.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 5, 2

If the nose of Cleopatra had been shorter, the whole face of the earth would have been changed.

Ibid. Chap. 8, 29

The last thing that we find in making a book is to know what we must put first.

Ibid. Chap. 9, 30

Rivers are highways that move on, and bear us whither we wish to go.

Ibid. 38

What a chimera, then, is man! what a novelty, what a monster, what a chaos, what a subject of contradiction, what a prodigy! A judge of all things, feeble worm of the earth, depositary of the truth, cloaca of uncertainty and error, the glory and the shame of the universe! [3]

Ibid. Chap. 10, 1

We know the truth, not only by the reason, but also by the heart.

Ibid.

For as old age is that period of life most remote from infancy, who does not see that old age in this universal man ought not to be sought in the times nearest his birth, but in those most remote from it? [4]

Preface to the Treatise on Vacuum

---

[1] See Sydney Smith, page 313.

[2] What the deuce did he want on board a Turk's galley? — Cyrano de Bergerac: *Le Pédant Joué, Act II, Sc. 4* [1654]

The saying of Molière came into his head: "But what the devil was he doing in that galley?" and he laughed at himself. — Lyof Tolstoi: *War and Peace, Part IV, Chap. 6*

Often misquoted, "in that gallery," as in Dickens's *A Tale of Two Cities, Book I, Chap. 5:* "What the devil do you do in that gallery there!"

[3] Sigismund [1361–1437], Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, at the Council of Constance [1414], said to a prelate who had objected to his Majesty's grammar: "Ego sum rex Romanus, et supra grammaticam" (I am the Roman emperor, and am above grammar).

[1] Montaigne, Book I, Chap. 22.

[2] Man never is, but always to be, blest.
Pope: *Essay on Man, Epistle I, L. 96*

[3] See Pope, page 207.

[4] See Bacon, page 112.

JACQUES BÉNIGNE BOSSUET
[1627–1704]

Perfidious England.[1]

First Sermon on the Circumcision[2]

BENEDICT (BARUCH) SPINOZA[3]
[1632–1677]

Nature abhors a vacuum.

Ethics.[4] *Part I, Prop. XV, Note*

God and all the attributes of God are eternal.

Ibid. Prop. XIX

Nothing exists from whose nature some effect does not follow.

Ibid. Prop. XXXVI

He who would distinguish the true from the false must have an adequate idea of what is true and false.

Ibid. Part II, Prop. XLII, Proof

Will and Intellect are one and the same thing.

Ibid. Prop. XLIX, Corollary

He that can carp in the most eloquent or acute manner at the weakness of the human mind is held by his fellows as almost divine.

Ibid. Part III, Preface

Surely human affairs would be far happier if the power in men to be silent were the same as that to speak. But experience more than sufficiently teaches that men govern nothing with more difficulty than their tongues.

Ethics. Part III, Prop. II, Note

Pride is therefore pleasure arising from a man's thinking too highly of himself.

Ibid. Prop. XXVI, Note

It may easily come to pass that a vain man may become proud and imagine himself pleasing to all when he is in reality a universal nuisance.

Ibid. Prop. XXX, Note

Sadness diminishes or hinders a man's power of action.

Ibid. Prop. XXXVII, Proof

Self-complacency is pleasure accompanied by the idea of oneself as cause.

Ibid. Prop. LI, Note

It therefore comes to pass that every one is fond of relating his own exploits and displaying the strength both of his body and his mind, and that men are on this account a nuisance one to the other.

Ibid. Prop. LIV, Note

I refer those actions which work out the good of the agent to courage, and those which work out the good of others to nobility. Therefore temperance, sobriety, and presence of mind in danger, etc., are species of courage; but modesty, clemency, etc., are species of nobility.

Ibid. Prop. LIX, Note

Fear cannot be without hope nor hope without fear.

Ibid. Definition XIII, Explanation

So long as a man imagines that he cannot do this or that, so long is he determined not to do it: and consequently, so long it is impossible to him that he should do it.

Ibid. Definition XXVIII, Explanation

Those who are believed to be most abject and humble are usually most ambitious and envious.

Ibid. Definition XXIX, Explanation

One and the same thing can at the same time be good, bad, and indifferent, e. g., music is good to the melancholy, bad to those who mourn, and neither good nor bad to the deaf.

---

[1] Napoleon I in 1803 used the phrase, "perfidious Albion," which was taken up by the French press and pamphleteers, after the rupture of the Peace of Amiens.

[2] Edition Lefèvre, Paris [1836], *Vol. III, P. 687.*

[3] Ein Gottbetrunkener Mensch (A God-intoxicated man). — NOVALIS (FRIEDRICH VON HARDENBERG) [1772–1801]

The Lord blot out his name under heaven. The Lord set him apart for destruction from all the tribes of Israel, with all the curses of the firmament which are written in the Book of the Law. . . . There shall no man speak to him, no man write to him, no man show him any kindness, no man stay under the same roof with him, no man come nigh him. — Amsterdam Synagogue's curse on Spinoza [1656]

[4] Everyman edition, translated by ANDREW BOYLE, M.A.

Ethics. Part IV, Preface

Those who commit suicide are powerless souls, and allow themselves to be conquered by external causes repugnant to their nature.

Ibid. Prop. XVIII, Note

Man is a social animal.

Ibid. Prop. XXXV, Note

Men will find that they can prepare with mutual aid far more easily what they need, and avoid far more easily the perils which beset them on all sides, by united forces.

Ibid.

Avarice, ambition, lust, etc., are nothing but species of madness, although not enumerated among diseases.[1]

Ibid. Prop. XLIV, Note

It is the part of a wise man to feed himself with moderate pleasant food and drink, and to take pleasure with perfumes, with the beauty of growing plants, dress, music, sports, and theatres, and other places of this kind which man may use without any hurt to his fellows.

Ibid. Prop. XLV, Note 2

It is a comfort to the unhappy to have companions in misery.[2]

Ibid. Prop. LVII, Note

He whose honour depends on the opinion of the mob must day by day strive with the greatest anxiety, act and scheme in order to retain his reputation. For the mob is varied and inconstant, and therefore if a reputation is not carefully preserved it dies quickly.

Ibid. Prop. LVIII, Note

In refusing benefits caution must be used lest we seem to despise or to refuse them for fear of having to repay them in kind.

Ibid. Prop. LXX, Note

To give aid to every poor man is far beyond the reach and power of every man. . . . Care of the poor is incumbent on society as a whole.

Ethics. Part IV, Appendix, XVII

None are more taken in by flattery than the proud, who wish to be the first and are not.

Ibid. XXI

Those are most desirous of honour and glory who cry out the loudest of its abuse and the vanity of the world.

Ibid. Part V, Prop. X, Note

We feel and know that we are eternal.

Ibid. Prop. XXIII, Note

All excellent things are as difficult as they are rare.

Ibid. Prop. XLII, Note

The things which . . . are esteemed as the greatest good of all, . . . can be reduced to these three headings: to wit, Riches, Fame, and Pleasure. With these three the mind is so engrossed that it cannot scarcely think of any other good.

Tractatus de Intellectus Emendatione. I, 3

Fame has also this great drawback, that if we pursue it we must direct our lives in such a way as to please the fancy of men, avoiding what they dislike and seeking what is pleasing to them.

Ibid. 5

The more intelligible a thing is, the more easily it is retained in the memory, and contrariwise, the less intelligible it is, the more easily we forget it.

Ibid. XI, 81

NICHOLAS BOILEAU-DESPRÉAUX
[1636–1711]

Happy who in his verse can gently steer
From grave to light, from pleasant to
severe.[1]

The Art of Poetry. Canto I, Line 75

Every age has its pleasures, its style of wit, and its own ways.

Ibid. Canto III, Line 374

---

[1] To me, avarice seems not so much a vice, as a deplorable piece of madness. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 86*

[2] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 995*, and Cervantes, page 1151.

[1] See Dryden, page 177.

Plague on the fool who taught us to confine
The swelling thought within a measured line;
Who first in narrow thraldom fancy pent,
And chained in rhyme each pinioned sentiment.

Satire 2. Line 55

He [Molière] pleases all the world, but cannot please himself.

Ibid. Line 94

In spite of every sage whom Greece can show,
Unerring wisdom never dwelt below;
Folly in all of every age we see,
The only difference lies in the degree.

Satire 4. Line 37

Greatest fools are oft most satisfied.

Ibid. Line 128

If your descent is from heroic sires,
Show in your life a remnant of their fires.

Satire 5. Line 43

Of all the creatures that creep, swim, or fly,
Peopling the earth, the waters, and the sky,
From Rome to Iceland, Paris to Japan,
I really think the greatest fool is man.

Satire 8. Line 1

Follows his wife like fringe upon her gown.

Ibid. Line 47

A hero may be dragged in a romance
Through ten long volumes[1] by the laws of France.
Hence every year our books in torrents run,
And Paris counts an author in each son.

Satire 9. Line 103

But satire, ever moral, ever new,
Delights the reader and instructs him, too.
She, if good sense refine her sterling page,
Oft shakes some rooted folly of the age.

Ibid. Line 257

Now two punctilious envoys, Thine and Mine,[1]
Embroil the earth about a fancied line;
And, dwelling much on right and much on wrong,
Prove how the right is chiefly with the strong.

Satire 11. Line 141

All Europe by conflicting Faiths was rent,
And e'en the Orthodox on carnage bent;
The blind avengers of Religion's cause
Forgot each precept of her peaceful laws.

Satire 12. Line 169

The terrible burden of having nothing to do.

Epistle XI

JEAN BAPTISTE RACINE

[1639–1699]

Crime like virtue has its degrees;
And timid innocence was never known
To blossom suddenly into extreme license.

Phèdre [1677]. Act IV, Sc. 2

According to ancient, sacred custom.

Athalie [1691]. Act I, Sc. 1

To repair the irreparable ravages of time.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 5

JEAN DE LA BRUYÈRE

[1645–1696]

Liberality consists less in giving a great deal than in gifts well-timed.

Les Caractères. Du Cœur

To laugh at men of sense is the privilege of fools.

Ibid. De la Société

Everything has been said.

Ibid. Des Ouvrages de l'Esprit

Most men make use of the first part of their life to render the other part wretched.

Ibid. De l'Homme

If women were by nature what they make themselves by artifice, if their faces suddenly became as bright or as leaden as they make them with paint and powder, they would be inconsolable.

---

[1] Three-volume novels, those signs-manual of our British dulness and crafty disdain for literature. — EDMUND GOSSE: *Gossip in a Library, The Shaving of Shagpat*

[1] See Cervantes, page 1149.

Les Caractères. Des Femmes

JEANNE GUYON
[1648–1717]

A little bird I am,
Shut from the fields of air;
And in my cage I sit and sing
To Him who placed me there;
Well pleased a prisoner to be,
Because, my God, it pleases Thee.

A Prisoner's Song, Castle of Vincennes, France. Stanza 1

But though my wing is closely bound,
My heart's at liberty;
My prison walls cannot control
The flight, the freedom of the soul.[1]

Ibid. Stanza 4

FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE FÉNELON
[1651–1715]

That weary listlessness, which renders life unsupportable to the voluptuous and the indolent, is unknown to those who can employ themselves by reading.

Telemachus. Book II

Commerce is a kind of spring, which, diverted from its natural channel, ceases to flow. There are but two things which invite foreigners — profit and convenience. If you render commerce less convenient, or less gainful, they will insensibly forsake you.

Ibid. Book III

There were some who said that a man at the point of death was more free than all others, because death breaks every bond, and over the dead the united world has no power.

Ibid. Book V

Love is conquered only by flight. Against such an enemy, true courage consists in fear and retreat, in retreat without deliberation, and without looking back.

Ibid. Book VI

By labor Wisdom gives poignancy to pleasure, and by pleasure she restores vigor to labor.

Telemachus. Book VII

Do not men die fast enough without being destroyed by each other? Can any man be insensible of the brevity of life? and can he who knows it, think life too long!

Ibid.

They that defy the tempest to gratify avarice and luxury, deserve shipwreck.

Ibid.

A kingdom is best fortified by justice, moderation, and good faith, by which neighbouring States are convinced that their territories will never be usurped.

Ibid. Book IX

Courage is a virtue only in proportion as it is directed by prudence.

Ibid. Book X

No distinction so little excites envy as that which is derived from ancestors by a long descent.

Ibid.

The art of cookery is the art of poisoning mankind, by rendering the appetite still importunate, when the wants of nature are supplied.

Ibid.

To be always ready for war, said Mentor, is the surest way to avoid it.

Ibid.

Some of the most dreadful mischiefs that afflict mankind proceed from wine; it is the cause of disease, quarrels, sedition, idleness, aversion to labour, and every species of domestic disorder.

Ibid.

The blood of a nation ought never to be shed except for its own preservation in the utmost extremity.

Ibid. Book XIII

The number of diseases is a disgrace to mankind.

Ibid.

Mankind, by the perverse depravity of their nature, esteem that which they have most desired as of no value the moment it is possessed, and torment themselves with fruitless wishes for that which is beyond their reach.

---

[1] See Lovelace, page 168.

Telemachus. Book XVIII

ALAIN RENÉ LE SAGE
[1668–1747]

It may be said that his wit shines at the expense of his memory.[1]

Gil Blas. Book 3, Chap. 11

I wish you all sorts of prosperity with a little more taste.

Ibid. Book 7, Chap. 4

Isocrates was in the right to insinuate, in his elegant Greek expression, that what is got over the Devil's back is spent under his belly.[2]

Ibid. Book 8, Chap. 9

Facts are stubborn things.[3]

Ibid. Book 10, Chap. 1

Plain as a pike-staff.[4]

Ibid. Book 12, Chap. 8

BENJAMIN SCHMOLKE
[1672–1737]

The heavier cross, the heartier prayer;
The bruisèd herbs most fragrant are;
If wind and sky were always fair
The sailor would not watch the star,
And David's Psalms had ne'er been sung
If grief his heart had never wrung.

Bearing the Burden. Stanza 4

FRANÇOIS M. A. VOLTAIRE [5]
[1694–1778]

If there were no God, it would be necessary to invent him.[6]

Épître à l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs. CXI

A witty saying proves nothing.

Le Dîner du Comte de Boulainvilliers

The king [Frederick the Great] has sent me some of his dirty linen to wash; I will wash yours another time.[1]

Reply to General Manstein

In this best of all possible worlds, the Baron's castle was the most magnificent of castles, and his lady the best of all possible Baronesses.

Candide [2] *[1759]. Chap. 1*

They who assert that all is well have said a foolish thing, they should have said all is for the best.

Ibid.

If this is best of possible worlds,[3] what then are the others?

Ibid. Chap. 6

Optimism is the madness of maintaining that everything is right when it is wrong.

Ibid. Chap. 19

For what end, then, has this world been formed? . . . To plague us to death.

Ibid. Chap. 21

In this country [England] it is found good, from time to time, to kill one Admiral to encourage the others.

Ibid. Chap. 23

This is the happiest of mortals, for he is above everything he possesses.

Ibid. Chap. 26

Labour preserves us from three great evils — weariness, vice, and want.

Ibid. Chap. 30

Let us work without disputing; it is the only way to render life tolerable.

Ibid.

Let us cultivate our garden.

Ibid.

Men use thought only as authority for their injustice, and employ speech only to conceal their thoughts.[4]

Dialogue 14, Le Chapon et la Poularde [1763]

---

[1] See Sheridan, page 279.

[2] See Rabelais, page 1141.

[3] See Smollett, page 248, and Lowell, page 527.

[4] See Middleton, page 116.

[5] Perhaps the only famous writer whose heart is preserved in a library — at the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris.

[6] See Tillotson, page 172.

[1] Voilà le roi qui m'envoie son linge à blanchir. — VOLTAIRE: *Letter* to his niece, Mme. Denis [July 24, 1752]

See Bonaparte, page 1175.

[2] Modern Library ed.

[3] Referring to the philosophy of Leibnitz and his contemporaries.

[4] See Robert South, page 183.

History is little else than a picture of human crimes and misfortunes.[1]

L'Ingénu [1767]. Chap. 10

The embarrassment of riches.[2]

Le Droit du Seigneur. Act II, Sc. 6

The first who was king was a fortunate soldier:
Who serves his country well has no need of ancestors.[3]

Mérope. Act I, Sc. 3

It is better to risk saving a guilty person than to condemn an innocent one.

Zadig. Chap. 6

The superfluous, a very necessary thing.

Le Mondain. Line 21

Love truth, but pardon error.

Discours sur l'Homme. Discours 3

Crush the infamous thing [superstition].

Letter to d'Alembert [June 23, 1760]

In the case of news, we should always wait for the sacrament of confirmation.

Letter to Count d'Argental [August 28, 1760]

The first among languages is that which possesses the largest number of excellent works.

Letter to Deodati de Tovazzi [January 24, 1761]

There are truths which are not for all men, nor for all times.

Letter to Cardinal de Bernis [April 23, 1761]

The proper mean.[4]

Letter to Count d'Argental [November 28, 1765]

It is said that God is always on the side of the heaviest battalions.[5]

Letter to M. le Riche [February 6, 1770]

It seems clear to me that God designed us to live in society — just as He has given the bees the honey; and as our social system could not subsist without the sense of justice and injustice, He has given us the power to acquire that sense.

Letter to Frederick the Great.[1]

I advise you to go on living solely to enrage those who are paying your annuities. It is the only pleasure I have left.

Letter to Madame du Deffand[1]

I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.[2]

To Helvetius[3]

Liberty of thought is the life of the soul.

Essay on Epic Poetry (written in English)

Whoe'er thou art, behold thy master,
He is, or was, or is to be.

On a Statuette of Cupid in the Cirey Gardens

MADAME DU DEFFAND
[1697–1784]

He [Voltaire] has invented history.

Quoted by FOURNIER, *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire, Page 191*

It is only the first step which costs.[4]

In reply to Cardinal de Polignac

---

[1] See Gibbon, page 270.

[2] Title of a comedy by SOULAS D'ALLAINVAL, produced in 1725.

[3] See Scott, page 311.

Borrowed from LEFRANC DE POMPIGNAN'S *Didon.*

[4] See Publilius Syrus, *Maxim 1072.*

[5] See Gibbon, page 271.

Napoleon said, "Providence is always on the side of the last reserve."

BUSSY RABUTIN: *Lettres, IV, 91;* SÉVIGNÉ: *Lettre à sa Fille, P. 202;* TACITUS: *Historia, IV, 17;* TERENCE: *Phormio, I, 4, 26*

[1] S. G. TALLENTYRE: *Voltaire in His Letters* [1919]

[2] I do not agree with a word that you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it. — Variation given by WILL DURANT: *The Story of Philosophy, P. 271*

This quotation is not found *verbatim* in Voltaire's works. It seems to originate in S. G. TALLENTYRE (E. Beatrice Hall): *The Friends of Voltaire* [1907], where she employed it as a paraphrase of Voltaire's words in the *Essay on Tolerance:* "Think for yourselves and let others enjoy the privilege to do so too." The editors are under obligation to Mr. Harry Weinberger for establishing this point.

[3] S. G. TALLENTYRE: *The Friends of Voltaire, P. 199.*

[4] Voltaire wrote to Madame du Deffand [Jan., 1764] that one of her bon-mots was quoted in the notes of *La Pucelle, Canto I:* "Il n'y a que le premier pas qui coûte."

CARL LINNAEUS
[1707–1778]

To live by medicine is to live horribly.

Diaeta Naturalis. Introduction

Mingle your joys sometimes with your earnest occupation.

Quoted in biography of Linnaeus by BENJAMIN DAYDON JONES, *Chap. 9*

A professor can never better distinguish himself in his work than by encouraging a clever pupil, for the true discoverers are among them, as comets amongst the stars.

Ibid.

Live innocently; God is here.

Ibid. Chap. 15 (Inscribed over the door of Linnaeus's bedchamber)

If a tree dies, plant another in its place.

Ibid.

JEAN JACQUES ROUSSEAU
[1712–1778]

Man is born free, and everywhere he is in irons.

The Social Contract[1] [*1762*]. *Book I, Chap. 1*

The strongest is never strong enough to be always the master, unless he transforms strength into right, and obedience into duty.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The right of conquest has no foundation other than the right of the strongest.

Ibid. Chap. 4

As soon as public service ceases to be the chief business of the citizens, and they would rather serve with their money than with their persons, the State is not far from its fall.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 15

Good laws lead to the making of better ones; bad ones bring about worse. As soon as any man says of the affairs of the State, "What does it matter to me?" the State may be given up for lost.

The Social Contract [*1762*]. *Book III, Chap. 15*

Never exceed your rights, and they will soon become unlimited.

A Discourse on Political Economy

Money is the seed of money, and the first guinea is sometimes more difficult to acquire than the second million.

Ibid.

God makes all things good; man meddles with them and they become evil.

Émile, or Education[1] [*1762*]. *Book I*

Medicine is all the fashion in these days, and very naturally. It is the amusement of the idle and unemployed, who do not know what to do with their time in taking care of themselves. If by ill-luck they had happened to be born immortal, they would have been the most miserable of men; a life they could not lose would be of no value to them. Such men must have doctors to threaten and flatter them, to give them the only pleasure they can enjoy, the pleasure of not being dead.

Ibid.

Hygiene is the only useful part of medicine, and hygiene is rather a virtue than a science. Temperance and industry are man's true remedies; work sharpens his appetite and temperance teaches him to control it.

Ibid.

What wisdom can you find that is greater than kindness?

Ibid. Book II

The happiest is he who suffers least; the most miserable is he who enjoys least. Ever more sorrow than joy, — this is the lot of all of us.

Ibid.

Provided a man is not mad, he can be cured of every folly but vanity.

Ibid. Book IV

---

[1] Everyman ed., translated by G. D. H. COLE.

[1] Everyman ed., translated by BARBARA FOXLEY.

I shall always maintain that whoso says in his heart, "There is no God," while he takes the name of God upon his lips, is either a liar or a madman.

Émile, or Education [*1762*]. *Book I*

People who know little are usually great talkers, while men who know much say little.

Ibid.

A man says what he knows, a woman says what will please.

Ibid. Book V

Where is the man who owes nothing to the land in which he lives? Whatever that land may be, he owes to it the most precious thing possessed by man, the morality of his actions and the love of virtue.

Ibid.

I have entered on a performance which is without precedent, and will have no imitator. I propose to show my fellow-mortals a man in all the integrity of nature; and this man shall be myself.

Confessions [*1782*]. *Opening words*

Hatred, as well as love, renders its votaries credulous.

Ibid. Book V

My third child was carried to the foundling hospital as well as the two former, and the next two were disposed of in the same manner, for I have had five children in all.

Ibid. Book VIII

The thirst after happiness is never extinguished in the heart of man.

Ibid. Book IX

To appear the friend of a man, when in reality we are no longer so, is to reserve to ourselves the means of doing him an injury by surprising honest men into an error.

Ibid. Book X

He thinks like a philosopher, and acts like a king.

Ibid. Book XII

Salaam aliakum, i. e., Peace be with you, the common Turkish salutation.

Ibid.

MICHEL JEAN SEDAINE

[1717–1797]

O Richard! O my king!
The universe forsakes thee!

Sung at the Dinner given to the French Soldiers in the Opera Salon at Versailles [*October 1, 1789*]

MADAME JEANNE DE POMPADOUR

[1721–1764]

After us the deluge.[1]

Reply to Louis XV [*November 5, 1757*] *after the defeat of the French and Austrian armies by Frederick the Great in the battle of Rossbach. Quoted by* MADAME DE HAUSSET *in Memoirs, Page 19*

PIERRE DE BEAUMARCHAIS

[1732–1799]

If you assure me that your intentions are honourable.

Le Barbier de Séville [*1775*]. *Act IV, Sc. 6*

CHARLES JOSEPH, PRINCE DE LIGNE

[1735–1814]

The congress of Vienna does not walk, but it dances.[2]

[*1814*]

RUDOLF ERICH RASPE

[1737–1794]

What in the dark I had taken to be a stump of a little tree appearing above the snow, to which I had tied my horse, proved to have been the weathercock of the church steeple.

Travels of Baron Munchausen [*1785*]. *Chap. 2*

---

[1] LAROUSE, in *Fleurs Historiques,* credits the saying to Louis XV.

[2] One of the Prince de Ligne's speeches that will last forever. — *Edinburgh Review, July, 1890, P. 244*

We all did our duty, which, in the patriot's, soldier's, and gentleman's language, is a very comprehensive word, of great honour, meaning, and import.

Travels of Baron Munchausen [1785]. Chap. 5

The sprigs took root in my horse's body, grew up, and formed a bower over me.

Ibid.

His tunes were frozen up in the horn, and came out now by thawing.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 6

If any of the company entertain a doubt of my veracity, I shall only say to such, I pity their want of faith.

Ibid.

I had the very sling in my pocket which assisted David in slaying Goliath.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Upon this island of cheese grows great plenty of corn, the ears of which produce loaves of bread, ready made.

Ibid. Chap. 20

I have ever confined myself to facts.

Ibid.

A traveller has a right to relate and embellish his adventures as he pleases, and it is very unpolite to refuse that deference and applause they deserve.

Ibid. Chap. 21

There is a right and wrong handle to everything.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 30

JACQUES DELILLE
[1738–1813]

Fate makes our relatives, choice makes our friends.[3]

La Pitié [1803]. Canto I

LOUIS SÉBASTIEN MERCIER
[1740–1814]

Extremes meet.

Tableaux de Paris [1782]. Vol. IV, Chap. 348, Title

SÉBASTIEN R. N. CHAMFORT
[1741–1794]

The most useless day of all is that in which we have not laughed.

Maxims and Thoughts. 1

Chance is a sobriquet for Providence.

Ibid. 62

JOHANN KASPAR LAVATER
[1741–1801]

From the Aphorisms on Man [London, 1788] much admired and privately annotated by William Blake. *See the one-volume edition of* Blake's *Poetry and Prose, edited by* Geoffrey Keynes.

If you mean to know yourself, interline such of these aphorisms as affect you agreeably in reading, and set a mark to such as left a sense of uneasiness with you; and then shew your copy to whom you please.

Who has many wishes has generally but little will. Who has energy of will has few diverging wishes. Whose will is bent with energy on *one, must* renounce the wishes for *many* things.

Say not you know another entirely, till you have divided an inheritance with him.

He who, when called upon to speak a disagreeable truth, tells it boldly and has done is both bolder and milder than he who nibbles in a low voice and never ceases nibbling.[1]

The public seldom forgive twice.

Venerate four characters: the sanguine, who has checked volatility and the rage for pleasure; the choleric who has subdued passion and pride; the phlegmatic emerged from indolence; and the melancholy who has dismissed avarice, suspicion and asperity.

Trust not him with your secrets, who, when left alone in your room, turns over your papers.

---

[1] See Plutarch, page 1119.

[2] See Epictetus, page 1123.

[3] Friends, those relatives we make for ourselves. — Émile Deschamps [1791–1871]: *Epigram*

[1] Blake's marginal comment on this was "Damn such!"

GABRIEL ROMANOVITCH DERZHAVIN

[1743–1816]

O Thou eternal One, whose presence bright
All space doth occupy, all motion guide;
Unchanged through time's all-devastating flight,
Thou only God, there is no God beside.

Ode to God.[1] *Stanza 1*

Thou from primeval nothingness didst call
First chaos, then existence.

Ibid. Stanza 3

JOHANN WOLFGANG VON GOETHE

[1749–1832]

If you inquire what the people are like here, I must answer, "The same as everywhere!"

The Sorrows of Werther. May 17th

The history of science is science itself; the history of the individual, the individual.

Mineralogy and Geology

Three things are to be looked to in a building: that it stand on the right spot; that it be securely founded; that it be successfully executed.

Elective Affinities.[2] *Book I, Chap. 9*

The sum which two married people owe to one another defies calculation. It is an infinite debt, which can only be discharged through all eternity.

Ibid.

A pretty foot is a great gift of nature.

Ibid. Chap. 11

One is never satisfied with a portrait of a person that one knows.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 2

The fate of the architect is the strangest of all. How often he expends his whole soul, his whole heart and passion, to produce buildings into which he himself may never enter.

Elective Affinities. Book II, Chap. 3

Let us live in as small a circle as we will, we are either debtors or creditors before we have had time to look round.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Mediocrity has no greater consolation than in the thought that genius is not immortal.

Ibid. Chap. 5

A teacher who can arouse a feeling for one single good action, for one single good poem, accomplishes more than he who fills our memory with rows on rows of natural objects, classified with name and form.

Ibid. Chap. 7

No one feels himself easy in a garden which does not look like the open country.

Ibid. Chap. 8

We lay aside letters never to read them again, and at last we destroy them out of discretion, and so disappears the most beautiful, the most immediate breath of life, irrecoverably for ourselves and for others.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Who never ate his bread in sorrow,
Who never spent the darksome hours
Weeping, and watching for the morrow, —
He knows you not, ye heavenly Powers.

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship. Book II, Chap. 13

Who longs in solitude to live,
Ah! soon his wish will gain:
Men hope and love, men get and give,
And leave him to his pain.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 1

Know'st thou the land where the lemon-trees bloom,

---

[1] Translated by Sir John Bowring [1792–1872].

[2] Translated by James Anthony Froude [1818–1894]

Where the gold orange glows in the deep thicket's gloom,
Where a wind ever soft from the blue heaven blows,
And the groves are of laurel and myrtle and rose? [1]

Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship. Book III, Chap. 1

One ought, every day at least, to hear a little song, read a good poem, see a fine picture, and, if it were possible, to speak a few reasonable words.[2]

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

To know of some one here and there whom we accord with, who is living on with us, even in silence, — this makes our earthly ball a peopled garden.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 5

Art is long, life short; [3] judgment difficult, opportunity transient.

Ibid. Chap. 9

The sagacious reader who is capable of reading between these lines what does not stand written in them, but is nevertheless implied, will be able to form some conception.

Autobiography. Book XVIII, Truth and Beauty

Know'st thou yesterday, its aim and reason?
Work'st thou well to-day for worthier things?
Then calmly wait the morrow's hidden season,
And fear thou not what hap soe'er it brings.

Zahme Xenien. Book IV [1821]

Without haste! without rest!
Bind the motto to thy breast!
Bear it with thee as a spell;
Storm or sunshine, guard it well.

Haste Not, Rest Not. Stanza 1

To-morrow sees undone, what happens not to-day;
Still forward press, nor ever tire!
The possible, with steadfast trust,
Resolve should by the forelock grasp;
Then she will ne'er let go her clasp,
And labors on, because she must.[1]

Faust.[2] Prologue for the Theatre

A king there was once reigning,
Who had a goodly flea,
Him loved he without feigning,
As his own son were he!

Ibid. Mephistopheles' Song of the Flea

The Eternal Feminine draws us on.[3]

Ibid. (closing line)

Light, — more light!

Last words

JOHANN HEINRICH VOSS
[1751–1826]

Who does not love wine, women, and song
Remains a fool his whole life long.

Attributed to Voss by Redlich *in Die poetischen Beiträge zum Waudsbecker Bothen [Hamburg, 1871], Page 67. The couplet has also been attributed to Luther.*

MADAME ROLAND
[1754–1793]

O Liberty! Liberty! how many crimes are committed in thy name!

Quoted by Macaulay *in his Essay on Mirabeau*

---

[1] See Byron, page 355.
[2] See Charles Eliot Norton, page 572.
[3] See Chaucer, page 3.

[1] Lose this day loitering, 'twill be the same story
To-morrow, and the next more dilatory;
Each indecision brings its own delays,
And days are lost lamenting o'er lost days.
Are you in earnest? Seize this very minute!
Boldness has genius, power, and magic in it.
Only engage, and then the mind grows heated.
Begin, and then the work will be completed.

John Anster [1793–1867]: *Faust, Prologue for the Theatre, Manager's Speech*

[2] Translated by Anna Swanwick [1813–1899].

[3] Das Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.

CHARLES MAURICE DE TALLEYRAND-PÉRIGORD

[1754–1838]

Black as the devil,
Hot as hell,
Pure as an angel,
Sweet as love.[1]

Recipe for Coffee

Beginning of the end.[2]

BERTRAND BARÈRE

[1755–1841]

The tree of liberty only grows when watered by the blood of tyrants.

Speech in the National Convention [*1792*]

It is only the dead who do not return.

Speech [*1794*]

ANTHELME BRILLAT-SAVARIN

[1755–1826]

Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you what you are.[3]

Physiologie du Goût. Aphorism 4

We become cooks, but a roast cook is born.

Ibid. Aphorism 15

GEORGES JACQUES DANTON

[1759–1794]

Boldness, again boldness, and ever boldness.[4]

Speech in the Legislative Assembly [*1792*]

JOHANN CHRISTOPH FRIEDRICH VON SCHILLER

[1759–1805]

There are three lessons I would write,
Three words as with a burning pen,
In tracings of eternal light,
Upon the hearts of men.

Hope, Faith, and Love. Stanza 1

Thus grave these lessons on thy soul, —
Hope, faith, and love; and thou shalt find
Strength when life's surges rudest roll,
Light when thou else wert blind!

Ibid. Stanza 5

Against stupidity the very gods
Themselves contend in vain.[1]

The Maid of Orleans. Act III, Sc. 6

The richest monarch in the Christian world;
The sun in my own dominions never sets.[2]

Don Carlos. Act I, Sc. 6

When the wine goes in, strange things come out.

The Piccolomini. Act II, Sc. 12

This feat of Tell, the archer, will be told
While yonder mountains stand upon their base.
By Heaven! the apple's cleft right through the core.

William Tell. Act III, Sc. 3

JOSEPH ROUGET DE LISLE

[1760–1836]

Ye sons of France, awake to glory!
Hark! hark! what myriads bid you rise!
Your children, wives, and grandsires hoary,
Behold their tears and hear their cries!

The Marseillaise.[3]

---

[1] Noir comme le diable,
Chaud comme l'enfer,
Pur comme un ange,
Doux comme l'amour.

This appears as an inscription on many old coffee-pots.

[2] Fournier asserts, on the written authority of Talleyrand's brother, that the only breviary used by the ex-bishop was *L'Improvisateur Français,* a compilation of anecdotes and *bon-mots,* in twenty-one duodecimo volumes. Whenever a good thing was wandering about in search of a parent, he adopted it; amongst others, "C'est le commencement de la fin."

See Shakespeare, page 43.

[3] See Cervantes, page 1155.

[4] De l'audace, encore de l'audace, et toujours de l'audace.

See Spenser, page 25, and Longfellow, page 438.

[1] Against boredom even the gods themselves struggle in vain. — NIETZSCHE: *The Antichrist, 48*

[2] See Scott, page 311, and Bonaparte, page 1176.

[3] Composed in 1792 in the garrison at Strasbourg, and originally called *Chant de guerre de l'armée du Rhin.* First made known in Paris

To arms! to arms! ye brave!
  The avenging sword unsheathe!
March on! march on! all hearts resolved
  On victory or death!

The Marseillaise.

AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON KOTZEBUE
[1761–1819]

There is another and a better world.

The Stranger. Act I, Sc. 1

CHARLES LOUIS ÉTIENNE, CHEVALIER DE PANAT
[1762–1834]

No one is right; no one could forget anything, nor learn anything.[1]

Letter to Jacques Mallet du Pan [*January, 1796*]

JOSEPH FOUCHÉ
[1763–1820]

"It is more than a crime; it is a political fault,"[2] — words which I record, because they have been repeated and attributed to others.

Memoirs

Death is an eternal sleep.

Inscription placed by his orders on the gates of the cemeteries [*1794*]

MADAME DE STAËL
[1766–1817]

The sight of such a monument is like a continuous and stationary music.[3]

Corinne [*1807*]. *Book IV, Chap. 3*

To understand all makes us very indulgent.[1]

Corinne [*1807*]. *Book XVIII, Chap. 5*

ERNST F. MÜNSTER[2]
[1766–1839]

Absolutism tempered by assassination.

Description of the Russian Constitution

HENRI BENJAMIN CONSTANT
[1767–1830]

I am not the rose, but I have lived with her.[3]

NAPOLEON BONAPARTE
[1769–1821]

Soldiers, from the summit of yonder pyramids, forty centuries look down upon you.

In Egypt [*July 21, 1798*]

Go, sir, gallop, and don't forget that the world was made in six days. You can ask me for anything you like, except time.

To one of his aides [*1803*]. *Quoted in* R. M. JOHNSTON: *The Corsican*

What is the throne? — a bit of wood gilded and covered with velvet. I am the state[4] — I alone am here the representative of the people. Even if I had done wrong you should not have reproached me in public — people wash their dirty linen at home. France has more need of me than I of France.

To the Senate [*1814*]

France is invaded; I go to put myself at the head of my troops, and, with

---

by patriots from Marseilles, it took the name from their enthusiasm.

[1] They have learned nothing and forgotten nothing. — Attributed to Talleyrand, describing the Bourbon dynasty.

[2] Commonly quoted, "It is worse than a crime, — it is a blunder," and attributed to Talleyrand.

[3] Since it [architecture] is music in space, as it were a frozen music. . . . If architecture in general is frozen music. — FRIEDRICH VON SCHELLING [1775–1854]: *Philosophie der Kunst, Pp. 576, 593*

[1] See Henrietta A. Huxley, page 563.

[2] Hanoverian envoy at St. Petersburg.

[3] This saying, "Je ne suis pas la rose, mais j'ai vécu avec elle," is attributed to Constant by ABRAHAM HAYWARD [1801–1884] in his *Introduction* to the *Autobiography and Letters* [1861] of MRS. PIOZZI.

[4] DULAURE, in *History of Paris* [1863], *P. 387*, asserts that Louis XIV interrupted a judge who used the expression, "the king and the state," by saying, "I am the state."

God's help and their valour, I hope soon to drive the enemy beyond the frontier.

At Paris [January 23, 1814]

The bullet that will kill me is not yet cast.

At Montereau [February 17, 1814]

The Allied Powers having proclaimed that the Emperor Napoleon is the sole obstacle to the re-establishment of peace in Europe, he, faithful to his oath, declares that he is ready to descend from the throne, to quit France, and even to relinquish life, for the good of his country.

Act of Abdication [April 4, 1814]

Unite for the public safety, if you would remain an independent nation.

Proclamation to the French People [June 22, 1815]

Wherever wood can swim, there I am sure to find this flag of England.[1]

At Rochefort [July, 1815]

Whatever shall we do in that remote spot? Well, we will write our Memoirs. Work is the scythe of time.

On board H. M. S. Bellerophon [August, 1815]

I generally had to give in [speaking of his relations with the Empress Josephine].

On St. Helena [May 19, 1816]

My maxim was, *la carrière est ouverte aux talents*, without distinction of birth or fortune.[2]

On St. Helena [March 3, 1817]

No physicking. We are a machine made to live; we are organized for that purpose, and such is our nature; do not counteract the living principle — let it alone — leave it the liberty of self-defence — it will do better than your drugs. Our body is a watch, intended to go for a given time. The watchmaker cannot open it, and must work at random. For once that he relieves or assists it by his crooked instruments, he injures it ten times, and at last destroys it.

To Dr. Antommarchi [October 14, 1820]

---

[1] See Scott, page 311, and Schiller, page 1174.

[2] See Thomas Carlyle, page 377.

Our hour is marked, and no one can claim a moment of life beyond what fate has predestined.

To Dr. Arnott [April, 1821]

I am neither an atheist nor a rationalist; I believe in God, and am of the religion of my father. I was born a Catholic, and will fulfil all the duties of that church, and receive the assistance which she administers.

On St. Helena [April 18, 1821]

I could not unbend the bow; and France has been deprived of the liberal institutions I intended to give her.

BOURRIENNE: *Memoirs, Vol. 10, Page 425 [May 3, 1821]*

All was not lost until the moment when all had succeeded.

Ibid., Page 39. On anniversary of Battle of Waterloo

Madame Montholon having inquired what troops he considered the best, "Those which are victorious, Madame," replied the Emperor.

Ibid. Page 399

Tête d'armée (Head of the army).

Last words [May 5, 1821]

MADEMOISELLE BERTIN

[1744–1813]

There is nothing new except what is forgotten.[1]

PIERRE JACQUES ÉTIENNE, COUNT CAMBRONNE

[1770–1842]

The guard dies, but never surrenders.[2]

Inscribed upon the monument erected to him at Nantes

---

[1] Attributed to Mademoiselle Bertin, milliner to Marie Antoinette.

There is nothing new except that which has become antiquated. — Motto of the *Revue Rétrospective*

A New Thinker is only one who does not know what the old thinkers have thought. — FRANK MOORE COLBY [1865–1925].

[2] This phrase, attributed to Cambronne, who was made prisoner at Waterloo, was vehemently denied by him. It was invented by Rougemont, a prolific author of *mots*, two days after the battle, in the "Indépendant." — FOURNIER: *L'Esprit dans l'Histoire*

GEORG WILHELM FRIEDRICH HEGEL

[1770–1831]

Peoples and governments never have learned anything from history, or acted on principles deduced from it.

Philosophy of History.[1]
Introduction

Amid the pressure of great events, a general principle gives no help.

Ibid.

To him who looks upon the world rationally, the world in its turn presents a rational aspect. The relation is mutual.

Ibid.

The history of the world is none other than the progress of the consciousness of Freedom.

Ibid.

We may affirm absolutely that nothing great in the world has been accomplished without passion.

Ibid.

It is easier to discover a deficiency in individuals, in states, and in Providence, than to see their real import and value.

Ibid.

Life has a value only when it has something valuable as its object.

Ibid.

Serious occupation is labor that has reference to some want.

Ibid. Part I, Sect. 2, Chap. 1

It is a matter of perfect indifference where a thing originated; the only question is: "Is it true in and for itself?"

Ibid. Part III, Sect. 3, Chap. 2

When liberty is mentioned, we must always be careful to observe whether it is not really the assertion of private interests which is thereby designated.

Ibid. Part IV, Sect. 3, Chap. 2

The Few assume to be the *deputies*, but they are often only the *despoilers* of the Many.

Ibid. Chap. 3

ANDOCHE JUNOT, DUC D'ABRANTES

[1771–1813]

I know nothing about it; I am my own ancestor.[1]

When asked about his ancestry

MARC ANTOINE DÉSAUGIERS

[1772–1827]

When we are dead, it's for a long time.

Song, Le Délire Bacchique

FRANÇOIS HORACE BASTIEN SÉBASTIANI

[1772–1851]

Order reigns in Warsaw.[2]

Announcement of the fall of Warsaw

ÉTIENNE DE GRELLET[3] (DE MABILLIER)

[1773–1855]

I shall pass through this world but once.[4] If, therefore, there be any kindness I can show, or any good thing I can do, let me do it now; let me not defer it or neglect it, for I shall not pass this way again.

---

[1] Translated by J. Sibree.

[1] See Plutarch, page 1118.

Curtius Rufus seems to me to be descended from himself [a saying of Tiberius]. — Tacitus: *Annals, Book XI, Chap. 21, 16*

[2] Des lettres que je reçois de Pologne m'annoncent que la tranquillité règne à Varsovie. — Dumas [1802–1870]: *Mémoires, Second Series, Vol. IV, Chap. 3*

[3] De Grellet was born in Limoges, France, came to America as Stephen Grellet, became a Quaker, and travelled as a missionary in the United States, Canada, and Europe. He died in Burlington, New Jersey. The saying persistently attributed to him is not found in his existing writings.

[4] If I can any way contribute to the Diversion or Improvement of the Country in which I live, I shall leave it, when I am summoned out of it, with the secret Satisfaction of thinking that I have not lived in vain. — Joseph Addison: *The Spectator, Vol. I, No. 1, March 1, 1711*

See Underwood, page 682, and Foss, page 732.

Attributed

BARON DE LA MOTTE FOUQUÉ
[1777–1843]

Death comes to set thee free;
Oh, meet him cheerily
  As thy true friend,
And all thy fears shall cease,
And in eternal peace
  Thy penance end.

Sintram and His Companions.[1] *Pilgrim Song, Stanza 3*

HENRI BEYLE (DE STENDHAL)
[1783–1842]

One can acquire everything in solitude — except character.

Fragments. I

Prudery is a kind of avarice, the worst of all.

Ibid. V

In matters of sentiment, the public has very crude ideas; and the most shocking fault of women is that they make the public the supreme judge of their lives.

Ibid. IX

A wise woman never yields by appointment. It should always be an unforeseen happiness.

De l'Amour. Chap. 60

The Baron could not produce epigrams; he required at least four sentences of six lines each to be brilliant.

The Red and the Black.[2] *Chap. 34*

I see but one rule: *to be clear*. If I am not clear, all *my world* crumbles to nothing.

Reply to Balzac. Oct. 30, 1840[3]

Wit lasts no more than two centuries.

Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by THOMAS TRACY.

[2] Translated by C. K. SCOTT-MONCRIEFF (Modern Library ed.).

[3] In *The Charterhouse of Parma* (Modern Library ed.).

JOHANN LUDWIG UHLAND
[1787–1862]

I always have loved thee, I love thee today,
And I swear I will love thee, for ever and aye!

The Landlady's Daughter

Take, O boatman, thrice thy fee, —
Take, I give it willingly;
For, invisible to thee,
Spirits twain have crossed with me.

The Passage

ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER[1]
[1788–1860]

A certain amount of care or pain or trouble is necessary for every man at all times. A ship without ballast is unstable and will not go straight.

Studies in Pessimism.[2] *On the Sufferings of the World*

Suicide thwarts the attainment of the highest moral aim by the fact that, for a real release from this world of misery, it substitutes one that is merely apparent.

Ibid. On Suicide

Hatred comes from the heart; contempt from the head; and neither feeling is quite within our control.

Ibid. Psychological Observations

If a man sets out to hate all the miserable creatures he meets, he will not have much energy left for anything else; whereas he can despise them, one and all, with the greatest ease.

Ibid.

Every man takes the limits of his own field of vision for the limits of the world.

Ibid.

---

[1] Schopenhauer was furious and refused to pay his debts to any one who spelled his name with a double "p". — CESARE LOMBROSO: *The Man of Genius, Part I, Chap. 2*

[2] Translated by T. BAILEY SAUNDERS. Modern Library ed.

Schopenhauer wrote at an epoch in which pessimism was beginning to be fashionable, together with mysticism, and fused the whole into one philosophic system. — LOMBROSO: *Ibid., Part III, Chap. 4*

Not to go to the theatre is like making one's toilet without a mirror.

Studies in Pessimism. Psychological Observations

Every parting gives a foretaste of death; every coming together again a foretaste of the resurrection.

Ibid.

There is no absurdity so palpable but that it may be firmly planted in the human head if you only begin to inculcate it before the age of five, by constantly repeating it with an air of great solemnity.

Ibid.

Opinion is like a pendulum and obeys the same law. If it goes past the centre of gravity on one side, it must go a like distance on the other; and it is only after a certain time that it finds the true point at which it can remain at rest.

Ibid.

It is a curious fact that in bad days we can very vividly recall the good time that is now no more; but that in good days we have only a very cold and imperfect memory of the bad.

Ibid.

The fundamental fault of the female character is that it has no sense of justice.

Ibid. On Women

Dissimulation is innate in woman, and almost as much a quality of the stupid as of the clever.

Ibid.

Noise is the most impertinent of all forms of interruption. It is not only an interruption, but also a disruption of thought.

Ibid. On Noise

The most general survey shows us that the two foes of human happiness are pain and boredom.

Essays. Personality, or What a Man Is

A man who has no mental needs, because his intellect is of the narrow and normal amount, is, in the strict sense of the word, what is called a *philistine.*

Ibid.

Fame and honor are twins; and twins, too, like Castor and Pollux, of whom one was mortal and the other was not. Fame is the undying brother of ephemeral honor.

Essays. Fame

Pride is an established conviction of one's own paramount worth in some particular respect; while vanity is the desire of rousing such a conviction in others. Pride works from within; it is the direct appreciation of oneself. Vanity is the desire to arrive at this appreciation indirectly, from without.

Ibid. Pride

Ignorance is degrading only when found in company with riches.

Ibid. On Books and Reading

Intellect is invisible to the man who has none.

Ibid. Our Relation to Others, Sect. 23

There is no more mistaken path to happiness than worldliness, revelry, high life.

Ibid. Our Relation to Ourselves, Sect. 24

To be alone is the fate of all great minds — a fate deplored at times, but still always chosen as the less grievous of two evils.

Ibid.

Rascals are always sociable, and the chief sign that a man has any nobility in his character is the little pleasure he takes in others' company.

Counsels and Maxims. Chap. 2

Do not shorten the morning by getting up late; look upon it as the quintessence of life, as to a certain extent sacred.

Ibid.

Speak without emphasizing your words. Leave other people to discover what it is that you have said; and as their minds are slow, you can make your escape in time.

Ibid. Chap. 3

ALPHONSE M. L. LAMARTINE
[1790–1869]

What is our life but a succession of preludes to that unknown song whose first solemn note is sounded by Death?

Love is the enchanted dawn of every heart, but what mortal is there over whose first joys and happiness does not break some storm, dispelling with its icy breath his fanciful illusions, and shattering his altar? What soul, thus cruelly wounded, does not at times try to dream away the recollection of such storms in the solitude of country life? And yet, man, it seems, is not able to bear the languid rest on Nature's bosom, and when the trumpet sounds the signal of danger, he hastens to join his comrades, no matter what the cause that calls him to arms. He rushes into the thickest of the fight and amid the uproar of the battle regains confidence in himself and his powers.[1]

Méditations Poétiques [*1820*].
Second Series, XV

NARCISSE ACHILLE, COMTE DE SALVANDY

[1795–1856]

We are dancing on a volcano.

At a fête given by the Duc d'Orléans to the King of Naples [*1830*]

HEINRICH HEINE [2]

[1797–1856]

Translations by Louis Untermeyer

"Oh, 'tis Love that makes us grateful,
Oh, 'tis Love that makes us rich!"
So sings man, and every fateful
Echo bears his amorous speech.

O, die Liebe macht uns selig. Stanza 1

Toward France there journeyed two grenadiers
Who had been captured in Russia;
And they hung their heads and their eyes had tears
As they came to the border of Prussia.

Nach Frankreich zogen zwei Grenadier'. Stanza 1

Upon the wings of Song, love,
I would bear thee far, and go
Where the Ganges ripples along, love —
There is a place I know.

Auf Flügeln des Gesanges. Stanza 1

A pine tree stands so lonely
In the North where the high winds blow,
He sleeps; and the whitest blanket
Wraps him in ice and snow.

Ein Fichtenbaum steht einsam. Stanza 1

From grief too great to banish
Come songs, my lyric minions.[1]

Aus meinen grossen Schmerzen. Stanza 1

When two who love are parted,
They talk, as friend to friend,
Clasp hands and weep a little,
And sigh without an end.

Wenn zwei von einander scheiden. Stanza 1

I do not know why this confronts me,
This sadness, this echo of pain;
A curious legend still haunts me,
Still haunts and obsesses my brain.

Ich weiss nicht, was soll es bedeuten (*The Lorelei*). *Stanza 1*

The years keep coming and going,
Men will arise and depart;
Only one thing is immortal:
The love that is in my heart.

Die Jahre kommen und gehen. Stanza 1

Child, you are like a flower,
So sweet and pure and fair.

Du bist wie eine Blume. Stanza 1

---

[1] Heading for the score of Franz Liszt's Symphonic Poem No. 3, *Les Préludes.*

[2] Therefore a secret unrest
Tortured thee, brilliant and bold.
Matthew Arnold: *Heine's Grave*

[1] Out of my own great woe
I make my little songs.
Translated by Mrs. Browning
When other men can only curse
The poet puts his woes in verse.
Christopher Morley: Translation from the Chinese of No Sho

He who, for the first time, loves,
Even vainly, is a God.
But the man who loves again,
And still vainly, is a fool.
Wer zum erstenmale liebt. Stanza 1

Oh what lies there are in kisses!
In den Küssen, welche Lüge. Stanza 1

Death — it is but the long, cool night;
And Life is but a sultry day.
Der Tod, das ist die kühle Nacht. Stanza 1

The sea has its pearls,
The heaven its stars, —
But my heart, my heart,
My heart has its love.
Das Meer hat seine Perlen. Stanza 1

Thalatta! Thalatta!
Hail to thee, oh Sea, ageless and eternal!
Thalatta! Thalatta! Stanza 1

The deep, blue eyes of Springtime
Peer from the grass beneath;
They are the tender violets
That I will twine in a wreath.
Die blauen Frühlingsaugen. Stanza 1

Your eyes' blue depths are lifted,
With love and friendship stirred.
They smile; and, lost in dreaming,
I cannot speak a word.
Mit deinen blauen Augen. Stanza 1

Good-Fortune is a giddy maid,
Fickle and restless as a fawn;
She smooths your hair; and then the jade
Kisses you quickly, and is gone.
Das Glück ist eine leichte Dirne.[1] *Stanza 1*

But Madam Sorrow scorns all this,
She shows no eagerness for flitting;
But with a long and fervent kiss
Sits by your bed — and brings her knitting.
Ibid. Stanza 2

This is America!
This is the new world!
Not the present European
Wasted and withering sphere.
Vitzliputzli. Prelude, Dieses ist Amerika! Stanza 1

For Sleep is good, but Death is better still —
The best is never to be born at all.
Gross ist die Ähnlichkeit der beiden schönen

If one has no heart, one cannot write for the masses.
Letter to Julius Campe [March 18, 1840]

Ordinarily he is insane, but he has lucid moments[1] when he is only stupid.
Of Savoye, appointed ambassador to Frankfurt by Lamartine [1848]

To publish even one line of an author which he himself has not intended for the public at large — especially letters which are addressed to private persons — is to commit a despicable act of felony.
Quoted by A. C. Swinburne *as heading for In Sepulcretis*

HEINRICH HOFFMAN[2]
[1809–1894]

Pauline now no more was there;
She burnt from pantalette to hair,
But in the place where she had been
A heap of ashes could be seen.
Pauline and the Matches. Stanza 6

Anything to me is sweeter
Than to see Shock-headed Peter.
Struwwelpeter

HONORÉ DE BALZAC
[1799–1850]

In the matter of commerce, encouragement does not mean protection. A nation's true policy is to relieve itself of paying tribute to other nations, but to do so without the humiliating assistance of custom houses and prohibitory laws. Manufacturing industry depends solely on itself, competition is its life. Protect it, and it goes to sleep; it dies from monopoly as well as from the tariff. The nation that succeeds in making all other nations its vassals will be the one which first proclaims commercial liberty; it will have enough manufacturing power to supply its productions at a cheaper price than those of its rivals.

---

[1] Quoted by George Eliot in *Daniel Deronda*. See John Hay, page 639.

[1] See South, page 183.

[2] Dr. Hoffmann, a physician in Frankfurt-am-Main, wrote the famous *Slovenly Peter* verses [1845] to amuse children who had to wait in his office. A free translation was done in 1891 by Mark Twain, then living in Berlin, for his daughters.

The Country Doctor.[1] *Chap. 1*

I believe in the incomprehensibility of God.

Letter to Madame de Hanska [*1837*]

ALEXANDRE DUMAS THE ELDER

[1802–1870]

All for one, one for all, that is our device.[2]

The Three Musketeers. Chap. 9

There are virtues which become crimes by exaggeration.

The Count of Monte Cristo. Chap. 90

Great is truth. Fire cannot burn, nor water drown it.

Ibid. Chap. 113

All human wisdom is summed up in two words, — wait and hope.

Ibid. Chap. 117

Nothing succeeds like success.[3]

Ange Pitou [*1854*]. *Vol. I, Page 72*

Look for the woman.[4]

The Mohicans of Paris. Vol. III, Chaps. 10 and 11

VICTOR HUGO

[1802–1885]

The three problems of the age — the degradation of man by poverty, the ruin of woman by starvation, and the dwarfing of childhood by physical and spiritual night.

Les Misérables.[1] *Preface*

Far be it from me to insult the pun! I honour it in proportion to its merits — no more.

Ibid. Fantine, Book III, Chap. 7

Indigestion is charged by God with enforcing morality on the stomach.

Ibid.

Mothers' arms are made of tenderness, and sweet sleep blesses the child who lies therein.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 1

The supreme happiness of life is the conviction that we are loved.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 4

For prying into any human affairs, none are equal to those whom it does not concern.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The malicious have a dark happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Great grief is a divine and terrible radiance which transfigures the wretched.

Ibid. Chap. 13

No human feeling can ever be so appalling as joy.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 3

Death has its own way of embittering victory, and it causes glory to be followed by pestilence. Typhus is the successor of triumph.

Ibid. Cosette, Book I, Chap. 2

Napoleon . . . mighty somnambulist of a vanished dream.

Ibid. Chap. 13

An effluence from the divine afflatus.

Ibid. Chap. 15

Thank heaven, nations are great aside from the dismal chances of the sword.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Waterloo is a battle of the first rank won by a captain of the second.

Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by KATHERINE PRESCOTT WORMELEY.

[2] See Shakespeare, page 106.

[3] Rien ne réussit comme le succès. — French proverb

[4] Cherchez la femme.

[1] Translated by CHARLES E. WILBOUR, Modern Library Giant.

Would you realize what Revolution is, call it Progress; and would you realize what Progress is, call it Tomorrow.

Les Misérables. Cosette, Book I, Chap. 17

What is that to the Infinite?

Ibid. Chap. 18

The doll is one of the most imperious necessities, and at the same time one of the most charming instincts of female childhood.

Ibid. Book III, Chap. 8

Great blunders are often made, like large ropes, of a multitude of fibres.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 10

Upon the first goblet he read this inscription: Monkey wine; upon the second: lion wine; upon the third: sheep wine; upon the fourth: swine wine. These four inscriptions expressed the four descending degrees of drunkenness: the first, that which enlivens; the second, that which irritates; the third, that which stupefies; finally the last, that which brutalizes.

Ibid. Book VI, Chap. 9

Philosophy should be an energy; it should find its aim and its effect in the amelioration of mankind.

Ibid. Book VII, Chap. 6

A man is not idle because he is absorbed in thought. There is a visible labour and there is an invisible labour.

Ibid. Chap. 8

To be buried in Père Lachaise is like having mahogany furniture.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 5

No one ever keeps a secret so well as a child.

Ibid. Chap. 8

The peculiarity of prudery is to multiply sentinels, in proportion as the fortress is less threatened.[1]

Ibid. Marius, Book II, Chap. 8

Nothing will mix and amalgamate more easily than an old priest and an old soldier. In reality, they are the same kind of man. One has devoted himself to his country upon earth, the other to his country in heaven; there is no other difference.

Les Misérables. Marius, Book III, Chap. 2

To err is human.[1]

Ibid.

He declared that man is a magnet, like the needle, and in his room he placed his bed with the head to the south and the foot to the north, so that at night the circulation of the blood should not be interfered with by the grand magnetic current of the globe.

Ibid.

He had the appearance of a caryatid in vacation; he was supporting nothing but his reverie.

Ibid. Book IV, Chap. 2

Peace is happiness digesting.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Life, misfortunes, isolation, abandonment, poverty, are battlefields which have their heroes; obscure heroes, sometimes greater than the illustrious heroes.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 1

A creditor is worse than a master; for a master owns only your person, a creditor owns your dignity, and can belabour that.

Ibid. Chap. 2

Seeing that Mother Plutarch had a gloomy and thoughtful air, he tapped her on the shoulder and said with a smile: "We have the indigo."

Ibid. Chap. 4

Social prosperity means man happy, the citizen free, the nation great.

Ibid. Saint Denis, Book I, Chap. 4

Nothing is more dangerous than discontinued labour; it is habit lost. A habit easy to abandon, difficult to resume.

Ibid. Book II, Chap. 1

Thought is the labour of the intellect, reverie is its pleasure.

Ibid.

---

[1] That is the refuge of all old coquettes; it is hard for them to be deserted by the gallants, and from such a desertion, in their spite, they take refuge in the trade of a prude. — MOLIÈRE: *Tartuffe, Act I, Sc. 1*

[1] See Pope, page 211.

Where the telescope ends, the microscope begins. Which of the two has the grander view?

Les Misérables. Saint Denis, Book III, Chap. 3

A compliment is something like a kiss through a veil.

Ibid. Book VIII, Chap. 1

Situated in the moon, kingdom of dream, province of illusion, capital Soap-Bubble.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Great perils have this beauty, that they bring to light the fraternity of strangers.

Ibid. Book XII, Chap. 4

Philosophy is the microscope of thought.

Ibid. Jean Valjean, Book II, Chap. 2

When grace is joined with wrinkles, it is adorable. There is an unspeakable dawn in happy old age.

Ibid. Book V, Chap. 2

Angel is the only word in the language which cannot be worn out. No other word would resist the pitiless use which lovers make of it.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Let us, while waiting for new monuments, preserve the ancient monuments.

Note added to the Definitive Edition of Notre Dame de Paris [1832]

The sea never tells what it means to do. There is everything in this abyss, even chicanery. One might almost say that the sea had designs; it advances and retreats, it proposes and retracts, it prepares a squall and then gives up its plan, it promises destruction and does not keep its word. It threatens the North, and strikes the South.

Ninety-Three. Part I, Book II, Chap. 7

Nothing is more gentle than smoke, nothing more frightful. There is the smoke of peace, and the smoke of villainy. Smoke, the density and colour of smoke, makes all the difference between peace and war, between brotherhood and hatred, between hospitality and the grave, between life and death. Smoke rising through the trees may signify the most charming thing in the world, the hearth; or the most terrible, a conflagration.

Ninety-Three. Part I, Book IV, Chap. 7

There is a sacred horror about everything grand. It is easy to admire mediocrity and hills; but whatever is too lofty, a genius as well as a mountain, an assembly as well as a masterpiece, seen too near, is appalling. . . . Hence, there is more dismay than admiration.

Ibid. Part II, Book III, Chap. 1

The sublimest song to be heard on earth is the lisping of the human soul on the lips of children.

Ibid. Part III, Book III, Chap. 1

Nothing is so like a soul as a bee. It goes from flower to flower as a soul from star to star, and it gathers honey as a soul gathers light.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Popularity? It is glory's small change.

Ruy Blas. Act III, Sc. 5

Each has his share of a mother's love, and all have it all.

Feuilles d'Automne

To rise at six, to dine at ten,
To sup at six, to sleep at ten,
Makes a man live for ten times ten.

Inscription over the door of Hugo's study

I represent a party which does not yet exist:
the party of revolution, civilization.
This party will make the twentieth century.
There will issue from it first
the United States of Europe, then
the United States of the World.

Prophecy in autograph on the wall of the room in which Hugo died, Place des Vosges, Paris

CHARLES-AUGUSTIN SAINTE-BEUVE

[1804–1869]

Hugo, strong partisan
. . . fought in armor,

And held high his banner in the midst of the tumult:
He still holds it; and Vigny, more discreet,
As if in his tower of ivory,[1] retreated before noontime.
To M. Villemain. Pensées d'Août, Stanza 3 [*October, 1837*]

ALEXIS CHARLES HENRI CLÉREL DE TOCQUEVILLE
[1805–1859]

The profession of law is the only aristocratic element which can be amalgamated without violence with the natural elements of democracy, and which can be advantageously and permanently combined with them.

Democracy in America. Vol. I, Chap. 16

I cannot believe that a republic could subsist at the present time if the influence of lawyers in public business did not increase in proportion to the power of the people.

Ibid.

Connecticut, the little yellow spot [on the map] that makes the clock-peddler, the schoolmaster, and the senator. The first, gives you time; the second, tells you what to do with it; and the third makes your law and your civilization.

Address at an American Fourth of July celebration in Paris, soon after the publication of Democracy in America

VON MÜNCH BELLINGHAUSEN
[1806–1871]

Two souls with but a single thought,
Two hearts that beat as one.[2]
Ingomar the Barbarian.[3] *Act II*

HERMAN NEUMAN
[1806–1875]

Two chambers has the heart,
Wherein dwell Joy and Sorrow;
When Joy awakes in one,
Then slumbers Sorrow in the other.
O Joy, take care!
Speak softly,
Lest you awaken Sorrow.
The Heart

MARSHAL MAURICE DE MACMAHON
[1808–1893]

I am here: I shall remain here.

Reply to the Commander-in-Chief, from the trenches before the Malakoff, in the siege of Sebastopol [*September, 1855*], *when warned to beware of an explosion which might follow the retreat of the Russians*

GENERAL PIERRE BOSQUET
[1810–1861]

It is magnificent, but it is not war.

Said of the charge of the Light Brigade at the battle of Balaklava [*October 25, 1854*]

FERDINAND FREILIGRATH
[1810–1876]

O love, while still 'tis yours to love!
O love, while love you still may keep!
The hour will come, the hour will come,
When you shall stand by graves and weep!
Liebestraum

ALFRED DE MUSSET
[1810–1857]

How glorious it is — and also how painful — to be an exception.

The White Blackbird. I

Things they don't understand always cause a sensation among the English.

Ibid. VIII

Never were there so many sleepless nights as in the time of this man [Napoleon]. Never did one see so many anguished mothers gaze from the ramparts of the towns. Never was there such silence when one spoke of death. And yet there was never so much joy, life, warlike music, in all hearts. There was never such pure sunshine as that which dried all this blood. People said that God made it for this man; they called it Austerlitz weather. But he made it himself with his incessant gunfire, and the only clouds were on the morrow of his battles.

---

[1] See Lindsay, page 892.

[2] Zwei Seelen und ein Gedanke,
Zwei Herzen und ein Schlag.
See Pope, page 219, and Motherwell, page 389.

[3] Translated by MARIA ANNE LOVELL [1803–1877]. The play was first produced at Drury Lane Theatre, London, in 1851.

Confession of a Child of His Century. Chap. 2

POPE LEO XIII (GIACCHINO PECCI)

[1810–1903]

Every man has by nature the right to possess property as his own.

Encyclical Letter on the Condition of Labour [May 15, 1891]

It is impossible to reduce human society to one level.

Ibid.

It is one thing to have a right to the possession of money, and another to have a right to use money as one pleases.

Ibid.

When a society is perishing, the true advice to give to those who would restore it is to recall it to the principles from which it sprung.

Ibid.

Among the purposes of a society should be to try to arrange for a continuous supply of work at all times and seasons.

Ibid.

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

[1811–1872]

All things return to dust
Save beauty fashioned well;
The bust
Outlasts the citadel.[1]

L'Art

I am the spectre of the rose
You wore but last night at the ball.

The Spectre of the Rose. Stanza 1

JULIUS KARL REINHOLD STURM

[1816–1896]

Pain's furnace heat within me quivers,
God's breath upon the flame doth blow,
And all my heart in anguish shivers
And trembles at the fiery glow,
And yet I whisper — as God will!
And in His hottest fire — hold still.

God's Anvil.[1] *Stanza 1*

KARL MARX

[1818–1883]

From each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs.

The Criticism of the Gotha Program [1875] [2]

Nothing can have value without being an object of utility. If it be useless, the labor contained in it is useless, cannot be reckoned as labor, and cannot therefore create value.

Capital.[3] *Part II, Chap. 3, Page 33*

The capitalist himself is a practical man, who, it is true, does not always reflect on what he says outside his office, but who always knows what he does inside the latter.

Ibid. Chap. 5, Page 43

Constant labor of one uniform kind destroys the intensity and flow of a man's animal spirits, which find recreation and delight in mere change of activity.

Ibid. Chap. 9, Page 74

---

[1] Tout passe. L'art robuste
Seul a l'éternité;
Le buste
Survit à la cité.
See Austin Dobson, page 648.

[1] Translated by BISHOP G. W. DOANE.

[2] Modern Library, No. 202.

[3] Abridged edition prepared by Julian Borchardt. Translated by STEPHEN L. TRASK. Modern Library edition.

The intellectual desolation, artificially produced by converting immature human beings into mere machines.

Capital. Part II, Chap. 10, Page 102

Where is the medal without its reverse?

Ibid. Page 137

The battle of competition is fought by cheapening of commodities.

Ibid. Chap. 13, Page 168

The only part of the so-called national wealth that actually enters into the collective possessions of modern peoples is their national debt.

Ibid. Chap. 14, Page 199

Capitalist production begets, with the inexorability of a law of nature, its own negation.

Ibid. Chap. 15, Page 204

When commercial capital occupies a position of unquestioned ascendancy, it everywhere constitutes a system of plunder.

Ibid. Chap. 21, Page 262

The history of all hitherto existing society is the history of class struggles.

Manifesto of the Communist Party[1] *[1848]. I*

Of all the classes that stand face to face with the bourgeoisie to-day the proletariat alone is a really revolutionary class. The other classes decay and finally disappear in the race of modern industry; the proletariat is its special and essential product.[2]

Ibid.

Pauperism develops more rapidly than population and wealth.

Ibid.

In proportion as the antagonism between classes within the nation vanishes, the hostility of one nation to another will come to an end.

Manifesto of the Communist Party [1848]. II

The ruling ideas of each age have ever been the ideas of its ruling class.

Ibid.

Christian Socialism is but the holy water with which the priest consecrates the heartburnings of the aristocrat.

Ibid. III

The proletarians have nothing to lose but their chains. They have a world to win. Workers of the world, unite!

Ibid. IV

IVAN SERGEYEVICH TURGENIEV

[1818–1883]

That air of superiority to the rest of the world which usually disappears when once the twenties have been passed.

Fathers and Sons.[1] *Chap. 4*

That awkwardness which overtakes a young man when, just ceased to be a boy, he returns to the spot where hitherto he has ranked as a mere child.

Ibid.

That dim, murky period when regrets come to resemble hopes, and hopes are beginning to resemble regrets.

Ibid. Chap. 7

I agree with no man's opinions. I have some of my own.

Ibid. Chap. 13

The temerity to believe in nothing.

Ibid. Chap. 14

A picture may instantly present what a book could set forth only in a hundred pages.

Ibid. Chap. 16

The sensuous joy of magnanimity.

Ibid. Chap. 17

Whatever a man prays for, he prays for a miracle. Every prayer reduces itself to this: "Great God, grant that twice two be not four."

Prayer

---

[1] Written in collaboration with FRIEDRICH ENGELS. Translated by SAMUEL MOORE.

[2] By bourgeoisie is meant the class of modern capitalists, owners of the means of social production and employers of wage-labor. By proletariat, the class of modern wage-laborers who, having no means of production of their own, are reduced to selling their labor-power in order to live. — FRIEDRICH ENGELS: [1820–1895]: *Footnote to Manifesto of the Communist Party, Part I, Bourgeois and Proletarians*

[1] Translated by C. J. HOGARTH.

Don't forget me, but do not call me to mind either, in the midst of daily cares, pleasures and needs. . . . I do not want to disturb your life, I do not want to impede its quiet course.

Literary Remains [*published in 1930*]. *When I Shall Be No More*

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER
[1819–1849]

So long as blood shall warm our veins,
While for the sword one hand remains,
One arm to bear a gun, — no more
Shall foot of foeman tread thy shore!
Dear Fatherland, no fear be thine,
Firm stands thy guard along the Rhine.

The Watch on the Rhine.[1] *Stanza 4*

GUSTAVE NADAUD
[1820–1893]

I'm growing old, I've sixty years;
I've labored all my life in vain.
In all that time of hopes and fears,
I've failed my dearest wish to gain.
I see full well that here below
Bliss unalloyed there is for none,
My prayer would else fulfilment know —
Never have I seen Carcassonne! [2]

Carcassonne.[3] *Stanza 1*

They tell me every day is there
Not more nor less than Sunday gay;
In shining robes and garments fair
The people walk upon their way.
One gazes there on castle walls
As grand as those of Babylon,
A bishop and two generals!
What joy to be in Carcassonne!
Ah! might I but see Carcassonne!

Carcassonne. Stanza 3

Thy pardon, Father, I beseech,
In this my prayer if I offend;
One something sees beyond his reach
From childhood to his journey's end.
My wife, our little boy Aignan,
Have travelled even to Narbonne;
My grandchild has seen Perpignan;
And I — have not seen Carcassonne.

Ibid. Stanza 5

HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC AMIEL
[1821–1881]

Truth is the secret of eloquence and of virtue, the basis of moral authority; it is the highest summit of art and of life.

Journal

Life is the apprenticeship to progressive renunciation, to the steady diminution of our claims, of our hopes, of our powers, of our liberty.

Ibid.

Doing easily what others find difficult is talent; doing what is impossible for talent is genius.

Ibid.

A man without passion is only a latent force, only a possibility, like a stone waiting for the blow from the iron to give forth sparks.

Ibid.

If ignorance and passion are the foes of popular morality, it must be confessed that moral indifference is the malady of the cultivated classes.

Ibid.

Pure truth cannot be assimilated by the crowd; it must be communicated by contagion.

Ibid.

---

[1] Written in 1840, when France was threatening the left bank of the Rhine. Set to music by Carl Wilhelm [1815–1873] in 1854.

[2] Those towers gold as ripened grain
Perchance we may not gaze upon,
And yet, through sunshine, wind and rain,
We're on our way to Carcassonne.
BERTON BRALEY: *Carcassonne*

For the sake
Of the old man who longed to hie
Him forth when autumn's work was done,
I thank the Fates that let him die
Before he looked on Carcassonne.
GRACE NOLL CROWELL: *Carcassonne Attained*

[3] Translated by JOHN R. THOMPSON [1823–1873].

FYODOR DOSTOYEVSKY
[1821–1881]

Man is a pliable animal, a being who gets accustomed to everything!

The House of the Dead (*Prison Life in Siberia*).[1] *Part I, Chap. 2*

With ready-made opinions one cannot judge of crime. Its philosophy is a little more complicated than people think. It is acknowledged that neither convict prisons, nor the hulks, nor any system of hard labour ever cured a criminal.

Ibid.

Humane treatment may raise up one in whom the divine image has long been obscured. It is with the unfortunate, above all, that humane conduct is necessary.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Tyranny is a habit capable of being developed, and at last becomes a disease. . . . The man and the citizen disappear for ever in the tyrant.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 3

Consolation is not what you need. Weep and be not consoled, but weep. Only every time that you weep be sure to remember that your little son is one of the angels of God, and rejoices at your tears, and points at them to the Lord God; and a long while yet will you keep that great mother's grief. But it will turn in the end to quiet joy, and your bitter tears will be only tears of tender sorrow that purifies the heart.

The Brothers Karamazov.[2]
Part I, Book II, Chap. 3

Even those who have renounced Christianity and attack it, in their inmost being still follow the Christian ideal, for hitherto neither their subtlety nor the ardour of their hearts has been able to create a higher ideal of man and of virtue than the ideal given by Christ of old. When it has been attempted, the result has been only grotesque.

Ibid. Part II, Book IV, Chap. 1

Until you have become really, in actual fact, a brother to every one, brotherhood will not come to pass. No sort of scientific teaching, no kind of common interest, will ever teach men to share property and privileges with equal consideration for all. Every one will think his share too small and they will be always envying, complaining and attacking one another.

The Brothers Karamazov.
Part II, Book VI, Chap. 2

The true security is to be found in social solidarity rather than in isolated individual effort.

Ibid.

Be not forgetful of prayer. Every time you pray, if your prayer is sincere, there will be new feeling and new meaning in it, which will give you fresh courage, and you will understand that prayer is an education.

Ibid. Chap. 3

Love all God's creation,[1] the whole and every grain of sand in it. Love every leaf, every ray of God's light. Love the animals, love the plants, love everything. If you love everything, you will perceive the divine mystery in things. Once you perceive it, you will begin to comprehend it better every day. And you will come at last to love the whole world with an all-embracing love.

Ibid.

Much on earth is hidden from us, but to make up for that we have been given a precious mystic sense of our living bond with the other world, with the higher heavenly world, and the roots of our thoughts and feelings are not here but in other worlds. That is why the philosophers say that we cannot comprehend the reality of things on earth.

Ibid.

Men reject their prophets and slay them, but they love their martyrs and honour those whom they have slain.

Ibid.

---

[1] Everyman edition.

[2] Translated by CONSTANCE GARNETT. Modern Library edition.

[1] See *Book of Common Prayer*, page 1254.

ALEXANDRE DUMAS THE YOUNGER
[1824–1895]

Business? It's quite simple. It's other people's money.

La Question d'Argent [*1857*]. *Act II, Sc. 7*

GESTA ROMANORUM [1]

We read of a certain Roman emperor who built a magnificent palace. In digging the foundation, the workmen discovered a golden sarcophagus ornamented with three circlets, on which were inscribed, "I have expended; I have given; I have kept; I have possessed; I do possess; I have lost; I am punished. What I formerly expended, I have; what I gave away, I have." [2]

Tale 16

See how the world rewards its votaries.[3]

Tale 36

If the end be well, all is well.[4]

Tale 67

Whatever you do, do wisely, and think of the consequences.

Tale 103

HENRIK IBSEN
[1828–1906]

A community is like a ship; every one ought to be prepared to take the helm.

An Enemy of the People. Act I

The most crying need in the humbler ranks of life is that they should be allowed some part in the direction of public affairs. That is what will develop their faculties and intelligence and self-respect.

Ibid. Act II

The public doesn't require any new ideas. The public is best served by the good, old-fashioned ideas it already has.

Ibid.

An editor cannot always act as he would prefer. He is often obliged to bow to the wishes of the public in unimportant matters. Politics are the most important thing in life — for a newspaper.

Ibid. Act III

The most dangerous enemy to truth and freedom amongst us is the compact majority.

Ibid. Act IV

You should never wear your best trousers when you go out to fight for freedom and truth.

Ibid. Act V

To crave for happiness in this world is simply to be possessed by a spirit of revolt. What right have we to happiness?

Ghosts. Act I

It is not only what we have inherited from our fathers that exists again in us, but all sorts of old dead ideas and all kinds of old dead beliefs and things of that kind. They are not actually alive in us; but there they are dormant, all the same, and we can never be rid of them. Whenever I take up a newspaper and read it, I fancy I see ghosts creeping between the lines. There must be ghosts all over the world.

Ibid. Act II

---

[1] A collection of 181 stories, first printed about 1473. The first English version appeared in 1824, translated by the Reverend C. Swan (Bohn Standard Library).

[2] Richard Gough [1735–1809] in *Sepulchral Monuments of Great Britain*, gives this epitaph of Robert Byrkes, which is to be found in Doncaster Church, "new cut" upon his tomb in Roman capitals: —

Howe: Howe: who is heare:
I, Robin of Doncaster, and Margaret my feare.
That I spent, that I had;
That I gave, that I have;
That I left, that I lost.
A.D. 1579.

The following is the epitaph of Edward Courtenay, Earl of Devonshire, according to Cleaveland's *Genealogical History of the Family of Courtenay, P. 142*, and quoted by Gibbon: *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire,* Chap. 61: —

What we gave, we have;
What we spent, we had;
What we left, we lost.

[3] Ecce quomodo mundus suis servitoribus reddit mercedem (See how the world its veterans rewards). — Pope: *Moral Essays, Epistle 2, L. 243*

[4] Si finis bonus est, totum bonum erit. — Probably the origin of the proverb, "All's well that ends well."

There can be no freedom or beauty about a home life that depends on borrowing and debt.

A Doll's House. Act I

A barrister's profession is such an uncertain thing, especially if he won't undertake unsavoury cases.

Ibid.

There are some people one loves best, and others whom one would almost always rather have as companions.

Ibid. Act II

Marriage is a thing you've got to give your whole mind to.

The League of Youth. Act IV

These heroes of finance are like beads on a string — when one slips off, all the rest follow.

Ibid.

He has the luck to be unhampered by either character, or conviction, or social position; so that Liberalism is the easiest thing in the world for him.

Ibid. Act V

Rob the average man of his life-illusion, and you rob him of his happiness at the same stroke.

The Wild Duck. Act V

Look into any man's heart you please, and you will always find, in every one, at least one black spot which he has to keep concealed.

Pillars of Society. Act III

The spirit of truth and the spirit of freedom — they are the pillars of society.

Ibid. Act IV

A lie, turned topsy-turvy, can be prinked and tinselled out, decked in plumage new and fine, till none knows its lean old carcass.

Peer Gynt. Act I

For fortune such as I've enjoyed I have to thank America. My amply-furnished library I owe to Germany's later schools. From France, again, I get my waistcoats, my manners, and my spice of wit, — from England an industrious hand, and keen sense for my own advantage. The Jew has taught me how to wait. Some taste for *dolce far niente* I have received from Italy, — and one time, in a perilous pass, to eke the measure of my days, I had recourse to Swedish steel.

Peer Gynt. Act IV

I hold that man is in the right who is most closely in league with the future.

Letter to Georg Brandes
[January 3, 1882]

COUNT LYOF NIKOLAYEVITCH TOLSTOI

[1828–1910]

The Frenchman is conceited from supposing himself mentally and physically to be inordinately fascinating both to men and to women. An Englishman is conceited on the ground of being a citizen of the best-constituted state in the world, and also because he as an Englishman always knows what is the correct thing to do, and knows that everything that he, as an Englishman, does do is indisputably the best thing. An Italian is conceited from being excitable and easily forgetting himself and other people. A Russian is conceited precisely because he knows nothing and cares to know nothing, since he does not believe it possible to know anything fully. A conceited German is the worst of them all, and the most hardened of all, and the most repulsive of all; for he imagines that he possesses the truth in a science of his own invention, which is to him absolute truth.

War and Peace.[1] *Part IX, Chap. 11*

The subject of history is the life of peoples and of humanity. To catch and pin down in words — that is, to describe directly the life, not only of humanity, but even of a single people, appears to be impossible.

Ibid. Epilogue, Part II, Chap. 1

If the will of man were free, that is, if every man could act as he chose, the whole of history would be a tissue of disconnected accidents.

Ibid. Chap. 8

---

[1] Translated by CONSTANCE GARNETT. Modern Library Giant.

The most powerful weapon of ignorance — the diffusion of printed matter.

War and Peace. Epilogue, Part II, Chap. 8

Time is infinite movement without one moment of rest.

Ibid. Chap. 10

All happy families resemble one another; every unhappy family is unhappy in its own fashion.

Anna Karénina.[1] *Part I, Chap. 1*

War on the one hand is such a terrible, such an atrocious, thing, that no man, especially no Christian man, has the right to assume the responsibility of beginning it.

Ibid. Part VIII, Chap. 15

The whole trade in the luxuries of life is brought into existence and supported by the requirements of women.

The Kreutzer Sonata. Chap. 9

His face was of that insipidly pleasing kind which women call "not bad-looking." *Ibid. Chap. 19*

Error is the force that welds men together; truth is communicated to men only by deeds of truth.

My Religion. Chap. 12

The happiness of men consists in life. And life is in labor.

What Is to Be Done? Chap. 38

The vocation of every man and woman is to serve other people.

Ibid. Chap. 40, Note

The only significance of life consists in helping to establish the kingdom of God; and this can be done only by means of the acknowledgment and profession of the truth by each one of us.

The Kingdom of God. Chap. 12

Art is a human activity having for its purpose the transmission to others of the highest and best feelings to which men have risen.

What Is Art? Chap. 8

The more is given the less the people will work for themselves, and the less they work the more their poverty will increase.[1]

Help for the Starving. Part III [*January, 1892*]

WILHELM BUSCH [2]

[1832–1908]

Youth should heed the older-witted
When they say, don't go too far —
Now their sins are all committed,
Lord, how virtuous they are!

Pious Helen (*Die fromme Helene*)

CESARE LOMBROSO

[1836–1909]

Not only is fame (and until recent years even liberty), denied to men of genius during their lives, but even the means of subsistence. After death they receive monuments and rhetoric by way of compensation.

The Man of Genius. Preface

Good sense travels on the well-worn paths; genius, never. And that is why the crowd, not altogether without reason, is so ready to treat great men as lunatics.[3]

Ibid.

A patient one day presented himself to Abernethy; after careful examination the celebrated practitioner said, "You need amusement; go and hear Grimaldi; he will make you laugh, and that will be better for you than any drugs." "My God," exclaimed the invalid, "but I *am* Grimaldi!" [4]

Ibid. Part I, Chap. 2

Klopstock was questioned regarding the meaning of a passage in his poem. He replied, "God and I both knew what it meant once; now God alone knows." [5]

Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by Nathan Haskell Dole [1852–1935].

[1] If you stop supporting that crowd, it will support itself. — Seneca: *Epistle 20, 7*

[2] Famous artist and cartoonist, author of the German classic for children, *Max and Moritz* [1865].

[3] See Seneca, page 1106.

[4] See Thackeray, page 484.

[5] Also attributed to Browning, apropos of his *Sordello*.

The appearance of a single great genius is more than equivalent to the birth of a hundred mediocrities.

The Man of Genius. Part II, Chap. 2

The strange insane poet, John Clare, who believed himself a spectator of the Battle of the Nile, and the death of Nelson; and was firmly convinced that he had been present at the death of Charles I.

Ibid. Part III, Chap. 2

"Lawsuit mania" . . . a continual craving to go to law against others, while considering themselves the injured party.

Ibid. Chap. 3

The ignorant man always adores what he cannot understand.

Ibid.

Men in general, but more particularly the insane, love to speak of themselves, and on this theme they even become eloquent.

Ibid. Part IV, Chap. 1

HENRI CAZALIS
(JEAN LAHORS)
[1840–1909]

Click, click, click . . . Death is prancing;
Death, at midnight, goes a-dancing,
Tapping on a tomb with talon thin,
Click, click, click, goes the grisly violin.

". . . Equality, Fraternity." [1]
Stanza 1

PIERRE AUGUSTE RENOIR
[1841–1919]

I have a predilection for painting that lends joyousness to a wall.

Quoted by Royal Cortissoz *in The Painter's Craft [1930]*

ANATOLE FRANCE
[1844–1924]

I do not know any reading more easy, more fascinating, more delightful than a catalogue.

The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard.[1]
The Log, December 24, 1849

All the historical books which contain no lies are extremely tedious.

Ibid.

Lovers who love truly do not write down their happiness.

Ibid. November 30, 1859

The time God allots to each one of us is like a precious tissue which we embroider as we best know how.

Ibid. The Daughter of Clémentine. Chap. 2

To know is nothing at all; to imagine is everything.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 2

The domestic hearth. There only is real happiness.

Ibid. Chap. 3

He flattered himself on being a man without any prejudices; and this pretension itself is a very great prejudice.

Ibid. Chap. 4

Those who have given themselves the most concern about the happiness of peoples have made their neighbours very miserable.

Ibid.

Man is so made that he can only find relaxation from one kind of labor by taking up another.

Ibid.

People who have no weaknesses are terrible; there is no way of taking advantage of them.

Ibid.

The whole art of teaching is only the art of awakening the natural curiosity of young minds for the purpose of satisfying it afterwards.

Ibid.

The faculty of doubting is rare among men. A few choice spirits carry the germ of it in them, but these do not develop without training.

Penguin Island. Book VI, Chap. 2

---

[1] Translated by Bertram Galbraith. This poem inspired Camille Saint-Saëns's *Danse Macabre*, Opus 40.

[1] Translated by Lafcadio Hearn. Modern Library edition.

We have medicines to make women speak; we have none to make them keep silence.

The Man Who Married a Dumb Wife.[1] *Act II, Sc. 4*

They saw Barnaby before the altar of the Blessed Virgin, head downwards, with his feet in the air, and he was juggling six balls of copper and a dozen knives. In honor of the Holy Mother of God he was performing those feats, which aforetime had won him most renown.

Our Lady's Juggler[2]

The good critic is he who narrates the adventures of his soul among masterpieces.

La Vie Littéraire. Preface

We reproach people for talking about themselves; but it is the subject they treat best.

Ibid. Journal des Goncourt

FRIEDRICH WILHELM NIETZSCHE

[1844–1900]

Our destiny exercises its influence over us even when, as yet, we have not learned its nature: it is our future that lays down the law of our to-day.

Human, All Too Human.[3] *7*

Much more happiness is to be found in the world than gloomy eyes discover.

Ibid. 49

One must have a good memory to be able to keep the promises one makes.

Ibid. 59

One will rarely err if extreme actions be ascribed to vanity, ordinary actions to habit, and mean actions to fear.

Ibid. 74

How poor the human mind would be without vanity! It resembles a well stocked and ever renewed ware-emporium that attracts buyers of every class: they can find almost everything, have almost everything, provided they bring with them the right kind of money — admiration.

Human, All Too Human. 74

Every man who has declared that some other man is an ass or a scoundrel, gets angry when the other man conclusively shows that the assertion was erroneous.

Ibid. 90

Every tradition grows ever more venerable — the more remote is its origin, the more confused that origin is. The reverence due to it increases from generation to generation. The tradition finally becomes holy and inspires awe.

Ibid. 96

I teach you the Superman. Man is something that is to be surpassed.

Thus Spake Zarathustra.[1] *Prologue, Chap. 3*

Man is a rope stretched between the animal and the Superman — a rope over an abyss.

Ibid. Chap. 4

I want to teach men the sense of their existence, which is the Superman, the lightning out of the dark cloud man.

Ibid. Chap. 7

No small art is it to sleep: it is necessary for that purpose to keep awake all day.

Ibid. Part I, Chap. 2

This is hardest of all: to close the open hand out of love, and keep modest as a giver.

Ibid. Part II, Chap. 23

Beggars, however, one should entirely do away with! Verily, it annoyeth one to give unto them, and it annoyeth one not to give unto them.[2]

Ibid. Chap. 25

The sting of conscience teacheth one to sting.

Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by Curtis Hidden Page.

[2] Translated by Frederic Chapman.

[3] Translated by Alexander Harvey.

[1] Translated by Thomas Common.

[2] There is surely a Physiognomy, which those experienced and Master Mendicants observe, whereby they instantly discover a merciful aspect, and will single out a face wherein they spy the signatures and marks of Mercy. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *page 66*

Distrust all in whom the impulse to punish is powerful.

Thus Spake Zarathustra. Chap. 29

Ah, there are so many things betwixt heaven and earth of which only the poets have dreamed!

Ibid. Chap. 39

Believe me, friend Hollaballoo! The greatest events are not our noisiest, but our stillest hours.

Ibid. Chap. 40

Thoughts that come with doves' footsteps guide the world.

Ibid. Chap. 44

Winter, a bad guest, sitteth with me at home; blue are my hands with his friendly handshaking.

Ibid. Part III, Chap. 50

Better know nothing than half-know many things.[1]

Ibid. Part IV, Chap. 64

We ought to learn from the kine one thing: ruminating.

Ibid. Chap. 68

Then learnedst thou how much harder it is to give properly than to take properly, and that bestowing well is an art — the last, subtlest master-art of kindness.[2]

Ibid.

If ye would go up high, then use your own legs! Do not get yourselves *carried* aloft; do not seat yourselves on other people's backs and heads!

Ibid. Chap. 73, 10

From people who merely pray we must become people who bless.

Notes on Thus Spake Zarathustra. 82

It is certainly not the least charm of a theory that it is refutable.

Beyond Good and Evil.[3] *I, 18*

No one is such a liar as the indignant man.

Beyond Good and Evil. II, 26

Books for the general reader are always ill-smelling books, the odour of paltry people clings to them.

Ibid. 29

It is not the strength but the duration of great sentiments that makes great men.

Ibid. IV, 72

Woman learns how to hate in proportion as she forgets how to charm.

Ibid. 84

Our vanity is most difficult to wound just when our pride has been wounded.

Ibid. IV, 111

Where there is neither love nor hatred in the game, woman's play is mediocre.

Ibid. 115

In revenge and in love woman is more barbarous than man.

Ibid. 139

The thought of suicide is a great consolation:[1] by means of it one gets successfully through many a bad night.

Ibid. 157

There are few pains so grievous as to have seen, divined, or experienced how an exceptional man has missed his way and deteriorated.

Ibid. V, 203

Blessed are the forgetful: for they get the better even of their blunders.

Ibid. VII, 217

Is not life a hundred times too short for us to bore ourselves?

Ibid. 227

One does not know — cannot know — the best that is in one.

Ibid. VIII, 249

The melancholia of everything completed!

Ibid. IX, 277

The "masters" have been done away with; the morality of the vulgar man has triumphed.

Genealogy of Morals.[2] *First Essay, Aphorism 9*

---

[1] See H. W. Shaw, page 518.

[2] Some is for gift sae lang required,
While that the craver be so tired,
That ere the gift delivered be,
The thank is frustrate and expired;
In Giving sould Discretion be.
William Dunbar [1460–1530]: *Discretion in Giving*
In Taking sould Discretion be.
William Dunbar: *Discretion in Taking*

[3] Translated by Helen Zimmern.

[1] We are in the power of no calamity while death is in our own. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *page 50*

[2] Translated by Horace B. Samuel.

The broad effects which can be obtained by punishment in man and beast, are the increase of fear, the sharpening of the sense of cunning, the mastery of the desires; so it is that punishment tames man, but does not make him "better."

Genealogy of Morals. Second Essay, Aphorism 15

A married philosopher belongs to comedy.

Ibid. Third Essay, Aphorism 7

Every tiny step forward in the world was formerly made at the cost of mental and physical torture.

Ibid. Aphorism 9

The sick are the greatest danger for the healthy; it is not from the strongest that harm comes to the strong, but from the weakest.

Ibid. Aphorism 14

A strong and well-constituted man digests his experiences (deeds and misdeeds all included) just as he digests his meats, even when he has some tough morsels to swallow.

Ibid. Aphorism 16

Nothing ever succeeds which exuberant spirits have not helped to produce.

The Twilight of the Idols.[1] *Preface*

Contentment preserves one even from catching cold. Has a woman who knew that she was well dressed ever caught cold? — No, not even when she had scarcely a rag to her back.

Ibid. Maxims and Missiles, 25

Without music life would be a mistake.

Ibid. 33

He who laughs best to-day, will also laugh last.[2]

Ibid. 43

That which needs to be proved cannot be worth much.

Ibid. The Problem of Socrates, 5

History is nothing more than the belief in the senses, the belief in falsehood.[1]

The Twilight of the Idols. "Reason" in Philosophy, 1

Unconscious gratitude for a good digestion (sometimes called "brotherly love").

Ibid. Morality as the Enemy of Nature, 3

Two great European narcotics, alcohol and Christianity.

Ibid. Things the Germans Lack, 2

Dancing in all its forms cannot be excluded from the curriculum of all noble education: dancing with the feet, with ideas, with words, and, need I add that one must also be able to dance with the pen?

Ibid. 7

In the architectural structure, man's pride, man's triumph over gravitation, man's will to power, assume a visible form. Architecture is a sort of oratory of power by means of forms.

Ibid. Skirmishes in a War with the Age, 11

If a man have a strong faith he can indulge in the luxury of scepticism.

Ibid. 12

The sick man is a parasite of society. In certain cases it is indecent to go on living. To continue to vegetate in a state of cowardly dependence upon doctors and special treatments, once the meaning of life, the right to life, has been lost, ought to be regarded with the greatest contempt by society.

Ibid. 36

Liberal institutions straightway cease from being liberal the moment they are soundly established: once this is attained no more grievous and more thorough enemies of freedom exist than liberal institutions.

Ibid. 38

It is my ambition to say in ten sentences what everyone else says in a whole book, — what everyone else does *not* say in a whole book.

Ibid. 51

---

[1] Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

[2] Better the last smile than the first laughter. — JOHN RAY: *Compleat Collection of English Proverbs* [1742]. This is a variant of the familiar saying, "He laughs best who laughs last," known in all languages.

[1] See Matthew Arnold, page 548.

Love is the state in which man sees things most widely different from what they are. The force of illusion reaches its zenith here, as likewise the sweetening and transfiguring power. When a man is in love he endures more than at other times; he submits to everything.

The Antichrist.[1] *Aphorism 23*

Our statesmen — a body of men who are otherwise so unembarrassed, and such thorough anti-Christians in deed — still declare themselves Christians and still flock to communion.[2]

Ibid. Aphorism 39

God created woman. And boredom did indeed cease from that moment — but many other things ceased as well! Woman was God's *second* mistake.

Ibid. Aphorism 48

Life always gets harder toward the summit — the cold increases, responsibility increases.

Ibid. Aphorism 57

I call Christianity the one great curse, the one enormous and innermost perversion, the one great instinct of revenge, for which no means are too venomous, too underhand, too underground and too petty, — I call it the one immortal blemish of mankind.

Ibid. Aphorism 62

My doctrine is: Live that thou mayest desire to live again, — that is thy duty, — for in any case thou wilt live again!

Eternal Recurrence.[3] *27*

Even a thought, even a possibility, can shatter us and transform us.

Ibid. 30

Let us stamp the impress of eternity upon our lives!

Ibid. 35

Nothing on earth consumes a man more quickly than the passion of resentment.

Ecce Homo[4]

Where one despises, one cannot wage war. Where one commands, where one sees something beneath one, one ought not to wage war.

Ecce Homo

I believe only in French culture, and regard everything else in Europe which calls itself "culture" as a misunderstanding. I do not even take the German kind into consideration.

Ibid.

Wherever Germany extends her sway, she ruins culture.

Ibid.

As an artist, a man has no home in Europe save in Paris.

Ibid.

Simply by being compelled to keep constantly on his guard, a man may grow so weak as to be unable any longer to defend himself.

Ibid.

Pathetic attitudes are not in keeping with greatness.

Ibid.

My time has not yet come either; some are born posthumously.

Ibid.

No one can draw more out of things, books included, than he already knows. A man has no ears for that to which experience has given him no access.

Ibid.

I am not successful at being pompous, the most I can do is to appear embarrassed.

Ibid.

The Germans are like women, you can scarcely ever fathom their depths — they haven't any.[1]

Ibid.

After coming in contact with a religious man, I always feel that I must wash my hands.

Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

[2] The reference is to Bismarck, a sincere Christian and forger of the Ems telegram which precipitated the war of 1870.

[3] Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

[4] Translated by ANTHONY M. LUDOVICI.

[1] Man thinks woman profound — why? Because he can never fathom her depths. Woman is not even shallow. — *The Twilight of the Idols, Maxims and Missiles, 27*

All prejudices may be traced back to the intestines. A sedentary life is the real sin against the Holy Ghost.[1]

Ecce Homo

One must separate from anything that forces one to repeat No again and again.

Ibid. Page 41

HENRYK SIENKIEWICZ
[1846–1916]

The greater philosopher a man is, the more difficult it is for him to answer the foolish questions of common people.

Quo Vadis.[2] *Chap. 19*

A man who leaves memoirs, whether well or badly written, provided they be sincere, renders a service to future psychologists and writers.

Without Dogma.[3] *Page 1*

ALEXANDRE CHARLES AUGUSTE BISSON
[1848–1912]

Our life is like some vast lake that is slowly filling with the stream of our years. As the waters creep surely upward the landmarks of the past are one by one submerged. But there shall always be memory to lift its head above the tide until the lake is overflowing.

Madame X[4] [*1900*]

JORIS KARL HUYSMANS
[1848–1907]

The pleasure of travel, which only exists as a matter of fact in retrospect and seldom in the present, at the instant when it is being experienced.

Against the Grain[5] [*1884*]. *Chap. 3*

One could revel, for instance, in long explorations while near one's own fireside, stimulating the restive or sluggish mind, if need be, by reading some narrative of travel in distant lands.

Against the Grain [*1884*]. *Chap. 3*

Is there a woman, whose form is more dazzling, more splendid than the two locomotives that pass over the Northern Railroad lines?

Ibid.

The diamond has become notoriously common since every tradesman has taken to wearing it on his little finger.

Ibid. Chap. 5

The loveliest tune imaginable becomes vulgar and insupportable as soon as the public begins to hum it and the hurdy-gurdies make it their own.

Ibid. Chap. 9

Perfumes, in fact, rarely come from the flowers whose names they bear . . . with the exception of the inimitable jasmine which it is impossible to counterfeit.

Ibid. Chap. 10

Art is the only clean thing on earth, except holiness.

Les Foules de Lourdes [*1906*]

VILFREDO PARETO
[1848–1923]

Give me a fruitful error any time, full of seeds, bursting with its own corrections. You can keep your sterile truth for yourself.

Comment on Kepler

BARONESS BERTHA VON SUTTNER
[1848–1914]

After the verb "To Love," "To Help" is the most beautiful verb in the world!

Epigram

FRIEDRICH A. J. VON BERNHARDI
[1849–1930]

Political morality differs from individual morality, because there is no power above the State.

Quoted as the theme of The Searchlights by Alfred Noyes

---

[1] Translated by Clifton P. Fadiman. Modern Library edition, page 27.

[2] Translated by Jeremiah Curtin [1838-1906].

[3] Translated by Iza Young.

[4] Translated by J. W. McConaughy.

[5] Translated by John Howard.

FERDINAND FOCH
[1852–1929]

A guest at a dinner given in honor of Marshal Foch in Denver, Colorado, said that there was nothing but wind in French politeness. Marshal Foch retorted: "Neither is there anything but wind in a pneumatic tire, yet it eases wonderfully the jolts along life's highway."

My center is giving way, my right is pushed back — excellent! I'll attack.[1]

Said at the Battle of the Marne, 1918

MUTSUHITO, EMPEROR OF JAPAN
[1852–1912]

Be ever careful in your choice of friends,
And let your special love be given to those
Whose strength of character may prove the whip
That drives you ever to fair Wisdom's goal.

Wisdom's Goal[2] [*1904*]

ARTHUR RIMBAUD
[1854–1891]

A, black; E, white; I, red; O, blue; U, green.

Sonnet, Vowels

HENRI PHILIPPE PÉTAIN
[1856–   ]

It is with a heavy heart I say we must cease the fight. I have applied to our opponent to ask if he is ready to sign with us, as between soldiers after the fight and in honor, means to put an end to hostilities.

Radio address, June 17, 1940

I took this decision with the stout heart of a soldier because the military situation imposed it. . . . I was with you in the glorious days. As head of the Government I shall remain with you in the dark days. Stand by me.

Radio address, June 20, 1940

AXEL MUNTHE
[1857–   ]

It will be lonely to be dead, but it cannot be much more lonely than to be alive.

The Story of San Michele: Instead of a Preface [*1929*]

REMY DE GOURMONT
[1858–1915]

Aesthetic emotion puts man in a state favorable to the reception of erotic emotion. Art is the accomplice of love. Take love away and there is no longer art.

Decadence[1]

I do not believe it useful to generalize opinions, to teach admirations. It is for each man to procure himself the emotion he needs, and the morality which suits him.

Ibid.

It is because peoples do not know each other that they hate each other so little.

Ibid.

There are too few obscure writers in French. We accustom ourselves like cowards to love only writing that is easy and that will soon be elementary.

Ibid.

RABINDRANATH TAGORE
[1861–1941]

Peace, my heart, let the time for parting be sweet.
Let it not be a death but completeness.
Let love melt into memory and pain into songs.

Peace

---

[1] *"Mon centre cède, ma droite recule, situation excellente, j'attaque."* Quoted by B. H. Liddell Hart, *Reputations Ten Years After* [1928].

[2] Translated by Arthur Lloyd.

[1] Translated by W. A. Bradley.

When one knows thee, then alien there is none, then no door is shut. Oh, grant me my prayer that I may never lose the touch of the one in the play of the many.

Gitanjali

Things that I longed for in vain and things that I got — let them pass. Let me but truly possess the things I spurned and overlooked.

Ibid.

Come out of thyself,
  Stand in the open;
Within thy heart wilt thou hear
  The response of all the world.

Sheaves. The Invitation

When I bring you coloured toys, my child, I understand why there is such a play of colours on clouds, on water, and why flowers are painted in tints.

The Crescent Moon. When and Why

I do not love him because he is good, but because he is my little child.

Ibid. The Judge

I alone have a right to blame and punish, for he only may chastise who loves.

Ibid.

Years mature into fruit
So that some small seeds of moments
May outlive them.

On Visiting Yale University [*1932*]

MAURICE MAETERLINCK

[1864–1949]

The future is a world limited by ourselves; in it we discover only what concerns us and, sometimes, by chance, what interests those whom we love the most.

Joyzelle. Act I

Men's weaknesses are often necessary to the purposes of life.

Ibid. Act II

All our knowledge merely helps us to die a more painful death than the animals that know nothing. A day will come when science will turn upon its error and no longer hesitate to shorten our woes. A day will come when it will dare and act with certainty; when life, grown wiser, will depart silently at its hour, knowing that it has reached its term.

Our Eternity

I have never for one instant seen clearly within myself; how then would you have me judge the deeds of others? [1]

Pelleas and Melisande. Act I, Sc. 3

Activity and duty are not to be found by the roadside. One must await them on the threshold, ready to bid them enter at the moment of passing, and they pass every day.

Ibid. Act II, Sc. 4

Each young and beautiful being shapes around it events that are themselves young, beautiful, and happy.

Ibid. Act IV, Sc. 2

Old men have need to touch sometimes with their lips the brow of a woman or the cheek of a child, that they may believe again in the freshness of life.

Ibid.

ERICH FRIEDRICH WILHELM LUDENDORFF

[1865–1937]

I decline Christianity because it is Jewish, because it is international and because, in cowardly fashion, it preaches Peace on Earth.

Deutsche Gottesglaube

JOSÉ ASUNCIÓN SILVA

[1865–1896]

Verse is a chalice; place within it only
  A stainless thought;
From out whose deeps the smouldering
    radiance sparkles

---

[1] No man can justly censure or condemn another, because indeed no man truly knows another. . . Further, no man can judge another, because no man knows himself. — Sir Thomas Browne: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *page 72*

Like bubbles in a golden vintage
caught.

Art.[1] *Stanza 1*

BENEDETTO CROCE
[1866–]

What constitutes history may be thus described: It is the act of comprehending and understanding induced by the requirements of practical life. . . . Every serious history, and every serious philosophy, ought to be a history and a philosophy "for the occasion," as Goethe said of genuine poetry, though the occasion of poetry is in the passions, that of history in the conduct of life and in morality.

History: Its Theory and Practice [*1921*]

MAXIM GORKY
[1868–1936]

The double-headed eagle of the autocracy was not merely the coat of arms of the Empire, but an exceedingly live and actively pernicious bird.

Talks on Craftsmanship

It is quiet here and restful and the air is delicious. There are gardens everywhere, nightingales sing in the gardens and police spies lie in the bushes. There are nightingales in every garden, but police spies only in mine, I think. They sit under my windows in the darkness of the night and try to get a glimpse of how I spread sedition in Russia.

Letter to Chekhov

Lies — there you have the religion of slaves and taskmasters.[2]

The Lower Depths [*1903*]

EDMOND ROSTAND
[1868–1918]

A great nose indicates a great man —
Genial, courteous, intellectual,
Virile, courageous.

Cyrano de Bergerac[1] [*1897*]. *Act I*

Lightly I toss my hat away,
Languidly over my arm let fall
The cloak that covers my bright array —
Then out swords, and to work withal!

Ibid. Ballade of the Duel.[2] *Stanza 1*

Free fighters, free lovers, free spenders —
The Cadets of Gascoyne — the defenders
Of old homes, old names, and old splendors.[2]

Ibid. Act II

What would you have me do?
Seek for the patronage of some great man,
And like a creeping vine on a tall tree
Crawl upward, where I cannot stand alone?
No, thank you.

Ibid.

There comes one moment, once — and God help those
Who pass that moment by! — when Beauty stands
Looking into the soul with grave, sweet eyes
That sicken at pretty words.

Ibid. Act III

And what is a kiss, when all is done?
A promise given under seal — a vow
Taken before the shrine of memory —
A signature acknowledged — a rosy dot
Over the i of Loving.

Ibid.

In the volume whose sublime
Chapters are headed with proud capitals
You are the titles and you catch the eye.

L'Aiglon[3] [*1900*]. *Act II*

How do you know I am a diplomat?
By the skilful way you hide your claws.

Ibid. Act IV

---

[1] Translated from the Spanish by Thomas Walsh [1875–1928].

[2] The censor forbade this line to be spoken on the stage.

[1] Translated by Brian Hooker.

[2] See Edward A. Church, page 671.

[3] Translated by Louis N. Parker.

My splendid cradle, Prudhon's masterpiece!
Amidst its gold and mother-o'-pearl I slept,
A babe, whose christening was a coronation.

L'Aiglon [*1900*]. *Act VI*

I fall back dazzled at beholding myself all rosy red,
At having, I myself, caused the sun to rise.

Chantecler [*1907*]. *Act II, Sc. 3*

And sounding in advance its victory,
My song jets forth so clear, so proud, so peremptory,
That the horizon, seized with a rosy trembling,
Obeys me.

Ibid.

ANDRÉ PAUL GUILLAUME GIDE

[1869–]

What another would have done as well as you, do not do it. What another would have said as well as you, do not say it; written as well, do not write it. Be faithful to that which exists nowhere but in yourself — and thus make yourself indispensable.

Les Nourritures Terrestres. Envoi

A unanimous chorus of praise is not an assurance of survival; authors who please everyone at once are quickly exhausted. I would prefer to think that a hundred years hence people will say we did not properly understand him [Anatole France].

Pretexts

VICTOR EMMANUEL III

[1869–]

The Germans as long as they have need of us will be courteous, and even servile, but at the first opportunity they will reveal themselves as the great rascals they really are.

Quoted in The Ciano Diaries [*May 25, 1939*]. *Page 87*

NIKOLAI LENIN

[1870–1924]

Political institutions are a superstructure resting on an economic foundation.

The Three Sources and Three Constituent Parts of Marxism[1] [*1913*]

Capital, created by the labour of the worker, oppresses the worker by undermining the small proprietor and creating an army of the unemployed.

Ibid.

Capital has conquered throughout the world, but its victory is only an earnest of the victory of labour over capital.

Ibid.

People always have been and they always will be stupid victims of deceit and self-deception in politics, until they learn behind every kind of moral, religious, political, social phrase, declaration and promise to seek out the interests of this or that class or classes.

Ibid.

It is true that liberty is precious — so precious that it must be rationed.

Quoted by Sidney and Beatrice Webb *in Soviet Communism: a New Civilization? Page 1035*

The most important thing in illness is never to lose heart.

To his mother. Quoted by Hewlett Johnson *in The Secret of Soviet Strength, page 111* [*1943*]

Uneven economic and political development is an absolute law of capitalism. Hence, the victory of socialism is possible, first in a few or even one single capitalist country taken separately.

Collected Works. Vol. XVIII, Page 272

International imperialism disposing of the might of capital cannot coexist with the Soviet Republic. Conflict is unavoidable, and here is the greatest difficulty of the Russian Revolution, its greatest historical task, that of provoking the International Revolution.

---

[1] Translated by Max Eastman.

Collected Works. Vol. XXII, Page 37

MARCEL PROUST

[1871–1922]

(From *À la Recherche du temps perdu,* translated[1] as *Remembrance of Things Past,* Random House edition)

In his younger days a man dreams of possessing the heart of the woman whom he loves; later, the feeling that he possesses the heart of a woman may be enough to make him fall in love with her.

Swann's Way. Page 253

What artists call posterity is the posterity of the work of art.

Within a Budding Grove. Part I, Page 147

The time which we have at our disposal every day is elastic; the passions that we feel expand it, those that we inspire contract it; and habit fills up what remains.

Ibid. Page 264

Untruthfulness and dishonesty were with me, as with most people, called into being in so immediate, so contingent a fashion, and in self-defence, by some particular interest, that my mind, fixed on some lofty ideal, allowed my character, in the darkness below, to set about those urgent, sordid tasks, and did not look down to observe them.

The Guermantes Way. Part I, Page 82

Like everybody who is not in love, he imagined that one chose the person whom one loved after endless deliberations and on the strength of various qualities and advantages.

Cities of the Plain. Part I, Page 132

We passionately long that there may be another life in which we shall be similar to what we are here below. But we do not pause to reflect that, even without waiting for that other life, in this life, after a few years we are unfaithful to what we have been, to what we wished to remain immortally.

Cities of the Plain. Part II, Page 8

It is often simply from want of the creative spirit that we do not go to the full extent of suffering. And the most terrible reality brings us, with our suffering, the joy of a great discovery, because it merely gives a new and clear form to what we have long been ruminating without suspecting it.

Ibid. Page 363

The almost sacred character of all flesh upon which the sufferings that we have endured on its account have come in time to confer a sort of spiritual grace.

The Captive. Page 2

I thought how markedly . . . these works [Richard Wagner's music dramas] participate in that quality of being — albeit marvellously — always incomplete, which is the peculiarity of all the great works of the nineteenth century, with which the greatest writers of that century have stamped their books, but, watching themselves at work as though they were at once author and critic, have derived from this self-contemplation a novel beauty, exterior and superior to the work itself, imposing upon it retrospectively a unity, a greatness which it does not possess.

Ibid. Page 211

The bonds that unite another person to ourself exist only in our mind. Memory as it grows fainter relaxes them, and notwithstanding the illusion by which we would fain be cheated and with which, out of love, friendship, politeness, deference, duty, we cheat other people, we exist alone. Man is the creature that cannot emerge from himself, that knows his fellows only in himself; when he asserts the contrary, he is lying.

The Sweet Cheat Gone. Page 47

We believe that according to our desire we are able to change the things round about us, we believe this because otherwise we can see no favourable solution. We forget the solution that generally comes to pass and is also favourable: we do not succeed in changing things according to our desire, but gradually our desire changes. The situation that we hoped to change because it was intolerable becomes unimportant. We have not managed to surmount the obstacle, as we were absolutely determined to do, but life has taken us round it, led us past it, and then if we turn round to gaze at the remote past, we can barely catch sight of it, so imperceptible has it become.

---

[1] By C. K. Scott Moncrieff, except the last section, *The Past Recaptured,* which was translated by Frederick A. Blossom.

The Sweet Cheat Gone. Page 48

There is not a woman in the world the possession of whom is as precious as that of the truths which she reveals to us by causing us to suffer.

Ibid. Page 111

We are healed of a suffering only by experiencing it to the full.

Ibid. Page 165

Happiness is beneficial for the body but it is grief that develops the powers of the mind.

The Past Recaptured. Page 237

As for happiness, it has hardly more than one useful quality, namely to make unhappiness possible. In our happiness, we should form very sweet bonds, full of confidence and attachment, in order that the sundering of them may cause us that priceless rending of the heart which is called unhappiness.

Ibid. Page 238

PAUL VALÉRY

[1871–1945]

[Of Anatole France.] A dreamy laziness, a laziness of enormous reading difficult to distinguish from study, a laziness like the repose of a fluid over-rich with substance and which in its stillness begets crystals of perfect form.

Discours de Réception, at the French Academy [*1927*], *where he succeeded to the chair of Anatole France*

The folly of mistaking a paradox for a discovery, a metaphor for a proof, a torrent of verbiage for a spring of capital truths, and oneself for an oracle, is inborn in us.

Introduction to the Method of Leonardo da Vinci[1]

Collect all the facts that can be collected about the life of Racine and you will never learn from them the art of his verse. All criticism is dominated by the outworn theory that the man is the cause of the work as in the eyes of the law the criminal is the cause of the crime. Far rather are they both the effects.

Ibid.

LÉON BLUM

[1872–]

Life does not give itself to one who tries to keep all its advantages at once. I have often thought morality may perhaps consist solely in the courage of making a choice.

Quoted in The Practical Cogitator.[2] *Page 97*

The Empire was guilty, the Republic has been merely unfortunate. The Empire was bad and sinister in its principle which was personal autocracy; the Republic is just and fruitful in its principle which is government by the people itself. It has erred only through the mistakes of its organization and functioning whose origin it is easy to demonstrate and for which it is easy to find the remedy.

À L'Échelle Humaine. [*1945*] *Page 41*

No government can remain stable in an unstable society and an unstable world.

Ibid. Page 54

The excesses of centralization and concentration of which the world periodically complains, are not at all one of the specific vices of Democracy, and our "provincialists" should remember that if the Revolution was able to maintain the principle of national

---

[1] Translated by THOMAS MCGREEVY.

[2] Selected and arranged by CHARLES P. CURTIS, JR. and FERRIS GREENSLET [1945].

Unity in the face of foreign war and civil war — like Lincoln and his friends in the War of Secession — administrative centralization was the deliberate and persistent work of the Divine Right Monarchy.

À L'Échelle Humaine. [*1945*] *Page 60*

If parliamentarism has succeeded in England and failed in France, it is essentially because there existed an old and strong organization of parties, the like of which we in France — with rare exceptions which prove the rule — have never been able to create for a century and a half.

Ibid. Page 63

PAUL RICHARD

[1874-]

The vagabond, when rich, is called a tourist.

The Scourge of Christ [*1929*]. *Page 40*

When the rich assemble to concern themselves with the business of the poor it is called charity. When the poor assemble to concern themselves with the business of the rich it is called anarchy.

Ibid. Page 63

Hunting — the least honourable form of war on the weak.

Ibid. Page 142

THOMAS MANN

[1875-]

Space, like time, engenders forgetfulness; but it does so by setting us bodily free from our surroundings and giving us back our primitive, unattached state. . . . Time, we say, is Lethe; but change of air is a similar draught, and, if it works less thoroughly, does so more quickly.

The Magic Mountain.[1] *Chap. 1*

A man lives not only his personal life, as an individual, but also, consciously or unconsciously, the life of his epoch and his contemporaries.

Ibid. Chap. 2

It gives me a most peculiar feeling, when somebody is so stupid, and then ill into the bargain. It must be the most melancholy thing in life. . . . One always has the idea of a stupid man as perfectly healthy and ordinary, and of illness as making one refined and clever and unusual.

The Magic Mountain. Chap. 4

The solemn, discreet, almost overawed bearing which the young German's respect for authority leads him to assume in the presence of pens, ink, and paper, or anything else which bears to his mind an official stamp.

Ibid.

I have the feeling that once I am at home again I shall need to sleep three weeks on end to get rested from the rest I've had!

Ibid.

The only religious way to think of death is as part and parcel of life; to regard it, with the understanding and the emotions, as the inviolable condition of life.

Ibid. Chap. 5

Time has no divisions to mark its passage, there is never a thunder-storm or blare of trumpets to announce the beginning of a new month or year. Even when a new century begins it is only we mortals who ring bells and fire off pistols.

Ibid.

Order and simplification are the first steps toward the mastery of a subject — the actual enemy is the unknown.

Ibid.

The proud embarrassment of the artist, tasting the enjoyment of looking on his own works with the eyes of strangers.

Ibid.

Human reason needs only to will more strongly than fate, and she *is* fate.

Ibid. Chap. 6

Opinions cannot survive if one has no chance to fight for them.

Ibid.

---

[1] Translated by H. T. Lowe-Porter. Modern Library edition.

Chop-fallen funeral processions, with their dignity curtailed by present-day traffic conditions.

The Magic Mountain. Chap. 6

One quickly gets readiness in an art where strong desire comes in play.

Ibid.

All interest in disease and death is only another expression of interest in life, as is proven by the humanistic faculty of medicine, that addresses life and its ails always so politely in Latin, and is only a division of the great and pressing concern which, in all sympathy, I now name by its name: the human being, the delicate child of life, man.

Ibid.

What perplexes the world is the disparity between the swiftness of the spirit, and the immense unwieldiness, sluggishness, inertia, permanence of matter.

Ibid.

The invention of printing and the Reformation are and remain the two outstanding services of central Europe to the cause of humanity.

Ibid.

Speech is civilization itself. The word, even the most contradictory word, preserves contact — it is silence which isolates.

Ibid.

A man's dying is more the survivors' affair than his own.

Ibid.

What we call mourning for our dead is perhaps not so much grief at not being able to call them back as it is grief at not being able to want to do so.

Ibid. Chap. 7

Time cools, time clarifies; no mood can be maintained quite unaltered through the course of hours.

Ibid.

Seven is a good handy figure in its way, picturesque, with a savour of the mythical; one might say that it is more filling to the spirit than a dull academic half-dozen.

Ibid.

In the Word is involved the unity of humanity, the wholeness of the human problem, which permits nobody to separate the intellectual and artistic from the political and social, and to isolate himself within the ivory tower of the "cultural" proper.

An Exchange of Letters.[1]
[*January, 1937*]

God help our darkened and desecrated country and teach it to make its peace with the world and with itself.

Ibid.

RAINER MARIA RILKE
[1875–1926]

Her smile was not meant to be seen by anyone and served its whole purpose in being smiled.

The Journal of My Other Self[2]

He was a poet and hated the approximate.

Ibid.

Is it possible that nothing real or important has yet been seen or known or said? Is it possible that mankind has had thousands of years in which to observe, reflect, and record, and has allowed these millennia to slip past, like a recess interval at school in which one eats one's sandwich and an apple?

Yes, it is possible.

Is it possible that every individual has had to be reminded that he is indeed sprung from all those who have gone before, that he has known this and ought not to have been persuaded differently by others?

Yes, it is possible.

Ibid.

Love consists in this, that two solitudes protect and touch and greet each other.

Letters to a Young Poet[3]

---

[1] Reply, written from Zurich, to the Dean of the Philosophical Faculty at Bonn University. The latter had written to Thomas Mann, then four years in exile, that his name had been struck off the list of Honorary Doctors.

[2] Translated by John Linton [1930].

[3] Translated by M. D. Herter Norton [1934].

The future enters into us, in order to transform itself in us, long before it happens.

Letters to a Young Poet

MAXIM MAXIMOVICH LITVINOV

[1876–]

Peace is indivisible.

Said at Geneva

POPE PIUS XII (EUGENIO PACELLI)

[1876–]

Whoever dared raise a hand against Rome would be guilty of matricide in the eyes of the civilized world and in the eternal judgments of God.

Address to the College of Cardinals, Rome [*June 2, 1944*]

Private property is a natural fruit of labor, a product of intense activity of man, acquired through his energetic determination to ensure and develop with his own strength his own existence and that of his family, and to create for himself and his own an existence of just freedom, not only economic, but also political, cultural and religious.

Radio broadcast [*September 1, 1944*]

If a worker is deprived of hope to acquire some personal property, what other natural stimulus can be offered him that will inspire him to hard work, labor, saving and sobriety to-day, when so many nations and men have lost everything and all they have left is their capacity for work?

Ibid.

The church contradicts and condemns State Absolutism based on the false principle that the authority of the state is unlimited and controls the entire field of public and private life, invading even the realm of ideas, beliefs and conscience.

Wisdom — Not Weapons of War [1]

The American people have a genius for splendid and unselfish action, and into the hands of America God has placed the destinies of afflicted humanity.

Wisdom — Not Weapons of War

WILHELM FRICK

[1877–]

Right is for National Socialists that which serves the German people.

Address to Lawyers, October 3, 1933

PAUL REYNAUD

[1878–]

We shall fight in front of Paris; we shall fight behind Paris; we shall close ourselves in one of our provinces to fight; and if we should be driven out of it we shall establish ourselves in North Africa to continue to fight, and if necessary in our American possessions.

Appeal to President Roosevelt, June 10, 1940

HENRI-HONORÉ GIRAUD

[1879–1949]

Men pass, but France is eternal.

To his troops, on his retirement as Commander-in-Chief of the Free French Army, June, 1940

JOSEPH STALIN

[1879–]

The Soviet regime possesses all the requisites for the upbuilding of a fully socialized society, provided it can overcome its internal difficulties. We are witnessing a temporary stabilization of capitalism and the stabilization of the Soviet regime. A temporary equilibrium has been established between the two stabilizations. This compromise is the basic feature of the present situation.[1]

Speech to Party Officials, May 9, 1925

---

[1] In *Collier's*, January 5, 1946.

[1] This statement was popularized as "Socialism in one country" and used against Léon Trotsky.

The victory of socialism in Russia is not complete because the danger of intervention from capitalist countries continues. The problem can be solved only by uniting the serious efforts of the international proletariat with the still more serious efforts of the entire Soviet people.

Letter to Comrade Ivanov, February 14, 1938

History shows that there are no invincible armies.

Address broadcast July 3, 1941. Declaration of War. (Germany invaded Russia June 22, 1941)

In case of a forced retreat of Red Army units, all rolling stock must be evacuated; to the enemy must not be left a single engine, a single railway car, not a single pound of grain or a gallon of fuel. Collective farmers must drive off their cattle and turn over their grain to the safekeeping of State authorities for transportation to the rear. All valuable property including non-ferrous metals, grain and fuel which cannot be withdrawn must without fail be destroyed.

In areas occupied by the enemy, guerrilla units, mounted and foot, must be formed, diversionist groups must be organized to combat enemy troops, to foment guerrilla warfare everywhere, to blow up bridges, roads, damage telephone and telegraph lines, and to set fire to forests, stores and transports.

In occupied regions conditions must be made unbearable for the enemy and all his accomplices. They must be hounded and annihilated at every step and all their measures frustrated.

Ibid. [*The "scorched earth" edict*] [1]

All working people must be roused to defend our freedom, our honor, our country. . . . All the forces of the people for the demolition of the enemy.

Address broadcast July 3, 1941. Declaration of War.

The Hitlerite blackguards have covered Europe with gallows and concentration camps. . . . They have turned Europe into a prison of nations, and this they call the new order in Europe.

Address to the Moscow Soviet, November 6, 1942

Abolition of racial exclusiveness, equality of nations and integrity of their territories, liberation of enslaved nations and restoration of their sovereign rights, the right of every nation to arrange its affairs as it wishes, economic aid to nations that have suffered and assistance to them in attaining their material welfare, restoration of democratic liberties, the destruction of the Hitlerite regime.

Ibid. Statement of Purpose

Socialism can succeed only on the basis of a high productivity of labour, higher than under capitalism, on the basis of an abundance of products and of articles of consumption of all kinds, on the basis of a prosperous and cultured life for all members of society.

Quoted by HEWLETT JOHNSON *in The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World, Book III, 8*

Mr. Willkie, you know I grew up a Georgian peasant. I am unschooled in pretty talk. All I can say is I like you very much.

Quoted by WENDELL WILLKIE *in One World, Chap. 4*

In the U.S.S.R. work is the duty of every able-bodied citizen, according to the principle: "He who does not work, neither shall he eat."

In the U.S.S.R. the principle of socialism is realised: "From each according to his ability, to each according to his work." [1]

Constitution of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics [1936]. Article 12

---

[1] In 512 B.C., when Darius the Great with his Persian armies invaded the Pontic steppes, the Scythians retreated inland, driving away their cattle, burning the grass and ruining the wells.

In the undeclared war of Japan against China which began July 7, 1937, the Chinese, as they retreated, burned cities, utility plants, food stores, field crops, etc., to leave nothing of value to the invaders.

[1] See Karl Marx, page 1186.

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to work.

Constitution of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics [1936]. Article 118

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to rest.

Ibid. Article 119

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to maintenance in old age.

Ibid. Article 120

Citizens of the U.S.S.R. have the right to education.

Ibid. Article 121

JACQUES MARITAIN

[1882–]

In the modern social order, the *person* is sacrificed to the *individual.* The individual is given universal suffrage, equality of rights, freedom of opinion; while the person, isolated, naked, with no social armor to sustain and protect him, is left to the mercy of all the devouring forces which threaten the life of the soul, exposed to relentless actions and reactions of conflicting interests and appetites. . . . It is a homicidal civilization.

Trois Reformateurs. Page 29

EWALD HERMANN AUGUSTE BANSE

[1883–]

The English, once they have adopted an objective, never let it out of sight for a moment, and use absolutely any means of getting to it without the slightest compunction.

Germany Prepares for War [1934]

We confess that it gives us pleasure to meditate on the destruction that must sooner or later overtake this proud and seemingly invincible nation [Great Britain] and to think that this country, which was last conquered in 1066, will once more obey a foreign master or at any rate have to resign its rich colonial empire. The above sentences would appear monstrous, nay rank blasphemy, to every Englishman and Englishwoman in the world — if they ever saw them.

Germany Prepares for War [1934]

The psychological error lay in our conception of the American as a self-important boaster, a shoddy manufacturer of shoddy goods and an unscrupulous over-reacher in business, whose word could not be trusted. Such Americans there certainly were, but there is the other type of American, who is conspicuously efficient in all industrial and technical undertakings, the American who builds the highest houses, produces most motor-cars, attains record economic output, who built the Panama Canal and whose spirit of enterprise knows no bounds.

Ibid.

The Russians are only formidable when they retire into their own geographical and psychological interior.

Ibid.

The Poles are an excessively restless, ambitious and greedy nation of western Slavs, whose territory was formerly divided between Prussia, Austria and Russia, because these countries believed that this was the only way in which they could feel secure against this turbulent people; and this is, in fact, the only way of settling the Polish question.

Ibid.

WALTER BUCH

[1883–]

Right is what benefits the German people, and wrong is what would be harmful.

Address to Press, February 2, 1936

WILHELM DIBELIUS

The English State rests on two specifically English assumptions, common sense and the transformation of the antagonist into a privileged colleague.

England [1922] [1]

---

[1] Translated from the German by Mary Agnes Hamilton.

GOTTFRIED FEDER
[1883–1941]

General profit before private profit [*Gemeinnutz vor Eigennutz*].

National Socialist Party Platform [*1920*]

BENITO MUSSOLINI
[1883–1945]

Italians, love bread, heart of the home, savor of the repast, joy of health;
Respect bread, sweat of the brow, pride of labor, poem of sacrifice;
Honor bread, glory of the fields, fragrance of the earth, feast of life;
Do not waste bread, richness of the fatherland, sweetest gift of God, most holy reward of human toil.

Proclamation [*April 14–15, 1928*]

War alone brings up to its highest tension all human energy and puts the stamp of nobility upon the peoples who have the courage to face it.

Written for The Italian Encyclopedia[1]

Three cheers for war in general!

Speech[1]

Fortunately the Italian people is not yet accustomed to eating several times per day.

Speech [*December, 1930*][1]

We have buried the putrid corpse of liberty.

Speech[2]

According to a cold, objective examination of the situation, there are not at present in Europe problems big enough or acute enough to justify a war that by logical development would spread from Europe and become a universal event.

Address at Turin, Italy [*May 14, 1939*]

When the instincts in a people are stationary and without ideas, only the use of force can save them. Those whom we strike will be grateful because the blow will save them from falling into the abyss toward which their own fear was pushing them. Have you ever seen a lamb become a wolf? The Italian race is a race of sheep. Eighteen years are not enough to change them. It takes a hundred and eighty, and maybe a hundred and eighty centuries.

Quoted in The Ciano Diaries [*January 29, 1940*]. *Page 202*

It is humiliating to remain with our hands folded while others write history. It matters little who wins. To make a people great it is necessary to send them to battle even if you have to kick them in the pants. This is what I shall do.

Ibid. [*April 11, 1940*]. *Page 236*

EDOUARD DALADIER
[1884–]

The weakness of democracies is that once a general has been built up by public opinion it becomes impossible to remove him.

Quoted by PERTINAX[1] *in Grave Diggers of France. Page 87* [*1944*]

If French and German blood is now to be spilled, as it was twenty-five years ago . . . then each of the two peoples will fight confident of its own victory. But surely Destruction and Barbarism will be the real victors.

Letter to Adolf Hitler, August 26, 1939

A phrase has spread from civilians to soldiers and back again: "This is a phony war."[2]

Ibid. Page 139. [*Speech to the Deputies, December 22, 1939*]

FRANZ KAFKA
[1884–1924]

The true way goes over a rope which is not stretched at any great height but just above the ground. It seems more designed to make people stumble than to be walked upon.

---

[1] Quoted in GEORGE SELDES: *Sawdust Caesar.*

[2] Quoted in MAURICE PARMELEE: *Bolshevism, Fascism and the Liberal-Democratic State.*

[1] André Géraud

[2] The French was "*une drôle de guerre.*"

The Great Wall of China.[1] *Reflections*

You do not need to leave your room. Remain sitting at your table and listen. Do not even listen, simply wait. Do not even wait, be quite still and solitary. The world will freely offer itself to you to be unmasked, it has no choice, it will roll in ecstasy at your feet.

Ibid.

ANDRÉ MAUROIS
[1885–]

Thus did Youth and Middle Age meet upon their way, and the former looked at the latter with respect, but with impatience. But the Middle Age looked at Youth with a kindly irony, and promised himself to dominate it by the strength of a more cultivated mind. Middle Age forgot that the minds of different generations are as impenetrable one by the other as are the monads of Leibniz.

Ariel.[2] *Chap. 12* [*1924*]

If in the eyes of an Irishman there is any one being more ridiculous than an Englishman, it is an Englishman who loves Ireland.

Ibid. Chap. 13

Learning is nothing without cultivated manners, but when the two are combined in a woman you have one of the most exquisite products of civilization.

Ibid. Chap. 16

Modesty and unselfishness — these are virtues which men praise — and pass by.

Ibid. Chap. 24

That mixture of Christian sorrow and mundane relish which the virtuous employ in talking of the vicious.

Ibid. Chap. 26

There are certain persons for whom pure Truth is a poison.

Ibid. Chap. 29

Housekeeping in common is for women the acid test.

Ariel. Chap. 35

ADOLF HITLER[1]
[1889–1945]

Then will come a National-Socialist State tribunal; then will November, 1918, be expiated; then heads will roll!

Spoken in testimony at a trial of German army officers, in Leipzig [1930][2]

During the next thousand years no revolution will take place in Germany.

Address at Party Rally, September, 1934

The Sudetenland is the last territorial claim I have to make in Europe.

Address at Sports Palast, September 26, 1938

I know that one is able to win people far more by the spoken than by the written word, and that every great movement on this globe owes its rise to the great speakers and not to the great writers.

Mein Kampf.[3] *Preface*

The one means that wins the easiest victory over reason: terror and force.

Ibid. Chap. 2. Page 53

From a feeble cosmopolite I had turned into a fanatical anti-Semite.

Ibid. Page 83

A majority can never replace the man. . . . Just as a hundred fools do not make one wise man, an heroic decision is not likely to come from a hundred cowards.

Ibid. Chap. 3. Page 105

There is only one real "statesman" once in a blue moon in one nation, and not a hundred or more at a time.

Ibid. Page 113

---

[1] Translated by MR. and MRS. EDWIN MUIR.
[2] Translated by ELLA D'ARCY.

[1] This wicked man, the repository and embodiment of many forms of soul-destroying hatred, this monstrous product of former wrongs and shame — WINSTON SPENCER CHURCHILL: *Every Man to His Post, Address broadcast September 11, 1940.*
[2] Quoted in KONRAD HEIDEN: *Hitler, A Biography* [1936].
[3] Complete and Unabridged Edition, published by Reynal and Hitchcock [1940].

If a nation succumbs in its struggle for the rights of mankind, then it was probably found weighing too lightly in the scales of destiny to justify its good fortune of being allowed to continue on this mortal globe. For if a man is not ready or able to fight for his existence, righteous Providence has already decreed his doom. The world is not intended for cowardly nations.

Mein Kampf. Vol. I, Chap. 3. Page 123

Every movement with great aims has anxiously to watch that it does not lose connection with the great masses.

Ibid. Page 137

I consider the foundation or the destruction of a religion essentially more important than the foundation or destruction of a State, let alone a party.

Ibid. Page 148

Political parties have nothing to do with religious problems, as long as these are not hostile to the nation and do not undermine the ethics and morality of their own race.

Ibid. Page 150

The efficiency of the truly national leader consists primarily in preventing the division of the attention of a people, and always in concentrating it on a single enemy.

Ibid. Page 152

Mankind has grown strong in eternal struggles and it will only perish through eternal peace.

Ibid. Chap. 4. Page 175

The greater the amount of room a people has at its disposal, the greater is also its natural protection; because military victories over nations crowded in small territories have always been reached more quickly and more easily.

Ibid. Page 177

If this earth really has room enough for all to live in, then one should give us the space that we need for living.

Ibid. Chap. 4. Page 179

Strength lies not in defense but in attack.

Ibid. Page 191

One should guard against believing the great masses to be more stupid than they actually are.

Mein Kampf. Vol. I, Chap. 5. Page 224

All propaganda has to be popular and has to adapt its spiritual level to the perception of the least intelligent of those towards whom it intends to direct itself.

Ibid. Chap. 6. Page 232

As soon as by one's own propaganda even a glimpse of right on the other side is admitted, the cause for doubting one's own right is laid.

Ibid. Page 237

All advertising, whether it lies in the field of business or of politics, will carry success by continuity and regular uniformity of application.

Ibid. Page 240

What we have to fight for is the security of the existence and the increase of our race and our people, the nourishment of its children and the preservation of the purity of the blood, the freedom and independence of the fatherland in order to enable our people to mature for the fulfillment of the mission which the Creator of the universe has allotted also to them.

Ibid. Chap. 8. Page 288

In the size of the lie there is always contained a certain factor of credibility, since the great masses of the people . . . will more easily fall victims to a great lie than to a small one.

Ibid. Chap. 10. Page 313

If an idea is right in itself, and if thus armed it embarks on the struggle in this world, it is invincible and every persecution will lead to its inner strengthening.

Ibid. Chap. 12. Page 487

White collar workers.

Ibid. Appendix. [Notice of National Socialist German Workers' Party meeting of February 3, 1921] Page 523

It is just the Aryan who is endowed with this glorious, creatively active ability.

Ibid. Vol. II, Chap. 2. Page 594

There is only one disgrace: to be sick.

Mein Kampf. Vol. II, Chap. 2. Page 608

The young and healthy boy has to learn to be beaten.

Ibid. Page 616

The goal of female education has invariably to be the future mother.

Ibid. Page 621

Many will be far more ready to take in a pictorial presentation than to read a lengthy piece of writing. The picture in a shorter time, I would almost say at one blow, furnishes man with an enlightenment which he receives from literature only after tedious reading.[1]

Ibid. Chap. 6. Page 705

In the morning and even during the day men's will power revolts with highest energy against an attempt at being forced under another's will and another's opinion. In the evening, however, they succumb more easily to the dominating force of a stronger will.

Ibid. Page 710

As National Socialists we see our program in our flag. In the *red* we see the social idea of the movement, in the *white* the national idea, in the *swastika*[2] the mission of the fight for the victory of Aryan man, and at the same time also the victory of the idea of creative work which in itself is and will always be anti-Semitic.

Ibid. Chap. 7. Page 737

Germany will be either a world power or will not be at all. . . . We terminate the endless German drive to the south and west of Europe, and direct our gaze towards the lands in the east.

Ibid. Chap. 14. Page 950

An alliance whose aim does not comprise a plan for war is senseless and worthless. One makes alliances only for fighting.

Mein Kampf. Vol. II, Chap. 14. Page 959

Never tolerate the establishment of two continental powers in Europe.

Ibid. Page 963

An intelligent victor will, whenever possible, present his demands to the vanquished in installments.

Ibid. Chap. 15. Page 968

The more extortions thus cheerfully accepted, the more unjustified does it seem to people finally to set about defending themselves. *Ibid.*

When the German Reich gives a guarantee, that means it also abides by it. We are neither Englishmen nor Jews.

Proclamation of War against the Soviet Union [June 22, 1941], having first invaded Russia

After fifteen years of work I have achieved, as a common German soldier and merely with my fanatical will power, the unity of the German nation, and have freed it from the death sentence of Versailles.[1]

Proclamation to the Troops on taking over the leadership of the German armed forces [December 21, 1941]

This war no longer bears the characteristics of former inter-European conflicts. It is one of those elemental conflicts which usher in a new millennium and which shake the world once in a thousand years.

Speech before the Reichstag [April 26, 1942]

Whomsoever England allies herself with, she will see her allies stronger than she is herself at the end of this war.

Ibid.

---

[1] One picture is worth more than ten thousand words. — *Chinese Proverb.*

A picture can tell more than a page of text. — Mark Sullivan: *Our Times*, Vol. I, Chap. 16, page 399 [1926].

[2] The swastika had been used as a symbol of Germanic religion by folkish groups before the War, but without anti-Semitic implications. — *Annotation. Page 736*

[1] The Allied and Associated Governments affirm and Germany accepts the responsibility of Germany and her Allies for causing all the loss and damage to which the Allied and Associated Governments and their nationals have been subjected as a consequence of the war imposed upon them by the aggression of Germany and her Allies. — Treaty of Versailles, *Article 231 (the "War Guilt Clause") [June 28, 1919].*

If the German people despair, they will deserve no better than they get. If they despair, I will not be sorry for them if God lets them down.

Speech at Munich on the 20th Anniversary of the "Munich Beer Hall Putsch." Broadcast November 8, 1943

My possessions belong to the party, or, if this no longer exists, to the state. If the state, too, is destroyed, there is no need for any further instructions. . . . My executor is permitted to hand over everything that is necessary for maintaining a petit-bourgeois standard of living, especially to my wife's mother.

Extract from Adolf Hitler's personal will, dated Berlin, 29 April, 1945. Released by the Allied authorities at Nuremberg, December 30, 1945

KAREL ČAPEK
[1890–1938]

Rossum's Universal Robots [mechanical men].

"R. U. R.," a play [1920]

O Lord, grant that in some way it may rain every day, say from about midnight until three o'clock in the morning, . . . gentle and warm so that it can soak in; . . . that there may be plenty of dew and little wind, enough worms, no plant-lice and snails, no mildew, and that once a week thin liquid manure and guano may fall from heaven.

The Gardener's Year: The Gardener's Prayer [1931]

CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH MARIE DE GAULLE
[1890–]

France has lost a battle. But France has not lost the war.

Broadcast from London to the French people after the fall of France, June 18, 1940

There is no longer on the soil of France herself any independent Government capable of upholding the interests of France and of the French overseas. Consequently, and owing to *force majeure,* a French National Committee will be formed in agreement with the British Government, representing the interests of the country and the people and resolved to maintain the independence of France; to honor the alliances to which she is committed; and to contribute to the war efforts of the Allies until final victory.

Radio address, June 23, 1940

For a nation which fights bound hand and foot against a fully-armed oppressor, discipline in battle imposes several conditions. . . . France will fight this battle with passion, but she will fight it with discipline.

Broadcast to France [June 6, 1944]

In the hearts of all the peoples who have united to assure the triumph of right and liberty there is a tremendous aspiration toward a better future. . . . It is not tolerable, it is not possible, that from so much death, so much sacrifice and ruin, so much heroism, a greater and better humanity shall not emerge.

Speech in Ottawa, Canada [July 11, 1944]

ROBERT LEY
[1890–1945]

Strength through Joy.

Instruction for the German Labor Front, December 2, 1933

FRANZ WERFEL
[1890–1945]

Yes, death is strong, but look you, the strongest,
Stronger is music than death.

Poems:[1] *The Beyond [1945]*

The westward slope of life has this relief:
God lengthens time, as time becomes more brief.

Ibid. The Calendar of Sleep

All greatness loves to be surprising.

Ibid. Night Rain

---

[1] Translated by EDITH ABERCROMBIE SNOW.

HANS FALLADA [1]

[1893–1947]

Little Man, What Now?

Title of novel [*1932*] *on post-war Germany*

HERMANN GOERING

[1893–1946]

The German Folk must become a Folk of flyers.

Address, February, 1933

Shoot first and inquire afterwards, and if you make mistakes, I will protect you.

Instruction for the Prussian Police, 1933

I am in the habit of shooting from time to time, and if I sometimes make mistakes, at least I have shot.

Address at Essen, March 10, 1933

Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat.[2]

Radio broadcast, summer of 1936

Our task is to secure for all time the superiority which Germany has obtained over all countries in the air.

Address, March 1, 1939

Adolf Hitler is the greatest German of all time.

Proclamation on Hitler's 50th Birthday, April 20, 1939

The Führer's deeds followed each other hard as hammer blows.

Address, May 1, 1939

BARON EHRENFRIED GUNTHER VON HUENEFELD

[1893–1929]

To-morrow, we shall start on our great journey. After a trying period of expectancy, we have entered upon the stage of certainty. Now the last word lies with the God of weathers and to confide in Him is the duty of every sincere sportsman.

Interview, before his transatlantic air flight in the Bremen [*April 12–13, 1928*]

Silent I ponder. Ended is the flight,
And He whose hands upheld us in the air,
Whose grace has calmed the snowstorm and the night,
Is now with me and folds my hands in prayer.

Song of Thanks in the Lighthouse at Greenly, after the safe landing of the Bremen

He who has glimpsed the awful face of Death
Can but confess Thy mercy and Thy might;
Who never bowed his heart before Thy cross,
He never saw the unadulterate Light.

Ibid.

JOACHIM VON RIBBENTROP

[1893–1946]

The Führer is always right.

Königsberg address, August 24, 1939

The Führer and Stalin have decided upon friendship. The non-aggression pact has established a firm and unshakable foundation on which both States will build and develop.

Moscow address, August 24, 1939

Dear Ciano, I cannot tell you anything as yet because every decision is locked in the impenetrable bosom of the Führer. However, one thing is certain: if we attack, the Russia of Stalin will be erased from the map within eight weeks.

Quoted in The Ciano Diaries [*June 15, 1941*]. *Page 583*

ALFRED ROSENBERG

[1893–1946]

We have saved the civilization of Europe from the Bolshevik disaster. He who fights against Germany, fights for world Bolshevism.

Heiligenstadt address, August 8, 1935

For decades education in Germany has been looked on merely as a means of increasing knowledge. Instead of this, National Socialism has decreed education to be the strengthening of character.

---

[1] Pen-name of Rudolf Ditzen.

[2] See Goebbels, page 1216.

Address to teachers, February 11, 1938

For Germany the Jewish problem will not be solved before the Jew has left the Reich.

Address to the foreign press, February 7, 1939

RICHARD-WALTHER OSKAR DARRÉ

[1895-]

The indissoluble association of Blood and Soil [*Blut und Boden*] is an indispensable condition for the healthy life of a people.[1]

Hereditary Peasant Homestead Law, September 29, 1933

PAUL JOSEPH GOEBBELS

[1897-1945]

We can do without butter, but, despite all our love of peace, not without arms. One cannot shoot with butter but with guns.[2]

Address in Berlin, January 17, 1936

The German people feels happy and content. It knows that the Führer will always find ways and means to overcome economic needs.

Winter Relief Work Address, October 6, 1936

We have made the Reich by propaganda.

Address at Essen, June 25, 1939

ERICH MARIA REMARQUE

[1897-]

The army report confined itself to the single sentence: All quiet on the Western Front.

All Quiet on the Western Front[1] [*1929*]

He had fallen forward and lay on the earth as though sleeping. His face had an expression of calm, as though almost glad the end had come.

Ibid.

KURT EDLER VON SCHUSCHNIGG

[1897-]

We want a free, independent and social-minded, a Christian and united Austria. Threats and pressure are not going to be tolerated. I demand from no one that he should put up with insolence.

Radio address, March 8, 1938

HIROHITO

[1901-]

The ties between us and our people have always stood upon mutual trust and affection. They do not depend upon mere legends and myths. They are not predicated on the false conception that the Emperor is divine and that the Japanese people are superior to other races and fated to rule the world.

New Year Rescript of the Emperor of Japan [*1946*]

GALEAZZO CIANO

[1903-1944]

I do not believe that Hitler can have the wisdom to be moderate in victory, and I believe even less that the English, now that they have taken up the sword, are disposed to sheathe it to their dishonor.

Diaries [*September 8, 1939*]. *Page 140*

Italy cannot remain absent from the present terrible struggle which will forge the destinies of the world.

Radio address, May 19, 1940

---

[1] The idea had already been suggested, "Blood and Soil make the destiny of peoples," in a volume by AUGUST WINNIG: *Befreiung* (1926).

[2] Probably the origin of the slogan, "Guns or butter," popularly attributed to Hermann Goering, who made a similar remark in a radio broadcast later in the year. See Goering, page 1215.

[1] Translated by A. W. WHEEN.

I feel that in this cell, this gloomy Veronese cell where I am confined during my last days of this earthly life, I am surrounded by all those whom I have loved and who love me. Neither walls nor men can prevent it. It is hard to think that I shall not be able to gaze into the eyes of my three children or to press my mother to my heart, or my wife, who in my hours of sorrow has revealed herself a strong, sure, and faithful companion. But I must bow to the will of God, and a great calm is descending upon my soul.

Diaries [*December 23, 1943*]. *Page 584*

BALDUR VON SCHIRACH
[1907–]

He who serves our Führer, Adolf Hitler, serves Germany. and he who serves Germany serves God.

Address to German Youth, July 25, 1936

The nation of poets and thinkers has changed itself into a nation of poets and soldiers.

Ibid. June 14, 1938

HORST WESSEL
[1907–1930]

The banners high, the ranks tight closed,
Storm Troops march with quiet, firm step.
Comrades, the Red Front and Reaction shot,
March with us in spirit in our ranks.

Horst Wessel Song [*1927*]

MISCELLANEOUS TRANSLATIONS

Achtung! Schpitfeuer!

"Warning! Spitfires!" Radio message among German planes, always overheard by Royal Air Force flyers during the Battle of Britain

An army, like a serpent, travels on its belly.[1]

Attributed to Frederick II, *King of Prussia* [*1712–1786*]

Arbor viva, tacui; mortua, cano (When I was part of a living tree, I was silent; now dead, I sing).

Inscription found on an old violin[2]

A shipwrecked sailor, buried on this coast,
Bids thee take sail —
Full many a gallant ship, when we were lost,
Weathered the gale.[1]

Palatine Anthology. VII, 283, Theodoridas[2]

Dansons la Carmagnole,
Vive le son du canon!

La Carmagnole [*France, 1792*]

Dead on the field of honour.

From the death of Latour d'Auvergne at Oberhausen, Bavaria [*June 27, 1800*] *until 1814, his name was retained on the roll of his company of grenadiers, as a mark of honour. At each roll-call the color-sergeant made this response.*

---

[1] An army marches on its stomach. — *Attributed to* Napoleon I [*1769–1821*]

[2] Oh all you safe and smooth of heart
Listen to song from me,
Whose wooden throat was once a part
Of the north side of a tree!
Winifred Welles [1893–1939]: *The Violin*

[1] Tomb of a shipwrecked seafarer am I;
But thou, sail on!
For homeward safe did other vessels fly,
Though we were gone.
Andrew Lang [1844–1912]: *The Sailor's Grave* (from the Greek)

[2] Translated by Henry Wellesley [1791–1866.

Death is never at a loss for occasions.
Greek Anthology. Book IX, 488, Trypho

Dum tacent, clamant (Though silent, they cry aloud).
Inscription on a monument, Union Soldiers' Cemetery, Chalmette, near New Orleans, Louisiana

Ea discamus in terris quorum scientia perseveret in caelis (Let us learn on earth those things whose knowledge might continue in heaven).
Motto of Saint Paul's School, Concord, New Hampshire

Every French soldier carries in his knapsack a marshal's baton.[1]
Attributed to NAPOLEON I

Fascism and National Socialism believe indeed in the rise of certain peoples, but doubt the general progress of mankind as a whole. In contrast to the view represented by Giambattista Vico and others of a cycle of culture, they [Fascism and National Socialism] regard historical evolution as the fulfilment of the mission of the Folk, which is determined, according to National Socialism by the Folk's racial mission, and according to Fascism by its cultural mission.
Der Grosse Brockhaus, Ergänzungsband, XXI, [1935]. Art. "Fortschritt"

Had a horse, a finer no one ever saw,
But the sheriff sold him in the name of the law;
E'en a stirrup cup that rascal would not yield, —
But, no matter, more was lost at Mohacs Field.[2]
Hungarian Folksong. Korbay's Hungarian Songs. Volume I

Il est cocu, le Chef de Gare.
Refrain of French comic ballad, popular in World War I.[1]

Laissez faire, laissez aller (Let it be, let it go; viz., let nature take its course).
Attributed to BOISGUILBERT *[1646–1714], also to* GOURNAY, *Minister of Commerce at Paris [1751], and to* QUESNAY, *writer on political economy. Quoted by* ADAM SMITH *in The Wealth of Nations*

Let George do it, he is the man of the time.[2]
LOUIS XII *of* FRANCE *[1462–1515]*

Mater ait natae, dic natae, natam
Ut moneat natae, plangere filiolam.
(The mother says to her daughter:
"Tell your daughter that she advise her daughter
That her daughter is crying.")
A distich, according to Zwingler, on a lady of the Dalburg family who saw her descendants to the sixth generation

Medicine for the soul.
Inscription over the door of the Library at Thebes. — DIODORUS SICULUS *[second half of first century B.C.]: I, 49, 3*

Never believe the impossible,
Never regret the past,
Do not long for the unattainable.
Aucassin and Nicolette [13th century]. Le Lai de l'Oiselet

Nothing equals the joy of the drinker, except the joy of the wine in being drunk.
Anonymous. Quoted by MAURICE DES OMBIAUX: *Nouveau Manuel de l'Amateur de Bourgoyne [1921]*

---

[1] Tout soldat français porte dans sa giberne le bâton de maréchal de France.

[2] The song was written after the crushing defeat of the Hungarian army, under Louis II, by the Turks, under Soliman II, at Mohacs, on August 29, 1526. On August 12, 1687, the Imperialists, under Charles of Lorraine, inflicted an equally crushing defeat on the Turks at Mohacs.

[1] Gently translated by H. S. MACKINTOSH: He has been duped, the station master. In *What Cheer,* anthology edited by DAVID MCCORD [1945], page 110.

[2] *Laissez faire à Georges, il est homme d'âge.* — Referring to his prime minister, Cardinal Georges d'Amboise.

George McManus, American cartoonist, in his comic series, *Let George Do It,* popularized the saying in the early 1900s.

Nothing is changed in France; there is only one Frenchman more.

According to the Contemporary Review [February, 1854] this sentence formed the opening of an address written in the name of the Comte d'Artois by Count Beugnot, and published in the Moniteur [April 12, 1814]

Terrible he rode alone,
With his Yemen sword for aid;
Ornament it carried none
But the notches on the blade.

The Death Feud, an Arab War Song, of an age earlier than that of Mahomet. Anonymous translation from Tait's Magazine [July, 1850]

The phrase, "Religion is the opium of the people,"[1] comes not from Marx but from Bruno Bauer.[2]

Annotation, page 441, Mein Kampf by ADOLF HITLER, *Vol. I, Chap. XI.*

The world is merely a bridge; ye are to pass over it, and not to build your dwellings upon it.

Inscription on the Victory Gate, Fathepur, India. From Agrapha, Unwritten Sayings of Jesus

There is many a true word spoken in doggerel.

Czech Folksong

Thou who passest on this path,
If haply thou dost mark this monument,
Laugh not, I pray thee, though it is a dog's grave.
Tears fell for me, and the dust was heaped above me
By a master's hand.

Greek Anthology. Epitaph (of unknown authorship)

Today all Germany is ours:
Tomorrow the whole world.

Nazi Song

Toil does not come to help the idle.

Greek Anthology. Fragment 440 (of unknown authorship)

Two o'clock in the morning courage.

NAPOLEON I. *Quoted in Napoleon at St. Helena [1823] by* LAS CASES

Whatever kind of word thou speakest the like shalt thou hear.

Greek Anthology. Book IX, 382 A Homeric Cento

When I am dead let fire destroy the world;
It matters not to me, for I am safe.

Ibid. Fragment 430 (of unknown authorship)

Nunc scripsi totum: pro Christo da mihi potum

Monkish inscription at the end of medieval manuscripts

---

[1] Religion is the sign of the oppressed creature, the feelings of a heartless world, just as it is the spirit of unspiritual conditions. It is the opium of the people. — KARL MARX [1818–1883]: *Introduction to a Critique of the Hegelian Philosophy of Right [1844]*

[2] Bruno Bauer [1809–1882], a German philosophical, theological and historical writer of the Hegelian school.

The great Jehovah speaks to us
In Genesis and Exodus;
Leviticus and Numbers see,
Followed by Deuteronomy.
Joshua and Judges sway the land,
Ruth gleans a sheaf with trembling hand,
Samuel and numerous Kings appear,
Whose Chronicles we wondering hear;
Ezra and Nehemiah now
Esther, the beauteous mourner, show;
Job speaks in sighs, David in Psalms,
The Proverbs teach to scatter alms.
Ecclesiastes then comes on
And the sweet Song of Solomon.
Isaiah, Jeremiah then,
With Lamentations takes his pen.
Ezekiel, Daniel, Hosea's lyres
Swell Joel, Amos, Obadiah's.
Next Jonah, Micah, Nahum come,
And lofty Habakkuk finds room.
While Zephaniah, Haggai call,
Rapt Zechariah builds his wall,
And Malachi with garments rent,
Concludes the ancient Testament.

Old Testament. (*American Tract Society, 1852*)

Matthew and Mark, and Luke and John,
The Holy Gospels wrote,
Describing how the Saviour died —
His life — and all He taught;
Acts prove how God the Apostles owned
With signs in every place;
St. Paul, in Romans, teaches us
How man is saved by grace;
The Apostle, in Corinthians,
Instructs, exhorts, reproves;
Galatians shows that faith in Christ
Alone the Father loves.
Ephesians and Philippians tell
What Christians ought to be;
Colossians bids us live to God
And for eternity.
In Thessalonians we are taught
The Lord will come from Heaven;
In Timothy and Titus
A bishop's rule is given.
Philemon marks a Christian's love,
Which only Christians know;
Hebrews reveals the Gospel
Prefigured by the law;
James teaches without holiness
Faith is but vain and dead;
St. Peter points the narrow way
In which the saints are led;
John, in his three Epistles,
On love delights to dwell;
St. Jude gives awful warning
Of judgment, wrath, and hell;
The Revelation prophesies
Of that tremendous day
When Christ, and Christ alone, shall be
The trembling sinner's stay.

New Testament. (*American Tract Society, 1852*)

These are the twelve Apostles' names:
Peter and Andrew, John and James,
Two pair of brothers who lived by the sea,
When Jesus said to them, "Follow me."
Then James the Less and Jude were called, too,
Philip, and also Bartholomew,
Matthew, and Thomas who doubted His word,
Simon, and Judas who sold his Lord.

ANONYMOUS: *The Apostles*

This Bible is for the Government of the People, by the People, and for the People.[1]

General Prologue, Wycliffe Translation of the Bible, 1384

---

[1] See Theodore Parker, page 477.

THE KING JAMES BIBLE[1]

OLD TESTAMENT

And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

Genesis. I, 3

It is not good that the man should be alone.

Ibid. II, 18

Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh.

Ibid. 23

They sewed fig-leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

Ibid. III, 7

In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread.

Ibid. 19

For dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Ibid.

The mother of all living.

Ibid. 20

Am I my brother's keeper?

Ibid. IV, 9

My punishment is greater than I can bear.

Ibid. 13

And the Lord set a mark upon Cain.

Ibid. 15

Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

Ibid. 21

And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred and sixty and nine years.

Ibid. V, 27

There were giants in the earth in those days.

Ibid. VI, 4

And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

Genesis. VII, 12

The dove found no rest for the sole of her foot.

Ibid. VIII, 9

In her mouth was an olive leaf.

Ibid. 11

While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

Ibid. 22

Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed.

Ibid. IX, 6

I do set my bow in the cloud.

Ibid. 13

Nimrod the mighty hunter.

Ibid. X, 9

Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth.

Ibid. XI, 9

Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee.

Ibid. XIII, 8

In a good old age.

Ibid. XV, 15

His [Ishmael's] hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him.

Ibid. XVI, 12

Old and well stricken in age.

Ibid. XVIII, 11

His [Lot's] wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.[1]

Ibid. XIX, 26

The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

Ibid. XXVII, 22

---

[1] Among all our joys, there was no one that more filled our hearts, than the blessed continuance of the preaching of God's sacred Word among us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth; because the fruit thereof extendeth itself, not only to the time spent in this transitory world, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven. — THE TRANSLATORS

[1] Of all Metamorphoses or transmigrations, I believe only one, that is of Lot's wife. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 42*

He [Jacob] dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of the Lord ascending and descending it.

Genesis. XXVIII, 12

Jacob served seven years for Rachel.

Ibid. XXIX, 20

Mizpah . . . The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

Ibid. XXXI, 49

I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

Ibid. XXXII, 26

They stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colours.

Ibid. XXXVII, 23

He left his garment in her hand, and fled.

Ibid. XXXIX, 12

There come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: And there shall arise after them seven years of famine.

Ibid. XLI, 29, 30

Bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

Ibid. XLII, 38, and XLIV, 29

His life is bound up in the lad's life.

Ibid. XLIV, 30

Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel.

Ibid. XLIX, 4

I have been a stranger in a strange land.

Exodus. II, 22

Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

Ibid. III, 5

A land flowing with milk and honey.[1]

Ibid. 8, and XXXIII, 3

I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

Ibid. IV, 10

Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick.

Ibid. V, 7

Darkness which may be felt.

Ibid. X, 21

---

[1] Also in *Jeremiah, XI, 5,* and *XXXIII, 22.*

This day [passover] shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations.

Exodus. XII, 14

There was not a house where there was not one dead.[1]

Ibid. 30

The Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire.

Ibid. XIII, 21

They could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter.

Ibid. XV, 23

When we sat by the fleshpots.

Ibid. XVI, 3

It is manna.

Ibid. 15

Honour thy father and thy mother.[2]

Ibid. XX, 12

Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.[3]

Ibid. XXI, 24

I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way.[4]

Ibid. XXIII, 20

He wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

Ibid. XXXIV, 28

The swine . . . is unclean to you. Of their flesh shall ye not eat.

Leviticus. XI, 7, 8

---

[1] See John Hay, page 639.

[2] Also in *Apocrypha, Ecclesiasticus, III, 8.*

Have no other gods but me;
Unto no image bow the knee;
Take not the name of God in vain;
Do not the Sabbath day profane;
Honour thy father and thy mother too;
And see that thou no murder do;
From vile adultery keep thou clean;
And steal not, though thy state be mean;
Bear not false witness — shun that blot;
What is thy neighbour's covet not.

The Decalogue. Found in Parish Register, Lancaster, Nottinghamshire, England, 1689.

[3] Also in *Deuteronomy, XIX, 21.*

[4] I could easily believe that not only whole countries, but particular persons, have their Tutelary and Guardian Angels. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 36*

Love thy neighbour as thyself.

Leviticus. XIX, 18

The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee,[1] and give thee peace.

Numbers. VI, 24, 25, 26

The Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

Ibid. XXII, 28

Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

Ibid. XXIII, 10

How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

Ibid. XXIV, 5

Man doth not live by bread only.[2]

Deuteronomy. VIII, 3

The wife of thy bosom.

Ibid. XIII, 6

The poor shall never cease out of the land.

Ibid. XV, 11

In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! [3]

Ibid. XXVIII, 67

Be strong and of a good courage.[4]

Ibid. XXXI, 6, 7, 23

He kept him as the apple of his eye.[5]

Ibid. XXXII, 10

Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked.

Ibid. 15

As thy days, so shall thy strength be.

Ibid. XXXIII, 25

Underneath are the everlasting arms.

Ibid. 27

The wall of the city shall fall down flat.

Joshua. VI, 5

His fame was noised throughout all the country.

Ibid. 27

The sun stood still, and the moon stayed.

Joshua. X, 13

I am going the way of all the earth.

Ibid. XXIII, 14

I arose a mother in Israel.

Judges. V, 7

The stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

Ibid. 20

At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.[1]

Ibid. 27

Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

Ibid. 28

Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

Ibid. VIII, 2

There was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

Ibid. XIV, 8

He smote them hip and thigh.

Ibid. XV, 8

With the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

Ibid. 16

And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth.

Ibid. XVI, 6

The Philistines be upon thee, Samson.

Ibid. 9

So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

Ibid. 30

From Dan even to Beer-sheba.

Ibid. XX, 1

The people arose as one man.

Ibid. 8

Whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.

Ruth. I, 16

---

[1] Lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.—*Psalm IV, 6*

[2] Also in *Matthew, IV, 4.*

[3] See Swinburne, page 632.

[4] Also in *Joshua, I, 6* and *X, 25.*

[5] See Cervantes, page 1155. See page 1229.

[1] Such repetitions [in this verse from the Song of Deborah] I admit to be a beauty of the highest kind.—COLERIDGE: *Biographia Literaria, Chap. 17*

Let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves.

Ruth. II, 7

Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

Ibid. III, 17

The Lord called Samuel; and he answered, Here am I.

1 Samuel. III, 4

Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth.

Ibid. 9

Quit yourselves like men.

Ibid. IV, 9

The glory is departed from Israel.

Ibid. 21

Is Saul also among the prophets?

Ibid. X, 11

And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

Ibid. 24

A man after his own heart.

Ibid. XIII, 14

Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel.

Ibid. 19

So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone.[1]

Ibid. XVII, 50

Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

Ibid. XVIII, 7; XXI, 11; XXIX, 5

For he loved him as he loved his own soul.

Ibid. XX, 17

David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam.

Ibid. XXII, 1

And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them.

Ibid. 2

Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon.

2 Samuel. I, 20

Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided.

2 Samuel. I, 23

How are the mighty fallen!

Ibid. 25, 27

Thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

Ibid. 26

Abner . . . smote him under the fifth rib.

Ibid. II, 23

Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

Ibid. III, 38

Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown.[1]

Ibid. X, 5

Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle.

Ibid. XI, 15

Thou art the man.

Ibid. XII, 7

I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.[2]

Ibid. 23

As water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again.

Ibid. XIV, 14

Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

Ibid. XVIII, 33

They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they ended the matter.

Ibid. XX, 18

The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer.

Ibid. XXII, 2

The sweet psalmist of Israel.

Ibid. XXIII, 1

Oh, that one would give me to drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate!

Ibid. 15

A wise and an understanding heart.

1 Kings. III, 12

---

[1] A boy with the heart of a king
Fitted the stone to his shepherd sling,
And a giant fell, and a royal race was free.
EDWARD ROWLAND SILL: *Field Notes, VII*

[1] Also in *1 Chronicles, XIX, 5.*

[2] With a change of pronouns, Lord Byron asked to have this line inscribed on the gravestone of his daughter, Allegra. — In a letter to Murray [May 26, 1822].

Many as the sand which is by the sea in multitude.

1 Kings. IV, 20

He [Solomon] spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

Ibid. 32

So that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.[1]

Ibid. VI, 7

A proverb and a byword.[2]

Ibid. IX, 7

The half was not told me.

Ibid. X, 7

Once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.[3]

Ibid. 22

King Solomon loved many strange women.[4]

Ibid. XI, 1

I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

Ibid. XVII, 9

An handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse.

Ibid. 12

And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail.

Ibid. 16

How long halt ye between two opinions?

Ibid. XVIII, 21

There ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand.

Ibid. 44

A still, small voice.

Ibid. XIX, 12

Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

Ibid. XX, 11

Busy here and there.

Ibid. 40

Hast thou found me, O mine enemy?

Ibid. XXI, 20

Is it well with the child?

2 Kings. IV, 26

Death in the pot.

2 Kings. IV, 40

Are not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel?

Ibid. V, 12

Is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

Ibid. VI, 32

Is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing?

Ibid. VIII, 13

Like the driving of Jehu, the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

Ibid. IX, 20

Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

Ibid. 30

A land of corn and wine.

Ibid. XVIII, 32

Set thine house in order.

Ibid. XX, 1

Our days on the earth are as a shadow.[1]

1 Chronicles. XXIX, 15

The man whom the king delighteth to honour.

Esther. VI, 6

One that feared God, and eschewed evil.

Job. I, 1

Satan came also.

Ibid. 6

The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord.

Ibid. 21

All that a man hath, will he give for his life.[2]

Ibid. II, 4

There the wicked cease from troubling, and there the weary be at rest.

Ibid. III, 17

Night, when deep sleep falleth on men.

Ibid. IV, 13; XXXIII, 15

---

[1] See Cowper, page 266.

[2] Also in *2 Chronicles, VII, 20.*

[3] See Masefield, page 857.

[4] See Naylor, page 754.

[1] Also in *Job, VIII, 9.*

[2] Satan's old saw being apt here — skin for skin,
All a man hath that will he give for life.
ROBERT BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book, Book I*

Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

Job. V, 7

He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

Ibid. 13

Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.

Ibid. 26

How forcible are right words!

Ibid. VI, 25

My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle.

Ibid. VII, 6

He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.[1]

Ibid. 10

I would not live alway.

Ibid. 16

The land of darkness and the shadow of death.

Ibid. X, 21

Canst thou by searching find out God?

Ibid. XI, 7

Clearer than the noonday.

Ibid. 17

No doubt but ye are the people.[2]

Ibid. XII, 2

Wisdom shall die with you.

Ibid.

Speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee.

Ibid. 8

Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

Ibid. XIV, 1

If a man die, shall he live again?

Ibid. 14

Miserable comforters are ye all.

Ibid. XVI, 2

The king of terrors.

Ibid. XVIII, 14

I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

Job. XIX, 20

Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!

Ibid. 23

Seeing the root of the matter is found in me.

Ibid. 28

Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue.

Ibid. XX, 12

The land of the living.

Ibid. XXVIII, 13

The price of wisdom is above rubies.

Ibid. 18

When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me.

Ibid. XXIX, 11

I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

Ibid. 13

I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.

Ibid. 15

The house appointed for all living.

Ibid. XXX, 23

Companion to owls.

Ibid. 29

My desire is . . . that mine adversary had written a book.

Ibid. XXXI, 35

Great men are not always wise.

Ibid. XXXII, 9

He multiplieth words without knowledge.

Ibid. XXXV, 16

Fair weather cometh out of the north.

Ibid. XXXVII, 22

Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

Ibid. XXXVIII, 2

The morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy.

Ibid. 7

Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further; and here shall thy proud waves be stayed.

Ibid. 11

---

[1] When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return. — *Job, XVI, 22*

The place thereof shall know it no more. — *Psalm CIII, 16*

[2] No doubt but ye are the People — your throne is above the King's.

Kipling: *The Islanders*

Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?
Job. XXXVIII, 31

Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?
Ibid. 32

He smelleth the battle afar off.
Ibid. XXXIX, 25

Hard as a piece of the nether millstone.
Ibid. XLI, 24

He maketh the deep to boil like a pot.
Ibid. 31

I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear; but now mine eye seeth thee.
Ibid. XLII, 5

His leaf also shall not wither.
Psalms. I, 3

I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep.[1]
Ibid. IV, 8

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings.
Ibid. VIII, 2

When I consider thy heavens.
Ibid. 3

What is man, that thou art mindful of him.
Ibid. 4

Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels.
Ibid. 5

Flee as a bird to your mountain.
Ibid. XI, 1

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.
Ibid. XIV, 1; LIII, 1

He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.
Ibid. XV, 4

The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; [2] yea, I have a goodly heritage.
Ibid. XVI, 6

Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.
Ibid. XVII, 8

The sorrows of death compassed me.
Ibid. XVIII, 4

He rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.
Psalms. XVIII, 10

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handiwork.
Ibid. XIX, 1

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge.
Ibid. 2

And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.
Ibid. 6

More to be desired are they than gold.
Ibid. 10

Sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.
Ibid.

Cleanse thou me from secret faults.
Ibid. 12

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight.
Ibid. 14

I may tell all my bones.
Ibid. XXII, 17

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.
Ibid. XXIII, 2

The valley of the shadow of death.
Ibid. 4

Thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
Ibid.

My cup runneth over.
Ibid. 5

Weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.
Ibid. XXX, 5

My times are in thy hand.
Ibid. XXXI, 15

From the strife of tongues.
Ibid. 20

He fashioneth their hearts alike.
Ibid. XXXIII, 15

Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
Ibid. XXXIV, 13

---

[1] I will lay me down in peace, and take my rest. — *Book of Common Prayer*

[2] The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground. — *Ibid.*

I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

Psalms. XXXVII, 25

Spreading [1] himself like a green bay-tree.

Ibid. 35

Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright.

Ibid. 37

While I was musing the fire burned.

Ibid. XXXIX, 3

Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

Ibid. 4

Every man at his best state is altogether vanity.

Ibid. 5

He heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

Ibid. 6

Blessed is he that considereth the poor.

Ibid. XLI, 1

As the hart panteth after the water-brooks.

Ibid. XLII, 1

Deep calleth unto deep.

Ibid. 7

My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

Ibid. XLV, 1

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

Ibid. XLVI, 1

Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is Mount Zion, . . . the city of the great King.

Ibid. XLVIII, 2

Man being in honour abideth not; he is like the beasts that perish.

Ibid. XLIX, 12, 20

The cattle upon a thousand hills.

Ibid. L, 10

Wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Ibid. LI, 7

Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

Ibid. 10

A broken and a contrite heart.

Psalms. LI, 17

Oh that I had wings like a dove!

Ibid. LV, 6

But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.[1]

Ibid. 13

We took sweet counsel together.

Ibid. 14

The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart.[2]

Ibid. 21

They are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear; which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.[3]

Ibid. LVIII, 4, 5

Vain is the help of man.

Ibid. LX, 11; CVIII, 12

Lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

Ibid. LXI, 2

Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

Ibid. LXII, 9

Thou renderest to every man according to his work.

Ibid. 12

Thou crownest the year with thy goodness.

Ibid. LXV, 11

We went through fire and through water.

Ibid. LXVI, 12

God setteth the solitary in families.

Ibid. LXVIII, 6

He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass.

Ibid. LXXII, 6

His enemies shall lick the dust.

Ibid. 9

---

[1] Flourishing. — *Book of Common Prayer*

[1] But it was even thou, my companion, my guide, and mine own familiar friend. — *Book of Common Prayer*. See note, page 1128.

Mine own familiar friend. — *Psalm XLI, 9*

[2] The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart. — *Book of Common Prayer*

[3] Like the deaf adder, that stoppeth her ears; which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer, charm he never so wisely. — *Ibid.*

As a dream when one awaketh.

Psalms. LXXIII, 20

Promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

Ibid. LXXV, 6

He putteth down one and setteth up another.

Ibid. 7

They go from strength to strength.

Ibid. LXXXIV, 7

A day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

Ibid. 10

Mercy and truth are met together: righteousness and peace have kissed each other.

Ibid. LXXXV, 10

A thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

Ibid. XC, 4

We spend our years as a tale that is told.[1]

Ibid. 9

The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.[2]

Ibid. 10

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Ibid. 12

Establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Ibid. 17

I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

Ibid. XCI, 2

Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

Psalms. XCI, 6

He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

Ibid. 11

The righteous shall flourish like the palm-tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

Ibid. XCII, 12

The noise of many waters.

Ibid. XCIII, 4

The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice.

Ibid. XCVII, 1

As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

Ibid. CIII, 15

The wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.[1]

Ibid. 16

Wine that maketh glad the heart of man.

Ibid. CIV, 15

Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

Ibid. 23

They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters.

Ibid. CVII, 23

At their wits' end.

Ibid. 27

Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

Ibid. CX, 3

From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same.

Ibid. CXIII, 3

I said in my haste, All men are liars.

Ibid. CXVI, 11

Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. *Ibid. 15*

---

[1] We bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told. — *Book of Common Prayer*

[2] The days of our age are threescore and ten; and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years, yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone. — *Ibid.*

[1] *Gone with the Wind*, novel by MARGARET MITCHELL [1936]. The title is from *Non Sum Qualis Eram* ("Cynara") by ERNEST DOWSON: —

I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,
Flung roses, roses riotously with the throng.

The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.[1]

Psalms. CXVIII, 22

This is the day which the Lord hath made.

Ibid. 24

I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditations.

Ibid. CXIX, 99

A lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Ibid. 105

The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

Ibid. CXXI, 6

Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

Ibid. CXXII, 7

They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

Ibid. CXXVI, 5

Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it.

Ibid. CXXVII, 1

He giveth his beloved sleep.[2]

Ibid. 2

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them.

Ibid. 5

Thy children like olive plants [3] round about thy table.

Ibid. CXXVIII, 3

I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids.[4]

Ibid. CXXXII, 4

Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity.

Ibid. CXXXIII, 1

By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.[5]

Ibid. CXXXVII, 1

We hanged our harps upon the willows.

Psalms. CXXXVII, 2

If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

Ibid. 5

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea.

Ibid. CXXXIX, 9

I am fearfully and wonderfully made.

Ibid. 14

That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones.

Ibid. CXLIV, 12

Put not your trust in princes.

Ibid. CXLVI, 3

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

Proverbs. I, 10

Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets.

Ibid. 20

Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

Ibid. III, 16

Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

Ibid. 17

Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom; and with all thy getting get understanding.

Ibid. IV, 7

The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

Ibid. 18

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Ibid. 23

Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise.

Ibid. VI, 6

Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep.

Ibid. 10; XXIV, 33

Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

Ibid. VI, 27

As an ox goeth to the slaughter.[1]

Ibid. VII, 22

---

[1] Also in *Matthew, XXI, 42.*

[2] See Mrs. Browning, page 427.

[3] Like the olive branches. — *Book of Common Prayer*

[4] Also in *Proverbs, VI, 4.*

[5] By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept, when we remembered thee, O Sion. — *Book of Common Prayer*

[1] Also in *Jeremiah, XI, 19.*

Wisdom is better than rubies.

Proverbs. VIII, 11

I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.

Ibid. 17

Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant.

Ibid. IX, 17

A wise son maketh a glad father.

Ibid. X, 1

The memory of the just is blessed.

Ibid. 7

In the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Ibid. XI, 14; XXIV, 6

He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it.

Ibid. 15

As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

Ibid. 22

Hope deferred maketh the heart sick.

Ibid. XIII, 12

The way of transgressors is hard.

Ibid. 15

He that spareth his rod hateth his son.

Ibid. 24

Fools make a mock at sin.

Ibid. XIV, 9

The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

Ibid. 10

The prudent man looketh well to his going.

Ibid. 15

The talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Ibid. 23

Righteousness exalteth a nation.

Ibid. 34

A soft answer turneth away wrath.

Ibid. XV, 1

A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Ibid. 13

He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Ibid. 15

Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Proverbs. XV, 17

A word spoken in due season, how good is it!

Ibid. 23

A man's heart deviseth his way; but the Lord directeth his steps.

Ibid. XVI, 9

Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Ibid. 18

The hoary head is a crown of glory.

Ibid. 31

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Ibid. 32

A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it.

Ibid. XVII, 8

He that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Ibid. 9

A merry heart doeth good like a medicine.

Ibid. 22

Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise.

Ibid. 28

Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing.

Ibid. XVIII, 22

A man that hath friends must show himself friendly; and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Ibid. 24

Wealth maketh many friends.

Ibid. XIX, 4

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord.[1]

Ibid. 17

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging.

Ibid. XX, 1

Every fool will be meddling.

Ibid. 3

---

[1] There is more Rhetorick in that one sentence, than in a Library of Sermons. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 87*

The hearing ear and the seeing eye.
Proverbs. XX, 12

It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer; but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.
Ibid. 14

Meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.
Ibid. 19

The beauty of old men is the grey head.
Ibid. 29

It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.
Ibid. XXI, 9; XXV, 24

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches.[1]
Ibid. XXII, 1

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old he will not depart from it.
Ibid. 6

The borrower is servant to the lender.
Ibid. 7

Remove not the ancient landmark.
Ibid. 28

Seest thou a man diligent in his business? He shall stand before kings.
Ibid. 29

Put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.
Ibid. XXIII, 2

Riches certainly make themselves wings.[2]
Ibid. 5

As he thinketh in his heart, so is he.
Ibid. 7

Drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.
Ibid. 21

Despise not thy mother when she is old.
Ibid. 22

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup; . . . at the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.
Ibid. 31, 32

A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.
Proverbs. XXIV, 5

If thou faint in the day of adversity thy strength is small.
Ibid. 10

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.
Ibid. XXV, 11

Heap coals of fire upon his head.
Ibid. 22

As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.
Ibid. 25

Answer a fool according to his folly.
Ibid. XXVI, 5

Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? There is more hope of a fool than of him.
Ibid. 12

There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.
Ibid. 13

Wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.
Ibid. 16

Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein.
Ibid. 27

Boast not thyself of to-morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
Ibid. XXVII, 1

Open rebuke is better than secret love.
Ibid. 5

Faithful are the wounds of a friend.
Ibid. 6

Better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.
Ibid. 10

A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.
Ibid. 15

Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
Ibid. 17

The wicked flee when no man pursueth; but the righteous are bold as a lion.
Ibid. XXVIII, 1

He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
Ibid. 20

---

[1] See Cervantes, page 1156.
[2] See Cowper, page 265.

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack.

Proverbs. XXVIII, 27

Where there is no vision, the people perish.

Ibid. XXIX, 18

The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give.

Ibid. XXX, 15

The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.[1]

Ibid. 19

In her tongue is the law of kindness.

Ibid. XXXI, 26

She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

Ibid. 27

Her children arise up, and call her blessed.

Ibid. 28

Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

Ibid. 29

Vanity of vanities, . . . all is vanity.

Ecclesiastes. I, 2; XII, 8

One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh.

Ibid. I, 4

The eye is not satisfied with seeing.

Ibid. 8

There is no new thing under the sun.

Ibid. 9

Is there anything whereof it may be said, See, this is new? It hath been already of old time, which was before us.[2]

Ibid. 10

All is vanity and vexation of spirit.

Ibid. 14

He that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Ibid. 18

One event happeneth to them all.

Ibid. II, 14

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven.

Ecclesiastes. III, 1

A time to keep silence, and a time to speak.

Ibid. 7

A threefold cord is not quickly broken.

Ibid. IV, 12

Let thy words be few.

Ibid. V, 2

Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

Ibid. 5

The sleep of a labouring man is sweet.

Ibid. 12

A good name is better than precious ointment.

Ibid. VII, 1

It is better to go to the house of mourning than to go to the house of feasting.

Ibid. 2

As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool.

Ibid. 6

In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider.

Ibid. 14

Be not righteous overmuch.

Ibid. 16

One man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

Ibid. 28

God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

Ibid. 29

There is no discharge in that war.[1]

Ibid. VIII, 8

To eat, and to drink, and to be merry.[2]

Ibid. 15

All things come alike to all.

Ibid. IX, 2

A living dog is better than a dead lion.

Ibid. 4

---

[1] There be triple ways to take, of the eagle or the snake,
Or the way of a man with a maid.
KIPLING: *The Long Trail*

[2] See Terence, page 1094.

[1] There's no discharge in the war. — KIPLING: *Boots*

[2] Also in *Luke, XII, 19*.

Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might.

Ecclesiastes. IX, 10

The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong.[1]

Ibid. 11

A bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Ibid. X, 20

Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.

Ibid. XI, 1

He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

Ibid. 4

In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand.

Ibid. 6

Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth.

Ibid. 9

Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth.

Ibid. XII, 1

The grinders cease because they are few.

Ibid. 3

He shall rise up at the voice of the bird.

Ibid. 4

The grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail; because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets.

Ibid. 5

Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

Ibid. 6

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was; and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

Ibid. 7

The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies.

Ibid. 11

Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

Ecclesiastes. XII, 12

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man.

Ibid. 13

I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

The Song of Solomon. II, 1

For, lo! the winter is past, the rain is over and gone; the flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land.

Ibid. 11, 12

The little foxes, that spoil the vines.

Ibid. 15

Until the day break, and the shadows flee away.

Ibid. 17; IV, 6

Terrible as an army with banners.

Ibid. VI, 4, 10

Thy neck is as a tower of ivory.

Ibid. VII, 4

Like the best wine, . . . that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

Ibid. 9

Set me as a seal upon thine heart.

Ibid. VIII, 6

Love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave.

Ibid.

Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it.

Ibid. 7

The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib.

Isaiah. I, 3

The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

Ibid. 5

As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers.[1]

Ibid. 8

Bring no more vain oblations.

Ibid. 13

Come now, and let us reason together.

Ibid. 18

---

[1] See Henry van Dyke, page 710.

[1] See Rossiter Johnson, page 652.

Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be white as snow.

Isaiah. I, 18

They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.[1]

Ibid. II, 4

In that day a man shall cast his idols . . . to the moles and to the bats.

Ibid. 20

Grind the faces of the poor.

Ibid. III, 15

Walk with stretched-forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go.

Ibid. 16

In that day seven women shall take hold of one man.

Ibid. IV, 1

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil.

Ibid. V, 20

I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Ibid. VI, 1

Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

Ibid. 3

Shall call his name Immanuel.

Ibid. VII, 14

A stone of stumbling.

Ibid. VIII, 14

His name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Ibid. IX, 6

The ancient and honourable.

Ibid. 15

The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid.

Ibid. XI, 6

How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning!

Ibid. XIV, 12

Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms?

Ibid. 16

Like the rushing of mighty waters.

Isaiah. XVII, 12

Babylon is fallen, is fallen.

Ibid. XXI, 9

Watchman, what of the night?

Ibid. 11

Let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we shall die.

Ibid. XXII, 13

Fasten him as a nail in a sure place.

Ibid. 23

Whose merchants are princes.

Ibid. XXIII, 8

A feast of fat things.

Ibid. XXV, 6

He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces.

Ibid. 8

Hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

Ibid. XXVI, 20

Leviathan, that crooked serpent . . . the dragon that is in the sea.

Ibid. XXVII, 1

For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.

Ibid. XXVIII, 10, 13

We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement.

Ibid. 15

It shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

Ibid. 19

Their strength is to sit still.

Ibid. XXX, 7

Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book.

Ibid. 8

As the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

Ibid. XXXII, 2

The desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

Ibid. XXXV, 1

Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed.

Ibid. XXXVI, 6

---

[1] Also in *Joel, III, 10* and *Micah, IV, 3.*

Set thine house in order.[1]

Isaiah. XXXVIII, 1

I shall go softly all my years.[2]

Ibid. 15

Comfort ye my people.

Ibid. XL, 1

All flesh is grass.

Ibid. 6

The nations are as a drop of a bucket.

Ibid. 15

They that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

Ibid. 31

They helped every one his neighbour: and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.

Ibid. XLI, 6

A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench.

Ibid. XLII, 3

The astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators.

Ibid. XLVII, 13

There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

Ibid. XLVIII, 22

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace.

Ibid. LII, 7

They shall see eye to eye.

Ibid. 8

A man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief.

Ibid. LIII, 3

All we like sheep have gone astray.

Ibid. 6

He is brought as a lamb to the slaughter.[3]

Ibid. 7

Ho, everyone that thirsteth, come ye to the waters.

Ibid. LV, 1

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts.

Isaiah. LV, 7

A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation.

Ibid. LX, 22

Give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness.

Ibid. LXI, 3

I have trodden the wine-press alone.

Ibid. LXIII, 3

We all do fade as a leaf.

Ibid. LXIV, 6

I am holier than thou.

Ibid. LXV, 5

Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

Jeremiah. VI, 14; VIII, 11

Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein.[1]

Ibid. VI, 16

Amend your ways and your doings.

Ibid. VII, 3; XXVI, 13

Is there no balm in Gilead? [2] Is there no physician there?

Ibid. VIII, 22

Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging-place of wayfaring men!

Ibid. IX, 2

I will feed them . . . with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

Ibid. 15; XXIII, 15

Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots?

Ibid. XIII, 23

Her sun is gone down while it was yet day.

Ibid. XV, 9

A man of strife and a man of contention.

Ibid. 10

Written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond.

Ibid. XVII, 1

He shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river.

Ibid. 8

---

[1] Also in *2 Esdras, XIV, 13.*

[2] He hoped now to walk softly all his days
In soberness of spirit.
ROBERT BROWNING: *The Ring and the Book, II, Half-Rome*

Walk softly — and carry a big stick. — THEODORE ROOSEVELT

[3] Also in *Jeremiah, LI, 40.*

[1] Stare super vias antiquas. — *The Vulgate.*

[2] *Is* there balm in Gilead?
POE: *The Raven*

He shall be buried with the burial of an ass.

Jeremiah. XXII, 19

Rahel [Rachel] weeping for her children, refused to be comforted.[1]

Ibid. XXXI, 15

The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.[2]

Ibid. 29

With my whole heart and with my whole soul.

Ibid. XXXII, 41

Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow.

Lamentations. I, 12

A wheel in the middle of a wheel.

Ezekiel. I, 16; X, 10

I will cause you to pass under the rod.[3]

Ibid. XX, 37

Stood at the parting of the way.

Ibid. XXI, 21

His feet part of iron and part of clay.

Daniel. II, 33

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.[4]

Ibid. III, 23

Nebuchadnezzar . . . was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen.

Ibid. IV, 33

Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords.

Ibid. V, 1

Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

Ibid. 27

His windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem.

Ibid. VI, 10

According to the law of the Medes and Persians.

Ibid. 12

They brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions.

Ibid. 16

The Ancient of days.

Daniel. VII, 13

Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

Ibid. XII, 4

They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind.

Hosea. VIII, 7

I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes.

Ibid. XII, 10

Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.

Joel. II, 28

Multitudes in the valley of decision.

Ibid. III, 14

Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Amos. III, 3

And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.[1]

Jonah. I, 17

They shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig-tree.[2]

Micah. IV, 4

What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

Ibid. VI, 8

Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

Habakkuk. II, 2

The Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

Ibid. 20

Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do they live forever?

Zechariah. I, 5

Comfortable words.

Ibid. 13

The four winds of the heaven.

Ibid. II, 6

Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

Ibid. IV, 6

---

[1] Also in *Matthew, II, 18.*

[2] Also in *Ezekiel, XVIII, 2.*

[3] See Mrs. Dana, page 474.

[4] See Bert Leston Taylor, page 799.

[1] There are in Scripture stories that do exceed the fables of poets. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE: *Religio Medici* (Everyman ed.), *P. 25*

[2] See *1 Maccabees XIV, 12* on page 1251.

For who hath despised the day of small things? [1]

Zechariah. IV, 10

Prisoners of hope.

Ibid. IX, 12

I was wounded in the house of my friends.[2]

Ibid. XIII, 6

Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us?

Malachi. II, 10

But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings.

Ibid. IV, 2

He shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers.

Ibid. 6

New Testament

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted?

Matthew. V, 13

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

Ibid. 14

Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them.

Ibid. VI, 1

When thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth.

Ibid. 3

They think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

Ibid. 7

Give us this day our daily bread.

Ibid. 11

Lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven.

Ibid. 20

Where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Matthew. VI, 21

The light of the body is the eye.

Ibid. 22

No man can serve two masters. . . . Ye cannot serve God and Mammon.

Ibid. 24

Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink.

Ibid. 25

Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin.

Ibid. 28

Take therefore no thought for the morrow; for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Ibid. 34

Neither cast ye your pearls before swine.

Ibid. VII, 6

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

Ibid. 7

Every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth.

Ibid. 8

Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

Ibid. 9

Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

Ibid. 12

Wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction.

Ibid. 13

Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way.

Ibid. 14

By their fruits ye shall know them.

Ibid. 20

It was founded upon a rock.

Ibid. 25

The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of Man hath not where to lay his head.

Ibid. VIII, 20

---

[1] Hereby I learned have, not to despise
What ever thing seemes small in common eyes.

Spenser: *Visions of the Worlds Vanitie, Sonnet 5*

[2] From the house of friends comes the death stab.

Walt Whitman: *Wounded in the House of Friends, St. 1*

The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few.

Matthew. IX, 37

Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

Ibid. X, 16

The very hairs of your head are all numbered.

Ibid. 30

Wisdom is justified of her children.[1]

Ibid. XI, 19

The tree is known by his fruit.

Ibid. XII, 33

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Ibid. 34

Pearl of great price.[2]

Ibid. XIII, 46

A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.[3]

Ibid. 57

Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

Ibid. XIV, 27

If the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.[4]

Ibid. XV, 14

The dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

Ibid. 27

When it is evening, ye say it will be fair weather: for the sky is red.[5]

Ibid. XVI, 2

The signs of the times.

Ibid. 3

Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church.

Ibid. 18

I will give unto thee the keys of heaven.

Ibid. 19

---

[1] Also in *Luke, VII, 35.*

[2] See Hawthorne, page 422.

[3] Prophets have honour all over the Earth,
Except in the village where they were born.
KIPLING: *Prophets at Home, St. 1*
See Oxyrhynchus Logia, page 1252.

[4] Quoted by CERVANTES: *Don Quixote, Part II, Book III, Chap. 13.*

[5] Red sky at night, sailors' delight,
Red sky at morning, sailors take warning.
Old weather rhyme

Get thee behind me, Satan.[1]

Matthew. XVI, 23

What is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? [2]

Ibid. 26

It is good for us to be here.

Ibid. XVII, 4

The ninety and nine.

Ibid. XVIII, 12, 13

Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Ibid. 20

What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

Ibid. XIX, 6

Love thy neighbour as thyself.

Ibid. 19

It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

Ibid. 24

Borne the burden and heat of the day.

Ibid. XX, 12

Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own?

Ibid. 15

They made light of it.

Ibid. XXII, 5

For many are called, but few are chosen.

Ibid. 14

Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's.[3]

Ibid. 21

Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Ibid. XXIII, 12

Woe unto you, . . . for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin.

Ibid. 23

Blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

Ibid. 24

---

[1] Also in *Luke, IV, 8.*

[2] Also in *Mark, VIII, 36.*

[3] Also in *Mark, XII, 17.*

Whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones.

Matthew. XXIII, 27

As a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings.

Ibid. 37

Wars and rumours of wars.[1]

Ibid. XXIV, 6

The end is not yet.

Ibid.

Abomination of desolation.[2]

Ibid. 15

False prophets.

Ibid. 24

Wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

Ibid. 28

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

Ibid. 35

Well done, thou good and faithful servant.

Ibid. XXV, 21

Unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance; but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

Ibid. 29

Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Ibid. 40

An alabaster box of very precious ointment.

Ibid. XXVI, 7

Thirty pieces of silver.

Ibid. 15

The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

Ibid. 41

All they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

Ibid. 52

The potter's field, to bury strangers in.

Ibid. XXVII, 7

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations.

Ibid. XXVIII, 19

Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

Matthew. XXVIII, 20

The voice of one crying in the wilderness.

Mark. I, 3

The latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

Ibid. 7

I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Ibid. II, 17

New wine into old bottles.

Ibid. 22

The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath.

Ibid. 27

If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

Ibid. III, 25

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

Ibid. IV, 9

First the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

Ibid. 28

Peace, be still.

Ibid. 39

My name is Legion.

Ibid. V, 9

Clothed, and in his right mind.[1]

Ibid. 15

My little daughter lieth at the point of death.

Ibid. 23

I see men as trees, walking.

Ibid. VIII, 24

Overthrew the tables of the moneychangers.

Ibid. XI, 15

He [Judas] goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

Ibid. XIV, 45

There was no room for them in the inn.[2]

Luke. II, 7

Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

Ibid. 14

---

[1] Also in *Mark, XIII, 7.*

[2] Also in *Mark, XIII, 14.*

[1] Also in *Luke, VIII, 35.*

[2] See B. Y. Williams, page 960.

Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace.

Luke. II, 29

A light to lighten the Gentiles.

Ibid. 32

Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

Ibid. 49

His mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

Ibid. 51

The axe is laid unto the root of the trees.

Ibid. III, 9

Physician, heal thyself.

Ibid. IV, 23

Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!

Ibid. VI, 26

Nothing is secret which shall not be made manifest.

Ibid. VIII, 17

No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

Ibid. IX, 62

Peace be to this house.

Ibid. X, 5

The labourer is worthy of his hire.[1]

Ibid. 7

A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves.

Ibid. 30

He passed by on the other side.

Ibid. 31

A certain Samaritan . . . had compassion on him.

Ibid. 33

Go, and do thou likewise.

Ibid. 37

But one thing is needful; and Mary hath chosen that good part which shall not be taken away from her.

Ibid. 42

He that is not with me is against me.

Ibid. XI, 23

Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.[1]

Luke. XII, 19

This night thy soul shall be required of thee.

Ibid. 20

Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning.

Ibid. 35

Which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it.

Ibid. XIV, 28

Wasted his substance with riotous living.

Ibid. XV, 13

Bring hither the fatted calf.

Ibid. 23

The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

Ibid. XVI, 8

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

Ibid. 10

It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea.

Ibid. XVII, 2

Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee.

Ibid. XIX, 22

This do in remembrance of me.[2]

Ibid. XXII, 19

He was a good man, and a just.

Ibid. XXIII, 50

Did not our heart burn within us while he talked with us?

Ibid. XXIV, 32

There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.[3]

John. I, 6

---

[1] Also in *1 Timothy, V, 18.*

[1] To eat, drink, and be merry, because tomorrow we die.
G. J. Whyte-Melville [1821–1878]: *The Object of a Life*

[2] Also in *1 Corinthians, XI, 24.*

[3] Inscription on the tomb of Don John of Austria [1547–1578], in the Escorial, Spain.

The true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

John. I, 9

Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth?

Ibid. 46

Make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

Ibid. II, 16

The wind bloweth where it listeth.

Ibid. III, 8

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

Ibid. 16

He was a burning and a shining light.

Ibid. V, 35

Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

Ibid. VI, 12

I am the bread of life.

Ibid. 35

Judge not according to the appearance.

Ibid. VII, 24

He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

Ibid. VIII, 7

Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

Ibid. 11

I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

Ibid. 12

The truth shall make you free.

Ibid. 32

There is no truth in him.

Ibid. 44

The night cometh, when no man can work.

Ibid. IX, 4

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Ibid. X, 10

I am the resurrection and the life.

Ibid. XI, 25

The poor always ye have with you.

Ibid. XII, 8

Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you.

John. XII, 35

A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another.

Ibid. XIII, 34

Let not your heart be troubled.

Ibid. XIV, 1

In my Father's house are many mansions.

Ibid. 2

I will not leave you comfortless.

Ibid. 18

Peace I leave with you.

Ibid. 27

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Ibid. XV, 13

Be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Ibid. XVI, 33

Now Barabbas was a robber.

Ibid. XVIII, 40

Thy money perish with thee.

Acts. VIII, 20

It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

Ibid. IX, 5

Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

Ibid. 36

Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

Ibid. XVI, 9

Lewd fellows of the baser sort.

Ibid. XVII, 5

I found an altar with this inscription, To the Unknown God.[1]

Ibid. 23

Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

Ibid. XIX, 28

---

[1] The inscription did not run "To the unknown God," but "To the Gods of Asia and Africa, to the unknown and foreign Gods." — JEROME: *Commentar. in Epist. ad Titum I, verses 10* and *11*, in FATHER LARGENT: *St. Jerome* [1913], *P. 31*, translated by HESTER DAVENPORT.

It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Acts. XX, 35

Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel.

Ibid. XXII, 3

When I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Ibid. XXIV, 25

I appeal unto Caesar.

Ibid. XXV, 11

Much learning doth make thee mad.

Ibid. XXVI, 24

Words of truth and soberness.

Ibid. 25

For this thing was not done in a corner.

Ibid. 26

Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

Ibid. 28

Wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself.

Romans. II, 1

There is no respect of persons with God.

Ibid. 11

God forbid.

Ibid. III, 31

Who against hope believed in hope.

Ibid. IV, 18

Death hath no more dominion over him.

Ibid. VI, 9

Speak after the manner of men.

Ibid. 19

The wages of sin is death.

Ibid. 23

For the good that I would I do not; but the evil which I would not, that I do.[1]

Ibid. VII, 19

Heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ.

Ibid. VIII, 17

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

Ibid. 22

All things work together for good to them that love God.

Romans. VIII, 28

If God be for us, who can be against us.

Ibid. 31

Neither death, nor life . . . shall be able to separate us from the love of God.

Ibid. 38, 39

Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

Ibid. IX, 21

Given to hospitality.

Ibid. XII, 13

Be not wise in your own conceits.

Ibid. 16

Recompense to no man evil for evil.

Ibid. 17

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Ibid. 18

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Ibid. 19

If thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

Ibid. 20

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Ibid. 21

The powers that be are ordained of God.

Ibid. XIII, 1

Render therefore to all their dues.

Ibid. 7

Owe no man anything, but to love one another.

Ibid. 8

Love is the fulfilling of the law.

Ibid. 10

Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

Ibid. XIV, 5

None of us liveth to himself.

Ibid. 7

Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace.

Ibid. 19

---

[1] See Euripides, page 1082.

God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty.

1 Corinthians. I, 27

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

Ibid. III, 6

Every man's work shall be made manifest.

Ibid. 13

Not to think of men above that which is written.[1]

Ibid. IV, 6

We are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

Ibid. 9

Absent in body, but present in spirit.

Ibid. V, 3

A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.[2]

Ibid. 6

The fashion of this world passeth away.

Ibid. VII, 31

I am made all things to all men.

Ibid. IX, 22

Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

Ibid. X, 12

If a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her.

Ibid. XI, 15

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity,[3] I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

Ibid. XIII, 1

Though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

Ibid. 2

Charity suffereth long and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up.

Ibid. 4

We know in part, and we prophesy in part.

1 Corinthians. XIII, 9

When I was a child, I spake as a child. . . . When I became a man, I put away childish things.

Ibid. 11

Now we see through a glass, darkly.

Ibid. 12

And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Ibid. 13

If the trumpet give an uncertain sound.

Ibid. XIV, 8

Let all things be done decently and in order.

Ibid. 40

Evil communications corrupt good manners.[1]

Ibid. XV, 33

One star differeth from another star in glory.

Ibid. 41

The first man is of the earth, earthy.

Ibid. 47

In the twinkling of an eye.[2]

Ibid. 52

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? [3]

Ibid. 55

Quit you like men, be strong.

Ibid. XVI, 13

Not of the letter, but of the spirit; for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

2 Corinthians. III, 6

We have such hope, we use great plainness of speech.

Ibid. 12

The things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

Ibid. IV, 18

We walk by faith, not by sight.

Ibid. V, 7

---

[1] Usually misquoted, "To be wise above that which is written."

[2] Also in *Galatians, V, 9*.

[3] In the Revised Version, the word "love" is substituted for "charity" throughout the chapter.

[1] Communion with the bad corrupts good character. — MENANDER: *Thais* (Loeb Classical Library, page 357)

[2] See Shakespeare, page 45.

[3] See William Watson, page 736.

Now is the accepted time.
2 Corinthians. VI, 2

By evil report and good report.
Ibid. 8

As having nothing, and yet possessing all things.
Ibid. 10

God loveth a cheerful giver.
Ibid. IX, 7

Though I be rude in speech.
Ibid. XI, 6

For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.
Ibid. 19

Forty stripes save one.
Ibid. 24

A thorn in the flesh.
Ibid. XII, 7

Strength is made perfect in weakness.
Ibid. 9

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all.
Ibid. XIII, 14

The right hands of fellowship.
Galatians. II, 9

Weak and beggarly elements.
Ibid. IV, 9

It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing.
Ibid. 18

Ye are fallen from grace.
Ibid. V, 4

Every man shall bear his own burden.
Ibid. VI, 5

Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.
Ibid. 7

Let us not be weary in well doing.
Ibid. 9

God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ.
Ibid. 14

Carried about with every wind of doctrine.
Ephesians. IV, 14

Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath.
Ibid. 26

To live is Christ, and to die is gain.
Philippians. I, 21

Work out your own salvation.
Philippians. II, 12

I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.
Ibid. III, 14

Whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame.
Ibid. 19

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding.
Ibid. IV, 7

Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.
Ibid. 8

I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content.
Ibid. 11

Touch not; taste not; handle not.
Colossians. II, 21

Set your affections on things above, not on things on the earth.
Ibid. III, 2

Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt.
Ibid. IV, 6

Luke, the beloved physician.
Ibid. 14

Labour of love.
1 Thessalonians. I, 3

Study to be quiet.
Ibid. IV, 11

Putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.
Ibid. V, 8

Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.
Ibid. 21

The law is good, if a man use it lawfully.
1 Timothy. I, 8

Not greedy of filthy lucre.
Ibid. III, 3

Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake.
Ibid. V, 23

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

1 Timothy. VI, 7

The love of money is the root of all evil.

Ibid. 10

Fight the good fight.

Ibid. 12

Rich in good works.

Ibid. 18

Science falsely so called.

Ibid. 20

A workman that needeth not to be ashamed.

2 Timothy. II, 15

I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith.

Ibid. IV, 7

Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works.

Ibid. 14

Unto the pure all things are pure.

Titus. I, 15

Making mention of thee always in my prayers.

Philemon. I, 4

Such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

Hebrews. V, 12

Strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age.

Ibid. 14

Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Ibid. XI, 1

A cloud of witnesses.

Ibid. XII, 1

The author and finisher of our faith.

Ibid. 2

Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth.

Ibid. 6

The spirits of just men made perfect.

Ibid. 23

Be not forgetful to entertain strangers, for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

Ibid. XIII, 2

Yesterday, and to-day, and forever.

Hebrews. XIII, 8

For here we have no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

Ibid. 14

Let patience have her perfect work.

James. I, 4

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life.

Ibid. 12

Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above.

Ibid. 17

No variableness, neither shadow of turning.

Ibid.

Be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath.

Ibid. 19

Unspotted from the world.

Ibid. 27

Faith without works is dead.

Ibid. II, 26

How great a matter a little fire kindleth!

Ibid. III, 5

The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil.[1]

Ibid. 8

Resist the Devil, and he will flee from you.

Ibid. IV, 7

The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Ibid. V, 16

Hope to the end.

1 Peter. I, 13

Fear God. Honour the king.

Ibid. II, 17

Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit.

Ibid. III, 4

Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel.

Ibid. 7

Charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

Ibid. IV, 8

A crown of glory that fadeth not away.

Ibid. V, 4

---

[1] Usually misquoted, "The tongue is an unruly member."

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary, the Devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.

I Peter. V, 8

And the day star arise in your hearts.

2 Peter. I, 19

The dog is turned to his own vomit again.

Ibid. II, 22

Bowels of compassion.

1 John. III, 17

God is love.

Ibid. IV, 8

There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear.

Ibid. 18

Be thou faithful unto death.

Revelation. II, 10

He shall rule them with a rod of iron.

Ibid. 27

Behold, I stand at the door and knock.

Ibid. III, 20

A pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death.[1]

Ibid. VI, 8

All nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues.

Ibid. VII, 9

As the voice of many waters.[2]

Ibid. XIV, 2

They may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Ibid. 13

And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

Ibid. XVI, 16

Another book was opened, which is the book of life.

Ibid. XX, 12

I saw a new heaven and a new earth.

Ibid. XXI, 1

The holy city, new Jerusalem.

Ibid. 2

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

Ibid. 6

There shall be no night there.

Revelation. XXII, 5

Without are dogs.[1]

Ibid. 15

THE APOCRYPHA [2]

How exceeding strong is wine! it causeth all men to err who drink it.

1 Esdras. III, 18

Ye must know that women have dominion over you: do ye not labour and toil, and give and bring all to the woman?

Ibid. IV, 22

Great is truth, and mighty above all things.[3]

Ibid. 41

Do right to the widow, judge for the fatherless, give to the poor, defend the orphan, clothe the naked.

2 Esdras. II, 20

What is past I know, but what is for to come I know not.

Ibid. IV, 46

Unto you is paradise opened.

Ibid. VIII, 52

Now therefore keep thy sorrow to thyself, and bear with a good courage that which hath befallen thee.

Ibid. X, 15

I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out.[4]

Ibid. XIV, 25

If thou hast abundance, give alms accordingly: if thou have but a little, be not afraid to give according to that little.

Tobit. IV, 8

God, which dwelleth in heaven, prosper your journey, and the angel of God keep you company. So they [Azarias and Tobias] went forth both, and the young man's dog went with them.

---

[1] See John Hay, page 639.

[2] The noise of many waters. — *Psalm XCIII, 4*

[1] See E. A. Church, page 671.

[2] These books form part of the sacred literature of the Alexandrian Jews, and with the exception of *2 Esdras* are found interspersed with the Hebrew Scriptures in the ancient copies of the Septuagint, or Greek Version of the Old Testament. — *The Apocrypha According to the Authorized Version, Preface* (Oxford University Press)

[3] Magna est veritas et praevalet. — *The Vulgate, Book III* (uncanonical)

[4] See Hugh Latimer, page 10.

Tobit. V, 16

Honour thy father and thy mother in law, which are now thy parents.

Ibid. X, 12

So they went their way, and the dog went after them.

Ibid. XI, 4

Ye cannot find the depth of the heart of man, neither can ye perceive the things that he thinketh: then how can ye search out God, that hath made all these things, and know his mind, or comprehend his purpose?

Judith. VIII, 14

Put on her garments of gladness.

Ibid. X, 3

Ye shall therefore among your solemn feasts keep it an high day for all feasting.[1]

Esther. XVI, 22

Our time is a very shadow that passeth away.

Wisdom of Solomon. II, 5

Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds before they be withered.

Ibid. 8

The souls of the righteous are in the hand of God, and there shall no torment touch them. In the sight of the unwise they seemed to die: and their departure is taken for misery, and their going from us to be utter destruction: but they are in peace.

Ibid. III, 1–3

They that put their trust in him shall understand the truth.

Ibid. 9

Wisdom is the gray hair unto men, and an unspotted life is old age.

Ibid. IV, 9

When I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature, and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do.[1]

Wisdom of Solomon. VII, 3

All men have one entrance into life, and the like going out.

Ibid. 6

Who can number the sand of the sea, and the drops of rain, and the days of eternity?

Ecclesiasticus. I, 2

Honour thy father and mother [2] both in word and deed, that a blessing may come upon thee from them.

Ibid. III, 8

If his understanding fail, have patience with him.

Ibid. 13

Observe the opportunity.

Ibid. IV, 20

Let not thine hand be stretched out to receive, and shut when thou shouldest repay.

Ibid. 31

A faithful friend is a strong defence: and he that hath found such an one hath found a treasure.

Ibid. VI, 14

Be not slow to visit the sick.

Ibid. VII, 35

Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.

Ibid. 36

Rejoice not over thy greatest enemy being dead, but remember that we die all.

Ibid. VIII, 7

Miss not the discourse of the elders.

Ibid. 9

Forsake not an old friend, for the new is not comparable to him. A new friend is as new wine: when it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure.

Ibid. IX, 10

In the day of prosperity there is a forgetfulness of affliction: and in the day of affliction there is no more remembrance of prosperity.

Ibid. XI, 25

---

[1] The Feast of Purim, celebrating the deliverance of the Jews from the persecution of Haman through the influence of Esther, Ahasuerus' queen.

[1] See Pliny the Elder, page 1108.

[2] *Exodus*, XX, 12

He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith.

Ecclesiasticus. XIII, 1

He will laugh thee to scorn.

Ibid. 7

A rich man beginning to fall is held up of his friends: but a poor man being down is thrust also away by his friends.

Ibid. 21

The heart of a man changeth his countenance, whether it be for good or evil: and a merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance.

Ibid. 25

Wine and women will make men of understanding to fall away.

Ibid. XIX, 2

Whether it be to friend or foe, talk not of other men's lives.

Ibid. 8

If she go not as thou wouldst have her, cut her off from thy flesh, and give her a bill of divorce, and let her go.

Ibid. XXV, 26

Gladness of the heart is the life of man, and the joyfulness of a man prolongeth his days.

Ibid. XXX, 22

Consider that I laboured not for myself only, but for all them that seek learning.

Ibid. XXXIII, 17

Honour a physician with the honour due unto him.

Ibid. XXXVIII, 1

When the dead is at rest, let his remembrance rest; and be comforted for him, when his spirit is departed from him.

Ibid. 23

Whose talk is of bullocks.[1]

Ibid. 25

Look upon the rainbow, and praise him that made it.

Ibid. XLIII, 11

Let us now praise famous men.[2]

Ibid. XLIV, 1

These were honoured in their generations, and were the glory of their times.

Ecclesiasticus. XLIV, 7

There be of them that have left a name behind them.

Ibid. 8

His word burned like a lamp.

Ibid. XLVIII, 1

A scarecrow in a garden of cucumbers keepeth nothing.

Baruch. VI, 70

Was not Abraham found faithful in temptation, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness?

1 Maccabees. II, 52

With the God of heaven it is all one, to deliver with a great multitude, or a small company: For the victory of battle standeth not in the multitude of an host; but strength cometh from heaven.

Ibid. III, 18, 19

The noble acts which he did, and his greatness, they are not written: for they were very many.

Ibid. IX, 22

Ask and learn.

Ibid. X, 72

Every man sat under his vine and his fig tree.[1]

Ibid. XIV, 12

We have been careful that they that will read may have delight, and that they that are desirous to commit to memory might have ease, and that all into whose hands it comes might have profit.

2 Maccabees. II, 25

It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue, and to be short in the story itself.

Ibid. 32

Leaving his death for an example of a noble courage, and a memorial of virtue, not only unto young men, but unto all his nation.

Ibid. VI, 31

Nicanor lay dead in his harness.

Ibid. XV, 28

---

[1] Quoted by DR. SAMUEL JOHNSON. — BOSWELL'S *Life of Dr. Johnson* (Everyman ed.), *Vol. II, P. 133*

[2] "Let us now praise famous men." — KIPLING: *A School Song*

[1] See *Micah, IV, 4* on page 1239.

If I have done well, and as is fitting, . . . it is that which I desired; but if slenderly and meanly, it is that which I could attain unto.

2 Maccabees. XV, 38

Speech finely framed delighteth the ears.

Ibid. 39

OXYRHYNCHUS LOGIA (AGRAPHA) [1]

Wherever there are two, they are not without God; and wherever there is one alone, I say I am with him. Raise the stone, and there thou shalt find me; cleave the wood, and there am I.[2]

Fifth Logion

A prophet is not acceptable in his own country,[3] neither doth a physician work cures upon them that know him.

Sixth Logion

A city built upon the top of a hill and stablished can neither fall nor be hid.[4]

Seventh Logion

DOUAY BIBLE [5]

[1609]

I am the angel Raphael, one of the seven, who stand before the Lord.

Tobias. XII, 15

Now Susanna was exceeding delicate, and beautiful to behold.

Daniel. XIII, 31

He hath sold the just man for silver, and the poor man for a pair of shoes.

Amos. II, 6

Houses of ivory shall perish.

Ibid. III, 15

The faces of them all are as the blackness of a kettle.

Nahum. II, 10

You have sowed much, and brought in little.

Aggeus. I, 6

He that hath earned wages put them into a bag with holes.

Ibid.

THE KORAN

Translated [*1734*] *by* George Sale [*1697–1736*]

Turn, therefore, thy face towards the holy temple of Mecca; and wherever ye be, turn your faces towards that place.

Chap. 2

Wherever ye be, God will bring you all back at the resurrection.

Ibid.

As for him who voluntarily performeth a good work, verily God is grateful and knowing.

Ibid.

Your God is one God; there is no God but He, the most merciful.

Ibid.

O true believers, take your necessary precautions against your enemies, and either go forth to war in separate parties, or go forth all together in a body.

Chap. 4

Fight for the religion of God.

Ibid.

O men, respect women who have borne you.

Ibid.

Wheresoever ye be, death will overtake you, although ye be in lofty towers.

Ibid.

Whosoever flieth from his country for the sake of God's true religion, shall find in the earth many forced to do the same, and plenty of provisions.

Ibid.

---

[1] In the rubbish heaps of the ancient city of Oxyrhynchus, near the River Nile, a party of English explorers, in the winter of 1897, discovered a fragment of a papyrus book, written in the second or third century, and hitherto unknown. This single leaf contained parts of seven short sentences of Christ, each introduced by the words, "Jesus says." — Henry van Dyke: *The Toiling of Felix, Preface*

[2] See van Dyke, page 709.

Raise thou the stone and find Me there,
Cleave thou the wood and there am I.

Sir William Watson: *The Unknown God*

[3] See *Matthew, XIII, 57* on page 1241.

[4] See *Matthew, V, 14* on page 1240

[5] The English version of the Bible for Roman Catholics was first printed in Douay, France.

God loveth not the speaking ill of any one in public.

Chap. 4

Let not thy hand be tied up to thy neck; neither open it with an unbounded expansion, lest thou become worthy of reprehension, and be reduced to poverty.

Chap. 17

Of his mercy he hath made for you the night and the day, that ye may rest in the one, and may seek to obtain provision for yourself of his abundance, by your industry, in the other.

Chap. 28

If God should punish men according to what they deserve, he would not leave on the back of the earth so much as a beast.

Chap. 35

God obligeth no man to more than he hath given him ability to perform.

Chap. 65

Woe be unto those who pray, and who are negligent at their prayer: who play the hypocrites, and deny necessaries to the needy.

Chap. 107

O unbelievers, I will not worship that which ye worship; nor will ye worship that which I worship. . . . Ye have your religion, and I my religion.

Chap. 109

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER [1]

We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; and we have done those things which we ought not to have done.

Morning Prayer

The noble army of Martyrs.

Ibid. Te Deum

Make them to be numbered [2] with thy Saints, in glory everlasting.

Ibid.

Whose service is perfect freedom.

Ibid. A Collect for Peace

Afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate.

Morning Prayer. A Prayer for All Conditions of Men

Grant us grace fearlessly to contend against evil, and to make no peace with oppression; and, that we may reverently use our freedom, help us to employ it in the maintenance of justice among men and nations.

Prayers and Thanksgivings. A Prayer for Social Justice

Deliver us, we beseech thee, in our several callings, from the service of mammon, that we may do the work which thou givest us to do, in truth, in beauty, and in righteousness, with singleness of heart as thy servants, and to the benefit of our fellow men.

Ibid. A Prayer for Every Man in His Work

From envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness.

The Litany

The world, the flesh, and the devil.

Ibid.

Give to all nations unity, peace, and concord.[1]

Ibid.

The kindly fruits of the earth.

Ibid.

Miserable sinners.[2]

Holy Communion. Exhortation

Read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest.

Collect for the Second Sunday in Advent

Renounce the devil and all his works.

Holy Baptism. Of Children

The pomps and vanity of this wicked world.

Offices of Instruction (Catechism)

---

[1] American Revision [1928].

[2] In the Latin, this word is *munerari* (rewarded), and was mistaken, perhaps, by an early copyist, for *numerari* (numbered).

[1] The desire for unity, the wish for peace, the longing for concord, deeply implanted in the human heart, have stirred the most powerful emotions of the race, and have been responsible for some of its noblest actions. — SIR WILLIAM OSLER: *Aequanimitas* (2d ed.), *XXI, Unity, Peace and Concord*

[2] The invocation, "Have mercy upon us miserable sinners," was included in the Litany prior to the Revision of 1928. "Miserable offenders" appears in *Morning Prayer, A General Confession.*

To keep my hands from picking and stealing.

Offices of Instruction (Catechism)

To do my duty in that state of life unto which it shall please God to call me.

Ibid.

An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace.[1]

Ibid.

Let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

Solemnization of Matrimony

To have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part.

Ibid.

With this Ring I thee wed.

Ibid.

In the midst of life we are in death.[2]

Burial of the Dead. At the Grave

Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; in sure and certain hope of the Resurrection unto eternal life.

Ibid.

Show thy servant the light of thy countenance.

The Psalter. Psalms, XXXI, 18

But it was even thou, my companion, my guide, and mine own[3] familiar friend.

Ibid. LV, 14

God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house.

Ibid. LXVIII, 6

The iron entered into his soul.

The Psalter. Psalms, CV, 18

God, in whom we live and move and have our being.

Family Prayer. Morning

O Lord, support us all the day long, until the shadows lengthen and the evening comes, and the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done. Then in thy mercy grant us a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace at the last.[1]

Ibid. At Night

O God of peace, who hast taught us that in returning and rest we shall be saved, in quietness and in confidence shall be our strength; By the might of thy Spirit lift us, we pray thee, to thy presence, where we may be still and know that thou art God.

Ibid. For Quiet Confidence[2]

O Heavenly Father, who hast filled the world with beauty; open, we beseech thee, our eyes to behold thy gracious hand in all thy works; that rejoicing in thy whole creation, we may learn to serve thee with gladness.[3]

Ibid. For Joy in God's Creation[4]

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, ENGLISH

Grant that the old Adam in these persons may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them.

Holy Baptism. Of Those of Riper Years

With all my worldly goods I thee endow.

Solemnization of Matrimony

---

[1] The Sacrament.

[2] This is derived from a Latin antiphon, said to have been composed by Notker, a monk of St. Gall, in 911, while watching some workmen building a bridge at Martinsbrücke, in peril of their lives. It forms the groundwork of Luther's antiphon *De Morte*.

[3] Through a typographical error, the word "own" was changed to "old" in the first printing of the Revision of 1928.

[1] By Cardinal Newman.

[2] Added in the Revision of 1928.

[3] See Dostoyevsky, page 1189.

[4] Added in the Revision of 1928.

INDEX

In such indexes, although small pricks
To their subsequent volumes, there is seen
The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come at large.
SHAKESPEARE: *Troilus and Cressida, Act 1, Sc. 3, Line 343*

INDEX

In the alphabetical arrangement of the index plurals of nouns formed by the addition of *s* follow immediately after the singular and are in turn followed by the possessive singular and possessive plural, e.g.:

father
fathers
father's
fathers'
fathered

A black, E white, I red, 1199
  is a scoundrel, 899
  letter, on the breast of her gown, 422
A.B.C., unacquainted with the, 300
Aaron's serpent, 208
Abana and Pharpar rivers of Damascus, 1227
Abandon the ocean, had better, 328
  to cries and lamentations, 1108
  yourselves to irregular appetites, 188
Abandons nature, man who, 1000
Abandoned and passed by, 844
Abashed the devil stood, 153
Abates, never falters nor, 438
Abbey, Great, 399
  population of the, 790
  this day within the, 562
Abbots, where slumber, 215
Abdallah is dead, 596
Abdiel, seraph, 153
Abdul the Bulbul Amir, 1062
Abed-nego, Shadrach, Meshach and, 1239
Abel, ask counsel at, 1226
Abeyance, creeds and schools in, 534
Abhominable, gret swering a thing, 7
Abhor private solicitations, 1039
  the dull routine of existence, I, 737
Abhors a vacuum, nature, 235, 1163
Abhorred in my imagination, 97
  shears, fury with, 159
Abhorrence, repudiate with indignation and, 419
Abide and work in our stations, 519
  in me, He smiled, 653
  nowhere did, 315
  our question, others, 545
  something in him we cannot, 130
  there he would, 280
  with me from morn till eve, 365
  with thee forever, 862
  with you, the peace of Allah, 1064
Abides a peace of thine, 546
  and endures, no other worship, 595
Abilene and London will not sell birthright, 968
  citizen of, 968
  Kansas and Denison, Texas, 968
Abilite to lerne sciences, 8
Abilities as a writer, 235
Abilities, each according to his, 1186
  executive, 273
  man of splendid, 320
Ability and sighing, laughter and, 585
  for good service, 261
  glorious, creatively active, 1212
  knowing how to conceal one's, 1159
  lean and low, 56
  of detecting quality of strength, 727
  reserve an, they never perform, 75
  to execute military plans, 258
  to make love frivolously, 952
  to perform, given him, 1253
Abject and humble, those believed most, 1163
  intercourse, love an, 253
  spirit, doubting in his, 525
Able as the sound of speech, 1004
  at least as far as he is, 702
  for thine enemy, 52
  man, every really, 507
  neither to read nor write, 331
  to contend, 111
  to corrupt a saint, 60
  to digest, 191
  to do great kindnesses, 1156
  to pay for it, 180
  to school my eyes, never, 928
Able-bodid relations, 606
Ablest navigators, on the side of the, 271
  politicians, calculated by, 270
Ablution, poor that lack, 760
  round earth's human shores, 385
Abner smote him under the fifth rib, 1226
Abnormal energy, power wielded by, 636
Aboard, shipwrecked before I got, 1106
  the lugger, once, 1043
Abode, dread, 245
  of the blest, 1097
  rich man's, 515
  where the Eternal are, 366
  without suspecting our, 586
Abodes, aiming at the blest, 110
  remembers its august, 325
Abolition of racial exclusiveness, 1208
Abominable custom, unmeaning and, 268
  infernal, villainous, 278
Abominably, imitated humanity so, 94
Abominate dried apple pies, 1066
Abomination of desolation, 1242
Abora, singing of Mount, 316
Aborigines, then upon the, 518, 829
Abortive Platonists and priests, 1023
Abou Ben Adhem, 346
Abound, cares and joys, 69
  most with love and constancy, 196
About to die, we who are, 438
Above all low delay, 336
  all, this, 91
  every perfect gift is from, 1248
  everything he possesses, 1167
  the reach of ordinary men, 297
  what the blessed do, 146
  will fail of it, 585
Abra was ready, 190
Abraham found faithful, was not, 1251
  God of, 166
  grew so zealously angry, 166
  of scientific men, 543
  sat at his tent-door, 165
  stretched forth his hand, 796
Abraham's bosom, sleep in, 72
  deaf ear, 942
Abram Brown is dead and gone, 404
  O father, 45
Abridgment of all that was pleasant in man, 252
Abroad, before he goes, 242
  carrying people, every day, 183
  feather of having been, 241
  good for nothing, 1083
  let the soldier be, 331
  obsequious and conciliating, 344
  revered, 284
  schoolmaster is, 331
  there are masked words, 532
  there is a speech, 110
  they purchase great alliance, 70
  throughout the land, 478
  word once sent, 1100
Absalom, my son, O, 1226
Abscess on his liver, 823
Absence, common cure of love, 1151
  conquers love, 448
  conspicuous by his, 1121
  cry of, 958
  dote on his very, 44
  makes the heart grow fonder, 388
  of everything agreeable, 312
  of mind we have borne, 324
  of occupation is not rest, 263, 501
  reopens the springs of love, 506

Absence, still increases love, 388
  sweeteneth friendship, 388
  which must needs be endless, 506
Absent, Achilles, 219
  child, room of my, 58
  city, you extol the, 1100
  face that fixed you, 428
  friend is far away, 587
  from Him I roam, 306
  in body, 1246
  in the spring, 108
  lover, everything disturbs an, 1149
  one from another, when we are, 658, 1224
  or dead let a friend be dear, 393
  thee from felicity, 98
Absents, presents endear, 323
Absent-minded beggar, he's an, 782
Absolute, foreseen ordained decreed, 777
  he that is, 1153
  how, the knave is, 97
  hump, without an, 482
  in goodness, not so, 386
  law of capitalism, 1202
  lights, 992
  power corrupts absolutely, 1041
  shall, 76
  strong and wise, 780
  sway, govern passions with, 172
  trust, built an, 84
  unvarying rigidity, 777
Absolutely good is truth, so, 492
Absolution of a faithful fight, 556
Absolutism, state, 1207
  tempered by assassination, 1175
Absolve the foulness of their fate, 942
Absolved, when the criminal is, 1103
Absorbed in thought, not idle because, 1183
Abstain from beans, 1116
  from the thorn-bit of Marriage, 776
Abstains from giving evidence, 520
Abstemiousness into cleanliness, 112
Abstinence, easiness to the next, 95
  easy as temperance is difficult, 238
Abstract idea, tinker with an, 1014
  Jew, 1027
  qualities begin with capitals, 599
  truths are strong meat, 477
Abstracts and brief chronicles, 93
Abstraction, empty shop-fronts of, 1032
  no power of, 331
Abstruse sciences, 358
Absurd a view, imagine so, 590
  all written hitherto, proving, 488
  creatures most, of mankind, 214
  man never changes, 341
  pomp, lick, 94
  remark, sight of a Dissenter, 314
  sacredly, 783
  to blame him were, 753
  to slight for the hereafter, 484
Absurdity, no, so palpable, 1179
  of conduct, 232
  privilege of, 132
Abundance by your industry in the other, 1253
  days of, 922
Abundance, he shall have, 1242
  if thou hast, give alms accordingly, 1249
  lack in all, 1086
  of blessings previously secured, 1096
  of joy and honour, 181
  of the heart, out of the, 1241
  poorest lived in, 435
Abundant, blueness, 493
  grows, good more, 153
  shower of curates, 507
Abundantly, might have life more, 1244
Abuse, bore without, 469
  cry out loudest of its, 1164
  her, so he must not, 1065
  I never never use, 622
  stumbling on, 78
  tempest of, 1086
  the fashion to, 624
  whipping and, are like laudanum, 480
Abuses, conceal its own, 329
  level at my, 108
Abused, better to be much, 102
  or disabused, by himself, 207
Abusing, of God's patience, 34
Abysm of time, 32
Abysmal dark of the unfathomed center, 386
Abyss, buried in that vast, 347
  rope over an, 1194
  to think the, 961
Abyssinia, Rasselas, Prince of, 232
Abyssinian maid, it was an, 315
Academe, olive grove of, 156
Academes that nourish all the world, 41
Academic life, lead an, 121
Academical Pharisees, 397
Acceleration, rapid in, 637
Accent, American, 996
  English without an, 962
  of an angel's whisper, 645
Accents fall, copious, 218
  first, that fell from thy tongue, 548
  flow with artless ease, 275
  of old Wabash days, 676
  on the beach, 1004
  yet unknown, 82
Accept a miracle instead of wit, 203
  commotion before stagnation, 543
  money from a woman, must not, 680
  our thanksgiving, 628
  the apple any serpent pushed my way, 490
  the minor aggravations, 694
  thy privilege to be great, 1047
Acceptable in his own country, not, 1252
  in thy sight, be, 1229
  to the great, to have been, 1100
Acceptation, worthy of all, 188
Accepted time, now is the, 1247
Access, experience has given no, 1197
Accessories of his last moments, 419
Accident, a very happy, 1157
  counts for much in companionship, 635
  found out by, 324
  happy, 117, 254
  in a meaningless universe, 853
  locality seems but, 985
  many a happy, 117
Accident, of sentiment and alliteration, 611
  the purest, 645
Accidents by flood and field, 100
  chapter of, 222
  failure and success are not, 589
  fill the world with woe, 1038
  miracles are propitious, 770
  of health affect march of great events, 788
  of race or color, 602
  runs into, 885
  tissue of disconnected, 1191
  will occur in the best regulated families, 496
Acclaim earned in blood of followers, 968
  your glorious name, 992
Accommodated, when a man is, 65
Accommodatin' character, pollertics of an, 606
Accommodation of man to circumstances, 646
Accompanied with noble thoughts, 27
Accompany my being blind, 183
  old age, 88
Accomplice of love, art is, 1199
Accomplish as you may, 77
Accomplished female friend, like an, 1051
  my task, 693
  without passion, nothing, 1177
Accomplishments, emerges ahead of his, 1023
Accord, good people all, with one, 252
  with, some one we, 1173
According to Fates and Destinies, 45
  to Hoyle, 197
  to that little, give, 1249
Account ancient, times which we, 112
  beggarly, of empty boxes, 80
  of less, than fairy gold, 754
  of small expenses, make little, 1120
  reckon of no, 1102
  sent to my, 92
  statesmen are liable to give an, 1121
  take temptations into, 685
Accounted by the farther distance, 112
Accoutred as I was, 81
Accretion called the world, cold, 651
Accumulate and constitute law, they, 1060
  on horror's head, 103
Accuracy in newspapers, 812
Accurate about her age, no woman should be, 724
  mind, logic of an, 454
  refined and chaste, taste, 1087
Accursed by fate, no one is so, 434
  deadly magic and, 1008
  fear is most, passion, 68
  from their birth, 988
  more blessed less, 379
Accurst, what God blessed not prove, 490
Accusation, tamper not with, 688
Accuse not nature, 154
Accuses himself, 58
Accusing spirit, the, 242
Accustom a servant to tell a lie, 234
Accustomed place, each in its, 681
  sight of death, 50

Accustomed to everything, 1189
  to them and their ways, 607
Ace, coldest that ever turned up, 105
  death's, 639
Ache and sag, woods that, 982
  beneath my pack, shoulders, 940
  charm, with air, 40
  finger, 1153
  for the dark house, 397
  his heart doth, 172
  of soul or body, pain or, 596
  penury and imprisonment, 36
  to know, his heart would, 795
  wherefore should we, 1078
Aches at thee, the sense, 103
  when the head, 1153
Achieve and cherish a just peace, 457
  climate, we may, 807
  greatness, some, 55
  in time, I shall, 624
  it before life be done, 592
  my immemorial plan, 870
  or are, all we, 572
  what you cannot as you would, 77
Achieved, no certain life, by death, 58
  success who has lived well, 895
  through liberty, that little is, 493
Achievement in action, science, art, 694
  scientific, of any age, 543
  to-day's, 629
  turns the bane to antidote, 651
Achievements, divine book of, 932
  in science and art, 333
  raise a monument, 1142
Achieving nothing, striving blindly, 547
Achilles absent was Achilles still, 219
  name, assumed, 145
  or Homer, rather be, 1117
  see the great, 464
  stand in the trench, 1002
  was it so hard, 1002
Achilles' tomb, stood upon, 360
  wrath, 218
Aching, ease one life the, 583
  hands and bleeding feet, 546
  hours, 805
  members, 1029
  sight, spare my, 244
  tooth has made me fret, 473
  void, left an, 266
Achings and the quaking, all the, 453
A-Christmassing, bitter hard, 841
Achromatic white light of Heaven, 432
Achtung! Schpitfeuer! 1217
Acid, poetical, of the same formula, 1071
  sect, melt not in an, 443
  test for women, 1211
  test, give your gold no, 874
  tongues, lemons with, 935
Acids stain you, 988
Ack like sojers, should, 1037
Acknowledged no other God, 166
  worth, noted for, 1087
Acknowledgment of inferiority, 339
  some authors make no, 1107
Acme of romance, 723
A-cold, owl was, 383
  poor Tom's, 99
Acorn falls to die, how many an, 681
Acorn, heart of the buried, 753
  oak from a small, 292
Acorns, hogs eat, 141
  oaks from little, grow, 292
  on the lea, strewed, 504
A-courting on the leas, 1006
Acquaint ourselves with ev'ry zone, 114
Acquaintance among men and nations, 608
  make a new, 238
  many of mine old, are dead, 65
  my guide and mine, 1230
  should auld, be forgot, 286
  sneered and slanged, 821
  that begins with a compliment, 724
  visiting, 278
Acquaintances, friends and, 812
  new, 233
Acquainted with affliction, I'm, 645
  with grief, 1238
  with his mind, I am not, 1109
  with the night, 867
Acquent, when we were first, 286
Acquire a great deal of knowledge, 234
  and beget a temperance, 94
  everything except character, 1178
Acquires a firmer habit than before, 271
Acquisitions stick, man whose, 663
Acre in Middlesex, 398
  of barren ground, 32
Acres bound, few paternal, 216
  broad, a patent of nobility, 582
  Cleon hath a million, 503
  of diamonds, 665
  over whose, walked, 60
Acrobat, Governor of New York State no, 842
Across many a year, 881
  that dizzy way, 881
  the canvas of his time, 572
  the dark and cold, 864
  the day, beyond the night, 465
  the fields to Anne, 757
  the margent of the world, 748
  the mournful marbles, 444
  the plains where once there roamed, 1064
Act alone my dismal scene, 80
  and know, does both, 169
  and speech, polished through, 572
  aright, do not think or, 1126
  be done haphazard, let no, 1125
  charm of the, 660
  each, a course, 200
  every, as though thy last, 1124
  from thought quickly follow, 1028
  in life, every, as though thy last, 1104
  in some fifth, 472
  in the living present, 433
  in the noon, 282
  like a monkey, 983
  long buried out of sight, 888
  ne'er helps men who will not, 170
  of common passage, no, 106
  of fear, 90
  of felony, despicable, 1181
  of filial reverence, 758
  of God, think himself an, 506
  of life, in the performance of every, 1125
  of love, shall be the, 648
  of order, teach the, 1147
  of Parliament, through an, 1054
Act of woman to proclaim ownership, 808
  or passion, in no single, 667
  proved all its thought had been, 487
  reap an, 1066
  sow an, 1066
  that roars so loud, 95
  the Golden Rule, 695
  the parts, do, 1146
Acts concur, auguries and, 1047
  exemplary, 28
  five, the just measure of a play, 180
  four first, already past, 203
  happen, when his important, 1028
  illustrious, 146
  keep good, in memory, 113
  like a king, 1170
  like a Samaritan, 426
  nobly does well, 201
  not, desires but, 281
  of devotion, solemn, 268
  of government, examination of, 320
  our angels are our, 126
  our notable, 978
  so and so, say why gals, 527
  the best, feels the noblest, 506
  the least, man who, 218
  those graceful, 154
  unremembered, 295
  which he did, noble, 1251
  with such, fill a pen, 31
Acted o'er, our lofty scene, 82
  out, then it is, 1005
Acting bravely a silent and desperate part, 533
  of a dreadful thing, 82
  only when off the stage, 252
  pride in reasoning not in, 209
Action, action, action, 1120
  and counteraction, 260
  chiefest, for a man of spirit, 128
  crowded with glorious, 311
  do a good, by stealth, 324
  every other sportive or serious, 1121
  faithful, in, 210
  freedom of, 861
  glory of, 1064
  how like an angel in, 92
  in each, 'tis success, 199
  in my, I may soar as high, 514
  in the tented field, 100
  is best which procures happiness, 222
  its character, give an, 1114
  lose the name of, 93
  makes that and the, fine, 135
  man of, in state of thought, 804
  materials of, are variable, 1122
  men of, 503
  never to be out of, 128
  no noble, done, 202
  no stronger than a flower, 107
  no worthy, done, 1061
  of Russia, cannot forecast, 848
  of the tiger, imitate the, 66
  one single good, 1172
  pious, 93
  Puritans gave the world, 479
  sadness diminishes power of, 1163
  science art literature, achievement in, 694
  shadows of, 1116
  single lovely, 529
  soldiers are sworn to, 942
  splendid and unselfish, 1207

Action, spring is a call to, 1030
  standard of every, to man, 1122
  suit the, to the word, 94
  surfeit out of, 76
  the great end of life, 564
  thought is the child of, 420
  vice by, dignified, 78
Actions, all her words and, 154
  extreme, ascribed to vanity, 1194
  ghost of forgotten, 681
  hostile, 1112
  increased by correspondent, 1123
  less conscious, 613
  mean, ascribed to fear, 1194
  morality of his, 1170
  most brilliant, and greatest events, 395
  no opportunities for great, 1114
  of the just, 141
  ordinary, ascribed to habit, 1194
  rectitude and sincerity of, 849
  show the man, not always, 209
  speaker of my living, 74
  speech the image of, 1128
  vehement, without scope, 548
  wait, brief words when, 644
Active mendicancy, 645
  nothing so, is, 749
  prey to the, 277
  step so, 326
  the brave the vigilant the, 270
Actives to passives, fit, 118
Activity and duty not by the roadside, 1200
  delight in change of, 1186
Actor, charm of the act is the, 660
  is never there, 1028
  rather than a critic, 848
  stops a moment yet, 481
  well-graced, 60
Actors are the usual three, 574
  God and Nature with, fill, 49, 129
  jealousies and petulances of, 617
  too humble and obscure, no, 726
  were all spirits, 33
Actor's gift, this is the, 649
Actress, worst, the manager's wife, 899
Actresses, bosoms of your, 233
A-cursing like a very drab, 93
Acute and terrible attritions, 1032
Acuteness or strength of mind, want, 330
Ad, homily, slogan, and the, 1034
  infinitum, proceed, 190
Adad inundate his field, 1073
Adage, like the poor cat i' the, 14, 85
Adam and Eve, didn't believe in, 821
  and Eve, son of, 190
  cup of cold, 190
  Cupid, young, 77
  gardener, and his wife, 462
  old, in these persons, 1254
  saw her prime, 328
  so starved me, 490
  the goodliest man of men, 152
  waked so customed, 153
  was a gardener, 96, 785
  whipped the offending, 66
Adam's ale, drink of, 190
  ear, left his voice in, 154
  fall, blame for, 768
  fall, in, 1057
  head, not taken from, 1064
  profession, 96
  sons, 124
Adamant for drift, 848
Adamses vote for Douglas, 752
Adam-zad, no truce with, 779
Adapt himself, Alcibiades could, 1112
Add another hue unto the rainbow, 58
  disgrace of wickedness to old age, 1118
  sobs, fiery sighs, and sorrowful countenance, 125
  to golden numbers, 116
  what we can to life, 694
Adds a precious seeing to the eye, 41
  a ring as to an oak, 527
  to the thought much strength, 204
Added light, brings an, 557
  to the sum of human joy, 602
Adder, stingeth like an, 1234
  that stoppeth her ear, 1230
Addict themselves to sack, 65
Adding fuel to the flame, 157
  one to one, goes on, 488
Addison, days and nights to, 233
Addition, agreeable, 1100
Address, in each, 1032
  of Jane Crofut, 1006
  the few in science, 426
  the many in literature, 426
  wiped with a little, 264
Addresses conceal our whereabouts, 825
Addressing a multitude, no man like Antony for, 1116
  myself to my cap, 1161
Adept in the enchanted phrase, 1032
Adequate for me, 939
Adhere, nor time nor place did, 85
Adherence to every admonition, 476
Adhesions, all noxious, 376
Adieu, drop a tear and bid, 225
  for evermore my dear, 288
  friends of my youth a last, 544
  had not bade, 384
  live in peace, 216
  my native shore, 352
  she cried, 205
Adjunct, learning is but an, to ourself, 41
  useful, to society, 325
Adjustment, the great, is taking place, 651
Administered, whate'er is best, 208
Administration, economical, 628
  genius for, 693
  no, can injure the government, 455
Administrations for our domestic concerns, 273
Administrative centralization, 1205
Admirable in form and moving, 92
Admiral came last of all, 322
  Death, 764
  Dewey was the, 660
  fame of the, falls, 737
  kill one, to encourage others, 1167
  of the North, one was, 780
Admirals all they went their way, 764
Admiralty, price of, 778
Admiration for nice points of honour, 680
  from the most fastidious critics, 398
  more dismay than, 1184
  most worthy of, 120
Admiration of virtue, enflamed with the, 162
  of weak minds led captive, 156
  restored to human, 347
  right kind of money, 1194
  season your, 90
Admirations, teach, 1199
Admire an' for to see, for to, 782
  fools, men of sense approve, 211
  her for her wit, 133
  his own effect, to, 1032
  mediocrity and hills, easy to, 1184
  thy naked beauties, 358
  us, we always like those who, 1101, 1159
  virtue, most men, 156
  where none, 239
Admires, a coral lip, 140
Admired by their domestics, few men, 1120
  by their own domestics, 1145
  celerity is never more, 104
  for doing what one likes, 990
Admirers, complaisance for their, 1152
Admiring bog, 584
  the riches of heaven's pavement, 149
Admit I'm licked? 967
  impediments, 108
  of no defence, immodest words, 180
  the camel's nose, 364
Admits no parallel, 221
  no vegetable green, 1019
  not some exception, 123
Admitted to that equal sky, 207
Admonition of the higher instincts, 476
Ado to interpret interpretations, 1146
A-doing nothing all day long, 869
Adonais, soul of, 366
Adoption of cap and gown, 731
  tried, their, 90
Adoration, breathless with, 297
Adore my wife, I still, 890
  the hand that gives the blow, 190
Adores and burns, seraph that, 207
  what he cannot understand, 1193
Adored in every age in every clime, 216
Adoring hills, flame from the, 725
Adorn a tale, 230
  and beautify our souls, 646
  Greece Italy and England, 175
  knowledge, manners must, 222
  looks the cottage might, 251
  old England to, 782
  the proudest table, 876
  touched nothing he did not, 231
Adorns and cheers our way, 252
  whatever he touches, 222
Adorned in her husband's eye, 295
  more, more lovely than Pandora, 152
  the most when unadorned, 224
  thus, the two heroes, 222
  thy humble grave, 217
  whatever subject, 222
Adornin', like a bride in her rich, 685
Adorning thee with so much art, 167
Adornings, gat Ye these, 748
Adornment, lack of, 1095
  woman's best, 1091
Adornments of the world beyond, 497

Adrift! A little boat adrift, 585
  with one on an endless voyage gone, 568
Ads, toothpaste and dandruff, 1013
Adsum, quickly said, and fell back, 483
Adulation fawning and flattery, 1096
  windy, 635
Adullam, cave, 1226
  cave of, 478
Adulterate complexion, buy, 115
Adulteries of art, 119
Adultery, gods call, 358
Advance backward, rowers who, 1144
  for their tugging, don't, 492
  in life, as we, 330
  moral, 572
  not to go back is to, 214
  retrograde if it do not, 271
  spare not nor look behind, 417
Advances slowly, unassisted merit, 231
  through life, as he, 233
Advanced true friends, 547
Advancing in life, he only is, 532
Advantage and security to all, 277
  be, find its proper use and of, 706
  dressed, nature to, 211
  for his, did wake and sleep, 109
  in the past, every, 1091
  itinerant preachers have, 228
  never esteem anything of, 1125
  of a good light, 413
  of a hotel, 720
  or gratification, momentary, 407
  rare, 270
Advantages that occur every day, 228
  the great have, one of the, 1155
  tries to keep all, 1204
  various qualities and, 1203
Advent of each dangerous day, 843
Adventure and pain, used to, 969
  death is a beautiful, 534
  death the great, 926
  differs from a mere feat, 967
  eve of this great, 948
  forth with you, 920
  great, 843
  hopeless his, is, 624
  in experience, 1012
  into the ocean, 147
  lit her stars, 878
  of the diver, 484
  of to-morrow, 58
  was his coronal, 855
  watch his, 667
Adventures of his discontent, 951
  relate and embellish his, 1171
  they had in youth, 197
Adventurer contests with social man, 966
Adventurers, glory of all, 966
Adventuress and courtesan, an, 957
Adventuring both found both, 44
Adversaries, do as, do in law, 52
Adversary had written a book, 1228
  sallies out and sees her, 163
  the devil, because your, 1249
Adversitee, fortunes sharp, 4
Adversity, against the strokes of, 1100
  bruised with, 37
  contending with, 124
  dark hour of, 344
  day of, 1234, 1235
  education a refuge in, 1130
Adversity is blessing of New Testament, 109
  is more supportable than prosperity, 613
  is not without comforts, 109
  is sometimes hard, 381
  is the test of strong men, 1106
  middle-aged, 1011
  of fortune, in every, 440
  of our best friends, 259, 1160
  presses, if, 478
  reflect how to endure, 1095
  strength in his, 120
  sweet are the uses of, 48
  things that belong to, 109
  tries friends, 1105
Adversity's sweet milk, 79
Advertise, it pays to, 1068
Advertised by our loving friends, 71
Advertisement, somewhat of special, 184
  ten sonnets easier than one, 992
Advertisements, tell ideals of a nation by, 810
Advertising, macerate for, 1021
  slammed up for, 1035
  will carry success by continuity, 1212
Advice, and with my, 389
  ask a woman's, 337
  in a position to give, 772
  many receive, 1102
  nothing given so profusely as, 1159
  of a man in difficulties, 1078
  to others, while giving, 1106
  we may give, 1159
  worst men often give best, 507
Advices, lengthened sage, 287
Advise another, easy to, 1128
  her daughter, that she, 1218
  not wayside folk, 784
  whate'er she, 337
  with such old counsellors, 146
Advised watch, more, 44
  my father to good husbandry, 181
Adviser, better than did the, 90
Ae thing I cannae bear, just, 681
Aegean seas, dog by the, 674
Aegroto dum anima est, 206
Aeon or two, lie down for an, 779
Aeons, seventeen, from lunch, 1015
Aeroplane, domain of swallow and, 1033
Aery flight, in his wild, 157
  light, his sleep was, 153
Aeschylean phrase, in, 651
Aesculapius of our age, 140
Aesop's fly, 376
  fox when he lost his tail, 122
Aesthetic emotion, 1199
  growth, moral soil for, 845
Afar and asunder, 621
  and near, lost somewhat, 651
  cometh from, 301
  from the great sea-deeps, 675
  from the sphere of our sorrow, 368
  goeth day, 643
  rides, 877
  unremembered and, 596
  when we are summoned from, 626
Afay in de Ewigkeit, 559
Afeard, a soldier and, 88
Affable, hardly more, than a cameo, 833
Affair, survivor's, 1206
  world is a strange, 1161
Affairs are the most prosperous, when, 1095
  debate of commonwealth, 66
  every man's, 234
  for prying into human, 1182
  human, would be happier, 1163
  of life, in the common, 330
  of love, office and, 38
  of men, tide in the, 83, 529
  of others, curiositie after the, 166
  pays any regard to human, 1107
  ridiculous in serious, 1118
  sight of human, 727
Affaire, lay down their, 184
Affect, study what you most, 52
Affects to nod, 176
Affectation, full of, 1147
Affected, zealously, 1247
Affecting, on the stage he was, 252
Affection and love for one another, 268
  and recollection, with deep, 423
  and to steam, to, 661
  calls, home is where, 418
  cannot hold the bent, 54
  if love means, 965
  is strong, your, 133
  my fond, thou hast seen, 388
  my, hath an unknown bottom, 51
  never was wasted, 435
  practical, 646
  preferment goes by letter and, 100
  purest, the heart can hold, 775
  rule the hour, let, 364
  stirs her spirit up, 322
  two sorts of, 716
  what is, 425
  with blighted, 794
Affections dark as Erebus, 47
  hath not a Jew, 45
  holiness of the heart's, 385
  mild, of, 217
  of so many millions of people, 374
  on things above, set your, 1247
  robbed of our, 613
  untamed, 1082
  which attend human life, 197
Affectionate, compassionate, great individual, 537
Affinity with the soul of man, 476
Affirmation, green towers of, 999
Affirmative, our minds are naturally, 627
Afflatus, effluence from the divine, 1182
Afflict the best, 243
Afflicted or distressed, 1253
Affliction, acquainted with, 645
  day of, 1250
  is digested, before an, 241
  may one day smile again, 41
  we cherish and brood over, 344
  whether light or grave, count each, 503
Affliction's sons, 285
Affluence to poverty, 615
Afford, all that life can, 236
  delight, console the heart, 1051
  good whiskey, 715
  joys that both, 1040
  to go to Corinth, 646
Affrayed me out of slepe, 3
Affright, pain and, 936
  the bad afflict the best, 243
  thee, let nothing, 437
  your quiet, nor fate, 725
Affrighted ostrich, the, 683

Affront, fear is, 204
me, well-bred man will not, 263
no woman can bear, an, 1155
the gay, to, 1007
Afire with God, every bush, 431, 442
A-fishing, laid aside my business and gone, 139
Afloat, nobly she has held, 844
A-flutter, heart is all, 1034
A-flying, Old Time is still, 133
Afoot, the game is, 737
Afore, let pride go, 29
Afraid any more, shall not be, 955
be not, 1241
be not, ye waiting hearts, 563
He smiled be not, 653
I am not, 875
I was, 487
just man is, 375
makes the heart, 390
of, even he is half, 935
of its bark, feels, 592
of itself, public is, 330
of life, be not, 663
of speaking angerly, 429
of the sea, 833
of what its motions might do, 1028
Of whom am I afraid, 584
so sore, 839
that I will see a little witch, 625
to do, anything I should be, 226
to pray, be not, 386
to strike, 213
whistling to keep from being, 179
with you away, 955
you are, 1005
Afric maps, geographers in, 190
Afric's burning shore, 319
sunny fountains, 343
African birth, was of, 600
jungle, win through an, 810
After a little while, 646
a storm comes a calm, 188
all we endure, 946
battle sleep is best, 609
fifteen years of work, 1213
life is death, 632
life's fitful fever, 86
the coffee, 855
the death-winter, 560
the harvest golden sheaves, 638
the shower the tranquil sun, 638
us the deluge, 1170
you, pilot, 764
Aftermath of war, 855
Afternoon, custom always of the, 91
how softly runs the, 878
many and many's the, 1022
multitude call the, 41
of her best days, 72
Syrian, 558
tea, ceremony known as, 666
took long to die, any, 996
vacant, 258
Afternoons, hot, have been in Montana, 1055
Afterthought, life is but an, 998
After-times shall set some value, 447
Afterwards, day, 583
Afton, flow gently sweet, 286
Against every man, his hand will be, 1223
me, not with me is, 1243
my will, leave me much, 982
that which all the world cries up, 181
Against the distant shore, 258
the Omnipotent to rise in arms, 153
the rule, that was, 362
us, who can be, 1245
Agamemnon, brave men before, 358, 1099
Agape, who are you cried one, 620
Agate lanterns, eyes like, 1013
Agate-stone, no bigger than a, 77
Age, accompany old, 88
ache penury and imprisonment, 36
Aesculapius of our, 140
and body of the time, 94
and clime, in ev'ry, 206
and clime, to man of every, 681
and hunger, 49
and memories of eld, 459
and people in which produced, 645
and travelle, weary with, 166
and youth are reconciled, 699
be comfort to my, 48
belongs only to his own, 376
best in four things, 113
better or more honourable than, 113
boys about my, 815
calmly waits to hear, old, 1066
cannot wither her, 104
carries all things away, 1097
certain, 357
characteristic of the present, 419
choice and master spirits of this, 82
count your, by friends, 1002
crabbed, and youth, 109
cradle of reposing, 213
disease or sorrows strike them, when, 519
downward, 224
draw out his old, 1093
each, each kindred adds a verse, 525
each, is a dream that is dying, 676
every, appears unheroic, 430
every, has its pleasures, 1164
excel in pride of life, 546
finds out was dew, 493
frittering away his, 265, 313
frost of, 814
give me bless'd, 736
golden, 25, 32
Golden, once more may live, 1099
grant me old, 876
grant that in, I may not drift, 1098
green old, 178, 219
grow dim with, 195
growing infirmities of, 324
harvest of old, 1096
hath claw'd me in his clutch, 96
his wealth a well-spent, 121
I make light of it, 555
I may not drift, in, 649
in a good old, 1223
in a virtuous person, 197
in commendation of, 113
in every, adored, 216
in mine, 74
in which art is immobile, 723
in which their lot has fallen, 400
in which we live, great is the, 970
in wintry, to feel no chill, 263
is dull and mean, the, 442
is full of care, 109
is grown so picked, 97
Age is in wit is out, when, 39
is not all decay, 559
is opportunity, 438
is the most terrible misfortune, 395
is weary with work and gold, 507
it, time cannot, 736
labour of an, 161
leave to the next, 114
like distance lends a double charm, 451
lingers on into old, 1082
man's common, 482
men grow virtuous in their old, 217
men of middle, 56
monumental pomp of, 302
most blessed memory of my, 463
my, is as a lusty winter, 48
narrative with, 218
needs of the, 790
no woman should be accurate about, 724
not of an, but for all time, 119
not time, win from, 883
occupy, with dream of a face, 490
of chivalry is gone, 260
of discord, 68
of ease, youth of labour, 250
of giants, ends the, 780
of gold, 25
of gold, comes round the, 477
of gold, fetch the, 161
of gold, happier, 649
of great troubles, 645
of miracles, 380
of ours should not be numbered, 1148
of revolution and reformation, 273
of thirty, character set by, 662
of wisdom, it was the, 497
old, a good and pleasant time, 700
old, accompanied with many evils, 1118
old, and experience, 185
old and well stricken in, 1223
old, has so great authority, 1096
old, is but second childhood, 1087
old, is consummation of life, 1096
old, is rather talkative, 1096
old, is to be accounted, 112
old, most remote from infancy, 1162
old, on tiptoe, 770
old, serene and bright, 299
old, with fears and ills is rife, 820
olives of endless, 108
our fathers', bred us ev'n worse, 1098
pays us with, 22
pressure of, 1088
proper, for pleasure, 182
ripe, gives tone to violins, 573
rough with, 508
scarce expect one of my, 292
shall not weary them, 814
shores of, 644
sign of old, 314
silence of, 817
silvered o'er with, 206
some smack of, in you, 64
soul of the, 119
speak to the, out of eternity, 524
staff of my, 45

Age, standpoint of a succeeding, 543
  still leaves us friends, 335
  summer of her, 179
  summon, to grant youth's heritage, 489
  talking, 250
  that darkens, over, 906
  that happy, 344
  that has no criticism, 723
  that is past, from the, 363
  that is waiting before, 363
  that possesses no art at all, 723
  they know your, 729
  thinks better of a gilded fool, 115
  thou art shamed, 81
  thou waitedst, 489
  thoughts that mould the, 524
  three problems of the, 1182
  to age, curst from, 926
  to age succeeds, I know that, 462
  to cheated age, from, 780
  to come my own, make the, 167
  to quiet, a peaceful end, 1099
  to them that are of full, 1248
  to thy grave in a full, 1228
  too late or cold climate, 154
  toys of, 208
  tragedy of the, 810
  tuneless in old, 649
  'twixt boy and youth, 307
  unreasonable and prodigious old, 1146
  veracity which increases with, 1159
  very small for its, 1127
  viaticum of old, 1130
  what an, is this, 181
  where youth and manhood, if there's an, 685
  wherein he lived was dark, 167
  which exists in imagination, 400
  will perform promises of youth, 232
  with his stealing steps, 96
  without a name, worth an, 310
  world's great, 367
  wrinkled with, 839
  you live in, 1101
  youth against time and, 27
Ages and ages hence, 867
  belongs to the, 706
  dust of, 981
  earliest and darkest, 627
  echoes down the, 1048
  ere Homer's lamp appeared, 262
  ere the Mantuan swan was heard, 262
  famous to all, 162
  heir of all the, 464
  heirs of all the, 542
  hence, how many, 82
  his word sweeps down the, 568
  joke for the, 590
  light of the, 579
  many a million of, 581
  name to all succeeding, curst, 173
  of eternity, the mighty, 553
  of twenty-five and forty, between, 695
  of your sires, 546
  onward roll, 463
  passed away, forms of, 423
  past a blank would be, 288
  rock of, 272
  roll forward, 594
  roll, last while the, 796
  seven, 49
Ages, stamp and esteem of, 172
  three poets in three distant, 175
  through the, 464
  wakens the slumbering, 402
  ye unborn, 244
Age's tooth, sweet poison for the, 57
Aged and poor and slow, 715
  bosom, confidence in an, 230
  certain phase in life of, 987
  death of the, 813
  ears play truant, 41
  later times are more, 112
  man is but a paltry thing, 793
  men full loth and slow, 309
  owl abode, 662
Ageless and eternal sea, 1181
  in your heart, 888
Agencies vary, how widely its, 391
Agency, where there is no free, 387
Agent, free, that thou wast before, 1126
  poor despised, 75
  powerful, is the right word, 615
  trust no, 38
Agents of the people, servants and, 627
  to Congress, one of the, 283
Aggravate your choler, 65
Aggravates ill success, 229
  thy losse, grief but, 256
Aggravation of self, 635
Aggravations, accept the minor, 694
Aggressive fancy working spells, 650
Aggressors, quarantine the, 916
A-gley, gang aft, 284
Aglow, leave the heart, 796
  when nature is all, 1064
A-glowing, wine with four years, 1098
Ago, mighty while, 118
Agog, round eyes, 845
Agonies, and love, exultations, 297
  fiercest, have shortest reign, 373
  of all the past, by all the, 765
Agonize them in farewell, 775
Agonized hopes and ashen flowers, 805
Agony, all we know or fear of, 363
  charm, with words, 40
  cup of strength in some great, 520
  distrest, thought oft to, 303
  infernal that lovers undergo, 861
  leave off the, 685
  life for all its, serene, 562
  o'ermastering, 192
  swimmer in his, 359
Agony-faced Jews, 1015
Agree, agreed that we never can, 678
  birds in their little nests, 198
  in one fact we all, 519
  in the essential articles, 234
  let mankind, 176
  millions with millions, 271
  more we arg'ed more we didn't, 678
  not well together, 531
  thou and I shall never, 170
  though all things differ, all, 216
  to make me think what is true, 564
  to temper with their beams, 522
  to this, so and so will not, 1129
  two of a trade never, 206, 574
  verbs and nouns do not, 645
  with no man's opinions, I, 1187
  with us, those who, 1159
Agree, world and I shall ne'er, 168
Agrees with me, person who, 421
Agreeable and interesting, not found life so, 656
  enough, Miss Blachford is, 323
  person, my idea of an, 421
Agreed, except they be, 1239
  my books not to lend, 374
  that we never can agree, 678
  to differ, 321
Agreement, about books, 901
  entered into a tacit, 402
  with hell, 424
  with hell are we at, 1237
Agricultural population the bravest, 1109
Agriculturist works the farmer, 661
Ah Sin was his name, 644
Ahab went to Ascalon, when, 884
Ahkoond is dead, the, 499, 679
A-hold on the greatness of God, 663
A-hunting goes, tuckt up she, 134
  we daren't go, 573
  we will go, 229
Aid, alliteration's artful, 262
  from men, need no, 783
  heaven be thy, 375
  it hopes of honest men, 503
  lend us thine, 342
  me to win her, 832
  of ornament, foreign, 224
  prepare with mutual, 1164
  saints will, if men will call, 315
  small, is wealth for daily gladness, 1082
  the dawning tongue and pen, 503
  to every poor man, to give, 1164
  to the worker, God lends, 1083
  unless the press shall, 661
  wisdom's, 248
Aids in the ebb-tide or the flow, 504
Aiding him, benefit myself in, 1080
Aides' den, 652
Ailed us O gods, what, 632
Ailest here and here, thou, 546
Ailing brother, to help my, 1067
Ailments and grievances, clod of, 720
Aim and reason, its, 1173
  at in life, two things to, 790
  at objects in an airy height, 189
  at peace, deliberate, 1050
  failed in the high, 492
  glittering, 586
  highest moral, 1178
  mind thine own, 408
  most skilful archer miss his, 180
  of a true philosophy, 646
  on gratifying the stomach, 1127
  our being's end and, 208
  rivalry of, 636
  succeed vulgarly in the low, 492
  take, kneeling, 417
  the star, your, 1069
  their only, 913
  to be popular, does not, 319
  was song, the, 868
Aims, above man's, 595
  every movement with great, 1212
  of nature, secret, 668
  other, than my delight, 651
  with fouler spite, 134
Aimed at duck or plover, 277
Aiming at the blest abodes, pride is, 110
  at what's far, through, 1083

Ain countree, hame to my, 346
Ainsi que la vertue le crime a degrés, 131
Ain't heard nothin' yet, 939
  I volatile, 496
  it awful Mabel, 907
  no such animal, 1056
Air, a chartered libertine, 66
  a nipping and an eager, 91
  a whisper woke the, 499
  and a peculiar grace, 199
  and light, shoots through, 336
  angel, 882
  annoy the, 154
  Arabs of the, 756
  as rose-leaves with the, 360
  babbling gossip of the, 54
  beautiful disturber of the, 1029
  bird in the, 137
  bird of the, 1236
  bites shrewdly, the, 91
  blasted the very, 421
  breasts the keen, 249
  breath like caller, 270
  breathe our native, 1010
  bright streets of, 937
  burns frore, the parching, 150
  carrying the, 877
  castles in the, 122, 1155
  change of, is a similar draught, 1205
  charm ache with, 40
  common, 1250
  couriers of the, 85
  cutting the, 1151
  dewy freshness fills the, 322
  dissolved in, 843
  do not saw the, 94
  dyes the wide, 701
  eagle in the, 1235
  ear drum of the, 1015
  earth and skies, 297
  eating the, on promise of supply, 64
  empire of the, to the Germans, 376
  evening, is chilly, 738
  fairer than the evening, 32
  faith and philosophy are, 531
  fanes quiver in the, 403
  fields of, 1166
  filled the, with barbarous dissonance, 158
  fills the, with beauty, 354
  gave to the common, 1066
  gives a certain, to the countenance, 196
  gloried, 991
  hang in the, a thousand leagues, 62
  happy good-night, 651
  he'd fly through the, 640
  heedless, 541
  homeless, 629
  hurtles in the darkened, 244
  if their lungs receive our, 264
  in earth or, 89
  in fields of, 364
  in the, men shall be seen, 1038
  in the, vague thunder, 1004
  inebriate of, 584
  inhaled the dreamy, 551
  into a strangling, 1026
  into my country of, 1029
  into the murky, 155
  is also man's dominion, 572
  is calm and pleasant, 162
  is delicate, 85
  is filled with a sad perfume, 644
  is full of sunlight, 710
  is hushed, 247
Air is wild with leaves, 935
  it breathes, enjoys the, 295
  keel plows, 28
  kindling splendor in the, 1048
  left the vivid, 1031
  liberal, 626
  London, 857
  love free as, 216
  melted into, 33
  might wash, where, 630
  mine will not be lost in, 351
  mock the, with idle state, 244
  mocking the, 58
  most excellent canopy the, 92
  mounting into the, 238
  my highway is unfeatured, 517
  not dust, not, 926
  of a science, 340
  of delightful studies, 162
  of Europe, wool-soft, 1017
  of gloom, ceremonious, 547
  of glory, walking in an, 170
  of great solemnity, 1179
  of superiority, 1187
  of superiority, British, 999
  of tears, discharged, 1033
  of the New World, 726
  old French, 607
  on the haunted, 961
  programs, between, 885
  recommends itself, 85
  rivers at their best from the, 1029
  round ocean and the living, 296
  scent the morning, 91
  secure German superiority in, 1215
  splitting the, with noise, 76
  spread his sweet leaves to the, 77
  summer's noontide, 150
  sweetness on the desert, 245
  sylvan, 759
  thoughts shut up want, 202
  through earth, sea and, 316
  through the field of, 267
  to Britons dearest, 443
  travel is so swift, 986
  tread in, 219
  trifles light as, 102
  upheld us in the, 1215
  use of, common to all, 19
  vaporous vitiate, 652
  warm the, in inclement summers, 191
  was cooling, 385
  was littered an hour or so, 699
  whistle the, 838
  world-mothering, 672
Airs and madrigals, silence the, 163
  April, were abroad, 758
  ecstatic, and sparkling skies, 911
  lap me in soft Lydian, 160
  melting or martial, 266
  of England, martial, 341
  of heaven, sweetened by the, 417
Air-drawn dagger, 87
Air-drill chatters, the, 985
Airfield, silver pall over the, 1033
Airly, gut to git up, ef you want to take in, 526
Airy a tread, were it ever so, 469
  footsteps of strange things, 421
  height, objects in an, 189
  lyre of one rich-hearted chord, 728
  masses and smooth, 327
  mountain, up the, 573
  nothing a local habitation, 43
  reveries so, 265
  rhyme, 621
Airy, servitors, nimble and, 162
  thinness, 118
  tinklings come and go, 618
  tongues that syllable, 157
  voices lead, 382
Aisles, monastic, fall like sweet strains, 408
  of Christian Rome, 408
Ajax, prayer of, 434
  strives some rock to throw, 211
  the great, 218
Akin to love, pity's, 131
Akond of Swat, what is the, 499
Alabama, I've come from, 567
Alabaster arms of death, 646
  box of precious ointment, 1242
  boxes of your love and tenderness, 577
  cities gleam, thine, 737
  grandsire cut in, 44
  smooth as monumental, 103
Alacrity in sinking, 35
Aladdin's lamp, I had, 528
  lamp, ready money is, 361
  tower, 437
Alamo, remember the, 427
Aland, as men do live, 106
Alarm us, facts are apt to, 1061
Alarms of struggle and flight, 546
  used to war's, 392
  world's, 794
Alas, alas for Celin, 375
  alas for England, 845
  cried in goose, 958
  for lovers, 759
  for those who never sing, 451
  poor Yorick I knew him, 97
  weather-glass is set at, 1028
Albeit lots of people, 838
Albion, perfidious, 1163
Album, brought their, unto you, 169
Alcatraz tow'rd Orient skies, past, 643
Alchemy, courtesy is the true, 574
Alcibiades and his dog, 1117
  could adapt himself, 1112
Alcides' equal, do you seek, 221, 1106
Alcohol and Christianity, 1196
  and heart, untouched by, 970
Alcoholic, beggar slightly, 951
  breath, Swede with, 1064
Alcoran, Talmud and the, 110
Aldeborontiphoscophornio, 189
Alderman, fore-finger of an, 77
Aldermanbury, walking from, 1014
Ale, Adam's, 190
  all-powerful, 258
  British, improving worth, 258
  cakes and, no more, 54
  God send thee good, 20
  good, doth bring bliss, 20
  is the stuff to drink, 743
  London, is right ale, 857
  news much older than, 251
  of mighty, a large quart, 6
  pined for cheerful, 258
  pint of English, 846
  pot of, and safety, 66
  spicy nut-brown, 160
  take the size of pots of, 141
  turn out more, 610
  we drank and songs we sung, 610
Aleak, world is all, 992
Ale-house, honest, 139
Alembics turn to stranger things, 951
Alert and keen, friends, 841
Alexander and Diogenes, 1114
  and the Gordium knot, 1114

Alexander and the Olympic race, 1117
  hearing of Philip's victories, 1114
  how great was, pa, 564
  Pope strolled in the city, 1014
  Selkirk used, as, 622
  the coppersmith, 1248
  trace the noble dust of, 97
  wept that he had not conquered a world, 1116
  were I not, I would be Diogenes, 1120
Alexandria, in wicked, 957
Alexandrine, needless, 211
Alfarata, bright, 406
Algebra, tell hour of day by, 141
Alger, no Horatio, 1001
Algiers, lay dying in, 447
Alice, a childish story take, 598
  don't you remember sweet, 521
Alien corn, amid the, 383
  oppressor, subjection to an, 967
  or accidental laws, 846
  realms of night, in, 764
  there is none, 1200
Aliens into trusting friends, transmutes, 508
Alight on either hand, 797
Aliis fiat acre venenum, 132
Alike, all, if you see us naked, 124
  all please, 152
  on the other side, came out, 558
  pleasures are all, 130
  to all, all things come, 1235
  to suffer all, 104
Aliusque et idem, 215
Alive again, would I were, 980
  and hale, since Chaucer was, 326
  and so bold O earth, 367
  as sure as I'm, 1151
  assume that we are, 780
  bliss in that dawn to be, 300
  if I shouldn't be, 584
  in the throat speaking, 979
  more, than he ever was, 984
  never been properly, 656
  not men yet books are, 1009
  not something still, 350
  'ot sand and ginger when, 781
  than not, rather be, 846
  to be awake is to be, 514
  unfit to be, 754
  what it was to be, 1006
  with a terrible might, 681
  with the supreme ecstasy, 1018
  youth is, 767
All, all are gone, 325
  appliances and means to boot, 65
  are needed by each one, 408
  are presumed good, 138
  around thee weep, 275
  art is quite useless, 723
  arts are one, 534
  at once and nothing first, 453
  beauteous things for which we live, 553
  bound as is befitting each, 538
  brave and many generous, 470
  brave sailors all seas all ships, 536
  but he had fled, 370
  but one passed by, 996
  by heart, I know it, 1150
  centuries but this, 624
  Devil for, 125
  dies and not alone, 531
  dressed up, 813
  except their sun is set, 359
  eyes dead coals, 57
All faith is false all faith is true, 544
  father of, 216
  fault who hath no fault, 470
  flesh is grass, 1238
  for immortality, 535
  for love, 24
  for one, one for all, 1182
  for one we gage, 106
  for you, these are, 983
  God for us, 18
  goes onward and outward, 535
  goned afay mit de lager beer, 559
  good fellows together, 276
  good to me is lost, 151
  hail ye saints the chorus swell, 566
  having nothing yet hath, 114
  he read of any book, 275
  his crimes broad blown, 95
  his gracious parts, 58
  honourable men, 83
  I am, I would give, 366
  I can give you I give, 633
  I had you thought was given, 935
  I hate ye, 168
  I have, little but, 307
  I meant to say, 882
  I see is mine, 568
  I want is a little see-vility, 1064
  in all, glory of the Lord is, 561
  in all his study, 66
  in all, root and all and, 467
  in all, take him for, 90
  in all to one another, 623
  in good time, 1156
  in one country somewheres, 941
  in the valley of dead, 467
  is best, 157
  is blue, 492
  is ephemeral, 1125
  is for the best, 478, 1167
  is illusion, 643
  is not gold that glisteneth, 117
  is not gold that glisters, 1156
  is not lost, 148
  is not true, 643
  is ordered well, test that, 501
  is right with the world, 444, 485
  is vanity, 1235
  is well a foolish thing, 1167
  is well and shall be well, 914
  is well, God is and, 444
  is well, if end be well, 1190
  is well is well is well, 566
  is well, know that, 1081
  is well that endes well, 13
  labor is noble and holy, 499
  labor yet bear up, 487
  learned and all drunk, 266
  life moving to one measure, 882
  love conquers, 1097
  love, trust a few, 52
  loved art in a seemly way, 686
  men are created equal, 273
  men are liars, 1231
  men desire to be immortal, 477
  men one race, 836
  men strive and who succeeds, 487
  men's curse, 1074, 1103
  men's good each man's rule, 463
  minds are little, 643
  must work with head or hand, 459
  my dead secrets arise, 976
  my dead stories come true, 976
  my imperfections on my head, 92
  my pretty chickens, 88
All now dust shall live, 943
  of man's peril, 610
  of thee that time could wither, 373
  one a hundred years hence, 412
  one countrymen, 29
  one with the God of heaven, 1251
  other time is peace, 132
  our calm is in that balm, 447
  our yesterdays, 88
  out of step but Bill, 515
  passes, 648
  passion spent, 157
  places shall be hell, 31
  please, and you please none, 1077
  present or accounted for, 550
  quiet on the Western Front, 1216
  right, when one's, 698
  sang Annie Laurie, 565
  seasons for thine own, 370
  service ranks the same with God, 485
  shall die, 65
  silent and all damned, 296
  sorts of things and weather, 408
  Souls College, Oxford, 842
  surely going somewhere, 538
  that a man hath will he give, 1227
  that beauty wealth e'er gave, 244
  that comes, make the most of, 929
  that glisters is not gold, 45
  that glitters is not gold, 174
  that happens is usual, 1126
  that I was I am, 906
  that is human must retrograde, 271
  that live must die, 89
  that mankind has done, 381
  that once was good, 935
  that once was I, 981
  that to me love, thou wast, 460
  that was beautiful and just, 771
  that was theirs dies, 1083
  that we cherished most dear, 666
  that we know of April, 941
  that we see or seem, 459
  that's good and all that's fair, 146
  that's made, annihilating, 169
  the bells of heaven, 634
  the brothers too, 55
  the daughters of my father's house, 55
  the dogs would bark, 882
  the good I know, 982
  the news that's fit to print, 1049
  the people shouted, 1226
  the perfumes of Arabia, 88
  the praise that I can raise, 135
  the readiness is, 97
  the rest of life, 935
  the same, colonel 'tis, 604
  the same to you, if it's, 888
  the souls that were, 36
  the time, two-thirds of, 970
  the water in the rough rude sea, 59
  the world and his wife, 192
  the world is queer, 306
  the world over I wonder, 618
  the world worth thy winning, if, 176
  the world's a stage, 49
  there is, that's, 888
  these things are trifles, 572
  things, a time for, 1156

All things all day long, on, 470
  things are fleeting, 772
  things are pure unto the pure, 1248
  things are the same, 1127
  things both great and small, 315
  things can be borne, 596
  things change, 209
  things come alike, 1235
  things come round, 421
  things, equal to, 252
  things fair, dwells with, 581
  things holy profane clean, 132
  things in common among friends, 1130
  things meet and mingle, 368
  things return to dust, 1186
  things show it, 206
  things to all men, 1246
  things work and move, 502
  things work together, 1245
  this earthy grossness quit, 161
  this was in the olden time, 459
  thou art, 'tis, 217
  thoughts all passions, 316
  thoughts and things look older, 405
  times are one, 836
  to heaven, 275
  was for best, 486
  was not lost, 1176
  we ask is to be let alone, 539
  we had of joy, 935
  we have and are, for, 787
  we know or dream or fear, 363
  we love foregathers, where, 883
  who come into this world, 668
  who love, poets are, 507
  will be well for us all, 608
  work is noble, 378
  you safe and smooth of heart, 991
All's well that ends well, 13, 53
Allah, beautiful palms of, 1064
  love of good, 1064
  peace of, abide with you, 1064
Allan Percy used to roam, where, 447
Allarums, warres and, 25
Allayed by some mixture of sorrow, 1153
Allaying Thames, with no, 168
  Tiber, drop of, 76
All-cloudless glory, 357
All-devastating flight, time's, 1172
Allegiance to the flag, 718
  to the South, 329
Allegorical, great literature has been, 845
  way of expressing it, 496
Allegory, continual, 385
  on the banks of the Nile, 278
  spinning, out so thin, 943
Alleluia, Alleluia, 653
All-embracing love, 1189
Allen, Barbara, 257
All-enacting might, 651
All-enclosing freehold of content, 573
Alleviates the sorrow, wondrously, 1158
Alleviation, dawn an, 1006
Alley back of the Wilhelmstrasse, 1032
  his soul lives in an, 118
  she lives down in our, 189
  titanic of cypress, through an, 461
Alliance, purchase great, 70
Alliances, entangling, 273
  made only for fighting, 1213
Alliances, permanent, 268
Allied, great wits to madness, 173
  to the great truths, 396
Allies, thou hast great, 297
Alligator-horses, Kentucky boys are, 348
Allison, Ma'am, learned that she must give, 569
  Young E., 710
Alliteration, accident of sentiment and, 611
Alliteration's artful aid, 262
All-late flowers, with its, 714
Allone with-outen any campanye, 6
Allotment, God's, 651
Allotted time, flourished their, 344
Allow no excuses, contests or friendships, 1078
  that the dorg you've got, 699
Allowance for ignorance, the smallest, 563
  though small was your, 481
  without an equivalent, 233
Allowances for rests and nodding-places, 196
Allowed indulgence in such foolishness, 522
Alloyed with some commoner metal, 613
All-powerful ale, 258
  should fear everything, 1158
  time, melt with, 1081
  to be impotent, 848
All-seeing sun, 77
All-shattering guns, 475
All-softening, overpowering knell, 360
All's-well, he who breathes, 651
Allure him, thousand tongues to, 257
  thee, if parts, 208
Allures, where wealth, 174
Allured to brighter worlds, 250
Alluvial march of days, 1013
Ally, woman's natural, 1083
Alma Mater, to our old, 401
Almanack, look in the, 43
Almighty, difference of purpose between, 457
  dollar, 119, 343, 656
  eye, escape the, 204
  God, intolerable in, 361
  God we make our prayer, 268
  gold, 119, 656
  has His own purposes, 457
  Man, I saw the, 918
  specially favoured by the, 614
  who gave the dog, 311
Almighty's bow, arrow from the, 282
  form glasses itself, 355
  gentlemen, God, 174
  hand, led by the, 168
  orders, 194
Almonds to those who have no teeth, 434
Almost at odds with morning, 87
  every vice, 119
  out at heels, 34
  perfect state, no beans in, 884
  starved for heaven, 642
  thou persuadest me, 1245
Alms before men, 1240
  for oblivion, 75
  give, accordingly, 1249
  old age's, 28
  were money put to interest, 32
  when thou doest, 1240
  with his, feeds three, 525
Almsdeeds, good works and, 1244
Almshouse, windows of the, 515
Almshouses, occupants of, 421
Aloe plant, tale of the, 507
Aloe-like flower once and die, 507
Aloft and aflame and afar, 936
  now he's gone, 274
  on sky and mountain wall, 445
  they went, 858
Aloha means I love you, 991
  Oe, so I say, 991
Alone, alone all all alone, 315
  and shut the door, 871
  at whose right side rides courage, 870
  columns left, 501
  dies more, 867
  eternal silent beautiful, 500
  he who stands most, 487
  how can it be said I am, 42
  I did it, 76
  I walked the ocean strand, 362
  I walked the peopled city, 562
  in solitude where we are least, 353
  in that dim way, 872
  inscrutable colossal and, 683
  it is not good that man should be, 1223
  leaving me never, 652
  love is left, 463
  man is never, 1122
  man who goes, 514
  never, 27
  never less, than when alone, 271, 289
  never say that you are, 1122
  no man can feel himself, 750
  on a wide wide sea, 315
  sing when all, 484
  that worn-out word, 425
  thou workest never, 573
  to be, is fate of all great minds, 1179
  travels the fastest who travels, 783
  upon the other side, step, 603
  use sometimes to be, 136
  utterly, 966
  we die, all, 365
  who cares for nothing, 626
  with God, 688
  with his friends, 190
  with his glory, left him, 364
  with my conscience, 681
  with our willingnesses, 663
  with silence, 688
Along a rough a weary road, 285
Alonso of Aragon, on age, 113
Aloof, askance as a dryad, 936
  with hermit-eye I scan, 316
Aloud, think, 411
  to fight, is very brave, 584
Alp, many a frozen many a fiery, 150
Alps on Alps arise, 210
  there shall be no, 413
Alph, the sacred river, 315
Alpha and Omega, I am, 1249
Alphabet, back into the, 660
  man's, 657
  the whole, 1152
Alpine snow, purple lights on, 442
  summits of great pain, 570
Alsatian mountains, blue, 582
Altama murmurs to their woe, 251
Altar, as on thine, Lord to burn, 671
  Barnaby before the, 1194
  before the, stands, 26
  God's, 165
  I bow before thine, Love, 248

Altar, kneel not before the same, 335, 657
  lays upon the, 747
  learning's, 517
  men who strike for home and, 561
  of freedom, sacrifice upon the, 457
  reach the skies, let its, 294
  to publicity, stinking, 889
  with this inscription, I found an, 1244
Altars, fires are dead on hearths and, 507
  lights of a thousand, 752
  strike for your, 362
  swam before my sight, 216
Altar's God, 165
Altar-stairs, great world's, 468
Altar-stone, love's, 658
Alter human nature, you must, 753
  strength that naught could, 838
  the condition of a man, 76
  when the hills do, 584
Alters when it alteration finds, 108
Alteration finds, alters when it, 108
Altered and worn and weak, 484
  circumstance, haunting their, 941
Altering him, there is no, 170
Altitudo in the bloodstream swims, 961
Altos, angel, 1027
Altogether, a pull, 497
  irreclaimably bad, 379
  reform it, 94
Alway, alway something sings, 409
  I would not live, 387
  lo I am with you, 1242
Always blind and often tipsy, 406
  descending never ending, 321
  doing something for posterity, 197
  dress aright, 501
  fair weather, 771
  giving light, 928
  growing weather, 1000
  in haste never in a hurry, 226
  in the thick of life, 863
  in the wrong, multitude is, 180
  morning somewhere, 417
  mostly in your mind, 990
  room for beauty, 697
  smiling, 195
  somebody goin' away, 826
  talk who never think, 189
  the same Darby, 690
  was the biggest fish, 698
  without fail the neck, 997
  ye have with you, the poor, 1244
Am that I am, I, 108
Amalfi, sits in the heat, 438
Amaranth, no fields of, 326
A-marketing, fairy went, 876
Amaryllis, sport with, 159
Amateur, whine of the, 611
Amateurs, greatest thinkers often, 741
  nation of, 686
  ruined by, 950
A-maying, when once we goe, 134
Amaze, filled the painter with, 511
  the unlearned, 211
Amazed and curious, glowered, 287
  at folk drinking the gospels in, 942
  at life, be not, 556
  at our history men stand, 938
  temperate and furious, 86
  the gazing rustics, 251
Amazement, await some exclamation of, 326
  fear and, 129
Amazing how little literature, 237
Amazon, mouth of the, 733
Ambassador and the grandees, 400
  definition of an, 114
  from Britain's crown, 474
  is an honest man sent to lie abroad, 114
  of loss, 748
Ambassadors, cabinet-officers, like, 1021
  in every quarter of the world, 483
Amber, beade of, 112
  bee shown through the, 1110
  foam is, 166
  observe the forms in, 112
  preserved forever in, 111
  sails blown wide, 933
  scent of odorous perfume, 157
  scenting musk and, 1147
  snuff-box justly vain, of, 212
  through the, shown, 111
  tipped with, 358
Amber-dropping hair, 158
Ambient ether, slight toss over the, 569
Ambiguity, compromise and, 1032
Ambition and the thirst of praise, 262
  choked with, 68
  distraction uglification and derision, 598
  fled, love is dead, 969
  fling away, 73
  has no risk, 425
  heart's supreme, 239
  I had, 828
  joined, not with, 193
  lovely, 1031
  loves to slide, 173
  low, 206
  made of sterner stuff, 83
  no laudable one, 1086
  of kings, vain the, 128
  of man, crueltie and, 22
  the pain, revive the, 978
  to say in ten sentences, 1196
  wars that make, virtue, 102
  which o'erleaps itself, vaulting, 85
  whose lovely, 1031
Ambitions are lawful, all, 727
  brute, 1032
  meteorological, 530
Ambition's ladder, young, 82
Ambitious and envious, usually most, 1163
  liar, 616
  poverty, state of, 1121
Amble away all of their hobbies, 595
Ambles, Time, withal, 50
Ambrose Phillips, 399
Ambrosia he feeds, on finest, 774
Ambrosial curls, shakes his, 218
Ambulance comes round, till the, 782
  down in the valley, 640
Ambush of my name, 35
Amelioration of mankind, 1183
Amen stuck in my throat, 86
Amend your ways and doings, 1238
Amends, by beauty made, 805
  by way of, 109
  for all these thorns, 858
  for broken hearts, 593
  for everything, makes us, 330
Amends, for the toiling and moiling, makes, 486
  for this general defect, 217
  then make, 1021
Amended, little said is soon, 1151
America! America! God shed His grace, 737
  and defeat cannot rhyme, 1001
  at last I was going to, 923
  belly and brain I lived, 1030
  breach with, 713
  Columbus discovered, 1022
  contemporary, 1016
  denied, with that word, 1010
  epocha in history of, 268
  for me, 508, 710
  forests of Norway or, 589
  free republics of, 529
  God bless, 952
  God have mercy on, 912
  grateful children of, 374
  greatest question debated in, 268
  half-brother of the world, 506
  has furnished Washington, 340
  has joined forces with the Allied Powers, 747
  has never forgotten the nobler things, 821
  holds destinies of humanity, 1207
  I love you, 992
  is promises to take, 979
  long too long, 536
  love and gratitude of united, 374
  moral climate of, 915
  named, after somebody else, 1022
  no meaning without, 1018
  not a good place for a genius, 614
  not a place so happy as, 271
  original native of, 228
  political democracy in, 538
  privileged to spend her blood, 725
  settles in the mould, 946
  short, don't sell, 1054
  singing, I hear, 534
  thank, for fortune, 1191
  the dream of, 923
  there is, 259
  this is, 1181
  thought I'd think of thee, 537
  tongue of, 1008
  voyage to, 1018
  was promises, 970
  what it is, makes, 863
  you cannot conquer, 230
Americas were landfalls of the people, 979
America's history and biography, for, 538
American accent, speak with an, 996
  all countries and all races are, 1013
  armada, 1017
  being an, 666
  book, who reads an, 314
  bred, I am, 862
  children's books, 766
  civilization, material forces of, 755
  conception of the, 1209
  Constitution most wonderful work, 450
  continent, consider the, 762
  continents not for colonization by European powers, 283
  dead, personifies all, 955
  democracy, 510

American education, primary concern of, 986
  flag, haul down the, 390
  hard time to be an, 1005
  heiresses came on the scene, 963
  heroes of the Revolutionary period, 992
  I also am an, 340
  I am an, 923
  I will live and die an, 342
  if I were an, 230
  jumps into the train, 769
  leader's indomitable soul, 483
  liberty, cradle of, 342
  life a powerful solvent, 769
  literature, 476
  literature in the proper sense, 615
  muse, 1007
  name for it is guts, 1012
  names, in love with, 1009
  nerve relaxed, the tense, 1030
  not a Virginian but an, 270
  one hundred percent, 902
  people, good will toward, 984
  people have genius for unselfish action, 1207
  people, presented to, 807
  picture, looks at an, 314
  play, goes to an, 314
  professors like their literature, 933
  proud to be an, 637
  social fences, 1016
  soldiers who do the same, 1014
  strand, pass to the, 136
  stuff, the right, 629
  unknown soldier, 917
  will tinker with anything, 1014
  woman write a novel, seen an, 480
  words, outlandish, 969
Americans all educated, go to Europe, 413
  detest the pageantry of a king, 393
  go to Paris when they die, 454
  good, when they die, 724
  let us all be, 700
  over the radio, I mean, 1030
  prefer the Continent, 812
  races didn't bother the, 980
  sesquipedalianism natural to, 758
Americanism, doctrine of, 701
  of the right sort, 700
Amethyst and rose, foam'd with, 809
  clouds of opal and, 522
  supposed to keep wearer sober, 713
Amfalula tree, 699
Amiable child, an, 596
  lovely death, 58
  more, than beauty, 196
  weakness, 229, 270, 279
  weaknesses of human nature, 270
  words and courtliness, 471
Amicable relations, candor and, 283
Amicably if they can, 319
Amice gray, in, 156
Amid an eternal heritage of sorrow, 453
  its gay creation, 224
  our playing, ever, 500
  the alien corn, 383
  the blaze of noon, dark, 156
  the city's jar, 546
  the measureless grossness, 535
Amid the melancholy main, 225
Amidst the public hall, 226
Amiss, better to love, 280
  nothing comes, so money comes, 52
  once, grows daily worse, 25
  take it aught, 811
  thou shalt never do, 1250
  to make wings, not, 124
Amity, social, 646
'Ammer, 'ammer, it's the, 1063
Ammiral, mast of some great, 148
Ammonoosuc, bathed in, 973
Ammunition, pass the, 1030
Amo, not Credo then but, 648
Amoebas at the start, 829
Among our ancient mountains, 392
  the faithless faithful only he, 153
  the hills I trace the path, 683
  the most prominent, 827
  the slow deep trees, 992
  them but not of them, 353
  thy green braes, 286
Amor vincit omnia, 5
Amorous as their strokes, 104
  causes, dire offence from, 212
  of his art, 669
  of the far, wildly, 840
  propensities, excite my, 233
  revealing the, 886
  speech, bears his, 1180
Amount of ignorance it accumulates, 636
  to Hannah Cook, doesn't, 1054
Amphibious, we are not, 976
Amphitrio, shape of, 23
Amphitryon, the real, 1161
  the true, 179
Ample page rich with spoils, 244
  repose, spread out in its, 594
  road, broad and, 154
  room and verge enough, 244
  shield, soul like an, 179
Ampler ether diviner air, 303
  life, dawn of, 760
Amplest spares heavenward cleaving, 537
Ampliat aetatis spatium, 217
Amplitude of noble life, 1036
Amuck, run, 213
Amulet, my cigarette the, 746
  that makes the world a garden, 704
Amuse his riper stage, 208
  itself with art poetry intrigue, 645
  with stories of savage men, 259
Amused themselves sadly, English, 331
  we are not, 534
Amusement grows out of their work, 532
  of gentlemen of England, 239
Amusements for the mind, of all, 509
  friend to public, 235
Amusing than we thought, more, 673
Anacharsis knocked at Solon's door, 1111
Anaesthesia, bastard substitute, 1050
  state of perpetual, 898
Analogy is milk for babes, 477
  the least misleading thing, 614
Analysis is not the only way, 931
Analytic, glance, 508
Analyze jokes, attempted to, 846
Anarch lets the curtain fall, 216
Anarchy, institute and digest of, 260
Anarchy, no greater fiend than, 1079
  of drink, 120
  when poor concern themselves with rich, 1205
Anatomies, so many, 123
Anatomy, a mere, 38
  arrive, the clear, 1020
  of Melancholy the only book, 121
Ancestor, I am my own, 1118, 1177
Ancestors are very good kind of folks, 278
  distinction derived from, 1166
  familiarly pious, 323
  forget all about its, 422
  glorious, 203
  glory belongs to our, 1116
  have wisely thrown away, 232
  history of my, 923
  human beings, not merely, 1010
  look backward to their, 260
  no need of, 1168
  of the right honourable gentleman, 418
  one of my, pitched tea, 923
  picture of the life of their, 400
  that come after him, 34
  we owe it to our, 1060
  wisdom of our, 259, 495
Ancestral tree, 451
  tree, sits on the, 768
  trees, 370
  voices prophesying war, 315
Ancestry, honest, hard-working, 987
  intellectual, 529
  pride of, 558
  without pride of, 260
Anchor, all sail and no, 400
  heaves the ship swings free, 406
  holding, lost, 71
  holds, that, 465
  might have bought an, 905
  of a love is death, 676
  sprang, rank's, 1032
  up, 579
Anchors, moor your bark with two, 1102
  of a mother's life, 1081
  that faith has cast, 624
Anchorage, drawing the soul to its, 644
  the long long, 537
  unstable, 1080
Anchored, fleet of stars is, 927
  safe and sound, ship is, 536
Anchorite, saintship of an, 352
Ancient and blue, china that's, 673
  and fish-like smell, 32
  and holy things fade, 523
  and honourable, 1237
  and natural strength, 248
  as the sun, hills, 371
  authors, praise of, 132
  before our time, 938
  commonwealth we love, this, 1037
  dialecticians, 427
  ditty long since mute, 383
  earth, darkest ages of our, 627
  friendships, each year to, 527
  good uncouth, time makes, 525
  Goths of Germany, 1084
  grudges, nurse the, 612
  heart-breaking things, 947
  heavens are fresh and strong, 299
  highway, down their, 765
  hollow oak, 662
  inmost frame, an, 926
  landmark, remove not the, 1234

Ancient Mariner would not have taken, 614
  modes and former ways, of, 186
  monuments, let us preserve, 1184
  most, since the world's creation, 112
  mould, to an, 844
  mountains, among our, 392
  no, gentlemen but gardeners, 96
  of days, 1239
  people, marry, 147
  race by birth, of, 174
  reign, held undisturbed their, 479
  rhymes, sing their, 507
  riddles mar our joy, 736
  right unnoticed, 780
  roots of man's nature, 736
  sacred custom, according to, 1165
  sacrifice, thine, 780
  sages, a saying of the, 509
  Saxon phrase, 434
  seat of pedantry, 707
  splendors fling, 477
  tales say true, if, 352
  times, these times are the, 112
  track, around the, 575
  trusty drouthy cronie, 237
  whose resistless eloquence, 156
  world, silence of the, 729
  wrong, tale of an, 612
Ancients of the earth, we are, 465
  say wisely, as the, 143
Ancients' writings, great, 507
And so to bed, 180
Anderson, John, my jo, 286
Andrew, with the brindled hair, 703
Andromeda, beyond Orion and, 667
  provides a starry frame, 799
Andronicus had a heart to resolve, 270
Ane I'll get better, 291
Anecdotage, man fell into his, 421
Angel, a ministering, 97, 308
  air, with your, 882
  altos, breathlessly like, 1027
  answered nay sad soul, 565
  appear to each lover, 201
  before thee, I send an, 1224
  bosoms know no jealousy, 714
  by divine command, 194
  came by night, the, 565
  consideration like an, 66
  curse his better, 103
  death, his Maker and the, 317
  dread death, 864
  drew an, down, 176
  drew one, 488
  ended, the, 154
  every man hath a good and a bad, 122
  faces smile, those, 403
  Gabriel! Give him a harp, 773
  guardian, o'er his life, 289
  half, and half bird, 490
  hands to valour given, by, 382
  His new heaven, 650
  hold the fleet, fast, 226, 440
  I want to be an, 539
  I'm no, 482
  in action, how like an, 92
  is man an ape or an, 419
  Israfel, 460
  King, sword of an, 282
  kneels in woman's form, 405
  like an, sings, 47
  like the patriarch's, 441
  little, crept through, 507
  ministering, 97
Angel of Death abroad throughout the land, 478
  of death, Azrael, 864
  of God keep you company, 845 1249
  of the backward look, 443
  of the Lord went out, 356
  on the outward side, 37
  or an earthly paragon, 106
  out of heaven, 847
  pure as an, 1174
  Raphael, I am the, 1252
  recording, 242
  smile on me the gentle, 659
  standing on the ground, saw an, 511
  that presided at my birth, 282
  undefiled, God's, 474
  visits few and far between, 186, 327
  woman yet think him an, 482
  word which cannot be worn out, 1184
  writing in a book of gold, 346
  wrote like an, 243
Angels all glorious, 648
  alone enjoy such liberty, 168
  and ministers of grace, 91, 241
  and to men, spectacle to, 1246
  are bright still, 88
  aspiring to be, men rebel, 110
  by that sin fell the, 73
  could do no more, 201
  court as of, 411
  entertained, 146, 1248
  face, her, 24
  fear to tread, where, 71, 212
  fell, 828
  flutter down to take me, 1038
  forget-me-nots of the, 435
  give his, charge over thee, 1231
  guard thy bed, holy, 199
  his virtues will plead like, 85
  I b'lieve in God and the, 639
  in the air, like, 902
  keep their ancient places, 749
  laugh at good he has done, 452
  lower than the, 1229
  may be familiar, 556
  may, love as the, 428
  men would be, 110
  music is the speech of, 378
  must love Ann Hathaway, 274
  ne'er like, till passion dies, 116
  of God upturned the sod, 372
  of the Lord ascending, 1224
  on the side of the, 419
  our acts are our, 126
  pleasing to the, 824
  preventing, 175
  sing, song which now the, 477
  stand with the, 539
  still come down, such, 565
  sung the strain, guardian, 225
  swearing I was right, ten, 458
  to fall, caused the, 110
  tongues of, 1246
  tremble while they gaze, 243
  tutelary and guardian, 1224
  weep, make, 36
  weep, tears such as, 149
  whispering to one another, 460
  white, like two, 669
  wings for the, feet for men, 521
  with us unawares, 574
  would be gods, 110
Angel's laughter in smelly Liffy's tide, 721
  lips to kiss, tempt an, 634
  sad as, 327
  tear, passage of an, 383
Angel's, when first sought, 698
  whisper, accent of an, 645
  wing, dropped from an, 304
  wing, quill from an, 304
  wings, clip an, 383
Angels' feet, marks of, 523
  ken, as far as, 148
  law, ultimate, 489
  visits, short and bright, 186
Angela, I gotta love for, 826
Angelic songs are swelling, 503
Angelina Johnson comes a-swingin', 835
Angelus, once at the, 648
Anger, April's, 764
  at the fates, cease from, 493
  biting for, 147
  gives way to fierce, 174
  Hassan looked around with sudden, 511
  holy, and pious grief, 351
  impatient and prone to, 318
  in rage and, high, 753
  is one of the sinews of the soul, 147
  like a full-hot horse, 72
  man should forget his, 347
  more in sorrow than in, 90
  of heaven they read, 593
  of his lip, 55
  of lovers, 1102
  of the gods, 175
  of the guns, monstrous, 987
  of the Lord, 264
  rise, if the one's, 1083
  slow to, 1233
Angers in unison arise, 1026
Angie anything whatever, nor, 1064
Angle, brother of the, 139
  themselves in every, greet, 169
  with my, would rejoice, 140
Angler, excellent, now with God, 140
  hath a jolly life, 674
  if he be an honest, 139
  no man is born an, 139
  signs of the experienced, 745
  who has no rod, 733
Anglers or very honest men, 140
  plot and plan, 811
  too good for any but, 140
Angle-worm, bit an, in halves, 585
Angling, be quiet and go, 140
  can never be fully learnt, 139
  certainly something in, 139
  like the virtue of humility, 139
  pleasantest, 39
  practiser of the art of, 139
  so like mathematics, 139
  something in, 344
  wager'd on your, 104
  will prove so pleasant, 139
Angling-rod, a sturdy oake, 146
Anglo-American negotiation, 963
Anglo-Saxon speech, I like the, 698
Angry ape, like an, 36
  be ye, and sin not, 1247
  creeds oppose, though, 453
  days you have not been, 1123
  flood, leap into this, 81
  heaven is not always, 190
  look, feigned an, 185
  passions rise, 198
  say or do nothing, when, 1118
  teeth, bites him with, 229
  whenever you are, 1118
  while I sing, makes me, 199
  with my friend, I was, 281
  zealously, 166

Anguish and the loss, above the, 914
  arrives by cable, 1028
  arrows of our, 784
  crises of, 536
  every, calmly bear, 459
  hopeless, poured his groan, 231
  in that one minute's, 565
  keeps the heavy gate, 723
  of the singer, 661
  of your bereavement, 457
  one pain is lessened by another's, 28, 77
  pain and, wring the brow, 308
  pay, we must an, 584
  rend your heart, whatever, 760
  rides swift after pleasure, 551
  shivers, heart in, 1186
  we uplift, in, 710
  what is my, to thee, 583
Angularity of facts, 411
Animal, ain't no such, 1056
  and superman, rope between, 1194
  fastened to a dying, 793
  imperfectly denatured, 787
  is dead and dumb and done, 840
  kingdom, cannot be found in the, 592
  like you, never seen an, 841
  man is a military, 507
  man is a noble, 145
  man is a pliable, 1189
  man is a reasoning, 1105
  man is a social, 1164
  public an ungrateful, 330
  some new kind of, 967
  suffering, 660
  two-legged, without feathers, 1130
Animals, all, are equal, 1024
  are full with, 841
  became extinct, 926
  end by a different rule, 758
  gregarious, 663
  insolence of the more enormous, 1084
  more painful death than, 1200
  plants everything, love, 1189
  some, more equal than others, 1024
  souls of, 46
  turn and live with, 535
  vertebrate, 361
Animate the whole, onion atoms, 313
Animated bust, storied urn or, 244
  by faith and hope, 233
Animism, inchoate, 731
Anise and cummin, mint and, 1241
Ankles freezing, leave your, 977
Ann Arbor, scenes of, 756
  Hathaway, angels must love, 274
  how old is, 1055
  laughing, 968
Ann's suitor, you think you are, 720
Anna, whom three realms obey, 212
Annabel Lee, I and my, 459
  McCarty, Miss, 667
Annals are blank in history-books, 379
  of the poor, 244
  unroll thy long, 533
  writ your, true, 76
Anne, across the fields to, 757
  by Saint, 54
  is dead, tell 'em Queen, 1055
  sister, 1055
Annette, sweetheart good-night, 702
Annie Laurie, all sang, 565
Annihilate but space and time, 216
Annihilating all that's made, 169
Annihilation, doomed to complete, 449
  getting in its work, 926
  suffer, 753
Anniversaries of the heart, 439
Anniversary festival, great, 268
  of his birthday, celebrate the, 330
  of some uninteresting event, 723
Anno domini—the most fatal complaint, 1016
Announce the great individual, I, 537
Announcements, endless, 534
Annoy the air, sewers, 154
Annoyances, petty repeated, 1112
Annual income twenty pounds, 496
  sacrament of sea and sun, 1027
  training with the Buffs, 875
  visit o'er the globe, 276
Annuities, enrage those paying, 1168
  persons living on, 359
Annuity cheap, buy an, 495
Anodyne of regret, 774
Anoint our friends beforehand, 578
Anointed, he cleansed and, 1006
  king, wash the balm from an, 59
  sovereign of sighs and groans, 41
  temple, the Lord's, 86
Anomaly, Emily, the inspired, 889
Anonymity, passion for, 916
Another and better world, 1175
  came, 245
  dark and wrapped in darkness, 986
  day, to-morrow will be, 732
  had said it to him, as if, 110
  life I long to meet, 548
  life, sure that there is, 753
  race of beings, 364
  steals my honors, 1097
  story, that is, 785
  story, that's, 241
  take the bird, 12
  then here goes, to make sure, 389
  though I called, Abra came, 190
  tumble, 391
  world, if there's, 285
  yet the same, 215
Another's face commend, 240
  hope, endure, 189
  meat or drink, 132
  will, serveth not, 114
Answer a fool according to his folly, 1234
  always the beautiful, 992
  ask and cannot, 1002
  better, 39
  fail to, 852
  foolish questions of common people, 1198
  for the color of a rose, 1034
  fynal, 8
  give truthful, 716
  me in one word, 50
  no longer required an, 413
  no other, make but thanks, 55
  not a word, we, 998
  not every question deserves, 1104
  not, song of those who, 648
  promptly, gratified to, 616
  shape the, 110
  silver, 428
  soft, turneth away wrath, 1233
Answer that sweet calling, 882
  the phone, why did you, 996
  thee, I will, 321
  to a wise man, silence is an, 1116
  to my word, made, 587
  what a dusty, 574
  ye evening tapers, 451
Answers life's great end, 202
  sharp and sudden, God, 430
  till a husband cools, never, 209
Answered by return of post, 700
  questions briefly and to the point, 742
  the caress, 696
  to my call, he, 938
  you last night, yes I, 428
Answering tone, awoke an, 405
  too late, 998
Ant finds kingdoms, the, 1008
  for ant doth long, 1092
  go to the, 1232
  its labor has begun, 345
  seek an uncle not an, 838
Ants entombed, 111
Ants' creed the bees' creed, the, 804
Antagonism between classes, 1187
Antagonist is our helper, 261
  make a strong, 861
  transformation of the, 1209
Antagonistic, science and religion, 741
Antecedent thought, parentage of, 543
Antecedents have been rum Romanism and rebellion, 494
Antelope, I'll chase the, 395
  play, deer and the, 1046
  swift as an, 406
Anthem of the destinies, 443
Anthems, hollaing and singing of, 64
Anther, velvet pretty, 1004
Anthologies, nowhere but in, 935
Anthologists, not write to please, 1015
Anthology of the universe, 1004
  well-chosen, 998
Anthony of Padua, Saint, 791
  Saint, can never rest, 792
Anthosmial, divine, sweet apples, 431
Anthracite, glossy cherished, 972
  like jet, 1003
Anthropology, familiar facts of, 713
Anthropophagi, the, 100
Antic hay, dance the, 32
  old father, the law, 60
Anticipate everything, his father would, 1114
  sorrow, 418
  the future, 237
  the past, we will not, 278
  what we, seldom occurs, 420
Anticipates another, one brother, 1119
Anticipated, satisfaction not lessened by being, 330
Anti-climaxes, genius for, 992
Anti-Darwin intellectual, I am an, 902
Antidote for fret, 815
  my bane and, 195
  sweet oblivious, 88
  turns the bane to, 651
Anti-everythings, savage, 453
Antioch, walls of, 1034
Antiquated and faded, to seem, 675
  no idea so, 853
  nothing new except the, 1176

Antique book, meet an, 584
  Persians, 361
  Rome, notionable dictes of, 184
  song, metre of an, 107
  song, old and, 54
  towers, ye, 243
  world, service of the, 48
Antiquitas saeculi, 112
Antiquities, living men were, 145
Antiquity, a little skill in, 110
  crowned of, 937
  herbs from all, 664
  hoar, 258
  is to be accounted, 112
Anti-republican tendencies, 273
Anti-Semite, fanatical, 1211
Antiseptic baby, 828
Antoninus, reign of, 270
Antonio Stradivari's violins, 520
Antony, no man of his time like, 1116
  queens who die with, 889
Anvil, bear when you are the, 708
  laughs at many broken hammers, 887
  lay me on an, 887
  life's, 736
  like sparks from the, 758
  of God's word, 622
  of thy wrath, 864
  ring the vesper chime, 622
  stand like an, 708
  stands, God's, 706
  wears the hammers out, 622
  when you are an, 137
Anvils, how many, have you had, 622
  of the world, the mighty, 924
Anxiety about means of livelihood, 861
  about the weather, chronic, 627
  inclined to some, 970
Anxious about my battles, not a bit, 948
  and distrustful, the, 1014
  convoy in to shore, 868
  dread, nervous desire or, 1024
  interest or curiosity, 330
  strife, 326
  to have our way, less, 690
Any cause of policy, 66
  other than an honest man, 64
  thing the light gives life to, 131
  where but where he is, 959
Anybody might have found it, 777
  there, is there, 839
  who wasn't against war, never met, 975
Anything at all, not, 865
  awful makes me laugh, 325
  but gay, a face that's, 481
  does for me, 655
  except time, ask for, 1175
  for a quiet life, 117
  grateful for, 1021
  I can say about New Hampshire, 867
  is there, new, 1235
  moved to smile at, 82
  of human trial, not, 626
  owe no man, 1245
  sets me sneezing, 314
  that interrupts social order, 422
  to me is sweeter, 1181
  turning up, in case of, 496
  what is worth in, 142
  which I should be afraid to do, 226
Anywhere, forward, 604
  it isn't really, 914
  who lives it safely, 983
Apace, ill weed grows, 28
Apologue, Indian, 560
Apart, days that keep us still, 797
  from the world, 582
  souls, 859
Apartment houses, christeners of, 808
Apathetic end, set gray life and, 463
Ape, angry, 36
  descendant of the, 902
  in the days that were earlier, 569
  or an angel, is man an, 419
  poor degenerate from the, 993
  sedulous, 704
Apes and peacocks, ivory and, 1227
  humility, pride that, 316, 321
  like ourselves, their, 1147
  of Nikko, the little, 752
Apelles censured by shoemaker, 1109
Aphorism vulgarly imputed to Shaftesbury, 377
Aphorisms, underline these, 1171
Aphorist, happy fortune of the, 790
Aplomb, stand before presidents with, 539
Apocalyptic commonplace, 937
Apollo, garlanded, 942
  golden-haired, a young, 939
  is an imbecile, 410
  Pallas Jove and Mars, 479
  Physician, I swear by, 1086
  songs of, 42
Apollos watered, 1246
Apollo's laurel bough, 32
  lute, 41
  lute, musical as is, 158
Apollodorus tied up the bedding, 1115
Apologize for lack of decent clothing, 422
Apology too prompt, 155
Apophthegms of the seven sages, 1128
Apostle, golden-tongued, 827
  Paul, by the, 72
Apostles and disciples, informed his, 124
  Cristes lore and his, twelve, 5
  names of the, 1221
  poor prophets poor, 124
  shrank, while, 349
  would have done as they, 358
Apostolic blows and knocks, 142
Apothecary, expires in arms of an, 314
  should never be out of spirits, 278
  true, 80
Apotheosis of some passion, 908
Appal your common sense, 754
Appalling as joy, no feeling so, 1182
  storms, 136
Apparatus of the system, 331
Apparel, every true man's, fits your thief, 37
  fashion wears out more, 39
  oft proclaims the man, 91
  took fresh, 1006
  woman's, 731
Apparell'd in more precious habit, 40
Apparition, lovely, sent, 299
  paused like an, 938
Apparitions, blushing, 39
  seen and gone, like, 186
Appeal, exiled son's, 646
  no, from ballot to bullet, 456
Appeal to any white man, I, 249
  unto Caesar, I, 1245
Appeals, heart, 845
  to the domestic sentiment of mankind, 419
Appear as short as one, summers, 223
  as stars to thee, 154
  embarrassed, 1197
  in the Divine Presence, 329
  less moved, true friends, 180
  small vices do, 99
  so mean, all books, 185
  the friend of a man, to, 1170
  to be brothers, 1030
  to the world, what I may, 184
Appears like a great family, world, 184
Appearance, bombastic and truculent, 709
  judge not according to the, 1244
  of a caryatid in vacation, 1183
  of a certain greatness, 1114
  of a single great genius, 1193
  of things to the mind, 1122
Appearances are deceptive, 1077
  keep up, 495
  to the mind are of four kinds, 1122
Appeared less than archangel ruined, 149
Appearest, thou present to my mind, 393
Appel, round as, was his face, 3
Appellations, such, as Christian Mohammedan, 728
Appendix to nobility, idleness an, 123
Appertain to bibliomaniac arts, 698
Appetite, a universal wolf, 75
  ate umble pie with an, 497
  breakfast with what, you have, 73
  cloy the hungry edge of, 59
  comes while eating, 1145
  coquetry whets the, 551
  for bogus revelation, 898
  good digestion wait on, 87
  grown by what it fed on, 90
  makes eating a delight, 163
  man given to, 1234
  may sicken, 53
  quench, 1127
  sharpen with cloyless sauce his, 104
  that I have, 493
  to me an, 296
  what you call healthy, 599
  whet the, 599
  with that keen, 45
  work sharpens his, 1169
Appetites, irregular, 188
  not their, 102
Applaud an imitation, men often, 1078
  it, old people, 1153
  thee to the very echo, 88
  vehemently, 325
Applause, attentive to his own, 213
  delight the wonder, 119
  from none but self expect, 544
  ignominy of popular, 707
  not least in, 82
  of a single human being, 237
  steered by popular, 1115
  their sole, 889
  thirst for, 159
  won their frank, 713
Apple, all ye who love the, 626
  any serpent pushed my way, 490

Apple, art thou the topmost, 1075
  blooms, with, 797
  buy an, on the corner, 952
  eaten of the, 1049
  grows so bright and high, 970
  is cleft through the core, 1174
  of his eye, 1225
  of the eye, 1155, 1229
  orchard smells like wine, 719
  pie, cabbage leaf to make, 246
  pie, ends its days in, 970
  reddens, never pry where, 485
  rotten at the heart, 44
  that Tell never shot, 971
  trees will never get across, 866
Apples anthosmial divine, sweet, 431
  behold in the bloom of, 445
  how many, have you had, 630
  in her skirt, 983
  of gold, 1234
  of his eyes, the, 1155
  of the moon, 793
  of the sun, 793
  on the Dead Sea's shore, 352
  pass the, 'round again, 1049
  shrivel them up like old, 123
  since Eve ate, 361
  small choice in rotten, 52
  steal green, 889
Apple-blossom, cheek of, 470
Apple-blossoms fill the air, 960
Apple-boughs under the, 508
Apple-pie and cheese, 698
Appleseed, Johnny, swept on, 893
  remember Johnny, 626
Apple-tree, blossoming, 699
  brown bird sang in the, 797
  when we plant the, 373
  with its famous, 578
Apple-trees, drenched and dripping, 980
Appliance, by desperate, relieved, 96
Appliances and means to boot, 65
Application on it, lays in the, 496
  regular uniformity of, 1212
  to affection and to steam, 661
Applied, desperate cures to desperate ills, 175
  to melancholy men, 122
Apply hot and rebellious liquors, 48
  our hearts unto wisdom, 1231
Appointed hour strikes, 774
  limits keep, its own, 566
  rounds, completion of their, 1084
  to buy the meat, 130
  ways, threads will run, 591
Appointment, not by, 574
  Presidential, 1021
  woman never yields by, 1178
Appointments, trifling, 422
Appoints, man, and God disappoints, 1157
Appomattox court-house, from near, 578
Appreciate heaven well, to, 678
  the inconceivably droll situations, 695
Appreciated, must be seen to be, 423
Apprehend alike both speech and thoughts, 492
  some joy, 43
  Thee everywhere, 789
Apprehension, how like a god in, 92
  of a vision, 1087
  of His displeasure, without, 329
  of the good, 59
Apprehension, sense of death is most in, 36, 1103
Apprenticeship to progressive renunciation, 1188
Approach, fades on a nearer, 344
  near, to good, 229
  of even or morn, 151
  of spring, on the, 271
  to a false pretence, slightest, 599
  to the end, 112
Approaches those tenderer feelings, 419
Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley, 290
  from the eye, draws, 938
  of every reader, 1154
  or disapprobation, imagined, 448
Appropriate all symptoms, 124
  name, current but not, 290
  the thoughts of others, 415
Approve it too, I, 187
  men of sense, 211
  truth and love, 862
Approved good masters, noble and, 100
  iniquity, laurel of, 818
  my pleaded reason, 154
Approving, cheering words, 577
Approximate, a poet and hated the, 1206
Après qu'on a menti, 169
April airs were abroad, 758
  all that we know of, 941
  called cruellest month, 1030
  came to bloom, 703
  clumsy feet of, 992
  comes again, grimy, 1009
  day, a peevish, 348
  day, how it is with an, 868
  day, uncertain glory of an, 33
  evening, all in the, 758
  flutes of, 755
  freeze and August grill, 846
  is the cruelest month, 953
  is there, now that, 486
  laugh thy girlish laughter, 735
  men are, when they woo, 51
  men's eyes in, 911
  morn, so sweet love seemed that, 669
  morning, on that lovely, 562
  mother, 757
  of her prime, 107
  prepares her green traffic light, 973
  proud-pied, 108
  rain a fragrance, 665
  Rome was founded, in, 706
  shakes out her rain-drenched hair, 929
  shower, patterings of an, 618
  snowing, inconstant as an, 865
  wears, pinks that, 127
  weather, 'twill be in, 902
  wet by kind, 30
  when they laid the martyr's crown, 706
  with his shoures, 4
  with its swords of jade, 899
Aprils, how many million, 929
April's anger is swift to fall, 764
  blue surprise, 928
  breeze unfurled, flag to, 409
  fledge of green, 1014
  ivory moonlight, 401
  lady, if you were, 631
  sowing, seeds of, 485
  wonder is worth it all, 764
Aprons, made themselves, 1223
  with greasy, 105
Apt alliteration's artful aid, 262
Apt and gracious words, 41
  reply to it, 998
  to be proud, poor are, 55
  to leave behind us, 873
Aptitude for patience, genius an, 379
Aquarium, managed to preserve his, 807
Aquarius, how is your trade, 997
  says My feet are cold, 997
Arab and Greek and Hun, 625
  tents are rude, 338
Arabs could be swung on an idea, 956
  fold their tents like the, 434
  of the air, 756
  proverb the, have, 425
Arabella picked a poppy, 859
  Young, a lump of clay, 1058
Arabesque borders, stood on the, 432
Arabia, all the perfumes of, 88
  breathes from yonder box, 212
Arabian trees, 104
Araby the Blest, 151
Arbiter is taste, its sole, 461
  of every one's fortune, 1102
  tomorrow's, 1047
Arbitrary stomach, 247
Arbitrator betwixt two wicked persons, 1117
  Time, old common, 75
Arbitress moon sits, 149
Arbor, viva tacui; mortua cano, 1217
Arcades ambo, blackguards both, 360
Arcadia, I too was born in, 1158
Arcadian scenes that Maro sings, 266
Arcady, as I went on to, 619
  broken flutes of, 818
  flute of, 468
  garden of the soul called, 941
  hopes to see fair, 715
  I hied me off to, 619
Arch, all experience is an, 635
  night's black, 287
  night's blue, 267
  of a crescent, like the, 717
  sunlit, 868
  that fill'st the sky, 328
  triumphal, of bricks, 803
Arches, hew triumphal, 212
  I saw the world's, 1016
  of the years, 748
  views from eternal, 941
Archaic song, this sweet, 926
Archaisms of Chaucer's English, 412
Archangel a little damaged, 325
  arteries of an, 615
  by an, befriended, 951
  Gabriel the, 668
  ruined, less than, 149
Arched as princes' palaces, 128
  heaven-gates not so highly, 128
  roof, runs through the, 161
Archelaus and the prating barber, 1117
Archer, feat of Tell the, 1174
  little meant, mark the, 309
  miss his aim, most skilful, 180
  sorrow, that keen, 588
  well-experienc'd, 106
Archimedes cried I have found it, 1119
  statement of, 1112
Architect, every man is his own, 492
  fate of the, 1172

Architect of airy rhyme, 621
  of his own fortune, man is, 1096
  stood forth and said, 989
  venture to call himself, 310
Architects, skillful, build high, 532
Architecture is an art for all men to learn, 570
  is frozen music, 1175
  is music in space, 1175
  is what you do to it, 535
  libel on the laws of, 570
  lies outside the person, 740
  man that has a taste of, 196
  oratory of power by means of forms, 1196
  sculpture painting, 580
  test of civilization, 387
Archness on his brow, 344
Archways and the pavement, 500
Arcs, on the earth the broken, 489
Arcturus, canst thou guide, 1229
Arden, now am I in, 48
Ardent for some desperate glory, 988
  longings that I lack, 533
  love of glory is most, 197
  marigolds, 385
  temperature, candid flame and, 686
Ardour, compulsive, gives the charge, 95
  divine, radiant with, 547
  facts will blunt his, 1093
  wrenches such, from me, 535
Are, all we achieve or, 572
  and do, just what we, 671
  now that you, 905
  tell you what you, 1155
  to be what we, 704
  we know what we, 96
  we so soon forgot, 579
  you nobody too, 584
Area gates, at, 954
  unlocated spiritual, 787
Arena, gladiators' cry in the, 438
  of the world, in the wide, 589
Arg'ed the question, the more we, 678
Argos has the curse of fleas, 674
Argosies of magic sails, 464
Argosy, wrecked, 587
Argue not against heaven's hand or will, 162
  still though vanquished, 251
Argues an insensibility, 324
  with woman the heart, 547
  yourselves unknown, not to know me, 152
Arguing, owned his skill in, 251
  with Johnson, no, 255
  with the inevitable, no good in, 530
  with you, I am not, 612
Argument and intellects, furnish, 254
  available with an east wind, 530
  blood is their, 67
  for a week, 61
  force instead of, 1061
  hear great, 865
  height of this great, 148
  I have found you an, 238
  knock-down, 179
  maintain his, 66
  nor knowest thou what, 408
  not being versed in, 1014
  of tyrants, necessity is the, 152
  philosophical, 342
  sheathed swords for lack of, 66
  staple of his, 41
  stateliest and most regal, 162
Argument, stir without great, 96
  with men, in, 157
  wrong, conduct right, 252
Arguments and question deep, 109
  diversity of physical, 1146
  end-all of deep, 817
  fools for, use wagers, 142
  inconsistent series of, 420
  no mockings or, 534
  nod of more force than a thousand, 1115
  of its opposers, 184
  smelt of the lamp, his, 1115
  waste, where they will be lost, 424
Argus' eyes, faithful, 220
Argyment, just for the sake of, 884
Ariosto of the north, 354
A-ripening, greatness is, 73
Arise, Alps on Alps, 210
  and depart, men will, 1180
  and go now, I will, 793
  facing east, I, 809
  from dreams of thee, 368
  I face the sunrise, I, 961
  in my large white cravat, 729
  in your hearts, and the day star, 1249
  my lady sweet, 105
  my maiden Mabel, 394
  or be forever fallen, 148
  some forms of life, 504
  up and call her blessed, 1235
  with healing in his wings, 1240
Arisen from my layings-out in clothes, 181
Aristides the Just, 1112
Aristocracy, a clover is, 584
  codfish, 872
  collie, 735
  harmless untitled, 453
  is always cruel, 480
  of wealth and talents, 979
  what is, 378
Aristocrat, I am no, 374
Aristocratic flavor to a dead language, 607
Aristotle a river of flowing gold, 1115
  and his philosophye, 5
  and his worthy cabal, 358
  secretary of Nature, 140
Arithmetic cannot number, whose wealth, 129
  different branches of, 598
Arithmetician, skilfulest, 517
Ark, into Noah's, 263
  lay their hand upon the, 264
  mouldy rolls of Noah's, 173
  walked straight out of the, 312
Arkansas, change the name of, 1068
  Kansas Iowa, rolling from, 1008
  River, water in the, 929
Arm and nerve must feel, 309
  and plenish and sustain, 735
  auld moone in hir, 255
  fold me with thine, 485
  German, is strong, 500
  hath bound the restless wave, 566
  he flung, over my head his, 487
  impregnably the skin, 409
  in love enfolds, only one, 1005
  is long, his, 944
  jewelled, 827
  lifted the right, 1008
  lover's, 828
  one, to bear a gun, 1188
  she leant on her lover's, 465
  short, needs man, 749
Arm, some undone widow sits upon mine, 129
  the obdured breast, 150
  what a waist for an, 545
  which now is free, 447
Arms, a Roman's, 400
  against a sea of troubles, 93
  amid the din of, 478
  and idleness, in, 270
  and the man I sing, 177
  are empty, my, 642
  blow the trumpet to, 271
  by force of, 256
  cannot do without, 1216
  displace, none but he these, 319
  everlasting, 1225
  every man in, would wish to be, 300
  fall into her, 662
  glorious in, 41
  had seven years' pith, 100
  hold hidden charms, icy, 999
  I fill, half sad half proud my, 714
  imparadised in one another's, 152
  in Helen's, 794
  laid down his, 392
  lord of folded, 41
  made, ridiculous, 156
  make trial of everything before, 1094
  men my giant, upbear, 517
  Mighty Mother's, 812
  mothers', 1182
  never lay down my, 230
  nurse of, 250
  of an apothecary, 314
  of chalk, 900
  of death, alabaster, 646
  on armour clashing, 153
  others rush to, 1097
  rounded, 763
  seek it in my, 749
  shelter of your, 931
  Smiths never had any, 312
  straggler into loving, 290
  sure-enwinding, of death, 536
  take your last embrace, 80
  taken more towns with words than, 123
  that meet and clasp, tender, 677
  thou long'st to glorify, 519
  three corners of the world in, 58, 1147
  to arms ye brave, to, 1175
  to make a short essay, 177
  two brown, 757
  unstained and free from scars, 517
  watch beside thine, 765
  were full of blossom, 882
  ye forge another bears, 368
Armada, American, 1017
  broke the dread, 900
Armadillo, like some red, 999
Armageddon came, ere, 779
  day of, 778
  of the race, 442
  place called, 1249
Armament factories start, when, 1010
  plan for greater, 901
Armaments limitation of, 914
  nations starve life to maintain, 762
Armchair, that old, 512
  wassail-bowl and old, 446
Armed at points exactly cap-a-pe, 90
  great individual fully, 537

Armed rhinoceros, 87
  so strong in honesty, 83
  thrice is he, 69
  thus am I doubly, 195
  with more than complete steel, 31
  with new terror, death, 331
  without that's innocent within, 214
Armenian, three Greeks to cheat an, 559
Armenteers, mademoiselle from, 974
Armies clad in iron, 156
  clash by night, ignorant, 546
  no invincible, 1208
  pray that our, join not, 64
  swore terribly in Flanders, 241, 698
  we may not count her, 747
  whole have sunk, 150
Arming me from fear, 516
Armor against fate, 141
  arms on, clashing, 153
  bright thy 'scutcheon white, 789
  champion in invincible, 1011
  dusty, doffed, 576
  is his honest thought, 114
  man in, is his armor's slave, 491
  of a righteous cause, 752
  of Montrose, 758
  on my eldest son, 956
  on, puts his, 438
Armory, this inscription in their, 125
  wisdom's, 574
Army again, back to the, 782
  and the navy had fair play, 513
  and the Navy, if the, 1065
  backbone of the, 782
  German, so ready to be led, 849
  grafted him into the, 600
  head of the, 1176
  home, brought the, 964
  hum of either, stilly sounds, 67
  leaden, 788
  marches on its stomach, 1217
  of cranks, cursed with an, 714
  of martyrs, the noble, 1253
  of the world's desires, 40
  of unalterable law, 575, 954
  of unemployed, creating an, 1202
  physic law, church, 267
  sleeping, 838
  travels on its belly, 1217
  with banners, 1236
Army's flower, an, 737
Arnhem, I fought at, 852
Aroma to Louisburg Square, 711
Aromatic pain, die of a rose in, 207
  plants bestow no fragrance, 252
Arose as one man, the people, 1225
  from His throne, 826
  from out the azure main, 225
  from the table sober, 166
Around our infancy, not only, 525
  our old familiar hearth, 364
  the world by radio, 829
A-roving by the light of the moon, 693
  we'll go no more, 357
Arraign the honorable professions, 328
Arrangement for providing everybody with music, 697
Arrant jade on a journey, 253
  thief, moon's an, 81
Arras, slogged up to, 942
Array, bedecked in her snowy, 474
  bright, 852, 878
  covers my bright, 1201
Array in trim, 300
  lo! in bright, 423
  rambler's red, 845
  spoiled my best, 217
Arrays our battalions, Field-Marshal who, 519
Arrayed in flames like the prince of fiends, 66
  in his beauty, the king, 387
  in some new flesh-disguise, 857
Arrears, life's, of pain darkness and cold, 489
Arrest, and search and shake it, 507
  makes his, 858
  soul's, 846
  strict in his, 97
Arrival of the poetic nature, 667
  of your audience, speak until, 329
Arrivals and departures of pleasure, 588
Arrive, better thing than to, 704
  I shall, 484
Arrived, evils which never, 420, 733
Arriving in the day in the night to all, 536
  tolls, when thy, 817
Arrogance, pedantry and dogmatism, 880
Arrow and hand and eye were one, 576
  farther than the, 801
  for the heart, 361
  from a well-experienc'd archer, 106
  from the Almighty's bow, 282
  haft of the, 1077
  into the air, I shot an, 434
  that it sends, never comes the, 570
  the sped, 180
Arrows, children as living, 922
  flew like hail, when the, 951
  love's keen, 50
  of desire, 282
  of light, swift-winged, 264
  of our anguish, 784
  of outrageous fortune, 93
  of the early frost, slain by the, 565
Arrowy Rhone, rushing of the, 353
  shower, iron sleet of, 244
Ars longa vita brevis, 3
Arsenal and magazine, boundless, 376
  of democracy, 916
  shook the, 156
Arsenals or forts, no need of, 434
Arsenic and Old Lace, 1020
Arson, fourteen murders, there's, 949
Art, achievements in science and, 333
  adorning thee with so much, 167
  adulteries of, 119
  afforded by mechanical, 387
  all nature is but, 207
  alone enduring stays, 648
  amorous of his, 669
  and life, summit of, 1188
  and part, 1052
  as a work of, 374
  aspires towards condition of music, 645
  atheism in, 556
  away from books away from, 537
  before she knew 'twas, 595
  bestowing well is an, 1195
Art built the cities, 111
  can be appreciated only slowly, 841
  can wash her guilt away, what, 253
  color life, so does, 605
  comes proposing frankly, 646
  concealed by, 202
  cookery is become an, 123
  definition of, 1192
  do whate'er one likes in, 485
  elder days of, 436
  every genuine work of, 414
  fault of all, 675
  first professor of our, 177
  for all men to learn, architecture an, 570
  glib and oily, 98
  gloss of, 251
  great, includes much that small art excludes, 771
  handicraft of, 533
  held his pen in trust to, 650
  her guilt to cover, only, 253
  his only, 770
  I don't know about, 834
  imagination the master of, 727
  imitates nature, 171
  in her glorious mind, 937
  in rendering itself invisible, 654
  in the blood, 1049
  industry in, 611
  industry without, 533
  instrument for production of, 1050
  is a jealous mistress, 413
  is accomplice of love, 1199
  is but imitation of nature, 1106
  is limitation, 846
  is long and time is fleeting, 433
  is long, less that, 757
  is long life is brief, 3
  is long life short, 1086, 1173
  is man's nature, 506
  is quite useless, all, 723
  is the painting of soul, my, 767
  is the surest and safest civilizer, 571
  is too precise in every part, 133
  it's pretty, but is it, 780
  language is as much an, 700
  last and greatest, 214
  living hues of, 472
  living nature not dull, 403
  love is an, 670
  loved, in a seemly way, 686
  made it smaller with their, 1007
  master of the, 989
  may err but nature cannot miss, 176
  more by, than force, 219
  more matter with less, 92
  most cherishes works done least rapidly, 486
  nature is God's, 506
  nature's above, in that respect, 99
  next to nature, 326
  no small, to sleep, 1194
  not chance, 211
  not learned much by, 128
  not strength obtains the prize, 219
  nothing sublimely artistic from mere, 845
  obtains the prize, 116
  of beginning, 439
  of being kind, 718
  of building, 740
  of cookery, 1166
  of dancing, 740

Art of declamation, favorable to, 726
  of drawing sufficient conclusions, 614
  of ending, 439
  of giving presents, 967
  of God, course of nature is, 144, 202
  of God, nature is the, 144
  of keeping up with yesterday, 884
  of life, definition of, 812
  of living involves change of happiness, 993
  of living more like wrestling, 1126
  of medicine in Egypt, 1084
  of perceiving how not to do it, 497
  of printing, 379
  of scratch, engraving is the, 533
  of supporting beggars, 1091
  of teaching, 1193
  of telling you nothing, 1161
  only clean thing except holiness, 1198
  pleasure disguised by, 258
  poetry a mere mechanic, 262
  poetry, intrigue, 645
  posterity of the work of, 1203
  power of, 235
  preservative of all arts, 1052
  realize our perfection through, 723
  schoolman's subtle, 213
  shall give such piles of curls, 373
  should be independent of claptrap, 611
  shriek of outraged, 943
  so nearly allied to invention, 278
  so vast is, 210
  spells of, 805
  statesmanship, war, 728
  task of life and, 771
  teaching her an, 134
  that carries the voice of man, 375
  thou elated, 586
  thou in misery, 586
  thou the topmost apple, 1075
  to blot, 214
  to drown the outcry, 386
  to find the mind's construction, 84
  trained in the holy, 453
  tried each, 250
  views, through ordure, 937
  vitality of a work of, 755
  war's glorious, 203
  where strong desire comes in play, 1206
  Whistler's ideas about, 724
  winter the paragon of, 1020
  with curious, 262
  work that aspires to condition of, 726
Arts, all, are one, 534
  and eloquence, mother of, 156
  and sciences not cast in a mould, 1144
  art preservative of all, 1052
  bibliomaniac, 698
  by a thousand, 265
  fashions brightest, 251
  follow, tillage begins, 340
  France famed in all great, 545
  hammer out divers, 1097
  hunger is the teacher of the, 171
  in which the wise excel, 185
  life's busy, combine, 403
Arts, lose virtue, all the, 946
  no, in a state of nature, 132
  no relish of those, 196
  of peace, inglorious, 169
  of power and its minions, 329
  patronized the, in public, 979
  remote from common use, 358
  that nourish all the world, 41
  three, concerned with all things, 1089
  vulgar, beneath thy care, 242
  well fitted in, 41
  wheedling, 205
  which I loved, 167
  with lenient, 213
Art's long hazard, 819
  most satisfying form, 969
  perfect forms, 441
Artaxerxes' throne, Macedon and, 156
Arteries of an archangel, 615
Artery, each petty, in this body, 91
Artful eloquence of those adept, 1032
  part in a play, the most, 1153
Arthritis, your benighted foe, 971
Arthur and the legendary Alexander, like, 967
  first in court began, 256
Article be genuine, provided the, 479
  of luxury, do without an, 387
  snuffed out by an, 361
  stale, 422
Articles, agree in the essential, 234
  legs are staple, 1046
Articulate audible voice of the past, 380
  every stone shall be, 688
  monotony, bleats, 300, 747
Articulated next summer, 1120
Artifice of eternity, 793
  women by nature and, 1165
Artificer, believe any man than an, 147
  lean unwashed, 58
  made my mate, 704
  of his own fortune, 377
Artist, a joy to the, 611
  appeals, how the, 726
  bourgeois, only happy man, 908
  dear addicted, 1028
  greatest, has embodied greatest ideas, 531
  has always the masters in his eye, 423
  has no home save in Paris, 1197
  life always a discipline for the, 741
  nature's son and master, 611
  never dies, 591
  no longer, but critic, 801
  no man is born an, 139
  proud embarrassment of, 1205
  should paint as he sees, 717
  was forgotten but work lived, 717
  who theorizes, 801
Artists are a rare breed, true, 796
  call posterity, what, 1203
  great, are never Puritans, 898
Artistic, clever and, 825
  temperament, 571
Artless ease, flow with, 275
  in its vanity, so, 650
  jealousy, full of, 96
Art-products not mere national property, 740
Aryan endowed with ability, 1212
As he is so was he made, 669
  it may hit, 1153
As like as eggs, 56
  though they had not been, 145
Ascalon, a youth of, 888
  when Ahab went to, 884
Ascend above the restrictions of the world, 618
  degrees by which he did, 82
  the brightest heaven of invention, 66
  your streams, 306
Ascends to mountain-tops, 352
Ascended into hell, 828
Ascending high, hear my voice, 199
Ascensions of thee hover in me now, 1013
Ascent, nobility of, 619
  spiral of its steep, 870
Ascetic or heroic in unnecessary points, 662
Asclepius, I owe a cock to, 1085
Ascribe to Heaven, 53
Asepsis of clothes, neatness is the, 696
Ash and thorn, oak and, 257
Ashes at the roots of a dogwood tree, 872
  beauty for, 1238
  e'en in our, 245
  envious hand has sprinkled, 699
  follow blaze inevitably, 551
  from his, may be made, 468
  from truth's sad, 531
  had cigarettes no, 674
  handful of, 856
  handful of grey, 553
  heap of, could be seen, 1181
  hides a brand in the dark, 373
  hiding the, 886
  in fleeing the, 1075
  in our, live their wonted fires, 6
  in your wine, 976
  inscribed over human, 352
  laid at last old Troy in, 185
  lie beneath Virginian sky, 445
  little brook wilt bear, 303
  mocking to, 795
  oaks and maples, 637
  of his fathers, 400
  of yesterday in its hair, 837
  out of the cold dead, 681
  past is a bucket of, 886
  splendid in, 145
  the colder and deader the, 717
  to ashes, 1254
  to ashes now return, 671
  to the taste, 352
  urn of his last, 951
  was burned to, 854
Ashamed, need to be, 1049
  of being loved, 1159
  of our tears, 498
  of, things a man is, 720
  to be seen in a hackney, 182
  to be seen with him, red nose makes me, 182
  to buy, 820
  to fail, not, 231
  to own he has been wrong, 217
  with the noble shame, 524
  workman that needeth not to be, 1248
Ashbourn, romantic, 294
Ashen and sober, skies were, 460
  flowers, 805
Ashore, didn't come, with me, 655
  dream they are, 693
  till the last galoot's, 639
Ashy the tall skull, 959
Asia, people of, all slaves to one man, 1116
  sitting as huge as, 1033

Aside, daffed the world, 63
  many things to draw us, 1122
  of the common comprehension, 709
Ask a woman's advice, 337
  an office, never, 228
  and ask, we, 545
  and cannot answer, I, 1002
  and it shall be given you, 1240
  and learn, 1251
  counsel at Abel, 1226
  for any crown, I do not, 595
  for information, I only, 496
  for no ill-timed release, 671
  for shelter, let all who, 940
  for the label Doctor Clark, 949
  for the old paths, 1238
  for what you wish you had not got, 1106
  furnish all we ought to, 365
  he will not, 664
  her name, we will not, 328
  leave to desist, 147
  little I, my wants are few, 451
  me no more, 904
  me no questions, 253
  me to take none, don't, 495
  me where they do grow, 133
  me why I like him, you, 811
  no more of fate, 528
  no warmer comfort, 797
  not for a larger garden, I, 665
  not for wages, I, 738
  not for your pity, friends I, 562
  not good-fortune, I, 535
  not how many but where are the enemy, 1118
  not, I know not I, 336
  not what thou art, we, 828
  nothing more of me sweet, 633
  oblivion, 884
  the brave soldier, 335
  till ye receive, 306
  to know, I, 873
  you to be kind, will not, 981
Asks it back, always, 881
  no omen, 219
  the why and wherefore, folly, 406
Askance as a dryad in a tree, 936
Asked him which one, 949
  how pearls did grow, 133
  me where the rubies grew, 133
  mercy I, 21
  one another the reason, 51
  to be where no storms come, 672
Askelon and Samarkand, to, 963
  streets of, 1226
Asketh, every one that, 1240
  love again, love that, 567
Asking eye, explain the, 213
  God may be had for the, 525
  someone something, 1000
  too much, offering too little and, 293
  toward the light, 809
Asleep, each man is in his own world, 1117
  hope they have not been, 592
  in lap of legends old, 383
  lips of those that are, 1236
  the very houses seem, 297
  tide as moving seems, 472
  upon a chair, 793
A-sounding, wounded whale, 918
Asparagus with hollandaise, 827
A-sparkle, dew morn set, 493
Aspect and her eyes, her, 356
  commonplace, on life, 422
  heavens look with, more favourable, 56
Aspect most distressing, 1013
  of this shore, such is the, 355
  sweet, of princes, 73
  with grave, he rose, 150
  world presents a rational, 1177
Aspen leef, right as an, 4
  light quivering, 308
  tree, leaves of an, 905
Aspics' tongues, 103
Aspiration, every inmost, 474
  led me on, 853
  man's memory and, 1009
  prove an, 641
  toward a better future, 1214
Aspire to smile we would, 73
Aspires to be a hero, 237
  to condition of art, 726
  towards the condition of music, 645
Aspired no higher, 1121
  to be and was not, what I, 489
Aspiring to be angels men rebel, 110
  to be gods, 110
  trees and men and grass, 531
  youth that fired the Ephesian dome, 193
Asquith, Margot, and Margot Asquith, 988
Ass, Balaam's, 1225
  burial of an, 1239
  egregiously an, 101
  every, thinks he may kick, 276
  knoweth his master's crib, 1236
  law is a, 494
  or a scoundrel, some man an, 1194
  Robin, thou'rt an, 394
  will carry his load, 1157
  with the jaw of an, 1225
  write me down an, 40
Asses, bridge of, 1092
  live according to the convenience of, 1117
  mankind are the, 361
  too difficult for, 1092
  who delight to place them there, 700
Assail, troop and muster and, 983
Assassin and embalmer both in one, 973
Assassination, absolutism tempered by, 1175
  could trammel up, if the, 85
Assault, death preparing his, 202
  the sands of what-has-been, 983
Assay so hard, the, 3
Assayed, thrice he, 149
Assayeth, nought, nought n'acheveth, 4
Assemble, there your elements, 942
Assembled multitude, this, 329
  souls, 146
Assemblies, masters of, 1236
Assembly of good fellows, 232
  of portable plumbing, 972
  posterity is a most limited, 419
Assent with civil leer, 213
Assert eternal Providence, 148
  sages in all times, 11
  that all is well, 1167
Assertion of private interests, 1177
Assessor, tax-bill and, 453
Asshen, in our, olde is fyr y-reke, 6
Assiduous wait upon her, 285
Assimilated, truth cannot be, 1188
Assissian, brother of the loved, 827
Assist in bearing its burden, who, 455
  me up, 10
Assistance, cause that lacks, 543
  which she administers, 1176
Assisted the sun in his rising, never, 514
Associate, good must, 259
Association of blood and soil, 1216
  of literary men, 400
Associations, I detest all, 400
Assuage the anguish of your bereavement, 457
Assuages sorrow, time, 1094
Assume a virtue if you have it not, 95
  that we are alive, 780
  what I, you shall assume, 534
Assumes some mark of virtue, 46
  the god affects to nod, 176
Assumed the stranger's yoke, 959
Assumption, gave without, 1114
Assumptions, two specifically English, 1209
Assurance, glib, 419
  make, double sure, 87
  most dear, an, 555
  of a man, give the world, 95
  of survival, 1202
  to the contrary, no, 132
Assured, ignorant of what he's most, 36
Assyrian bull, oiled and curled, 469
  came down like the wolf, 356
  feet, plod with their, 1029
Assyrians, in the camp of the, 356
Asterisk, called upon the, 964
  of death, 438
  owned an, 964
Astern, look, while they row ahead, 1120
Asthma and other annoyances, 754
  and seven other maladies, 313
Astolat, come again to, 981
  lily maid of, 470
Astonish the world, 172
Astound us, to startle and, 578
Astounding, not anything, 944
Astray, all we like sheep have gone, 1238
  go, and they fall, 483
  like me art thou, 548
Astride upon a reed as upon a horse, 1119
Astrolabie, suffisant, 8
Astrologers stargazers, 1238
Astronomer, an undevout, is mad, 202
Astronomers, confounding her, 830
  who totter off, 818
Astronomy compels soul to look upwards, 1089
Asunder, half a life, 598
  let no man put, 1241
A-swingin' down de line, 835
Asylum, lunatic, 741
At his wit's end, 1152
  long last, 996
  my fingers' ends, 13, 54
Ate all night, elephant, 700
  and drank the precious words, 584
  his bread in sorrow, 1172
  into itself, 142
  the fellow raw, 585
  to live, 1119
  umble pie with an appetite, 497
Atempered by life, been, 947
Athanasian Creed, 421
  creeds, mumbling, 609
Atheism in art as well as life, 556
  inclineth man's mind to, 110
  my, denies gods fashioned by men, 769

Atheism, the owlet, 316
Atheist at twenty-one, became an, 744
  half believes a God by night, 202
  nor rationalist, neither an, 1176
  novelist realist rhymster, 471
  town, 1016
Atheists in foxholes, no, 1023
  slam, 932
Atheist's laugh, 285
Athenian or a Greek, not an, 424
Athenians command the rest of Greece, 1111
  liked what Themistocles liked, 1111
  may have this story to tell, 1117
  will kill you some day, 1115
Athens, a fragile kingdom, 959
  had you been of, 1111
  immortal influence of, 397
  like sending owls to, 1129
  maid of, ere we part, 351
  pleased also all, 1111
  shall appear great, when, 1085
  the eye of Greece, 156
Athwart the dusk of misty centuries, 688
  the noon, 316
Atlantean shoulders, 150
Atlantic Charter, 918
  children across the, 483
  continents or islands, 361
  deep immense, 667
  gem the blue, 756
  Monthly, essay in the, 898
  Ocean beat Mrs. Partington, 314
  Ocean, drag the, 616
  roll of English prose, 166
Atlas unremoved, 153
Atmosphere, create a fresh, 476
  of dreams, 447
  of pomp and glory, 948
  radiant, 860
  thought's, 669
Atom Bomb One, Year, 990
  erg and, 1004
  knows its own, why each, 669
  of myself, in this, 939
  of that infinite space, 544
  to be split, 947
Atoms, fortuitous concourse of, 187
  let onion, lurk, 313
  movement of, 1085
  or systems into ruin hurled, 207
  somewhere up in space, 647
Atomic Age began July 16, 1945, 956
  bomb, nature of the, 1012
  bomb will not wipe out civilization, 889
  bombs burst in fumbling hands, 800
  bombs, catastrophe of the, 800
  energy a menace, 889
  energy, constructive in relation to, 1070
  energy, private enterprise in age of, 987
  energy, release of, 930
  energy, those years before, 800
  fire, first, 956
  war, after an, 1070
  warfare is bad enough, 967
Atomies, team of little, 77
Atomized, if the whole world were, 973
Atone, pictures for the page, 215
Atrocious bow-wow public park manner, 312
  crime of being young, 239
Attack, excellent! I'll, 1199
Attack is the reaction, 236
  plan of, 942
  strength lies in, 1212
  we must, 920
Attacks made on Lincoln, 458
Attacked, rather than unnoticed, 237
Attacking and getting well hammered, by, 721
Attain an English style, wishes to, 233
  by hooke or crooke, 10, 24
  full purport, no great song can, 539
  happiness, 646
  the heights that must be won, 789
  to something like prophetic strain, 161
  to this, when shall I, 555
  unto, it is that which I could, 1252
Attains the power of giving pleasure, 645
  the upmost round, 82
Attainable by thee, deem it, 1126
Attained by sudden flight, not, 436
Attainment of a true philosophy, 646
  of the goal, not the, 741
  of the highest moral aim, 1178
Attar of the ore, recast that, 1008
Attempt and not the deed, 86
  fearing to, 35
  of Eve's, nonchalant, 957
  the end, 134
  to divert, 236
  to extend their system dangerous, 283
Attend human life, affections which, 197
  thee, shooting-stars, 134
Attends both great and small, 272
Attendance, dance, 74
Attendant lord, am an, 954
  sail, my little bark, 209
Attending captain ill, 107
  ears, music to, 78
Attention, enforce, like deep harmony, 59
  raise to others' grief, 223
  still as night, 150
  unremitted, 259
Attentive to his own applause, 213
Attentively, look sharply and, 111
Attenuate our bodies, 123
Attest, let Crabbe, 351
Atthis, I loved thee, once, 1075
Attic, beauty crieth in an, 614
  bird trills her notes, 156
  salt, seasoned with, 1162
  salt, stores of, 601
  shape fair attitude, 383
  taste, 162
  tragedies, 162
Atticus were he, if, 213
Attila, my Attila, 575
  pensioned slave of, 338
Attire, her rich, 383
  is seen in gay, 306
  let thy, be comely, 23
Attired with stars, 161
Attitude, fair, 383
  respectful, toward men and God, 994
Attitudes, pathetic, 1197
  stained-glass, 623
Attitudenize, don't, 238
Attorney, Hocus was an old cunning, 628
Attorney's office door, go into an, 505
Attract, bright and agreeable children, 1123
Attracts the envy of the world, 259
Attractive beauty and unspotted fame, 1151
  superficially, 646
Attribute all man's ill, 921
  of a good critic, first, 529
  power is God's, 617
  to awe and majesty, 46
  to God himself, 46
Attritions, acute and terrible, 1032
Attunes the spheres with one breath, 514
Auber, dank tarn of, 461
Auburn, a mound in sweet, 527
  locks ye golden curls, ye, 451
  sweet, 250
Aucassin and Nicolete, 673
Auction mart, brawlers of the, 722
Audacious head is lifted, 638
Audacity, color of, 921
Audible, thawed and became, 1120
  voice of the past, 380
Audience always laugh at, 1087
  and attention, drew, 150
  fit, find though few, 153
  for the sake of a crowded, 1086
  of beery wenches, 1046
  sits before us, 326
  sitting, 200
  until the arrival of your, 329
Audiences about him, collected, 1087
  equal interest to three, 480
  there must be great, to have great poets, 539
Auditor, self interest of his immediate, 921
Aught I loved long since, change in, 484
  if we've promised them, 487
  in malice, set down, 103
  of what he leaves, no man has, 97
  save happy living things, 980
  that dignifies humanity, 401
  went wrong, when, 732
  within us draws approbation, when, 938
Augments its gaudy show, 309
Augur schoenobates, 174
Augurs, got the ill name of, 525
  turned pale, 593
Auguries and acts concur, 1047
August grill, 846
  never return in, 1004
  not this, nor this September, 1010
  past surprises notes, 493
Augustan age, the next, 399
Augustine the saint, quoth, 706
  to his mother sailed, 568
Auld acquaintance be forgot, 286
  lang syne, 286
  Lang Syne, air of, 443
  Lang Syne, they played, 509
  moon in hir arme, 255
  nature swears, 284
  Robin Gray, 277
Aunt Maggie's cretonne, 969
Aunts, his sisters and his cousins and his, 622
Aunt's charwoman's sister's son, my, 1069
Aurora daughter of the dawn, 220
  Leighs, no more, 449
  shows her brightening face, 225
  streamers of the, 660

Auspicious eye, one, 89
Austen, Scott quoted on Miss, 312
Austere, a man the most, 651
  I rode on, 610
  serenity of Shangri-La, 1016
Austerity, parish priest of, 656
Austerlitz and Waterloo, at, 886
  weather, 1186
Australia, earth so kind in, 417
Austria, Christian and united, 1216
  Don John of, 846
  grenadiers of, 738
Austrian army awfully array'd, 1062
Aut viam inveniam aut faciam, 510
Authentic creed, the most, 602
  fellows, learned and, 53
  watch, 164
Author and finisher of our faith, 1248
  and statesman, pen of the, 730
  any, in the world, 41
  choose an, as you choose a friend, 180
  every, would his brother kill, 167
  in each son, counts an, 1165
  influence of an, 636
  intended to give us, what the, 680
  man of rank as an, 237
  next in merit to the, 415
  of confusion and lies, 126
  of liberty, 447
  one work of some, 324
  owns his stuff, 885
  that's all author, 357
  the test of an, 554
  to publish one line of an, 1181
  unsuccessful, turns critic, 319
  what I like in an, 790
  who speaks about his books, 419
  worst thing to an, 237
Authors, among good, is accounted Plagiarè, 162
  and instigators of war, 20
  are swallowed up, many noble, 196
  comparing various, 1107
  essayist, atheist, novelist, 471
  everywhere renowned, 713
  gregarious, 400
  have established a kind of rule, 196
  little band of, 1049
  mummied, 565
  old, to read, 113
  praise of ancient, 132
  proof against the mutability of language, 344
  public beauties, public, 979
  shipt for foreign shores, 337
  useful and entertaining, 196
  who please everyone, 1202
  writings of, fade away, 344
Author's literary reputation, 255
  prospects, gloomy as an, 421
  reading, bore witness to, 964
Authors' names not works, judge of, 211
Authority, age carries an, 197
  and show of truth, 39
  by whose, do you act, 344
  contempt of, 179
  drest in a little brief, 36
  exercise of, 261
  for their injustice, 1167
  from others' books, 40
  him that is set in, 1073
  old age has so great, 1096
  one in, 805
  subscription to, 1032
Authority, tongue-tied by, 107
  truth is basis of moral, 1188
  young German's respect for, 1205
Autobiography, British, 737
  saves one from memoirs, 521
Autocracy, double-headed eagle of the, 1201
  ocean's deep, 872
Autocrat must be a barbarian, 726
Autocratic sway of the west wind, 726
Autograph, foolish, at the beginning, 324
  of God, 658
Automatic hand, with, 953
Automaton, mechanized, 368
Automobilus, ran his, 903
Autumn and the leaves were dry, 369
  dew, bright with, 372
  evenings, long dark, 486
  fruit, fell like, 178
  fruitage thicken, 459
  hails anew, 681
  in France, pass my, 197
  in the misty morn, 392
  leaves, bordered with, 940
  nodding o'er the yellow plain, 224
  poets sing, 585
  poured from out her lavish horn, 441
  rain of, 840
  sheaves are dewless, 580
  shone like warmth, 888
  some of us call it, 491, 737
  that grew the more by reaping, 105
  trees, sing from the, 933
  wind, tossed by the, 996
  windy lights of, 673
  winter spring, 133
Autumn's bush, voice in, 442
Autumnal face, one, 117
  leaves, thick as, 148, 218
Autumn-fields, looking on the happy, 466
Avail, lit her stars without, 878
  naught my sighs, 395
  on such a frosty night, 972
  the plough or sail, what, 410
  us, little can all our hopes, 668
Avails thee not how honoured once, 217
Availeth much, prayer of a righteous man, 1248
Avalanche of echoes, 706
Avarice, a piece of madness, 1164
  ambition lust etc, 1164
  and luxury, to gratify, 1166
  lust and rum, 759
  of which old men sicken, 116
  old-gentlemanly vice, 116, 359
  prudery is a kind of, 1178
  rich beyond the dreams of, 237
Ave materna loving and wise, 579
Avenge even a look, 260
Avenged 1440 times a day, 662
  satisfaction of knowing we are, 505
Avengers, blind, 1165
Avenging day, great, 218
  sword unsheathe, 1175
Avenues of ill, seal up the, 409
Aver, better than many, 750
  that he to Handel, 221
Average humanity, strongest influence of, 159
  man, church attendance of, 816
  man, in the, 732
Average of all the virtues, 645
  taxpayer incapable of a grand passion, 774
Averages, fugitive from th' law of, 1036
Avernus, easy is the descent to, 1097
Averse to fish, what cat's, 243
Aversion, begin with a little, 277
  self-reliance is it, 411
Avid of earth's bliss, too, 736
Avilion, island-valley of, 463
Avoca, vale of, 335
Avoid all citations from poets, 1086
  all extremes, 1111
  foreign collision, 328
  ills which you should, 1102
  religious subjects, 312
  seeking to, Charybdis, 46
  shame do not seek glory, 312
  speech for fear of losing fame, 182
  the reeking herd, 950
  this pain, would you, 473
Avoidance, obvious, 1050
Avon, no lamp illumines, 974
  sweet Swan of, 119
  to the tide of Severn, 303
Avowed, the erect the manly foe, 293
A-wait at the gate of the west, 663
Await him, the immortals, 751
  no gifts from chance, 546
  the inevitable hour, 244
  them on the threshold, 1200
Awake, arise or be forever fallen, 148
  day dawns to which we are, 515
  from pleasant dreams, 348
  is to be alive, to be, 514
  men, are in one common world, 1117
  my St. John, 206
  my soul, 225
  to glory, ye sons of France, 1174
  to the flowers, 334
  worth the lying, 831
Awakes in a foreign land, 1017
  in one, when joy, 1185
Awaken from his lofty dreams, 683
Awakens its express likeness, 378
  shake one and it, 325
Awakened from the dream of life, 366
Awakening, come the great, 789
  sense of glad, 980
Awaketh, as a dream when one, 1231
Awaking, from a troubled dream, 396
A-waltzing, you'll come, 1051
Aware, my valet-de-chambre is not, 1120
  of the damp souls, 954
Awareness, rich returns of, to elderly people, 791
Away down South in Dixie, 505
  from battleground, 829
  from books away from art, 537
  from home a week, 677
  from me, keep my own, 627
  from the world and its toils, 481
  from these, in luck to be, 674
  he is just, 696
  set sail and, 579
  what worlds, 486
Awe and dread of savage for mother-in-law, 713
  attribute to, and majesty, 46
  keep the lifted hand in, 203
  of such a thing, in, 81

Awe, strike an, into the beholders, 191
  two things fill me with, 542
Aweary of the sun, 88
A-wearyin' fer you, jest, 730
Awful, anything, makes me laugh, 325
  darkness and silence reign, 498
  guide in smoke and flame, 310
  how, goodness is, 153
  memory, voice of, 301
  moment, face some, 300
  percipience, 937
  phantom of the hungry poor, 619
  rainbow once in heaven, 383
  shadow of unseen power, 365
A-whining at the first, falls, 1108
A-whistling, unless there's a boy there, 619
Awkward hand in a row, 639
Awkwardness has no forgiveness, 414
  which overtakes a young man, 1187
Awoke an answering tone, 405
  and found myself famous, 361
  arose resumed its clothing, 937
  the lark in paradise, 687
Ax no pardon, I don't, 630
Axe, falls not the, 50
  is laid unto the root of the trees, 1243
  Lizzie Borden took an, 1069
  neither hammer nor, 266, 1227
  to grind, has an, 333
  woodman arrives with his, 381
  woodman's, lies free, 370
Axes, no ponderous, rung, 342
Axis of the earth sticks out, 454
  sleeps on its, 989
  soft under-belly of the, 851
Axle of the universe, great, 566
Aye receives as much and more, 567
Azan, he who died at, 596
Azores, gray, 658
Azrael, angel of death, 864
Azure brow, no wrinkle on thine, 440
  deeps, far in yon, 434
  depths, pellucid in thy, 538
  dome, his hall the, 410
  hue, mountain in its, 327
  main, arose from out the, 225
  navigate the, 572
  realm, riding o'er the, 244
  robe of night, 382
Azures fluttering, frail, 992

B and C in love with A, 799
  with a Y—Y with an N, 350
Baälim, Peor and, 161
Babbie, the most beautiful, 634
Babbitt got opinions and polysyllables, 932
Babble of the brook, careless, 665
Babbled of green fields, 66
Babbling and remorseful day, 69
  drunkenness, 56
  gossip of the air, 54
Babby in a wad o' straw, 375
Babe all burning bright, 30
  bent o'er her, 269
  in a house is a well-spring, 477
  pity like a naked new-born, 85
  she lost in infancy, 322
  was sleeping on her breast, 369
  whose christening was a coronation, 1202
Babes and sucklings, 1229
  in the wood, 527
Babes, leave tender, alone, 323
  milk for, 477
Babel, because the Lord did there confound, 1223
  stir of the great, 265
Babette, good-night, 648
Babies haven't any hair, 970
  in silk hats, 950
  putting milk into, 851
  when the toast works down to, 617
Baboon's sister, married the, 1066
Baby, antiseptic, 828
  at my breast, 105
  blue-eyed laughing, 650
  dear, where did you come from, 559
  didn't give you that, 678
  figure of the giant mass, 75, 1255
  giant panda, love the, 1022
  of what use is a, 905
  said when she smelt the rose, 702
  small, only a, 589
  thing that made a woman cry, 559
  thinks, tell what a, 522
  to bear my, 447
  was sleeping, a, 389
  weigh, how many pounds does the, 569
  who came a month ago, 569
Baby's brain is tired of thinking, 686
  dimple be, where shall, 522
  eyes, faith in my, 839, 1017
  face, folded round a, 682
  feet, a, 634
  hands, a, 634
  laugh, echoed a, 940
  precious eyes are blinking, 686
  stocking, hang up the, 604
Babylon, a youth in, 883
  by the rivers of, 1232
  by the waters of, 633
  celluloid, 991
  fabled of rich, 809
  gold from here to, 876
  I was a king in, 693
  in all its desolation, 1042
  is fallen, 600, 1237
Babylon's garden for Amytis made, 1068
Babylonish dialect, 141
Baby-shoes, fitting, 429
Bacchus, ever fair and ever young, 176
  that first from grape, 157
  with pink eyne, 104
Bachelor, a widower or a, 346
  acquainted with a, 325
  die a, 39
  may risk 'is 'ide, 782
  of threescore, 38
Back and feet, well with your, 1100
  and side go bare, 20
  at my, from time to time, 953
  at my, I always hear, 169
  at the last to you, 778
  borne me on his, 97
  cast-iron, 582
  die with harness on our, 88
  door robs the house, 137
  from your brow, 639
  never a shirt on his, 188
  not a shirt to his, 309
  nowhere to come but, 729
  of its neighbor, into the, 916
  of the bar in a solo game, 874
  of the beating hammer, 911
  of the canvas that throbs, 609
Back of the loaf the snowy flour, 731
  on his, the burden of the world, 708
  one who never turned his, 494
  over the devil's, 1141, 1167
  Pope's tight, 1014
  rough grey, 758
  so much upon his, 121
  those before cried, 400
  thumping on your, 203, 267
  thumps upon the, 203
  to bed again, 856
  to life and living people, 867
  to the army again, 782
  to the field, 327
  to the joyless duties, 690
  to the primal gloom, 682
  to their earth again, 523
  turns his, unto the ladder, 82
  where we ust to be so happy, 697
Backs and covers are by far the best parts, 494
  and heads, on other people's, 1195
  on your sturdy, 458
  raiment to our, 309
  stoic, 959
Backaches in an old stun' wall, 775
Backbone of the army, 782
Backed with God and with the seas, 70
Back-friend, a shoulder-clapper, 38
Back-garden, up the, 883
Background, keep me in the, 455
  of his mind, in the, 725
Backing of your friends, 61
  plague upon such, 61
Backside, breeches upon his, 241
Backstayed into rake, 859
Backward, advance, 1144
  and abysm of time, 32
  and forward in relentless quest, 943
  from ourselves, computation, 112
  look, angel of the, 443
  look, depart without a, 1012
  look, take a, 584
  turn backward, 595
Backyard, goes to the, 1027
Bacon, beans and, 1076
  could as easily have created, 382
  expect, 1157
  save our, 1141
  shined, think how, 208
  Sir Francis, secretary of Nature, 140
  wrote Shakespeare, 752
Bad a world, not so, 505
  affright afflict the best, 243
  as we appear, not quite so, 912
  beginning bad ending, 1083
  better for being a little, 37
  communion with the, 1246
  critic, spot the, 934
  days, imperfect memory of, 1179
  dog a mad dog, a, 975
  feelin's between neighbors, 814
  himself thought nothing good, 661
  husband and an ill-provider, 413
  in man, nor good compensate, 491
  in the best, 109
  in the best of us, 657
  indifferent good, 241, 280
  intentions of men, crimes measured by, 1096
  irreclaimably, 379
  language or abuse, 622
  Luck, Madame, 640

Bad man, evil fruit of a, 1074
  man, gifts of a, 1082
  man, there never was a, 261
  man, war never slays a, 1081
  men combine, when, 259
  men live that they may eat, 1119
  men not looking you in the face, 498
  most men are, 1128
  neighbour a great misfortune, 1074
  news is not broken, 862
  news, messenger who brings, 1079
  news, never good to bring, 104
  news, way of learning the, 521
  night, had a, 236
  no book so, 1154
  no book was so, 1124
  not a word that was, 291
  not so, 1116
  or obnoxious laws, 549
  peace, never was a, 227
  plan that admits no modification, 1103
  poet is super-abundant, 919
  poet, nothing more confident than a, 1110
  poet unconscious and conscious, 955
  the good the, 169
  weather, no such thing as, 729
  what is it makes you, 630
  when she was, she was horrid, 440
  wiser being good than, 490
  work, everyone has a mass of, 613
  work follers ye, 527
  world is grown so, 71
  would the wicked be so, 648
Badder ende, 1053
Bade a final long farewell, 713
  adieu, had not, 384
  each other stand, 620
  it blossom there, 316
  me gather her blue roses, 784
  set sail, 631
  the earth bring forth, 394
  the game go on, 770
  the world farewell, hope, 327
Badge, nobility's true, 76
  sufferance is, of all our tribe, 44
Bad-looking, not, 1192
Badness you may choose easily, 1074
Badoura is unknown, 437
Bad-tempered woman, faith of a, 889
Baedeker to life, such a wonderful, 1003
Baffles you, thought that, 1087
Baffled, betrayed and, 628
  by facts, imagination, 850
  gardener, 997
  genius, 594
  get up and begin again, 487
  oft is ever won, 355
  to fight better, 494
Baffling foes, beat down, 547
Bag and baggage, 50
  full of gold, bought for, 600
  of masks, 1007
  of tools, each is given a, 680
  to hold, give Camacho the, 1155
  to hold, given us the, 283
  which hangs on our back, 1107
  with holes, put them into a, 1252
Bags, creased and flapping, 701
  of money, 1014
Bagdad-on-the-Subway, 807
Baggage, bag and, 50
  of life, women are the, 163
Baggage-check grimly stamped, 876
Baghdad, death in, 767
Bagman mounts, every, 728
Bagpipes a trying instrument, 745
Bail, no, no demurrer, 278
Bailey, unfortunate Miss, 288
Bairns at scule, twa, 389
Bairnies' feet, 817
Bait, devour the treacherous, 39
  fish not with melancholy, 44
  hook without the, 414
  the hook well, 39
Baits, good news, 157
Baited like eagles, 63
Baiting a mouse-trap, 825
Bake and sweep, well to, 831
  him like a sweet potato, 884
Baked meats, funeral, 90
Baker's dozen, about a, 1141
Balaam's ass, 1225
Balance, in nice, 215
  life's unequal lot, 544
  of all the faculties of man, 459
  of power, 200
  of power, not a, 725
  of the Old World, 293
  to be laid in the, 1230
  with this life, in, 794
Balances of love, level in the, 617
  weighed in the, 1239
Balanced all brought all to mind, I, 794
  on the sea, moon was, 991
Balbec and Palmyra, 399
Balcony, rose upon my, 482
Bald, by nature, 37
  eagle representative of our country, 228
  followers, time will have, 37
  grown slightly, 954
  man, bit the bare pate of a, 1107
  time himself is, 37
Baldheaded, go into it, 526
Baldness abundant, 493
Baldric of the skies milky, 382
Baleen, huge and dark, 936
Baleful star, beck of a, 756
Bales, dropping down with costly, 464
  of sweet Kentucky hay, 1003
  unopened to the sun, like, 202
Balfour tailor, my, 629
Balked, voyage, the course disputed, 537
Ball, costume charity, 1021
  earthly, 1173
  happiness on this terrestrial, 1022
  of fire a mile in diameter, 956
  of our vision had eagles, 576
  of string, my heart's a, 630
  on this earthly, 593
  roll on thou, 622
  sun with a golden, 936
  the earth, to find His, 681
  wind it into a, 282
Balls, six, and a dozen knives, 1194
Ballad, a simple, 759
  fragment of a, 589
  guilty of such a, 41
  I met with a, 590
  in print, I love a, 57
  of Sir Patrick Spence, 316
  theme of the touching, 364
  to his mistress' eyebrow, 49
Ballads, better than all the, 437
  in the shape of songs and, 588
Ballads of green Erin, 361
  of the people, 660
  of the slums, bitter, 934
  sing, 123
  sung, from a cart, 177
  twenty, stuck about the wall, 139
Ballad-mongers, metre, 62
Ballast for keeping the mind steady, 529
  is old wine, 347
  more sail than, 184
  ship without, 1178
Ballasted with ever so little gold, 908
Balliol made me, 821
  men, God be with you, 821
Balloon, man up in a, 595
Balloons can serve no use, 238
Ballooning high, mighty men, 575
Ballot, no successful appeal from the, 456
Ballots, no one worthy of their, 1021
Ballot-box, 'tis the, 348
Ballyshannon foundered, 622
Balm, all our calm is in that, 447
  ethereal, upon me shed, 385
  for every pain, 390
  haste to shed the sovereign, 248
  in Gilead, is there no, 1238
  night-dew's cooling, 445
  of hurt minds, 86
  try tropic for your, 995
  wash the, from an anointed king, 59
Balms and hieroglyphics, 620
  for all our pain, 390, 565
Balmy air of night, through the, 460
  pain, 385
  sleep, 201
  sweets, diffuse their, 252
Baloney and blarney, 999
  deserves a place, 837
Balsam for mistakes, no, 659
Baltasar, Melchior and Gaspar and, 439
Baltimore, if ever I go back to, 845
  Penn's town New York and, 410
Bamboo-brier, sharp ez, 689
Ban, cynic's, 733
  of labour without end, 1098
  on it lays her, 665
Banana, footmen whisper, have a, 1028
Band, blustering, 177
  dog following a brass, 1033
  gallant, 455
  haven't got a, 880
  in Butte, 970
  is playing somewhere, 770
  memory's mystic, 598
  no soldier in that gallant, 624
  of authors, 1049
  of brothers, we, 67
  of exiles moored their bark, 370
  that Marion leads, 372
Bands, dissolve the political, 273
  end of life cancels all, 62
  of Orion, 1229
Bandusia's fount, 1098
Band-wagon shone with a splendor, 696
Bane and antidote, my, 195
  ignorance thy deadliest, 544
  morality thou deadly, 284
  of all genius, 368
  precious, 149, 909

Bane to antidote, turns the, 651
  to friendship, no greater, 1096
Banff to Painted Post, from, 903
Bang, not with a, 954
Bangkok, in, at twelve o'clock, 1012
Bangor to the Rocky Range, from, 904
Banish all the world, 62
  care, all the names that, 231
  fear, scheme of life to, 945
  grief too great to, 1180
  pain, pleasures, 199
  plump Jack, 62
  sorrow, with night we, 129
  the notion and vanish, 957
  understanding from his mind, 175
Banished, impiety may be utterly, 179
Banishment, bitter bread of, 59
Banjo on my knee, wid my, 567
Bank and shoal of time, 85
  First Supernatural, 958
  moonlight sleeps upon this, 47
  of moss, such a starved, 492
  of violets, breathes upon a, 53
  over, and bush, 24
  the violet loves a sunny, 565
  to pay their fees we need a, 1062
  whereon the wild thyme blows, 42
Banks and braes o' bonny Doon, 287
  and corporations, against, 340
  Brignall, are wild and fair, 309
  brimmed its, 765
  of daffodil, 1006
  of Loch Lomond, 1063
  of that lonely river, 396
  of the crystalline waters, 432
  of the distant Jumna, 541
  of the Nile, allegory on the, 278
  of the Sacramento, 502
  of the Yuba, 432
  surplus in the, 339
Banker bees are busy, 756
  making the loan for war, 1028
Bankless streams, ether's long, 927
Bank-note world, this, 363
Bankrupt thief, 319
Banner, a song for our, 404
  blood-red, 343
  earth's green, 576
  farewell the royal, 102
  freedom's, 382
  held high his, 1185
  in the sky, see that, 450
  is unfurled, our, 502
  of her pride, the, 900
  of Scotland, 390
  of untruth, 796
  pride carries its, to the last, 591
  star-spangled, 332
  torn but flying, 354
  with the strange device, 434
Banners, army with, 1236
  confusion on thy, wait, 244
  fold up the, 690
  hang out our, 88
  high, ranks tight closed, 1217
  of thy dead, where the, 765
  wave, all thy, 328
Banquet is o'er, reckoning when, 205
  song and dance and wine, 363
  tables, hundred thousand, 601
  when love sits down to the, 610
Banquets, first in, 218
Banqueter on worms, O, 725
Banqueters, hundred thousand, 601
Banquet-hall deserted, 336
Banshee, mem'ry comes like a, 715
Baptis', Baptis' is my name, 733
Baptism he observed, 1035
Baptist bell, clear-toned, 566
Baptized in de Baptis' church, 733
  in tears, 269
Bar a single door, I would not, 722
  back of the, 874
  birth's invidious, 468
  dashing of waves on the sandy, 565
  doors in time of peace, I, 1101
  harbor, 523
  is, if you met where any, 651
  man at the turn-pike, 389
  my constant feet, 225
  no moaning of the, 472
  of heaven, 577
  soon beyond the harbor, 579
  when I have crossed the, 472
Bars, behind the western, 668
  clangèd, 748
  morning, 643
  nor iron, a cage, 168
  to their windows, 435
Barabbas, give us, 763
  not this man but, 763
  was a robber, 1244
  with wrists unfettered, 686
Barb, behold the wicked little, 1018
Barbara Allen, her name was, 257
  love has saved me, 588
Barbarian, autocrat must be a, 726
  weeping above his dead, 602
Barbaric pearl and gold, 149
  yawp, I sound my, 535
Barbarism, destruction and, will be victors, 1210
  war at best is, 542
Barbarous dissonance, 158
  in beauty, 672
  in revenge and love, 1195
  skill, but a, 167
Barbed with shame and woe, 499
Barber and a collier fight, 229
  Caesar's, 1115
  fat colored, 756
  Giuseppe da, 827
  kept on shaving, 508
  married the, 246
  prating, 1117
Barbers, hide the haughty, 985
Barber's shear, never has known the, 481
Barber-shop, lights burn low in the, 985
Bard, bearding the, 1000
  here dwelt more fat, 225
  such on, never sate, 1087
  who on the Chian strand, 317
  who sang of the Enchanter Indolence, 300
  whom there were none to praise, 296
  whose lay resounds, 258
Bards, gather all our Saxon, 397
  of earth, all the, 626
  of long ago, 830
  of passion and of mirth, 384
  of rhyme and metre free, 904
  Olympian, who sung, 409
  place 'mid the, 1097
  saints heroes if we will, 545
  was not made for, 316
Bare, and strips it, 675
  back and side go, 20
  bodkin, with a, 93
  boundless and, 367
  imagination of a feast, 59
Bare my temples, 316
  ruin'd choirs, 108
  to the buff, 703
  walls around are, 554
Barefoot boy with cheek of tan, 442
  dervishes, dumb like, 410
  goe long, 15
  him that makes shoes go, 15, 122
Barefooted and barehead, tumble, 887
Barère's Memoirs, 399
Bargain and bid, 722
  catch cold, lest the, 105
  in the way of a, 62
  never better, driven, 27
Bargains in books they send us, 674
Barge, drag the slow, 267
  mean to buy a, 953
  more clung about the, 1058
  she sat in, the, 104
Barge's prow, watched a, 953
Barge-men with easier thighes, 1058
Bark, above below our, 401
  all the dogs would, 882
  and bite, let dogs delight to, 198
  and thong, temple made of, 947
  at me, they, 99
  attendant sail, 209
  be sailing far, shall my, 579
  but not our, 1109
  critic peep or cynic, 408
  exiles moored their, 370
  fatal and perfidious, 159
  feels afraid of its, 592
  is on the sea, 356
  is wafted to the strand, 473
  is worse than his bite, 138
  let no dog, 44
  moor your, 1102
  of man could navigate, 393
  sinks, if my, 517
  that held a prince, 371
  that slowly held its way, 424
  watch-dog's honest, 358
Barks at strangers, 674
  Nicaean, 460
Barkis is willin', 496
Barley bread, two small fishes and, 694
Barleycorn, inspiring bold John, 287
  John, got up, 284
Barmecide, where is thy feast O, 649
Barn, grew behind the, 1065
  well filled, 275
Barnaby before the altar, 1194
Barney Buntline, 274
Barometer, no surprise to the, 1032
Baron could not produce epigrams, 1178
Barons, invest knights and, 123
Baron's castle most magnificent, 1167
Baronesses, best of all possible, 1167
Barque must be, my, 647
Barrel, beat an empty, 892
  handful of meal in a, 1227
  is sprung, 821
  of gold, do with a, 686
  of meal wasted not, 1227
Barrel-house kings, 892
Barrel-load, save them by the, 749
Barren days, waste of, 973
  earth, model of the, 59
  gain and bitter loss, 765
  heath, sword hung on the, 1042

Barren life and hand, 689
  nor rough nor, 258
  November glooms are, 693
  peaks of two eternities, 602
  regrets, harvest of, 592
  spot to me, leave this, 328
  'tis all, 242
  wilderness, seek a, 591
Barrenest of all mortals, 378
Barricade, at some disputed, 960
Barricks, single men in, 781
Barrie with the milk of human kindness, 963
Barrier between day and day, 301
  insurmountable, 691
  of loneliness, break through its, 886
Barriers, burned away all, 773
  of race and nationality, 711
Barrister's profession, 1191
Barrow, crowbar hoe and, 348
Barter, compromise and, 260
  nought but pain, finds the, 567
  that horn and every good, 792
  their victory for their all, 518
Bartlett man got out, 831
  of market quotations, 970
Bartley will have a fine coffin, 832
Barty, Hans Breitmann gife a, 559
Base authority from others' books, 40
  born, worthiest captains, 124
  fly from its firm, 308
  fraud, notorious by, 1106
  gains, gain not, 1074
  Hungarian wight, 34
  ignoble throng, 1087
  in man, keep down the, 471
  Indian, like the, 104
  laws of servitude, 178
  men being in love, 101
  metal of humanity, 694
  of card, on its, 860
  spinal, 800
  uses we may return to, 97
  uttered nothing, 462
  worldlings, 65
Based upon her people's will, 462
Baseless fabric of this vision, 33
Basely, spend that shortness, 63
Basement, sick child in the, 715
Baseness to write fair, a, 97
  we will smite, 817
Baser fire, purge off the, 149
  sort, lewd fellows of the, 1244
Bashaw, three-tailed, 288
Bashful fifteen, maiden of, 279
  stream hath seen its God, 165, 204
  virgin's sidelong looks, 250
Basic clod, plain man is the, 732
  culture, dozen years to implant, 995
  issues, indifference to, 1013
  power, harnessing of the, 929
Basil, o'er it set sweet, 384
Basilan, blue hills of, 1048
Basil-tree, Isabella did her, 722
Basis, no broader, for any government, 424
  of all health sinlessness and immortality, 548
  of culture, calendars the, 723
  of moral authority, 1188
  of worship, wonder is the, 379
Basket, all his eggs in one, 1151
  husband asked who was in the, 34
  of fruit, bite this, 362
  piled, you had your, 291
  three little bugs in a, 540
Baskets, bloom-heaped, 962
Baskit er kittens, 688
Bass eternal of the sea, 609
  first string musician touches, 172
Bassarid of Boston, blatant, 635
Bastard Latin, soft, 357
  substitute, anaesthesia, 1050
  to the time, 57
Bastards, nature's, not her sons, 158
  princes', 124
Bastion fringed with fire, 468
Bastion's mole, like a, 248
Bat so blind in its own range, 592
  too dark for the, 900
  weak-eyed, 247
  wool of, and tongue of dog, 87
Bats, to the moles and, 1237
Bate a jot of heart or hope, 162
Bated breath and whispering humbleness, 45
Bateese, Leetle, 713
Bath, go long enough without a, 1017
  if you try to give them a, 1022
  in the Styx, 652
  removed, not even his, 448
  sore labour's, 86
Baths of golden snow, like, 992
Bathe all the hills in melancholy gold, 418
  before I drink the poison, 1085
  in fiery floods, 36
  in style, went to, 375
Bathed in a shimmering golden haze, 823
  in Ammonoosuc, I, 973
Bathing caught the Whigs, 419
  many recite while, 1099
Bathing-stool, water flowing over the, 1119
Baton, marshal's, in his knapsack, 1218
Batrachian chirrup, with gay, 1019
Battalions, arrays our, 519
  on side of heaviest, 1168
  sorrows come in, 96
  through the naked, 738
Batter all these hammers so, 622
Battered and decayed, 146
  bruised and brown, pipe, 578
  by hatred, 926
Batteries of China, past the, 746
Battle afar off, he smelleth the, 1229
  after, sleep is best, 609
  and the breeze, braved the, 327
  bravest, 657
  came forth to, 941
  chart, map the, 901
  cowards do not count in, 1083
  crimson flower of, 522
  day is past, 402
  division of a, knows, 100
  done ere the last echo, 719
  done, puts it off the, 438
  drunk delight of, 464
  each, sees the other's face, 67
  England always wins the last, 851
  field is holy ground, 357
  flags were furled, 464
  for the free, won the, 363
  forefront of the hottest, 1226
  formost in, 257
  fought the victory won, 305
  France has lost a, 1214
  freedom's, 355
  he who is in, slain, 254
  he's sure of winning, 520
Battle hilts, red to your, 808
  is lost and won, when the, 84
  is not to the strong, 270
  joined, and the Phocaeans won, 1084
  last, of the world, 442
  life is a, 1125
  life of, 764
  lost, nothing except a, 292
  necessary to send them to, 1210
  news of, 500
  noble honorable, 502
  of competition, 1187
  of life, fell in the, 533
  of the first rank, 1182
  of Waterloo, 293
  off Cape St. Vincent, 283
  or business, in, 510
  or the chase, no more the, 681
  perilous edge of, 148
  prize o' death in, 527
  raged loudest, where, 390
  rages loud and long, 328
  scars of, 910
  see the front o', lour, 286
  slain, he that is in, 143
  stay, made my, 817
  storms dismay, nor the, 899
  through the, through defeat, 535
  to the strong, 710
  to the strong, nor the, 1236
  victory of, 1251
  waged and gained a throne, 512
  was on once more, 552
  went forth to, 941
  where the strongest lance may fail, 564
  wins the last, 1036
  with Montrose, 500
  won, melancholy as a, 292
  won, returned from, 432
  years, pages of her, 690
Battles are transacted by mechanism, 381
  fought all his, o'er again, 176
  fought his, 172
  good of, or the gain, 923
  long ago, 298
  not a bit anxious about my, 948
  rains fall after great, 1113
  sieges fortunes I have passed, 100
  so bravely won, 31
  still are won by justice, 817
  we fight our country's, 1065
  win our, by its aid, 504
Battle's sound, no war or, 161
  van, in the, 511
Battle-blood gory, all with the, 571
Battle-cry, blood my, 447
  freedom, their, 552
  of freedom, 541
Battled for the true the just, 468
Battlefield, on our last, 401
  rides God's, 941
  scaffold high or, 511
Battlefields which have their heroes, 1183
Battle-flags unfurled, 397
Battle-flame, through, 833
Battleground, fortress tent, 829
  world is a, 1003
Battle-king's ringlets of light, 643
Battlements of eternity, hid, 749
  sits on these dark, 290
  towers and, 160
Battleships, counted Europe's, 924
Battle-shout, echoes ringing like a, 564
  lifted afresh, with, 659
Bauble, peppermint nurse, 810

Bauble, pleased with this, 208
Baucis' busy care, 177
Baulking the end half-won, 778
Bawd a bawd, call a, 1091
Bawl, his daddy heered him, 696
  out their strange despair, 1008
Bay, bowers are bare of, 743
  dead calm rested on the, 405
  deep-mouthed welcome, 358
  every stagnant, 761
  night-cap instead of, 253
  of Biscay O, 288
  of Portugal, 51
  sails out of the, 863
  somebody bet on de, 568
  the moon, be a dog and, 83
  the moon, sit and, 975
  tranquil, 862
  up the, my ship will sail, 567
  Vesuvian, 552
Bays, bring back the faded, 947
  burn deep and chafe, 631
Bayard, O for a knight like, 442
Bayed the whispering wind, 250
Bayonet's contrition, 586
Bay-tree, like a green, 1230
Be a friend to man, 733
  a kitten and cry mew, 62
  a luxury to, 316
  able for thine enemy, 52
  all my sins remember'd, 93
  always sure you're right, 349
  and so it might not, 510
  as thou now art, to, 366
  as two again, never can, 800
  blithe as wont, 403
  bold be bold, 25, 438
  candid where we can, 206
  careful, O then, 997
  comfort to my age, 48
  contented, 391
  good sweet maid, 523
  here, good for us to, 1241
  in bed and sleep not, 1001
  it ever so humble, 365
  just and fear not, 73
  just as fine, may, 1002
  kind to my remains, 175
  kind to thy father, 548
  merciful O God, 878
  merciful to me a fool, 659
  moderate, 75
  my love, 31
  near me when my light is low, 468
  no more, bear to, 306
  noble, 524
  not afraid, it is I, 1241
  not afraid of life, 663
  not afraid ye waiting hearts, 563
  not amazed at life, 556
  not for me, if she, 132
  not overcome of evil, 1245
  not righteous overmuch, 1235
  not so to me, if she, 132
  not to seem, to, 1144
  not too bold, 25
  not too gay, 586
  nowhere else in the world, 959
  of good cheer, 1241, 1244
  old or die, never to, 1081
  or not to be, to, 93
  patient O be patient, 499
  patient our playwright, 472
  satisfied with success, 1127
  savage again, 753
  secret and exult, 793
  shall ever, 905
  silent and safe, 676
  silent that you may hear, 82
  sober be vigilant, 1249
Be strong, 1225
  such things to, 469
  sure they'll try to find him, 453
  sure you're right, 686
  swift to hear, 1248
  the best, learn love, 669
  there a will, 280
  these things you are, only to, 946
  thine own palace, 117
  thou as chaste as ice, 93
  thou familiar, 90
  to do to do without, to, 641
  to her virtues very kind, 189
  useful where thou livest, 136
  valyaunt but not too venturous, 23
  were it not better not to, 462
  what we are, 704
  wisely worldly, 134
  with me beauty, 858
Beach, fishermen that walk upon the, 99
  leave now the, 1027
  like a stroll upon the, 513
  like ocean on a western, 674
  never shall break on the, 609
  not the only pebble on the, 1051
  rolling, 572
  shadow accents on the, 1004
  shell from the strown, 577
  there came to the, 328
Beaches of Dunkirk, on the, 984
  we shall fight on the, 849
Beacon of the wise, 75
  poet is the, 974
Beacons of hope ye appear, 547
  of wise men, scarecrows of fools, 564
  that woke the world, 765
Beacon-tip, topmost, 490
Bead, I kiss each, 765
  on the string of confusions, 865
Beads and prayer-books, 208
  few, are best, 134
  of a Senegambian queen, 891
  on a string, like, 1036, 1191
  pictures rosaries and pixes, 143
  tell their, in drops of rain, 433
  there are, how many, 406
  they told, their, 394
Beaded bubbles winking at the brim, 383
Beades, tell his, 256
Beading, forest-nymphs are, 590
Beadle to a humorous sigh, 41
Beadroll, fames eternall, 25
Beagle bit a Kleagle, 841
Beak from out my heart, take thy, 460
  sable, 288
  upon my face, plain as the, 647
Beaker, fill every, up my men, 404
  full of the warm South, 383
Beaker's brim, swim on the, 431
Be-all and the end-all, 85
Beam and rafter, settlers put up, 596
  full midday, 163
  leveled to decay, the last, 1005
  morning or evening, 374
  nor air nor leaf is lost, 353
  of some medic'nal star, 995
  unpolluted in his, 112
Beams athwart the sea, lane of, 464
  benign, temper with their, 522
  candle throws its, 47
  display, let my sun his, 168
  from happy human eyes, 703
  full-dazzling, all his, 536
Beams of love, bear the, 281
  scattered with all its, 340
  spreads his orient, 152
  tricks his, 159
Bean and the cod, home of the, 752
  hair right off your, 1001
Beans, a certain meal on, 493
  abstain from, 1116
  and bacon in peace, 1076
  and benevolence, 1043
  determined to know, 515
  eat no, 122
  no, in the almost perfect state, 884
  officers of state chosen by, 1116
  on Saturday night, eat, 768
Bean-rows, nine, 793
Bear a charmed life, 88
  a little more than I can bear, 951
  a mother's tears, I could not, 1097
  a thousand thorns, 820
  and grin, of all hard things to, 557
  another's misfortunes, 217
  bringeth forth a shapeless birth, 1146
  bush supposed a, 43
  doth lick her young ones, 122
  exit pursued by a, 56
  fitted by nature to, 1126
  fruit well, feel deeply, 546
  gave pain to the, 400
  him company, dog shall, 207
  him up a while, books, 185
  his courage up, whistling to, 179
  His cross, I, 758
  his own burden, 1247
  how much the heart may, 596
  I have borne but now no longer, 562
  if I were a, 914
  in effigy about me, 791
  into the Avon, 303
  it at first, one can, 525
  it calmly, 190
  it, flesh and blood can't, 221
  it, to pardon or to, 267
  just ae thing I cannae, 681
  like land some fruit, 459
  like the Turk, 213
  me forth to unknown lands, 639
  misfortunes hardest to, 530
  my cross as thine was borne, 647
  or lion, like a, 105
  our share of night to, 583
  patiently the results, bound to, 1107
  pursued by a, 830
  rugged Russian, 87
  sway, impious men, 195, 206
  that walks like a man, 779
  the beams of love, 281
  the bonds that gall, 631
  the brunt, 489
  the burden and the heat, 546
  the burden of the pride of thought, 791
  the clang of hurrying feet, 500
  the flying chariot, 267
  the palm alone, 81
  the reproach cheerfully, 400
  the sword of power, didst, 373
  the weight of mightiest monarchies, 150
  the whips and scorns of time, 93
  the yoke for others, 1097
  thee far, I would, 1180
  them breed and nurse, 277
  them long, too weak to, 186
  them now, ye cannot, 661

Bear this yoke of must, 543
  those ills we have, 93
  through life like a torch, 765
  to be no more, 306
  to live or dare to die, 208
  to-day whate'er to-day may bring, 797
  up and steer right onward, 162
  up beneath their unsuccess, 487
  welcome in your eye, 84
  we've fought the, before, 562
  who would fardels, 93
  wide and kick, 277
  with a good courage, 1249
  with all the faults of man, 121
  with him one night, 228
  world doth but two nations, 169
Bears a human soul, chariot that, 585
  a lovely face, honest labour, 116
  and lions growl and fight, 198
  before the gale, down he, 386
  beneath his neighbor's roof, 998
  fur of winter, 1009
  greatest names in his wild aery flight, 157
  his blushing honours, 73
  his unforeseen disgrace, 199
  in the bush, wolves in the forest, 565
  lick their cubs, as, 1144
  no blazonry of bloom, 602
  on board some authors, 337
  plagues a lover, 189
  so patiently he, 324
  the ban of labour, 1098
  thee dead, earth that, 63
  us along, slowly it, 317
  when first born, 1109
Bear-baiting, Puritan hated, 400
Beard and hoary hair, 244
  build their nests in my, 499
  caught in student's, 706
  he that hath, is more than youth, 38
  husband with a, 38
  icicle on a Dutchman's, 55
  Jackson wrapped in his, 1007
  of formal cut, 50
  of the king of Spain, 439
  old man with a, 499
  put aside my, 10
  shave a man's, 1150
  the lion in his den, 308
  tradition wears a snowy, 442
  was grizzled, 90
  were dyed, judge whose hair and, 1117
Beards be grown, until your, 1226
  where, wag all, 19
Bearded grain, reaps the, 433
  great, magic comes, 845
  like the pard, 49
  lips, 436
Bearding the Bard in his lair, 1000
Beardless youth manages his taxed horse, 314
Bearers of the torch, 900
Bearing back the Spartan shield, 371
  no malice or ill-will, 291
  rose tree full in, 276
  that, boughs may live, 60
  the breath make it clear, 862
Bearings glint, the, 1013
  of this observation, 496
Beast, bring to a perfect, 1146
  little better than a, 44
  man and bird and, 315
  man is but a, 258
  mongrel, 951
Beast that wants discourse of reason, 90
  very gentle, 43
  would not leave so much as a, 1253
Beasts, injustice in dealing with, 1121
  judgment fled to brutish, 83
  nature teaches, to know friends, 76
  pair of very strange, 51
  respect that ties us to, 1143
  that perish, like the, 1230
  who have never a friend, 919
  with the kingly eyes, 1008
Beat all your feathers, 116
  an empty barrel, 892
  as one, two hearts that, 219, 1185
  away, no fears to, 303
  away those blushes, 39
  back the current, try not to, 640
  down baffling foes, 547
  flow with measured, 685
  forever the fens, I, 936
  high for praise, hearts that, 334
  high, so stopped when it at last, 513
  me and hammer me, 887
  mighty hard to, 730
  on, and I, 652
  our next-door neighbour's, 845
  the band, worries me to, 907
  the bush, 12, 133
  the drums, 186
  the Dutch, 1061
  the enemy, in order to, 1029
  their manly breasts, 761
  their swords into plowshares, 1237
  them today, we, 1041
  upon my heart, fear and amazement, 129
  upon my whorlèd ear, 672
  voice above their, 748
  when wild the head-winds, 1051
  wild on this world's shore, 447
  with dream and wish, 444
  with fist instead of a stick, 141
  without ruffling her sumptuous dress, 594
  your pate and wit will come, 217
Beats a drum, madman, 129
  all the lies you can invent, 282
  low, when the heart, 561
  some falsehood down, 883
  strong amid the hills, 458
Beaten, cry when you're, 874
  gold my throne, of, 839
  gold, the poop was, 104
  learn to be, 1213
  sick and blue, when you're, 991
  till they know what wood, 142
  with his owne rod, 11
Beatific bosom of Penn Yan Bill, 700
  vision, 149
Beating of his wing, hear the, 478
  of my own heart, 458
  of the storm-waves, like the, 770
  on a drum, madman, 129
Beatrice, diamond Dante brought to, 680
Beaumont, bid, lie a little further, 119
  lie a little nearer Spenser, 119
Beauteous, bright creation, 3
  death, dear, 170
  eye of heaven, 58
  flower, prove a, 78
  idiot, 193
Beauteous ladies' eyes, 28
  landscape bright, 1051
  not their, looks, 52
  summer glow, loses its, 540
  thing, if you see a, 553
  things for which we live, 553
Beauties, admire thy naked, 358
  hid from common sight, 557
  inherent, 196
  modestly conceals her, 240
  not his own, saved by, 215
  of a writer, concealed, 196
  of holiness, in the, 1231
  of the night, meaner, 114
  of the night, the weaker, 166
  of the north, unripened, 194
  pass its, by, 369
  petted by, 253
  see, in small proportions, 120
  which we have not seized upon, 1006
Beautifier of complexion or form, no, 413
  rank is a great, 425
Beautiful, a mother made it, 941
  and free, 367
  and just, all that was, 771
  and to be wooed, 68
  answer, always the, 992
  are friends, 858
  as feet of friend, 528
  as roses, money is as, 412
  as woman's blush, as, 404
  as words, so, 865
  babbie, the most, 634
  beneath his touch, grow, 327
  beyond all grace of youth, 947
  birds let me go with you, 876
  city of Prague, 625
  doings of thy soul, 862
  dream, like a, 392
  dreamer wake unto me, 568
  English girl, bright and, 624
  fold, entered that, 805
  for patriot dream, 737
  for situation, 1230
  gate, at the, 608
  I loved her for that she was, 506
  in leaves that mix, 1005
  in middle age, 975
  is love, 858
  is night, how, 322
  is this living, 858
  made this world so, 773
  mouth in the world, most, 222
  my blue-eyed, my, 590
  nothing very, 947
  over the house-tops, 536
  palace, 171
  pale clay, 595
  palms of Allah, 1064
  pea-green boat, 498
  quarto page, 279
  relief, seen in, 350
  Rosalie Lee, 432
  scorn looks, 55
  seems right, the, 409, 430
  seems somewhere, 597
  sentiments, all the, 529
  snow, fair as the, 560
  snow had melted, 814
  snow, O the snow the, 560
  stripped and swift, 1009
  taste for the, 374
  the bright, the, 665
  the good the true the, 599
  they stood, how, 907
  to be free is, 858
  to behold, delicate and, 1252
  to make oneself, an universal instinct, 833

Beautiful, too, this year, 982
  unseen temple, 796
  upon the mountains are the feet, 1238
  very, beautiful indeed, 947
  whatever is, is complete in itself, 1125
  whole, makes His, 683
  with light, 809
  within, God make thee, 442
  woman cooking dinner, 1018
  wonderful star, 439
  wonderful world, great wide, 553
  words sublimely, 586
  young scorn, 978
Beautifully blue, darkly deeply, 322
Beautify our souls, 646
Beautifying touch, its, 690
Beauty a short-lived tyranny, 1129
  a silent deceit, 1129
  a witty, is a power, 576
  always room for, 697
  an ivory mischief, 1129
  and delight, for love and, 368
  and goodness, connection of, 571
  and her chivalry, gathered her, 352
  and high degree, lady of, 958
  and in righteousness, in, 1253
  and invulnerability, creation of, 826
  and mystery of the ships, 436
  and pride, bride in her, 474
  and the stars were one, 830
  and truth tho' never found, 655
  as a, I'm not a great star, 876
  as much, as could die, 119
  as much, as they sing, 620
  at the heart of things, 754
  attractive, 1151
  barbarous in, 672
  bare, looked on, 981
  be with me, 858
  being the best of all we know, 668
  bereft of, 52
  born of murmuring sound, 297
  bring to life fresh, 476
  burns, when unexpected, 929
  but skin deep, 506
  by mourning, crowned, 581
  calls and glory shows the way, 186
  come near your, 68
  conscious stone to, grew, 408
  courage youth, toll of, 857
  crieth in an attic, 614
  curved is the line of, 444
  dead black chaos comes again, 102, 106
  dedicate his, to the sun, 77
  die for, 409
  divinely superfluous, 947
  double, whenever a swan, 391
  draws us with a single hair, 212
  dreamed that life was, 508
  e'er gave, all that, 244
  Elysian, 303
  fades away, thy perfect, 619
  fashioned well, save, 1186
  fatal gift of, 354
  fed my common earth; her, 857
  filled the world with, 1254
  filling all the land with, 705
  fills the air with, 354
  flower of glorious, 179
  flowing curves of, 444
  for ashes, give unto them, 1238
  furled, discloses hidden, 625
  glowing with remembered eyes, 953
Beauty going, feel your, 865
  hard with respect to, 483
  has no ebb, where, 792
  hath strange power, 157
  health wealth and, 165
  heart-breaking, will remain, 947
  hint of the old lost, 445
  hold a plea, 107
  home, come with, 858
  humbled to the earth, 1005
  I like their, 239
  impassioned for its, 429
  in a building, light is principal, 147
  in his life, a daily, 103
  in naked, more adorned, 152
  in quest of that one, 856
  in the heart breaks, 858
  in this plain room, see, 902
  intensity and pure classic, 1010
  invisible, has a word, 881
  is a flower, 869
  is a pledge, 770
  is eternity, 922
  is everlasting, 948
  is its own excuse, 441
  is its own excuse for being, 409
  is its own reward, 987
  is not immortal, 863
  is pleasure, 769
  is something indescribable, 770
  is that Medusa's head, 978
  is truth truth beauty, 383
  Isle of, 388
  itself doth of itself persuade, 106
  left their, on the shore, 408
  lies in many eyes, 335
  lies unseen, 445
  life and, are the same, 1019
  light from her own, 367
  lingers, lines where, 355
  lives, swear that, 927
  loved your, 793
  lover of all, 445
  made amends by, 805
  making beautiful old rhyme, 108
  manliest, 274
  mate for, should be a man, 425
  more amiable than, 196
  music even in the, 145
  must be truth, 385
  my warm-hearted, 1034
  mystery of, can never be comprehended, 791
  naught but vanity in, 522
  never guessed before, 973
  no excellent, 111
  no spring nor summer, 117
  nor good talk, 'tisn't, 786
  of a butterfly's wing, 1011
  of a great machine, 945
  of a human face, 858
  of a thousand stars, 32
  of an aged face, 905
  of beauty, O, 893
  of body and mind, such, 905
  of growing plants, 1164
  of joy, incredible, 947
  of old men is the grey head, 1234
  of style and harmony, 1088
  of surpassing, 1094
  of the good old cause, 298
  of the house is order, 1065
  of the infinite, 860
  of the lilies, in the, 522
  of the world, all the, 169
  of the world has two edges, 919
  of things was born before the eyes, 947
  old age that layer-up of, 68
  or form, relates to, 480
Beauty our eyes could never see, 809
  perception of, 515
  personal, 1129
  pitiful, 758
  poets' forms of, 531
  power of, I remember, 176
  praise forms no part of, 1125
  principle of, in all things, 385
  principle of, shall persist, 844
  provoketh thieves, 48
  rhythmical creation of, 461
  right by force of, 409
  scandal the doom of, 1101
  seemed great, 938
  seems right by force of, 430
  seen from unseen must rise, 906
  set in rings of, 572
  shaft of, towering high, 715
  share, unashamed his, 1005
  should harbour a heart, 256
  sister of, 994
  slain, with him is, 102, 106
  smiling in her tears, 327
  soon grows familiar, 194
  splendor of, 1064
  stands in the admiration, 156
  stands looking into the soul, 1201
  such, as a woman's eye, 41
  such seems your, still, 108
  sweetest, will decay, 269
  that is to be, 757
  that underlies the passing phase, 560
  the gift of God, 1129
  the king all arrayed in his, 387
  the sadness of things, the, 606
  thou art all, 187
  though injurious, 157
  to wear, left thee but, 628
  too much, upon this earth, 797
  truly blent, 54
  truth and love are one, 668
  unmask her, to the moon, 90
  verse fame and, 385
  walks in, like the night, 356
  wandering on her way, 793
  was sold, her, 824
  water is a thing of, 512
  wealth and power, blood of, 424
  wends, path where, 883
  whether waking or asleep, 153
  which old Greece or Rome, 442
  who walks with, 940
  why talk of, 992
  with thee in, 555
  without grace, 414
  without vanity, 351
  withstand your, 998
  wrought out from within, 645
  yet to find, is there, 944
Beauty's chain, sport with, 337
  cloth, scrap of, 852
  ears, hangs from, 267
  ensign, 80
  heavenly ray, 356
  passion strong, in, 799
  perfect round, 682
  self rose visible, 906
  trail, vagrant, 852
Beauty-creams, tonics and the, 955
Beaux, where none are, 239
Beaver hat, on account of his, 498
  in Canadian brooks, 451
Becalmed at eve, as ships, 519
  by the shores of age, 644
Became him, nothing in this life, 84
Because he is my little child, 1200
  of you we will be glad, 843

Because thou art virtuous, 54
Beck of a baleful star, 756
Becks and wreathed smiles, 160
Becket's tomb, went to, 875
Beckons and beckons, oh it, 874
  me away, hand which, 205
  on every hand, 846
Beckoned, while a bright future, 1048
Beckoning shadows dire, 157
Becky Sharp's acute remark, 563
Become a man, dare do all that may, 85
  a rich man, ever, 822
  a thousand, little one shall, 1238
  all that he was created capable of being, 376
  as sounding brass, I am, 1246
  lost and dead, merge itself and, 536
  mad, out of learning, 126
  what we are capable of, 704
Becomes a man, nothing so, 66
  him ill, 41
  his captain's captain, 104
  the throned monarch, 46
Becomest thy bed, 105
Bed, a little, to rest my head, 382
  again, back to, 856
  and board, peace and plenty, 1025
  and so to, 180, 903
  angels all glorious came to my, 648
  are the weans in their, 475
  be blest that I lye on, 164
  be in, and sleep not, 1001
  born in, in bed we die, 1158
  bravely thou becomest thy, 105
  brimstone, 321
  brought me from my, 397
  by night, a, 251
  carries people home to, 939
  chintz, 314
  climb to, 942
  cottage-chamber, 568
  cursed him in, 351
  day-star in the ocean, 159
  delicious bed, 391
  died quietly in his, 577
  dread grave as little as, 183
  dreamless, 446
  early to, and early to rise, 227
  earth in an earthy, 469
  earth's low, 950
  earth's meager, 1023
  every, is narrow, 980
  first and worst one is a, 610
  glory's brightest, 386
  goes to, in time, 841
  goes to, mellow, 127
  goes to, wi' the sun, 56
  golden, 794
  great, at Ware, 200
  half-hidden in its grassy, 637
  holy angels guard thy, 199
  hue as red as the rosy, 431
  I want to go to, 667
  I will not go to, to-night, 610
  if they seldom die in, 683
  in, by nine, 964
  in, we laugh, 1158
  is the boon for me, 831
  lies in his, 58
  little rudely sculptured, 682
  made his pendent, 85
  man's peril comes of, 610
  may show the near approach, 1158
  mighty large, 200
  mourn upon thy, 632
Bed, no use in my going to, 389
  of ancient mould, swampy, 879
  of death, faith kneeling by, 31
  of death, smooth the, 213
  of delphiniums (blue), 914
  of honour, what may be that, 200
  of roses, bein' Gawd ain't a, 967
  of some beloved child, by the, 985
  of squills how blue, 929
  of straws in the wind, 1015
  of violets, one, 928
  one and all they died in, 610
  ought to arise from, 1022
  out of his, at midnight, 62
  out of, two hours sooner, 121
  patient in his, 1036
  should be of ivory, my, 839
  should of stood in, 1001
  sits by your, 640, 1181
  sober, go to, 127
  thorny green, 1042
  to bed, pursuing it from, 988
  too narrow, thought no, 1027
  up in my, now, 391
  weeping upon his, 439
  welcome to your gory, 286
  went to, in public, 979
Beds a princess, him that, 1014
  do not fire you out, 903
  made level, 552
  of raging fire, 150
  of roses, I will make thee, 31
  safe and paper, 1033
  to make bloom, stray, 738
Bedazzled with the sun, 52
Bedding, Apollodorus tied up the, 1115
  straw for a, 822
Bedecked, be-diamonded—be-damned, 768
  in her snowy array, 474
  ornate and gay, 157
Bedevilment, man's, and God's, 743
Bedfellows, strange, 33, 582
Bedford and Exeter, 67
Bedlam, mad as, 496
  soul, 938
Bednall-greene, beggar's daughter of, 257
Bedstead of a crimson rose, in the, 972
Bedtime, I would 't were, Hal, 63
Bedward, dormitive I take to, 145
Bee, bringeth home the, 328
  brisk as a, 233
  busie as a, 23
  busy, has no time for sorrow, 282
  curtained, 972
  does not concern the, 584
  enclosed and through amber shown, 111, 995
  goes to the flower, as a, 627
  had stung it newly, 163
  is on the wing, 345
  like the industrious, 970
  little busy, 199
  love in my bosom like a, 27
  not good for swarm not good for, 1126
  nothing so like a soul, 1184
  rained-on, 870
  soul of the sparrow and the, 570
  sucks, where the, 33
  work like the, 431
  would choose to dream in, 431
Bees, banker, 756
  excel the, 1147
  gilded and sticky, 951
Bees, helmet a hive for, 28
  human race is organized like, 769
  humming of the, 1067
  innumerable, 466
  murmuring, 301
  no, no fruits no flowers, 391
  rob the Hybla, 84
  so you for others, 1097
  there was a swarm of, 1225
Bees' creed, 804
Beechen tree, spare the, 328
Beef, great eater of, 54
  of England, roast, 193, 229
  or mutton, whether it was, 606
  tea, screen-wiper says, 1019
  tea, take, 1029
Beeg feller, w'en you're, 713
Beehive's hum, 289
Bee-loud glade, in the, 793
Beelzebub arose, 368
Been, and may be again, 298
  here before, I have, 577
  there before, she has, 776
  who that hath ever, 306
Beer and skittles, 551
  and spirits, throw all the, 695
  chronicle small, 101
  cold small, 226, 1059
  come my lad and drink some, 239
  felony to drink small, 69
  is very fattening, 899
  knocking off the, 969
  Ludlow, 743
  parson bemused in, 212
  sipping here my, 605
  small, 64, 417
  take you on trust for, 715
Beers, match with destiny for, 778
Beerbohm attempted to analyze jokes, 846
Beer-sheba, from Dan even to, 1225
  from Dan to, 242
Beery wenches, audience of, 1046
Beethoven's Fifth Symphony, 890
  glory, recognized, 860
Beetle balanced bottles, 691
  booms adown the glooms, 696
  brows, 77
  fillip me with a three-man, 64
  intolerable to a black, 361
  that we tread upon, 36
  winds his sullen horn, 247
  worm or, 677
Beetle's wing, no thicker than a, 811
Beeves and home-bred kine, 298
  moaned like, 858
  ten thousand, at pasture, 575
Befall a soul, saddest thing that can, 587
  that fine prosperity, 585
  whatever may, 880
  whatever, was preordained, 1127
Befallen thee, that which hath, 1249
Befell at forty-odd, 392
  mark what, 845
Befitting each, all bound as is, 538
Before and after, looking, 96
  and after, we look, 366
  I cease to do and be, 594
  nothing, and nothing behind, 317
  such things can come, 753
  the beginning of years, 633
  the sun rises, 229
  their buttons be disclosed, 90
  their loved ones in disgrace, 728
  them, world was all, 156

Before us lies, know that which, 154
you know me gone, 628
you make a friend, 138
Beforehand, never tell your resolution, 130
paid, 1157
Befriend himself by doing good, 1081
Beg a penny by an by, 961
a trivial contribution, 760
Homer himself must, 123
of fate, simple boon I, 820
often our own harms, 104
or to borrow, to, 185
they, I give, 20
too proud to, 1065
Began a lang digression, 285
best can't end worst, what, 490
each day with poetry, if we, 723
this universal frame, 176
to hold her tongue, 1058
to soothe and smile, 282
Beget a temperance, acquire and, 94
new wars, can, 921
the greater for its overthrow, 576
Begets crystals of perfect form, 1204
Begetter, to the onlie, 107
Beggar, absent-minded, 782
don't know nor do, 782
maid shall be my queen, 465
maid, when Cophetua loved the, 78
may crawl at his side, 449
on horseback, 124, 1156
slightly alcoholic, 951
that is dumb, 21
when a, he prepares to plunge, 484
with bruisèd feet, 708
Beggars and vagabonds, best of all, 1160
art of supporting, 1091
at your gate, no, 462
do away with, 1194
in the streets mimicked, 398
mounted, 69
must be no choosers, 131
should be no choosers, 14
Beggar's daughter, blind, 257
Beggar'd all description, 104
Beggarly account, a, 80
boy, when I was a, 528
elements, weak and, 1247
Scotchman, 233
Beggary in love that can be reckon'd, 104
Begged for a blessing on his meat, 166
for certain and was blind, he, 493
he never sighed, he never, 928
Begging bread, 1230
the question, 1053
Begin a journey on Sundays, 192
again, get up and, 487
as heresies end as superstitions, 564
finish what I, 444
in gladness, poets in youth, 297
it, that look would, 736
none saw it, 502
over, come back to it and, 867
sneezing at twelve, 314
way that boys, 481
with a little aversion, 277
with the usual jokes, 1087
Begins and closes, life's year, 335
at home, charity, 144
Begins her rosy progress, morn, 155
our life is closed our life, 537
to live that day, 585
to sicken and decay, love, 83
to think, 819
with me, my nobility, 1118
Beginneth, well his warke, 14
Beginning again, land of, 921
and end of political education, 635
and the end, the, 1249
art of, 439
bad, makes a bad ending, 1083
distance from the, 112
each venture is a new, 955
end and, are dreams, 597
end and middle of a cask, 1074
every day is a fresh, 682
first, 822
half done who has made a, 1100
hard, maketh good ending, 12
is the most important part, 1088
late, long choosing and, 154
mean and end to all things, 506
never ending still, 176
no great love in the, 34
of a beginning, 800
of a feast, 63
of a fray, 17
of a good, cometh a good end, 14
of a lifelong romance, 724
of our end, 43
of the end, 851, 1174
of years, before the, 633
of years, in the grey, 633
that's the old, 1123
war, responsibility of, 1192
Beginnings and endings are untidy, 804
are, where our, 1081
be favourable to bold, 1097
God of Fair, 778
new, and new shoots, 997
of all wars, end to, 917
smiles on our, 1097
Begone, dull care, 170
Begot, by whom, avails thee not, 217
how, how nourished, 45
Begotten of a summer dream, 407
Beguile, light of light, 40
many, to, 103
the thing I am, 101
the time look like the time, 84
your pilgrimage, 927
Beguiled, all their cares, 249
be, by one, 103
the leisure of the crew, 622
wariest eyes may be, 564
Beguiling, smiling of fortune, 240
Begun, between things ended and, 537
for, wonder what I was, 1057
in the hog and dog, 544
to fight, not yet, 1041
Behave in a quarrel, how they, 720
like a pig, 983
mannerly at table, 702
thee thus basely, 590
to our friends, how to, 1130
Behaviour, check to loose, 197
during good, 1054
of silk-sack clouds, 672
upon his good, 360
which appears superficially correct, 986
Beheld, great sea, and fled, 168
the Iliad and the Odyssey, 317
the wretch, I, 389
Behind all these men you have to do with, 550
him lay the gray Azores, 658
it, because I'm, 876
led his regiment from, 624
me in the night, 882
my joy lies, 107
the throne, something, 230
the times I know I am, 797
the western bars, 668
worst is still, 1156
your back, what people say, 711
Behold a ladder, 1224
a smile of God, 539
and fear mortality, 129
and hear the griefs of kin, 1081
creation's death, 328
each pole, 114
he watches at the door, 410
her, in dreams doth he, 675
him dead alas, 756
his lord, fate granted to, 220
how good and pleasant it is, 1232
in the bloom of apples, 445
new beginnings, you, 997
O man thy fortune told, 681
that Orient pope, 936
that time of year, 107
the child, 208
the chimpanzee, 768
the light of day, prayed to, 373
the marvel of her face, 774
the mighty minds of old, 321
the sea, beyond these weary days, 564
the upright, 1230
the wandering moon, 160
the wicked little barb, 1018
their tears, 1174
this joyous day, 339
this ruin, 338
thy gracious hand, 1254
thy master, whoe'er thou art, 1168
you again in dying, 703
you, let the people, 826
your face, I shall, 600
Beholds her image in her eyes, 555
Beholder, heart of the, 1014
Beholders, strike an awe into the, 191
Behoof, wassail for new love's, 600
Bein' Gawd ain't a bed of roses, 967
Being, a fallible, 235
born to die, 113
but the thing I am, by, 990
creatures of an extempore, 1119
dry sit idly sipping, 605
each young and beautiful, 1200
hath a part of, 353
holiest end of woman's, 454
if God were not a necessary, 172
ill one of the great pleasures, 614
in a hurry, 1002
is holiness harmony immortality, 549
lose his intellectual, 149
man a thinking, 344
mighty tide of, 570
not a more unhappy, 196
one principle of, 1126
pleasing anxious, 245
receives reproach of, 108
scarcely formed or moulded, 361
shall rehearse, your, 108
shot my, through earth, 316
state of this strange, 247
sweet floods of other, 670
swifter, 844

Being then most flattered, 82
  this, of mine, 1124
  who gets accustomed, 1189
Beings, another race of, 364
  miniature human, 1015
  one of those rarely gifted, 607
  reasoning, created for one another's sake, 1125
  that share the sight of the stars, 727
Being's end and aim, our, 208
Belated, I on my path, 565
  peasant, 149
  quip, not even a, 998
Beldame nigh, have a, 1092
Belgium, gallant, 1029
Belgium's capital, 352
Belgrade, boldly by battery besiege, 1062
Belial, sons of, wander forth, 148
Belie all corners of the world, 105
Belied our fears, our hopes, 390
Belief, epoch of, 497
  generous, 645
  had ripened into faith, 302
  in a beneficent power, 651
  in a supernatural source of evil, 726
  in falsehood, 1196
  in falsehood, history is, 548
  in the senses, history is, 1196
  leave points of, 335
  my sure my very firm, 945
  prospect of, 84
  sad past all, 607
  that deaths happen at ebb tide, 713
  that joy will come, 312
  too great for our, 503
Beliefs, forsaken, 548
  swallow more, than man can digest, 741
  tremulous, 805
Believe a woman or an epitaph, 351
  again in the freshness of life, 1200
  all the fables in the legends, 110
  always easier to, 627
  America is promises to take, 979
  and take it, I do, 118
  any man than an artificer, 147
  did within his soul, 840
  except they see, do not, 643
  facts, I never, 313
  her though I know she lies, 109
  if I should die, I, 626
  in Adam and Eve, didn't, 821
  in fairies, do you, 751
  in happiness, have to, 877
  in heaven and hell, do I, 728
  in its respect for decency, 726
  in nothing, temerity to, 1187
  in one God and no more, 271
  in princerple, I don't, 526
  in the United States of America, I, 812
  in what I can't see, never, 647
  in Your bread and wine, I'll, 942
  it because it is impossible, 1127
  it, do in part, 89
  it or not, 989
  it, wish I could, 948
  me Saul, 856
  not that all living seed, 575
  nothing unless in print, 1146
  old Homer blind, 167
  penetrate what it is to, 1143
  that God is overhead, I, 638
  that life is worth living, 663
  that they believe, others, 1143
  that which they do not, 1143
Believe that which we wish, we, 1158
  the half I hear, don't, 820
  the heart, wisdom to, 770
  the man, oath that makes us, 1079
  the tale, I can scarce, 562
  what they least understand, apt to, 1145
  what varies every day, 174
Believes his own watch, each, 210
Believed in hope, who against hope, 1245
  in once, so good to be, 497
  liar will not be, 1077
  me obdurate and blind, 951
  never half, who never doubted, 506
  nothing so firmly, as what we least know, 1143
  that I prefer to live, 951
  the Sunday papers, 794
  when they speak truth they are not, 1129
  who never doubted never half, 469
Believers in the maxim, 376
  O true, 1252
  speak long enough he will get, 705
Believing heart hath gone from me, 507
  masses more stupid than they are, 1212
  pass all men's, 933
  souls, gives light to, 69
Bell and his book, his, 351
  answering the, 970
  as sound as a, 39
  book and candle, 1149
  church-going, 264
  clear-toned Baptist, 566
  every note of every, 667
  good old Dutch church, 566
  here was heard the Christian, 375
  in a cowslip's, I lie, 33
  Inchcape, 321
  invites me, 86
  merry as a marriage, 352
  Methodistic, 566
  no passing, doth toll, 349
  prompter's, 481
  Roland spoke, 620
  Roman Catholic, 566
  sexton tolled the, 392
  signalling with the, 1008
  silence that dreadful, 101
  softly, ring the, 665
  sounds as a sullen, 64
  strikes, when the, 594
  struck, just as the last, 483
  swung to and fro, as the, 705
  Temperance, 566
  the cat, who is to, 1077
  tolling from some gray steeple, 554
  tolls, for whom the, 1039
  twilight and evening, 472
  Unitarian, 566
  Universalist, 566
Bells, all sound of all, 323
  and the Fudges, 399
  and there are spires at Oxford, 947
  Boston, 540
  burst of, 958
  have knoll'd to church, 49
  hear the mellow wedding, 460
  I hear, the port is near the, 536
  in the country, 994
Bells, like sweet, jangled, 94
  music of those village, 266
  musically wells from the, 459
  of heaven, all the, 634
  of heaven, ring the, 830
  of Shandon, 423
  of the Holy City, 443
  of the kirk, 709
  of the past, 644
  rang mad with glee, 600
  ring out wild, 469
  world may ring no, 1067
Belle Aurore, love thy wife the, 492
  dame sans mercy, 383
  Mahone, sweet, 579
  vain to be a, 239
  young, of old Natchez, 1022
Belleau Woods, sergeant at, 887
Bellevue, open the gate of, 1034
Bellies steam again, half-foundered, 924
Belligerent, dissevered discordant, 341
Bellman which gives the stern'st good-night, 86
  would cry, 599
Bellows full of angry wind, 793
  I never will lend, 374
Bellowing, fill the fields with troublous, 24
Belly and brain I lived America, 1030
  army travels on its, 1217
  eye is bigger than the, 138
  God send thee good ale, 20
  has no ears, 1141
  he who does not mind his, 234
  if it is well with your, 1100
  in its dull quiet way, 1076
  is flecked, her, 979
  make speeches to the, 1113
  no, and no bowels, 959
  rests on his, 954
  spent under his, 1167
  spent under the, 1141
  whose God is their, 1247
  with good capon lined, 50
Bellyful of fighting, 105
Belly-need, beyond his, 777
Belong to all who perceive it, 629
  to Company G, I, 612
  to other nations, temptations to, 623
  to prosperity, things which, 109
  to them, sorrows which do not, 197
Belongs only to his own age, 376
  to another, he who covets what, 1106
  to the ages now, 706
Beloved, all loved, O there, 937
  escape me never, 487
  from pole to pole, 315
  in vain, fields, 243
  loves better than he is, 1143
  may it be yours, 943
  of a king, 257
  over all, one spot, 779
  physician, Luke the, 1247
  sleep, giveth His, 563
  sleep, He giveth his, 427, 1232
Below par to extent of two whiskies, 806
  the surface stream, 547
  thy element's, 98
Belshazzar made a great feast, 1239
Belted you and flayed you, 781
Bemused in beer, parson, 212
Ben Adhem's name led, 346
Ben Battle was a soldier, 392

- Ben Bolt, 521
- Ben Jonson, rare, 118
- Ben, Marlowe, Webster, Fletcher, 428
- Benches dark with people, from the, 770
- Bend a knotted oak, 193
  - low O dusky night, 619
  - low, shall I, 45
  - on me thy tender eyes, 426
  - our conscience to our dealing, 529
  - the knee, I will not, 447
  - the reverent knee, 971
  - their will to mischief, 212
  - Thine eye on me, 987
  - your eye on vacancy, 95
  - your mountains shall, 306
- Bends down to give folly a kiss, 1036
  - him, though she, 436
  - the gallant mast, 345
  - to himself a Joy, 281
- Bendemeer's stream, roses by, 337
- Bending to the force of the wind, 1077
- Bene qui latuit bene vixit, 758
- Beneath her steady ray, 322
  - our very feet, crumbling, 503
  - the sun, somewhere, 553
  - the tainted foam, 375
  - this sod, 319
  - this stone, 1058
  - thy contemplation, 518
- Benedick the married man, 38
- Benediction, face like a, 1149
  - said, is my, 428
- Benedight, sëynt, blesse this hous, 6
- Benefactor, less to blame than his, 1159
  - was unknown, where the, 323
- Benefactors in the newspapers, 321
- Beneficence of grass, 602
  - private, totally inadequate, 750
- Beneficent force, promptings of some, 738
  - power, belief in a, 651
  - thing or function, 753
- Beneficial reform, difficulties of, 855
- Benefit and enjoyment, human, 260
  - another generation, trees to, 1094
  - he who confers a, 1143
  - in making failures early, 563
  - myself in aiding him, 1080
  - of an individual or party, 339
  - of clergy, die without, 832
  - of Europe in general, 284
  - of men, use and, 172
  - of our fellow men, to the, 1253
  - of the people created for, 329
  - of the public, for the, 238
  - received where benefactor unknown, 323
  - the human race, 618
  - with gratitude, who receives a, 1106
  - writes itself in water, 74
- Benefits a temperate diet will bring, 1100
  - caution in refusing, 1164
  - desire of receiving greater, 200, 1159
  - of a college education, 413
  - were boundless, days when, 1035
- Benevolence, full o' beans and, 1043
  - universal, 253
- Bengal, in, to move at all is seldom, 1013
- Benicia Boy, now the, 490
- Benign, gracious word, 474
  - is solitude, 299
  - mild and, 203
- Benignant information is his hobby, 829
  - sceptre-wise, 725
  - spirit, 659
  - toils and tender cares, 373
- Benison of hot water, 945
  - to fall on our meat, 134
- Bennet, Mrs., restored to serenity, 322
  - of Derby, Justice, 171
- Benny Havens, drink to her and, 401
- Bent, affection cannot hold the, 54
  - and gray, hoarding till, 658
  - bow cannot always stand, 1153
  - classic, 780
  - eyes, on him that enters, 60
  - him o'er the dead, 355
  - his bow, none that hath, 1073
  - his eager gaze, while he, 511
  - just as the twig is, 209
  - o'er her babe, 269
  - on doing evil, 1103
  - though on pleasure she was, 264
  - top of my, 95
- Benumbs all his faculties, 233
  - care's a canker that, 624
- Be-puffed, be-painted too alas, 768
- Bequeath my soul to God, 113
  - some influence, 822
  - to yours, may you, 1022
- Bequeaths its own forgotten glee, 1022
- Bequeathed by bleeding sire to son, 355
  - the name of Washington, 357
- Bequest of wings was but a book, 584
  - sun's supreme, 642
- Bereave, naught can me, 225
- Bereaves of their bad influence, 300
- Bereavement, anguish of your, 457
  - pain, famine thirst, 596
  - speak comfort for great, 402
- Bereft, if thou of fortune be, 682
  - of beauty, 52
- Berkeley, Bishop, 360
- Berkshire boulders, ferns by these, 979
  - loam, 858
- Bermoothes, still-vexed, 32
- Bermuda, have my own, 894
- Berries harsh and crude, 159
  - two lovely, moulded on one stem, 43
  - where are your, child, 291
  - wholesome, thrive and ripen, 66
- Berry, bright as a, 844
  - bush, poem hangs on the, 650
  - doubtless God could have made a better, 140
- Berry's cheek is plumper, 584
- Berth, death happened in his, 392
  - ship's, best place for reading, 843
- Bertie displayed repugnance, 902
- Berye, as broun as is a, 5
- Beryline buckets, 431
- Beryl-rimmed rebecs of ruby, 432
- Besançon's alien sky, 297
- Beset, being woman hard, 951
- Beside the dead I knelt in prayer, 653
- Besiege and beset it, 911
- Besieged by flatterers, 213
- Besotted myriads of people, 123
- Bespangling, herbe and tree, 134
- Bess bestrode, bold mare, 494
  - image of Good Queen, 391
- Best, a corporation of the, 378
  - a vapor at the, 577
  - administered, whate'er is, 208
  - advice, worst men often give, 507
  - afflict the, 243
  - all is, 157
  - all is for the, 1167
  - all was for, 486
  - and brightest leave us, 780
  - 'nd brightest paper, 698
  - and happiest moments, 369
  - and the worst of this is, 633
  - bad in the, 109
  - book, question of the, 753
  - books haven't been written, 910
  - business you can go into, 479
  - by remembering God, 780
  - chosen language, 323
  - death delicately takes the, 797
  - doctors in the world, 192
  - dorg you've got is, 699
  - equal chance to do his, 1009
  - fear not to touch the, 21
  - friends, adversity of our, 1160
  - friends ever known, 750
  - game of them all, 874
  - gave the people of his, 465
  - girl to eternity slided, 755
  - good man with worst-natured muse, 184
  - happiness a woman can boast, 394
  - he did it for the, 747
  - he did the, 29
  - he that comes last is commonly, 122
  - highest and, 501
  - his at last who says it, 415
  - hope for the, 312
  - ideas are common property, 1105
  - in life, women miss the, 725
  - in this kind are but shadows, 43
  - interests of science, 579
  - is bad, though the, 743
  - is like the worst, where the, 782
  - is never to be born, 1181
  - is yet to be, 489
  - it was her, and she was vauntie, 287
  - kind of victory, 1157
  - laid schemes, 284
  - liar, 613
  - little blade of grass, 826
  - little scrub, 877
  - man on earth, wouldn' marry, 811
  - men are moulded out of faults, 37
  - men of few words are the, 66
  - never will manifest their, 609
  - not stir the rice, 1156
  - nurse contemplation, 158
  - of all beggars and vagabonds, 1160
  - of all instructors, practice, 1103
  - of all we know, beauty being the, 668
  - of Balliol, 821
  - of dark and bright, 356
  - of fame a rival's praise, 337
  - of healers is good cheer, 1079
  - of him, these are the, 815
  - of luck is always waiting, 679
  - of me is diligence, 98
  - of me shall 'scape the tomb, 1099
  - of now and here, 443

Best of our past moments, remember, 573
of possible worlds, 1167
of prophets of the future, 361
of the cards at the table, 640
of things cloy, 219
of this, he made the, 285
of thoughts which he hath known, 540
of times, it was the, 497
of us and even the worst, 827
of us, bad in the, 657
of us, little do or can the, 493
of us, lost so soon the, 993
of ways to lengthen days, 336
old friends are, 650
past and to come seem, 64
physic to preserve health, 111
policy, honesty's the, 1156
portion of a good man's life, 295
race hasn't been run, 910
second thoughts are, 179
sometimes forget, 101
song ever was sung, 821
song I know, really the, 971
that comes to all, 594
that is in one, know the, 1195
the gentlest and the most beloved, 788
the kingdom provides 805
the silent part is, 533
thing one can do when it is raining, 437
things upon earth, of all, 594
things were far away, thought, 941
thoughts of men of letters, 588
to forget, good to forgive, 492
troops those which are victorious, 1176
way of doing everything, 413
way out is always through, 867
way to make friends, 1021
what friend is, 19
when he is, 44
will come back to you, 671
wine, like the, 1236
wishes for your merry Christmases, 498
wits, greatest scholars, 124
words in their best order, 319
yield thy poor, 694
you get is an even break, 904
you have, give to the world the, 671
yuh ever poured yuh, 1006
Bestead and weaponless, 659
Bestest friends, as I tell my, 765
Best-humoured man, 252
Bestial, what remains is, 101
Bestow no spicy fragrance, 252
such a profusion of days, 247
world has nothing to, 226
Bestows, all that misery's hand, 262
the fading rose, where Jove, 140
Bestowed, favour well, 198
manner in which it is, 234
their final dower, 838
Bestower of invention, hunger the, 171
Bestowing honour pudding pence, 406
in, he was most princely, 74
of love's, 607
well is an art, 1195
Bestride the narrow world, 81
Best-seller, the gilded tomb, 790
Bet my money on de bobtail nag, 568
on de bay, somebody, 568
Bet you, I would, 904
Bets, goes for presents goes for, 510
Betake himself again to flight, 143
myself to that course, 183
Beteem the winds of heaven, 90
Bethlehem, little town of, 612
time they came to, 988
well of, 1226
Bethumped with words, 57, 115
Betime, rise, 104
Betimes, our vows are heard, 175
Betokened wrack to the seamen, 106
Betray another, he to whom you, 1144
finds too late that men, 253
fortune flatters to, 1102
his emptiness, smiles, 213
in deepest consequence, 84
lie and massacre, men should, 1144
the heart that loved her, 296
their capabilities, 1014
Betrays instead of serving you, 259
Betrayal, tribute or, 934
Betrayed and baffled still, 628
by what is false within, 574
into no metaphor, 331
secret guilt by silence is, 175
the Capital, 185
Betsey and I are out, 678
Betsies, Kates and Jennies, 231
Betted on the race, never, 479
Better a little chiding, 35
a millstone about his neck, 1243
and brighter, world would be, 605
angel, curse his, 103
be damned, 272
be ignorant of a matter, 1105
be killed than frightened, 1043
bettered expectation, 38
boundless, 462
build schoolrooms, 512
by far you should forget and smile, 587
could gett no, 167
day, known a, 306
day the better deed, 116
days, friend of my, 363
days, look'd on, 49
days, seen, 81, 357
dead, would be, 988
elements and kindly stars, 405
end, 1053
far to share, 'tis, 601
fifty years of Europe, 465, 807
fight, fought the, 153
food when we're a-working, 496
foot before, 58
for being a little bad, 37
for the world, it were, 559
for worse, for, 1254
friends I'll not be knowing, 982
grace, does it with a, 54
grow wiser and, 172
had they ne'er been born, 310
half, 27
halfe a lofe, 15
have a bad epitaph, 93
have failed in the high aim, 492
heresy of doctrine than of heart, 442
his, doth not breathe, 71
homes when in our cradles, 496
hopes, strivings after, 666
I do find myself much, 181
I see and approve, the, 1101
if good men were, 648
Better I'm kend the, 285
in a, world than this, 48
is a dinner of herbs, 1233
is a neighbour that is near, 1234
is to bow then breake, 13
kept, no secrets, 720
know nothing than half-know, 1195
late than never, 14, 188
likely to be, 867
little, than a beast, 44
love more subtle-sweet, 596
made by ill, good are, 289
man, rises from prayer a, 1044
man than I am, you're a, 781
men, God make us, 900
men might be, 506
no rule than cruel rule, 1076
no, than she should be, 1150
not to be, were it not, 462
not vow than vow and not pay, 1235
now, I see things, 746
of himself, got the, 1157
off with vegetables, 990
'ole, if you know a, 944
one byrde in hande, 1077
or worse, know for, 883
part, choosest not the, 770
part of valour is discretion, 63
put a strong fence, 640
reason, making the worse appear the, 1129
selves, parted from our, 299
so much the, 214, 242
spared a better man, 63
strangers, desire we may be, 50
striving to, 98
than a dead lion, 1235
than all the ballads, 437
than all the heads in the world, 426
than all to sleep, 831
than any man could do, 236
than any one else in the world, 331
than any race, a lot, 980
than early rising, 1156
than he knew, he builded, 408
than his dog, something, 464
than his neighbor, 685
than life with love, 686
than light, 869
than none, worst is, 238
than precious ointment, 1235
than rubies, wisdom is, 1233
than she should be, no, 131
than silence, let thy speech be, 1088
than the minting, 929
than years with Ibsen, 873
than you dare to think, 440
the instruction, 45
the lowly deed were done, 687
the tempest weather, 678
the world with a song, 857
thing, nor has the world a, 647
things, capacity for, 729
three hours too soon, 34
to be eaten to death with rust, 64
to be left, 468
to be lowly born, 73
to be much abused, 102
to be vile, 108
to deal by speech, 111
to dwell in corner of housetop, 1234
to fail in attempting exquisite things, 768
to forget, were it not, 404

Better to give then to take, 13
  to go to the house of mourning, 1235
  to have a little than nothing, 1103
  to have fought and lost, 468
  to have loved and lost, 468
  to hunt in fields, 175
  to know nothing, 518
  to know useless things than nothing, 1106
  to learn late than never, 46, 1105
  to live rich, 237
  to love amiss, 280, 468
  to love in the lowliest cot, 545
  to reign in hell, 148
  to risk saving guilty, 1168
  to want a teacher, 563
  to wear out than to rust out, 179
  to weep at joy, 38
  use medicines at the outset, 1105
  we are ourselves, the, 750
  without, things I'd be, 988
  world for others, making a, 1048
  you will not be, 615
Betters, mock at your, 976
  what is done, 56
Bettered by the borrower, 162
Bettering of my mind, 32
Betting is best that way, 270
Betty Haigh, married, 1043
  Zane, the blood of, 521
Between a sleep and a sleep, 634
  jest and earnest, 1151
  man and man, 111
  nations, howsoever it be, 110
  the ages of twenty-five and forty, 695
  the covers of his book, 638
  the cradle and the grave, 223
  the dark and the daylight, 434
  the election and my hopes, 97
  the little and the great, 267
  the nightfall and the light, 630
  the sparkle at the top, 629
  the sundawn and the sun, 630
  things ended and begun, 537
  twelve and one, just, 713
  two hawks, 68
  two stooles, 12
Betwixt, a Saturday and Monday, 189
  Damiata and Mount Casius, 150
  my lord the king and me, 504
  stirrup and ground, 21
  the wind and his nobility, 61
  us twain, no passages of love, 470
Bevy of fair women, 155
Bewail the dead, 1074
Beware lest stern heaven hate you, 528
  lovers all, 861
  my country, 779
  my lord of jealousy, 102
  of all enterprises that require new clothes, 514
  of desperate steps, 267
  of entrance to a quarrel, 90
  of had I wist, 11
  of hasty connections, 511
  of rashness, 456
  of thee, opposed may, 90
  of these stately gentlemen, 966
  that your northern laurels do not change, 267
  the ides of March, 81
  the middle mind, 951
Beweep my outcast state, 107
Bewildered, lost alone, 872
Bewitch me, do more, 133
Bewitching round, hoop's, 240
Bewrays us, our style, 122
Bewrayed by his manners, 25
Beyond all conception dull, 367
  and on his lessons lie, 657
  earth's farthest hills, 882
  into the great, 960
  my means, quite, 664
  the book his teaching, 764
  the fire and fever, 736
  the night across the day, 465
  the silent night, 603
  the sphere of time, 375
  the veil, 606
  their utmost purple rim, 465
  these suns and showers, 735
  these weary days behold the sea, 564
Bezonian, under which king, 66
Bias, rules with strongest, 210
Biassed with compassion, be not, 1039
Bibs before our eyes, hold our, 837
Bible and a drum, 1051
  English, 397
  entry born a girl, 832
  his studie was but litel on, 5
  is for the government of the people, 1222
  is literature, 770
  knows her, true, 263
  more and Euclid less, 655
  nothin' truer in the, 687
  of the race is writ, 525
  supereminent truths of the, 500
  tales, tender, 657
  text of, a feeble symbol, 738
  too early familiarity with, 739
  with my, by myself, 170
Bibles laid open, 136
Bibliomaniac arts, 608
Bibliophiles, Brooklyn distinguished for, 873
Bickerings to recount, such, 163
Bicycle mechanics from Dayton, 1000
Bid defiance to force of Crown, 230
  'er stay at home, 'e'd, 778
  farewell to every fear, 199
  farewell to hope, 703
  for each poor blotted note, 722
  her goe, shall I, 256
  him delay not, 672
  him goe, but one to, 257
  me discourse, 106
  me gae by, they, 311
  me good morning, 273
  me good-night and be kissed, 662
  me love, 133
  me name him, should you, 982
  me take life easy, she, 793
  me to live, 133
  the devil take the hin'most, 142
  the soul of Orpheus sing, 161
  thee drink and live, 441
  thee give o'er, scufflingly, 776
  them wash their faces, 76
  thy friend farewell, shouldst, 707
  time return, 59
  us defiance, riddles still, 809
  us part, come in between and, 225
  you the top o' the mornin', 685
  you wake, 798
Bids expectation rise, 252
  it trickle from its source, 289
  nor sit nor stand but go, 489
  remembrance rise, 252
  the shepherd fold, star that, 157
Bids thee take sail, 1217
Bidden, soul of the sculptor is, 609
Bidding crouch whom rest bade aspire, 485
  done Thy, 874
  thousands at his, speed, 162
Bide at hame, ye maun, 345
  by the buff and the blue, 286
  suing long to, 25
  the pelting of this storm, 98
Bier, murdered Lincoln's, 513
  the knell the pall the, 363
Big bow-wow strain, 312
  butter-and-egg man, 927
  cat sat and listened, 664
  city is like a mother's knee, 807
  folks went to bed, 667
  for me, I'm just as, 761
  for you, as you are, 761
  magazines, never gets into, 824
  manly voice, 50
  round tear, 220
  round tears, 48
  stick, carry a, 734, 1238
  trout would not ever escape, 674
  wars that make ambition virtue, 102
  with the fate of Cato, 194
Big-endians and small-endians, 191
Bigger than an agate-stone, no, 77
  than an elephant, what is, 1120
  than anything that can happen, 746
  than his head, seems no, 99
  they come harder they fall, 1084
Biggest dog has been a pup, 658
  fish I caught, 698
  problem in the world, 905
  rascal on two legs, 1123
Bigness as a star, in, 151
  which you see, 171
Bigotry for objects which please, 295
Bigwig family, 498
Bilbow, the word it was, 222
Bile, stir my, 747
Bilious, pious when I'm only, 392
Bill, all out of step but, 515
  and I was Joe, you were, 452
  and wing, on tiny, 586
  as if God wrote the, 409
  brings cool dew in his little, 444
  butcher's, is due, 622
  drawn on nature's reality, 381
  fellers call me, 699
  larger, for a darker ill, 512
  of divorce, give her a, 1251
  paid his, 1034
  somebody else pays the, 624
Bills make known, her, 135
Billboard lovely as a tree, 1021
Billboards fall, unless the, 1021
Billet, bullet has its, 311
Billion minus one, among the, 993
Billions, roll in royal, 656
Billows duskier than the gloomy Nile, 647
  have rolled, like seas where the, 504
  never break, where, 187
  pilot cannot mitigate the, 1104, 1117
  swelling and limitless, 317
  that never shall break, 609
  trusted to thy, 355
  wild contend with angry roar, 480
Billowy clouds of June, 878
Billy Bowling, 275
Billy-boil, waited for his, 1051
Billy-bong, camped by a, 1051

Bin of wine, 702
  sparkling from the, 1038
Bind, fast, fast finde, 12, 19
  him to his native mountains, 249
  in body and in soul, 307
  more fast, it doth, 686
  our destinies, 425
  the arm which now is free, 447
  the heart to home, 432
  the mother to the child, 373
  the motto to thy breast, 1173
  the pow'r of pain, 549
  the sweet influences, 1229
  them heart and brow, 675
  up my wounds, 72
  up the nation's wounds, 457
Binds its body in chains, 655
  too strictly, vow that, 471
Binding, dingy, 845
  in the broken, 981
  nature fast in fate, 216
  shoes, Hannah's at the window, 568
Bindings, first glimpse of, 729
Biographer admitted behind the scenes, 589
  comes the, 675
  first thing to be done by a, 580
  has this problem, 377
Biographical sharpshooter, 638
Biographies, essence of innumerable, 378
  great geniuses have the shortest, 412
Biography diminishes in interest, all, 521
  events which constitute a person's, 422
  good portrait is a kind of, 589
  heroic poem a, 377
  is kept so far posted up, 505
  no history only, 411
  of distinguished individuals, 379
  of great men, 380
  recognized form of sport, 963
  should be written by an acute enemy, 687
Biological inequality and economic equality, 854
  warfare would be worse, 967
Biologically speaking, idle, 982
Birch, most shy and ladylike, 525
  tree, that old white, 934
Bird and flower, dower of, 876
  and rose with rapture, 642
  another take the, 12
  appears a thoughtless thing, 324
  as a strong, on pinions free, 537
  at break of day, heard a, 933
  at dawn, I heard a, 919
  Attic, trills her notes, 156
  blue in here and there a, 868
  butterfly and brook, 595
  call, let no, 982
  came down the walk, 585
  can fly, shell break before, 471
  can sing, reason a, 877
  carol of a, 356
  celestial, 338
  clung to, spray the, 487
  cuckoo shall I call thee, 299
  each fond endearment tries, 250
  farmyard, 758
  feather that adorns the royal, 1061
  first spoke to me at Oxford, 947
  flee as a, 1229
  foule, that fyleth nest, 16
  God gave a loaf to every, 585
  half angel and half, 490
  hath made his pendent bed, 85
Bird he starved he stiffened worm, 576
  I am, a little, 1166
  in a gilded cage, 824
  in any last year's nest, no, 434
  in hand, 1120, 1152
  in hand, better one, 15
  in the air, 137
  in the air, flight of a, 590
  in the bush, 1120
  in the hand, 1120
  is on the wing, 1133
  let loose in eastern skies, 336
  live and actively pernicious, 1201
  love like a, 735
  music, time to hear, 1012
  my heart is like a singing, 587
  night's sweet, 366
  of bad moral character, 228
  of dawning, 89
  of the air, 1236
  of the solemn strain, 370
  of the wilderness, 294
  of time, 1133
  on green Missouri's plain, 518
  on Nellie's hat, 824
  prey to every, 578
  rare, in the land, 1139
  sang in the apple-tree, 797
  sense the, 649
  sings better, if another, 123
  sings the selfsame song, 651
  small hot, 699
  solemn, 152
  soul of our grandam might inhabit a, 46
  stoic, 950
  sunward-soaring, 634
  sweet-voiced, 665
  that fyleth his owne nest, 10
  that shun'st the noise of folly, 160
  that warbled near, 586
  thou never wert, 366
  to have held the, 797
  to others flew, 133
  turky a more respectable, 228
  voice of the, 1236
  waketh and the shadows flee, 480
  who by his coat, 267
  wise old, 863
  with the broken pinion, 643
Birds and they who wield the spade, 1005
  and trees, scientific about, 538
  are flying south, 855
  are in a consumption of fear, 128
  are moulting, 691
  can fly, reason, 751
  can sing, all things that, 961
  charm of earliest, 152
  chirped, 1015
  choirs of singing, 583
  come back, days when, 584
  confabulate or no, 264
  depart the groves decay, 735
  do sing, the pretty, 1038
  eagle suffers little, to sing, 77
  fine feathers make fine, 1076
  flowers and precious stones beautiful in world of nature, 741
  flying after, holy white, 857
  fragmentary conversation among, 582
  from east to west, 758
  go north again, when the, 763
  God's poor, 438
  golden troop of, 878
Birds, how can ye chant ye little, 287
  I see my way as, 484
  in last year's nest, no, 434
  in their little nests agree, 198
  lame dogs and hurt, 1033
  let me go with you, beautiful, 876
  like the indifferent, 1005
  melodious, sing madrigals, 31
  morning, 405
  music of the woodland, 625
  must doze, 999
  named the, without a gun, 409
  no, November, 391
  of a feather, 125, 1154
  of heaven, all the, 634
  of self-same feather, 70
  of the air have nests, 1240
  of this year, 1157
  other, will sing as gay, 581
  sang, where late the sweet, 108
  should sing, 873
  sing, and no, 385
  sing most, for whom, 828
  singing gayly, 365
  singing of the, 1067
  so happy as we, no, 499
  so you for others, 1097
  song of the, for mirth, 987
  surrounded by enemies, 919
  sweet, singing, 830
  that eternally flew, 673
  that fly with careless ease, 201
  that sing and fly, of all the, 970
  that sing, O where will be the, 581
  time of the singing of, 1236
  trustful, 668
  were mad with glee, 619
  white-winged, 677
  will serenade, 646
  without and within cages, 1145
  without despair to get in, 128
  women should like the, 1011
Birds' cries, full of, 856
Bird-cage in a garden, 128
Birdie, is it weakness of intellect, 624
Birken'ead drill, 782
Birmingham, when Jesus came to, 924
Birnam wood, 87
  wood to Dunsinane, like, 893
Birth, accursed from their, 988
  and death, no cure for, 769
  and death, 'twixt, 839
  and death, unnoticed at, 1100
  angel that presided at my, 282
  as from a second, 337
  boasts his, 357
  came to the place of my, 356
  comradeship of an equal, 895
  death borders upon our, 121
  easing a savior's, 1026
  end of, is death, 597
  fresh from, 634
  give a Milton, 262
  honourable, 1087
  infant ripe for, 581
  is but a sleep, 301
  is nothing but death begun, 202
  little boy of heavenly, 681
  lucid in that second, 626
  man at his, 1108
  may be, no matter what my, 865
  months of human, 857
  my neighbor's, 919
  of a hundred mediocrities, 1193
  of African, 600
  of ancient race by, 174

Birth of that significant word, 222
  or fortune, without distinction of, 1176
  place of our, 446
  pride of, 510
  rejoice at a, 616
  repeats the story of her, 194
  return to the place of his, 627
  revolts from true, 78
  Saviour's, is celebrated, 89
  secret lords of, 771
  shapeless, 1146
  skinny notice of your, 1033
  smiled on my, 345
  so walked he from his, 777
  sunshine is a glorious, 301
  to dim enchantments, 447
Births and deaths, empires', 652
Birth's invidious bar, 468
Birthday, celebrate the anniversary of his, 330
  when she would have another, 751
Birthless and deathless and changeless, 597
Birthplace, Homer's, 124
  picturs of his, 606
Birthright from of old, trace their, 760
Bis dat qui cito dat, 1152
Biscay, lay in the bay of, 288
Biscuit, dry as the remainder, 49
Bishop Berkeley, 360
  church without a, 393
  Hatto, 320
  supercilious hypocrisy of a, 393 1060
Bisier, semed, than he was, 5
Bit an angle-worm in halves, 585
  his leg, reptile, 254
  of a mongrel, I like a, 721
  of blue amid the grass, 756
  of earth, thrust upon a, 935
  of God Himself, a, 943
  of ground to call his own, 582
  of lace upon it, 653
  of poetry, refreshment with a, 572
  of sunshine hits ye, when a, 684
  the man, went mad and, 254
  with an envious worm, 77
Bits of gingham and calico, 699
  shatter it to, 471
  strown in myriad, 544
Bitch, son and heir of a mongrel, 98
  threw a stone at a, 1116
Bite, a dead man cannot, 1114
  bark is worse than his, 138
  best on the Sabbath, trouts, 750
  dogs delight to bark and, 198
  'em, smaller still to, 190
  man recovered of the, 254
  my thumb at the world, 590
  of shoulder and ruddy lip, 1052
  of the critical mosquito, 589
  the hand that fed them, 261
  this basket of fruit, 362
  this fish will, 39
  us, look lest an orator, 1087
Bites him to the bone, 229
  just as the whim, 324
  shrewdly, the air, 91
Biter bit, see a, 559
Biteth like a serpent, 1234
Biting for anger, 147
  pang, feels no, 249
Bitten by meteorological ambitions, 530
  me to the heart, 1086
Bitter a thing it is, how, 630
Bitter, all that we know in love is, 961
  are the tears of a child, 828
  arises something, 352
  as coloquintida, 101
  ballads of the slums, 934
  barren truth, 533
  bitter is the smart, 343
  bread of banishment, 59
  change of fierce extremes, 150
  chill it was, 383
  cold, 'tis, 89
  cross, nail'd on the, 60
  cry, break out into a, 694
  cup that you quaff, each, 879
  dark and, 601
  dew, draught of, 730
  draught, slavery a, 242
  dregs of strife, 608
  drop to drink, one other, 626
  drop, where lurks that, 629
  end, 1053
  enlightenment that buys peace, 946
  ere long, revenge, 154
  fancy, food of, 51
  fear, in time of, 836
  grave or over wise, no one, 792
  groan of a martyr's woe, 282
  hard a-Christmassing, 841
  hour, it will come the, 596
  in an open boat, 918
  it is in human fate, 858
  joy can hear, where, 1012
  leaven, earth's, 298
  look, some do it with a, 722
  memory of what he was, 151
  moments given, for, 857
  mortals make this earth, 381
  news to hear, brought me, 553
  o'er the flowers, some, 352
  of tongue, old and, 792
  pains, died in, 591
  past, more welcome is the sweet, 53
  pay, 857
  pinch of pain and fear, 780
  something, which stings, 1096
  tears to shed, 553
  tone, for our own the, 642
  with treason, love grows, 631
Bitterer than a thousand years of fire, 565
Bitterest stroke of all we feel it, 1088
Bittern booming in the weeds, 399
Bitterns, London the habitation of, 399
Bitterness knoweth his own, 1233
  nor grief nor, 945
  of things, from out the, 304
  rose's scent is, 748
Bivouac, Ivan's, 543
  of the dead, 541
Bizarre world of cards, 974
Bizziness, gang about his, 294
Blabbing eastern scout, 157
Blabs, when my tongue, 54
Blachford, Miss, is agreeable enough, 323
Black A, 1199
  already with blood, 781
  and midnight hags, 87
  and scarlet inks, 860
  and unknown bards, 830
  art was, whose that, 1000
  as coal, glossy cope is, 629
  as our loss, 950
  as the devil, 1174
  as the pit from pole to pole, 692
  bat night has flown, 469
Black beetle, intolerable to a, 361
  brows become some women, 56
  burned, with the strong sun, 979
  chaos comes again, 102, 106
  cherubs rise at seven, 1023
  clouds look, 276
  day made, 325
  enough to make them frown, 665
  every white will have its, 255
  eyes and lemonade, 334
  flower of civilized society, 421
  for heaven, too, 174
  hung be the heavens with, 68
  I am, but O my soul is white, 281
  in the blue of the sky, 568
  is a pearl in a woman's eye, 28
  is not so black, 293
  it stood as night, 150
  lees where lurks, 629
  let the devil wear, 94
  men are pearls, 28
  men fought, 399
  mountains, west among the, 1008
  or white, played the, 401
  oxen, great, 793
  pall of nothing, 979
  pot calls the kettle, 1156
  raiment graveyard grimness, 573
  slaves, five-and-thirty, 736
  spirits and white, 117
  spot concealed in every heart, 1191
  suits of solemn, 89
  to red began to turn, 142
  tragedy lets slip, 620
  white shall not neutralize the, 491
  with tarnished gold, 288
Blackberries, reasons as plentiful as, 62
  sit round it and pluck, 431
Blackbird plays upon a boxwood flute, 693
  the dearest of all, where is my, 758
  'tis to whistle, 141
Blackbirds stowed in the hold, 815
Blackbird's poet, 758
Black-bright, smooth-running, 860
Blackest midnight, born of Cerberus and, 160
  of lies, ever the, 467
Black-eyed rebel, the little, 677
Black-gowned upon the dear old steps, 886
Blackguards both, 360
  Hitlerite, 1208
Black-lettered list, 294
Blackness, in the sudden, 979
  of a kettle, as the, 1252
  of heart, in, 657
Blacksmith's door, beside a, 622
Bladder, blows a man up like a, 62
Bladders, boys that swim on, 73
  of philosophy, swim with, 185
Blade answered, the little, 826
  brightest, grows dim with rust, 453
  first the, 1242
  from the first, blown, 633
  heart-stain away on its, 334
  learn to wield the, 544
  not alone for the, 504
  notches on the, 1219
  of grass always a blade of grass, 124
  of grass, best little, 826
  of grass, can't make a, 712
  stands up in day, 499
  trenchant, Toledo trusty, 142

- Blades, between two, 68
  - of grass, two where one grew, 191
  - shall thrust, her million, 1026
  - to Meg and Molly dear, 604
- Blade-straight, steel-true and, 704
- Blague, gallant Belgium as so much, 1029
- Blaize, lament for Madam, 252
- Blake, shut in cells some, 921
- Blake's great eyes, 938
- Blame and punish, right to, 1200
  - at night, what they, 211
  - contempt dispraise or, 157
  - him were absurd, to, 753
  - in part she is to, 128, 221
  - in part to, is she, 128
  - lived without praise or, 1135
  - love kisses tears, 299
  - neither is most to, 633
  - only the Master shall, 779
  - some fair and crystal river, 128
  - the human race, quick to, 926
  - visit all the, on Eve, 768
  - without shame or, 132
- Blamed, drinking not to be, 130
- Blameless life, white flower of a, 469
  - mind, faultless body and, 220
  - style, test of a, 319
  - vestal's lot, 216
- Blameworthy, not, 946
- Blaming circumstances, people always, 720
- Blanch, Tray, and Sweetheart, 99
  - without the owner's crime, 303
- Bland as a Jesuit, 692
  - childlike and, 644
- Blandishments will not fascinate us, 274
- Blank, creation's, 246
  - eyes know each other not, 685
  - in history-books, 379
  - misgivings, 301
  - of Nature's works, 151
  - splendor, 666
  - would be, ages past a, 288
- Blanket round you fold, this, 501
  - tied with yellow strings, 279
  - wraps him in ice and snow, 1180
- Blankets, rough male kiss of, 945
- Blare of bugles, a, 767
  - of the trumpet, give them the, 521
  - of trumpets, with never a, 772
- Blarney and baloney, 999
- Blasphemy, flat, in the soldier, 36
  - middle class, 721
  - to every Englishman, 1209
- Blast a young builder in the budding, 147
  - bow'd low before the, 547
  - chill November's surly, 284
  - died of no, 178
  - drives the furious, 194
  - from his bugle horn, 308
  - from the lungs, 962
  - gather on the evening, 568
  - is frantic, though the, 667
  - midnight of our ruin, 860
  - of war blows in our ears, 66
  - of wind, but a, 1136
  - rushing of the, 372
  - shakes not its top for any, 1136
  - shattered in the, 508
  - with contrary, proclaims most deeds, 157
- Blasts, have many, to shake them, 71
  - of wind, hollow, 205
- Blasted the very air, 421
  - with excess of light, 243
- Blastments, contagious, are most imminent, 90
- Blatant Bassarid of Boston, 635
  - land, still strong man in a, 469
  - mechanical crawling, 891
- Blaw about mysel, I winna, 284
- Blaze, ashes follow, inevitably, 551
  - burst out into sudden, 159
  - every line a, 974
  - laugh out, let the, 484
  - of noon, dark amid the, 156
  - up in combined fire, 378
  - with your serried columns, 447
- Blazed with lights, 81
- Blazing galleon the sun, 809
- Blazoned shields, 1014
- Blazoning pens, excels the quirks of, 101
  - thy living-lettered text, 1047
- Blazonry of bloom, no, 602
- Bleach of the light of years, 886
- Bleak December, it was in the, 460
  - world, inhabit this, 336
- Bleats articulate monotony, 300, 747
- Bled in freedom's cause, 294
  - never, 1088
- Bleed at the sight of the murderer, 122
  - for, heart which others, 193
  - they have torn me and I, 353
- Bleeds for my Lily Adair, 432
- Bleeding feet, aching hands and, 546
  - piece of earth, 82
  - sire to son, bequeathed by, 355
  - war, testament of, 60
- Blend in one tangible whole, 767
  - of courage, a certain, 1012
  - of mirth and sadness, 798
  - they into perfect whole, 597
- Blending of moral courage with physical timidity, 651
  - thee with all my future lot, 395
  - your folds with the dawn, 826
- Blent, beauty truly, 54
- Bless, all joys I, 973
  - and astonish my eyes, 976
  - and burn, memories that, 765
  - each place of rest, 828
  - Him who came to give them wings, 677
  - me, except thou, 440, 1224
  - must become people who, 1195
  - or damn, I can, 990
  - our garden, 845
  - the day ere the toil, 501
  - the days that saw us young, 522
  - the four corners of this house, 828
  - the hand that gave the blow, 179
  - the hearth, 828
  - the man who first invented sleep, 510
  - the meeting and the spot, 364
  - the squire and his relations, 495
  - the time of sowing, 845
  - thee and keep thee, the Lord, 1225
  - thee Bottom, 43
  - thee, hold fast until he, 226
  - Thee Lord that we are restless, 568
  - thee, until he, 440
  - this hous, sëynt Benedight, 6
  - this house from wicked wight, 164
  - thy secret growth, 170
  - us eben ef we's doin' wrong, 712
  - when I understand, 673
  - with fruit the vines, 384
  - you with the sunniest weather, 406
  - your blindness, 976
  - your haters, love your enemy, 471
- Blesses his stars, 194
- Blessed are your friends, thrice, 877
  - are the forgetful, 1195
  - are the horny hands of toil, 524
  - are the merciful, 25
  - are the peacemakers, 69
  - are those that nought expect, 220, 272
  - barrier between day and day, 301
  - be death, 981
  - be letters, 551
  - be the name of the Lord, 1227
  - by their country's wishes, 247
  - candle, like a, 928
  - candles of the night, 47
  - damozel leaned out, 577
  - do above, what the, 146
  - feet, walked those, 60
  - her children call her, 1235
  - I have been, 355
  - is he that considereth the poor, 1230
  - is he who expects nothing, 220
  - is he who has found his work, 379
  - is the healthy nature, 377
  - is the man that endureth temptation, 1248
  - land of room enough, 710
  - man, half part of a, 57
  - martyr, fall'st a, 74
  - mood, that, 295
  - more, less accursed, 379
  - more, to give, 1245
  - part to heaven, gave his, 74
  - plot this earth this realm, 59
  - strains are telling, those, 503
  - the memory of the just is, 1233
  - them unaware, I, 315
  - threads of gold, 501
  - times of old, oh those, 507
  - twice, 46
  - who ne'er was born, 190
  - with the soft phrase of peace, 100
  - with victory and peace, 332
- Blessedness, single, 42
- Blesseth him that gives, 46
  - with two happy hands, 26
- Blessin' stay wid us, let de, 712
- Blessing, dismiss us with thy, 280
  - expectation makes a, dear, 163
  - face like a, 1149
  - hand stretched forth in, 697
  - health is the second, 140
  - lies in strength to strive, 573
  - may come upon thee, that a, 1250
  - more than a common, 323
  - most need of, 86
  - national debt a national, 341
  - no harm in, 221
  - not my doom, my, 710
  - of earth is toil, 709
  - of the house is contentment, 1065
  - of the Old Testament, 109
  - on his meat, begged for a, 166
  - on the hearth, there's a, 491
  - or a woe, not of, 638

Blessing, out of God's, 16, 1149
  paid thy utmost, 839
  steal immortal, 79
  superior holy, 1087
  sweet was her, 240
  that money cannot buy, 140
  till it gives its, 441
  which men fly from, 553
Blessings brighten as they take their flight, 202
  flow, praise God from whom all, 183
  love disguise, 971
  of dew and shade, 712
  on him that first invented sleep, 1157
  on the little man, 442
  previously secured, 1096
  surrender thee o'er, with, 363
  two of life's greatest, 1104
  wife children and friends, 294
  without number, heavenly, 199
  world of other, 139
Blest, abode of the, 1097
  abodes, pride is aiming at the, 110
  always to be, 1162
  Christmas morn, 549
  here lies one doubly, 1019
  hour it was a luxury, 316
  is he who has a dear one dead, 676
  isle of the, 416
  it, and called it You, 874
  kings may be, 287
  man never is but always must be, 207
  nor say it is, 1008
  paper-credit, 210
  think we are specially, 509
  thought that morning cloud was, 375
  where they that love are, 503
  with ease of body, 200
  with milk and honey, 1132
  with perfect rest, heaven is, 709
  with some new joys, 178
  with that charm, 289
Blew back, breath, 585
  bitter across the wild moor, 1062
  great guns, 274, 497
  no gale that, 655
  soul-animating strains, 304
  their horns also, 229
  too hard, it, 868
Blight, ere sin could, 316
  upon a tree, 835
Blind, accompany my being, 183
  always, and often tipsy, 406
  and ignorant in all, 114
  and naked ignorance, 470
  as the nails upon the Cross, 950
  as they that won't see, 192
  avengers of religion's cause, 1165
  bard who on the Chian strand, 317
  be to her faults a little, 189
  beggar's daughter, 257
  begged for certain and was, 493
  being, no more I ask, 591
  believe old Homer, 167
  desire, imp of, 780
  ecstasy, circles of, 1013
  eyes to the, feet to the lame, 1228
  Fortune though she is, 111
  fury with the abhorred shears, 159
  goddess, 67
Blind guides, 1241
  he that is strucken, 77
  he was as it is ofte sene, 6
  his soul with clay, 466
  hysterics of the Celt, 469
  I am he who once was, 639
  in the eyes, I am, 878
  lead the blind, if the, 1241
  light when thou else wert, 1174
  love is, 7, 45
  love must needs be, 317
  man groping, heard a, 882
  man said unto him, 670
  man's erring judgment, 210
  man's stick, tapping of a, 882
  none so, as will not see, 188
  obedience to words of command, 741
  old Dandolo, 353
  patchwork should be used by the, 716
  so deafe or so, 17
  speaks in parables to the, 282
  spinner in the sun, 591
  suppliant in the way, 373
  that can't see through a sieve, 1153
  'tis we are deaf are dumb are, 604
  to, men sight, 21
  to those sharp ecstasies, 951
  true love is never, 557
  winged Cupid painted, 42
  with the dust and smoke, 765
Blinde after, swome, 1058
Blinded boy that shoots so trim, 255
  by our eyes, no longer, 945
  thing, fall sheer a, 736
Blinder, let me be a little, 907
Blinding dust of earth, 498
  fire-balls sleet or stifling snow, 484
Blindly, had we never loved sae, 287
Blindness, all, I, 187
  bless your, 976
  children of, 736
  is my sight, my, 540
  pitied him in his, 923
  sight out of, 663
  we may forgive, 817
Blink facts, cowardly to, 543
  he had, blythe, 345
Blinked in fur or folded wing, 936
Blinking with incipient somnolence, 686
Bliss, bowers of, 205
  certainty of waking, 158
  endure a rival's, 279
  gain the coast of, 393
  good ale doth bring, 20
  he lives in, 285
  health the vital principle of, 225
  how exquisite the, 285
  hues of, 245
  human, 1158
  immortal, 24
  in possession, 306
  in that dawn to be alive, 300
  like thine is bought by years, 516
  momentary, 243
  nothing that asks for, 735
  of growth, 1064
  of solitude, 299
  perfect, be found, 343
  pneumatic, 954
  possession the grave of, 772
  source of all my, 251
  sum of earthly, 154
Bliss to die for our country, 219
  to press the pillow, 568
  too avid of earth's, 736
  unalloyed, 1188
  virtue makes the, 247
  where ignorance is, 243
  which centres in the mind, 250
  winged hours of, 327
Blissful and dear, something, 335
  dreams of long ago, 638
  oriole, 585
  skies, down from the, 463
Blister, nor so much as rais'd a, 1088
  the soles of his feet, 807
Blithe and generous and bold, 686
  and jaunty trip, 902
  as he, no lark so, 269
  as wont, be, 403
  Irish lad, 328
  merry music, 600
  moment, in some, 685
  spirit, hail to thee, 366
Blithesome and cumberless, 294
Block, chip of the old, 145, 261
Blocks of flats, expensive, 969
  sit together building, 699
Blockhead, art thou mad, 344
  no man but a, 236
  the bookful, 212
Blond country, brooks of the, 1008
Blonde or brunette, 1137
  or dark, sir? says enough, 998
Blondes, gentlemen seem to remember, 987
Blondel, when his lay, 541
Blood alone will melt, if our, 1026
  and bone and beef and beer, 848
  and brain, have spent, 910
  and eye-water. 849
  and flame, sink amidst, 407
  and guile, trade of, 316
  and might. privileged to spend, 725
  and soil, association of, 1216
  and state, glories of our, 141
  and tears of the minority, 512
  and tongue, our brothers in, 443
  and with iron, with, 634
  art in the, 1049
  be the price of admiralty, if, 778
  brotherhood, cult of, 787
  burns, when the, 91
  Caesar stained with, 292
  calls to heaven for human, 282
  chill their mantling, 226
  cold in clime are cold in, 355
  deeds of violence and, 344
  drawn with the lash, 457
  dreadnought seas of, 1033
  drenched in fraternal, 341
  drop of my country's, 478
  endures, so long as the, 778
  enriched our, 193
  every drop of, in me, 923
  felt in the, 295
  fire of the, 789
  flesh and, can't bear it, 221
  flesh and, so cheap, 392
  for his country, shed his, 734
  freeze thy young, 91
  French and German, to be spilled, 1210
  frenzy's fevered, 308
  furious, escaped, 959
  gentle, 26
  greatness was in our, 1048
  guiltless of his country's, 245
  gypsy, 757
  hand raised to shed his, 207
  hath run in pleasant veins, 499

Blood, healest with, 132
  in heat of, 908
  in him, so much, 88
  in our own veins, 679
  in, stepp'd in so far, 87
  in torrents pour in vain, 728
  inhabits our frail, 56
  is a rover, 742
  is left, what little, 884
  is strong, still the, 674
  is their argument, 67
  is thicker than water, 310, 746
  is very snow-broth, 35
  man whose, is warm within, 44
  moistened with the precious, 681
  more stirs to rouse a lion, 61
  my battle-cry, 447
  no sure foundation set on, 58
  of a British man, smell the, 99
  of a nation, 1166
  of all the Howards, not all the, 208
  of beauty wealth and power, 424
  of Betty Zane, 521
  of England's midmost shires, 911
  of his followers, earned in, 968
  of patriots and tyrants, 273
  of the dead, red with the, 799
  of the martyrs, 1127
  of the vine, 668
  of the world, 993
  of tyrants, 1174
  on his sword, 817
  our Saxon, 443
  preservation of purity of, 1212
  pure and eloquent, 118
  relations of the mind, 1005
  rise against you, your own, 832
  ruddy drop of manly, 410
  shall warm our veins, 1188
  show the father's, 1082
  some son of Martha spilled, 781
  spoke in her cheeks, 118
  stir the, 971
  summon up the, 66
  sunrise falling like red, 1012
  that ran, to quicken the, 633
  the hey-day in the, is tame, 95
  toil tears and sweat, 848
  trail of, to the palace gate, 923
  upon the rose, His, 949
  upon the snow, her, 959
  wash this, clean from my hand, 86
  weltering in his, 176
  whoso sheddeth man's, 1223
  young, must have its course, 523
Bloods and breeds, human, 830
  breed of noble, 81
  richest, of earth, 895
Bloodbeats of song, 633
Blood-fed captains nod, 892
Bloodless race, a, 218
  sportsman I, a, 733
  substitute for life, 704
  triumph, nature's, 443
Blood-red banner streams afar, 343
Bloodshed, pain and fear and, 300
Bloodstream, Altitudo in the, swims, 961
Blood-tinctured heart, 428
Blood-warmth of my body, 1030
Bloody brood, mothers a, 999
  business of the day, 220
  but unbowed, my head is, 692
  fights engage, in, 218
  fray, rode from the, 659
  horse, where's the, 1019
  instructions, teach, 85
Bloody Mary, image of, 391
  nose, often wipe a, 206
  old sins, my, 942
  rag, the, 1013
  thoughts with violent pace, 103
  treason flourish'd over us, 83
  war is made, 874
Bloom and the passion is past, 796
  for sons of night, 334
  forever O Republic, 816
  full on thy, 285
  is shed, seize the flower its, 287
  kill the, before its time, 303
  leaves that in the garden, 1136
  lips that he hast prest in their, 450
  misty purple, 875
  no blazonry of, 602
  o'er the earth there comes a, 392
  of apples, 445
  of spring, 805
  of young desire, 243
  of youth, in the, 1094
  on a woman, a sort of, 751
  rooting to wondrous, 879
  sae fresh and fair, 287
  unfold, meadow-flower its, 305
  vernal, 151
  well in prison-air, 722
Blooms each thing, then, 1038
  next year's, will fail to grow, 569
  o'er breath of ice, 642
  o'er folded, 696
Bloomed and died, lilacs, 437
  up into love again, 654
Bloom-heaped baskets, 962
Bloomin' cosmopolouse, 782
  world is like a book, 777
Blooming alone, left, 335
  fresh and gay, 276
  time, reaches its, 507
  trees in their, 736
Bloomsbury, broods over, 1018
Blossom and June and rapture, 863
  arms were full of, 882
  as the rose, 1237
  bright with autumn dew, 372
  but to die, grasses that, 561
  flowers spring to, 444
  in the winter night, 827
  in their dust, 141
  into extreme license, 1165
  love's perfect, 556
  of health, from the, 362
  sassafras, 323
  that hangs on the bough, 33
  there, bade it, 316
  time, put forth the, 655
  with pleasure, making it, 487
Blossoms all around me sighing, 375
  have the mightiest power, 516
  if last year's, stay, 569
  myriad lovely, 697
  of my sin, cut off in the, 91
  that blew on the banks, 432
  wet with weeping, her, 570
Blossom-bald, then, 681
Blossom-burdened bough, 777
Blossomed for a few short hours, 446
  the lovely stars, 435
Blossoming, a million buds but stay their, 668
  apple-tree, under the, 699
Blot, art to, 214
  creation's, 246
  discreetly, 146
  frequently, 1100
Blot in thy scutcheon, 1156
  not one line he could wish to, 239
  on his name, no, 327
  out vain pomp, 1127
  sin and, 657
  where is the, 493
Blotted a thousand, would he had, 120
  all over with tears, 482
  ere writ, 664
  from his mind, 204
  it out forever, 242
  note, bid for each poor, 722
  out a line, never, 120
Blow a garden with my breath, 907
  a shepherd's reed, 406
  a word and a, 79, 179
  and swallow at the same moment, 1093
  as proudly, horn we should not, 961
  buds forgot to, 642
  bugle blow, 466
  contempt for the wildest, 655
  east wind may never, 139
  for freedom which will live in history, 948
  forbear the bitter, 959
  full many a thoughtless, 718
  give for blow, 809
  hand that gave the, 179
  hand that gives the, 190
  himself till he bursts, 635
  his wreathed horn, 300
  hot and cold, 1077
  in the teeth of a wrong, 857
  it east or blow it west, 555
  it right, man came to, 868
  kindness tempered every, 626
  liberty's in every, 286
  makes some floweret, 504
  me eyes, O, 872
  of all the bonny buds that, 612
  on the head, a helmet for a, 1130
  on whom I please, 49
  out you bugles, 945
  perhaps may turn his, 293
  place to, 868
  remember thy swashing, 77
  roses and white lilies, 121
  sit by my fire and, 374
  softly down the valley, 795
  some more, s'pose she, 712
  stormy winds do, 328
  strike the, 911
  the man down, 944
  the trumpet to arms, 271
  thou winter wind, 50
  through life like a breeze, 1022
  upon me so wild, wind, 557
  when the stormy winds do, 115
  wind come wrack, 88
  winds and crack your cheeks, 98
  you out, I will, 559
Blows a man up like a bladder, 62
  and buffets of the world, 86
  and goes, 871
  and knocks, apostolic, 142
  as ever it has blown, 996
  feather for each wind that, 56
  from diverse points, 1136
  meanest flower that, 302
  no man to good, ill wind, 17, 65
  noise of falling, 622
  of circumstance, 468
  of sound, heal the, 451
  skeptic, 622
  so red the rose, 1133
  soft the zephyr, 244

Blows the coals, works and, 1086
  when zephyr gently, 211
  where noble manners veil defect, 556
Bloweth where it listeth, the wind, 1244
Blowing a noise of tongues and deeds, 462
  and snoring, 931
  furious winter, 958
  loudly in dreams by night, 1082
  martial sounds, 148
  of winds, mist and the, 941
  straight, wind down stream is, 674
  the ringlet from the braid, 465
Blown about the globe, 773
  flower that once has, 1134
  his fill, when the gust hath, 161
  over the heavens, 947
  them all away, wind has, 759
  through the Conchimarian horns, 432
  with restless violence, 36
  with wind of criticism, 238
Blude-reid wine, drinking the, 316
Bludgeonings of chance, under the, 692
Bludso's ghost went up alone, 605
Blue above and blue below, 350
  all the time a-feelin', 730
  all's, 492
  Alsatian mountains, 582
  amid the grass, a bit of, 756
  and gold, clad in, 288
  and purple hollows, 710
  are my hands, 1195
  bonnets, 588
  brief and frail and, 988
  Canaries, off the, 544
  coat red breeches, 321
  colour a source of delight, 532
  comes to earth, 701
  coming into the, 385
  crowned with, 701
  darkly beautifully, 322
  depths of, 442
  doubted truth in, 1034
  ethereal sky, 194
  eyes blue, kept their, 959
  eyes of unholy, 335
  eyes sought the west, 306
  eyes the greenest of things, 632
  faded coat of, 579
  for hopes, 664
  fragmentary, 868
  gentle cousin, 385
  grappling in the central, 464
  haze of the pine-woods, 751
  heaven's height, in the, 701
  heaven's own, 372
  in eyes as awful as in stockings, 430
  inns of molten, 584
  is but a mist, 867
  is the quaker-maid, 817
  Italian lake, my, 953
  Juniata, waters of the, 406
  lake brims her cup, 760
  lights burn, 639
  little tent of, 722
  meagre hag, 158
  my prospects all look, 622
  no distance looking, 391
  O, 1199
  of all the ships upon the, 622
  of day, beneath the, 743
  of halcyon seas, 760
  of the sky, black in the, 568
  old Nankin, 650
  on the high bright, 876
Blue, other skies be just as, 625
  Presbyterian true, 142
  promontory with trees, 105
  ran the flash across, 493
  roses gather her, 784
  sea swinging, 937
  serge, beneath your old, 878
  serge, sees my old, 964
  sky bends over all, 315
  sky did never melt, 296
  sky over it, 869
  something borrowed something, 1068
  soul that's feelin', 684
  speedwell's darling, 469
  stars in the firmament, 433
  summer skies are darkly, 418
  the fresh the ever free, the, 350
  their hands are, 498
  tide's low susurrus, 570
  trip slip for an eight cent fare, 583
  under the laurel the, 571
  vase, from its, 975
  wed when skies were, 628
  were her eyes as fairy-flax, 433
  where did you get those eyes of, 559
  wings, vision of, 665
Blues, moonstone of the tenderest, 1015
Bluebell is the sweetest flower, 516
Blue-bird carries the sky on his back, 515
Blue-birds, robins and, 621
Blue-eyed, laughing baby, 650
  my beautiful my, 590
  one, little, 658
  Walden, 517
Blue-fringed lids, 316
Bluegum and cordite, 1036
Blue-lined, toughish glazed, 859
Blue-massing clouds, 945
Bluemetal, we trod the, 1036
Blueness abundant, 493
Blue-print devices, 1034
Bluest of things grey, 632
Blue-stocking, haughty sagacious, 399
Blue-writ and odor-firm with violets, 1013
Bluid is thicker than water, 310
Bluish, blue-lined, 859
Blunder and a shame, life is a, 692
  free us, frae monie a, 285
  names each, 493
  so grotesque a, 865
  unforgivable, 957
  worse than a crime, a, 1175
  you find in men, 275
  youth is a, 420
Blunders along, poor old earth, 528
  get the better of their, 1195
  great, made of multitude of fibres, 1183
  round about a meaning, 213
  wise, make our, 892
Blunderbuss against religion, 233
Blundered, some one had, 467
Blundering back to God, 738
  kind of melody, 174
Blunt his ardor, facts will, 1093
  man, plain, 83
Blunting the fine point, 107
Blurred it from the skies, 701
Blush, as beautiful as woman's, 404
  nymphs, not he, 575
  of maiden shame, 372
  shame where is thy, 95
Blush that flies at seventeen, 776
  to find it fame, 214
  to give it in, 327
  to tell honest business, 219
  unseen, born to, 245
  upon thy breast, 586
Blushes at the name, who, 555
  at the sneer, memory, 452
  beat away those, 39
  into wine, 165
  man that, 202
Blushed before, we never, 168
  liked them that, 1118
  seen its God and, 165, 204
  the conscious water, 165
Blushful Hippocrene, 383
Blushing apparitions, 39
  honours, bears his, 73
  is complexion of virtue, 1130
  is the colour of virtue, 188
  like the morn, 154
Bluster, brag and, 761
Blustering band, 177
  railer, Boreas, 247
Blythe blink he had, tint the, 345
Boar, saw a crystal, 1031
Board, bless the, 828
  cursed him at, 351
  her father kept a social, 501
  two slabs of, 924
  wine and friendship crown the, 1040
Boards, nailed together, a few crooked, 147
  ships are but, 44
  still hold the, 648
Boarding house, polyglot, 734
Boast, can imagination, 224
  himself as he that putteth it off, 1227
  humble, 1019
  I see. can I, 923
  is poor, my friend the, 504
  let independence be our, 294
  lives to build not, 223
  no idle, 860
  no more your mighty deeds, 141
  not of what thou would'st have done, 157
  not thyself of to-morrow, 1234
  of heraldry, 244
  our fondest, 386
  patriot's, 249
  such border line, 910
  that he has trod, 374
  the promise of an incipient bud, 627
  thy millions, 168
  vulgar, 817
  who puts his armor on, 438
Boasts a thousand names, 603
  his quiescence, while he, 485
  inhabitants like me, 437
  its supreme worth, 492
  nor wealth nor high descent, 499
  two soul-sides, 488
Boasted line, your, 510
  race or clan, 875
  theirs, proudly, 931
Boastful neighs, high and, 67
Boasting, win without, 837
Boat adrift, a little, 585
  beautiful pea-green, 498
  bitter in an open, 918
  Dirce in one, 326
  he can sail, give a, 610
  here is a, 371
  hundred builds o', 764
  is on the shore, 356
  mirth's, 348
  mysterious happy twilight, 692

- Boat oar in every man's, 1155
  - of life be light, let your, 745
  - Simon Stone spied a, 371
  - speed bonnie, 752
  - swiftly glides the bonnie, 288
  - to beat de steamah Natchez, 712
  - to the place where he sits a, 766
  - toll for the queenly, 363
  - well-trimmed, 718
  - went down, broke the oar and, 572
  - will no one guide a little, 585
- Boats, fortune brings in some, 106
  - from all the Channel shores, 984
  - light, sail swift, 75
  - little, should keep near shore, 227
  - messing about in, 742
  - shallow bauble, 1103
- Boatman, death's, 1098
  - take O, thrice thy fee, 1178
- Boatswain, a dog, 352
- Bob, deaf and decrepit, 731
  - for whale, 146
- Bobby, the finest thing in London, 829
- Bob-o'-link, bob-o'-link, 373
- Bobolink for a chorister, 584
- Bobtail nag, on de, 568
  - tike or trundle-tail, 99
- Bobtails fu' de rabbits, 835
- Bobus, you are in a vicious circle, 607
- Bocara's vaunted gold, 275
- Boccaccio, my friend, 873
- Bodes me no good, 206
  - some strange eruption, 89
- Bodies are our gardens, 101
  - breathed upon dead, 415
  - diseases attenuate our, 123
  - ghosts of defunct, 142
  - one soul abiding in two, 1130
  - princes are like heavenly, 110
  - soldiers bore dead, by, 61
  - soul is clothed in many, 1129
- Bodiless creation, 95
- Bodily exercise, compulsory, 1089
  - fatigue, give oneself, 402
- Boding tremblers, 251
- Bodkin, with a bare, 93
- Body, absent in, 1246
  - all the veins in your, 320
  - all together in a, 1252
  - and in soul, bind in, 307
  - and mind, such beauty of, 905
  - and soul, damned of, 784
  - and soul, prime of, 375
  - and spirit are twins, 634
  - and visage, lean, 147
  - before the spirit, puts the, 798
  - before us, in the, 350
  - binds its, in chains, 655
  - blood-warmth of my, 1030
  - Boots and Britches, 976
  - brevity and wit its soul, 316
  - by the wall, find thy, 547
  - Charlotte having seen his, 481
  - cleanness of, 112
  - clog of his, 147
  - clothe itself with a new, 753
  - covered thick with hair, 938
  - demd damp moist, 494
  - doing necessary work for the, 1076
  - each petty artery in this, 91
  - enough to cover his mind, 313
  - faultless, 220
  - filled and vacant mind, 67
  - five times sensitive, 951
  - form doth take, 26
- Body from which life has departed, 614
  - grimly stamped, 876
  - happiness beneficial for, 1204
  - here in the, pent, 306
  - historian's duty to study human, 788
  - human, is an instrument, 1050
  - in its pride, naked, 921
  - in which we journey, 453
  - is a watch, our, 1176
  - is faulty, 860
  - is my house, this, 816
  - is, no matter where this, 828
  - is sacred, the human, 535
  - is the body of the mind, 906
  - is under hatches, 274
  - John Brown's, 612
  - light of the, 1240
  - lives in such a little place, 828
  - lodged a mighty mind, 218
  - mind and imagination, 860
  - mind makes the, rich, 52
  - mind, or estate, 1253
  - nature is, whose, 207
  - nervous energetic little, 813
  - nought cared this, 317
  - of a friend, 350
  - of man, as the, 844
  - of poetic genius, 318
  - of poetry, change in the, 949
  - of poetry, its, 844
  - of the book, 254
  - of the mind, 906
  - of the time, age and, 94
  - of well-instructed men, 448
  - old man in, 1096
  - or brain, pain of, 910
  - ore of the, 931
  - palace of his, 522
  - part my, you and I, 653
  - peril to his, 401
  - presence of, 324
  - rest for the, 605
  - say to mine, what did your, 938
  - sickness-broken, 147
  - so cold no fire can warm me, 586
  - so young a, so old a head, 46
  - soul was never put into the, 128
  - starve, though the, 719
  - temple called his, 515
  - that lived at your single will, 783
  - this tumultuous, 945
  - thought, almost say her, 118
  - to be buried obscurely, 113
  - to that pleasant country's earth, 60
  - travels more easily than the mind, 889
  - upon my burned, 130
  - use his, to slay others, 966
  - whate'er thy strength of, 243
  - which my dungeon is, 703
  - will go to pieces, 1076
  - with a mighty heart, 66
  - with ease of, blest, 200
  - woman's, is the woman, 662
- Body's comrade and its quest, 1124
  - hunger, because of the, 925
  - innocent will, 921
  - inward grace, 908
  - joy, 906
  - power, hardly in a, 284
  - use, for more than, 906
  - vest aside, casting the, 169
- Boer, Boojer is always a, 782
- Bog, admiring, 584
  - in woodland marsh or, 1065
- Bogs, purple in the, 721
- Bogey, school-room, 756
- Bogus habiliments of mourning, 872
  - revelation, appetite for, 898
- Bohea, helps to sugar her, 430
- Bohemia, I'd rather live in, 676
  - the country in which you do not live, 808
  - where's, 57
- Boil at different degrees, 414
  - her down until she simmers, 689
  - like a pot, 1229
  - on his ear, 697
- Boiled in a pail, 1016
- Boilers, human beings are like, 661
- Boiling saucepan, storm in a, 1127
- Boisterous captain of the sea, 248
- Boke, farewel my, 4
- Bokes, out of olde, 4
  - twenty, clad in blak or reed, 5
- Boket in a welle, as, 6
- Bold, alive and so, O earth, 367
  - and fearless, when my eye was, 1088
  - as a lion, 1234
  - as was Danae's son, 1001
  - bad man, this, 24, 72
  - banner of untruth, 796
  - be bold be, 25, 438
  - be not too, 25
  - beginnings, be favourable to, 1097
  - blithe and generous and, 686
  - bright rover, 866
  - brown owl, 350
  - I can meet his blow, 293
  - in that freedom, 305
  - life that shall be, 537
  - man that first eat an oyster, 192
  - mare Bess bestrode, 494
  - not too, 789
  - peasantry, 250
  - resistance of power, 350
  - rider, he the, 643
  - teacher's doctrine, 303
  - things in a quiet way, do, 521
  - timid and the, 511
  - Turpin on Hounslow Heath, 494
  - virtue is, 37
  - visage, on his, 308
  - what makes robbers, 70
  - who durst be so, 147
- Boldest heel stood up, who on the, 1013
  - held his breath, 328
  - painters cannot trace, 199
- Boldly on, spurred, 174
  - say'st I speak too, 336
- Boldness, again boldness ever boldness, 1174
  - and ever boldness, 25
  - has genius power and magic, 1173
  - is a mask for fear, 1109
- Bollard, bowline on a, 970
- Boloney, it's still, 842
- Bolshevik disaster, saved Europe from, 1215
- Bolshevism, fights for world, 1215
- Bolt flinches, the, 985
  - fool's, is soon shot, 16
  - loose, or tank empty of gas, 1005
- Bomb, nature of the atomic, 1012
  - on Hiroshima, one, 929
  - on the dome of Paul's, 737
  - path to the, 641
  - that fell on Hiroshima, 912
- Bombs, atomic, burst in fumbling hands, 800
  - catastrophe of atomic, 800

Bombastes face to face, 319
Bombastic and truculent appearance, 709
Bombinates, rattles beats drums, 985
Bon mots, travail to produce, 1161
Bons mots, not enough, 992
Bond, death breaks every, 1166
  like this, never a, 578
  nominated in the, 47
  not in the, 47
  of brotherhood, a mystic, 378
  of fate, take a, 87
  of love, unsordid as a, 711
  of one immortal look, within the, 489
  tied by a chance, 514
  unloose it from their, 106
  with the other world, 1189
  with the world, proof of, 1029
  word is as good as his, 1156
Bonds exist only in our mind, 1203
  in your possession, their, 235
  of earth, the surly, 1037
  of love united, in, 120
  so true, binds us in, 630
  that gall, bear the, 631
  were brittle, dream the, 631
Bondage, hold their fellow-men in, 291
  led, when Israel was from, 168
  out of the land of, 310
  to reproduction, 740
Bondman's key, 45
  two-hundred and fifty years, 457
Bondsman's chain, links in the, 686
Bone and skin two millers, 221
  as curs mouth a, 262
  bites him to the, 229
  bred in the, 17, 1092
  if he flings it a, 592
  in the cheeks of many races, 979
  life near the, 515
  of manhood, 259
  of my bones and flesh of my flesh, 1223
  of thy bone, 1148
  rain-washed, 781
  spindle of, 1032
  stick to a, 911
  wasted to skin and, 1148
  within them break, may a, 997
Bones, a jest breaks no, 237
  ache with the day's work, 413
  are dust, the knight's, 316
  bone of my, 1223
  bury, in hideaways, 1022
  cursed be he that moves my, 109
  dead men's, 1242
  dice were human, 357
  England keep my, 58
  expect bacon and meet with broken, 1157
  good is interred with their, 83
  honoured, 161
  I may tell all my, 1229
  lay his weary, among ye, 74
  leave their valiant, in France, 67
  long valley of my, 1030
  made no more, 1148
  mother's, 995
  mouldering, 827
  mutine in a matron's, 95
  of coral, 1031
  of him crack, 807
  of his, are coral made, 32
  old hills and patient, 1017
  paste and cover to our, 59
  rattle his, over the stones, 395
  salted it down with our, 782
Bones, sit in my, 313
  sulks in the, 971
  that break within, 997
  weave thread with, 54
  worn him to the, 80
  wouldst thou hadst my, 79
Bonehead deserves a place, 837
Bonfire, everlasting, 86
  the savages of New York kindle, 972
Bonfires and illuminations, 268
Bong-tree grows, land where, 498
Bonhomie, overcame his natural, 865
Bonnet, foolish little, 653
  I lo'e your very, 770
  is trimming, while the, 625
  tying her, under her chin, 600
Bonnets, blue, 588
Bonnie, bonnie banks of Loch Lomond, 1063
  Doon but tarry, so, 442
Bonny banks of Clyde, 824
  brow was brent, 286
  buds that blow, of all the, 612
  Doon, banks and braes o', 287
  fighter, am I no a, 705
  here at home, 863
Bononcini, compared to, 221
Boob, one, may die, 884
Booby, give her, for another, 206
Boojer is always a Boer, 782
Book, a good, is the precious life-blood, 163
  able to write a, 380
  adversary had written a, 1228
  all he read of any, 275
  and creed, lives alone by, 657
  and heart, my, 1057
  and volume of my brain, 92
  bad, as much labour as a good, 993
  barrows in Charing Cross Road, 942
  bell, and candle, 1149
  bequest of wings was but a, 584
  beside lamp of a ship's berth, 843
  better than a cheap book, 530
  between the covers of his, 638
  beyond the, his teaching, 764
  body of the, 254
  borrowed in the evening, 228
  by reading one, 139
  camerado this is no, 538
  Carlyle's long-labored, 921
  collect one, in that manner, 238
  collecting after love, 873
  containing such vile matter, 79
  dainties bred in a, 41
  dedicated to a, 756
  do not throw this, about, 821
  doth share the glory, 77
  drown my, 33
  employed to write within this, 511
  every, is written with secret reference, 423
  face is as a, 84
  go forth my, 944
  go litel, 4
  go little, 702
  good, is the best of friends, 478
  had gone to press, His, 815
  has its fortunes with one, 646
  he can read, give a, 610
  he made them a, 499
  he that publishes a, 1154
  he wants to write, style of, 845
  he who destroys a good, 163
  he who first praises a, 415
Book, his candle his bell and his, 351
  honestly come by, 530
  I never wrote, the little, 874
  if it constitute a, 1110
  in breeches, like a, 313
  in the dingy binding, 845
  is a book, 351
  is an inn, a, 877
  is closed the prayers are said, 691
  is good which puts me in a working mood, 410
  is less a primer, 836
  is like a hat or coat, 571
  is like a white-sailed ship, 902
  it's like a, I think, 777
  kill a good, 162
  last thing in making a, 1162
  learning, not, 745
  let my temptation be a, 698
  lift this little, 981
  like the same, at 18 and 48, 934
  liked the, the better, 253
  look not at this picture but this, 119
  loved by those too simple, 398
  make a great, 313
  man is always better than a, 753
  many editions of a, 238
  margins of her, 595
  meet an antique, 584
  Mohammed's truth in a holy, 458
  moral or immoral, 723, 741
  most wondrous, bright candle, 393
  my first, 752
  never read any, that is not a year old, 414
  no frigate like a, 585
  no, was so bad, 1124
  not read before is new, 330
  note it in a, 1237
  now become your, 756
  of achievements, divine, 932
  of Common Prayer, want my, 557
  of fate, heaven hides, 207
  of female logic, 482
  of gold, writing in a, 346
  of human life, 439
  of knowledge fair, 151
  of life, 1249
  of life the shining record tells, 1067
  of memory, note you in my, 68
  of nature, 1148
  of nature, page or two in, 395
  of nature short of leaves, 391
  of natur's learned brest, 1148
  of our public expenditures, 338
  of rules, 680
  of secrecy, nature's infinite, 104
  of songs and sonnets, 34
  of time's first page, 792
  of toil is read, 446
  of verses, a, 1133
  on the trail of the, 709
  only one, in them, 313
  only read by me, 297
  or friend, with a religious, 114
  originated in publisher, 845
  part of him found in a, 426
  poet published a, 1021
  poor copy of a, 773
  printed in a, 1228
  question of the best, 753
  read from sense of duty, 234
  read with joy then shut the, 556
  reads an American, 314

Book, right good from a, 430
  so bad, no, 1154
  so fairly bound, 79
  sour misfortune's, 80
  stealer of this, 241
  structure which outlives a, 660
  take down this, 793
  that took him out of bed, 121
  that wonderful, 398
  that's borrowed, 829
  that's lost, is a, 829
  that's not too new, 874
  thou art the, 134
  thought one finds in a, 415
  to produce a mighty, 531
  torn, 594
  unread, a flower unblown a, 568
  verdict upon every, 411
  was opened, another, 1249
  what everyone says in whole, 1196
  when a nobleman writes a, 237
  when you sell a man a, 972
  which does not sell, 324
  which time has criticised, 530
  which you read from sense of duty, 629
  who hath a, 831
  whose name is gone from me, 766
  wise, 962
  wished that I could write a, 292
  woe to him who reads but one, 139
  world knows me in my, 1145
  world, scaled to fit the, 977
  worth reading is worth buying, 532
  write a better, 416
  you hold, the little, 703
Booke and a shadie nooke, 654
  entred it into his, 171
  go little, 904
  jollie goode, 655
Books, a collection of, 381
  a few friends and many, 168
  about natural scenery, 542
  agreement about, 901
  all, else appear so mean, 185
  alone, soul that feeds on, 657
  and my food and summer rain, 703
  and to nature, I go to, 627
  antique, are ranged on shelves, 953
  are a part of man's prerogative, 128
  are a substantial world, 301
  are drenched sands, 587
  are friends, 711
  are gates, 711
  are good enough, 704
  are keys, 711
  are legacies, 196
  are not men, 1009
  are paths, 711
  are to be tasted, some, 111
  are weapons, 917
  are well or badly written, 723
  author who speaks about his, 419
  authority from others', 40
  away from, away from art, 537
  bad and indifferent criticism of, 843
  bear him up a while, 185
  best, haven't been written, 910
  borrowers of, 323
  by which the printers have lost, 147
  cannot always please, 280
Books, Christmas, 483
  collecting, is collecting happiness, 943
  comfortable lies in, 975
  companionship of, 673
  cover a great deal of country in, 673
  creep into the hearts of, 717
  cross my, with homing pigeons, 820
  damned my, for me, 615
  dear human, 805
  deep versed in, 156
  demand for, 500
  do with friends as with, 411
  dreams, are each a world, 301
  everybody unconsciously reads, 570
  fate of borrowed, 673
  finest music from, 691
  first scent of, 729
  for the general reader, 1195
  forefathers had no other, 69
  friends to borrow my, 818
  from my room not to lend, 374
  from which lectures are taken, 235
  gentleman is not in your, 38
  have grown fewer, her, 814
  he comes not in my, 131
  he loves, show me the, 579
  here stand my, 673
  historical, which contain no lies, 1193
  hoard rich, 760
  house full of, 673
  I haven't read, too many, 1035
  I lov'd my, 32
  I read, 964
  if only he had shut his, 763
  in a bookcase, too many, 1142
  in her mind the wisest, 168
  in the pages of, 381
  in the running brooks, 48
  in torrents run, our, 1165
  in which with deep content, 943
  inferior, 532
  inside, there are no, 715
  lard their lean, 121
  like proverbs, 172
  like that, no more, 799
  lineaments of Gospell, 26
  live without, 592
  love of, 673
  magazines and newspapers in United States, 476
  making many, there is no end, 1236
  man's, 657
  men do not understand, 934
  men may be read as well as, 209
  men that will make you, 1154
  might spoil its looks, 715
  mortality of, 629
  must be read deliberately, 514
  must follow sciences, 111
  nature and, belong to the eyes, 412
  next o'er his, 215
  no forms or crosses or, 558
  nothing so old as his, 691
  obedient to my hand, 759
  of honour razed, from the, 107
  of making many, 904
  of making, there is no end, 759
  of which the backs and covers, 494
  old, are best, 734
  old, old wine, 253
  old wine old Nankin blue, old, 650
Books on the soul, three, 488
  place of great, 886
  public collections of, 526
  put their names to their, 123
  quit your, 295
  readers and hearers like my, 29
  reading all my, in originals, 414
  reading new, is like eating new bread, 525
  real war never in the, 538
  schoolboys from their, 78
  serenity of, 438
  small number of really good, 737
  some, are lies, 284
  soul of past time in, 380
  spectacles of, 179
  tenets turn with, 209
  that never can be mine, 673
  that nourish all the world, 41
  that people give us, 820
  that people talk about, 820
  that they send us, bargains in, 674
  that we would like to read, 820
  the children of the brain, 191
  they read, their, 394
  they will not buy, 820
  think for me, 324
  thy toil o'er, 206
  trees shall be my, 50
  two classes of, 841
  unlearned men assume care of, 203
  unread, worthiest, 441
  upon books, more, 1146
  upon his head, so many, 290
  valueless, 532
  we cannot learn men from, 420
  we think we ought to read, 820
  were read, 822
  were woman's looks, my only, 336
  which are no books, 324
  which cannot be adequately reviewed, 641
  whoever invented, 375
  wiser grow without his, 266
  with uncut leaves, 977
  world of, 625
  worthy, are not companions, 506
  written by persons born in America, 476
  you may carry to the fire, 238
  you need, Homer all the, 185
Bookbuyer pays for what he must have, 500
Bookcase, I have a, 715
Book-club guarded from your modern trick, 429
Bookful blockhead, 212
Bookish theoric, 100
Booklovers have spent their substance, 953
Book-making machinery, 337
Book-men, you two are, 41
Book-reading people, not a, 755
Bookseller who seizes copies, 233
Bookseller's, copy from the, 255
Booksellers' catalogues, 729
Book-shelves, lined his, 713
Bookshop has a thousand books, 902
Book-store, human nature weak in the, 500
Bookworm eats, the agile, 901
Boom for office, I've seen a, 1046
  Ohio's deeper, 676
Booms adown the glooms, 696
Boomerang, then to a, 1046
  to you, it's a, 684

- Boomlay boomlay boomlay boom, 892
- Boomlet, change into a, 1046
- Boon for me, bed is the, 831
  - I beg of fate, simple, 820
- Boon's for me that, 493
- Boone, the pioneer, 552
- Boot, appliances and means to, 65
  - heels, bleatin' to your, 786
  - saddle to horse and away, 485
- Boots, a gentleman look at his, 721
  - and shoes are the greatest trouble, 520
  - boots boots boots, 782
  - died in my, 1006
  - dying in my, 857
  - hauled on his, 508
  - it at one gate, what, 156
  - long, hard boots, 887
  - not to resist both wind and tide, 70
- Booted and spurred to ride, 169, 409
- Booth died blind, 891
  - other one was, 796
- Bootleggers, babies and birds, 969
- Booze, Georgia, 1006
- Boozing ken, break-o'-day in a, 710
- Bo-peep, played at, 134
- Borden, Lizzie, 1069
- Border, let that ay be your, 285
  - lies in silent shade, 568
  - line, three thousand miles of, 910
  - nor breed nor birth, 779
  - of a wood, on the, 662
  - of Prussia, came to the, 1180
- Borders of the beautiful blossoms, 432
  - see ever beyond the, 941
  - time has no, 961
  - upon Swat, 499
- Bordering upon heaven, 323
- Bore a nation, hand that, 604
  - a person who talks, 662
  - as a sin but as a, 360
  - away one bleeding thorn, 586
  - cleanliness a, 570
  - Episcopalian, 213
  - every hero becomes a, 412
  - first lion thought last a, 319
  - his part in strife, 626
  - me in the southern wild, 281
  - me overmuch, when they, 781
  - more contemptible than the, 615
  - my point, 62
  - our dead, we, 876
  - ourselves, life too short to, 1195
  - the final taunt of death, 998
  - the music in my heart, 298
  - the world, him who, 303
  - their children, parents, 721
  - through the tough crust, 1025
  - to the man with a flute, 685
  - waking up, 790
  - we dread being left alone with, 530
  - without abuse, 469
- Bores and bored, 361
  - augurs because they were, 525
  - through his castle wall, 60
- Boreas, blustering railer, 247
- Bored, bores and, 361
  - man who lets himself be, 615
  - mankind by thee would be less, 760
  - very much, if not there, 965
- Boredom, gods struggle against, 1174
  - is prolific in church, 213
- Boredom, pain and, 1179
- Boring to live with, how, 931
- Born a girl, 832
  - a twin, happiness was, 359
  - alone, being human, 951
  - an American, I was, 342
  - an angler, no man is, 139
  - an artist, no man is, 139
  - and departs, sun is, 318
  - and taught, happy is he, 114
  - before tea, glad I was not, 314
  - before the eyes, 947
  - before the god of love was, 117
  - being, to die, 113
  - below par, 806
  - best is never to be, 1181
  - better had they ne'er been, 310
  - better to be lowly, 73
  - blessed who ne'er was, 190
  - cry for being, 113
  - dat's de charge, 958
  - days, in my, 1149
  - else wherefore, 470
  - every minute, a sucker, 1056
  - every time a child is, 1006
  - for success he seemed, 409
  - for the universe, 252
  - free and equal, 273
  - free, man is, 1169
  - genius must be, 175
  - good poet's made as well as, 119
  - great, some are, 55
  - hands were, 282
  - house where I was, 390
  - in a bower, butterfly, 388
  - in a cellar, 246
  - in a land of slavery, 272
  - in Arcadia, I too was, 1158
  - in bed in bed we die, 1158
  - in heaven, thy hues were, 382
  - in other's pain, 748
  - in silent darkness, 30
  - in sin, 124
  - in the flash of a mighty surprise, 736
  - in the garret, 246
  - in three distant ages, 175
  - I've been, and I've been wed, 610
  - knew that before you were, 1107
  - naked as she was, 346
  - naked, he is, 1108
  - never to have been, 1081
  - nobly, 1083
  - nobly, is now a crime, 128
  - not made, friends are, 635
  - not to be, 113
  - of a little sin, sorrow, 982
  - of a woman, man that is, 1228
  - of murmuring sound, 297
  - of star and sod, 798
  - of the sun, 1031
  - of wedded maid and virgin mother, 161
  - of yonder snow-streak, 660
  - on, soil is good to be, 530
  - out of my due time, 608
  - out of the mouth of plenty's horn, 792
  - posthumously, some are, 1197
  - powerless to be, 546
  - saint an object of suspicion, 645
  - since the hour I was, 1063
  - some to misery are, 282
  - the whole wide world apart, 597
  - thy light was, 549
  - to be free, like the eagles, 966
  - to blush unseen, 245
  - to desastrous end, 26
  - to die, names not, 363
  - to do, thing that I was, 30
- Born to freedom, 916
  - to inquire after truth, 1145
  - to laughter, I was, 938
  - to marshal his fellow-men, 604
  - to set it right, 92
  - to the manner, 91
  - together, we were, 947
  - too late, were you, 710
  - too soon, was I, 710
  - under a rhyming planet, 40
  - unto trouble, man is, 1228
  - when I was, 1250
  - whole, life to one, 945
  - with a chronic anxiety, 627
  - with a man, wit and wisdom are, 130
  - with a silver spoon, 1157
  - with the gift of laughter, 869
  - without a chance, 796
  - would thou hadst ne'er been, 103
- Borne, all things can be, 596
  - before her on a shutter, 481
  - but now no longer bear, I have, 562
  - his faculties so meek, 85
  - in the paper package, 859
  - inward into souls afar, 427
  - life may long be, 371
  - like a vapor on the summer air, 568
  - like thy bubbles onward, 355
  - me on his back, 97
  - on a star-blue tide, 933
  - on it proudly, 371
  - on me on every gale, 562
  - short paine well, 24
  - the burden and heat, 1241
  - to me o'er the seas, 697
  - with him and nourished him, 228
  - you, respect women who have, 1252
- Borough clock, on time with the, 1034
- Borrioboola Gha, 475
- Borrow books they will not buy, 820
  - everything of neighbours, 182
  - from the sun, 971
  - its mirth, earth must, 718
  - men who, 323
  - my books, friends to, 818
  - no part of their morrow, 165
  - the money to do it, 606
  - the name of the world, 110
  - to beg or to, 185
  - trouble, it did not, 515
  - wait their good and truth to, 410
- Borrowed, book that,'s 829
  - books, fate of, 673
  - in the evening, book was, 228
  - plumes, 1076
  - something blue, something, 1068
  - the matter and spoiled the form, 1145
  - things, amongst so many, 1145
- Borrower, bettered by the, 162
  - is servant to the lender, 1234
  - neither a, nor a lender be, 91
  - of the night, 86
- Borrowers are nearly always ill-spenders, 532
  - of books, 323
  - we are all wholesale, 480
- Borrower-and-not-returner, curses on, 241
- Borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry, 91
  - he that goes a, 227
  - home life that depends on, 1191

Borrowing, such kind of, as this, 162
  who goeth a, 19
Bos'n's pike, fixed by the, 710
Bosom bare, with my, 248
  can a man take fire in his, 1232
  charge within the, 584
  cleanse the stuff'd, 88
  common mother's ample, 479
  dove shall warm her, 815
  dust of my, 816
  earth on her broad, sleeping, 570
  earth's resonant, 503
  frozen, bears, 127
  hand on his, 256
  heart out of the, 742
  heaves and spreads, 303
  ocean's, ever borne, 459
  of God, 22
  of his Father and his God, 245
  of Jesus, 830
  of Penn Yan Bill, 700
  of public opinion, so in the, 855
  of the sea, 69, 121
  of the urgent west, 668
  on thy fair, silver lake, 386
  rising, 243
  sleep in Abraham's, 72
  slow growth in aged, 230
  still, the throbbing, 1051
  swell, with thy fraught, 103
  the wife of thy, 1225
  third in your, 78
  thorns that in her, lodge, 92
  unzone thy girlish, 913
  warm another's, 1136
  with a glory in His, 522
  within this captive, 396
  wring his, 254
Bosoms, angel, know no jealousy, 714
  human, 601
  men's business and, 109
  of your actresses, 233
Bosom's lord sits lightly, 80
Bosomed deep in vines, convents, 215
  high in tufted trees, 160
Bosom-friend of the maturing sun, 384
Bosom-weight, your stubborn gift, 304
Boss, something to cuss around and, 885
Bosses, questioned the big, 1002
Boss's daughter, marry the, 959
Bossing eight hundred men, 785
Boston and Concord and Lexington, 341
  bells, play uppe O, 540
  blatant Bassarid of, 635
  Bostonian who leaves, 629
  Cooking School, quote, 864
  essence of, 711
  Evening Transcript, 954
  Harbor, overboard in, 923
  here's to New Haven and, 752
  is like an English town, 1016
  J. Winthrop Higgins, 686
  knew the most, if, 410
  marriage serious business around, 987
  New York Philadelphia, they ask in, 617
  runs to brains and beans, 714
  State-House the hub, 454
  this is good old, 752
  Thucydides at, 399
  town, a young man in, 451
Bostonian who leaves Boston, 629
Bostonitis, a sort of, 636
Bo'sun tight and midshipmite, 622
Boswell, first of biographers, 233
Botanist, puzzle to the, 611
Botanize upon his mother's grave, 297
Botany is Latin names, all their, 409
Boteler, Dr., said of strawberries, 140
Both, adventuring, found both, 44
  combined, with, 649
  is neither, 1117
  of them are thine, 71
  sides, much may be said on, 229
  true both wise and both delightful, 168
  worlds at once they view, 146
Bother it, I may occasionally say, 622
  one without that stuff, to, 970
  the colleges when you die, 453
  to make up my face, 990
Bothered, hot and, 786
Bottle, a little for the, 274
  in spite of, 810
  large cold, 699
  of burgundy, treat wretch with, 188
  of hay, needle in a, 132, 1154
  of Johannisberg, 279
  of rum, yo-ho-ho and a, 704, 710
  of salvation, 22
  on the chimley-piece, 495
Bottles, beetle balanced, 691
  narrow-necked, 217
  new wine into old, 1242
Bottom, bless thee, 43
  my affection hath an unknown, 51
  of it, see not the, 75
  of the cup, death is at the, 629
  of the deep, dive into, 61
  of the economic pyramid, 654
  of the night, 1028
  of the worst, 75
  reasons for remaining at the, 775
  search not his, 167
  stand upon his, 171
  ventures not in one, trusted, 43
Bottoms of my trousers rolled, 954
Bottomless gulf of civil pensions, 338
  ponds will be thought to be, 515
Bough, blossom that hangs on the, 33
  blossom-burdened, 777
  burned is Apollo's laurel, 32
  old forsaken, 450
  reddening on the, 1075
  set upon a golden, 793
  touch not a single, 404
  verses underneath the, 1133
Boughs are daily rifled, 391
  hide God, their, 719
  my soul into the, does glide, 169
  of love and hate, 793
  of the may, 673
  over-arching, 571
  shade of melancholy, 49
  that bearing, may live, 60
  to heaven, lift their, 798
  unite, limes their, 396
  what soft incense hangs upon the, 383
  which shake against the cold, 107
Bought a large map, he had, 599
  a little fish, 876
  and sold, whose fame is not, 604
  'er the same, we 'ave, 782
  for a bag full of gold, 600
Bought golden opinions, I have, 85
  Hudibras again, 181
  now cheaply, 288
  the public notice, 979
  with lavish waste of worth, 597
Bouillabaisse a noble dish is, 481
Boulders, Berkshire, 979
Boulder's shade, in the, 817
Bounce for her too, 1052
Bound as is befitting each, all, 538
  by strong roots, 619
  for heaven, I'm, 557
  for the isles of Javan, 157
  hand and foot with red tape, 497
  heaven not reached at a single, 521
  in icy chains by thee, 127
  in shallows and miseries, 83
  in to saucy doubts, 87
  much that I, 889
  over the hills we'll, 574
  so fairly, 79
  the restless wave, arm hath, 566
  to make their watches keep time, 641
  to the hills, I'm, 939
  to those munificent Ptolemies, 124
  up in the lad's life, 1224
  wing is closely, 1166
  with laws the moon, 836
  within the short and narrow, 450
Bounds be set wider still, 761
  breakers of ordered, 757
  connects and equals all, 207
  dances in his crystal, 158
  divide, thin partitions their, 173
  her flight, nothing earthly, 336
  keep within, 1153
  of earth and sky, 545
  of freakish youth, 265
  of freedom wider, make the, 462
  of law and duty, within, 320
  of modesty, 80
  of place and time, 243
  of possibility, within, 1152
  shining, 747
Boundaries, geographical, 581
  which divide life and death, 461
Boundary, hidden, 395
  of the experimental evidence, 543
Bounded out for food at noon, 515
Bounding bug, went to see a, 691
  within the limits of its race, 553
Boundless and bare, 367
  arsenal and magazine, 376
  better boundless worse, 462
  contiguity of shade, 264
  continent is yours, 276
  days when benefits were, 1035
  deep, from out the, 472
  his wealth, 307
  in faith and love and gratitude, 479
  ineffable prairie, 590
  prairie, child of the, 642
  sea, nor stone nor earth, 107
  seas, isthmus 'twixt, 337
  universe is life, 618
Bounteous fare, had such, 737
  field of wheat, 362
Bounties all may share, 447
  of an hour, 201
  shadowy, and supreme, 673
Bountiful colored my morning rose, 586
  Maecenates, 124
  with hay and ricks, 1005
Bounty led, those his former, 176
  he may show to the few, 185
  heaven's, 403

Bounty, large was his, 245
  no winter in his, 105
  of earth, fed by the, 417
  receives part of its value, 334
  sends, all things that His, 597
Bouquets while I'm living, 888
Bourgeois artist only happy man, 908
  tradition of Victorian age, 999
Bourgeoisie, British, 984
  god-damn, 931
Bourn, from whose, no traveller returns, 93
  of all common sense, 967
Bout, many a winding, 160
Bow, arrow from the Almighty's, 282
  before thine altar Love, I, 248
  bells crying, 902
  better is to, then breake, 13
  cannot always stand bent, 1153
  could not unbend the, 1176
  draw the, ride and speak the truth, 361
  G.I. take a, 1032
  grasp on the, 576
  I hear him draw his, 638
  in reverent silence, 349
  in the cloud, set my, 1223
  many strings to your, 15
  me to the threatening gale, 561
  none that hath bent his, 1073
  of burning gold, 282
  our heads before Thee, 303
  silver, new-bent in heaven, 42
  slight, 234
  that bends, never to the, 570
  the cord is, as unto the, 436
  the head, tread softly, 349
  thy head in gentle spite, 555
  to patience, 225
  to those whose course is run, 242
  too tensely strung, 1103
  two strings to his, 15
  was made in England, 738
Bows a friendly bow, 1022
  and grins a friendly grin, 1022
  from which children are sent forth, 922
  shuddering, 668
Bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene, 6
Bowed, as if her head she, 160
  at her feet he, 1225
  by the weight of centuries, 708
  his heart before Thy cross, 1215
  low before the blast, 547
  with a galling crown, 818
Bowels, molten, 844
  of compassion, 1249
  of the earth, 121
  of the harmless earth, 61
  of the land, into the, 72
Bower, butterfly born in a, 388
  by Bendemeer's stream, 337
  heaven's high, 281
  led her to the nuptial, 154
  orange flower perfumes the, 310
  over me, formed a, 1171
  peeps from a woodland, 676
Bowers are bare of bay, 743
  of bliss, conveyed to the, 205
  summer stands pale in her, 565
Bowery hollows crowned with summer sea, 463
Bowing, without, 1031
Bowl brimming over with curds, 599
  crystal, 876
  eternal Sáki from that, 462, 1133
  fill high the, 359
Bowl, golden, be broken, 1236
  inverted, they call the sky, 1134
  lurk within the, 313
  mingles with my friendly, 213
  of brass is beautiful, 1020
  of summer-time, 1097
  whither in your, 347
Bowlders, stick out like two, 774
Bowline is the king of knots, 970
  on a bollard, 970
Bowling, Billy, 275
Bowling, Tom, 274
Bowstring is to the shaft, what the, 936
Bow-wow public park manner, 312
  strain, big, 312
Bow-wows, demnition, 494, 715
Box, alabaster, 1242
  Arabia breathes from yonder, 212
  light and smallish, 700
  mail lurks in the, 1027
  twelve good men into a, 331
  where sweets compacted lie, 135
Boxes, alabaster, 577
  beggarly account of empty, 80
Box-office employés all impolite, 899
Boxwood flute, plays upon a, 693
Boy again, would I were, 454
  and youth, age 'twixt, 307
  barefoot, with cheek of tan, 442
  be a farmer's, 1061
  better build schoolrooms for the, 512
  borned a, 986
  boys when I was a, 821, 822
  called out wolf wolf, 1077
  Chatterton the marvellous, 297
  don't take my, to the talkies, 969
  fell dead, smiling the, 487
  genuine human, 571
  golden grocer's, 940
  has to learn to be beaten, 1213
  if, have not a woman's gift, 52
  janitor's, 1033
  laughing, you hear that, 452
  love is a, by poets styled, 142
  my, 974
  my leetla, 826
  my lovely living, 1148
  of heavenly birth, a little, 681
  oh where was he, 370
  parlous, 71
  playing on the seashore, 184
  should never see, something a, 1031
  steals from his morning play, 699
  stood on the burning deck, 370
  that died, little, 580
  that shoots so trim, 255
  that was half-past three, 715
  there a-whistling, 619
  troubles of the little, 699
  want my, to be British, 969
  when I was a, 390, 820
  when I was a beggarly, 528
  wherever you are, 816
  whose voice shall rise, 947
  with a spelling-book, 714
  with the heart of a king, 1226
Boys about my age, 815
  are shaking off the mud, 922
  begin, the way that, 481
  claret the liquor for, 237
  come home, till the, 841
  company of, about him, 123
  fear, with bugs, 52
  flying kites, 677
  for His delight, made, 759
Boys, generous instinct in, 571
  go wooing in my, 257
  got any, the marshal said, 510
  grown tall, men are, 1065
  handsome were the, 1025
  hardly more than, 901
  keep kicking my dawg around, 1068
  learn to spell, 430
  little, made of snips and snails, 322
  mention with a cheerful face, 966
  not to be sent into foreign wars, 916
  O Boys! O Boys! 882
  one of your, 886
  that met him, uv us, 698
  that swim on bladders, 73
  the times I've seen, 882
  things for well-born, to learn, 1129
  three merry, are we, 127
  three singing, 1027
  throughout eternity, 835
  throw stones at frogs, 1121
  when I was a boy, 821, 822
  would gather there, 501
Boy's will is the wind's will, 436
Boyhood saw Greek islands, my, 1010
  visions of, 621
Boyhood's years, tears of, 336
Boy-scouts practising again, 949
Boyville, King of, 813
Bozzy, come to me my dear, 237
Brace, nerves and finer fibres, 225
  our slackness, 1025
  thee when times are hard, 1098
  themselves against you, 538
Braced against the pushing planet, 973
Bradford, but for grace of God there goes John, 18
  governor of Plymouth, 541
Braes, among thy green, 286
  run about the, 286
Brag and bluster rant and shout, 761
  made not here his, 105
  of, this vault to, 86
  one went to, 165
Brags, Pakenham made his, 349
Braggart with my tongue, 88
Bragging of crests and pedigrees, 671
Brahmin caste of New England, 453
  sings, hymn the, 410
  Turk and, 755
Braid, blowing the ringlet from the, 465
Braids of lilies, twisted, 158
Brain and heart alike depart, 578
  as dry as the remainder biscuit, 49
  book and volume of my, 92
  books the children of the, 191
  brighter, 857
  bullets of the, 39
  burn from my, 846
  children of an idle, 77
  close and sharp on heart and, 662
  coinage of your, 95
  creatures of the, 551
  daft old, 830
  deeply folded in my, 791
  feed my, with better things, 846
  gleam in my, 878
  has corridors, 585
  haunts and obsesses my, 1180

Brain, heat-oppressed, 85
  him with his lady's fan, 61
  is in a muddle, your, 795
  let school-masters puzzle their, 253
  light broke in upon my, 356
  like madness in the, 315
  may devise laws, 44
  memory warder of the, 85
  mint of phrases in his, 40
  more brawn than, 1097
  must know, gladness that, 366
  not so much, as ear-wax, 75
  of feathers, 215
  Plato's, 410
  possess a poet's, 30
  sang in my, 882
  shallow draughts intoxicate the, 210
  the best heart the best, 602
  tires the, 735
  too finely wrought, 262
  trust, the, 1051
  unquiet heart and, 467
  vex the, with no researches, 280
  warms the, 828
  what hand and, went ever paired, 487
  with mingled junk, 886
  would swim, poor little, 648
  written troubles of the, 88
Brains better for living on their own fat, 530
  burnt out of our, 625
  could not move, 290
  cudgel thy, no more, 96
  enough to make a fool of himself, 704
  exudations of a man's, 241
  new eras in their, 732
  of men, care draws in the, 82
  of weary folk, a million, 936
  quicker than their, 911
  steal away their, 101
  two sets of, 800
  unhappy, for drinking, 101
  were out, when the, 87
Brain's old ghostly house, 978
Brainier than Pennsylvania, 944
Brakemen walk along the roof-tops, 1004
Brambles were always catching, 929
Bramble-dew, eyes of gold and, 703
Branch, cut is the, 32
  from the gardens above, 271
  hang up the ivy, 51
Branches, giant, tossed, 370
  lop superfluous, 60
  ne'er remember, 383
  of arithmetic, different, 598
  of evil, hacking at the, 514
  of learning, 45
  of the pencil-tree, 701
  strip him of his, 594
Branch-charmed by the earnest stars, 384
Brand in the dark ashes, hides a, 373
  of the dog is upon him, 776
Branded a villain, 926
Brandy and water, glass of, 290
  and water, sipped, 289
  hero must drink, 237
  nothing extenuate for the, 417
  taste a little, 333
  worships gin or, 578
Branksome Hall, 306
Brass, a coin of, 504
  as sounding, 1246
Brass band, dog following a, 1033
  bright bowl of, 1020
  events are, 531
  find one, 805
  fronts of, 1042
  hat, definition of, 994
  men's evil manners live in, 74
  nor stone nor earth, 107
  wall of, 825
Brass-bound man, robust and, 784
Brat, lest the stolen, be known, 262
Bravado, met the sun's, 896
Brave, all, and many generous, 470
  and bonny, Sabbath day child is, 1068
  and good, a lad both, 405
  and strong, we will be, 843
  and the great lie there in state, 540
  and true, my lad so, 579
  day to fire the, 219
  days of old, 400
  days when I was twenty-one, 482
  deserve the lovely, 559
  endeavor to do thy duty, 686
  entertainments, 182
  faith hath not lived in vain, 507
  for it, always were, 664
  forlornly, 428
  fortune helps the, 1095
  from a safe distance, 1076
  home of the, 332
  how sleep the, 247
  I would be, 924
  man carves out his fortune, 1148
  man chooses, the, 525
  man dies on the tree, how a, 933
  man draws his sword, 219
  man with a sword, the, 722
  man's eyes, 1082
  men and bold, 1062
  men and worthy patriots, 162
  men before Agamemnon, 358
  men, fair women and, 352
  men living and dead, 456
  men were living before Agamemnon, 1099
  new world, 33
  noble race and, 364
  none but the, deserves the fair, 176
  o'erhanging firmament, 92
  of all the earth, 764
  our soldiers were, 193
  that are no more, 267
  that die for wrongs, 906
  the vigilant the active the, 270
  to fight aloud is very, 584
  to satirize the, 1007
  toll for the, 267
  translunary things, 30
  went down, the, 690
  when falls the soldier, 609
  who combats bravely is not therefore, 209
  who rush to glory, 328
  with faint memories, 879
  your storm with firm endeavor, 638
Brave-hearted, O wise man O, 891
Bravely die, those who, 217
  thou becomest thy bed, 105
  to live on or bravely end, 1080
  who combats, 209
Braver be, no lesson can, 569
  marble, many a, 165
  not, he that leaps the wall, 604
  thing, I have done one, 117
Bravery never goes out of fashion, 484
  of his grief, 97
  with all her, on, 157
Bravest, a corporation of the, 378
  are the tenderest, 565
  battle that ever was fought, 657
  by far, but the, 1062
  men, agricultural population produces, 1109
  of them all, 780
  spirits have been base born, 124
Braw brass collar, 285
  brecht moonlecht necht, 824
Brawlers of the auction mart, 722
Brawling judgments, delivers, 470
  woman, 1234
Brawls loud with waterfalls, 438
Brawn, bronze and gold and, 282
  nor brain can splice, neither, 943
  than brain, more, 1097
Brawny or rough, no matter how, 589
Brayed horrible discord, 153
  with minstrelsy, 81
Brazen and breaking shout, 979
  chariots, wheels of, 153
  throat of war, 155
Breach, endure not yet a, 118
  honoured in the, 91
  imminent deadly, 100
  once more unto the, 66
Bread and butter, it's my, 1028
  and butter of mine, no, 1151
  and butter, quarrel with my, 192
  and butter, she was cutting, 481
  and butter, smell of, 357
  and peace, man shall know, 1009
  and salt, eaten your, 776
  and wine, believe in Your, 942
  and wine, dark hands for, 1023
  and work for all, 432
  ask them for, 829
  better halfe a lofe than no, 15
  butter to my, 914
  corn made, 859
  crammed with distressful, 67
  crust of, 965
  crust of, and liberty, 214
  daily, 882
  earn his, 863
  eat, in the sweat of thy face, 1223
  eaten in secret is pleasant, 1233
  even pre-sliced, 1016
  for your daily, 631
  he is, 21
  He took the, and brake it, 118
  home-made miracles of, 935
  I broke with you, 960
  I like good, 1066
  if his son ask, 1093, 1240
  in sorrow, ate his, 1172
  in sorrow ate, ne'er his, 439
  in the other hand, shows the, 1093
  is the staff of life, 191
  jug of wine a loaf of, 1133
  labour for our, 940
  lack their daily, 924
  like eating new, 525
  live for, 409
  living Homer begged his, 124
  looked to government for, 261
  Lord shall give thee, 19
  love, respect, honor, 1210
  my daily, 884
  nor his seed begging, 1230
  not daily, but bread of life, 380
  oaten, 122
  of banishment, bitter, 59

Bread of idleness, 1235
  of life, 380
  of life, I am the, 1244
  one half-pennyworth of, 62
  only, man doth not live by, 1225
  our daily, 1240
  pudding, 799
  ready made, loaves of, 1171
  royal slice of, 914
  savor of other's, 1136
  should be so dear, that, 392
  spoiled the, 556
  sympathy's sustaining, 595
  that bringeth strength, 682
  they fling to their dogs, 559
  to one dying of thirst, 716
  upon the waters, 1236
  which side my, is buttred, 17
  which strengthens man's heart, 188
  whole staff of, 188
  with one fish-ball, don't give, 555
  wondrous, 840
Breadlines, heard of unemployment and, 1021
Bread-sauce of the happy ending, 666
Breadth of heaven betwixt you, 428
  of my nail, taller by, 191
Break all chains, I, 697
  an oath he never made, 142
  and bend, if my friendships, 988
  and cry or grouch and swear, 991
  and give no sign, hearts that, 452
  better is to bow then, 13
  bruised reed shall he not, 1238
  but one of a thousand keys, 441
  even, 904
  faith with us who die, 836
  feeling your sudden brightness, 958
  for pain and very shame, 814
  his neck and cease to live, 918
  into foam of flowers, 630
  it to our hope, 89
  its chain, ere sorrow, 371
  its links so soon, pain to, 334
  lake where the cool waves, 576
  my shins against it, 48
  my troth, 40
  no canon of the social code, 736
  of day, eyes the, 37
  of day, heard a bird at, 933
  of day, lark mounting at, 300
  of the wave, 362
  off from that entanglement, 1087
  on hill and plain, 702
  on the beach, never shall, 609
  on the lips while meeting, 431
  our promises to pay, 348
  out and go mad, 882
  out in little time, storm will, 183
  out into a bitter cry, 694
  out, let us, 692
  the glass, still shall you, 825
  the hearts of kith and kin, 874
  the legs of time, 451
  the sword, 952
  their eggs at the smaller end, 191
  thy word, make thee, 1125
  until the day, 1236
  up housekeeping, when you, 640
  up the night and make it beautiful, 566
  up, when we, 881
  where billows never, 187
  you may shatter, you may, 336
Breaks a butterfly upon a wheel, 213
Breaks forth in strange eruptions, 62
  his birth's invidious bar, 468
  his magic chains at curfew time, 158
  no bones, a jest, 237
  through a gloom of clouds, 197
Breakers, dangerous, of the Euxine, 360
  of ordered bounds, 757
  wantoned with thy, 355
Breakfast, contentment that comes with, 1012
  on lion's lip, 67
  project a scheme for her, 203
  with appetite you have, 73
Breakfast-table, national, 505
  newspaper at your, 415
  well-provisioned, 422
Breakfast-tables of people indifferent to press, 804
Breaking flood, murmur of the, 679
  of day in the lone east, 869
  sleep that knows not, 308
  waves dashed high, 370
Break-o'-day in a boozing ken, 710
Breast, arm the obdured, 150
  at thy charitable, 951
  baby at my, 105
  bind the motto to thy, 1173
  blush upon thy, 586
  cruel spike impaled his, 586
  dare sail upon her patient, 1103
  earth's half-shielded, 586
  eternal in the human, 207
  fair as thine ideal, 354
  feeble woman's, 303
  forward, marched, 494
  friendly and comforting, 693
  from my brain and from my, 846
  hairy, 858
  heart within your, 1008
  hold me to your deep, 619
  in her, the wave of life, 390
  in some corner of the, 581
  in some quiet, 687
  keep alive in your, 268
  knock the, 157
  marble of her snowy, 145
  monuments upon my, 374
  my fair love's ripening, 385
  no, shall know, 943
  of doves, soft as the, 939
  of her gown, 421
  of the waters is ploughed, 712
  on her white, 212
  on the quiet earth's, 523
  on thy, to be borne, 355
  one master-passion in the, 208
  panther caged within my, 943
  peace within my, 840
  reddened all his, 681
  render back from out thy, 359
  robin's, gleameth, 586
  round his, the ripples break, 386
  round its, the rolling clouds, 251
  sleeping on her, 369
  soothe the savage, 193
  straying to find the, 548
  tamer of the human, 243
  that gives the rose, into the, 575
  the stiller sea, must, 882
  the swelling tide, first to, 603
  thinking of it on her, 683
  thy, encloseth my poor heart, 71
  told to her mutual, 328
  trembles in the, 306
  truth hath a quiet, 59
  two hands upon the, 567
  upon thy Saviour's, 666
Breast, weariness may toss him to my, 136
  where learning lies, 217
  whose glory was their dream, 879
  withstood with dauntless, 245
  wonderful grass upon your, 553
Breasts are orbs of heavenly frame, 27
  beat their manly, 761
  brown, 979
  must suckle slaves, 359
  oppose gallant, 1100
  that heave, 763
  the blows of circumstance, 468
  the keen air, 249
  the ocean-furrows, he, 570
  within our, this jewel lies, 226
Breast-high amid the corn, 390
Breast-knot gay, scarlet, 573
Breastplate of faith and love, 1247
  what stronger, 69
Breath, a transitory, 504
  all incense, morn with, 353
  and finer spirit, 295
  away, able to take his, 490
  bated, and whispering humbleness, 45
  blew back, 585
  boldest held his, 328
  brief as the taking, 961
  brightness in our, 903
  by the gate of, 631
  call back the fleeting, 244
  can make them, 250
  content with their short, 729
  divine, wafted by, 473
  down and out of, 63
  draught of a, 362
  esteem and love preserve our, 1040
  eulogy's blandest, 541
  extend a mother's, 213
  fail sun and, 533
  faith hath a fleeting, 761
  for lack of, 157
  for the whole tune, 745
  grown grey from thy, 631
  has produced, 250
  heaven's, smells wooingly, 85
  her first-born's, 362
  history held to your, 1027
  hot and cold with the same, 1077
  hour of, 857
  hurricane's sultry, 554
  I'll taunt ye with my latest, 447
  in our mouth, 780
  in steel, thou set, 1013
  in the drawing of a, 764
  is a ware that will not keep, 742
  is never shaken, whose, 937
  kept his, to cool his pottage, 1119
  life of mortal, 436
  lightly draws its, 295
  like caller air, 270
  may destroy, a, 250
  merry London gave me, 746
  most breathes, where, 108
  of decay, in the moist, 575
  of eternal morning, 583
  of flowers is sweeter in the air, 111
  of God, his life a, 506
  of heaven, 264
  of ice, blooms o'er, 642
  of kindness, with the, 567
  of kings, princes the, 284
  of life, 154
  of men away, takes the, 429
  of morn, sweet is the, 152
  of power, fame is the, 728
  of the multitude, musty, 750

Breath of the wind, 867
  of twilight, when the, 809
  one mighty, 337
  open at thy, 626
  pauses of one's dying, 534
  perfume of her, 421
  places of my, 947
  regular as infant's, 317
  rides on the posting winds, 105
  say beneath my, 1031
  seemed waste of, 794
  shapen by my, 756
  sighed out its little, 746
  sons of God yield up their, 560
  spare your, 1119, 1141, 1154
  summer's, 659
  summer's ripening, 78
  Swede with alcoholic, 1064
  tempestuous, 629
  till time lose, 718
  to the last moment of his, 252
  to the latest, 209
  true to your last, 875
  twilight hour of, 802
  upon the flame, God's, 1186
  utter sweet, 43
  we draw, unnoticed as the, 780
  we waste our, 998
  weary of, 392
  what chisel could cut, 57
  wit is the only, 996
  with one, attunes the spheres, 514
  with toil of, 319
  with uninforming, 905
  wither at the north-wind's, 370
Breaths, in thoughts not, 506
Breathe beneath the sun, while we, 469
  free, yearning to, 694
  his better doth not, 71
  his flame, 372
  if such there, 307
  in England, slaves cannot, 264
  not his name, 334
  our evening prayer, when we, 502
  our native air, to, 1010
  prayer for all who lie beneath, 782
  the years, you can, 938
  thoughts that, 244
  to God a prayer, I, 517
  were life, as tho' to, 464
Breathes a prayer for him, 405
  all Arabia, 212
  all's-well, he who, 651
  must suffer, who, 190
  out contagion to this world, 95
  statue that, 609
  there the man, 307
  upon a bank of violets, 53
  with human breath, no life that, 462
Breathed, a song into the air, 829
  a word, most gifted poet that ever, 516
  first true gentleman that ever, 115
  its killing chills, 703
  the long long night away, 473
  upon dead bodies, 415
Breathers of this world, 108
Breathing, can refrain from, 247
  cease, 922
  clay, life but, 223
  closer is He than, 467
  household laws, 298
  low, when the winds are, 368
  of the common wind, 297
  soft and low, 390
Breathing through the night, 390
  time of day, 97
Breathing-time, peace only a, 258
Breathless vigil, kept a, 985
  we flung us, 944
  with adoration, 297
Brebis tondue, à la, 138, 242
Bred at Edinborough, men, 228
  at Oxford or Cambridge, 170
  en bawn in a brier-patch, 689
  from pure digestion, 153
  in the bone, 17, 1092
  in the kitchen, 246
  in them by ruthless fire, 586
  out of hardship, 1020
  tell me where is fancy, 45
  them in racial loyalty, 865
  to the sea, 1043
  us even worse than they, 1098
Breeches are so queer, 450
  blue coat red, 321
  cost him but a crowne, 101, 256
  like a book in, 313
  upon his backside, 241
  women wear the, 122
  wouldn't hurt, 738
Breed a habit in a man, 34
  and haunt, where they most, 85
  and nurse, bear them, 277
  cleaner, 1069
  in cats eare, 16
  mischief, little neglect may, 227
  of men, happy, 59
  of noble bloods, 81
  of their horses and dogs, 184
  other men, other countries, 862
  rare rare, 796
  the past again, 472
  your kind, lived to, 946
Breeds by a composture, 81
  fine thoughts, never, 1131
  pestilence, 281
  very valiant creatures, 67
Breeding, care in my, 199
  due to gentle, 1080
  lilacs out of dead land, 953
  man's want of, 1114
  men of loyal, 561
  test of man or woman's, 720
  write with ease to show, 279
Breeks, wantin' the, 866
Breeze, as if upon the, 878
  blow through life like a, 1022
  braved the battle and the, 327
  death rides on every, 342
  drops in the pool, 516
  free as the, 305
  freshened fragrant, 980
  garden, 961
  her voice lives on in the, 501
  is on the sea, 310
  of the morning, up to the, 826
  slim poplars in the, 1006
  summer, comes by, 309
  without a, 315
Breezes blow o'er which no, 905
  blow, while these hot, 445
  borne by ruthless, 605
  free, flag of, 715
  stir his hair, mountain, 923
Breezy hill that skirts the down, 269
  leap of the torrent, 543
Breffny, little waves of, 835
Brekeke-kesh, koash koash, 1087
Brer Fox he lay low, 688
Brest, book of natur's learned, 1148
Brethren, all mankind are my, 271
  born, likenesses in, 1082
  earthly, 645
Brethren, great twin, 400
  least of these my, 1242
  to dwell together in unity, 1232
Brevity is the soul of wit, 92
  its body, and wit its soul, 316
  of life, 1166
  what is the use of, 1110
Brews, as he, so shall he drink, 118
Bribe, death's boatman takes no, 1098
  right and left, I will, 425
  too poor for a, 246
Bric-à-brac, among the, 954
Brick and steel and stone, 1005
  straw to make, 1224
Bricks, always throwing, 891
  and mortar, 1019
  are alive at this day, 69
  build it out of, 803
  by chance and fortune, 1120
  gilded, 884
  sun lies supple on the, 1005
Brick-dust man comes in, 229
Bridal chamber, come to the, 362
  of the earth and sky, 135
Bride, foeman's, 306
  hail the, 624
  half of the world a, 735
  in her beauty and pride, 474
  in her rich adornin', 685
  society my glittering, 302
  to a lad gone down, 981
  wife is dearer than the, 239
Brides of Enderby, play uppe the, 540
Bride-bed to have deck'd, 97
Bridegroom, fresh as a, 61
  hail the, 624
  half of the world a, 735
Bridge across a hundred years, 510
  don't cross the, till you come to it, 440
  for him, building this, 823
  habit builds the, 676
  Horatius kept the, 400
  is a sad song, de railroad, 1020
  leading from light to light, 440
  lives near the, 246
  London, is falling down, 1019
  of asses, 1092
  of blue, 439
  of Sighs, on the, 353
  of time, meet we on the, 543
  our myth, that great, 1013
  that arched the flood, 409
  to the moon, build a, 515
  world is merely a, 1219
Bridges, buildings and, 1019
Bridge-head, I come up to the, 1003
Bridle, between the spur and the, 138
  reins a shake, gae his, 287
  taxed, 314
Bridled, millions ready saddled and, 409
  saddled and, to be ridden, 169
Brief and frail and blue, you are, 988
  as a dragon-fly's repose, 529
  as flower falling, 961
  as the lightning, 42
  as the taking, 961
  as time becomes more, 1214
  as water falling, 961
  candle, out, 88
  chronicles of the time, 93
  command of Lee, at the, 690
  course, in its, 1064
  delight eternal quiet, 759
  even as bright, 368
  have little care that life is, 757

Brief in expression, 332
  is life, ah, 607
  let me be, 91
  life is here our portion, 518
  period of sleep, a nap is a, 721
  since life is, 718
  words when actions wait, 644
Briefest moment yours or mine, 840
Brier and beech and lime, 914
  leafless by my door, 629
Briers, how full of, this working-day world, 48
Brier-patch, bred en bawn in a, 689
Brig, Nancy, 622
  transom of a merchant, 413
Brigades, give me but two, 552
Brigand cares and worries, 671
Bright Alfarata, 406
  and agreeable children attract, 1123
  and beautiful English girl, 624
  and yellow gold, 391
  Apollo's lute, 41
  array, covers my, 1201
  array, ignorant faith and, 878
  array, mine in, 852
  as a berry, 844
  as wine, 951
  as young diamonds, 178
  birds that eternally flew, 673
  blue squills, 856
  bowl of brass is beautiful, 1020
  boys mention, when, 966
  brief even as, 368
  brokenly, like moonbeams, 573
  candle of the Lord, 393
  company of heaven, 955
  consummate flower, 153
  countenance of truth, 162
  dark with excessive, 151
  day is done, 105
  day will fill, 643
  day will not cannot last, 516
  enchanting stars shine pure, 517
  eye, more harmony in her, 168
  faces of children, see the, 643
  gold ring on her wand, 334
  hopes yet to find me, for the, 543
  hour to waste, nor suffer one, 474
  I saw her eye was, 387
  if their faces suddenly became, 1165
  in hue, quaint in form and, 569
  in thy eyes, 579
  is the ring of words, 703
  jewels of the mine, 370
  lily grow, have you seen a, 119
  metropolis of flowers, 756
  midsummer day, one, 605
  need to make it, 718
  nimble of the marrow-nerve, 576
  now and here, 1051
  or cloudy weather, in, 612
  or good, creature not too, 299
  particular star, 53
  reversion in the sky, 217
  searchlights of science, 809
  shoots of everlastingness, 170
  smile haunts me still, 501
  star would I were stedfast, 385
  steel made not alone for blade, 504
  still, angels are, 88
  streams play, where the, 568
  streets of air, stroll, 937
  sun of heaven, 74
  suns may scorch, 404
  sweet day so, 135
  the pure the beautiful the, 665
Bright the sunshine as to-day, 581
  things come to confusion, 42
  to-day, let me keep, 863
  tragic thing, glory is that, 585
  transient chaste as morning dew, 202
  umbrellas in the rain, 995
  waters meet, where the, 335
  with calm delight, 610
  young lady named, 844
Brighten as I draw near, 626
  as they take flight, blessings, 202
Brightens, frost prairie, 565
  how the wit, 211
Brightening face, Aurora shows her, 225
  to the last, prospects, 250
Brighter brain, with, 857
  clime, in some, 273
  in renown than thy past, 407
  ray, emits a, 252
  than its own, kindle a, 643
  the glitter, 1102
  worlds around me breaking, 396
Brightest arts, fashions, 251
  blade grows dim with rust, 453
  eyes have brighter shone, 432
  fair, loved the, 239
  fell, though the, 88
  flashes in the world of thought, 542
  heaven of invention, 66
  into dawn, breaks, 1082
  meanest of mankind, 208
Bright-eyed fancy, 244
  science watches, 244
Bright-flaming heat-full fire, 1147
Brightly smile and sweetly sing, 365
Brightness break, your sudden, 958
  falls from the air, 816
  in our breath, 903
  lost all her original, 149
  of the day, 516
  spring has less of, 459
  waned, 1025
Bright-plumaged rhythms, 855
Brignall banks are wild and fair, 309
Brilliance, no conceit of, 1008
Brilliant and bold, 1180
  chief, irregularly great, 425
  course to run, far and, 362
  Frenchman never knew, 263
  men, dullard's envy of, 833
  stream of verbiage, 578
Brillig and the slithy toves, 598
Brim, o'er night's, day boils, 485
  pleasure drown the, 53
Brimming eye, with its little, 369
Brimstone bed, from his, 321
Brindled cow, couple-colored as a, 672
  hair, Andrew with the, 703
Brine, oh give me the flashing, 502
  test of, 859
Bring a horse to the river, 138
  again, kisses, 37
  all sweet sounds together, 634
  all to the woman, 1249
  another cup, 441
  back her heart, 791
  back the faded bays, 947
  back those midnights, 857
  bad news, never good to, 104
  diadems and fagots, 410
  down fruit unheard-of, 818
  down my gray hairs, 1224
  dramatist your pen, 658
  forth enough, 394
Bring forth, what a day may, 1234
  fresh showers, I, 366
  good news, seemed to, 986
  hither the fatted calf, 1243
  home knowledge, 237
  home wealth of the Indies, 237
  immortality to light, 549
  in a new word, to, 1145
  in sight that picture fair, 687
  its task, each day will, 591
  me flesh bring me wine, 1044
  me forth for all Greeks, didst, 1083
  me honey of Hymettus, 601
  me my bow of burning gold, 282
  me to-night a lotus, 639
  me your tears, 335
  my pain to end, 987
  my tribute to his grave, 307
  no more vain oblations, 1236
  novelist your notebook, 658
  our friend exceeding near, 587
  our years to an end, 1231
  sad thoughts to the mind, 295
  slander where it cannot bless, 799
  so much money as 'twill, 142
  sunshine to the lives of others, 750
  the dearest face that flies, 674
  the light to lighten mortals, 860
  the philosophic mind, 301
  the summer in your eyes, 908
  the sunset near, woods that, 672
  their coins each day, 805
  them who dare to fly, 1051
  thoughts you, 474
  to life fresh beauty, 476
  to light some kindly word, 888
  to their high imagining, 620
  us back when a-going wrong, 496
  us through, chance will, 547
  whate'er to-day may, 797
  you all back, God will, 1252
  you coloured toys, when I, 1200
  you cowslips in a hat, 983
  you home shoulder-high, 743
  you love and devotion, 826
Brings cool dew in his little bill, 444
  forth a mouse, mountain, 180
  gladness to eyes which fail, 397
  her knitting, 1181
  him again to our religion, 110
  in some boats, fortune, 106
  me to an end, in a moment, 195
  palpable access of knowledge, 299
  sweet sleep down, music that, 463
  the constant sun, 501
  with careless step, 822
Bringer, comprehends some, of that joy, 43
  of unwelcome news, 64, 1079
Bringeth home the bee, 328
Bringing money, 258
Brink, one little pause upon the, 626
  punch-bowl's, 659
Brisk and giddy-paced times, 54
  as a bee in conversation, 233
  is the London air, 857
  minor pants for twenty-one, 214
  or grave, 266
Brisker pipes than poetry, 743
Bristol, bombed city of, 1009
  Channel, swam across the, 498
Britain at heaven's command, 225
  boasts, mountains, 575

Britain, tell, ye who mark this monument, 1076
  where now is, 399
Britain's crown, ambassador from, 474
  glory, forgot was, 565
Britannia needs no bulwarks, 327
  passed o'er pale, 194
  rule the waves, 225
Brither, loved him like a vera, 287
British ale improving worth, 258
  and Russian peoples, refusal of, 897
  autobiography, 737
  blood and bone, 848
  bourgeoisie, 984
  calf is laid mouldering in the grave, 293
  Constitution, like the, 650
  Constitution most subtle organism, 450
  Empire and United States mixed up together, 849
  Empire, distribution of the, 969
  Empire, friendliness of, 838
  Empire, liquidation of, 851
  fleet, power of the, 838
  fleet, predominant feature in the, 284
  Isles, this little speck, 452
  Lloyd's, too new for, 670
  man, smell the blood of a, 99
  manhood, no sounder piece of, 378
  march by land or sea, if the, 949
  men of genius, origins of, 739
  muse, transports of a, 185
  Museum, private hotels and the, 1018
  nation, greatness of the, 197
  nation unique, 850
  oak, shadow of the, 260
  public in a fit of morality, 398
  public-school system, 607
  sentence, structure of, 848
  sneer, self-complacent, 513
  stare, stony, 469
  want my boy to be, 969
  war-battered, 974
  wooer and Seville lady, between, 478
British-Americans and Irish Americans and German-Americans, 700
Briton, even in love, 304
Britons, air to, dearest, 443
  never shall be slaves, 225
  strolling round among the, 1124
  true, while we're, 562
  who can compare with, 483
Brittle, dream the bonds were, 631
  glass of the years is, 631
Broach'd him to, death has, 274
Broad acres a patent of nobility, 582
  and ample road, 154
  and deep continueth, 783
  as ten thousand beeves, 575
  as the blue sky above, 441
  as the kingdoms and empires of old, 504
  awake, stab my spirit, 703
  based upon her people's will, 462
  blown, all his crimes, 95
  bosom sleeping, on her, 570
  brimming water, off a, 918
  daylight of prosperity, 343
  earth of ours, in this, 535
  expanse, on Lake Erie's, 605
  for self-complacent British sneer, 513
Broad is the way, 1240
  mantle of charity, 329
  margin to my life, I love a, 514
  mouth of the Amazon, 733
  need to make it, 718
  way, shun the, 305
Broad-backed hippopotamus, 954
Broad-based under all is planted, 1010
Broadcast doings of the day and night, 62
Broadcloth without, 266
Broadway, my regards to, 880
  shadows lay along, 431
Brocade, silver and gold, 907
Broccoli, dear, it's, 1015
Brogues, clouted, 106
Broider the world upon a loom, 791
Broke, cable, 71
  is the goblet, 447
  loose, all hell, 153
  no promise, who, 210
  that dish, hadn't, 968
  the bank at Monte Carlo, 1047
  the die, nature, 356
  the mould, nature, 356
  the oar and the boat went down, 572
  the tie that links my soul, 560
  to every known mischance, 779
  up and dislocated, 661
  we'll keep ye, 802
  when time is, and no proportion kept, 60
Broken and contrite heart, 1230
  and dishonored fragments, 341
  at the fountain, pitcher be, 1236
  bones, expect bacon and meet with, 1157
  by a single rest, 759
  by one crow, 923
  by the spade, 552
  flutes of Arcady, 818
  friendships, must find, 879
  from the stem, 756
  glass, it's, 817
  golden bowl be, 1236
  heads, land of, 847
  healed the heart that's, 474
  heart lies here, a, 401
  hearts and desolated years, 593
  hearts, land of, 847
  if revealed, whose charms were, 507
  in from birth, not, 398
  in heart, the weary the, 533
  into ruts and quagmires, 376
  it up for your daily bread, 631
  Jerusalem, 524
  not quickly, 1235
  of dancing, would not be, 891
  only by my life's end, 947
  pinion, bird with the, 643
  reed, 113
  reed, staff of this, 1237
  relations, renewal of, 636
  the more easily, 1102
  wing, one has a, 947
  with the soil, we have, 1000
  with the storms of state, 74
  world, mending his, 896
Broken-hearted for his sins, 719
  half, 351
  hoped we were both, 633
  languish, 620
  lean above me, 929
  we had ne'er been, 287
Brokenly bright like moonbeams, 573
Bromley to the City, from, 972
Broncho that would not be broken, 891
Bron-rhuddyn, breast-burned, 444
Bronze and gold and brawn, 282
  and salt, tongue of, 1008
  button, sacred, 630
  caryatids of a genial race, 962
  changed earth's golden time to, 1099
  dull, 597
  is the mirror of the form, 1079
  lodge in marble or in, 612
  some of, 1007
  that sings, turn this, 951
Bronzed lank man, a, 891
Brood be fed, that an idle, 1088
  food on which I, 968
  of folly, 160
  of self-appointed judges, 612
  over in solitude, 344
  that's viler still, 1098
Broods all day, one, 947
  icy, 924
Brooding in vast infant sagacity, 937
  mate, 669
  on the years that were, 621
  over days to come, 831
  over putrid eggs, 292
  through the night, 998
Brook and river meet, where the, 434
  can see no moon but this, 335
  careless babble of the, 665
  fast by a, 269
  flow, could not hear the, 458
  noise like of a hidden, 315
  smooth runs water where, is deep, 69
  sparkling with a, 346
  that turns a mill, 289
  the weather, 41
  these ashes little, 303
  village, 989
Brooks, books in the running, 48
  in Vallombrosa, 148
  make rivers, as, 177
  moon looks on many, 335
  nooks sloping into, 346
  of the blond country, 1008
  rodless Walton of the, 733
  shallow, and rivers wide, 160
Brook's motion clear without strife, 501
Brooke's war sonnets, learnt, 966
Brooked no disguise, 735
  the eternal devil, 81
Brooklyn distinguished for bibliophiles, 873
  moon comes over, 1034
Brookside, I wandered by the, 458
Broom, new, sweeps clean, 15
Broomstick, witch upon a, 1151
  write upon a, 192
Broth, Tammany cooks spoiled the, 1021
Brother, am I not a man and, 1041
  and good friend the sun, 927
  art thou in misery, 586
  art thou lonely O my, 788
  author, if a, 324
  be of good courage, 1238
  call my, back to me, 370
  courtly cruel, 478
  dawn is my, 821
  dealing with a, 1074
  do not stumble, courage, 499
  draw a, to his side, 926
  equal and kindly, 379
  far off, than a, 1234
  followed brother, 305

Brother, friend equal to a, 1074
  from the dust, raised a, 504
  golden, 937
  help my ailing, 1067
  I grew so like my, 630
  John, neighbors buried, 630
  jostle a, 657
  kill, every author would his, 167
  man, gently scan your, 285
  may yet line up with brother, 887
  meet our, in the gloom, 664
  my friend and my, 589
  near the throne, no, 213
  of death, sleep the, 1073
  of ephemeral honor, 1179
  of Jesus, Joses the, 923
  of the Angle, 139
  of the loved Assisian, 827
  of the rich, a little, 1048
  one, anticipates another, 1119
  question as a, might, 925
  souls, friends and, 471
  stick more close than a, 783
  sticketh closer than a, 1233
  the creed would stifle me, 880
  the gods were good to you, 631
  to death, 30
  to relieve, a, 285
  to them that toil, 642
  which of us has known his, 1017
  whom someone should save, 1047
  will follow the plow, his, 675
Brothers, all the, too, 55
  appear to be, 1030
  are oppressed, if our, 1009
  called Both and Either, 1117
  companioned among, 1032
  counterfeit presentment of two, 95
  dead, all, 812
  even of, 773
  forty thousand, 97
  freed, our, 1069
  help and save his, 591
  ho to California go, 502
  in blood and tongue our, 443
  in distress, 285
  in the tavern room, 664
  live together as, 436
  Romans were like, 400
  row, the stream runs fast, 334
  seeking the ideal, 808
  sons and kindred slain, 167
  we band of, 67
  were valiant, all the, 1052
  you were a good crowd, 726
Brother's, called my, father dad, 57, 115
  keeper, am I my, 1223
  murder, a, 95
  name, care of a, 690
Brother-devil to despair, 675
Brotherhood, a mystic bond of, 378
  crown thy good with, 737
  cult of blood, 787
  faith in, 910
  glow of, 381
  grant us, 1009
  meaner law than, 597
  not of words but of acts, 1009
  of man, 875
  of venerable trees, 298
  that binds the brave, 764
  will not come to pass, 1189
  world's, 815
Brother-in-law is haberdasher, 614
Brotherly affection, entertain a, 268
  love, 1196
Brought a light and smallish box, 700
Brought all to mind, 794
  as a lamb to the slaughter, 1238
  back my night, day, 162
  death into the world, 148
  forth a mouse, 1076, 1107, 1114
  forth in the morning, they are, 1119
  in little, you have, 1252
  in upon a platter, 954
  low, when false things are, 650
  me bitter news to hear, 553
  my father home feet first, 577
  nigh thee, often, 628
  nothing into this world, we, 1248
  on the dusky hour, midnight, 153
  relief to any laden life, 604
  the army home, 964
  their album unto you, 169
  to death's door, 525
  to land a single volume, 300
  to mind, never, 286
  too long a day, 390
  up in this city, 1245
  with them all that speaks in tears, 618
Broun as is a berye, 5
Brow, a cloud is on thy, 446
  archness on his, 344
  azure, 355
  back from your, 639
  beauty in a, of Egypt, 43
  dead cold, 681
  earth's fevered, 445
  flushing his, 383
  furrows on another's, 202
  garlands wither on your, 141
  grand indifferent godlike, 594
  is wet with honest sweat, 433
  May-blossom, 470
  no wrinkle on thine azure, 440
  o'er that, a shadow fling, 365
  of a woman, 1200
  of labor, upon the, 753
  pain and anguish wring the, 308
  pure unclouded, 598
  seal of a king on his, 706
  serene, wend thy way with, 544
  sweat of man's, 1074
  sweat of the, 611
  tinge his, with sunset glow, 679
  twitched in their, 490
  unelected, 746
  unlined, 562
  weariness not on your, 547
  what a grace was seated on this, 95
  written on my, 618
  your bonny, was brent, 286
Brows, beetle, 77
  black, become some women, 56
  fit them to our, 1007
  gathering her, 287
  night-cap decked his, 253
  of him that uttered nothing base, 462
  sweat of a man's, 241
  sweat of my, 1148
Browbeat this world, one way to, 490
Brown, all the trees are, 523
  and bare, fields are lying, 552
  and gold, lose their, 690
  and sere, grows, 628
  arms, two, 757
  as leather, 737
  bird sang in the apple-tree, 797
  bread and the Gospel, 188
  breasts, she has, 979
  button, the little, 630
  certain shade of, 977
  heath and shaggy wood, 307
Brown, hooded in an earthly, 701
  intrepid sparrows, 756
  long and lank and, 315
  Missouri mule, 829
  nuts are getting, 584
  of the fruitful clay, 523
  owl, bold, 350
  paper, in a sort of, 167
  robin's here in coat of, 573
  study, 23
Brown-frocked brother, 827
Brown-handed children, from these, 729
Browning, among his peers, 563
  brief for thee, 326
  is what, 493
  Meredith is only a prose, 526
  plain, did you once find, 487
  some pomegranate from, 427
  stooped, until, 749
Brownstone, a very plain, 451
Brrr! goes the world, 985
Bruce, banned and hunted, 512
  has aften led, Scots wham, 286
Bruise, parmaceti for an inward, 61
Bruised albeit at the strings, 687
  crushed and, 216
  feet trod, paths his, 738
  heart, fell on that, 864
  herbs most fragrant are, 1167
  reed shall he not break, 1238
  with adversity, 37
Brunette, blonde or, 1137
Brunt, bear the, 489
Brush elbows with a thousand, 923
Brushes, then were not, 1052
Brushed against his legs, 1025
Brushers of noblemen's clothes, 113
Brussels sprouts, boiled mutton and, 1018
Brutal savages in an unknown island, 418
Brutality, industry without art is, 533
Brute, et tu, 82
  hissed the Countess, you, 798
  morose, horned, 543
  not quite a, 202
  self-sacrificing love of a, 461
Brutes, dumb, we call them, 754
  made, men, 556
  without you, 185
Brutish beasts, judgment fled to, 83
  life of man is, 132
Brutus and Cassius, meaning, 1116
  and Cassius not displayed, images of, 1121
  Caesar had his, 270
  is an honourable man, 83
  makes mine greater, 83
  no orator as, is, 83
  seemed a set of vocal cords, 1016
  the fault dear, 81
  there was a, once, 81
Bubble blown by the successful teacher, 695
  burst and now a world, 207
  fire burn and cauldron, 87
  frail as a, 767
  gonfalon, 903
  his last remark was a, 630
  honour but an empty, 176
  in the molten mass, 946
  life is a, 133
  life is mostly froth and, 577, 601
  on the fountain, like the, 308
  reputation, 49
  world's a, 112
Bubbles, borne like thy, 355
  do when they burst, just as, 453

Bubbles, earth hath, 84
  in a golden vintage caught, 1201
  life is made up of mere, 750
  like us, millions of, 1133
  poured millions of, 462
  that swim on the beaker's brim, 431
  winking at the brim, 383
Bubbling and loud-hissing urn, 265
  cry of some swimmer, 359
  groan, sinks with, 355
  noise, harmonious, 140
  venom flings, 352
  well-spring, 575
Buccaneer, fly by the last, 401
  Morgan the, 604
Buck of the first head, 41
Bucks, fat black, 892
Bucket drop of a, 1238
  drop your, where you are, 732
  of ashes, past is a, 886
  old oaken, 348
Buckets, empty, into empty wells, 265, 313
  into empty wells, 265
  ruby-rimmed beryline, 431
Bucket-shop of a refrigerator, 787
Buckhurst choose for pointed satire, 184
Buckingham Palace, changing guard at, 914
  so much for, 72
Buckle on it, silver, 770
Buckled sword, that ever, 516
Buckler of the Gaul, 779
Buckram shirts, two rogues in, 62
Bucolical juvenal, 310
Bud, be a, again, 383
  bit with an envious worm, 77
  in the frost, like a, 389
  nipped i' the, 164
  of love, 78
  perfect in its, 611
  promise of an incipient, 627
  rose is sweeter in the, 24
  to heaven conveyed, 316
  worm i' the, 55
Buds forgot to blow, 642
  of all the bonny, 612
  of roses in your hair, 855
  young, sleep, 385
Buddhas, too many, 1142
Budding branch, fair, 271
Budge an inch, would not, 1156
  doctors of the Stoic fur, 158
  I'll not, an inch, 51
  significant and, 263
Budget, municipal, 971
Buff and the blue, bide by the, 286
  bare to the, 703
  tripslip for a six cent fare, 583
Buffs, annual training with the, 875
  drunken private of the, 474
Buffalo, great old, 1008
  roam, home where the, 1046
Buffaloes, flower-fed, 891
Buffalo-backed sierras, 944
Buffet, take the, 781
Buffets and rewards, fortune's, 94
  of the world, blows and, 86
Buffler an' the desperadoes, 937
Buffoon, statesman and, 174
Bug, bounding, 691
  in a rug, snug as a, 227
  some little, 896
Bugs and fleas, free from, 1087
  fear boys with, 52
  in a basket, three little, 540
  off, fiddle all the, 1006
Bugbear, no greater, 422
Bugle forth the rights of men, 771
  grieves, the lonely, 684
  horn, one blast from his, 308
  sounding, I heard a, 635
Bugles, blare of, 767
  blow out you, 945
  going by, cry of, 757
  of the cherubim, 913
Build a better mousetrap, 416
  a bridge to the moon, 515
  a fine sonnet, 588
  a house with deep thatch, 822
  a ship of truth, 857
  a stair, I'll, 837
  a tower, intending to, 1243
  a woodshed, concludes to, 515
  again, probably never will, 991
  as thou wilt, 621
  beneath the stars, 202
  castles in Spain, 138
  castles in the air, 122
  churches in flat countries, 318
  for yourself a strong-box, 879
  high, skillful architects, 532
  houses in it, 568
  it up as chance will have it, 401
  me a nest, I will, 663
  my own, went to, 776
  on the human heart, 484
  on waste and desolation, 999
  the ladder by which we rise, 521
  the lofty rhyme, 159
  the trout a crystal stair, 881
  the world in vain, 688
  thee more stately mansions, 452
  too low they, 202
  up a home and fortune, 479
  up no plan, 976
  what we plan we, 557
  when we mean to, 64
Builds a chapel, Devil always, 187
  a church to God, 210
  a heaven in hell's despair, 281
  his name on ruins, 206
  phoenix, her spicy nest, 140
Builded better than he knew, 408
Builder also grows, unless the, 688
  blast a young, in the building, 147
  Captain Andrew the, 938
  of a temple, every man is the, 515
Builders refused, stone which the, 1232
  wrought, ere the, 911
  wrought with greatest care, 436
  yet unborn, 876
Buildeth on the vulgar heart, 64
Buildin', not a log in this, 677
Building about to fall, mice desert, 1108
  art of, 740
  castles in the air, 1155
  in, believe any man than artificer, 147
  life o' the, 86
  light principle beauty in a, 147
  things to be looked to in, 1172
  this bridge for him, 823
Buildings and bridges do not make a town, 1019
  apparatus and libraries, 591
  are the books everybody reads, 570
Built a wall between us, 841
  all we have, do we discern, 546
  an absolute trust, 84
  anew, ruin'd love when, 108
  by never a spade nor pick, 940
  expensive blocks of flats, 969
  fame on lesser ruins, 167
Built for two, a complex, 928
  God a church, 263
  in a day, Rome was not, 1157
  in such a logical way, 452
  in the eclipse, 159
  life well, the gypsy-man, 407
  many stories high, nature hath, 148
  my soul a lordly pleasure-house, 462
  states with others' ruin, 30
  their nests in my beard, 499
  their temple-walls, 709
  to last a thousand years, not, 705
  with bronze and gold, 282
  without money or toil, 509
Bulk in the dark, a, 949
Bull, a, to beguile Io, 23
  Assyrian, 469
  forge a, 392
  moose, strong as a, 734
  supreme, 830
Bulls and the bears, play with the, 970
Bullen's eyes, dawned from, 246
Bullet, damn' tough, to chew, 782
  golden, 109
  has its billet, 311
  no appeal from ballot to, 456
  nothing more democratic than a, 985
  that will kill me, 1176
  true as the, 686
Bullets made of platinum, 821
  of the brain, 39
  of yore, 643
Bullet-bearing heart, above the, 1036
Bullocks, whose talk is of, 1251
  yoke of, at Stamford fair, 65
Bully, like a tall, 210
Bulrush, knot in a, 1093
  tripped her, 375
Bulwark never failing, 1138
  of our island, floating, 248
Bulwarks against anti-republican tendencies, 273
  Britannia needs no, 327
  of the state, 660
  round its sacred, 392
Bulwer Lytton, I met Sir, 400
Bumble bee, I sat down on a, 1034
  if the law supposes that said Mr., 494
Bump the ground, 575
  upon a stone, 872
Bumps along the dusk, 696
Bumper of claret, fill me a, 348
  of good liquor, 279
  to Trinity House, 970
  toast when Peter poured, 348
Bunbury, invalid called, 724
Bunch er ha'r, fine a, 688
  of flowers, June reared that, 485
  of words, a little, 853
Bunched in mutual glee, 1013
Buncombe and the twenty-seven millions, 379
Bundle of darts to each, Scilurus offered a, 1117
  of grief, with a great, 887
  of hay, world is a, 361
  of relations, 411
  put in a, 747
Bung-hole, stopping a, 97
Bunhill Fields, from Aldermanbury to, 1014
Bunk below, been in his, 655
Bunker Hill, congressmen at, 1034
  Lexington and, 341
Bunny gamboled up, 828

Bunting, stripes stars and colors, 481
Buntline Barney, 274
Bunyan, Paul, the mightiest man, 1026
  the swart convict, 531
  was his name, 779
Buoyant hearts, discussed with, 698
Burbadge played, when, 649
Burbankian guy, some kind, 820
Burden and heat, borne the, 1241
  and the heat, bear the, 546
  assist in bearing its, 455
  every man shall bear his own, 1247
  grasshopper shall be a, 1236
  of a sigh, prayer is the, 306
  of another, ease the, 1067
  of having nothing to do, 1165
  of his song, 269
  of long living, 632
  of our civilization, 902
  of our common need, 445
  of the pride of thought, 791
  of the world on his back, 708
  of their song senseless, 993
  our remembrances, 33
  prosperous fool a grievous, 1079
  sacred, in this life, 454
  to me, leaving the, 583
  upon the Lord, cast their, 781
  which the government was laying, 748
  white man's, 780
  with superfluous, loads the day, 162
  youth and age equally a, 1088
Burdens, ease of my, 1151
  heir to the bearing of, 642
  up the hill, carry all your, 1065
Burden-bearer, what careth the, 686
Burdened heart with grief, filled his, 513
Burglaree, vary piracy with a little, 623
Burglary, flat, 40
Burgundian glass, in the full, 972
Burgundy, bottle of, 188
  the winiest wine, 806
Burial, no, this pretty pair, 258
  of an ass, 1239
  of Joseph Conrad, 708
  of the flame, cleanly, 671
  with such honour, 780
Burial-ground God's-Acre, 434
Buried a hatchet, where he, 811
  beneath the slush, 814
  brother John, 630
  by the upbraiding shore, 354
  deep below, truth was, 114
  from human eyes, deeply, 442
  her, when we have, 1005
  hurried and worried until we're, 880
  in a distant spot, 730
  in Père Lachaise, to be, 1183
  in snow, before they are, 1064
  in that vast abyss, 347
  in the dust of ages, however, 509
  in the juice which was his own, 112, 1110
  obscurely, my body to be, 113
  old Adam may be so, 1254
  on this coast, sailor, 1217
  the putrid corpse of liberty, 1210
  treasure, schooners and, 845
  when I am, 857
  with the burial of an ass, 1239
  with them, dies and is, 1083
  within a beade of amber, 112
Buries all, universal darkness, 216
  empires and cities, 271
Burn a Poland winter, 36
  at the heart of living, 1004
  daylight, 34, 178
  deep and chafe, the bays, 631
  dry fields, 664
  fire, and cauldron bubble, 87
  for England, I, 1036
  from my brain, 846
  in the morning, 810
  it, delay not an instant but, 776
  it when you've read it, 198
  lamp holds out to, 199
  old wood best to, 113
  our false shames, 931
  out human wills, to, 858
  stars that round her, 194
  to dross unminded, 876
  to the socket, 302
  unquenchably, 263
  where summer suns have been, 1014
  within us, heart, 307, 1243
  within us still, 648
  words that, 244
  your own smoke, 379
Burne candle after supper, 171
Burns brightest, old wood, 128
  like sudden sunlight, 929
  my candle, at both ends, 981
  on the edge of tempestuous years, 389
  out another's burning, 77
  seraph that adores and, 207
  when a raging fever, 199
  when the blood, 91
  will pay to Robert, 603
Burned away all barriers, 773
  black with the strong sun, 979
  body, upon my, 130
  heart ne'er within him, 307
  his clothes not to be, 1232
  is Apollo's laurel bough, 32
  my candle at both ends, I, 981
  to ashes, was, 854
Burning and a shining light, 1244
  bright, pretty babe all, 30
  bush for every day, 911
  bush, maple wood the, 442
  deck, boy stood on the, 370
  fiery furnace, 1239
  gold, bow of, 282
  hot, in scorn all, 753
  leaf, let fall no, 982
  London's, 1019
  one fire burns out another's, 28, 77
  pen, 1174
  Sappho, 359
  soul, man with his, 857
  terms of love, among their, 460
  through life's long night, 928
  towns and ruined swains, 262
  your lights, 1243
Burnished dove, iris changes on the, 464
  livery of the, sun, 45
  throne, like a, 104
Burn-mill meadow, sweets of, 298
Burnt alive, all the whores were, 189
  child craves the flame, 972
  child fire dredth, 15
  each other, Christians have, 358
  half his Troy was, 64
  out of our brains, want has, 625
  the temple of Diana, 145
  the topless towers of Ilium, 31
Burrow underground, go, 950
Burrows into the west, 999
Burrows out of sight, truth, 373
Burs, conversation's, 451
Burst as sun-starts on a stream, 749
  forth from its prison walls, 753
  in three, 362
  into that silent sea, 315
  just as bubbles do when they, 453
  like a cracked crucible, 1008
  now a bubble, now a world, 207
  of bells, hear the, 958
  of music, 719
  of song, with a, 865
  of thunder sound, 370
  out into sudden blaze, 159
Bursting with moments, day is, 1015
Burthen of the mystery, 295
  vast and unwieldy, 230
  weight of another's, 138
Burton, orderly sergeant Robert, 635
Bury bones in hideaways, 1022
  Caesar, I come to, 83
  me on my face, 1130
  my body in Sussex grass, 1009
  my heart at Wounded Knee, 1009
  strangers, 1242
  them, in expectation to, 147
  thy sorrows, 574
Bush and tree, serenade in, 646
  autumn's, 442
  bears in the, 565
  beat the, 133
  beate the, 12
  bird in the, 1120
  burning, 442
  burning, for every day, 911
  every common, 442
  every common, afire with God, 431
  fear each, an officer, 71
  good wine needs no, 51, 1105
  if you can't be a tree, 877
  man in the, with God may meet, 408
  nor preface, needs neither, 311
  over banke and, 24
  supposed a bear, 43
  waves the, the flower is dry, 309
  worth two in the, 1152
Bushel, do not sit down on a, 1131
  of salt, eat a, 138
  of silver, can't have a, 686
Bushels, two, of chaff, 44
Busies himself in mean occupations, 1111
Business, a self-cancelling, 378
  about my father's, 1243
  and bosoms, men's, 109
  and his wife, leaves his, 674
  best, you can go into, 479
  clergyman who is a man of, 1131
  could not make dull, 545
  crises at intervals, 697
  despatch is the soul of, 222
  dinner lubricates, 275
  done, his, 766
  dropped, and stuck to writing, 788
  durned sight better, 639
  everybody's, is nobody's, 139
  exhausted what there is in, 538
  first, of one who studies philosophy, 1123
  fitter for, 1039
  going about their, 946
  grown old in active, 324
  honest, never blush to tell, 219

Business, in battle or, 510
  in great waters, do, 1231
  is business, 903
  is to be good to-day, 314
  is, whatever my, 182
  know the end of this day's, 84
  laid aside my, 139
  life's, the terrible choice, 491
  man diligent in his, 1234
  man, tired, 989
  men go to sleep, where, 803
  men, kind-hearted, 1021
  men, more business-like than, 867
  mind his own, 1150
  mind your own, 1152
  no better ballast than, 529
  no, can be carried on without dissimulation, 222
  no feeling of his, 96
  of life, the great, 641
  of life will go forward, 813
  of the day, 177
  of the day, bloody, 220
  of the hour, 670
  of the world, tangled, 466
  off a man's hands when he stays by it, 182
  on the jury's done, 677
  one day without doing any, 1113
  other people's money, 1190
  partly succeeded in my, 198
  perpetual devotion to, 704
  prayer all his, 201
  prosperous man of, 720
  servants of, 110
  set aside, his graver, 757
  settled, 111
  sick of its, 299
  sinews of, 1140
  some men to, take, 209
  talents equal to, 1121
  talk of nothing but, 1137
  that they ply, the weary, 673
  that we love, to, 104
  they are to be entrusted with, 188
  to know thyself, make it thy, 1156
  unembarrassed by cares of, 1104
  unremitted attention, 259
  will never hold water, 194
  with an income, 263
  with the grass, 771
  you wont do any, 880
Businesses, its customs and its, 267
Business-like, more, than business men, 867
Buskin, shuffles off the, 452
  strait and terse, 648
Buskins shortned, 134
Bust, animated, 244
  her friendly, 954
  of Pallas, perched upon a, 460
  outlasts the citadel, 1186
  outlasts the throne, 648
Busts, all second-hand, three, 715
  picture placed between the, 204
Busted that heart that once trusted you, 957
Bustle, love of, 1105
  of man's work-time, 494
  so illustrious, 584
Busy about the main chance, 198
  always, 861
  and cheerful folk, 913
  as a bee, 23
  as a one-armed man, 807
  bee has no time for sorrow, 282
  bee, how doth the little, 199
  care draws in brains of men, 82
Busy career, quitting the, 501
  curious thirsty fly, 223
  fancy blending thee, 395
  hammers closing rivets up, 67
  haunts of men, 370
  here and there, 1227
  hum of men, 160
  in your library, 1138
  life, map of, 265
  listening fellow, 1115
  person never knows how much he weighs, 711
  straightway he wants to be, 487
  street, while there's a, 1035
  thoughts outnumber, 366
  when a man's, 487
  whisper circling round, 251
  with the unimportant, 773
  with their gold, 756
  world and I shall ne'er agree, 168
  world is hushed, 1254
Busyrane, gates of, 438
But me no buts, 1056
Butcher cut her off a pound, 1025
  father was a, 171
Butchers in Chicago, 707
  meek and gentle with these, 82
Butcher's bill is due, my, 622
Butchered to make a Roman holiday, 354
  to make the school-girl's exercise, 756
Butler, go for some future, 615
  ladies remember, 1007
Butt end, knocks you down with, 255
Butte, band in, 970
Butt-ends, stick with two, 347
Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese, 590
  for the royal slice of bread, 914
  guns or, 1216
  he spreads on his bread, 807
  ladling the, 1068
  smell of bread and, 357
  to my bread, little bit of, 914
  we can do without, 1216
  will only make us fat, 1215
  words smoother than, 1230
  would not melt in her mouth, 14, 192
Butter-and-egg man, a big, 927
Buttercup, God wished for a, 693
  one common, 939
  tilted seductively, 1002
Buttercups and daffodils do, as, 955
Buttered side, on the, 1045
  which side my bread is, 17
Butterflies and bees, agog for, 845
  no, no bees, 391
Butterfly born in a bower, 388
  breaks a, upon a wheel, 213
  flitted across the field, 797
  touching a, 995
  upon the road, 776
Butterfly's wing, the beauty of a, 1011
Button for it, not care a, 1140
  Grand Army, 630
  highly prized, 630
  little brown, 630
  little round, at top, 246
  sacred bronze, 630
Buttons, a soul above, 288
  before their, be disclosed, 90
  camlet cloak with gold, 180
  off, taken of his, 781
  red and yellow blue and black, 1035
  transitory nature of, 654
  when we've matched our, 625
Buttoned down before, all, 404
Button-hole, take you a, lower, 41
Buy a world of happy days, 71
  adulterate complexion, 115
  an annuity cheap, 495
  ashamed to, 820
  at too dear a price, 229
  Codham Cockridden, 888
  come and, 133
  for the other nine men to, 996
  her a little quern, 975
  hyacinths to feed thy soul, 682
  I will, with you, 44
  it with much care, 43
  land as cheap as mackerel, 62
  my English posies, 778
  one on a corner, I'll, 853
  strange shares in some Peruvian mine, 465
  the soul of any man, 665
  though skinny be your purse, 826
  what would you, 406
Buys its opinions, public, 614
Buyer, it is naught, saith the, 1234
  needs a hundred eyes, 137
Buying, it's no fish you are, 310
  no fish ye're, 391
Buzz, stops the, 973
Buzzer, office with desk and, 966
By all the means you can, 226
  and by is easily said, 95
  hook or by crook, 1153
  jingo, 562
  medicine life may be prolong'd, 106
  nature all as one, 124
  nature good, 26
  opposing end them, 93
  Saint Anne, 54
  that sin fell the angels, 73
  the apostle Paul, 72
  with mirth and tears, 783
By-and-by, in the street of, 693
Bygone measure, move to a, 844
  things, the only things that last, 680
Bygones be bygones, let, 587
By-laws are shorter, 1015
Byngo, his name was littel, 350
By-product sometimes more valuable, 740
Byron penned, these words no, 716
  poetry of Lord, 398
  poor proud, 428
  was an Englishman, Lord, 685
Byron's force, 546
Byword, a proverb and a, 1227
  for dull conversation, 312
Byzantium is not big enough to hold us, 1121
  lords and ladies of, 793
Byzantium's conquering foe, 353

C.I.O., veto power of, 940
Cabal, Aristotle and his, 358
Cabbage leaf to make an apple pie, 246
  sets rows of, out, 1064
  will pepper his, 1104
  with a college education, 615
Cabbages and kings, 598
  man who plants, 649
  nobody has ever seen any, 455
Cabin boy, when I was, 928
  build there, a small, 793
  empty stand, 653
  Logan's, 249
  mounted to the, 832
  was, that part of ship where the, 247
Cabined cribb'd confined, 87

Cabined loop-hole, 157
Cabinet, from his moist, 106
Cabin-walls were gleaming, fair the, 562
Cable, anguish arrives by, 1028
  broke, 71
  no cord nor, 125
  one link in the, 810
  scrape the, 505
  that in storm ne'er broke, 146
Cabots talk only to God, 752
  walk with God, 752
Cabriolet, rang for his, 350
Cackle, hungry rooster don't, 688
Cad and coward, cocoa is a, 847
Cadell, deathless, 800
Cadence of a rugged line, 175
  of consenting feet, 989
  sweet, in, 266
Cadets of Gascony, 671
  of Gascoyne, 1201
Cadiz or Cameroon, 933
Cadmean victory, but a, 1084
Cadmus, blessings be upon the head of, 375
  gave, letters, 359
Cadwalader, solider than the, 944
Caesar and his fortune, you carry, 1115
  and wealthy strangers, 1111
  dead and turned to clay, 928
  feed, doth this our, 81
  great, fell, 83
  had his Brutus, 270
  I appeal unto, 1245
  I come to bury, 83
  imperious, dead, 97
  look on, 194
  made here a kind of conquest, 105
  never knew, regions, 263
  no mind to be a, 1124
  not that I loved, less, 83
  put a tongue in every wound of, 83
  render unto, 1241
  Rodney, the delegate, 1047
  sawdust, 974
  stained with blood, 292
  treads the deck, 1109
  we who are about to die, 438
  whenever you are angry, 1118
  with a senate at his heels, 208
  without his ambition, 599
  word of, might have stood, 83
  would relinquish all, 412
Caesars, swords of, 735
  unbred, 959
Caesar's apartment, carried to, 1115
  barber, 1115
  gold, all that is left of, 871
  hand, owner of, 410
  I am, 18
  things which are, 1241
  wife above suspicion, 1114
Café, little snug, 962
Cage, bird in a gilded, 824
  form is the, 649
  gets into the lion's, 1063
  in my, I sit and sing, 1166
  nor iron bars a, 168
  robin redbreast in a, 281
Cages, birds without and within, 1145
  of bright-plumaged rhythms, 855
Caged in a little volume, 878
  within my breast, a panther, 943
Cain, still be raising, 827
  the first city made, 168
  the Lord set a mark upon, 1223
Cairn, King of Ireland's, 795
Caissons go rolling along, 890
Caityf, lyk a restelees, 7
Cake, eat thy, and have it, 136
  eat your, and have it, 18
  my, is dough, 52
  not always the fanciest, 995
  you cannot eat and have your, 1156
Cakes an' ale, no taste in the, 918
  and ale in fear, 1076
  and ale, no more, 54
  and friends, 995
Calais, fortune's malice lost her, 486
  no picture of life in, 963
Calamities, notorious for the greatest, 1110
  of life were shared, 187
Calamitous, mishap is the more, 326
Calamity, child of, 616
  enigmatical sort of, 1127
  heaviest, in English history, 713
  in the power of no, 1195
  inflicting one, 1102
  is man's true touchstone, 131
  learn to see in another's, 1102
  of so long life, 93
Calaveras county, any frog in, 615
Calculate long and short life, 1128
Calculated by the ablest politicians, 270
Calculating average of all the virtues, 645
Calculation, ups and downs past, 625
Calculators, sophisters economists and, 260
Caldrons of the storm, 820
Caledonia, stern and wild, 307
Caledonia's cause, support, 286
Calendar, crowded, 879
  high tides in the, 57
  look in the almanack, 43
Calendars, modern, 723
  the basis of culture, 723
Calf, British, 293
  fatted, 1243
  golden, is sovereignty, 1026
  near three-centuries dead, 733
Calfe, when he killed a, 171
Calf's-skin, hang a, on those recreant limbs, 57
Calico cat replied Mee-ow, 699
California go, to, 502
  talk, 867
California's tropical bowers, 994
Californian, I met a, 867
Californians are a race of people, 808
Call a halt to dulness, 601
  a rose, that which we, 78
  a spade a spade, 1091, 1117
  a tail a leg, if you, 458
  answered to my, 938
  as if on Him they meant to, 755
  back yesterday, 59
  bad rhyming a disease, 214
  clarion, 693
  come when you, for them, 62
  fools into a circle, 48
  for me, one clear, 472
  for thee, I will, 1245
  heard his country's, 782
  her mother, who, 575
  him great, that people, 564
  himself a man, dares to, 992
  himself an architect, 310
  his own, to, 856
  home the child, 1004
Call in God, after, 1083
  in law when a neighbor breaks your fence, 490
  it by some better name, 337
  it evolution, some, 737
  it God, others, 737
  it holy ground, 370
  it madness folly, 289
  it waste of time, you, 838
  me a fussy man, 914
  me anything, leave to, 192
  me cut-throat dog, 44
  me early mother dear, 463
  me horse, 62
  me misbeliever, 44
  me, please God to, 1254
  me spade, don't, 192
  my brother back to me, 370
  my dear little dormouse, 914
  my people to prayer and dedication, 997
  my soul my own, 430
  no faith false, 604
  no man foe, 976
  obey the important, 266
  of waters flowing, 755
  old notions fudge, 529
  pity's, 557
  playmates have answered his, 362
  softest whistle of my, 671
  spirits from the vasty deep, 62
  the Betsies Kates and Jennies, 231
  the cattle home, 523, 941
  the fleeting breath, 244
  the gods to witness, 80
  the rest of the watch, 39
  the righteous, came not to, 1242
  thee devil, let us, 101
  them back, not easy to, 887
  these delicate creatures ours, 102
  things by their right names, 290
  to action, spring is a, 1030
  to battle, a, 719
  to de hirelin' shepa'd, 719
  to dine, to dress to, 736
  to him, cannot, 784
  to him cry to him, may not, 672
  to-day his own, man who can, 177
  up him that left half told, 161
  with the kinship, 865
  your companions, 472
Calls back the lovely April, 107
  beauty, 186
  each fresh link progress, 655
  her wife, who, 575
  her youth to serve her, 550
  to heaven for human blood, 282
  to us again, He, 815
  us from our sleep away, 348
Called a little early, we were, 738
  another Abra came, 190
  her name, ere I, 190
  many are, 1241
  my brother's father dad, 57, 115
  the tailor lown, 101
  thee mighty and dreadful, 118
  to face some awful moment, 300
  to rise, till we are, 585
Caller air, breath like, 270
Callers, destitution of morning, 312
Calleth unto deep, deep, 1230
Calling, answer that sweet, 882
  each honest, has elite, 986
  mercenary, 744
  out as children do, 983
  shapes and beckoning shadows, 157

Calling, true path of his, 407
  vanity of our, 1028
  ye gifted ones follow your, 407
Callings, in our several, 1253
Calm, after a storm comes a, 188
  after storm, 995
  and happy nature, of a, 1088
  and pleasant, air is, 162
  and serene he drives, 194
  and silent night, it was the, 478
  and tideless sea, 905
  and very coldly wise, 929
  deepe in a, as in a storme, 118
  ever-growing, 729
  face had expression of, 1216
  is in that balm, all our, 447
  lights of mild philosophy, 194
  me my God and keep me calm, 445
  my guest serenely, 248
  observer of ought and must, 757
  of idle vacancy, 234
  of mind all passion spent, 157
  on the listening ear, 477
  patience of the woods, 445
  peace and quiet, 160
  pleasures hovered nigh, 224
  public, 547
  region where no night can hide us, 134
  repose, sweet repast and, 245
  rested on the bay, 405
  sepulchral spot, 475
  so deep, never felt a, 297
  soul of all things, 546
  stars in their, 547
  sunny seasons, 343
  sweet day so, 135
  that must follow all storms, 497
  the winds, pilot cannot, 1117
  thou mayst smile, 275
  through all coming days, 649
  when sternest, patient when saddest, 539
  world, cankers of a, 63
Calms, naught so much the spirit, 359
  no chance of fortune's, 30
Calmer of unquiet thoughts, 139
Calmly, bear it, 190
  to the field, 371
Calmness, keeps the law in, made, 300
  of spirit, 139
  to remember, 582
Calomel, remedy is, 1062
  science and sense in, 1062
Calumet, smoke of many a, 681
Calumnious strokes, virtue 'scapes not, 90
Calumny and hate and pain, 366
  thou shalt not escape, 93
Calvaries, all must have our, 816
  and crucifixions, 609
Calvary, cried for, 924
  life's steep, 795
  so much for, 924
Calvin, my name was, 746
  oat-cakes and sulphur, 312
Calvin's dam, Luther's dike or, 453
Calypso, wake not sad, 570
Camaralzaman is famous, 437
Cambridge, being bred at Oxford or, 170
  fields of, 167
  the best spot on the globe, 140
Cambridgeshire, of all England, 944
Cambuscan bold, story of, 161
Came a day with me to stay, you, 668
Came a month ago, baby who, 569
  also, Satan, 1227
  and no one answered, 839
  and saw and overcame, 65, 105
  away, the first who, 358
  but for friendship, 336
  by night, the angel, 565
  down with a falling star, 507
  forth to battle, 941
  forth with pilgrim steps, 156
  home, that night when she, 882
  I saw I conquered, I, 65, 1118
  in with Richard Conqueror, 51
  never, a wink too soon, 390
  not to call the righteous, 1242
  on a hurricane, 274
  on the following feet, 748
  out alike on the other side, 558
  out to see, all the town, 600
  still evening on, 152
  three thousand miles and died, 525
  through the desert, as I, 610
  to a strange city, 126
  to be, at last it, 171
  to climb, you, 937
  to far more than witnesses said, 599
  to pass as God's will was, 255
  to port, there, 670
  to pray, who, 175
  to your friendly door, 708
  upon the midnight clear, 477
Camel, as hard as for a, 60
  bell, prophet's, 926
  cloud almost in shape of a, 94
  death rides a, 544
  it is easier for a, 1241
  swallow a, 1241
  thrust his face, 364
Camel's nose, admit the, 364
Camellia has not, violet has and, 751
Camelot, forgot in, 982
Camel's-bell, tinkling of the, 544
Camembert, tiny bit of, 796
Cameo, hardly more affable than a, 833
Camerado, this is no book, 538
Cameramen, to the, declare, 949
Camerons, fifty, by, 500
Cameroon, Cadiz or, 933
Camilla scours the plain, when, 211
Camlet cloak with gold buttons, 180
Camomill, trodden and pressed downe, 23
Camp, father and I went to, 283
  of the Assyrians, 356
  that is struck, pass a, 618
  to camp, from, 926
Camps and courts, wealth bestowed on, 434
  off-spring terrible from, 1026
  to-night upon a star, 877
Campaigning weather, excellent, 1011
Campaigns, political, made into orgies, 768
Campaspe, Cupid and my, 23
Campbells, original seat of the, 310
Camped by a billy-bong, 1051
Camp-fires dead long ago, 766
Campfires in the rain, 878
Camp-ground, tenting on the old, 608
Camping-ground, fame's eternal, 541
Cam-u-el, prophet's, 830
Can He not reach thee with His tender care, 562
Can honour set to a leg, 63
  Sporus feel, 213
  those who have loved forget, 370
  youth replies I, 409
Cana, many guests had, 816
Cana's feast, Christ at, 204
  marriage-feast, 445
  wedding feast, once at, 474
Canada, mighty voice of, 738
Canadian brooks, with the beaver in, 451
  frontier an example, 848
  hills or Minden's plain, 269
Canal in Flanders, by the, 953
Canals, sour, 1025
Canapie, lawn, 1147
Canaries, off the blue, 544
Canary birds feed on sugar and seed, 655
Cancel half a line, 1134
Cancels all bands, end of life, 62
Canceled skies, across the, 979
Cancer, cannot put up with, 754
  rot their herring gut, 1028
Candid and simple, 663
  discontent, a kind of, 646
  flame and ardent temperature, 686
  friend, save me from the, 293
  where we can, be, 206
Candied tongue lick, let the, 94
Candle, bell book and, 1149
  blessed, 928
  burne, after supper, 171
  burned my, at both ends, 981
  burns at both ends, my, 981
  extinguishes the natural, 184
  farthing, 324
  his bell and his book, his, 351
  hold a, to my shames, 45
  hold their farthing, to the sun, 203
  in a holy place, white, 905
  light a, in the sun, 170
  light my, from their torches, 125
  light sit spinning, in the, 1142
  light such a, 10
  not worth the, 138
  of the Lord, bright, 393
  of understanding, 1249
  or the mirror, to be the, 766
  out brief, 88
  scarcely fit to hold a, 221
  set a, in the sun, 125
  throws its beams, 47
  two old chairs and half a, 498
Candles are all out, their, 85
  are out, when, 1120
  blessed, of the night, 47
  light my two, 942
  night's, are burnt out, 79
  of the evergreens, 941
  when all, bee out, 13
Candled dimness smoke and talk, 963
Candle-flame, feel the steady, 488
Candle-light, colors seen by, 428
  dress by yellow, 702
  marked my love by, 541
Candor and amicable relations, 283
Candour of the lie, 796
Candy is dandy, 1021
  sugar, 851
Cane, conduct of a clouded, 212
  tap tap with his, 882
Canker, and the grief, 358
  galls the infants of the spring, 90
  in it, I find a, 276
  or cark, joy without, 673
  that benumbs, care's a, 624
Cankers of a calm world, 63

Cankers root and fruit alike, 997
Cannibals that each other eat, 100
  who have eaten their old friends, 790
Cannikin, why clink the, 487
Canning said nothing so fallacious, 313
Cannon his name cannon his voice, 575
  to right of them, 467
Cannon's mouth, 49
  thud, mightier than the, 922
Cannon-ball took off his legs, 392
Cannon-balls may aid the truth, 504
Cannon-shot, plunging, 579
Cannot be where God is not, 648
  be without 'em, 163
  choose but pay, knowing he, 556
  come to good, 90
  conquer America, 230
  eat but little meat, 20
  fight for love, 42
  go back to his youth, 627
  hold thee, loved thee but, 619
  make him drinke, 14
  play alone, 370
  sing as once he sung, 482
  slay yourself in me, you, 936
  sleep a wink, 213
  speak a word, I, 1181
  tell the reason why, 188
Canoe, in my light, 396
  manned by dead friends, 766
  paddles her white, 334
  the old, 642
Canon, fix'd his, 'gainst self-slaughter, 90
  of the social code, 736
Canopus, Betelgeuse are gas today, 1004
  star, 799
Canopy, most excellent, the air, 92
  of light and blue, 326
  of love, 441
  roseate, 372
  the skies, my, 207
  under the, 76
  which love had spread, 369
Cant, clear your mind of, 238
  of criticism, 241
  of hypocrites, 241
  of not men but measures, 259
  that commonplace of friends, 593
Can't see what he sees in her, 969
Cants and formulas, 378
  which are canted, 241
Cantankerous, you won't be so, 278
Canted in this canting world, 241
Canteen, drunk from the same, 578
Canter, finishing, 655
  that brings you to a standstill, 655
Canterbury bells, Te Deums of, 856
  made him go to, 875
  Tales, wrote the, 438
Canticles and hymns, sings his, 993
Cantilena of lawyers, 331
Canting world, 241
Canvas, crowd your, 472
  drooping, lay with, 519
  faith is but an idle, 688
  fisted the beating, 726
  is rent, sail when his, 1105
  notebooks, 859
  of his time, across the, 572
  put them down on, 996
  take half thy, in, 267
  that throbs, back of the, 609
Canyon, in a cavern, in a, 1045
Canyon, shoots the last dark, 738
Cap, addressing myself to my, 1161
  and gown, adoption of, 731
  by night, 253
  far whiter than snow, 242
  feather put into his, 241
  ivory, 451
  of youth, riband in the, 96
  out of a sow's ear, 241
Caps, feather in their, 1154
Capabilities, nor betray their, 1014
Capability, a certain maximum of, 379
  and godlike reason, 96
  of doing harm, 395
Capable and wide revenge, 103
  of a devotion to anything, 645
  of becoming, be all that I am, 965
  of becoming, what we are, 704
  of being, all that he was created, 376
  of every wickedness, men, 726
  of genuine comradeship, 739
  of leading ye to eminence, 407
  of nothing but dumb-shows, 94
  of reasoning, mathematician, 1089
Capacious, poised in ether, 345
  salad bowl, 703
Capacity for better things, individuals have a, 729
  for delight, speaks to our, 726
  for knowledge, 380
  for pain, 661
  for taking pains, 379
  for taking trouble, 379
  for work, all they have left is, 1207
  of the human mind to resist, 278
  revelation measured by, 815
  to become happy, 166
  to despise himself, 770
Cap-a-pe, arm'd at points exactly, 90
Caparisons don't become a young woman, 278
Cape Horn for all, some sort of, 531
  round the, came the sea, 485
  round the stormy, 224
  St. Vincent, battle off, 283
  St. Vincent, far-flashed to, 765
Caper and shake a leg, 884
Capital A, earnest soul and a, 686
  and labor, 803
  Belgium's, 352
  betrayed the, 185
  commercial, 1187
  fellows, chance to be, 511
  has conquered, 1202
  is only the fruit of labor, 456
  labor is prior to, 456
  oppresses the worker, 1202
  patronage of, 341
  ship for an ocean trip, 655
  solicits aid of labor, 341
  swimmer the second mate, 577
  victory of labour over, 1202
Capitals, abstract qualities begin with, 599
  chapters headed with proud, 1201
  Corinthian, 1033
  of empire daily born, 785
Capitalism, absolute law of, 1202
  is doomed, they tell us, 969
Capitalist, a practical man, 1186
  no liking to defer to, 1030
  production begets own negation, 1187
Capitalists, small, 340
Cap'n John Smith, Jonah an', 883
Capon, with good, lined, 50
Cap-poem, time's, 926
Caprice and lifelong passion, 723
  may lead his feet, 707
  overcome, 1132
Capricious, face with love, 676
Captain and master of the life of mortals, 693
  and ruler of life of mortals, 470
  and the crew, went the, 622
  Andrew the builder, 938
  becomes his captain's, 104
  bold, a cook and a, 622
  but a choleric word in the, 36
  can, more than his, 104
  carried down the crew and, 655
  Christ, his soul unto his, 60
  fig for your great, 1152
  Goodwin, along with, 283
  ill, good attending, 107
  in the army, though a, 664
  jewels in the carconet, 107
  Jinks of the Horse Marines, 664
  lies fallen cold and dead, 536
  lost a good, to make ill general, 1145
  my captain, O, 536
  of all these men of death, 172
  of compliments, 78
  of my soul, I am the, 470, 693, 928
  of the sea, boisterous, 248
  of the second rank, won by a, 1182
  of the wars, O, 748
  over them, he became a, 1226
  Reece, worthy, 622
  still of thine own fate, 693
  these same ways has trod, 914
  Wattle, 274
  with the mighty heart, 708
  Ziska, 122
Captains and conquerors leave a little dust, 735
  and the kings depart, 780
  blood-fed, nod, 892
  city, and carpet knights, 123
  great nature's, 519
  may have grown as quaint, 938
  of horse, 141
  worthiest, base born, 124
Captain's captain, becomes his, 104
  forequarters, at the, 600
  gig, crew of the, 622
  mind, troubled the, 655
  pride, with a, 764
Captaines couragious, 257
Captivate my heart, 193
Captive bosom, within this, 396
  good attending captain ill, 107
  love's, 609
  weak minds led, 156
  words all ears took, 53
Captives free, set all, 697
Captives' births and deaths, 652
Captor, forgive our, 578
Capture of men by women, 482
  Porto Bello, off to, 604
Captured beast, as they watch the, 687
  fume of space-foams, 1013
Capulets, tomb of the, 261
Car, drive the rapid, 267
  flashing and golden, 941
  looked after the low-backed, 389
  rattling o'er the street, 352
  sat in the low-backed, 389
Cars all day long on the streets, 1015
  and yachts and planes, 953

Caracul, never found a single, 841
Caravan, innumerable, 371
  phantom, 1134
  put up your, 830
  which halts one night-time, 371
Caravans of brown intrepid sparrows, 756
  of freight, 1003
Caravanserai, this batter'd, 1133
Caravels, Columbus's doom-burdened, 928
Caraway, a splitting, 1092
Carbon de Castel Jaloux, with, 671
Carbonaceous, gem, 345
Carcass, cover this, 19
  is disgusting, this, 566
  of Robinson Crusoe, 246
  wheresoever the, 1242
Carcasses bleed at sight of the murderer, 122
Carcassonne, die before he looked on, 1188
  never have I seen, 557, 1188
  the far-off, 562
  we're on our way to, 562, 1188
  when I had looked on, 562
  you have been to, 562
Carconet, jewels in the, 107
Card, cheery old, 942
  clere conscience a sure, 23
  he's a sure, 179
  reason the, 208
  speak by the, 97
Cards at the table, best of the, 640
  bizarre world of, 974
  Christmas, confuse me so, 1025
  patience and shuffle the, 311, 1155
  were fairly shuffled, 660
Cardinal rose with a dignified look, 351
Card-playing resident of the Crescent, 178
Care a button for it, not, 1140
  a straw, nor do they, 1150
  age is full of, 109
  and pain press close, if, 662
  and strife, mingle in its, 474
  and wrong, 'neath loads of, 738
  at all, we shall not, 774
  Baucis' busy, 177
  begone dull, 170
  beyond to-day, nor, 243
  builders wrought with greatest, 436
  busy, draws in brains of men, 82
  buy it with much, 43
  cast away, 1150
  challenge to dull, 331
  corroding, 719
  death came with friendly, 316
  deliberation and public, 150
  derides, wrinkled, 160
  disapproves that, 162
  discover how much you, 784
  do not listen do not, 690
  don't much, 944
  enough for faith or creed, 591
  father's fondest, 326
  fig for, 11
  follows, as riches grow, 1099
  for external things, 645
  for matters they used to pride, 1024
  for naebody, I, 286
  for nobody no not I, 269
  for public opinion, 499
  for the things that are, 711
  for these others have no, 828
  for wind nor tide, nor, 627
  forgot, for once be every, 364
Care, gives without a, 918
  golden, 65
  good-bye to, 838
  grown so free from, 982
  his useful, was ever nigh, 231
  hoards with equal, 840
  house the mind from, 820
  how nobly they live, men do not, 1105
  human, 601
  I have no hope no, 562
  I how fair she be, 132
  I sae weary fu' o', 287
  I shall not, 929
  I was full of, 1028
  if you break and cry, won't, 991
  in all the ages, their, 781
  in my breeding, 199
  is a canker that benumbs, 624
  is no cure, 68
  keeps his watch, 78
  killed a cat, 40
  let their laughter be your, 1033
  life of, which I have borne, 367
  lift her with, 392
  little, the slain, 1078
  live aloof from, 1092
  lodges where sleep will never lie, 78
  mask of, 828
  merry heart that laughs at, 363
  my, is like my shadow, 20
  neither cauld nor, 291
  nor for itself have any, 281
  not a pin, I, 610
  not one two-penny damn, 293
  not who makes its laws, 186
  of a brother's name, 690
  of children, through the, 792
  of his mother, great, 915
  of the poor, 1164
  on speaking terms with, 754
  one straw, I did not, 1094
  one whit for scene, not to, 649
  or pain, certain amount of necessary, 1178
  or thought, all things without, 556
  ravell'd sleave of, 86
  reach thee with His tender, 562
  relief of another's, 282
  seldom known a father's, 206
  sex's earliest latest, 239
  shouldn't much, 914
  short-lived, 1132
  that life is brief, have little, 757
  that the gear engages, 781
  that the switches lock, 781
  there are those who, 924
  to keep fear to lose, 138
  to our coffin adds a nail, 272
  to-night with wine drown, 1098
  too old to, 905
  vulgar arts beneath thy, 242
  wan with, 60
  want of, presides, 280
  we, little we fear little, 481
  what has he to do with, 446
  where the water goes, don't, 847
  will kill a cat, 118, 133
  windy side of, 38, 55
  with judicious, 284
  with tenderest, 628
  without, world of, 544
  woman who did not, 779
Cares and joys abound, 69
  and worries, brigand, 671
  are now all ended, 65
  beguiled by sports, 249
  benignant toils and tender, 373
  clouding, 574
Cares, depressed with, 205
  dividing his, 289
  eating, 160
  far from mortal, 345
  fling earthly, away, 480
  for me, naebody, 286
  for nothing alone, who, 626
  he, what, 552
  humble, and delicate fears, 297
  kingdoms are but, 9
  no doubt he has his, 324
  of business, unembarrassed by, 1104
  of gain, unvexed with, 206
  on God, cast all your, 465
  put by your, 757
  put old, to flight, 619
  that fretted me, the little, 1067
  that infest the day, 434
  vexatious, 26
  we know, 815
  were to increase his store, 248
  whether it prevail or not, 556
  world and all its, 590
Care's an enemy to life, 54
Care-charmer sleep, 30
Cared not to be at all, 149
  to keep, you that alone I, 981
Career, busy, 501
  die at the height of, 849
  find a parallel to his, 579
  let nothing hinder them in this, 1160
  of his humour, 39
  of prosperity, comfortable, 482
Carefree days, two, 670
Careful glance, looks forth with, 1066
  grown-up people should be more, 742
  in your choice of friends, 1199
  invocation of meaning, 709
  O then be, 997
  o' vidders, be wery, 494
  of the type she seems, 468
  soul and troubled heart, 781
  that they that will read, 1251
  thought for the stranger, 642
  to be guided, be, 623
  to keep trifling appointments, 422
  ways of duty, walks the, 444
  with fire, 677
  with words, 677
Carefulness into vigorousness, 112
Careless babble of the brook, 665
  childhood strayed, 243
  desolation, 50
  ease, fly with, 201
  eye, looks down with, 649
  flowing fountains, like the, 583
  hand let slip and fall, 879
  hearth, fire on the, 986
  in deeds, be not, 1126
  in my dress, I'm growing, 509
  of sunshine or storm, 602
  of the single life, 468
  rapture, first fine, 486
  rhyme, some, 640
  shoe-string, 133
  song with nonsense, 246
  step, brings with, 822
  their merits to scan, 250
  tread, walk beneath with, 641
  trifle, 84
  word, by such a, 966
Careless-handed, nature, 736
Carelessly complete, 684
  fleet the time, 47
Carelessness of life and beauty, 860
Caress, answered the, 696

Caress him, linger to, 502
  kept so long for one, 766
  know her, 863
  weakness in a fond, 522
  wooing the, 358
Caressing, kind her, 240
Cargo of ivory and apes and peacocks, 857
Cargoes of meat drink and cloaths, 1061
  of my lading, 778
Cargo-boats that fill with every tide, 778
Carian guest, my dear old, 553
Cariboo, coast of, 622
Caribous and partridges, in search of, 1021
Caricature, world a perpetual, 769
Caricatures, parodies and, 993
Cark, without canker or, 673
Carlotta too, I love, 826
Carlyle, ask, 430
  expressed his opinion, since Mr., 634
  or Ruskin, scolding from, 452
Carlyle's long-labored book, 921
Carmagnole, dansons la, 1217
Carmen, bold hussy named, 957
  is at rest, poor, 957
  smitten with, 957
Carnage bent, orthodox on, 1165
  deeds of, 536
Carnal swine, 142
Carnation withered, green, 846
Carnations and my first love, 925
Carnegie, Johnnie, lais heer, 190
  Lydian notes of, 714
Carol, in a tuneful, 1007
  of a bird, 356
  or weep, whether we, 449
Carols as he goes, 249
  varied, I hear, 534
Carolling, singin' songs, 841
  to wisdom, 938
Carouse, eerie faint, 978
Carp in the most eloquent manner, 1163
  ne'er grudge an', 284
Carpe diem, 1098
Carpenter is known by his chips, 192
Carpet, crisp and wintry, 668
  like a rich Persian, 1111
Carpeted in three heights of flowers, 1015
Carpet-knight, Sir Paris a, 1142
Carpet-knights, 123, 1147, 1150
Carping censors lurk, where, 964
  world, 685
Carriage, as good as a, 1102
  held but just ourselves, 584
  king in a, may ride, 449
  Mrs. Lofty keeps a, 650
  not a private, but an omnibus, 453
Carriages without horses shall go, 1038
Carried a heart-stain away, ne'er, 334
  about with every wind of doctrine, 238, 1247
  aloft, do not get yourselves, 1195
  alwayes a note-booke, 171
  down the crew and captain, 655
  in my pocket, I, 184
  rapt away, 670
Carrier of love and sympathy, 608
  of news and knowledge, 608
Carrière ouverte aux talents, la, 377
Carries all things away, age, 1097
Carries people home to bed, 939
Carry a big stick, carry a, 734, 1238
  a gun, when you went to, 1064
  a message to Garcia, 745
  all he knew, one head, 251
  all your burdens, may I, 1065
  but a sheet to the grave, 19
  Caesar and his fortune, 1115
  half, but you may, 1065
  it on to victory, 900
  knowledge, a man must, 237
  nature lengths unknown, 262
  nothing away, he shall, 1075
  nothing out, we can, 1248
  on and dread nought, 848
  the day, 1149
  the flag and keep step, 394
  the voice, bird of the air shall, 1236
  the wealth of the Indies, 237
  their comfort with them, 520
  this lesson seems to, 264
  us year after year, 646
Carryin' things too fur, 678
Carrying coals to Newcastle, 1099
  his own house, 117
  people abroad every day, 183
  the air, 877
  timber into a wood, 1099
Carson, Custer and Cody, names of, 707
Cart, creak of a lumbering, 793
  set the, before the horse, 17
  sung ballads from a, 177
Carts, disturbed at the passage of, 198
Carthage ought to be destroyed, 1113
Cartoons by Goya, 1028
  to furnish sporting page, 1021
Cartridges, fill up their pockets with, 1021
Carve for you, let your neighbour, 191
  not upon a stone, 596
  the thing thou lovest, 719
  thou this sign, 658
  thy life to hilted silence, 688
  to all but just enough, 191
Carves out his fortune, 1148
Carved for many a year on the tomb, 450
  me to his stern design, 943
  not a line, we, 364
  so deep, name is, 552
  work and imagery, 247
Carving, conversation is but, 191
Caryatid in vacation, 1183
Caryatids, bronze, 962
Casca, what a rent the envious, made, 83
Case against change or choice, 1033
  doctors meet to discuss a, 451
  like mine, medicine for, 538
  of anything turning up, 496
  of four-year old, 904
  stands, as the, 116
  what a, am I in, 51
  when a lady's in the, 206
  working at, 629
Cases, circumstances alter, 387
  of curved spine, 430
  where be his, 96
Casement, by the open, 552
  hung, love-lamps in the, 482
  ope at night, 384
  slowly grows, 466
Casements, magic, 837
  opening on the foam, 383
Casey at the bat, 770
Casey Jones, 832
Casey's tabble dote, 698
  visage shone, 770
Cash, honey is sweeter than, 1101
  last remaining, 968
  playnta good, 827
  ready, 1154
  take the, 1133
  to spare him, hae nae, 285
Cash-box, eyes of my, 1161
Cask, beginning end and middle of, 1074
Casket with its gifts concealed, 568
Caskets, a vile modern phrase, 423
Caspar Milquetoast, 935
Cassio, I love thee, 101
Cassius, Brutus and, 1116
  darest thou, 81
  forever farewell, 84
  has a lean and hungry look, 81
  help me, or I sink, 81
  no terror in your threats, 83
Cassowary if I were a, 1044
Cast a stone at her, first, 1244
  all your cares on God, 465
  an old shooe after me, 13
  anchors that faith has, 624
  as love unto others is, 714
  away care, 1150
  back many a fond regret, 401
  before the Moone, 23
  beyond the moone, 12
  bullet not yet, 1176
  die is, 1115
  forth no more, wilt, 744
  in nature's happiest mould, 243
  in the same mould, 1143
  into a publick stock, misfortunes, 197
  into the mire, 260
  it on the sod, 548
  kite-borne threads, 676
  look on this, 604
  naked upon the naked earth, 1108
  not the day out of heaven, 633
  nowhere, can he, 674
  of thought, pale, 93
  of Vere de Vere, 462
  off his friends, 252
  on an island, I was, 1073
  set my life upon a, 72
  their burden upon the Lord, 781
  thine eye on thine own fault, 566
  thy bread upon the waters, 1236
  to earth a seed, I, 574
  upon a desert island, 622
  upon the ground, thing we, 574
  your eyes over the past, 886
Casts a sheep's eye at the wench, 1154
  out fear, as love, 470
  to write a living thing, 119
Castanets clink, where the, 957
Castaway, both, 792
  go to his grave a, 787
Casteth out fear, perfect love, 1249
Castilian hidalgo, the courtly, 957
Castilian, what best becomes a brave, 388
Casting a dim religious light, 161
  the body's vest aside, 169
  with unpurchased hand, 451
Cast-iron back with a hinge, 582
Castle, Baron's, most magnificent, 1167
  called Doubting Castle, 172
  gray, habitant of, 517
  hath a pleasant seat, 85
  house is, and fortress, 21

Castle in Spain very charming to see, 509
  man's house is his, 21
  tower and town, strongest, 109
  wall, bores through his, 60
  walls, splendour falls on, 466
Castles in Spain, 138
  in the air, 122, 1155
  in the clouds, gay, 224
Castle's strength will laugh a siege, 88
Castled crag of Drachenfels, 353
  Rhine, dwelleth by the, 433
Castor-oil, dose of, 313
Casual concourse of atoms, 187
  eyes are cast, where these, 321
  tongue, 817
Casualty, force and road of, 45
  of storm, no mere, 968
Casuists, convocation of, 1150
Cat, bell the, 1077
  calico, 699
  can't be vice in a, 638
  care killed a, 40
  care will kill a, 118, 133
  endow a college or a, 210
  feet, fog comes on little, 886
  had Tiberius been a, 546
  hanging of his, 1039
  harmless necessary, 46
  has got a monstrous tail, 189
  if you go outdoors, 985
  in the adage, like the poor, 85
  in the pan, 110
  is averse to fish, 243
  languishes loudly, 692
  lion look no larger than the, 471
  may looke on a King, 16
  nine lives like a, 16, 1091
  on your hearthstone, 829
  pensive, 829
  played on a silver flute, 664
  poor, i' the adage, 14
  quadruped larger than a, 374
  sat and listened, the big, 664
  so sweet a, 748
  stay by the fire my, 985
  swing a, 497
  that kilt the rat, 543
  what d'ye think of that my, 390
  when I play with my, 1143
  whose one extravagance, 691
  will mew, 97
  would eate fish, 14
  would watch a mouse, 192
Cats, all, be gray, 13
  and dogs, rain, 192
  and dogs, raining, 721
  are gray in the night, all, 1156
  be gray, when candles be out, 1120
  his fellest earthly foes, 736
  those who'll play with, 1150
Cat's ear, breed in the, 16
  strains, little, 664
Cataclysm, out of their, 993
Catacomb, my mind is like a, 925
Catalogue, in the, ye go for men, 86
  more entertaining than novels, 861
  no reading more delightful, 1193
  of common things, 383
  of human woes, 262
  of things necessary, 183
Catalogues, booksellers', 729
  seed, 820
Cataract, drown in a, 944
  faint idea of a, 399
  savage, 588
  sounding, 296
Cataracts, silent, 316
Catastrophe, I'll tickle your, 64
  of the atomic bombs, 800
  signal, 589
Catastrophes, greatest, traceable to love of pleasure, 532
Catch a falling star, 117
  a thief, set a thief to, 1116
  and conquer, hard to, 575
  as catch can, game of, 246
  at noise, nor, 170
  cold and starve, 105
  her lovely floating hair, 600
  larks, hoped to, 1140
  my soul, perdition, 102
  of a song, 621
  old birds with chaff, 1152
  one or two on a string, 969
  the conscience of the king, 93
  the Cynthia of this minute, 209
  the driving gale, 208
  the eye, you, 1201
  the manners living, 206
  the sound of feet, 948
  the transient hour, 231
  up, you will never, 795
  with his surcease, 85
  your death of cold, 501
Catching all passions, 109
Catechism, engagement, 797
  so ends my, 63
Categorical, in order, 623
Category, that, was ended, 1033
Caterpillars of the commonwealth, 59
  to blame for being, 578
Caters for the sparrow, 48
Cathay, cycle in, 398
  cycle of, 465
  poppies of, 444
Cathedral, couldn't design a, 958
  inspired mankind made a, 704
  or a church, on a, 768
Cathedrals luxury liners, 1028
Cather as of yore, the Willas, 1004
Catholic Church may exist in undiminished vigour, 398
  church understands how to deal with enthusiasts, 399
  I was born a, 1176
  man who hath mightily won, 663
Cato, big with the fate of, 194
  gives his little senate laws, 213
  heroic stoic, 360
  learned Greek, 438
  on good acts, 113
Cattle are grazing, 297
  call the, home, 523, 941
  died as, 987
  home, followed the, 658
  no hay for the, 1117
  rum, to deal with, 687
  thousands of great, 260
  train, goes the, 754
  upon a thousand hills, 1230
Caucasus, thinking on the frosty, 59
Caucus or convention, in, 1046
Caught at fault or doubt, never, 429
  at God's skirts and prayed, 487
  by the under-death, 764
  faintly the sound, 290
  his death, 1059
  my eye, things that have, 991
  our youth and wakened us, 945
  the deep subtle expression, 538
  the first accents, he, 548
  the train she said, 700
  the Whigs bathing, 419
  with his sweete perfections, 26
Cauld, nor care, neither, 291
Cauldron bubble, fire burn and, 87
Cauliflower is nothing but cabbage, 615
Caulked with hokum, 908
Causae sunt quinque bibendi, 184
Cause above renown, to set the, 764
  and theory, sea of, 847
  armor of a righteous, 752
  beauty of the good old, 298
  bring fame and profit, ere her, 525
  comes to pass without, 226
  decided the, 203
  died in virtue's, 76
  effect defective comes by, 92
  every, produces more than one effect, 580
  for doubting one's own right, 1212
  for order's, 576
  goes hard, when the, 174
  good and evil times, 110
  great and righteous, 948
  grief and sorrow, 805
  hear me for my, 82
  it is just, our, 332
  it not, I shall, 652
  judge in his own, 1103, 1162
  mad, 993
  magnificent and awful, 265
  may move dissension, 338
  me no causes, 1056
  not a, but a law, 641
  obstinacy in a bad, 241
  of a long ten years' war, 185
  of all men's misery, 22
  of Christ and human virtue, 333
  of civilization, 806
  of dullness in others, 238
  of mankind, in the, 335
  of policy, any, 66
  of the work, theory that man is, 1204
  of this effect, 92
  or cure, laws or kings can, 231
  patriots who for a theory risked a, 430
  perseverance in a good, 241
  primary, of all things, 1129
  report me and my, aright, 98
  saved a great, 659
  some mightier, 347
  stands not on eloquence, 332
  support Caledonia's, 286
  that is yours no less than ours, 1016
  that lacks assistance, for the, 543
  that wit is in other men, 64
  was this, 217
  wherein his tongue must be confuted, 147
Causes are too much to care for, 405
  just, whatever is is in its, 178
  lost, 548
  meanest motives and most petty, 395
  of disaster, not the, 734
  offence from amorous, 212
  which conspire to blind, 210
  which impel them to the separation, 273
  why, occasions and, 67
Caused by any natural defect, not, 112
  man to fall, 110
  or done, nothing I have, 884
  printing to be used, 69
  the angels to fall, 110
  the sun to rise, 1202

Caused the widow's heart to sing, 1228
Causeth all men to err, 1249
Caution against the stumbling stone, 922
  in refusing benefits, 1164
  persons grown old, 324
Caution's lesson scorning, 285
Cautious, statistical Christ, 392, 676
Cavalier, my faithful, 638
Cavaliers, nation of, 260
Cavalry of woe, 584
Cavalrymen, not many dead, 502
Cave Adullam, 1226
  of Adullam, 478
  vacant interlunar, 156
Caves, lakes fens bogs, 150
  unfathomed, of ocean, 245
Cave-man clasps the seer, 942
Cavern, happy field or mossy, 384
  in a canyon, in a, 1045
  in misery's darkest, 231
Caverns, gluts twice ten thousand, 385
  measureless to man, 315
  pure and deep, 388
Caviare to the general, 93
Cavil on ninth part of a hair, 62
Caw, what says he, 267
Cease, all thy fears shall, 1178
  breathing, what is it to, 922
  day and night shall not, 1223
  every joy to glimmer, 327
  from anger at the fates, 493
  from mental fight, 283
  from troubling, wicked, 1227
  let the long contention, 547
  out of the land, poor shall never, 1225
  rude Boreas, 247
  the fight, we must, 1199
  the grinders, 1236
  things at the worst will, 88
  time may, 32
  to be, fears that I may, 384
  to be fortune's slaves, 128
  to be never, spirit shall, 597
  to die by dying, 128
  to do and be, before I, 594
  to grieve, we, 128
  to mourn, we could not, 613
  to palpitate, heart shall, 438
  to pray for thee, how can I, 562
  to shine, sooner let it, 294
  when you are old, life does not, 700
  your tears and let it lie, 596
Ceases tew be a sekret, a sekret, 518
  to be a virtue, 259
  to be, when memory, 406
Ceased and then it came again, 356
  to be, when Lucy, 296
  to please, pleasure has, 232
  to weep, where want had, 565
Ceaseless clouds, charging like, 536
  devouring of the weak, 580
  pain, turns with, 249
  strife, death and life in, 447
Ceasing of exquisite music, 435
Cecil's saying of Raleigh, 412
Cedar green with boughs, 708
  in Lebanon, 1231
  in this narrow cell, 907
  to the hyssop, from the, 398
  upright as the, 41
Cedars, high growth on, 30
Cedarhurst to San José, from, 903
Cedar-tree, oak-tree and the, 394
Cedarwood and sweet white wine, 857
Celebrate my funeral with mourning, 1093
  myself and sing myself, I, 534
  the anniversary of his birthday, 330
  the clear vision, 911
  this natal day of mine, 522
Celebrates his obsequies, 307
Celebrated by succeeding generations, 268
  our Saviour's birth is, 89
Celebrations, centenary, 942
Celebrity in politics or in trade, 413
Celerity is never more admired, 104
Celestial bird, like that, 338
  chores, 1023
  fire, spark of, 268
  inheritance, pledges of a, 333
  lights, shifting fancies and, 430
  peace, pattern of, 68
  seas, sleeping in, 1010
  street, down the, 920
  temper, touch of, 152
  tower, as from some, 635
Celestials, ten thousand, 271
Celibate, still is largely, 972
Celin, alas for, 375
Cell by cell, little, 645
  dwell on a rock or in a, 22
  each in his narrow, 244
  in his, he meditates alone, 200
  is free from chimney-tax, 1057
  multiple in seed and, 1025
  single, becomes a man, 581
  this gloomy Veronese, 1217
  was life's retreat, 338
Cells and gibbets for the man, 512
  of stone, at peace in, 879
  unresting, 858
Cellar, born in a, 246
  damp, lived in a, 528
  in our dry, 953
  ivory, 980
  one writes best in a, 938
Cellarer, old Simon the, 647
Cellini, a British Benvenuto, 738
Celluloid Babylon, 991
Celt, blind hysterics of the, 469
Cement, sweet, of love, 133
Cemetery, new plot in the, 853
  of Caius Cestius, 750
Censer, thine eye was on the, 451
Censors, carping, 964
Censuah otha folks, 835
Censure all things but approve of none, 1040
  from a foe, 219
  injustice, mankind, 1088
  is tax a man pays, 191
  mouths of wisest, 101
  of sarcastic tongues, 1132
  or condemn another, 1200
  or from praise, from, 232
  take each man's, 91
Censures the honest rude effective strength, 491
Cent, did with every, 868
  not one, for tribute, 276
Centenary celebrations, 942
Center everywhere, faith has, 468
  fire's, 1031
  is giving way, my, 1199
  of a circle, every man is, 602
  thickening, 946
  to that still, 989
  unfathomed, 386
Centers of delight, 27
Centipede was quite happy, 1046
Central deep, wisdom from the, 524
  empires into good neighbors, make, 921
  heart, safe within its, 535
  I, 1031
  stream of what we feel indeed, 548
Centralization, administrative, 1205
  and concentration, excesses of, 1204
Centuries, all, but this, 624
  bowed by the weight of, 708
  come and go, 992
  down these nineteen, 763
  dusk of misty, 688
  fall like grains of sand, 445
  forty, look down, 1175
  how I shall lie through, 488
  in him, all the, 641
  may come and pass away, 369
  more gave a thumb, 569
  of story, through, 443
  passed and hair became curlier, 569
  perils of the, 948
  sequent, 409
  wit lasts no more than two, 1178
Century dead, lain for a, 469
  dress his, wore, 584
  for half a, bit by bit, 591
  in sight once in a, 524
  of sonnets, 488
  of the common man, 960
Century's streams, deeply of, 907
Cerberus and blackest midnight, born of, 160
  not like, 278
Cerebellum, thank Thee for the, 1041
Cerebrum, thank Thee for the, 1041
Cerements, rises from dead, 609
Ceremonial, in some sad, 755
  of diplomacy, 419
Ceremonious air of gloom, 547
Ceremoniously draw near, 1014
Ceremony, enforced, 83
  known as afternoon tea, 666
  of the air, great blue, 903
  that to great ones 'longs, no, 36
  true friendship needs no, 80
  was devised to set a gloss, 80
Certain age, people call a, 357
  because it is impossible, 1127
  characteristics of vigorous mind, 231
  flight, thy, 372
  he could write and cipher, 251
  meal on beans, 493
  of my song, as, 828
  of sword and pen, 778
  one thing, 271
  opuscules denominated Christmas Books, 483
  purpose, he too serves a, 636
  signs before certain events, 318, 1095
  stars shot madly, 42
  the future is, how, 534
  things that I hate, 599
  to all, death is, 65
  to pay for the favors we get, 509
  token, silence is no, 625
  unalienable rights, 273
Certainties, hot for, 574
  so full of, 933
  sweet with, 692
Certainty and quiet kind, 944
  dare and act with, 1200

Certainty, for uncertainty, quit, 233
  man's, 785
  needs must spy some, 490
  no, until you try, 1081
  of power, 1026
  of waking bliss, 158
  to please, blest with, 289
Cervantes and Will Shakespeare, 870
  on his galley, 846
  paupered arm of old, 531
  smiled Spain's chivalry away, 361
Cervantes' serious air, 214
Cessation from the pain of thought, 604
Cesspools, sun shines into, 112
Chafe, bays burn deep and, 631
  though love repine and reason, 410
Chafed, hunted and, 144
Chaff, catch old birds with, 1152
  hope corn in, 351
  two bushels of, 44
Chafferers, like friendly, 692
Chain about his wits, wine as a, 1075
  as the tempest scorns a, 402
  beauty's, 337
  bind with a, 395
  bondsman's, 686
  death broke the vital, 231
  drags a lengthening, 249
  ere sorrow break its, 371
  hanging in a golden, 151
  I forged in life, 495
  might of the, 810
  of all virtues, 121
  of evening rain, silver, 406
  slumber's, 336
  so seldom weaves a, 334
  the fleeting fancy, to, 792
  winds the exhausted, 286
Chains and slavery, price of, 270
  binds its body in, 655
  bound in icy, 127
  breaks his, at curfew time, 158
  deathless, 432
  I break all, 697
  Lucas crushed with, 764
  of chances, men's lives are, 565
  of matrimony, 808
  shout is a rattling of, 931
  untwisting all the, 160
Chained for billions of years, 956
  in rhyme, 1165
  in the market-place, 372
  to time, I am, 366
Chair, asleep upon a, 793
  in the president's, 1066
  one vacant, 502
  there is no vacant, 677
  this vacant, is thine, 439
  vacant, 435
Chairs and tables, not the, 1002
  gilded, are shown for money, 939
  in my house, three, 515
  or knives, make better, 416
  stick to your, 903
  two old, and half a candle, 498
Chalice, ingredients of our poison'd, 85
  verse is a, 1200
Chaliced flowers, 105
Chalk in hand, with, 665
Chalkhill, a name unappropriated, 140
Chalky floor, march the, 966
Challenge falsehood fear and wrong, 829
  life that dares send a, 165
  to dull care, 331
  two or three, 939
Chamber, come to the bridal, 362
  get you to my lady's, 97
  in the heart's inner, 446
  in the silent halls of death, 371
  in thy, kneeling, 480
  iv commerce, definition of, 803
  laid in a large upper, 172
  laughed and talked in the, 600
  name of the, was peace, 172
  need not be a, to be haunted, 585
  of Trade, as seen by the, 974
  windows open in his, 1239
Chambers, gnats in our, 166
  of the sky, treads the, 364
  two, has the heart, 1185
  whisper softness in, 163
Chameleon cannot appear white, 1112
  poet must be a, 749
Chameleons feed on light and air, 366
Chameleon's life is confusing, 969
Champagne and a chicken, 221
  drink, 827
  judged by noise, 899
Champak odours pine, 368
Champed the grasses, 839
Champion Fortune's, 57
  in invincible armor, 1011
  people always have some, 1089
  waiting in his place, 442
Champions fierce, four, 150
  pugilistic encounter between two, 407
Champmédy, bury my tongue at, 1009
Chance, all, direction, 207
  and fortune, bricks by, 1120
  and the tools, 1047
  art not, 211
  await no gifts from, 546
  bond, tied by a, 514
  by gift of, 1098
  commit themselves to conduct of, 1145
  control, preserved from, 735
  dodo never had a, 926
  erring men call, 158
  for safety, our fairest, 1087
  for you, no, 910
  give them a, 512
  have the smallest, 901
  I'd run my, with Jim, 639
  luck's a, 743
  main, 23, 68, 143, 198, 1150
  men the result of, 1145
  no, of fortune's calms, 30
  not a Chinaman's, 644
  not many have one, 860
  now and then be right by, 263
  of being drowned, 234
  of future meeting, 324
  of meeting wtih some pity, 520
  of Yankees, killed a, 630
  one, more, 892
  save by an evil, 794
  set my life on any, 86
  shall not control, what, 546
  skirts of happy, 468
  strike out of me, should, 884
  sobriquet for providence, 1171
  take the, or die, 1014
  that passed, never comes the, 570
  to do his best, an equal, 1009
  to fight, not the last, 893
Chance to hunger, if any, 21
  to know the Pullman porter, 986
  to meet our brother, 664
  to reach the land, 649
  to show it, 1047
  triumphing over, 161
  under the bludgeonings of; 692
  was his counselor, 878
  was offered to inscribe, 800
  will bring us through, 547
  with fame, take my, 770
  word heard in an unexpected quarter, 709
Chances and rubs of a long life, 558
  are I go where most men go, 601
  change by course, 30
  in trust to fortune's, 404
  like sunbeams pass you by, 591
  men's lives are chains of, 565
  most disastrous, 100
  of the sword, dismal, 1182
  secure from worldly, 76
Chancel floor, stone from the, 737
Chancellor, conscience of him that is, 130
Chancellor's encyclopedic mind, 398
Chancery, heaven's, 242
Change, all things, 209
  and chance, fit for every, 620
  and migration of the soul, 1085
  and suffering, years of, 516
  but I cannot die, 366
  changed and such a, 353
  down the ringing grooves of, 464
  enchanting miracles of, 683
  ever-whirling wheele of, 25
  everything is the result of a, 1125
  fear of, 149
  for dinner, need not, 990
  from day to night, 247
  glory's small, 1184
  great, 792
  his mind, cannot, 828
  his skin, can the Ethiopian, 1238
  human nature will not, 457
  I detest all, 484
  in aught I loved long since, 484
  in my face, like the, 697
  in the body of poetry, 949
  into a boomlet, 1046
  itself can give no more, 183
  manifold features of, 767
  mistake, for progress, 396
  my state with kings, 107
  never, when love has found home, 1100
  now thou art gone, 159
  of activity, 1186
  of air is a similar draught, 1205
  of fierce extremes, 150
  of flesh, what a, 129
  of many-coloured life, 231
  old love for new, 28
  or choice, case against, 1033
  places with me a spell, 733
  seasons, 735
  strike me and you, how will the, 486
  that is silently surrounding them, 641
  the heart from red, 659
  the name of Arkansas, 1068
  the place but keep the pain, 199
  the posture of our minds, 326
  the stamp of nature, 95
  the things around us, able to, 1203
  their climate not disposition, 1100

Change their skies above them, 778
  them when we will, force to, 466
  there is no death nor, 368
  these as they, 224
  these for endless riot, how, 759
  they shall never, 486
  Thou dost not, whate'er I do, 519
  thy mind, free agent and, 1126
  time for a, 1020
  times do, 25
  to southern willows, 267
  universe is, 1125
  was his mistress, 878
  water into wine, 474
  we think we see in life, 867
  we thought that love could never, 669
  with him, would, 904
  with me, perhaps the king would, 504
  with them, we, 209
  within us, what a, 441
Changes, brings but, 877
  in her circled orb, 78
  lives and works through endless, 378
  of circumstances, 341
  ply all your, 540
  with its every whim, 998
  writes our fortune's, 180
Changed a bit, haven't, 1025
  all that, we have, 1161
  and lost our coats, 674
  at junctions, 700
  I do not need you, 843
  in my garments, 99
  in nothing am I, 99
  into two bright birds, 673
  into vanishing ghosts, 619
  mind not to be, 148
  not in kind but in degree, 487
  the bone in the cheeks, 979
  the lock, last night I, 676
  their principles oftener than shirt, 203
Changeless, birthless and deathless and, 597
  fain keep her, 575
  prime, serene in, 375
  through joy or woe, 416
Changelings, which we call, 122
Changing cheek sinking heart, 356
  one's mind, 861
  scene, fluctuate o'er this, 343
  seasons come and go, 442
  skies, wind and cloud and, 372
  tints that glorify the skies, 669
  what you have done, impossibility of, 803
Channel, drum them up the, 765
  lay its secret, bare, 374
  put out into the 984
  shores, from all the, 984
  spray, wet with, 778
  terrible gale in the, 963
Channels for the stream of love, 441
  through countless, Lord to Thee, 570
Channeled by the purple sea, 882
Chant, how can ye, 287
Chants a doleful hymn to his own death, 45, 58
Chanticleer, crow like, 49
  they call him, 758
Chanting to Abraham's deaf ear, 942
Chaos and cosmos, 595
  and old night, reign of, 148
  black, comes again, 102, 106
Chaos come, now, 770
  contracted to intricate form, 883
  is come again, 102
  is come, the, 1033
  of thought and passion, 207
  often breeds life, 636
  then existence, first, 1172
  thy dread empire, 215
Chaos-gloom, foot in, 544
Chaos-like together crushed, not, 216
Chap who couldn't spell, 875
  with wagging tail, a little, 760
Chaps, three roguish, 1066
Chapel, Devil a, hath raised, 126
  Devil always builds a, 187
  Devil builds a, hard by, 138
  Devil will have a, 126
  devil would also build a, 1139
  dome, swelling out from, 554
  God's grand greenwood, 626
Chapels had been churches, 44
Chap-fallen, quite, 97
Chaplain of the Fleet, he was, 780
Chaplet, a rose hath fallen from thy, 309
Chapter, and so on to end of, 1141
  of accidents, 222
  written, 860
Chapters headed with proud capitals, 1201
  of mankind, read the, 763
Chaptered, numbered named, 860
Chapter-headings bore witness, 964
Character, accommodatin', 606
  bestowed by nature, 1090
  bird of bad moral, 228
  corrupts good, 1246
  everything except, in solitude, 1178
  give an action its, 1114
  has set like plaster, 662
  have his life and, recorded, 376
  hereditary strokes of, 1060
  his own, is the arbiter, 1102
  in them that bear rule, 619
  incongruity of, 1112
  limitations of his own, 641
  man that makes a, 203
  of every man, tell the, 1106
  of the Prince of Denmark, 311
  of the son, 1089
  of the victim, in the, 419
  of the writer, 376
  of this haughty blue-stocking, 399
  of Washington, 340
  of woman cannot be altered, 556
  one rag of, 675
  propagates his, by the sword, 1061
  reap a, 1066
  say nothing against a, 236
  simplicity of, 641
  society is wholesome for the, 529
  sow a, 1066
  springs and relations of his, 376
  strength of, 1199
  with piety is pack'd, 854
Characters, high, 164
  most women have no, 209
  of hell to trace, 244
  of ordinary life, 312
  venerate four, 1171
Characteristic faculty of humanity, 669
  of man, most charming, 694
  of the present age, 419
Characteristics, healthy and gentle, 422
  of a vigorous mind, 231
Charco, charco, he cries, 572
Charge, Chester charge, 308
  compulsive ardour gives the, 95
  in earnest, 649
  in peace a, 177
  is prepared, the, 205
  lay not my transgression to my, 57
  me with murder, you may, 599
  over thee, give his angels, 1231
  servant of God's holiest, 248
  so stern a, 500
  with all thy chivalry, 328
  within the bosom, 584
Charges, die to save, 123
  for matter of, 147
Chargeable with no exaggeration, 331
Charged against me, I hear it was, 535
  upon a flock of geese, 1063
  with punishments the scroll, 693
Charger, he turned his, 288
Charging like ceaseless clouds, 536
  of his enemy, 1148
  on the fever chart, 1036
Chariest maid is prodigal enough, 90
Charing Cross, betwixt heaven and, 749
  Cross in London Town, 953
  Cross Road, book barrows in, 942
Chariot, bear the flying, 267
  how frugal is the, 585
  of light from region of day, 271
  time's winged, 169
  wheel, beneath thy, 775
Chariots, brazen, raged, 153
  why tarry the wheels of his, 1225
Charioteer, way for a, 1034
Charioteers, periwigged, 856
Chariot-wheel stands midway, 325
Charitable, be thy intents wicked or, 91
  lie, 1025
Charities of a kiss or smile, 318
Charity, a little earth for, 74
  anticipate, by preventing poverty, 1135
  as frozen as, 322
  ball, costume, 1021
  be overstrained, if thy, 799
  begins at home, 144, 279, 1094
  broad mantle of, 329
  Christian pearl of, 443
  depend for subsistence on, 421
  faith hope, 326, 1246
  for all, with, 457, 816
  greatest of these is, 1246
  have all faith and not, 1246
  lectures or a little, 535
  living need, 605
  mankind's concern is, 208
  memory's, 886
  organized, scrimped and iced, 392, 676
  pity gave ere, began, 250
  rarity of Christian, 392
  remains, gracious, 612
  shall cover the multitude of sins, 1248
  suffereth long and is kind, 1246
  to all mankind, in, 291
  when rich concern themselves with poor, 1205
  will be rewarded, 166
  with the world, in, 192
Charity's golden ladder, 1135
Charlatan, defamed by every, 469

Charles, my gentle-hearted, 316
River, swimming across, 414
the First, anything about, 496
the First had his Cromwell, 270
Charles II, in the reign of, 188
navy of, 400
Charles V and the clocks, 739
immense empire of, 311
Charles's head, King, 752
Charlie is my darling, 294
Charlotte, having seen his body, 481
lived by a mountain-side, 501
Werther had a love for, 481
Charm ache with air, 40
age lends a double, 451
blest with that, 289
can soothe her melancholy, what, 253
down insanity, power to, 413
fades on approach, 344
for all, some women have, 751
from the skies, 365
hold me with a, 485
in melancholy, 289
in thoughts of a good legacy, 1157
is a woman's strength, 751
is indispensable to women, 751
is the measure of attraction's power, 792
mellow evening, 343
memory owes its, to the far away, 426
no fine literature without, 791
no need of a remoter, 296
of a deed is its doing, 660
of a life is its living, 660
of a love is its telling, 660
of a theory, 1195
of all the Muses, 471
of earliest birds, 152
of poetry and love, 304
of the act, 660
of the golden-rod, 737
one native, 251
or interest or please, cannot, 718
peculiar and indescribable, 645
people who have, 606
sealed up by a sacred, 374
strength is a man's, 751
that it had in pursuit, 254
that time makes strong, 650
the interval that lowers, 454
the senses with fragrance, 602
to stay the morning star, 316
to strengthen and to teach, 436
us orator, 471
what is, 751
witch hath power to, 89
Charms, freedom has a thousand, 262
her modesty concealed, 224
hidden, 999
lady's potent, 958
music hath, 193, 223
of country life in literature, 571
of spring awaken, when the, 573
or magic spells, wrought by, 941
proclaimed her dainty, 1049
rate her, 274
Sabina has a thousand, 193
solitude where are the, 263
strike the sight, 212
were broken if revealed, 507
Charmed life, bear a, 88
magic casements, 383
with the foolish whistling of a name, 168
Charmer sinner it or saint it, whether the, 209
Charmer, were t'other dear, away, 205
Charmers, hearken to the voice of, 1230
like other, 358
Charming grounds, whose very, 511
he saw her, 224
is divine philosophy, 158
little cupboard, 702
never so wisely, 1230
the bullets of yore, 643
woman would be more, 662
word, with a smile a, 859
Charon by the Stygian coast, 893
may forget, 326
who twenty thousand times, 822
Charon's staircase, 656
Chart, charging on the fever, 1036
no, save one, 770
Charted, ocean's paths are, 870
Charter, as large a, as the wind, 49
of her land, 225
Chartered, every steed he, 1047
libertine, the air a, 66
Charwoman's sister's son, my aunt's, 1069
Charybdis, fall into, 46
Chase, because they give her, 736
madcap galloping, 365
me everywhere I go, 818
my gloom away, 289
no more the battle or the, 681
piteous, 48
the antelope, I'll, 395
the glowing hours, 352
unhurrying, 748
wild-goose, 1150
wits run the wild-goose, 79
Chases the gloom of night, 604
Chased, with more spirit, than enjoyed, 45
Chasing each through all the weary hours, 597
Chasm, desolate, 969
disclosed a horrid, 200
that has been as naught, 823
which nothing can fill up, 261
Chasms and watery depths, 318
Chassis, in a state of, 927
Chaste, affectionate, great individual, 537
and unexpressive she, 50
as ice, be thou, 93
as morning dew, 202
as the icicle, 76
as unsunn'd snow, 105
if I pronounce it, 623
if she seem not, to me, 22
some, all brave, 470
Chasteneth, whom the Lord loveth he, 1248
Chastise, he only may, who loves, 1200
Chastises insolence of enormous animals, 1084
those whom most he likes, 190
Chastised by sabler tints of woe, 245
Chastity, heroine in, 196
of a wife, 776
Chat, a moment's, 1004
together, they couldn't, 622
Chatter and love and hate, most men, 547
and on dit, undone of, 650
of irresponsible frivolity, 420
silvern, 748
Chatters, of science and logic he, 406
Chattered all the way, she, 897
Chattering voltage like a broken wire, 973
Chatterton, the marvellous boy, 297
Chaucer, a thought more nigh to learned, 119
at Woodstock, 438
glossary necessary to understand, 934
influence of, 412
no lover of poetry can spare, 412
or Spenser, lodge thee by, 119
rode from Tabard Inn, 875
that broad famous poet, 117
through all the works of, 318
was alive and hale, 326
well of English undefyled, 25
with his infantine clasp, 428
Chaucer's days, since, 117
speech, rich as, 558
Chaunge be no robbry, 16, 357
Chavender, fine stuffed, 1039
or chub, 140
Cheap as stinking mackerel, 62
as wishing, so very, 509
book, one book better than a, 530
defense of nations, 260
fame then was, 178
it costs them nothing, 124
labor, Chinese, 644
love-songs, 977
sitting as standing, 192
society is commonly too, 515
what we obtain too, 271
Cheapening of commodities, 1187
Cheapens the thing that was precious, 629
Cheaper than to keep a cow, 614
Cheapness of literature, the very, 532
Cheat a Greek, three Jews to, 559
against cheat, 1113
and scramble, stooped to, 817
life is all a, 178
love's a, 774
men into mire, 858
oneself, 506
the grave, did not, 662
Cheats the eyes of gallery critics, 265
Cheated, impossible for a man to be, 411
never, and they never lied, 479
pleasure of being, 143
stockings lean and long, 763
them of more, 985
worth while to be, 790
Cheater, old bald, Time, 119
Check impulse, quench appetite, 1127
manslaughter and isolated murders, we, 1106
the erring, rod to, 299
the recoil, 810
to loose behaviour, 197
Check'd for silence, 53
Checkered dress, little, 696
Cheek, berry's, 584
by joule, marching, 1146
changing, sinking heart, 356
chin knuckle or knee, 522
color in his, 571
drew iron tears down Pluto's, 161
feed on her damask, 55
give this, a little red, 209
he that loves a rosy, 140
language in her, 75
leans her, upon her hand, 78

Cheek like the rose is, 388
  Louis of the awful, 703
  o'er her warm, 243
  of a child, 1200
  of apple-blossom, 470
  of night, hangs upon the, 77
  of tan, barefoot boy with, 442
  of the noble and bold, 479
  skin of your, 753
  tear down childhood's, 309
  virtue's manly, 267
  withered, and tresses gray, 306
Cheeks, crack your, 98
  crimson in thy, 80
  eloquent blood spoke in her, 118
  famine is in thy, 80
  how wan her, 620
  make pale my, with care, 132
  may fade and hollow grow, 690
  of many races, bone in the, 979
  of sorry grain, 158
  of the meadow, over the, 500
  stain my man's, 98
  were so red and so white, 523
  wild surmise flushing his, 978
Cheel's full joys, a, 765
Cheer and bliss, embracing all to, 626
  as the winners go by, 636, 910
  be of good, 1244
  be of good, it is I, 1241
  best of healers is good, 1079
  but not inebriate, 204, 265
  greet the unseen with a, 494
  honest, 574
  me, thy smile cannot, 240
  men in their direst struggles, 600
  one only hope my heart can, 392
  our weary hearts, song to, 608
  small, and great welcome, 37
  speed us onward with a, 843
  unite with a, 271
  us when in the dark, 668
Cheers for the sailors, 664
  for the soldiers, 664
  our way, adorns and, 252
  silence sounds no worse than, 743
  the tar's labour, 358
  three, and a tiger, 521
  three, for war in general, 1210
  who only stands and, 636
  with never a surge of, 772
Cheered to see the work, 984
  up himself, 142
Cheerer of his spirits, 139
Cheerful at morn, 249
  countenance, 1251
  dawn, May-time and the, 299
  day, precincts of the, 245
  giver, 1247
  godliness, 298
  good-natured and, 228
  hearts now broken, 336
  ways of men, 151
  yesterdays, man of, 303
Cheerfully take it now, I can, 535
Cheerfulness, a manly hilarity, 318
  and courage, Heraclean, 702
  I can wait with equal, 535
  keeps up a kind of daylight, 197
  no, no healthful ease, 391
Cheerily, meet him, 1178
Cheering cup be poured, let the, 664
Cheerless hours of night, 'mid the, 369
Cheerly, she loves me dearly, 382
Cheery old card, here's a, 942
Cheese, island of, 1171
  moon made of green, 17, 1140
Cheese toasted mostly, 704
Chef-d'oeuvre for the highest, 535
Chelsea, dead as, 1053
Chemical laboratory a fascinating place, 967
Chemistry anneals the common clay, 1004
  most sensual of sciences, 967
Cheops' pyramid, under, 776
Cheque-books, victim's, 580
Chequer-board of nights and days, 1134
Cherchez la femme, 1182
Chere, she was al his, 6
Cherish a just and lasting peace, 457
  and brood over, 344
  at thy charitable breast, 951
  faded things, we fondly, 677
  far-off feuds, 612
  hearts that hate thee, 73
  his mem'ry, they, 606
  me as ivy, 758
  some flower, 499
  the nobler and rarer plants, 476
  the soothing idea, 624
  them in infancy, 798
  while ye may, gather and, 677
Cherished by all our hearts, 481
  fond regrets, Miniver, 1035
  in all our hearts, 472
  memory of the loved and lost, 457
  most dear, all that we, 666
  secret wish, obey thy, 537
  thine image for years, 587
Cherokee, cry of the wild, 508
Cherries fairly do enclose, 121
  grow that none may buy, 121
Cherry bough could be, how white a, 929
  like to a double, 43
  now is hung with bloom, 742
  ripe ripe ripe, 133
  ripe themselves do cry, 121
  three bites of a, 1141
  tree, who killed that, 1042
Cherry-orchards blow, what time the, 692
Cherry-pit, play at, with Satan, 55
Cherry-tree in bloom, 941
Cherub, he rode upon a, 1229
  sweet little, 274
Cherubs earn their wage, 883
  poor black, 1023
  will begin, 1038
Cherubim, bugles of the, 913
  heaven's, horsed, 85
  stoop between the, 990
  young and rose-lipp'd, 103
Cherubins, young-eyed, 47
Chesapeake, Potomac calls to, 646
  the Swannanoa, the, 1018
Chess-board is the world, 563
Chest, indefinable lump in the, 1029
  like a bastion's mole, 248
  of drawers by day, 251
Chester charge, Stanley on, 308
Chestnut is proud, 732
  salute each mouldy, 601
Chestnuts, roast and eat our own, 838
Chestnut-tree, since first beneath the, 446
Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche, 442
  the young, 294
Cheveril consciences, 126
Chew, damn' tough bullet to, 782
  our meat for us, 1143
Chew the cud and are silent, 260
Chewed and digested, some books to be, 111
Chewin' and a-chawin', 883
Chewing the food of fancy, 51
Chi fa ingiuria non perdona, 178
Chian strand, on the, 317
Chicago, butchers in, 707
  responsible for the Chicago Tribune, 950
  sitteth at the northwest gates, 817
  Tribune, responsible for, 950
Chicane, violence or, 999
Chickamauga's solitudes, 690
Chicken and cream for their lunch, 655
  champagne and a, 221
  I'm not a, 451
  in every pot, 588
  pretty, 665
  she's no, 192
  some, some neck, 851
Chickens, all my pretty, 88
  as a hen gathereth her, 1242
  before they are hatched, 143, 369, 1157
  curses are like young, 425
  do not count your, 1078
  quit quarrelling, when, 884
  went home to roost, 808
Chide and fight, fall out and, 198
  I do not, 553
  me for loving that old armchair, 512
Chides his infamous delay, 201
Chiding, better a little, 35
Chief a rod, wit's a feather a, 208
  acknowledged him their, 513
  delight, my, 339
  foundations of all states, 1138
  good and market of his time, 528
  good, pleasure the, 1131
  irregularly great, 425
  nourisher in life's feast, 86
  octogenarian, 353
  want in life, our, 414
  who in triumph advances, 308
Chiefs and ladies bright, no more to, 795
  in bloody fights, 218
Chief's pride, vain was the, 214
Chiefest action for a man of spirit, 128
Chief-justice was rich quiet and infamous, 399
Chiel's amang you takin' notes, 286
Child, a simple, 295
  a stable and a star, a little, 866
  again, make me a, 595
  Amber-Locks a little, 699
  amiable, 596
  an old man is twice a, 92
  around the, bend graces, 326
  as yet a, nor yet a fool, 213
  because he is my little, 1200
  behold the, 208
  burnt, craves the flame, 972
  burnt, fire dredth, 15
  by the bed of some beloved, 985
  by the roadway, 793
  call home the, 1004
  cheek of a, 1200
  confronted with sudden danger, 825
  counted each his loving, 755
  dear little, 836
  did cry, how that, 810
  do not throw this book, 821
  duty a parent owed to a, 505
  duty's faithful, 393

Child, every, may joy to hear, 281
fast fold thy, 672
get a, with mandrake root, 117
give a little love to a, 532
gives a, a home, 856
gives a, a treat, 856
God's, 932
great with, 35
hands of a little, 639
happy Christian, 345
have a thankless, 98
her innocence a, 175
her wayward pencil drew, 595
hid in the womb of time, 369
hungry and thin of face, 965
I have seen a curious, 302
I knew, keep the, 956
I stand, here a little, 134
I was a child and she was a, 459
idiotic, 753
in simplicity a, 217
in the basement, sick, 715
infirm, fear not thou, 409
is born, every time a, 1006
is father of the man, 297
is it well with the, 1227
is ready for either world, 313
keeps a secret, 1183
learn sooner than a song, what will a, 214
left the, with lingering looks, 986
like a froward, 172
like a marvelous old wise, 1008
like a three years', 314
like a tired, 367
lost in hell, 981
Matilda though a pleasant, 339
meet nurse for a poetic, 307
men ne'er spend their fury on a, 71
misses the unsaid good-night, 867
Monday's, Tuesday's, Wednesday's, 1068
mother wandered with her, 369
my third, 1170
naked new-born, 275
neighbor's, 964
never saw a sweeter, 988
never without an infant, 346
nobody's, 557
of action, thought is the, 420
of calamity, 616
of earth and sky, 799
of hope, wait thou, 477
of immortal youth, gained a, 558
of life, the delicate, 1206
of misery baptized in tears, 269
of our grandmother Eve, 41
of Rome, 634
of song, sung by any, 679
of the boundless prairie, 642
of the pure unclouded brow, 598
of thought, experience is the, 420
of Ver, first-born, 132
on a cloud I saw a, 281
on the homeless street, 708
Roland to the dark tower came, 99, 309
room of my absent, 58
saving a little, 639
Shakespeare fancy's, 160
she bears, bind the mother to the, 373
should always say what's true, 702
should grow into a man, 439
spare the rod and spoil the, 142, 169
Child, sports of children satisfy the, 249
straying of a little, 806
thoughts of a, 600
to its mother, bringest the, 1075
train up a, 1234
unborn, 828
what constitutes a, 1122
what it is to be a, 749
when I was a, 1246
where is my, 356
which av yez owns the, 375
whom many fathers share, 206
whose love is here, 299
will have a hard time, 1005
wise father that knows his own, 45
you are like a flower, 1180
Childes pley, no, 7
Child's heart to a child, 809
immortal soul, 796
kiss shall make thee glad, 427
mistake, thy, 749
mouth, mustard in a, 272
sob in the silence, 428
strength, credulity is the, 323
Childhood again, give me my, 595
dreams of, 497
dwarfing of, 1182
fleet, womanhood and, 434
fleeted by, how my, 405
fools have their second, 828
friends of our, 446
in my days of, 325
manhood and decrepit age, 135
noisy impertinence of, 530
of eternity, 576
of the world, 694
scenes of my, 348
second, 1087
shows the man, 156
silent fields of, 558
strayed, my careless, 243
Childhood's cheek, tear down, 309
dreams are twined, 598
hour, from, 338, 590
Childish cry, with a, 761
days as long as twenty, 297
ignorance, it was a, 390
joy, the old, 906
story take, a, 598
things, put away, 938, 1246
treble, turning toward, 50
Childishness, second, 50
Childlike and bland, 644
kingdom of heaven is of the, 705
Children across the Atlantic their, 483
and fooles cannot lye, 15
and fools want everything, 183
ardent for some desperate glory, 988
are what the mothers art, 326
arise up, her, 1235
as Gypsies serve stolen, 262, 278
as living arrows, 922
attraction of cities for, 739
begin by loving their parents, 723
breed of their, 184
bright and agreeable, attract, 1123
bright faces of, 643
brown-handed, 729
but for my, 946
by these, is outdone, 809
care of, 792
clinging to their gown, 665
comfort of thy, 71
do, calling out as, 983
drinkest the tears of, 347
Children fear to go in the dark, 109
fed, see his, 1036
fight its wars, if, 873
five, in all, 1170
flung rags of, 1026
followed with endearing wile, 251
forget they have been, 558
gathering pebbles on the shore, 156
go, made women with their, 475
gone before, 644
hapless, 586
have their existence, world in which, 498
have their little language, 564
he that hath wife and, 109
in a house, too many, 1142
inter their parents, 1082
kind and natural, 66
laboring, can look out, 871
laugh and play, made the, 362
laugh loud, 452
learn to walk, 819
learne to creepe, 15
like olive plants, thy, 1232
lips and hearts of little, 482
listen my, 437
lost, silent above the clouds her, 565
mother who talks about her, 419
natural fear in, 109
nature fits all her, 526
neighbors', 964
never forgot his, 1058
no longer any, 1162
no sight for, 926
nor God, neither, 778
of a larger growth, men are, 177
of an idle brain, 77
of blindness, 736
of earth, we are all, 1009
of his own, till he had, 1119
of light, opponent of the, 548
of men, 546
of necessity, three eldest, 617
of one family fall out, 198
of pride, king over all the, 783
of the brain, books the, 191
of the great mother-tongue, 558
of the wind, the little, 717
of this world, 1243
of yesterday, 656
on their way to school, 853
on wheels, put our, 880
out of their cradles, steal, 122
outlast his, 883
parents bore their, 721
properly born adequately educated, 854
Rachel weeping for her, 1239
should never be lazy and sad, 431
sins laid upon the, 46
so dear I held upon my knee, 567
spoke bad English, 766
sports of, 249
survival of their, 646
tale which holdeth, from play, 27
to their fathers, turn the heart of, 1240
toys to the great, leave, 225
truant, 819
used to crowd, where the, 969
way to rear up, 429
we and they are his, 486
weep far fewer tears, 553
weeping, do ye hear the, 428
were gladder, 429
weren't allowed, where, 969

Children who grieve on Christmas Day, 831
  who tumble barefooted, 887
  wisdom is justified of her, 1241
  with high spirits, 426
  wives and grandsires, 1174
  women not used to bear, 1111
Children's books, American, 766
  children will have to toil, 689
  children's voices, 1033
  fate, for all our, 787
  griefs are little, 749
  hour, 434
  lacking these, fear of their, 945
  playground, 1015
  teeth are set on edge, 1239
  ways and wiles, 634
Chile, de slip may come to all, 682
Chill all its own, 829
  and drear, summer winds are, 669
  and friendless thing, 761
  detraction stirs no sigh, 651
  no, in wintry age, 263
  November's surly blast, 284
  of its dark-running wave, 652
  penury, 245
  the warmest heart, 557
  their mantling blood, 226
  wind is, 307
  you through and through, 699
Chills and fever, she died of, 958
  killing, 703
  the lap of May, 249
Chilled martini, 937
  to the heart I know, 938
Chillun in de bed, 835
Chilly in Cremona, air is, 738
  room grew, 854
  winds went whistling by, 369
Chimborazo, Cotopaxi, 965
Chime, as tolls the evening, 334
  ever peacefully, waves, 480
  heaven's harps did, 845
  of words tinkling, set a, 790
  sun with his planets in, 449
  to guide their, 169
  vesper, 622
Chimes at midnight, 65
  little jingle, little, 189
  of eternal peace, 443
  poverty of his, 415
Chimera, what a, is man, 1162
Chimeras dire, 150
Chimings from the far-off tower, 618
Chimley-piece, leave the bottle on the, 495
Chimney, he is a little, 436
  little, heated hot, 52
  made a, in my father's house, 69
  roar, in the, 395
  stockings hung by the, 332
Chimney-corner, holdeth old men from, 27
Chimney-sweepers come to dust, 106
Chimney-tax, free from, 1057
Chimpanzee, behold the, 768
Chin, buries her, 893
  close-buttoned to the, 266
  new reap'd, 61
  pretty page with dimpled, 481
  some bee had stung, 163
  tying her bonnet under her, 600
  unhairy, 618
  with an upward, 976
China bowl of ice, in, 637
  'crost the bay, outer, 782
  dishes, not, 35
China fall, mistress of herself though, 209
  luxury, beyond the, 323
  past the batteries of, 746
  plates, them that has, 750
  that's ancient and blue, 673
  to Peru, from, 230, 258
Chinaman's chance, not a, 644
Chinee, heathen, 644
Chinese cheap labor, 644
  nightingale, said the, 891
  poetry, 762
  wouldn't dare to, 1012
Chink, importunate, 260
  in the floor of Wicklow house, 832
  in the roof, 620
Chinks of her sickness-broken body, 147
  that time has made, 30, 146, 289
Chintz bed, back upon his, 314
Chip of the old block, 145, 261
Chips, carpenter is known by his, 192
  fall where they may, let the, 578
Chirps and twitters, hear those, 621
Chirrup, gay batrachian, 1019
Chisel, ne'er did Grecian, trace, 308
  plough loom and, 1061
  sculptor's, keen, 445
  what, could cut breath, 57
Chivalrous, quixotic sense of the, 461
Chivalry, age of, is gone, 260
  and state, with their, 507
  charge with all thy, 328
  her beauty and her, 352
  Spain's, 361
  Chloe, this is wisdom's part, 226
Chloroform, peaceful departure by, 695
Choice and master spirits of this age, 82
  case against change or, 1033
  courage of making a, 1204
  dishes the doctor has sent, 243
  hidden handful, 531
  Hobson's, 126
  light and, of Attic taste, 162
  makes our friends, 1171
  of a horse and a wife, 545
  of friends, careful in your, 1199
  of graces, give me a, 802
  of officers of state, made by beans, 1116
  small, in rotten apples, 52
  terrible, 491
  the difficulty in life is the, 709
  was it nature's, 685
  we all hev our, 699
  word and measured phrase, 297
Choices, passion of their, 937
Choicely good, old-fashioned poetry but, 140
Choicest treasure, your, 821
Choir above her head, sang the, 653
  invisible of those immortal dead, 520
  most pious, forsook the, 845
  sorry I disturb the, 692
  world's, 711
Choirs, bare ruined, 108
  of singing birds, 583
Choke and blow your nose, make you, 777
  the dark fountain, 364
  the fountain of industry, 340
  the true growth, 900
Chokes the windows of the mind, 114
Choked a great man's voice, 429
  with ambition, 68
  you down in country kitchen, 799
Choler, aggravate your, 65
  consume your own, 379
Choleric word in the captain, 36
Choose a firm cloud, 209
  a place to die in, 242
  an author as you choose a friend, 180
  another guide, vexes me to, 516
  another mate, each may, 310
  badness easily in a heap, 1074
  best, she can, 1119
  but pay, cannot, 556
  ere he one could freely, 1136
  executors and talk of wills, 59
  godly honest men, 141
  it to mean, just what I, 598
  its elect, heaven does not, 482
  last people I should, 278
  my own if life's a flower, 406
  not alone a proper mate, 264
  rather to wear the buskin, 648
  slavery or death, 195
  some happier time, 1004
  their place of rest, 156
  thine own time, 273
  to pass my winter in Spain, 197
  to run, I don't, 895
  to stay, the Master will, 640
  what we, 734
  whether he play to win, 819
  while yet unborn, 572
  with careful eye, 977
Chooses, brave man, 525
Choosers, beggars must be no, 131
  beggars should be no, 14
Choosing, long, and beginning late, 154
  men to serve it, the State in, 141
Chop-fallen funeral processions, 1206
Chopin, when she met, 972
Chord alone that breaks the night, 795
  in melancholy, has its, 390
  in unison is touched, 266
  life's common, 492
  lyre of one rich-hearted, 728
  one mournful, 647
Chords in the hearts of most reckless, 461
  most fit, erasings of, 664
  that search the soul, 795
  that vibrate sweetest pleasure, 287
Chores, to do celestial, 1023
Chorister, bobolink for a, 584
Chortled in his joy, he, 598
Chorus fortissimo, 283
  laugh was ready, 287
  of praise, unanimous, 1202
  rousing, 821
  swell, ye saints the, 566
  what a, 326
Chorus-ending from Euripides, 488
Chorus-note, fisher's, 288
Chose the dame, thine eye hath, 109
  the person one loved, 1203
Chosen and chainless land, 634
  few are, 1241
  heroes of this earth, 512
  rather to be, than great riches, 1234
  start content with ruin, 859
  the foolish things, God hath, 1246

- Chosen the weak things, God hath, 1246
- Christ a man like us, was, 547
  - again should visit earth, if, 578
  - ain't a-going to be too hard, 639
  - and human virtue, cause of, 333
  - at Cana's feast, 204
  - cautious statistical, 392, 676
  - child, frightens the, 951
  - everyone in the world is, 870
  - for, Gethsemane, 883
  - haloed, 852
  - have wrought this miracle, would, 541
  - himself chose only twelve, 657
  - himself was poor, 124
  - his soul unto his captain, 60
  - I am Christ's, 667
  - ideal given by, 1189
  - in heaven, sin forgiven by, 431
  - Jesus, I served, 758
  - joint-heirs with, 1245
  - Judas sold himself not, 136
  - no friend but, 667
  - on Calvary, O, 686
  - patient, 657
  - Pilate or, 533
  - rises from dead cerements the, 609
  - save us all from death like this, 433
  - sees white in Judas's heart, 650
  - simplicity that there is in, 247
  - smiled, thus do I treat my friends, 1027
  - so Judas did to, 60
  - stood in the court of Pilate, 688
  - that is to be, 469
  - that it were possible, 469
  - thief said last kind word to, 490
  - to live is, 1247
  - took the kindness and forgave the theft, 490
  - upon an ass, the lowly, 883
  - vision of, 282
  - walking on the water, 749
  - was born across the sea, 522
  - was born, ere, 573
  - was crowned in cruel scorn, 586
  - was taken from the rood, when, 681
  - was the soul of rapture, 923
  - went agin war an' pillage, 526
  - who drives the furrow, 856
  - who holds the open gate, 856
- Christ's chosen flock, 305
  - in a sacred life, 458
- Christendom, romantic, coming to an end, 769
- Christened it persecution, when he has, 520
  - it, then I, 313
  - Knott, Knott begot, 1057
- Christeners of apartment houses, 808
- Christening was a coronation, 1202
- Christian and united Austria, 1216
  - bell, here was heard the, 375
  - charity, rarity of, 392
  - child, happy, 345
  - creed, who gave your, 657
  - duty allowed indulgence, 522
  - endeavor, hard on female pulchritude, 898
  - faithful man, 71
  - flesh spurted, no, 1015
  - gentleman and a, 1152
  - ground, every vice on, 215
  - ground, not far from, 1007
  - ideal left untried, 826
- Christian is a man who feels repentance, 903
  - is God Almighty's gentleman, 174
  - is the highest style of man, 202
  - life intensely difficult, render, 1011
  - love among the churches, 471
  - name, out of his, 397
  - nor yet so good a, 705
  - pearl of charity, 443
  - people pray you, dear, 758
  - perfectly like a, 217
  - persuadest me to be a, 1245
  - Protestant or priest, 657
  - religion dissipating itself, 378
  - Science, definition of, 549
  - slave, you were a, 693
  - Socialism, 1187
  - sorrow and mundane relish, 1211
  - souls wrecked on shore, 611
  - true, every inch, 1149
  - without hypocrisy, 599
  - world, richest monarch in the, 1174
- Christians agree, all, 234
  - good, good citizens, 339
  - have burnt each other, 358
  - love one another, 1127
  - of the best edition, 1141
  - pray, where early, 925
  - statesmen declare themselves, 1197
  - want something for nothing, 721
  - were on the earth ere Christ, 573
  - what these, are, 45
- Christianity, alcohol and, 1196
  - establishment of, 415
  - great deal of, 785
  - I decline, 1200
  - local thing called, 650
  - most essential part of, 762
  - no fault of, 1131
  - open to question, 556
  - the one great curse, 1197
  - those who have renounced, 1189
  - was muscular, 421
- Christ-like is it for sin to grieve, 435
- Christmas, at, I no more desire a rose, 40
  - board, around the, 653
  - books, 483
  - brought his sports, 305
  - cards confuse me so, 1025
  - come home at, 498
  - comes but once a year, 19, 446
  - Day, grieve on, 831
  - day, Jesus Christ was born on, 567
  - day may ever come again, 653
  - Day, upon a, 677
  - goes to keep our, 712
  - happy, to all, 332
  - in lands of the fir-tree and pine, 612
  - is here winds whistle shrill, 481
  - is over, 903
  - jest 'fore, 699
  - knew how to keep, well, 495
  - may be called into question, 826
  - merry, we'll keep our, 308
  - morn, blest, 549
  - ne'er saw, yet, 604
  - rush salesgirl, as a, 949
  - season of, spend, 687
  - sweeter, than we to ours, 1022
  - time, got last, 815
  - tree, the Easter egg, the, 1035
  - 'twas the night before, 332
- Christmases, merry, 498
- Christmas-tide, I love the, 820
- Christopher Robin goes hoppity hoppity, 914
  - Robin is saying his prayers, 914
  - Robin went down with Alice, 914
- Chronic anxiety about the weather, 627
  - irritability, a certain, 636
  - melancholy, 651
- Chronicle of day by day, 33
  - of nations, 609
  - of wasted time, 108
  - pride his own, 75
  - small beer, 64, 101
  - the wars of kites or crows, 163
- Chronicles, I love to read their, 507
  - look in the, 51
  - of the time, brief, 93
- Chronicler, honest, as Griffith, 74
  - of time, oldest, 681
- Chrononhotonthologos, 189
- Chrysoprase glowing, like, 432
- Chub, chavender or, 140
  - that decks the rural pavender, 1039
- Chuck 'im out the brute, 781
- Chuckle, make one's fancy, 172
- Chums, temper of, 776
- Church and mart, too close in, 428
  - and Sabbath were never made for man, 997
  - and science two powerful sets of vested interests, 614
  - and state separate, keep, 550
  - army physic law, 267
  - bells have knoll'd to, 49
  - builds a, to God, 210
  - built God a, 263
  - clock at ten to three, 944
  - condemns state absolutism, 1207
  - forgotten inside of, 62
  - fulfill the duties of that, 1176
  - God never had a, 126
  - he belonged to, 1034
  - Holy, shall melt away, 647
  - I like a, I like a cowl, 408
  - keep the Sabbath going to, 584
  - near the, often far from God, 13
  - new hat in a, 347
  - not far beyond the village, 517
  - of England best religion, 744
  - of Jesus will remain constant, 605
  - or hall, tower or palace, 1019
  - ould, the mother of them all, 786
  - plain as way to parish, 49
  - plenty of room in a, 347
  - prayers of the, 192
  - repair, some to, 211
  - saw a wedding in the, 182
  - see a, by daylight, 38
  - seed of the, 1127
  - shall rise another, 647
  - should have a tapering spire, 792
  - six times a year, goes to, 816
  - steeple, weathercock of the, 1170
  - to be of no, is dangerous, 233
  - upon this rock I will build my, 1241
  - what no other, has understood, 399
  - where boredom is prolific, 213
  - where God built a, 1139
  - white, 856
  - without a bishop, 393
- Churches and creeds are lost in the mists, 569
  - bless all the, 456
  - chapels had been, 44
  - Christian love among the, 471

Churches grow, lived where, 920
  in flat countries, 318
  peace of great, 886
  scab of, 114
Church's strength, emblem of the, 792
Church-door, not so wide as a, 79
Church-going bell, sound of the, 264
Churchman, cowled, 408
Churchyard, country, 261
  mould, verge of the, 391
  never can see the old, 517
  sod, nest in the, 523
  thing, palsy-stricken, 383
Churchyards yawn, 95
Churlish, reply, 51
Chutes of gravitation, 1015
Chymist, fiddler statesman, 174
Ciano, I cannot tell you anything, 1215
Cicada cried Six weeks to frost, 973
Cicero, Demosthenes or, 292
Cider-presses, Penn-land, 596
Cigar, a good five-cent, 714
  give me a, 358
  good, is a smoke, 776
  I smoked my last, 544
  is as great a comfort to a man, 425
  smokes a fifty-cent, 904
  this free, 605
Cigars show texture of men's souls, 804
Cigar-box lid, faces on a, 871
Cigaret aside, laid his, 876
Cigarette and cigar men, 957
  the amulet, 746
Cigarettes no ashes, had, 674
Cigarettum, smoked his, 903
Cimmerian darkness, 327
Cincinnatus of the West, 357
  ploughing in his fields, 1109
Cinders, always heaving, 891
  ashes dust, 383
Cinnamon-bear, faded-brown as a, 1008
Cipher too, write and, 251
Circle, call fools into a, 48
  grazes confines of space, 553
  growing, deeds the, 574
  in the water, glory like a, 68
  in which his claims are recognized, 421
  live too much in a, 420
  of ideas, beyond our, 689
  of our friends, breaking into the, 670
  of the golden year, 464
  of the upper ten, 576
  self-evolving, 420
  spreads, desert, 322
  swinging round the, 446
  that shut me out, 708
  that took him in, 708
  vicious, 607
  which can amuse itself with art, 645
  within that, none durst walk, 178
Circles home, stream of love that, 403
  of blind ecstasy, 1013
  of unimpaired delight, 1014
  pair of intersecting, 1019
Circled orb, changes in her, 78
Circling faces, from the, 920
  hours, waked by the, 153
  stars in their, 737
  zone powdered with stars, 154
Circuit, runs the great, 265
  what time what, I ask not, 484
Circuitous and obscure, though, 735
Circulating library in a town, 277
Circulation, after longer or shorter, 381
Circumcised dog, 104
Circumference, fatal, 602
Circumlocution Office, 497
Circumnavigator of the soul, 792
Circumscribed in one self-place, 31
Circumspection, pink of courtesy and, 253
Circumstance allows, the best his, 201
  altered, 941
  and proper measure, 1114
  blows of, 468
  lie with, 51
  of glorious war, 102
  shrieking, 783
  to please us, some, 1160
Circumstances, accommodation of man to, 646
  alter cases, 387
  are the creatures of men, 420
  changes of, 341
  combination of, 310
  concatenation of, 342
  discordant harmony of, 260
  make the man, 377
  man makes the, 377
  over which I have no control, 293
  people are always blaming, 720
  train of unforeseen, 271
Circumstantial evidence is very strong, some, 515
  things, 172
Circumvent God, one that would, 96
Cirque of Ivan's bivouac, 543
Cistern water turned to wine, 973
  wheel broken at the, 1236
Citadel, here stood their, 398
  the bust outlasts the, 1186
  tower'd, 105
Citandum, thing they call, 11
Citations from the poets, avoid all, 1086
  support his theories with, 864
Cited common sense, rarely, 865
Cities, alabaster, 737
  as great as this, what, 398
  attraction of, for children, 739
  buries empires and, 271
  fouled by smoke, 827
  glorious, why build these, 688
  hum of human, 353
  human art built the, 111
  jumbled stones of their, 1070
  lie at the monster's feet, 946
  of men and manners, 464
  of old time, where are the, 691
  of the soul, mist-blue, 937
  remote from, lived a swain, 206
  seven, claimed him, 493
  seven rival, 124
  seven, warred for Homer, 129
  that claimed Homer, 971
  towered, please us then, 160
  wail its stroke, 363
  what care though rival, soar, 410
Citizen, humblest, stronger than hosts of evil, 752
  of Abilene will fight, 968
  of no mean city, 895
  of the world, 272, 424, 1131
  of the world, Socrates a, 1120
Citizens, chief business of, 1169
  fat and greasy, 48
  first and second class, 985
  global, began it, 973
  good Christians good, 339
  hearts of the, 268
  how to make responsible, 722
  least given to evil designs, 1109
  of death's grey land, 941
  of New York, 1021
  of the middle class, 1090
  of the same world-wide country, 1049
  of the U.S.S.R., 1209
  of the world, learned to be, 917
  of this world community, 1004
Citizens' clothes, police in, 413
City, a great, has the greatest men and women, 535
  a prostrate, is thy seat, 403
  and proud seat of Lucifer, 155
  at large, infecting the, 1113
  big, like a mother's knee, 807
  brought up in this, 1245
  built upon the top of a hill, 1252
  Cain made the first, 168
  came to a strange, 126
  captains and carpet knights, 123
  citizen of no mean, 895
  continuing, 1248
  great, what makes a, 688
  happy is that, 125
  he that taketh a, 1233
  honors, promoted to, 343
  in the sea, 289
  is greater than its bricks, 1019
  is historic, a, 896
  is not builded in a day, 891
  is the teacher of the man, 1075
  ivrything worth havin' goes to th', 802
  kind to the poor dull, 732
  land, taxes raised on, 582
  lies, unheaven'd the, 701
  long in populous, pent, 154
  lyric city, 894
  make small, great and glorious, 1111
  must be adorned by public effort, 532
  new Jerusalem, the holy, 1249
  no munition plants, on no, 912
  no nation state, of this earth, 534
  obedient to his will, 1088
  of all time, Rome the, 422
  of civility, sovran, 859
  of dreadful height, 834
  of gold, went to the, 805
  of Maryland, 845
  of Prague, the beautiful, 625
  of Sevilla, near the, 478
  of sleep, back from the, 784
  of the big shoulders, 887
  of the soul, Rome, 354
  of uncomfortable comfort stations, 894
  pent, long in, 383
  peopled, 562
  populous and smoky, 367
  proud is the, 824
  reaped the evil fruit, a whole, 1074
  red of the marvellous, 1012
  rose-red, 443, 500
  seemed a speck of light, 705
  some calm place, some, 858
  square, in a, 856
  that I love be great, may the, 688
  that is set on an hill, 1240

City that is too beautiful for poets, 894
  there was tumult in the, 551
  wall, scaled the, 738
  was inexhaustible, 975
  what is the, but the people, 76
  worn and gray, a little, 673
  worth visiting, 894
  wrought in flame, 894
  you extol the absent, 1100
  you will read of, 784
City's disinherited, 750
  infamy, worst of the, 817
  jar, amid the, 546
  smoke-stained walls, 571
City-builder, envy not the, 380
City-burner, pity him they name, 380
Civet, give me an ounce of, 99
  in the room, talk with, 263
Civic manhood firm, 466
Civil discord, dire effects from, 195
  feuds, land rent with, 341
  he was so generally, 236
  law, maxims of the, 232
  leer, assent with, 213
  limitation never daunts, 575
  over, 174
  pensions, 338
  sea grew, at her song, 42
  too, by half, 278
Civilian, one to a million that any, 623
Civilians, those who wish to be, 1069
Civilities of life, sweet, 176
Civility, sovran city of, 859
  wild, 133
Civilization a crust over revolution, 740
  approaching a long winter, 769
  burden of our, 902
  cause of, 806
  definition of, 1050
  exists by geological consent, 930
  flower of our, 702
  forces of American, 755
  founders of, 340
  homicidal, 1209
  is man's, only a wrappage, 381
  itself, speech is, 1206
  of a people, test of, 387
  of Europe, saved the, 1215
  of to-day, in the, 538
  party of revolution, 1184
  progress and death of, 741
  prosperity and, not synonymous, 739
  Pullman, 635
  salvage of our, 898
  to conquer another, 762
  true test of, 235, 414
  what a, 1095
Civilized by man, last thing to be, 1044
  life, efflorescence of, 580
  man can not live without cooks, 592
  world a-wondering and worshipping, 490
Civilizer, art is the surest and safest, 571
Civilizers, of man, two, 419
Clad, come not in terrors, 349
  go poorly, 620
  in blue and gold, 288
  in iron, armies, 156
  in sober livery all things, 152
  in veils, spirits, 501
  morn in russet mantle, 89
  never venture thinly, 501
Clad, the naked every day, 254
Claes, gars auld, 284
Claim an unresisting prey, 349
  higher, can Stuart or Nassau, 190
  its true place, can never, 1031
  me, ere he may, 864
  stake out your, 1025
  to originality among Irishmen, 709
  to social rights is just, 424
  us for their own, always, 896
  you still, I, 486
Claims, a thousand, besides your own, 565
  gain who make no, 574
  of long descent, smile at, 462
  the name of essential poetry, 318
  vaunt their empty, 700
Claimed him, seven cities, 124
Claiming, defacing first then, 1145
  for his own, 262
Clamor, hold their peace amidst the, 1014
  loud, is more or less insane, 377
  of the crowded street, 439
  persons who constantly, 340
  workshop's, 911
Clamours, Jove's dread, counterfeit, 102
  of a venal press, 478
Clamoring, hammering ring of it, 924
Clamorous pauperism feasteth, 477
Clan, sophist schools and learned, 408
  their name their race their nation, 612
Clans, plaided, 500
Clang of hurrying feet, 500
Clangor, all men's futile, 1005
Clap its hands and sing, soul, 793
  of thunder, no, 172
Clap-trap, independent of all, 611
Clare, John, strange insane poet, 1193
Claret and sherry, with, 164
  fill me a bumper of, 348
  is the liquor for boys, 237
Clarifies, time cools, time, 1206
Clarion call, lark's is a, 693
  sound sound the, 310
Clarity, no heaven but, 1019
Clash and chime, May-bells, 649
  by night, ignorant armies, 546
  e'en let them, 285
  forth life's common chord, 492
Clashing, arms on armour, 153
  of shields, 564
  wars, no sound of, 478
Clasp, dear detaining, 682
  hands and weep a little, 1180
  him, day shall, 955
  ne'er let go her, 1173
  of hand, pass beyond the, 948
  of things divine, 428
  them, the very reason why I, 553
  us with a smile, 574
Clasps, locks in gold, 77
Clasped and clothed in the cloven clay, 631
  hands, like a new Niobe with, 565
Clasping a shred of gold, 289
Class and clan, 'gainst, 424
  lies late and snores, her, 1023
  so-called debtor, 627
  struggles, history of, 1187
  them separately, difficult to, 271
  while there is a lower, 1048
  women of the better, 768
Classes, antagonism between, 1187
  are exasperated, when, 582
  malady of cultivated, 1188
  of intellects, three, 1138
  of men that stand above, 702
Classic bent, what avails the, 780
  definition of a, 771
  everybody wants to have read, 615
  ground, tread on, 195
  in his own age a, 398
  literature is always modern, 426
  of matrimonial humors, 198
  that the world has lost, 874
Classics are primitive literature, 816
  as a voucher of scholastic respectability, 731
  have a strange charm in a country inn, 413
Classical quotation, 237
Clatter they make with his coach, 182
Clause, servant with this, 135
Claw, painting a lion from the, 1075
Claws, skilful way you hide your, 1201
Clawed me in his clutch, 96
Clay and wattles made, of, 793
  anneals the common, 1004
  beautiful pale, 595
  blind his soul with, 466
  breathing, 223
  Caesar dead and turn'd to, 97
  cloven, 631
  compost of, 1007
  consume this, 671
  could think, if, 303
  dead and turned to, 928
  feet of, 1042
  fruitful, 523
  glorify his, 923
  has such red mouths, 811
  hopeless sons of, 446
  imprisoned in the, 677
  kind embrace of, 952
  left this mortal, 827
  lies still, 742
  long since turned to, 800
  lump of, beside a rose, 560
  mortal made of, 274
  nature had but little, 348
  of humankind, porcelain, 179
  of you, all the, 816
  or stone, all that was in, 809
  our native, 1013
  part iron and part, 1239
  porcelain of human, 179, 360
  power over the, 1245
  querulous and uncivil, 1029
  reverence the, 449
  selfsame, 992
  tenement of, 173, 753
  wetted, and then left it, 1120
  wrought in common, 784
Claymore, Scotland's broad, 500
Clay-shuttered doors, 749
Clean fire a clean hearth, 323
  forspent, 664
  gone from thee, 590
  great, valiant, pious, 248
  keep, bear fruit, 170
  obscene grave and light things, 132
  of all my dust and dirt, 934
  of the heat o' the day, 918
  spittoon on the altar, a, 1020
  starved for a look, 108
  sweet summer sky, 961

Clean thing except holiness, art the only, 1198
through time and eternity, 710
Cleans easy, one that, 866
Cleaner, greener land, in a, 782
things, cry of, 846
Cleanin' up de whole mess of 'em, 967
Cleanliness into godliness, 112
is a great virtue, 570
is next to godliness, 226
Cleanly burial of the flame, 671
leave sack and live, 63
Cleanness of body, 112
Cleanse the stuff'd bosom, 88
thou me from secret faults, 1229
Cleansed and anointed, he, 1006
Clean-shirt-day, 233
Clean-winged hearth, 443
Clear anatomy arrive, the, 1020
and manifest as the nose, 125
and true, shews, 1014
as a mountain stream, 904
as a whistle, 221
at last, ship is, 537
body's innocent will, 921
call for me, one, 472
coast was, 31
cold depths, in the, 675
conscience or none at all, 1022
deep yet, 167
east was, 659
everything with Sidney, 940
for life, 214
future His mercy shall, 626
if I am not, 1178
in his great office, 85
in honour, 210
in verse runs airily, 938
lie of the blackest can, 776
maketh all things, 643
myself of cants and formulas, 378
of all regret, keep the past, 1075
of all ties, 330
read my title, 199
spirit doth raise, spur that, 159
the way, men of action, 503
unconquerable cry, 654
without strife, 501
your looks, 295
your mind of cant, 238
Clears to-day of past regrets, 1133
Clear-cut against the sky, hillside, 996
Clearer than the noonday, 1228
Clearest melody the happiest tune, the, 993
Clearing-house of the world, 621
Clearness, crystal, 658
is a virtue of style, 791
is treason, 824
of the intuitive powers, 475
of the sky, in the, 666
Clear-toned Baptist bell, 566
Cleave ever to the sunnier side, 471
the wood, 709, 781
the wood and there am I, 1252
to her and worship her, 471
to the heart of an Englishman, 197
Cleaves to me, for one that, 681
Cleaving the darkness with a silver blow, 888
to the dream, 650
Cleft right through the core, 1174
Clementine, miner and his daughter, 1045
Clenched fist, in a, 861
Cleon dwelleth in a palace, 503
hath a million acres, 503
Cleopatra night drinks all, 664
nose of, 1162
wrapped in the coverlet, 1115
Clergyman, duty of a, 312
who is also a man of business, 1131
Clergymen, men women and, 313
Clergymen's households unhappy, 613
Clerihew, verse known as the, 865
Clerk foredoomed, 212
me no clerks, 1056
of Oxenford, 5
scarce less illustrious, 264
solicitor's, 882
Clerks, greatest, not wisest men, 6, 16
hardly bother the, 1007
have missed the mark, 325
treason of all, 1028
Clever and artistic, reputation for being, 825
at envying a famous man, 1074
body five times sensitive, 951
hopes her friends will be so, 1064
if all good people were, 1045
let who can be, 523
let who will be, 904
man by nature, very, 290
men are good, 376
part which he means to be, 426
pupil, encouraging a, 1169
so rude to the good, 1045
versifier, he's a, 1000
Cleverness and wit, mine of, 713
Cliché, to make a, is to make a classic, 834
Click, click death is prancing, 1193
Clicked behind the door, 251
Clicking of its wheel, 666
Clients, good counsellors lack no, 35
Cliff, as some tall, 251
fence 'round the top of the, 640
in a coign of the, 633
once on a, 991
out from the granite, 1027
Cliffs like sentries stand, 707
of Dover, white, 862
of England, 862
Climate, coal is a portable, 413
cold, or years, 154
heaven for, 750
in the market with a, 867
of America, moral, 915
state so blessed in, 867
they change their, 1100
we may achieve, 807
Climates, councils governments, 464
Climax, flaming fatal, 942
verging toward some, 733
Climb by other's stairs, descend and, 1136
by vale and hill to, 845
fain would I, 22
high climb far, 1069
on miseries of mankind, 727
out beyond the limitations of his character, 641
Sinais, and know it not, 525
the darkening blue, stars, 728
the moon-touched mountains, 688
the tree our Lord to see, 1057
the upper sky, 340
to bed, I, 942
to me there, will, 837
upward to what they were, 88
you came to, 937
Climbs into his neighbor's garden, 1022
who never, as rarely falls, 443
Climbed the hill, I, 830
up in a high church steeple, 656
Climber-up of knees, 290
Climber-upward turns his face, 82
Climbing race, pageant of a, 835
shakes his dewy wings, 146
sorrow, down thou, 98
Clime, adored in every, 216
cold in, are cold in blood, 355
crusaders from some infernal, 451
deeds that are done in their, 355
happy fireside, 286
in every age and, 206
in many a distant, 305
in some brighter, 273
in the eastern, advancing, 153
known in every, 394
linger in our northern, 308
to clime, from, 870
to man of every age and, 681
Climes beyond the western main, 250
cloudless, and starry skies, 356
humours turn with, 209
in all, we pitch our tents, 771
Clinching-nail unclinches, 985
Cling, alone with truth, 792
to faith beyond the forms of faith, 471
whatso may creep and, 560
Clings and hates to yield, it, 922
Clinging to a mast, 622
Clink of cups together, 771
of hammers closing rivets, 67
of the ice in the pitcher, 698
the cannikin, why, 487
Clip an angel's wings, 383
his morning nap, thought to, 510
Clipper rolled in a great swell, 858
Clippings of verses and editorials, 932
Clique, conventional, 426
Cliques, worst, consist of one man, 721
Cloaca of uncertainty, 1162
Cloak, be threadbare, though your, 690
camlet, with gold buttons, 180
dusty, 652
martial, around him, 364
not alone my inky, 89
take thine old, about thee, 256
that covers my bright array, 1201
when you sleep in your, 545
Cloaked from head to foot, shadow, 468
Cloaking the sordid, 886
Clock, a long hour by Shrewsbury, 63
church, at ten to three, 944
collected in the tower, 743
in the steeple strikes one, 600
indicates the moment, 535
is always slow, 874
like the finger of a, 265
my grandfather's, 601
on time with the borough, 1034
strikes two, when the, 644
ticks on, the old, 969
turned into a sort of, 564
varnished, 251
was in the tower, before a, 681
worn out with eating time, 178
Clocks, Charles V and, 739
of excitement, platinum, 1034
what need has he of, 809

Clockwork joints of supple gold, 632
Clod, a piece of orange peel, 590
  basic, 732
  casual, 935
  heavy, 923
  in the star in the soul and the, 486
  kneaded, 36
  of ailments and grievances, 720
  push away the, 648
Clod-pate, sit there, 1155
Clog and clog, three generations atween, 880
  of his body, 147
Cloisters grey, ruins towers, 396
Close against the sky, 390
  and sharp on heart, 662
  and silently, sit, 177
  around the armor, 758
  behind him tread, doth, 315
  but untouching, 959
  day will, 883
  enough, cannot hold thee, 982
  he is to Eden, how, 841
  his eyes, not a friend to, 176
  I feel there wraps us, 836
  loves on to the, 335
  mournful, 820
  mouth catches no flies, 1151
  my rhyme, now I, 685
  of heavy flowers, 674
  of life, our portion at the, 1081
  of one sad day, at the, 705
  of the day, at the, 269
  of the envoy, strike at, 671
  open hand out of love, 1194
  the day when I must die, 577
  the door, 823
  the drama with the day, 203
  the eye of day, 161
  the shutters fast, 265
  the wall with English dead, 66
  their scent survives their, 748
  to my heart I fold, 445
  to our dwelling-place, 867
  to the edge of the precipice, 1001
  topsy-turvy, 574
  up his eyes, 69
  with the offer, I should instantly, 564
  yet lived she at its, 473
Closes a man's reputation, death, 196
Close-buttoned to the chin, 266
Closed forever Argus' eyes, 220
  his eyes in endless night, 243
  lips hurt no one, speaking may, 1116
  our life is, our life begins, 537
  thy dying eyes were, 217
Close-knit strands of an unbroken thread, 1067
Closely bound, wing is, 1166
Closeness, dedicated to, 32
  gives melody to the voice, 1099
  of the family ties, 751
Closer is He than breathing, 467
  than a brother, 1233
  than touch, 795
Closest correspondence, live in the, 259
Closet, do very well in a, 222
  hidden away in a, 805
  of her mind, 862, 929
Closing full in man, diapason, 176
  of an eye, sweet, 480
  shutters of the night, 994
  your account and mine, 462
Cloth, beauty's, 852
  cut my cote after my, 13
Cloth, dull parallels of, 701
  in English suits, 899
  meat drink, and, 1141
  of peace, spangled, 1013
Cloths, heavens' embroidered, 793
Clothe a man with rags, 1234
  itself with a new body, 753
  my naked villany, 71
  the naked, 1249
  the world, 754
Clothes, asepsis of, 696
  brushers of noblemen's, 113
  distinguished men and, 629
  enterprises that require new, 514
  fond to shew our, 199
  kindles in, a wantonness, 133
  layings-out in, 181
  liquefaction of her, 134
  need not buy new, 990
  not be burned, and his, 1232
  nothing to wear but, 729
  old, are not venerable, 380
  on a hickory limb, hang your, 1069
  out of these wet, 950
  police in citizens', 413
  put on his Sunday, 368
  smell of old, 945
  state of her, 1022
  through tatter'd, 99
  thrown on with a pitchfork, 192
  walked away with their, 419
  when he put on his, 254
Clothed and in his right mind, 1242
  from head to foot in song, 1031
  him not, 249
  him, nourished him and, 228
  in a suitable vesture, 1087
  in many bodies, soul is, 1129
  in the cloven clay, 631
  it with life, 340
  with derision, 634
  with integrity, 1161
  with the gleam, 650
Clothing, corn and, 651
  lack of decent, 422
  resumed its, 937
  the palpable and familiar, 318
  wolf in sheep's, 1077
  wore that very, 199
Cloud almost in shape of a camel, 94
  and changing skies, 372
  and clod, in, 919
  and conceal the soul, 671
  and foam, through mist and, 588
  ascending, each white, 688
  before the skies, like a, 339
  brightest day hath a, 69
  choose a firm, 209
  comes over the sunlit arch, 868
  every, engenders not a storm, 70
  every wandering, 722
  fast-flying, 362
  flying, 588
  gaze on the storm, 583
  hear my laughter in a, 759
  I do set my bow in the, 1223
  in a pillar of a, 1224
  inner half of every, 866
  is on thy brow, 446
  is scattered, when the, 368
  lies around us like a, 480
  like a man's hand, 1227
  like a winter, 565
  morning, was blest, 375
  my spirit sits in a foggy, 87
  nature is a mutable, 411
  nor speck nor stain, 322
  of ignorance, 1006
  of tears, bright, 954
Cloud of tears, painted upon a, 664
  of witnesses, 1248
  on a, I saw a child, 281
  out of the, a silence, 681
  riding high, white, 996
  sable, 157
  scowl of, 493
  so fades a summer, 273
  spot and vein, every ornamental, 196
  stooping through a fleecy, 160
  that's dragonish, 105
  thickest, earth ever stretched, 490
  with my presence, 232
Clouds all other, dispel, 364
  along the horizon rolled, 418
  already closing in upon me, 537
  and snow, wrapt in, 352
  and stars and birds, of, 865
  are blowing, when the, 667
  as they pass, glass the, 771
  blue-massing, 945
  breaks through a gloom of, 197
  catch larks if, fall, 12
  charging like ceaseless, 536
  dark, lower, 404
  don't remember, 1002
  dropping from the, 224
  gay castles in the, 224
  gloomy and portentous, 407
  go by, the slow, 771
  he that regardeth the, 1236
  heavily in, brings the day, 194
  hooded, like friars, 433
  I saw two, at morning, 375
  in a robe of, 357
  in eternal shadow lie, 373
  like a mirror, 1027
  look black, glass is low, 276
  looks in the, 82
  low-hung, 349
  may come and go, 703
  murky, pursue thy way, 549
  never king dropped out of the, 130
  of crying witnesses, 170
  of glory, trailing, 301
  of June, 591
  of June, billowy, 878
  of opal and of amethyst, 522
  pack, away, 129
  play in the plighted, 158
  play of colours on, 1200
  rolling, are spread, 251
  sees God in, 207
  shadows of the, 602
  silk-sack, 672
  so cool and gray, 638
  soon dimmed the ether, 382
  spirits of wise sit in the, 64
  spots and, in the sun, 124
  sun breaks through darkest, 52
  sun-split, 1037
  that gather round the setting sun, 302
  through rolling, to soar, 145, 351
  through the dark, 841
  travels in, seeks manna, 170
  tumult in the, 794
  turn my, about, 866
  which seem pavilions, 425
  will always lour, 284
  would break, never doubted, 494
Cloud-born squadrons of the gale, 586
Cloud-calligraphers of windy spirals, 946
Cloud-capped towers, 33
Clouded cane, conduct of a, 212
  eyes miss the glad radiance, 669

Clouded majesty, moon rising in, 152
  splendors now, 447
  with a doubt, my mind is, 463
Clouding cares, dim world of, 574
Cloudless climes and starry skies, 356
  hours, none but the, 597
Cloudy all day, skies are not, 1046
  collar, when you wear a, 754
  sky, southerly wind and, 229
  symbols of a high romance, 384
  weather, pleasant and, 272
Clouted brogues, 106
Clove to me so close, 653
Cloves, nutmegs and, 135
Cloven clay, clothed in the, 631
Clover is aristocracy, 584
  leaves, stains of pressed, 886
  live in, 1091
  or the snow, in the, 552
  underneath the, 910
Clover-scented grass, among the, 1067
Clown, meat and drink to see a, 51
  stupid and the, 661
  suitable for monarch or, 1046
Clownish people, rude and, 1117
Cloy, best of things, 219
  the hungry edge of appetite, 59
Cloyless sauce, sharpen with, 104
Club, an assembly of good fellows, 232
  loyal to his, 1015
Clubs typical of strife, 266
Clueless we go, 993
Clung to their first fault, 484
Cluster, woes, 96
Clutch, claw'd me in his, 96
  either hand may rightly, 782
  the golden keys, lives to, 468
  thee, come let me, 85
  with sudden, 997
Clutching the inviolable shade, 547
Clyde, bonny banks of, 824
Coach and six, drive a, 1054
  clatter they make with, 182
  come my, 96
  forced to sit in back of, 181
  Johnny who upset the, 425
  not too much to keep a, 182
  rascals in the, 525
Coaches, proud ones in their, 293
Coach-house, double, 321
Coachman, no prouder with her, 650
Coal and salt, mines for, 363
  cars down from Scranton, 1003
  envy's a, comes hissing, 506
  fiery, 938
  glossy cope is black as, 629
  his eyeball like a, 248
  is a portable climate, 413
  to break into fire, 947
Coals, all eyes dead, 57
  fallen into the, 1075
  innumerable burning, 912
  of fire, heap, 1234, 1245
  of fire upon their tongue, 938
  to Newcastle, carrying, 1099
  works and blows the, 1086
Coalescing, communicate without, 1024
Coarse complexions, 158
  familiar but not, 233
Coast, along the stormy, 410
  of bliss, gain the, 393
  of Coromandel, 399, 498
  of France, o'er its lee the, 424
  reach the distant, 264
  sailor buried on this, 1217
Coast, stern and rock-bound, 370
  sullen, 989
  was clear, 31
  waves that beat our, 386
Coasts where ocean tides have beat, 707
Coat, bands and hymn-book, 1044
  bird who by his, 267
  book is like a hat or, 571
  herald's, without sleeves, 63
  hold my, and snicker, 954
  of blue, faded, 579
  of brown, robin's here in, 573
  of Jack the Giant-Killer, 299
  of many colours, 1224
  reversible, 807
  riband to stick in his, 485
  thousand kinds o', 764
  upon a stick, a tattered, 793
  used to wear a long black, 404
  was red breeches blue, 321
Coats and all, we eat 'em, 1063
  and capes, winter, 1009
  and things, love old, 965
  hole in a' your, 286
  lost our, 674
Coats-of-arms, worth a hundred, 462
Cobbler stick to his last, let the, 1109
Cobblers, souls of, 1143
Cobham, you brave, 209
Cobweb-covered, maimed, 614
Cobwebs, laws like, 1128
  spiders from their, peep, 276
Cock can crow louder in its own farmyard, 505
  crowing of the, 89
  early village, 72
  has great influence, 1103
  of the heath, 288
  proud on owne dunghill, 14
  the gun that is not loaded, 779
  the trumpet of the morn, 89
  this is a, 1153
  to Asclepius, I owe a, 1085
  who thought the sun had risen, 520
Cocks that will kill fighting, 1118
  two, together crow, 888
Cockatoo, cage not natural to a, 720
Cockle hat and staff, by his, 256
Cockles of the heart, 1053, 1154
Cockloft is empty, often the, 148
  is unfurnished, whose, 1141
Cockney initials on the Sphinx, 528
Cockroach is the chief of foes, 901
Cocksure as Tom Macaulay, 332
Cocktail, desirability of a, 972
Cocoa is a cad and coward, 847
Cod by mail, sent the, 775
  home of the bean and the, 752
  sacred, 752
Code or creed, confined to no, 363
  palace priest or, 597
  social, 736
Codeless myriad of precedent, 465
Codfish aristocracy, 872
  lays ten thousand eggs, 1067
Codham, Cockridden and Childerditch, 888
Codicil this and codicil that, 453
Cody, Carson, Custer and, 707
Coffee, after the, 855
  decided over a cup of, 279
  makes the politician wise, 212
  recipe for, 1174
  strong, make my, 504
Coffee-pot, like a small grey, 935
Coffin, care adds a nail to our, 272
Coffin, every, asks us whither, 602
  money in his, 330
  out of white boards, 832
  shaft of sunlight upon her, 813
  without a flower, 578
Cofre, litel gold in, 5
Cogibundity of cogitation, 189
Cogitation, cogibundity of, 189
Cogitative faculties immersed, 189
Cognominators of sleeping-cars, 808
Cohesion, held in, 858
Cohesive power of the vast surplus, 339
Cohorts were gleaming, 356
Coign of the cliff, in a, 633
  of vantage, 85
Coil, shuffled off this mortal, 93
Coin, current, 588
  earth's, 754
  far as my, would stretch, 60
  in tears I tossed my, 711
  is sinews of war, 1140
  is spurious nail it down, 504
  it, to make money is to, 236
  let fall upon the ground, 654
  new words, leave to, 180
  of any realm, in any, 818
  of brass instead of silver, 504
  of great value, like small, 1115
  outlasts Tiberius, 648
  paid him in his own, 1149
  pays him in his own, 192
  silver and gold not the only, 1083
  unsordid as a bond of love, 711
Coins, bring their, each day, 805
  his very soul, 719
  minted, 391
  miser's, 620
Coinage, little avails that, 574
  of your brain, 95
Coincidence, strange, 360
Coincidences spontaneously occur, 1113
Coining words, learn right of, 346
Cold accretion called the world, 651
  always is, 829
  and barren, imagination, 259
  and barren peaks, between the, 602
  and cruel winter, oh the, 436
  and damp for a soul so warm, 333
  and dead, fallen, 536
  and forlorn, weary and worn, 551
  and green, in the, 936
  and hardship such work, 576
  and heat and summer and winter, 1223
  and heavy mist, 391
  and hungry, alas for the, 475
  and naked, came, 249
  and stupid as itself, 657
  an' the rain, out o' the, 782
  and unhonoured, 334
  as any stone, 66
  as cucumbers, 131
  as life grew, 631
  as paddocks, 134
  as snow, white and, 596
  calculating average, 645
  catch your death of, 501
  climate or years, 154
  dead and dumb, lie, 626
  dead ashes, out of the, 681
  dead hand, in your, 658
  deck, from the, 645
  disappointment and regret, 309

- Cold doth not sting, 1038
  - embraces of the tomb, 218
  - everything is grim and, 626
  - exhaustion hunger, 754
  - fire for winter's, 945
  - fondled from the, 951
  - foot and hand go, 20
  - friendship sounds too, 337
  - gradations of decay, no, 231
  - grave, in the, 390
  - gray dawn of the morning after, 794
  - green mantling sea, 792
  - half-foundered bellies, 924
  - he was so, 826
  - heart grown, 366
  - hearts beat hot, 652
  - hearts hate the union drear, 685
  - hot, moist and dry, 150, 1147
  - in clime are cold in blood, 355
  - in the earth, 516
  - in the head, German gives me, 592
  - in the summer of her age, 179
  - indifference, morn and, 198
  - marble leapt to life a god, 363
  - meat, on washing-day, 182
  - melt me this, 1098
  - morning, get up of a, 346
  - my nose is, 364
  - neutrality, 261
  - O Thaliarchus, it is, 904
  - of cheerless winter, 840
  - of his heart, 807
  - on Canadian hills, 269
  - on my desolate heart, 418
  - our sympathy is, 270
  - out in the, 965
  - performs the effect of fire, 150
  - preserves one from catching, 1196
  - shake against the, 107
  - small beer, 226, 1059
  - so intense that words congealed, 1119
  - the earth is, 626
  - the stars are, 626
  - thought and fancy faint with, 544
  - till the sun grows, 565
  - 'tis bitter, 89
  - to all that might have been, 469
  - to you, if the world seems, 568
  - to you, is not more, 462
  - too, for loving, 858
  - warm the, 219
  - water with warmth of wine, 204
  - waters to a thirsty soul, 1234
  - weather, pipe to smoke in, 276
  - winds swept the mountain-height, 369
  - words of tongue or pen, 829
  - world Curtis in every office but thine, 52
  - wrathful nipping, 69
  - young orchard, keep, 868
- Cold-blooded, premeditated murder, 479
- Colder than the Hebrides, seas, 927
  - the heart of friendship, 405
  - those wild words of doom, 418
- Coldest of critics, love is, 558
  - that ever turned up ace, 105
- Coldly furnish forth the marriage tables, 90
  - sublime intolerably just, 667
  - sweet so deadly fair, 355
  - think'st I speak too, 336
- Coldness dwells within thine heart, 446
  - in the young, 977
- Coldness of my dear, 205
- Cold-pausing caution's lesson, 285
- Coleridge, every mortal power of, 305
- Colics, he constantly has 'em, 838
- Colin's eyes, kiss in, 929
- Coliseum, while stands the, 354
- Collapse, all is lost by a, 661
- Collapses, nothing, 535
- Collar, braw brass, 285
  - cloudy, 754
  - creditor's name on his, 560
- Collateral security to virtue, 222
- Collect many editions of a book, 238
  - one book in that manner, 238
- Collected audiences about him, he, 1087
  - riches from every scene, 290
- Collecting books and happiness, 943
- Collection of books, a, 381
- Collections, mutilators of, 323
  - of books, in all public, 526
- Collective glory, in their, 735
  - possessions of modern peoples, 1187
- Collector should not be too careful, 906
- Colledges and progress iv th' wurruld, 803
- College education, one benefit of, 413
  - four the right number for a, 842
  - fresh-water, 813
  - graduates, reunion of, 929
  - joke to cure the dumps, 190
  - life is my 595
  - old tutor of a, 235
  - or a cat, endow a, 210
  - that's not very socially smart, 910
  - unless a, 868
  - widow, that gay, 756
- Colleges, bother the, when you die, 453
  - learn to give money to, 453
- Collegiate life, map of my, 300
- Collie aristocracy, flower of, 735
  - on my plaid keeps ward, 288
- Collied night, 42
- Collier and a barber fight, 229
- Collision, avoid foreign, 328
- Collop cut of th' owne flesh, 14
- Cologne, wash your city of, 317
- Colonel, don't shoot, 349
  - is dead, gatling's jammed the, 765
  - 'tis all the same, 604
- Colonels full of corn, 746
- Colonel's lady and Judy O'Grady, 782
- Colonial Dames, mother belongs to the, 923
- Colonies or dependencies, existing, 283
  - religion in our northern, 259
  - United, are free States, 268
- Colonization by any European powers, 283
  - no, without misrepresentation, 895
- Colony times, good old, 1066
  - without one dissenting, 268
- Coloquintida, bitter as, 101
- Color, accidents of race or, 602
  - all but cry with, 982
  - comes and goes, her, 648
  - every gaudy, 1034
  - flash of, beneath the sky, 767
  - flowers for, 946
- Color, horse of that, 54
  - imbues with a new, 354
  - in his cheek, there is, 571
  - in the cup, giveth its, 1234
  - O heavenly, 701
  - of a rose, answer for the, 1034
  - of audacity, I am the, 921
  - of faith and truth, 523
  - of love and youth, 523
  - of romance, 644
  - of the ground was in him, 708
  - of the sky, none knew, 826
  - of virtue, blushing the, 188
  - such, as the curtained bee would know, 972
  - such, as the vineyard speck, 972
  - the glory the gold, the, 856
  - trumpets of, 882
  - what, it please God, 38
- Colors all our own, weave with, 441
  - and their forms, 296
  - coat of many, 1224
  - come and go, 992
  - false, last, 115
  - fetches out the, 196
  - gone to the, 841
  - have faded, oldest, 779
  - he'd gone, curious, 969
  - idly spread, 58
  - of the rainbow, live in the, 158
  - of the sunset stream, 937
  - or crest, carries no, 778
  - play of, on clouds, 1200
  - Raphael's, 561
  - sachem, 1009
  - seen by candle-light, 428
  - that are but skin-deep, 187
  - that never fade, with, 761
  - under whose, he had fought so long, 60
- Color's hot array, 795
  - infamy, redeemed from, 297
- Colorado and Kansas quarrel, when, 929
- Colored pins on a general's map, 1035
  - toys, bring you, 1200
  - weed, call each, 1019
  - with heaven's own blue, 372
- Coloring, sober, 302
  - to mock, no painter has, 697
- Colorless photography of a printed record, 686
- Colossal and alone, inscrutable, 683
  - on a more, scale than ever before, 679
  - wreck, decay of that, 367
- Colossus, like a, 81
  - of Rhodes, cast in brass, 1068
- Colt, must be taught to feel, 783
  - who is wise, 776
- Columbia happy land, 294
  - the Tennessee, the Hudson, the, 1018
- Columbines and pathics, a host of, 1028
  - hothouse-nurtured, 959
- Columbus broke, that on which, 824
  - discovered, isles which, 523
  - dreamed of an unknown shore, 907
  - found a world, 770
  - get over, how did, 519
  - of the forest deeps, 1047
  - said show me the sunset, 1022
  - sails wisdom, 414
- Columbus's doom-burdened caravels, 928
- Column, fifth, 1011
  - fountain's silvery, 317

Column, London's, 210
read, make my, 884
rising towards heaven, 339
sunlight on a broken, 953
the shape of a supramundane mushroom, 956
throws up a steamy, 265
Columns left alone, we are, 501
pasted in, 346
serried, 447
Columnist is on the sill, 998
Combat deepens, the, 328
it, reason left free to, 273
obstacles to get repose, we, 636
wit in the, 334
Combats bravely, who, 209
Combative patriotism begotten at school, 801
Combed their beautiful hair, 600
Comber wind-hounded, 777
Combination and a form indeed, 95
no sagacity no powers of, 261
of circumstances, 310
of physician and man of letters, 450
of tenderness and manliness, 538
Combine all wisdom art and skill, 1062
life's busy arts, 403
when bad men, 259
Combined locks, knotted and, 91
Come a long way up, 990
after you with equal grace, 536
again, chaos is, 102
again, cut and, 280
again no more, hard times, 567
again, three things never, 570
again to Astolat, 981
all right in the end, 495
all you rounders, 832
along follow me, none ever said, 519
and as we go, as we, 781
and buy, 133
and cut the halter, 147
and gape and go, 547
and go, flowers that, 612
and trip it as you go, 160
as the winds come, 309
ashore with me, didn't, 655
back again, will ye no, 291
back and be forgiven, 594
back and bring the summer, 908
back as a king, 945
back sound, wind and limb, 1155
back to it and begin over, 867
back to me Douglas, 567
back to Tennessee, flag's, 569
back to you, best will, 671
before such things can, 753
before their loved ones in disgrace, 728
boys come, 765
by their deserts, 483
down and die, 656
down and redeem us, 632
down like rain, he shall, 1230
for deeper rest, 444
forth into the light of things, 295
friends who plough the sea, 623
from Alabama, I've, 567
from around corners, 1030
from, where did I, 647
gentle spring, 224
gently on to where I wait, 573
give me your hand sir, 589
hame the night, hasna, 905
he who will, 955
here you scamp, 572
Come, hitherto shalt thou, 1228
holy fire, 671
home at Christmas, 498
home to dinner, I can't, 198
home to me, none have yet, 566
home to men's business, 109
home to roost, curses, 425
home with me now, father, 600
home with me to supper, 60
I always say, 1042
if it be not now yet it will, 97
in between and bid us part, 225
in dreams to me, to, 905
in Latin or in Greek, 146
in the evening, 502
in the little things, I, 870
into our heritage, have, 945
into the garden Maud, 469
into the night with me, 958
into this world, all who, 668
let 'em all, 1017
like shadows so depart, 87
live with me, 31, 1025
lovely and soothing death, 536
men may, and men may go, 465
my coach, 96
my lad and drink, 239
my own into thy garden, 701
never back again, 390
no more, they will, 933
no more, you must, 1009
not as aforetime, you, 553
not back, four things, 180
not in darkness, 386
not in terrors clad, 349
nothing is there to, 167
now and let us reason together, 1236
O Lord, sleeping in thy, 474
of it what may, 1107
off scot-free, never, 1141
off, smile that won't, 820
off with a whole skin, 1150
on purpose for the game, 278
one come all, 308
out by the same door, 865
out my lord, 472
out of thyself, stand in the open, 1200
over into Macedonia, 1244
past and to, seem best, 64
quickly gentle lady, 131
round, all things, 421
round to him, world will, 414
speedily inside, 940
the primrose way, 702
they from cottage or hall, 448
they stay, they, 877
things to, 172
to a heluva pass, 654
to die, before they, 844
to fame, may, 831
to forty year, wait till you, 481
to good, cannot, 90
to grips, I, 859
to light, seek it ere it, 267
to me come to me, crying, 432
to me, little love my love, 881
to me, lo my own shall, 627
to mine, what if He should, 640
to my knee, little one, 565
to my own to-day, whether I, 535
to nothing, must all, 165
to our well-run desert, 1028
to perfection, what's, 486
to see and be seen, they, 1101
to the aid of the party, 886
to the bridal chamber, 362
to the sunset tree, 370
to the window, 374
Come to thee by moonlight, I'll, 900
to this complexion, 243
to this favour she must, 97
to this, that it should, 90
to very erroneous conclusions, 407
to ye, whistle and I'll, 286
to you, whistle and she'll, 131
unforewarned, 373
unto these yellow sands, 32
up and see me sometime, 990
uppe Whitefoot, 540
waiting for some one to, 439
walk abroad with me, 321
Watson come, 737
what come may, 84
what is for to, I know not, 1249
what is to, we know not, 692
what may I have been blessed, 355
what will, I am satisfied, 1153
when they seem going they, 640
when you call, will they, 62
with beauty home, 858
with me in my light canoe, 396
within a pint of wine, 198
without warning, 502
worst is yet to, 465
ye to the waters, 1238
you from the Indies, Oh, 539
you home and sing with me, 624
Comes a frost, 73
after no man knows, what, 883
again, black chaos, 102, 106
and goes, rainbow, 301
and goes, the world uncertain, 411
and goes, thus plenty, 604
at all, if she, 216
at last, it, 396
at will, her spirit, 501
by gift of chance, each day that, 1098
darkness down, never, 941
everything, if a man will only wait, 421
from thine eyes, light that shines, 117
hissing hot from hell, 506
last, he that, 122
most of all that, 929
nateral to women, 527
not in my books, he, 131
not, want for one who, 1001
nothing, of nothing, 572
of music, no truer truth than, 493
something wicked this way, 87
the night, soon, 401
to all, 594
to be denied, 128, 221
to him who waits, everything, 414
to pass, never, 288
to pass without cause, 226
to the worst, worst, 116
too late, sorrow never, 243
too near that comes to be denied, 128
unlooked for, she, 216
when death, 670
Comedian can only last, 894
Comedies are ended by a marriage, 359
Comedy appears, gay, 620
good as a, 1039
to those that think, 246
Comeliness, success that gives it, 199
Comely fashion to be glad, a, 540

Comely, let thy attyre bee, 23
  so pleasant so jolly, 274
Comer, first, sped, 178
Comers, welcomed all, 733
Comet, families like a, 558
  shake out your locks, 884
Comets meet above, when, 921
Comet's lair, some young, 924
Cometh, another generation, 1235
  everywhere, 410
  from afar, 301
Comfits, sack of tobacco and, 1007
Comfort, ask no warmer, 797
  be, to my age, 48
  carry their, with them, 520
  continuall, in a face, 26
  counsel and speak, 40
  every sufferer, 606
  for great bereavement, 402
  friends and foes, 254
  from above, hope and, 280
  gives, in despair, 69
  heart take, 1019
  in despair, 279
  inexpressible, 567
  lend, but never, 1051
  lies, tell you where your, 613
  like cold porridge, 32
  lust for, 922
  me, needn't be trying to, 679
  me, thy rod and thy staff they, 1229
  my staff and, 692
  of feeling safe with a person, 567
  of thy children, 71
  or money, values, 861
  sad soul take, 619
  say a word o', 853
  society in shipwreck is a, 1102
  souls perplexèd, 671
  to a man, as great a, 425
  to one not sociable, no, 106
  to the unhappy, 1105, 1164
  ye my people, 1238
Comforts and hopes, not without, 109
  creature, 187
  of home, decked with, 333
  of life, enjoyment of the, 1100
  of life, essential, 387
  of life, many of the so-called, 514
  of this weary pilgrimage, 237
Comfortable career of prosperity, 482
  feel in any member, no, 391
  grand and, 750
  lies in books, 975
  words, 469, 1239
Comfortably and thoroughly in debt, 482
Comforted, be, for him, 1251
  then I pray be, 586
Comforter, time is the only, 402
Comforters, miserable, are ye all, 1228
Comforteth like sunshine after rain, 106
Comforting thought in time of trouble, 885
  to scholar and ignoramus, 607
Comfortless dispaires, 26
  I will not leave you, 1244
  years, ranges of, 840
Comic, perception of the, 415
  shows, mirthful, 71
  strips, feeds upon the, 946
Coming day, keep me through the, 875
  events cast shadows, 327
  eye will mark our, 358
  far off his, shone, 153
Coming, Father Abraham, we are, 475
  guest, welcome the, 213, 220
  heroes lovers kings, 644
  hither, endure as their, 100
  home again, 642
  hour divine, 910
  hour o'erflow with joy, 53
  in on a wing and a prayer, 1035
  men go, where do, 717
  of rain, 829
  of the Lord, glory of the, 522
  of the morn, till the, 559
  on of grateful evening, 152
  on one's inmost thoughts, 717
  on the world, way of, 941
  out, no hoof-marks, 1077
  out wrong, sure way of, 528
  seem, are going, 640
  some are, some are going, 564
  there's a good time, 310, 504, 600
  to birth, age that is, 676
Comma on thy page of victories, 369
Command an interminable series of arguments, 420
  angel by divine, 194
  correspondent to, 32
  coveting right before, 764
  gold and gear at his, 831
  him, so she must not, 1065
  keels of my, 778
  more invitation than, 197
  my heart and me, 165
  of God, 543
  of truth, obedient to the, 543
  pretermitted not the strait, 1052
  success, not in mortals to, 194
  threaten and, 95
  to warn to comfort and, 299
  trip about him at, 162
  your mother, and you, 1111
Commands all light all influence, 126
  ought not wage war where one, 1197
  the eternal life, 595
Commanded, do without being, 1130
  one to fly out of Macedonia, 1117
  tears, 52
  the sun to stand still, 228
Commanders, lost in Flanders by medalled, 1025
Commandeth her husband, 147
Commanding of The Mantelpiece, 622
Commandment, Eighth, 316
  I give unto you a new, 1244
Commandments, keep his, 1236
  set my ten, in your face, 69
  ten, 1224
  ten, will not budge, 529
Commandress of the world, 28
Commemorated as the day of deliverance, 268
Commence a-keepin' house, 678
Commences ere the world be past, 250
Commend another's face, 240
  great thoughts grave thoughts, 503
  her, all our swains, 34
  me to merry owld England, 550
  words are wanting to, 175
Commends the ingredients, 85
Commendable, humylite is a thing, 13
Commendation of age, in, 113
Commendations, good at sudden, 74
  satiety of, 80
Comment arose, when, 1022
  meek nature's evening, 303
  no, 852
  upon one another, do nothing but, 1146
Commentator, Transatlantic, 399
Commentators each dark passage shun, 203
  plain, give me, 280
Commerce and honest friendship, 273
  between equals, 253
  combined, with, 1061
  in matters of, 293
  in the matter of, 1181
  is a kind of spring, 1166
  long prevails, where, 249
  promote, and not betray, 183
  saw the heavens fill with, 464
  war of, 912
  which attracts envy of world, 259
Commercial capital, 1187
  liturgies, dull, 817
  purposes, for other than, 589
  stake makes all wars, 912
  world, seasons in the, 343
Commercing with the skies, looks, 160
Commit suicide, those who, 1164
  the oldest sins, 65
  to memory, desirous to, 1251
  your poems to pages alone, do not, 1097
Committed gross errors, suspected to have, 1157
  many errors and indiscretions, 329
  sins are all, 217, 1192
Commodities, cheapening of, 1187
  tax levied upon, 232
Commodity, mass, 1016
  of good names, 60
Common affairs of life, in the, 330
  air, drew in the, 1250
  arbitrator Time, 75
  as light is love, 367
  blessing, more than a, 323
  bush, every, 442
  buttercup, pick one, 939
  clay, anneals the, 1004
  clay, wrought in, 784
  comprehension, aside of the, 709
  crude material, wrought in, 629
  day, light of, 301
  daylight sweet, found the, 687
  denominator, daylight the, 1015
  executioner, 50
  faith, grant us a, 1009
  fame, false as, 185
  fame, trust to, 416
  fate of the indolent, 277
  flower, dear, 525
  friend or foe, death is a, 511
  friendliness, of more than, 669
  from the goose, steals the, 659
  fry, inches o'er the, 575
  grave, fathoms-deep in, 968
  grave, in a, 271
  ground, we stand on, 617
  heap, misfortunes laid in one, 1118
  herd, stand above the, 702
  hours, success unexpected in, 515
  judges of property, 232
  law is nothing but reason, 21
  life, sense of the, 670
  lot of curs, 449

Common, make a good thing too, 64
  man, best memorial for, 753
  man protection against war, 925
  man, what is a, 939
  mass of matter lost, in the, 220
  men, crowd of, 141
  men, roll of, 62
  mind, education forms the, 209
  mother's ample bosom, 479
  myth of weak men, 691
  natures, the same with, 204
  need, in their, 781
  nothing, did or mean, 169
  notoriously, 1198
  of literature, grazed the, 239
  on Thy earth, nought, 783
  passage, no act of, 106
  people, foolish questions of, 1198
  people, life liberty property and happiness of, 798
  people nod our heads, we, 764
  people of the skies, 114
  Prayer, want my Book of, 557
  prejudice, 235
  problem yours mine, 488
  property, 481
  property, best ideas are, 1105
  rule with primitive people, 713
  saying among the Puritans, 188
  sense, 1209
  sense and plain dealing, 412
  sense, appal your, 754
  sense, bourn of all, 967
  sense, dictate of, 226
  sense, rarely cited, 865
  sense, sword of, 576
  service, too sharp for, 343
  sight, beauties hid from, 557
  soil, within the, 374
  speech, sweet and gracious even in, 508
  steals the goose from off the, 659
  stock of intellectual enjoyment, 750
  sun is born, 318
  sun the air the skies, 245
  sweets grown, 108
  talk of the town, 181
  task, the trivial round the, 365
  thing is a grass blade, 712
  things, catalogue of, 383
  things of the world, 350
  things, three, 1002
  thought, too much thinking to have, 209
  to friends, all things, 1095
  to mankind, 1080
  touch, nor lose the, 783
  tree, where is a, 939
  understanding tradition ideas and ideals, 1014
  use, remote from, 358
  vice of all in old age, 1095
  way, life's, 298
  ways, walked in our, 706
  weal, 1125
  wonder of all men, 144
  words turn oracles, 429
  world, men awake are in one, 1117
Commons faithful to their system, 290
Commoner but more durable metal, 613
  Great, 753
Commonest delight of the race, 582
  goddamnedest kind, 1064
Common-looking man, a very, 457
Commonplace, apocalyptic, 937
Commonplace aspect on life, put a, 422
  book which he keeps, 346
  fellow, 824
  life, a, 682
  of friends, 593
  of nature, 298
  passion, this rhyme is the, 545
  penny's, 859
  people dislike tragedy, 860
  poetry of the, 695
  stuff of the every-day world, 625
  sun in the commonplace sky, 682
  things, love and, 1034
  weary of the, 601
Common-sense, rich in saving, 466
Commonwealth affairs, debate of, 66
  caterpillars of the, 59
  lie abroad for the, 114
  medle in the, 10
  of thought, 858
  of Venice, 125
  pays the freight, 877
  we love, this ancient, 1037
Commonwealths, seed of, 726
Commotion before stagnation, accept, 543
  beneath the wild, 480
  in every place, 365
Communicate their mind, 183
  things worth their observation, 196
  without coalescing, 1024
Communicated by contagion, must be, 1188
  good the more, 153
Communication of the dead, 955
  unreserved, 259
  world, 1014
Communications, evil, corrupt good manners, 1246
Communing, all our deep, 501
Communings with nature, my, 656
Communion in nothing else, 381
  of the Holy Ghost, 1247
  statesmen still flock to, 1197
  sweet, quaff in, 153
  that will not grow strange, 676
  with her visible forms, 371
  with the bad corrupts, 1246
Communists, high-brow, 908
Communities, individualities may form, 419
  industrialized, 902
  that are only half conscious, 641
Community, best political, 1090
  by the ears, the whole, 343
  international, 1004
  is like a ship, 1190
  members of the human, 917
  of power, 725
  of thought, 636
  standing in the, 711
  world, 1004, 1014
Commuter, definition of, 1015
Compact between the North and South, 424
  highest, we can make, 413
  imagination all, 43
  majority, enemy to truth and freedom, 1190
  of fire, spirit all, 106
Compacted lie, sweets, 135
Companion even thou my, 1230
  hope a better, than fear, 478
  lone man's, 524
  my guide, my, 1254
  none is like the mind, 19
  of our pleasures and toils, 311
  on a journey, an agreeable, 1102
Companion, peaceful and sweet, 184
  that was so companionable, 514
  to owls, 1228
  with whom he has shared, 237
Companions, a few select, 195
  call your, 472
  for middle age, 110
  gone, musing on, 307
  I have had, 325
  in misery, 1105, 1164
  innocence and health, his best, 250
  keep pace with his, 515
  of a disturbed imagination, 261, 1060
  of our journey, 849
  of the spring, 276
  on the shore, I have but few, 513
  rather have as, 1191
  slept, while their, 436
  speak their praise, 1014
  thou'dst unfold, 103
  true, I think of those, 293
  worthy books are not, 506
Companioned, among brothers, 1032
  years have made them comprehend, 862
Companionless, strengthless, 1081
Companionship and country, flag is, 481
  as in marriage, 635
  in peace, 76
  in your eyes I read, 690
  of books, 673
  of waxen vines, 959
Company, allone with-outen any, 6
  and mirth and daylight, 744
  crowds without, 271
  from four to ten, your, 667
  G, I belong to, 612
  good, and good discourse, 140
  good, in a journey, 139
  great multitude or small, 1251
  he is wont to keep, like the, 1083
  hell for, 750
  high-lived, 254
  in the best, when you read, 313
  is Spartan, 1100
  keeps much, 181
  less time lost in idle, 181
  makes no figure in, 239
  men's, 853
  merges into the family, 813
  none but women and one parson, 181
  not so much to enjoy, 232
  of boys about him, 123
  of heaven, the bright, 955
  of just and righteous men, 1083
  of ladies, fond of the, 239
  pleasure of your, 325
  poverty parts good, 311
  shirt and a half in all my, 63
  sorry work to lose your, 653
  steal out of your, 39
  tell me thy, 1155
  villanous, the spoil of me, 63
  wait in kindly, 674
  watching the, 921
  with pain, doomed to go in, 300
Compare as day with night, 555
  great things with small, 151
  sweet beyond, 607
  the age, those who, 400
  thee to a summer's day, 107
  with Britons, who can, 483
Compared to Bononcini, 221
  to public feasts, wedlock, 115
Comparing various authors, in, 1107

Comparison, parsimony requires no, 261
Comparisons are odious, 9, 31, 1155
  are odious, she and, 117
  are odorous, 39
  thing of contrasts and, 608
Compass, a narrow, 146
  and my way, mind my, 223
  found in things of smallest, 647
  it, not to, 1080
  of fifty pounds a year, 181
  of the notes, all the, 176
Compassed by the inviolate sea, 462
  me, sorrows of death, 1229
Compass-flower, this is the, 435
Compassion, be not biassed with, 1039
  bowls of, 1249
  eye of sweet, 715
  on him, had, 1243
  unbounded courage and, 194
Compassionate, fully armed, affectionate, 537
  pity in this life, 728
  the mountains rise, 930
  turquoise, 118
Compatriots, all men my, 1145
Compeer, without a, among swindles, 616
Compeers, prize of verse from his, 438
Compel such love and faith, 692
Compelled to keep on his guard, 1197
  tu, say nothin' without you're, 527
Compelling thoughts, for those, 738
Compensation in ever-growing calm, 729
  monuments by way of, 1192
Competence and power, unbacked, 787
  health peace and, 208
Competency lives longer, 44
Competent administrations, 273
  judge, disallow thee to be a, 139
Competing workmen to displace, 618
Competition and envy of the living, 132
  battle of, 1187
Complacency and satisfaction, 324
Complain, howe'er their patients may, 1062
  I heard him, 199
  of Betsey, I don't, 678
  of ingratitude, 236
  of oppression speculation, 340
  of thee I must, 156
  those who do not, 322
  wherefore do the poor, 321
  who feed the world, you, 754
Complains, she never, 321
Complained of the Ten Commandments, 478
Complaining, wild and weak, 546
Complaint of all in the end, 1016
  young man's heart's, 535
Complaints, dust and soot of your, 694
  is many and various, 997
  libraries querulous criticisms, 535
Complaisance in their hearts, a little, 1152
Complaisant, how humble and how, 199
Complete her soul, cannot, 891
  ignorance, she had a, 975
Complete in itself, beauty is, 1125
  its music will not be, 619
  make hero and man, 194
  our toilet's not, 738
  steel, in, 91
Completed, melancholia of everything, 1195
  work, numbered named, 860
Completely silvered o'er, 265
Completeness, not a death but, 1199
Completion of their appointed rounds, swift, 1084
Complex built for two, 928
  fate being an American, 666
  problem of the head, 775
  sound matter in the, 326
Complexion, adulterate, 115
  mislike me not for my, 45
  no beautifier of, 413
  of the sky, judge by the, 60
  of virtue, blushing is, 1130
  smirch'd, 66
  to this, thou must come, 243
  whatever the sex or, 424
Complexions, coarse, 158
  suitors of swarthy, 511
Complexity of Europe, 762
Complicated and chronic disease, in a, 1112
  ill, scene of, 1051
Complicators of the difficulties of this earthly life, 606
Complies against his will, 144
Compliment, a kiss through a veil, 1184
  acquaintance that begins with a, 724
  heartfelt, 318
  him about looking young, 343
  returning the, 1155
  to death, some splendid, 534
  to the first, 235
Compliments, captain of, 78
  hollow, and lies, 156
  only things we can pay, 724
Comply, who will not readily, 1043
  won't with us, 1040
Composed into a kind of real harmony, 378
  thy decent limbs, 217
Composer of fiction, most imaginative, 716
Composers show texture of men's souls, 804
Composing, in, as a general rule, 313
Composite lives, 1005
Composition, read over your, 235
  regular and orderly, 232
  species of, 399
Compositions, surpassed the rest of his, 324
Compost of clay, 1007
Composture, feeds and breeds by a, 81
Composure of settled distress, 321
  what calm, 983
Compound for sins, 142
  of glory and shame, 570
  of villanous smell, 35
Compounded of many simples, 51
Comprehend all vagrom men, 39
  his purpose, 1250
  is to forgive, to, 563
  reality of things on earth, 1189
  the comradeship, 862
  the language of the message, 610
Comprehends some bringer of that joy, 43
Comprehension, common, 709
Comprehensive way, in any, 325
Compressor must check the recoil, 810
Compromise and barter, 260
  bourn of all common sense, 967
  damages and, 824
  skeleton-keys of, 1032
Compromising documents, 727
Compulsion, fools by heavenly, 98
  give no man reason upon, 62
  knowledge acquired under, 1089
  put upon writers, 932
Compulsive ardour gives the charge, 95
  course, icy current and, 103
Compunctious visitings of nature, 84
Computation backward from ourselves, 112
Compute, what's done we partly may, 285
Computing the proportion of gold, 1119
Comrade, cry, 822
  heart, we need the, 875
  Jesus had the floor, 872
  my body's, and its guest, 1124
  neither glum nor merry, 757
  old, 947
Comrades, all sons and, 812
  and of love, evangel-poem of, 534
  are, all his other, 877
  fiend with all his, fell, 3
  let us one and all, 681
  lovers friends, kindred, 557
  merry, make me glow, 938
  pour the wine to-night, 771
  show them my, 1033
  stand, faiths by which my, 651
  warriors Thracians, 502
Comrades' eyes, we drink in our, 554
Comrade-love is as a welding blast, 686
Comradeship, capable of genuine, 739
  in their high, 955
  of an equal birth, 895
  that lies beyond a kiss, 862
Con over this strain, 512
Cons their page for wisdom, 612
Con's, pro's and, 1151
Concatenation accordingly, 253
  of circumstances, 342
Concave, tore hell's, 148
Conceal its own abuses, 329
  love it would, 317
  not to express, but to, 254
  one's ability, knowing how to, 1159
  the mind, men talk to, 183
  the mind, talk only to, 203
  their thoughts, speech to, 1167
Conceals her beauties, maid who, 240
Concealed beauties of a writer, 196
  downcast modesty, 224
  throughout the war, 624
Concealing, hazard of, 285
Concealment like a worm i' the bud, 55
Concealments, without soft, 725
Conceit, in all their high, 408
  man wise in his own, 1234
  of brilliance, no, 1008
  wiser in his own, 1234
Conceits, be not wise in your own, 1245
Conceited French, English, Italians, Russians, Germans, 1191

Conceited man satisfied with effect, 834
  people, no pity for, 520
  whelp we laugh at thee, 458
Conceive a man, 992
  heart to, 270, 1060
  nor name thee, cannot, 86
  tongue not able to, 43
Conceives, all that wit of man, 305
  the apt reply, too late, 998
Conceived all and born in sin, 124
  and dared, what heart alike, 487
  and rounded to a whole, 533
  like Perseus, 1001
Concentration, excesses of, 1204
Concentred all in self, 307
  in a life intense, 353
Concept of a man, breed the noble, 1013
Concepts, stairs of his, 1023
Conception, able to form some, 1173
  definite anterior, 966
  dull beyond all, 367
  of the American, 1209
  of the joyous prime, 24
  that emperor is divine, 1216
Concern about happiness of peoples, 1193
  in the things of the world, 350
  mankind's, is charity, 208
  no, of his at all, 267
  the bee, does not, 584
  themselves no further with me, 1117
Concerns, our domestic, 273
  us, we discover only what, 1200
Concerned in my own interests, most, 1094
  with our unrest, morn, 155
Concessions of the weak, 259
Conchimarian horns, 432
Conciliate with dignity, 240
Conciliating, obsequious and, 344
Conciliation of powers superior to man, 713
Conclude anything, can man, 635
  as to both the future and past, 1113, 1143
  the prayer, before we can, 175
Concludendum, half gate to, 11
Conclusion, denoted a foregone, 103
  lame and impotent, 101
  of the whole matter, 1236
  to reach this sure, 1019
Conclusions, art of drawing sufficient, 614
  come to very erroneous, 407
Concord and Lexington, 341
  I have travelled a good deal in, 514
  ice had bubbles, 938
  in pleasing, end, 157
  of sweet sounds, 47
  sweet milk of, 88
  to America's credit, 843
  town, rang out from, 706
  unity peace and, 1253
Concourse of all songs, 601
  of atoms, casual, 187
Concurrence, fortuitous, 254
Concurrent, fortuitously, 647
Condemn an innocent person, 1168
  another, censure or, 1200
  as ill, 657
  as improbable fiction, 55
  nor the years, 814
  the fault, 36
  the one, people will, 613
  the wrong, 187, 1101
Condemn thee, neither do I, 1244
  worst way to improve world is to, 506
  you me, 128
Condemns me for a villain, 72
Condemned alike to groan, 243
  into everlasting redemption, 40
  judge is, 1103
  to have an itching palm, 83
  to perpetual exile, 629
Condemnest thyself, 1245
Condensed in ire, 338
Condescend here to sit by me, 634
  to take a bit, 191
Condescension, triumphant, 998
Condition, can we love but on, 492
  decoyed into our, 182
  excited abnormal and exhausting, 720
  highest, takes rise in lowest, 1104
  no one lives content with his, 1099
  of a man, alter the, 76
  of art, work that aspires to, 726
  of doing nothing, 1124
  of interesting other people, 646
  of life, inviolable, 1205
  of music, towards the, 645
  of social happiness, first, 670
  wearisome, of humanity, 27
  which confronts us, 419, 628
Conditions, life's, 650
  meeting under certain, 232
  no matter what, 698
  of our mental constitution, 450
  stars above us govern our, 99
Condor's quill, give me a, 531
Conduct, absurdity of, 232
  cannot inspire, 1159
  credit of the, 387
  gives room for talk, whose, 1161
  humane, 1189
  my official, 329
  of a clouded cane, 212
  of political societies, 258
  still right, his, 252
  unethical and lousy, 1024
Conductor, when you receive a fare, 583
Cones under his pines, 866
Confabulate or no, if birds, 264
Confederacies, made up of little, 344
Confer a sort of spiritual grace, 1203
  human kind, 870
  minds with nothing to, 305
Confers a benefit, he who, 1143
  it, honour to him who, 198
Conference maketh a ready man, 111
Conferences and files, miles of, 1002
Conferring it on a woman on a weed, 926
Confess his joys, 220
  myself the greatest coward, 1116
  plainly and ingenuously, 113
  Thy mercy and Thy might, 1215
  to treason murder arson, 775
  with ease, some things which men, 1123
Confession of our faults, 1105
  suicide is, 342
Confessions muttered at my ears, 961
Confessional, Protestant, 571
Confessor, deceive not thy, 137
  minus Latin, 982
Confetti, streaming, 855
Confidence, growth of, 419
  if we withdraw the, 1087
  in our own courage, 483
  in times of victory, 851
  in ultimate justice of the people, 455
  in untried friends, 494
  is a plant of slow growth, 230
  of twenty-one, 233
  of your fellow citizens, 457
  trick is still running, 966
Confident, easy mind, with a, 907
  morning, glad, 485
  nothing is more, 1110
  prime of the day, 735
  to-morrows, man of, 303
Confidential with him, felt I could be, 742
Confiding prodigal, 585
Confine, hies to his, 89
  our words, desire to, 145
  stands on the verge of her, 98
  the swelling thought, 1165
Confines himself within ancient limits, 422
  of earth, on the, 290
  of space, grazes the, 553
  of two hostile empires, 378
  space has no, 961
Confined, bound in to saucy doubts, 87
  in her web's centre, 1147
  myself to facts, 1171
  t' her home by swollen dresser drawer, 811
  within the space of a day, 1119
Confirm it, second time will, 966
  the tidings as they roll, 194
Confirmation, of news, wait for, 1168
Confirmations strong as proofs of holy writ, 102
Confirming, cleansing raising making free, 503
Conflict, dire was the noise of, 153
  dust of, 833
  no, so deep and bitter, 966
  the rueful, the heart riven, 298
  through the heat of, 300
Conflicts, former inter-European, 1213
  life's stormy, 536
  one of those elemental, 1213
Conflicting faiths, 1165
  vague probabilities, 449
Conformation of his mind, 398
Conformity between the soul and nature, 770
  is the virtue in most request, 411
Conforms to that gone before, 1126
Confound all unity on earth, 88
  nor doubt Him, cannot, 667
  the language of all the earth, 1223
  the language of the nation, 292
  the things which are mighty, to, 1246
  the wise, to, 1246
  works of mortal pride, 212
Confounds us, attempt not the deed, 86
Confounded, confusion worse, 151
Confrontation of a hostile crowd, 967
Confronts me, I do not know why this, 1180
  us, condition not a theory, 419, 628
Confused alarms, swept with, 546
  harmoniously, 216
  in words, be not, 1126

Confused sound of voices, 604
Confusion and lies, author of, 126
  end my dream's, 891
  hath made his masterpiece, 86
  in ruin and, hurled, 194
  lunatic, 943
  no hell except, 1019
  on thy banners wait, 244
  things come to, 42
  through strife and, 583
  to-morrow's, 629
  worse confounded, 151
Confusions, string of, 865
Confute my pen, lame my pencil and, 513
Confuted, tongue, by his conscience, 147
Congealed as soon as spoken, 1120
Congealing, a mist on the glass, 554
Congenial page of tenth-rate poeticule, 635
  to my heart, 251
Congo, then I saw the, 892
Congratulate their friends made haste, to, 174
Congratulatory regrets, 420
Congregate, rails where merchants, 44
Congregation, has the largest, 187
  of vapours, pestilent, 92
Congress, agents to, 283
  Continental, 344
  execute the laws of, 638
  is met, 1047
  of Vienna dances, 1170
Congressmen at Bunker Hill, 1034
Congs, kinquering, 1046
Conjecturally damned, 651
Conjecture, curious in, 1124
Conjectures obtain, 698
  weary of, 195
Conjugal fence looks lovely, 333
Conjure him, in vayne shee did, 257
  up to-morrow, 746
  with, spectacle to, 910
Connecticut, little yellow spot, 1185
  no larger than, 757
Connection of beauty and goodness, 571
  with the great masses, 1212
  you-all means the whole, 1064
Connections, beware of hasty, 511
  person of most respectable, 614
Connects and equals all, 207
  his illness with great disturbance, 496
Conned by rote, learn'd and, 83
Conning tower, up in a, 785
Connubiality, wictim o', 494
Conquer America, you cannot, 230
  and slay, men that, 772
  any world, nor try to, 595
  hard to catch and, 575
  like Douglas, 248
  love, they that run away, 141
  no law except to, 1103
  truth will, 8
  war, we must, 975
  we must, 332
  we'll fight and we'll, 243
  women like not only to, 482
Conquers reason, ruling passion, 210
  wherever the Roman, 1106
Conquered all Gaul, 844
  fame of heroes, 535
  fate, who await no gifts have, 546
  hymn of the, 533
Conquered, I came I saw I, 65, 1118
  in myself what causes war, 948
  woe, rearward of a, 108
  women like to be, 482
Conquering hero comes, 186
  science war its way, 539
  so sharp the, 3
Conqueror and victor, a, 380
  came in with Richard, 51
  every, creates a muse, 146
  in the Olympic games, 1117
  Norman, 869
  pity him they name, 380
  proud foot of a, 58
  what is a, 1041
  worm, hero the, 459
Conquerors, crier that proclaims the, 1117
  leave a little dust, 735
  riding by, saw the, 923
  where are they all the, 923
Conquest brings self-conceit and intolerance, 740
  Caesar made here, 105
  home did bring, 256
  of the West, 707
  right of, 1169
  which is service, in the, 815
Conquests, drums and tramplings of three, 145
Conquest's crimson wing, 244
Conquistadores, Spanish, 707
Conrad, burial of, 708
Conscience allus welts it to me, 681
  alone with my, 681
  an' that's my, 681
  and cowardice the same, 723
  bend our, to our dealing, 529
  clear, or none at all, 1022
  clere, a sure carde, 23
  courage of, 393
  coward, 72
  definition of, 930
  disease of an evil, 450
  does make cowards of us all, 93, 1104
  fierce thing they call a, 392
  guilty, 1104
  has no more to do with gallantry, 279
  hath a thousand tongues, 72
  in the dawn, like leaping, 943
  internal evidence of his, 1061
  is the guardian, 861
  laws of, 1142
  less my mind indicts, 840
  live without, 592
  makes egotists of us all, 723
  of a good, 43
  of her worth, 154
  of him that is Chancellor, 130
  of the king, catch the, 93
  only guide to a man, 849
  policy sits above, 81
  private, for the guide, 174
  spiral of his, 925
  still and quiet, 73
  sting of, 1194
  that spark of celestial fire, 268
  tongue confuted by his, 147
  wakes despair, 151
  with injustice corrupted, 69
Consciences, guilty, make cowards, 1092
  historian of fine, 728
  that will stretch, 126
Conscient reason, 669
Conscientious, matters purely, 1039
Conscientiously, no, 426
Conscious of rectitude, 1101
  of some secret, 422
  of the secret dawn, 773
  something to resent the yoke, 461
  step, with, 755
  stone to beauty grew, 408
  that he saw deeper, 606
  thoughts, our less, 613
  water saw its God and blushed, 165
Consciousness, God wakes to, in the man, 486
  of freedom, progress of, 1177
  of good day's work, 228
  of our presence, 350
  remained, a, 303
  worlds of, 663
Consecrate their hopes and thine, 765
Consecration and the poet's dream, 299
  words of, travestied, 628
Consent, I will ne'er, 358
  never with my, 320
  silence gives, 253
  thou not, my son, 1232
  to be slain, 1094
  without, been only tried, 128
Consents, my poverty not my will, 80
Consenting feet, cadence of, 989
Consequence, almost, 584
  applause is of great, 237
  betray us in deepest, 84
  deem not life a thing of, 1126
  enough to have his life recorded, 376
  of his crime, 277
  trammel up the, 85
  what you say not of so much, 588
Consequences, logical, 564
  think of the, 1190
Conservative, be a, 886
  government, 419
  when old, 868
Conservatives, oaks are the true, 939
Consider, friends this trio, 799
  her ways and be wise, 1232
  himself as public property, 274
  how much he has, 197
  in the day of adversity, 1235
  life, when I, 178, 719
  the American continent, 762
  the end in everything, 1160
  the lilies of the field, 1240
  the little mouse, 1093
  this as said to himself, 1107
  thy heavens, when I, 1229
  time an immense ocean, I, 196
  too curiously, 97
  what precedes and follows, 1104, 1123
  what the author intended, 680
  what the wise shun, 1125
  what was said, 942
  where you would come out, 1104
  your honour of more weight, 1128
Considers his work far short, 507
Consideration like an angel came, 66
  with another, take one, 623
Considerations, no personal, 549
Considered the present state of things, 1113, 1143
Considereth the poor, blessed is he that, 1230
Considering the market, 867
Consign them to total neglect, 324

Consistency is a paste jewel, 813
  is the hobgoblin, 411
  still wuz a part of his plan, 526
  thou art a jewel, 1053
Consists of a little flesh, 1124
Consolation, edifying words of, 790
  ever comes too soon, 241
  is not what you need, 1189
  mediocrity has no greater, 1172
  priceless, 478
  to the wretched, 1105
  well-meant but miserable, 613
Console the heart afford delight, 1051
Consoled, weep and be not, 1189
Consoler of the lonely, 608
Consonant, surrendered every, 661
Consonants and vowels, only, 959
Consorts are the sleepless stars, my, 517
Conspicuous by his absence, 1121
  in times of disaster, becomes more, 1114
Conspire, less likely to, 1089
  to blind man's judgment, 210
  with Him, you and I, 471
Constable, justle a, 33
  with lifted hand, 773
Constancy, abound with love and, 196
  and valor our shield, 849
  in wind, hope, 351
  of a friend, 776
  of women who love me, 720
  plain and uncoined, 68
  to purpose, 419
Constant and careful invocation, 709
  and glad, keep the goddess, 620
  as Penelope, 258
  as the northern star, 82
  as various, 997
  drinking, with, 167
  feet, cannot bar my, 225
  friendship is, 38
  heart, nor for a, 1061
  interchange of courtesies, 343
  is a wondrous excellence, 108
  know, only the, 416
  labor of one uniform kind, 1186
  marigold springs again, 997
  merciful as, 997
  most, of all friends, 597
  never to one thing, 38, 256
  obeying him, 147
  phrase I love, 533
  pleasant wise, strong, 248
  repair, friendship in, 233
  service of the antique world, 48
  still, 396
  sun, brings the, 501
  to me and so kind, 382
  use, grows keener with, 344
Constantinople, Russians shall not have, 562
Constellation, noblest, 552
  of O'Ryan, 578
  which has gone before us, 273
Constellations, happy, 154
Constituency of the past, 529
Constituents, communication with his, 259
Constitute a book, if it, 1110
Constituted to be that profound secret, 497
Constitution, American, most wonderful work, 450
  between friends, 1045
  British, most subtle organism, 450
  conditions of our mental, 450
Constitution, doctor who knows her, 520
  has placed it, where the, 320
  in all its provisions, 445
  is all sail and no anchor, 400
  is in actual operation, 227
  is openly invaded, when the, 1060
  like the British, 650
  most remarkable work of modern times, 450
  one country one, 340
  proportioned to the human, 204
Constitutional history has a point of view, 1044
Construction and creation, 845
  find the mind's, 84
  of speech, rules of, 741
Constructive religion grown incongruous, 543
Consul or president, king or, 686
  while Plancus was, 359
Consul's open door, 645
Consult our private ends, 1160
Consultation comes in order, 451
Consultations, doctors', 717
  wisest, commit themselves to conduct of chance, 1145
Consume, corruption our frame, 332
  happiness without producing it, 719
  his own smoke, 381
  my heart away, 793
  small troubles, strong to, 503
  the strongest cord, 309
  this clay, 671
  to light but surely to, 686
  your own choler, 379
  your own smoke, 380, 694
Consumed the midnight oil, 206
Consumedly, they laughed, 201
Consummate flower, bright, 153
Consummated, by love was, 644
Consummation, devoutly to be wish'd, 93
  of life, old age is, 1096
Consumption brought him to the grave, 172
  of fear, birds in a, 128
Consumption's ghastly form, 363
Contact with manners is education, 200
  with religious man, 1197
Contagion, communicated by, 1188
  of the world's slow stain, 366
  to this world, breathes out, 95
  war is a, 916
Contagious blastments are most imminent, 90
  to the Nile, 375
Contemplate my flaccid shape, I, 993
Contemplated, walked much and, 171
Contemplation, become wise from, 773
  beneath thy, 518
  for, he and valour formed, 152
  gave a spiritual significance, 669
  her best nurse, 158
  mind serene for, 206
  of diviner things, 546
  of my travels, 51
  was more than his reading, 171
Contemplative, serene, sublime, 248
Contemporaries, disesteem of my, 791
  full homage from his, 398
  life of his epoch and his, 1205
Contemporary America, interested in, 1016
  criticism, stony ways of, 675
  spites do not harm, 675
Contempt and anger of his lip, 55
  at fate, wagged, 736
  comes from the head, 1178
  dispraise or blame, no, 157
  familiarity breeds, 34, 1076, 1104
  familiarity has bred, 1150
  for the wildest blow, 655
  for their oppressors, my, 933
  it is not, 376
  of authority, 179
  treat you with, 538
Contempts of sect and creed, the base, 900
Contemptible, department of the utterly, 768
  more, than the bore, 615
  struggle, 259
Contemptuous of death, 820
Contend, able to, 111
  against evil, fearlessly to, 1253
  for Homer dead, 123
  for the shade of a word, 427
  in vain, the gods, 1174
  with angry roar, 480
Contending nations, fierce, 195
  with adversity, 124
Content, all-enclosing freehold of, 573
  as the years wear through, 631
  at the last, 955
  farewell, 102
  good pleasure ease, 208
  he that can be, 1153
  he that wants, 50
  his genius he was quite, 1019
  I am, 292
  I might have died, 562
  land of lost, 743
  learned to be, 1247
  life of sweet, 685
  majority of men live, 1138
  my crown is called, 70
  of religion, positive, 670
  or joy, world may give her, 1066
  passing all wisdom, 417
  poor and, is rich, 102
  range with humble livers in, 73
  retirement rural quiet, 224
  sake, will not give it for my, 183
  seizes upon, 985
  shut up in measureless, 85
  that from my sires, 911
  thoughts that savour of, 1038
  to barter their victory, 518
  to be as though they had not been, 145
  to be faithful, I am, 890
  to follow when we lead, 219
  to have from death, 746
  to hear, everybody is, 130
  to know that he is loved, 533
  to wait, 643
  travellers must be, 48
  us, poet whose works, 243
  whose green, o'erlaps them, 517
  wisdom of a just, 595
  with a vegetable love, 623
  with deep, I read, 943
  with harmless sport, 479
  with his condition, no one, 1099
  with his life, 1099
  with rain, 859
  with small means, live, 473
  with their short breath, 729
  with your lot, be, 1076

Contents, lived at least part of its, 934
  of his pockets, changing the, 932
Contented, be, 391
  employed men best, 228
  habit of being, 345
  he forgets to fly away, 735
  to take their own misfortunes, 1119
  wi' little and cantie wi' mair, 287
Contentedly, lives, 267
  silly, 323
Contentedness, procurer of, 139
Contention, let the long, cease, 547
  man of, 1238
Contentions, fat, 162
  of the Great Hall, 399
Contentious woman, 1234
Contentment, blessing of the house is, 1065
  fails and honour sinks, 249
  of the inner man, 1012
  preaches, to the toad, 776
  preserves one, 1196
  within despair, 771
Contessina, I beseech you to look, 823
Contest, end a, quicker, 279
  fall, wise who lets the, 1083
  follows, great, 265
  for forms of government, 208
  in the middle of the, 260
Contests allow no excuses, 1078
  rise from trivial things, 212
Contiguity of shade, boundless, 264
Continent, American, 762
  boundless, is yours, 276
  disappoint a, 612
  isolated, 963
  of energetic mongrels, 788
  one small spot a, 595
  operations on the, 964
  or sea, over a, 996
  unshaken as the, 436
Continents or islands, Atlantic, 361
Continental Congress, in the name of the, 344
  powers in Europe, two, 1213
Continentals yielding not, 579
Continual dropping, 1234
  dropping wears away a stone, 1096
  fear, 132
  mortification, live in, 226
  noise, sleeps in, 629
  plodders, 40
  state of inelegance, 323
Continue in heaven, knowledge might, 1218
Continued faithful to his conviction, 1090
Continuer, so good a, 38
Continuing city, here we have no, 1248
Continuity and regular uniformity, 1212
  of nature, 542
  with the world around, 670
Continuous and stationary music, 1175
  and unbroken strain, 341
  excitement, written under, 745
  supply of work, 1186
Contortions of the sibyl, 261
Contract, filled my, 874
  themselves the more, 334
  'twixt Hannah God and me, 603
Contractor did Cheops out of millions, 776
Contract-tablet, he shall alter his, 1073
Contradiction an absurd remark, 314
  to life, death in strange, 709
  when we risk no, 206
  woman is a, 209
Contrairies, dhrames go by, 389
Contrairy, everythink goes, 496
Contraption, homemade, 1000
Contrary blast proclaims most deeds, 157
  dreams are ever, 116
  no assurance to the, 132
  runneth not back to the, 413
  runneth not to the, 248
Contrast the petty done, 487
Contrasts and comparisons, a thing of, 608
Contributes the greatest original example, 537
Contribution, beg a trivial, 760
  make a generous, 1060
Contrite heart, broken and, 1230
Contrition, bayonet's, 586
Contrivances to facilitate motion, 232
Contrive, a head to, 270
  it, some muskets so, 277
  leisure to, 258
Contrived a double debt to pay, 251
  by man, nothing, 236
Contriving hunger, by, 925
Control, circumstances over which I have no, 293
  fate's, 375
  hath a way so to, 274
  kingdom to, 522
  kings, grammar knows how to, 1162
  me, nobody to, 1153
  our thoughts, we ought to, 448
  outer world's, 444
  preserved from chance, 735
  stops with the shore, 354
  what chance shall not, 546
Controls them and subdues, 300
Controlling intelligence understands its own nature, 1126
  their destiny, 283
Controversial, polymath, 954
Contumely, the proud man's, 93
Convalescence makes illness worth while, 721
Convenience and profit invite foreigners, 1166
  of asses, live according to the, 1117
  pleasure and, 254
  snug a dear loved lad, 285
Conveniences, all the modern, 616
Convenient, handy sort of place, 760
  season, when I have a, 1245
  to many of our great men, 343
Convent, it was a stately, 423
Convents bosomed deep in vines, 215
Convention, in caucus or, 1046
  of free speech, 558
  reaction against, 720
Conventions of the world, restrictions and, 618
Conventional clique, 426
  idea, don't trust that, 498
  rules of the construction of speech, 741
  signs, merely, 599
  spelling of English, 731
Conventionalities, observance of, 614
Conversation among gentlemen, 236
  brisk as a bee in, 233
  does not show minute-hand, 239
  eminent man's, 426
  excellencies of lively, 272
  fragmentary, among birds, 582
  good-nature more agreeable in, 196
  guard, 932
  hinges in French, 242
  improved for literary, 121
  in his eyes, there lies a, 438
  is but carving, 191
  Johnson's, 272
  lettuce is like, 582
  long and dull, 312
  man's, 197
  not made for, 1034
  of a few select companions, 195
  of the most sincere and searching sort, 411
  perfectly delightful, 313
  scope of, 128
  wants leisure, 861
  writing a different name for, 241
Conversation's burs, 451
Converse, formed by thy, 209
  hour's, 587
  night and day, 321
  spend in pure, 944
  with the mighty dead, 224
Conversing, with thee, I forget all time, 152
Conversion of some, 859
Converted because you have silenced, not, 641
Converting human beings into machines, 1187
Convex mound of one vast kidney, 993
Convey, wise call it, 34
Conveyed the dismal tidings, 251
  to the bowers of bliss, 205
Convict any author of plagiarism, 239
Conviction, affords a more striking, 231
  faithful to his, 1090
  generosity born of your, 1016
  heaven of fabulous, 1018
  of divers, 859
  that we are loved, 1182
Convictions that what was was wrong, 838
Convinced me unwillingly, 230
  of his imbecility, 239
Convinces the world, man who, 696
Convincing, thought of, 252
Convivial upon tears, grow, 530
Convocation of casuists, 1150
Convolutions of a smooth-lipped shell, 302
Convoy into shore, their anxious, 868
Convulsions, periodical, 697
Cook a meal in, for me to, 882
  and a captain bold, 622
  Hannah, doesn't amount to, 1054
  his merit, makes his, 1161
  roast, is born, 1174
  the frozen dynamite, 779
  was a good cook, 824
Cooks are gentlemen, 123
  as, go she went, 824
  can not live without, 592
  Devil sends, 127, 243

Cooks, Epicurean, 104
  guests should praise it not the, 29
  Tammany, 1021
  we become, 1174
Cook's tourists, we are, 715
Cookery, art of, 1166
  is become an art, 123
  receipts of, 184
Cookey's throat was marked, 710
Cooking dinner for someone she loves, 1018
Cook-shops, skulking among the, 1124
Cool and gray, clouds so, 638
  and unconscious of reproach, 425
  his pottage, 1119
  kindliness of sheets, 945
  one pain, 583
  reflection came with morning, 310
  sequestered vale of life, 245
  some of them will, 1103
  spot in the desert, 769
  sweet day so, 135
  translucent wave, 158
  try to keep, 637
  waves break, where the, 576
  your porridge, to, 1141, 1154
Cools, ne'er answers till a husband, 209
Cool-enfolding death, 536
Cool-headed Saxons with hearts aflame, 553
Cooling plash of rain, 709
Coolness, dripping with, 348
Coon, a gone, 349
  thing's a gone, 527
Coonskin sack of dry tall tales, 1007
Cooped, we live and die, 1134
Cop, one lonesome, 756
Cope is black as coal, 629
  of heaven, starry, 153
Copeland of Harvard, 964
Cophetua loved the beggar maid, 78
  sware a royal oath, 465
Copies, million, sold in all languages, 480
  of other men, seizes, 233
Copious accents fall, 218
  Dryden, 214
  to restore, laughter, 973
  vehement spiritual, life that shall be, 537
Copper, Irishman is lined with, 616
Copper-plated throat, 829
Coppersmith, Alexander the, 1248
Copy, a presentation, 324
  from the bookseller's, 255
  leave no world to, 54
  nature's, is not eterne, 87
  of a book, poor, 773
  princeps, 288
  statuaries loved to, 398
  superlatively fine, 773
  the mind, couldn't, 777
Copybook maxims, gods of the, 785
Copy-cat keeps teacher well in sight, 840
  life is a, 952
Copyists, labor of, 379
  to circulate his work, 476
Copyright, swapped his, 806
Coquetry, too innocent for, 447
  whets the appetite, 551
Coquettes, refuge of all old, 1183
Coracle, dusky, 809
Coral, bones of, 1031
  insects multitudinous, 540
  lip admires, 140
  of his bones are, made, 32
  strand, India's, 343
Corals, maple puts her, on, 529
Cord, as unto the bow the, is, 436
  consume the strongest, 309
  nor cable so forcibly draw as love, 125
  silver, be loosed, 1236
  stretch a, however fine, 375
  threefold, 1235
Cords, glistening golden, 961
Cordage, trees with their, sing, 961
Cordial and frank, hospitality that's, 847
  gold in phisik is a, 5
  heart, owing to his, 586
  julep, 158
  old and rare, 664
  sad man's, 524
  speech can cure all ill, 410
  to the soul, 147
Cordite, bluegum and, 1036
Core, cleft right through the, 1174
  from his heart's, 680
  fruit's rich, 991
  in the deep heart's, 794
  in the root's white, 385
  song at the, 792
  understand each other to the, 784
  wear him in my heart's, 94
Corinth, afford to go to, 646
  but one road that leads to, 646
  but one way to, 646
  gain, 646
  not every man's lot to gain, 1100
Corinthian, a lad of mettle, 61
  capitals, 1033
Cormorant, sat a, 151
Corn, amid the alien, 383
  and beans, good, 664
  and clothing, no more need we, 651
  and wine, land of, 1227
  breast-high amid the, 390
  field of ripe, 954
  flickering light of the, 979
  flies o'er the unbending, 211
  for the rich men only, 76
  gods sent not, 76
  heap high the golden, 441
  hushing of the, 1067
  in chaff, hope, 351
  in the ear, the full, 1242
  is full of kernels, 746
  licker, definition of, 872
  like as a shock of, 1228
  made bread, 859
  newe, fro yeer to yere, 4
  nobler crop than, 755
  on his chin, 697
  Romans threw in their, 593
  sickle into another's, 1104
  stubble, 979
  tasselled, 642
  three grains of, 558
  took a, 859
  tough land under the, 979
  two ears of, where one grew, 191
Corne which is the staffe of life, 188
Corns, toes unplagued with, 77
  tread on my, 1066
Cornea, speck in, 694
Cornelia said these are my jewels, 125
Corner, head stone of the, 1232
  in the streets of life, 574
  in the thing I love, 102
  little church around the, 579
  o' wore-out sail, in a, 918
  of a country churchyard, 261
  of a foreign field, some, 945
  of a foreign hell, 945
  of a street, turn the, 707
  o' airth to lie in, li'l lew, 765
  of God's allotment, shabby, 651
  of nonsense, round the, 319
  of the breast, in some, 581
  of the housetop, 1234
  of the street, round the, 707
  of thy heart, some far, 582
  one on a, 853
  sits the wind in that, 39
  stones, daughters may be as, 1232
  was not done in a, 1245
Corners, come from around, 1030
  of streets, at the, 936
  of the world, belie all, 105
  of the world, three, 1147
  of the worlde, the foure, 1147
  of this house, bless the, 828
  three, of the world in arms, 58
  to care for, there are, 738
Cornered in an inch, 689
Cornfield, in the dew of the, 668
Corn-fields lie sunny and bright, 613
  tint of the, 737
Cornish men, twenty thousand, 416
Coromandel, coast of, 399, 498
Coronal, adventure was his, 855
Coronation, christening was a, 1202
  day, kings upon their, 174
Coronets, kind hearts are more than, 462
Corporal Madden to Private McFadden, 774
  oath on 't, take my, 1152
  pain, engendereth, 669
  suffrance, in, 36
Corporation of the best, 378
  of the goose-quill, the press, 483
Corporations cannot commit treason, 21
  cry out against banks and, 340
  have no souls, 21
Corpse, lays not its touch upon a, 1079
  of public credit, 340
  politician's, 821
  that here in fourteen lines, 855
Corpses, all dead, 356
Corpse-gazings, tears black raiment, 573
Correct, easier to be critical than, 419
  errors, I shall try to, 456
  in cypress wood, 988
  superficially, 986
  the proofs, how I would, 369
Corrections, bursting with its own, 1198
Corrector of enormous times, 132
Correggios, Raphaels, and stuff, 252
Correspondence and personal intercourse, 475
  closest, 259
Correspondences are like smallclothes, 314
Correspondent actions, increased by, 1123
  habit of feeling, 318

Correspondent to command, 32
Corridor of years, fair-chambered, 912
Corridors, like windy tulip beds, 940
  of light, through, 1031
  surpassing material place, 585
Corroded human nature, 641
Corroding care, from much, 719
Corrosive dewdrop, time's, 564
Corrupt a saint, able to, 60
  good manners, 1246
  intrinsically, 986
  judge that no king can, 73
  plea so tainted and, 46
  power tends to, 1041
  the world, one good custom, 463
  utterly, 320
Corrupted by opinion, 1110
  conscience with injustice, 69
  thought, not one, 239
  youth of the realm, 69
Corruption and the worm, not to, 671
  destines for their heart, 145
  fill our stomachs with, 166
  guilty of, 113
  inhabits our frail blood, 56
  keep mine honour from, 74
  lends, lighter wings, 210
  may our frame consume, 332
  never has been compulsory, 946
  pass, wilt not let, 725
  wins not more than honesty, 73
  words have suffered, 117
Corrymeela an' the blue sky, 869
Corsair's name, he left a, 356
Corse again in complete steel, 91
  slovenly unhandsome, 61
  to the rampart we hurried, 364
Corset, stabbed myself in the, 756
Cortez, like stout, 384
Cosmic process works, 667
  urge, one with a, 964
Cosmopolite, that man's the best, 471
Cosmopolouse, bloomin', 782
Cosmos, chaos and, 595
Cosmus, Duke of Florence, 113
Cost a crown, loss of town has, 572
  a passing-bell, some, 406
  a sigh a tear, 273
  counteth the, 1243
  ever mindful what it, 294
  fed at our, 1088
  found that to his, 687
  give and not count the, 1139
  him but a crown, breeches, 101, 256
  learning to my, 829
  little, good words, 137
  little less than new, 193
  me much money, 180
  never count the, 929
  of the erection, rate the, 64
  tell thee all the, 147
Costs dearest is most valued, what, 1153
  only the first step which, 1168
  the soul a thousand tears, 707
  them nothing, 124
Costly pitcher I'll burst, 362
  thy habit, 91
  valor never won, 925
Costume charity ball, 1021
Cot beside the hill, 289
  better to love in the lowliest, 545
  her father's, 501
  in a park, with a, 673
Cotch the rheumatism, I, 630
Cote, cut my, after my cloth, 13
Cotopaxi, Chimborazo, 965
Cotswold lanes, along the, 911
Cottage, at the door of our, 1026
  battered and decayed, 146
  hides not his visage from our, 57
  lamp shines white, my, 939
  might adorn, looks the, 251
  my lowly thatched, 365
  of gentility, 321
  or come they from hall, 448
  poorest man in his, 230
  rung, every night the, 294
  small, 1035
  soul's dark, 30, 146
  was there, knew a, 333
  with a double coach-house, 321
Cottages, poor men's, palaces, 44
Cottage-chamber bed, 568
Cotton bags, have their gals and, 349
  is king, 432
  woven in, sell the, 566
Cottons mather, where, 1004
Cotton-spinners all, we are not, 467
Cotton-spinning is noble, even, 378
Couch, drapery of his, 372
  in sorrow steep, 286
Couched in his kennel, 839
Coude songes make, 5
Cough, love and a, cannot be hid, 136
  of a minor poet, 721
  receipt for a, 346
Coughing, cursed him in, 351
Could be, nor even the thing I, 285
  not stand it sir at all, 427
  ye come back to me Douglas, 567
Coulter and share of the wind, 712
Council, Genius and mortal instruments in, 82
  met, statesmen at her, 462
  place, come to the, 907
  rooms apart, in, 901
  two heads in, 466
Councils, governments myself not least, 464
  Her Majesty's, 573
  set, from solemn, 681
Counsel and speak comfort, 40
  at a glance, gave him, 620
  best, in all your distresses, 478
  darkeneth, by words, 1228
  fitter for execution than for, 111
  friendly, cuts of foes, 68
  hard for women to keep, 82
  in his face yet shone, 150
  no, is more trustworthy, 1137
  scorn their, 231
  take and sometimes tea, 212
  together, took sweet, 1230
  two may keep, 16, 77
  who cannot give good, 124
  wise enough to keep his own, 1152
Counsels, by His, guide, 1045
  dash maturest, 149
  sweet, how monie, 287
Counselor, chance his, 878
  time the wisest, 1112
Counsellor, the mighty God, 1237
Counsellors, fail with our present, 1087
  good, lack no clients, 35
  multitude of, 1233
  with such old, did advise, 146
Count a man's years, 415
  as naught in world, 528
  each day that comes, 1098
  her armies, we may not, 747
  him wise, I, 736
Count in battle, cowards do not, 1083
  me not with those, 935
  my time, I, 672
  myself in nothing else so happy, 59
  of stars an endless number, 903
  on two days to come, 1081
  only the sunny hours, 330
  our spoons, let us, 234
  ourselves and not our words will, 626
  some inches o'er the common fry, 575
  that day lost, 202, 1061
  that soul exceeding small, 657
  the cost, never, 929
  the cost, not to, 1139
  the drops that make a lakeful, 903
  the life of battle good, to, 764
  the times I love you, 903
  the ways, let me, 429
  thee one, we, 649
  their chickens, 143, 1157
  their store, as they, 805
  their youthful follies o'er, 309
  them over every one, I, 765
  this time, I won't, 579
  time by heart-throbs, 506
  your age by friends, 1002
  your chickens, do not, 1078
  your days by golden hours, 1002
  your garden by the flowers, 1002
Counts for more than its independent value, 646
  his sure gains, 306
Counted each His loving child, 755
  ere I see thy face, must be, 454
  Europe's battleships, 924
  the spoons, the faster we, 401
Countenance and profit, receive, 109
  bright, of truth, 162
  brightened with joy, 302
  cannot lie, 26
  changeth his, 1251
  cheerful, 1251
  damned disinheriting, 279
  gives a certain air to the, 196
  light of thy, 1254
  maketh a cheerful, 1233
  more in sorrow than in anger, 90
  never fading serenity of, 195
  of all science, 295
  of his friend, sharpeneth, 1234
  place implicit confidence in a man's, 407
  sorrowful, 125
  stare honesty out of, 498
  that warms and lights, 1014
  upon thee, Lord lift up his, 1225
Countenances of a new-married couple, 324
Counter, half his goods on the, 333
  pork and pearls are on the, 939
Counters, words are wise men's, 132
Counteraction, action and, 260
Countercheck quarrelsome, 51
Counterfeit a gloom, 160
  death's, 86
  jasmine impossible to, 1198
  Jove's dread clamours, 102
  presentment of two brothers, 95
  true friends less moved than, 180
Counterfeited glee, 251
Counterpane, land of, 702
Counterparts in the world of fact, 542
Countess, you brute hissed the, 798
Counthry takes what's left, 802

Counties, six, overhung with smoke, 608
Counting all our lost ones, 1078
Countless channels, through, 570
  dead, part of the, 691
  generations pass away, till, 891
  infinitesimals of feeling, 318
  ripples laugh, where the, 760
  stories spread, 878
  thousands mourn, 284
Countree, is this mine own, 315
  my ain, 346
  north, is a hard countree, 999
Countries, all, and all races, 1013
  here nor there, 937
  in other, when I heard, 405
  might do to other, 1012
  newe, seeing, 257
  other, breed other men, 862
Country a far piece off, 941
  a slow sort of, 598
  afar beyond the stars, 170
  all in one, somewheres, 941
  at Rome you long for the, 1100
  back to the Indians, give the, 1009
  bells in the, 994
  best, is at home, 249
  beyond the town lies open, 1031
  bliss to die for our, 219
  churchyard, corner of a, 261
  dare to love their, 217
  desert, near the sea, 57
  die but once to save our, 195
  die for one's, 1011
  die nobly for their, 76
  died to save their, 847
  doctor, kind old, 678
  eagle representative of our, 228
  every, but his own, 624
  every, needs to be saved from itself, 740
  faith, this is the, 763
  farmhouse shines, 816
  for his, he sighed, 328
  for the good of his, 1176
  for the good of my, 201
  for the good of the, 339
  for thee O dear dear, 1132
  foreign troop landed in my, 230
  free, to keep their, 984
  gains nothing by war, 740
  giving her shirt, 1015
  God clad the, 759
  God forgot, 839
  God help our darkened, 1206
  God made the, 264, 759
  good news from a far, 1234
  grows polite, when my, 779
  he that travelleth into a, 110
  herself your country, 550
  his life for his, 1015
  honestly, served my, 329
  I believe in my, 819
  I tremble for my, 274
  I vow to thee my, 747
  in one, or another, 124
  in which I live, improvement of, 1177
  is air, man whose, 1005
  is the richest, that, 533
  is the world, my, 424
  kitchen or house in town, in, 799
  know something of his, 242
  labor in this, 341
  lane, while there's a, 1035
  lanes, glad for the, 719
  laws and constitution of his, 1060
  leaving his, for country's sake, 201
Country, left, our, for country's good, 281
  liberty and glory of his, 339
  life, charms of, in literature, 571
  love of, has its rise, 494
  loved his, as no other man, 550
  loves his native, best, 471
  man dear to all the, 250
  mine heart's, 802
  my soul there is a, 170
  my, 'tis of thee, 447
  my, with all her faults, 472
  noised throughout all the, 1225
  not acceptable in his own, 1252
  nothing but our, 340
  of air, come into my, 1029
  of fair report, belong to a, 1075
  of snow and wheat, 1008
  one constitution one, 340
  one day in the, 587
  one life to lose for my, 195, 571
  or seaside stroll, 563
  our, however bounded, 472
  our, right or wrong, 262, 472
  our whole, 340
  places, in the, 703
  pride puts this, down, 256
  right or wrong, our, 580
  same world-wide, 1049
  save in his own, 1241
  savior of his, 781
  seats, not built of, 972
  serves his, best, 219
  service of their, 1041
  should have enjoyed the, more thoroughly, 771
  stares, 1000
  there's another, 747
  they touch our, 264
  'tis of centuries, my, 992
  to be cherished in all our hearts, 472
  to enfold and drown them, 936
  undiscover'd, 93
  undone his, 195
  wakes, sung ballads at, 177
  what, before ever existed, 273
  who serves his, well, 1168
  whosoever flieth from his, 1252
  with all her faults she is my, 262
  word new in connection with our, 616
  world is my, 271
Country's call, heard his, 782
  cause, no omen but his, 219
  fame, raise his, 1142
  glory, stood for his, 307
  good, left our country for, 281
  good, love my, 76
  good, no glory but his, 374
  heart, here in the, 763
  mind, touch my, 859
  own heart's-blood, 817
  pride, peasantry their, 250
  ruin, never to see my, 1038
  stead, in their suff'ring, 1088
  wishes blessed, 247
  woes, historian of my, 220
Countrymen, all one, 29
  are mankind, my, 424
  faces of your sensitive, 938
  fed on oats and base grain, 122
  first in the hearts of his, 281
  friends Romans, 83
  most unscottified of your, 235
  of ours lie neglected, 292
  Romans, and lovers, 82
  what a fall was there my, 83
County Guy the hour is nigh, 310
Couple, new-married, 324
  of rotten peers, not even a, 510
Couple of times or two, 796
  or must die, it must, 545
  plighted, here they come the, 624
Couple-colored as a brindled cow, 672
Coupled, Latimer and Ridley stand, 11
Couplet, fool south-border, 946
Courage and compassion joined, 194
  and gaiety and the quiet mind, 705
  and skill to him that can get it, 172
  and submission, bear with, 563
  be of good, every one said, 1238
  bear with a good, 1249
  brother do not stumble, 499
  consists in fear and retreat, 1166
  directed by prudence, 1166
  example of a noble, 1251
  fail, let hope or, 567
  fear they call, 831
  foes proclaim, 173
  greatness magnanimity, 483
  in his eye, 571
  in our own trouble, 601
  in peace, learn from them, 1048
  integrity character and principle, 1012
  is better than fear, 625
  is the price life exacts, 1012
  is to feel the daily daggers, 877
  kindness mirth, 814
  mastiffs of unmatchable, 67
  moral, 651
  mounteth with occasion, 57
  my little spark of, 1069
  never to submit or yield, 148
  of a good, 1225
  of conscience, 393
  of heart or holiness, 822
  of making a choice, 1204
  of New England, 393
  of the Negro, some doubt the, 480
  screw your, to the sticking-place, 85
  soul nor hold thy strength, 570
  species of, 1163
  the old year whispers, 949
  to forget, 582
  two o'clock in the morning, 1219
  weak in, 282
  which is not true courage, 1000
  whistling to bear his, up, 179
  wit virtue, what is, 199
  with a way-worn rhyme, 881
  with his high, 676
  without ferocity, 351
Courageous captain of compliments, 78
Couragious, captaines, 257
Couriers of the air, sightless, 85
  stays these, 1084
Course, betake myself to that, 183
  by course, served, 848
  chances change by, 30
  disputed, voyage balk'd, 537
  each act a, 200
  far and brilliant, to run, 362
  finished my, 1248
  I must stand the, 99
  icy current and compulsive, 103
  impediments in fancy's, 53
  in how to live, 773
  in its brief, 1064
  is equable and pure, 303
  is run, those whose, 242
  is run, when this my mortal, 920
  my preudunt, 526
  nature that rolls on her, 1143

Course, nature's second, 86
  of empire takes its way, 203
  of human events, 273
  of justice, 46
  of life's few fleeting years, 707
  of love, my whole, 100
  of man's regeneration, 693
  of nature is the art of God, 144, 202
  of one revolving moon, 174
  of true love, 42
  planets in their, 289
  time may restore us in his, 546
  unbroken, keep your, 760
  we trace, river whose, 364
  wherein we hoped to glide, 699
  with tempests, 1020
  world's, will not fail, 556
Courses from the shore, swiftly, 537
  like ships they steer their, 142
  of the stars, foretells the, 373
  stars in their, 1225
Coursed down his innocent nose, 48
Coursers like a page of poetry, 585
Court a mistress she denies you, 119
  as of angels, 411
  it, the more I, 164
  love rules the, 306
  of justice, in and out in the, 1073
  of justice in his breast, 465
  of literature, in any, 239
  rivers and forests, let me, 1097
  search in every prince's, 499
  sun that shines upon his, 57
  to court, travel from, 852
  when Arthur first in, 256
  you, let her alone she will, 119
Courts, a day in thy, 1231
  heavenly, 844
  of heaven, high up in the, 872
  of hell, roamed the, 685
Courted by all the winds, 157
  in your girls again be, 257
Courteous is the Japanese, 1022
  retort, 51
  so, so kind, 10
  to a man as to a picture, 413
Courtesies of life, sweet, 242
  unwearied spirit in doing, 46
  which sweeten life, 343
Courtesy and circumspection, pink of, 253
  elaborate, 812
  grace of God is in, 822
  greater man the greater, 471
  grows chill, 648
  has done its most, 620
  heart of, 27
  is the true alchemy, 574
  it is much less, 822
  mirror of all, 72
  no joints for, 75
  pink of, 79
  princes of, 765
  receive him with, 503
  that fine sense men call, 508
  time enough for, 415
  very pink of, 1154
  wins women as well as valor, 471
Court-house, Appomattox, 578
Courtier, heel of the, 97
Courtiers upon every road, her, 483
  were good, our, 193
Courtier's, soldier's scholar's eye, 93
Courting new impressions, 646
Courtliness and the desire of fame, 471
Courtly suit, wear a, 511
Courtship, love and matrimony, 511
  preceded by a long, 196
  snaffle of, 776
Cousin of delight, 994
  of the forest-green, 385
Cousins and his aunts, his sisters and his, 622
  given two, to the war, 606
  of the Czar, countless, 971
Cove, old, in the dark and damp, 539
Coves where safety hides, 707
Covenant, be this our, 658
  with death, 424, 1237
  word, 647
  words of the, 1224
Covenants of peace openly arrived at, 725
Coventry had already feathered his nest, 181
  lady will ride through, 346
Cover a great deal of country in books, 673
  dunghill with a piece of tapestry, 1156
  every, is a door, 902
  his high frame, nothing can, 131
  his mind decently, 313
  me, long leaves, 630
  my head now, to, 391
  the multitude of sins, 1248
  them with leaves, 258
  this carcass, 19
  to our bones, 59
Covers of a book, fit into the, 977
  of his book, between the, 638
Covered bridge, grave is but a, 440
  way, death seems but a, 443
  with a hundred, 855
  with earth ten metres thick, 940
Coverlet, Cleopatra wrapped in the, 1115
Covet honour, a sin to, 67
  not the ended road, I, 877
  the game at all, nor, 758
  those that much, 106
Covets what belongs to another, 1106
Covetous man is ever in want, 1100
  of his dollar, farmer is, 413
  sordid fellow, 222
Covetousness, excess of wealth cause of, 31
Cow, brindled, 672
  cheaper than to keep a, 614
  comes home, kiss till the, 131
  light tan, 947
  purple, 795
  take a seat said the, 345
  very good in the field, 235
Cows are coming home, 618
  on a hillside, 1002
Coward can fight a battle he's sure of winning, 520
  confess myself the greatest, 1116
  conscience, 72
  cringe and falter, let the, 561
  does it with a kiss, the, 722
  flattery to name a, 295
  in the fight, a, 505
  scoundrel and a, 233
  so great a, as he thinks, 705
  soul is mine, no, 516
  stands aside, 525
  that would not dare, 307
  when his pants begin to go, 754
Cowards, conscience does make, 93
  die many times, 82
  do not count in battle, 1083
Cowards fear to die, 22
  in reasoning, 377
  insult dying majesty, only, 1076
  mannish, 48
  mock the patriot's fate, 555
  of us all, conscience does make, 1104
  plague of all, 61
  public is the greatest of, 330
  what can ennoble, 208
Coward's tongue, poet with the, 737
Cowards' funerals, 743
Cowardice, conscience and, the same, 723
  that clings, 846
Cowardly, men are too, 1110
  nations, 1212
Cowboy's brief brief story, 839
Cower like a belabored hound, 502
Cow-hide, Legree taking up a, 480
Cowl, I like a church I like a, 408
Cowls of saints, croon from, 1034
Cowled churchman be, would I that, 408
Cowslip loves the lea, 565
Cowslips from a Devon combe, 778
  in a hat, bring you, 983
  wan that hang the pensive head, 159
Cowslip's bell, in a, 33
Coxcomb ask two hundred guineas, 611
Coy and hard to please, 308
  excuse, denial vain and, 159
  impishly, 998
  submission, yielded with, 152
  to those who woo her, 385
Coyness lady were no crime, 169
Cozen him whom he salutes, 122
Cozenage, strange, 178
Crabbe attest, let, 351
Crabbed age and youth, 109
  not harsh and, 158
Crabs, diplomats women and, 640
Crack a quart of Sabine, 904
  hear the mighty, 194
  in the cold of his heart, 807
  like that in her head, 679
  nuts to, 434
  of doom, stretch to the, 87
  rails of it, 818
  the voice of melody, 451
  wise, 977
  your cheeks, 98
Cracks a noble heart, now, 98
Cracked crucible, burst like a, 1008
Crackers, mottoes you find inside the, 622
  to crunch, 655
Crackling of thorns, as the, 1235
  pile nor cursing creed, 452
Cradle and the grave, between the, 223, 970
  endlessly rocking, out of the, 536
  every, asks us whence, 602
  hand that rocks the, 534
  my splendid, 1202
  of American liberty, 342
  of every science, 1011
  of liberty, 1040
  of reposing age, 213
  of the deep, 350
  Old Nick rock my, 1149
  procreant, 85
  stands in the grave, 121
Cradles now rocking in the land, 617
  rock us nearer to the tomb, 121
  when we're a-lying in our, 496
Cradled here, loved and, 603

Cradled into poetry by wrong, 367
Craft, gentle, 1054
  master of the, 989
  of will, 109
  or custom shall obliterate, no, 819
  queerest little, 670
  so long to lerne, 3, 1086
  to seme flee, 4
Craftiness, wise in their own, 1228
Craftsman answered, 989
  is jealous of craftsman, 206, 1074
  toilworn, 380
Craftsmanship, criticism easier than, 1090
Crag of Drachenfels, 353
Crags, among rattling, 353
Craggy hills and running streams, on, 447
Crammed as they on earth were, 296
  with distressful bread, 67
  with heaven, earth's, 431
Cramp rack their limbs, let, 1028
Cranes of Ibycus, 1078
Cranks and wanton wiles, 160
  cursed with an army of, 714
  rise and fall, the great, 1029
Crannied wall, flower in the, 467
Crannies, pluck you out of the, 467
Cranny, every, but the right, 267
Crannying wind, 353
Crape on the door, 665
Cras amet qui numquam amavit, 201
Crash, fall with heavier, 1098
  of deafening thunder, like a, 688
  of '93, emerging from, 715
  of the comber wind-hounded, 777
  stand by to, 976
Cravat, arise in my large white, 729
  one in red, 584
  virtue may flourish in an old, 451
Crave a greater grace, 335
  crye al-day and, 7
  for happiness, to, 1190
  for life-to-be, 544
  for mental exaltation, I, 737
  for rest, who doth not, 503
  for things to be, 802
  grassy turf is all I, 269
  my mind forbids to, 20
  no pelf, I, 80
  our pardon, quick to, 913
  the shelter of his ink, 725
  whatever mortals, 405
Craves the flame, burnt child, 972
Craven, down went dauntless, 764
  spoke as he lived, 764
Cravens my weak hand, 106
Craving credulity, 419
  minds are not ever, 280
Crawfish and crawl, 874
Crawl and kiss his feet, strove to, 220
  at his side, beggar may, 449
  the earth, doomed us, 578
  upward, 1201
Crawled another day toward dying, 937
Crawling foam, cruel, 523
Crazed as any medieval saint, 938
  with avarice lust and rum, 759
Crazy Horse and Rain-in-the-Face, 707
  understanding, evidence of, 183
Creak of a lumbering cart, 793
Creaking by on leathern wing, 938
  old mill, 640
Cream and mantle like a standing pond, 44
  skim milk masquerades as, 623
Creased and flapping bags, 701
Create a fresh atmosphere, 476
  God-like to, 511
  harmony, music to, 1115
  in me a clean heart, 1230
  universe loves to, 1127
Creates a muse, every conqueror, 146
  indigestion, 826
  the love to reward the love, 486
  what it can not find, 438
Created all things new, power which, 411
  capable of being, all that he was, 376
  equal, all men are, 273
  eyes not yet, 108
  for the benefit of the people, 329
  half to rise, 207
  in the bounds of earth, everything, 545
  of these are all things, 9
  something of nothing, fame hath, 147
  suddenly, no great thing, 1122
  them all, God in his wisdom, 570
  us, hath not one God, 1240
Creation, 'alf o', she owns, 782
  amid its gay, 224
  beauteous, bright, 3
  better as it stood, love, 920
  bodiless, 95
  by right of an earlier, 397
  construction and, 845
  death and love the double gate, 857
  every scene of the, 290
  every work of, is threefold, 989
  glows, a new, 364
  groaneth, the whole, 1245
  had I been present at the, 1135
  lords o' the, 285
  love all God's, 1189
  must despise, 665
  O fairest of, 155
  object of the whole, 253
  of beauty and invulnerability, 826
  of beauty, rhythmical, 461
  of some heart, sweet, 354
  rejoicing in thy whole, 1254
  rival her delicate, 303
  room for all, 502
  sleeps, 201
  some nook of God's, 379
  think, makes, 780
  through all, shining, 670
  widened in man's view, 326
  world's, 112
Creation's blot creation's blank, 246
  cry goes up on high, 780
  dawn beheld, such as, 355
  death behold, 328
  wide domains, 343
Creative economy the fuel of magnificence, 413
  idea, energy, power, 989
  spirit, want of, 1203
Creator drew his spirit, his great, 175
  endowed by their, 273
  glory of the, 112
  made in the image of his, 753
  meeting, creature in, 688
  remember now thy, 1236
  voice of the great, 501
Creator would never have made such days, 421
Creators of odd volumes, 323
Creature, blank misgivings of a, 301
  comforts, 187
  drink pretty, 298
  every, lives in a state of war, 190
  every, shall be purified, 31
  formed of joy and mirth, 282
  good wine is a familiar, 102
  had two sets of brains, 800
  heaven-eyed, 305
  hurt no living, 1078
  imitator a poor kind of, 611
  in creator meeting, 688
  looked upon the, 828
  man is a very inconstant, 1116
  no, is made so mean, 492
  no, smarts so little as a fool, 213
  not too bright or good, 299
  of an hour, fair, 384
  of an hour, woman, 1136
  of circumstances, man is not the, 420
  of the moment, 330
  poet or other literary, 634
  stirs to own impulse, every, 546
  that thou madest, 744
  unmated, 503
  was stirring, not a, 332
  why should every, drink, 167
  woman was the sofa soft, 576
Creatures, call these delicate, ours, 102
  desolate, 430
  England breeds very valiant, 67
  everywhere, little, 918
  God made all the, 486
  going about their business, 946
  heaven from all, hides, 207
  here below, praise Him all, 183
  meaner, kings, 72
  meanest of his, 488
  millions of spiritual, walk the earth, 152
  most absurd, poets are, 214
  of all God's, man alone is poor, 402
  of an extempore being, 1119
  of men, circumstances are the, 420
  of one great law, 619
  of the brain, those dear, 551
  of the element, 158
  pent-up, 489
  poor, that we are, 496
  sore and worn, these weary, 754
  that creep swim or fly, 1165
  three species of, 640
  use living, like old shoes, 1112
  we have cherished, dumb, 545
  you dissect, 209
Crebillon, romances of, 246
Credit anything light gives life to, 131
  corpse of public, 340
  done my, in this world much wrong, 1134
  go, let the, 1133
  goes to man who convinces the world, 696
  greatly to his, 623
  growth of, 419
  his own lie, 32
  I have used my, 60
  in ilka town, get, 311
  in that, there ain't much, 495
  it, can well, 913
  not to thy, 589
  of conduct, law must have, 387

Credit, private, is wealth, 1061
Credits what is done, world which, 469
Creditor, glory of a, 35
  no return of grain to the, 1073
  worse than a master, 1183
Creditors, either debtors or, 1172
Creditor's name on his collar, 560
Credo, not, but Amo, 648
Credulity, craving, 419
  helps, a little, 475
  helps your enjoyment, 538
  is the man's weakness, 323
  listen with, 232
  supine, 694
Credulous first hours, 1004
  mother, Eve our, 154
  renders its votaries, 1170
Credulousness, cursed his, 465
Creed, ants' and bees', 804
  argument to thy neighbor's, 408
  Athanasian, 421
  authentic, 602
  care enough for faith or, 591
  Christian, 657
  confined to no code or, 363
  cursing, 452
  for word or deed, 686
  into your deed, put your, 409
  is a rod, a, 633
  knew no, but this, 838
  lives alone by book and, 657
  may have no lift of hope, my, 880
  of slaves, 152
  or dogma, no, 872
  outworn, suckled in a, 300
  question school nor, 657
  sapping a solemn, 353
  witness to any, 781
  would stifle me, 880
Creeds agree, ask if our, 335
  and schools in abeyance, 534
  Athanasian, 609
  churches and, are lost in the mists, 569
  dust of systems and of, 462
  framed their iron, 709
  grow so thick, 719
  human, 660
  I speak not of men's, 354
  keys of all the, 468
  oppose with Luther's dike, 453
  so many, 718
  than in half the, 469, 506
  that refuse and restrain, 632
  to me are but new names, 657
  wild religion without, 866
Creek and the creaking old mill, 640
  to creek, from, 646
Creeks and inlets making, through, 519
  yellow shores of, 732
Creep and cling, whatso may, 560
  children learne to, 15
  dewy shadows, 800
  dwarfed and debased, 708
  her pretty feet like snails did, 134
  in one dull line, 217
  into his study of imagination, 40
  into the hearts of books, 717
  kinde will, where it may not goe, 14
  ne'er cringe nor, 1150
  not walk, men, 442
  out from the heart, 666
  sounds of music, in our ears, 47
  swim or fly, creatures that, 1165
Creep the ground or fly the air, that, 1065
  up on you, they, 1030
  wit that can, 213
Creeps his days, 961
  in this petty pace, 88
  rustling to her knees, 383
  slowly on, wisdom of mankind, 417
Creeping hours of time, 49
  like snail, 49
  thing in sober way, 517
  through the red, 1012
  vine, like a, 1201
Creetur, lone lorn, 496
Cremated Sam McGee, 874
Cremona, evening air is chilly in, 738
  masters of, 738
Crêpe de chine, underclothes of, 972
  folds of, 872
Crept in and took a grain, 859
  like a frightened girl, 723
  upon our talk, 83
Crescent, card-playing resident of the, 178
  like the arch of a, 717
Cressy and Poictiers, with, 518
Crest, below the high hill's, 981
  beyond crest, 735
  passed the, 929
Crests and pedigrees, bragging of, 671
  that front the morning, 755
Crested fortune, 267
Cretan against Cretan, played, 1113
Cretonne, Aunt Maggie's, 969
Crew and captain, carried down the, 655
  and captain understand, when, 784
  beguiled the leisure of the, 622
  darling of our, 274
  dismayed her, 655
  he left behind, restless, 200
  no ship contain'd a better, 622
  of the captain's gig, 622
  went one by one, 576
  were much pleased, 599
  would reply, 599
Crews, merry, 856
Crib, his master's, 1236
Cribs from your field tampers with rent or lease, 490
Cribbed, confined bound in, 87
Cricket is gone, the, 1004
  is to cricket dear, 1092
  my dusky little, 638
  on the hearth, 160
Crickets, merry as, 1140
Cried and turned away, suddenly, 944
  for Calvary, 924
  in goose Alas, 958
  laugh'd till I, 1087
  out from the steeple, 656
  so loud, they, 827
  the passion of their choices, 937
Crier of green sauce, 1140
  rings his bell, 968
  that proclaims the conquerors, 1117
Cries and lamentations, abandon to, 1108
  Charco Charco, 572
  dear the merry, 619
  hear their, 1174
  hold enough, 89
  London, 746
Cries of race and clan, 927
  out, my fate, 91
  out where is it, 316
  up to be the example of wit, 181
  voice of nature, 245
  voice of nature loudly, 286
Crime and poverty ever be links, 686
  blanch without the owner's, 303
  consequence of his, 277
  coyness lady were no, 169
  end that stupid, 874
  forgive the, 294
  Iscariotlike, 948
  judge of, 1189
  let the punishment fit the, 624
  like virtue has degrees, 1165
  madden to, 355
  more than a, 1175
  not failure but low aim is, 528
  numbers sanctified the, 268
  ocean of, 521
  of being a young man, 239
  of slaughtering whole peoples, 1106
  philosophy of, 1189
  popularity is a, 183
  profane swearing a sufficient, 180
  revolution and, 1090
  successful and fortunate, 29, 1106
  the curious, 491
  to be nobly born, 128
  to examine the laws of heat, 641
  to me it seems a, 815
  track-mark of an ancient, 1080
  want exasperated into, 472
  worse than a, 1175
Crimes against peace of the world, trial for, 978
  all his, broad blown, 95
  and misfortunes, record of, 270
  empty pocket's the worst of, 560
  follies and misfortunes, 270
  in the name of liberty, 1173
  never among my, 599
  not measured by issue of events, 1096
  one virtue and a thousand, 356
  picture of human, 1168
  punishment of our, 862
  reach the dignity of, 275
  teems with, 1061
  they that did not prevent, encouraged, 1118
  torment for our, 847
  virtues which become, 1182
Criminal element, I am of the, 1048
  haled to execution, 18
  is absolved, when the, 1103
Crimp and curled leaf, 369
Crimson flower of battle blooms, 522
  in thy lips, 80
  life-tide, ebbs the, 568
  moon and azure eye, 288
  of the sunset sky, 516
  petal, each finger nail a, 998
  sun, line of, 875
  tree, 'neath yon, 372
  wing, conquest's, 244
Crimsoned, ere the morn the east has, 590
Cringe and falter, let the coward, 561
  and plot, with souls that, 525
  nor creep, ne'er, 1150
Crises at intervals of five to ten years, 697
  of anguish, learn from, 536

Crisis and ultimate hope, day of, 347
  of human history, every great, 558
Crisp and wintry carpet, beneath the, 668
Crisped and sere, leaves were, 460
Crispian, feast of, 67
Cristemasse, at, merie may ye daunce, 6
Cristes lore and his apostles, 5
Critic, actor rather than a, 848
  cry of the, 611
  fault-finding, 508
  first attribute of a good, 529
  good, 1194
  leaves at curtain fall, 1015
  no longer artist but, 801
  peep or cynic bark, in, 408
  praise not the, 725
  spot the bad, 934
  unsuccessful author turns, 319
  would, well if every, 649
  you have frowned, 304
  youngest, has died, 779
Critics are men who have failed, 421
  before, there were, 649
  before you trust in, 351
  between me and my, 685
  challenge and defend, 759
  cultured critics, 615
  gallery, 265
  lie like saumon fry, 523
  like brushers of clothes, 113
  love is the coldest of, 558
  men who have failed, 319, 421
  mosquito, 533
  most fastidious, 398
  our English, 1045
  shouting he's unknown, 1046
  who have stamped out poet's hope, 430
  whose verdicts are so new, 649
Critic's eye, don't view me with a, 292
  satires, 660
Critical, easier to be, than correct, 419
  few, 426
  mosquito, 589
  nothing if not, 101
  spirit in literature, 772
Criticising elves, spite of, 262
Criticism, age that has no, 723
  cant of, 241
  commonest faults of, 680
  contemporary, 675
  definition of, 680
  dominated by theory man is cause of work, 1204
  dramatic, 1016
  easier than craftsmanship, 1090
  function of, 772
  of books, bad and indifferent, 843
  people ask for, but want praise, 861
  the rod of divination, 792
  wind of, 238
Criticisms, querulous, 535
Criticized each flower, 836
Critick ought to dwell upon excellencies, 196
Critique, killed off by one, 634
Croak, ill-betiding, 206
  on me, 957
Croaking on my left hand, 1093
Crock, from two-eared, 1098
Crocodile does not move lower jaw, 136
Crocodile, tears of the, 29, 125
Crocodiles, not be seized by the, 1107
Crocus, held a, back, 866
Croesus, hast thou riches, 504
Crofut Farm, Grover's Corners, 1006
Cromwell, Charles the First had his, 270
  damned to everlasting fame, 208
  guiltless of his country's blood, 245
  if thou fall'st, 74
  paint me as I am said, 508
Cromwell's deed, 443
Crone, shawl-hooded, 829
Cronie, ancient trusty drouthy, 287
Cronies of the elements, 771
Crony, government by, 855
Crook, by hook or, 10, 15, 24, 1153
  shepherd's, 425
  the pregnant hinges of the knee, 94
Crooked boards nailed together, 147
  lane, straight down the, 391
  roads without improvement, 282
  straight, strive to set the, 608
  street goes past my door, 963
  way, followed still his, 733
Croon from cowls of saints, 1034
Crop grows tall, 763
  in summer, familiar as the, 1126
  nobler, than corn, 755
Crops failed, 604
  the flowery food, 207
  watering last year's, 520
Cross, a little, to tell my loss, 382
  against the setting sun, 998
  all through life I see a, 560
  before Thy, 1215
  between a mystic monster and machine, 970
  ensign of His, 914
  heavier, the heartier prayer, 1167
  His, upon my rough grey back, 758
  I made the, myself, 795
  in the twilight dim, 823
  last at his, 349
  leads generations on, 367
  learn to kiss the, 765
  lie easier, 940
  my books with homing pigeons, 820
  nail'd on the bitter, 60
  nails upon the, 950
  of gold, crucify mankind upon a, 753
  of our Lord Jesus Christ, 1247
  Patch Town, 667
  pinned a, 1036
  teach me to bear my, 647
  that rules the southern sky, 776
  the crowded ways, where, 927
  the jasper wall, 671
  the prairie as of old, we, 442
  this door, nothing evil, 934
  was borne, there in the, 375
  wore a sparkling, 212
Crosses are hewn from different trees, 816
  every path, line that, 395
  or books, no forts or, 558
  relics crucifixes, 143
  row on row, 836
  terraces of crude white, 1002
Crossable, river they say isn't, 910
Crossed, every hope that hath been, 557
  the bar, when I have, 472
Crossed the crest, strange to have, 929
  the line, sun of life has, 561
  the sill, stranger's foot has, 552
  your threshold with a grief, 853
Crossroads, dirty work at the, 1053
Crossways, no, to part familiar feet, 596
  things at home are, 678
Crosswise in his nest, 681
Cross-word puzzle makers, 928
Crost, my love is all, 389
Crotchets in thy head, 34
Crouch, bidding, whom rest bade aspire, 485
Crow about, without the first damn thing to, 761
  broken by one, 923
  lungs began to, 49
  might be supposed a, 267
  pluck a, together, 37
  risen to hear him, 520
  safer 'n 'tis to, 527
  think thy swan a, 77
  watch the rooster, 761
Crows and jays to peck, for, 869
  wars of kites or, 163
Crowbar, hammer me into a, 887
  hoe and barrow, 348
  tire of all creation for a, 454
Crowd, a host of golden daffodils, 299
  brothers you were a good, 726
  encounter and lose in the, 593
  gay and festive, 656
  gives tongue, when the, 1008
  have to live in a, 710
  hostile, a tonic to a woman, 967
  if you stop supporting that, 1192
  in New York, gather a, 899
  in the road, walk with the, 927
  into these two brief words, 309
  man who comes up from the, 732
  manhood firm against the, 466
  mighty, and marvellously fed, 694
  muse in a, all day, 428
  not feel the, 265
  not on my soul, 244
  of common men, 141
  of jollity, I live in the, 232
  that thronged the daily mart, 504
  the banks to see, 817
  the whole thing in a minute, 689
  thee so, all the fools that, 168
  through the, 817
  velvet imperial, 714
  we met 'twas in a, 388
  your canvas, 472
Crowds and kings, spoil of, 754
  cheering, 794
  go forth with, 976
  heart in the midst of, 324
  of people came, 475
  talk with, 783
  used to, 984
  without company, 271
Crowded audience, for the sake of, 1086
  calendar, from out our, 879
  cities wail its stroke, 363
  hour of glorious life, 310
  hour, too busied with the, 409
  public way, 403
  tavern's din, 853
  ways of life, 927
  with glorious action, 311
Crowing of the cock, 89
Crown and glory that it asks, all the, 525

Crown and kingdom is, both, 1038
  better than his, 46
  bid defiance to force of, 230
  breeches cost him but a, 256
  emperor without his, 202
  England's glorious, 371
  every noble, a crown of thorns, 378
  fame-wreathed, 659
  galling, 818
  gem the city's, 687
  go forth and conquer a, 676
  hairy gold, 782
  head that wears a, 65, 970
  heaven's jeweled, 618
  his breeches cost him but a, 101
  I do not ask for any, 595
  immortal, 225
  is of night, a, 633
  kingly, to gain, 343
  likeness of a kingly, 150
  loss of the town has cost a, 572
  my, is call'd content, 70
  my, is in my heart, 70
  of glory, 1233, 1248
  of gold, gaudy, 453
  of his head, 39, 351, 844
  of life, 1248
  of our head, from the, 116
  of sorrow, sorrow's, 440, 464
  of the head to the sole of the foot, 131
  of the house is godliness, 1065
  of thorn, of every loss a, 647
  of those dread heights, 690
  of verdure weaves, 516
  old winter's head with flowers, 165
  ourselves with rosebuds, let us, 1250
  people snatched my, 620
  perhaps upon my head, 699
  richer than a, 1038
  starry, 557
  that seldom kings enjoy, 70
  the knave, men, 659
  the work, another rock would, 484
  thy good with brotherhood, 737
  to-morrow's arbiter, to, 1047
  upon her lordly, 364
  upon my forehead, a, 539
  us or to mark us, to, 819
  uv silver hair, 698
Crowns a youth of labour, 250
  all, the end, 75
  and pounds and guineas, 742
  and thrones may perish, 605
  are woven palms are knit, 1048
  if store of, be scant, 120
  of roses fade, 609
  of the world, 428
  of thorns endure, 609
  twenty murders on their, 87
Crowned by mourning beauty, 581
  him long ago, 357
  him saint, 573
  honor not to be, 620
  in cruel scorn, 586
  of antiquity, 937
  with blue, crowd go, 701
  with fruition, hours, 254
  with immortality, 382
  with lilies and with laurel, 982
Crowner's quest law, 96
Crowning curl to the restless toe, from, 569
Crow-toe, tufted, 159
Crucible, burst like a cracked, 1008
  of her ire, 808
Crucified, they are all, 870
  to the world, 247
Crucifixes, crosses relics, 143
Crucifixions, calvaries and, 609
Crucify mankind upon a cross of gold, 753
  the Jew, 763
  the soul of man, 123
Crude, hard-fisted tale, 713
  ideas, public has, 1178
  surfeit reigns, no, 158
Cruel and blind and cold, makes them, 920
  aristocracy is always, 480
  as death, 224
  as the grave, 1236
  crawling foam, 523
  death is always near, 1057
  doubts more, than truths, 1161
  for a woman, 931
  only to be kind, 95
  place, England is a, 523
  records keeps the earth, 570
  rule, better no rule than, 1076
  spike, 586
  war is, 542
  war is over, when this, 604
Cruellest lies told in silence, 704
  month, April is the, 953, 1030
Cruell'st she alive, 54
Cruelly, Fortune hath, scratched, 53
  sweet, how, 512
Cruelty and ambition of man, 22
  of pirates, 529
  this is merely, 738
Cruise, all on our last, 704
  depart upon thy endless, 537
Crumb, memorial, 584
  to me, just a, 585
Crumbs, dogs eat of the, 1241
  fed with their, 423
  which fall from their masters' table, 1241
Crumble to a ruined age, 866
  voiceless things, 903
Crumbles to nothing, my world, 1178
Crumbled into the dust, 796
Crumbling away beneath our very feet, 503
  old fetish raiments, 609
  teeth well filled, 473
  to the dust old pile, 427
Crumpetty tree, on the top of the, 498
Crumpled here and curled, 847
Crunch, crackers to, 655
Crusaders, you think they are, 451
Crusading impulse on which we entered the war, 997
Cruse, little oil in a, 1227
  of oil fail, neither did the, 1227
Crush dear old Harvard, 910
  of worlds, 195
  the infamous thing, 1168
Crushed and bruised together, 216
  by pain's resistless power, 522
  by the feet that pass, 712
  egg, the same, 432
  most fragrant when, 109
  odours, 289
  or trodden to the ground, 252
  the sweet poison, 157
  to earth, truth, 373
Crusoe, poor Robinson, 246
Crust, bore through the tough, 1025
  nightmare, 1026
  of bread and liberty, 214
  of bread, parted to a, 965
  of earth in earth, 564
Crust, share her wretched, 525
  to break through, 947
  with water and a, 383
Cry al-day and crave, 7
  all, and no wool, 9, 142
  aloud, though silent they, 1218
  bellman would, 599
  break out into a bitter, 694
  cherry ripe ripe ripe, 133
  childish, 761
  creation's, 780
  for being born, 113
  for hire, those that, 180
  for me, don't you, 567
  gladiators', 438
  great, but little wool, 1154
  have a good, 391
  Havoc and let slip the dogs, 82
  he flings to the wind, this, 676
  hounds join in glorious, 229
  how that child did, 810
  how true, loudly, 764
  if folly be the, 939
  in bed we laugh in bed we, 1158
  is still they come, 88
  Life! is all their, 993
  little girl don't, 696
  little need to, 988
  live to, 730
  mew, be a kitten and, 62
  mum, 35
  my eyes out, 1151
  my speech the best, 182
  no language but a, 468, 1108
  not when his father dies, 238
  of a child by the roadway, 793
  of a thousand souls, 877
  of absence, absence, 958
  of bugles going by, 757
  of cleaner things, 846
  of energies and hopes, 654
  of his hounds, 397
  of home, 1030
  of o'ermastering agony, 192
  of pain, a sudden, 918
  of some strong swimmer, 359
  of that poor soldier, plaintive, 513
  of the critic, 611
  of the wild Cherokee, last, 508
  of warning, tremendous, 582
  one haughty, 909
  out against banks, 340
  panther, 961
  raise a hue and, 1150
  rose slowly, that dismal, 428
  scandal and the, 465
  slogan, 500
  spirit's yearning, 666
  the more it made them, 253
  to a woman, as a good, 425
  to him, fly to him, may not, 672
  to Thee, hear us when we, 566
  war is still the, 352
  was still more hay, 700
  when you're beaten, 874
  with color, all but, 982
  Cry-babies of the Western world, 952
Crye, made every youth, 257
  moche, and no wull, 9
Crying, first voice was, 1250
  her daughter is, 1218
  in Granada, there was, 374
  in the night, an infant, 468
  in the wilderness, 1242
  made her eyes more bright, 807
  need in humbler ranks, 1190
  over a husband, 785
  solitary in lonely places, 717
  to keep from, 876

Crying witnesses, clouds of, 170
Cryptic mirth, 818
Crystal boar, 1031
  bounds, dances in his, 158
  bowl, put it in a, 876
  clearness, swam its, 658
  cup, into the, 819
  enraged at the breaking of a, 166
  light, river of, 699
  more bright than, 1098
  overran it, where her, 973
  river, fair and, 128
  sets, radios were, 1035
  springs should solace me, 140
  stair, build the trout a, 881
  what youth deemed, 493
Crystals of perfect form, begets, 1204
  with an eye like its, 560
Crystal-clear, calling me as, 882
Crystalline revelator, 432
  waters, banks of the, 432
Cub, tiger's, I'll bind, 395
Cubic inch of space, every, 537
Cuccu, lhude sing, 3
Cuckoo mocks married men, 42
  shall I call thee bird, 299
Cuckoos still call, 758
Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue, 42
Cucumbers, as cold as, 131
  garden of, 652, 1236, 1251
  sunbeams out of, 191
Cucumber-tree, wild emerald, 431
Cud, chew the, and are silent, 260
Cudgel his own jackass, 654
  thy brains no more, 96
  what wood a, is of, 142
Cue, lightly we follow our, 56, 830
Culled, Christians picked and, 1141
Culprit, denunciations do not affect the, 948
Cult of blood brotherhood, 787
Cultivate a spirit of subordination, 268
  literature on oatmeal, 312
  our garden, let us, 1167
  such a measure of equanimity, 695
  the gift of taciturnity, 694
Cultivated classes, malady of, 1188
  manners, learning and, 1211
Cultivation, gratitude a fruit of, 239
Cultural proper, 1206
Culture, calendars the basis of, 723
  dozen years to implant basic, 995
  education and, 1085
  French, 1197
  Germany ruins, 1197
  highest stage in moral, 448
  the great law of, 376
Cultured word, what avails the, 780
Cum dolor atque supercilio, 308
Cumberless, blithesome and, 294
Cummin, mint and anise and, 1241
Cumnor Hall, walls of, 269
Cumulative effect on the mind, 656
Cunning, ecstasy is very, 95
  hand, nature's sweet and, 54
  little ear-ring, 706
  livery of hell, 36
  never so, before, 350
  point of, 110
  right hand forget her, 1232
  seldom gain their ends, 1062
  sin, 39
  stagers, heard old, 142
  strong in, 282
  times, 46
  valiant and, in fence, 55
Cunning, which we in England call, 110
Cunningest pattern of excelling nature, 103
Cup and lip, many a slip 'twixt, 425
  and the lip, between the, 124
  be poured, let the cheering, 664
  blue lake brims her, 760
  bring another, 441
  colour in the, 1234
  come fill the, 1133
  crystal, 819
  death is at the bottom of the, 629
  from perjured lip, dashed no, 504
  hemlock, 883
  I fill this, to one, 405
  I have drained, 441
  I know no other, 730
  in a shallow, 1134
  leave a kiss but in the, 119
  life's bitter, 1057
  o' kindness, tak a, 286
  of coffee, decided over a, 279
  of cold Adam, 190
  of cold pizen, 652
  of English mead, 900
  of hot wine, a, 76
  of life, in the, 730
  of still and serious thought, 297
  of strength in some great agony, 520
  of water, give a, 386
  offering his, invite your soul, 1133
  one, to the dead already, 554
  providence has mingled the, 478
  quaffed out of a golden, 727
  runneth over, my, 1229
  sky-blue in thy, 391
  that clears to-day, 1133
  that you quaff, each bitter, 879
  to your lips, take the, 119
Cups, clean-gleaming, 945
  clink of, 771
  of love, emptier, 625
  of sorrow we shall drain, 609
  remembered in their flowing, 67
  run swiftly round, 168
  that cheer but not inebriate, 265
Cupboard where the jam-pots grow, 702
Cupid and my Campaspe, 23
  it has long stood void, 135
  strikes, note which, 145
  winged, painted blind, 42
  young Adam, 77
Cupid's arms, her eyes are, 193
  curse, 28
Cupido, winges hadde he two, 6
Cur, ears of the old, 142
  love a puppy, 472
Curs, common lot of, 449
  mouth a bone, as, 262
  of low degree, 254
Curate cannot explain, youngest, 893
  thinks you have no soul, 893
Curates, abundant shower of, 507
  long dust, 944
Curb and rein, be sure of your, 402
  his swiftness, who shall, 371
  snaffle and the, 1019
  that galls, 783
Curdied by the frost, 76
Curds, quivering, 599
Cure all ill, music that can, 410
  care is no, 68
  desperate, 1086, 1143
Cure for birth and death, no, 769
  for pain is pain, 1113
  ill, for life's worst ills, 401
  is not worth the pain, 1102, 1113
  of love, common, 1151
  on exercise depend for, 175
  past, past help, 80
  the dumps, college joke to, 190
  the pain you carry, 639
  them all, philanthropically, 1021
  to work the, 1112
Cures, desperate, to desperate ills, 175
  me of my pain, 193
  the worst, 75
  work, 1252
Cured must be endured, not, 1141
  of every folly but vanity, 1169
  what can't be, must be endured, 124
  you dead, 783
Cureless ills, 1079
Curest the world, 132
Curfew it must ring to-night, 705
  long long years I've rung the, 705
  time, breaks his chains at, 158
  time to the next prime, from, 164
  tolls the knell, 244
Curiositie after the affairs of others, 166
Curiosity, by way of, 222
  damnable and detestable, 449
  gratify no, 238
  in what is passing in the world, 330
  newspapers excite, 324
  one of permanent characteristics, 231
  with what a dreadful, 186
Curious, amazed and, 287
  child, I have seen a, 302
  colors he'd gone, 969
  crime, the, 491
  fancy, 'tis a, 982
  in conjecture, 1124
  legend still haunts me, 1180
  minds, girls have, 430
  pieces, rare and, 128
  thirsty fly, busy, 223
  time, 112
  volume of forgotten lore, 460
  war is, quaint and, 651
Curiously, consider too, 97
  testing new opinions, 646
Curl, crowning, 569
  had a little, 440
  up in a coil, 868
Curls as nature never knew, 373
  auburn locks ye golden, 451
  frocks and, 585
  Hyperion's, 95
  shakes his ambrosial, 218
  strokes the, 639
Curled above the green elms, 333
  darlings of our nation, 100
  hair was so charmingly, 523
  the hero stuff, 732
  up on the floor, 644
  up to snarl and whimper, 635
  wonderful waters round you, 553
Curlier, his hair became, 569
Curly, his hair was, 870
Currants, puddings should be full of, 1016
Currency, inflation of the, 1010
Current all over the world, passes, 1083
  and compulsive course, 103
  but not appropriate name, 290
  coin, like, 588

Current, glide with the, 223
  in which he lives, 670
  literature, keep up with, 794
  noiseless, strong obscure, 548
  of the soul, froze the, 245
  take the, when it serves, 83
  try not to beat back the, 640
  unperceived, flowing in, 503
Currents turn awry, 93
Current's flow, along with the, 901
Curriculum of all noble education, 1196
  was five hundred gallons, 1051
Currid, short horse soone, 13
Curse, all men's, 1074, 1103
  away, 425
  Christianity the one great, 1197
  Cupid's, 28
  her service, shall I, 777
  his better angel, 103
  middle age is a, 883
  never such a terrible, 351
  of being poets, 716
  of fleas, 674
  of marriage, O, 102
  of service, the, 100
  on all laws, 216
  on his ill-betiding croak, 206
  on his virtues, 195
  primal, 940
  primal eldest, 95
  selfishness is the greatest, 450
  this her, 988
  turn your mind to this, 314
  upon him less, makes the, 866
  when other men can only, 1180
Curses are like young chickens, 425
  dark, rigged with, 159
  Job's, 660
  of Bishop Ernulphus, 241
Cursed be he that moves my bones, 109
  be the verse, 213
  his credulousness, 465
  spite, O, 92
  that rascally thief, 351
  the government, once he, 924
  to stay and dig, 966
  war and racking tax, 309
  when Ernulphus, 241
  with an army of cranks, 714
  with his dulness, 367
Cursing creed, nor crackling pile nor, 452
Cursory salutation, insult of, 234
Curst and shrewd as Socrates' Xantippe, 52
  be the gold and silver, 247
  by heaven's decree, luxury, 251
  from age to age, 926
  to all succeeding ages, 173
Curtain call, there's no, 880
  draw the, 54
  draw the, close, 69
  drew Priam's, 63
  drops, the play is done the, 481
  fall, Anarch lets the, 216
  fall, critic leaves at, 1015
  fall, let the thick, 444
  her sleeping world, 369
  iron, 852
  lecture, 344
  lectures, 217
  let down the, 1139
  my verse tears the, 767
  never outward swings, 439
  ring down the, 957
  rustling of each purple, 460
  twilight's, 389
Curtains drawn, night and the, 906
  let fall the, 265
Curtains of night, 389
  of the east are drawn, 604
  of thine eye, 32
  rich lace, 559
Curtain's mystic fold, 644
  velvet fold, beyond the, 878
Curtained bee, 972
Curtis, cold world, 52
Curtius, revering the oracle spoke, 593
Curtseying guns, kisses of the, 989
  stately in a fashion olden, 978
Curve for the shore, a, 928
  in the road, a, 996
  of Regent Circus, at, 683
  strain my eyes around the, 717
Curves of beauty, flowing, 444
  you tack on the, 1034
Curved is the line of beauty, 444
  spine, new cases of, 430
Cusha! Cusha! Cusha! calling, 540
Cushion and soft dean invite, 210
  lay your golden, down, 374
  the shock, 781
Cushioned upon an airy pillow, 999
Cuss around and boss, something to, 885
Cussedness, trust in his, 639
Custer, General, and Colonel Cody, 707
  our hero, 643
Custom, a thing of, 87
  according to ancient sacred, 1165
  always of the afternoon, 91
  followed because it is custom, 1162
  houses, humiliating assistance of, 1182
  is almost second nature, 34, 1118
  lest one good, corrupt the world, 463
  more honoured in the breach, 91
  nature her, holds, 96
  nothing is stronger than, 1101
  of Branksome Hall, 306
  of debating twice, wise, 1084
  of saying grace, 323
  of swearing, ungodly, 179
  of the natives here, 905
  presses on the souls apart, 859
  proceed from, 1142
  public use and, 19
  reconciles us to everything, 259
  seamen have a, 191
  sensible of what is done against, 1120
  shall obliterate, no, 819
  stale her infinite variety, 104
  that unmeaning, 268
  tyrant, 1148
  whereof the memory of man, 413
Customs and its businesses, 267
  laws and, 295
  new, are follow'd, 72
  politics and tongue of woman, 557
  rise up, 247
Customary employment, forego their, 324
  fate of new truths, 564
  suits of solemn black, 89
Customed hill, missed him on the, 245
Customers, over-polite to his, 333
  sign brings, 1160
Custom-House, entrance to the, 421
Cut a throat, scuttled ship or, 359
  and come again, 280
  away the masts, 508
  beard of formal, 50
Cut breath, what chisel could, 57
  each other's throats, 674
  her off from thy flesh, 1251
  him out in little stars, 79
  his stripes away, 781
  in the wood, wondrously, 752
  is the branch, 32
  it sparkling out of thought, 680
  it with my hatchet, 1042
  most unkindest, of all, 83
  my cote after my cloth, 13
  off from ways of men, 151
  off in the blossoms of my sin, 91
  off, soon, 1231
  off the view, quite, 754
  short just as its triumph came, 513
  some cureless limb, 1147
  the fiercest quarrel short, 406
  the weak stem hard back, 900
  thy finger niggard, thou'lt, 1092
  up dadoes in seven states, 937
  with her golden oars, 39
  your nails on Monday, 1068
Cuts off what we possest, 178
  your morning up, 430
Cutlasses clenched in their yellow teeth, 815
Cut-throat as well as his victim, 697
  dog, 44
  gait, ruffling, 845
Cutting bread and butter, she was, 481
  each other's hair, 985
  the air, 1151
  through the jungle, 892
Cutty sark, her, 287
Cycle impenitently revolves, 946
  in Cathay, 398
  of Cathay, 465
Cycles of heaven, 954
Cyclone in the bay, 807
Cyclones, whirled in, 660
Cydonian suckets, many mellow, 431
Cygnet to this pale faint swan, 45, 58
Cymbal, tinkling, 1246
Cymbals crash and the dancers walk, 900
  kiss, when, 921
  of King David's dancers, 1020
Cymbrian plaine, 24
Cynara, faithful to thee, 802
  I have forgot much, 802, 1231
Cynic bark, in critic peep or, 408
  knows the price of everything, 724
  perforce, 661
  tribe, jibe of the, 873
Cynic's ban, hurl the, 733
  jeer, swayed by the, 904
Cynosure of neighboring eyes, 160, 1147
  to all that sail, 1147
Cynthia, fair regent of the night, 269
  of this minute, catch the, 209
Cypress and myrtle are emblems, 355
  through an alley titanic of, 461
  tree, shady, 587
  wood, correct in, 988
Cypress-trees, speeches compared to, 1118
  stars shine through his, 444
Cyprus, Malmsey and Malvoisie and, 647
Cyrus, palace of, 1068
Czar, countless cousins of the, 971

Czar, Great White, 923
  troops that were led by the, 1063

D, I never use a big big, 622
Dab, at an index, 254
  at electricity, 847
Dace, silver scurrying, 1006
Dachs-hound, Geist, 547
Dad always says to me, 1025
  called my brother's father, 57, 115
  little song to, 911
Daddy heered him bawl, 696
Dadoes, cut up, 937
Daedal Jack, mansion reared by, 543
Daemon is in charge, when your, 787
Daffed the world aside, 63
Daffodil, green banks of, 1006
Daffodils are blowing, 856
  fair, 133
  host of golden, 299
  raining, 772
  that come before the swallow, 56
  yellow shine of, 903
Daft old brain, 830
  to refuse the Laird o' Cockpen, 291
Dagger, air-drawn, 87
  hand that held the, 916
  in my mouth, wear not my, 106
  is this a, 85
  of the mind, a, 85
  smiles at the drawn, 195
Daggers of relentless steel, 877
  rain, with points downward, 125
  speak, to her, 95
Dago, made by a, 807
Dahlias that reign, 714
Daily beauty in his life, a, 103
  bread, broken it up for your, 631
  bread, give me thus my, 884
  bread, have not to labor for their, 448
  bread, lack their, 924
  bread, one measure, 882
  bread, our, 1240
  daggers of relentless steel, 877
  food, human nature's, 299
  gladness, wealth for, 1082
  good to do, some, 549
  hear the sweet refrain, 533
  inspiration, 1024
  life, lies before us in, 154
  life, walking in, 670
  mart, thronged the, 504
  rations, live upon our, 495
  sight, he who in our, 572
  sufferings, in my, 965
  sun, beneath thy, 814
  to march and find, 911
  up steep and weary stair, 598
Daintier sense, hath the, 96
Dainties bred in a book, 41
  of riches, 589
  on the docks, 1025
  such, to them, 252
Daintiest last, 59
Dainty charms, proclaimed her, 1049
Daisied lawns, spread wide your, 926
Daisies go down to the sea, 757
  grow, hear the, 722
  grow, makes the, 618
  meadows trim with, pied, 160
  myriads of, 304
  pied and violets blue, 41
  that dance on her way, 568
Daisy in the dell, every, 717
  lives, 369
  never dies, the, 305
  protects the dewdrop, 305
  starred the sod, a simple, 539
  there's a, 96
Daisy's crown, tramp on a, 919
Dakotas under her hull, 979
Dale, haunted spring and, 161
  or piny mountain, 317
  under the hawthorn in the, 160
Dales, Scotland's, 393
Dalliance give, too much rein, 33
  primrose path of, 90
Dallies with innocence of love, 55
Dam', I do not give a, 630
Damaged, archangel a little, 325
Damages and compromise, 824
Damascus, rivers of, 1227
Damask cheek, feed on her, 55
Dame, eye hath chose the, 109
  Fortune is a fickle gipsy, 406
  fortune's golden smile, 285
  hither conducted the, 271
  Margery said ah don't you know, 569
  of honor, when I was a, 186
  Partington with mop, 314
  sulky sullen, 287
  to croak on me, 957
Dames in jewelled velvets, haughty, 531
  it gars me greet, 287
  Squire of, 24
Damiata and Mount Casius, betwixt, 150
Damn, he doesn't give a, 1069
  his treacherous flatteries, 522
  I can bless or, 990
  I care not one two-penny, 293
  just a mild, 924
  poor us, 578
  the torpedoes, 402
  tough bullet to chew, 782
  with faint praise, 213
  your precious soul, 1141
Damnable and detestable curiosity, 449
  deceitful woman, 185
  iteration, 60
  mouldy a hundred years hence, 165
Damnation, distilled, 290
  of his taking-off, 85
  round the land, deal, 216
  swift and kind, 1000
  two finger's breadth of, 1128
Damned, all silent and all, 296
  are brought, all the, 150
  be him that first cries hold, 89
  better be, 272
  conjecturally, 651
  democrats, wrinkles, 360
  disinheriting countenance, 279
  first, I will see thee, 293
  his fellows, 661
  Jew, you called me a, 418, 803
  may salute, even the, 1009
  my books for me, 615
  of body and soul, 784
  public be, 1055
  seen him, 56
  spot, out, 88
  to everlasting fame, 208
  to fame, 223
Damning those they have no mind to, 142
Damocles, sword of, 613
Damozel, blessed, 577
Damp and the mould, in the, 871
  fell round the path, 304
Damp my intended wing, 154
  sheiling, from the, 674
  tonnage, 1013
  too cold and, 333
Dampness of that dreadful rain, 829
Damsel crowned with rue, 543
  lay deploring, 205
  of high lineage, 470
  with a dulcimer, 315
Damsels of time the hypocritic days, 410
Dan Cupid regent of love-rhymes, 41
  even to Beer-sheba, from, 1225
  McGrew, dangerous, 874
  to Beersheba, from, 242
Dana, Irving and Halleck uncontaminated, 766
  uv the Noo York Sun, 698
Danae, to win, 23
Danae's son, bold as was, 1001
Dance a jig upon a rug, 691
  a merry saraband, 855
  and jollity, 157
  and Provençal song, 383
  and sing we are eternal, 728
  and wine, banquet song and, 363
  attendance, 74
  in a ring, maids, 1038
  joke and rejoice, let us, 164
  life's a, 692
  like a wave of the sea, 794
  mehitabel dance, 884
  merry love to, 794
  on her way, daisies that, 568
  on with the, 352
  Pyrrhic, 359
  rhythmic tribal, 921
  the antic hay, 32
  their wayward round, 297
  when you do, 56
  who have learned to, 211
  with the pen, 1196
Dances, ethereal, 460
  in his crystal bounds, 158
  in sacred, and in song, 1087
  in the wind, 177
  on the green in hamlets, 306
  such a way, she, 163
Danced, a star, 38
  along the dingy days, 584
  and talked and sung, I, 342
  and then she, 405
  his did, 992
  my Grandma danced, 638
  the skies, 1037
  when she was two, 955
  with the streamers of the aurora, 660
Dancers, King David's, 1020
  walk, cymbals crash and the, 900
Dancin', couldn't he'p f'om, 835
Dancing, all of their, 757
  art of, 740
  days are done, 1064
  days, past our, 77
  dogs and bears, 830
  drinking time, 176
  drinking, 'tis jesting, 743
  elves, 595
  flirting skimming along, 560
  in all its forms, 1196
  is life itself, 740
  is wonderful training, 973
  most austere of disciplines, 741
  O Heaven her, 405
  on a volcano, 1180
  you would be, if it's, 743

Dandelions and daisies, I leave to children, 732
  are changed into ghosts, 619
  kisses queerly called, 500
Dandin, Georges, you would have it so, 1161
Dandolo, blind old, 353
Dandruff ads, toothpaste and, 1013
Dandy, candy is, 1021
Dane, more an antique Roman than a, 98
  never get rid of the, 784
Danegeld, paid him the, 784
Danger and distress, last of, 355
  and long tempest of the war, 483
  brave, she could, 349
  delay always breeds, 1152
  escape every other, 1091
  from the south, 1000
  gleams like sunshine, 1082
  in grown man's work, a spice of, 683
  in it, there may be, 324
  in loneliness is, 976
  is in discord, all your, 436
  lies, go forth where, 824
  lurks within, 70
  moment of difficulty and, 1060
  of Popery, never be in, 197
  of violent death, 132
  on the deep, 388
  one would be in less, 1021
  path that leadeth on to, 106
  pleased with the, 173
  shape of, can dismay, 300
  so much knowledge as to be out of, 564
  sudden, 825
  this nettle, 61
Dangers, fronting all, 553
  I had pass'd, loved me for the, 100
  men environ, when greater, 521
  of the sea, sing the, 247
  of the seas, 115
  of this earthly life, 606
  they may fear, though little, 521
  thou canst make us scorn, 287
  to their states, 20
Danger's troubled night, 328
Dangerous breakers, turns up more, 360
  Dan McGrew, 874
  day, advent of each, 843
  dreams of wishful men, 989
  ends, delays have, 68
  if a little knowledge is, 564
  in me something, 97
  in war, delays are, 178
  of all spells, most, 426
  of professions, literature the most, 641
  such men are, 81
  temptation comes in gay colours, 187
  thing, a little learning is a, 210
  times, unprosperous and, 374
  times, wise men say nothing in, 130
  to be of no church, 233
  to our peace and safety, 283
Daniel, a second, 47
  Boone, scoured the woods with, 1022
  cast, into the den of lions, 1239
  come to judgment, 47
Daniels, Uncle Peter, 1058
Danish have something too Runic, 592
  sculptor, dead, 621
Dank tarn of Auber, 461
Danny Deever, they're hangin', 781
Dans les premières passions, 359
Dansons la Carmagnole, 1217
Dante brought to Beatrice, diamond, 680
  of the dread Inferno, 488
  sleeps afar, 354
Danube River, upon the, 582
Dappled grays to draw it, 650
  things, glory to God for, 672
  turf, oft on the, 298
Darbies and Joans, for numberless, 827
Darby, always the same, 690
  saw the setting sun, 345
Dare a worm, there's no god, 409
  and act with certainty, 1200
  call it treason, 29
  do all that may become a man, 85
  do, what men, 39
  forget, never let me, 934
  his roads, 820
  I, yet I may not, 21
  letting, not wait upon, 14
  mighty things, 734
  more as I grow older, 1144
  never grudge the throe, 489
  not be in the right, 524
  not die, without Thee I, 365
  not do an ill thing, I, 1116
  not dust her wings, 683
  not meet in dreams, 953
  not, O no no no I, 256
  not tell sweet Marie, 717
  not wait upon I would, 85
  there is much to, 924
  to be true, 135
  to call my soul my own, 430
  to chide me for loving, 512
  to die, bear to live or, 208
  to doubt it, do you, 918
  to draw a line, do not, 657
  to endure is greater than to, 483
  to fight for such a land, 307
  to fly, take them who, 1051
  to judge, never, 1083
  to love their country and be poor, 217
  to say what others only dare to think, 574
  to speak, so much as, 868
  to speak unreservedly, 613
  to think, better than you, 440
  to think, what others only, 574
  to write as funny as I can, 451
  trust in his Providence, 140
  what man, I dare, 87
  what will not gentle woman, 322
  you do not, 1005
Dares do more, who, 85
  more than all mad heroes, 657
  not put it to the touch, 164
  not send his eye, 165
  Orlando's fury face, 319
  persistent interwreath, 822
  this pair of boots displace, 319
  to call himself a man, 992
  to wrong his hostess, 737
Dared be radical, never, 868
Darest thou Cassius, 81
Darien, upon a peak in, 384
Daring, duds of, 757
  hand he flings, 364
  in full dress, 358
  loving are the, 565
  pilot in extremity, 173
Darius, horse of, 395
  was clearly of the opinion, 572
Dark, affections, as Erebus, 47
  after that the, 472
Dark, age wherein he lived was, 167
  amid the blaze of noon, 156
  and bitter be, though life all, 601
  and bloody ground, 541
  and bright, best of, 356
  and cold, across the, 864
  and deep, waters, 151
  and deep, waters below look, 642
  and dim with dust, 296
  and doubtful, run from the, 280
  and dreary, some days must be, 434
  and gloomy picture, 814
  and high, fir-trees, 390
  and lonely hiding-place, 316
  and lonely land, through a, 939
  and silent grave, 22
  and sleek, plumage, 288
  and still we inly glow, 338
  and the daylight, between the, 434
  and wrapped in darkness, 986
  arrives in the, 973
  as I roam, 337
  as night, though thy path be, 499
  as pitch, 171
  as the world of man, 950
  at one stride comes the, 315
  autumn evenings, long, 486
  blue depths, through the, 322
  brown eyes that never quail, 760
  brown is the river, 702
  children fear to go in the, 109
  clouds inside out, 841
  clouds lower, 404
  death or dreamful ease, 463
  deeds of men, in midst of, 350
  deep emerald Rossetti wrought, 680
  events, time's, 536
  ever-during, surrounds me, 151
  every hour of the light and, 537
  eye glances, where thy, 460
  fearless in the, 839
  firelit, 907
  for ways that are, 644
  go home in the, 808
  go to sleep in the, 323
  God's ways seem, 442
  good many things go around in the, 854
  hands for bread and wine, 1023
  happiness, malicious have a, 1182
  Haytien, sleep calmly, 297
  heart of mine, this, 432
  horse, 420
  hour of adversity, 344
  house and the long sleep, 397
  hunt it in the, 263
  if the days grow, 662
  in the distance, what looks, 626
  indigo blue, sea deep and, 876
  infinite, 758
  irrecoverably, 156
  lumbering in the, 292
  night is, 403
  nightmare of the, 1028
  nipple in a cloud, 828
  no time so, 501
  o'er the, her silver mantle threw, 152
  o'er the way, 387
  o'ershadowing tomb, 672
  of the unfathomed center, 386
  pile of human mockeries, 337
  pines knew his whistle, 878
  Plutonian shadows, 568

Dark, raiment themselves for the, 972
  religion could unfold, 653
  sea's foam, roam o'er the, 503
  shining nowhere but in the, 170
  streets shineth, in thy, 612
  the sun to me is, 156
  to me, all that led up is, 563
  too, for the bat, 900
  tower came, Roland to the, 99, 309
  'twill soon be, 408
  vistas of the reboantic Norns, 432
  was the night, 258
  we are for the, 105
  what in me is, illumine, 148
  what lieth, 643
  when I face the, 682
  with excessive bright, 151
  with stormy riot, 971
  womb where I began, 857
  world and wide, in this, 767
Darken or grow bright, when they shall, 373
Darkened air, hurtles in the, 244
Darkeneth counsel, who is this that, 1228
Darker days, not speak of, 850
  grows the night, as, 252
  grows the valley, 575
Darkest ages of our ancient earth, 627
  day, on his, 877
  day will have passed away, 267
  hour of ill, 1082
  night of the year, in the, 625
Darkies have to part, time when, 567
  how my heart grows weary, 567
Darkling plain, as on a, 546
  roll, down the torrent, 230
Darkly deeply beautifully blue, 322
  through a glass, 1246
Darkly-brooding fear, no, 824
Darkness, a house is never still in, 750
  a voice in the, 437
  again and a silence, 437
  amid later, 396
  and earth, to peace and, 744
  and silence reign, awful, 498
  and the cold, in the, 702
  as a dream, looking upon the, 960
  be over me, 423
  Cimmerian, 327
  cleaving the, with a silver blow, 888
  come not in, 386
  come upon you, lest, 1244
  dawn on our, 342
  disappear in the, 625
  distant voice in the, 437
  distinguishable as light from, 247
  down, never comes, 941
  encompass the tomb, 343
  enveloped the American armada, 1017
  falls from wings of night, 434
  following, like a dream, 674
  gathers over all, when, 452
  go out into the, 869
  goes, till, 642
  horror of outer, 601
  how in your, 830
  in silent, born, 30
  in the school of, 682
  instruments of, tell us truths, 84
  into the, they go, 982
Darkness, is half withdrawn, when, 633
  jaws of, 42
  land of, 1228
  learn to feel a way in, 1025
  leaves the world to, 244
  let us weep in our, 431
  light from, divided, 154
  like light through, 1029
  lived in a land of, 475
  lost for aye in the, 538
  night and storm and, 353
  night He named, 154
  of night and winter's snow, 282
  of the land, ring out the, 469
  oh so sore afraid of, 839
  peering, deep into that, 460
  pestilence that walketh in, 1231
  pray in the, 386
  prince of, is a gentleman, 99, 164
  quench our, 860
  radiance and glory in, 823
  raven down of, 158
  round me falling, 882
  saw the powers of, put to flight, 760
  season of, 497
  set in, 661
  shall not walk in, 1244
  sink beneath the wave of, 407
  struggling into view, through, 596
  that may fall again, 621
  that we feel is green, 773
  thine my, be, 840
  through a brief, 440
  to happy morn, how yields, 672
  to the perfect day, 672
  torrent of, 900
  universal, buries all, 216
  unsearchable, 669
  up to God, through, 468
  wait the coming light in, 509
  wandered through the, 746
  where the earth careens, 1004
  which may be felt, 1224
  which permits them to see nothing, 1110
  wrapped in, 986
Dark-running wave, chill of its, 652
Darksome hours, 1172
  statesman, 170
Darling and my wife, my, 576
  blue, little speedwell's, 469
  Charlie is my, 294
  Clementine, oh my, 1045
  dear little dimpled, 604
  dear you look so queer, 1064
  Frenchman's, 266
  of my heart, she is the, 189
  of my manhood, 463
  of nature, I am the, 1144
  of our crew, 274
  old man's, 17
  plains, 822
  poet's, 298
  sin is pride, his, 316
  that mashed Romeo, 755
Darlings of our nation, 100
Darning ragged hose, 557
Dart, death shook his, 155
  eagle stricken with a, 1079
  every look a, 193
  feather on the fatal, 145, 351, 1077
  laughter winged his polished, 626
  like the poisoning of a, 167
  shook a dreadful, 150
  Time shall throw a, at thee, 120
  wing the, 145
Darts, bundle of, to each, 1117
Darts to its delight, 556
  wards off the, 453
Darted, as soon as a thought, 171
Darting upward now down again, 431
Darwin, the Abraham of scientific men, 543
Darwinian man, 624
Darwinism had a champion, 1011
Dash between the two, most a, 574
  it from them, till some one, 1080
  maturest counsels, 149
  o'er the surface skims with a, 675
  sea was heard to, 258
  the bomb on the dome of Paul's, 737
Dashed no cup from perjured lip, 504
  through thick and thin, 174
  to pieces, sublime, 319
  with a little sweet, 349
Dashing of waves, no sound but the, 565
Dat ole davil sea, 958
Date, day's uncertain, 1058
  short is my, 219
  well-known, 904
  which will live in infamy, 916
Dates and faces, 1026
  and facts, lists of, 857
  of wars and deaths of kings, 621
  which made me, 857
Dateless oblivion and divine repose, 610
Daughter am I in my mother's house, 778
  blind beggar's, 257
  Clementine, 1045
  dear her mother said, 501
  differs with her, 346
  farmer's, hath soft brown hair, 590
  is crying, that her, 1218
  King Pharaoh's, 375
  king's fair, 978
  left-lonesome, 831
  lieth at the point of death, 1242
  light God's eldest, 147
  like a king's own, 869
  mother says to her, 1218
  my, is my daughter all her life, 567
  O my daughter, my, 670
  of a hundred earls, 462
  of earth and water, 366
  of Eve, never a, 1066
  of his voice, sole, 155
  of Jove relentless power, 243
  of the dawn, Aurora, 220
  of the gods, 463
  of the voice of God, 299
  one fair, and no more, 92, 255
  still harping on my, 92
  than lovely mother lovelier still, 1098
  that was all to him, 784
  to my elder, 888
  what, and what son, 952
  yes my darling, 1069
Daughters, Eve's, 35
  ever since prefer to urge, 490
  fairest of her, Eve, 152
  many, have done virtuously, 1235
  may be as corner stones, 1232
  of earth, words are, 232
  of my father's house, 55
  of necessity, 1089
  of the game, 75
  stepmother of ministers, 654

Daughters sterile be in rut, 1028
  two, crying give give, 1235
  words are men's, 204, 232
Daughter's heart, preaching down a, 464
Daughters' minds, trust not your, 100
Daunce, at Cristemasse mèrie may ye, 6
Daunte, death cold not, 257
Daunted by no difficulty, 483
Dauntless breast, withstood with, 245
  in war, so, 307
  mind ride in triumph, 70
  youth of the year, 735
Dauphiness at Versailles, 260
David Garrick, here lies, 252
  his little lad, 719
  his ten thousands, 1226
  laughed beside the river, 976
  mocked the Philistine, 976
  not only hating, 173
  prevailed over the Philistine, 1226
  sung the Psalms of, 692
  therefore departed thence, 1226
  wrote the Psalms, 755
David's Psalms had ne'er been sung, 1167
Davie, keep up yer fires, 905
Davil, sea, dat ole, 958
Davy Crockett, all knew, 686
Daw, no wiser than a, 68
Daws to peck at, 100
Dawdle in the sun, 857
Dawes, midnight ride of William, 986
  my name was, 986
Dawg around, quit kicking my, 1068
Dawn, an alleviation, 1006
  began, until the, 799
  bliss in that, to be alive, 300
  breaks brightest into, 1082
  comes up like thunder, 782
  creation's, 355
  daughter of the, 220
  eternal, 702
  exhalations of the, 318
  exhortation of the, 1064
  heard a bird at, 919
  hour before the, 881
  however fair its, 136
  in Helen's arms, that first, 794
  in the, they floated on, 375
  is breaking, grey, 396
  is my brother, 821
  is overcast, 194
  leaping conscience in the, 943
  light-giving, 1075
  live new, 633
  lo—the, 756
  May-time and the cheerful, 299
  more day to, 515
  no, no dusk no proper time, 391
  not a vapor streaks the, 565
  of ampler life, 760
  of light, such a, 364
  of music poetry and art, 411
  of the morning after, 794
  on our darkness, 342
  on the other hand, 821
  or dark, though it be, 985
  parting is with, 771
  roseate hues of early, 516
  sacred wine of, 764
  salutation of the, 1064
  saw his campfires, gray, 878
  secret, 773
  squall raking the harbor, 904
Dawn, stared upon a, 965
  sure of the, 789
  terrible hour of the, 814
  to night, from, 937
  twilight of the, 800
  unspeakable, in happy old age, 1184
  watching in the twilight, 1010
  whitened and the east was clear, 659
  wind that sighs before the, 604
  with silver-sandaled feet, 723
Dawns, diamond, 572
  God give such, 892
Dawn's early, see by the, 992
Dawned, gospel-light first, 246
Dawn-encircled sea, 937
Dawning, bird of, 89
  is the night for you and me, 625
  of her thigh, 134
  of the day, ere the, 738
  tongue and pen, aid the, 503
Dawn-winds blow, until the, 766
Day, a chest of drawers by, 251
  a happy one to a fellow-creature, 313
  a little nearer every, 758
  a stocking all the, 253
  advantages that occur every, 228
  advent of each dangerous, 843
  afar goeth, 643
  after the faire, 13
  after, the very next, 668
  afterwards, 583
  again, would that it were, 982
  an endless, 603
  and day, barrier between, 301
  and many a dreadful night, 224
  and night, broadcast doings of the, 62
  and night face to the light, 789
  and night, more sure than, 317
  and night shall not cease, 1223
  and the light need thee so, 644
  and the way we met, 633
  another blue, 381
  as morning shows the, 156
  at close of, 1142
  at most, life is but a, 284
  at the close of one sad, 705
  at the close of the, 269
  be the, never so long, 17
  before yesterday a glamor day, 942
  behold this joyous, 339
  better, the better deed, 116
  beyond the night across the, 465
  bloody business of the, 220
  boils at last, 485
  break and shadows flee away, until the, 1236
  breaks not, 117
  breathing time of, 97
  bright, is done, 105
  brightest hath a cloud, 69
  brightness of the, 516
  brought back my night, 162
  brought too long a, 390
  business of the, 177
  by day, chronicle of, 33
  by day, I shall find how, 405
  can prostrate and upraise, 1080
  cares that infest the, 434
  carry the, 1149
  close the drama with the, 203
  close the eye of, 161
  commonplace, 682
  compare thee to a summer's, 107
  confident prime of the, 735
  darkest, will have passed away, 267
Day dawns to which we are awake, 515
  deficiencies of the present, 232
  dies like the dolphin, 354
  do more work in a, 345
  dog will have his, 97, 523
  dwellings were open as, 435
  dye before his, 255
  end of a perfect, 761
  entertains the harmless, 114
  equal, and equal night, 561
  erased the lesson done, the, 537
  ere the dawning of the, 738
  every dog his, 523
  every, is a fresh beginning, 682
  every, should be passed as if it were our last, 1104
  eyes the break of, 37
  fair frosty, 172
  fairer than the, 132
  falser than the former, 178
  faster and more fast, 484
  fear nor wish for your last, 1110
  fell upon a, 120
  fills his blue urn, 409
  first, even and morn, 154
  five hours in a, 234
  follow as the night the, 91
  for ever and a, 51
  for toil an hour for sport, 410
  gaudy babbling and remorseful, 69
  gently shuts the eye of, 273
  glad and happy, 619
  glory of an April, 33
  go through, a hope to make the, 757
  God's interminable, 504
  goes by like a shadow, 567
  gone down while it was yet, 1238
  good-bye sweet, 619
  grateful on any particular, 1021
  grayest, is done, 875
  great avenging, 218
  great important, 194
  gwine to run all, 568
  had his, 1002
  has begun, 809
  hath a summer's, 165
  have mournful close, 820
  heaven to gaudy, denies, 356
  her suffering ended with the, 473
  hoping for the perfect, 477
  how troublesome is, 348
  I dearly love but one, 189
  I hate the, 26
  I have had the, 580
  I have lived my, 168
  I saved his life, 187
  idle singer of an empty, 608
  in England, one, 777
  in every scene by, 393
  in its hotness, 547
  in June, what is so rare as a, 525
  in melting purple dying, 375
  in the country, one, 587
  in the light of fuller, 523
  in thy courts, a, 1231
  in which we have not laughed, 1171
  infinite, excludes the night, 199
  is a perpetual morning, 514
  is all ahead, 815
  is always coming, but a, 763
  is at the morn, 485
  is bursting with moments, 1015
  is dim, only my, 761
  is done and darkness falls, 434
  is dying in the west, 656
  is gone and all its sweets, 385
  is in the west, 994

Day is like a year, each, 722
  is long, as merry as the, 38
  is out and labor done, 430
  is over, after the, 985
  is over, now the, 605
  is past and gone, 370
  is the last, think every, 1100
  is too near, 643
  I've lost a, 201
  join not in a hot, 64
  joint-labourer with the, 89
  July's, short as December, 56
  keep me through the coming, 875
  Kilmeny was born, 294
  kings upon their coronation, 174
  knell of parting, 244
  known a better, 306
  laugh to the summer's, 371
  life is but a, 384
  life is but a sultry, 1181
  life's young, 389
  light of common, 301
  light the, He named, 154
  light was first named, 3
  like a burning haystack, 909
  like the rising, 416
  live-long, 81
  loitering, lose this, 1173
  long, on all things all, 470
  long long polar, 552
  long-drawn, 948
  longer than a wonder lasts, 70
  longest, is in June, 668
  look to this, 1064
  look well therefore to this, 1064
  lord it but a, 53
  lost, count that, 1061
  maddest merriest, 463
  made black by morning storms, 325
  make this a, 831
  may bring forth, what a, 1234
  merry heart goes all the, 56
  most splendid, thinking the, 537
  must win, right the, 503
  next, is never so good, 1104
  night is mother of the, 441
  night very different from, 247
  no, has ever failed me, 875
  no proper time of, 391
  nor looks to see the breaking, 444
  nor trust some later, 1098
  not smite thee by, 1232
  not to me returns, 151
  now's the, and hour, 286
  oblivion of a, 574
  of adversity, 1234
  of affliction, in the, 1250
  of Armageddon, in the, 778
  of crisis and of ultimate hope, 347
  of days, some, 600
  of deliverance, 268
  of empires, 622
  of greedy reckoning, each, 805
  of grief and glory, 759
  of judgment, mercy on the, 728
  of judgment, style of the, 704
  of judgment, vulgarize the, 417
  of life, short is our longest, 1058
  of nothingness, first, 355
  of prosperity, in the, 1235, 1250
  of rout, 748
  of small nations, 622
  of small things, 26, 1240
  of the great lost days, one, 802
  of thy power, 1231
  of woe the watchful night, 322
  old blue flower of, 809
  on his darkest, 877
Day, one bright midsummer, 605
  one half in, 588
  one night one morning, one, 626
  one, we pluck to give, 879
  order of the, 1043
  our little systems have their, 467
  outlives, and comes safe home, 67
  painted this perfect, 761
  parting, linger and play on its summit, 339
  posteriors of this, 41
  praise, at night, 136
  precincts of the cheerful, 245
  promise of your early, 342
  rain it raineth every, 56
  read them by, 210
  reckoning, 818
  region of, 271
  rememberable, 800
  retreats, the shrouded, 668
  returns, as long as, 603
  rival in the light of, 303
  Rome not built in one, 15
  runs through the roughest, 84
  see in a summer's, 42
  serene, rarely is a, 1051
  Shakespeare's, 621
  shall be beautiful, that my, 809
  shall be unto you a memorial, 1224
  shall clasp him, 955
  shall not be up so soon as I, 58
  shining hills of, 442
  smiled up across the tide, 772
  soft, thank God, 914
  some distant, 1005
  stands tiptoe, 79
  star arise in your hearts, 1249
  state and inclination of the, 60
  sufficient unto the, 1240
  sunbeam in a winter's, 223
  surely dawning, 910
  sweet Phosphor bring the, 134
  sweet, so cool so calm, 135
  Thanksgiving, 619
  that comes betwixt, 189
  that comes, count each, 1098
  that is dead, grace of a, 465
  that maketh all things clear, 643
  that unforgettable, 627
  the dying pause, 879
  thine for a, 579
  think that, lost, 202
  this bright, will not last, 516
  this is the, 1032
  this, I've lived, 1099
  those who dream by, 461
  thou the, and I the hour, 623
  three things filled this, 1002
  to be lost, every, 238
  to dawn, there is more, 515
  to day, from, 88
  to day, walk with Him from, 1067
  to fire the brave, 219
  to-morrow will be a new, 1155
  to-morrow will be another, 732
  to night, change from, 247
  to night, pass life pleasantly from, 491
  to search for God, took a, 758
  too solemn for, 386
  travailes of the painefull, 26
  turned to his rest, 368
  unto day uttereth speech, 1229
  unto the perfect, 1232
  unwitting of the, 604
  upon this fateful, 870
  varies every, 174
  very rainy, 1234
Day, wasted half my, 591
  wears, as the, 786
  welcome, 129
  were dead, would God the, 632
  were here, would God the, 632
  what hath this, deserved, 57
  what thou hast done by, 136
  when gaffer death drags me away, 725
  when heaven was falling, 743
  when I must die, 577
  when skies are fair, some, 567
  when you shall depart, 1012
  which the Lord hath made, 1232
  will bring its task, each, 591
  will close, then the, 883
  will not look the same by, 428
  will return, 1033
  with a lovelier face, 1033
  with night, compare as, 555
  with superfluous burden loads the, 162
  without a line, no, 1109
  without all hope of, 156
  without doing any business, one, 1113
  work and thou wilt bless the, 501
  ye of, 161
  yield, to night, 68
  you do not write, 947
  You finished it, 920
  you've had your, 712
Days, a few prosaic, 585
  afternoon of her best, 72
  against the evil, 797
  alluvial march of, 1013
  among the dead are passed, 321
  ancient of, 1239
  and hours, records my, 774
  and hours that must be counted, 454
  and nights to Addison, 233
  are all alike, 982
  are as grass, his, 1231
  are done, these our, 802
  are hastening on, 477
  are in the yellow leaf, 358
  are indeed but a shadow, 646
  are phantom days, my, 879
  are still and bright, 418
  are swifter than a shuttle, 1228
  are trances, all my, 460
  are wet, when the, 665
  are young and careless-hearted, 870
  as thy, so thy strength, 1225
  at best but dull and hoary, 170
  be as a marriage day, 135
  begin with trouble here, 1057
  beyond these weary, 564
  buy a world of happy, 71
  by dreams, measure, 774
  count your, by golden hours, 1002
  Creator would never have made such, 421
  creeps his, 961
  dancing, are done, 77
  dead-letter, 323
  degenerate, 218
  dividing lover and lover, 633
  down the, 748
  ended their happy, 792
  endless summer, 584
  errant, 908
  fallen on evil, 153
  February's, are twenty-nine, 18
  filled my, so proudly, 945
  find it after many, 1236
  flight of future, 150
  friend of my better, 363

Days, frittered, 925
  full of sweet, and roses, 135
  golden, 151
  great lost, 802
  great of older, 579
  grow dark, if the, 662
  halcyon, 68, 1087
  happy, are here again, 1052
  have been so wondrous free, 201
  have crackled, my, 749
  have grown to months, 707
  heavenly, that cannot die, 296
  hypocritic, 410
  I meet him, I greet him the, 673
  I spend, vacant are the, 683
  I tread my, 591
  immelodious, 735
  in my born, 1149
  in the week, two, 670
  joyfulness prolongeth his, 1251
  learn in time's frail, 1048
  lengthen our, 336
  let each man pass his, 1100
  light of other, 336
  like the old days, no, 453
  live laborious, 159
  look'd on better, 49
  loved three whole, 163
  man's, have been a mixture, 814
  may come the days may go, the, 638
  measure of my, 1230
  melancholy, are come, 372
  memorable in history of our race, 850
  mixtures of more happy, 357
  of abundance, in your, 922
  of eternity, 1250
  of few, and full of trouble, 1228
  of his pilgrimage vanish, 499
  of indigestion, in these, 896
  of labor and nights of rest, 1064
  of langsyne, in the, 390
  of long ago, in the, 891
  of long ago, lusty, 452
  of long-haired poets, 661
  of man are counted, when the, 766
  of Methuselah, 1223
  of my youth, in the, 320, 718
  of necessity, 1077
  of old, as it was in the, 778
  of old, brave, 400
  of old, heard in, 446
  of old Rameses, 1065
  of our years, the, 1231
  of palmy prosperity, 374
  of the first grandfather, 529
  of the used-to-be, 822
  of thy youth, in the, 1236
  of yore, sad and happy, 703
  of yore, there lived a sage in, 482
  of your life, live all the, 192
  old, are done, 953
  olden, 823
  on the earth, our, 1227
  our, our deeds all we achieve, 572
  pain of lonely, 596
  passed the, with God, 201
  past our dancing, 77
  prepare for all your, 708
  pride of former, 334
  red-letter, 323
  rye-bread, 476
  seen better, 49, 357
  shout of our, 979
  six, shalt thou labor, 505
  some, must be dark and dreary, 434
  story of our, 22
  sweet childish, 297
Days that are gone by, O the, 1088
  that are no more, thinking of, 466, 1088
  that have been, 426
  that have flown, in the, 595
  that keep us still apart, 797
  that live on in memory, 822
  that make us happy, 857
  that might be better spent, 25
  that need borrow, 165
  that saw us young, 522
  that were earlier, ape in the, 569
  that's in the week, of all, 189
  these are great, 850
  thirty, hath September, 18
  those were happy, 197
  though shortening, 335
  to come, brooding over, 831
  town-meeting, 404
  trample on my, 170
  two carefree, 670
  unalterable, 409
  unquiet, lived in, 445
  vacation, 955
  walk softly all his, 1238
  we have seen better, 81
  were white circles, 1014
  when all things are new, 855
  when benefits were boundless, 1035
  when birds come back, 584
  when earth was young, 504
  when I was twenty-one, 482
  when the ball of our vision, 576
  when we were youthful, 453
  winding up, with toil, 67
  you have not been angry, 1123
Day's disasters, trace the, 251
  garish eye, 161
  life, death of each, 86
  long toil is past, 392
  lunatic confusion, 943
  march nearer home, 306
  occupations, pause in the, 434
  work and his night's work, his, 630
  work, done a good, 228
  work that earned it, 413
  work was done, as soon as your, 600
  work well, do the, 695
Daybreak everywhere, 439
Daylight and the air, mirth and, 744
  and the skies, make much of, 538
  burn, 34, 178
  comes comes in the light, when, 519
  coming on, 771
  finish in death, 492
  God gives us, 431
  in the mind, cheerfulness keeps, 197
  is past rapids are near, 334
  night is but the, sick, 47
  of prosperity, 343
  see a church by, 38
  sweet, found the common, 687
  the common denominator, 1015
Daysies, swiche as men callen, 4
Day-star, so sinks the, 159
Day's-wages, a fair, 378
Day's-work, for a fair, 378
Daze the world, visitations, 402
Dazzle, my eyes, 1045
  the vision feminine, 401
Dazzles mortal eyes, power which, 731
Dazzled by the ways of God, 891
  I fall back, 1202
Dazzling fence, taught her, 158
  immortality, 366
  sunburst break, saw the, 690
De mortuis nil nisi bonum, 1128
Deacon, junior, 586
Deacon swear, 'most enough to make a, 527
Dead, a preacher still, though, 1058
  a thousand years, I who am, 926
  Abdallah's, 596
  absent or, let a friend be dear, 393
  Ahkoond is, 499
  alas, behold him, 756
  and cold, when mankind is, 844
  and damned, he was, 487
  and dumb and done, 840
  and gone, he is, 256
  and gone, nation that's, 652
  and over me bright April, 928
  and turned to clay, 928
  and turn'd to clay, Caesar, 97
  are always pop'lar, 802
  are there, seems that the, 554
  as a door nail, 66, 495
  as Chelsea, 1053
  as mutton, 497
  as nail in door, 66
  at the feet of wrong, 609
  away, hopeless lays his, 444
  banners of thy, 765
  before the living, puts the, 798
  beneath the heap, 748
  bent him o'er the, 355
  beside the, I knelt in prayer, 653
  bewail the, 1074
  bivouac of the, 541
  blood of the, 799
  bodies, breathed upon, 415
  bodies must tell the tale, our, 813
  body, washing my, 1085
  breathers of this world are, 108
  calm rested on the bay, 405
  can tell you being, 955
  cavalrymen, not many, 502
  cerements, rises from, 609
  close the wall with English, 66
  coals, all eyes, 57
  cold brow, my, 681
  communication of the, 955
  converse with the mighty, 224
  corpse of public credit, 340
  corse again in complete steel, 91
  could find out, if only the, 594
  Danish sculptor, 621
  days among the, are passed, 321
  deathless, 764
  deathless hour, one, 577
  democracy of the, 602
  dew on the face of the, 569
  disembodied spirits of the, 373
  dog, in the market-place a, 566
  don't die, 932
  don't stay interested, the, 1006
  doubly, in that she died so young, 460
  earth that bears thee, 63
  ere I was, 648
  eyes keep watch, 912
  faith without works is, 1248
  fallen cold and, 536
  foolish, 998
  for a ducat, 95
  for a long time, 1177
  for the future, 1083
  friends, canoe manned by his, 766
  from these honored, 456
  game sport, 811
  giant's shoulders, 592

Dead, great god Pan is, 1120
  had no speech for, 955
  has a dear one, 676
  he being, 102, 106
  he is not, 366
  he is not but departed, 591
  he thought it happier to be, 409
  heart's, are never buried, 971
  heroic happy, 992
  hold them still our, 698
  hope for the, 603
  horse, working for a, 1157
  hosts of the mighty, 641
  how fares it with the happy, 468
  how living are the, 697
  I cannot say that he is, 696
  I weep not for the silent, 290
  if I were, you'd say poor child, 556
  if Lucy should be, 296
  I'll be, 918
  in an alley, rat is, 1032
  in his harness, Nicanor, 1251
  in look, so woe-begone, 63
  in the streets, fell, 476
  is at rest, when the, 1251
  is it possible? 643
  is the old king, 66
  it will be lonely to be, 1199
  Johnson is, 261
  kept fame by being, 178
  king of the, 448
  King Pandion he is, 120
  lain for a century, 469
  lamb is there, one, 435
  language, impart to a, 607
  languages, 358
  law hath not been, 36
  leaves, kitten playing with, 516
  lion, 1235
  living might exceed the, 145
  long ago, but he's, 1044
  magnificence of the, 961
  man cannot bite, 1114
  man in his grave, 828
  Man's Chest, 524, 704
  many of mine old acquaintance are, 65
  marks our English, 778
  men, all good, 710
  men, down among the, 1040
  men eat, food that, 650
  men grin by the wall, 900
  men hear, silent till the, 836
  men in the loam, sows, 712
  men rise up never, 632
  men, who wait for, 15
  men's bones, full of, 1242
  monuments to your great, 722
  more to say when I am, 819, 1099
  mounds of the, 576
  mourning for our, 1206
  my dearest, when I am, 587
  my dolly is, 679
  nature seems, 85
  noble living and the noble, 300
  not a house where not one, 1224
  not, but gone before, 188, 289
  not, who live in hearts, 948
  nothing to the, 586
  now, I sing, 1217
  now with the foolish dead, 998
  of midnight is noon of thought, 273
  old Grimes is, 404
  old lion is, 276
  on the field of battle, 706
  on the field of honour, 1217
  only the, who do not return, 1174
  our mighty, 288
Dead, over the rich, 945
  part of the countless, 691
  past bury its dead, let the, 433
  poets in their misery, 297
  posture that we give the, 279
  praise me after I'm, 615
  praising him when he is, 1074
  region of the, 882
  remembered footsteps, like, 818
  remnant of our Spartan, 359
  rest for the, 605
  rest her soul she's, 97
  reverence of the, 132
  risen from the, 699
  rule for others when I'm, 349
  say I'm sick I'm, 212
  Sea and Sea of Galilee, 881
  Sea, one social, 716
  Sea's shore, 352
  sepulchres of mighty, 386
  shall understand that you are, 947
  shammin when 'e's, 781
  she is not, 830
  sheeted, did squeal, 89
  should still be near us, 468
  so death is to the, 638
  some hundred years, 657
  somebody told him I am, 1119
  sorrow for the, 344
  speak for the unseen, 907
  speak not evil of the, 1128
  tell 'em Queen Anne's, 1055
  thanked God my wife was, 449
  the man is, 442
  the somehow not yet, 1036
  theologians, 1011
  there are no, 618
  these heroes are, 602
  things, things that I thought were, 681
  this man is, 1002
  to laughter's eager kiss, 965
  to, men life, 21
  together, I wish we were, 631
  trees old hills, 1017
  two worlds one, 546
  unknown, 812
  unreplying, 602
  untimely, 859
  upward from the, 1013
  vast and middle of the night, 90
  volcanoes lies the snow, on, 690
  we know you are the, 1009
  weep him, 981
  were hardly more than boys, 901
  when a man is, 330
  when I am, 1219
  when I am, no pageant train, 374
  when it is said, word is, 585
  when the rogues were, 372
  when the seas give up their, 375
  where he bowed he fell down, 1225
  which he slew at his death, 1225
  who fed the guns, unheroic, 942
  who go, are from the, 683
  who live again, immortal, 520
  women, dear, 486
  world has no power, over, 1166
  would be better, 988
  would God the day were, 632
  would I were, now, 391
  years and years and years ago, 943
  young mothers, 751
Deaden its vibrations, 440
Dead-letter days, 323
Deadlock, Holy, 969
Deadly breach, imminent, 100
  fair, her face less, 593
Deadly fair, so coldly sweet so, 355
  most, when most dead, 979
  sins bought in tins, 1028
Deadly-soon go we, 781
Dead-sure thing, a, 639
Deadwood and Lost Mule Flat, 1009
Deaf adder, like the, 1230
  are dumb are blind, 'tis we are, 604
  music neither good nor bad to, 1164
  none so, as those that will not hear, 187
  none so, that will not hear, 17
  so, or so blinde, 17
  who so, as he that will not hear, 136
  world does not hear, 706
Deafanddumb, even, 992
Deal and Winchelsea, from, 984
  by speech, better to, 111
  damnation round the land, 216
  full many a thoughtless blow, 718
  him with whom we, 111
  in fiction, 206
  in remnants of remnants, 193
  new, for the American people, 915
  new, in American politics, 915
  of business off a man's hands, 182
  of sack, this intolerable, 62
  of scorn looks beautiful, 55
  of skimble-skamble stuff, 62
  with pompous phrase, 332
Deals, piled-up, 918
  with us, so nature, 439
Dealing, bend our conscience to our, 529
Dealings, faultless in his, 406
  hard, teaches them suspect, 45
Dealt, fairly, 660
  with life to the full, 947
Dean could write finely upon a broomstick, 192
  cushion and soft, 210
Deans, dowagers for, 466
Dear and true industrious friend, 60
  as remembered kisses, 466
  as the ruddy drops, 82
  beauteous death, 170
  Cambridge, our, 167
  Christian people pray you, 758
  coldness of my, 205
  common flower, 525
  creatures of the brain, 551
  dead women, 486
  detaining clasp, 682
  dumb friend low lying, 522
  five hundred friends, 265
  for my possessing, too, 108
  friends I write for money, 685
  friends that to me were so, 388
  glad faces long away, 619
  guest and ghost, 439
  human books, 805
  hut our home, 226
  immortal spirits tread, 618
  is life so, 270
  joy loses, when some, 540
  little child, 836
  little dimpled darling, 604
  Lord how shall we know, 653
  loved lad convenience snug, 285
  makes remembrance, 53
  mother how pretty the moon, 350

Dear mother in whose eyes, 731
  near and true, 467
  near to us and, 600
  none less, than thine, 76
  old Carian guest, 553
  old friend to me, 678
  old humbug died, 721
  old-fashioned posies, 569
  Omar, 664
  one dead, he who has a, 676
  our very dearest, 642
  pay a great deal too, 56
  Prue, 198
  sixpence all too, 101
  so, I love him, 155
  something blissful and, 335
  son of memory, 161
  tales that to me were so, 388
  the land that gave you birth, 764
  the merry cries, 619
  the people coming home, 619
  to all the country, man, 250
  to God and famous to all ages, 162
  to home and memory, 734
  to me as light and life, 286
  to them that love her, most, 747
  to this heart, how, 348
  to us, small but how, 589
  we were leal, we were, 718
  what is so sweet and, 735
  wisdom is never, 479
  work good-night, 458
  you will be to me, how, 947
Dears, lovely, her noblest work, 284
Dearer and nearer, tho' he make you, 467
  lover of lost hours, no, 579
  than his horse, a little, 464
  than life, my honour is, 1152
  than to himself, 119
  word, we have no, 694
Dearest action in the tented field, 100
  dear, our very, 642
  enemy, my nearest and, 117
  face that flies, 674
  freshness, there lives the, 672
  is most valued, what costs, 1153
  laid their, in the grave, 406
  never guess, their, 862
  the whole world ends, 906
  thing he owed, 84
  through every season, 393
  to our hearts, sayings, 600
  wishes, men whose, 318
Dearie, flew o'er me and my, 286
Dearly bought button, 630
  let or let alone, 135
  love but one day, 189
Dearness gives everything its value, 271
Dearth, lack and, 597
  of woman's tears, 447
Death, a delightful journey, 520
  a door that leads to light, 603
  a face to meet, with, 490
  a fast approaching end of a journey, 520
  a hideous show, makes, 547
  a necessary end, 82
  a thing which makes men weep, 361
  accustom'd sight of, 50
  Admiral, 764
  after life does greatly please, 24
  after life is, 632
  aims with fouler spite, 134
  alabaster arms of, 646
  all in the valley of, 467
Death, amiable lovely, 58
  anchor of a love is, 676
  and all that is of glory, 350
  and failure and fame forever, to, 737
  and General Putnam, 829
  and his brother sleep, 368, 1073
  and life are one, 821
  and life in ceaseless strife, 447
  and life my bane and antidote, 195
  and night, sisters, 536
  and pain, since they fear, 1110
  and sorrow the companions, 849
  and taxes, nothing certain but, 228
  and time bring on the prime, 693
  Angel of, has been abroad, 478
  armed with new terror, 331
  asterisk of, 438
  at last, ending in, 608
  at midnight goes a-dancing, 1193
  at the point of, 80
  awful face of, 1215
  be called unhappy, no one till his, 430
  be careful of the rest, 797
  be good, know not whether, 632
  be not proud, 118
  be thou faithful unto, 1249
  begun, birth is nothing but, 202
  best sort of, unexpected, 1118
  between us be as naught, let, 480
  beyond the sea of, 587
  blessing which men fly from, 553
  borders upon our birth, 121
  breaks every bond, 1166
  breakes the glasse, 1058
  brief as water falling will be, 961
  broke the vital chain, 231
  brother to, 30
  but a tavern, 857
  by beauty made amends, 805
  by inches, 76
  calls ye to the crowd of common men, 141
  came with friendly care, 316
  can be, as deep as ever, 638
  can not efface, 998
  cannot slay, 736
  chants a doleful hymn to his own, 45, 58
  choose slavery or, 195
  chooses his own time, 596
  clear, make, 634
  closes a man's reputation, 196
  cold not daunte, 257
  come to the bridal chamber, 362
  comes at last to all mankind, 592
  comes to all, 1142
  comes to set thee free, 1178
  comes, when, 670
  cometh at last, 796
  cometh soon or late, 400
  compliment to, 534
  conquers all things, 923
  contemptuous of, 820
  content to have from, 746
  cool-enfolding, 536
  could not stop for, 584
  covenant with, 424, 1237
  creation's, behold, 328
  cruel as, 224
  danger of violent, 132
  dead which he slew at his, 1225
  dear beauteous, 170
  delicate, 536
  delicately takes the best, 797
  deprive a man of, 738
  devise, did my, 136
  devours all lovely things, 980
Death, disregard for, 1010
  do them part, until, 720
  done to, by slanderous tongues, 40
  door of, is made of gold, 282
  drags me away, when gaffer, 725
  draws near, when, 1082
  dread of something after, 93
  dull cold ear of, 244
  dunno about, 856
  dust of, 429
  easeful, 383
  éclat of, 584
  eclipse of sorrow and of, 373
  eclipsed the gayety of nations, 233
  eloquent just and mightie, 22
  end of birth is, 597
  enviable, 852
  equal in presence of, 1101
  ere thou hast slain another, 120
  erected to plant, 1026
  ever truly longed for, 462
  evergreens said to be associated with, 617
  exile in the isles of, 626
  exodus of, 436
  face to face with, 438
  fain die a dry, 32
  faith kneeling by his bed of, 31
  faithful unto, 838
  Falstaff sweats to, 61
  fear, 489
  fear of, 1103
  fear of, has bygone us, 651
  fed on the fulness of, 631
  fell sergeant, 97
  final taunt of, 998
  find life in, 319
  first day of, is fled, 355
  for an example, leaving his, 1251
  for such as he there is no, 595
  for thee was glorified, 840
  foretaste of, 1179
  forgotten, were, 1014
  four fingers from, 1128
  from, to life, 31
  gave all that we possess, 651
  give me liberty or give me, 270
  go with anyone to, 867
  gone to her, 392
  grants us yet a little time, 664
  grim, 129
  grim, my son and foe, 150
  guilty of his own, 96
  had left it almost fair, 681
  had the majority, 145
  happy people not afraid of, 790
  has broach'd him, 274
  has carved me, when, 943
  has its own way, 1182
  has left behind, all that, 888
  has shaken out the sands, 375
  has so many doors, 131
  hath a thousand doors, 129
  hath no more dominion over him, 1245
  hath not touched it at all, 597
  hath ten thousand doors, 127
  he taketh all away, 554
  heaven gives its favourites early, 354
  heavy page of, 1031
  his Maker and the angel, 317
  his name that sat on him was, 1249
  how now, friend, 591
  how wonderful is, 368
  in battle, prize o', 527
  in itself is nothing, 178
  in life, 466

Death in life, found, 319
in that sleep of, 93
in the hour of, 561
in the midst of life we are in, 1254
in the night of, 602
in the pot, 1227
in their, they were not divided, 520, 1226
in victory, swallow up, 1237
interest in disease and, 1206
into the world, brought, 148
intrenched, 202
is a beautiful adventure, 534
is a common friend or foe, 511
is a debt, 278
is a great disguiser, 37
is a secret of nature, 1125
is a sleep, 631
is a state of nothingness, 1085
is always near, 1057
is an eternal sleep, 1175
is at the bottom of the cup, 629
is beautiful as feet of friend, 528
is better, sleep is good but, 1181
is but a door, 1069
is but an open door, 873
is but one more to-morrow, 579
is but the long cool night, 1181
is certain to all, 65
is in such strange contradiction to life, 709
is life, perhaps, 1087
is life's high need, 385
is love's friend, 690
is master, learned that, 678
is merciful, now, 888
is near, when, 1069
is new, life's old, 493
is no evil, 594
is no foeman, 947
is no punishment, 164
is not a metaphor, 1036
is not the worst, 1080
is only a horizon, 653
is only an old door, 902
is our master, 982
is prancing, 1193
is slumber, 366
is strong, 1214
is strong, stronger than, 612
is such waste of me, 805
is the ugly fact, 588
is the veil, 367
is to the dead, so, 638
itself, more to be dreaded than, 1103
jaws of, 56, 467, 1147
just, kind umpire, 68
kiss of, 842
know the nature of his, 1084
laid low in, 327
laugh myself to, 33
lays his icy hand on kings, 141
lead him to, 185
let it not be a, 1199
lieth at the point of, 1242
life is ever lord of, 444
life is perfected by, 428
life struck sharp on, 429
like an old wise child in, 1008
like an unseen friend, 818
like this, save us all from a, 433
looked at with steady eye, 1158
looks and discourse is of, 182
looks gigantically down, 459
love is strong as, 1236
love thee better after, 429
loves a mining shark, 661
loves a shining mark, 134, 202, 571
Death, lovely and soothing, 536
made, his ladder to the skies, 26
makes equal the high and low, 11
makes his arrest, when, 858
man at the point of, 1166
may bring our friend near, 587
means, I know what, 595
men fear, 109
men of, 172
monarchs ought to be put to, 20
more painful, than animals, 1200
more terrible than, 1080
my name is, 659
name that sat on him was, 639
nature of his, 1081
never at loss for occasions, 1218
no certain life achiev'd by, 58
no God found stronger than, 631
no kind of, 935
no life except by, 560
none hath joy of his, 631
nor change, there is no, 368
nor life, neither, 1245
nor sorrow nor sad hope, not, 562
not all of, to die, 306
not, but love, 428
not, for who is he, 584
nothing call our own but, 59
nothing can happen more beautiful than, 534
of a dear friend, 43
of cold, catch your, 501
of each day's life, 86
of friends, sorrow for, 1158
of friends will inspire us, 877
of his saints, 1231
of kings, stories of the, 60
of one who is young, 935
of some of her, 857
of the flowers, after the, 1064
of the righteous, die the, 1225
of young and aged, 813
old and weak and near to, 766
old men's prayers for, 1082
old nurse, 693
on his pale horse, 155
one of the things nature wills, 1126
or birth, not a life or, 638
or dreamful ease, dark, 463
outrage worse than, 316
paleness of, 362
pang preceding, 252
paradise to what we fear of, 36
pause for, 491
poor, 118
portal we call, 436
provides innocent amusement, 989
punishment of, 479
quick, 875
quick and easy, 754
reads the title clear, 492
reaper whose name is, 433
re-creates an individual, 1016
religious way to think of, 1205
rendezvous with, 959
reports of my, are exaggerated, 616
rides a camel, 544
rides on every breeze, 342
river of, 765
ruling passion strong in, 209
sallied forth, 870
saved a soul from, 504
sea of, 857
see not, but life, 575
seems but a covered way, 443
sends a radiogram, 887
sense of, 1103
Death, sense of, is most in apprehension, 36
sentence of Versailles, 1213
serenity of, 602
sets me free, when gray, 774
shades of, 150
shadow of, 1228
shall be no more, 118
should meet and claim me, lest, 1023
shun, with anxious strife, 326
silence deep as, 328
silent halls of, 371
sleep and, two twins, 219
sleep before, 1119
sleep is a, 145
sleep the brother of, 1073
slue not him, 26
smooth the bed of, 213
so noble, quiet us in a, 157
sole equality on earth is, 506
some one's, a chorus-ending, 488
song of, 1042
sorrows of, 1229
soul after, 144
speak me fair in, 47
stab, 1240
strange that, should sing, 58
strikes down the innocent and young, 495
stroke of, 1040
studied in his, 84
succeeded life in her, 175
swerved from, 773
takes toll of beauty, 857
taste of, 259, 1073
that cuts in marble, 981
that makes life live, 'tis, 491
that swoops and stuns, 989
the great adventure, 926
the healer, 1079
the lover of life, 692
the sable smoke, 354
the stern sculptor, 595
their living, 749
there is no, 435, 618
there is no, in one sense, 877
there is no such thing as, 504
there is not room for, 516
therefore there is no, 984
they that dig with, depart, 575
think not disdainfully of, 1126
thou hast all seasons, 370
thou shalt not die, 118
thou'rt a cordial, 664
thousand doors that lead to, 144
till divorce or, shall part them, 624
time brings not, 877
to us, though play to you, 167
to, we must stoop, 19
tragedies are finished by, 359
triumphant, 155
triumphing over, 161
true face of, 802
tryst with, 767
twitching my ear, 1097
ugly sights of, 71
unavoidable and imminent, 754
under the shadow of, 613
unnoticed at birth and, 1100
us do part, till, 1254
vacancies by, 274
vale of, 371
valiant never taste of, 82
valley of the shadow of, 1229
vasty hall of, 546
wages of sin is, 1245
wait, nor be afraid, 489
walked with, in France, 959
was near, frightened when, 576

- Death, way to dusty, 88
  - ways of, are soothing, 692
  - went out to, 903
  - westward from, 858
  - what is, but an eternal sleep, 1087
  - what men call life, 1083
  - what should it know of, 295
  - when swans perceive approaching, 45
  - where is thy sting, O, 1049, 1246
  - which happened in his berth, 392
  - whispers of heavenly, 537
  - who puts an end to pain, 470
  - why comes not, 371
  - why fear, 534
  - will come when it will, 82
  - will overtake you, 1252
  - will seize the doctor too, 106
  - will soon be past, 396
  - wish for, and not compass it, 1080
  - words of, are grave, 692
  - world easily reconciles itself to his, 422
  - worse things waiting than, 631
  - worst friend and enemy is, 945
  - ye who fear, 899
- Deaths glorious in thy defence, 194
  - happen at ebb tide, 713
  - have place in men, many, 844
  - more, than one, 722
  - of kings, 621
  - thousand dreadful, 728
  - toils and teens, lives, 651
  - unknown to fame, 219
  - with him all, I could endure, 155
  - ye died, the, 776
- Death's ace, he trumped, 639
  - boatman takes no bribe, 1098
  - call, why should I fear, 534
  - counterfeit, 86
  - dark encounter, for, 508
  - door, brought to, 525
  - dream kingdom, in, 953
  - familiar tale to tell, 554
  - fearful forehead, 658
  - garden, sea is, 712
  - grey land, citizens of, 941
  - iron guard, 1026
  - pale flag, 80
  - road we all must go, 1098
  - twin-brother sleep, 468
  - untimely frost, 286
- Death-bed, he dreads a, 209
  - of fame, from the, 327
  - Scilurus on his, 1117
- Death-complete, a life-complete in, 682
- Death-drum's roll, amid the, 571
- Deathless and changeless, birthless and, 597
  - Cadell, 800
  - chains, retains some, 432
  - dead, kinship with the, 764
  - deed or word, 921
  - fame, to give her features, 561
  - hour, one dead, 577
  - is the royal race of hicks, 884
  - lines, all your, 904
  - music vibrations of, 816
  - my renown, 219
  - page, traced on the, 516
- Deathlessness, carries, 926
- Deathly sick, it made him, 684
- Death-wave o'er, sailed long since the, 568
- Death-winter, after the, 560
- Death-wound of Dundee, 758
- Debarking of the last man, 844
- Debatable land, 651
- Debate, can a Roman senate long, 195
  - has begun, 1047
  - of commonwealth affairs, 66
  - Rupert of, 419, 425
  - wearisome old, 904
- Debated in America, greatest question, 268
- Debating twice every thing of importance, 1084
- Debauchee of dew, 584
- Deborah danced, 955
- Debt, by no means run in, 136
  - comfortably and thoroughly in, 482
  - death's a, 278
  - double, to pay, 251
  - due in May or in December, 698
  - every one that was in, 1226
  - first instalment on his, 1106
  - gods don't allow us to be in their, 509
  - I pay, this is the, 835
  - if a man owe a, 1073
  - infinite, 1172
  - national, 1187
  - national, a national blessing, 341
  - nature's almost escaped, 406
  - not dishonest because they are in, 627
  - pay every, as if God wrote, 409
  - produce, instead of discharge, 203
  - that one man owes, 911
  - to Nature, slender, 135
  - to the past, pay our, 866
  - to you belovèd, my, 818
  - unpaid, promise made is a, 874
  - we must all discharge, 135
- Debts are paid, my, 406
  - he that dies pays all, 33
  - quantity of, 822
  - words pay no, 75
- Debtor class, so-called, 627
  - is but a shamefaced dog, 560
  - no earthly, 857
  - to his profession, a, 109
- Debtors or creditors, we are either, 1172
- Decalogue, hear the, 296
  - of mode, the futile, 736
  - the, 1224
- Decay, age is not all, 559
  - as those we love, 223
  - by laws of time and space, 553
  - degeneracy and, 400
  - energies of our system will, 687
  - found her, 240
  - fretted the pygmy-body to, 173
  - from each sad remnant of, 504
  - general flavor of mild, 452
  - gentle, 172
  - great and wise, 640
  - growth and, 946
  - last beam leveled to, 1005
  - love begins to sicken and, 83
  - moist breath of, 575
  - muddy vesture of, 47
  - my fondest hopes would not, 590
  - no cold gradations of, 231
  - sweetest beauty will, 269
  - thoughts of men, 25
  - till the records of valour, 512
  - Time makes these, 141
  - upon old, greenest mosses, 441
  - wealth accumulates and men, 250
  - you make haste on, 946
- Decays, glimmering and, 170
  - unconscious of, 219
- Decay's effacing fingers, 355
- Decayed, battered and, 146
- Deceased, he first, 114
  - name of the late, 783
- Deceit, a health to fond, 774
  - and self-deception in politics, 1202
  - aside, turn, 710
  - beauty a silent, 1129
  - hug the dear, 226
  - in gorgeous palace, 79
  - men favour the, 178
  - noble and incapable of, 311
  - not up to small, 644
  - oppression and, 264
- Deceitful shine deceitful flow, 336
  - woman, destructive damnable, 185
- Deceive, easiest person to, 426
  - 'em, their own dreams, 190
  - if light can thus, 326
  - kissing to, 540
  - not thy physician, 137
  - not thyself by overexpecting happiness, 147
  - practise to, 308
  - the deceiver, 1160
- Deceives, everything that, enchants, 1088
- Deceived and half-divined, 951
  - happiness consists in being, 143
  - in your true heart's desire, 565
  - most carefully, 394
  - no woman is ever completely, 727
  - true way to be, 1159
- Deceiver, memory that strange, 840
  - memory thou fond, 252
  - pleasure to deceive the, 1160
- Deceivers ever, men were, 38, 256
- Deceiving, in words, 161
  - of professions, literature the most, 641
  - what is hope but, 592
- December and May known to be happy, 620
  - drear-nighted, 383
  - it was in the bleak, 460
  - July's day short as, 56
  - June roses in, 924
  - love you in, 656
  - men are, when they wed, 51
  - mirth of its, 405
  - never dim, 703
  - seek roses in, 351
  - shadow of, 924
  - shortest in, 668
  - snow, naked in, 59
  - then again June, 891
- Decembers, bleak, 690
  - fifteen wild, 516
- Decencies, those thousand, 154
- Decency, emblems meet of, 242
  - fits best with, 1081
  - resigned to, 890
  - respect for, 726
  - want of, is want of sense, 180
- Decent and manly examination, 320
  - limbs composed, thy, 217
  - mammalian philosophy, 962
  - provision for the poor, 235
  - respect to the opinions of mankind, 273
- Decently and in order, 1246
- Deception of the world, 407
- Deceptive, appearances are, 1077
- Decide, I leave you to, 685
  - moment to, 524
  - when doctors disagree, 210
- Decided only to be undecided, 848

Decided over a cup of coffee, 279
  the cause, 203
Decider of dusty and old titles, 132
Decimal point, the humble, 854
Decipher it, if I had been able to, 621
Decision by majorities, 450
  grasp on the bow was, 576
  took this, with stout heart, 1199
  valley of, 1239
Decisions, make sensible, 1010
  political, taken under pressure, 788
Deck, boy stood on the burning, 370
  Caesar treads the, 1109
  cold, 645
  my captain lies, walk the, 536
  on its, a lady sat, 424
  our girls for gay delights, 522
  with fragrant flowers, 439
Decks, holystone the, 505
  rock, the steel, 799
  upon the, they take beef-tea, 1029
Decked, not, with diamonds and Indian stones, 70
  thought thy bride-bed to have, 97
  with the comforts of home, 333
Declamation, favorable to art of, 726
  roared while passion slept, 231
Declaration of Independence, 394
  of war against Holland, 172
  with the written, 696
Declarations of pretended patriots, 200
Declare peace and win it, 975
Declared man a magnet, 1183
Declination, every letter of, 716
Decline Christianity, I, 1200
  in our long, 822
  of belief in a beneficent power, 651
  private wealth I should, 769
Declined into the vale of years, 102
  nature's end of language is, 203
Decomposing in the eternity of print, 919
Decorate the verse, truth will, 351
Decorous, my prose is, 767
Decorum, observances of paltry, 311
Decoy, fashion's brightest arts, 251
Decoyed into our condition, 182
Decree, a stately pleasure-dome, 315
  curst by heaven's, 251
  hot temper leaps cold, 44
  let God and man, 743
Decrees, mighty state's, 468
  of Jove forbid, 223
Decrepit age, 135
Decry plain sturdiness, 491
Dedalus, symbolism in name of, 913
Dedes, do the gentil, 7
Dedicate his beauty to the sun, 77
Dedicated to a book, 756
  to closeness, 32
  to the great task remaining, 456
Dedis, he is gentil that doth gentil, 7
Dee, across the sands o', 523
  diddle we take it is, 634
  lived on the river, 269
  source of, 277
Deed, attempt and not the, 86
  better day the better, 116
  charm of a, is its doing, 660
  dieth, every noble, 1079
Deed, do this, for me, 529
  do thy, 473
  done, he has half the, 1100
  dream from, he must dissever, 693
  faintly praises the, 213
  good will for the, 1141
  in itself a, 471
  is wrought, noble, 436
  kind of good, to say well, 73
  natal star ruleth every, 1079
  no evil, 660
  no noise over a good, 1126
  of mercy, each pure and gentle, 862
  of mischief, in every, 270
  of shame, each, 436
  one good, dying tongueless, 56
  or word, with deathless, 921
  place dignified by doer's, 53
  purpose equal to the, 201
  put your creed into your, 409
  right, 955
  so shines a good, 47
  take the will for the, 192
  tells of a nameless, 290
  trace back the greatest, 578
  undone, desert the, 952
  whereat valour will weep, 76
  will for, I doe accept, 1148
  will for the, 194
Deeds are done in thee, what, 814
  are like sand-dunes, 1126
  are men, 138, 204
  be not careless in, 1126
  be thy prayer to God, 499
  better, shall be in water writ, 130
  boast no more your mighty, 141
  both great and small, whose, 1067
  doe die, 25
  done, any of my real, 879
  excused his devilish, 152
  fail I alone in words and, 487
  fruitful of golden, 151
  gentle minde by gentle, is knowne, 25
  great thoughts and good, 506
  high, haunt not the fringy edges, 519
  I have not done, 925
  if I did good, 826
  ill, are doubled, 38
  in Hungary, high, 933
  inimitable like the sea, 28
  like poison-weeds, 722
  makes ill, done, 58
  matter for virtuous, 28
  noblest, are undone, 531
  noise of tongues and, 462
  not of words but of acts and, 1009
  not words, 127
  not years, we live in, 506
  of carnage, war and all its, 536
  of honour, manly, 1087
  of kindness, little, 553
  of men, dark, 350
  of men, looks through the, 81
  of men, pious, 346, 511
  of mercy, render the, 47
  of others, judge the, 1200
  of violence and blood, 344
  on wings of, 626
  our days our, all we achieve, 572
  quickens into, 442
  relate such brave, 507
  seeds of future, 755
  set a gloss on faint, 80
  sight of means to do ill, 58
  that are done in their clime, 355
Deeds that are done of Mrs. Jones, 715
  the circle growing, 574
  the Führer's, 1215
  trusty in his, 1117
  unlucky, relate, 103
  will be done, 485
  with contrary blast proclaims most, 157
  word liveth longer than, 1079
  words are no, 73
  years of golden, 471
Deem it not an idle thing, 474
  not life a thing of consequence, 1126
  of no moment, 1090
  our lives new-fashioned, 670
  that death had left it almost fair, 681
  that there are powers, 295
  them low, not that I, 590
Deemed he was a thing immoral, 1031
  it sin to gladden, never, 453
  not by our feeling, 108
  of them, if we better, 506
Deep and crisp and even, 1044
  and dark blue ocean, 354
  and dreamless sleep, above thy, 612
  and gloomy wood, 296
  and long, many a lesson, 434
  and straight, plow, 417
  are dumb, 21
  are the thoughts of a child, 828
  as a well, not so, 79
  as ever death can be, 638
  as first love, 466
  breast, hold me to your, 619
  call spirits from the vasty, 62
  calleth unto deep, 1230
  communing fails, all our, 501
  cradle of the, 350
  damnation of his taking-off, 85
  danger on the, 388
  deep sea, under the, 390
  depriving, 991
  dive into the bottom of the, 61
  down things, freshness, 672
  dream of peace, from a, 346
  embosomed in the, 249
  endless surges of the, 517
  enough, dig my life, 879
  exhaustless, his numbers flowed, 393
  far on the, 609
  fishes that tipple in the, 168
  four thousand miles, 582
  from out the boundless, 472
  graven on this grateful heart, 1065
  greater hulks draw, 75
  heart be no longer dumb, 540
  heart's core, in the, 794
  home is on the, 328
  home on the rolling, 502
  immense Atlantic, 667
  in a calme as in a storme, 118
  in my heart, 939
  in my soul, 336
  in the lowest, a lower, 151
  into new land, 310
  into that darkness peering, 460
  makes men, 111
  meadows yet for to forget, 944
  moans round with many voices, 464
  never felt a calm so, 297
  nor high, nor time nor space nor, 535, 627

Deep of night is crept upon our talk, 83
  one is of the, 304
  plough the watery, 218
  religion which alone rejoices, 604
  soil, they struck, 586
  sound strikes, a, 352
  though subtle expression, 538
  through all his senses, 764
  to boil, he maketh the, 1229
  to deep she varies, from, 817
  too, for his hearers, 252
  versed in books, 156
  waters dark and, 151
  yet clear, 167
Deeps, far in yon azure, 434
Deep-contemplative, fools should be so, 49
Deepening sunset seams with lines, 417
Deepens, the combat, 328
Deeper down upon the strand to me, 513
  in my sighs, I'm growing, 509
  sea, disturbs the Sabbath of that, 480
  slumber, grief brings a, 607
  than all speech, 501
  than all thought, 501
  than chords, 795
  than did ever plummet sound, 33
  than ocean, 386
  than speech our love, 778
  than the depth of waters, 577
Deepest consequence, betray us in, 84
  grief and woe, in, 729
  loathing to the stomach, 43
  notes of woe, 287
  root, tree of, 272
  thing in our nature, 663
  under floods that are, 258
  water is, 24
Deeply beautifully blue, 322
  buried from human eyes, 442
  folded in my brain, 791
Deep-meadowed, happy fair with orchard lawns, 463
Deep-mouthed welcome, 358
Deep-toned voice of the digger, 1063
Deer, a-chasing the, 286
  and the antelope play 1046
  be killed, before the, 144
  I was a stricken, 265
  let the stricken, go weep 94
  mice and rats and such small, 99
  poor, 48
  pursued the panting, 364
  to the wholesome wold, 778
Deeth is an ende, 6
  of every man is writen, 6
Dee-vice, it's a, 885
Deface it, no rude hand, 297
Defacing first then claiming, 262, 1145
Defamed by every charlatan, 469
Defeat, America and, 1001
  brings prudence and concentration, 740
  from an enemy small, 844
  gloom of, 571
  great victor in, 1007
  ill-health is, 378
  is great when it cannot be help'd, 533
  many victories worse than a, 520
  never to have known, 788
  sore, 817
Defeat, triumph and, are in ourselves, 439
  wrested from a sure, 957
Defeats more triumphant than victories, 1143
Defeated central empires, 921
  personally, our principles never, 424
  valor lies, where, 581
Defeatures, life's, 445
Defect, amends for this general, 217
  cause of this, 92
  fine by, 209
  not caused by any natural, 112
  where noble manners veil, 556
Defective comes by cause, 92
  exaltation of the, 730
Defence, a faithful friend is a strong, 1250
  against a knave, the best, 1116
  against injury and violence, 21
  against lightning, 1104
  against reproach, no, 196
  and ornament, greatest, 248
  at one gate to make, 156
  deaths glorious in thy, 194
  immodest words admit of no, 180
  in war a weak, 177
  millions for, 276
  no, like elaborate courtesy, 812
  of nations, cheap, 260
  of our Liberty Tree, 271
  of weak minds, first, 318
  renounce all, 113
  skilful in its own, 591
  strength lies not in, 1212
Defend against your judgment, 175
  foremost to, 352
  himself, unable to, 1197
  it, read to guard and, 341
  me from my friends, 293
  the orphan, 1249
  the right, God, 69, 561
  the right, pray that God, 765
  us, angels and ministers of grace, 91
  us, from some of which, 936
  us, ministers of grace, 241
  what's mine, 129
  your departed friend, 175
  your right to say it, 1168
  your rock, 983
Defended by all our hands, 472
  oft have heard, 133
Defender, the faith's, 221
Defenders, heat of its, 184
  of old homes, 1201
Defensive, as a moat, 59
Defer, madness to, 201
  not the enjoyment of comforts, 1100
  not till to-morrow to be wise, 193
Deferential, glad to be of use, 954
Deferred, hope, maketh the heart sick, 1233
Defiance in their eye, 250
  riddles still bid us, 809
  to all force of the Crown, 230
Defiant even now, 995
Deficiencies of the present day, 232
Deficiency, easier to discover a 1177
Defies its point, 195
  malice of the storm, 199
Defied all portents of impending doom, 418
Defile its sacred water, 686
  the cause or the men, 1041
Defiles the beauty that surrounds him, 798
Defiled, he that toucheth pitch shall be, 1251
  they that touch pitch will be, 39
Define a thing in terms of its own genus, 933
  in one brief sentence to, 1019
  the duties of a general, 1112
  the poetry of words, 461
  what I feel but can't, 268
Definitely said, now quite, 1002
Definition of a gentleman, 403
  of an ambassador, merry, 114
  of the word liberty, 456
Definitions are hazardous, 232
  I hate, 420
  of prose and poetry, 319
Deformed, put, in their rooms, 122
Defraud him of his part, by outliving him, 1143
Defray such expenses, money to, 247
Defunct bodies, ghosts of, 142
Defy the Devil, 55
  the paleface I, 447
  the tooth of time, 203
Defying from the deeper granite, 999
Degeneracy and decay, talk of, 400
Degenerate days, live in these, 218
  from the ape, poor, 993
  sons, earth's, 218
  workmen and their work, 1088
Degenerates from the sire, the son, 218
Degradation of man by poverty, 1182
Degrade themselves under such appellations, 728
Degree, changed not in kind but in, 487
  curs of low, 254
  difference lies in the, 1165
  each in our, 652
  is preserved, unless, 1105
  love in my, 601
  men of low and high, 1230
  no best in kind but in, 436
  take but, away, 74
Degrees, as virtue has its, 131
  boil at different, 414
  by which he did ascend, 82
  crime like virtue has, 1165
  gather by unseen, 177
  grows up by, 131
  livil all ranks, 803
  of drunkenness, four, 1183
Deified by our own spirits, 297
Deign, reader to be taught, 243
Deity ever vindictively made in his image, 461
  man's genius is a, 1121
  offended, 285
  omnipresent like the, 342
  ridiculous notions of, 569
  world and heavens we must conceive to be a, 1107
Dejected Mariana, 37
  not easily, 232
  thing of fortune, lowest and most, 99
Delaware, ice on the, 784
  the Penobscot, the Wabash, the, 1018
Delay, above all low, 336
  always breeds danger, 1152
  chides his infamous, 201
  excuse that thou dost make in this, 79
  is fatal to those prepared, 1109
  lets you go without, 811
  Mecca saddens at the long, 224

Delay not an instant but burn it, 776
  not, bid him, 672
  reproved each dull, 250
  sick with long, 386
  sweet reluctant amorous, 152
  the law's, 93
  wove of my, 817
Delays, after some, 186
  are dangerous in war, 178
  have dangerous ends, 68
  indecision brings its own, 1173
  life admits not of, 236
  unless he recommends, 1055
Delayed to strike though oft invoked, 155
Delectable mountains, 172
  sweet and, 59
Deliberate aim at peace, 1050
  on matters of highest moment, 1084
  opinion, my, 319
  speed majestic instancy, 748
Deliberates, woman that, is lost, 195
Deliberation, pass in idle, 235
  retreat without, 1166
  sat on his front, 150
Deliberations, after endless, 1203
Delicacies, ear for verbal, 898
Delicacy beyond the China luxury, 323
  fortitude and, 705
  I like their, 239
Delicate and beautiful to behold, 1252
  creation, rival her, 303
  creatures, call these, 102
  death arriving to all, 536
  duty of devising schemes, 320
  ears and superfine long nose, 735
  flower had grown up, 515
  the air is, 85
  thing you prize so much, 997
  weed, like that, 592
Delicately weak, 209
Delicious bed heaven upon earth, 391
  nest, expelled from this, 224
  torment, thou art to me a, 411
Delight, all soft, 384
  and dole, weighing, 89
  and joy, meet, 574
  and wonder, capacity for, 726
  blue colour a source of, 532
  born to sweet, 282
  brief, 759
  bright with calm, 610
  centres of, 27
  cousin of, 994
  darts to its, 556
  drank, 280
  enjoy, with libertie, 26
  even the purest, may pall, 561
  faints with its own, 356
  flies, of those whom, 736
  for love and beauty and, 368
  for my love's, 784
  give back the lost, 619
  gives his youth, 208
  go to 't with, 104
  hope's vague, 607
  if I have given you, 787
  in another's misfortune, 1103
  in her strains, 335
  in love, if there's, 193
  in men over seventy, I, 724
  in misfortunes of others, 259
  in simple things, 783
  in the very temple of, 384
  is in the pursuit, 217
Delight, lady of my, 701
  land of pure, there is a, 199
  lap me in, 364
  life is not life without, 556
  lonely impulse of, 794
  lose their dear, 108
  lost in divine, 882
  me, let fields and streams, 1097
  my, and thy delight, 669
  my chief, 339
  my ever-new, 153
  my private hours with music, 156
  my solitary sole, 393
  no more take, 836
  no season such, can bring, 133
  nothing more fit for that, 111
  of battle, drunk, 464
  of her husband, 958
  of the race, commonest, 582
  other aims than my, 651
  over-payment of, 322
  paint the meadows with, 42
  power beauty and, 1020
  power of taking, 806
  ring out their, 460
  sailors', 1241
  she that was the world's, 618, 630
  she was a phantom of, 299
  sorrow where all was, 567
  spirit of, 368
  stars gave the first, 145
  subtle oration gives, 1095
  that shatters, past the, 736
  they that will read may have, 1251
  thought that lurks in all, 701
  thy love, thought that would, 618
  to bark and bite, let dogs, 198
  to place them there, 700
  to-day's, 484
  turn, into a sacrifice, 135
  unrest which men miscall, 366
  velvet night's, 938
  we all quote by, 415
  we married people have, 182
  web of frail, 865
  what harmony or true, 154
  what is this world's, 368
  when all knowledge is, 299
  white circles of unimpaired, 1014
  world of divine, 839
  world's, 618
Delights, all passions all, 316
  deck our girls for gay, 522
  hence all you vain, 127
  not me, man, 92
  scorn, 159
  that witchingly instil, 224
  the reader and instructs him, 1165
  violent, have violent ends, 79
  winter hath his, 121
Delighted spirit, 36
  to think she was invited, 667
Delightful, conversation perfectly, 313
  how, one is to oneself, 965
  journey, death a, 520
  land, this, 152
  studies, still air of, 162
  task, 224
  thing is a turnpike road, 360
  too, both, 168
Delilah said to Samson, 1225
Delineation, happiest, of its varieties, 323
Delirious riot of religion, 635
Delirium, New York thy name's, 759
Deliver, a round unvarnish'd tale, 100
  us we beseech thee, 1253
  with a great multitude, to, 1251
Delivers brawling judgments, 470
  the goods, man who, 764
Delivered from generation to generation, 196
  upon the mellowing of occasion, 41
Deliverance, day of, 268
Deliverer, my fortress and my, 1226
Delivery in the region of the dead, 882
  of a sermon, improve their, 228
Dell, every daisy in the, 717
Delmonico's, we sit at, 734
Delphian vales the Palestines, 363
Delphic oracle, sentences on, 1119
Delphiniums (blue) and geraniums (red), 914
Deluded by him, heaven to be, 186
Deluge, after us the, 1170
  pedigree reaching back to the, 483
  showers, rain a, 288
Delusion, a mockery and a snare, a, 331
  everybody has his own, 1107
  of some major purpose, 946
  of youth, 420
  Solon was under a, 1089
  to the philanthropist, 611
Delusive spell, hope's dear, 406
  train always coming, 551
  vain and hollow, 395
Delve in nice clean dirt, 761
Demagogue, go about as a, 846
  stand before a, 522
Demand for books, 500
Demands strong minds, time like this, 522
  thy zeal, a heavenly race, 225
  your friendship, 324
Demanding all deserving nothing, 382
Demd, damp moist unpleasant body, 494
  horrid grind, life is one, 494
Demesne, allowed to man for his, 970
Demetrius and his fever, 1115
Demigod, grow the, 732
Demi-paradise, 59
Demise, morning after his, 505
Demi-tasses, villainous, 730
Demnition bowwows, 494, 715
Democracie, among our fierce, 510
Democracies as against despots, 277
  weakness of, 1210
Democracy a charming form of government, 1089
  a government of all the people, 477
  American, 510
  arsenal of, 916
  description of, 1085
  egg of, 529
  federated by, 1004
  idea of, 455
  is a self-cancelling business, 378
  is on trial in the world, 679
  is the recurrent suspicion, 1015
  liberty and equality in, 1090
  means everybody but me, 1020
  of the dead, in the, 602

Democracy, people who want to understand, 895
  political, in America, 538
  safe for, 725
  sail thy best ship of, 537
  United States never so proclaimed, 843
Democrat, no respectable person called himself, 843
Democrats, a few, 1016
  damned, 360
Democratic God, Thou great, 531
  morality has become, 572
  nothing more, than a bullet, 985
  party is like a mule, 260
Democratie, wielded that fierce, 156
Democritus would not weep, what, 304
Demolition of the enemy, 1208
Demon lover, wailing for her, 315
  of despair, 754
Demoniac throng, haunted by a, 677
Demonstrate a providence, sufficient to, 1122
  an emotion, you can not, 641
Demonstrating a careless desolation, 50
Demonstrations of love never displeasing, 1152
Demosthenes and Phocion, 1115
  first of orators, 233
  or Cicero, fall below, 292
  overcame stammering, 1115
Demure, sober stedfast and, 160
Demurrer, no bail, no, 278
Den, Aïdes', 652
  beard the lion in his, 308
  kept it in his, 964
  of lions, 1239
Dens and shades of death, 150
Denial, no sad, 626
  vain and coy excuse, 159
Denies, heaven to gaudy day, 356
  you, court a mistress she, 119
Denied, comes to be, 128, 221
  him with unholy tongue, 349
  inner vision still, 282
  patient when favours are, 226
  still fasting still, 649
Denmark, it may be so in, 92
  Prince of, left out, 311
  something is rotten in, 91, 892
Den-O, reach his, 1062
Denoted a foregone conclusion, 103
Dentals, omitting sibilants and, 550
Dentist does, what the, 973
  Dr. Jones the, 473
Denunciations do not affect the culprit, 948
Denver, met him out'n, 698
Deny, confound nor doubt Him nor, 667
  easier to believe than to, 627
  necessaries to the needy, 1253
  thee, if a maiden, 776
  themselves nothing, 482
  us for our good, 104
Depart, bids you, 794
  brain and heart alike, 578
  can not thence, 366
  come like shadows so, 87
  earliest ones to, 666
  friends, 388
  from it, he will not, 1234
  her presence soe, 257
  I am ready to, 326
  in a passion of tears, 493
  in peace, 1243
Depart in peace, wayward sisters, 349
  loth to, 189
  O so loth to, 538
  silently at its hour, 1200
  this world, 145
  to do to do without and to, 641
  upon thy endless cruise, 537
  whose image never may, 1065
  without a backward look, 1012
Departs, friend after friend, 306
Departed friend, defend your, 175
  from Israel, glory is, 1226
  with my key, 715
Departing friend, knolling a, 64
  leave behind us, 433
  leaves millions in tears, 431
Department of laparotomy, 838
  of the utterly contemptible, 768
  our dirty trick, 912
  stores and banks, 936
Departmental, how frightfully, 868
Departure by chloroform, peaceful, 695
  is taken for misery, their, 1250
  taken, this new, 338
Depend on us, folk that, 909
Depends, God on whom each one, 597
  less on exterior things, 262
  on how we take it, 505
  on seasons and on days, 877
Dependence and gratitude, feeling of, 339
  upon relief, 915
Dependencies of any European power, 283
Dependent on one another, all, 721
Deplorable piece of madness, 1164
Deplore thee, we will not, 343
Deploring, a damsel lay, 205
Deposit for relics, some sacred, 545
  hack through much, 780
  little cell by cell, 645
Depositary of the truth, 1162
Deposited upon the silent shore, 303
Depravity of ear, sweet, 709
  of inanimate things, 654
  origin of human, 654
Depress, when fears, 682
Depressed, not born to be, 1123
  with cares, heart of a man, 205
  worth by poverty, 231
Deprive a man of life, we may, 738
Deprives of reason, first, 175
  of their senses, first, 1083
Depth, drawn out of this, 946
  far beyond my, 73
  in philosophy, 110
  of grief, make less the, 70
  of red eternal flesh, 1013
  of some divine despair, 466
  of the heart of man, 1250
  of the soul, gods approve, 303
  of tone, infinite in, 637
  of waters stilled at even, 577
  sky be my, 837
Depths and shoals of honour, 73
  chasms and watery, 318
  fathom their, 1197
  in the clear cold, 675
  of blue, 442
  of the ocean, 290
  pellucid in thy azure, 538
  sinks into thy, 355
  through the dark blue, 322
  your eyes' blue, 1181
Deputation of eighteen tailors, 380
Deputed sword, 36
Deputies, few assume to be, 1177
Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland, 684
Derangement of epitaphs, 277
Derby dilly carrying three insides, 294
  domes its meed of woe, 971
  Justice Bennet of, 171
Derides, wrinkled care, 160
Derision, ambition distraction uglification and, 598
  clothed with, 634
  met with, 899
Derisive skies twinkle, the, 946
Derive some wit, 116
Derned sight better business, 639
Dervishes, barefoot, 410
Descend to the grave, ere I, 168
Descendant of the ape, 902
Descended, desirable thing to be well, 1116
  from himself, 1177
Descending, never ending always, 321
  snows, fleeces of, 218
Descendit of Adam and Eve, 190
Descent, boasts nor wealth nor high, 499
  if your, is from heroic sires, 1165
  no record of her high, 561
  nobility of, 619
  smile at claims of long, 462
  to Avernus, easy is the, 1097
  to Hades the same from every place, 1129
Describe a fool to the life, 775
  the undescribable, 354
Describing involvements and feelings, 312
Description, beggar'd all, 104
  would but make it less, 268
Desert air, sweetness on the, 245
  as I came through the, 610
  circle spreads, 322
  coast, threw upon a, 300
  come to our well-run, 1028
  cool spot in the, 769
  country near the sea, 57
  far in the, 1019
  fly to the, 338
  gardens of the, 372
  island, cast upon a, 622
  island, Zuleika on a, 833
  isle, hunt for a, 1033
  limitless waste of the, 435
  Mr. Micawber, never will, 496
  of a thousand lines, 214
  of London town, 610
  of the mind, 355
  of waters, seafaring man on, 580
  sand of the, is sodden-red, 765
  seven domes across a, 996
  shall rejoice, 1237
  ship, primal, 830
  spot, makes my garden a, 835
  stars, beneath the, 926
  the deed undone, 952
  use every man after his, 93
  were my dwelling-place, 354
  where no life is found, 390
  wildernesses, 157
  you for creeds that refuse, 632
  you when storm descends, 1101
Deserts, come by their, 483
  his, are small, 164
  of barren sand, disappear in, 378
  of vast eternity, 169
  the night, moon, 156
  you at a pinch, 1077
Desert's awful frame, in the, 528
Deserted as a playwright, as, 861
  at his utmost need, 176

Deserter, nation looked upon him as a, 222
Desert-wind, whispers of the, 544
Deserve, according to what they, 1253
better of mankind, 191
hanging ten times in life, 1145
it, we'll, 194
neither liberty nor safety, 226
somehow haven't to, 867
the lovely, the brave, 559
the name, love can scarce, 355
the precious bane, 149, 909
you have what you, 1161
Deserves an answer, not every question, 1104
the fair, none but the brave, 176
Deserved less, no man, 550
what hath this day, 57
Deserving, lost without, 101
note, 133
nothing, demanding all, 382
of an eulogy, 716
without honour, 28
Desideratum of a volume, 324
Design, carved me to his stern, 943
men not the result of, 1145
of fair, 777
see how in God's, 1027
thing that both of you, 990
things difficult to, 232
to simplify my way of life, 376
Designs, citizens least given to evil, 1109
of his bright imagination, 749
Designed, nature her masterpiece, 286
to make people stumble, 1211
whom God to ruin has, 175
Desirability of a cocktail, 972
Desirable thing to be well descended, 1116
Desire, a' the learning I, 284
all a wonder and a wild, 490
and mystery, the same, 577
any worldly ease, 226
arrows of, 282
bloom of young, 243
changes, gradually our, 1204
comes in play, where strong, 1206
deceived in your true heart's, 565
doth not die with dead, 307
drink provokes the, 86
end of every man's, 632
flaming some old, 1004
for peacocks apes and ivory, 777
for unity, the, 1253
her for her state's sake, 133
imp of blind, 780
inexpressible, 689
is a perpetual rack, 123
is not mortal, what you, 1101
is the wish joy may come, 312
kindle soft, 176
lineaments of gratified, 282
liveth not in fierce, 307
more love and knowledge, 48
nearer to the heart's, 471
nothing so much, we, 1103
of fame and love of truth, 471
of glory clings longer, 1122
of knowledge, 669
of knowledge in excess, 110
of life prolongs it, 359
of power in excess, 110
of receiving greater benefits, 200, 1159
of the moth for the star, 368
peace, who would, 268
poet's, 927
Desire, prayer is the soul's sincere, 430
sated, 776
satisfied of your, 1081
shall fail, 1236
shining with, 1075
should outlive performance, 65
sick with, 793
silence of, 439
small beer, 64
soul's sincere, 306
tasted of, 868
the dead should be near, 468
to appear natural, 1159
to communicate, man's painful, 1024
to confine our words, 145
to learn, want the, 563
to live again, live to, 1197
to live went out to death, 903
to move in harmony, 563
to purchase, 55
to quench the fierce, 586
to take medicine, 694
universal innate, 614
wayfarer, 755
we may be better strangers, 50
whence this fond, 195
which of us has his, 482
works of, 783
Desires, army of the world's, 40
as warm as ours, 260
but acts not, he who, 281
friend of man, 546
heart's, be with you, 48
nameless, 771
of the mind, 112
sordid hopes and vain, 345
to live long, every man, 191
to make the people happy, 397
wild and weak, 900
Desired, it is that which I, 1252
more to be, than gold, 1229
Desirous to commit to memory, they that are, 1251
Desist, ask leave to, 147
Desks, stick close to your, 623
Desk's dead wood, 325
Desolate chasm, in some, 969
creatures on the earth, 430
heart, cold on my, 418
islands, literature suited to, 526
no one so utterly, 434
out in the cold, 965
sands eternal moan, on its, 503
streams, sitting by, 676
wind-swept space, 620
Desolated years, broken hearts and, 593
Desolating pestilence, like a, 368
Desolation, abomination of, 1242
and dim night, silence and, 459
Babylon in all its, 1042
demonstrating a careless, 50
earth knows no, 575
feats enlink'd to waste and, 66
foe's, 332
fold your map of, 1028
full of sweet, 385
intellectual, 1187
o'er my heart's, 507
which they call peace, 1122
De Soto sleeps, grave where, 1047
Despair, bawl out their strange, 1008
comfort in, 279
conscience wakes, 151
contentment within, 771
demon of, 754
doubt is brother-devil to, 675
endure my own, 189
Despair, fiercer by, 149
final hope is flat, 149
for glory or, 395
for Johnny-head-in-air, 1036
from hope and from, 219
from the depth of some divine, 466
Giant, 172
gives comfort in, 69
heaven in hell's, 281
hope is ever livelier than, 669
hurried question of, 356
if the German people, 1214
in vain sits brooding, 292
infinite, 151
is personal, 1027
last time we met was in utter, 561
master my, 411
message of, 327
midnights of, 920
my ending is, 33
nympholepsy of some fond, 354
of doing some goodly thing, 512
of ever being rich, those who, 1120
or hope, texts of, 525
parent of, 385
poet of, 926
seldom comes with the first shock, 494
so I never quite, 567
sun sets on, 565
the twin-born of devotion, 632
to get in, birds without, 128
to reach, others' toils, 190
warder is, 723
wasting in, 132
whence groweth this, 987
where reason would, 239
where seraphs might, 352
winter of, 497
winter's gray, 692
Despatch is the soul of business, 222
Despatchful looks, 153
Desperadoes, buffler an' the, 937
Desperate cure for desperate disease, 1086
cures to desperate ills applied, 175
disease a desperate cure, 1143
grown, diseases, 96
part, acting a silent and, 533
steps, beware of, 267
the joy, 346
thing, marriage is a, 130
Desperation, drive men to, 855
Despicable act of felony, 1181
enemies, take notice of, 1076
Despise a tailless man, 665
education, only the ignorant, 1103
himself, capacity to, 770
money, poets are people who, 751
not thy mother when she is old, 1234
people whom we most, 498
the little things, don't, 578
what is most useful, we often, 1076
what you cannot get, easy to, 1076
Despises, cannot wage war where one, 1197
husband frae the wife, 287
me because I live in an alley, 118
Despised flowery oratory, 200
old man, weak and, 98
poet, 423

Despised, poor agent, 75
  the day, for who hath, 1240
Despite, no, thine honor smite, 789
  those titles power and pelf, 307
Despoilers of the many, 1177
Despond, slough of, 171
Despondency and madness, 297
Desponding view of the present, 400
Despot doesn't fear eloquent writers, 1015
Despots, democracies as against, 277
Destine for their tools, those they, 727
Destines for their heart, corruption, 145
Destined to live three thousand years, 1124
Destinies, according to Fates and, 45
  anthem of the, 443
  bind our, 425
  heavy-fisted, 944
  presides over, 947
Destiny, a kind of heavenly, 298
  a strange, 651
  controlling their, 283
  dread heights of, 690
  exercises its influence, our, 1194
  field of, 441
  football of, 551
  great hour of, 942
  hanging and wiving goes by, 45
  has more resources, 716
  manifest, 518
  marriage and hanging go by, 125
  match with, for beers, 778
  new summons of, 997
  of mankind not decided by computation, 850
  of men, marks the, 395
  of the free republics of America, 529
  of this remarkable man, 398
  one country one, 340
  reap a, 1066
  rendezvous with, 915
  scales of, 1212
  shady leaves of, 165
  waiteth, 1078
  wedding is, 12
Destinye, never man's, 255
Destiny's sea, launch us on, 363
Destitute lady, orphan or, 394
Destitution of morning callers, 312
Destroy a blade of grass, when you, 844
  a breath may, 250
  all error, progress will, 549
  doth the winged life, 281
  institutions, sought to, 535
  labour of the gods, 212
  my truest self in you, 936
  one to, is murder, 203
  the eye of another, if a man, 1073
  their dust, though ye, 364
  their paradise, 243
  whoever seeks to turn, 1036
  whom fortune wishes to, 1105
  whom God wishes to, 175, 1083
  whom the gods would, 175
Destroys a good book, he who, 163
  their mind, first, 175
Destroyed by thought, 262
  Carthage ought to be, 1113
  or flourish, nations are, 282
  things violently, 295
Destroyers are lit up, 1052
Destroying, fighting still and still, 176
Destruction and barbarism will be victors, 1210
  and contempt, utter, 1048
  ice is also great for, 868
  lurks within the poisonous dose, 226
  means of, hitherto unknown, 930
  means of our own, 1077
  of a religion, 1212
  of our world, 449
  of the Hitlerite regime, 1208
  of this proud nation, 1209
  pride goeth before, 1233
  startles at, 195
  that wasteth at noonday, 1231
  utter, their going from us, 1250
  way that leadeth to, 1240
  world and heavens not subject to, 1107
Destruction's reach, out of, 647
Destructive, damnable deceitful woman, 185
  man, smiling, 186
Desuetude, innocuous, 627
Desultory, give up being, 1124
Detail, each, seen to, 670
  frittered away by, 514
Detain me an hour from you, 198
Detect, lose it in the moment you, 209
Detecting the exact quality of strength, 727
Detection, in May escaped, 493
Detectives, doubts are private, 1033
  shall well and truly detect crimes, 989
Deteriorated, missed his way and, 1195
Determination, unalterable, 340
Determine, men, 124
  whatever philosophy may, 235
  which is me, 719
Determines, or rather indicates his fate, 514
Determined mind, to soften the, 1019
  not to do it, so long is he, 1163
  to know beans, I was, 515
Detest all associations, I, 400
  all change, I, 484
  phrases I, 747
  the offence, 216
Detestable, how much, expressed in glitter, 461
Detestation of the high, 497
Detested travelling, always, 990
Detraction, scared by, 716
  stirs no sigh, chill, 651
  will not suffer it, 63
Detractions, happy they that hear their, 39
Development, uneven economic and political, 1202
Deviates into sense, Shadwell never, 175
Device, banner with the strange, 434
  that is our, 106
Devices, blue-print, 1034
Devil a chapel hath raised, 126
  always builds a chapel, 187
  and all his works, 1253
  at everything, 1151
  black as the, 1174
  brook'd the eternal, 81
  builds a chapel hard by, 138
  can cite Scripture, 44
  defy the, 55
Devil devised forgetfulness, 774
  did grin, 316
  dream of the, 351
  dressed, how was the, 321
  drives, needs must when, 1141
  drives, whom the, 1152
  drove them, as if the, 1141
  dwells in, place the, 144
  eat with the, 8, 16
  enters the prompter's box, 874
  every man was God or, 174
  for all, 125
  give the, his due, 61, 1149
  God or, every man was, 174
  hath not an arrow, 361
  have all the good tunes, 274
  he's a very, 55
  is a gentleman, 99, 367
  is asleep, 719
  is gone a-walking, 321
  is the author of confusion, 126
  laugh, always makes the, 559
  let the, wear black, 94
  let us call thee, 101
  looks less terrible, 698
  match for the, 1009
  may take the hindmost, 142, 322
  must be in that jackdaw, 351
  resist the, 1248
  said then, 316
  saint when most I play the, 71
  sarcasm the language of the, 379
  sends cooks, 127, 243
  shame the, 62, 235, 1141, 1155
  splashing and plunging like a, 241
  stood, abashed the, 153
  sugar o'er the, himself, 93
  synonym for the, 397
  take the hindmost, 142
  talk of the, 319
  tell truth and shame the, 62
  the world the flesh and the, 1253
  to pay, godlike in giving, 334
  was ringing his knell, 321
  when thou wast made a, 127
  whispered behind the leaves, 780
  whom the, drives, 17, 53
  will have a chapel, 126
  your adversary the, 1249
Devils, Lord transformed to, 3
  more, than vast hell can hold, 43
Devil's back, got over the, 1141, 1167
  leavings, sacrifice of, 217
  luck for folk as poor, 796
  madness war, 874
Devil-and-all to pay, 1152
Devilish deeds, excused his, 152
  sly, tough and, 496
Devious means, reaches by, 893
  ways, retreat down, 884
Devise, brain may, laws, 44
  did my death, 136
  some scheme of life, 945
  wit, 41
Devised, no plan is, 1103
  to set a gloss on deeds, 80
Deviseth his way, a man's heart, 1233
Devizes, we marched from, 1036
Devocion, farewel my, 4
Devon combe, cowslips from a, 778
  if the Dons sight, 765
  man, Drake he was a, 765
  seas, ruled the, 765
Devonshire lane, marriage like a, 333
  shrimpers, learned from, 599
Devote to love and truth, lives, 522
Devoted woman, love of a, 608

Devotee of the gospel of getting on, 720
Devotees, no genuine, 343
Devotion, despair the twin-born of, 632
  gave the last full measure of, 456
  ignorance is mother of, 126
  ignorance mother of, 178
  object of universal, 343
  of a lifetime, 724
  respects piety and, 403
  solemn acts of, 268
  still prayer of, 336
  that sweet look of, 645
  to anything, capable of, 645
  to business, perpetual, 704
  to something afar, 368
  to virtue arises from sated desire, 776
Devotion's visage, 93
Devotional as that of Mother, 460
Devour me, threatening to, 151
  seeking whom he may, 1249
  the treacherous bait, 39
Devoured the small, the great ones, 170
Devouring of the weak by the strong, 580
Devoutly to be wish'd, consummation, 93
Dew and glory love and truth, 892
  and shade, blessings of, 712
  as sunlight drinketh, 462
  as the sun drew the morning, 175
  bespangling herbe and tree, 134
  bright with autumn, 372
  chaste as morning, 202
  cumbers, at mid-day the, 652
  dashed the, from the heath-flower, 308
  debauchee of, 584
  diaphane, 432
  draught of bitter, 730
  drenched with, 839
  eye dissolved in, 269
  faded like the morning, 327
  fall of, 719
  fed it with silver, 368
  gently drinking up the, 625
  ghastly, 464
  he brings cool, 444
  holds its, 817
  infant, 178
  is full of heavenly love, 696
  mists of silver, 367
  morn set a-sparkle, 493
  not think we dew, I, 660
  of sleep, timely, 152
  of slumber, honey-heavy, 82
  of the cornfield, in the, 668
  of thy youth, thou hast the, 1231
  of yon high eastern hill, 89
  of youth, liquid, 90
  on his thin robe, 328
  on the face of the dead, 569
  on the mountain, like, 308
  resolve itself into, 89
  said I, 935
  sea of, 699
  shed a honeyed, 1073
  silence of the hours of, 691
  under the sod and the, 571
  upon a thought, like, 359
  was on the lawn, 919
  wet by the, 698
  wombe of morning, 24
Dews, impearled with Himalayan, 735
  mother of, 224
  no twilight, his wrath allay, 309
  of solace, 698
Dews of summer nights, 269
  of the evening, 222
  on white silence, fall like, 950
  stored in the, 1015
  were falling, ere the early, 540
Dew-damp sands, on the, 875
Dewdrop, a fragile, 384
  daisy protects the, 305
  from the lion's mane, 75
  gleaming in the, 512
  on the rose, like the, 309
  starlight and, are waiting, 568
  there's a woman like a, 487
  time's corrosive, 564
Dewdrops which the sun impearls, 153
Dewey feel discouraged, 660
  was the admiral, 660
  was the morning, 660
  were the regent's eyes, 660
Dewless, autumn sheaves are, 580
Dew-washed and discharged air, 1033
Dewy eve, from noon to, 149
  freshness fills the silent air, 322
  morn is up again, 353
  morn to dewy night, from, 608
  morning throws pearly drops, 707
  shadows creep, 800
  wet with pleasant duty, 572
  wings, shakes his, 146
Dhrains, underneath the, 835
Dhrames always go by contrairies, 389
  and not slape, 389
Diabolical knowledge, 277
Diadem of snow, 357
Diadems and fagots, bring, 410
Dial, drew a, from his poke, 49
  figures on a, 506
  finger that turns the, 930
  takes no note of clouded hours, 330
  to the sun, true as the, 143
  turn the, 1000
Dialect and different skill, 109
  Babylonish, 141
Dialecticians, ancient, 427
Dialogue, hear the wooden, 75
Dialogues, Plato's, 1115
Diamond cut diamond, 132
  Dante brought to Beatrice, 680
  dawns are set in rings, 572
  Diamond, O, 1039
  form, of, 266
  great rough, 222
  has become notoriously common, 1198
  in the sky, like a, 345
  is the crystalline revelator, 432
  me no diamonds, 1056
  most excellent, from the rock, 145
  star, pinned with a single, 389
  studibus, wore a, 903
  tooth more valuable than, 1149
  with the point of a, 1238
Diamonds, acres of, 665
  bright as young, 178
  drips with, 1002
  not deck'd with, 70
Dian, temple of, 1068
Dian's temple, hangs on, 76
Diana, burnt the temple of, 145
  of the Ephesians, great is, 1244
  poet reciting to Lady, 1028
  shows, her legs were such, 134
Diana's foresters, 60
Diapason closing full in man, 176
Diaphane dew, in the, 432
Diarist, delightful old, 637
Diary, life of every man is a, 750
  we all carry, memory the, 724
Dice, take the, as they fall, 1082
  were human bones, 357
Dicers' oaths, false as, 95
Dick me no Dicks, 1056
Dickens, none else can equal, 797
  what the, 34
Dictate of common sense, this, 226
Dictator, German, has victuals served course by course, 848
Dictators ride to and fro, 848
Dictatorship, messenger brought him the, 1109
Diction, don of, 938
Dictionaries are like watches, 238
  writers of, 232
Dictionary can be called a grammar, than a, 403
  English, as reading-matter, 842
  lesser love's whole, 1036
  no such literature as a, 694
  words, 319
Did, danced his, 992
  for them both, he, 942
  her wrong, Lucrece swears he, 107
  it for the best, he, 747
  its loudest day and night, 868
  me yeoman's service, 97
  nothing in particular, 623
  nothing, inwardly, 948
  the best, he, 29
  what he endured no less than what he, 573
  with every cent, what he, 868
Diddle, we take it is dee, 634
Didn't, sang his, 992
Die a bachelor, 39
  a dry death, 32
  alike on land or sea, 681
  all alone we, 365
  all, remember that we, 1250
  all shall, 65
  all that live must, 89
  along the coast, people can't, 497
  an American, I shall, 342
  and go we know not where, 36
  as much beauty as could, 119
  as my fathers died, 631
  as they have lived, 330
  at sea, God bless them all who, 693
  at the height of a man's career, 849
  at the top, I shall, 192
  away, man perceives it, 301
  Baptis' till I, 733
  bear to live or dare to, 208
  because a woman's fair, 132
  before his day, 255
  before I wake, 1057
  before they come to, 844
  being born to, 113
  better, how can man, 400
  blossom but to, 561
  broke the, 356
  but first I have possessed, 355
  but once, a man can, 65
  but once to save our country, 195
  by famine, they that, 187
  by inches, they that die by famine, 187
  by negligence and silence, 237
  cease to, by dying, 128
  come down and, 656
  content, we who rest here, 1076
  cowards fear to, 22
  day when I must, 577
  dead don't, 932

Die, death thou shalt not, 118
  deeds doe, 25
  did not wish to, 1002
  do anything but, 325
  does not, but still remains, 822
  drinking in an inn, 1038
  driven against the wall, 758
  drunken, let me, 908
  ere she shall grieve, I will, 132
  ere the winter comes I, 888
  fast enough, men, 1166
  fear to live or, 409
  feel that you will, 777
  few, and none resign, 274
  fight ye till I, 447
  fighting, cocks that would, 1118
  first, the good, 302, 1093
  fittest place where man can, 511
  for a haughty hizzie, 285
  for beauty, 409
  for, face that a man might, 490
  for fatherland, 1098
  for her is serving Thee, to, 451
  for love, 53
  for our country, bliss to, 219
  for wrongs not hers, 906
  free men, we will, 274
  freedom or leave to, 552
  gladly, 703
  going home to, 1035
  grow old at night and, 1119
  heavenly days that cannot, 296
  here in a rage, 191
  I believe if I should, 626
  I change but I cannot, 366
  I must, 1038
  I shall not wholly, 1099
  I was sorry to see him, 1066
  if a man, shall he live again, 1228
  if I should, think only this, 945
  if it were now to, 1094
  ignorant, one man, 380
  in bed, if they seldom, 683
  in bed we, 1158
  in, choose a place to, 242
  in his appointed time, must, 965
  in part, we, 223
  in the eye of nature, 296
  in the last ditch, 1038
  in yon rich sky, 466
  informs me I shall never, 195
  is a debt we must all discharge, to, 135
  is cast, 396, 1115
  is gain, to, 1247
  it was sure to, 338
  knowledge merely helps us to, 1200
  let us do or, 127, 286
  like a dog, you will, 1011
  like Douglas, 248
  like Hector in the field, 438
  like men, let us, 447
  live or, survive or perish, 340
  lonely want retired to, 231
  long before men, 959
  look about us and to, 206
  lot of man but once to, 135
  lot of man to suffer and to, 220
  love like ours can never, 776
  love's old songs shall never, 600
  loving their enemies, 573
  man thou shalt never, 350
  many times, cowards, 82
  merely of the mulligrubs, 1157
  more deaths than one, 722
  must couple or must, 545
  names that were not born to, 363
  never lived and so can never, 943
Die, never to be old or, 1081
  no young man believes he shall, 330
  nobly for their country, 76
  not all of death to, 306
  not one is willing to, 1082
  not poor Death, 118
  not so far to, 696
  not sweet to, 966
  not though I, 633
  not willingly let it, 162
  now the poet can not, 465
  obscurely, to, 961
  of a rose in aromatic pain, 207
  of their remedies, 1162
  old men must, 472
  on our feet, 916
  or rest at last, 367
  out, fighting races don't, 683
  proudly, one should, 759
  rather than surrender, 1013
  regret can, 469
  rich, 237
  rich, live like a wretch and, 123
  root hog or, 1016
  see London once ere I, 65
  self-consuming, 686
  shall have no sorrow to, 880
  so much leisure as to, 1118
  so very hard to, 1002
  speak or, 66
  stand the hazard of the, 72
  still searching, thus we, 818
  sun himself must, 328
  swan-like let me sing and, 45
  sweet and fitting to, 1011
  take the chance or, 1014
  taught me how to, 405
  taught us how to, 205
  teach him how to, 268
  teach men to, 1142
  that can bequeath, does not, 822
  the death of the righteous, 1225
  these things can never, 666
  they sin who tell us love can, 322
  thing we love must, 492
  those who bravely, 217
  to, is different, 535
  to, is landing on some silent shore, 187
  to live in hearts is not to, 328
  to make men free, let us, 522
  to save charges, 123
  to the base contempts, 900
  to the little hatreds, 900
  to, to sleep no more, 93
  toil and lowly, 907
  to-morrow we, 1243
  to-morrow we shall, 1237
  to-night, if I should, 680, 729
  unknown, 216
  unlamented let me, 216
  unwitting of the day, 604
  wandering on as loth to, 304
  we must, 70
  we must be free or, 298
  we who are about to, 438
  we with the sun, 575
  went to, 998
  when for the truth he ought to, 410
  when good men, 1083
  when I come to, 961
  when the brains were out, 87
  when the dream is past, 428
  who would wish to, 407
  with all their music in them, 451
  with dead desire, 307
  with harness on our back, 88
  with honour, to, 759
  with the year, roses must, 666
Die with you, wisdom shall, 1228
  without benefit of clergy, 832
  without or this or that, 210
  without thee I dare not, 365
  young at whatever age, 1012
  young, whom gods love, 360
Dies a wave along the shore, 273
  among his worshippers, 373
  an honest fellow, 127
  and is buried with them, 1083
  and makes no sign, 69
  and so he, 935
  artist never, 591
  at every word, reputation, 212
  cry not when his father, 238
  daisy never, 305
  ere he knows it, high man, 487
  for man, where he, 511
  for shame, a nightingale, 123
  having seen him, 220
  he that, pays all debts, 33
  how soon he, 231
  in agonies, small talk, 367
  in youth, whom gods favour, 302, 1093
  like the dolphin, day, 354
  matters not how a man, 235
  noblest lives and noblest, 544
  nothing, but something mourns, 359
  old men know when an old man, 1022
  person who does one thing better, 331
  she dies, if she, 660
  something in us never, 286
  the same, 201
  the sea-fowl and the shark, 401
  when a great man, 438
  when a man, his glory dies, 1074
  when honor, 442
  when the heart is whole, 980
  when the poet, 307
Died after the snow had melted, 814
  as cattle, 987
  as one that had been studied, 84
  at Azan, he who, 596
  away in hollow murmurs, 248
  before the god of love was born, 117
  before the god Success was born, 978
  content, I might have, 562
  far away before his time, who, 764
  feature headed, 897
  for, it has been, 773
  for men, on a man that, 639
  for thee, would God I had, 1226
  full of honor and years, 431
  he, and so, 631
  he sang one song and, 684
  heroes as great have, 219
  house where none has, 639
  if I had thought thou couldst have, 364
  in bed, one and all they, 610
  in bitter pains, 591
  in glory and peace, 374
  in harness, he, 852
  in my boots, 1006
  in virtue's cause, 76
  knew that he had, 926
  last night, I only, 620
  like a wise man, 1158
  like it might be today, 941
  liked it not and, 114
  little boy that, 580
  maintaining right of way, 1058
  men have, from time to time, 51

Died not for flag nor king, 998
  not knowing how the day had gone, 836
  of laughter, no one ever, 834
  o' Wednesday, he that, 63, 604
  of no distemper, 178
  of the bite, scorpion, 254
  on the prairie, 891
  overwhelmed in the strife, 533
  person who has, 939
  quietly in his bed, 577
  sleeping when she, 390
  the dog it was that, 254
  there a natural death, 867
  to keep the past, 525
  to learn, sages of the earth, 626
  to make men holy, 522
  to make verse free, 928
  to prove the charm of poetry, 304
  to save their country, 847
  two days before, who had, 876
  until he, 818
  when I, the neighbors came, 630
  when the old man, 601
  where none old or young has, 639
  without a rood his own, 481
  years ago very old, 600
  young, promising people who, 843
Diet, be sober in your, 221
  Doctor, 192
  ill, was the mother, 138
  oft with gods doth, 160
  prescribed by doctors, 1091
  spare, is the cause love lasts, 163
  temperate, 1100
  traceable to, 971
Dieth, every noble deed, 1079
  voice that never, 1079
Dieu mésure le froid, 138, 242
Diff'ence foller, den de, 682
Differ, agreed to, 321
  as heaven and earth, men, 470
  in their mountains, 868
  though all things, 216
  when doctors, who decides, 544
  when we, 1159
Difference between a dog and a man, 615
  between one man and another, 721
  between wise person and fool, 1094
  distinction without a, 229
  is droll, 879
  lies in the degree, 1165
  lies in two little words, 1042
  made all the, 867
  of opinion, 1089
  of opinion makes horse races, 616
  of purpose between Almighty and them, 457
  of soil and climate, 295
  then where's the, 504
  to me, oh the, 296
  too trivial the, 938
  wear your rue with a, 96
  what is the, 124
Differences are trivial, 234
Different branches of arithmetic, 598
  dish, each scene a, 200
  everything is, 894
  from what any one supposed, 535
  God, knows a, 878
  like but oh how, 300
  manners worse than different souls, 803
Different name, each heart recalled a, 565
  name for conversation, 241
  owners at sunrise, 1029
Difficile, Latin was no more, 141
Difficult as they are rare, as, 1164
  but it may be found, nothing so, 1095
  novel and immensely, 1070
  this is the most, 793
  to be emphatic, 582
  to class them separately, 271
  to design, many things, 232
  to know one's self, 1127
  to make a man miserable, 456
  to please, not, 811
  to read, all poetry is, 491
  to stay a moral infection, 497
  we do immediately, the, 1069
  when done with reluctance, 1095
  world, 685
  world for practical people, 946
Difficulties, advice of a man in, 1078
  and dangers of this earthly life, 606
  even mind in, 399
  knowledge under, 331
  outward, to wrestle with, 1143
  show what men are, 1122
Difficulty and danger, moment of, 1060
  daunted by no, 483
  in life is the choice, 709
  in saying no, 318
  pluck takes us into a, 545
Diffuse their balmy sweets, 252
Diffused knowledge, 290
Diffusion of printed matter, 1192
  of virtue, wider, 572
Dig and delve in nice clean dirt, 761
  and heap, we, 546
  deep in marshes old, 879
  'em in the fall, when we, 1063
  it out with an iron bar, 502
  my life deep enough, 879
  the grave and let me die, 703
  they that, with death depart, 575
  up rhymes, 1034
Digest, able to, 191
  divine, to, 493, 753
  inwardly, 1253
  more beliefs than man can, 741
  of anarchy, 260
  some writers cannot them, 29
  something to, 885
  words no virtue can, 32
Digests experiences like meats, 1196
Digested, before an affliction is, 241
  relished and, 1142
  some books to be chewed and, 111
Digesting, peace is happiness, 1183
Digestion, from pure, bred, 153
  give me a good, 885
  God on side of best, 885
  gratitude for a good, 1196
  ill of, 310
  importance of a good, 727
  in, sour, 59
  question about my, 655
  wait on appetite, good, 87
Digestions, unquiet meals make ill, 38
Digger, deep-toned voice of the, 1063
Diggeth a pit, whoso, 1234
Diggy, diggy but no meat, 689
Dight, storied windows richly, 161
Dignified look, Cardinal rose with a, 351
  vice by action, 78
Dignities of earth, beyond all, 862
  peace above all earthly, 73
Dignity and honour, received with, 1114
  and kindness shall not perish, 1016
  and proportion, proper, 1125
  conciliate with, 240
  in tilling a field, 734
  of crimes, reach the, 275
  of history, 200, 229, 400
  of man, only true, 770
  of truth, 118
  Washingtonian, 619
Digression, began a lang, 285
Dilemma, horns of my, 241
Diligence and skill, impossible to, 232
  best of me is, 98
  keep thy heart with all, 1232
  mother of good fortune, 1156
  with the same, 118
Diligent dispensation of pleasure, 344
  in his business, 1234
Dim and joyless, paradise, 338
  and yet so familiar, 766
  beautifully, 941
  beauty at the heart of things, 754
  blue hills of dream, 717
  dominions, raven from the, 418
  eclipse, in, 149
  halls of night, 418
  hope's star grows, 405
  monument where Tybalt lies, 80
  or ravel, no power shall, 981
  Plutonian shore, 658
  religious light, 161
  spot, smoke and stir of this, 157
  uncertain sight, in his, 838
  with age, sun shall grow, 195
  with looking for some star, 484
  with rust, brightest blade grows, 453
  with the dimness of old eyes, 930
  world of clouding cares, 574
Dims her way, shadow, 336
Dim-discovered ships, 224
Dimensions, hath not a Jew, 45
  in his grand, 935
  of a man's self, 324
Dimes and dollars, 560
Dime's worth of something, 907
Diminished heads, stars hide their, 151
  rays, hide your, 210
Diminution of our claims, 1188
Dimmed and gone, eyes now, 336
  the ether blue, 382
  the light of heaven, 709
Dimmer in the eyes, I'm growing, 509
Dimmycratic party ain't on speakin' terms, 802
Dimness, faints into, 356
  of old eyes, wistful, 930
  of sight came over many, 247
  smoke and talk, candled, 963
Dimple, baby's, 522
  he calls it a, 697
Dimples stick in, 697
Dimpled chin, pretty page with, 481
  darling, dear little, 604
  drop, in every, 772
Dimpling all the way, 213
Dim-seen track-mark, 1080

Din and riot, hater of, 445
  crowded tavern's, 853
  of all their wars, 923
  of arms and clamours of a venal press, 478
  of its loud life, 443
  of town, all the, 674
  of turmoil hinder, nor, 725
  of war, amid the, 513
  that's made in praising Verdi, 593
Dine and dress, let the world go, 406
  at ten, sup at six, to, 1184
  has enough when he would, 504
  that jurymen may, 212
  to dress to call to, 736
  when he sat down to, 847
  with some men, going to, 865
Dines with Lucullus, Lucullus, 1113
Dined, home and, 181
  to-day, I have, 313
  upon cold meat, 182
Dinero, no tengo, 946
Diners-out from whom we guard our spoons, 401
Dingle, far down the dusky, 618
Dingy days, danced along the, 584
Dining and dancing begin, ere, 1023
  live without, 592
  upon Saturday as upon Sunday, 126
  while they thought of, 252
Dinkey-bird goes singing, 699
Dinner among the old soakers, 181
  bell, tocsin of the soul, 360
  change for, 990
  cooking, for someone she loves, 1018
  good enough, 234
  I can't come home to, 198
  is in sight, when no, 599
  lubricates business, 275
  man thinks of his, 361
  much depends on, 361
  of herbs, 1233
  speeches tire me, 601
  take a nap after, 236
  talk, 751
  write with no, 959
Dinners, Amphitryon who gives, 1161
  fish, 164
  were precarious things, 323
  world visits his, 1161
Dinner-bell is a sound of ruth, 599
Dinner-time fur some folks, 599
Dinosaur, behold the mighty, 800
Dinosaurs of thought, 855
Dinotherium wandered by, 664
Diogenes a little before his death, 1119
  and Alexander, 1114
  lighted a candle in the day-time, 1130
  praised those about to marry, 1130
  struck the father, 125
  were I not Alexander I would be, 1120
Dionysius of Halicarnassus, 200
Dip down from some hill-top, 918
  she tuk her, 375
  so silently into the sea, 570
  their wings in tears, 468
Dips, sun's rim, 315
Diplomacy begun, what, 644
  ceremonial of, 419
  dollar, 1054
  is to do and say, 945
Diplomacy made of such stuff, 896
Diplomat, dead, 1032
  how do you know I am a, 1201
  sits in silence, 999
  will launch a heedless word, 728
Diplomats, women and crabs, 640
Diplomat's soul, in a, 896
Diplomatic name for law of the jungle, 975
Dipped and drank their fill, 732
Dipper, long-handled, 661
Dipping oar, soft moves the, 288
Dirce in one boat, 326
Dire effects from civil discord, 195
  need, hour of, 663
  offence from amorous causes, 212
  revenge these redmen planned, 714
  was the noise of conflict, 153
Direct and honest, to be, 103
  lie, 51
  revealings, with its, 698
  understanding to, 270
Directs the storm, 194, 215
Directed unerringly to you, 537
Direction, all chance, 207
  I cannot leave you my, 406
  in which education starts a man, 1088
  of his dreams, in the, 515
  of public affairs, part in, 1190
Directions, moving in opposite, 313
Direful and distressed, visions, 796
  spring of woes, 218
Direst fate, grappling with, 536
Dirge for her the doubly dead, 460
  in marriage, 89
  is sung by forms unseen, 247
Dirges, singers chanting, 554
Dirt and the dross, 856
  faithless leather met the, 203
  forms of, 112
  loss of wealth is loss of, 11
  nice clean, 761
  was trumps, if, 325
Dirty fingers soil no gold, 395
  linen to wash, 1167
  places, passes through, 112
  too, a poor lot and, 866
  trick department, our, 912
  work at the crossroads, 1053
  work, do his, 964
Disabused, by himself abused or, 207
Disadvantages of reading books about scenery, 542
Disagree, fated always to, 802
  in faith and hope, world will, 208
  when doctors, 210
  who shall decide when doctors, 544
  with them, if any, 1014
Disagreeable man, such a, 623
  more, to say than do, 1115
  truth, speak a, 1171
Disallow thee to be a competent judge, 139
Disappear, evil tends to, 536, 581
  in deserts of barren sand, 378
  in the darkness, 625
Disappoint a continent, one cannot, 612
  myself, may not, 514
Disappointed, he shall never be, 220
  they shall not be, 220, 272
  tide, 585
  unaneled, 91
  woman, fury of a, 193
Disappointment and regret, 309
  feeling of, 324
  follow, lest, 395
  love's, endears, 493
  of manhood, 420
  parent of despair, 385
  trips you up, when, 901
  we endure, no, 507
Disappointments, too familiar with, 455
Disapprobation, imagined approbation or, 448
Disapprove of what you say, I, 1168
Disapproves that care, 162
Disarming grace, 1001
Disarray, on, it lays its wing, 865
Disaster and ill fortune, in times of, 1114
  and ruin, proximity of, 848
  charging on the fever chart, 1036
  followed fast and faster, 460
  occasions and not causes of, 734
  sully this ecstasy with, 1094
  to ward off, 747
Disasters have their use, 590
  middle station had fewest, 187
  trace the day's, 251
  weary with, 86
Disastrous chances, spake of most, 100
  end, born to, 26
  night, falling in, 477
  pledges, for all, 936
  twilight, 149
Disbelief in great men, 380
Discarded, things, excel, 1100
Discern all we have built, 546
  infinite passion, only I, 486
  what can we, 114
  what sages have died to learn, 626
  with this clear eye, 514
Discerns the good, only the good, 429
Discerning, liquor gives genus a better, 253
Discharge, debt we must all, 135
  in that war, there is no, 1235
  in the war, no, 782
  produce debt instead of, 203
Discharged air of tears, 1033
  at once indebted and, 151
  with greater ease than made, 135
Discharging less than tenth part, 75
Disciple, he will have no, 393
  named Tabitha, 1244
Disciples, apostles and, 124
  devout both gaze and adore, 595
Discipline, fight with passion and, 1214
  no, without pain, 741
  of shrews, under the, 344
Disciplines of war, 66
Disciplined inaction, 290
Disclose alone the poet's numbers, 292
  seek his merits to, 245
Disclosed a horrid chasm, 200
  before their buttons be, 90
Discobolus standeth, 614
Discomforts that will accompany my being blind, 183
Disconnected accidents, tissue of, 1191
Disconsolate, a Peri stood, 337
Discontent, adventures of his, 951
  candid, 646
  divine, 524
  first step in progress, 724

Discontent, hang the head as, 121
  want and, 144
  wast long nights in pensive, 25
  winter of our, 71
Discontented, every one that was, 1226
  mourner, many a, 667
  strife, stirs of, 121
  with the divine discontent, 524
Discontinued labor, danger of, 1183
Discord, age of, 68
  all, harmony, 207
  all your danger is in, 436
  brayed horrible, 153
  dire effects from civil, 195
  music must investigate, 1115
  what, follows, 75
Discords into peace, waving all, 558
  straining harsh, 80
Discordant, factious and, 344
  harmony of circumstances, 260
  life, echo from our, 564
  powers, struggle of, 260
  sound, drum's, 261
Discourage love of study, tends to, 899
Discouraging word, seldom heard a 1046
Discourse and speeches, men's, 111
  bid me, 106
  excellent dumb, 33
  good company and good, 140
  hath been as sugar, 59
  is of death, everybody's, 182
  man's, 1111
  of elders, 1250
  of reason, beast that wants, 90
  rather hear thy, 125
  rather than he will not, 120
  so sweet and voluble is his, 41
  such large, 96
  Sydneian showers of sweet, 165
  tongue so varied in, 326
  where two, 1083
Discourses, woes shall serve for sweet, 80
Discourtesy, holding it as a gross, 1014
Discover concealed beauties of a writer, 196
  how much you care, 784
  only what concerns us, 1200
  that I had not lived, 514
  what she may then, 819
Discovers every ornamental cloud, 196
Discovered himself, dramatist who, 825
  how easily murder is, 77
  readiness to stray far, 728
  that he is not wise, who has, 1104
  to be kind, never have, 951
Discovery, every succeeding scientific, 1003
  joy of a great, 1203
  knowledge of their own, 1018
  made a great, 1002
  of divine truths, 200
  still to be made in literature, 377
Discreet, too, to run amuck, 213
Discreetly blot, 146
  sonorous, 767
Discretion, fair woman without, 1233
  in giving and taking, 1195
  in man not too young, 1121
  is the better part of valour, 63
  of speech, 111
  philosophy is nothing but, 130
Discretion tested by a hundred secrets, 702
  the best part of valour, 131
  thou art a jewel, 1053
Discriminating sight, 293
Discrimination is a protection of the incompetent, 762
Discuss it freely, when they, 398
Discussed with buoyant hearts, 698
Discussion, family, 582
Discussions part of all political, 775
Disdain, in patient deep, 547
  Lady, 38
Disdainful smile, hear with a, 244
Disdainfully of death, think not, 1126
Disease and death, interest in, 1206
  as physician observes the, 118
  call bad rhyming a, 214
  complicated and chronic, 1112
  desperate, desperate cure, 1086, 1143
  each season has its own, 342
  father of a, 138
  I recommend for plain, 1005
  Ireland a fatal, 709
  life is a, 721
  medicine has to examine, 1115
  my self, recover from the, 948
  names for my, 905
  new and smart, 838
  of an evil conscience, 450
  of modern life, strange, 547
  of not listening, 64
  of talking, 120
  of thought, spring from, 461
  of which old men sicken, 116
  remedy is worse than the, 110
  remedy too strong for the, 1081
  shapes of foul, 469
  some remedies worse than the, 1102
  that minor chord, 718
  that must subdue, 208
  this long, my life, 213
  tyranny becomes a, 1189
Diseases crucify the soul of man, 123
  desperate grown, 96
  enter there, 136
  extreme remedies for extreme, 1086
  new-fangled names to, 1088
  not enumerated among, 1164
  number of, disgrace to mankind, 1166
  of the mind, among all, 198
  of those directing the young, 880
  physicians catch, themselves, 124
  sovereign remedy to all, 125
  unbidden haunt mankind, 1074
Diseased, minister to a mind, 88
  Nature, 62
  physicians of a mind, 1078
Disembodied spirits of the dead, 373
Disenchants the winner's eyes, 309
Disentombed or restored, never to be, 347
Disentwine its dear detaining clasp, 682
Disesteem of my contemporaries, 791
Disgised, fack can't be no longer, 606
Disgrace, bears his unforeseen, 199
  before their loved ones in, 728
  intellectual, 1028
  no station can, 512
  no, t' be poor, 811
Disgrace of wickedness, 1118
  only, to be sick, 1213
  shadow of, 696
  with fortune and men's eyes, in, 107
Disgraces, scorned all, 891
Disgraced, maid who fears to be, 226
Disgruntled, if not actually, 909
Disguise, blessings love, 971
  brooked no, 735
  flower in, 525
  grim, 620
  his thoughts, speech given man to, 183
  in this low, 220
  perseverance in, 731
  the sweet soul, 593
  their shapes, do, 1147
  thyself as thou wilt, 242
Disguises thrown away, all, 591
  troublesome, 152
  which wee wear, 1051
Disguised by art, pleasure, 258
Disguiser, death is a great, 37
Disgust, fills me with, 713
  to marriage, a, 235
Disgusts when weakness censures, how it, 491
Disgusted with the task, 1057
Disgusting, this carcass is, 566
Dish, broke that, 968
  each scene a different, 200
  fit for the gods, 82
  for the gods, woman is a, 105
  for which I wish, 968
  of meat, this, 140
  upon a golden, 876
Dishes, home-made, 391
  like old shoes or, 1112
  not China, but very good, 35
  the doctor has sent us, 243
  washed the, with his wife, 972
Dishonest because they are in debt, not, 627
Dishonesty, untruthfulness and, called into being, 1203
  will stare honesty out of countenance, 498
Dishonour, another vessel unto, 1245
  honour rooted in, 470
  of God, to the, 179
Dishonourable grave, find ourselves, 81
Dishonourably, to speak, is pardonable, 1081
Dishonored fragments, broken and, 341
Disillusion, call to action hence to, 1030
  one, mankind including Frenchmen, 921
Disinfected, it wasn't, 829
Disingenuousness of years, 400
Disinherited, city's, 750
Disinheriting countenance, 279
Disintegration of slow years, 888
Disinterested and patriotic, the, 374
  commerce, friendship is, 253
Disjoined from the only mind, 237
Dislike, employed by your, 1033
  hesitate, 213
  of interruption, 324
Disliked, do each day two things, 861
Dislimns, rack, 105
Dislocated, broke up and, 661
Disloyalty, to doubt would be, 503
Dismal chances of the sword, 1182

ST. ALBERT'S COLLEGE LIBRARY

Dismal cry rose slowly, 428
  rain comes down, 587
  scene must act alone, 80
  science, the, 379
  swamp, walked by a, 539
  Swamp, Lake of the, 333
  tidings, conveyed the, 251
  treatise rouse, would at a, 88
  universal hiss, 155
Dismay, let nothing you, 567
  lifelong, 805
  more, than admiration, 1184
  shape of danger can, 300
Dismayed, nor be, 818
Dismaying solitude, 399
Dismiss it with frigid tranquility, 232
  shadows which I now, 497
  us with thy blessing, 280
Dismissal, pass a sentence of, 324
Dismissing the doctor, 288
Disobedience, of man's first, 148
  reward of, 153
  to nature, another's, 1123
Disorder in the dress, 133
  organized, 1033
  that which is in, 905
Disown, Power alone he dares, 648
Dispaires, comfortlesse, 26
Disparity between swiftness of spirit and inertia of matter, 1206
Dispatch, let your watchword be, 591
Dispel, clouds all other clouds, 364
Dispelled when woman appears, mist is, 205
Dispensation of pleasure, 344
Dispense with trifles, 34
Displace competing workmen, 618
  this pair of boots, 319
Display contributory negligé, 768
  in the crowded public way, 403
  of eminent virtues, 422
  of jocularity, every possible, 283
  of public virtue, 374
  of the grand and the beautiful, 387
  ridiculous, 821
  strange galactical, 1004
  sun his beams, 168
  whose sudden, 805
Displeasing, something not wholly, 259
Displeasure, without apprehension of His, 329
Dispoged, when I am so, 495
Dispose, gods, 124
  ne'er intrigued a rival to, 479
  unsearchable, of highest wisdom, 157
Disposes, God, 8
Disposed to harmony, 323
  to take a morose view, 400
Disposer of other men's stuff, 114
Disposeth, God, 136
Disposing ourselves to be happy, 1162
Disposition, change climate not their, 1100
  devoured by their own, 1130
  melancholy, 38
  noblest, 854
  of an opposite, 1088
  of women, 1094
  shake our, 91
  to be pleased, 236
  to repay, shows, 1157
  wisdom acquired by, 1093
Dispraise, contempt, or blame, 157
  other men's, 167
Dispraised, to be, were no small praise, 156
Disprized love, pangs of, 93
Disproof, minority is no, 788
Disputants, true, like sportsmen, 217
Disputation, seldom fall into, 228
Dispute, my right there is none to, 263
  partisan when engaged in a, 1085
  the passage with you, 538
  upon everything disputable, 184
Disputing, itch of, 114
  work without, 1167
Disquantity your train, 98
Disraeli's name shows he is a Jew, 418
Disregard for death, increasing, 1010
Dissatisfaction with the world a prevailing characteristic, 762
Dissect, creatures you, 209
Dissemble your love, 283
Dissension between hearts that love, 338
  in a case of, 1083
Dissent, dissidence of, 259
  myself within a few days, 1089
Dissenter, sight of a, 314
Dissenting colony, without one, 268
  opinions of one generation, 830
Dissever dream from deed, 693
  from the fair head, 212
Dissevered, discordant belligerent, 341
Dissidence of dissent, 259
Dissimulation, innate in woman, 1179
  playing the knave and, 181
  without some, 222
Dissipating itself into metaphysics, 378
Dissipation without pleasure, 271
Dissolution of the Union, 319
Dissolve the political bands, 273
Dissolves, when all the world, 31
Dissolved in air nor rarefied, 843
  in dew, eye, 269
Dissolving score, on thy, 664
Dissonance, barbarous, 158
Dissonant, no sound is, 316
Distance, age like, 451
  and your soul, keep your, 1008
  dim, fade in the, 544
  from death, just that, 1128
  from the beginning, 112
  frozen by, 298
  future in the, 543
  hid each shining sail, 605
  keep their, from the thickening center, 946
  lends enchantment, 327
  looking blue, no, 391
  made more sweet by, 248
  mountains at a, 327
  painter requires, 543
  pathos of, 426
  smooth at a, 127
  sometimes endears friendship, 388
  thou dear enchanter, 327
  what looks dark in the, 626
Distant ages born, in three, 175
  clime, envy heard in many a, 305
  coast, reach the, 264
  countries, roam to, 283
  fields, dwelling in the, 373
  friend, short letter to, 234
  from heaven alike, 124
  misery, relation of, 270
Distant place, travels in a, 980
  points in the world, no, 984
  scene, see the, 403
  shore, against the, 258
  shore, on some, 550
  spires, ye, 243
  spot, buried in a, 730
  time, be with you in your, 881
  Trojans, 218
  voice in the darkness, 437
Distasteful, have you found your life, 492
  nothing to me more, 324
Distastes, not without fears and, 109
Distemper, died of no, 178
Distempers, a forbidden topic, 414
Distil it out, would men, 580
Distilled almost to jelly, 90
  damnation, 290
  from his lips, 218
Distinct from its matter, form as, 646
Distinction between virtue and vice, 234
  derived from ancestors, 1166
  literary and social, 579
  of birth or fortune, without, 1176
  of the Greeks, highest, 571
  without a difference, 229
Distinctions, highest of, is service to others, 997
  levels all, 415
  of race color or theory, 1009
  of race, morality knows nothing of, 581
Distinctly I remember, ah, 460
Distinguish and divide a hair, 141
  by the eye, I do not, 1106
  flatterers from friends, 180
  himself, professor can never better, 1169
  true from false, 1163
  want wit to, 183
Distinguishable as light from darkness, 247
  in member joint or limb, 150
Distinguished abilities as a writer, 235
  for ignorance, 420
  guest the ornament of our town, 497
  no two who cannot be, 1108
  tail, his, 735
Distorted into political subjects, 312
Distracted globe, this, 92
  in a ditch, lay, 1046
  man, melancholic, 128
Distracting grief, my, 248
Distraction to mankind, 127
  uglification and derision, ambition, 598
  waft me from, 353
Distraught with dreams and visions, 439
Distress, brothers in, 285
  composure of settled, 321
  economic, 837
  every one that was in, 1226
  last of danger and, 355
  pray in your, 922
  waken my, 375
  with a signal of, 601
Distresses, best counsel in all your, 478
  of our friends, 1160
Distressed and forsaken, like a place, 182
  in mind body or estate, 1253
  mind, 263

Distressful bread, crammed with, 67
Distrest, griefs that harass the, 230
Distributed among the whole species, 197
Distribution of the British Empire, 969
Distributive virtue, economy a, 261
Distrust, one safeguard known to the wise, 277
  still broods the dull, 883
  the darkness that may fall, 621
Distrustful, anxious and, 1014
Distrusting asks if this be joy, 251
Disturb it it stings, 592
  thee, let nothing, 437
  your life, do not want to, 1188
Disturbs me with surprise, 736
Disturbance and agitation, great, 496
Disturbed at the passage of carts, 198
  imagination, companions of a, 261
Disturber of the air, the beautiful, 1029
Ditch, both shall fall into the, 1241
  die in the last, 1038
  lay distracted in a, 1046
Ditcher, a hedger and, 345
Ditches, hedges or, 589
Ditty long since mute, 383
Dive into many waters, 716
  into the bottom of the deep, 61
Diver, adventure of the, 484
  did hang a salt-fish, 104
  Omar plucked them, 528
Divers arts, hammer out, 1097
  send out small quantities, 1107
  Time travels in, paces, 50
Diverged so wide, our paths, 485
Diverse things they see, 575
Diversely we sail, 208
Diversions of life, of all, 196
Diversity, most universal quality is, 144, 1144
  of physical arguments, 1146
Diverter of sadness, 139
Divide a hair, distinguish and, 141
  as ships that, 425, 437
  life and death, boundaries which, 461
  sense from thought, 207
  the Sunday from the week, 89
  thin partitions their bounds, 173
  things that wouldn't, 678
  upward toward the great, 920
Divided against itself, house, 1242
  an inheritance with him, 1171
  by the hemisphere, 154
  duty, perceive here a, 101
  excellence, fair, 57
  in telling, my mind is, 1079
  in their death they were not, 520, 1226
  loving and yet, 690
  they would become weak, 1117
  we fall, united we stand, 404, 1077
Dividend from time's to-morrows, no, 941
Dividends, incarnation of fat, 364
  make them pay your, 970
Dividing his cares, 289
Divine a thing, how, 299
  afflatus, effluence from the, 1182
  all save the spirit of man is, 355
  and comfortable words, 469
  and supreme powers, fear of, 126
  and terrible radiance, 1182
  book of achievements, 932
Divine, by power, 204
  called human or, 683
  clasp of things, 428
  command, angel by, 194
  conception that emperor is, 1216
  delight, lost in, 882
  delight, world of, 839
  discontent, 524
  errand all, 445
  exhortations, 143
  good amiable or sweet, 155
  hand that made us is, 194
  he himself is, think how, 534
  held by his fellows as almost, 1163
  howe'er, 578
  human face, 151
  human form, 220, 282
  idea, revelation of the, 432
  ideas which find us young, 409
  in hookas, 358
  inert, handful of the, 531
  insanity of noble minds, 438
  kill a sound, 263
  lips, 219
  love is something so, 268
  love which greybeards call, 71
  love will meet every human need, 549
  made brutes men and men, 556
  made service seem, 437
  makes drudgery, 135
  Milton, 302
  moonlight is, 1033
  more human more, than we, 522
  more, than any I see, 476
  mystery in things, 1189
  nature gave the fields, 111
  of Whitehall, worthy, 188
  origin, marks of a, 333
  philosophy, how charming is, 158
  plain face, 325
  power plans evils, when, 175
  Presence, appear in the, 329
  profusion of water light and air, 602
  prohibition so, 105
  pronounce, 657
  rare superexcellent tobacco, 125
  repose, dateless oblivion and, 610
  right, no government by, 319
  right of monarchy, 1205
  she's lovely she's, 362
  spirits, 124
  to digest, 493, 753
  to forgive, 211
  to walk unswerving were, 453
  too, to love, 363
  truth is precious and, 142
  truths, discovery of, 200
  which is human which, 410
  whose toys are, 555
  yonder moon, 322
Divines, one heart another heart, 437
Divined it not before, 610
Divinely superfluous beauty, 947
  tall and most divinely fair, 463
Divineness, participation of, 112
Diviner air ampler ether, 303
  things, contemplation of, 546
Diviner's theme, glad, 173
Divinest hope which none can know, 406
Divining, score of foreknowledge and, 45
Divinity doth hedge a king, 96
  I understand, all the, 1155
  in odd numbers, 35
  sacred and inspired, 112
Divinity schools join devoutly in credo, 654
  sold for ten cents an ounce, 907
  that shapes our ends, 97
  that stirs within us, 195
Division of a battle knows, 100
  when we came to, 678
Divisions, time has no, 1205
Divorce, bill of, 1251
  or death shall part them, till, 624
Divorces, hats may make, 817
Divorced a wife chaste fair and fruitful, 1112
Dixie land I'll took my stand, in, 505
Dizziness, love is like a, 294
Dizzy turbulence eludes the eye, 298
  way, across that, 881
Do a good turn when we can, 418
  a little wrong, 47
  a mortal little hurt, can, 761
  all fell feats enlink'd to waste, 66
  all the good I can, I, 623
  all the good you can, 226
  all thou art able, 505
  all we would, can't, 519
  and be, cease to, 594
  and die, theirs but to, 467
  and say the nastiest thing, 945
  and what I dream, what I, 429
  anything but die, 325
  anything for oneself, 861
  as adversaries, in law, 52
  as much for him, 1144
  as they do at Rome, when at Rome, 1157
  as they see done, when at Rome, 126
  as you would be done by, 222
  better without, things I could, 1129
  bold things in a quiet way, 521
  each day two things disliked, 861
  far better thing that I, 498
  for our own sake, never, 1095
  for the marines, 358
  from fear of laws, others, 1130
  good by stealth, 214
  good is my religion, 271, 424
  good, not enough to, 641
  good, some said it might, 171
  good, to whomsoever I, 1075
  harder for me to say than, 1115
  him right now, who'll, 485
  his annual training, 875
  his dirty work, to, 964
  idle man has so much to, 639
  if to, were easy as to know, 44
  in that remote spot, 1176
  ingloriously to misdoubt her strength, 163
  it Got wot, I would, 639
  it more natural, 54
  it she will, if she will, 204
  it the right way, one must, 641
  it with thy might, 1236
  just as one pleases, 330
  know what were good to, 44
  likewise, go thou and, 166
  lovely things, 523
  make it, or do without, 1068
  me wrong who say I come no more, 798
  more work in a day, 345
  much less what we, 506
  my best a gude wife to be, 277
  my spiriting gently, 32
  no good, physician who can, 819
  no more, angels could, 201

Do nobody else good, 123
  not knowing what they, 39
  not listen do not care, 690
  not say things, 415
  not strive to grasp them all, 564
  not the good that I would, 1245
  not what we ought, we, 547
  nothing but that, 57
  nothing God can, 976
  nothing when angry, say or, 1118
  nothing wrong, snow can, 560
  nothing's good, to, 519
  or die, let us, 127, 286
  our duty as we understand it, 455
  poets a grievous wrong, 620
  right to the widow, 1249
  so little done so much to, 712
  so much in the years to come, 750
  so much one man can, 169
  so much, so little time to, 916
  so much to, 469
  some daily good to, 549
  some miracle, my heart beats to, 683
  something you would rather not, 663
  strange what a man may, 482
  that honour would thee, 66
  the day's work well, 695
  the foolishest thing after he's dead, 687
  the right deed, 955
  the right, tried so hard to, 628
  the thing we must, we must, 559
  the thing you have to do, 563
  the things I ought, 339
  the things my fathers learned, 961
  the work that's nearest, 523
  things by the job, 582
  things with pen, I, 785
  this deed for me, 529
  this or that, imagines he cannot, 1163
  this will never, 1042
  thou likewise, go and, 1243
  thy deed, sing thy song and, 473
  to, a great right, 47
  to be forever known, what shall I, 167
  to do without and to depart, to, 641
  to it when you look upon it, what you, 535
  to-day, never, 553
  two things at once, to, 1101
  unto the other feller, 687
  very well in a closet, 222
  well, 566
  well and right, 136
  what and if I, 256
  what else could I, 685
  what has by man been done, 202
  what he likes, he that can, 1153
  what he may, Hercules, 97
  what he thought he could not, 236
  what I pleased, I would, 1153
  what I will with mine own, 1241
  what is right, make me always, 564
  what then thou would'st, 157
  what thy manhood bids, 544
  what we can, make us, 414
  what you have to do, 1123
  whate'er one likes in art, 485
  wisely, whatever you do, 1190
  with us, it would never, 809
  without and to depart, to, 641
Do without being commanded, to, 1130
  without butter, we can, 1216
  without, so terrible to, 606
  wrong to none, 52
  ye even so to them, 1240
  you a world of good, 1156
  you believe in fairies, 751
  you think of me at all, 652
  your duty, 1158
Doänt thou marry for munny, 467
Doch-an'-dorris, wee, 824
Docile as the gentlest thing, 936
Dock the tail of rhyme, 451
Docks, dainties on the, 1025
Dock-yard fellow, prison-mate and, 604
Doctor, because you never were my, 1119
  Clark, label, 949
  death will seize the, 106
  dismissing the, 288
  Donne, worthy prelate, 920
  family, 445
  fee the, for a nauseous draught, 175
  Fell, I do not love thee, 188
  Johnson's wig, 938
  Jones the dentist, 473
  kind old country, 678
  Livingstone I presume, 653
  of divinity, every man his own, 704
  shook his head, 206
  three faces wears the, 698
  Watts, follow, 838
  who knows her constitution, 520
Doctors, best, in the world, 192
  diet prescribed by, 1091
  differ, when, 544
  disagree, when, 210
  give what they would take, 452
  is all swabs, 704
  meet to discuss a case, 451
  of the Stoic fur, 158
Doctor's nose, slam the door on the, 435
  patients are perplexed, 451
  peaceful mission, 698
  rules, mocks the, 442
Doctors' consultations, 717
  spite, learned, 364
Doctrine and origin of human depravity, 654
  broadest and most humane, 415
  every wind of, 1247
  from women's eyes this, 41
  heresy of, 442
  not for the, but the music, 211
  of Americanism, 701
  of ignoble ease, 734
  of reward and punishment, 762
  of the strenuous life, 734
  orthodox, prove their, 142
  sanctified by truth, 303
  to-day is, 1060
  wind of, 238
  winds of, 163
Doctrines of religion, 112
  plain and clear, what makes, 143
  religion a definite set of, 762
Document, fascinating, 761
Documents about makers of great fortunes, 801
  compromising, 727
Dodo never had a chance, 926
Doe, why the kittens why the, 1025
  ye nexte thynge, 653
Doer and thing done seldom fit, 314
Doers, talkers are no good, 71
Doer's deed, place dignified by, 53
Does a heap o' good sometimes, 853
  a kindness, who, 209
  a thing for the first time, 589
  harm my wit, 54
  he paint, 488
  it, it's dogged as, 506
  it with a better grace, 54
  more for God for man his own, 657
  more than his captain can, 104
  one thing better than any one, 331
  the best his circumstance allows, 201
  well acts nobly, 201
Doeth little kindnesses, she, 524
Doff his pride, need to, 777
Dog, Alcibiades and his, 1117
  and cat run in-a-door, 1000
  and I are old, my, 858
  and I, my, 550
  and man difference between, 615
  and you, my, 872
  at Gettysburg, 1025
  bad, a mad dog, 975
  barked at the ox, 1077
  be a, and bay the moon, 83
  biggest, has been a pup, 658
  bites a man, when a, 677
  Boatswain a, 352
  brand of the, 776
  by the Aegean seas, 674
  circumcised, 104
  commends himself to our favour, 730
  companion of our pleasures, 311
  cut-throat, 44
  debtor is a shamefaced, 560
  die like a, 1011
  empty house like a stray, 614
  every, has his day, 1150
  faithful, 207
  fennel grow on ancestors' graves, 807
  fleas good for a, 687
  following a brass band, 1033
  fox terrier, 731
  gingham, 699
  give the boy a, 911
  haire of, that bit us, 15
  heart of a, 855
  his day, every, 523
  his highness', at Kew, 216
  how many legs has a, 458
  I had a little, 938
  I have no, 760
  in life the firmest friend, 352
  in the hog and, begun, 544
  in the manger, like a, 123
  inch of, 952
  is a prize, any, 796
  is an infidel, as a, 235
  is man's best friend, 1022
  is thy servant a, 1227
  is turned to his own vomit, 1249
  it was that died, 254
  kiss it like a, 1024
  lapped by a, 424
  lean, a keen dog, 975
  let no, bark, 44
  like a, he hunts in dreams, 464
  like Tim, wasting a, 914
  little toy, is covered with dust, 699
  living, is better than a dead lion, 1235
  love me love my, 17
  man's, stands by him, 352
  mastiff, may love a puppy cur, 472
  mine enemy's, 99

Dog, my dear old, 597
  next-door, 1002
  nose of a healthy, 829
  of old, thy, 766
  provided he's your, 796
  Roger's my, 572
  rough, a tough dog, 975
  sleeps the, 839
  something better than his, 464
  stands guard, an iron, 943
  starved at his master's gate, 281
  takes a last look, 220
  Tam o' Shanter, 691
  that keeps out of the fight, 610
  that worried the cat, 543
  therefore to this, 428
  this, smarts, 229
  to tear, give your heart to a, 784
  tongue of, 87
  Tray, my poor, 328
  Tray's ever faithful, 567
  walk-ecstatic, 893
  walked out that day, 845
  was found, 254
  went after them, and the, 1250
  went mad and bit the man, 254
  went with them, young man's, 1250
  what d'ye think of that my, 390
  whose, are you, 216
  will do, only a, 991
  will have his day, 97, 523
  word to throw at a, 48
  young man's, with them, 845
  you're only a, 712
Dogs and bears, dancing, 830
  and children, other folks', 814
  and men never meet again, 914
  are faithful, 911
  between two, 68
  bread they fling to their, 559
  breed of their horses and, 184
  delight to bark and bite, 198
  display reluctance and wrath, 1022
  don't bite at de front gate, 688
  drink running at the Nile, 1107
  eat of the crumbs, 1241
  fighting in the streets, 229
  going to the, 1069
  have had a good long wait, 1069
  he that lies with the, 137
  heaven for, 758
  helping lame, 523
  in the show at Madison Square Garden, 994
  lie, let sleeping, 497
  little, cause as large griefs, 607
  mad, and Englishmen, 1012
  most tender for lame, 1033
  of Europe bark, 1028
  of war, let slip the, 82
  pompous two-legged, 458
  rain cats and, 192
  there be, as many, 254
  throw physic to the, 88
  wise, don't bark, 973
  without are, 1249
  would bark, all the, 882
Dog's grave, though it is a, 1219
  tail, wag of a, 991
  walking on his hind legs, 234
Dog-angel waits, a little, 872
Dogerel, rym, 6
Dogge, a franklyn's, 350
Dogged and grim you besiege, if, 911
  as does it, it's, 506
Doggerel, true word spoken in, 1219
Dogma, uncompromisingness of, 614
Dogmatism is puppyism come to full growth, 417
Dogmatist, too wise to be a, 403
Dog-star, and the Sisters Seven, 955
Dogwood tree in Paducah, 872
Doin', takes some, 973
Doing evil, he who is bent on, 1103
  good, all their luxury was, 187
  good, befriend himself by, 1081
  good, luxury of, 187, 249, 280
  good to good-for-nothing, 430
  harms of our own hands', 1080
  is another thing, 1144
  learn by, 1081
  nothing, condition of, 1124
  something for posterity, 197
  strain of the, 605
  suffering being, 650
  whatever is worth, 222
  what's right no guarantee, 908
Doings, amend your ways and 1238
  of the day and night, broadcast, 62
  of thy soul, the beautiful, 862
Dolce far niente, 1124
  far niente, taste for, 1191
Dole, and with the, 682
  happy man happy, 12
  made by silly fortune's, 1005
  of praise, for an instant, 778
  weighing delight and, 89
Doles that you are distributing, 1091
Doleful, chants a, hymn to his own death, 45
  dumps, 255, 1157
  dumps the mind oppress, 77
  hymn to his own death, 58
  sound from the tombs, 199
  stories, too many, 384
Doll, I once had a sweet little, 523
  one of the most imperious necessities, 1183
  prettiest, in the world, 523
Dolls with jeers, treated the, 691
Dollar a line, brings a, 884
  agin, it iz never a, 518
  almighty, 119, 343, 656
  bill, like a, 518
  diplomacy, 1054
  farmer is covetous of his, 413
  we owe no man a, 560
Dollars and cents, minutes to be, 387
  and dimes, 560
  silver, however plenty, 627
  will never reap the golden, 1067
Dollop me overboard, 918
Dolly is dead, my, 679
Dolorous midland sea, 631
Dolphin, dies like the, 354
Dolphins play, pleased to see the, 223
Dolphin-chamber, sitting in my, 64
Domain, hushed, 478
  of swallow and aeroplane, 1033
Domains, creation's wide, 343
Dome and crowd, beyond the, 828
  Ephesian, 193
  hand that rounded Peter's, 408
  him of the western, 174
  his hall the azure, 410
  how proud or poor the, 432
  more vast, with a, 452
  no gilded, 374
  of many-coloured glass, 366
  of Paul's, bomb on the, 737
Dome of thought, 352
  orchard for a, 584
Domes of Lucknow, silver, 443
  seven, across a desert, 996
Domestic concerns, our, 273
  hearth, 1193
  sentiment of mankind, 419
Domestics, few men admired by their, 1120, 1145
Dominant part, love play a, 774
Dominate the world, not to, 929
Dominations, princedoms virtues powers, 153
Domine Deus speravi in Te, 20
Dominion absolute as I, hast thou, 504
  air is also man's, 572
  for an instant means, 585
  have ultimate, 883
  I traversed a, 652
  no such strange, 369
  over him, no more, 1245
  over you, women have, 1249
  their true, 972
  wants of his own, 499
Dominions, raven from the dim, 418
  sun in my own, 1174
  sun never sets on Spanish, 312
Don Alonzo Estebán San Salvador, 559
  John of Austria, 846
  Juan Gomez, I am, 985
  Juan, I am, 926
  Juan is praying, 985
  of diction, 938
  Quixote de la Mancha, 1149
  Quixote, O great, 920
  this fellow is some mighty, 511
Dons sight Devon, if the, 765
Done, a' is, that men can do, 287
  against custom, what is, 1120
  and to have been, to have, 594
  another way, never will be, 970
  at the Mermaid, 129
  before, haven't been, 907
  by day, what thou hast, 136
  by, do as you would be, 222
  by the rule, 104
  decently and in order, 1246
  for, so soon that I am, 1057
  for the least word said, 630
  half, who has made a beginning, 1100
  her part, nature hath, 154
  her wrong, but he, 1063
  I pray, let it be, 824
  in a corner, was not, 1245
  in the right way, can best be, 710
  in the seventies, 794
  in, they're finally, 1032
  it can't be, 907
  it unto me, ye have, 1242
  like lightning, it must be, 118
  my duty and no more, 229
  my duty ever, I have, 705
  my duty, have, 1045
  my life is, 59
  my task is smoothly, 158
  my work is, 141
  nay I have, 944
  no less, I myself have, 781
  no sooner said than, 1093
  nothing can be said or, 1149
  one braver thing, 117
  peace of the, 605
  quickly, well it were, 85
  said it couldn't be, 907
  so little, 469
  so little, so much to do, 712

Done some wicked thing, must have, 1130
  something attempted something, 434
  something, could have, 960
  soon enough, well done is, 1146
  the state some service, 103
  things I have not, 925
  those things we ought not, 1253
  thought gained or been, 381
  to death by slanderous tongues, 40
  upon his knees, 96
  well, thou good and faithful servant, 1242
  what I ha' done, I ha', 777
  what you do betters what is, 56
  what's, is done, 86
  what's, we partly may compute, 285
  when 'tis done, 85
  with indoor complaints, 535
  with roofs and men, he has, 758
  with so much ease, 173
  wrong, ne'er pardon who have, 178
Donkeys, no glory in outstripping, 1110
Donkey's will, flaw in a, 453
Donne, a new, 993
  enjoy with, 951
  was such another, 954
  worthy prelate Dr., 920
Don't forget me, 1188
  give up afore the ship goes down, 527
  go near the water, 1069
  go to far, say, 1192
  never prophesy onless ye know, 527
  oppose forces, 996
  sell America short, 1054
  shoot colonel, 349
Doom, crack of, 87
  defied all portents of impending, 418
  dementia and death, 797
  grisly mask of, 725
  had an early, 423
  high, 672
  if thy, be at hand, 407
  my blessing not my, 710
  of beauty, scandal the, 1101
  providence has decreed his, 1212
  regardless of their, 243
  shaft by which he meets his, 145, 334
  shape of, 878
  takes, widest land, 429
  until the eternal, shall be, 263
  wild words of, 418
  wove your, Faustine, 631
Doomed, conscripted unvictorious ones, 942
  to go in company with pain, 300
  us crawl the earth, 578
Doomsday shadows fall, till, 712
Doon, banks and braes o' bonny, 287
Dooney, play on my fiddle in, 794
Door, a friend stands at the, 567
  a knock at the, 323, 437
  at my, the pale horse stands, 639
  behold he watches at the, 410
  beside a human, 298
  beside the golden, 694
  blacksmith's, 622
  brought to death's, 525
  called pull, go in by, 1067
  called push, go in by, 1067
  clicked behind the, 251
Door, close the, 823
  come out by the same, 865
  consul's open, 645
  crape on the, 665
  dead as nail in, 66
  death is but a, 1069
  enchanted, 673
  every cover is a, 902
  far off at some forgotten, 978
  fumble your, 1027
  going out the, 710
  grass beyond the, 577
  haunt the rich man's, 267
  his ever-open, 218
  I would not bar a single, 722
  is ajar and barrel is sprung, 821
  kicked them out the, 1066
  leafless there by my, 629
  let him push at the, 395
  loved and closed the, 703
  man who opens the, 1003
  marble, 659
  March is outside the, 1004
  mine hostess', 57
  moonlit, 839
  nail, dead as a, 66
  no, is shut, 1200
  no open, for the moneyless man, 609
  of death is made of gold, 282
  of heaven ajar, left the, 507
  of life, at the, 631
  of the Muses, knock at the, 1143
  only an old, 902
  open, fortune leaves some, 1149
  outside my, 746
  pamphlet under every, 1014
  shut shut the, 212
  snuffle your, and moan, 1027
  spectre not within the, 618
  stand at the, and knock, 1249
  stand outside your, 798
  standing in every, 846
  take thy form from off my, 460
  that leads to light, 603
  that my, should be the one, 960
  then shuts the, 584
  through which I pass, 756
  to door, go from, 123
  to her own father's, 1062
  turn in at the open, 918
  unlock the, this evening, 940
  wave and flutter round my, 418
  when life knocks at the, 858
  when want comes in at the, 1061
  wolf is at the, 754
  world will make a path to your, 416
Doors and windows, locking the, 629
  clay-shuttered, 749
  death has so many, 131
  death hath a thousand, 129
  death hath ten thousand, 127
  four, were five, 996
  I bar, in time of peace, 1101
  neither locks to their, 435
  nor locks can shield, 348
  of sleep, all the, 822
  shut not your, to me, 534
  shutting one by one of, 912
  soundless, 444
  swing open wide, let your, 742
  thousand, that lead to death, 144
  to close and ope the, 746
  to let out life, 131
  write on your, 438
Doorbells are like a magic game, 323
Door-keeper, in the house of my God, 1231
Doorkeepers that fight are a mischief, 1075
Door-key, remember to take the, 482
Door-mats, women are, 977
Door-nail, dead as a, 66, 495
Doorway, shaded, 552
Doorways, sold in, 939
Door-yard, when lilacs last in the, 536
Dope us with pills political, 799
Dorcas, by interpretation called, 1244
Dore, wolfe from the, 10
Doreen should grow, wot if, 872
Dorg which you've got, 699
Dorian mood of flutes, 149
Dorians pray, to whom the, 400
Doric lay, warbling his, 160
Dormant in broad daylight, 343
  in the hearts of most of us, 607
Dormitive I take to bedward, 145
Dormitory, found a, 816
Dormouse, dear little, 914
  there once was a, 914
Dose of castor-oil, 313
  poisonous, 226
Dot over the i of loving, rosy, 1201
  though you are such a, 553
Dots, three, across the sea's expanse, 948
Dotage, draw out his old age to, 1093
Dotages of human kind, 123
Dote on his very absence, 44
  on scraps of learning, 203
  upon, how fading the joys we, 186
Doth nothing but talk of his horse, 44
Doting fool, old, 1116
  with age, Pyramids, 147
Double beauty whenever a swan, 391
  coach-house, 321
  debt to pay, contrived a, 251
  double toil and trouble, 87
  edge, wield thy, 576
  erasings of chords, 664
  float, swan and shadow, 391
  giant hit into a, 903
  health to thee, 356
  like a, cherry, 43
  my life's fading space, 168
  my virtues, with, 974
  personality, newspaper-man a, 636
  pleasure to deceive deceiver, 1160
  pulses that beat, 429
  screen-wiper, 1019
  sense, palter in a, 89
  share of ignorance, 1040
  sure, make assurance, 87
  surely you'll grow, 295
  sway, prevailed with, 250
  the dose, you have to, 480
  thereon, on a lake with her, 391
Doubled under each bending knee, 893
Double-darken gloomy skies, 528
Double-faced, fame if not, 157
Double-headed eagle of the autocracy, 1201
Double-mouthed, fame is, 157
Doubling his pleasures, 289
Doubly armed, thus am I, 195
  blest, here lies one, 1019
  dead, dirge for her the, 460
  dying, 307
  feel ourselves alone, 307

Doubt and darkness, through all the, 483
  and dismay, smitten with, 910
  beyond all fear above, all, 452
  dumb-founder, 490
  faith is truer than, 625
  Him nor deny, cannot, 667
  I show you, 488
  is brother-devil to despair, 675
  is slow to clear, 489
  it, dare to, 918
  it must be so, and little, 765
  love that knew no, 671
  man that feareth to, 559
  mists of, 644
  modest, 75
  morbid, 718
  more faith in honest, 469, 506
  my mind is clouded with a, 463
  never, I love, 92
  never stand to, 134
  no, but ye are the people, 780, 1228
  no loop to hang a, on, 103
  no manner of, 624
  no possible shadow of, 624
  nor scoff, will not, 781
  of my veracity, entertain a, 1171
  of Rome, time will, 360
  or shame, knows not, 972
  or two of sorts, 822
  read to, 310
  subject to every, 417
  sunnier side of, 471
  that the sun doth move, 92
  the more of, the stronger faith, 488
  the secret hid, who shall, 776
  thou the stars are fire, 92
  truth to be a liar, 92
  when in, win the trick, 197
  would be disloyalty, to, 503
Doubts and fears, saucy, 87
  and ignorance, through my, 836
  are private detectives, 1033
  are traitors, our, 35
  began with the fall of man, 821
  from what he sees, 281
  more cruel than truths, 1161
  of to-day, 917
Doubted clouds would break, never, 494
  who never, never half believed, 469, 506
Doubter and the doubt, I am the, 410
Doubtful age, widow of, 479
  loom, wove on a, 941
  origin, men and families of, 343
  run from the dark and, 280
  thing, my faith is all a, 941
  unprosperous times, 374
Doubting Castle, castle called, 172
  faculty of, is rare, 1193
  in his abject spirit, 525
  knoweth no more of, 941
  one's own right, cause for, 1212
  tun of, 1040
Doubtless God could have made a better berry, 140
Dough, my cake is, 52
Doughnut, optimist sees the, 879
Douglas, Adamses vote for, 752
  conquer or die like, 248
  deals in red herrings, 363
  Douglas tender and true, 567
  in his hall, 308
  tendir and trewe, 9
Dove, beside the springs of, 296
  burnished, 464
  found no rest, 1223
Dove, go forth my, 925
  instinct of the homing, 711
  more of the serpent than of the, 31
  roar gently as any sucking, 42
  shall warm her bosom, 815
  white rose is a, 675
  wings like a, 1230
Doves, harmless as, 1241
  in immemorial elms, 466
  soft as the breast of, 939
  two, I bring, 947
Doves' footsteps, come with, 1195
Dove-cote, like an eagle in a, 76
Dover, too ludicrous to be believed in, 963
  white cliffs of, 862
Dowagers for deans, prudes for proctors, 466
Dower a scrap of sunset, 685
  bestowed their final, 838
  of bird and flower, 876
  of judgment, 787
  priceless, 760
  spell of beauty's, 792
Dowered with the hate of hate, 462
Down among the dead men, 1040
  and out of breath, 63
  but up, look not thou, 489
  by the dank tarn of Auber, 461
  by the mill, 508
  he that is, can fall no lower, 142
  he that is, needs fear no fall, 172
  here among the people, 656
  hill that skirts the, 269
  in fathoms many, 622
  of darkness, raven, 158
  on your knees, 50
  pack-horse on the, 609
  pillow hard, finds the, 106
  poor man being, 1251
  stream is blowing, wind, 674
  the arches of the years, 748
  the glowing side, 355
  the labyrinthine ways, 748
  the nights and down the days, 748
  the years He rides, 883
  these nineteen centuries, 763
  thou climbing sorrow, 98
  went the owners, 622
  with rheumatics, 1093
  with ridiculous notions of Deity, 569
  world goes, 523
Downs, all in the, 205
  uninhabitable, 190
Downcast modesty, 224
Downfall, national, 450
  participate in thy, 407
Downhearted, are we, 1017
Downhill journey, go on the, 482
Downright sorry, he's, 991
Downtrod by many trespassers, 1078
Downward age, torrent of a, 224
  bent, looks and thoughts, 149
  the starry tapers burn, 839
  the voices of duty call, 663
Downwards, look no way but, 172
Downy bed, dull sleep and a, 229
  sleep death's counterfeit, 86
Doxy, orthodoxy is my, 223
Dozen baker's, 1141
  sons, had I a, 76
  times a week, a, 763
  years as one, live a, 800
Dozens, making gods by, 1143
Drab, a-cursing like a very, 93
  is the town, 829
Drachenfels, crag of, 353
Draff, still swine eat all the, 14
Draft be of a sort to serve my skill, 989
Drag in Velasquez, why, 612
  the Atlantic Ocean for whales, 616
  the slow barge, 267
Drags at each remove, 249
  its slow length along, 211
Dragged through ten long volumes, 1165
Dragging in the gale, 624
Dragon, before he killed the, 846
  Saint George that swing'd the, 57
  that is in the sea, 1237
Dragons by surprise, take the sick, 892
Dragon's tale, baited with a, 146
Dragon-flag, idly floats the, 746
Dragon-flies that skim the surface, 732
Dragon-fly from dream-land, 730
Dragon-fly's repose, brief as a, 529
Dragonish, a cloud that's, 105
Dragoon is the residuum, a heavy, 623
Drain, cups of sorrow we yet shall, 609
  leave by the town, 1046
Drained by fevered lips, 386
Drake he was a Devon man, 765
Drakes, make ducks and, with shillings, 29
Drama, close the, with the day, 203
  grand divine eternal, 508
  growing, 430
  means, what this wild, 472
Dramatic criticism, 1016
  reminiscence, its most, 538
Dramatist, bring your pen, 658
  who had discovered himself, 825
Drams, two, of faith, 1040
Drank a pint of English ale, 846
  ale we, 610
  at every vine, I, 981
  delight, 280
  in public, 979
  it up, seemed as if he, 298
  off his quart, 345
  rapidly a glass of water, 992
  the previous words, 584
  their fill, dipped and, 732
Drapery, fancy its, 318
  of his couch, 372
Draught, change of air is a similar, 1205
  fee doctor for nauseous, 175
  from a cup of cold pizen, 652
  of a breath, 362
  of bitter dew, 730
  of cool refreshment, 386
  of red cow's milk, 140
  one, above heat, 54
  slavery a bitter, 242
  starlight's a steadying, 946
Draughts, shallow, intoxicate the brain, 210
Draw a brother to his side, 926
  a faultless monster, 164
  a line between the two, 657
  by the gilded hearse, 954
  deep, greater hulks, 75
  him thence away, try to, 761
  his bow, I hear him, 638
  his frailties from their abode, 245
  if thou canst, 410
  it, dappled grays to, 650
  me homeward to your heart, 805
  men as they ought to be, 252
  more out of things, cannot, 1197

Draw more than a hundred pair of oxen, 125
  my soul forward, 594
  near, 839
  near, brighten as I, 626
  near to their eternal home, 146
  nutrition propagate and rot, 208
  out his old age, let him, 1093
  the bow ride and speak the truth, 361
  the curtain, 54
  the curtain close, 69
  the inward quality after them, 104
  the model, 64
  the thing as he sees it, 779
  the wage, for which they, 780
  us aside, many things to, 1122
  us in by your fire, 742
  you to her with a single hair, 177
  you with a single hair, 125
  your salary before spending it, 795
Draws him, though she, 436
  his sword, brave man, 219
  its breath, lightly, 295
  no rein, he, 676
  us with a single hair, 212
Drawback, fame has this, 1164
Drawers for leprechauns, 1012
  of water, 625
Draweth out the thread of his verbosity, 41
Drawing his sword, 388
  no dividend, 941
  up an indictment, 259
Drawn athwart men's noses, 77
  dagger, smiles at the, 195
  fancy never could have, 365
  from May-time, 299
  out of this depth, 946
  out, sweetness long, 160
  ringing hard, 859
  wine of life is, 86
Dread abode, from their, 245
  and fear of kings, 46
  death angel stands, 864
  extremity, labouring in some, 347
  fifty above, 868
  foes that man should, 610
  heights of destiny, 690
  laugh, world and its, 224
  mingled love and, 678
  nought, carry on and, 848
  O majesty unspeakable and, 503
  of something after death, 93
  polygamy held in, 360
  stands up for, 1081
  temple of thy worth, 783
  the grave as little as my bed, 183
  there is no more, 706
  to part, hands that, 343
  walk in fear and, 315
  whence this secret, 195
Dreads a death-bed, he, 209
  to the dust returning, who, 554
Dreaded, fear of death is more to be, 1103
  mystery, see a, 878
Dreadful bell, silence that, 101
  curiosity, with what a, 186
  height, city of, 834
  here, it is not so, 981
  hot weather, what, 323
  mighty and, 118
  night abroad, such a, 501
  night, many a, 224
  noise of waters, 71
  note of preparation, 67
  past, parcels of the, 463
Dreadful reckoning, 205
  thing, acting of a, 82
  things just as apt to happen, 885
  thought, pleasing, 195
  trade, 99
Dreadfully married, 606
Dreadnought seas of blood, 1033
Dream, a shadow bubble air, a, 577
  about, far land we, 492
  all night without a stir, 384
  and delusion, is life a, 618
  and wish, beat with, 444
  beautiful for patriot, 737
  born in a herdsman's shed, 998
  by day, those who, 461
  by night and muse by day, 395
  cleaving to the, 650
  come true, making the, 911
  come true, what if the, 894
  consecration and the poet's, 299
  delicious steals into a musing hour, 675
  dim blue hills of, 717
  dreams, old men shall, 1239
  fade like a, 523
  fading like a, 619
  far illusive, 573
  fickle as a changeful, 308
  following darkness like a, 674
  from a troubled, awaking, 396
  from deed he must dissever, 693
  glide through a quiet, 350
  grandeur is a, 265
  has power to poison, 368
  hath possessed, whom a, 941
  highest, 875
  howso we, 796
  I am touching a butterfly, 995
  I saw as in a, 423
  in, bee would choose to, 431
  in joy and wake in love, 375
  in reverential, 947
  in the night, life is a, 791
  in tow, rampin', 920
  interim is like a hideous, 82
  iridescent, 601
  is born in you, when a, 997
  is past, die when the, 428
  is true and lovely, know the, 997
  kingdom of, 1184
  lands of, among, 675
  life is but an empty, 433
  like a beautiful, 392
  lives on, 1006
  love's young, 335
  morning, 594
  new-risen from a, 52
  no more, dreamer, 558
  none thrives long on happiest, 556
  not Homer nods but we that, 210
  not, sleep not, 516
  nothing happens unless first a, 887
  of a face, occupy age with the, 490
  of a French Utopia, 811
  of, a sight to, 315
  of a waking man, hope the, 1129
  of America, the, 923
  of happiness, every yesterday a, 1064
  of heaven, she did but, 175
  of home, the, 337
  of home, they, 841
  of it by day and night, 836
  of Jeanie with light brown hair, 568
  of life, awakened from, 366
  of life, turbid, 396
  of London, 609
Dream of loveliness, saw a, 559
  of man in younger days, 1203
  of me it knows, if some, 836
  of, not to find, it's to, 990
  of peace, from a deep, 346
  of sleeping innocence, 645
  of something sure, 953
  of the devil, 351
  of things that were, 352
  of untriangulated stars, 818
  old enough to, 841
  old men's, 173
  on shining pinion, 883
  one man with a, 676
  or dust, ultimate dominion, 883
  or grave apart, keep a, 428
  our suffering life the, 480
  past the wit of man, 43
  record of a fevered, 685
  scraps of, 757
  shadow of a, 382
  shall be a noonday light, 509
  short as any, 42
  silently as a, 266
  so climbs my, 937
  so dark, life is not a, 507
  somnambulist of a vanished, 1182
  sprite begotten of a summer, 407
  stirred with her, 360
  sweet thoughts in a, 368
  that comes with the first sleep, 701
  that could not be, a, 558
  that his faith is fast, 428
  that I forget, 632
  that is dying, 676
  the bonds were brittle, 631
  the glory and the, 301
  they are ashore, 693
  to sleep perchance to, 93
  unseen unsought, 897
  verbiage metaphor and, 578
  vision in the higher, 954
  we have our, 603
  we thought was lost, every, 557
  what I do and what I, 429
  what my, was, 43
  when one awaketh, as a, 1231
  which was not all a dream, 356
  will last, only the, 1005
  within a dream, 459
  within my heart, 989
  yesterday is but a, 1064
Dreams, a place more beautiful than their, 675
  all come true, until my, 964
  and visions, distraught with, 439
  are best, think that, 874
  are ever contrary, 116
  are where thy dark eye, 460
  at length deceive 'em, 190
  atmosphere of, 447
  awaken from his lofty, 683
  books are each a world, 301
  broider with, my tapestry, 791
  by night, blowing loudly in, 1082
  childhood's, 598
  come in, to me, 905
  depart and the vision falls, 521
  dreamer of, 608, 1064
  emptied of all my, 927
  end and beginning are, 597
  England of our, 782
  feed on, 1078
  from our pleasant, awake, 348
  full of ghastly, 71
  glimpses of forgotten, 462
  gone to smoke, 766
  ground not upon, 116

Dreams, had never known, glory that, 696
  have their, and do not think of us, 927
  hunts in, 464
  I see thee ever in my, 417
  I talk of, 77
  in, behold the Hebrides, 674
  in the direction of his, 515
  lies down to pleasant, 372
  like these, incarnate, 895
  measure days by, 774
  no mortal ever dared to dream, 460
  not with, 634
  of avarice, rich beyond the, 237
  of childhood, 497
  of doing good, 430
  of long ago, blissful, 638
  of love and truth, 665
  of men, 726
  of my infinite, little endures, 761
  of the things to be, 699
  of thee, I arise from, 368
  of those who wake, 1110
  of wishful men, dangerous, 989
  pleasing, slumbers light, 308
  saddle your, 909
  seas of, 664
  she grows not older, in, 675
  songs she heard in her, 432
  spread my, under your feet, 793
  such stuff as, are made on, 33
  sweetest, be thine, 642
  that count with men, 1064
  that fooled me in my youth, 533
  that wave before the half-shut eye, 224
  to sell, if there were, 406
  tread on my, 793
  unfinished, your, 966
  untold, house of, 759
  what, may come, 93
  winged, 256
Dream-beguiled, paths are, 756
Dreamed a dream that could not be, 558
  and behold a ladder, he, 1224
  not of dying, 805
  of cheese, 704
  of literary fame, 421
  that Greece might be free, 359
  that life was beauty, 508
Dreamer awake, where shall the, 618
  back of the job the, 911
  beautiful, wake unto me, 568
  dream no more, 558
  of dreams, 608, 1064
Dreamers of dreams, we are the, 676
  of the impossible, 491
  soldiers are, 942
Dreamer's wine, drunken with the, 908
Dreamful ease, dark death or, 463
  eyes my spirit lies, with, 552
Dream-house, just a, 991
  stumbling, out of the, 1026
Dreamin', a li'l dyin', a li'l, 765
Dreaming darkly of a Dun, 590
  dreams no mortal ever dared, 460
  eyes of wonder, 598
  lost in, 1181
  of things to come, 801
  on the verge of strife, 939
  past the size of, 105
Dreamland, dragon-fly from, 730
  echoes of, 621
  ventures of, 579
Dreamless bed where grief reposes, 446
  dust, silence of the, 603
  nights, than, 840
  rest is mine, when, 681
Dream-like trade of blood, 316
Dreamt I dwelt in marble halls, 386
  of in your philosophy, 92
  of love and fame, 746
  which pleased me more, 386
Dreamy air, inhaled the, 551
  eyes they tell sweet lies, 336
  laziness, a, 1204
Drear the sound of mirth, 626
Drear-nighted December, 383
Dreary dumps, 77
  never-ending tale, 718
  to be somebody, 584
Dreffle smart man, 526
Dregs of life, 178
  of reason, 1040
  of strife, bitter, 608
Drenched and dripping apple-trees, 980
  sands, 587
  with dew, 839
Drenching storm, desertion and death, 388
Dress, against your, 998
  and manners in England, 720
  aright, always, 501
  be brief in praying, 134
  be plain in, 221
  by yellow candle-light, 702
  checkered, 696
  daring in full, 358
  disorder in the, 133
  fair undress, best, 224
  felt through this fleshly, 170
  his century wore, 584
  I'm growing careless in my, 509
  let the world go dine and, 406
  man not the, 738
  mortal, 793
  music sports and theatres, 1164
  of man, change in the, 701
  of thoughts, style is the, 222
  sumptuous, 594
  themselves, noble youth did, 64
  though in another, 438
  to call to dine, to, 736
Dresses for breakfasts and dinners and balls, 561
  for winter spring summer and fall, 561
  in which to do nothing at all, 561
  new effects and, 648
  to dance in and flirt in and talk in, 561
  to sit in and stand in and walk in, 561
Dressed and sauced and seasoned, 606
  herself, while my wife, 182
  how was the devil, 321
  in all his trim, 108
  in good temper when well, 495
  in white, to a party, 557
  nature to advantage, 211
  up with nowhere to go, 813
Dresser drawer, swollen, 811
Drest in a little brief authority, 36
  still to be, 119
  world you are beautifully, 553
Drew a circle that shut me out, 708
  a dial from his poke, 49
  an angel down, she, 176
  audience and attention, 150
  breath, ere I, 621
  breath, sweeter woman ne'er, 540
Drew from out the boundless deep, 472
  in the common air, I, 1250
  iron tears down Pluto's cheek, 161
  on margins of her books, 595
  Priam's curtain, 63
  the torn quilts closer, 986
  these tides of men, so I, 956
  with one long kiss, 462
Dried and vanished stream, 480
  apple pies, I abominate, 1066
  one mourner's tears, 593
Drift along with the current's flow, 901
  beyond His love and care, 444
  long years, grant that I may not, 1098
  long years my lyre forgot, 649
  of my education, 663
  of pinions, 749
  tell you my, 38
  to and fro, the rest, 789
  wait and obey, 787
Drifting from Iceland to Molokai, 991
  seed, the, 619
  snows, through the, 369
Driftwood, plank of, 437
  sticking out of the sand, 1017
Drill and plough, with, 990
  Birken'ead, 782
  puts away the, 973
  ye tarriers drill, 644
Drink a cup to Scotland yet, 393
  a little in, 198
  anarchy of, 120
  and be merry, let us, 164
  and live, I bid thee, 441
  and the devil had done for the rest, 704
  another's, 132
  as friends, 52
  as he brews so shall he, 118
  before his wife, 322
  by daylight, never to, 899
  cannot make him, 14
  deep of life's illusion, 583
  deep or taste not the Pierian spring, 210
  deeply of a century's streams, 907
  first the man takes a, 659
  five reasons we should, 184
  for your lips to, 631
  from the same canteen, 578
  from the well, 566
  gapes for, again, 167
  I said before and perish, 441
  if he thirst give him, 1245
  in our comrades' eyes, 554
  into my eyes the shine, to, 980
  iron from rare springs, 995
  it down, 645
  it up, every one that lives must, 629
  it with pleasure, thou shalt, 1250
  let us eat and, 1237
  mandragora, 104
  meat, and cloth, 1141
  meat and, to see a clown, 51
  more, arise from floor and still, 348
  never taste who always, 189
  no longer water, 1247
  no sperit, never drink no, 527
  no water at midnight, 809
  nor any drop to, 315
  not the third glass, 135
  oblivion of a day, if I, 574
  of Adam's ale, 190

Drink of the water of the well, 1226
  of the waters of Marah, 1224
  of wine, one, 983
  old wine best to, 113
  other things to, 847
  out of my own, 51
  poison I could, 982
  pretty creature drink, 298
  provokes the desire, 86
  refuse a, after dark, 899
  some beer, 239
  sparingly in the morning, 15
  strong, is raging, 1233
  strong or not at all, 1059
  taken to, 820
  takes a drink, 659
  takes the man, 659
  the best of wine, king can, 504
  the ocean's dreamless peace, 816
  the poison, bathe before I, 1085
  the poppies of Cathay, 444
  they eat they, 153
  till they nod and wink, 20
  to eat, and to be merry, 1235
  to England and the English, 787
  to her each loves best, 328
  to her, never fail to, 401
  to me only with thine eyes, 119
  to me with your eyes alone, 119
  to one whose image, 1065
  to the general joy, 87
  to the lass, 279
  to-day and drown all sorrow, 127
  when a man takes his first, 807
  when a woman takes her latest, 807
  when and what he pleaseth, 138
  why should every creature, 167
  will not, with you, 44
  with him that wears a hood, 20
  with me and drink as I, 223
  with me, sit and, 822
  with me, sit down and, 626
  your ale, 743
Drinks and gapes for drink again, 167
  banishment of intoxicating, 455
  long time between, 786
  you pay for, 986
Drinker, joy of the, 1218
Drinking, a pause from thinking, 357
  and Sabbath-breaking, 347
  cold small beer, 1059
  cursed him in, 351
  examined after they have been, 1084
  honestly, I'm for, 857
  in an inn, die, 1038
  it would waste it, 982
  largely sobers us again, 210
  laughing quaffing time, 176
  mad with, 728
  not to be blamed, 130
  of wine, since my leaving, 181
  rule for, 196
  the gospels in, 942
  thirsteth still, 587
  'tis jesting dancing, 743
  unhappy brains for, 101
  up the dew, 625
  when I had a mind to, 822
  with constant, fresh and fair, 167
Drink-shops, strolling among the, 1124
Drip of the suspended oar, 353
  slowly, let the long years, 746
  their huge drops, 977
Dripping their snow, 958
  with coolness, 348
Drive a coach and six, 1054
Drive a flock to feed, 406
  away, until we, 586
  him away, grief can not, 567
  me down the slopes of hell, 880
  me mad, lads that, 847
  men to desperation, 855
  nature out, 997
  out nature with a fork, 1100
  the enemy beyond the frontier, 1176
  the rapid car, 267
  whom the devill doth, 17
  you on, ghosts will, 912
Drives along the street, Mark Haley, 572
  her ploughshare, ruin, 202
  him so, what it is that, 943
  horses of the sun, 53
  the furious blast, 194
  the furrow straight, 856
  whom the devil, 17, 53, 1152
Driven by passion, 285
  by their weakness to noise, 1118
  from men, Nebuchadnezzar, 1239
  ice of an old storm, 996
  never was a better bargain, 27
Driving at one thing, the woman is, 721
  gale, catch the, 208
  of Jehu, like the, 1227
  sand, thick as, 218
Drizzle, Nashville, 808
Drizzling drops, 26
Drizzly night, filthy Jersey on a, 990
Droghte of Marche, 4
Droll, difference is, 879
  situations, inconceivably, 695
Dronkenesse is verray sepulture, 6
Droop, sick of its business, 299
Drooped in the western sky, 536
Drooping, head, repairs his, 159
Drop a quarter, I always, 660
  a tear and bid adieu, 225
  a tear, you'd, 168
  behind the moon, 933
  'er, 'ow quick we'd, 782
  every, hinders needle and thread, 392
  him flat if he cheats, 920
  in every dimpled, 772
  into thy mother's lap, 155
  it if I tried, can't, 782
  life and strength in every, 404
  of a bucket, 1238
  of allaying Tiber, 76
  of blood in me, every, 923
  of ink, small, 359
  of manly blood, 410
  of my country's blood, 478
  of that immortal sweat, 1019
  of water every other day, 454
  one other bitter, 626
  some golden orb, 429
  tears as fast as the Arabian trees, 104
  to drink, nor any, 315
  where lurks that bitter, 629
  which makes it run over, 272
  your bucket where you are, 732
Drops, drizling, 26
  earliest to the ground, 46
  his blue-fringed lids, 316
  like kindred, 264
  mingling with the milk, 269
  of light, little, 145
  of rain, 1250
  of rain, tell their beads in, 433
  of water, little, 553
  out of touch, 861
  ruddy, that visit my heart, 82
Drops that make a lakeful, 903
  that sacred pity hath engender'd, 49
  that warm my heart, 244
  to wash a single rose, 707
  what precious, are those, 178
Dropped from an angel's wing, 304
  from the most beautiful mouth, 222
  from the zenith, 149
  no sooner, wondered at because he, 178
  out of the clouds, king never, 130
  them in his quiver, 976
  your dusty cloak, 652
Droppeth as the gentle rain, 46
Dropping buckets into empty wells, 265
  continual, in a very rainy day, 1234
  continual, wears away a stone, 23
  eye, one, 89
  from the clouds, ships, 224
  pearls and vermin, 400
  water continually, 1116
  wears away stone, continual, 1096
Droppings of warm tears, 1082
Dropt from the skies, baby small, 589
  in her lap, 468
Dross, burn to, 876
  gods call, 528
  of earth, slough the, 777
  of you, all the, 816
  show of, 45
Drought or tempest, 677
Drove the Indians out of the land, 714
  to this tumult, 794
Drown all sorrow, 127
  at last, hang or, 231
  care, to-night with wine, 1098
  in a cataract, better to, 944
  in the forgetfulness of sleep, 26
  it, neither can the floods, 1236
  know I should, 927
  looks down on men who, 649
  messenger chanced to, 572
  my book, I'll, 33
  on Lac St. Pierre, 713
  the brim, 53
  the outcry of the heart, 386
  the wind, tears shall, 85
  them in its purple, 936
  what pain it was to, 71
Drowns in pleasure, 225
  third, him, 54
Drowned and butchered men, 945
  and lost, dulled and, 619
  chance of being, 234
  himself in 't, 128
  honour, pluck up, 61
  in its waters, be not, 640
  now and again, 833
  scholar, 1032
Drowning ship sank low, 475
  would be happiness and peace, 494
Drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags, 1234
Drowsy head, land of, 224
  man, dull ear of a, 58
  poppies nod, where, 1067
  syrups of the world, 102
  with the harmony, 41
Drudge sold to futurity, 1011
Drudgery divine, makes, 135
  dry, 325
  women in, 1005

- Drug which it's the fashion to abuse, 624
  - are quick, thy, 80
  - cause cramp, 988
  - to work the cure, 1112
- Drum, a bible and a, 1051
  - as a madman beats a, 129
  - ecclesiastick, 141
  - give them the roll of the, 521
  - jubilant, 1002
  - made of his skin, 122
  - spirit-stirring, 102
  - them up the Channel, 765
  - throbbed no longer, 464
  - was heard, not a, 364
- Drums and fifes, 679
  - and guns, 1064
  - and tramplings of three conquests, 145
  - beat the, 186
  - muffled, 433
  - ruffle of, 767
- Drum's discordant sound, 261
- Drum-beat and heart-beat, to, 571
  - morning, 341
- Drummer, hears a different, 515
- Drummers play, tune the, 875
- Drunk, all learned and all, 266
  - as we, queen shall be, 229
  - delight of battle, 464
  - forever, could man be, 743
  - from the same canteen, 578
  - gloriously, 266
  - hasten to be, 177
  - hath not, ink, 41
  - is he who prostrate lies, 348
  - let us be, 692
  - lonesome water, I'd, 939
  - once, and once sober, 1084
  - our pleasure to be, 228
  - the milk of Paradise, 316
  - though he never was, 289
  - whiskey and smoked all their lives, 812
  - with a beauty, 809
  - with being young, 977
  - your water and wine, 776
- Drunkard, afford a town, 1016
  - rolling English, 847
  - to his bottle, as a, 950
- Drunkards, fools, and the United States, 1068
  - notorious, 651
- Drunken dog, ragged head, 325
  - of things Lethean, 631
  - poet, fears a, 1015
  - private of the Buffs, 474
  - sailor on a mast, 72
  - with the dreamer's wine, 908
- Drunkenness, babbling, 56
  - four descending degrees of, 1183
- Dry and hard on the tongue, 979
  - and trodden sand, 659
  - as summer dust, 302
  - as the remainder biscuit, 49
  - desert of a thousand lines, 214
  - being, sit idly sipping, 605
  - do so much in the, 1151
  - drudgery, to that, 325
  - fields burn, 664
  - her royal pelt, to, 375
  - hot cold moist and, 150, 1147
  - keep your powder, 329
  - light, most perfect soul a, 1111
  - Martini, into a, 950
  - one's eyes and laugh at a fall, 487
  - our bodies, 123
  - smooth-shaven green, 160
  - sun dry wind, 19
  - the starting tear, 622
- Dry, time and patience will not, 644
  - volumes of ethics, 273
  - well runs, 591
- Dryad in a tree, askance as a, 936
- Dryden, copious, 214
- Drying up a single tear, 360
- Du sublime au ridicule, 272
- Dub as gentlemen, whom do we, 511
- Dubiety, transfixing all, 937
- Dubious legend of their reign, 735
- Dublin, if God walks in, 913
- Ducat, dead for a, 95
- "Ducdame," what's that, 48
- Duchesses, Du Maurier's incomparable, 963
- Duck or plover, aimed at, 277
  - when father carves the, 837
- Ducks and drakes with shillings, 29
- Duds of daring, 757
- Due, give the devil his, 61, 1149
  - more is thy, 84
  - participation of office, 274
  - respective thrift, 556
  - reverence to God, 112
  - that lifts it, pay the, 771
  - that you may have your, 191
  - time, born out of my, 608
  - to gentle breeding, 1080
  - to truths, 867
- Dues of fellowship, simple, 430
  - render to all their, 1245
- Duel, Spanish, 478
- Duke did love me, 128
  - marquis, and a' that, 287
  - of Norfolk deals in malt, 363
- Dukes or duchesses, grand, 971
- Dukedom large enough, 32
  - volumes I prize above, 32
- Dulce, dulce domum, 294
- Dulce et decorum est, 219, 988, 1098
- Dulcet jars and silvern chatter, 748
- Dulcimer, damsel with a, 315
- Dull and flowerless weed, 441
  - and hoary, at best but, 170
  - and mean, the age is, 442
  - beyond all conception, 367
  - business could not make, 545
  - but eminent, we who are, 978
  - care, challenge to, 331
  - catalogue of common things, 383
  - cold ear of death, 244
  - cold marble, sleep in, 73
  - commercial liturgies, 817
  - conversation, long and, 312
  - distrust, still broods the, 883
  - ear of a drowsy man, 58
  - fighter, fits a, 63
  - fools suppose, as, 158
  - gentle yet not, 167
  - himself, not only, 238
  - it is to pause, how, 464
  - line, creep in one, 211
  - motions of his spirit, as night, 47
  - not an eye however, 597
  - old town, to the, 824
  - parallels of cloth, 701
  - Peter was so very, 367
  - pomp the life of kings, 546
  - routine of existence, 737
  - Sherry is naturally, 234
  - sight to see the year dying, 449
  - sleep and a downy bed, 229
  - so, so dead in look so woe-begone, 63
  - sometimes, man ought to be, 196
  - tame shore, never on the, 350
  - unchanging shore, on this, 502
  - wits keep straining, 1045
  - work grows weary, when, 474
- Dulls my shining things, 980
  - the edge of husbandry, 91
- Dullard, honest, 713
- Dullard's envy of brilliant men, 833
- Dulled and drowned and lost, 619
  - their eyes with sin, 709
- Dullest person in the world, 761
- Dulness, cursed with his, 367
  - gentle, ever loves a joke, 215
  - in others, cause of, 238
  - of the fool, 47
  - to, call a halt, 601
- Duluth the word fell upon my ear, 645
- Dum tacent clamant, 1218
  - vivimus vivamus, 225
- Dumas, none else can equal, 797
- Dumb, a million more are, 565
  - beggar that is, 21
  - brutes we call them, 754
  - creatures we have cherished, 545
  - deep are, 21
  - deep heart be no longer, 540
  - discourse, 33
  - forgetfulness, a prey to, 245
  - friend low lying there, 522
  - from scandal and from scare, 674
  - future's lips are ever, 831
  - great griefs are, 1142
  - hearts of the English kind, 858
  - in the havens, 672
  - kings of modern thought are, 546
  - like barefoot dervishes, 410
  - lips are, 463
  - loving of the Berkshire loam, 858
  - modest men are, 288
  - region of the heart, 663
  - the oracles are, 161
  - thing, being proved a, 1000
  - thrive unseen and, 170
  - to all the world contains, 626
- Dumb-founder doubt and repay scorn, 490
- Dumb-shows and noise, inexplicable, 94
- Dumferling toune, king sits in, 316
- Dummy topics draped with speech, 1032
- Dumps, college joke to cure the, 190
  - doleful, 1157
  - doleful, the mind oppress, 255
  - these dreary, 77
- Dumpy woman, I hate a, 358
- Dun, dreaming darkly of a, 590
- Duncan hath borne his faculties, 85
  - hear it not, 86
  - is in his grave, 86
- Dunce that has been sent to roam, 262
  - with wits, 215
- Dunces, wit with, 215
- Dundee, death-wound of, 758
  - hour of that, 298
- Dune, shoulders and slopes of the, 757
- Dunedin's streets, through high, 500
- Dungeon comes a ray, to every, 504
  - is, my body which my, 703
  - live upon the vapour of a, 102
  - scourged to his, 371
  - so dark as one's heart, what, 422
- Dungeon-tomb, sleep calmly in thy, 297
- Dungfork, man with a, 673
- Dunghill, cocke proud on his owne, 14
  - cover, with tapestry, 1156
  - influence on his own, 1103

- Dunghill, sun shineth upon the, 112
- Dunkirk, on the beaches of, 984
- Dunno about death, 856
  - about life, 856
  - what to call him, 730
- Dunsinane hill, 87
- Duntin' and knocks, 866
- Dupe of dream, 830
  - of the heart, understanding is the, 1159
- Duped, station master has been, 1218
- Durable as possible, 228
- Durance vile, in, 286
- Duration, a futurity longer in, 407
  - is always short, 271
  - of great sentiments, 1195
- During each successive quarrel, 748
  - good behaviour, 1054
- Dusk, bumps along the, 696
  - dim in the, 766
  - faces with turbans, 156
  - he draweth near, at, 638
  - no, no proper time of day, 391
  - of eternity, meet in the, 571
  - of June, beside the, 693
  - of misty centuries, 688
  - out of the, a shadow, 681
  - stars in the purple, 961
- Dusky coracle I ride, 809
  - dingle, far down the, 618
  - hair, like twilight's, her, 299
  - hour friendliest to sleep, 153
  - little cricket, my, 638
  - night, 619
  - night rides down the sky, 229
  - pinions, hear thy, 418
  - race, rear my, 464
  - red, gleameth of a, 586
  - wine I pour, 819
- Dust, all now, shall live, 943
  - all things return to, 1186
  - an' smoke an' divilmint, 835
  - and ashes, by earth's cold, 765
  - and dirt, clean of all my, 934
  - and heat, not without, 163
  - and scum of the earth, 856
  - and silence of the upper shelf, 397
  - and smoke, blind with the, 765
  - and soot of your complaints, 694
  - and sun of half the states, 1008
  - be light, may the, 950
  - bit the, 713
  - blossom in their, 141
  - cinders ashes, 383
  - come to, as chimney-sweepers, 106
  - comes secretly, 980
  - conquerors leave a little, 735
  - contradiction, light, 314
  - crumbled into the, 796
  - crumbling to the, 427
  - curates long, 944
  - dark and dim with, 296
  - destroy their, 364
  - dissolves again to, 511
  - dreamless, 603
  - drifting, 816
  - dry as summer, 302
  - farewell sweet, 951
  - flesh and blood are, 1006
  - frame was, 584
  - from whence he sprung, 307
  - glories in the, shall lay, 218
  - grain of, a casual clod, 935
  - hath closed Helen's eyes, 816
  - haughty brought to, 961
  - heap, litter in a, 1142
- Dust, heap of, alone remains, 217
  - her wings, dare not, 683
  - his enemies shall lick the, 1230
  - hopes and fears lie in the, 348
  - hurl'd in the, 547
  - is for a time, 948
  - is gold and pavement stars, 154
  - knight's bones are, 316
  - less than the, 775
  - lie beyond thy, 170
  - lie still dry, secure of change, 463
  - light in the, lies dead, 368
  - much learned, 265
  - mushroom of boiling, 1032
  - nameless, 812
  - nearer to the, 954
  - o' the wounded years, 748
  - o' the road, white, 918
  - o'er English, 401
  - of ages, from the, 981
  - of ages, however buried in the, 509
  - of Alexander, trace the noble, 97
  - of conflict, through, 833
  - of death, when the, 429
  - of earth, blinding, 498
  - of her shoulders, rain in the, 979
  - of my bosom, 816
  - of strife, refreshment 'mid the, 604
  - of systems and of creeds, 462
  - over the hedges, 1004
  - pays us with age and, 22
  - perishes among the, 373
  - pride that licks the, 213
  - proud and angry, 743
  - provoke the silent, 244
  - raised a brother from the, 504
  - return, then shall the, 1236
  - returneth to dust again, 601
  - returning, to the, 554
  - shalt to, return, 155
  - sleeps in, 185
  - so nigh is grandeur to our, 409
  - sunk in, 981
  - that drives, as, 692
  - that I shall drive away, 980
  - that is a little gilt, 75
  - the world called bad, 771
  - thou art, 155, 433, 1223
  - thrown in my eyes, 868
  - thy mercy warms, 452
  - to dust, 1254
  - to dust beneath the sod, 560
  - to dust in an alien land, 902
  - toppling to the, 909
  - triumph in the, 1069
  - trod by the passers-by, 966
  - was heaped above me, 1219
  - was once the man, this, 536
  - what a, I do raise, 376
  - Wickliffe's, 304
  - would hear her and beat, 469
  - write it in, 74
  - writes in, 113
  - wrote them in the, 204
- Dusty and old titles, 132
  - and stony ways, 675
  - answer, what a, 574
  - armour doffed, 576
  - cloak, dropped your, 652
  - cobweb-covered maimed, 614
  - death, lighted the way to, 88
  - knees, under her, 979
  - of hat and shoe, 737
  - road, fringing the, 525
  - road, traveler through a, 504
  - shelves, stood on, 679
  - spiteful and divided, 822
  - tame and old, all that's, 975
- Dutch, beat the, 1061
  - church bell, good old, 566
  - city of New York, 807
  - courage, raise, 792
  - farmer, story of an old, 456
  - fault of the, 293
  - in, the puzzled man replied, 511
  - proverb, a, 414
- Dutchman in garden of Eden, 518
- Dutchman's beard, icicle on a, 55
  - Cap, 524
- Dutchtown, beauties of, 756
- Duties, back to the joyless, 690
  - new occasions teach new, 525
  - of a general, define the, 1112
  - of man, talk of the, 595
  - of that church, fulfill the, 1176
  - property has its, 420
- Duty, a very comprehensive word 1171
  - activity and, 1200
  - brave endeavor to do thy, 686
  - but to sing, all their, 736
  - careful ways of, 444
  - dewy wet with pleasant, 572
  - do our, as we understand it, 455
  - do out the, 491
  - do your, 1158
  - done, knowledge of thy, 862
  - done my, 1045
  - England expects every man to do his, 284, 320
  - ever, I have done my, 705
  - every possession implies a, 863
  - faithful below he did his, 274
  - fray of, 504
  - gives from a sense of, 525
  - has been done, feeling that our 624
  - he seen his, 639
  - in, do not falter, 838
  - in public, and in private thinking, 522
  - in that state of life, do my, 1254
  - is a term that is harsh, 839
  - I've done my, and no more, 229
  - I've watched my, 677
  - like it or not spells, 850
  - not a sin, this is a, 226
  - of a clergyman, 312
  - of a novelist, first, 680
  - of a woman to look well, 696
  - of being happy, 704
  - of devising schemes of revenue 320
  - of every Irishman, 709
  - of every sincere sportsman, 1215
  - of happiness, 605
  - of humanity, general, 1143
  - of man, whole, 1236
  - of some, right of all, 319
  - path of, was the way to glory 467
  - perceive here a divided, 101
  - performed or violated, 342
  - picket's off, forever, 569
  - sense of filial, 273
  - sense of, pursues us, 342
  - service sweat for, 48
  - some sense of, 466
  - stern and pressing, a, 560
  - sternest, 815
  - straight is the line of, 444
  - subject's, is the king's, 67
  - such, as subject owes prince, 5
  - this day will do his, 320
  - to avoid religious subjects, 312
  - to sacrifice his repose, 259
  - to worship the sun, 641
  - transforms obedience into, 116
  - trespasses against his, 259

Duty, trod the hard ways of, 445
  voices of, call, 663
  we underrate, 704
  wed, lives to, 1067
  which a parent owed to a child, 505
  whispers low I must, 409
  woke and found that life was, 509
Duty's faithful child, 393
  path however steep, from, 671
Dux atque imperator vitae mortalium, 693
Dwarf on a dead giant's shoulders, 592
  on a giant's shoulder, 136
  sees farther than giant, 318
  standing on giant's shoulders, 122
Dwarfs and giants tall, all the, 712
Dwarfed and debased, not to creep, 708
Dwarfing of childhood, 1182
Dwarfish whole, a, 316
Dwell alone with our willingnesses, 663
  in a corner of the housetop, 1234
  in heaven a spirit doth, 460
  in such a gorgeous palace, 79
  in the tents of wickedness, 1231
  in the uttermost parts, 1232
  joy and sorrow, wherein, 1185
  like a hermit, 22
  rather upon excellencies, 196
  together in unity, 1232
  together still two men, 943
  upon a word we know, 471
  upon ivory towers, who, 944
  wasn't anywhere to, 969
  where I am ye too shall, 596
  where love and wisdom, 501
  where peace and rest can never, 148
  who in this splendid house may, 511
  with the lamb, wolf shall, 1237
  within wide circling walls, 688
Dwelle with sothfastnesse, 4
Dwells apart, man, 540
  beneath the places of my breath, 947
  ever in her words, 405
  in that mighty tone, 501
  like a miser, rich honesty, 51
  no greatness, in me, 470
  with all things fair, 581
  with gods above, 75
Dwellers by the sea, 713
  in a polyglot boarding house, 734
  sur la branche, 812
Dwellest thou, where, 76
Dwelling, back to his vacant, 649
  in the distant fields, 373
  is the light of setting suns, 296
  much on right and wrong, 1165
  on good-byes, 1003
  place, man's safe, 370
  upon the trivial, 943
Dwellings, soon or late to all our, 443
  were open as day, 435
Dwelling-place, desert were my, 354
  so close to our, 867
Dwelt, a bard here, 225
  among untrodden ways, 296
  apart, thy soul, 298
  the father on her face, so, 471
Dwindle peak and pine, 84
  they glimmer, they, 576
Dwindles here, growth that, 249
Dyed, judge whose hair and beard were, 1117
  with the earth of States, 1008
Dyer's hand, like the, 108
Dyes, mingled with its gorgeous, 382
  the wide air through, 701
Dying and letting die, 886
  behold you again in, 703
  breath, pauses of one's, 534
  cease to die by, 128
  crawled another day toward, 937
  cursed him in, 351
  doubly, 307
  Egypt, I am, 105, 568
  eyes read a mystic meaning, 583
  eyes were closed, 217
  fall, 53
  groans, mangled limbs and, 262
  harder thing than, 912
  he could wish to blot, 239
  in my boots, 857
  in the grate, not till fire is, 574
  lips, returns to, 714
  majesty, insult, 1076
  man to dying men, as a, 166
  men, tongues of, 59
  moment, at his, 860
  more the survivors' affair, 1206
  no, and no tomb, 873
  of thirst, bread to one, 716
  pause, day the, 879
  preacher I have been, 1058
  sentiment, my, 340
  simple fact of, 955
  so great an experiment as, 147
  strife, some, 186
  to-morrow will be, 133
  ways of, terror shows, 842
  we live, living we fret, 492
  when she slept, 390
Dynamite, babies playing with, 950
  cook the frozen, 779
Dyspepsy is the ruin of most things, 347
  mental, 525
Dyspeptic come to feaze, 698

E white, I red, O blue, 1199
Ea discamus in terris, 1218
Each according to his abilities, 1186
  according to his needs, 1186
  age each kindred adds a verse, 525
  age is a dream that is dying, 676
  battle sees the other's face, 67
  believes his own watch, 210
  day is like a year, 722
  day will bring its task, 591
  for himself shall see, 878
  for one another, 630
  for the joy of the working, 779
  had for me a word to say, 1002
  has his god, 796
  hath back, 719
  heart recalled a different name, 565
  in each, think, 944
  in his narrow cell, 244
  in its accustomed place, 681
  in its own bright nebulae, 912
  in my love alike, 76
  in one thing excel, 669
  is given a bag of tools, 680
  man kills the thing he loves, 722
  other, almost made for, 314
  other's track pursue, 178
  petty artery in this body, 91
  sad remnant of decay, from, 504
Each second stood heir to the first, 100
  seemed either, 150
  seems happy with his own, 562
  separate star seems nothing, 566
  step more slow, 603
  thing his turn does hold, 134
  thing that in season grows, 40
  thing's a thief, 81
  time we love, 588
  unto each as in Thy sight one, 567
  was naught to each, 485
  wish a mint of gold, 292
  with his feuds and jealousies, 942
Eager air, a nipping and an, 91
  flutt'ring of life's ignorant wings, 736
  once to win it, 276
  soul biting for anger, 147
Eagerly peering, steadily steering, 553
Eagerness for flitting, no, 1181
  pursue with, 232
Eagle, bald, 228
  caged I pine, like an, 502
  forgotten, 684, 891
  free, like the, 345
  from Jove's own, sundered, 292
  harp-breasted, 1033
  in a dove-cote, 76
  in his flight, 434
  in the air, 1235
  mewing her mighty youth, 163
  of the autocracy, double-headed, 1201
  of the rock, 950
  old age of an, 1095
  or the snake, of the, 778
  poised, life an, 926
  stretched upon the plain, 145, 351
  stricken with a dart, 1079
  suffers little birds to sing, 77
  who has lent his plume, 334
Eagles, baited like, 63
  be gathered together, 1242
  born to be free like, 966
  dare not perch, 71
  mount up with wings as, 1238
  never flew, 263
  that flew unabashed, 576
Eagle's fate and mine are one, 145
  own plumes, one of, 1077
  wings, beneath the, 815
Eagle-eye, lord of the, 248
Ear, Abraham's deaf, 942
  adder that stoppeth her, 1230
  against the earth, put your, 499
  and the chin and the nose, 776
  apply shell to your, 302, 325
  breaking on the startled, 479
  by the hearing of the, 1229
  cap out of a sow's, 241
  death twitching my, 1097
  drum of the air, 1015
  enchant thine, 106
  ever heard, sweetest song, 356
  falling at intervals upon the, 266
  few that only lend their, 30
  first the blade then the, 1242
  flattery lost on poet's, 307
  flea in 's, 127
  floods the, 735
  for each red, a general kiss, 280
  for verbal delicacies, 898
  give every man thy, 91
  grasped by mortal, 503
  heard and blessed me, 1228
  hearing, 413, 1234
  hoping it will give, 1008

Ear, in Adam's, left his voice, 154
  in at tone, out at tother, 17
  is pleased, 266
  jests prosperity lies in the, 41
  jewel in an Ethiop's, 77
  keep the word of promise to our, 89
  lack but open eye and, 442
  let off at the, 324
  never, did heare that tong, 26
  night's dull, 67
  nor glance nor smile, 364
  of a drowsy man, 58
  of death, dull cold, 244
  of Eve, close at the, 152
  of man hath not seen, 43
  of night, drowsy, 352
  of night, listening, 477
  one word in your, 649
  open vowels tire the, 211
  ring sweet in mine, 387
  scratched his, 360
  she shall lean her, 296
  so tough-gristled, 492
  sweet depravity of, 709
  thundering in thine inner, 544
  to lip from lip to ear, from, 499
  to my listening, 302
  voice so pleasing on their, 220
  whorlèd, 672
  wrong sow by the, 17, 1149
Ears, a shout about my, 758
  are shaken, my, 985
  belly has no, 1113, 1141
  blast of war blows in our, 66
  delicate, and superfine long nose, 735
  delighteth the, 1252
  foams in our, 1013
  hangs from beauty's, 267
  lend me your, 83
  little pitchers have wide, 16
  look with thine, 99
  music to attending, 78
  no, for what experience has given no access, 1197
  noise of waters in mine, 71
  of corn, two where one grew, 191
  of gentle and simple, 545
  of Midas, have the, 943
  of the groundlings, split the, 94
  of the old cur, 142
  of the world, 633
  open my, to music, 934
  pitchers have, 16, 52
  play truant at his tales, 41
  polite, never mentions hell to, 210
  ringing in my, 857
  setting community by the, 343
  she gave me, 297
  shout about my, 847
  sounds of music creep in our, 47
  that are hushed in death, 541
  to hear, he that hath, 1242
  to hear the heavenly harmonies, 789
  two, and but a single tongue, 1068
  two, but only one mouth, 420
  walls have, 6, 470, 1156
  will not shake mine, 781
  with ravished, 176
  wolf by the, 1095
  woman's, 1078
  words all, took captive, 53
Eare, went in at the tone, 4
Eares, woods have, 16
Earl can last but a few years more, 573
  of Fitzdotterel's eldest son, 573
Earls, daughter of a hundred, 462
  their absent conquering, 531
Earldom, insignificancy and an, 222
Earlier, ape in the days that were, 569
  earth than now, in the, 757
  shall the rosebuds blow, 553
  time, back upon an, 417
Earliest and darkest ages, in the, 627
  at his grave, 349
  birds, charm of, 152
  latest care, sex's, 239
  ones to depart, 666
Early and sere its end, 586
  bright transient chaste, 202
  but enduring monument, 366
  called a little, 738
  days of his power, in the, 1089
  death, heaven gives its favourites, 354
  dews were falling, ere the, 540
  each began, so, 1019
  education a sort of amusement, 1089
  following thee, 1013
  frost, slain by the arrows of the, 565
  gleam, some portion of my, 573
  memories, all those, 871
  nothing to him falls, 126
  rising, better than, 1156
  rising, worm was punished for, 510
  robin, 681
  seen unknown, too, 77
  songster, caught by, 510
  to bed and early to rise, 227
  village cock, 72
  youth to the frost of age, from, 814
Early-Gothic smile, 768
Earn a little and spend a little less, 705
  his bread, man should, 863
  little to, 523
  that I eat, 50
  their wage, cherubs, 883
Earns whate'er he can, 433
Earned a night's repose, 434
  a precarious living, 1068
  wages, he that hath, 1252
  with sweat of my brows, 1148
Earnest, between jest and, 1151
  elements of nature, 946
  I am in, 424
  in a world like ours, 445
  life is, 433
  of a heaven, music which is, 484
  or in jest, in, 787
  soul and a capital A, 686
Earnestness, man seldom thinks with more, 361
Earning, learning and yearning, 1005
  power, 1005
Ear-piercing fife, 102
Ear-ring caught in student's beard, 706
Earth a hell, by making, 352
  a little, for charity, 74
  a power is passing from the, 301
  a sepulchre to famous men, 1085
  a sphere, preserves the, 289
  a stage, 49
  alive and so bold O, 367
  all, forgot, 336
  all the bards of, 626
  all the sages of the, 626
  ancients of the, 465
  and all the stars, whole, 534
Earth and early sky, late discovered, 951
  and everything that's in it, 783
  and heaven, float between the, 425
  and of storm, symbol of, 883
  and sea, master of, 791
  and skies, air, 297
  and sky, bounds of, 545
  and sky, bridal of the, 135
  and sky, child of, 799
  and sky stand presently, 779
  and sky, theirs are the, 876
  and the ancient joy, 943
  and water, daughter of, 366
  any spot of, 303
  bears no balsam, 659
  beauty humbled to the, 1005
  being so good would heaven seem best, 487
  below, filling sky and, 560
  beyond the, his journeys are, 980
  bit of, a senseless stone, 935
  bitter, mortals make this, 381
  bleeding piece of, 82
  blinding dust of, 498
  blue comes to, 701
  blunders along, poor old, 528
  bowels of the, 121
  bowels of the harmless, 61
  breaks up and heaven expands, when, 486
  breathe upon the, 71
  can never tame, 404
  cannot love and think, 553
  careens, darkness where, 1004
  cold in the, 516
  cold the, is, 626
  confound all unity on, 88
  cruel records keeps the, 570
  darkest ages of our ancient, 627
  darksome, 798
  dignities of, 862
  doomed us crawl the, 578
  doth like a snake renew, 367
  dross of, 777
  dust return to the, 1236
  earlier, 757
  embroil the, 1165
  enjoy the, no less, 651
  fall to the base, 59
  fed by the bounty of, 417
  fed my common, 857
  fell upon the, 1250
  felt the wound, 155
  fix him to the, 1061
  flowers appear on the, 1236
  forty years on, 1019
  fragrant the fertile, 152
  from heaven away, hold the, 659
  from the lowly, 521
  from the no less kindled, 357
  from the weary, 521
  fruits of the, 1078
  Fuller's, 1058
  fuming vanities of, 303
  gazing for ever on the, 773
  get away from, awhile, 867
  give special good to the, 78
  glance from heaven to, 43
  glory passed from the, 301
  God might have bade the, 394
  gods returned to, 937
  goes over to the squall of time, 979
  going the way of all the, 1225
  hail element of, 951
  happie, 24
  happy, help to make, 553
  has got him whom God gave, 575
  has no zone, 995

Earth has one tale to tell, 619
  has stopped the ears, after, 743
  hath bubbles, 84
  heaven and, do her homage, 22
  heaven and, shall pass away, 1242
  heaven is touching, with rest, 656
  heaven on, 151
  heaven on, display, 274
  heaven tries the, 525
  heaven upon, to the weary head, 391
  hell on, 720
  His ball the, 681
  his hearth the, 410
  his sober inn, 121
  holds the rest of him, 815
  honour all over the, 1241
  I am the poem of the, 538
  if another, he could remove this, 1112
  if Christ again should visit, 578
  if there's a heaven upon the, 677
  in an earthy bed, 469
  in earth, crust of, 564
  in May, jolly like the, 971
  indifferent, 730
  insensible, be, 155
  is a mill where we grind, 492
  is a stage, 129
  is but a small star, 1009
  is but a star, when, 927
  is but the frozen echo, 688
  is crammed with heaven, 431
  is full of his glory, 1237
  is here so kind, 417
  is not the steadfast place, 817
  is round and like a ball, 369
  is the right place for love, 867
  it fell to, 434
  it is well, 757
  keep silence before him, 1239
  kindly fruits of the, 1253
  Kingdom of God on, 909
  kings of the, 532
  knows a little, 609
  knows no desolation, 575
  ladder set up on the, 1224
  lards the lean, 61
  lay her i' the, 97
  less of, than heaven, 308, 405
  let us learn on, 1218
  lie lightly gentle, 130
  life of, that you shall see, 539
  lighten, from paradise, 634
  like an orange was round, 519
  love is the sweetest thing on, 686
  loveth the shower, 1127
  man marks the, with ruin, 354
  man's temporal station, 889
  master spirit of the, 922
  may run red, 602
  may sing and earth shall smart, 575
  melt this iron, 1026
  melting heaven with, 447
  model of the barren, 59
  must borrow its mirth, 718
  must have a touch of, 470
  my footstool, 207
  names on, are dark, 366
  new heaven and a new, 1249
  nightly to the listening, 194
  no measure upon, 814
  no sure happiness on, 25
  none of, shall know his grave, 575
  none on, above her, 289
  not a thing on, 185
  not gray but rosy, 492
Earth, o'er the, comes a bloom, 392
  of all best things upon, 594
  of him, rid the, 818
  of majesty, 59
  of ours, in this broad, 535
  of states, dyed with the, 1008
  of the, earthy, 1246
  on the back of the, 1253
  on the bare, exposed he lies, 176
  on the confines of, 290
  on the, the broken arcs, 489
  on this beautiful, 446
  on this hapless, 386
  one great society alone on, 300
  or air, whether in, 89
  or heaven, not a place in, 638
  or sea or sky, more vast than, 612
  or sky or sea, in, 706
  our days on the, 1227
  plants suck in the, 167
  play upon the, 163
  pleasant country's, 60
  poetry of, is never dead, 385
  praise of those who sleep in, 373
  proudly wears the Parthenon, 408
  put a girdle round the, 42
  put on, a little space, 281
  rain was upon the, 1223
  rejoice, let the, 1231
  remaineth, while the, 1223
  render from thy breast, 359
  rigid, 866
  roast him on, 774
  sad old, 718
  salt of the, 600, 1240
  saw nought common on thy, 783
  sea and air, through, 316
  seems no more a mother, 1108, 1147
  serves me to walk upon, 207
  so much of heaven so much of, 298
  soaks up the rain, 167
  sovereign'st thing on, 61
  sowed the, with orient pearl, 153
  speak to the, 1228
  speed the, onward, 884
  spirit of that, 986
  spot which men call, 157
  spread over the whole, 295
  steer, on does the old, 817
  sun is coming down to, 576
  sure and firm-set, 85
  surly bonds of, 1037
  sweet on, 1078
  swept from the, 204
  take of English, 782
  ten metres thick, 940
  that bears thee dead, 63
  that hides things old, 857
  there were giants in the, 1223
  things learned on, 486
  this blessed plot this, 59
  this goodly frame the, 92
  this is the last of, 292
  thought nothing good on, 661
  tideless and inert, 687
  to earth, 1254
  to every man upon this, 400
  to heaven, from, 792
  to heaven, ladder from, 781
  to love, gives all men all, 779
  to paradise, from, 881
  to see, enchanted, 876
  to the extremities of the, 376
  too much beauty upon this, 797
  tremble, man that made the, 1237
Earth, truth crushed to, 373
  turning, I only hear, 927
  upon the lap of, 245
  walk the, unseen, 152
  was nigher heaven than now, 485
  was young, in the days when, 504
  wayside inn of, 771
  we are all children of, 1009
  weaned away from the, 1006
  what place on, hath he, 604
  when it is sick, 132
  when we are half, 574
  whereon I stand, 725
  whose table, 357
  will be stained red, 729
  will live by hers, 546
  will not see such ships, 859
  with her thousand voices, 316
  without help of any thing on, 282
  won back, the, 1036
  word of the, 633
  words are daughters of, 232
  would know no lover, 727
  would not hold it, 747
  you are more than the, 553
Earths and skies and seas, new, 514
Earth's a thief, 81
  bitter leaven, 298
  bliss, too avid of, 736
  breast, on the quiet, 523
  coin of less account, 754
  cold dust and ashes, by, 765
  degenerate sons, 218
  elements, out of, 570
  farthest hills, beyond, 882
  fevered brow, 445
  firmament, shine in, 433
  foundations fled, when, 744
  full rivers, all, 587
  golden time, 1099
  gold-sanded streams, 597
  green banner shakes, 576
  green fields, o'er, 503
  half-shielded breast, 586
  human shores, 385
  last picture is painted, when, 779
  low bed, nothing left but, 950
  male-lands, loved by, 486
  meager bed, 1023
  need, against, 853
  paths are cleared, 870
  philosopher never traced, 516
  proud masquerade, 774
  resonant bosom, sweep, 503
  smoothness rough, turns, 489
  undecaying monuments, 423
Earth-bloom, as much an, 921
Earth-born joy renew, thine, 668
Earthless hour, in an, 991
Earthlier happy is the rose distill'd, 42
Earthly ball, 1173
  ball, on this, 593
  bliss, sum of, 154
  brethren, object of suspicion to, 645
  debtor, no, 857
  dignities, a peace above, 73
  flowers, hope's wreaths are made of, 446
  godfathers of heaven's lights, 40
  hope still fluctuates, 343
  life, dangers of this, 606
  paragon, angel or an, 106
  pilgrimage of a man, 377
  power doth show likest God's, 46
  spring, water from some, 586
  temple, within my, 719

Earthly things, 172
  things above, all, 747
  things, living intensely in, 684
  view, no sky no, 391
Earthquake and eclipse, gloom of, 365
Earthquakes, succeeded or preceded by, 617
Earthquake's shock the ocean storm, 363
Earth-worm twisting, like a giant, 1003
Earthy bed, earth in an, 469
  grossness quit, 161
  of the earth, 1246
Ear-trumpet, horn of her, 949
Ear-wax, not so much brain as, 75
Ease a heart like a satin gown, 988
  a life of, 378
  after warre, 24
  age of, 250
  and speed in doing a thing, 7
  doctrine of ignoble, 734
  done with so much, 173
  flow with artless, 275
  for another gives its, 281
  heightens, with grace, 225
  hours of, 289
  in Casey's manner, 770
  in writing comes from art, 211
  live at home at, 115
  no healthful, 391
  nor peace that heart can know, nor, 248
  of body blest, with, 200
  of my burdens, 1151
  on the other side, 476
  one life the aching, 583
  or pleasure, worldly, 226
  our hearts of all woes, 629
  reade all at my, 654
  smooth and sleek with, 1112
  take mine, in mine inn, 12, 63
  take thine, 1243
  the burden of another, 1067
  with the greatest of, 640
  woman in our hours of, 308
  would recant vows made in pain, 151
Eases jolts along life's highway, 1199
Eased the putting off, 1051
Easeful death, half in love with, 383
Easier for a camel, it is, 1241
  not to speak, 9
  to be critical than correct, 419
  to be played on than a pipe, 94
  to believe than to deny, 627
  to discover a deficiency, 1177
Easiest for his feet, 130
  person to deceive, 426
  victory over reason, 1211
Easiness, a property of, 96
  to the next abstinence, 95
East, blow it, 555
  bounded on the, 472
  bow'd low before the blast, 547
  curtains of the, 604
  gorgeous, with richest hand, 149
  has crimsoned, morn the, 590
  he grows in, 847
  I arise facing, 809
  is East and West is West, 779
  is strung with harp-strings, 961
  it is the, 78
  I've wandered, 389
  like a great chancel rise, 764
  moon ascending up from the, 536
  nor West, neither, 779
East nor west, promotion from neither, 1231
  of Suez, somewhere, 782
  or in the west, in the, 502
  River Drive, beneath this, 1009
  Side, West Side, 761
  tea is like the, 847
  three wise men out of the, 439
  to east, good is good from, 657
  to the west blow the trumpet, 271
  to west, birds from, 758
  to west from north to south, from, 669
  to west, house that looks to, 672
  to west, traced a line from, 388
  to west, writ from, 664
  tried to hustle the, 783
  was clear, 659
  will be found, 519
  wind an interloper, 726
  wind may never blow, 139
  wind, only argument with an, 530
  wind's whistle, 904
East's gift, feeling the, 488
Easter egg, the, 1035
  won, their Lent is over and their, 597
Easter-day, no sun upon an, 163
Eastern clime, marvel save in, 500
  gate, levels of the, 643
  goods away, bearing, 1003
  hill, dew of yon high, 89
  kings, guilt of, 167
  saint, worn old, 914
  scout, blabbing, 157
  seas, from the, 895
  skies, beneath far, 338
  skies, bird let loose in, 336
  skies, illumed the, 473, 557
  summit, from the, 277
  windows only, not by, 519
Easterners do, prayer the, 1064
Eastward in Eden, 111
Easy, bid me take life, 793
  chair, like my, 953
  entrance won, too, 155
  if to do were, as to know, 44
  in their minds, 482
  is descent to Avernus, 1097
  it is missed, 925
  leap to pluck bright honour, 61
  like the wind, words are, 120
  live and quiet die, 309
  lives, do not pray for, 613
  meat and drink, nor, 780
  more, to get a favour from fortune, 1102
  nothing so, but that it becomes difficult, 1095
  'nough to titter, 835
  shoe, an open hand an, 757
  thing to thank Thee, 554
  to admire mediocrity, 1184
  to advise another, 1128
  to be brave from safe distance, 1076
  to be true, 183
  to crawfish and crawl, 874
  to cry when you're beaten, 874
  to float in a well-trimmed boat, 718
  to get up of a cold morning, 346
  to marry a rich woman, 483
  to performance, prove, 232
  to propose impossible remedies, 1077
  to sit in the sunshine, 718
  to talk one thing and think another, 1103
Easy word, more than just an, 991
  writing's curst hard reading, 279
Easy-chair, Rabelais', 214
Eat a bushel of salt, 138
  a peck of salt, 1149
  a silver shoe, can't, 951
  all de Baptis' pie, 733
  and drink as friends, 52
  and drink chatter and love, 547
  and drink, good men, 1119
  and drink, let us, 1237
  and drink, live that they may, 1119
  and eat I swear, 67
  and have your cake, you cannot, 1156
  and prayed not, the old man, 166
  anything that's fit to, 1066
  beans on Saturday night, 768
  bread in the sweat of thy face, 1223
  breakfast on lion's lip, 67
  but little meat, cannot, 20
  bye and bye, you will, 1069
  cannibals that each other, 100
  drink and be merry, 1235, 1243
  earn that I, 50
  'em coats and all, we, 1063
  'em skins and all, 1063
  enough to, in an orchard, 204
  grass as oxen, Nebuchadnezzar, 1239
  hath not, paper, 41
  hearty, 827
  I did, 155
  I must and sleep I will, 982
  I wouldn't sleep, I wouldn't, 869
  in the evening, 282
  is human, to, 493, 753
  lived to, 1119
  no beans, 122
  no onions nor garlic, 43
  not for love, not to, 1043
  of a king, worm that hath, 96
  of the fish, man may, 96
  of their flesh shall ye not, 1224
  or drink, no thought for what ye, 1240
  or sleep or drink again, 840
  peppermint, people who, 624
  rejoicing in his work, 863
  serpent tempted me and I did 490
  some hae meat and canna, 287
  tell me what you, 1155, 1174
  the cones under his pines, 866
  the lotus of the Nile, 444
  them with our friends, 754
  they, they drink, 153
  thou bidd'st us, 649
  thy cake and have it, 136
  thy heart, 26
  to live and live to eat, 229
  together, sympathetically, 381
  up the little ones, the great, 106 170
  what to, 896
  will not, with you, 44
  with the devill, 16
  with the rich, 790
  your cake and have it, 18
Eats the giant warrior, 564
  till he is sick, fool that, 577
  up himself, he that is proud, 75
Eaten a sour grape, fathers have 1239
  me out of house and home, 64
  of the apple, when she'd 1049
  to death with rust, 64

Eaten up by vanity, 390
  worms have, them, 51
  your bread and salt, I have, 776
Eater of beef, great, 54
Eateth not the bread of idleness, 1235
'Eathen, pore benighted, 781
Eatin' their terbaccy, 883
Eating a delight, makes, 163
  appetite comes while, 1145
  can refrain from, 247
  cares, against, 160
  the air on promise of supply, 64
  time, worn out with, 178
Eaves, minute-drops from off the, 161
Eb and Flo, 827
Ebb and flow, of but an, 905
  and flow of the sea, 713
  ne'er feels retiring, 103
  of that river, floated on the, 726
  relish the, 973
  tide, deaths happen at, 713
  to humble love, 103
  where beauty has no, 792
Ebbs and flows the Pei-Ho, 746
  the crimson life-tide fast, 568
Ebbed and flowed the tide, 437
Ebb-tide or the flow, aids in the, 504
Ebenezer, Flo was fond of, 826
Ebon throne, night from her, 201
  vault, heaven's, 369
Ecclesiastic style, mid, 768
Ecclesiastical lyric, most splendid, 421
Ecclesiastick drum, 141
Echo again the words of Paine, 904
  and reduplication, 423
  answers where, 356
  applaud thee to the very, 88
  bears his amorous speech, 1180
  caught faintly the sound, 290
  dies within our ears, 719
  everywhere, find its, 512
  faint and far replies, 572
  forevermore, word that shall, 437
  from our discordant life, 564
  I asked of, t'other day, 511
  is not faint at last, 326
  left to air, 357
  my speech to a T, 238
  of our wailing cry, 602
  of pain, this, 1180
  of the sad steps, 303
  of the silent voice of God, 688
  of the whole sea's speech, 577
  to the sense, sound must seem an, 211
  translation is at best an, 407
Echoes, avalanche of, 706
  down the ages, 1048
  down the creaking floor, 978
  dying dying dying, 466
  from the life behind, 443
  of dreamland, 621
  of the ocean, rang with, 446
  ringing like a battle-shout, 564
  roll from soul to soul, 466
  set the wild, flying, 466
  stealing upward, 872
  that start when memory plays, 512
Echoed a baby's laugh, 940
  along the shore, 319
Echoing through the solitudes, an, 381
Éclat of death, 584
Eclipse, built in the, 159
  earthquake and, 365
Eclipse, first the rest nowhere, 246
  in dim, 149
  nature's last, 452
  of sorrow and of death, 373
  suffering mysterious, 347
  though the sun be in, 818
  total, without all hope of day, 156
Eclipsed the gayety of nations, 233
Economic and political development, uneven, 1202
  and social forces, great, 641
  distress teaches that realities are less dangerous, 837
  efficiency, requirements of, 731
  equality and biological inequality, 854
  foundation, resting on an, 1202
  motives proper, 730
  process, changing demands of, 909
  pyramid, bottom of the, 654
  royalists, 915
Economical administration, expenses of, 628
Economics in terms of preventive pathology, 996
Economists and calculators, sophisters, 260
Economy and good management, by, 482
  creative, 413
  expense essential part of, 261
  is a distributive virtue, 261
  of heaven is dark, 325
  over men becomes policy, 1113
  parsimony is not, 261
Ecstasies, scoff at others', 818
  the pulses give, 951
Ecstasy, circles of blind, 1013
  cunning in bodiless creation, 95
  lest life sully this, 1094
  of the modern world, 1018
  ratio to the, 585
  roll in, at your feet, 1211
  together to be blown, 773
  waked to, the living lyre, 244
Ecstatic airs and sparkling skies, 911
  instant, for each, 584
Eddies and tangles, in wildest, 629
Eddington and Jeans, read too much of, 1004
Eddy about, most men, 547
Edelweiss, find the, 642
Eden, eastward in, 111
  Englishman Yankee Irishman Dutchman in garden of, 518
  every pool in, 1049
  how close he is to, 841
  if woman lost us, 444
  is that old-fashioned house, 585
  keeps, who loves a garden his, 393
  older place than, 846
  Peri at the gate of, 337
  rose, know the scent of, 1066
  slip and a' that, 424
  this other, 59
  through, took their solitary way, 156
  to live in, 667
Edens, lest we lose our, 485
Eden's gate is barred, 940
Edenhall, luck of, 433
Edge, as near ocean's, as I can go, 513
  finest, made with blunt whetstone, 23
  hardest knife doth lose his, 108
Edge is sharper than the sword, 105
  of appetite, hungry, 59
  of battle, perilous, 148
  of husbandry, dulls the, 91
  of tempestuous years, 389
  of the grave, only at the, 635
  of the precipice, close to, 1001
  of the steep, at the, 633
  teeth are set on, 1239
  thin face sharpened to an, 594
  tools, no jesting with, 131
  wield thy double, 576
Edges foam'd with amethyst, 809
  of the fight, fringy, 519
Edged with poplar pale, 161
Edication, she had an, 678
Edict, scorched earth, 1208
Edifices, Niagara of, 479
Edified, whoe'er was, 265
Edinborough, men bred at, 228
Edinburgh Review, motto of, 312
Edited his works and him, 938
Edition, Christians of the best, 1141
  if life had a second, 369
Editions, all the translations and, 238
  of a book, collect many, 238
Editor cannot always act, 1190
  temptation to the, 931
Editors, fourth estate of able, 381
  in huddles go, 949
Editorial haunts, welcome to no, 803
  we, 430
Editorials, clippings of verses and, 932
Edom's plain, waste of, 443
Educate Southerner, 616
Educated Americans all go to Europe, 413
  beyond his intellect, 601
  man, an, 376
  men, superiority of, 1130
Education an ornament in prosperity, 1130
  and catastrophe, race between, 800
  and culture, nothing but her, 1085
  and sheep-herding, 933
  best viaticum of old age, 1130
  common to all, making, 529
  contact with manners is, 200
  could do for us, what, 1014
  curriculum of all noble, 1196
  drift of my, 663
  early, a sort of amusement, 1089
  enables man to get along without intelligence, 833
  every Englishman's, 551
  felicity of lighting on good, 1116
  few are capable of, 729
  forms the common mind, 209
  goal of female, 1213
  has produced population able to read, 875
  human soul without, 196
  in Germany, 1215
  in the paths of duty, 636
  in this land, there shall be, 752
  is instruction in laws of nature, 563
  is making men, 829
  like a big window opening, 909
  most valuable result of all, 563
  nothing so astonishing in, 636
  of a liberal, 1150
  only the ignorant despise, 1103
  persons without, 330

Education, political, 635
  prayer is an, 1189
  primary concern of American, 986
  should be gradual as the moonrise, 545
  starts a man, direction in which, 1088
  to love her a liberal, 197
  travel is a part of, 110
Education's sway, 'neath, 447
Educational relations make the strongest tie, 712
Educing good, evil still, 224
Edward, sons of, 72
Edward's race, winding-sheet of, 244
Eel of science, 215
  uneasy as an, 661
'Eels an' 'ead, 'olystones at my, 918
Een, bonnie blue, 388
Eerie faint carouse, 978
Efface, death can not, 998
Effect, admire his own, 1032
  cause of this, 92
  defective comes by cause, 92
  every cause produces more than one, 580
  nothing exists without, 1163
  of love, 125
  of power and publicity, 635
  upon the features, happy, 343
  worst, is banishing for hours, 263
Effects and dresses, new, 648
  are pernicious to morality, 422
  dire, from civil discord, 195
  obtained by punishment, 1196
  of folly, shielding from, 581
Effective and undeniable existence, 727
  moving vitalizing work, 695
Effectual, fervent prayer, 1248
  means of preserving peace, 268
  odd numbers are most, 1109
Efficacious, more, than precept, 232
Efficiency, Goddess of, 971
  of a flawless kind, 726
  of truly national leader, 1212
  requirements of economic, 731
Efficient, luck is infatuated with the, 414
Effigy, bear in, about me, 791
Efflorescence of civilized life, 580
Effluence can not die, 366
  from the divine afflatus, 1182
Effluxion of time, simple, 888
Effort, chiefly by private, 532
  faculty of, 662
  great man does it without, 532
  idiot name given to, 943
  of thinking, 637
  of will, by a mighty, 865
  smallest, is not lost, 504
  to have striven to have made an, 694
  to speak it, 794
Efforts, directs not his, 637
  of the race, greatest, 532
Egeria, sweet creation, 354
Egg, Easter, 1035
  full of meat, 79
  hard-boiled unbroken, 994
  he that steals an, 138
  innocent as a new-laid, 622
  is like another, as one, 1155
  of democracy, Puritanism laid the, 529
  Wall Street lays an, 842
  when broken, as an, 432
  without salt, 774
Egg, yesterday an, 840
Eggs and a pound of cheese, 590
  as like as, 56
  break their, at the smaller end, 191
  codfish lays ten thousand, 1067
  in one basket, all his, 1151
  new-laid, 177
  of hope, putrid, 292
  silent when they have hatched their, 147
  trod on, 125
Egg's way of making another egg, 614
Ego, fantailed like a peacock, 973
Egotism of self-taught men, 331
Egotist, most eminent, 197
Egotists of us all, conscience makes, 723
Egotistical imagination, 420
Egregiously an ass, 101
Egress out of the world, 276
Egypt, art of medicine in, 1084
  flesh-pots of, 1150
  Helen's beauty in a brow of, 43
  I am dying, 105, 568
  little land of, 894
  plenty throughout all the land of, 1224
Egypt's dark sea, 336
  land, in, 375
  pearl, as, 664
  pyramid, hid under, 429
Egyptian kings, hieroglyphics of, 620
Eies, fieldes have, 16
Eight finer lines in Lucretius, not, 178
  hundred men, bossing, 785
  or nine elderly men, 788
  ragged sheep-men, 827
  times to-day, that's, 389
  victories over the Syracusans, won, 1084
  weeks old, rising, 785
Eighteen ninety-five, always, 943
  years, it is, 1009
Eighth and lastly, 228
  Commandment, 316
  day of the week, 733
Eighty, when one remembers at, 453
Eileen aroon, 416
Einstein writing time's cap-poem, 926
Either, how happy could I be with, 205
  is both, 1117
Elaborate courtesy, no defence like, 812
Elaine, is this, 471
  the lily maid of Astolat, 470
Elastic and vigorous thought, 514
  time at our disposal is, 1203
Elated, art thou, 586
Elation, whene'er with wild, 1000
Elbow himself through the world, 377
  'twixt shoulder and, 222
Elbows, brush, with a thousand, 923
  never quite at our, 514
Elbowing self-conceit of youth, 530
Elbow-room, soul hath, 58
Eld, palsied, 36
Elder daughter, to my, 888
  days of art, 436
  let woman take an, 54
  sister was not gratified, 824
  than thy looks, 47
  years than fifty, of, 920
Elders as senile, regarding their, 635
  discourse of, 1250
Elder-flower and thyme, white, 914
Elderly people, awareness to, 791
Eldest curse upon 't, 95
  son, Earl of Fitzdotterel's, 573
  son one day, made his, 591
  things, of all, 936
Eldorado, land of, 896
  no spot of ground that looked like, 460
Eleazar was the faculty, 1051
  Wheelock was a pious man, 1051
Elect, heaven does not choose its, 482
  mode of God with his, 556
  when to, there is but one, 126
Elected, distrusting all the, 1034
  silence sing to me, 672
  some one terrible gets, 1021
Election and my hopes, between the, 97
  moment of the, 260
  want of, 112
  white, 584
Electric fire, fierce, 817
  power, genius hath, 404
  touch, Cecil's saying of Raleigh is an, 412
  train, little boy's, 896
Electrical display of God the Father, 958
  effect, produced an, 686
  light, the specious, 891
Electricity and crime, dab at, 847
Electrify the sage, truths, 327
Elegance in prose composition, 326
  of female friendship, 232
Elegant but not ostentatious, 233
  simplicity of the three per cents, 275
  sufficiency content, 224
Element, committed to her, 505
  creatures of the, 158
  farewell incomparable, 951
  he is appointed to live in, 377
  of earth, hail, 951
  of the obscene, 739
  uranium a new source of energy, 889
Elements assemble, there your, 942
  better, and kindly stars, 405
  cronies of the, 771
  I tax not you you, 98
  of nature, earnest, 946
  out of earth's, 570
  so mix'd in him, 84
  war of, 195
  weak and beggarly, 1247
Element's below, thy, 98
Elemental conflicts, one of those, 1213
  force freed from its bonds, 956
  force is ruthlessly frank, 726
  things, tang of, 708
Elementary, my dear Watson, 737
Elenore, region, 749
Elephant ate all night, 700
  hath joints, 75
  leans or stands, 136
  went to see the, 510
  what is bigger than an, 1120
Elephants for want of towns 190
  indorsed with towers, 156
  wild, 1092
  women and, never forget, 825 988
Elephantin teeth, 1052

Elevate even petty minds, 1114
  thoughts more, 150
Elevation of mankind, 514
Eleven die nobly, 76
  I was, hardly more, 1031
  long years, for, 976
  points in the law, possession is, 193, 1092
Eleventh hour, it is the, 635
Elf, joyous, 980
Elfland, horns of, 466
Elgin's place, stands in, 474
Elginbrodde, here lie I, Martin, 1057
Eliminated the impossible, 1049
Eliot, George, a meliorist, 744
Elite, each walk of life has its, 986
Eliza made her desperate retreat, 480
Elizabeth, my sonne's wife, 540
  no scandal about Queen, 279
  Queen, receiving tailors, 380
  spacious times of great, 463
Ell, take an, 17
Ellen down the lane, old, 852
Elm above, 852
  as well expect pears from an, 1104, 1156
  freshened in the, 659
  scarlet creeper loves the, 565
Elms, curled above the green, 333
  immemorial, 466
Elocution flows, 218
  wherefore waste our, 624
Eloped in the dark, lovers, 673
Elopement would be preferable, 794
Eloquence and poetry, wit, 167
  and virtue, secret of, 1188
  has turned the scale of war, 425
  heavenly, 174
  more than, 111
  more, than speech, 478
  most splendid, 222
  mother of arts and, 156
  of Mr. Webster, 1009
  of those adept, all artful, 1032
  poetic, 669
  resistless, 156
  stands not on, 332
  unspoken, 690
Eloquent blood, pure and, 118
  just and mightie death, 22
  manner, carp in the most, 1163
  that old man, 161
  thrice, are quiet trees, 878
  writers, doesn't fear, 1015
Elsewhere, is ne'er met with, 365
  the judges sit, 1048
  what canst thou see, 9
Elude the sight, how they could, 301
Elusiveness of soap, 654
Elves, criticising, 262
  dancing, 595
  fairy, whose midnight revels, 149
  whose little eyes glow, 134
Elysian beauty melancholy grace, 303
  glade where Lesbia is, 828
  suburb of the life, 436
Elysium, lap it in, 158
  what, have ye known, 384
Emancipation is but half completed, 473
Embalmed and treasured up, 163
Embalmer, assassin and, 973
Embalms a principle, a precedent, 419
Embark unwilling alone we, 668
Embarrassed, appear, 1197
Embarrassed gods, greets the, 778
  kiss, a diffident, 1036
  people, 360
Embarrassment of riches, 1168
  of the artist, 1205
Embarrassments, financial, 500
Embattled armies clad in iron, 156
  farmers stood, here once the, 409
  gulch, bloody rag above, 1013
  hosts on land and sea, 513
Embellish, right to relate and, 1171
Ember, each separate dying, 460
Embers, glowing, 160
  'tis like stirring living, 453
Embittered field, to what, 875
Embittering victory, way of, 1182
Emblem of her will, 1013
  of the Church's strength, 792
  of the promised land, 923
  of truth, 348
  to friends and enemies, 303
  to humanity, 497
Emblems of deeds done in their clime, 355
  of immortality, evergreens as, 617
  of untimely graves, 266
  right meet of decency, 242
Embodiment of everything that's excellent, 623
  of history, flag the, 725
Embody the law, I my lords, 623
Embosomed in the deep, 249
Embrace, endure then pity then, 208
  let us, 185
  lingering, 842
  me she inclined, to, 162
  of clay, the kind, 952
  out from the strong, 948
  ruin's red, 690
  take your last, 80
  thy friends leave all in order, 537
Embraces of the tomb, cold, 218
Embraced the cold statue, 340
Embracing all to cheer and bliss, 626
  vines, 602
  we may learn to be, 961
Embroider, like a precious tissue we, 1193
Embroidery, every flower that sad, wears, 159
  surrounded with elaborate, 422
Embroil the earth, 1165
Embryo novelist, little, 977
  yesterday in, 1126
Emelye, up rose, 6
Emerald cucumber-tree, wild, 431
  hue, peach of, 698
  Isle, 1041
  leaves, 638
  stone a golden clasp, 289
  that Rossetti wrought, 680
Emerge from himself, man cannot, 1203
  somehow it didn't, 733
Emerges ahead of his accomplishments, 1023
Emergencies, maintain existence in great, 457
  presence of mind in untried, 530
Emergency, whatever the, 622
Emerging, thee fully forth, 537
Emerson advised manufacture of school-teachers, 938
  by, out of Charles Lamb, 898
  first, there comes, 526
  now the Benicia Boy, now, 490
Emigrated to another star, 591
Emigravit is the inscription, 591
Emily, inspired anomaly, 889
Eminence and renown, leading ye to, 407
  raised to that bad, 149
Eminent, dull but, 978
  egotist, most, 197
  man's conversation, 426
  successes, news of, 1117
  tax for being, 191
Emits a brighter ray, 252
  a fragrance like flowers, 515
Emotion, aesthetic, 1199
  can not demonstrate an, 641
  erotic, 1199
  fire of, 617
  he needs, procure, 1199
  new, less bounding to, 547
  one good soul-satisfying, 999
  wave of religious, 606
Emotional and spiritual intensity, 1010
  storms, weather, 908
Emperor Hwang, in the reign of the, 673
  in my own house, 129
  is divine, conception that, 1216
  is taller by breadth of my nail, 191
  whom time could not break, 1033
  without his crown, 202
Emperors, kings republics, played their parts, 49
  pomp of, ridiculous, 414
  souls of, 1143
Emphasis of passionate love, 326
Emphasizing your words, speak without, 1179
Emphatic, difficult to be, 582
Empire and 'igh destiny, 874
  and victory, 367
  capitals of, 785
  down, trample an, 676
  heavily thickening to, 946
  is no more than power in trust, 173
  of Charles V, 311
  of habit, 1102
  of human society, 295
  of the air to the Germans, 376
  of the land to the French, 376
  of the sea to the English, 376
  on empire like the tide, 923
  single word has sometimes lost an, 395
  swayed the rod of, 244
  thy dread, chaos, 215
  was guilty, 1204
  westward the course of, 30, 203
  westward the star of, 203
  wide as Shakespeare's soul, 558
  with literature as with law or, 461
Empires and cities in a common grave, 271
  day of, 622
  dissolve and peoples disappear, 735
  expeditions and everything else, 347
  fate of, changed, 279
  game was, 357
  germs of, 726
  in their purpose, men with, 732
  of old, kingdoms and, 504
  two everlasting hostile, 378
Empires', kings' captives' births, 652

Emploient paroles pour déguiser pensées, 183
Employ all the heart and the soul, 486
  give me, 1061
  heaven's, 489
  in some unknown power's, 547
  it, help us to, 1253
  preferred for public, 343
  rest from thy loved, 305
  the present well, 217
  themselves by reading, 1166
Employed at less expense, 242
  her heaven-taught lyre, 239
  his single talent well, 231
  men best contented, 228
Employers, all kinds of, 495
Employment, chance, may afford, 1025
  for his idle time, 139
  forego their customary, 324
  hand of little, 96
Employments, how various his, 265
  in public, 190
Empowered with lands and gold, 920
Emprison her soft hand, 384
Emptied of all my dreams, 927
Emptier cups of love to fill, 625
Emptiness and void, a mere, 500
  betray, smiles his, 213
  of ages in his face, 708
  stones of, remain, 443
Empty boxes, beggarly account of, 80
  bubble, honour but an, 176
  buckets into empty wells, 265, 313
  chair, his toys and his, 580
  claims, vaunt their, 700
  day, idle singer of an, 608
  dream, life is an, 577
  dream, life is but an, 433
  glasses, full eyes and, 530
  heads, tall men had ever, 113
  house is like a stray dog, 614
  louder but as, quite, 208
  music floods the ear, with, 735
  my arms are, 642
  name, changed into an, 399
  name, fame is but an, 288
  often the cockloft is, 148
  phrase, pudding against, 215
  pocket's the worst of crimes, 560
  sack to stand upright, 227
  stomach, patriot on an, 714
  story, no idle boast or, 860
  thanks, words are but, 194
  tub, fling him an, 191
  vessel makes greatest sound, 67
  wells, 265
  when I have made it, 48
  years, all through the, 690
Empty-vaulted night, 158
Emulation, propensity for, 730
Enabled to do the will of God, 997
Enamelled eyes, quaint, 159
Enamored architect of airy rhyme, 621
  hung over her, 153
Enchant thine ear, I will, 106
Enchanted by melody of song, 677
  circle of the upper ten, 576
  door, opens the, 673
  earth to see, 876
  holy and, 315
  phrase, adept in the, 1032
  ports we too shall touch, 933
Enchanter, distance thou dear, 327
  Indolence, 300
Enchanting miracles of change, 683
  stars shine pure, 517
Enchantment, distance lends, 327
  it gave, never forget the, 1066
Enchantments of the Middle Age, last, 548
  render birth to dim, 447
Enchantress of the stormy seas, 418
Enchant me with your spells of art, 805
Encircled by a host, though we be, 1067
Encircling gloom, amid the, 403
Enclose, cherries fairly do, 121
  two guineas, 198
Enclosed and safe within its central heart, 535
  bee, 111, 1110
  in a tumultuous privacy, 408
Encomium upon Massachusetts, no, 341
Encompass me, poetic fields, 195
Encompasseth thy finger, my ring, 71
Encounter and lose in the crowd, 593
  for death's dark, 508
  free and open, 163
  keen, of our wits, 71
Encouragement does not mean protection, 1181
  more than that degree of, 422
Encouraging a clever pupil, 1169
Encroach, the habit will, 313
Encroaching frosts, withstood, 200
Encroachments, abuses and, 329
Encumbers him with help, 233
  them with helping hand, 649
Encyclopedic mind, 398
End a contest quicker, 279
  a privacy an obscure nook, an, 484
  a sentence with, mustn't, 910
  and aim, our being's, 208
  and beginning are dreams, 597
  approach to the, 112
  as superstitions, begin as heresies, 564
  assured, some sort of, 490
  at his fingers', 125
  at his wit's, 1152
  at my fingers, 13
  at our wittes, 13
  at their wits', 1231
  attempt the, 134
  be like his, let my last, 1225
  be set to them, if an, 814
  be well all is well, if, 1190
  beginning of our, 43
  beginning of the, 1174
  bitter, 1053
  born to desastrous, 26
  break eggs at smaller, 191
  brings me to an, 195
  by a different rule, 758
  calculate the, 271
  come all right in the, 495
  consider the, 1160
  crowns all, 75
  death a necessary, 82
  do not forsake me in my, 180
  each particular hair to stand on, 91
  every step is an, 682
  fairest things have fleetest, 748
  final, of government, 393
  found no, 150
  good, he winneth, 14
  had come, almost glad the, 1216
End, half-won, baulking the, 778
  hope to the, 1248
  if the, be well, 13
  in a golden hour to-day, 664
  in a loop of stronger twine, 510
  in fire, world will, 868
  in pleasing concord, 157
  is not yet, 1242
  is the same, 796
  justifies the means, 1102
  keep me to the, 660
  know mine, 1230
  life's but a means unto an, 506
  life's great, 202
  make the, most sweet, 59
  me no ends, 1056
  minutes hasten to their, 107
  must justify the means, 189
  my dream's confusion, 891
  my life is at an, 256
  my wrath did, 281
  no, of making many books, 1236
  no, to vanity of our calling, 1028
  of a fray, latter, 63
  of a golden string, 282
  of a good beginning cometh a good, 14
  of a perfect day, 761
  of a shot, 17
  of birth is death, 597
  of chapter, and soon to, 1141
  of day, part at the, 802
  of every man's desire, 632
  of everything know the, 430
  of government is the happiness of the governed, 401
  of humanity, 891
  of language, nature's, 203
  of life cancels all bands, 62
  of life is action, the great, 564
  of my tether, at the, 283
  of reckoning, 37
  of the beginning, 851
  of the fight is a tombstone, 783
  of the town, to the, 915
  of the work, look at the, 487
  of the world is at hand, 181
  of the world, unto the, 1242
  of this day's business, know the, 84
  of war, there'd be an, 433
  of woman's being, holiest, 454
  of your nose is red, 320
  on 't, there's an, 204
  original and, 231
  praise life at the, 136
  prophetic of her, 201
  remember Milo's, 180
  remember the, 1160, 1250
  served no private, 210
  sorrows, 107
  swan-like, fading in music, 45
  that shall meet its translation, 537
  that stupid crime, 874
  the beginning and the, 1249
  the heartache, 93
  the sooner, make an, 113
  them, by opposing, 93
  this is not the, 851
  this is the silent, 586
  thoughts lasting to the, 503
  to all at length an, 692
  to all, have an, 791
  to hostilities, 1199
  to quiet age a peaceful, 1099
  to the beginnings of all wars, 917
  try the man, let the, 64
  we bring our years to an, 1231
  worst, what began best can't, 490

Ends, at my fingers', 13, 54
  consult our private, 1160
  delays have dangerous, 68
  divinity that shapes our, 97
  human, are ultimately answered, 339
  in you, your nobility, 1118
  my catechism, 63
  neglecting worldly, 32
  not means but, 317
  odd old, stolen forth, 71
  of the earth, come from the, 779
  of the world are come, all the, 645
  of verse, 142
  sought his, not always wisely, 649
  the bloody business, 220
  the song, alexandrine, 211
  thou aim'st at, 73
  undiscovered, 822
  unseen, 866
  violent delights have violent, 79
  well, all's well that, 13, 53
End-all, be-all and the, 85
  of deep arguments, 817
Ende, deeth is an, 6
Endearing elegance of female friendship, 232
  wile, followed with, 251
Endearment, tries each fond, 250
Endeavor, brave your storm with firm, 638
  Christian, 898
  fruit of all our long, 659
  glowing mind of all, 937
  heart riven with vain, 298
  impotent, 405
  is in vain, no, 437
  themselves by way of amends, 109
  to do thy duty, a brave, 686
  to shape institutions, 641
  vain is my weak, 501
Ended and begun, between things, 537
  his cares are now all, 65
  his sport with Tess, 651
  is the page, when, 857
  no matter how it, 1036
  revels now are, 33
  this month with greatest joy, 181
  with the day, her washing, 557
Ending, art of, 439
  bad beginning makes a bad, 1083
  hard beginning maketh good, 12
  in death at last, 608
  is that our, 575
  lovely things will have an, 961
  my, is despair, 33
  never, always descending, 321
  never, still beginning, 176
Endless, absence which must be, 506
  announcements, to you, 534
  cruise, depart upon thy, 537
  day, an, 603
  deliberations, after, 1203
  error hurled, 208
  extinction of unhappy hates, 547
  file, marching single in an, 410
  imitation, vocation were, 301
  light, pure and, 170
  merit, 378
  night, closed his eyes in, 243
  pain, the weariness the, 439
  riot, change these for, 759
  sleep He wills, if an, 563
  summer days, 584
  sunshine, sick of, 777
Endless surges of the deep, beneath the, 517
  time to read, 551
  to dispute upon everything disputable, 184
  unfathomable rest, 655
  voyage gone, on an, 568
  years, multiply through, 338
En-dor, familiar spirit at, 781
  on the road to, 781
Endow a college or a cat, 210
  I thee, 1254
  myself with immortality, power to, 811
Endowed, Aryan who is, 1212
Endue, thy strength, 668
Endued with sanctity of reason, 154
Endurance attaineth to all things, 438
  by, lighter made, 1098
  for one moment more, 1046
  foresight strength, 299
  moved beyond, 922
  of sufferings, patient, 350
Endure a rival's bliss, 279
  adversity, reflect how to, 1095
  after all we, 946
  all deaths with him, I could, 155
  all that human hearts, 231
  came to climb and you, 937
  crowns of thorns, 609
  ever open this gulf shall, 593
  for a night, weeping may, 1229
  for thy peace she shall, 533
  him one night, couldst thou not, 166
  is greater than to dare, to, 483
  my own despair, 189
  no disappointment we, 507
  not yet a breach, 118
  or do or dare, 1066
  the misfortunes of others, 1158
  the storm, what floweret can, 269
  their going hence, men must, 100
  then pity then embrace, 208
  thy honour name and praises shall, 1097
  toothache patiently, 40
  touch of celestial temper, 152
  until the sun grows cold, 1142
  weeps that no loves, 632
  would you have your songs, 484
  youth's a stuff will not, 54
Endures and waits, labors and, 438
  more, man in love, 1197
  no tie, love, 176
  unseasoned, no pleasure, 1103
  while innocence, 1022
Endured and done in days before, 703
  not cured must be, 1141
  what can't be cured must be, 124
  what he, no less than what he did, 573
  what torments of grief you, 420
Enduring as marble, 357, 1158
  monument, early but, 366
  work of art, texture of, 710
Endymion wrote, letters which, 722
Enemies, borrowed from his, 481
  die loving their, 573
  forgive our, 113
  fourth for mine, 196
  friends more dangerous than, 1047
  he has made, love him for the, 569
Enemies, humanity has but three great, 694
  hundred, for every ten jokes, 241
  I wish to make no, 685
  intimate, 577
  look his, in the face, 181
  lot which finds no, 1103
  man's worst, 282
  naked to mine, 74
  no, can such a grace, 686
  of nations, mountains make, 264
  of the future the nicest people, 973
  of truth, trophies unto the, 144
  put his, to flight, 122
  secret history of our, 440
  shall lick the dust, his, 1230
  soften to us our, 705
  take notice of despicable, 1076
  take precautions against your, 1252
  the means, often give our, 1077
  we are fallen among, 1118
  you have no, you say, 504
  you like ourselves now, 860
Enemy, actual, is the unknown, 1205
  as if he might become an, 1103
  be able for thine, 52
  better make a weak man your, 518
  care's an, to life, 54
  charging of his, 1148
  demolition of the, 1208
  dies, no tears shed when, 1103
  drive the, beyond the frontier, 1176
  faints not nor faileth, 519
  goes over to the, 259
  has no definite name, 798
  has risen from his chair, 944
  hast thou found me O mine, 1227
  he who has one, 410
  hewed his, down, 659
  hunger, if thine, 1245
  is loose on the other side, 675
  licked a more formidable, 1016
  love your, bless your haters, 471
  model ourselves upon the, 1029
  nearly slew ye, 1064
  nobody's, but his own, 496
  not how many but where are the, 1118
  of mankind, 55
  of one enemy of all is, 623
  once have a priest for, 423
  one, is too much, 137
  persuaded his, 1058
  put an, in their mouths, 101
  small, defeat from an, 844
  spoils of the, 349
  thy greatest, being dead, 1250
  to pomp and noise, 195
  to truth and freedom, 1190
  vision's greatest, 282
  we have met the, 348
  who had killed my brothers, 957
  you are now my, 227
Enemy's dog, mine, 99
  pinions, 1077
  ships are more than ours, 1112
  toils, get into the, 1077
Energies and hopes that cannot die, 654
  of our system will decay, 687
Energy, abnormal, 636
  and sleepless vigilance, 456
  atomic, 800
  fails, secure unless, 345
  for anything else, not much, 1178
  increase of human, 801

Energy of the sea, monotonous, 1029
  of thought, thy very, 403
  philosophy should be an, 1183
  situation of power and, 259
  war brings, to highest tension, 1210
  zealous, 729
Enflamed with the study of learning, 162
Enfold and drown them in its purple, 936
  it, sky could not, 747
Enfolded passion of the rose, 994
Enforce attention like deep harmony, 59
  with temper, 240
Enforced ceremony, 83
Enfranchisement of some being dear, 476
Engage in bloody fights, 218
  me, let the tender office, 213
Engaged in a dispute, 1085
  in opposing wrong, 450
Engagement catechism, 797
Engender the very thing feared, 1070
Engenders not a storm, every cloud, 70
Engine swerve, feel my, 717
  two-handed, 159
  wit's an unruly, 136
Engines move slowly, great, 112
  said, what was it the, 644
  smoke from all the, 1003
  spouting steam, 1003
  whose rude throats, 102
Engineer, striking sometimes the, 136
  while smoking, an, 1004
Engine-room, in the, 1029
England, above the throne of, 392
  alas alas for, 845
  always be an, 1035
  always wins last battle, 851
  amusement of gentlemen of, 239
  and the English, drink to, 787
  be, what she will, 262
  best thing between France and, 417
  breed again such a King Harry, 31
  breeds very valiant creatures, 67
  can match in Milton's fame, 176
  cliffs of, 862
  do not grieve, 840
  dress and manners in, 720
  expects every man to do his duty, 284, 320
  field that is for ever, 945
  find this flag of, 1176
  foreign hell that is forever, 945
  gentlemen of, 115
  happy is, in the brave, 906
  has proved heroes not all dead, 971
  hath need of thee, 298
  hid all, with a kiss, 447
  high-road that leads to, 234
  his first works in old, 685
  I burn for, 1036
  I have loved, 862
  I know the kings of, 623
  industrious hand from, 1191
  is a cruel place, 523
  is a garden, our, 785
  is a paradise for women, 125
  is a pleasant place, 523
  is far and honour a name, 765
  is finished and dead, 862
  is God almighty, think, 862
England is hell for horses, 125
  is the one land, 944
  is the paradise of individuality, 769
  keep my bones, 58
  keep untamed, 475
  knuckle-end of, 312
  leaves old, on the lee, 345
  little ships of, 964
  live, who dies if, 787
  long long may it be, 407
  lost a ball of lead, 1003
  many a peer of, 743
  martial airs of, 341
  meadows of, 926
  men of, 261
  merry, 305
  merry owld, 550
  meteor flag of, 328
  model to thy inward greatness, 66
  my England, 693
  my mother, 900
  never did lie at foot of conqueror, 58
  no greater friends to, 29
  of our dreams, 782
  Oh to be in, 486
  old, is our home, 394
  one day in, 777
  perfidious, 1163
  plain, saw, 862
  poetic literature of, 740
  poison, at her roots, 844
  poorest he in, 1039
  refrigerator called, 787
  restores our belief, 971
  roast beef of old, 193, 229
  rose may bloom in, 642
  royal navy of, 248
  St. George he was for, 35, 258
  slaves cannot breathe in, 264
  soaks into, 1018
  speech of, has no name for, 372
  spring in, now, 777
  stands sentry at this door, 647
  stately homes of, 370, 907, 919
  such night in, 401
  summer in, 197
  take my drum to, 765
  tell, ye who pass, 1076
  they that fought for, 845
  this realm this, 59
  thoughts by, given, 945
  three good men unhanged in, 61
  time-lag in, 801
  to adorn, old, 782
  was what England seems, if, 782
  where the sacred flame, 765
  whiskt from, by the gale, 337
  white cliffs of, 900
  whole strength of, 721
  will see her allies stronger, 1213
  with all thy faults, 264
  wooden walls of, 1056
  ye mariners of, 327
  yet shall stand, 634
England's dead, where rest not, 370
  glorious crown, 371
  glory, they talk o', 874
  green and pleasant land, 283
  lordliest singers, 634
  midmost shires, 911
  mountain green, 282
  noblest heritage, 518
  oaken-hearted mood, 1010
  pleasant pastures, 282
  pride, they are, 778
  roast beef, 229
  singing soul, 1005
England's slaughter-house, 827
  state, ruled, 760
  sun was slowly setting, 705
English accent, says I've an, 969
  air could make her, sweet as, 466
  ale, pint of, 846
  amused themselves sadly, 331
  and Greeks, 866
  archaisms of Chaucer's, 412
  Bible, 397
  cause a sensation among, 1185
  children spoke bad, 766
  critics, our, 1045
  dead, close the wall with, 66
  dead, marks our, 778
  dictionary as reading-matter, 842
  dust, o'er, 401
  earth, take of, 782
  fatted souls of the, 779
  girl, bright and beautiful, 624
  history, heaviest calamity in, 713
  kind, dumb hearts of the, 858
  king's, 34
  language, room for only, 734
  language, spelling of the, 731
  legs, one pair of, 67
  literature a flying fish, 890
  man, wooed an, 257
  most perfect mind in, 973
  mother made her moan, 525
  nation, trick of our, 64
  never lose sight of object, 1209
  not disposed to sheathe sword, 1216
  oak and holly, 644
  of the nineteenth century, 400
  parsonage, old, 653
  people are snobs, majority of, 721
  people might peruse, 292
  poetry, began each day with, 723
  poor one of the iron armies, 846
  posies, buy my, 778
  prose, Atlantic roll of, 166
  race, glories of the, 860
  Scotchmen Jews do well in Ireland, 709
  state rests on two assumptions, 1209
  style, attain an, 233
  thread, strung them on an, 528
  to the, the empire of the sea, 376
  tongue, our sweet, 926
  towns, has seen enough, 1016
  undefyled, well of, 25
  unofficial rose, 944
  voice of the, has gone dry, 979
  war, praise God for an, 989
  weather in his heart, 769
  without an accent, 962
Englishman acknowledge he is happy, make an, 483
  afraid to feel, 890
  blasphemy to every, 1209
  definition of, 963
  dying, 314
  he is an, 623
  heart of a true, 197
  in the garden of Eden, 518
  interested in contemporary America, 1016
  is conceited, the, 1191
  is content to say nothing, 237
  Lord Byron was an, 685
  more ridiculous than an, 1211
  one, could beat three Frenchmen, 197
  rights of an, 1060
  stands firmest in his shoes, 413

Englishman, stirred the heart of every, 813
  who loves Ireland, 1211
Englishman's education, every, 551
  food, roast beef the, 193
  reverence for individual's rights, 739
Englishmen are we, 394
  detest a siesta, 1012
  in hope and creed, 443
  mad dogs and, 1012
  no greater friends to, 29
  nor Jews, neither, 1213
  of pith, 360
  task acquires merit of romance for, 727
  with such acts fill a pen, 31
English-speaking peoples, union of, 711
Engraving is the art of scratch, 533
Engross, pens a stanza when he should, 212
Engrossed on the sacred page, 686
  with these three, mind is, 1164
Engulf the planets, 770
Engulfing sea, from the, 605
Enhance the loser's woe, 309
  the value of its favours, 253
Enigma, Sphinx with her, 1080
Enjoy a holiday, three beings that, 347
  a more glorious victory, 990
  a sausage, you'll still, 969
  alway, make me Lord, 795
  can neither when we will, 547
  company, not so much to, 232
  delight with libertie, 26
  down here below, much to, 605
  ev'n the past, 217
  good health, you will, 1100
  happiness, no man can, 1104
  her while she's kind, I can, 177
  it, go out and, 791
  it, to all who perceive and, 629
  it, too late to, 182
  life while it lasts, 1116
  naught better than to, 489
  one's past is to live twice, 1110
  one's past life, 217
  poetry, be a poet or even, 397
  rest, know what it is to, 605
  such liberty, angels alone, 168
  the earth no less, let me, 651
  the gifts that fortune sends, 664
  themselves, what they cannot, 1077
  with Donne, 951
  your dear wit, 158
Enjoys least, most miserable who, 1169
  the air it breathes, 295
Enjoyed in its own high right, 1011
  in vision beatific, 149
  it, should not have, 965
  peaceful hours I once, 266
  the country more thoroughly, should have, 771
  the sun, to have, 547
  with more spirit chased than, 45
Enjoying, think it worth, 176
Enjoyment, common stock of intellectual, 750
  human benefit and, 260
  of comforts, defer not the, 1100
  of one's self, 195
  of these things, helps your, 538
  to enjoyment, from, 236
  tumult of, 398
  variety is the mother of, 420
Enjoyment, with a great deal of, 417
  youth is the only season for, 407
Enjoyments, seasoning of all, 1161
Enlarge on glorious ancestors, 203
Enlarges sphere of human powers, 236
  the dimensions, sickness, 324
Enlargement, to look out of the little world, 554
Enlarger of the public life, 608
Enlightenment, furnishes man with an, 1213
  that buys peace, 946
Enlink'd to waste and desolation, 66
Enliven morality with wit, 195
Enmities of twenty generations, 399
Ennoble a mortal, 590
  sots or slaves or cowards, 208
Ennobled our hearts, 193
Ennobling this dull pomp, 546
Ennui a sign of intelligence, 1024
Enormous, a mass, 218
  fly-wheel of society, 662
  force of a few words, 412
  times, great corrector of, 132
  weight could raise, 218
Enough as good as a feast, 18, 29
  for all of them, 884
  for great and small, 394
  good liquor heaven knows, 629
  is equal to a feast, 229
  love is, 609
  loveliness is, 655
  to do good, it is not, 641
  to eat enough to lay up, 204
  to have perished once, 1097
  to help the feeble up, it is not, 80
  with over-measure, 76
  work to do, 787
  you know when this is said, 610
Enow, think we have, 121
Enquire why things are as they are, 669
Enquiry about a woman's pedigree, 1151
Enrage those paying annuities, 1168
Enraged at the breaking of a Crystall, 166
Enrich not the heart of another, if it, 435
  unknowing nations, 30
Enriches him not and makes me poor, 102
Enriched a young man, pension never, 137
  our blood, 193
Ensample, O great, 760
  this noble, to his sheep, 5
Ensanguined hearts, 266
Ensconced under six feet of earth, 772
Ense petit placidam sub libertate quietem, 169
Enshrined, but not apart, 697
Ensign, beauty's, 80
  fly, let that, 552
  imperial, shone like a meteor, 148
  of His cross, 914
  tear her tattered, down, 450
Ensigns, threshing her, 1033
Enskyed and sainted, a thing, 35
Enslaved by-convention, go to the, 933
  illogical elate, 778
  once fully, 534
Ensnare man's imperial race, 212
Ensured release, 744
Entail the same mishaps, 661
Entanglement, break off from that, 1087
Entangling alliances, 273
Enter and sit still, induce us to, 326
  everywhere, I, 819
  in, where love might, 722
  into the kingdom of God, 1241
  King of England cannot, 230
  not, although I, 481
  on my list of friends, 266
  Taine, 1045
  there, they that, 128
  thy master's joy, 305
  wisdom will not, 401
Enters, eyes bent on him that, 60
  where wealth allures, 174
  with triumphant condescension, 998
Entered into my heart to fold, 965
Enteric expectancy, sensitive, 972
Enterprise, consider outcome in every, 1104
  exuberance of, 396
  heroic, 260
  life-blood of our, 63
  private, in the atomic age, 987
  quixotic is his, 624
  success of any great moral, 424
Enterprises, impediments to great, 110
  of great pith and moment, 93
  that require new clothes, 514
Entertain a brotherly affection, 268
  and honor the Guest divine, 640
  strangers, forgetful to, 1248
  the lag-end of my life, 63
  the proletariat, to, 894
  this starry stranger, 165
Entertains the harmless day, 114
  the most exclusive worms, 988
Entertained, angels, 146
  angels, some have, 1248
  by grosser reminiscences, 950
  certain guests of state, 579
Entertaining authors, useful and, 196
  ourselves alone, 1144
Entertainment, hospitable, 166
  of anybody whomsoever, 729
  tenor of one's whole, 347
Entertainments, brave, 182
  noble and useful, 196
Enthroned in the hearts of kings, 46
Enthusiasm, nothing great achieved without, 412
Enthusiasms, give me the old, 533
Enthusiast who keeps cool, 908
Enthusiasts, how to deal with, 399
Enthusiastic tone, praises with, 624
Entice thee, if sinners, 1232
Entire and holiest end of woman's being, 454
  and whole and perfect, 747
  complacency and satisfaction, 324
  forgetfulness, not in, 301
Entitled to express their opinion, 994
  to great weight, 329
  to have their say, 994
Entity and quidity, 142
Entombed, spiders flies or ants, 111
Entrails, web from their own, 177
Entrance, at one, quite shut out, 151

Entrance gain, he shall not, 395
  into life, one, 1250
  into the language, 110
  to a quarrel, beware of, 90
  to that radiant atmosphere, 860
  to the Custom-House, 421
  too easy, won, 155
  win, they who, 853
Entrances, their exits and their, 49
Entranced, nations heard, 393
Entrap the wisest, 46
Entreat, one favor we, 738
  to take a house, whom I, 667
Entred it into his booke, 171
Entries to the land, guard the, 707
Entrusted with, business they are to be, 188
Entuned in hir nose, 5
Entwine, laurel wreaths, 644
Enumerated among diseases, not, 1164
Envelope addressed to Jane Crofut, 1006
  stamped self-addressed, 931
Envelopes of twenty different shapes, 860
Enviable death was his, what an, 852
Envied, that man is little to be, 233
Envies me, no one, 269
  the potter, the potter, 206
Envieth not, charity, 1246
Envious Casca, 83
  hand has sprinkled ashes, 699
  people devoured by their own disposition, 1130
  tongues, silence, 73
  usually most ambitious and, 1163
  worm, bud bit with an, 77
Environ, greater dangers men, 521
Environment, certain outward, of fortune, 379
  virtue is, 685
Envoy, at close of the, 671
  you're our, 278
Envoys, two punctilious, 1165
  walk into statesmen's cabinets, 483
Envy and an evil minde, without, 166
  and calumny and hate, 366
  dared not hate, 357
  hatred and malice, 1253
  heard in many a distant clime, 305
  is a coal comes hissing, 506
  is a pain of mind, 1121
  no greater torment than, 1100
  no man's happiness, 50
  none no not I, 269
  of brilliant men, dullard's, 833
  of less happier lands, 59
  of the lesser songsters, 669
  of the living, competition and mutual, 132
  of the world, attracts the, 259
  shown by our fellow collectors, 772
  strongly rooted in the human heart, 278
  the generals, I do not, 535
  the vice of republics, 435
  them, those monks, 394
  time transported with, 257
  want patron jail, 230
  will merit as its shade pursue, 211
Envying a famous man, clever at, 1074
Enwrought with gold and silver light, 793
Eohippus, little, 753
Ephemeral, all is, 1125
  honor, brother of, 1179
Ephesian dome, fired the, 193
Ephesians, Diana of the, 1244
Ephraim, grapes of, 1225
Epic memory lets slip, 620
  of Arnhem, 852
Epics in each pebble, 523
Epic's stately rhyme, 442
Epicure, stomach of the judicious, 323
  would say, the, 225, 313
Epicurean cooks, 104
Epicurus owne sone, 5
Epicurus' herd, hog of, 1100
  sty, 249
Epidemical or more pernicious, more, 198
Epigram of two lines has every merit, 1110
  purrs like an, 724, 885
  what is an, 316
Epigrams, Baron could not produce, 1178
  I write long, 1110
Epimenides, sleep of, 1128
Episcopalian bell, chimed out the, 566
  bore, 213
Epitaph, believe a woman or an, 351
  better have a bad, 93
  but this, you'll need no, 698
  can say as much, 479
  come to write my, 751
  drear, 783
  fixed him up an, 661
  let no man write my, 329
  not remember'd in thy, 63
  of those who fell, 852
  to be my story, were an, 869
Epitaphs, derangement of, 277
  let's talk of, 59
Epithet for a knave, 397
  which belongs to the gentleman, 325
Epithets, like pepper, 599
Epitome, all mankind's, 173
Epoch, comfort that bewildered, 790
  lives the life of his, 1205
  of belief, 497
Epochs in our lives are three, 579
Epocha in history of America, 268
Equable and pure, course is, 303
Equal, a man mine, 1230
  Alcides', 1106
  all animals are, 1024
  all, in the presence of death, 1101
  and exact justice, 273
  and kindly brother, 379
  application, have an, 661
  born free and, 273
  day and equal night, 561
  Dickens Dumas or Walter Scott, 797
  do you see Alcides', 221
  eye, sees with, 207
  in whiteness to his teeth, 566
  inferiors revolt to be, 1090
  laws, governed by, 394
  opportunity and chance, 1009
  portion, every one must take an, 1119
  sky, admitted to that, 207
  syllables alone require, 211
  thanks, ta'en with, 94
Equal to a feast, enough is, 229
  to all things, 252
  to forty thousand men, 293
  to the deed, thy purpose is, 201
  to the whole of that commerce, 259
  what he gets from an, 787
Equals all, connects and, 207
  commerce between, 253
  revolt to be superior, 1090
Equality, all modern societies aim at, 762
  economic, 854
  in democracy, liberty and, 1090
  of nations, 1208
  shall not produce, 969
  sole, on earth is death, 506
Equalizer of the world, 694
Equanimity, measure of, 695
  more supportable with, 613
  to its end, look with, 656
Equator, speak disrespectfully of the, 312
Equilibrists lie here, 959
Equipment, shabby, 955
Equipt with book-making machinery, 337
Equitable, of men, to the most, 1103
Equity demands should benefit, 618
  heir in, 865
  is a roguish thing, 130
Equivalent, allowance without an, 233
  to force, knowledge more than, 232
Equivocate, I will not, 424
Equivocation will undo us, 97
Era of Good Feeling, 283
  of Wonderful Nonsense, 994
  there will come another, 683
Eras die, when, 852
  new, in their brains, 732
Erant quibus appetentior famae, 159
Erased no church, it, 912
Erasings, double, 664
Ercles' vein, 42
Ere I descend to the grave, 168
  oon, it herde, 4
  the early dews were falling, 540
  the mightiest Julius fell, 89
  we be young again, 702
Eres, wode hath, 6, 470
Erebus, affections dark as, 47
Erect and strong, stand up, 429
  beneath the tragic years, 728
  monuments to his memory, 330
  the manly foe, the, 293
  the mind, raise and, 112
Erects a house of prayer, God, 187
Erected look, met each other with, 174
  to plant death, 1026
Erecting a grammar-school, 69
Erection, rate the cost of the, 64
Eremite, sleepless, 385
Erg and atom, in, 1004
Erie, Reading, P.R.R., 1004
Erin dear we fall, when for, 511
  heart ballads of green, 361
  poor exile of, 328
Eripuit coelo fulmen, 226
Ermined and minked and Persian-lambed, 768
  goosegirl, 1012
Ernulphus cursed, when, 241
'Eroes, thin red, 781
Eros, mock not, 972
  remind not, of his wings, 735

Erotic emotion, reception of, 1199
Err, art may, 176
  as mortals, 283
  fifty times to one does, 185
  from the right path, to, 1080
  in opinion is human, to, 1121
  it causeth all men to, 1249
  that men may, 174
  those who, must respect, 556
  to, is human, 211, 1080, 1183
Errs in so considerable a passage, he that, 1157
Errand all divine, 445
  sleeveless, 13, 75
  Tom Fool's, 241
Errant days, to paradise the, 908
Errants, sleeveless, 1154
Erring, a rod to check the, 299
  judgment, man's, 210
  men call chance, 158
  mortal fall, to any, 686
  reason's spite, 207
  sisters go in peace, 349
  sister's shame, 355
  spirit hies to his confine, 89
  thought not into evil, 628
Erroneous conclusions, come to very, 407
  soul of truth in things, 580
Error chokes the windows of the mind, 114
  force that welds men together, 1192
  fruitful, full of seeds, 1198
  guilty of no, 331
  in endless, hurled, 208
  is a hardy plant, 477
  of opinion may be tolerated, 273
  of the would-be scholar, 426
  old and gray-headed, 145
  pardon, 1168
  perplexed with, 1084
  progress will finally destroy all, 549
  rectify, 235
  redeem the human mind from, 434
  science will turn upon its, 1200
  troops of, 144
  wounded writhes in pain, 373
Errors, agonies and fears, ere, 618
  and indiscretions, committed, 329
  female, 212
  like straws, 177
  reasoned, 564
  seem, stratagems which, 210
  through the whole history, gross, 1157
  where shown to be errors, 456
  yesterday's, 682
Error's shore, a wreck on, 618
Eruption, bodes some strange, 89
Eruptions, breaks forth in strange, 62
Esau, hands of, 1223
  swapped his copyright, 806
Escape calumny, thou shalt not, 93
  into the river, 674
  let no guilty man, 549
  make your, in time, 1179
  me? Never beloved, 487
  the Almighty eye, 204
  the need of mental exertion, 278
  the will of Zeus, impossible to, 1074
  those who do not want him to exist, 1091
  whipping, who should, 93
Escapes, hair-breadth, 100
  not calumnious strokes, 90
Escaped my smile, none has quite, 951
  this sorrow, 108
  to the cave Adullum, 1226
Eschewed the rapture and response of food, 934
Escurial, my house to me the, 137
  Tuileries or the, 412
Eskimo, Ootah the, 719
Espied a feather of his own, 145
Espousal lay, every phrase of his, 669
Espoused at the expense of life, 1143
Espy set 'mid a jeweller's trays, 683
Essay, a loose sally, 232
  arms to make a short, 177
  good through feebly evil, 1029
  how feebly words, 356
Essayist, atheist, novelist, realist, 471
  typical, 753
Essence and characteristic faculty, 669
  glassy, 36
  is love, its, 376
  love is God's, 617
  of a free government, 339
  of a thing, look to the, 1126
  of Boston, 711
  of innumerable biographies, 378
  of picture is the frame, 846
  of wheelness, 1034
Essential articles, agree in the, 234
  comforts of life, 387
  facts of life, front the, 514
  liberty, 226
  part of true economy, 261
  poetry, 318
  reality of creatures, 946
  service to his country, 191
  things more, 172
  to see his good qualities, 376
Essex Junction, who first invented, 551
Establish in the name of God, 892
  thou the work of our hands, 1231
Established institutions, hostility against, 340
  law and justice, I, 1073
  name is an estate in tenure, 461
  precedents deliberately, 329
Establishment of Christianity, 415
Estate and sunneshine, flies of, 135
  distressed in mind body or, 1253
  fallen from his high, 176
  fourth, of able editors, 381
  hopes of an, 1157
  in tenure, established name an, 461
  man of great, 180
  of man, how fleeting is, 1126
  owns him, his, 1129
  relief of man's, 112
  though he hath no, 1067
Estates, rich, if he but look, 831
  three, in Parliament, 380
Esteem and love preserve our breath, 1040
  give to get, 249
  of ages, stamp and, 172
  too lightly, 271
  what most desired of no value, 1166
Esteems that busy world an idler, 265
Esteemed, nod from a person, 1115
  vile, 108
Esteeming, love whose rich, 108
Estimate the weight I bear, 822
Estimated not by its bulk, 1115
Estopped a hole, 928
Estrangèd faces, 'tis your, 749
Estrangement, occasion of such, 1112
Estuary wide, each, 761
Et majores vestros, 291
  tu Brute, 82
Etching, a mezzotint, a print an, 490
Eternal, abode where the, are, 366
  arches, views from, 941
  bass, of the sea, 609
  beauty wandering, 793
  bronze and mortal breath, 791
  dance and sing we are, 728
  dawn beyond a doubt, 702
  day, open onward to, 597
  devil, brook'd the, 81
  doom shall be, until the, 263
  fame, lifts it to, 772
  Father strong to save, 566
  feel and know we are, 1164
  feminine draws us on, 1173
  fitness of things, 229
  footman hold my coat, 954
  friendship, swear, 292, 313, 1162
  frost, skirt the, 316
  God and all attributes are, 1163
  heritage of sorrow and suffering, 453
  hills, mount to the, 371
  home, draw near to their, 146
  hope springs, 207
  house, 174
  I rise impalpable, 538
  life commands, 595
  life is, love is immortal, 653
  life, resurrection unto, 1254
  men pass but France is, 1207
  misery together, vow an, 185
  moan on its desolate sands, 503
  morning, breath of, 583
  new romances, read, 246
  niche of fame, 552
  now does always last, 167
  One, O Thou, 1172
  passion eternal pain, 546
  passion of song, 736
  peace, perish through, 1212
  Providence assert, 148
  publicity the price of justice, 801
  punishment, idea of, 641
  quiet, brief delight, 759
  right, 442
  Sáki from that bowl, 462
  sea, bluffed the, 777
  shadow, clouds in, 373
  sigh, prompts the, 208
  silent beautiful alone, 500
  sleep, death is an, 1087, 1175
  smiles his emptiness betray, 213
  so fleeting so, 650
  stars breaking out, 536
  streams, by what, 460
  substance of his greatness, 131
  summer gilds them, 359
  summer shall not fade, thy, 107
  sunshine, in one, 374
  sunshine settles on its head, 251
  tale is never told, 943
  things not seen are, 1246
  thought alone is, 593
  truths, wrote down, 684
  verdure, laurels of, 231
  vigilance, 277
  war, throbs the, 869
  whisperings, 385
  year, heaven's, 175
  years of God are hers, 373
  youth, love and life, 892

Eternally new, pleasure, 673
  wake, 118
Eterne, nature's copy's not, 87
Eternities, barren peaks of two, 602
  past and future two, 337
Eternity, a teacher affects, 636
  and I are one, 628
  are from, 743
  artifice of, 793
  battlements of, 749
  childhood of, 576
  days of, 1250
  depends, 1058
  deserts of vast, 169
  discharged through all, 1172
  feeling of, in youth, 330
  gazing at itself, 922
  genius of, 432
  go down into, 881
  hath triumphed over time, 22
  heirs of all, 40
  horologe of, 434
  I saw, the other night, 170
  in an hour, 281
  in the dusk of, 571
  indicate, what does, 535
  intimates, to man, 195
  is eventful, desert where, 1028
  is thrust upon a bit of earth, 935
  itself beyond the veil, into, 606
  kill time without injuring, 514
  mighty ages of, 553
  mourns that, 401
  not want to use until, 584
  of print, 919
  onset with, 585
  passing through nature to, 89
  pilgrim of, 366
  plant for, 380
  portions of, 524
  sea of vast, 187
  silence is deep as, 377
  silence is of, 380
  slided, when his best girl to, 755
  soul's, 577
  speak to the age out of, 524
  stamp the impress of, 1197
  star of, the only, 393
  starry tree, 655
  tears of, 744
  their hour is their, 617
  thou pleasing dreadful thought, 195
  time and, meet, 690
  time is the image of, 1129
  uplands of, 882
  wander through, 149
  white radiance of, 366
Eternity's river, 503
  sunrise, lives in, 281
Ether, ambient, 569
  ampler, diviner air, 303
  blue, dimmed the, 382
  capacious, poised in, 345
  falls through the clear, 383
  holy, knoweth what love is, 1127
  is littered with learning, 1000
  time dissipates to shining, 411
Ether's long bankless streams, 927
Ethereal balm upon me shed, 385
  dances, in what, 460
  mildness, 224
  minstrel, 304
  mould, 149
  sky, blue, 194
  spirit full, once of, 338
Ethereally was gone, 938
Etherized upon a table, 954
Ethics and divinity, volumes of, 273
  from poetry of Byron, 398
  or religions, have no, 820
Ethiopian change his skin, can the, 1238
Ethiop's ear, jewel in an, 77
Eton, Waterloo won on playing fields of, 293
Ettrick Shepherd, 294
Euchred God Almighty's storm, 777
Euclid alone has looked on beauty bare, 981
  less, Bible more and, 655
  mind, 576
Eugene Aram walked between, 391
Eulogy, deserving of an, 716
  funeral without a, 578
  or fault-finding, beyond the reach of, 675
Eulogy's blandest breath, 541
Eunuch students of love, 1032
Eunuchs abortive Platonists and priests, 1023
  are guardians of the fair, 203
Euphrasy and rue, purged with, 155
Eureka, I have found it, 1119
Euripides, chorus-ending from, 488
  the human, 1082
  thrown plays of, 921
Europe a continent of mongrels, 788
  all educated Americans go to, 413
  better fifty years of, 465
  bright over, fell her hair, 448
  by conflicting faiths, 1165
  complexity of, 762
  dogs of, bark, 1028
  examination of problems in, 1210
  fifty years in, 398
  fifty years of, 807
  freedom of, 806
  in general, benefit of, 284
  lamps are going out all over, 1050
  like a prison door, 989
  longest kingly line in, 311
  not soured or soiled, 806
  nothing of, 1036
  obstacle to peace in, 1176
  rings from side to side, 162
  safe for perpetuity, kept, 942
  sauntered round, 215
  saved the civilization of, 1215
  soaks into the land of, 1018
  superstitious valuation of, 666
  two continental powers in, 1213
  United States of, 1184
  wool-soft air of, 1017
Europe's battleships, counted, 924
  latter hour, 546
European power, dependencies of any, 283
  powers, colonization by, 283
  trip, enjoy a, 795
  wasted and withering sphere, 1181
Europeans constructed these great ships, 1018
Euxine, dangerous breakers of, 360
Evade the patient search and vigil, 357
Evanescence, pathetic, 606
Evanescent as woman's blush, as, 404
Evangelical, things, 172
Evangelists record, words the, 671
Evangel-poem, I will write the, 534
Evangels of the mind, 911
Eve and I, 485
  as ships becalmed at, 519
  ate apples, since, 361
  close at the ear of, 152
  declineth, go when the, 480
  did, the most, 768
  fairest of her daughters, 152
  grandmother, 41
  her dainty charms proclaimed, unto, 1049
  never a daughter of, 1066
  of this great adventure, on the, 948
  orange band of, 744
  our credulous mother, 154
  our simple, 830
  son of Adam and, 190
  visit all the blame on, 768
  was led astray, when Mistress, 768
Eves and morrows, thought-worn, 651
  on summer, by haunted stream, 160
Eve's daughters, 35
  nonchalant attempt of, 957
  paradisal nature, 490
Even and peaceful, roads all, 536
  as you and I, 779
  break, best you get is an, 904
  gray-hooded, 157
  mind in difficulties, 399
  or morn, sweet approach of, 151
  so, 631
  tenor of whose way, 685
  this shall pass away, 620
  ushers in the, 108
  waters stilled at, 577
  would God it were, 632, 1225
Even-balanced soul, 545
Even-handed justice, 85
Evenin' tide, out wi' the, 905
Evening air, fairer than the, 32
  air is chilly in Cremona, 738
  along the road of, 839
  April, 758
  beam, morning or, 374
  bell, twilight and, 472
  blast, gather on the, 568
  came still, on, 152
  chime, as tolls the, 334
  come in the, 502
  comes, shadows lengthen and, 1254
  dews of the, 222
  dress, sit up in, 601
  eat in the, 282
  flowers at shut of, 154
  folded on Tennessee, 805
  grateful, mild, 152
  in the, withhold not thine hand, 1236
  is spread out, the, 954
  just at sunset, every, 705
  made, man that was in the, 145
  must usher night, 365
  never morning wore to, 468
  not unpeaceful, 325
  of the day, in the, 832
  one golden, 936
  papers print what they do, 973
  peace of, 908
  prayer, breathe our, 502
  prey, expects his, 244
  rain, silver chain of, 406
  ripened, the summer, 991
  rose of, 975
  sea, walked beside the, 558
  shades are stretching out, 652
  shades prevail, 194

- Evening shadows linger longer, 669
  - shadows of the, 606
  - skies, silent, 658
  - spent jollily, 228
  - star love's harbinger, 155
  - star so holy shines, 408
  - star, sunset and, 472
  - sun shine sweetly, 269
  - sunshine on quiet wood and lea, 373
  - thou that bringest all, 1075
  - thought, I shall be a, 594
  - through, sometimes the, 953
  - tinge his brow, ere life's, 679
  - to an open house in the, 846
  - to his labour until the, 1231
  - trails her robes of gold, 418
  - twilight fades away, 438
  - twilight of the heart, 363
  - waits, star for which all, 819
  - welcome peaceful, in, 265
  - when it is, ye say fair weather, 1241
  - wish him a rainy, 139
  - with my friend Boccaccio, 873
  - with the tide, at, 766
- Evenings, glow of summer, 914
  - had our summer, 935
  - long dark autumn, 486
- Evensong, ring to, 17
- Event, anniversary of some uninteresting, 723
  - great, 485
  - one far-off divine, 469
  - one, happeneth to them all, 1235
  - say not a small, 485
- Events, amid pressure of great, 1177
  - are brass, 531
  - are writ by history's pen, 405
  - as they did really happen, 1114
  - begin, we fancy new, 531
  - certain signs before, 318
  - certain signs before certain, 1095
  - coming, cast shadows, 327
  - course of human, 273
  - greatest, our stillest hours, 1195
  - most brilliant actions and greatest, 395
  - river of passing, 1125
  - shapes round it, 1200
  - spirits of great, 318
  - time's dark, 536
  - which constitute a person's biography, 422
- Eventful present hides the past, 443
  - strange, history, 50
- Eventide come storms appalling, at, 136
- Ever amid our playing, 500
  - and a day, 51
  - be, you shall, 905
  - but in times of need at hand, 177
  - fair and never proud, 101
  - I came home for, 325
  - let the fancy roam, 384
  - love fans it, 736
  - near us though unseen, 618
  - O thus be it, 332
  - or now, not I, 951
  - so little, if you loved me, 631
  - strong upon the stronger side, 57
  - the wide world over lass, 778
  - thus from childhood's hour, 590
- Ever-brimming glass, in the, 768
- Ever-circling years, 477
- Ever-during dark surrounds me, 151
  - gates, heaven opened her, 154
- Everest, I will watch from, 735
- Everett the voice, 1010
- Evergreen tree of diabolical knowledge, 277
- Evergreens associated with death, 617
  - candles of the, 941
- Ever-growing calm, compensation in, 729
- Everlasting arms, 1225
  - beauty is, 948
  - bonfire, primrose way to, 86
  - fame, damned to, 208
  - Father, 1237
  - fix'd his canon, 89
  - flint, wear out the, 79
  - its fame is, 1097
  - life, have, 1244
  - light, 612
  - now, 167
  - personal identity, 330
  - redemption, 40
  - rest, in, 396
  - right of man, 378
  - song is still unsung, 943
- Everlastingness, bright shoots of, 170
- Ever-lingering memories, thanks for, 538
- Evermore, adieu for, 288
  - one nation, 452
- Ever-new delight, my, 153
- Ever-open door obliged, 218
- Ever-returning spring, mourn with, 536
- Every cause produces more than one effect, 580
  - child may joy to hear, 281
  - cloud engenders not a storm, 70
  - common bush afire, 431
  - day is a fresh beginning, 682
  - day's news, 37
  - dog has his day, 1150
  - god did seem to set his seal, 95
  - good gift, 1248
  - grin so merry, 272
  - hour of the light and dark, 537
  - inch a king, 99
  - inch that is not fool, 174
  - lovely organ of her life, 40
  - man at his best state, 1230
  - man for himself, 18, 125, 1151
  - man has all the centuries, 641
  - man has his price, 200, 425
  - man is his own architect, 492
  - man is the center of a circle, 602
  - man meets his Waterloo, 479
  - man on the planet, 676
  - man will be thy friend, 120
  - moment is supreme, 908
  - night and every morn, 282
  - night the cottage rung, 294
  - noble crown a crown of thorns, 378
  - note of every bell, 667
  - one, a heart for, 418
  - one can master a grief, 39
  - one excels in something, 1102
  - one fault seeming monstrous, 50
  - one his own way, 1095
  - one said to his brother, 1238
  - one that flatters thee, 120
  - one that was in distress, 1226
  - one thinks his sack heaviest, 138
  - other word you have written, 313
  - really able man, 507
  - soul on board went down, 576
  - sound is sweet, 466
  - star in place, 836
  - step is an end, 682
  - tale condemns me, 72
- Every thing, good in, 48
  - thing handsome about him, 40
  - thing unknown taken to be grand, 1108
  - time we ask for light, 815
  - tongue brings in a tale, 72
  - way makes my gain, 103
  - why hath a wherefore, 37
  - wise man's son, 54
  - woman should marry, 421
- Everybody but me, democracy means, 1020
  - everything happens to, 721
  - hard to please, 1104
  - has his own delusion, 1107
  - has remembered a golden age, 529
  - is content to hear, 130
  - is entitled to have their say, 994
  - is happy at the inquest, 949
  - says I'm a disagreeable man, 623
  - wants to have read a classic, 615
  - who is not in love, like, 1203
- Everybody's business is nobody's business, 139
  - looks and discourse is of death, 182
- Every-day words, in our, 625
  - world, commonplace stuff of, 625
- Everyone clothed with integrity, 1161
  - complains of his memory, 1159
  - exterminate, 1028
  - in the world is Christ, 870
- Everything, a season to, 1156
  - according to soundest reason, 1126
  - advantageous to life, 32
  - agreeable and inviting, 312
  - and anything, sing of, 919
  - before arms, make trial of, 1094
  - by starts, 174
  - comes if a man will only wait, 421
  - comes to him who waits, 414
  - comes too late, 625
  - completed, melancholia of, 1195
  - created in the bounds of earth, 545
  - custom reconciles us to, 259
  - devil at, 1151
  - disputable, 184
  - disturbs an absent lover, 1149
  - either at sixes or at sevens, 623
  - except character in solitude, 1178
  - find a tale in, 295
  - happens to everybody, 721
  - has been said, 1165
  - has got a moral, 598
  - hath two handles, 124, 1123
  - have, yet nothing, 1094
  - he knew, 1121
  - he wants, use of, 1100
  - here that they want, 805
  - I cannot do, 550
  - I took on seemeth green, 52
  - if you love, 1189
  - illusion in, 618
  - in a state of metamorphosis, 1127
  - is different, 894
  - is fruit to me O Nature, 1125
  - is grim and cold, 626
  - is nought, 332
  - is sweetened by risk, 588
  - is the result of a change, 1125
  - nourishes what is strong, 322
  - practice is, 1128
  - reasonable may be supported, 1122

Everything rustles to him who is in fear, 1082
  sans, 50
  that deceives enchants, 1088
  that pretty is, 105
  that's old, I love, 253
  to us, this world is, 684
  upon the square, 1154
  woman does not need to know, 975
  worth what purchaser will pay, 1105
  you can say, 1002
  you flavour, 313
Everythink goes contrairy with me, 496
Everywhere be bold, 25, 438
  Christmas to-night, 612
  cometh, 410
  God can't be always, 597
  gods see, 436
  he feels his heart, 1073
  his place, 167
  I look, 799
  man is in irons, 1169
  mixed, 169
  out of the, 559
  the same as, 1172
Evidence against himself, produces, 1111
  circumstantial, 515
  experimental, 543
  internal, of his conscience, 1061
  of a crazy understanding, 183
  of a servile status, 731
  of life, growth is the only, 403
  of the fact in words, 520
  of things not seen, 1248
  of truth, precedents are, 329
Evil, a certain proportion of pain and, 563
  Alexander did me much, 1248
  all partial, universal good, 207
  and good are God's right, 506
  be not overcome of, 1245
  be thou my good, 151
  branches of, 514
  call, good, 1237
  can happen to a good man, no, 1085
  chance, save by an, 794
  cross this door, may nothing, 934
  communications, 1246
  conscience, disease of an, 450
  days, fallen on, 153
  days, list against the, 797
  death is no, 594
  deed, no, 660
  designs, citizens least given to, 1109
  do, and same will be measured back, 1091
  essay good through, 1029
  every, has its good, 411
  eye, any eye is an, 868
  false words are, 1085
  feared God and eschewed, 1227
  fearlessly to contend against, 1253
  folly that seeks through, good, 443
  for evil, 1245
  for himself doth a man work, 1074
  fruit of a bad man, 1074
  good and, in the will, 1123
  goodness in things, 67
  guest unto those that receive it, 1075
  habit's earliest wile, 364
Evil, he who is bent on doing, 1103
  hosts of, 752
  in others, nature of, 1088
  is good tortured by hunger, 922
  is null is naught, 489
  is wrought by want of thought, 390
  keep thy tongue from, 1229
  manners live in brass, 74
  means of, out of good, 148
  naturally pursue what is, 1083
  new and untried, 1145
  news rides post, 157
  nothing that is, 670
  obscures the show of, 46
  of it, thinks, 35
  of moral, and of good, 295
  of that I purpose, 1082
  of the dead, speak not, 1128
  oldest and best known, 1145
  only bear, time doth, 539
  only one, ignorance, 1129
  perpetually tends to disappear, 581, 536
  report and good report, 1247
  root of all, 1248
  seeming, still educing good, 224
  shared much good and, 237
  shed away, all, 945
  should have learned to know, 1088
  soul of goodness in things, 580
  spiretes fairies wezles bats and ferrytes, 164
  submit to the present, 1106
  supernatural source of, 726
  that men do lives after, 83
  that most men welcome, 1091
  thereof, sufficient unto the day is the, 1240
  they set out to destroy, 962
  thing that walks by night, no, 158
  those who plan some, 606
  to resist him in authority, 1073
  tongues, fallen on, 153
  unruly, 1248
  vast that is, 536
  vice lost half its, 260
  which I would not I do, 1245
  wise in the foreboding of, 1078
  witcheries, 'gainst, 747
  woman is necessarily an, 1091
  word, doubled with an, 38
  word of any creature, no, 691
  wrought, not into, 628
Evils for another, in working, 1074
  labor preserves us from three, 1167
  of all outward, 377
  of the sea, 859
  of two, the less, 4, 9
  old age accompanied with other, 1118
  oppress'd with two weak, 49
  other, will mend, 395
  philosophy triumphs over past, 253
  plans, for a man, 175
  present, triumph over philosophy, 1158
  triumphs over past and future, 1158
  two, possessed me, 958
  which never arrived, 410, 420, 733
Evolution is not a force, 641
  of man, 740
  of things, always on the, 733
  some call it, 737
Evolve, things that wouldn't, 733
Evolved for its own preservation, 861
Ewe-milking, lilting at our, 1025
Ewigkeit, afay in de, 559
Ex umbris et imaginibus in veritatem, 403
Exact justice, equal and, 273
Exacted through taxation, 628
Exactly where you tell it to, 811
Exactness, with, grinds He all, 435
Exaggeration, chargeable with no, 331
  crimes by, 1182
  truth that has lost its temper, 922
Exalt himself, whosoever shall, 1241
Exaltation from proximity of disaster, 848
  mental, 737
  of fortune or feeling, 589
  of spirit, more, 990
  of the defective, 730
  thine the, 438
Exalted at the expense of intellect, 461
  ideas of fancy, 1087
  sat, Satan, 149
Examination, jest which would not bear, 377
  manners are always under, 413
  of facts, minute, 860
  of the acts of government, 320
Examine, I pause I, 1146
  the laws of heat, 641
Examined a second time, is always, 1084
Example from others, take, 1095
  greatest original practical, 537
  heart by terrible, 153
  is more efficacious, 232
  is the best precept, 1077
  is the school of mankind, 261
  make him an, 35
  make thy stream my great, 167
  more efficacious than precept, 1077
  of a noble courage, 1251
  of specially wholesome, 641
  of wit, cries up to be, 181
  profit by their, 270
  results of his own, 1107
  salutary influence of, 233
  to deter, as an, 1060
  to every country, 848
  you with thievery, 81
Examples of heroic and saintly virtue, 333
  philosophy teaching by, 200
Exasperated, when classes are, 582
Excavating for a mine, 1045
Exceed the dead, the living might, 145
  the fables of poets, 1239
  your rights, never, 1169
Exceeds man's might, 75
Exceeding poor man, 45
  wise fair-spoken and persuading, 74
Exceedingly well read, 62
Excel, arts in which the wise, 185
  in pride of life, 546
  in rituals and faith, 566
  labour in it because they, 331
  the bees for government, 1147
  the rest, in one thing, 669
  those which he pursues, 1100
  thou shalt not, 1224
  useless to, 239
Excels another, how much one man, 1094

Excels at a plan, one writer, 254
  in something, every one, 1102
  the quirks of blazoning pens, 101
  them all, good stomach, 184
Excellence, constant is a wondrous, 108
  fair divided, 57
  incredible standards of, 1006
  of what is in their hands, 1080
  on wildings, 491
  smallest scruple of her, 35
  to maturity, to bring, 1104
Excellencies of lively conversation, 272
  than imperfections, dwell upon, 196
Excellent angler now with God, 140
  beauty, no, 111
  book it was, 1021
  canopy the air, 92
  diamond from the rock, 145
  dumb discourse, 33
  embodiment of everything that's, 623
  fancy, of most, 97
  for learning, 859
  herb to our fathers of old, 783
  immodesty, an, 1014
  in neither, 109
  lies before us, 291
  marriage, an, 505
  mastiffe named Towser, 181
  mediocrity of ancient times, 1146
  old way, find the, 792
  original, just to an, 217
  soul is exempt, no, 173
  thing in woman, 100
  things are difficult, 1164
  things that are more, 736
  to have a giant's strength, 36
  to make a poet, 144
  wretch, 102
Excellest them all, but thou, 1235
Excelling nature, pattern of, 103
Excelsior, 434
Except the Lord build the house, 1232
  thou bless me, 1224
Excepts and thins his jury, 174
Excepting leap year, 18
Exception, admits not some, 123
  glorious and painful to be, 1185
Exceptional case, mine is an, 656
  man missed his way, 1195
Excess, desire of knowledge in, 110
  desire of power in, 110
  give me, of it, 53
  moderation even in, 420
  not drinking but the, 130
  nothing in, 1128
  of glory obscured, 149
  of light, blasted with, 243
  of severity, 641
  of stupidity, such an, 234
  of wealth cause of covetousness, 31
  reform carried to an, 318
  surprise by a fine, 385
  wasteful and ridiculous, 58
Excesses of centralization and concentration, 1204
Excessive bright, dark with, 151
  literary production a social offence, 520
Exchange, credited to, 904
  fair, not robbery, 357
  green, 939
  just, 27
  poor, for Deity offended, 285
  such wonders to, 961
  taken in, my youth, 929
Exchanged the Washingtonian dignity, 619
Exchequer of the poor, thanks the, 59
  rob me the, 63
Excise, a hateful tax, 232
Excite my amorous propensities, 233
  us to love, two things, 1151
Excites the public odium, 329
Excitement, be not hurried away by, 1123
  continuous, written under, 745
  insane, 636
  of the heart, 461
  platinum clocks of, 1034
Exciting, few things more, 667
  found it less, 624
Exclamation of amazement, await some, 326
Excludes the night, infinite day, 199
  you, not till the sun, 537
Exclusive love alone, woman's part to give, 564
Exclusiveness, abolition of racial, 1208
Excuse, any, will serve a tyrant, 1076
  beauty is its own, 409, 441
  denial vain and coy, 159
  every man will plead, 130
  for the glass, 279
  I will not, 424
  in her face, came prologue, 155
  it please, always says, 1022
  lose without, 837
  not a single, 780
  tale thou dost, 79
  that thou dost make in this delay, 79
  the liberty I take, 344
  worse by the, 58
Excuses, contests allow no, 1078
  himself, he who, 58
  patch'd up your, 104
Excused his devilish deeds, 152
Excusing nothing, love shows itself by, 1161
  of a fault, 58
Execrable shape, 150
  sum of all villanies, 226
Execute, a hand to, 270
  laws is a royal office, 261
  military plans, 258
  the laws of Congress, 638
  villany you teach me I will, 45
Executes a freeman's will, 348
Execution, criminal haled to, 18
  fitter for, 111
Executioner, common, 50
Executive abilities, various, 273
  definition of an, 966
  magistracy, political, 261
  will, instrument of, 320
Executors, choose, and talk of wills, 59
Exemplary acts, 28
Exempt from a mixture of folly, 1143
  from a mixture of madness, 173
  from public haunt, 48
Exercise and art, train'd in, 1087
  does no harm to the body, 1089
  for cure depend on, 175
  gratuitous, 662
  of authority, appoint to the, 261
  or temperance, substitute of, 196
  sad mechanic, 468
  school-girls, 756
  the principle of health, 225
Exercised his father's trade, 171
Exert themselves to follow the other, 613
Exertion, hindrance to useful, 731
Exeter, Bedford and, 67
Exhalation, fall like a bright, 73
Exhalations of the dawn, 318
Exhaled and went to heaven, 202
  he was, 175
Exhausted chain, winds the, 286
  what there is in business, 538
  worlds and imagined new, 231
Exhaustion, hunger, thirst, 754
  of the passions, 1016
Exhaustless, deep his numbers flowed, 393
Exhibited, and harangued, flourish'd and, 1087
Exhilarating, nothing in life so, 848
Exhilaration of success, 719
Exhort everyone, let me, 689
Exhortation of the dawn, 1064
Exhortations, divine, 143
Exile, condemned to perpetual, 629
  from home, 365
  I will have none of this, 1010
  in the isles of death, 626
  lingering here, 618
  men in, feed on dreams, 1078
  of Erin, a poor, 328
  on his shelves, in, 760
Exiles moored their bark, 370
Exiled, Marcellus, 208
  son's appeal, 646
Exist in undiminished vigour, 398
  not want such a person to, 1091
  party which does not yet, 1184
  shut out from nature, 656
  sir, I, 826
Exists, barely know that he, 905
  only in the imagination, 400
Existence and increase of our race, 1212
  called the New World into, 293
  closing your account, 462
  destroy the reason for its, 637
  dull routine of, 737
  effective and undeniable, 727
  first chaos then, 1172
  in prime of, at noon, 1119
  not able to fight for his, 1212
  of me or any one else, 537
  of nearly twenty years, 627
  of the supernatural, 769
  perils of actual, 723
  should be justified, 722
  soul secure in her, 195
  squander two-thirds of it, 247
  struggle for, 448
  suck bare, 1007
  thrills our, 593
  verities and realities of your, 1064
  vicissitudes of human, 459
  woman's whole, 358
  you wanted to go back to, 1006
Existing colonies or dependencies, 283
Exit, called to make our, 274
  doors for men to take their, 127
  pursued by a bear, 56, 830
Exits, their, and their entrances, 49
Exodus of death, 436
Exonerating themselves to a friend, 125
Exotics, are these, 1026
Expand to his full growth, 376
Expanse, fills the wide, 644
  Lake Erie's broad, 605

Expansion like gold to thinness beat, 118
unbounded, 1253
Expatiate free o'er scene of man, 206
Expect applause from none but self, 544
bacon and meet with broken bones, 1157
know what I have to, 330
one of my age to speak, 292
or desire worldly ease, 226
something for nothing, 711
the cloud when skies are clear, 509
those that nought, 220, 272
times and ways they least, 556
to be scratched, 1150
Expects his evening prey, 244
nothing, blessed is he who, 220
the issue in repose, 303
Expectancy, enteric, 972
they heed not our, 574
Expectant of her, I wait, 481
Expectation, better bettered, 38
makes a blessing dear, 163
oft, fails, 53
rise, bids, 252
to bury them, 147
wearer's, 498
Expected, just what I, 1021
what we least, 420
Expediency, moral losses of, 984
Expedient, free trade is an, 419
to forget who we are, 1102
Expeditions, empires, and everything else, 347
Expeditious road, no, 749
Expel an obnoxious thought, 670
her mischief, 149
Expelled from school, when you got, 729
from this delicious nest, 224
Expendable, they were, 1017
Expended, what I formerly, I have, 1190
Expenditure nineteen nineteen six, 496
of human voice, vast, 1087
of labor and time, 689
Expense, employed at less, 242
maintained at vast, 177
of life, espoused at the, 1143
of the present, at the, 314
part of true economy, 261
Expenses, make little account of small, 1120
money to defray such, 247
of economical administration, 628
Expensive as glory, nothing so, 312
things, women are such, 575
wife is, 166
Experience, acting upon human, 238
and passion, places of, 589
be a jewel, 34
comparable, no other, 1018
has given to access, 1197
ignorant in spite of, 239
informs us, 318
is an arch, all, 635
is the child of thought, 420
is the name given mistakes, 724
just, tells, 250
keeps a dear school, 227
lamp of, 270
life is adventure in, 1012
made him sage, long, 206
of late, taught, 1080
of women, I have had some, 483
Experience, old age and, 185
preaches, what our own, 465
public, 1027
reality of, 913
story of any one man's, 529
the short process guides, 280
till old, do attain, 161
tired of, 693
to make me sad, 51
travel is a part of, 110
triumph of hope over, 235
universal mother of sciences, 1150
where small, grows, 52
Experiences, digests his, 1196
Experienced angler, signs of the, 745
liar, 616
Experiment, frequency of, 239
great social and economic, 854
man who makes the, 1100
physiological, on animals, 449
so great an, as dying, 147
tide of successful, 273
Experiments, fools', 449
upon the constancy of a friend, 776
Experimental evidence, boundary of the, 543
method of research, 449
youth is wholly, 704
Expert, definition of, 761
designing long-range gun, 1028
Experts have cornered the air, 1000
Expiated, then will November 1918 be, 1211
Expires if not fed, 193
in arms of an apothecary, 314
unawares morality, 215
Explain a thing till all men doubt it, 215
it all, time will, 1083
it, spoil it by trying to, 278
the asking eye, 213
thing that no man may, 674
Explained to the public, cannot be, 851
Expletives their feeble aid do join, 211
Explicitness is not a necessary virtue, 791
Explodes what needs be free, 939
Exploits, fond of relating, 1163
Explorations, could revel in long, 1198
Explore his genuine and less guilty wealth, 166
the horizon for a successor, 412
the thought, 213
Expose thyself to feel, 99
Exposed he lies, on the bare earth, 176
Exposing men to grinning scorn, 231
Exposition of sleep come upon me, 43
Express a heart overcharged, 321
and admirable in form, 92
grant of power, 320
likeness, awakens its, 378
not so much to, as to conceal, 254
their opinion, entitled to, 994
what I know but can't, 268
Expressed, felicitously, 291
in fancy, not, 91
ne'er so well, 211
that which can not be, 533
Expressing itself beyond expression, 119
Expression brief, pregnant in matter in, 332
expressing itself beyond, 119
impassioned, 295
in that happier sphere, find, 540
indescribable, peculiar, 592
of calm, his face had, 1216
of interest in life, 1206
of scorn, silence the most perfect, 721
of this man's face, 538
of villainy, natural, 616
that which can not be expressed, 533
Expressive silence, 224
Expunge, fool enough to, 237
Exquisite and strong, the most, 186
joys too, 306
passions, 645
song, nature sings her, 611
the bliss, 285
things, fail in attempting, 768
touch is denied me, 312
Exquisitely fine, how, 207
Extempore being, creatures of an, 1119
speech, public, 550
Extend a mother's breath, 213
a simple maxim, 229
Extension of trade a matter of tariffs, 739
Extensive scene, noisy and, 271
view, observation with, 230
Extent, my offending hath this, 100
of our inheritance, 542
of your treasures, 640
Extenuate, nothing, 103
nothing for the brandy, 417
Exterior, fair, is a silent recommendation, 1102
things, depends less on, 262
Exterminate everyone, to, 1028
External guides, logic and history the, 680
ordinances, 233
things, care for, 645
Extinct before man ever appeared, 926
sleeping not, 1026
Extinction of unhappy hates, 547
Extinguisher, a frown is no, 510
Extinguishes the natural candle, 184
Extol thee, how shall we, 761
Extolling the past, 314
Extortion, ruthless, 628
Extortions cheerfully accepted, 1213
Extract, fragrance you wish to, 592
Extracted from many objects, 51
Extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, 191
Extraordinarily, I mean not to sweat, 64
Extraordinary spectacle, the most, 689
toil, time for, 1089
Extravagance, calls his, generosity, 253
was clothes, 691
Extravagant and erring spirit, 89
quean, 279
Extreme isles, 879
law extreme injustice, 1095
license, blossom into, 1165
perplex'd in the, 104
remedies for extreme diseases, 1086
Extremes, avoid all, 1111
bitter change of fierce, 150
fate of all, is such, 209

Extremes, heard so oft in worst, 148
  meet, 1171
  utmost, 553
Extremely wicked all at once, 1121
Extremity, daring pilot in, 173
  in the utmost, 1166
  labouring in some, 347
Exuberance of enterprise, 396
  of his own verbosity, 420
  of miniature human beings, 1015
  sprouting out in wonderful, 455
Exuberant spirits, 1196
Exudations of a man's brains, 241
Exuding promises of Sunday mention, 998
Exult, be secret and, 793
  shall victor, 327
  when aught within us, 938
Exultations, agonies and love, 297
Exulted in sunshine and laughter, 805
Exulting, bells I hear the people all, 536
Eye, a smile in her, 389
  adds a precious seeing to the, 41
  Almighty, 204
  and ear, we lack but open, 442
  and prospect of his soul, 40
  and the bearing the breath, 862
  any, is an evil eye, 868
  apple of his, 1225
  apple of the, 1155, 1229
  bend your, on vacancy, 95
  black is a pearl in a woman's, 28
  by and by God caught his, 1004
  careless, 649
  cast thine, on thine own fault, 566
  casts a sheep's, 1154
  choose with careful, 977
  courage in his, 571
  courtier's, soldier's, 93
  crimson moon and azure, 288
  dares not send his, 165
  day's garish, 161
  defiance in their, 250
  dissolved in dew, 269
  do not distinguish by the, 1106
  don't view me with a critic's, 292
  explain the asking, 213
  fades in his, 194
  few things more pleasing to the, 374
  fire in each, 212
  for eye tooth for tooth, 1224
  fringed curtains of thine, 32
  frozen in each, 1028
  glad me with its soft black, 338
  glances, where thy dark, 460
  glittering, 314
  grows bright, hollow, 541
  half hidden from the, 296
  half-shut, 224
  harmony in her bright, 168
  harvest of a quiet, 297
  hath chose the dame, 109
  hide her shame from every, 254
  however blue, where's the, 384
  however dull, not an, 597
  I ey'd, when first your, 108
  I have a good, uncle, 38
  in every old man's, 78
  in my mind's, 90
  in the twinkling of an, 45, 1038, 1154, 1246
  intent on wondrous plan, 286
  inward, 299
  is bigger than the belly, 138
  is not satisfied with seeing, 1235
Eye, jaundiced, 211
  king's, 1116
  lack-lustre, 49
  language in her, 75
  laying bare to the public, 608
  light of a dark, 353
  light of the body, 1240
  like its crystals heart like its glow, 560
  like Mars, an, 95
  locked up from mortal, 165
  look squarely in thine, 760
  looks farthest into heaven, 442
  looks with threatening, 58
  looked at with a steady, 1158
  lovely in her husband's, 295
  melting, at meals, 845
  merriest, 68
  mine, seeth thee, 1229
  monstrous in the general, 422
  muse on nature with a poet's, 327
  nature's walks, 206
  needle's, 973
  negotiate for itself, 38
  never a tear bedims the, 644
  never, did see that face, 26
  of a needle, 1241
  of a yellow star, 406
  of another, destroy the, 1073
  of day, close the, 161
  of day, shuts the, 273
  of each man, 675
  of Greece, Athens the, 156
  of heaven, 24
  of heaven, beauteous, 58
  of heaven visits, 59
  of man hath not heard, 43
  of nature, lived in the, 296
  of newt, 87
  of sweet compassion, 715
  of the intellect, 378
  of vulgar light, scorns the, 334
  one auspicious and one dropping, 89
  or face, pleasing, 1061
  percipience whose small, 937
  peril in thine, 78
  poet's, 650
  poet's, in fine frenzy rolling, 43
  postern of a small needle's, 60
  power behind the, 413
  pupil of the human, 334
  saw me and gave witness, 1228
  see with half an, 1155
  sees with equal, 207
  seeing, 1234
  seller needs not one, 137
  serene, see with, 299
  shall light upon some toy, 55
  smile in her, 307, 389
  so inquiring, 326
  still-soliciting, 98
  such beauty as a woman's, 41
  sun with one, 68
  sweet closing of an, 480
  taskmaster's, 161
  tear stands trembling in her, 220
  that hath kept watch, 302
  Thine, on me bend, 987
  thoughts are legible in the, 26
  thy glorious, shines on me, 418
  to be seeing seven divils, 832
  to eye, see, 1238
  to watch, no, 336
  unborrowed from the, 296
  unforgiving, 279
  upward glancing of an, 306
  vacant heart and hand and, 309
  vision of the, 543
Eye was bold and fearless, when my, 1088
  was bright, I saw her, 387
  was in itself a soul, 356
  was on the censer, 451
  will mark our coming, 358
  wink of an, 362
  wishing his foot were equal with his, 70
  wistful, 722
  with a tear in her, 307
  with his icicle, 395
  with its little brimming, 369
  where'er I turned my, 355
  white wench's black, 78
  you catch the, 1201
Eyes agog, round, 845
  alone, drink to me with your, 119
  and ears, gladden, 634
  and ears, with its own, 828
  apples of his, 1155
  are Cupid's arms, 193
  are homes of silent prayer, her, 468
  are in his mind, 317
  are small, his, 914
  are sunlight, there the, 953
  are wet, 690
  are what one is, 804
  as stars of twilight, 299
  baby's precious, 686
  beauteous ladies', 28
  beauty lies in many, 335
  before mine, in opposition, 150
  begin to roll, his, 215
  bend on me thy tender, 426
  black, and lemonade, 334
  Blake's great, 938
  bless and astonish my, 976
  blinded by our, 945
  blinded my, 893
  blue as the fairy-flax, 433
  blue in, 430
  boar with purple, 1031
  born before the, 947
  bright in thy, 579
  Bullen's, 246
  buyer needs a hundred, 137
  casual, are cast, 321
  close up his, 69
  closed his, in endless night, 243
  colored like a water-flower, 632
  comes with fearless, 764
  conversation in his, 438
  could meet, that ever your, 940
  could see, as long as her, 458
  cynosure of neighboring, 160, 1147
  dazzle, my, 1045
  dead coals, 57
  deeply buried from human, 442
  discern with this clear, 514
  disenchants the winner's, 309
  drink into my, 980
  drink to me only with thine, 119
  drop out, his, 545
  dry one's, and laugh at a fall, 487
  dust thrown in my, 868
  faith in my baby's, 1017
  faithful Argus', 220
  fearless, 760
  fearless blue, glancing, 562
  fill your eager, with light, 884
  for the blind, 602
  forgetful, 632
  forsake their lawful, 654
  fortune and men's, 107
  from women's, this doctrine, 41
  gateway of the, 809

Eyes, gazed with tearful, 424
  genius-flaming, 923
  gifts that took all, 409
  gloomy, 1194
  glory of His, 949
  glow like the sparks of fire, 134
  glowing with remembered, 953
  good for sore, 191
  grow dim, heart beats low, 561
  guides their, from himself, 393
  had tears, their, 1180
  happy human, 703
  hath not a Jew, 45
  have all the brighter shone, 432
  have grown dim, watcher whose, 484
  have not withheld from your, 780
  have seen the glory, mine, 522
  Helen's, 816
  her aspect and her, 356
  hope and expectation in their, 1048
  I dare not meet, 953
  I lift my dreaming, 697
  idly bent on him that enters, 60
  if held before the, 620
  I'm growing dimmer in the, 509
  image in her, reflected, 555
  in our comrades', 554
  in whose pools, 965
  in your, I read companionship, 690
  infantryman's, 1037
  infant's, 449
  innocence is closing up his, 31
  Irish, 746
  jealousy's, are green, 367
  kept their blue, blue, 959
  kingly, 1008
  kiss that mortal's, 715
  know each other not, their blank, 685
  let mine, not see, 54
  lift your, to the lion, 1005
  light of knowledge in their, 654
  light that lies in woman's, 336
  light that shines comes from thine, 117
  light that visits these sad, 244
  like agate lanterns, 1013
  like men with sore, 1110
  like sunshine to a brave man's, 1082
  long-lasht, 326
  look down like mothers', 574
  look into happiness through another man's, 51
  look life in the, 929
  look thou with lenient, 560
  look your last, 80
  looked love to eyes, 352
  love looks not with the, 42
  love-darting, 158
  make pictures, my, 317
  make thy two, start, 91
  marvelling, 980
  may weep, these wakeful, 325
  meet far off, when, 177
  meeting, 658
  miss the glad radiance, my clouded, 669
  mortal, cannot behold, 282
  motions of the people's, 1024
  muffler afore her, 111
  night has a thousand, 707
  no speculation in those, 87
  not a friend to close his, 176
  not yet created, 108
  of an Irishman, in the, 1211
Eyes of blue, where did you get those, 559
  of gallery critics, 265
  of gold and bramble dew, 703
  of him that hath it, in the, 1233
  of him, the shining, 914
  of men, persuade the, 106
  of men, sliding into the, 26
  of mine, grief touched these, 719
  of my cash-box, 1161
  of pearle, 1058
  of pure women, 470
  of sentiment, pluck the, 451
  of springtime, deep blue, 1181
  of the succeeding generation, 675
  of unholy blue, 335
  of wonder, dreaming, 598
  on the passing world, 230
  ope their golden, 105
  open our, to behold, 1254
  out, cry my, 1151
  out of the corners of their, 1024
  painted to the, 648
  pearls that were his, 32
  peerless, 384
  pennies on his, 959
  pictures in our, to get, 117
  play the woman with mine, 88
  poorly satisfy our, 114
  quaint enamelled, 159
  quiet, 837
  rain influence, 160
  ravished, 195
  read a mystic meaning, 583
  regent's, 660
  roguish, 620
  sans, 50
  saw with lifted, 764
  saw with open, 830
  school my, 928
  seal these, 396
  see the whites of their, 1040
  seemes small in common, 26
  severe and beard of formal cut, 50
  shame them with thine, 405
  she gave me, 297
  show his, and grieve his heart, 87
  sight for sore, 191, 330
  small in common, 1240
  smile from her bright, 1160
  sore, 1066
  sought the west afar, 306
  soul sitting in thine, 160
  stare out, their sightless, 901
  stared in his, 986
  star-like, 140
  startling in his, 978
  still dazzled, 891
  strain my, 717
  strike mine, but not my heart, 119
  sublime, O, 428
  tarn-dark, 840
  tear each other's, 198
  than a nose, rather have, 795
  that look on it, the many, 575
  that never quail, dark brown, 760
  that remember one sweet hour, 632
  that roam, back to, 361
  that say you never must, 751
  that shone now dimmed, 336
  that sicken at pretty words, 1201
  that stare or lips that touch, 961
  that would not look at me, 279
  the break of day, 37
  the glow-worm lend thee, 134
  the greenest of things blue, 632
Eyes those silent tongues of love, 1149
  though not ours shall see, 1026
  tired eyelids upon tir'd, 463
  to see beauty, have, 902
  to see, give us the, 757
  to see the unseen in the seen, 789
  to see them, for him who has the, 563
  to the blind, I was, 1228
  too pure and too honest, 593
  took away my, 878
  two gray, 982
  ugly sights of death within mine, 71
  undazzled, 163
  unfaltering, 736
  untimely dead, 859
  unused to the melting mood, 104
  unveil thine, 1075
  view ourselves with clearer, 134
  wanton, 1237
  wariest, may be beguiled, 564
  water, make his, 807
  were bright, whilst still my, 1142
  were closed, thy dying, 217
  were deeper than the depth, 577
  were filled with love, your, 521
  were fixed above, their, 941
  were loth and weary, 1047
  were made for seeing, if, 409
  which fail with wakefulness, 397
  which thou dost glare with, 87
  whose language is fidelity, 665
  wildered, see white wings, 574
  wildly fixed, 321
  will miss the tail that wagg'd, 736
  windows of mine, 1147
  wipe my weeping, 199
  wiped our, of drops, 49
  wise in their own, 247
  wistful dimness of old, 930
  with dreamful, 552
  with longing, I wait, 481
  when we sought each other's, 382
  which spake again, 352
  your, are so sharpe, 24
Eyes' blue depths are lifted, 1181
Eyeball, like a coal his, 248
Eyebrow, ballad to his mistress', 49
Eyelids are a little weary, 645
  close, when my tired, 822
  dropped love, from whose, 1074
  heavy and red, 391
  kiss my, when I lie cold, 626
  of the morn, 159
  pale and close, 429
  slumber to mine, 1232
  tear on his, glistened, 664
  tired, upon tir'd eyes, 463
  up, keep your, 1025
  warm, keeps our, 996
  weigh my, down, 65
  winking too, 958
Eyen, feeld hath, 6, 470
Eyesight, 'live giant's, 592
  treasure of his, 77
Eye-water and face-water, 849
Eyne, Bacchus with pink, 104

F.F.V.s, start counting, 1010
Fable, golden age is not a, 445
  in the Libyan, 1079
  read my little, 467
  so, life 'tis of thee they, 649
Fables in the legends, believe all the, 110
  of poets, that do exceed, 1239

Fabric, mystic, sprung, 342
  of my faithful love, 981
  of the world to be, 1064
  of this vision, 33
  rose silently as a dream, 266
Fabulous conviction, heaven of, 1018
  youth, pope of, 936
Face a thousand dreadful deaths, 728
  absent, that fixed you, 428
  all steeped in smiles, 691
  and limb, in form and feature, 630
  and voice, the mother's, 683
  as round as appel was his, 3
  Aurora shows her brightening, 225
  autumnal, 117
  be by me, may thy, 497
  beauty of a human, 858
  beauty of an aged, 905
  below the sun, not a, 596
  blackest features of the human, 1060
  browns the, 1027
  bury me on my, 1130
  camel thrust his, 364
  can never see your, 926
  can't think of your, 1046
  change in my, 697
  cheerful, 966
  climber-upward turns his, 82
  continuall comfort in a, 26
  counted ere I see thy, 454
  day with a lovelier, 1033
  dearest, that flies, 674
  divine, human, 151
  downward in the sun, 979
  each, dear God a world, 912
  emptiness of ages in his, 708
  expression of this man's, 538
  fair and fickle, 908
  familiar with her, 208
  Fanny Kelly's divine plain, 325
  find mind's construction in, 84
  fortune's changes in our, 180
  garden in her, 121
  gazing in His, 658
  give me a, 119
  give other friends your lighted, 335
  glory's bloody, 690
  God grant you find one, 523
  God has given you one, 93
  grim old, 686
  grows old, 625
  had expression of calm, 1216
  half known, like a, 736
  he carries, who cares what, 662
  her angels, 24
  hides a shining, 266
  his, is not like my face, 1010
  honest labour bears a lovely, 116
  hungering for her, 736
  hungry and thin of, 965
  I am gone before your, 596
  I don't mind it, 876
  I have not seen your, 697
  I shall behold your, 600
  in her, excuse came prologue, 155
  in his morning, 251
  in the sweat of thy, 1223
  is as a book, your, 84
  is like the milky way, 164
  is writ with scars of woe, 570
  it as a wise man would, 743
  it, let him fearlessly, 592
  laid her great, to his, 986
  less deadly fair, 593
  licked me in the, 938
Face like a benediction, 1149
  like a blessing, 1149
  look down with love, if any, 943
  look his enemies in the, 181
  look in my, 577
  look on her, and you'll forget, 212
  look upon my quiet, 680
  looked on Lincoln's, 1048
  magic of a, 141
  magic of a cheerful, 451
  make up my, 990
  man had fixed his, 296
  marvel of her, 774
  mist in my, 489
  more fair, finds your, 759
  music breathing from her, 356
  music of her, 168
  my poor lean lank, 455
  never eie did see that face, 26
  no odious furrows in my, 280
  no solemn sanctimonious, 392
  nor miss my, dear friends, 403
  nose in a man's, 33, 125
  nose on a man's, 33
  nose upon his, 263
  not bad-looking, 1192
  not looking you in the, 498
  not night when I see your, 42
  not seen the voice not heard, 587
  ocean on whose awful, 440
  of all the faces, one, 802
  of death, the awful, 1215
  of death, true, 802
  of Father Brown, 847
  of finer form or lovelier, 308
  of God shine through, let the, 981
  of God, touched the, 1037
  of heaven, 79
  of heaven fair and open, 383
  of his desire and shape of his dream, 727
  of nature a study in old gold, 742
  of the dead, dew on the, 569
  of the live new dawn, 633
  of the woman on the dollar, 887
  off from your set, 998
  one, to himself another to the multitude, 422
  one would meet in every place, 384
  our superiors our kindred, to, 727
  painted her, and tired her head, 1227
  paleolithic, 924
  pardoned all except her, 360
  pass into her, 297
  plain as nose in man's, 1141
  plain as nose on man's, 1149
  pleasing eye or, 1061
  praise a poet to his, 657
  princely counsel in his, 150
  puff it in your, 624
  put a tempting, aside, 725
  realities, seeking only to, 725
  remembered, thy, 773
  round jolly fruitful, 455
  sages have seen in thy, 263
  saw the manners in the, 231
  searching through her thinking, 980
  sees the other's umbered, 67
  set my ten commandments in your, 69
  shall wear a mask, my, 828
  sharpened to an edge, his thin, 594
  shine upon thee, Lord make his, 1225
  shining morning, 49
Face, silly, 759
  silly hanging, 199
  smile shone over his, 483
  so dwelt the father on her, 471
  sombre, the storm defies, 572
  some awful moment, 300
  something in a, 199
  sorrows of your changing, 793
  spit in my, 62
  spoil upon my, 68
  stares from every human, 1028
  still and lovely, 840
  stirred with her dream, 360
  sweetest, in all the world, 665
  that a man might die for, 490
  that launch'd a thousand ships, 31
  that well might buy the soul, 665
  that's anything but gay, 481
  the dark, when I, 682
  the frosts of fall, 815
  the grisly thing, when I, 909
  the model wears for one day, 611
  the most fair to our vision, 593
  the odds, how am I to, 743
  the sunrise, I, 961
  the truth, first to, 779
  the world with, one to, 488
  the worst thing about him, 36
  them and fight them, 753
  through a window, 880
  to face, Bombastes, 319
  to face friend, stand, 1075
  to face, hurrying shapes met, 620
  to face, meet my Pilot, 472
  to face, mornings, 822
  to face, not through a glass but, 651
  to face with death, 438
  to face with thyself, keep, 760
  to face you saw him, 1008
  to lose youth for, a, 490
  to see you in some other, 934
  to the light, 789
  to the wall, turneth his, 614
  toward the height, with his, 984
  transmitter of a foolish, 223
  truth has such a, 174
  turn thy, towards the holy temple, 1252
  turn your, to the rock of time, 937
  unforgotten, 936
  views his own loved, 1032
  visit her, too roughly, 90
  was homely, whose weathered, 1007
  we encounter and lose, 593
  we have been familiar with, 350
  we love shall ever die, 730
  wear a noble, 458
  what's pressing, calm to, 1099
  will never change, friend whose, 676
  with love capricious, 676
  within that passport book, 878
  worser ills to, 771
  you could not see, 498
  you wear the thoughts you bring, 474
Faces, among so many millions of, 144
  angel, smile, 403
  around the man bend other, 326
  as you by their, see, 296
  bid them wash their, 76
  circling, 920
  dates and, 1026
  dusk, with turbans, 156
  estrangèd, 749
  grieved and wistful, 642

Faces, hungering for her face, 736
  I have seen better, 98
  lift up the same fair, 560
  long away, dear glad, 619
  looking, loved, 670
  new, road grows strange with, 529
  of his friends long dead, 766
  of men and women, in the, 535
  of old sorrows, the friendly, 880
  of the poor, 1237
  of them all, the, 1252
  of your sensitive countrymen, 938
  old familiar, 325
  old love look out from old, 560
  on a cigar-box lid, 871
  one face of all the, 802
  'orrible, 969
  put on two several, 181
  rosy, 703
  rush of, in the town, 947
  sea of upturned, 310, 340
  stained and aging, 840
  suddenly became bright, if their, 1165
  the setting sun, 759
  three, wears the doctor, 698
  thus profusely to their, 390
  turned to the wall, 563
  upturning of many, 497
  white nameless, 912
  with friendly, 913
  would be fain, 709
Faced in field, never had they, 500
Facilitate motion, contrivances to, 232
Facility of octosyllabic verse, 356
Facing fearful odds, 400
  on the single track, 644
  the driven ice, 996
Fack can't be no longer disgised, 606
Fact, grave, 840
  has not created, 826
  nobler than any, 444
  of dying, by the simple, 955
  or fiction life or play, 799
  soul of the, 660
  that you're hurt, 796
  this, let Crabbe attest, 351
  to reflect upon, wonderful, 497
  ugly, 588
  what yesterday was, 1060
  world of, 542
Facts and figures put 'em down, 495
  and the laws, judges of, 203
  angularity of, 411
  are apt to alarm us, 1061
  are contrary 'z mules, 527
  are stubborn things, 248, 527, 1167
  confined myself to, 1171
  cowardly to blink, 543
  don't tell me of, 313
  exist, of his life some, 493
  I never believe, 313
  ignoring, 636
  imagination baffled by, 850
  indebted to his imagination for his, 279
  inert, 636
  minute examination of, 860
  most serious of, 636
  nothing so fallacious as, 313
  of life, front the essential, 514
  people don't ask for, 999
  poor men's, 28
  that are, fancies that might be, 493
Facts told each other, 678
  what strange new, 539
  will promptly blunt his ardor, 1093
Fact-finding more effective than fault-finding, 837
Factious and discordant, 344
Factor, now is its principal, 660
Factory, steps of the paper-box, 1034
  windows are always broken, 891
Faculties, benumbs all his, 233
  cogitative, 189
  of man, balance of the, 459
  of man, infinite, 380
  so meek, borne his, 85
Faculty, Eleazar was the, 1051
  habit and, preserved by correspondent actions, 1123
  how infinite in, 92
  of beholding the face of his desire, 727
  of doubting is rare, 1193
  of effort alive, keep the, 662
  of entertaining ourselves, 1144
  of humanity, characteristic, 669
  of medicine, humanistic, 1206
  of perceiving, 663
Fad, place for many a, 824
Fade again, spring's flowers must, 1098
  and die, lovely things will, 961
  and fail, 'tis we who, 866
  and fall away, made to, 446
  as a leaf, we all do, 1238
  away, all things, 348
  away, the first to, 338, 590
  away, the stars shall, 195
  cheeks may, 690
  colors that never, 761
  crowns of roses, 609
  in the distance dim, 544
  into the light of common day, 301
  like a dream, 523
  loved flowers that, 668
  nothing of him that doth, 32
  princes and lords may, 250
  thy eternal summer shall not, 107
Fades a summer cloud away, 273
  in his eye, 194
  o'er the waters blue, 352
  on a nearer approach, 344
  the light, 643
  the spell, soon, 401
Faded coat of blue, in his, 579
  like the morning dew, 327
  oldest colours have, 779
  on the crowing of the cock, 89
  prints and massive tomes, 953
  tastes of mine, 673
  things that had better perish, 677
  when this our rose is, 802
Faded-brown as a cinnamon-bear, 1008
Fadeth not away, glory that, 1248
Fading bowers, summer stands in her, 565
  faint and pale, lessening, 605
  light dims the sight, 643
  like a dream, 619
  space, double my life's, 168
  star, more solemn than a, 954
  swan-like end, in music, 45
  the joys we dote upon, 186
Faery, land of, 792
  lands forlorn, 383
  of the mine, 158
  vision, took it for a, 158
Faggot, fling on any, 751
Fagots and fagots, there are, 1161
  bring diadems and, 410
Fail, desire shall, 1236
  him, when others, 673
  I alone in words and deeds, 487
  if his understanding, 1250
  if we should, 85
  in a witticism, to, 326
  in attempting exquisite things, 768
  in reading their own verses, 428
  let hope or courage, 567
  me, heart and voice would, 583
  neither did the cruse of oil, 1227
  no such word as, 425
  not ashamed to, 231
  not for sorrow, 454
  of it above, will, 585
  on sea nor shore shall, 610
  power must, 561
  sun and breath, 533
  things that cannot, 625
  to answer, ever, 852
  to find you in, 798
  to grow, next year's blooms will, 569
  to meet thee, I will not, 134
  us, things seen known and heard of, 668
  who have not striven, 621
  with our present counsellors, 1087
  with wakefulness and tears, 397
  world's course will not, 556
Fails, in which another, 1102
  oft expectation, 53
  persuades when speaking, 56
Failed, and all the summer laughed, 585
  in literature and art, 421
  in the high aim, 492
  me quite, no day has ever, 875
  me, somewhere he, 878
  my dearest wish to gain, 1188
  the bright promise, 342
  to touch us all, 585
  us yet, sunrise never, 619
Failing, every, but their own, 355
  sight faints into dimness, 356
Failings and faults of individuals, 1113
  leaned to virtue's side, 250
Failure after failure, worn out with, 635
  and despair, 690
  and fame forever, 737
  and success are not accidents, 589
  barks your shin, 901
  cannot quell, 692
  fear not sensible, 758
  forty million reasons for, 780
  in a great project, 382
  not, but low aim is crime, 528
  of years, pays the, 493
Failures, all thought of your, 879
  benefit in making, 563
  of others, look not on the, 566
Fain die a dry death, 32
  have her free, 575
  keep her changeless, 575
  to come through the storm, 970
  to feel once more, 709
  to rest a little, 631
  to see her, being, 631
  would I climb, 22
  would fling the net, 575
  would paint a picture, 488
  would teach the world, 883
  would write a poem, 488

Faint, all words are, 275
  and far, echo, 572
  and fear to live alone, 365
  and fretful, love grown, 632
  and low, sweet and clear and, 618
  deeds, set a gloss on, 80
  far murmur, we hear the, 679
  heart ne'er won fair lady, 1154
  in the day of adversity, 1234
  on a warm hearth stone, hopes, 507
  on hill or field or river, 466
  praise, damn with, 213
  so, so spiritless so dull, 63
  supported you when, 888
  walk and not, 1238
  whole heart, 1236
  wish more, 685
Faints at every woe, 403
  not nor faileth, the enemy, 519
Fainted on the floor, have, 949
Fainter in my laugh, I'm growing, 509
Faintest word, water hears thy, 165
Fainting heart, far more to the, 875
  I want to help the, 682
  steps, torrid tracts with, 251
Faintly as tolls the evening chime, 334
Fair adventure of to-morrow, 58
  all that, is, 26, 146
  and crystal river, 128
  and fickle face, 908
  and fifty, fat, 178
  and forty, fat, 311
  and friendly moon, 372
  and good as she, 120
  and kind and young, still, 675
  and never proud, 101
  and open face of heaven, 383
  and softly goes far, 1149
  and unpolluted flesh, 97, 468
  annoys, whose scent the, 263
  as a star, 296
  as she, there be women, 645
  as the beautiful snow, once I was, 560
  as thine ideal breast, 354
  as thou canst, make thy garden, 573
  as you were Maggie, as, 640
  Bacchus ever, 176
  be all thy hopes, 68
  brave deserves the, 176
  budding branch, 271
  chaste and unexpressive she, 50
  creature of an hour, 384
  daffadills, 133
  daughter, one and no more, 92
  day after the, 13
  day's-wages, 378
  day's work, 589
  death had left it almost, 681
  die because a woman's, 132
  discourse hath been as sugar, 59
  divided excellence, 57
  dwells with all things, 581
  eunuchs guardians of the, 203
  exchange not robbery, 357
  exterior is silent recommendation, 1102
  face less deadly, 593
  faces, lift up the same, 560
  fame of friend or foe, 696
  from foul to, 30
  frosty day, 172
  girl, think of this, 501
  good as she was, 289
  good-night to all, 308
Fair, graceful and, 628
  guerdon, 159
  hand that hath made you, 37
  Harvard, 363
  house built on another man's ground, 34
  humanities of old religion, 317
  if ladies be but young and, 49
  if she was, 869
  if wind and sky were always, 1167
  in life, not to fancy what were, 488
  is she not most, 665
  just and patient, his play is, 563
  lady, faint heart ne'er won, 1154
  Lady Jane was, 350
  laughs the morn, 244
  little girl sat under a tree, 458
  little kind and little, 982
  look so, or smell so sweet, 569
  loved the brightest, 239
  love's ripening breast, 385
  maid dwellin, there was a, 257
  mistress moderately, 168
  moon, 152
  most divinely, 463
  most learned of the, 215
  nothing but well and, 157
  of hue, not grim but, 492
  ones, full and, 133
  Ophelia, soft you the, 615
  or flat, path more, 781
  or good alone, nothing is, 408
  play, if army and navy had, 513
  regent of the night, 269
  round belly with capon lined, 50
  rover what thy quest, 668
  scene, not one, 388
  science frowned not, 245
  Scotland's strand, 287
  sex is your department, 1049
  Sex, the, 1154
  sex which is called, 198
  she was very, 501
  so coldly sweet so deadly, 355
  speak me, in death, 47
  supreme ambition to be, 239
  sweet and, she seems to be, 146
  the cabin-walls were gleaming, 562
  the rose looks, 107
  they seem how far away, how, 673
  thy state, when, 1098
  to fair he flew, from, 307
  to outward view, not, 386
  to visit all the blame, not, 768
  too, to worship, 363
  tresses man's race ensnare, 212
  undress best dress, 224
  up to our means, 488
  weather for the sky is red, 1241
  weather, if it prove, 163
  what care I how, she be, 22, 132
  what within is good and, 317
  when candles are out women are, 1120
  wisdom's goal, ever to, 1199
  with orchard lawns, 463
  women, a bevy of, 155
  women and brave men, 352
  wondrous sweet and, 146
  words never hurt the tongue, 13, 29
  words shall prevail, may be, 783
  young and so, 392
Fair-chambered corridor of years, 912
Fair-coined soul, picked up a, 749
Fairer, greener pastures, 841
Fairer ladye never was seene, 257
  marks, aims at, 134
  place, bring you to a, 913
  spirit or more welcome shade, 205
  than at first, grows, 108
  than my love, one, 77
  than nature made her, 28
  than the day, 132
  than the evening air, 32
Fairest garden in her looks, 168
  joys give most unrest, 382
  meadow white with snow, 453
  of creation, 155
  of her daughters Eve, 152
  of the learned, 215
  spot to me, 702
  things have fleetest end, 748
  thoughts my tallest flowers, my, 701
Fairfield County, no larger than, 757
Fair-haired youth, to that, 823
Fairies, as well not believe in, 643
  do you believe in, 751
  gave me one gift, 673
  have never a penny, 876
  of the Midsummer Night's Dream, 990
  rewards and, 128
  wezles bats and ferrytes, 164
  young as the, 876
Fairies' midwife, 77
Fair-spoken and persuading, 74
Fairy elves whose midnight revels, 149
  fair wish thou me well, 747
  fiction, drest by, 244
  fruits and flowers, wreathed with, 460
  godmother, each child has its, 749
  gold, this is, 56
  gold is all their gain, 673
  gold, of less account than, 754
  hands their knell is rung, by, 247
  land at a distance, 344
  no, takes, 89
  story of simians, true, 853
  went a-marketing, 876
Fairy-flax, blue as the, 433
Fairy-tale, love-gift of a, 598
Faith, a passionate intuition, 302
  and at leisure once is he, 487
  and fallacy, subtract, 971
  and honour dwell, where, 875
  and hope, animated by, 233
  and hope, freight of, 459
  and hope, world will disagree in, 208
  and love and gratitude, 479
  and love, breastplate of, 1247
  and morals Milton held, 298
  and no stoicism, there is no, 531
  and philosophy are air, 531
  and trust, for all my, 682
  and truth, colour of, 523
  and unfaith can ne'er be equal, 470
  as unstable as Thomas's, 886
  author and finisher of our, 1248
  be for aye, 650
  before the world confest, 555
  beyond the forms of faith, 471
  brave, hath not lived in vain, 507
  break, with us who die, 836
  call no, false, 664
  can read a bracing gospel, 704

Faith, country, 763
  deciphered in the skies, 770
  dream that his, is fast, 428
  exists, show doubt to prove that, 488
  fanatic faith, 337
  firmer, than our fathers knew, 604
  grant us a common, 1009
  grope with little, 934
  guardians of the, 954
  has cast, anchors that, 624
  has centre everywhere, 468
  hath a fleeting breath, 761
  he slept, in that, 732
  heart of little, 691
  hearty, and honest cheer, 574
  hope charity, 326
  hope charity, now abideth, 1246
  I wish you'd take me, 389
  ignorant, 878
  I'll give no, to gossip that I hear, 563
  in any Greek, put not thy, 1082
  in brotherhood, proof of, 910
  in faith established, 634
  in God and woman, 587
  in God in ourselves and in each other, 558
  in honest doubt, more, 469, 506
  in my baby's eyes, 839, 1017
  in rituals and, excel, 566
  in some nice tenets wrong, 167
  in the supremacy of the good, 770
  in the tale is old, 1097
  in, to muse, 365
  in womankind, 466
  is all a doubtful thing, my, 941
  is but an idle canvas, 688
  is false all faith is true, all, 544
  is like a lily, 587
  is lost, when, 442
  is sown, my, 853
  is the substance of things, 1248
  is truer than doubt, 625
  kept the, 1248
  kneeling by his bed of death, 31
  may steer, 928
  modes of, 167, 208
  move mountains, trusting till, 490
  no, can last that never sings, 903
  no, is held with him, 1148
  no vision but by, 560
  not for all his, can see, 408
  nothing more wonderful than, 695
  of a bad-tempered woman, 889
  of reason, in the, 318
  of Tennessee, 847
  one leaf is for, 763
  or creed, care enough for, 591
  plain and simple, 83
  ripened into, 302
  shines equal arming me, 516
  shout my, 878
  simple, more than Norman blood, 462
  something of a, 466
  staff of, 22
  sublime and true, 820
  talk, 718
  that right makes might, 455
  that sees the ring of light, 452
  that something would turn up, 421
  that warmed our sires, 451
  the more of doubt the stronger, 488
  though I have all, 1246
Faith, to have, is to have wings, 751
  to look with fearless eyes, 760
  triumphant in this, 816
  triumphant o'er our fears, 435
  two drams of, 1040
  unfaithful kept him falsely true, 470
  want of, in all, 470
  we walk by, 1246
  wears, as fashion of his hat, 38
  when things are going wrong, 851
  which is in me, 342
  who breaks his, 1148
  will trust, love will dream and, 444
  with freedom reigns, 612
  within him, reason for, 312
  without good works is dead, 1153
  without works is dead, 1248
  you call for, 488
Faiths and castes and creeds, 830
  and our fears, our, 663
  by conflicting, 1165
  by which my comrades stand, 651
  old, loosen and fall, 631
  strange, 652
Faith's defender, 221
  pure shrine, 370
Faithful are the wounds of a friend, 1234
  Argus' eyes, 220
  as the turning tide, 842
  below he did his duty, 274
  cavalier, my, 638
  dog shall bear him company, 207
  fight, absolution of a, 556
  friend, exonerating themselves to a, 125
  friend is a strong defence, 1250
  friend is the best, 594
  friends, 596
  friends are hard to find, 120
  friendship, hard-tried and, 350
  Gêlert roam, 294
  heart, cheers ever the, 597
  heart, fortress is a, 747
  in love, so, 307
  in temptation, 1251
  in that which is least, 1243
  is the spirit that remembers, 516
  kneeling, 755
  love, fabric of my, 981
  of action, 210
  only he, among the faithless, 153
  servant, good and, 1242
  so loving Douglas, so, 567
  till I die, 988
  to her we fell, 1076
  to his conviction, 1090
  to his oath, 1176
  to thee Cynara, 802
  to their system, 290
  trusty and true, 660
  unselfish and patient, 596
  unto death, be thou, 1249
  unto death, to be, 838
Faithfull husband, at all times yr., 198
Faithfulness, for want of, 247
Faithless, among the, faithful only he, 153
  in his hair, 1117
  leather, feet through, 203
Falcon flying, like a, 936
  gentle as, 10
  glance and lion bearing, 364
Falcon, red rose is a, 675
  towering in her pride, 86
Falcons for swiftness, 946
  hopes like towering, 189
Falero, lero loo, 132
Fall a-cursing like a drab, 93
  Adam's, 768
  and leave no record, 966
  and swell, its soft, 385
  at each and every, they take, 997
  away ere they have blossomed, 446
  away, glad to, 423
  back dazzled, I, 1202
  below Demosthenes, 292
  caused man to, 110
  caused the angels to, 110
  divided we, 404, 1077
  down, get up when we, 920
  dying, 53
  fear I to, 22
  flat, wall of the city shall, 1225
  forspent upon your road, 878
  from the days that have been, 426
  half to rise and half to, 207
  harder they, 1084
  hastening to thy, 427
  haughty spirit before a, 1233
  how can London, 1019
  hurry to that fatal, 1081
  if fall I must, 1069
  if I slip thou dost not, 519
  in Adam's, 1057
  in love with her, enough to make him, 1203
  in showers frae my ee, 277
  in the destined snare, 577
  into a man's conversation, 197
  into disputation seldom, 228
  into her arms, 662
  into the ditch, both shall, 1241
  laugh at a, 487
  let the thick curtain, 444
  like a bright exhalation, 73
  like dews, silence will, 950
  like strains of melody, 586
  like sweet strains or pensive smiles, 408
  mad, quite certain to, 379
  needs fear no, 172
  no lower, he that is down can, 142
  nodding to its, 1109
  nor be hid, can neither, 1252
  not away with the rest, 594
  of a sparrow, providence in, 97
  of dew, glad for the, 719
  of man, doubts began with, 821
  of Niagara, 228
  of rivers winds and seas, 301
  old faiths loosen and, 631
  on Saturday, does not always, 491
  on the neck, we do not, 778
  on the silver sand, 576
  on the souls of sin, 444
  one by one, 259
  one by one the moments, 564
  out and chide and fight, 198
  out with each other, when we, 1121
  out with those we love, 466
  pillars do not, 778
  plant them in the, 1063
  poplars anticipate the, 939
  price will, 110
  pride must, 561
  pryde will have a, 14
  rich man beginning to, 1251

Fall sheer—a blinded thing, 736
shoots to the, 467
sky were to, 1095
so low but love may lift, 696
some by virtue, 35
state is not far from its, 1169
successive, 219
take heed lest he, 1246
their shackles, 264
though the sky, 136
thrones are rocking to their, 763
to any erring mortal, 686
to base earth from firmament, 59
to reprobation, 103
to rise, held we, 494
to some proud fop, 226
unlamented, 129
upon the sea, they, 667
upon thorns of life, 366
very low, few of us, 750
watch him when he, 682
what a, was there, 83
when we dig 'em in the, 1063
where we ourselves can never be, 666
with heavier crash, 1098
with his sachem colors, the, 1009
with shuddering, 575
without shaking, 221
Falls as I do, he, 73
asleep with heartache, 867
down, the soot, 276
down, when one of you, 922
early, nothing to him, 126
great tree, 594
into Scylla, 46
like Lucifer, 73
not the axe, 50
ripest fruit first, 59
so low, man never, 477
there's not a leaf that, 407
through the clear ether, 383
with the leaf, 127
Fallen, a tower is, 375
among enemies, we are, 1118
and the weak, speak for the, 524
arise or be forever, 148
asleep, time has, 588
Babylon is, 600, 1237
cold and dead, captain lies, 536
forward, he had, 1216
from grace, ye are, 1247
from heaven, how art thou, 1237
from his high estate, 176
how are the mighty, 1226
into the coals, 1075
into the sere the yellow leaf, 88
on evil days, 153
on me, felt like the planets had, 929
so lost, so, 442
sons, lamenting all her, 690
star, following a, 845
this day in Israel, great man, 1226
unto me in pleasant places, 1229
Fallest a blessed martyr, 74
Fallible being will fail, 235
Falling at intervals upon the ear, 266
at thy feet, pillars are, 403
blows, noise of, 622
fear's as bad as, 105
grandly while he climbs, 984
in disastrous night, 477
in love at first sight, 785
like dew upon a thought, 359
man, load a, 74
man, press not a, 73
oars, kept the time with, 169
of a tear, 306
Falling out of friends, 19
snow the hour before the dawn, 881
star, came down with a, 507
star, catch a, 117
star, dropped like a, 149
tears, see your, 596
world, secure amidst a, 194
Fallings from us vanishings, 301
Falling-off, what a, was there, 91
Fallow as it will, be, 459
well to lie, for a while, 478
False, all faith is, 544
and fleeting as 'tis fair, 343
and hollow, all was, 149
any other thing that's, 351
as dicers' oaths, 95
colours last, 115
conception that emperor is divine, 1216
facts are highly injurious, 449
fires, kindles, 304
forget the foe forgive, the, 653
framed to make women, 101
gallop of verses, 50
gods, a thousand, 752
history must be, 200
imposition, most, 101
impressions, weaving of, 520
its weal, how, 544
Jewes, among the, 257
knaves, little better than, 40
man does easy, office which, 86
man smiling destructive, 186
pretence, approach to a, 599
prophets, 1242
round numbers are, 238
so foolish and so, 185
success always peaceful, 805
swering, 7
things are brought low, when, 650
to any man, thou canst not be, 91
views do little harm, 449
volume of his single mind, 661
when love was, 1028
wit, 377
within, betrayed by what is, 574
words are evil, 1085
Falsehood, belief in, 1196
down, beats some, 883
fear and wrong, 829
flattery and, 1060
froth of, 635
goodly outside, hath, 44
history is the belief in, 548
knows not to utter, 1078
let truth and, grapple, 163, 1143
lingers on, no, 1082
Mississippi of, 548
no, can endure, 152
of report, the, 1101
pain and, grow, 531
stabs, to the heart, 524
strife of truth with, 524
wedded to some dear, 337
when I meet with a, 655
Falsely luxurious man, 224
so called, science, 1248
true, kept him, 470
Falser than the former day, 178
than vows made in wine, 51
False-refined, weakness, 491
Falstaff sweats to death, 61
Falter, footsteps, 878
in duty do not, 838
let the coward cringe and, 561
not for sin, 454
now I'm old I will not, 705
wheels will, 1005
Falter, When the sun, 584
would be sin, to, 503
Falters, love that never, 747
nor abates, never, 438
Faltered more or less, if I have, 703
Faltering feet embraced, 448
Fame, above all Roman, 214
all the family of, 316
and beauty are intense, 385
and fortune, road to, 700
and honor are twins, 1179
and pelf, cares for naught but, 719
and pleasure, riches, 1164
and profit, ere her cause bring, 525
best of, a rival's praise, 337
blush to find it, 214
common, 185, 416
damned to, 223
damned to everlasting, 208
death-bed of, 327
demands a more distant reverberation, 529
denied to men of genius, 1192
desire of, and love of truth, 471
does not record, whom, 921
elates thee, while, 334
eternal niche of, 552
every man's title to, 411
fed with, if fame it be, 335
first on the scroll of, 512
fool to, 213
forever, to failure and, 737
from the field of his, 364
gained a lasting, 800
give all my, for pot of ale, 66
gives immortal, 203
grant an honest, 216
great heir of, 161
halls of, are open wide, 1067
has this drawback, 1164
hath created something of nothing, 147
I care for, the only, 588
I slight, nor, 216
I won a noble, 620
if not double-faced, 157
is a food that dead men eat, 650
is double-mouthed, 157
is everlasting, its, 1097
is good, while my, 182
is in the song, 757
is no plant, 159
is no test of merit, 376
is not bought and sold, whose, 604
is nothing but an empty name, 288
is on Torres Vedras, their, 765
is on Vigo Bar, their, 765
is proud to win them, 451
is the breath of power, 728
is the scentless sunflower, 453
is the spur, 159
is the thirst of youth, 353
is the undying brother, 1179
lifts it to eternal, 772
like a wayward girl, 385
lives in, 76
monopoly of, 124
more of honest, 360
most infamous are fond of, 262
no one shall work for, 779
of any work of imagination, 426
of any work of science, 426
of friend or foe, 696
of heroes, conquer'd, 535
of the admiral falls, 737
on lesser ruins built, 167

Fame or riches, finer far than, 605
  outlives in, 193
  outwear his, 883
  over his living head, 366
  philatelic, 844
  posthumous, 614
  raise his country's, 1142
  rings out from zone to zone, 1046
  ruins of another's, 206
  servants of, 110
  sorrow or sacrifice, 1066
  surest road to, 432
  take my chance with, 770
  tale of her, 905
  talks about the where and when, 405
  taste of, 426
  temple of, 1061
  that comes after is oblivion, 1125
  that I should chuse, 292
  that last infirmity, 159
  then was cheap, 178
  they sang of love and not of, 565
  to the sun by, raised, 31
  toil is the sire of, 1083
  too fond of, 1122
  unknown to fortune and to, 245
  unspotted, 1151
  vain to wish for present, 320
  was noised throughout, 1225
  well known to, 1062
  what rage for, 272
  what some wan writes on ye'er tombstone, 803
Fames eternall beadroll, 25
Fame's eternal camping-ground, 541
  fragile page, 866
  illusive light, 572
  ladder so high, ascended, 431
  sturdiest peak is, 700
  thunders wake, heard, 690
Famed in all great arts, 545
  rock, this is the, 647
  they shall be, 67
Fame-wreathed crown, 659
Familiar, angels may be, 556
  as his garter, 66
  as household words, 67
  as the rose in spring, 1126
  be thou, 90
  beauty soon grows, 194
  but not coarse, 233
  creature, good wine is a, 102
  faces, old, 325
  facts of anthropology, 713
  friend, mine own, 1230, 1254
  grown, never yet, 736
  indefinable lump, 1029
  names, 438
  palpable and, 318
  quotations, 943
  quotations misquoted, 935
  Quotations, possibly to his, 964
  voice wearies not ever, 367
  with disappointments, too, 455
  with her face, 208
  with his hoary locks, 393
  word, how fondly each, 405
Familiarity breeds contempt, 34, 1076, 1104
  has bred contempt, 1150
  with Bible, too early, 739
Familiarly pious ancestors, 323
Families, best regulated, 496
  God setteth the solitary in, 1230
Families, happy, resemble one another, 1192
  images of twenty illustrious, 1121
  improve with time, 558
  in Virginia, first, 1010
  most ancient, princes' bastards, 124
  of doubtful origin, 343
  two, Have-much and Have-little, 1155
Family, Bigwig, 498
  called Stein, 863
  children of one, 198, 486
  discussion, 582
  doctor, sensible, 445
  father of a, 1124
  gratuities, 338
  great and wide-spread, 788
  in, calls his hungry, 1022
  join the, 868
  jokes keep most families alive, 977
  just as in a, 130
  may be distinguished, 1060
  members of the immediate, 1030
  of fame, all the, 316
  relationship only one aspect of life, 740
  should be merged, 422
  thread you can't ascend, 510
  ties, closeness of the, 751
  world appears like a great, 184
Family-trees that remember, 1007
Famine and war, fever, 694
  flood and fire, including, 964
  in a time of, 417
  is in thy cheeks, 80
  seven years of, 1224
  they that die by, die by inches, 187
  thirst bereavement pain, 596
  would depopulate the world, 602
Famished and gaunt, cold poverty, 910
Famous apple-tree, with its, 578
  by my pen, 164
  by my sword, 164
  Camaralzaman is, 437
  found myself, 361
  high top-hat, a, 891
  I should never have been, 1111
  in prehistoric lore, 800
  man, clever at envying a, 1074
  men, earth a sepulchre to, 1085
  men, let us now praise, 783, 1251
  nation, once there was a, 748
  orators repair, to the, 156
  remarks seldom quoted correctly, 896
  to all ages, 162
  victory, 'twas a, 322
  vintage, of a, 576
  writers, interest in, 588
Famoused for fight, warrior, 107
Fan, brain him with his lady's, 61
  letter is a ballot, the, 934
  thee to thy rest, 950
Fanatic faith, 337
  in his infidelity, 403
Fanatics, we call Japanese soldiers, 1013
Fanatical anti-Semite, 1211
  will power, 1213
Fanatiques say end of world is at hand, 181
Fancied by some, 'twas, 339
  line, about a, 1165
  that Deity ever vindictively made in his image, 461
Fancies are more giddy and unfirm, 54
  fugitive, stray thoughts, 492
  high reason of his, 162
  new thoughts new, 670
  rest from vain, 1104, 1124
  shifting, 430
  sick shapes and pregnant, 1026
  smoke full of, 766
  that might be, 493
  thick-coming, 88
Fanciest cake, not always the, 995
Fancy, aggressive, 650
  as big as little as you please, 608
  bright-eyed, 244
  busy, blending thee, 395
  curious, 982
  deemed was only truth, 455
  draws, give a glimpse and, 240
  exalted ideas of, 1087
  feigned by hopeless, 466
  food of sweet and bitter, 51
  free, keep your, 742
  free, poet classical with, 716
  from a flower-bell, 488
  given, were it to my, 274
  his imperial, 290
  homebound, 401
  I'll suit my, 991
  is good in a poet, 765
  its drapery, 318
  like the finger of a clock, 265
  low voice calling, 484
  make one's, chuckle, 172
  motives of more, 53
  never could have drawn, 365
  new events begin, we, 531
  not express'd in, 91
  of most excellent, 97
  painted her, all my, 362
  pent, in narrow thraldom, 1165
  planned, as wavering, 500
  reason virtue, 225
  roam, ever let the, 384
  styles of active mendicancy, 645
  tell me where is, bred, 45
  thought and, faint with cold, 544
  what were fair in life, not to, 488
  when I go to rest, I, 888
  whispers of, 232
  wit will come, 217
  young man's, 464
Fancy's child, Shakespeare, 160
  course, impediments in, 53
  flight restrain, 776
  meteor ray, 285
  rays the hills adorning, 285
Fandangoes, strains of, 957
Fane, marvelous, 541
Fanes, Paestum's ancient, 653
  quiver in the air, 403
Faneuil Hall cradle of liberty, 342
Fangs, rat's felonious, 543
Fanned by conquest's crimson wing, 244
Fanny Kelly's divine plain face, 325
  Macartney, pretty, 248
Fanny's way, pretty, 201
Fantailed like a peacock, ego, 973
Fantasies, a thousand begin to throng, 157
  no figures nor no, 82
  to me, seem, 651
Fantastic as a woman's mood, 308
  fickle fierce and vain, 308
  if too new or old, 211
  reveries, 645
  summer's heat, 59

Fantastic terrors never felt before, 460
  toe, light, 160
  tricks before high heaven, 36
  tripped the light, 761
Fantastical that is not in fashion, 125
Fantasy, begot of nothing but vain, 77
  loveliest, 840
  nor lure thy, 840
Fantasy's hot fire, 307
Far, aiming at what's, 1083
  amid the melancholy main, 225
  and brilliant course to run, 362
  and faint, harmonics, 492
  and few are the lands, 498
  and the near all unite, 271
  as he is able, as, 702
  as human eye could see, 464
  as my coin would stretch, 60
  away, how, 673
  away into the silent land, 587
  away, marched from, 738
  away, my soul to-day is, 552
  away, o'er the hills and, 186
  away, once only and but, 981
  away, over the hills and, 205
  away, owes its charm to the, 426
  back into other years, 423
  behind, can spring be, 366
  beneath the tainted foam, 375
  better thing that I do, 498
  between, few and, 186, 327
  beyond all panaceas, 125
  beyond my depth, 73
  beyont my ken, 992
  corner of thy heart, 582
  cry to Lochow, a, 310
  don't go too, 1192
  down beneath the wild commotion, 480
  eastern skies, beneath, 338
  fair and softly goes, 1149
  far ahead is all her seamen know, 519
  fierce hour, one, 758
  from all resort of mirth, 160
  from home to-day, 681
  from mortal cares, 345
  from the lips we love, 335
  from the madding crowd, 245
  from the old folks at home, 567
  heights call, where the, 901
  how, are we from home, 627
  illusive dream, a, 573
  in the heaven, 799
  in the stillness a cat, 692
  innumerable burning coals, 912
  land we dream about, 492
  more than witnesses said, 599
  not too, for her to see, 839
  o'er sea or land we roam, 337
  off expelled, 224
  off his coming shone, 153
  oh very far behind, 784
  on the deep there are billows, 609
  on the wild-raging sea, 389
  one near one is too, 486
  out of reach, 536
  red lights of home, 896
  refrain from peering too, 1079
  so near and yet so, 469
  the mountain peak from me, 697
  to die, not so, 696
  wildly amorous of the, 840
  yet near, thou who art, 1051
Far-away Japan, in, 752
  plains of, 738
Farce, noble, 49
Farce wherein kings and emperors play parts, 1144
Fardels bear, who would, 93
Fare beyond earth's farthest hills, 882
  brown bread and Gospel good, 188
  hard is my, 205
  how think you would he, 578
  like my peers, 489
  such bounteous, 737
  the road together, 862
  thee well and if forever, 356
  thee well, Isle of Beauty, 388
  when you receive a, 583
  ye well brother Watkins, 512
  you well old house, 678
  you'd not pay any, 1065
Fares it with the happy dead, how, 468
  very hard he often, 324
Fared forth, he hath, 735
  worse, gone further and, 16
Farewel my boke, 4
Farewell, agonize them in, 775
  and hail, 853
  bade the world, 327
  bid, to every fear, 199
  Cassius, forever, 84
  content, 102
  friends, yet not farewell, 596
  goes out sighing, 75
  hope, 151
  Horace, 354
  I am also called, 577
  I only feel—farewell, 351
  in this one cry, 619
  incomparable element, 951
  journey, took his, 832
  king, 60
  Leicester Square, 864
  mute, 540
  my friend, 692
  mysterious twilight boat, 692
  O luck of Edenhall, 433
  remorse, 151
  rewards and fairies, 128
  should be but for one night, 707
  sweet dust, 951
  the long pursuit, 951
  the neighing steed, 102
  the plumed troop, 102
  the tranquil mind, 102
  them that bid, 343
  to all my greatness, 73
  to earth, final long, 713
  to Lochaber, 204
Farewells, as many as stars in heaven, 75
  should be sudden, 357
Far-fatiguing trade, 247
Far-flashed to Cape St. Vincent, 765
Far-heard whisper o'er the sea, 315
Far-hidden heart of the mountains, 572
Farm, give us all a, 502
  moderate-sized, 1074
  of the world, snug, 321
  well-situated well-cultivated, 374
  well tilled, barn well filled, 275
Farm-boy goes over the hill, 572
Farmer, agriculturist works the, 661
  and not an agriculturist, 807
  every, understands, 282
  fed like a, 192
  is covetous of his dollar, 413
  Johnson shouldered his gun, 755
  works the soil, 661
Farmers are founders of civilization, 340
  embattled, 409
  gentlemen, 360
Farmer's boy, be a, 1061
  daughter hath soft brown hair, 590
  land may fall, on a, 677
  wintry hoard, 441
Farmhouse, country, 816
Farmlands, rocky, 865
Farmyard bird, I love that, 758
Far-off divine event, 469
  feuds, cherish, 612
  land, plucked in a, 598
  mountains, glory of, 327
  murmuring sea, 672
  seas, unsuspected isle in, 485
  shore where he would tread, 70
  silence, somewhere in the, 688
  things, old unhappy, 298
  touch of greatness, some, 470
Far-reaching in purpose, 854
Farther distance from the beginning, 112
  end, waxed at the, 510
  from God, bring us, 954
  into a millstone, see, 1155
  off from heaven, 390
  shore, now upon the, 402
  than the arrow, 801
Farthest, strongest wander, 661
  way about, 135
Farthing candle, care a, 324
  candle to the sun, hold their, 203
Farthings, Latin word for three, 41
Fascinate, blandishments will not, 274
Fascinating document, 761
Fascination of a name, 266
  war regarded as wicked will have, 723
Fascism and National Socialism, 1218
Fashion, a comely, to be glad, 540
  a piece of literature, 629
  as we feel, will to, 911
  bravery never goes out of, 484
  each part with care, 879
  fantastical that is not in, 125
  for our unseen ends, 866
  garments out of leaves, 957
  glass of, 93
  hard, 648
  has made Jezebel surrender, 833
  high Roman, 105
  made of such good, 1057
  never tried to be in, 680
  not for, of these times, 48
  of his hat, 38
  of the shaft, 1079
  of this world, 1246
  olden, in a, 978
  out of, 193
  so the infant heart, 326
  these days, medicine is the, 1169
  to abuse, drug which it's the, 624
  wears out more apparel, 39
  windows to light my own, 879
  world's new, 40
Fashions in proud Italy, 1147
  in words as, same rule holds, 211
  intellectual and literary, 853
  old, please me best, 52
Fashion's brightest arts decoy, 251
Fashionable and momentary things, 946
  prattle of the world, 656
  topics, 254

Fashioned and shaped by no will, 570
  for us, what man has, 915
  forth its loveliness, 651
  human features are so, 1108
  so slenderly, 392
  the first plowshare, 504
  the hand-flung spears, 504
  this quiet game, 827
  well, save beauty, 1186
Fashioneth their hearts alike, he, 1229
Fast and furious, fun grew, 287
  and the world goes by, 718
  approaching end of a journey, 520
  as fine and as, as he can, 406
  binde, fast finde, 12, 19
  by a brook, 269
  by the road, 218
  by their native shore, 267
  dream that his faith is, 428
  fold thy child, 672
  go out so, 1021
  on Saturday, I do not, 126
  rising from affluence, 615
  spare, 160
  the guests do go, how, 653
  the lone hours fly, 473
  they stumble that run, 78
  till he is well, 577
  too late who goes too, 1104
Fasts, surfeits sooner kill than, 163
Fast-anchored isle, 264
Fasted, wept and, 954
Fasten him as a nail, 1237
  my armour on my eldest son, 956
Fastened a name to every nook, 714
  to a dying animal, 793
Faster and faster fly the shuttles, 656
  and more fast o'er night's brim, 484
  than light, 844
  we counted the spoons, 401
Fastest, he travels the, 510
  walker would find out, 494
Fast-flitting meteor, like a, 362
Fast-flying cloud, like a, 362
Fastidious people, a few, 790
Fasting, still denied still, 649
  thank Heaven, 50
Fat and greasy citizens, 48
  and sleek, see me, 1100
  as a porpoise, 192
  better for living on their own, 530
  black bucks, 892
  butter will only make us, 1215
  contentions and flowing fees, 162
  dividends, 364
  don'ta be, 827
  fair and fifty, 178
  fair and forty, 311
  feed, the ancient grudge, 44
  from the round rumps of Italians, 979
  is in the fire, 12
  laugh and be, 127
  men about me that are, 81
  men heading a riot, 343
  more, than bard beseems, 225
  must stand upon his bottom, 171
  nothing made the horse so, 1116
  of others' works, 121
  of the years, 856
  oily man of God, 225
  ole weepin' willer, 872
  one is, and grows old, 61
  oxen, who drives, 238
Fat, resolved to grow, 178
  shall be in the fire, 1157
  sharp names that never get, 1009
  things, feast of, 1237
  weed that rots itself, 91
  white woman, O, 939
  with the lean, take the, 497
Fatal and perfidious bark, 159
  as it is cowardly, 543
  asterisk of death, 438
  bellman, 86
  circumference, 602
  complaint, the most, 1016
  dart, feather on the, 145, 351, 1077
  facility of octosyllabic verse, 356
  fall, hurry to that, 1081
  fever or a pimpled nose, 226
  gift of beauty, 354
  realm of memory, 795
  shadows that walk by us, 126
  shafts unerring move, 248
  to those prepared, delay is, 1109
  vision sensible to feeling, 85
  words mine and thine, 1149
Fate, accounts to, 857
  affright your quiet, nor, 725
  and time and change, 792
  armour against, 141
  ask no more of, 528
  at war with the words of, 570
  await no gifts have conquered, 546
  begin weaving, did, 631
  binding nature fast in, 216
  bitter it is in human, 858
  book of, 207
  by the throat, take, 595
  by tyrant, on victim thrust, 544
  cannot harm me, 313
  captain still of thine own, 693
  commands all, 126
  complex, 666
  controls, impulse still our, 921
  cries out, my, 91
  eagle's, and mine are one, 145
  fears his, too much, 164
  fits for, 175
  for each mortal intends, 294
  forbids to heal, ills which, 1098
  forced by, 177
  foulness of their, 942
  gave what chance shall not control, 546
  gave whate'er she else denied, 528
  give, a good fight, 908
  grappling with direst, 536
  had granted to behold his lord, 220
  hanging breathless on thy, 435
  harries us, 998
  has predestined, beyond what, 1176
  has written a tragedy, 874
  hath worked its will, 906
  heart for every, 357
  hour of, 602
  I am the master of my, 579, 693
  I rave no more 'gainst time or, 627
  indicates his, 514
  invite an evil, 515
  inward, 360
  iron hand of, 778
  is a fiddler, 692
  is the cliff, 864
  jeers at, 904
  laughs at probabilities, 426
  leave things of the future to, 418
Fate makes our relatives, 1171
  master of his, 470
  no one is so accursed by, 434
  nobly meet his, 1083
  of a nation was riding, 437
  of all extremes is such, 209
  of all great minds, 1179
  of borrowed books, 673
  of Cato and of Rome, 194
  of empires changed, 279
  of new truths, customary, 564
  of the architect, 1172
  of the indolent, 277
  on what seas shall be thy, 771
  open your thighs to, 992
  or caprice may lead his feet, 707
  or the gods may give, what, 775
  patriot's, 555
  playthings of, in our fears, 930
  reserves for a bright manhood, 425
  seemed to wind him up, 178
  sits on these battlements, 290
  stamp of, 218
  take a bond of, 87
  this simple boon I beg of, 820
  thy measure takes, when, 529
  to-day, whatever be thy, 509
  torrent of his, 230
  touch of, 858
  true as, 116
  turns on its, 566
  unchallenged, 579
  wagged contempt at, 736
  why should they know their, 243
  wilfully misunderstand, may no, 867
  will give me life, 777
  will more strongly than, 1205
  with a heart for any, 433
Fates and Destinies, according to, 45
  are not quite obdurate, 528, 862
  impose, what, 70
  masters of their, 81
  moulding her mighty, 817
  take you, wherever the, 875
  these are the, 1089
  which thwart themselves, 493
Fate's contriving, jest of, 577
  control, sin and, 375
  saddest jokes, one of, 528
Fated all to part, 557
  always to disagree, 802
Fateful echo, every, 1180
  lightning, loosed the, 522
Father a nation strong, 895
  a wise son maketh a glad, 1233
  Abraham, we are coming, 475
  Abram, 45
  advised my, to good husbandry, 181
  and his God, bosom of, 245
  and I went to camp, 283
  and mother, honour thy, 1078, 1224, 1250
  and mother in law, honour thy, 1250
  and my friend, my, 180
  antic the law, 60
  be kind to thy, 548
  belongs to the Sons of the Revolution, 923
  bred, brood of folly without, 160
  brought my, home feet first, 577
  Brown, face of, 847
  calls me William, 699
  carves the duck, when, 837
  dear father come home, 600
  did never stoop so low, 344
  dies, cry not when, 238

Father, Diogenes struck the, 125
  Eternal, strong to save, 566
  everlasting, mighty God, 1237
  feeds his flocks, my, 248
  few sons are like their, 1098
  for his hoarding went to hell, 70
  from his son, divide a, 987
  gave a name, 658
  got a job, if, 969
  greatness of name in the, 120
  had it from his, 616
  has written for thee, thy, 437
  have we not all one, 1240
  I scarcely dare to pray, 591
  impossible to please one's, 1160
  in every O my, 474
  in Thy gracious keeping, 402
  kept a social board, 501
  lies full fathom five, 32
  merciful, has given, 291
  of a disease, 138
  of a family, 1124
  of all, 216
  of all such, Jubal was, 1223
  of lies, nuts to the, 337
  of the man, child is, 297
  of Waters goes unvexed, 456
  of Waters, the, 1008
  one, more than a hundred schoolmasters, 138
  pride of the, 937
  ruffian, 62
  sends, the few our, 432
  should have had, praise that, 911
  sins of the, 46
  so dwelt the, on her face, 471
  Son and Holy Ghost, 183
  thought to clip his morning nap, 510
  thy will not mine be done, 423
  to that thought, thy wish was, 65
  turnip rather than his, 238
  unto many sons, happy thing to be, 70
  was a butcher, 171
  was Knott before him, 1057
  what is life, 564
  who hast filled the world, 1254
  William, you are old, 320, 598
  wise, that knows own child, 45
  with his thunder, omnipotent, 1101
  would anticipate everything, 1114
Fathers and mothers hardest to understand, 895
  ashes of his, 400
  bought for us, this our, 779
  came trusting in God, 553
  died, die as my, 631
  died, land where my, 447
  grasp the standard of their, 561
  have eaten a sour grape, 1239
  inherited from our, 1190
  knew, firmer faith than our, 604
  knew wonderful little, 783
  learned to do, things my, 961
  share, child whom many, 206
  sins of the, 1083
  turn the heart of the, 1240
  where are they, 1239
  worshipped stocks and stones, 162
Father's blood, show the, 1082
  business, I must be about my, 1243
  care, seldom known a, 206
  cot, her, 501
  door, to her own, 1062
  feet, standing at its, 658
  fondest care, 326
  fortunes and his places, 128
Father's granfer's father's name, 822
  heart, looked into his, 1017
  house, daughters of my, 55
  house, in my, 1244
  house, make not my, 1244
  joy, a mother's pride, 309
  lodge, porter at my, 584
  printing-office, in my, 629
  stead, slave in his, 591
  trade, exercised his, 171
  trade, my, 344
  will, sun and the, 731
Fathers' age, our, 1098
  God to thee author of liberty, 447
Fathered, so, and so husbanded, 82
Fatherhood, special providence for, 491
Father-in-law, fine thing to be, 288
Fatherland, die for, 1098
  independence of the, 1212
  no fear be thine, dear, 1188
  very idea of, 500
Fatherless, judge for the, 1249
Fathom, full, five thy father lies, 32
  their depths, 1197
  thy nature specific, 345
Fathoms many, down in, 622
Fathomless universe, prais'd be the, 536
Fathom-line could never touch the ground, 61
Fathoms-deep, in common grave, 968
Fatigue, give oneself bodily, 402
  of judging for themselves, 278
Fatted calf, 1243
  souls of the English, 779
Fattenin' hogs ain't in luck, 688
Fatter, valley sheep are, 348
Fattest hog in Epicurus' sty, 249
Fatuity, visionless officialized, 942
Fatuous, ineffectual yesterdays, 693
  thing you show, 910
Faubourg St. Germain, that silent, 532
Fauld, sheep are in the, 277
Fault at all, hath no, 470
  cast thine eye on thine own, 566
  clung to their first, 484
  common to all singers, 1099
  condemn the, 36
  every man has his, 81
  every one, seeming monstrous, 50
  excusing of a, 58
  fellow, came to match it, 50
  found in, 138
  grows two thereby, 135
  he is all, who hath no, 470
  he that does one, at first, 135
  his only, 380
  honesty is his, 81
  I see, hide the, 216
  in its flow, never a, 651
  in quarrels, 1159
  is not in our stars, 81
  just hint a, 213
  make the, the worse, 58
  man's own, 236
  of a penetrating wit, 1159
  of all art to seem antiquated, 675
  of female character, 1179
  of the Dutch, 293
  of women, 1178
  only, that he has no fault, 1124
  or doubt, never caught at, 429
Fault or flaw, no kind of, 623
  perhaps it was Lord Byron's, 685
  political, 1175
  stars were more in, than they, 189
  with his superior, never finds, 1047
  with you, she never found, 429
Faults, all his, observed, 83
  are locked securely, 862, 929
  be to her, a little blind, 189
  can spy, I no, 187
  careless to scan their, 250
  cleanse thou me from secret, 1229
  confession of our, 1105
  England with all her, 262
  England with all thy, 264
  greatest of, 380
  half of my, 974
  his, lie gently on him, 74
  if we were without, 1158
  moulded out of, 37
  not for thy, but mine, 354
  of criticism, commonest, 680
  of fools, avoided the, 1113
  of man, bear with all the, 121
  of those around me, 907
  thou hast no, 187
  vile ill-favoured, 34
  were such that one loves him, 253
  what flaws what, 649
  whoe'er tells my, 217
  with all her, my country still, 472
Fault-finding critic, regarded his, 508
  fact-finding more effective than, 837
Faultily faultless icily regular, 469
Faultless body and blameless mind, 220
  faultily, 469
  in his dealings, 406
  monster, 164
  piece to see, whoever thinks a, 210
Faulty, why not, we are, 486
Faust, Goethe completed, 438
Faustine, wove your doom, 631
Fauts, ill I like my, to tell, 284
Favour bears her company, popular, 1102
  fire, those who, 868
  from fortune, more easy to get a, 1102
  he whom the gods, 302
  in and out of, 867
  in Old Virginny, never found, 630
  one, we entreat, 738
  refused a, when you begged, 1081
  smaller injustice as a, 402
  the deceit, men, 178
  to this, she must come, 97
  well bestowed, 198
  whom the gods, dies in youth, 1093
  with less offence, asked a, 1114
  without whose, nothing is, 991
Favours are denied, patient when, 226
  call, nor for her, 216
  enhance the value of its, 253
  felt all her, 240
  given, pleased with, 226
  hangs on princes', 73
  lively sense of future, 200
  sweet and precious, 287
  the brave, fortune, 1095

Favours, two small, 322
we get, pay for the, 509
Favourable, be, to bold beginnings, 1097
heavens look with aspect more, 56
to the art of declamation, 726
Favoured by the Almighty, specially, 614
me with smiles, 986
Favourite has no friend, a, 243
phrase of their law, 413
subject, myself, 272
tree, near his, 245
writer, name your, 797
Favourites, heaven gives its, early death, 354
Favouritism in public and private life, 727
Fawn and leap, I cannot, 766
at his feet, 'twill, 592
fickle and restless as a, 1181
twilight a timid, 809
Fawning and flattery, 1096
thrift may follow, 94
Fear above, all doubt beyond all, 452
act of, 90
among fears, a, 791
and amazement beat upon my heart, 129
and apprehension, free from, 670
and bloodshed, pain and, 300
and dread, walk in, 315
and failure lies and loss, 976
and retreat, courage consists in, 1166
and sorrow, pine with, 25
arming me from, 516
as love casts out, 470
at my heart as at a cup, 315
at your frown, trembled with, 521
better companion than, 478
better to rule by love than, 1043
bid farewell to every, 199
bitter, 836
boys with bugs, 52
cakes and ale in, 1076
cannot be without hope, 1163
cold exhaustion hunger, 754
concessions of, 259
continual, 132
courage is better than, 625
death, 489
death, men, 109
death, why, 534
death, ye who, 899
dread and, of kings, 46
each bush an officer, 71
everything, all-powerful should, 1158
farewell, 151
for one who prospers, 1081
from hope and, set free, 632
gave them our love and our, 486
generality of men swayed by, 1090
God and keep his commandments, 1236
God, I learnt to, 407
Greeks bringing gifts, 1097
haggard face of, 1069
hate is a, 997
I cannot taint with, 87
I know no, 562
I to fall, 22
in a consumption of, 128
in love, there is no, 1249
in that, doubteth Thee, 559
in the night imagining some, 43
Fear is affront, 204
is as bad as falling, 105
is most accurs'd passion, 68
is rot that cankers, 997
is sharp-sighted, 1150
it will not be like me, I, 181
little dangers they may, 521
livid loneliness of, 1012
mask for, 1109
may force a man, 12
me, thy frown cannot, 240
mean actions ascribed to, 1194
merited my, 951
met without a, 628
my name, unto you that, 1240
natural, in children, 109
no darkly-brooding, 824
no fall, he that is down needs, 172
no foe to fear save, 816
no hope could have no, 610
no man, I, 932
no more the heat o' the sun, 106
no need of, 940
nor wish for your last day, 1110
not, be just and, 73
not clouds will always lour, 284
not guilt, those who, 262
not lest existence closing, 462
not sensible failure, 758
not the sight of it, 555
not thou child infirm, 409
not thy humble tale to tell, 544
not to touch the best, 21
nothing so much to be feared as, 915
o' hell's a hangman's whip, 285
of change, 149
of death, 1103
of death has bygone us, 651
of God, in the, 373
of laws, others do from, 1130
of little men, for, 573
of some divine powers, 126
of suffering injustice, 1159
of the lack of shelter, 945
of their children's lacking, 945
only thing we have to, 915
or hope, little to, 232
perfect love casteth out, 1249
perfect love casts out prudery and, 617
quite unaccustomed to, 1062
relief from the terrible, 1070
remember that small, 839
scheme of life to banish, 945
shame coward, 447
shepherd, 965
sick with, 1029
so hate casts out, 470
some with gladness few with, 576
stood up for, 1081
strange and speechless, 699
strange that men should, 82
than pity, more out of, 1014
that reigns with the tyrant, 435
the force of the wind, 753
the worst, 75
there's a terrible lot o' me, 838
they call courage, 831
thou nòt what hap, 1173
though wet nor blow nor space I, 1023
thy nature, I, 84
to be we know not what, 178
to chill their blood, 226
to die, cowards, 22
to go in the dark, children, 109
to him who is in, 1082
to join our friends, 883
Fear to live alone, faint and, 365
to live or die, 409
to lose, 138
to love thee sweet, I, 748
to show himself too free, 1014
to speak for the fallen, 524
to the wind, throw, 1087
to tread, where angels, 212
to work up from lowest ranks, 519
true nobility exempt from, 69
untroubled by hunger or, 1009
waking, thou shalt, 632
we must get rid of, 380
weather without, little we, 481
without a single, 1049
without reproach or, 442
Fears and disquietudes, in the midst of, 1100
and distastes, not without, 109
and ills, rife with, 820
and interest, same, 237
depress, when, 682
do make us traitors, 87
faith triumphant o'er our, 435
gamut of human, 840
his fate too much, 164
hopes belied our, 390
humanity with all its, 435
humble cares and delicate, 297
I cannot quite repress, 682
of all the years, hopes and, 612
of the world, 836
of ugly age, 888
of what might pass, the foolish, 1067
our faiths and our, 663
pangs and, 73
playthings of fate in our, 930
red for, 664
saucy doubts and, 87
shall cease, all thy, 1178
that I may cease to be, 384
to be disgraced, maid who, 226
to beat away, no, 303
Feared God and eschewed evil, 1227
it is just as I, 499
the light, as if they, 163
to run away, because he, 771
twenty times was Peter, 296
Fearful fire, saved them from the, 605
goodness never, 37
innocence, our peace our, 298
joy, snatch a, 243
of the night, 661
shriek, with a, 665
summons, 89
symmetry, frame thy, 281
thing in winter, 'tis a, 508
thing, O God it is a, 356
trip is done, our, 536
trip the victor ship, from, 536
unbelief, the, 380
Fearfully and wonderfully made, 1232
Fearing, doubting dreaming dreams, 460
to attempt, 35
to be spilt, spills itself in, 96
Fearless, an army's flower, 737
blue eyes glancing, with her, 562
eyes, look with, 760
for unknown shores, 537
host, 386
in the dark, 839
Fearlessly face it, let him, 592
Feast, and takes away the stomach, 65
and your halls are crowded, 718

Feast, any good man's, 49
  as you were going to a, 119
  Belshazzar made a great, 1239
  bare imagination of a, 59
  beginning of a, 63
  chief nourisher in life's, 86
  Christ at Cana's, 204
  enough as good as a, 18, 29
  enough is equal to a, 229
  for your scholars and sages, 590
  Goldsmith's fine, 243
  hath a continual, 1233
  invite the man that loves to a, 1074
  merry, 37
  O Barmecide, where is thy, 649
  of Crispian, 67
  of fat things, 1237
  of languages, 41
  of love is song, 610
  of nectared sweets, 158
  of reason and flow of soul, 213
  of Stephen, 1044
  risest from a, 45
  to sway, better knew the, 348
  to the Lord, keep it a, 1224
  us, what neat repast shall, 162
  when I make a, 29
Feasts, among your solemn, 1250
  wedlock oft compared to public, 115
Feasters groan thereafter, 826
Feasting as in fighting, valour in, 123
  high day for all, 1250
  house of, 1235
  if, rise, 602
  presence full of light, 80
Feat, adventure differs from a, 967
  does the, with eyes wide open, 491
  of Tell the archer, 1174
  which would make time break, 489
Feats enlink'd to waste and desolation, 66
Feather, a wit's a, 208
  birds of a, 125, 1154
  birds of self-same, 70
  duster, to-morrow a, 840
  flaunt a scarlet, 902
  for each wind that blows, 56
  from an angel's wing, 304
  in hand, 137
  in their caps, 1154
  is wafted downward, 434
  never moults a, 494
  of his own, espied a, 145
  on the fatal dart, 145, 351
  pluck out his flying, 631
  put into his cap, 241
  ribbon and a, 653
  that adorns the royal bird, 1061
  to tickle the intellect, 324
  viewed his own, 1077
  white, 846
Feathers, beat all your, 116
  brain of, 215
  fine, make fine birds, 1076
  moulted, saffron-tipt, 448
  owl for all his, 383
  plucked to wing the dart, 145
  plumes her, 158
  with our own, smitten, 1079
Feather's weight of worth, 638
Feathered foot, flees on, 702
  his nest, 181
  with one of eagle's plumes, 1077
Featherhead can have confidence, 851
Feature headed Died, 897
Feature, in form and, 630
  outward form and, 317
  predominant, 284
  quite distinguished him, 665
  so scented the grim, 155
Features, blackest, of the human face, 1060
  happy effect upon the, 343
  homely, to keep home, 158
  human, are so fashioned, 1108
  of a slave, sleepy, 1007
  of change, manifold, 767
  to give her, deathless fame, 561
Feaze, dyspeptic come to, 698
Febrifuge, here is my, 943
February has twenty-eight alone, 18
  wind clapped at the door, 986
Fed at our cost, 1088
  by contriving hunger, 925
  by the bounty of earth, 417
  expires if not, 193
  highly, and lowly taught, 53
  him a couple of times, 796
  it with silver dew, 368
  like a farmer, 192
  marvellously, 694
  my common earth, 857
  on, grown by what it, 90
  on honey-dew, 316, 1073
  on oats and base grain, 122
  on poetry, as one who, 425
  on such frugal pastures, 1020
  on that worm, fish that hath, 96
  on the fulness of death, 631
  our sea for a thousand years, 778
  the guns, dead who, 942
  them, bite the hand that, 261
  those his former bounty, 176
  with fame if fame it be, 335
  with their crumbs, 423
Federal Union must be preserved, 292
Federated by democracy, 1004
Federation of humanity would mean increase in energy, 801
  of the world, 464
Fee, another would have his, 819
  at a pin's, 91
  give we to them in, 384
  take O boatman thrice thy, 1178
  the doctor for a nauseous draught, 175
Fees, flowing, 162
Feeble aid do join, expletives their, 211
  and unpitied, tottering and, 482
  at the root, grow, 1046
  if virtue, were, 159
  most forcible, 65
  neighbour, helping every, 601
  not enough to help the, 80
  symbol of the revelation, 738
  temper, man of such a, 81
  voice, send a, 218
  woman's breast, 303
  wrong because of weakness, 430
Feed, bid thee, 281
  clothe and house the world, 754
  deep upon her peerless eyes, 384
  drive a flock to, 406
  fat the ancient grudge, 44
  he that doth the ravens, 48
  herd that only sleep and, 528
  him, if thine enemy hunger, 1245
  him on minor poets, 1011
  himself pleasant food and drink, 1164
  his sacred flame, 316
  me, if you but, 827
  my brain with better things, 846
Feed on, fitter juments than men to, 122
  on her damask cheek, 55
  on hope, 25
  on light and air, 366
  on prayers, 28
  on sugar and seed, 655
  only food can, 926
  out of your tribe's hands, 786
  some hungry soul each day, 595
  them with wormwood, 1238
  this mind of ours, 295
  upon what meat doth Caesar, 81
Feeds and breeds by a composture, 81
  himself his neighbor and me, 525
  his flocks, my father, 248
  on, mock the meat it, 102
  upon the comic strips, 946
Feeding, come here to watch us, 687
  like one, forty, 297
Feel a sort of yearnin', I, 698
  a vanished hand, 688
  all broke up, 661
  and know we are eternal, 1164
  another's woe, 216
  bitter change of fierce extremes, 150
  but can't define, 268
  can Sporus, 213
  contempt, taught to, 655
  deeply bear fruit well, 546
  for what we give, 818
  for what we take, 818
  great truths and tell them, 507
  grief which they themselves not, 40
  grief, you must first, 262
  himself alone, no man can, 750
  how swift how secretly, 979
  indeed, central stream of what we, 548
  inside er me, sort er, 789
  it most, those whole, 367
  it oozing out, I, 278
  it, they would not, 881
  like a morning star, I, 612
  like one forsaken, I, 573
  like one who treads alone, 336
  like thirty cents, now I, 794
  more to do than, 325
  my engine swerve, 717
  my heart new opened, 73
  myself falling in love, 592
  no chill in wintry age, 263
  no comfortable, in any member, 391
  no self-reproach, 296
  of old terrestrial stress, 651
  or see, naught that can, 678
  our rout is imminent, 652
  ourselves alone, doubly, 307
  quite lost without my gown, 557
  that my strength is yours, 778
  that swelling of the heart, 1063
  that you will die, 777
  the daily daggers, 877
  the flying death, never, 989
  the fog in my throat, 489
  the free shrill wind, 674
  the friendly stroke, 187
  the gales that from ye blow, 243
  the lash that falls, 783
  the pulse no more, 334
  the rain, 882
  the rain, I shall not, 587
  the salt wind blowing, 918
  the slightest inclination, not to, 330
  the steady candle-flame, 488

Fell the sun, can not, 501
  the tenderest touch, 177
  their way towards unanimity, 788
  them, have no time to, 401
  them most, who shall, 216
  them now, let me, 681
  think and work together, 612
  think, do as one pleases, 330
  those who would make us, 262
  tragedy to those who, 246
  until his failing sight, 356
  we are greater than we know, 305
  well, of course he don't, 661
  what we think we, 548
  what wretches feel, 99
  who have laid our hands away, 945
  your beauty going, 865
  your honour grip, 285
  your ruling passion strong in death, 209
Feels alone, until he, 487
  and never reasons, heroism, 412
  at each thread, 207
  he is worthy of himself, 456
  her first-born's breath, 362
  it instantly on every side, 115
  it with great sensibility, 234
  its life in every limb, 295
  like frost was near, 870
  no biting pang, 249
  not the wants that pinch, 267
  retiring ebb, 103
  the master melody, 909
  the noblest acts the best, 506
Feeld hath eyen, 6, 470
Feeling and a love, a, 296
  deem'd not by our, 108
  deeper than all thought, 501
  for one single good action, 1172
  gratifying, that duty has been done, 624
  habit of, in the author, 318
  hearts pour melodies, 289
  hidden founts of, 557
  high mountains are a, 353
  imprecision of, 955
  kills all forms of life and, 1020
  music and moonlight and, are one, 368
  of dependence and gratitude, 339
  of disappointment, 324
  of eternity in youth, 330
  of having been someone else, 804
  of his business, no, 96
  of inward tranquility, 415
  of sadness and longing, 434
  petrifies the, 285
  questions of, 635
  sensible to, as to sight, 85
  so appalling, no human, 1182
  the East's gift, 488
  think, made, 973
  to the worse, gives greater, 59
  warmth of, turn ice, 554
  which prompts prayer, 542
Feelings and characters of ordinary life, 312
  great, came to them, 458
  not in figures on a dial, in, 506
  of human nature, vagrant, 589
  peculiar to the individual, 419
  some, to mortals given, 308
  trampling on the, 1006
  unemployed, waste of, 355
  'way down into your, 698
  where thoughts and, dwell, 594
  who lets his, run, 403
Feend, ete with a, 7
Feet, a baby's, 634
  a measure, teach his, 631
  a million marching, 1035
  a soldier's two, 1017
  a willing vassal at my, 522
  aching, 949
  aching hands and bleeding, 546
  and hands, power in these, 939
  and head, weeping at the, 596
  are guided, lamp by which my, 270
  are heavy now, my, 728
  Assyrian, 1029
  at her, he bowed he fell, 1225
  bairnies', 817
  bar my constant, 225
  behind him, his master's, 1227
  beneath her petticoat, her, 163
  bruised, 738
  cadence of consenting, 989
  cat would not wet her, 14
  catch the sound of, 948
  clang of hurrying, 500
  close about his, 458
  clouted brogues from off my, 106
  crumbling beneath our very, 503
  easiest for his, 130
  every turf beneath their, 328
  faltering, 448
  fawn at his, 592
  fetter his, in shackles, 147
  first, my father home, 577
  fitful at my, 1005
  following, 748
  for men, wings for angels, 521
  friends' departing, 528
  have trod the road, until thy, 784
  held up his stumbling, 940
  hours with flying, 352
  innocent, 24
  keep thou my, 403
  lamp unto my, 1232
  like snails did creep, 134
  made her restless, still, 925
  marks of angels', 523
  may leave but not our hearts, 453
  merry-twinkling, 243
  monster's, 946
  more would be laid at your, 633
  move with leaden, 628
  muddy, 977
  my, are cold says Aquarius, 997
  of April, small clumsy, 992
  of clay, 1042
  of friend coming with welcome, 528
  of Gamaliel, at the, 1245
  of him that bringeth good tidings, 1238
  of horse and men, trampling, 923
  of Nemesis how sure, 735
  of the rain, small, 799
  of wrong, dead at the, 609
  our unchained, walk freely, 386
  palms before my, 758, 847
  part familiar, 596
  part iron and part clay, 1239
  pillars are falling at thy, 403
  pink rheumatic, 925
  roll in ecstasy at your, 1211
  shall fall in the snare, 577
  silver-sandaled, 723
  sorely battered, 719
  standing with reluctant, 434
  starry, 870
  strove to kiss his, 220
  through faithless leather, 203
  time's iron, 440
Feet to the foe, 327
  to the lame, I was, 1228
  twinkling, 968
  two pale, crossed in rest, 567
  walked those blessed, 60
  was boun' wif twine, 835
  wash their, in soda water, 953
  wild gazelle with its silvery, 395
  wind's, shine along the sea, 630
  winged sandals for my, 817
  within a trap, her, 959
  your, and your raiment all red, 401
  your belly your back and your, 1100
Feign to hate, did but, 736
  to love or sin, 785
Feigned an angry look, 185
Feigning like froth shall go, 650
  mirth that is but, 546
Felawe, he was a good, 5
Feldes, out of olde, 4
Felicitate the fortunes of a man, 1081
Felicities and unforgettable lines, 295
  nature's old, 304
  of all man's, 972
Felicitously expressed, whatever is, 291
Felicity, absent thee from, awhile, 98
  and flower of wickedness, 491
  God made men to enjoy, 1123
  green, 383
  human, 228
  is quaffed out of a golden cup, 727
  limit of human, 697
  our own, we make, 231
  tempered by sorrow, 1153
Fell across the picture dead, 665
  always, 941
  among thieves, 1243
  dead, smiling the boy, 487
  down dead, where he bowed he, 1225
  down, I and you and all, 83
  down into fiery furnace, 1239
  faithful to her we, 1076
  feats enlink'd to waste, 66
  forgot, garlands that, 879
  from morn to noon he, 149
  great Caesar, 83
  great oaks, little strokes, 227
  I do not love thee Doctor, 188
  in love with Dana, 698
  in the battle of life, 533
  in the fire, 854
  in whirlwind, when he, 708
  into mishaps, three roguish chaps, 1066
  it fell, but it, 912
  like autumn fruit, 178
  like the stick, 271
  mightiest Julius, 89
  on no city, it, 912
  on that bruised heart, 864
  purpose, shake my, 84
  ran to help me when I, 345
  sergeant death, 97
  swoop, at one, 88
  the hardest-timbered oak, 70
  though the brightest, 88
  to earth, it, 434
  upon a day, 120
  upon the earth, 1250
  upon the sanded floor, 1045
  upon their knees, 829
  upon their own knees, 517
  was reposing, while, 254

Feller, do unto the other, 687
  never knows, 841
  sweetes' li'l', 730
  w'en you're beeg, 713
Fellers call me Bill, 699
Fellest earthly foes cats, 735
Fellow at a gift, would not take, 1080
  busy listening, 1115
  citizens, confidence of your, 457
  covetous sordid, 222
  dies an honest, 127
  dock-yard, 604
  fault came to match it, 50
  Friday, 655
  good tall, 61
  hail, well met, 191
  he was a good, 5
  I'll never know, to a, 887
  in the firmament, no, 82
  men, to the benefit of our, 1253
  men, void of our, 1080
  mortals, we were, 485
  of but one idea, 235
  of infinite jest, a, 97
  of no mark nor likelihood, 62
  of plain constancy, 68
  of the selfsame flight, 44
  Officers congratulate me, 182
  robustious periwig-pated, 94
  roughs, among his, 474
  seemed a silent, 869
  shoot a, you'd treat, 651
  sit down good, 626
  that hath had losses, 40
  that makes no figure, 239
  touchy testy pleasant, 196
  vindictive and touchy, 1117
  want of worth makes the, 208
  who's going to take my place, 887
  with the best king, 68
Fellows, chance to be capital, 511
  damned his, 661
  first man among these, 1114
  get together, when good, 771
  injustice of our, 1161
  king of good, 5, 68
  learned and authentic, 53
  lewd, 1244
  nature hath framed strange, 43
  some are fine, 574
  that were good and brave, 744
  unhonoured by his, 810
  whimsical, 751
  whom it hurts to think, 743
Fellow-being yet may fall so low, no, 696
Fellow-citizens, first in the hearts of his, 281
  interests of our, 274
  of the United States, 268
Fellow-creature, day a happy one to a, 313
  love you as the, 845
Fellow-creatures, I love my, 623
  loved his, 445
Fellow-feeling, help others out of a, 121
  makes one wondrous kind, 242
Fellowman, I believe in my, 819
Fellow-men in bondage, hold their, 291
  marshal his, 604
  one who loves his, 346
Fellow-mortals see, what thy, 749
Fellow-rover, laughing, 856
Fellowship glows warm, laughing, 920
  grasp of, 522
  manhood nor good, 61
Fellowship, right hands of, 1247
  simple dues of, 430
Fellow-sufferers by the shipwreck spared, 300
Fellow-travellers, all but, 774
Felon, greater, 659
Felony, despicable act of, 1181
  to drink small beer, 69
Felt a calm so deep, never, 297
  a presence as I prayed, 653
  all her favours, 240
  along the heart, 295
  as a man, thought as a sage, 269
  by instinct here, truth was, 490
  darkness which may be, 1224
  in the blood, 295
  it fold round her waist, 465
  like all the planets had fallen on me, 929
  so lonely, I never, 923
  the halter draw, 277
  the spirit of the Highest, 667
  the sun, never, 585
  the witchery of the sky, 296
  the world go by, just, 585
  this truth an instant, I, 736
  through all this fleshly dress, 170
  we, who heard and knew, 1019
  with spirit so profound, 298
Female character, fault of, 1179
  child of our grandmother Eve, 41
  education, goal of, 1213
  errors fall to her share, 212
  friend, accomplished, 1051
  friend, polished, 394, 1051
  friendship, elegance of, 232
  heart can gold despise, 243
  hundred per cent, 962
  knee is a joint, 841
  logic, book of, 482
  mouth, kisses from a, 357
  murderers get sheaves of offers, 720
  of sex it seems, 157
  of the species, 781
  sex, occupied with the, 919
  shapes are terrible complicators, 606
Females of all species, 885
Feminine, eternal, 1173
  the vision, 401
Fen, by lake or moorish, 158
  of our nameless desires, 771
  wild-fire dances on the, 288
Fens and the sedges, beat the, 936
Fence, conjugal, 333
  downtrod, her, 1078
  impregnable, 70
  looms up, when the last, 818
  'round the top of the cliff, 640
  taught her dazzling, 158
  valiant and cunning in, 55
  when a neighbor breaks your, 490
Fences, American social, 1016
  good, make good neighbors, 867
Fenner's family, uncle, 181
Fere, darling of his, 1092
  goodly, 933
Ferments of the worst kind, 204
Fern and flower, beading, 590
  of sunset, beyond this, 991
  stir like the hairs of a, 1034
  that waves its green fronds, 795
Ferns by these Berkshire boulders, 979
Ferned grot, 583
Ferocity, courage without, 351
  in beasts, charm down, 413
Ferried poets, has, 822
Ferry-boats, read in, 184
Ferryman, grim, 71
Fertile earth, fragrant the, 152
  soil of man's vanity, 854
Fertility, suck the soil's, 60
Fervent, glowing more, 686
  prayer of a righteous man, 1248
Festival, great anniversary, 268
  rites, by these, 363
  season, there comes a, 1064
Festively she puts forth, 300
Festooned with haberdashery of success, 787
Festus, I plunge, 484
Fetch de mo'ners up higher, 689
  me the handkerchief, 103
  the age of gold, 161
  them water, you, 970
Fetches out the colours, 196
Fetched my sea-born treasures, 408
Fetid stillness of the swamp, 543
Fetish raiments of the past, 609
Fetter his feet in shackles, 147
Fetters gave him welts, 1022
  off, throws its last, 371
  the human race, 282
  threw aside all, 402
  to me, leaving the, 583
  tongue the servile, breaks, 193
Fettered, poetry, 214, 282
  to an office stool, 622
Fettle, full of high, 1036
  in self-admiring, 1031
Feud and family, above both, 889
Feuds and jealousies and sorrows, 942
  cherish far-off, 612
  forget all, 401
  of faith, no, 824
Fever and chill punish you still, 995
  beyond the fire and, 736
  called living is conquered, 460
  chart, charging on the, 1036
  famine and war, 694
  fatal, 226
  has just left me, 1115
  in the mind, sort of, 184
  life's fitful, 86
  most terrible is, 694
  of life is over, 1254
  sweat them, let, 1028
  to the questing hound, 859
  when a raging, burns, 199
Fevered dream, record of a, 685
  life, sleep as I may in this, 517
  lips, drained by, 386
  world, laid upon a, 853
Fever-fit with paroxysms, 544
Feverish selfish little clod, 720
Few and far between, 186, 327
  and often funny, words are, 511
  are chosen, 1241
  are grasped by mortal ear, how, 503
  are the lands, far and, 498
  assume to be deputies, the, 1177
  beads are best, 134
  by so many to so, 849
  can touch the magic string, 451
  die and none resign, 274
  fit audience though, 153
  friends and many books, 168
  friends, have, 620
  friends were pretty, 665
  gain of the, 217
  grinders cease because they are, 1236
  honest men better than numbers, 141
  honored by the, 528

Few hours in life more agreeable, 666
  in number, leaves are, 440
  industrious Scots, 29
  know their own good, how, 177
  late roses, a, 665
  let thy words be, 1235
  may ever snare it, 881
  no wonder you have so, 1027
  of us fall very low, 750
  paternal acres bound, 216
  plain rules, 302
  prosaic days, 585
  seemed frightened, 576
  shall part where many meet, 328
  strong instincts, 302
  that only lend their ear, 30
  the critical, 426
  things are impossible, 232
  things more exciting, 667
  thoughts of the, 640
  trust a, 52
  we happy, 67
  who early in life, 611
  who pass above him, 444
  years more, last but a, 573
Fewest things, those who want, 1129
Fezziwig, in came Mrs., 495
Fiat justitia ruat coelum, 136
Fibs, I'll tell you no, 253
Fibres, made of a multitude of, 1183
Fickle and changeful thing, woman a, 1152
  and restless as a fawn, 1181
  and wavering, 611
  as a changeful dream, 308
  fierce and vain, 308
  gipsy, 406
  wanderer else will stray, 450
Fickleness of women I love, 720
Fico for the phrase, 34
Fiction carries truth in solution, 484
  chiefly in the form of, 645
  condemn it as improbable, 55
  deal in, 206
  drest by fairy, 244
  dull with homely men, 807
  lags after truth, 259
  most imaginative composer of, 716
  stranger than, 361
  turns the Muse's mangle, 759
  up-to-date, 650
Fictions like to truths, tell many, 1073
  nautical, caulked with hokum, 908
Fiddle all the bugs off, 1006
  merry love to, 794
  playing on the, 235
  second, 877
  was in tune, 768
  we know is diddle, 634
  when I play on my, 794
Fiddler, fate's a, 692
  statesman and buffoon, 174
Fiddlestring, tune-swept, 909
Fidelity, gossamer, of mere man, 461
  language is, 665
  to old friends, genius for, 608
Fidget and no reformer, no, 757
Fie, a soldier and afeard, 88
  foh and fum, 99
Field, accidents by flood and, 100
  and fold, singer of the, 649
  artilleree, hi-hi-yee for the, 890
  as a flower of the, 1231
Field, at the sight of a green, 906
  back to the, 327
  be lost, what though the, 148
  calmly to the, 371
  cow a good animal in the, 235
  cribs from your, 490
  dignity in tilling a, 734
  embittered, 875
  for the display of the grand, 387
  homely as a plowed, 1007
  in some other and quite different, 412
  in the tented, 100
  inundate his, 1073
  never had they faced in, 500
  of air, through the, 267
  of battle, dead on the, 706
  of destiny, in the, 441
  of grain, beside a, 1035
  of his fame, from the, 364
  of honour, dead on the, 1217
  of ripe corn, like a, 954
  of vision, limits of his own, 1178
  of wheat, bounteous, 362
  only inhabitants of the, 260
  or mossy cavern, happy, 384
  potter's, 1242
  Prussia hurried to the, 307
  ring, made the, 260
  set a squadron in the, 100
  sickle in the fruitful, 1042
  six Richmonds in the, 72
  so truth be in the, 163
  some corner of a foreign, 945
  stubborn, 829
  tempest to the, 106
  when you walk in a, 919
  where men unknown, 432
Fieldes have eies, 16
Fields above the sea, among the, 1067
  across the, to Anne, 757
  and skies, watch the same, 632
  and the gliding streams, 1097
  and the waters shout, 576
  are green and fair her skies, 382
  are green, as long as, 365
  are lying brown and bare, 552
  babbled of green, 66
  beloved in vain, 243
  better to hunt in, 175
  boundless and beautiful, 372
  burn, the dry, 664
  divine nature gave the, 111
  dwelling in the distant, 373
  fill the, with troublous bellowing, 24
  flowering of His, 471
  from her own sanguine, 879
  get into the orchard or the, 170
  how to the summer, 672
  in those holy, 60
  little tyrant of his, 245
  o'er earth's green, 503
  of air, 1166
  of air, in, 364
  of amaranth, no, 326
  of Cambridge, ye, 167
  of childhood, silent, 558
  of heaven, from the, 364
  of yesterday, across the, 912
  peddlers plow with salt your, 756
  poetic, encompass me, 195
  raw in, 177
  sniffed for their green, 827
  tell me nothing, trees and, 207
  we shall fight in the, 849
  with God, out in the, 1067
Field-Marshal, there is a great, 519
Fiend dark and wild, 934
  frightful, behind him, 315
  hell contains no fouler, 220
  no, in hell can match, 193
  than anarchy, no greater, 1079
  thou marble-hearted, 98
  with all his comrades fell, 3
Fiends, juggling, 89
  prince of, 66
Fiendish punishment, no more, 663
Fiend-like is it to dwell therein, 435
Fier, youk'n hide de, 688
Fierce and vain, fickle, 308
  anger, gives way to, 174
  as frenzy's fevered blood, 308
  as painted, lion is not so, 147
  as ten furies, 150
  as they paint him, not so, 137
  contending nations, 195
  democracie, among our, 510
  democratie, wielded, 156
  desire, liveth not in, 307
  discordant meter, 579
  electric fire, 817
  for the right, 626
  impulses of recklessness, 494
  light which beats upon a throne, 469
  safer being meek than, 490
  South cheering on her sons, 690
  thing they call a conscience, 392
  though she be but little she is, 43
  to our foes we were, 390
  warres and faithfull loves, 24
Fiercer by despair, 149
Fiercest agonies have shortest reign, 373
  quarrel short, cut the, 406
  spirit, strongest and, 149
Fiery Alp, many a, 150
  floods, bathe in, 36
  four-in-hand, 319
  furnace, burning, 1239
  glow, trembles at the, 1186
  pain, no throbs of, 231
  particle, mind that, 361
  rod, lightning reached a, 658
  soul, 173
  vehemence of youth, 308
Fife and drum, follow the, 765
  ear-piercing, 102
  fill the, 310
  silver needle-note of a, 1002
  squealing of the wry-necked, 45
Fifes, drums and, 679
Fifteen, maiden of bashful, 279
  men on the Dead Man's Chest, 704
  minutes, just, 265
  minutes of hell, 678
  wild Decembers, 516
  years of work, after, 1213
Fifteenth did the same, 859
Fifteen-two and a pair, 827
Fifth act, show in some, 472
  column, the, 1011
  of November, remember the, 1054
  stone shall not fail you, 976
  stone, sling your, 976
  Symphony, Beethoven's, 890
Fifth-rate novelists, 1011
Fifty above more than fifty below, 868
  acres, on my, 894
  Camerons by, 500
  chides his delay at, 201
  fat fair and, 178
  men did all the work, if, 754
  men were fools, 754

Fifty million Frenchmen, 927
  more, leaves me only, 742
  north and forty west, 784
  of elder years than, 920
  pounds a year, compass of, 181
  thousand graves, 480
  thousand shillings down, 827
  times as fair, 432
  times to one does err, 185
  widow of, 279
  wise at, 137
  years ago, more than, 566
  years in Europe, better, 398
  years of Europe, better, 465, 807
  years, rainbow span of, 664
Fifty-four forty or fight, 427
Fig a fig, I call a, 1091
  for care, 11
  for him who frets, a, 772
  for your great captain, 1152
  I cry for Johnson's wig, 938
  tree, vine and, 1239, 1251
Figs from thistles, 735
  in the name of the Prophet, 332
  out of thistles, 471
Figger wants padd'n, yer, 774
Fight, a coward in the, 505
  absolution of a faithful, 556
  again, he who flees will, 1127
  again, rise and, 254
  again, those that fly may, 143
  aloud is very brave, to, 584
  and lose, heart to, 934
  and to fight, to, 874
  and we'll conquer, we'll, 243
  and win, rise to, 798
  another day, live to, 254
  another day, turn and, 143
  bade me, 794
  begins within himself, when the, 488
  better, baffled to, 494
  cease from mental, 283
  cleanly, 997
  dog that keeps out of the, 610
  doorkeepers that, 1075
  end of the, is a tombstone, 783
  fall out and chide and, 198
  famoused for, 107
  fifty-four forty or, 427
  first in the, 643
  for freedom, when you, 1190
  for his existence, 1212
  for love as men may do, 42
  for such a land, 307
  for sun and sky, 877
  for the religion of God, 1252
  for them, up an', 778
  for, what we have to, 1212
  fought a good, 1248
  fought the better, 153
  fringy edges of the, 519
  good at a, 334
  growl and, 198
  he fought was good, 817
  her till she sinks, 527
  high above the, 684
  how goes the, 400
  I give the, up, 484
  if he in, was lucky, 349
  if we must perish in the, 447
  in front and behind Paris, 1207
  in what, did ye smite, 748
  it out on this line, 549
  it out, you that mean to, 765
  last great, of all, 778
  last in, 218
  let graceless zealots, 167
  not the last chance to, 893
  not to the strong the, 710
Fight, not yet begun to, 1041
  on my merry men, 256
  on the beaches, we shall, 849
  only men to, 432
  or love or sin, way they, 775
  our country's battles, we, 1065
  the good fight, 1248
  they too have had a, 901
  till I have conquered, must, 948
  till the last gasp, 48, 68
  to maintain freedom, 816
  to save a cause, 1016
  too proud to, 724
  we don't want to, 562
  we must cease the, 1199
  were only kings to, 433
  when he's sure of losing, 520
  with passion and discipline, 1214
  with the hard fashion, 648
  won or lost or left the, 836
  ye till I die, 447
  year after that they, 1010
Fights and runs away, he that, 143, 254
  by my side, soldier who, 335
  engage in bloody, 218
  historical, I quote the, 623
Fighter, am I no a bonny, 705
  and good sportsman, good, 875
  fits a dull, 63
  twenty years a, 786
Fighters, free lovers, free, 1201
Fightin' man, first-class, 781
  show you're up to, 527
Fighting, bellyful of, 105
  cocks that will kill, 1118
  days are done, till my, 956
  fighting, fighting, 758
  for each other, 1017
  for, knew what we were, 1069
  for want of, was grown rusty, 142
  for, what are we, 874
  free for, 777
  in the air, flocking and, 163
  is the game, wherever, 683
  lovely, 604
  men abroad, no, 432
  races don't die out, 683
  still and still destroying, 176
  that I may yet recover, 948
  tried hard his strength, 936
  valour in feasting as in, 123
  war consisteth not in actual, 132
Fig-leaves, they sewed, together, 1223
Figure and form'll surpass, my, 623
  for the time of scorn, 103
  gentle, 621
  in company, makes no, 239
  leg the best part of, 701
  mean and small, seems a, 572
  no great, were he not rich, 197
  of Nobody in sodden khaki, 842
  of the giant mass, baby, 75, 1255
  of the house, 64
  or the simile, 496
  that men love, quaint great, 891
  to ourselves the thing we like, 401
Figures, as fallacious as facts, 313
  facts and, 495
  no, nor no fantasies, 82
  of a rough-hewn race, 784
  on a dial, not in, 506
Filches my good name, he that, 102
File, in an endless, 410
Files, burial in the, 780
  of sea-thieves, 845
Files of time, foremost, 464
Filial duty, sense of, 273
Filiburst, Walker, 963
Fill a pit as well as better, 63
  all the glasses there, 167
  bright day will, 643
  drank their, 732
  every beaker up my men, 404
  high the bowl, 359
  his snuff-box, 188
  I, this cup to one, 405
  it with kisses, 119
  it with things, I'll, 991
  me a bumper of claret, 348
  me with sassafras, 883
  others then our streets will, 581
  our stomachs with corruption, 166
  so much of the year, 669
  the fields with troublous bellowing, 24
  the fife, 310
  the life of man, 633
  the measure of the year, 385
  the right place, right man to, 513
  the sea, full rivers can not, 587
  the stage with childhood, 135
  the whole blamed paper, 689
  the world with fools, 581
  their gaps with savage pictures, 190
  their lives with sweetness, 577
  their mouths will hollow phrase, 817
  them full of refreshment, 435
  to-night with hearts as light, 431
  with every tide, 778
  with wild crackling light, 936
  your eager eyes with light, 884
Fills, grief, the room up, 58
  he bounds connects, he, 207
  the air with beauty, 354
  the white and rustling sail, 345
  the wide expanse, still, 644
Filled his burdened heart with grief, 513
  me with fantastic terrors, 460
  my days so proudly, 945
  my heart with laughter, 668
  the air with barbarous dissonance, 158
  the painter with amaze, 511
  the world with beauty, hast, 1254
  their homes with faded prints, 953
  with a nation's praise, 649
  with love, your eyes were, 521
  with noble risks, 311
  with renown, 649
Fillet, under her solemn, 410
Filleth all around about, 110
Filling a vessel, as in, 272
  all the land with beauty, 705
  the sky and earth below, 560
Fillip me with a three-man beetle, 64
Films were soundless, 1035
Filthy Jersey on a drizzly night, 990
  lucre, 1247
Fins or pinion, paddle or, 572
Final dower, bestowed their, 838
  end of government, 393
  goal of ill, 468
  harbour, where lies the, 531
  hope is flat despair, 149
  issue, judged in light of, 1091
  long farewell to earth, 713
  ruin fiercely drives, 202
  sacrifice, love that makes, 747

Final taunt of death, 998
Finance, heroes of, 1191
Financial embarrassments, maze of, 500
  throe volcanic, no, 733
Finches are merry, 758
Find a canker in it, 276
  a cleanly room, 139
  a man of great estate, hard to, 180
  a tale in everything, 295
  a use for it, sure to, 311
  a way or make it, I'll, 510
  all one heart one soul, 550
  all things that we seek, 733
  and not to yield, to seek to, 464
  at last our twentieth year, 822
  at the end of a perfect day, 761
  delight in another's misfortune, 1103
  expression in that happier sphere, 540
  fair Yoland, I must, 592
  fast binde fast, 12, 19
  fault, people will talk and, 1149
  fit instruments of ill, 212
  God, I will, 666
  Him not in His ways with men, 471
  him, send to, 782
  him who a sermon flies, 135
  himself left alone, 233
  His ball the earth, 681
  his mouth a rein, 631
  how day by day, I shall, 405
  how to make it fair, 488
  information upon it, 236
  it after many days, thou shalt, 1236
  it out, if philosophy could, 92
  it out, search will, 134
  it stopping a bung-hole, 97
  its proper use, 706
  little to perceive, 305
  lovely fighting, you'll, 604
  me, that seek me early shall, 1233
  me the men on earth, 591
  means of evil out of good, 148
  my heart in unison, 692
  myself much better, I do, 181
  one brass, or, 805
  our rest in Thee, till we, 568
  ourselves dishonourable graves, 81
  out God, by searching, 1228
  out moonshine, 43
  out the way, love will, 258
  out where, 761
  out where she has gone, 793
  quarrel in a straw, 96
  seek and ye shall, 1240
  so much of goodness still, 657
  so much of sin and blot, 657
  that is all they, 706
  that solace, where can I, 156
  the beauties hid, 557
  the breast, straying to, 548
  the daughter, to, 784
  the depth of the heart, ye cannot, 1250
  the edelweiss, who, 642
  the excellent old way, 792
  the key to it, those who love them can, 564
  the mind's construction, 84
  the one suited to our mind, 328
  the peaceful skies, early, 474
  the place where men can pray, 846
  the right thing to say, 719
Find the rightful voice to say, 626
  thee worthy, I, 529
  themselves, they, 706
  things very much as always, 844
  thy heart at home, never, 135
  time to grow old, 203
  vagrant beauty's trail, 852
  what every man needs, 866
  what I tell you is so, 535
  what to leave unspoken, 112
  what we are seeking, 982
  when ended is the page, 857
  wordes new, 5
  you in, fail to, 798
  you there without, 671
Finds all that it foresees, 438
  himself loses misery, who, 546
  impertinence in joy or grief, 566
  mischief for idle hands, 199
  the barter nought but pain, 567
  the down pillow hard, 106
  too late that men betray, 253
Findeth, he that seeketh, 1240
Finding first what may be, 488
  out, long past the, 1024
  pieces of eight, 845
Fine a point, not too, 497
  a point to your wit, too, 1158
  and as fast as he can, as, 406
  arts divorcing themselves from truth, 379
  arts, music the highest of the, 581
  by defect, 209
  camlet cloak, 180
  feathers make fine birds, 1076
  felicity and flower of wickedness, 491
  fellows, some are, 574
  glossy surface, not for a, 253
  issues, 35
  less suttle and, 162
  make the face of heaven so, 79
  manners need support of fine manners, 413
  may be just as, 1002
  passage particularly, 235
  point of seldom pleasure, 107
  puss-gentleman, 263
  sense, manners and, 266
  sense which men call courtesy, 508
  so exacting so strange, so, 767
  song for singing, 703
  spun from a mind at peace, 1101
  things to do, so many, 880
Fineness which a hymn affords, 136
Finer far than fame or riches, 605
  man, he had made a, 763
  seeds, but for, 665
  spirit, breath and, 295
Finery, dressed out in all her, 253
Finest hour, this was their, 849
  music in the room, 691
  spectacles in nature, 228
  thing in London, 829
  woman in nature, 198
Finger, a pipe for fortune's, 94
  ache, let our, 1153
  freed from his ambitious, 72
  in every pie, 1150, 1155
  more goodness in her little, 192
  moving, writes, 1134
  my ring encompasseth thy, 71
  nail a crimson petal, each, 998
  of a clock, like the, 265
  of God has planted, 435
  on the place, struck his, 546
  point as with silent, 318
  point his slow and moving, 103
  pointed to the lips of Julia, 133
Finger points to heaven, silent, 302
  that turns the dial, 930
  thou'lt cut thy, 1092
  'twixt his, and his thumb, 61
  unerring, 1053
Fingers, decay's effacing, 355
  dirty, soil no gold, 395
  from death, just four, 1128
  of the rain, kiss the, 980
  on one hand, 534
  radio's slim, 996
  rude, with forced, 159
  tapped the pane, gentle, 799
  ten, gripped by, 710
  than toes, rather have, 795
  through reverent, 785
  touched him, God's, 469
  wandered over the noisy keys, 564
  weary and worn, 391
  were made before forks, 192
Fingers' end, at his, 125
  ends, at my, 13, 54
Finger-end, inseparable on his, 1032
Finis comes, when, 649
Finish the job, we will, 850
  the work we are in, strive to, 457-
  well our task, strength to, 671
  what I begin, 444
  which is almost art, 726
  your sentences, not necessary to, 550
Finished and dead, where England is, 862
  my course, I have, 1248
  rules, according to the, 1125
  sceptic, 1040
  see some things, 876
Finisher of our faith, author and, 1248
Finishing canter, a little, 655
Finite hearts that yearn, pain of, 486
Finitude, man's terror at his own, 770
Finney had a turnip, 1065
Finnigin, gone agin, 815
  make 'em brief, 815
Fire, a clean, a clean hearth, 323
  a little, is quickly trodden out, 70
  and dew, world of, 792
  and fever, beyond the, 736
  and water, run through, 34
  and water, went through, 1230
  answers fire, 67
  as bad as a, 227
  ball of, a mile in diameter, 956
  bastion fringed with, 468
  beds of raging, 150
  beside my lonely, 582
  bitterer than a thousand years of, 565
  blaze up in combined, 378
  books you may carry to the, 238
  bright-flaming heat-full, 1147
  burn and cauldron bubble, 87
  burn low, every, 653
  burned, while I was musing the, 1230
  burns out another's burning, 28
  burnt child, dredth, 15
  by a sea-coal, 64
  cannot burn truth, 1182
  careful with, 677
  chilly man's, 524
  coals of, 1245
  coals of, upon his head, 1234
  cold performs the effect of, 150

Fire, come holy, 671
  destroy the world, let, 1219
  don't, unless fired upon, 1040
  doubt thou the stars are, 92
  electric, 817
  fantasy's hot, 307
  faster, tell the men to, 527
  fat is in the, 12
  fat shall be in the, 1157
  fell in the, 854
  first, French guard, 1040
  first, we never, 1040
  follow right side to the, 1144
  for winter's cold, 945
  fretted with golden, 92
  from the burning sod, like, 1027
  'gins to pale his uneffectual, 92
  go out, let the, 751
  green, 996
  hold a, in his hand, 59
  how can I turn from any, 776
  hurried back to, 150
  I caught the, 900
  ignorance like a, doth burn, 566
  in a pillar of, 1224
  in each eye, 212
  in fog or, 158
  in his bosom, 1232
  in His hottest, hold still, 1186
  in sea or, 89
  irons in the, 1086
  is dying, 858
  is dying, not till the, 574
  is good in a poet, 765
  is nothing but light, till the, 816
  is the best of servants, 378
  is the most tolerable third party, 515
  is the test of gold, 1106
  keeping the seeds of, alive, 373
  kindleth, a little, 1248
  kneel when you light a, 789
  laden with white, 366
  lips still touched with, 1031
  liquid, 290
  long life by the, 758
  Mammon is like, 378
  many irons in the, 1103
  melt in her own, 95
  mind's own, 906
  motion of a hidden, 306
  Muse of, 66
  no, can ever warm me, 586
  no great smoke but some, 23
  no, upon the hearth, 841
  no, without some smoke, 16
  nodding by the, 793
  O love O, 462
  of 1666, 210
  of emotion, 617
  of life, before the, 326
  of the blood, know, 789
  of thine, some, 648
  of thought, in the, 860
  of you, yield to the, 816
  on the careless hearth, 986
  one, burns out another's, 77
  out of frying pan into, 16, 1149
  outlives the parent spark, 366
  perpetual, 773
  pistol misses, 255
  Promethean, 41
  purge off the baser, 149
  ruthless, 586
  saved them from the fearful, 605
  shirt of, 587
  sit by my, and read, 374
  sit spinning by the, 1142
  snatches from the sun, 81
  some of love's, still burns, 690
Fire, spark o' nature's, 284
  spark of celestial, 268
  spark of heavenly, 343
  spirit compact of, 106
  stir the, 265
  stood that night against my, 99
  that in the heart resides, 546
  that once was singing gold, 929
  the brave, a day to, 219
  the silent language, 961
  therefore, 52
  those who favor, 868
  to the Thames, set, 246
  to warm to light, as, 686
  tongued with, 955
  touch the sacred, 830
  treads upon, 196
  turned by a gentle, 177
  turns uneasily from his, 1004
  two irons in the, 129
  when ready Gridley, 638, 711
  world will end in, 868
  worshiped the, only, 166
  you out unawares, 903
  your little gun, 840
  yourselves, please to, 1040
Fires are dead on hearths and altars, 507
  forest, that pass, 846
  fuel to maintain his, 140
  in our ashes live their wonted, 6, 245
  keep up yer, 905
  kindles false, 304
  lend her noblest, 351
  of passion, light the, 440
  religion veils her sacred, 215
  remnant of their, 1165
  self-consuming, 193
  that scorch as he drops it in, 444
  that smoke, 977
  the dry prairies, 889
  the tops of eastern pines, 59
  to warm it, kindle, 568
  wake in our breast the living, 451
Fire's center, at their hearts the, 1031
Fire-balls, sleet or stifling snow, 484
Fire-bud, smoke-blossom, 1026
Fire-coals, on the lagging, 921
Fired another Troy, 176
  that the house reject him, 212
  the Ephesian dome, 193
Firedrake fierce with gnarring roar, 1000
Fire-escapes, maketh bloom the, 1009
Fireflies gleam in the damp, 871
Firefly lamp, by a, 334
Fire-hearts sowed our furrows, 428
Firelit hearthrug's outstanding feature, 845
  homes clean beds and wives, 942
Firelogs throwing, freely the, 1098
Fireside clime, happy, 286
  happiness, 289
  howsoe'er defended, no, 435
  is a great opiate, 346
  king by your own, 1148
  plainness of Lincoln, 916
  while near one's own, 1198
Firm against the crowd, 466
  believers in the maxim, 376
  cloud, choose a, 209
  ground of result and fact, 847
  hands to grasp, 811
  nerves shall never tremble, 87
  of Grin and Barrett, 733
Firm philosopher can scorn, 224
  seems so, to us, 954
  stands thy guard, 1188
Firmament, brave o'erhanging, 92
  earth's, 433
  fall to the base earth from the, 59
  glowed with living sapphires, 152
  no fellow in the, 82
  pitiless sapphire, 666
  showeth his handiwork, 1229
  spacious, 194
  state beneath the, 1147
  sun in the, 340
Firmer faith than our fathers knew, 604
  habit than before, 271
Firmness in the right, with, 457
Firm-set earth, sure and, 85
First accents that fell from thy tongue, 548
  across the gulf we cast, 676
  after last returns the, 490
  among languages, 1168
  and best, our, 445
  and last of all the songs, 888
  and second class citizens, 985
  and the last, the, 1249
  and worst of all frauds, 506
  beginning, quiet homes and, 822
  begs pardon, 50
  blade blown, from the, 633
  book was published, after my, 752
  bringer of unwelcome news, 64
  by whom the new are tried, 211
  cast a stone, let him, 1244
  comer sped, 178
  condition of social happiness, 670
  dark day of nothingness, 355
  day even and morn, 154
  day of death is fled, 355
  day of spring, 710
  defence of weak minds, 318
  destroys their mind, 175
  dream that comes with the first sleep, 701
  duty of a novelist, 680
  each second stood heir to the, 100
  families in Virginia, 1010
  fine careless rapture, 486
  Folio of Shakespeare, 990
  gentleman on earth, 827
  glass for myself, 196
  good die, 1093
  heir of the, 120
  human principle, 65
  I had thee, 632
  if not, in the first line, 252
  impressions, freshness of, 542
  in banquets but last in fight, 218
  in everything, one cannot be, 1076
  in loftiness of thought surpassed, 175
  in the fight, 643
  in this town, rather be, 1114
  in war first in peace, 281
  infirmity of weak minds, 159
  joys of our heart, 390
  kings reigned, 146
  last love, my, 463
  lesson that ought to be learned, 564
  love, deep as, 466
  love, his very, 628
  lover that was ever forsworn, 660

First make mad, they, 175
  man among these fellows, rather be, 1114
  man found that to his cost, 687
  man of the earth earthy, 1246
  Mauritius issue, 844
  night when at night, 629
  of such from Gloucester, 938
  of the new party, 478
  on the scroll of fame, 512
  original right of the people, 1060
  panacea, the, 1010
  part of life, men use, 1165
  part of oratory, 1120
  passion, in her, 359
  passion, women in their, 1159
  person, shall foretells in, 1067
  place is safe for no one, 1105
  plowshare, 504
  severe shock of misfortune, 494
  sleep, dream that comes with the, 701
  sprightly running, 178
  spring day, 710
  step which costs, only the, 1168
  steps toward friendship, 646
  stone is love, 976
  string the musician touches, 172
  sunrise awoke the lark, 687
  Supernatural Bank, 958
  survey the plot, 64
  sweet sleep of night, in the, 368
  tall silver poplar tree, 876
  the man takes a drink, 659
  there is no last nor, 485
  thing to be done by biographer, 580
  time, does a thing for the, 589
  time, speaking for the, 1008
  to attack their neighbours, 1161
  to be touched by the thorns, 334
  to face the truth, 779
  to fade away, 338, 590
  to go, which would be, 603
  to welcome foremost to defend, 352
  twenty-five years of one's life, 407
  vertu, 8
  voice which I uttered, 1250
  we met we did not guess, when, 669
  who came away, 358
  who was king, 1168
  wife had given him, 235
  writers are first, 935
  years of man, 232
Firstborn fruit, last ashes and, 951
  offspring of heaven, 151
First-born's breath, feels her, 362
First-class, 'e's journeying, 875
  fightin' man, 781
Firstling of the infant year, 141
Fir-tree and pine, lands of the, 612
Fir-trees dark and high, 390
Fish a spell, I'll, 371
  all is, that comth to net, 15
  always was the biggest, 698
  bought a little, 876
  cat would eate, 14
  cut with her golden oars, 39
  dinners, 164
  flesh nor good red herring, 1154
  friendly, 792
  game, swims up stream, 733
  glad to be selling, 887
  in human garb, 1018
  in troubled waters, 188
  Jonah was in the belly of the, 1239
  leap like little, 968
Fish, nether, nor flesh, 13
  never lost a little, 698
  no more land say, 944
  no, ye're buying, 310, 391
  not with melancholy bait, 44
  poets are like stinking, 320
  pretty kettle of, 623
  sensible, swims down, 901
  sold for more than an ox, 1118
  spouts music as he swims, 993
  still left, plenty of, 733
  that hath fed on that worm, 96
  that swim or swish, 872
  to fry, other, 1141, 1156
  wept out their eyes, 1058
  what cat's averse to, 243
  will bite, 39
  with the worm, 96
  you were a tadpole and I was a, 734
Fishes, all the worse for the, 454
  cried where is the sea, 658
  live in the sea, marvel how, 106
  men lived like, 170
  men were first produced in, 1120
  talk, make little, 255
  talk vastly like whales, 649
  that tipple in the deep, 168
  two small, 694
Fish-ball, one, 555
Fish-balls on Sunday morning, 768
Fisher's chorus-note, 288
  life, gallant, 140
Fishermen that walk upon the beach, 99
  three, name you the, 910
Fishified, how art thou, 79
Fishing, from logic down to, 509
Fish-like smell, ancient and, 32
Fish-shaped Paumanok, 846
Fist, clenched, 861
  instead of a stick, 141
Fit actives to passives, 118
  agin 'em, glad I, 630
  and qualify men to be ministers of Christ, 170
  audience find though few, 153
  for every change and chance, 620
  for that delight, nothing more, 111
  for, that which ordinary men are, 98
  for the gods, a dish, 82
  for the kingdom of God, 1243
  for treasons stratagems and spoils, 47, 379
  in, men that don't, 874
  instruments of ill, 212
  into the covers of a book, 977
  is upon me now, 131
  it with some better time, 57
  of laughter gits ye, when a, 684
  of laughter indulged to excess, 1088
  proved and found, 188
  so exactly, seldom, 314
  survive, only the, 874
  the crime, punishment, 624
  them to our brows, 1007
  to break, 859
  to hold a candle, 221
  to print, 1049
  to write upon it, am not, 820
  us all, good God, 181
  words and heavenly eloquence, 174
Fits a dull fighter, 63
  for fate, He, 175
  'twas sad by, 248
  us for the future, 506
Fitful fever, life's, 86
Fitness of things, eternal, 229
Fitted by nature to bear, 1126
  him to a T, 238
Fitter being sane than mad, 490
  for business, 1039
  for execution than for counsel, 111
  for new projects, 111
  juments than men, 122
  to invent than to judge, 111
Fittest place where man can die, 511
  survival of the, 448, 580
Fitting, done well and as is, 1252
  of self to its sphere, 501
  to die for one's country, 1011
  word He speeds, 441
Fitzgerald strung them, 528
Five acts are just measure of a play, 180
  children in all, 1170
  gave the price to, 754
  hours in a day, read, 234
  hundred friends, 265
  hundred gallons of rum, 1051
  hundred men can take your place, 776
  hundred readers, 636
  make all the rules, let those, 754
  reasons we should drink, 184
  small loaves, his, 541
  smooth stones, with, 976
  things observe, 716
  thousand a year, good woman on, 482
  thousand pounds indebted, 166
  years of toil and suffering, after, 997
Fives did fit her shoe, 132
Five-and-thirty black slaves, 736
Five-and-twenty, one vidder's equal to, 494
Five-cent cigar, a good, 714
  nickel, a good, 714
Five-star final in the raw, 1021
Five-thirty from Paddington, 942
Five-words-long, jewels, 466
Fix itself to form, nor cares to, 468
  one spark of beauty's ray, 356
  that horror's margin, 961
Fixed by the bos'n's pike, 710
  figure for the time of scorn, 103
  him up an epitaph, 661
  his canon, 89
  like a plant, 208
  sentinels, 67
Fizz like wine in a keg, 884
Flabby, not at all, 974
Flaccid shape, contemplate my, 993
Flag, allegiance to the, 718
  carry the, and keep step, 394
  death's pale, 80
  despairing fondness for, 826
  find a place beneath our, 824
  goes by, as the, 715
  has braved a thousand years, 327
  has come back to Tennessee, 569
  haul down the American, 390
  here comes the, 664
  is companionship and country, 481
  is full of stars, 710
  is known in every sea, 394
  is passing by, 767
  nail to the mast her holy, 450
  national, 480
  no, floats o'er the water, 670
  nor king nor emperor, 998
  o' my land, 826

Flag of breezes free, 715
  of England, find this, 1176
  of England, meteor, 328
  of man naturalized yesterday, 923
  of National Socialists, 1213
  of our country, 481
  of our Union forever, 405
  of stars and stripes, 923
  of the free heart's hope, 382
  one land, one heart, one, 452
  rally round the, 541
  sees a nation's, 500
  senior, 764
  spare your country's, 443
  stepped out for the, 841
  that Barbara Frietchie never waved, 971
  that fluttered near, 923
  the embodiment of history, 725
  the strong oracular emblem, 1013
  they rendered stainless, 602
  to April's breeze unfurled, 409
  unfurled, seemed to see our, 442
  which shall be a quartering, 1049
  with its stripes untarnished, 836
  your, and my flag, 831
Flags climbed down their ropes, 1032
  nothing but, 641
  of the world, the war, 787
  tattered and torn, 641
  wave as they come, let the, 521
  were furled, battle, 464
Flagon, English, 846
  teach, 649
Flagpole still stands, the old, 898
Flail, rain with a silver, 936
Flake after flake, 797
Flakes were folding it gently, 527
Flame, adding fuel to the, 157
  blows to, the misty skies, 809
  breathe his, 372
  burns in living, 1036
  cannot quench the, 356
  cleanly burial of the, 671
  feed his sacred, 316
  flare of, 1027
  forever burneth, love's, 322
  from the adoring hills, 725
  full of subtile, 129
  God's breath upon the, 1186
  if you nurse a, 328
  immortal, 940
  like wine, like, 937
  love is a, 858
  love's devoted, 336
  mingled with, 570
  nor public, nor private, 215
  notes of, 309
  of freedom in the souls, 654
  of the maple tree, 928
  shall destroy, 1036
  shudder or adore before the, 1008
  sickly, 193
  sink amidst blood and, 407
  sky-high a signal, 1026
  smoke where vanishes the, 354
  swept the land like, 779
  that lit the battle's wreck, 370
  the gold, like, 629
  the higher the, 717
  vital spark of heavenly, 216
  welding blast of candid, 686
  without heat, 551
Flames and dances in crystal bounds, 158
  in the forehead of the morning sky, 159
Flames, lives in the midst of, 196
  must waste away, 141
  paly, 67
  reflected, 1036
  thin, 577
  war array'd in, 66
Flame-capped, in the trench Achilles, 1002
Flamed upon the kiss, heat that, 959
Flaming bounds of place and time, 243
  fatal climax, win some, 942
  in eager joy, 814
  minister, 103
  some old desire, 1004
  youth, 95
  youth, in my, 359
Flanders, armies swore terribly in, 241, 698
  by the canal in, 953
  Field, taken, 922
  fields, in, 836
  lost in, 1025
  no such place as, 698
  part of, hath received our yoke, 146
Flanged and battering tail, 936
Flank golden, her, 979
Flannel drawers for leprechauns, 1012
  scarlet, 498
Flannels of the poor, 972
  Uncle Peter Daniels' winter, 1058
Flannelled fools at the wicket, 780
Flare across the startled heaven, 884
  the windy lights of autumn, 673
Flash is still the same, 404
  of a mighty surprise, 736
  of color beneath the sky, 767
  of dancing phrase, 974
  of intelligence gloriously waking, 479
  of lightning, mirth like a, 197
  of the lightning, 362
  of unforeseen remembrance, 818
  through the night, 787
Flashes in the world of thought, brightest, 542
  of merriment, 97
  of silence, occasional, 313
  we saw the flashes, 1012
Flashed with the image of her, 958
Flashing and golden car, 941
  brine, give me the, 502
Flat and stale, words seem, 713
  and unprofitable, 90
  burglary, 40
  countries, churches in, 318
  down as pancakes, 116
  fun's all, 918
  sea, sunk in the, 158
  steam-heated, with no ventilation, 808
  uniformity of life, 350
Flats, expensive blocks of, 969
  on the misty, 789
Flathouse roof, linger on the, 1033
Flattening the fire, 986
Flatter, more we love the less we, 1161
  Neptune for his trident, 76
  themselves, although men, 1145
  those we scarcely know, 718
  wrinkles won't, 360
  you, neither will I, 936
Flatters thee, every one that, 120
  to betray, fortune, 1102
Flattered, being then most, 82
  to tears this aged man, 383
  whom all the world hath, 22
Flatterers, besieged by, 213
  from friends, distinguish, 180
  hates, 82
Flattereth with his lips, him that, 1234
Flatteries, outlandish, 156
  treacherous, 522
Flattering friends, wooed by, 335
  mighty almighty gold, 119
  painter, 252
  tale, hope tells a, 395
  unction to your soul, 95
  word, with a, 722
Flattery and falsehood, 1060
  fawning and, 1096
  imitation the sincerest, 333
  is the food of fools, 190
  lost on poet's ear, 307
  love of, 198
  meet you or their jeers, their, 938
  none more taken in by, 1164
  obsequiousness and, 272
  salve of, 699
  soothe the ear of death, 244
  to name a coward, 295
  unmeaning, 351
Flaunt a scarlet feather, 902
Flaunting extravagant quean, 279
Flavor, aristocratic, to a dead language, 607
  everything, you, 313
  of an old pair of sox, 714
  of mild decay, 452
  of your thumbs, 946
Flaw in a donkey's will, 453
  no kind of fault or, 623
  nor stain, with no, 997
  which is hidden, 1110
Flaws what faults, what, 649
Flax, smoking, shall he not quench, 1238
Flaxen head, lady shook her, 510
Flayed, tail remains to be, 1156
Flea does all the harm he can, 118
  happy bounding, 952
  hath smaller fleas, 190
  in 's ear, 127
  spring like a, 164
  valiant, 67
  who had a goodly, 1173
Fleas, curse of, 674
  free from bugs and, 1087
  reasonable number of, 687
  riseth with, 137
  smaller, that on him prey, 190
  that tease, 822
  will let you alone, 1017
Flecked with the flickering light, 979
Fled, all but he had, 370
  as if the soul were, 334
  fast through sun and shade, 465
  first day of death is, 355
  Him down the nights, I, 748
  I waked she, 162
  like a passing thought, 285
  sea beheld and, 168
  whatever else be, 698
  whose lights are, 336
  with its glittering promises, 886
Fledge of green, April's, 1014
Fledged for earth, soul scarce, 634
Flee as a bird to your mountain, 1229
  away, shadows, 1236
  fro the prees, 4
  fro thing which men hunte, 4

Flee from you, the devil will, 1248
new bonds, I, 884
swiftly through strife, 583
when no man pursueth, 1234
Flees, he that, will fight again, 143
on feathered foot, 702
will fight again, he who, 1127
Fleece fragments of my, 1046
put on your, for others, 1097
was white as snow, 362
Fleeces, heavens are out in, 576
of descending snows, 218
ravelled, 722
Fleecy cloud, stooping through a, 160
Fleeing the ashes, in, 1075
to ocean after its life, 501
Fleet angel, 226
at all, no damned, 1052
is a glance of the mind, 264
is lit up-er-by lights, 1052
light itself is not so, 628
of fishing boats, 1020
of stars is anchored, 927
on Judgment Day, assembles the, 940
that on thy quest divine, 459
the time carelessly, 47
the works of men, so, 523
things sweet, 632
though time be, 598
took care of the, 197
was moored in the Downs, 205
Fleets are useless things, 815
of iron framed, mightiest, 475
ten thousand, 354
Fleeted by, how my childhood, 405
Fleetest, joys the most prized are, 666
Fleeth the tyme, 7
Fleeting, all things are, 772
as bubbles that swim, 431
as 'tis fair, 343
breath, call the, 244
fancy of the hour, 792
guest, please the, 718
is the estate of man, 1126
shibboleths, 652
show, world is all a, 336
so eternal, so, 650
sweeting little soul, 1124
time is, 433
vapor, 689
Flesh, all, is grass, 1238
almost sacred character of all, 1203
an' sperrit, glide 'twixt, 527
and blood are dust, 1006
and blood can't bear it, 221
and blood, merely, 954
and blood, no longer, 998
and blood so cheap, 392
and blood, strong as, 301
and the devil, the, 1253
and wine, bring me, 1044
breath and part which governs, 1124
Christian, 1015
collop of my, 14
cut her off from thy, 1251
fair and unpolluted, 97
fish, nor good red herring, 1154
fowl or good red herring, 606
going the way of all, 128
has dwindled, where, 1025
his virgin sword, 220
house of, 742
how art thou fishified, 79
is heir to, shocks that, 93
is weak, but the, 1242
Flesh may suffer, how much the, 596
must die, as all, 943
must live, since, 492
nether fish nor, 13
never come out of the, 1092
of mine, would God this, 630
of my flesh, 1223
of Pocahontas, 1013
of their, shall ye not eat, 1224
of thy flesh, 1148
of your own, a pound, 256
rotten-roasted or rare, 177
spin of, 1032
strange, 166
take off my, 313
this too too solid, 89
thorn in the, 1247
unpolluted, 468
wandering, 857
way of all, 493, 613
weariness of the, 1236
what a change of, is here, 129
wilderness of human, 759
with, the spirit strives, 670
wrought out from within the, 645
Flesh-disguise, some new, 857
Fleshed thy maiden sword, 63
Fleshly dress, through all this, 170
Flesh-pots of Egypt, 1150
when we sat by the, 1224
Fletcher, Ben, Marlowe, Webster, 428
Flew away out of our hands, 1032
bird to others, 133
from fair to fair, 307
o'er me and my dearie, 286
through the boughs of the may, 673
unabashed to sun, 576
up to heaven's chancery, 242
where his eagles never, 263
Flexible, important principles must be, 457
Flexure, for necessity not for, 75
Flick of sunshine upon a strange shore, 727
Flicker, moment of my greatness, 954
Flickering light of the corn, 979
Flie stir but a string, if the buzzing, 1147
within a beade of amber, 112
Flies, away the good ship, 345
close mouth catches no, 1151
find him who a sermon, 135
happiness too swiftly, 243
lose all their glory when he, 338
me, the more it, 164
molasses catches, 700
o'er the unbending corn, 211
of estate and sunneshine, 135
on me, there ain't no, 699
or ants entombed, 111
preyed on half-starved, 262
shoot folly as it, 206
spiders and, 166
summer will have its, 412
tempts and then, 368
where idle warblers roam, 336
with swallow's wings, 72
Flieth from his country, whosoever, 1252
Flight again, give it, 1020
betake himself again to, 143
brighten as they take their, 202
confused alarms of struggle and, 546
ended is the, 1215
fancy's, restrain, 776
Flight, from afar to view the, 189
guides thy certain, 372
in his wild aery, 157
into the wordless, free, 537
love conquered only by, 1166
not attained by sudden, 436
nothing earthly bounds her, 336
of a bird in the air, 590
of a joke, 590
of future days, 150
of years, unmeasured by the, 306
poised in marble, 998
put old cares to, 619
put them all to, 1063
puts all the pomp to, 216
saw the powers of darkness put to, 760
shot his fellow of selfsame, 44
those which soonest take their, 186
time in your, 595
time's all-devastating, 1172
wealth took a, 604
where most desired takes, 1022
wings for my, 837
Flights, poetic, 332
Flim-flam stories, mere, 1151
Flimflammed, until we're fair, 874
Flinch, for fear I should, 893
Fling away ambition, 73
but a stone the giant dies, 223
down its aching members, 1029
earthly cares away, 480
him an empty tub, 191
it at a soul that's feelin' blue, 684
it back upon an earlier time, 417
o'er that brow a shadow, 365
on any faggot, 751
the bold banner, I, 796
the net, fain would, 575
to their dogs, bread they, 559
to their host behind, 765
up green garlands, 760
us a handful of stars, 934
wide immortality's portal, 590
Flings away as wantonly, 840
his daring hand, 364
Flinging salt upon their tails, 191
Flint, everlasting, 79
snore upon the, 106
Flirtation depraves the appetite, 551
that significant word, 222
Flirtations with the moon, 1019
Flit on wings of borrowed wit, 133
out of each other's view, 678
Flits by on leathern wing, 247
Flitting away flitting away, 666
no eagerness for, 1181
Flo was fond of Ebenezer, 826
Float along the moonlit floor, 418
between the earth and heaven, 425
double swan and shadow, 298, 391
high in the wind, 390
in a well-trimmed boat, 718
into speech, never shall, 609
iron in the water shall, 1038
see if this boat will, 371
upon the wings of silence, 158
with us, how tale and rhyme, 734
Floats above the wrecks of time, 640
tho' unseen amongst us, 365
upon the river of his thoughts, 434
Floated on the ebb of that river, 726

Floating bulwark of our island, 248
  on the floor, shadow, 460
  planks, two, 437
  spar to men that sink, 983
Flock, Christ's chosen, 305
  drive a, to feed, 406
  for every lamb for every, 453
  however watched and tended, no, 435
  move along, makes the whole, 868
  of geese, charged upon a, 1063
  of sheep, glad to have kept a, 141
  of sheep that leisurely pass by, 300
  of thoughts, oh, 965
  Pilgrim, 403
  shun the polluted, 950
  tainted wether of the, 46
  together, birds of a feather, 1154
Flocks are thoughts, her, 701
  in ferny glens, grey, 516
  my father feeds his, 248
Flocking and fighting in the air, 163
Flogging in our schools, 236
Flood and field, accidents by, 100
  bridge that arched the, 409
  dyed with earth, the great, 1008
  ebb as well as the, 973
  gently swelling, 240
  half our sailors swallow'd in the, 71
  is behind, the, 676
  land of the mountain and the, 307
  leap into this angry, 81
  me with their magic, 809
  melancholy, 71
  murmur of the breaking, 679
  taken at the, 83
  when I pass the, 893
  yon foaming, 298
Floods, bathe in fiery, 36
  drown it, neither can the, 1236
  great, flown from simple sources, 53
  heart and brain, 717
  of love and light, 452
  of other being, sweet, 670
  passions likened to, 21
  that are deepest, 258
  which are deepest, under, 900
Flooded the world and ebbed again, 923
Floor, behold his shadow on the, 410
  chalky, 966
  Comrade Jesus had the, 872
  curled up on the, 644
  down the creaking, 978
  fell upon the sanded, 1045
  float along the moonlit, 418
  forest's ferny, 839
  from the, can arise alone, 348
  hell's worn, 864
  I have been given the, 558
  modest front of this small, 165
  of heaven, 47
  of heaven, up to the, 832
  reorganized upon the, 954
  sanded, 251
  scratching at the, 754
  seems to have the, 661
  shadow floating on the, 460
  shadow was on your, 708
  stood ninety years on the, 601
  unswept, leave the, 757
  wrought its ghost upon the, 460
Floors, along the forest, 757
Floors, footsteps on old, 818
Florence, ungrateful, 354
Florentines, green lawn of the, 979
  three, in stone, 1027
Florists counting petals at Paestum, 987
Florist's triumph, modern, 569
Florus, no mind to be a, 1124
Flour, back of the, 731
  of knighthode, 6
  of wyfly pacience, 7
  snowy, 731
Flourish a mop, 962
  and fall, watch them, 785
  human nature will not, 421
  in immortal youth, 195
  like the palm-tree, 1231
  nations are destroyed or, 282
  princes and lords may, 250
  take root and, 548
  when he sleeps in dust, 185
Flourished and exhibited, 1087
  over us, bloody treason, 83
  their allotted time, 344
Flout, thing to, 708
Flow, aids in the ebb-tide or, 504
  as thy sorrows, 333
  deceitful shine deceitful, 336
  from all her words and actions, 154
  from our own selves, joys, 226
  gently sweet Afton, 286
  how well so e'er it, 213
  in one down eternity's river, 503
  in soft luxurious, 403
  in streams unbounded, 189
  its one will, 1013
  never a fault in its, 651
  of soul, 213
  of things, inner, 524
  praise God from whom all blessings, 183
  to waste, youth that would, 879
  with a tidal sweep, 641
  with artless ease, 275
  with measured beat, 685
Flows along for ever, 702
  down virtue's manly cheek, 267
  in fit words and heavenly eloquence, 174
  in smoother numbers, 211
  through countless channels, 570
  what it is that from us, 748
Flower above the surface, 575
  action no stronger than a, 107
  and bee, summer with, 370
  and fruitage is the world, 411
  army's, 737
  as a bee goes to the, 627
  as I will, let me, 959
  beading fern and, 590
  beauty's a, 869
  bluebell is the sweetest, 516
  breaks like a, 858
  bright consummate, 153
  call each colored weed a, 1019
  can say it, so brief a, 881
  cherish some, 499
  child you are like a, 1180
  coffin without a, 578
  criticized each, 836
  dear common, 525
  every, enjoys the air, 295
  every leaf and every, 153
  every opening, 199
  falling, brief as, 961
  glory in the, 301
  had grown up, delicate, 515
  if life's a, I choose my own, 406
  in disguise, weed is a, 525
  in the crannied wall, 467
Flower is born to blush unseen, 245
  is dry, waves the bush the, 309
  is forgotten, as a, 929
  is free to its root, 305
  lands of, 902
  let it, 900
  little western, 42
  look like the innocent, 84
  lowly as a, 774
  lurks in every, 342
  man is a, 231
  meanest, that blows, 302
  moon like a, 281
  mother of so sweet a, 831
  needful to the, 423
  never loved a tree or, 338, 590
  nipt my, sae early, 286
  of all his race, 294
  of battle blooms, crimson, 522
  of collie aristocracy, 735
  of day, old blue, 809
  of glorious beauty, 179
  of olden sanctities, 556
  of our civilization, 702
  of our young manhood, 1080
  of perfect speech, 735
  of the field, 1231
  of wickedness, 491
  of youth, the very, 1094
  once and die, aloe-like, 507
  one, makes no garland, 137
  or wearing-stone, 868
  pale and sweet, a tiny, 642
  prove a beauteous, 78
  safety, this, 61
  sculptured, 372
  seize the, bloom is shed, 287
  shone forth in, 304
  simple maiden in her, 462
  succory, is blue, 719
  summer's, to summer sweet, 108
  that opens but at night, 797
  that sad embroidery wears, 159
  that scorns the eye of light, 334
  that seemed the very pattern, 836
  that smiles to-day, 133, 368
  the splendid, 619
  they pluck, love not the, 409
  thou canst not stir a, 749
  thou the tree and I the, 623
  unblown a book unread, a, 568
  unloved, 525
  up there came a, 574
  will bloom another year, 385
  without a, at all, 394
  without perfume, 551
  you might have sent, 642
Flowers, all-late, 714
  and fruits of love, 358
  and kings, dust is, 980
  and plants that best perfume the air, 111
  and precious stones in world of nature, 741
  and sweet-scented herbs, like, 515
  and water-craft, scientific about, 538
  appear on the earth, 1236
  are at my feet, 383
  are gone, the lovely, 665
  are lovely, 317
  are painted in tints, why, 1200
  are springing, sweet, 336
  as the sun colors, 605
  ashen, 805
  at shut of evening, 154
  awake to the, 334
  beneath a wilderness of, 602

Flowers, breath of, 111
  carpeted in three heights of, 1015
  chaliced, 105
  close of heavy, 674
  count your garden by the, 1002
  crown old winter's head with, 165
  dancing elves, 595
  deck with fragrant, 439
  fair to see, 276
  fairy magical, 476
  foam of, 630
  for color, as, 946
  for your table, buy some, 970
  garden of, 673
  God does not send strange, 560
  have their time to wither, 370
  idler than the idlest, 579
  in all the sweetest, 385
  in her hair, 710
  in the garden, 702
  June reared that bunch of, 485
  just after the death of the, 1064
  May is full of, 30
  May with alle thy, 5
  metropolis of, 756
  most can raise the, 467
  no, no leaves no birds, 391
  no path of, leads to glory, 1161
  nosegay of culled, 1145
  o' the forest, 240
  of all hue, 152
  of friendship faded, before, 863
  of June, 591
  of the forest, 1025
  of the town are rotting, 1025
  of the valleys, 937
  of thy heart, 338
  of transient fragrance, 231
  only treads on, 294
  opening and folding, 371
  perfumes rarely come from, 1198
  roadside, 757
  say it with, 836
  showers for the thirsting, 366
  silent above the, 565
  so beautiful, when to the, 658
  so blue and golden, 433
  some bitter o'er the, 352
  some by, 774
  sprang up to see, 619
  spring to blossom, 444
  spring unlocks the, 342
  spring's, must fade again, 1098
  stings in the very, 352, 1096
  strewn with, 258
  suck fertility from wholesome, 60
  sweetest, in all the world, 634
  sweetest, that in the forrest grew, 24
  tallest, 701
  that come and go, 612
  that fade, I have loved, 668
  that grow between, 433
  that skirt the frost, 316
  to summer fields come, 672
  touch a hundred, 982
  vernal, 159
  were pleasant to the eye, 646
  were radiant with glory, 432
  white and red, 4
  with the, she comes again, 797
Flower-bell, fancy from a, 488
Floweret blow, each rain-drop make some, 504
  can endure the storm, what, 269
  of the vale, meanest, 245
Flowerets that shine as blue stars, 433
Flower-fed buffaloes of the spring, 891
Flowering in a lonely wood, 471
  of His fields, 471
Flowerless soil, goes through a, 733
Flower-like, love is, 317
Flower-women hawk their wares, 962
Flowery food, crops the, 207
  meads, I would be in, 140
  meads in May, 132
  oratory he despised, 200
Flowing cups, remembered in their, 67
  cups run swiftly round, 168
  curves of beauty, 444
  fees, fat contentions and, 162
  in current unperceived, 503
  limb in pleasure drowns, 225
  one by one the sands are, 564
  robes loosely, hair as free, 119
  so silly to be, 913
  tides in their, 736
Flown a little higher, 819
  with insolence and wine, 148
Floyd Ireson for his hard heart, 443
Fluctuations and concerns of life, 265
Fluent men of place, 817
  street, walk the, 1005
  tongue is the only thing, 278
Fluid as nature chaste affectionate, 537
  overrich with substance, 1204
Flung against the world, his arm he, 487
  himself from the room, 816
  himself upon his horse, 816
  my soul to the air, I, 936
  roses riotously, 802
  the span on even wing, 1013
  us on the windy hill, 944
  words at random, 275
Flunked, he never, 639
Flush as May, 95
  sunset's, 858
Flushes have their laurels, 428
Flushed and magnificent song, 693
Flushing his brow, 383
  round a summer sky, 224
Flute, boxwood, 693
  high and silver, 993
  in Gotham, listen to a, 970
  man with a, 685
  of Arcady, to many a, 468
  playing upon the, 246
  silver, 664
Flutes and drums, spring's first, 934
  and soft recorders, 149
  kept stroke to the tune of, 104
  of April, 755
  of Arcady, broken, 818
  of Greece, 634
Flutter down, angels, 1038
  that we loved, spray and, 448
Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli, 76
Fluttering of life's ignorant wings, 736
Fly, Aesop's, 376
  and save our bacon, 1141
  at his heels, 'twill, 592
  away, forgets to, 735
  away from love, 819
  away, land can't, 506
  away, soon cut off and we, 1231
  betimes, 141
Fly bit the bare pate of a bald man, 1107
  busy curious thirsty, 223
  by the last buccaneer, 401
  could I, I'd fly with thee, 276
  creatures that creep swim or, 1165
  dare to, 1051
  farther than we guess, 784
  from, blessing which men, 553
  from harm, when you, 1081
  from its firm base, 308
  from pleasure, I, 232
  glad things, 632
  I can, or I can run, 158
  I do not want to be a, 753
  in the greatness of God, I will, 663
  infinite wrath and infinite despair, 151
  insect-pin a, 683
  lark you need not, 822
  let it, 797
  make the fur, 142
  not yet 'tis just the hour, 334
  poor harmless, 77
  that sips treacle, 205
  the air, 1065
  those that, may fight again, 143
  those wings are made to, 753
  through the air, he'd, 640
  to him, bid him delay not, 672
  to others that we know not of, 93
  to the desert, 338
  up, my words, 95
  upon the wings of the wind, 1229
  when me they, 410
  wishes soon as granted, 307
  with careless ease, 201
  would not kill a, 331
Flyers, a folk of, 1215
Flyin'-fishes play, where the, 782
Flying chariot, bear the, 267
  cloud, music and the, 588
  death that swoops, 989
  Dutchman, they who see, 675
  feather, 631
  fish, English literature a, 890
  for life, 381
  still for all I know, 829
  thought, seize the, 854
  trapeze, man on the, 640
  words, when you're, 677
Fly-wheel of society, 662
Foam at the mouth and run, 1012
  beneath the tainted, 375
  cruel crawling, 523
  house of, 981
  is amber, streams whose, 166
  o'er the dark seas, 503
  of flowers, break into, 630
  of perilous seas, 383
  of vehement actions, fretful, 548
  on the river, like the, 308
  passes like the, 858
  rent in long furrows of, 712
  through mist and cloud and, 588
  too full for sound and, 472
  wave may not, 370
  whiter grows the, 668
  wiped away the weeds and, 408
Foams in our ears, 1013
Foam-bell more or less, a, 548
Foaming flood seems motionless, 298
  lips of inebriated virtue, 635
Foamy lips, murmuring with its, 552
Fodder is in the shock, 697
Foe, angry with my, 281

Foe, benighted, 971
  Byzantium's conquering, 353
  call no man, 976
  censure from a, 219
  death my son and, 150
  every, is faithful, 988
  expires, last armed, 362
  feet to the, 327
  forgive, the, 653
  friend or, that spread these lies, 577
  gallant, 933
  give me the manly, 293
  has gone below, 799
  heat not a furnace for your, 72
  I must but hate my, 1080
  if, our love shall conquer, 828
  ignorance is thy fiercest, 544
  insulting, 280
  let in the, 156
  make one worthy man my, 213
  many a valiant, 626
  my dearest, 117
  never made a, 471
  never-slumbering, 453
  no, dare molest, 1061
  of favouritism in public life, 727
  overcome but half his, 149
  scratch a lover and find a, 988
  that comes with fearless eyes, 764
  they come they come, 352
  to fear save fear, no, 816
  to friend or, 1251
  to love, unrelenting, 225
  treat my, as a friend, 1080
  was folly and his weapon wit, 622
  what manner was the, 748
  where breathes the, 382
  whole world for a, 861
  without hate, 599
Foes, and oh my friends, ah my, 981
  beat down baffling, 547
  comfort friends and, 254
  fellest earthly, 735
  friendly counsel cuts off, 68
  his chest against the, 248
  judge of a man by his, 727
  laugh at any but fools or, 214
  long inveterate, 174
  must have made, 504
  nor friends, have neither, 981
  of human happiness, 1179
  of popular morality, 1188
  proclaim his courage, 173
  slay their, and lift them high, 559
  that man should dread, 610
  their friends, make, 425
  thrice he routed all his, 176
  to our, we were fierce, 390
Foe's desolation, 332
Foeman, death is no, 947
  foot of, 1188
Foeman's frown, beneath the, 474
Foemen in the fray, 771
  worthy of their steel, 308
Fog and fire, 859
  comes on little cat feet, 886
  comes through the, 893
  in my throat, feel the, 489
  live above the, 522
  London, 390
  or fire by lake or fen, 158
  thick midnight, 170
  through a shifting, 943
  through the white, 947
  wisp of, 719
Foggy cloud, spirit sits in, 87
Foibles, misery from our, springs, 275
Foiled after a thousand victories, 107
Fold above the sea, hills that, 911
  beautiful, 805
  bids the shepherd, 157
  curtain's mystic, 644
  curtain's velvet, 878
  him in soft wings, shall, 955
  home fast fold thy child, 672
  in its hand all the dainties, 589
  into my heart to, 965
  like the wolf on the, 356
  me with thine arm, 485
  my hands and wait, 627
  on fold, saw below me, 896
  singer of the field and, 649
  sweets in every, 453
  thee, shadows, 619
  their tents like the Arabs, 434
  this blanket round you, 501
  up the banners, 690
  within its magic, 630
  you, with His sheep, 1045
  your map of desolation, 1028
Folds, blending your, 826
  my hands in prayer, 1215
  of black crepe, 872
  of marble lace, 682
  rippling in the breeze, 481
  round of starry, 385
  where it has lain, 791
Folded are from every task, 671
  blooms, o'er, 696
  glory of his wings, 993
  in our infancy, 572
  mates, from their, 756
  now so peacefully, 879
  orbs would open, 626
  round a baby's face, 682
  seven, fondly, 642
Folding of the hands to sleep, 1232
Folio, whole volumes in, 41
Folk as poor as they, 796
  busy and cheerful, 913
  dance like a wave, 794
  I write about, all the, 784
  imaginations touching other, 1125
  longen, to goon on pilgrimages, 5
  of flyers, 1215
  that depend on us most missed, 909
  who lived in Shakespeare's day, 621
Folks ain't got no right, 835
  ancestors are good kind of, 278
  at home, far from the old, 567
  expect a street parade, 880
  got taking me for him, 630
  her, and hiz'n, 1049
  in bed by nine, have, 964
  need a lot of loving, 815
  never understand the folks they hate, 527
  out in front that I jar, 876
  that go past, 1017
  unhappy, on shore, 275
  were growing old, my, 702
Follies, and misfortunes of mankind, 270
  count their youthful, o'er, 309
  lovers cannot see the pretty, 45
  may cease with their youth, 239
  others', teach us not, 465
  'tis by our, 659
Follow a shadow it still flies you, 119
  after, shame will, 29
  after the things, let us, 1245
Follow and rejoice, I will, 549
  as the night the day, 91
  copied all they could, 777
  Dr. Watts, 838
  far-fatiguing trade, 247
  fawning, thrift may, 94
  in their proper places, graces will, 170
  lest disappointment, 395
  me, quickly you must, 1058
  not her lore, who, 156
  on his pace, 937
  our cue, lightly, 56, 830
  poet follow right, 1028
  right side to the fire, 1144
  so fast they, 96
  the beck of a baleful star, 756
  the fife and drum, 765
  the gleam, 472
  the king, 470
  the one straight path, 407
  the rainbow, poet will, 675
  the vision, ye that, 899
  thee to the last gasp, 48
  them, honest men will, 141
  them, their works do, 1249
  this snail, 117
  through the storm, 837
  thy steps I, 248
  when we lead the way, 219
  where airy voices lead, 382
  you, the world must, 754
  you to your grave, 278
Follows but for form, 98
  consider what precedes and, 1104, 1123
  fast, wind that, 345
  God in his works and in his word, 200
  great contest, 265
  his teaching, who, 611
  his wife like fringe, 1165
  nature and nature's God, 200
  though she draws him yet she, 436
Followed her to school one day, 362
  him thro' all the world, 465
  perhaps by a smile, 264
  still his crooked way, 733
  the glamour in which she walked, 751
Following a fallen star, 845
  darkness like a dream, 674
  feet, came on the, 748
  his plough, 297
  life through creatures you dissect, 209
  to the grave, 867
  what we are taught, 1122
  where He leads, men take to, 609
Folly, a too presumptuous, 644
  according to his, 1234
  and of wasted life, tale of, 608
  asks the why and wherefore, 406
  be the cry, if, 939
  brood of, 160
  call it madness, 289
  cured of every, but vanity, 1169
  effects of, 581
  forts of, 547
  grow romantic, if, 209
  has not fellow, 743
  his foe was, 622
  in all of every age, 1165
  into sin, 309
  is all they've taught me, 336
  is at full length, 204
  is worth, a good, 794
  little, is desirable, 1145

Folly, meddling with another man's, 785
  mirth can into, glide, 309
  mixture of, 1143
  of mankind, wisdom and, 801
  of mistaking inborn in us, 1204
  of others, irritating, 746
  of others, profit by the, 1102
  of the age, rooted, 1165
  or urbanity, from, 390
  problem of human, 908
  remember'st not the slightest, 48
  serviceable according to his, 726
  shoot, as it flies, 206
  shun'st the noise of, 160
  spend your, 127
  stays, genius goes and, 409
  that seeks through evil good, 443
  to be wise, 243
  to tell women truth, 507
  veracity not far from, 1159
  waifs of wisdom and of, 609
  when lovely woman stoops to, 253, 953
Follywood, fabulous, 991
Fond affection thou hast seen, 388
  and fair, the young and yare, the, 759
  and wayward thoughts, 296
  caress, weakness in a, 522
  deceiver, memory thou, 252
  desire, whence this, 195
  endearment tries, 250
  imagination, so fair to, 303
  looks were, and words few, 345
  memory brings the light, 336
  of fame, too, 1122
  of fun as fond can be, 789
  of his children, Agesilaus, 1119
  of ill-luck, so, 417
  of the company of ladies, 239
  of uttering platitudes, not, 623
  recollection presents them to view, 348
  regret, cast back many a, 401
  soul seriously yearns, my, 991
  to shew our clothes, 199
  too, for idle scorning, 447
  tyrant who misrules, 879
  unalterably and pesteringly, 472
  with gain so, 106
  woman's heart, in a, 545
Fonder of my staff, I'm growing, 509
Fondest father's fondest care, 326
  hope decay, seen my, 338
  hopes would not decay, 590
  memory and song, 396
  prayer for other's weal, 351
Fondle of silk and fur, 796
Fondled from the cold, 951
Fondly cherish faded things, we, 677
  do we hope fervently do we pray, 457
  folded seven, 642
Food and drink, moderate pleasant, 1164
  and summer rain, 703
  as luscious as locusts, 101
  better, when we're a-working, 496
  bounded out for, 515
  can feed, only, 926
  craving for their, 280
  crops the flowery, 207
  Englishman's, 193
  for consuming rust, 796
  for powder, 63
Food for seven long year, 99
  furnish him, 700
  harmless sport and simple, 479
  human nature's daily, 299
  hungry man's, 524
  is the best, so long as his, 838
  no, at table, 841
  nothing to eat but, 729
  of fools, flattery is, 190
  of horses, oats the, 232
  of love, if music be, 53
  of sweet and bitter fancy, 51
  on which I brood, 968
  pined and wanted, 295
  poets', 366
  quarrelling over their, 884
  rapture and response of, 934
  spiritual, 551
  stomach and no, 65
  struggle for room and, 448
  that dead men eat, 650
  to one may be poison to others, 1096
  unattainable, 940
  was dear, fuel was scarce and, 982
  was glory, his, 401
Fool, age thinks better of a gilded, 115
  all the people some of the time, 457
  almost at times the, 954
  and jester, white hairs ill become a, 66
  answer a, 1234
  at forty is a fool indeed, 203
  be made serviceable, let a, 726
  be merciful to me a, 659
  believed a, 926
  can noght be stille, 4
  contends that God is not, 583
  doth think he is wise, 51
  dulness of the, 47
  enough to expunge, 237
  every inch that is not, 174
  every, will be meddling, 1233
  from the next, they said, 1009
  ful gret, is he, 3
  genius nearer to the, 947
  greatest, is man, 1165
  gudgeon, 44
  hath said in his heart, the, 1229
  hath said there is no God, 362
  have a, to make me merry, 51
  he called her his lady fair, 779
  his whole life long, 481
  his whole life, remains a, 1173
  hold his tongue, let a, 1105
  in every age, patriot is a, 214
  just a crazy, 1020
  laughter of the, 1235
  lies here, a, 783
  live a, the rest of his life, 129
  make a mighty, 1040
  manage a, 785
  may ofte gyde, 4
  me no fools, 1056
  me to the top of my bent, 95
  more hope of a, 1234
  more knave than, 31, 1152
  motley, 49
  must be right by chance, 263
  no woman is an absolute, 727
  of himself, make a, 704
  old doting, 1116
  old man who will not laugh is a, 769
  one draught makes him a, 54
  prosperous, is a grievous burden, 1079
Fool shuts stable when horse is stolen, 14
  smarts so little as a, 213
  some of the people all the time, 457
  south-border couplet, 946
  suspects himself a, 201
  that eats till he is sick, 577
  that first invented kissing, 192
  that raised it, 193
  there was and he made his prayer, 779
  though he be a, 181
  to fame, nor yet a, 213
  to the life, describe a, 775
  when he holdeth his peace, 1233
  when we play the, 326
  who lets slip a bird in the hand, 1120
  who loves again vainly is a, 1181
  who taught us, 1165
  wise man knows himself to be a, 51
  wise person and a, 1094
  with judges, a, 263
  you, she is going to, 795
Fools admire but men of sense approve, 211
  amongst, a judge, 263
  and angels, mixture of, 807
  are my theme, 351
  as dull, suppose, 158
  at the wicket, flannelled, 780
  by heavenly compulsion, 98
  call, into a circle, 48
  call nature, what, 491
  contest for forms of government, 208
  decoyed into our condition, 182
  drunkards and the United States, 1068
  eternally, were, 933
  fill the world with, 581
  flattery's the food of, 190
  for arguments use wagers, 142
  greatest, oft most satisfied, 1165
  have their second childhood, 828
  in all tongues called, 51
  in paradise, 668
  it is a world of, 472
  lighted, the way to dusty death, 88
  like me, poems are made by, 940
  make a mock at sin, 1233
  measure themselves, 828
  never-failing vice of, 210
  of nature, we, 91
  only good for, 1160
  or foes, laugh at any but, 214
  paradise of, 151
  play the, with the time, 64
  privilege of, 1165
  profited more by, 1113
  reasoning, 335
  resist providence, seen, 1048
  rush in where angels fear to tread, 71, 212
  scarecrows of, 564
  shame the, 212
  should be so deep-contemplative, 49
  still take for that which is to be, 749
  suckle, and chronicle small beer, 64, 101
  suffer, gladly, 823, 1247
  supinely stay, 280
  talke to beare and to heare, 25

Fools that crowd thee so, 168
  these mortals be, what, 1105
  those that are, 54
  thrive on, at Westminster, 216
  to take and break them, 703
  twenty-seven millions mostly, 379, 472
  unfit to be alive, 754
  want everything, children and, 183
  what, these mortals be, 43
  who are a little wise, 118
  who came to scoff, 251
  who roam, they are, 226
  wise among, 1110
  words are the money of, 132
  would not imitate wise men, 1113
  young men think old men are, 28
Fool's, artful part in a play is, 1153
  bolt is soon shot, 16
  gold and all earthy metals, 1008
  paradise, 79, 280, 607
Fools' experiments, I love, 449
Fooled forever, let me be, 939
  with hope, 178
Foolery does walk about the orb, 55
  governs the world, 130
  shines everywhere, 55
  that wise men have, 47
Fooles, children and, cannot lye, 15
Foolish among the wise, seem, 1110
  and futile thoughts, 671
  and so false as common fame, 185
  autograph, 324
  consistency is the hobgoblin, 411
  dead, now with the, 998
  face, transmitter of a, 223
  fears of what might pass, 1067
  I hold that mortal, 1103
  liked you better, 956
  little bonnet, 653
  little maiden, 653
  notion, blunder and, 285
  ones put by your cares, 757
  questions of common people, 1198
  ruin the, 1110
  tears would flow, 583
  thing, never says a, 184
  thing to make a long prologue, 1251
  things of the world, chosen the, 1246
  things that live a day, 793
  though you be, 876
  to make experiments upon constancy, 776
  too, for a tear, 316
  when he had no pen, 237
  whistling of a name, 168
Foolishest thing or meanest thing, 687
Foolishness, age of, 497
  indulgence in such, 522
Foot and hand go cold, 20
  better, before, 58
  Chancellor's, 130
  feathered, 702
  from the sole of his, 351
  German, goes seldom back, 500
  has music in 't, 270
  in chaos-gloom, 544
  in sea, one, 38
  in the grave, one, 131
  indifferent, 130
Foot is on my native heath, 310
  less prompt to meet, 547
  more light, step more true, 308
  no, shall slide, 1069
  nor hand, moving nor, 757
  of foeman, 1188
  of Time, 53
  of time, noiseless falls the, 294
  on the stair, a light, 882
  on the table, your, 778
  one, already in the grave, 1116
  one, in sea, 256
  pretty, a great gift of nature, 1172
  print of a man's naked, 187
  proud, of a conqueror, 58
  put forward your best, 58
  same shoe on every, 1104
  sets, upon a worm, 266
  so light a, 79
  sole of our, 116
  sole of the, 131
  soundless, 840
  stranger's, has crossed the sill, 552
  the deformity of which, 398
  to the sole of his, 39
  trod under, 204
  unwearied, thy, 371
  wishing his, were equal with his eye, 70
  with equal, Pluto knocks, 1098
  worth on, 525
Football, life is but a game at, 309
  of destiny, 551
Footfall light, her, 601
Foothold sure, make one more, 937
Footman, eternal, 954
Footmen whisper have a banana, 1028
Footnotes, half their words need, 847
Footprint in the sod, His, 758
  leaving no, 980
  looking for a man's, 833
Footprints, human, 589
  of a gigantic hound, 1050
  on the sands of time, 433
  when the days are wet, 665
Footstep falls, soft the, 424
  furthest, 771
  gleams, where thy, 460
Footsteps, airy, 421
  came and went, 833
  doves', 1195
  falter, though my, 878
  home his, he hath turned, 307
  in the sea, plants his, 266
  may roam, though the, 511
  of a throne, 22
  of illustrious men, 230
  of work, 611
  on old floors, 818
  pressing on of many, 497
  stray, lest my, 549
  willing, 345
Footstool earth, my, 207
  of the Virgin's Son, 832
Fop, fall to some proud, 226
  the solemn, 263
For a' that and a' that, 424
  ever and a day, 51
  ever wilt thou love, 383
  goodness-sake, 1151
  nor against institutions, neither, 535
  this relief much thanks, 89
  us, if God be, 1245
Forbade me to put off my hat, 171
Forbear and to persevere, strength to, 705
Forbear the bitter blow, 959
  the loosely-sandalled verse, 648
Forbearance ceases to be a virtue, 259
Forbid, God, 1245
  it Almighty God, 270
  that I should glory, God, 1247
  to speak, my lips are now, 388
Forbids, my mind, to crave, 20
  us to roam, 333
Forbidden to all well-bred mortals, 414
  tree, fruit of that, 148
Force and murder, impersonation of, 603
  and oppression have made the wrecks, 813
  and road of casualty, 45
  and terror, 1211
  Byron's, 546
  elemental, freed from its bonds, 956
  elemental, is ruthlessly frank, 726
  enormous, of a few words, 412
  given, any weight might be moved, 1112
  he that I am reading has most, 1144
  his pomp without his, 261
  I cannot reach, 937
  instead of argument, 1061
  is good in a poet, 765
  is no remedy, 478
  knowledge more than equivalent to, 232
  lusty, 998
  may reap, what you by, 1150
  mightiest practical, 678
  more by art than, 219
  more, than a thousand arguments, 1115
  no, however great, 375
  not a, but a process, 641
  of armes, by, 256
  of beauty, right by, 430
  of his own merit, 72
  of illusion reaches its zenith, 1197
  of nature, being a, 720
  of nature could no further go, 175
  of temporal power, 46
  of the Crown, 230
  of the wind, bending to, 1077
  of the wind, fear the, 753
  of thought, whate'er thy, 243
  of words, by the, 1116
  outside ourselves, beneficent, 738
  plastic, 647
  religion is a great, 721
  some, is mighty, 937
  some mighty, 836
  spent its novel, 464
  spiritual stronger than material, 416
  strain of seizing unlimited, 636
  that welds men together, 1192
  the moment to its crisis, 954
  to change them when we will, 466
  to shape it as he would, 471
  tries, because persuasion fails, 491
  tyrant, 576
  unite, if their, 219
  who overcomes by, 149
Forces, don't oppose, 996
  great economic and social, 641
  of American civilization, 755

Forces of the people for demolition of the enemy, 1208
  one to repeat No, 1198
  struggle of, 636
  united, 1164
Forced by fate, 177
  fingers rude, with, 159
  from their homes, 250
  retreat of Red Army units, 1208
  to do the same, many, 1252
  to do your best, 524
  to sit in back of coach, 181
Forcible are right words, how, 1228
  Feeble, most, 65
Forcibly draw or hold so fast, 125
  if we must, 319
Forcing earth teach heaven's employ, no, 489
Fordoes me quite, makes me or, 103
Fore-armed, fore-warned, 1154
Foreboding of evil, wise in the, 1078
Foredoomed, clerk, 212
Forefathers deemed it two, 590
  had no other books, 69
  of the hamlet sleep, 244
  think of your, 291
Forefather's dream, 831
Forefended spheres, music of, 556
Forefinger of all time, 466
  of an alderman, 77
Forefront of the hottest battle, 1226
Forego, propensity to, 662
  the vanities of life, 309
  their customary employment, 324
  what I, is lost forever, 305
Foregone conclusion, denoted a, 103
Forehead, a crown upon my, 539
  death's fearful, 658
  godlike, 305
  lowers instantly, 240
  of the frowning skies, 1147
  of the morning sky, 159
  on a girl's, 562
  resting in the, 1031
  right in the middle of her, 440
  wearing upon his, 818
Foreheads villanous low, 33
Foreign aid of ornament, 224
  collision, avoid, 328
  conquest and subjugation, 341
  hands, by, 217
  land, a woman is a, 556
  land, awakes in a, 1017
  land, led from out of, 168
  language, life is a, 973
  language, value of a, 740
  nations and the next age, 114
  nations, intercourse with, 262
  Office occupies a central position, 963
  relations not sudden things, 854
  relations, policy formed in, 965
  roadside, 1016
  shores, authors shipt for, 337
  slaves within limits of Gaul, 264
  things, 172
  travel ought to soften prejudices, 571
  troop landed in my country, 230
  wars, boys not to be sent into, 916
Foreigners, parents are apt to be, 558
  spell better, 615
Foreigners, two things invite, 1166
Foreknowledge, score of, and divining, 45
  will and fate, 150
Forelock, by the, grasp, 1173
  take time by the, 26
Foremost files of time, in the, 464
  man of all this world, 83
  to defend, 352
Forequarters, at the captain's, 600
Foresail, canvas of a heavy, 726
Foresaw, sees what he, 300
Foresee what time is thus bringing, 641
Foresees, all that it, it finds, 438
Foreseen ordained decreed, 777
Foresight strength and skill, 299
Fore-spent night of sorrow, 165
Forest by slow stream, 318
  deeps, Columbus of the, 1047
  fires that pass, 846
  floors, along the, 757
  flowers o' the, 240
  flowers of the, 1025
  glade, peace of the, 712
  king, never became a, 877
  lies asleep in my hand, 907
  primeval, this is the, 435
  shepherd of the, came, 279
  way, down the lonely, 562
  wilds the whole world round, 841
  wolves in the, 565
Forests are rended, when, 309
  court rivers and, 1097
  grand primeval, 627
  hold, old houses and, 1007
  of Norway or America, 589
  of the night, in the, 281
  primeval, undefaced by man, 449
  where they grew, 941
  which shake in the wind, 590
Forest's ferny floor, 839
Foresters, Diana's, 60
Forest-green, cousin of the, 385
Forest-nymphs are beading, 590
Foretaste of death, 1179
  of the resurrection, 1179
Foretells a pleasant day, morning rain, 507
  afar the courses of the stars, 373
Forever as light you are, 937
  asking questions, 819
  fallen, arise or be, 148
  fare thee well, 356
  farewell Cassius, 84
  his time is, 167
  hold the key, 686
  honoured and mourned, 219
  I go on, 465
  it may be, 396
  known, to be, 167
  life death and that vast, 523
  never, 434
  no life lives, 632
  now and, 341
  shore of the strange, 568
  spring, for you it shall be, 840
  thou art gone and, 308
  'tis a single word, 590
  vast, 659
  yesterday and to-day and, 1248
Fore-warned fore-armed, 1154
Forfeit, all the souls were, once, 36
  fair renown, 307
  the confidence of your fellow citizens, 457
Forfeyture, this shall be the, 256
Forgave him for the first, 924
  the offence, 177
  the theft, Christ, 490
Forge a Bull, 392
  arms ye, another bears, 368
  in the smithy of my soul, 913
  they the rhyme, 736
Forges, songsmiths quit not their, 736
Forged in life, chain I, 495
Forget a garden, can't, 866
  all about its ancestors, 422
  all feuds, 401
  all glad and sad things, 632
  all time, how often we, 358
  all time with thee conversing, 152
  and forgive, 99, 895, 1152
  and smile, 587
  anything, no one could, 1175
  best sometimes, 101
  best to, 492
  can this fond heart, 388
  Charon seeing may, 326
  courage to, 582
  don't think you can, 878
  dream that I, 632
  forgive, 653
  he is not the host, 620
  his anger, man should, 347
  in night-time I shall not, 632
  it, pretty good plan to, 805
  it, the more easily we, 1164
  knew we should both, 633
  lest we, 780
  little things I, 1036
  me, don't, 1188
  me for a month, 929
  me, go, 365
  men's names, new-made honour doth, 57
  mindin' to, 869
  my own name, 1151
  never let me dare, 934
  never never can, 389
  our ivory-towers, 892
  six counties overhung with smoke, 608
  swear that you'll never, 942
  that I remember, 632
  that sunrise never failed us, 619
  the enchantment, never, 1066
  the false, 653
  the gods are old, 687
  the human race, 354
  the lies and truths and pain, 944
  the nobler and manlier, 359
  the pale unripened beauties, 194
  the snorting steam, 609
  the source that keeps it filled, 575
  the thing that binds you fast, 865
  the things that trouble us now, 601
  the years of gold, 687
  thee, 395
  thee O Jerusalem, if I, 1232
  thee, taught me at last to, 587
  thyself to marble, 160
  to take pleasure, 182
  we are gentlemen, 259
  we ever have to part, 730
  we ever loved each other, 730
  were it not better to, 404
  what human frailty is, 386
  what we know with advantage, 1102
  who we are, expedient to, 1102
Forgets, heart that has truly loved never, 335

Forgets his very first love, never, 628
  to fly away, 735
  us, a heart that, 1161
Forgetful, blessed are the, 1195
  growing quite, 899
  of prayer, be not, 1189
  to entertain strangers, be not, 1248
  with eyes, 632
Forgetfully wonder, look back and, 621
Forgetfulness, anodyne of regret, 774
  mercy of, 799
  not in entire, 301
  of affliction, there is a, 1250
  of sleep, 26
  prey to dumb, 245
  space like time engenders, 1205
  steep my senses in, 65
  sweets of, 269
Forget-me-not, and said, 658
  the blue bell, 385
Forget-me-nots of the angels, 435
Forgetting, a sleep and a, 301
  could be willed, if, 575
  if this thou call'st, 395
  more and more, 575
  the world, 216
Forgive a place, one begins to, 497
  blindness we may, 817
  divine, to, 211
  forget, 653
  forget and, 99, 1152
  good to, best to forget, 492
  joy to, 617
  me not! hate me, 689
  much to, 862
  our captor, 578
  our enemies, 113
  our friends, 113
  the crime, 294
  the foe, 653
  the past, shall we, 802
  the wrong, to, 865
  to comprehend is to, 563
  twice, public seldom, 1171
  us all our trespasses, 918
  you? Oh of course dear, 763
Forgiven, come back and be, 594
  joy to be, 617
  living who cannot be, 520
  minstrel lead his sins, 298
  no sins to be, 364
Forgiveness, awkwardness has no, 414
  better than punishment, 1128
  better than revenge, 1128
  but to speak, 763
  finds its home, 690
  of injuries, 350
  of nature, grass is the, 602
  one step from toleration to, 716
  to the injured, 178
Forgot, all earth, 336
  all the rest, 107
  are we so soon, 579
  by the world, 216
  each precept, 1165
  in Camelot, I, 982
  in the hatred of a minute, 459
  much Cynara, I have, 802, 1231
  should auld acquaintance be, 286
  that it was hot, 799
  the name Thou gavest me, 658
  things, 212
  thou art not, 448
  thou couldst mortal be, 364
  thou indeed shalt be, 395
Forgot to blow, the buds, 642
  was Britain's glory, 565
  what we have been, we have, 531
  when we, 780
  world was all, 346
Forgotten actions, ghost of, 681
  as a fire, 929
  charities of a kiss, 318
  dreams, glimpses of, 462
  eagle, 684
  even by God, I want to be, 484
  for ever and ever, 929
  glee, bequeaths its own, 1022
  her, I have, 987
  how many are given to the, 1126
  how soon we must sever, 396
  in the western wolds, 821
  inside of church, 62
  knew but have, 663
  know that you have not, 947
  let it be, 929
  man, 654, 915
  melody, like a, 582
  more profoundly, 648
  my kisses, if you have, 633
  nothing new except what is, 1176
  say themselves and be, 819
  tear may be, 763
  tender word, 642
  the names of their founders, 147
  thee, master I have not, 766
  there is such a thing as truth, 798
  this day we must part, 396
  yet, have you, 942
  your name, 633
Fork, drive out nature with a, 997, 1100
Forks, fingers were made before, 192
Forked mountain, 105
Forlorn hic jacet, 297
  make me less, 300
  toll that makes the land, 346
Form, all matter is indifferent to, 144
  Almighty's, 355
  and colour, grow to, 533
  and feature, in, 630
  and feature, outward, 317
  and moving, admirable in, 92
  and pressure, show his, 94
  bronze is the mirror of the, 1079
  consumption's ghastly, 363
  contracted to intricate, 883
  diamond, 266
  divine, human, 220, 282
  doth take, body, 26
  fix itself to, 468
  follows but for, 98
  for every fragile, 495
  from off my door, take thy, 460
  gives a new and clear, 1203
  giving pleasure by its, 646
  had yet not lost, 149
  he wears, cares what, 662
  indeed, combination and a, 95
  is the cage, 649
  lifeless, dissolves again to dust, 511
  lifts its awful, 251
  more dazzling more splendid, 1198
  mould of, 93
  of fiction, chiefly in the, 645
  of finer, or lovelier face, 308
  of inert facts, in the, 636
  of life and light, a, 355
  of mingled mist and light, 439
  of peace, 987
Form of peace, all men after some, 726
  quaint in, and bright in hue, 569
  relates to beauty or, 480
  so fair, given a, 405
  so trim sylphlike and willow, 987
  soule is, 26
  spoiled the, 1145
  tenderest, 927
  terrene, 844
  time to lick it into, 122
  was of the manliest beauty, 274
  was ponderous step was slow, 437
  well-beloved, 671
Forms and softens us, nature, 180
  art's perfect, 441
  communion with her visible, 371
  government, 975
  more real than living man, 367
  mould it into heavenly, 452
  of ages passed away, 423
  of ancient poets, 317
  of beauty, poets', 531
  of faith, beyond the, 471
  of government, let fools contest for, 208
  of hairs or straws or dirt, 112
  of life arise, some, 504
  of things unknown, 43
  or crosses or books, no, 558
  their colours and their, 296
  unseen their dirge is sung, by, 247
  us for ourselves, nature, 1144
  vents in mangled, 49
Formal cut, beard of, 50
  types, reproduction of, 723
Formalism, the hall-mark of national culture, 898
Formation of right habits, 542
Formed a bower over me, 1171
  by thy converse, 209
  or moulded, scarcely, 361
Former ages, respected in, 292
  bounty fed, those his, 176
  day, falser than the, 178
  generation, from a, 339
  inter-European conflicts, 1213
  light restore, 103
  living, talked of my, 681
  things grow old, 134
  two, nature joined the, 176
  ways, ancient modes and, 186
Formost in battle was Mary Ambree, 257
Formula for complete happiness, 773
  of peace, all men after some, 726
Formulas, cants and, 378
Forrest, flowres that in, grew, 24
  General, words of, 851
Forsake his way, let the wicked, 1238
  me in my end, do not, 180
  me like a memory lost, 369
  my starry wings, 870
  not an old friend, 1250
  their lawful eyes, 654
  their temples dim, 161
Forsaken, distressed and, 182
  I feel like one, 573
  seen the righteous, 1230
  withered and shaken, 390
Forsaking, all other gods, 789
Forsook the choir most pious, 845
Forspent, clean, 664
  fall, 878
Forswear thin potations, 65

Forsworn, first lover ever, 660
Fort, hold the, I am coming, 542
  nor arméd host, nor, 910
Forts, no need of arsenals or, 434
  of folly fall, when the, 547
Forted residence, 37
Forth and hide, let me, 864
  comes the moon, 601
  from his dark hiding-place, 316
  I went to seek him, 666
  they went, 829
  to the wilderness, 859
  we went a gallant band, 455
Forties are the dangerous ages, 978
Fortieth day from his birth, 1108
Fortified by justice and good faith, 1166
Fortifies my soul to know, it, 519
Fortitude and delicacy, all a man has of, 705
  of mind, great, 233
  rich in, 1010
Fortnight's entertainment, 729
Fortress and my deliverer, my, 1226
  built by Nature, 59
  house is castle and, 21
  is a faithful heart, 747
  marriage is like a beleaguered, 115
  my refuge and my, 1231
  of his 'stablisht soul, 735
Fortuitous circumstances, 310
  concurrence, 254
  or casual concourse of atoms, 187
Fortuitously concurrent, 647
Fortunate, at best but, 1084
  habit of being contented, 345
  isle abode of blest, 1097
  Isles, 435
  maydens fayre are commonly, 23
  readers, 1049
  soldier, 1168
  they who though once only, 981
Fortunatus, wishing-cap of, 299
Fortune and men's eyes, in disgrace with, 107
  and to fame unknown, 245
  arbiter of every one's, 1102
  architect of his own, 1096
  artificer of his own, 377
  be bereft, if thou of, 682
  beguiling, smiling of, 240
  brings in some boats, 106
  carves out his, 1148
  commands men, 1078
  crested, 267
  Dame, is a fickle gipsy, 406
  diligence the mother of good, 1156
  doth give too much to many, 29
  favours the brave, 1095
  fill thy sail, if, 267
  forever, wilt thou prove, 225
  get a favour from, 1102
  good, will elevate petty minds, 1114
  great commandress of the world, 28
  great, is a great slavery, 1106
  hath cruelly scratched, 53
  hath oftenest come, 780
  helps the brave, 1095
  here would try, who his, 693
  hostages to, 109
  I care not, 225
  in every adversity of, 440
  insults of, 229
  is a god, 1078
Fortune is blind, 111
  is like glass, 1102
  is like the market, 110
  is not satisfied with one calamity, 1102
  is on our side, when, 1102
  leads on to, 83
  leaves some door open, 1149
  lowest and most dejected thing of, 99
  may have a better success, 1148
  may ill, never pry, 934
  means to men most good, 58
  men judged by success or, 1159
  method of making, 246
  mold of a man's, 111
  never come with both hands full, 65
  or feeling, exaltation of, 589
  out of suits with, 48
  outward environment of, 379
  rail'd on Lady, 49
  slings and arrows of outrageous, 93
  smile once more, 98
  smiles, when, 30
  smiles, while, 1101
  source of every modern, 724
  such as I've enjoyed, 1191
  sustain good and evil, 1158
  takes her course, while, 1113
  though blind is not invisible, 111
  tire out hostile, 483
  to effect this similarity, easy for, 1113
  to prey at, 102
  told, behold O man thy, 681
  trust, and know you carry Caesar, 1115
  tugg'd with, 86
  turn thy wheel, 98
  unwilling to mix my, 181
  use you hard an' sharp, 284
  vicissitudes of, 271
  wafted thousands to, 496
  watcheth o'er our lives, 1082
  well-favoured man is gift of, 39
  wishes to destroy, whom, 1105
  without distinction of birth or, 1176
  you and, will agree, 508
Fortunes and lives he will vote away, 573
  and our sacred honour, 273
  cannot tell men's, 1081
  documents about makers of, 801
  father's, 128
  hazard of new, 57
  lie within you, what, 687
  low, hearts were high and, 963
  manners turn with, 209
  mar your, 98
  of a man, felicitate the, 1081
  parcel of their, 104
  pride fell with my, 48
  seek, further than at home, 52
  sharp adversitee, 4
  that I have passed, 100
  try our, to the last man, 65
  with one, a book has its, 646
Fortune's buffets and rewards, 94
  calms, no chance of, 30
  champion, 57
  chances, in trust to, 404
  changes in our face, 180
  dole, made by silly, 1005
  end, too straight for, 429
  finger, a pipe for, 94
  furious fickle wheel, 67
  ice prefers, 173
  malice lost her Calais, 486
Fortune's power, not now in, 142
  slaves, cease to be, 128
  star long shine, may, 392
  yoke, yield not thy neck to, 70
Fortune-teller rope-dancer physician conjuror, 1121
Forty, a fool at, is a fool indeed, 203
  centuries look down, 1175
  days and forty nights, 1223
  days of that terrible pour, 829
  dollars, I'll resk, 615
  fat fair and, 311
  feeding like one, 297
  knows it at, 201
  look young till, 178
  million reasons for failure, 780
  pounds a year, 250
  rich at, 137
  stripes save one, 1247
  thousand brothers, 97
  thousand men, equal to, 293
  whacks, gave her mother, 1069
  work of men above, 695
  year, wait till you come to, 481
  years old, 454
  years on, 621, 1019
Forty-nine, fixed at, 776
Forty-niner, dwelt a miner, 1045
Forty-odd befell, at, 392
Forty-second Street, gang at, 880
Forty-seven sub-committees, 1002
Forty-three pounds worse, find myself, 181
Forum, in Rome in the, 593
  recite in the middle of the, 1099
  voice of the, 937
Forward and frolic glee, 308
  as hives or goiters, 1022
  as occasion offers, 1127
  hurl their thunderbolts, 1020
  nor behind, no longer, 443
  press nor ever tire, 1173
  those behind cried, 400
  together, if we all go, 1037
  with them draw my soul, 594
  young women too, 346
Fossils, who are they, these, 799
Foster of Pittsburgh's here, 1034
Foster's songs in the world's choir, 711
Foster-child of silence, 383
Foster-nurse of nature is repose, 99
Fotching him to his own, 639
Fought a good fight, I have, 1248
  a long hour, 63
  all his battles o'er again, 176
  and bled in freedom's cause, 294
  and lost, better to have, 468
  battle, the victory won, 305
  because he feared to run away, 771
  by the mothers of men, 657
  for England, they that, 845
  for his soul, he, 936
  for life, those who, 1031
  his battles, I have, 172
  in honor for the South, 676
  like a pagan, 826
  my King, I, 1160
  nobly they, and bravely, 941
  on the wave for it, 664
  the Bear before, we've, 562
  the better fight, well hast thou, 153
  the fight, have, 836
  their fight in time of bitter fear, 836
  with outright, met and, 467
Foul a song, so, 737

Foul and midnight murder, 244
  and pestilent congregation, 92
  as Vulcan's stithy, 94
  guilt of Eastern kings, 167
  play, 90
  to fair, from, 30
  weather, nature of, 132
Fouler spite, death aims with, 134
Foules, waked with smale, 3
Foulest letters, write her fair words in, 65
Foulness of their fate, absolve the, 942
Found a home, thinks to, 810
  a treasure, hath, 1250
  among twenty pound subscribers, 321
  an excellent mastiffe Towser, 181
  as 'ow I've always, 844
  beauty and truth tho' never, 655
  death in life, 319
  'em, never never, 655
  fault with you, never, 429
  favor in Old Virginny, 630
  fit, proved and, 188
  her a green quiet place, 1005
  her decay, 240
  Him in the shining of the stars, 471
  Him not, and, 758
  himself out, man who has, 751
  his work, blessed he who has, 379
  in fault, 138
  in things of smallest compass, 647
  it, anybody might have, 777
  it! Eureka! I have, 1119
  it less exciting, 624
  itself a weed, 836
  me O mine enemy, hast thou, 1227
  mercy I, 21
  much that I, 889
  my thing to love, have not, 871
  myself famous, 361
  no music in the glens, 721
  no search hath, 401
  no spot of ground like Eldorado, 460
  no substitute for sense, 954
  one man among a thousand, 1235
  out by accident, 324
  out by seeking, may be, 1095
  pity in his tenderness, 626
  sleep upon a golden bed, 794
  that life was duty, 509
  that to his cost, first man, 687
  the common daylight sweet, 687
  the heaven below, who has not, 585
  the warmest welcome, 242
  the world and life so agreeable, not, 656
  to count some inches, 575
  truth in all but one, 60
  wanting, 1239
  where none has ever died, 639
  within thee, if it be not, 688
  you an argument, 238
Foundation, no sure, set on blood, 58
  of a religion, 966
  of comradeship laid in youth, 739
  or destruction of a religion, 1212
Foundations, earth's, 744
  loosen old, 887
Founded on compromise and barter, 260
  on the hearts of men, 844
  upon a rock, it was, 1240
Founder, meant to, 777
Founders of civilization, 340
  Pyramids have forgotten names of their, 147
Foundling hospital, carried to the, 1170
Fount, Bandusia's, 1098
  level with their, 440
  of glee, lyric, 882
  of joy's delicious springs, 352
  salubrious, 1052
Founts of feeling, hidden, 557
Fountain and a shrine, 460
  choke the dark, 364
  gentle murmur of a low, 645
  heads and pathless groves, 144
  I have is a, 676
  let thy voice rise like a, 463
  like a, troubled, 52
  like the bubble on the, 308
  living, overflows, 453
  of industry, choke the, 340
  of life, in every creature a, 476
  of sweet tears, 297
  of tears, the great, 676
  of wit, 352, 1096
  pitcher be broken at the, 1236
  sends forth, that which the, 435
  silver-fingered, 992
  stirr'd, like a, 75
  stream and sea, 306
  yet unsealed, a wondrous, 568
Fountains, Afric's sunny, 343
  careless flowing, 583
  intelligent, 572
  large streams from little, 292
  new, in the human heart, 393
  of my hidden life, 411
  of the Nile, show me the, 412
Fountain's murmuring wave, 269
  silvery column, 317
Four and six in the morning, between, 1012
  be the things I am wiser to know, 988
  be the things I'd be better without, 988
  champions fierce, 150
  characters, venerate, 1171
  degrees of drunkenness, 1183
  doors were five, 996
  fingers from death, 1128
  first acts already past, 203
  freedoms, 916
  larks and a wren, 499
  little foxes, 959
  Maries, 1065
  pair of stairs, up, 482
  pelicans went over the house, 946
  quarters of the globe, in the, 314
  red roses on a stalk, 72
  seasons, 385
  seasons of the year, not the full, 981
  sentences of six lines each, 1178
  snakes gliding, 1043
  speeches, I taught him, 550
  the right number for any college, 842
  things come not back, 180
  thousand miles deep, 582
  to ten, your company from, 667
  very few just, 1086
  walls limit my vision, 815
  winds of the heaven, 1239
  years a-glowing, wine with, 1098
  years old, being only, 972
Foure corners of the worlde, 1147
Four-and-twenty letters, repeated the, 1118
Four-in-hand, fiery, 319
Four-legged brain of a walk-ecstatic dog, 893
Fourscore years, if by reason of strength they be, 1231
  years, numbered more than, 438
  yet softly the years, 628
Four-square to all the winds, stood, 467
Fourteen hundred years ago, 60
  lines, wrapped in, 855
  murders and a shootin', 949
Fourteenth came, 859
Fourth estate, corporation of the, 483
  estate in reporters' gallery, 380
  estate of able editors, 381
  estate of the realm, 397
  estate, stupendous, 377
  for mine enemies, 196
  safe and sane, 798
  stone is prayer, 976
Foutra for the world, 65
Fowl, opinion concerning wild, 46
  or good red herring, 606
Fowles, smale, maken melodye, 5
Fox, Aesop's, 122
  and the pack, huntsman the, 818
  build his nest on your hearthstone, 832
  from his lair, awaken the, 397
  know how to play the, 1113
  tailless, 635
  terrier dog, only a, 731
  went out in a hungry plight, 1062
  when he cannot reach grapes, 137
Foxes, four little, 959
  have holes and birds have nests, 1240
  that spoil the vines, 1236
Foxholes, no atheists in, 1023
Fox-terriers born with original sin, 745
Fraction of a product, infinitesimal, 380
Fractions, minute, 318
Frae monie a blunder free us, 285
Fragile dewdrop, a, 384
  form, for every, 495
  skiff attains the shore, 640
Fragment detached from the earth, 726
  of a ballad, 589
Fragments of a once glorious Union, 341
  of my fleece, 1046
  practice old lovely, 886
  that remain, gather up the, 1244
Fragmentary blue, 868
  conversation among birds, 582
Fragrance, an April rain a, 665
  bestow no spicy, 252
  flowers of transient, 231
  from the lilies straying, 375
  like flowers and sweet-scented herbs, 515
  on the glass, 768
  or splendor, charm with, 602
  smells to heaven, 226
  such as never clings, 980
  you wish to extract, 592
Fragrant, bruised herbs most, 1167
  day is done, when the, 800
  limes their boughs unite, 396
  most, when crushed, 109
  paths run through, 941
  still slightly, 852
  the fertile earth, 152
Fraid-cat, wasn't a, 796

Frail and erring men, tales of, 964
  as a bubble, 767
  azures fluttering, 992
  blood, inhabits our, 56
  but fond, hopes may be, 761
  I am, know how, 1230
  mortality, trust to, 113
  thing is man, so, 1057
  veiled moon, as climbs the, 937
Frailties, draw his, from their abode, 245
  framed to reproduce, 576
Frailty, forget what human, is, 386
  human, without recreation, 1153
  of a man, have the, 109
  of the mind, love is a, 193
  organ-pipe of, 58
  thy name is woman, 90
Frame a Sabbath Bill, 392
  ancient inmost, 926
  consume, corruption our, 332
  essence of every picture, 846
  his fair replies, 220
  in the desert's awful, 528
  it in language, before we can, 593
  man of giant, 372
  not a fourth sound but a star, 489
  nothing can cover his high, 131
  of nature, whole, 194
  of shining golden hair, 665
  provides a starry, 799
  quit this mortal, 216
  rapture-smitten, 327
  shining, 194
  stirs this mortal, 316
  this goodly, the earth, 92
  this universal, 110, 176
  thy fearful symmetry, 281
  tremble for this lovely, 326
  was dust, 584
Framed her last best work, 286
  in prodigality of nature, 71
  speech finely, 1252
  strange fellows, 43
  their iron creeds, 709
  to make women false, 101
France and England, best thing between, 417
  autumn in, 197
  beloved of every soul, 779
  by the laws of, 1165
  famed in all great arts, 545
  has lost a battle, not the war, 1214
  has more need of me, 1175
  if I were queen of, 432
  in wrath, when, 316
  is eternal, men pass but, 1207
  is invaded, 1175
  king of, went up a hill, 1061
  leave their valiant bones in, 67
  lily for, unfold, 642
  managed so well in, 644
  march forever from, 1009
  never go to, 390
  no independent government in, 1214
  nothing is changed in, 1219
  o'er its lee the coast of, 424
  of old, a singer in, 631
  one illusion, 921
  prose literature of, 740
  queen of, 260
  ready to quit, 1176
  rights of individual in, 739
  St. Dennis was for, 35, 258
  she may gae to—, 285
  sun rises bright in, 345
  sweeter than, 969
France, they order this matter better in, 242, 644
  they'll swear to that in, 406
  threatening, 173
  waistcoats manners and spice of wit from, 1191
  walked with death in, 959
  will fight with passion and discipline, 1214
  ye sons of, 1174
Frank haughty rash, 425
  ruthlessly, 726
Frankie and Johnny were lovers, 1063
Franklin's quiet memory, 357
Franklyn's dogge, 350
Frantic limits of the mind, 1030
  though the blast is, 667
Fraternal blood, drenched in, 341
Fraternity of strangers, 1184
Fratricidal slaughter, no, 686
Fraud, look on, 194
  notorious by base, 1106
Frauds, first and worst of all, 506
Fraught, swell bosom with thy, 103
  with some pain is, 366
Fray, beginning of a, 17
  bloody, 659
  foemen in the, 771
  latter end of a, 63
  lawsuits and the reckless, 1099
  of duty that the brave endure, 504
Frayd, more, then hurt, 12
Frayed and soiled and torn, 633
Freakish and frayed, outfits more, 974
  young zephyr, 660
  youth, bounds of, 265
Freckle, 'tis but a, never mind it, 452
Frederick without his tyranny, 599
Free agency, where there is no, 387
  agent, none the less the, 1126
  and clear, my remembrance is, 55
  and equal, born, 273
  and holiday-rejoicing spirit, 325
  and independent, mortal, 715
  and independent States, 268
  and open encounter, 163
  and warm, spirit, 511
  and whole, keep me, 884
  as air, love, 216
  as nature first made man, 178
  as the breeze, 305
  assure freedom to the, 456
  beautiful and, 367
  born to be, 966
  costs me to be, 905
  death comes to set thee, 1178
  down to its root, 305
  explodes what needs be, 939
  fain have her, 575
  fighters, free lovers, 1201
  flight into the wordless, 537
  for fighting, strong man, 777
  freest of the, 348
  from care, grown so, 982
  from fear and apprehension, 670
  from remorse, rise, 886
  God wills us, 272
  government, essence of a, 339
  hearts once so happy and so, 567
  heart's hope and home, 382
  himself from God, could not, 408
  his country, glory to, 357
  homestead of the, 442
  horse to death, ride not a, 1157
  I am not, 1048
Free, in my soul am, 168
  let us die to make men, 522
  magnificently, 672
  maids that weave their thread, 54
  man is born, 1169
  men have done it again, 1032
  men, we will die, 274
  men were these, 984
  mother of the, 761
  my days have been so wondrous, 201
  nature's grace, rob me of, 225
  no one can be, till all are free, 581
  o'er the land of the, 332
  or die, we must be, 298
  republics of America, 529
  royal race was, 1226
  set my poor heart, 127
  set my soul, 20
  show himself too, 1014
  shrill wind, 674
  so free so free, 1029
  soil free men free speech, 1054
  sorrow's purse is, 565
  speech, convention of, 558
  speech, United States a land of, 852
  spirit of mankind, 371
  that moment they are, 264
  that others should be, 1013
  the will is, 545
  them that men call, 1078
  things from alien laws, 846
  thou art, 545
  till thou at length art, 452
  to all Greeks, 1113
  to be, is beautiful, 858
  to combat it, reason is left, 273
  to go elsewhere, 828
  to the land of the, 504
  to think and act, men are, 612
  trade is not a principle, 419
  trade one of greatest blessings, 397
  truth shall make you, 1244
  unto all from sea to sea, 686
  us frae monie a blunder, 285
  use of my understanding, 322
  valiant man and, 469
  we tell we tell, salvation's, 566
  we will be, 1065
  who cares for nothing alone is, 626
  will, necessity and, 378
  won the battle for the, 363
Frees her slave again, 193
Free-born men, hearts of, 994
Freed from his ambitious finger, 72
  from that quiet, 859
  his soul the nearest way, 231
  much that I, 889
  our brothers, 1069
Freedom, all we have of, 779
  altar of, 457
  and dignity of man, prized the, 968
  and her train, thoroughfare for, 600
  and peace, 357
  and security, 1009
  and truth, fight for, 1190
  battle-cry of, 541
  blow for, which will live in history, 948
  eloquent writers preaching, 1015
  fail, or land or life if, 410
  fall, what stands if, 787
  fight to maintain, 916
  flame of, in the souls, 654

Freedom, for this land of, 630
  from her mountain-height, 382
  from interruption, 993
  girls display shocking, 691
  has a thousand charms, 262
  here is freedom everywhere, 1013
  Holland a traditional land of, 739
  idea of, 477
  in my love, if I have, 168
  in that, bold, 305
  is an indivisible word, 984
  is not to limit but to share, 1013
  is taken away, if their, 1009
  is that others should be free, 1013
  leaning on her spear, 452
  make the bounds of, wider, 462
  nailed in pain, 1013
  nation will lose, if anything valued more, 861
  of action, 861
  of being orphans, 720
  of Europe, the, 806
  of religion; of the press, 273
  of the press a foundation stone, 854
  of the press, the noble, 854
  of the soul, 1166
  of thought, 861
  or leave to die, 552
  progress of consciousness of, 1177
  reigns, faith with, 612
  revolutions do not always establish, 396
  ring from every mountain-side, 447
  shrieked as Kosciusko fell, 327
  so complete, made my, 920
  spirit of truth and, 1191
  that fills all the space, 663
  that we may reverently use our, 1253
  the gret press's, 526
  their battle-cry, 552
  thou cravest, take back the, 583
  thought and truth, goes with, 397
  to speak, 526
  to the free, we assure, 456
  to the slave, in giving, 456
  to think, 526
  to worship God, 370
  unconscious of, 931
  war for, 1036
  where wealth and, reign, 249
  whose service is perfect, 1253
  wildest, 416
  yet thy banner torn, 354
Freedoms, four, 916
Freedom's banner streaming, 382
  battle once begun, 355
  cause, fought and bled in, 294
  crowning hour, 760
  holy light, bright with, 447
  soil beneath our feet, 382
Freehold of content, all-enclosing, 573
Freeing oppressed nationalities, 967
Freely, what's given, 56
Freeman butters Stubbs, 1068
  casting with unpurchased hand, 451
Freeman's will, executes a, 348
Freemen shall stand, when, 332
  who rules o'er, 238
  without education, 473
Freest of the free, 348
Free-will and that sort of thing, 639
Freeze, mountain-tops that, 73
  there's nothing can, 452
  thy young blood, 91
Freezing salamander, each like a 1019
Freight, caravans of, 1003
  commonwealth pays the, 877
  if clay could think, 303
  of faith and hope, 459
  of value is thy, 537
Freighted hour, one, 626
  with treasure-thoughts, 363
Freighters, when I rode the, 1003
French air, an old, 607
  all he ever knew of, 787
  and German blood to be spilled, 1210
  and Italians and Poles, 866
  are wiser than they seem, 110
  combine simplicity with results, 994
  conversation, hinges in, 242
  culture, 1197
  government, on behalf of, 807
  guard, gentlemen of the, 1040
  jealousy of, 739
  much like the, 1147
  National Committee will be formed, 1214
  never allow lack of statue, 811
  none may forget, 797
  or Turk or Proosian, 623
  peasant, rather have been a, 603
  politeness, wind in, 1199
  premiers or sheep, count, 1022
  spoken, hear, 592
  to the, the empire of the land, 376
  too few obscure writers in, 1199
  Utopia, dream of a, 811
  who found the Ohio River, 887
  women are passionate, 899
Frenchman, brilliant, never knew, 263
  I praise the, 263
  is conceited, the, 1191
  must be always talking, 237
  only one, more, 1219
  would have his hen, 588
Frenchman's darling, 266
Frenchmen, fifty million, 927
  mankind including, 921
  march three, 67
  one Englishman could beat three, 197
  unhappy lovers should be, 972
Frensh she spak ful faire, 5
Frenzy, poet's eye in fine, rolling, 43
Frenzy's fevered blood, 308
Frequency of experiment, 239
Frequent grim hospitals, 865
  way, London Bridge his, 621
Frequenting sacred groves grew wise, 146
Freres, yeve silver to the povre, 5
Fresh and fair, bloom sae, 287
  and fair, with constant drinking, 167
  and free and frank, men, 561
  and full of faith, 421
  and gory, 364
  and strong, heavens are, 299
  as a bridegroom, 61
  as a lark, 300
  as from a second birth, 337
  as it was at the first day, world as, 563
  as when it first arose, 445
Fresh as when the first sunrise, 687
  earth, smell to a turf of, 147
  from birth, 634
  from the hyaline streams, 432
  from the uplands of eternity, 882
  life within, ripening of, 559
  one that you've scowled upon, 422
  scents flinging, 937
  sweetest rain makes not, 127
  tears, waste not, 1083
  to start again, wits be, 1087
  while grief is, 236
Freshened, fragrant breeze, catch the, 980
  in the elm, 659
Fresher I ween, like the rose is but, 388
Freshly ran he on ten winters more, 178
Freshness deep down things, 672
  fills the silent air, 322
  of first impressions, 542
  of life, believe in the, 1200
Fresh-water college, 813
Fret a passage through it, 147
  aching tooth has made me, 473
  antidote for, 815
  at little children, 665
  living we, dying we live, 492
  you at your work, why, 706
Frets above our peaceful home, 375
  his hour upon the stage, 88
Fretful, faint and, 632
  foam of vehement actions, 548
  porpentine, 91
Fretted and kept in a stew, 474
  me, little cares that, 1067
  the pygmy-body to decay, 173
  to dulcet jars, 748
  with golden fire, 92
Fretting all the day, 937
Friar of orders grey, 52, 256
Friars, hooded clouds like, 433
Friction, warm by, 983
Friday, his name should be, 187
  my man, 187, 655
  that fellow, 655
Fridays, scanty mutton scrags on, 177
Friend, a favorite has no, 243
  a poet or a, to find, 410
  accomplished female, 1051
  after friend departs, 306
  and a song, with a, 882
  and enemy, the worst, 945
  and I have built a wall, my, 841
  and my brother, my, 589
  as thy true, 1178
  bachelor's, 524
  before you make a, 138
  beloved utterly, 878
  best mirror is an old, 137
  better, than old dog Tray, 567
  body of a, 350
  but Christ, no, 667
  choose an author as you choose a, 180
  constancy of a, 776
  dear and true industrious, 60
  death how now, 591
  death of a dear, 43
  deepest rarest, man ever had, 987
  defend your departed, 175
  dog in life the firmest, 352
  dog is man's best, 1022
  equal to a brother, 1074

Friend, every man will be thy, 120
  exonerating themselves to a, 125
  faithful, is the best, 594
  farewell my, 692
  forsake not an old, 1250
  gained from heaven a, 245
  guide philosopher and, 209
  hast thou a, 19
  have God thy, 19
  he that wrongs his, 465
  Hollaballoo, 1195
  house that shelters a, 411
  house to lodge a, 214
  I had a, 524
  I have valued and tried, 335, 657
  I meet, each, 679
  I was angry with my, 281
  if, we greet thee, 828
  in misery, no, 120
  in my retreat, a, 263
  in need, 1093
  in power is a friend lost, 635
  indeed, he that is thy, 120
  indeed to pardon or to bear it, 267
  insulated, 983
  is a person with whom I may be sincere, 411
  is a strong defence, a faithful, 1250
  is far away, our absent, 587
  Jack loved his, 274
  keep thy, 53
  knolling a departing, 64
  let a, be dear, 393
  life is too short for a, 410
  loan oft loses both itself and, 91
  loved his, 1058
  loved too true to keep a, 429
  makes no, who never made a foe, 471
  may yet call, 1080
  might love hereafter as a, 1080
  mine own familiar, 1230, 1254
  much too patient, 780
  my dear dumb, 522
  my God my father and my, 180
  never knowne till man have neede, 15
  new, is as new wine, 1250
  no, like music, 1020
  nor a toy, not a, 528
  of a man, to appear the, 1170
  of all mankind, 282
  of all my friends, never a, 712
  of all the world, little, 786
  of every friendless name, 231
  of man desires, 546
  of man, the little, 382
  of my better days, 363
  of pleasure wisdom's aid, 248
  of sun and sky, 715
  of the race had gone, 684
  of those that have no friend, 697
  of woe, sleep the, 322
  one absolutely unselfish, 352
  one, I had, 604
  one, in a lifetime is much, 636
  one soul abiding in two bodies, 1130
  one, to another friend, 882
  only way to have a, 411
  or foe, death is a common, 511
  or foe, fair fame of, 696
  or foe that spread these lies, 577
  or foe, whether it be to, 1251
  or mother, guardian, 231
  plainest, 995
  polished female, 1051
Friend, praise from a, 219
  precious, 716
  real, 1092
  received with thumps, 203
  religious book or, 114
  save me from the candid, 293
  Savior for a, 660
  services I render to my, 1080
  shake it like a, 1024
  should bear friend's infirmities, 83
  sincere, made a, 474
  so good a, 175
  social, I love thee well, 364
  stands at the door, a, 567
  stately kindly lordly, 634
  stern, to genius, 413
  stoop to become your, 791
  striking sometimes a, 136
  that loved her, a, 100
  that sticketh closer than a brother, 1233
  that's true, gif ye want ae, 284
  the masterpiece of nature, 411
  thou art not my, and I'm not thine, 408
  to close his eyes, not a, 176
  to friend, they talk as, 1180
  to her virtues, 240
  to human race, 218
  to know me, nor a, 703
  to man, be a, 733
  to me, a dear old, 678
  to public amusements, 235
  to spare, not a, 410
  to truth, statesman yet, 210
  treat your, as if he might become an enemy, 1103
  unseen unborn unknown, 818, 926
  we've made, soul of a, 761
  what, is best, 19
  where is my, to-day, 761
  who deserts you, 1077
  who hath not lost a, 306
  who just stands by, 960
  who lost no, 210
  whom fortune prospereth, 1078
  whose face will never change, 676
  whose presence in the house, 474
  without treachery, 599
  world is not thy, 80
  worth loving, if you have a, 679
  wounds of a, 1234
  you are my, 690
Friends, a few, and many books, 168
  advanced true, 547
  adversity of our best, 259, 1160
  advertised by our loving, 71
  again, soon be, 1080
  again with roses, never be, 631
  all things are in common among, 1130
  all things common to, 1095
  alone with his, 190
  always treasures, always, 317
  and acquaintances, 812
  and brother souls, my, 471
  and enemies, emblem to, 303
  and foes, comfort, 254
  and foes, work your, 970
  and relatives here below, 605
  and wine, age leaves us, 335
  anoint our, beforehand, 578
  are born not made, 635
  are dear, part when, 273
  are exultations, 297
  are sore, if your, 214
  at ease alone, two, 839
Friends at hand, has, 831
  at home, better to make, 1111
  backing of your, 61
  beautiful are, 858
  begin to compliment about looking young, 343
  best, ever known, 750
  best way to make, 1021
  bestest, 765
  better, I'll not be knowing, 982
  cakes and, 995
  careful in your choice of, 1199
  choice makes our, 1171
  circle of our, 670
  commonplace of, 593
  constitution between, 1045
  count your age by, 1002
  dear five hundred, 265
  dear friends as years go on, 653
  death of, will inspire us, 877
  defend me from my, 293
  depart, 388
  distinguish flatterers from, 180
  distresses of our, 1160
  do with, as with books, 411
  eat and drink as, 52
  embrace thy, leave all in order, 537
  enter on my list of, 266
  faithful, are hard to find, 120, 596
  falling out of, 19
  far better than through mortal, 579
  for the sake of our, 1095
  forgive our, 113
  forsake me like a memory, 369
  give other, your lighted face, 335
  go with us as we go, 883
  golden, 743
  good book is the best of, 478
  good thoughts his only, 121
  had me, many, 774
  have few, 620
  have perished so, 610
  he cast off his, 252
  he loved, his, 735
  he made a thousand, 774
  he who has a thousand, 410
  honest, are few, 874
  host of, while fortune smiles, 1101
  house of my, 1240
  how goes the fight, 400
  how to behave to our, 1130
  I ask not for your pity, 562
  I have had both old and young, 610
  I loved are gone, 797
  I make, warm with the, 982
  in early time refused, 247
  kindred comrades lovers, 557
  laugh at your, 214
  laughter and love of, 822
  lay down his life for his, 1244
  little, may prove great friends, 1076
  live without, 592
  long dead, faces of his, 766
  lose, out of sight, 365
  love of dearest, grow small, 561
  loved his, 649
  loyal be to loyal, 970
  make foes their, 425
  make pretence of following, 867
  man that hath, 1233
  man who had many, 774
  many, I've met, 388
  more dangerous than enemies, 1047
  more tender of our, 197

Friends, most constant of all, 597
  nature teaches beasts to know, 76
  nearest, are the auldest, 703
  nearest, can go with anyone, 867
  never-failing, 321
  new, 796
  no greater, to Englishmen, 29
  no talent for making new, 608
  of a few fortunate readers, 1049
  of humblest, scorn not one, 304
  of Mr. Addison Sims, 1026
  of my youth a last adieu, 544
  of my youth, where are they, 356
  of old all brave, my, 470
  of our childhood, 446
  of the unlucky, 1082
  old, are best, 130, 650
  old, are most too home-like, 729
  old, old times, 253
  old, to trust, 113
  people people have for, 754
  poor make no new, 432
  power in the hands of, 636
  princes find few real, 239
  proclaim his truth, 173
  prosperity makes, 1105
  quite such pleasant, 822
  relatives we make for ourselves, 1171
  riches to make gifts to, 1082
  Romans countrymen, 83
  rough on his, 639
  second for my, 196
  seeing home and, once more, 541
  separateth very, 1233
  shame you before your, 1027
  show me his, 579
  sit closer, 664
  some honest friends, I have some, 874
  soul remembering my good, 59
  spare to us our, 705
  staunch, are we, 619
  summer, 135
  thanks to my, 199
  that I knew in my Maying, 718
  that to me were so dear, 388
  the more we love our, 1161
  thou hast, those, 90
  three firm, more sure than day, 317
  three good, 50
  thrice blessed are our, 877
  thus do I treat my, 1027
  to borrow my books, 818
  to congratulate friends made haste, 174
  to fill, kind hearts still for, 703
  to our, we were kind, 390
  together, we have been, 446
  troops of, 88
  true, appear less moved, 180
  two bodies with one soul, 219
  we love so dear, 608
  we need new, 790
  we were, 664
  wealth maketh many, 1233
  were poor but honest, 53
  were pretty few, 665
  who come and gape and go, 547
  who plough the sea, 623
  who went life's way together, 928
  whom the softest whistle, 671
  will be so clever, hopes her, 1064
  wise are never without, 1062
  without half trying, makes, 839
  women find few real, 239
  wooed by flattering, 335
Friends would look upon my face, 680
  you and I were long, 227
Friend's illness, hear of a, 520
  infirmities, bear his, 83
  wife, expect from a, 325
Friends' departing feet, 528
Friended, lie, 1036
Friendless name, friend of every, 231
Friendliest to sleep and silence, 153
Friendliness, common, 669
  of the British Empire, 838
Friendly and comforting breast, to the, 693
  bowl, mingles with my, 213
  counsel cuts off foes, 68
  door, came to your, 708
  faces of old sorrows, 880
  hands to Jesus led, by, 373
  honest man, 284
  moon, fair and, 372
  must show himself, 1233
  soothing of my fears, 888
  stroke, feel the, 187
  waters, now over, 865
Friendship, absence sweeteneth, 388
  an unstable anchorage, 1080
  and conversation of select companions, 195
  and marriage, love, 330
  and social amity, 646
  came but for, 336
  cold and I was sick, 1029
  definition of, 1159
  demands your, 324
  develop into a real, 724
  die by negligence, 237
  distance sometimes endears, 388
  elegance of female, 232
  even that perfect, 1027
  faded, 863
  gift of, 695
  greatest ornament of, 1096
  hard-tried and faithful, 350
  heart of, colder, 405
  honest, with all nations, 273
  in constant repair, 233
  is a little truer, 839
  is a sheltering tree, 317
  is constant, 38
  is disinterested commerce, 253
  is formed, moment when, 272
  is love without his wings, 361
  is the breathing rose, 453
  last long as our love, 612
  laughter best ending for, 723
  like the holly-tree, 516
  lived on terms of, 1096
  love and liberty, joys of, 317
  love like, steady, 336
  messenger of, 608
  needs a certain parallelism, 636
  needs emotion to become love, 617
  no greater bane to, 1096
  of the many, 611
  of two men, the perfect, 725
  offices of, which they owe me, 1143
  paltry, and gossamer fidelity, 461
  sacrifices of, 825
  sounds too cold, 337
  subsistin' 'tween him an' a pup, 699
  sudden, from wine, 206
  swear eternal, 292, 313, 1162
  that like love is warm, 336
  through thy, fair, 411
  true, needs no ceremony, 80
Friendship, two chairs for, 515
  waned, silence where good, 799
  when love is in his heart, 716
  wine and, crown the board, 1040
  wing of, never moults a feather, 494
  with me, glad to be at, 183
  with me, make, 1111
Friendships allow no excuses, 1078
  are invalidated by marriage, 614
  break and bend, if my, 988
  broken, 879
  each year to ancient, 527
  great, from bad beginning, 1094
  trust we can repose in, 1080
Friendship's laws, true, 220
  name, speak in, 336
  port, 1080
Frieth in her own grease, 7, 15
Frigate, no, like a book, 585
Fright, perfect, 358
  wake in a, 351
  you out of your seven senses, 1141
Frights the isle from her propriety, 101
Frighted out of my seven senses, 1151
  the reign of chaos, 148
Frightened girl, crept like a, 723
  need to be thoroughly, 990
  to death, 1043
  when death was near, 576
Frightful fiend behind him, 315
  idea, the most, 641
  mien, monster of so, 208
Frightfulest of all masters, 378
Frigid tranquility, dismiss with, 232
Fringe, lunatic, 734
  upon her gown, like, 1165
Fringes, sunbeams through the, raining, 418
Fringed curtains of thine eye, 32
  pool ferned grot, 583
  with fire, 468
Fringing the dusty road with harmless gold, 525
Fringy edges of the fight, 519
Frisk away like schoolboys, 285
Frisky old widow, 756
Frittered away by detail, our life is, 514
  days, for all the, 925
Frittering away his age, 265, 313
Fritz the Great, 381
Frivolity, chatter of irresponsible, 420
  how precious is, 890
Frivolous work of polished idleness, 290
Frocks and curls, 585
  read of summer, 1025
Frog, funniest thing's a, 1065
  in Calaveras county, 615
  O to be a, 1092
  plaintive piping, 691
  public like a, 584
  thus use your, 140
  toe of, 87
Frogs die in earnest, 1121
  throw stones at, 1121
Frog-rhetoric, full of, 937
Froissart, on English, 331
Frolic and the gentle Lamb, 305
  glee, forward and, 308
  metaphysical, 951
  now for a, 365
  pay dear for their, 1155
Frolick wine, out-did the, 134
Frolics, gives o'er her, 829

From death to life, 31
  shadows and symbols into truth, 403
  thee great God we spring, 231
Frond on frond opening, 991
Fronds, waves its green, 795
Fronded palms in air, 444
Front, deep on his, engraven, 150
  me no fronts, 1056
  o' battle lour, 286
  of iron, women show a, 521
  of Jove himself, 95
  of my offending, head and, 100
  of this small floor, 165
  star of resplendent, 418
  the essential facts of life, 514
  the red, and reaction shot, 1217
  Treasury's marble, 604
Fronts of brass, 1042
Frontier, Canadian, an example, 848
  drive the enemy beyond the, 1176
  neighbor-ground, 910
Frontier-grave is far away, 764
Fronting all dangers, 553
Frore, parching air burns, 150
Frost, comes a, 73
  curdied by the, 76
  death's untimely, 286
  is on the punkin, when the, 697
  itself as actively doth burn, 95
  like a bud in the, 389
  of age, 814
  six weeks to, 973
  skirt the eternal, 316
  slain by arrows of the early, 565
  to-night, 714
  was near, feels like, 870
Frosts, encroaching, 200
  of fall, face the, 815
Frosty but kindly, 48
  Caucasus, 59
  day, fair, 172
  prairie brightens, 565
  tide, villagers all this, 742
Froth and bubble, life is mostly, 577, 601
  feigning like, shall go, 650
  of falsehood, 635
Frouzy or thin, locks, 373
Froward child, like a, 172
Frown, beneath the foeman's, 474
  black enough to make them, 665
  cannot fear me, 240
  defiant, honor turns with, 452
  how quickly she will, 30
  is no extinguisher, 510
  never was seen without a, 667
  no wonder skies upon you, 508
  sudden, 620
  trembled with fear at your, 521
  yesterday's sneer and, 523
Frowns, her very, are fairer far, 387
  o'er the winding Rhine, 353
Frowned, critic you have, 304
  not on his humble birth, 245
Frowning at fortified Lookout, 552
  providence, behind a, 266
  skies, forehead of the, 1147
Frowsy couch in sorrow steep, 286
Froze or snew, care if it, 914
  the genial current, 245
Frozen Alp, many a, 150
  as charity, 322
  at its marvellous source, 305
  bosom bears, thy, 127
  by distance, 298
  echo, earth is but the, 688
  peak, off a, 868
Frozen round, infixed and, 150
  toes, walk on, 819
  tunes were, 1171
  was his honest nose, 829
Frozen-hearted, he who was, 654
Frugal is the chariot, how, 585
  mind, she had a, 264
  of my gold, I'm growing, 510
  pastures fed, on such, 1020
  swain, a, 248
Fruit and flower, plants renew, 1112
  bear, earn life, 170
  bear like land some, 459
  bite this basket of, 362
  fell like autumn, 178
  firstborn, 951
  from every tree, gathers, 735
  like ripe, thou drop, 155
  nor seed nor, 681
  of a bad man, the evil, 1074
  of all our long endeavor, 659
  of baser quality, neighbour'd by, 66
  of great cultivation, 239
  of labor, capital is the, 456
  of labor, private property a, 1207
  of loyal nature and noble mind, 471
  of memory, plucking the, 728
  of sense is rarely found, 211
  of that forbidden tree, 148
  or flower or shade, in, 798
  or grain, more than, 835
  ripest, first falls, 59
  takes all my, 835
  that can fall without shaking, 221
  to me, everything is, 1125
  tree is known by his, 1241
  unharvested, tree with, 568
  unheard-of, bring down, 818
  weakest kind of, 46
  which I bore was the sun, 1120
  who gave this, 596
  would spring from such a seed, known what, 353
  years mature into, 1200
Fruits, all pleasant, do grow, 121
  and flowers, fairy, 460
  by their, ye shall know them, 1240
  in their season, full of, 1074
  no, no flowers no leaves, 391
  of love are gone, 358
  of Rome, spent their, 959
  of the earth, 1078, 1253
Fruit's rich core, walking through that, 991
Fruitage thicken as they once did, 459
Fruitful clay, 523
  error, give me a, 1198
  meadow, wealth of the, 712
  mind, large and, 112
  of golden deeds, 151
  scientific work, 1050
Fruitfulness, mellow, 384
Fruition, crowned with, 254
Fruitless tears, back to the, 690
Fruit-tree tops, tips with silver, 78
Frustrate ghost, sin I impute to each, 488
  of his hope, 162
Fry, common, 575
  in his owene grece, 7
  other fish to, 1141, 1156
Frying pan, out of, into the fyre, 16, 1149
Fuddled, too, to observe yr. orders, 198
Fudge, call old notions, 529
  two fifths sheer, 526
Fudges, Bells and the, 399
Fuel, adding, to the flame, 157
  of magnificence, 413
  to maintain his fires, 140
  was scarce and food was dear, 982
Fugitive and cloistered virtue, 163
  from th' law of averages, 1036
Fuhrer and Stalin have decided on friendship, 1215
  is always right, 1215
  will find ways and means, 1216
Fuhrer's deeds, the, 1215
Fujisan, in the shade of, 692
Fulfil, hopes exactly to, 556
  the entire and holiest end, 454
Fulfils great nature's plan, 284
Fulfilled, in heaven shall be, 557
Fulfilling of the law, 1245
Fulfilment, no glad, 626
  of the mission, 1212
Fulfilments, sublime, 626
Full and fair ones, 133
  and final review, on a, 479
  chorus fortissimo, 283
  dress, when daring in, 358
  eyes and empty glasses, 530
  fathom five thy father lies, 32
  Fortune with both hands, 65
  four seasons of the year, not the, 981
  gold moon, 991
  in bearing, Rose Tree, 276
  indeed is earth of woes, 1074
  irradiancy of love, 937
  lasting is the song, 575
  length, folly's at, 204
  many a chill September, 451
  many a flower, 245
  many a gallant ship, 1217
  many a gem, 245
  many a glorious morning, 107
  meal, 323
  meridian of my glory, 73
  o' beans and benevolence, 1043
  of a number of things, 702
  of a sweet indifference, 655
  of artless jealousy is guilt, 96
  of briers this working-day world, 48
  of certainties, so, 933
  of faith, fresh and, 421
  of fear full of fear, 1063
  of frog-rhetoric, 937
  of God, mystic too, 791
  of good meanings and wishings, hell is, 137
  of good works, 1244
  of grace force fascination, 535
  of high fettle, 1036
  of high sentence, 954
  of intricate meaning, 590
  of life and light, 540
  of life and splendour, 260
  of milk of human kindness, 84
  of misery, thou art so, 462
  of music, though I'm, 583
  of pain over love, 886
  of pleasure void of strife, 140
  of quarrels, head, 79
  of smiles, 1089
  of sound and fury, 88
  of spirit as month of May, 63
  of strange galactical display, 1004
  of subtile flame, 129
  of sweet days and roses, 135
  of tears, now am, 793
  of them, woods are, 1056

Full of ugly sights, 71
  of valour as of kindness, 67
  of wise saws, 50
  round of truth, 471
  serenely, 313
  store, love that giveth in, 567
  tide of successful experiment, 273
  too, for sound and foam, 472
  we now are, 75
  without o'erflowing, 167
Full-blown flower of glorious beauty, 179
  rose, like a, 383
Full-dazzling, all his beams, 536
Fuller day, light of, 523
Fuller's earth, 1058
Full-grown souls, nurse of, 524
Full-hot horse, anger like a, 72
Full-length, leap out, 408
Fullness, dropped their garnered, 349
Full-orbed glory, in, 322
Fully armed, great individual, 537
  forth emerging, thee, 537
  persuaded in his own mind, 1245
Fulmined over Greece, 156
Fulness of death, fed on the, 631
  of life, give me, 689
  of perfection, 57
  of your joy, pray in the, 922
Fumble and fill their mouths, 817
Fume of space foams in our ears, 1013
Fumes most precious, 879
  of necessity, 749
Fuming vanities of earth, 303
Fun, fond of, 789
  grew fast and furious, 287
  had more, 928
  how about a little, 827
  in no mood for, 949
  in spite of his troubles, 883
  is all flat, when the, 918
  keep it for, 858
  of the victory ball, 900
  roared with the, 639
  to be with, more, 1021
  to match the sorrow, 607
  what jolly, 759
  where I've found it, 782
  you think he's all, 452
Function, beneficent thing or, 753
  holy, 261
  of criticism, 772
  paralyzed in every, 551
  to live is to, 655
Functions do not include support of the people, 628
  that poison our lives, 853
Functionaries, public, 320
Fund of good sense in this country, 1060
Fundament, deep verbal, 1017
Fundamental fault of female character, 1179
  principles of a free government, 628
Funeral baked meats, 90
  gloom when I am gone, no, 573, 1093
  gone by, past is like a, 692
  grieve at a, 616
  marches to the grave, 433
  mirth in, 89
  misbehaved at a, 325
  no tear shed at their, 129
  note, not a, 364
  processions, chop-fallen, 1206
  rites, my, 340
  with mourning, celebrate my, 1093
Funeral without a eulogy, 578
Funerals, cowards', 743
  men that truly grieve at, 180
Funny as I can, never dare to write as, 451
  leedle poy, 661
  story, maybe one, 932
  things that live, of all the, 1065
Fur, doctors of the Stoic, 158
  fly, make the, 142
  of winter bears, like the, 1009
  or folded wing, 936
Furs to touch, 945
Furies, fierce as ten, 150
  harpy-footed, 150
Furious blast, drives the, 194
  blood escaped, 959
  fickle wheel, Fortune's, 67
  in luxury, 779
  sick shapes, 1026
  temperate and, in a moment, 86
  winter blowing, 958
  winter's rages, 106
Furled, hidden beauty, 625
Furlongs of sea, give a thousand, 32
Furnace bright, within the, 799
  burning fiery, 1239
  heat not a, for your foe, 72
  heat, pain's, 1186
  sighing like, 49
Furnaces, your worship is your, 844
Furnish all we ought to ask, 365
  argument and intellects, 254
  forth the marriage tables, 90
  him food, what he could to, 700
Furnishes oil for its own wheels, 263
Furniture is love, His, 585
  mahogany, 1183
  of varnished oak, 977
  too much, 1141
Furor fit laesa saepius patientia, 174
Furred gowns hide all, 99
Furrow straight, drives the, 856
Furrows, fire-hearts sowed our, 428
  no odious, in my face, 280
  of foam, rent in long, 712
  time's, 202
Furrow's end, laid by at the, 683
Furrowed face, his shambling limb his, 513
Furside is the outside, 832
Further and further still, 652
  shore, passed to the, 781
Furthest footstep never strayed, 771
Fury, face Orlando's, 319
  full of sound and, 88
  in your words, I understand a, 103
  like a woman scorned, 193
  men ne'er spend their, on a child, 71
  no, like a woman searching, 1030
  of a disappointed woman, 193
  of a patient man, 174
  of heard-of things, in a, 958
  of their going, in, 667
  with the abhorred shears, 159
  withstood the winter's, 200
Furze, Midland, afire, 778
Fuse in a sweep of light, 1027
Fusilier Jocks, what o' thae, 866
Fuss they made, how little, 799
  without more, 1031
Fussing the horse, not keep, 1007
Fussy man, call me a, 914
Fust in us unused, 96
Fustian is so sublimely bad, 213
Futile decalogue of mode, 736
  hope, renounces a, 729
Future, all our past acclaims our, 634
  all the past is, 946
  and past, conclude as to, 1113, 1143
  anticipate the, 237
  aspiration toward a better, 1214
  beckoned, while a bright, 1048
  best of prophets of the, 361
  cannot have, without thinking about, 804
  comes like an unwelcome guest, 692
  days, flight of, 150
  dead for the, 1083
  dipt into the, 464
  enemies of the, 973
  enters into us, the, 1207
  evils, triumphs over, 253
  favours, lively sense of, 200
  fits us for the, 506
  His mercy shall clear, 626
  hour, serve the, 305
  hours, labor is for, 417
  how certain the, is, 534
  I thought of the, 320
  in debt to ourselves, 866
  in the distance, for the, 543
  is past entered through another gate, 716
  is something everyone reaches, 1011
  judged by the past, 270
  lays down the law, 1194
  leave things of the, to fate, 418
  lies unrolled, glowing, 644
  life, as for a, 449
  life must have, mankind a, 544
  lose neither past nor, 1124
  lost the, 849
  man in league with the, 1191
  man of the, what shall be, 539
  O thank God, there is a, 560
  of the human race, 876
  our retrospection will be to the, 278
  plan the, by the past, 261
  provident for the, 1100
  security for the, 230
  security of the, 591
  shadowy, 440
  sure, the, 303
  times to know, name for, 546
  to-morrow, the unknown the, 648
  trust no, howe'er pleasant, 433
  violations, security against, 230
  wave of the, is coming, 1029
  wings of the, 947
  world limited by ourselves, 1200
  yawning void of the, 1126
Future's lips are ever dumb, 831
Futurists, mad young, 799
Futurity casts, shadows which, 369
  drudge sold to, 1011
  longer in duration, a, 407
Fuzzy-Wuzzy, 'ere's to you, 781
Fyleth his owne nest, 10, 16
Fynal answer, 8
Fyr, in our asshen is, y-reke, 6

G, rigged way up in, 833
  shall not be jellified, 1064
G.B., what you observed in, 827
G.I. Joe, 1054
  take a bow, 1032
Gaarge would bwoast, 550
Gab, gift of, 1043
Gabble, geese will, 1012
  giggle, gobble git, 787

Gaberdine, Jewish, 44
Gabriel sang, rang Gabriel, 667
  the Archangel, 668
Gadding vine, 159
Gadire, isles of Javan or, 157
Gaels of Ireland, 847
Gaffer death drags me away, 725
  Green, 1067
Gage, all for one we, 106
  ere we lift the, 817
Gaiety and the quiet mind, 705
Gain a victory, know how to, 1112
  at least some, 1081
  barren, and bitter loss, 765
  did not, but was success, 940
  doubly, great men, 425
  every joy is, 484
  every way makes my, 103
  except by loss, no, 560
  fairy gold is all their, 673
  for every thing you, 411
  hope of, allured, 622
  is gain however small, 484
  is it to the people, what, 686
  new glories, a day to, 219
  no, in brooding, 831
  no painful inch, 519
  nobody's, 1137
  not base gains, 1074
  of man, steady, 442
  of our best glory, 30
  of the few, for the, 217
  one precious, 299
  or lose it all, to, 164
  perhaps the goal we still shall, 562
  serves and seeks for, 98
  so fond, are with, 106
  some private ends, to, 254
  the coast of bliss securely, 393
  the mountain passes, 502
  the timely inn, 87
  the whole world, if he, 1241
  their ends, cunning seldom, 1062
  to die is, 1247
  turns his necessity to, 300
  unbribed by, 333
  unvexed with cares of, 206
  who loses her shall, 675
  who make no claims, how much, we, 574
Gains, counts his sure, 306
  for all our losses, there are, 565
  gain not base, 1074
  light, make heavy purses, 29
  the day, wealthy gallant, 1137
Gained a child of immortal youth, 558
  a throne, battle waged and, 512
  a world, he, 658
  from heaven a friend, 245
  how little I have, 444, 469
  no title, who, 210
  something for every thing missed, 411
Gait, cut-throat, 845
  if she be walking, 133
Gal, swing dat yaller, 689
  you loves better den yo' kin, 835
Gals acts so and so, say why, 527
  and cotton bags, have their, 349
Galactical display, full of strange, 1004
Galaxy, that milky way, 154
Gale and more than a gale, 784
  borne on me on every, 562
  catch the driving, 208
  cloud-born squadrons of the, 586
  down he bears before the, 386
  dragging in the, 624
  I bow me to the threatening, 561
Gale, more than a propitious, 267
  partake the, 209
  passion is the, 208
  ploughed like a field by the, 712
  scents the evening, 284
  simplest note that swells the, 245
  so sinks the, 273
  that blew, no, 655
  wafted by thy gentle, 289
  weathered the, 1217
Gales that from ye blow, 243
Galen ever cured, more than, 137
  says, as, 882
Galilean lake, pilot of the, 159
  pale, 631
Galilee, Sea of, and Dead Sea, 881
Galileo, starry, 354
Gall, bear the bonds that, 631
  in thy ink, 55
  the honey or the, 774
  water of, to drink, 1238
Galls his kibe, 97
  the infants of the spring, 90
Gallant band, forth we went a, 455
  band, no soldier in that, 624
  Belgium, 1029
  fisher's life, 140
  foe, our God is a, 933
  gay Lothario, 198
  hound the wolf had slain, 294
  mast, bends the, 345
  men, hearts of, 746
  men, nation of, 260
  Ninetieth, 539
  not gamesome or, 1025
  old soldier of Tippecanoe, 404
  spirit, many a, 431
  steamer Ocean Queen, 605
  tars are our men, 242
  trim, in, 244
  wealthy, always gains the day, 1137
Gallantly within the ring, get, 1043
Gallantry, conscience and, 279
  what men call, 358
Galled by Jefferson Davis, 1007
  by reproachful words, 1112
  jade wince, let the, 94
Galleon, moon was a ghostly, 900
  the sun, that blazing, 809
Galleons in mid-ocean, like tall, 963
  of Greece, all the, 816
Galleries of art, open your, 571
Gallery, country or seaside a, 563
  critics, eyes of, 265
  in that, 1162
  in which the reporters sit, 397
  which envenoms the play, 726
Galley, Cervantes on his, 846
  to-day I leave the, 777
  what did he want in that, 1162
Galleys went over the sea, 484
Galligaskins that have long withstood, 200
Galling crown, bowed with a, 818
  load, life thou art a, 285
  to a people, nothing is so, 398
Gallivanted down the street, 1002
Gallop, false, of verses, 50
  Pegasus to death, never, 214
  ride a, 124
Gallops, Time, withal, 50
Galloped abreast, into the midnight we, 485
Galloping chase, madcap, 365
  feet, ring of, 676
Gallows, Haman's, 854
Gallows-foot and after, to the, 783
Gallows-tree, under the, 127
Gallup Poll dangerous in wartime, 850
Galoot is ashore, till the last, 639
Gamaliel, at the feet of, 1245
Gambols, where be your, 97
Game, best, of them all, 874
  beyond the prize, to love the, 764
  come on purpose for the, 278
  covet the, 758
  daughters of the, 75
  fashioned this quiet, 827
  fish swims up stream, 733
  go on, bade the, 770
  gunless, 409
  is afoot, the, 737
  is only square, if his, 920
  is up, 105
  like the, and want to play it, 660
  lost or won the, 401
  love nor hatred in the, 1195
  of catch as catch can, 246
  of goose, royal, 251
  of right, lose the, 901
  of three, little, 799
  played the, 901
  pleasure of the, 189
  rigour of the, 323
  savage tribes pursue their, 279
  that must be played, 818
  to the last, 957
  war's a, 266
  was empires, 357
  wherever fighting's the, 683
Games of north-and-south, 1015
  rules the, 947
  sinful, 644
  sports guns bells, 268
Gamefish swims upstream, 901
Game-law, moral, 589
Gamesome and gallant, not, 1025
Gamester, wise, 1082
Gamut of human fears, 840
Gang a kennin wrang, 285
  about his bizziness, 294
  aft a-gley, 284
  at Forty-second Street, 880
  is all here, hail hail the, 623
  shoot the holl, 526
Gangs, don't join too many, 868
Ganges ripples along, where the, 1180
Ganges' side, by the, 639
Gangrene starting in a silo, 872
Gangway for de Lawd God Jehovah, 967
Gannets they fall steep, like, 1026
Gaol, we who lie in, 722
Gap in society, leaves a, 331
Gape and go, come and, 547
Gapes for drink again, drinks and, 167
Garb, fish in human, 1018
  heroic soul in homely, 573
  jester's motley, 883
  them in the guise of beauty, 953
Garbled memories, such, 866
Garcia, message to, 745
Garden, Babylon's, 1068
  bird-cage in a, 128
  bless our, 845
  bloom, leaves that in the, 1136
  blow a, with my breath, 907
  breeze, send me a little, 961
  climbs into his neighbor's, 1022
  come into the, Maud, 469
  come into thy, 701
  count your, by the flowers, 1002
  cultivate our, 1167
  eastward in Eden, 111
  fairest, in her looks, 168

Garden, ghost of a, 633
  God Almighty planted a, 111
  God once loved a, 913
  God the first, made, 168
  gods, little, 845
  grounds, straying from, 757
  grows, tell me how my, 836
  he who makes a, 877
  I ask not for a larger, 665
  in heaven set, 715
  in her face, 121
  in my, goes a fiend, 934
  is a lovesome thing, 583
  life's, 924
  look for us through this same, 1135
  make thy, fair, 573
  makes a desert spot, 835
  my heart shall be thy, 701
  nearer God's heart in a, 987
  no, complete without toad, 582
  of cucumbers, 652, 1236
  of cucumbers, scarecrow in, 1251
  of Eden, Englishman Yankee Irishman Dutchman in, 518
  of flowers, 673
  of girls, rosebud, 469
  of life, in my, 714
  of old St. Mark, 597
  of shut-eye town, 699
  of sleep, 633
  of song, a place in the, 738
  of the Lord, 445
  of the soul called Arcady, 941
  old Marm Hackett's, 508
  our England is a, 785
  paths, down the, 856
  peopled, 1173
  playing in the, 828
  sea is death's, 712
  secret, 913
  she went into the, 246
  show me your, 1155
  small house and large, 168
  space, little is my, 853
  spot where history does not assert itself, 987
  this is the, 992
  this my, now, 1022
  wall, set in a, 902
  was a wild, 327
  we turn cow out of the, 235
  wears, every hyacinth the, 468, 1133
  weeds o'ergrow the, 69
  when she walked the, through, 569
  which does not look like open country, 1172
  who loves a, 265
  who loves a, his Eden keeps, 393
  within a, once, 836
  you can't forget a, 866
Gardens above, branch from the, 271
  and gardening, 589
  everywhere, there are, 1201
  in the spring, seeing, 913
  in trim, takes his pleasure, 160
  not God in, 583
  of kings, 1034
  of the desert, 372
  of the night, 669
  our bodies are our, 101
  speak to my heart through, 955
  such, are not made, 785
  with their broad green walks, 424
  worms in our, 166
Garden's end, river at my, 214
  peace, through the, 941
Garden-close, I know a little, 608
Gardener Adam and his wife, 462
  Adam was a, 96, 785
  and his wife, grand old, 462
  baffled, 997
  grafts the excellence, 491
  of God, 900
Gardeners, no ancient gentlemen but, 96
  our wills are, 101
Gardener's work, half a proper, 96, 785
Gardening, gardens and, 589
  what a man needs in, 582
Garden-pot, for its tomb a, 384
Garden-side, reign by the, 714
Gardin, this delightfull, 24
Garfield sat on the other end, 829
Gargoyle often makes his perch, 768
Garish eye, day's, 161
  sun, pay no worship to the, 79
Garland and singing robes, 162
  green willow is my, 11
  of the war, 32
  one flower makes no, 137
  sweetest, to the sweetest maid, 205
  that immortal, 163
Garlands dead, lights are fled, 336
  gather, there, 309
  of flowers dancing elves, 595
  that fell forgot, 879
  to the day, green, 760
  wither on your brow, 141
Garlanded Apollo goes chanting, 942
Garlic, eat no onions nor, 43
  Spanish smell of, 592
Garment, every new and eagerly expected, 498
  left his, in her hand, 1224
  morality as his best, 922
  of praise, 1238
  outworn, 671
Garments, changed in my, 99
  of gladness, put on her, 1250
  of the night, trailing, 418, 433
  our, poor, 52
  out of leaves, fashion, 957
  peculiar to women, 731
  stuffs out his vacant, 58
  wee worn, 832
  were always in patches, 1022
Garmented in light, lady, 367
Garner, guard in thy, 590
Garners may be full of fruits, 1074
Garnered fullness, dropped their, 349
  lore, 659
  up in safety, 725
Garnish the beauteous eye of heaven, 58
Garnishing of nicotine, 998
Garret, born in the, 246
  four stories high, 113
  live in a, aloof, 620
  lonesome, 258
Garrick, here lies David, 252
Garrick's a salad, 252
Garrulous to the very last, 538
Gars auld claes, 284
  me greet, it, 287
Garter, definition of, 662
  familiar as his, 66
  host of the, 34
Garters, scarfs, gold, 208
  tie her, fast, 226
Garyulies and the Grand Panjandrum, 246
Gas, lighting by, 450
Gas smells awful, 988
  tank empty of, 1005
  today, Canopus Betelgeuse are, 1004
Gases, thank Thee for all the, 1041
Gascony, cadets of, 671
Gascoyne, cadets of, 1201
Gaseous vertebrata, 899
Gashed with wars, rough with age and, 508
Gasket shudders, the, 985
Gasp, fight till the last, 68
  follow thee to the last, 48
Gaspar and Baltasar, Melchior and, 439
Gas-pipe down, laying a, 1063
Gasworks and heavy page of death, 1031
Gat ne'er my gude grey meir again, 11
Gate, after we pass the, 801
  anguish keeps the heavy, 723
  at another, let in the foe, 156
  at one, to make defence, 156
  at the beautiful, 608
  come in the, 710
  dogs don't bite at de front, 688
  double, 857
  eastern, 643
  Eden's, is barred, 940
  hand that ope'd the, 686
  heaven's, is shut, 444
  here at the, alone, 469
  holds the open, 856
  Hun is at the, 787
  it matters not how strait the, 693
  ivory, 570
  lark at heaven's, 105
  lead you in at heaven's, 282
  near the sacred, 481
  no beggars at your, 462
  of Bellevue, 1034
  of breath, by the, 631
  of Eden, Peri at the, 337
  of heaven, unlock the, 516
  of the west, 663, 895
  of the year, at the, 869
  on the king's, 591
  once at every, 602
  passing through this, 942
  sits alone at the, 872
  starved at his master's, 281
  strait is the, 1240
  swing wide, let your, 940
  through the ivory, 674
  to the sea, here is the, 977
  watchword through its, 648
  wide is the, 1240
Gates, at area, 954
  at heaven's, she claps her wings, 23
  beyond to-morrow's mystic, 568
  ever-during, 154
  lion on your old stone, 462
  northwest, 817
  of Busyrane, 438
  of death, pallid, 883
  of glory and of death, before the, 791
  of gold, the great, 886
  of gold, three, 716
  of heaven a-gleam with pearl, 746
  of heaven, to the, 298
  of Hercules, 658
  of light, unbarred the, 153
  of Luthany, 749
  of mercy, shut the, 245
  storming heaven's, 1010
  to lands of pleasure, 711
  where wonder waits, 836

Gate-post, 'twixt you and me and the, 492
Gateway built up in years gone by, 373
  of my heart, across the, 819
  of the eyes, 809
  shall be free, 686
Gateways of the stars, 748
  three, these, 716
Gath, loved a girl of, 888
  tell it not in, 1226
Gather a shell from the strown beach, 577
  all our Saxon bards, 397
  and cherish while ye may, 677
  and squander, most men, 547
  around me, the little ones, 662
  by unseen degrees, 177
  garlands there, you may, 309
  gear by every wile, 285
  her blue roses, 784
  honey all the day, 199
  humours of men, 171
  in solemn state, 907
  on the evening blast, 568
  round the setting sun, 302
  rubies from the air, 918
  tales, to tell and, 217
  the rose of love, 133
  them in, I, 448
  them, who shall, 1230
  there, young boys would, 501
  up that spilled water, 441
  up the fragments, 1244
  what ancestors have thrown away, 232
  ye rosebuds while ye may, 133
Gathers samphire, one that, 99
Gathered every vice, 215
  from all places, 609
  people to us more and more, 868
  them together into a place, 1249
  to Christ's chosen flock, 305
  to thy heart, I am, 701
  together, eagles will be, 1242
  together, where two or three are, 1241
Gatherer and disposer of other men's stuff, 114
Gathering her brows, 287
  multitude, amid the, 372
Gatherings, tidal, 946
Gatling is jammed, the, 765
Gaudy babbling and remorseful day, 69
  crown of gold, with, 453
  neat not, 325
  night, have one other, 104
  rich not, 91, 325
Gaul, buckler of the, 779
  conquered all, 844
  foreign slaves in, 264
  to Greece, to, 263
Gaunt and weary watcher, 1048
  old John of, 58
  siege of the citty of, 257
Gauntlet of all zones, run the, 995
  with a gift in 't, 430
Gauze around the midnight moon, 512
  of wind, 1015
  rag of, 976
Gave a various gift to each, 436
  an inch tooke an ell, 17
  away, have what I, 1190
  enough to any, never, 29
  him a look, I, 949
  him all fair gifts, 838
  him counsel at a glance, 620
  his honours to the world, 74
  his name to our Old Nick, 143
Gave his only begotten son, 1244
  it a home of fairest mould, 874
  me a world of sighs, 100
  me eyes gave me ears, 297
  me of the tree, she, 155
  me the key, since you, 977
  my son a palace, I, 522
  signs of woe, nature, 155
  that I, that I have, 1190
  that world its grandest lesson, 658
  the people of his best, 465
  the price to five, 754
  the Republic her station, 404
  the word of onset, 298
  the world, what the Puritans, 479
  thee life and bid thee feed, 281
  thee to guard in thy garner, 590
  to Rome my rendezvous, 711
  way and fled, ice, 552
  what we, we have, 1190
  without assumption, 1114
  your very God to you, 657
Gawain to gaze upon the Grail, 491
Gawd, bein', ain't a bed of roses, 967
Gay, a face that's anything but, 481
  and festive crowd, 656
  and fleeting, to loves as, 431
  be not too, 586
  bedecked ornate and, 157
  castles in the clouds, 224
  colours that are but skin-deep, 187
  comedy appears, 620
  creatures of the element, 158
  from grave to, 209
  gilded scenes, 195
  guiltless pair, 364
  laugh of pleasure grows less, 405
  Lothario, 198
  lovely, blooming, fresh and, 276
  motes that people the sunbeams, 160
  music, gayly rang the, 600
  my mind is, 673
  'Nineties were not really, 878
  nothing very, 947
  Paree, they had it in, 1018
  rhetoric, enjoy your, 158
  think that great men be more, 394
  to affront the, 1007
  whether grave or, 1005
  widow I took to the hop, 756
  would not if I could be, 289
  yanks them back when they feel, 1018
Gay-colored blocks, 832
Gayer than a greeting, 991
Gayest of all gay girls, 639
Gayety of nations, eclipsed the, 233
Gayly rang the gay music, 600
  the troubadour, 388
Gaze and adore, disciples both, 595
  bent his eager, 511
  for a span, wherein we, 631
  for an hour for a minute, 736
  hid from public, 404
  my dear, why do you, 903
  o' the time, show and, 89
  on the storm cloud, 583
  pensive, 760
  secure in his, 1031
  thou art gone from my, 392
  universal to the, 973
  upon her unaware, 429
  with all the town, 374
Gazed down some wilder hour, 831
  still they, 251
  themselves away, 296
  while I stood and, 316
  with tearful eyes, 424
Gazelle, never nursed a dear, 338
  with its silvery feet, 395
Gazing at itself in a mirror, 922
  at the gleam, 650
  in His face, 658
  rustics, amazed the, 251
  up the lamp between, 687
Gear engages, care that the, 781
  gather, by every wile, 285
  wait for gold or, 628
Geese, all our, are swans, 123
  are flighting, the wild, 778
  are flying, when the, 875
  are swans, 547
  flock of, 1063
  lazy, 958
  man thinks his own, swans, 123
  sailing high, wild, 737
  tending, 997
  will gabble, 1012
Gehenna, down to, 783
Geist, the dachs-hound, 547
Gêlert roam, where does faithful, 294
Gem, becomes a, when others pick it up, 574
  best, upon her zone, 408
  carbonaceous, resembling a, 345
  considered a perfect, 590
  of purest ray serene, 245
  of the old rock, 145
  that twinkling hangs, 267
  the blue Atlantic, 756
  the city's crown, 687
Gems of heaven her starry train, 152
  of Samarcand, 275
  or gold, richer stores than, 443
  she wore, rich and rare the, 334
  string of perfect, 607
  the starry girdle of the year, 327
  unmined on earth, 937
General, caviare to the, 93
  defect, amends for this, 217
  flavor of mild decay, 452
  invitation, here's a, 502
  joy of the whole table, 87
  knowledge, it's, 910
  level, one inch above the, 638
  magazine of matter, 144
  merit of a, 1081
  office and duties of a, 1112
  principle gives no help, 1177
  profit before private profit, 1210
  pulse of life stood still, 201
  Putnam, death and, 829
  race, in the, 449
  reader, books for the, 1195
  Shays has sneaked off, 283
  smiling to soothe the, 1036
  sorry it was not a, 123
  to make him an ill, 1145
Generals, I do not envy the, 535
  Ireland gives England her, 576
  stand before presidents or, 539
  victories of mighty, 535
General's map, pins on a, 1035
Generalities of natural right, 394
Generality is a life-saver, 795
  of men swayed by fear, 1090
Generalize opinions, not useful to, 1199
Generally civil, he was so, 236
Generation, cross leads, on, 367
  from a former, 339
  in the eyes of the succeeding, 675

Generation, in their, wiser, 1243
  is a secret of nature, 1125
  of men, lived with one, 1113
  of self-salesmanship, 948
  one, of healthy children, 854
  one, passeth away, 1235
  say to this, 817
  speak for the present, 329
  to generation, from, 196
  trees to benefit another, 1094
  will witness, as the next, 528
  writers of his own, 675
Generations, celebrated by succeeding, 268
  enmities of twenty, 399
  honoured in their, 1251
  kindness for many, 710
  of honest hard-working ancestry, 987
  pass away, till countless, 891
  pass, see how the, 892
  succeeding, may be idle, 689
  to the latest, 376
  too long a series of, 421
Generosity, calls his extravagance, 253
  is born of your conviction, 1016
  such as is possible, 702
Generous and bold, blithe and, 686
  are, quiet where the, 859
  be just before you're, 279
  belief, its, 645
  giver, 434
  instinct in boys, 571
  many, and some chaste, 470
  race, lives to build a, 223
  thought, God blesses the, 441
Genevieve, sweet, 638
Genial current of the soul, 245
  feeling, pleasurable and, 318
  holly wreaths, 1022
  morn appears, when, 327
Geniality, prefer, to grammar, 1050
Genius, a great aptitude for patience, 379
  America not a good place for, 614
  and the mortal instruments, 82
  appearance of a single great, 1193
  baffled, talk not of, 594
  bane of all, 368
  body of poetic, 318
  definition of, 812, 1188
  do not harm true, 675
  does what it must, 594
  fame denied to men of, 1192
  finds in our every-day words, 625
  fit, one science only will one, 210
  for administration, 693
  for fidelity to old friends, 608
  for painting, if a man have a, 413
  for splendid unselfish action, 1207
  found respectable, 431
  goes and folly stays, 409
  hath electric power, 404
  his, he was quite content, 1019
  is master of man, 594
  is not immortal, 1172
  is that in whose power a man is, 529
  is with sighing sent, 161
  leaves books to mankind, 196
  less good from, 521
  light bark of my, 1136
  literature is an investment of, 627
  man of, has to pay, 834
Genius, man of, makes no mistakes, 913
  man of, seldom ruined, 234
  man's, is a deity, 1121
  men of, do not excel, 331
  mint of, 588
  must be born, 175
  nearer to the fool, 947
  nursing mother of, 476
  of a good leader, 965
  of eternity, 432
  personal history of any, 667
  poverty iz the step-mother ov, 518
  power and magic in it, 1173
  proof of, 397
  roads of, 282
  sense and wit, 262
  startling, 733
  sup late, too often does, 942
  that power which dazzles, 731
  the capacity for taking trouble, 379
  the faculty of perceiving, 663
  three fifths of him, 526
  to be loved, 428
  tragedy of man of, 741
  virtue freedom truth, 368
  will live and thrive, 476
  without some madness, no, 1106
  word of, 529
  word-coming, 919
  work of, 529
  wrought, science discovered, 305
Geniuses, great, have the shortest biographies, 412
Genius-flaming eyes, marks with, 923
Gennesareth, not of, but Thames, 749
Genteel and refined, 394
  shabby, 1065
  thing, 253
Gentian, God made a little, 585
Gentil, he is, that doth gentil dedis, 7
Gentiles, Jews and, wont to throng, 604
  light to lighten the, 1243
Gentility, cottage of, 321
Gentle and low, her voice was, 100
  and merciful and just, 373
  and simple, ears of, 545
  angel, smile on me the, 659
  as falcon, 10
  beast, very, 43
  blood, 26
  craft, 1054
  decay, by a, 172
  deed of mercy, each, 862
  dulness, 215
  figure pass, saw that, 621
  fingers tapped the pane, 799
  fire, turned by a, 177
  he is kind, he is, 567
  his life was, 84
  kiss to every sedge, 33
  lark weary of rest, 106
  lights without name, 164
  limbs did she undress, 315
  minde by gentle deeds is knowne, 25
  murmur of a low fountain, 645
  of manners, 217
  peace, 73
  peace assert her power, 364
  relief of another's care, 282
  Rigdom Funnidos, 189
  senses, recommends itself unto, 85
  sex, a woman of her, 405
Gentle sleep, O, 65
  spring come, 224
  sway, required with, 152
  thing, sleep it is a, 315
  voices calling Old Black Joe, 567
  with these butchers, 82
  woman dare, what will not, 322
  words, from his lips, 1073
  yet not dull, 167
  Zitella whither away, 387
Gentle-hearted Charles, 316
  terming me, in print, 325
Gentleman, a, look at his boots, 721
  an' scholar, showed him the, 285
  born, no, 57
  definition of a, 403
  devil is a, 99, 367
  first, on earth, 827
  first true, that ever breathed, 115
  from New York, answer the, 516
  Gay, 665
  God Almighty's, 174
  grand old name of, 469
  he was a, 344
  in question, belongs to the, 325
  in the parlour, 330
  is not in your books, 38
  Jafeth, offspring of the, 115
  nature puts forth her, 512
  nomination of this, 97
  of you, make a, 344
  officer and a, 787
  on whom I built absolute trust, 84
  our old, 346
  prince of darkness is a, 99, 164
  since I was a, 115
  so stout a, 63
  soils the spot, 328
  that loves to hear himself talk, 79
  to match the best, 499
  where everybody is a, 963
  word of a, 1152
  writes very well for a, 199
Gentlemen and ladies, this quiet dust was, 585
  conversation among, 236
  cooks are, 123
  farmers, 360
  forget we are, 259
  God Almighty's, 174
  great-hearted, 485
  happy, 913
  no ancient, but gardeners, 96
  of England, amusement of, 239
  of England, ye, 115
  of the French guard, 1040
  of the shade, 60
  one of nature's, 499
  or poets or statesmen, 617
  seem to remember blondes, 987
  some pious, 639
  stately, with fixed calm look, 966
  three, at once, 278
  unafraid, 777
  unhand me, 91
  were not seamen, 400
  who wrote with ease, 214
  whom do we dub as, 511
  whose hair is gray, 878
Gentleness and honour and clean mirth, in, 777
  of spirit, 139, 344
  power of, 491
  to all mankind, 866
  ways of, 747
  yet is that giant very, 478

Gentlest thing, docile as the, 936
Gently, do my spiriting, 32
  drinking up the dew, 625
  o'er the perfumed sea, 460
  replacing in oblivion, 585
  scan your brother man, 285
  shuts the eye of day, 273
  speak, 1043
  steer from grave to light, 177, 1164
  swelling flood, 240
  use all, 94
Genuine and less guilty wealth, 166
  human boy, the, 571
  power, possesses the, 318
  provided the article be, 479
  work of art, every, 414
Genus, liquor gives, a better discerning, 253
Geographers in Afric maps, 190
  in their maps, 1110
Geographical and psychological interior, 1209
  boundaries, morality knows nothing of, 581
Geography, desert isle in our, 1033
  of Europe and America, 762
Geological consent, exists by, 930
Geometric scale, by, 141
Geometrician, painter gymnastic teacher, 1121
Geometry, no royal road to, 1092
  saved a treatise on, 300
George, called a waiter, 903
  do it, let, 1218
  if his name be, 57
  in the forest with St., 299
  Saint, that swing'd the dragon, 57
  says verily, if, 170
  the Third an honest dullard, 713
  the Third, any good of, 865
  the Third may profit, 270
  the Third ought never to have occurred, 865
  the third was king, 358
  without money, 258
Georgeade as a summer drink, 794
Georgia booze is mighty fine, 1006
  hell's broke loose in, 1006
Georgian peasant, grew up a, 1208
Geranium, wild, 817
Germ o' the seed has birth, 499
  of life in the grain of wheat, 753
  of the first upgrowth of virtue, 524
Germs of empires, 726
German and French blood to be spilled, 1210
  army and German people, 849
  dictator has victuals course by course, 848
  feels no sensitive jealousy, 739
  folk must become folk of flyers, 1215
  foot goes seldom back, 500
  gives me a cold in the head, 592
  heart is stout and true, 500
  is conceited, the, 1191
  nation, unity of the, 1213
  people despair, if the, 1214
  people feels content, the, 1216
  people, right is what benefits, 1209
  people, right serves, 1207
  people whisper, 554
  Reich, guarantee of, 1213
Germans are like women, 1197
  empire of the air to the, 376
  exactly where they want us, got the, 1069
Germans might do to us, what the, 1012
  those Ottos and Hermanns, 974
  will reveal themselves, 1202
German's respect for authority, 1205
Germany accepts the responsibility, 1213
  ancient Goths of, 1084
  education in, 1215
  he who fights against, 1215
  is ours, today all, 1219
  Jewish problem in, 1216
  little known out of, 376
  no revolution in, 1211
  or Japan, more formidable than, 1016
  pre-eminence in, 963
  ruins culture, 1197
  was the cause of Hitler, 950
  who serves, serves God, 1217
  will be world power or not at all, 1213
  world's wonder of downfall, 806
Germany's later schools, owe to, 1191
Gertrude, there's Ep and there's Ein, there's, 863
Gesture, too much, 946
Get a child with mandrake root, 117
  a hairy breast, 858
  a man's own, 185
  a plenty more, who save a little, 481
  across, we want to, 976
  all the good from the heart of a man, 639
  all we can out of life, not to, 694
  and give, men, 1172
  at a man through his own religion, 721
  at my verses, no one will, 538
  away, can't, 939
  away from earth awhile, 867
  behind the weather, trying to, 726
  better, for ane I'll, 291
  despise what you cannot, 1076
  Him back His ball, 681
  in each other's way, 574, 925
  in, such as are out wish to, 115
  into the orchard or the fields, 170
  into the wine, doesn't, 847
  it, you'll, 911
  me away, I will up and, 771
  me away to the waters, 771
  me away to the woods, 771
  money boy, 118
  money you should say, 236
  my bloody old sins washed, 942
  no more of me, you, 944
  off your overcoat, 944
  on too much pressure, 661
  one that cleans easy, 866
  out of harm's way, 1150
  out of my house, 1156
  out of these wet clothes, 950
  out of your doleful dumps, 1157
  out! She has been there before, 776
  out, such as are in wish to, 115
  out the hounds, 577
  out, would like to, 1028
  pains to, care to keep, 138
  place and wealth, 214
  rid of a temptation, way to, 723
  rid of fear, we must, 380
  rid of the Dame, you never, 784
Get that I wear, 50
  the page you're readin' done, 777
  the whole world out of bed, 856
  thee behind me Satan, 1241
  thee gone poor devil, 241
  thee to a nunnery, 93, 615
  them, bear them, breed, 277
  to tell it, if he doesn't, 661
  together, when good fellows, 771
  understanding, 1232
  up, 431
  up a steep hill, 223
  up and begin again, 487
  up and out my man, 1015
  up at night, in winter I, 702
  up in the mornin', nice to, 824
  up of a cold morning, 346
  up sweet Slug-a-bed, 134
  up when we fall down, 920
  what we can from life, not to, 694
  what you want and enjoy it, 790
  wisdom, therefore, 1232
  you to my lady's chamber, 97
Gets him a wife, my son till he, 567
  the grease, one that, 518
  through too late, he, 1104
Gethsemane, all paths pass through, 570
  for Christ, 883
  had one guest, 816
  some lonely soul's, 570
Getting and spending, 300
  on, gospel of, 720
  what one wants, tragedy of, 724
Gettysburg, I was a dog at, 1025
  or Waterloo, grown a, 772
Ghastly dew, there rain'd a, 464
  dreams, full of, 71
  phantom moon, 536
Ghent, all who slept in, 620
Ghost am I of winds that die, 681
  Bludso's, 605
  dear guest and, 439
  frustrate, 488
  give up the, 1150
  Hosier's injured, 240
  little faithful barking, 893
  make a, of him that lets me, 91
  meet with your own, 978
  of a garden, 633
  of forgotten actions, 681
  of shores, not the, 658
  of what was fair, 843
  old lover's, 117
  sometimes comes up to them, 656
  stubborn unlaid, 158
  the income-tax gout, 599
  upon the floor, wrought its, 460
  vex not his, 100
  was Lancelot, one poor, 685
Ghosts all over the world, 1190
  creeping between the lines, 1190
  great Irish, 1033
  of defunct bodies, 142
  of ruined ships, 940
  of the robins and blue-birds, 621
  to-night, your haunting, 642
  true love is like, 1159
  unfriendly, 872
  vanishing, 619
  walked, suddenly, 996
  who creep into this world, 751
  will drive you on, 912
Ghoul, I would like to be a, 1034
Ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir, 461
Giant arms upbear, men my, 517
  branches tossed, 370

Giant dance, midnight quiet and the, 941
  Despair, 172
  dies, fling a stone the, 223
  dies, when a, 36
  dwarf sees farther than, 318
  dwarf standing on shoulders of, 122
  fell and a royal race was free, 1226
  frame, man of, 372
  hand, giant staff in a, 572
  himself, see farther than a, 122
  hit into a double, 903
  laughing, 452
  limbs up-reared, 316
  mass of things to come, 75, 801, 1255
  mould, man of, 572
  shadow on the wall, make a, 572
  shot that kills, 737
  staff in a giant hand, 572
  the western, smiles, 452
  use it like a, 36
  very gentleness, yet is that, 478
  warrior, eats the, 564
Giants, ends the age of, 780
  in the earth, there were, 1223
  physical, 984
  strength of the ancient, 1101, 1140
  tall, all the dwarfs and, 712
Giant's eyesight, 'live, 592
  grasp, in a, 575
  shoulder, dwarf on a, 136
  shoulders, on a dead, 592
  strength, have a, 36
  unchained strength, 371
Giant-born prowess like Pallas, 479
Giant-dwarf Dan Cupid, 41
Gibber, squeal and, 89
Gibbets, cells and, for the man, 512
  keep the lifted hand in awe, 203
Gibbon, no, but Gibbon, 963
Gibes, where be your, 97
Giddy and unfirm fancies, 54
  and unsure, habitation, 64
  Fortune's furious fickle wheel, 67
  he that is, thinks world turns round, 52
  maid, good-fortune is a, 1181
  makes her, 931
  wheel, turns the, 249
Giddy-paced times, 54
Gideon Bibles only in bedrooms, 973
Gift, actor's, 649
  back of the, stands the giving, 609
  every good, and every perfect, 1248
  gauntlet with a, in 't, 430
  great love with a little, 1092
  her priceless, 556
  is as a precious stone, 1233
  latest found heaven's last best, 153
  manner of giving worth more than, 1158
  nature of a, 704
  no richer, 441
  not take the fellow at a, 1080
  of beauty, fatal, 354
  of being kind, the simple, 930
  of chance, comes by, 1098
  of friendship, 695
  of gab, 1043
  of God, greatest, 935
  of Gods, 26
  of heaven, good sense the, 210
  of heaven, noblest, 1082
Gift of heavenly peace, 997
  of home, have yet the, 940
  of laughter, 869
  of martyrdom, 174
  of myrrh, 796
  of nature, a great, 1172
  of poesy, heavenly, 175
  of sight, goodly, 882
  of sleep, her great, 693
  of speech, has no, 738
  of strength, hast the, 575
  of taciturnity, cultivate the, 694
  of tears, time with a, 633
  only, is a portion of thyself, 412, 525
  small, 106
  stubborn, 304
  thanked God for His, 1009
  the fairies gave me, one, 673
  to know it, 49
  to rain a shower of tears, 52
  to the world, New Year's, 559
  various, 436
  was gold, 796
  which God has given, 307
  without the giver, 525, 922
Gifts and I have none, if you have, 689
  cannot win with, 171
  concealed, casket with its, 568
  for his lord's, 441
  from chance, await no, 546
  Greeks bringing, 1097
  heaven's bounty lends, 403
  I get, like the, 820
  I give, love the, 820
  little, are sold in doorways, 939
  misspent, 601
  more of his grace than, 114
  nor gain, neither, 776
  of a bad man, 1082
  of the wise ones, 796
  often the punishment of our crimes, 862
  range her little, 988
  rarer, than gold, 945
  rich, wax poor, 93
  thank thee for these, 554
  that fortune sends, 664
  that took all eyes, 409
  to friends, riches to make, 1082
  two, he has given us, 632
  well-timed, 1165
  within their power, all fair, 838
Gifted beings, one of those rarely, 607
  ones follow your calling, 407
  well, 322
Gift-horse, look a, in the mouth, 13, 142
  should not be looked in the mouth, 1157
Giftie gie us, wad some power the, 285
Giftless, sunless stand, I who, 689
Gig, crew of the captain's, 622
Gigantic hound, footprints of a, 1050
  shadows, 369
  wilful young, 817
Gigantically down, death looks, 459
Giggle, gabble gobble git, 787
  mighty ha'd to, 835
Gild it, light of the morning, 339
  refined gold, 58
  the vernal morn, 267
Gilded and sticky, like bees, 951
  bricks, sold him, 884
  chairs are shown for money, 939
  dome, no, 374
  fool, age thinks better of a, 115
Gilded monuments of princes, 107
  scenes, gay, 195
  show, slaves to their, 394
  stars, lords their, 873
  tomb of a mediocre talent, 790
  vessel goes, the, 244
Gilead, balm in, 1238
Gilpin, long live he, 264
Gilt and rose, peaks are, 809
  dust that is a little, 75
  o'er-dusted, more land than, 75
  Popinjays, reverences, 376
Gin and chicken helpless, 1033
  or brandy, worships, 578
  perhaps it's the, 1023
Gineral C. is a dreffle smart man, 526
Ginevra, engraven with the name, 289
Ginger ale hour, 949
  shall be hot in the mouth, 54
  sinament and, 135
  when alive, 781
Gingerbread, likes, better'n I do, 458
Gingerly, took up so, 33
Gingham and calico, bits of, 699
  dog went Bow-wow-wow, 699
Gipsy, fickle, 406
  man, time you old, 830
Gird on thy sword O man, 668
Girded about, let your loins be, 1243
Girdeth on his harness, him that, 1227
Girdle of the love I bear to thee, 474
  of the year, starry, 327
  put a, round the earth, 42
  round about the world, 28
Girl, beautiful English, 624
  don't cry little, 696
  goes walking, not a, 911
  like a frightened, 723
  like a wayward, 385
  never looks as well as on a steamship, 987
  never mind the, 795
  of Gath, loved a, 888
  sat under a tree, fair little, 458
  see a, and knock upon her shutter, 985
  that's dead, laughter of a, 773
  there was a little, 440
  to eternity slided, his best, 755
  Tuxedo, 789
  unlesson'd, unschool'd, 46
  who's about to be necked, 988
  with teeth of pearl, 510
Girls are fonder, where the, 744
  at her side grew purer, 429
  be more than women wise, 131
  between two, 68
  deck our, for gay delights, 522
  display shocking freedom, 691
  gayest of all gay, 639
  golden lads and, 106
  have curious minds, 430
  he could please, all, 640
  in your, again be courted, 257
  lads and, 585
  rosebud garden of, 469
  swaying, 940
  talk about, what do little, 841
  that are so smart, of all, 189
  were gay, 1025
  who wear glasses, 988
  wretched un-idea'd, 233
Girl's forehead, lie on a, 562
Girl-graduates, sweet, 466

Girlish laughter, laugh thy, 735
  tears, weep thy, 735
Girt me for the onset, just, 585
Girth, goodly in, 856
  maned neck of massy, 1005
  will prove its age, 1021
Git thar fustest, I, 851
  you, Gobble-uns'll, 696
Gits, them that has, 687
Giuseppe, da barber, 827
Give a cup of water, 386
  a dam', I do not, 630
  a little love to a child, 532
  a loving heart to thee, 133
  a man a boat he can sail, 610
  a man a horse he can ride, 610
  a shock of pleasure, 386
  a useful lesson to the head, 266
  according to that little, 1247
  advice, we may, 1159
  all I am, I would, 366
  all my fame for pot of ale, 66
  all thou canst, 304
  alms accordingly, 1249
  an inch, 17
  an Irishman lager, 616
  and bring all to the woman, 1249
  and not to count the cost, 1139
  and take, wounds we, 936
  away, what we, 1001
  back the lost delight, 619
  better to, then to take, 13
  but a glimpse, 240
  Camacho the bag to hold, 1155
  crowns and pounds and guineas, 742
  dalliance too much rein, 33
  every man thy ear, 91
  exclusive love alone, woman's part to, 564
  faire words, 13
  feel for what we, 818
  for his life, 1227
  give, daughters crying, 1235
  good counsel, who cannot, 124
  has and doesn't, 918
  her a bill of divorce, 1251
  her chase, because they, 736
  her features deathless fame, 561
  her to the god of storms, 450
  him a little earth, 74
  him always of the prime, 191
  him back to his nation, 935
  him glory if you mean they should, 673
  him one chance more, 892
  his angels charge over thee, 1231
  in, I generally had to, 1176
  it a slight toss, 569
  it an understanding, 90
  it flight again, 1020
  it so to me, 119
  it up Sub-Subs, 530
  it willingly, I, 1178
  kiss you take better than you, 75
  lectures or a little charity, I do not, 535
  lettered pomp, 442
  love is what we, 506
  me a choice of graces, 802
  me a cigar, 358
  me a face, 119
  me a fruitful error, 1198
  me a light, 869
  me a look, 119
  me a place in the garden of song, 738
  me a sign His love to prove, 539
  me a spirit, 28
  me a wife well willed, 275
  me again my hollow tree, 214
Give me an ounce of civet, 99
  me an understanding wife, 128
  me another horse, 72
  me back my heart, 351
  me back one day in England, 777
  me bless'd age, 736
  me but a tearing, 852
  me but two brigades, 552
  me commentators plain, 280
  me excess of it, 53
  me fulness of life, 689
  me health and a day, 414
  me high noon, 909
  me liberty or give me death, 270
  me making of songs of a nation, 186
  me my inexpressible desire, 689
  me no wife at all, 275
  me one perfect thing, 925
  me the heart to fight, 934
  me the ocular proof, 102
  me the splendid silent sun, 536
  me the toothache or sore eyes, 1066
  me three grains of corn, 558
  me to die unwitting, 604
  me to drink mandragora, 104
  me to live with love alone, 406
  me truth rather than love, 515
  me what this riband bound, 146
  me, what will they, 935
  me your hand, 38
  me your hand sir, 589
  me your tired your poor, 694
  money to colleges, learn to, 453
  more, most of the rest did, 181
  must, if she would have a thing, 569
  my horse good corn and beans, 664
  my regards to Broadway, 880
  my spirit rest, 619
  myself, when I give I, 535
  necessity the praise of virtue, 1110
  no inconsiderable sum, 590
  no man a reason upon compulsion, 62
  no more, give on till he can, 173
  no more to every guest, 191
  no more, when change can, 183
  no warning, cares that, 815
  not Saint Peter so much, 138
  nothing but the highest quality, 646
  nothing, would, 1081
  o'er, bid thee, 776
  of your possessions, 922
  of yourself, 922
  on till he can give no more, 173
  oneself bodily fatigue, 402
  other friends your lighted face, 335
  our gold in a princely sum, 750
  pearls away and rubies, 742
  place, all other things, 206
  place, monarchs must, 512
  plenty of what is given to you, 557
  properly, harder to, 1195
  sleep to mine eyes, I will not, 1232
  smiles to those who love you less, 335
  something away, 665
  sorrow words, 88
  ten shillings and no more, 181
  than receive, more blessed to, 1245
  thanks for life and the loves, 631
Give the boy a dog, 911
  the devil his due, 61, 1149
  the fight up let there be an end, 484
  the land its men, 873
  the people straw, no more, 1224
  the rest to the poor, 1139
  the ship a good name, 827
  the shirt from off her back, 951
  the world assurance of a man, 95
  the world some specimen of indecorous womanhood, 422
  the world the lie, 22
  thee sixpence, I, 293
  their readers sleep, 215
  their word, a small thing to, 742
  them a chance, 512
  them places in The Sun, 853
  them the best, we, 805
  them the slip, 1153
  them wings, came to, 677
  they beg I, 20
  this cheek a little red, 209
  thou repose, 822
  thy thoughts no tongue, 90
  thy worst of thoughts, 102
  to get esteem, 249
  to God each moment, 225
  to him a message sweet, 664
  to him, my sword I, 172
  to the poor, 1249
  to the world the best you have, 671
  too much to many, fortune doth, 29
  unto them beauty for ashes, 1238
  up afore the ship goes down, 527
  up being desultory, 1124
  up hope of making others understand, 1064
  up, never, 478
  up the friend I have valued, 335, 657
  up the ghost, 1150
  up the ship, not to, 527
  us a song to cheer, 608
  us a taste of your quality, 92
  us back the night, 914
  us Barabbas, 763
  us better homes, 496
  us grace and strength, 705
  us grace to taste thereof, 881
  us joyous greeting, 545
  us long rest or death, 463
  us men from every rank, 561
  us pause, 93
  us the luxuries of life, 454
  us the tools, 850
  us this day our daily bread, 1240
  value, Jews generally, 721
  way to musick and women, 182
  weakness its reasons, 1005
  what they would take, doctors, 452
  what you have, 440
  you any goodlier thing, could not, 759
  you in life not death, 896
  you leave to try, I, 711
  you that baby, didn't, 678
  your gold no acid test, 874
  your heart to a dog to tear, 784
  your services for nothing, 1086
  yours with freer hand to, 689
Gives a stomach and no food, 65
  blesseth him that, 46
  from a sense of duty, who, 525
  greater feeling to the worse, 59
  he that lends, 138
  his little senate laws, 213
  his soul away, 672

Gives honour without deserving, 28
  immortal fame, 203
  its ease for another, 281
  light as soon as he rises, 228
  light to, anything light, 131
  much receives but nothing, 246
  only the worthless gold, 525
  quickly gives twice, he that, 1152
  the greatest lift, 116
  the nod, 218
  the stern'st good-night, 86
  to her mind, 240
  way to fierce anger, 174
Given a form so fair, 405
  a hostage, he who has, 842
  a square deal afterward, 734
  all I had you thought was, 935
  away, 'tis heaven alone that is, 525
  away, what you have, 658
  for nought her priceless gift, 556
  freely, what's, 56
  hostages to fortune, 109
  in vain, true love tho' given, 470
  me to hear, be, 882
  more is, less people will work, 1192
  over to the forgotten, many are, 1126
  that way, 127
  the hardest terms, 646
  them the slip, 188
  to hospitality, 1245
  to jest yet ever in earnest, 539
  to literature, never much, 814
  to lying, this world is, 63
  to you, give plenty of what is, 557
  unto every one that hath, 1242
  up, so they've, 1032
  us the bag to hold, 283
  you delight, if I have, 787
Giver, gift without the, 525, 922
  God loveth a cheerful, 1247
  keep modest as a, 1194
  thou hast been a generous, 434
Givers prove unkind, 93
Giveth his beloved sleep, 427
  His belovèd sleep, God, 563
  in full store, love that, 567
  unto the poor, he that, 1235
Giving a pair of laced ruffles, 188
  and receiving offence, 377
  and taking, knowledge of, 740
  back of the gift stands the, 609
  folks the lovely presents, 815
  godlike in, but devil to pay, 334
  goes with the, 660
  in, sould discretion be, 1195
  it a hope, 119
  just in taking and in, 565
  manner of, 1158
  more of, 839
  presents is a talent, 828
  throb of, 988
  thy sum of more, 48
  up, shrink from, 624
Giv't or tak't, 55
Gizzard, something in her, 182
Glad, a comely fashion to be, 540
  again, make it, 995
  and gay, will be, 843
  and happy day, 619
  are they on any day, 642
  awakening, sense of, 980
  confident morning, 485
  did I live, 703
  diviner's theme, 173
  faces long away, dear, 619
  for the country lanes, 719
  fulfilment, no, 626
Glad good morning, only a, 689
  I fit agin 'em, 630
  I have not, tongue that I am, 98
  I must be, 737
  I'm living, mighty, 880
  it's all there, 795
  let a man be, 631
  me with its soft black eye, 338
  of other men's good, 50
  of the sea, still to be, 789
  or sad, to be, 594
  partner of my home and fare, 522
  radiance of the morning sun, 669
  shall make them, 659
  that I live am I, 719
  the end had come, 1216
  things fly, 632
  to be at friendship with me, 183
  to be of use, 954
  to be selling fish, 887
  to fall away, 223
  to have it so, some heart, 555
  to have kept a flock of sheep, 141
  to have lived under my woodside, 141
  while the world endures, be, 631
  young mad young futurists, 799
Gladden eyes and ears, 634
Gladden this vale of sorrows, 453
Gladdest thing under the sun, 982
Glade, bee-loud, 793
  Elysian, 828
  peace of the forest, 712
Gladiators' cry in the arena, 438
Gladly teche, 5
  wolde he lerne, 5
  would I meet mortality, 155
Gladness, daily, 1082
  garments of, 1250
  here where the sun is shining, 887
  learn to serve thee with, 1254
  of heart is the life of man, 1251
  on the paths of men, 732
  overflow of, 373
  poets in youth begin in, 297
  some with, and few with fear, 576
  strung to notes of, 327
  take the taunt with, 1064
  that thy brain must know, 366
Glamour in which she walked, 751
  of the goldenrod, 928
Glance analytic, 508
  back once, to, 882
  falcon, and lion bearing, 364
  from heaven to earth, 43
  gave him counsel at a, 620
  of the mind, fleet is the, 264
  their merry-twinkling feet, 243
  with careful, 1066
Glances, all that shall meet thy, 336
  where thy dark eye, 460
Glancing down the lonely forest way, 562
Glare, caught by, 352
  of life, sunburnt by the, 430
  of sun, the quantum, 1027
  with, eyes which thou dost, 87
Glaring sunshine never knew, 442
Glasgerion swore a full great othe, 257, 782
Glasgow, give you a scone in, 829
Glass, break the, 825
  broken, 817
  Burgundian, 972
  doth fall, if this, 433
  drink not the third, 135
  ever-brimming, 768
  excuse for the, 279
Glass, first, for myself, 196
  fortune is like, 1102
  green sea's, 632
  is at ninety, when the, 637
  is good and a lass is good, 276
  is low, the, 276
  lift my, in a grateful toast, 822
  made mouths in a, 98
  many-coloured, 366
  mist on the, congealing, 554
  must not pass too near that, 625
  my, is not large, 51
  not through a, 651
  of brandy and water, 290
  of fashion, the, 93
  of liquid fire, 290
  of the years is brittle, 631
  of water shall tchick, 362
  pride is his own, 75
  rats' feet over broken, 953
  see through a, darkly, 1246
  shaken out the sands of thy, 375
  shining, 250
  stand before a, 961
  take a, and seek, 799
  that ran, grief with a, 633
  the clouds as they pass, 771
  thou art thy mother's, 107
  turn down an empty, 1135
  wherein youth did dress themselves, 64
  whose house is of, 137
Glasse, death breaks the, 1058
Glasses can always be checked, 988
  fill all the, 167
  girls who wear, 988
  itself in tempests, 355
  made for port, in, 957
  musical, 254
  stand to your, steady, 554
  wet, 818
Glassy, cool translucent wave, 158
  essence, 36
Glaze and the mark of china, 673
Glazen shelves, upon the, 954
Gleam, clothed with the, 650
  follow the, 472
  gazing at the, 650
  in my brain, spare the, 878
  in the damp and the mould, 871
  in, wine our goblets, 431
  of a gilded title, 729
  of the far-off sail, 327
  on the years that shall be, 426
  some portion of my early, 573
  sublime fulfilments, 626
  thine alabaster cities, 737
Gleams like sunshine, danger, 1082
  of a remoter world, 366
  of star and depths of blue, 442
  where thy footstep, 460
Gleamed upon my sight, when first she, 299
Gleaming, cohorts were, 356
  lamps of London, 687
  taper's light, 252
  with unguents, 1075
Glean and gather, let me, 1226
Gleans how long you wish to stay, 811
Gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim, 1225
  the silent fields of childhood, 558
Glee, bells rang mad with, 600
  bequeaths its own forgotten, 1022
  bunched in mutual, 1013
  counterfeited, 251
  forward and frolic, 308
  joined in thy innocent, 548
  lyric fount of, 882

Glee, morning birds were mad with, 619
  piping songs of pleasant, 281
Glen, down the rushy, 573
  lilting wildly up the, 291
Glens, found no music in the, 721
  grey flocks in ferny, 516
Glib and oily art, 98
  assurance, 419
Glide adown thy stream, 350
  course wherein we hoped to, 699
  faster than the sun's beams, 79
  my soul into the boughs does, 169
  out of the mind, 233
  through a quiet dream, 350
  'twixt flesh an' sperrit, 527
  with the current, 223
Glides the bonnie boat, 288
  the Derby dilly, 294
Glideth at his own sweet will, 297
  by the mill, more water, 17, 77
Gliding downward, my life is, 738
  streams in valleys, 1097
  up and down, four snakes, 1043
Glimmer on my mind, 327
  they dwindle they, 576
Glimmering and decays, mere, 170
  and vast, stand, 862
  square, slowly grows a, 466
  tapers to the sun, 280
  through the dream of things, 352
Glimpse divine is left, nor, 215
  give but a, 240
  of happiness, saw a, 147
  of how I spread sedition, 1201
  of paradise, same old, 746
Glimpses of forgotten dreams, 462
  of notes, 621
  of the moon, 91
  on my sight, sometimes, 442
  that would make me less forlorn, 300
Glimpsed the awful face of death, 1215
Glint of pearl and gold sedans, 1014
  wild homicidal, 957
Glisteneth, all is not gold that, 117
Glistening golden cords, against whose, 961
Glisters, all is not gold that, 1156
  all that, is not gold, 45
Glistering grief, 73
Glitter, how much detestable expressed in, 461
  of their rifles, 372
  the brighter the, 1102
Glitters, all that, is not gold, 8, 174
  for a moment, 197
Glittering aim, take, 586
  and sounding generalities, 394
  aspect of a Gorgon age, 1001
  bride, society my, 302
  eye, holds him with his, 314
  knife and a jubilant drum, 1002
  like the morning star, 260
  moments, those, 857
  spears deprest, like, 586
Gloam, a well-contented, 896
Gloaming light, shuddering in the, 620
Gloat on the glaze and the mark, 673
Global citizens began it, 973
Globe, all that tread the, 371
  annual visit o'er the, 276
  blown about the, 773
  continue on this mortal, 1212
  dotted the surface of the, 341
  enough, I was thinking this, 537
  four quarters of the, 314
Globe, insignificance of this, 342
  itself, great, 33
  passport round the, 508
  teeming, 982
  this distracted, 92
  twirls the spotty, 452
  wheresoe'er thou art in this world's, 69
Globes, myriads of other, 537
Globed and lit, 650
Globule vivific, scintillate, 345
Gloom, amid the encircling, 403
  ceremonious air of, 547
  chase my, away, 289
  counterfeit a, 160
  fulfill'd through hours of, 546
  in the deep thicket's, 1173
  is soft, when the, 386
  lit our aimless, 846
  melt in, 328
  no funeral, my dears, 1093
  no funeral, when I am gone, 573
  of clouds, breaks through a, 197
  of defeat, those in the, 571
  of earthquake and eclipse, 365
  of lonesome garret, 258
  of night, 1084
  of night, chases the, 604
  of the world a shadow, 823
  ruddy, 820
  somewhere in the, 664
  sunny light for sullen, 392
  tempted her out of her, 461
  tinge with, the stream of love, 403
  where life began, primal, 682
Glooms, glorious, at Westminster, 540
Gloomily, never go, 478
Gloomy and peculiar, grand, 362
  and portentous clouds, 407
  as an author's prospects, 421
  calm of idle vacancy, 234
  eyes discover, more happiness than, 1194
  Nile, 647
  old hole, 756
  scene of complicated ill, 1051
  shade, 145
  shadowed tower, 705
  Veronese cell, in this, 1217
  wood, deep and, 296
Glorie, thyn be the, 6
Glories afar off shine bright, 127
  float between the earth and heaven, 425
  gain new, 219
  in gunpowder and loves parade, 507
  in the dust shall lay, 218
  like glow-worms, 127
  of a throne, 424
  of our blood and state, 141
  of the English race, 860
  of the sunset, all the, 625
  purchased by valiant men, 1085
Glorified, death for thee was, 840
Glorify, arms thou long'st to, 519
  himself, malign an opponent and, 420
  his clay, to, 923
  it all, will, 940
  the name he made, 855
  the skies with roseate splendors, 669
  what else is damned, 223
Glorious action, crowded with, 311
  ancestors, enlarge on, 203
  and painful to be an exception, 1185
  angels all, 648
Glorious art, war's, 203
  beauty, flower of, 179
  birth, sunshine is a, 301
  by my pen, 164
  by my sword, 164
  canopy of light, 326
  city in the sea, 289
  cry, hounds join in, 229
  days, with you in the, 1199
  deeds are done, where, 688
  dreams that fooled me, 533
  epicurean paradox, 454
  eye shines on me, 418
  gain, turns necessity to, 300
  glooms at Westminster, 540
  guidon of the day, 831
  in a pipe, 358
  in arms, 41
  in thy just defence, 194
  label, bears the, 876
  land to-day, our, 447
  life, crowded hour of, 310
  mirror, thou, 355
  morning, full many a, 107
  precepts draw, truth her, 333
  sight, so many a, 441
  song of old, 477
  summer, made, 71
  sun, hooting at the, 316
  sunsets have their birth, 827
  Tam was, 287
  they were, 957
  to write thoughts, 524
  war, circumstance of, 102
  works, these are thy, 153
  Yankee nation, this, 502
Gloriously drunk, 266
  forget ourselves and plunge, 429
Glory, all the crown and, it asks, 525
  all things give him, 673
  all-cloudless, 357
  alone with his, 364
  among men dies, all his, 1074
  and blue air, vortices of, 430
  and in joy, walked in, 297
  and of death, gates of, 791
  an' one shame, one, 526
  and peace, died in, 374
  and shame, compound of, 570
  and shame of the universe, 1162
  and the dream, 301
  and this grief, this, 531
  ardent for some desperate, 988
  awake to, 1174
  be the perfect one, if his, 584
  Beethoven's, 860
  belongs to our ancestors, 1116
  book doth share the, 77
  crown of, 1248
  desire of, clings longer, 1122
  desirous of honour and, 1164
  differeth in, 1246
  do not seek, 312
  drown'd my, 1134
  dwells where glorious deeds are done, 688
  England's, 874
  excess of, obscured, 149
  followed by pestilence, 1182
  for all time, 997
  forever more, honor and, 657
  forgot was Britain's, 565
  from his gray hairs, 442
  from the shake of his hand, 1033
  full meridian of my, 73
  full of his, 1237
  gain of our best, 30
  God forbid that I should, 1247
  greatest, that has ever come to me, 751

Glory guards with solemn round, 541
  has made the sages smile, 359
  his food was, 401
  in a great mistake, 1034
  in darkness, 823
  in everlasting, 1253
  in full-orbed, 322
  in hevin' nothin' o' the sort, 527
  in His bosom, with a, 522
  in one day doth fill the stage, 135
  in outstripping donkeys, no, 1110
  in the flower, 301
  in their collective, 735
  in your groping, 976
  is departed from Israel, 1226
  is in their shame, whose, 1247
  is that bright tragic thing, 585
  jest and riddle of the world, 208
  leads the way, 186
  life death and all that is of, 350
  like a circle in water, 68
  like a shooting star, 59
  lose all their, when he flies, 338
  love of, is most ardent, 197
  Memnonium in all its, 332
  national prowess and, 396
  never sung, 445
  no, but his country's good, 374
  no more of love or, 396
  no path of flowers leads to, 1161
  nothing so expensive as, 312
  of a creditor, 35
  of a never-ending June, 768
  of a representative, 259
  of action, 1064
  of all adventurers, 966
  of an April day, 33
  of far-off mountains, 327
  of God, declare the, 1229
  of her sails, the, 900
  of his country, liberty and, 339
  of His eyes, 949
  of man, to the, 791
  of our life, the lasting, 866
  of the coming of the Lord, 522
  of the Creator, 112
  of the house is hospitality, 1065
  of the Lord is all in all, 561
  of the sun will be dimmed, 687
  of the West, 642
  of the winning, O the, 575
  of their times, 1251
  or despair, for, 395
  or the grave, rush to, 328
  passed from the earth, 301
  path of duty was the way to, 467
  paths of, lead but to the grave, 244, 467
  pristine, 396
  quickly faded, 839
  rainbow's, 368
  robings of, 571
  shall not descend after him, 1075
  shows the way, 186
  spread the morning's, 689
  stars of, 382
  stood for his country's, 307
  sudden, 132
  summers in a sea of, 73
  sun of thy, 407
  that can be, all the, 911
  that our dreams have never known, 696
  that was Greece, guard the, 853
  that was Greece, to the, 460
  that we wrestle, 458
  to God in the highest, 1242
  to her, long hair is a, 1246
  too much, shut with us, 958
  trailing clouds of, 301
Glory, trod the ways of, 73
  unremaining, 561
  visions of, 244
  waits thee, go where, 334, 526
  waits ye, this goin' ware, 526
  walking in an air of, 170
  was their dream, 879
  which belongs to us, 1138
  who works for, 719
  wise man has no need of, 1115
Glory's bloody face, 690
  brightest bed, 386
  morning-gate, 473
  page, rank thee upon, 333
  small change, 1184
  thrill is o'er, 334
Gloss of art, all the, 251
  set a, on faint deeds, 80
Glossy cherished anthracite, 972
  cope is black as coal, 629
  plumage dark and sleek, 288
  surface, fine, 253
Gloucester, first of such from, 938
  Salisbury and, 67
  wave, in every, 677
Glove, her torn veil, her, 852
  upon that hand, 78
Gloves, through the fields in, 939
  too big for white-kid, 1007
  wear seemly, 451
Glow changeless through joy, 416
  dark and still we inly, 338
  flushes up a rosy, 1003
  glory in thunder, 672
  hues of bliss, 245
  lights of heaven shall, 401
  like the sparks of fire, 134
  merry comrades make me, 938
  of a friendly heart, 676
  of brotherhood, 381
  of summer evenings, 914
  on the cheek of the noble, 479
  radiant waters, 730
  sunbeam's golden, 562
  thoughts that, 554
  through the silver, 901
  trembles at the fiery, 1186
  young star-captains, 927
Glows in every heart, love of praise, 202
  in the deep thicket's gloom, 1173
  new creation, 364
Glowed the firmament with living sapphires, 152
Glowing embers through the room, 160
  future lies unrolled, 644
  gorgeous fervent soul, 813
  hours, chase the, 352
  kiss, many a, 390
  mind of all endeavor, 937
  more fervent, 686
  through the gray rack, 909
  violet, bring the, 159
  with remembered eyes, 953
Glow-worm lend thee her eyes, 134
  shows the matin to be near, 92
Glow-worms, glories like, 127
Glozed the tempter, so, 154
Glue of love, 133
Glum nor merry, comrade neither, 757
Gluts twice ten thousand caverns, 385
Glutted market, a, 217
Glutton, idler and fool marked by carelessness, 860
Gluttony drunkenness hunger and thirst, 1160
Glynn, marshes of, 663
Gnat, strain at a, 1241
Gnats in our chambers, 166
Gnaws my hat in his whim, 892
Gnawed a little hole, 711
Gnawing of a mouse, like the, 982
Go a little slow, to, 853
  about, I, 1005
  again, never to, 601
  ahead, be sure you're right then, 349, 686
  a-hunting, daren't, 573
  also to the nerve-wracked, 933
  and catch a falling star, 117
  and do thou likewise, 1243
  and find it, 777
  and hear Grimaldi, 1192
  and sin no more, 1244
  astray and they fall, they, 483
  at once, 87
  at set of day, where men, 766
  away, but I must, 863
  away, presently they, 877
  back, I want to, 874
  back, not to, 214
  back to the great sweet mother, 631
  back with policeman Day, 784
  beyond the mark, 1159
  boldly forth, my simple lay, 275
  bow thy head in gentle spite, 555
  by contrairies, dhrames, 389
  by myself, I like to, 329
  calm to our rest, never, 1026
  commonly together, they, 123
  down into eternity, 881
  down into the pit, man will, 687
  down, this story will not, 229
  down to the sea, they that, 1231
  down to the seas again, 856
  down with me, if you don't, 915
  first, one may, 576
  for some future Butler, 615
  forget me, 365
  forth and conquer a crown, 676
  forth and slay the Philistine, 976
  forth my book, 944
  forth my dove, 925
  forth to seek, 859
  forth to war in separate parties, 1252
  forth under the open sky, 371
  forth where danger lies, 824
  forth with crowds, 976
  forward and give us victories, 456
  forward together, all, 1037
  from door to door, 123
  from me, 429
  from strength to strength, they, 1231
  hence, ere I, 775
  his halves, I'll, 1140
  home in the dark, don't want to, 808
  I hate to, 765
  I will not let thee, 440, 1224
  in peace, erring sisters, 349
  in, they that are without would fain, 115
  into an attorney's office door, 505
  into it baldheaded, 526
  it alone, victor is he who can, 510
  just alike, none, 210
  knows exactly when to, 811
  litel book, 4
  little book and wish to all, 702
  lovely rose, 146, 791, 904
  mad, break out and, 882
  mark him well, 307

Go, men may come and men may, 465
  much on religion, I don't, 639
  must needs, whom devil drives, 1152
  my songs, 933
  no more a-roving, 357
  no more a-roving, we'll, 693
  not empty unto thy mother in law, 1226
  not for every grief, 137
  o'er, and then, 626
  on forever, but I, 465
  on trusting, 490
  on with your work, better, 882
  once, you may, 925
  otherwise, when I, 928
  out and see her riches, 162
  out into the darkness, 869
  out so fast, 1021
  out, they'd immediately, 281
  out, would fain, 115
  over us all, let them, 979
  poor devil get thee gone, 241
  poorly clad, 620
  safe my friend, may you, 881
  search the world and search the sea, 624
  shall I bid her, 256
  smiling into the great beyond, 960
  smooth and even, 594
  softly all my years, I shall, 1238
  somewhere, I wants to, 1020
  the primrose way, 86
  the way whence I shall not return, 1228
  then and plant a tree, 712
  there, don't you ever try to, 990
  think of it in silence and alone, 424
  thou and do likewise, 166
  thou with this man, 845
  through this world, you may, 474
  to bed by day, I have to, 702
  to bed hungry, had to, 811
  to bed, my work is done, 345
  to bed to-night, will not, 610
  to bed with the lamb, 23
  to books and to nature, I, 627
  to grass, 131
  to him, I shall, 1226
  to Jericho, 334
  to meeting the next Sunday, 653
  to pot, you may all, 254
  to rest, when I, 888
  to sea, never, 623
  to sleep in the dark, 323
  to the ant thou sluggard, 1232
  to worship sinful man, I, 728
  to your work and be strong, 778
  upon their knees, must, 128
  we know not where, die and, 36
  we say as we, 577
  west young man, 505
  when day and light need thee, 644
  when the morning shineth, 480
  when you will go, you may, 981
  where glory waits thee, 334, 526
  where most men go, 601
  where you lost it, 644
  where'er I will, let me, 408
  where'er men, 706
  whither thou goest I will, 1225
  whom the devil drives must, 17, 53
  with anyone to death, 867
  with pure mind and feeling, 480
  with sorrow, 858
  with them to hear the priest, 170
Go wooing in my boys, 257
  world thinks, 973
  wrong, how easily things, 559
  you always say, 1042
  your way, things cannot always, 694
Goad, sharp and ready, 686
Goads them on behind, 793
  words of the wise are as, 1236
Goä wheer munny is, 467
Goal, attainment of the, 741
  be won, labour till yon, 601
  fair wisdom's, 1199
  grave is not its, 433
  in sight, keep your, 905
  meeting at one sudden, 597
  misses oft the, 719
  of female education, 1213
  of ill, good the final, 468
  pass life's, 1081
  pint the people to the, 526
  set his heart upon the, 735
  straight onward to his, 444
  the sky, your, 1069
  to which they strained, 900
  two sisters by the, 309
  we still shall gain, perhaps the, 562
  what region now thy, 1124
  when they reach the, 655
  when you are just at the, 1103
  with heaven again for, 634
  ye win, till the, 454
Goals, muddied oafs at the, 780
  nation's, 904
Goat, bringest the, 1075
  feet dance the antic hay, 32
  instead of the cow, milked the, 1063
Goat's than man's, rather a, 1014
Gobble-uns'll git you, 696
Go-between, through thee their, 1137
Goblet, broke is the, 447
  inscription upon the first, 1183
  parcel-gilt, 64
  sweet golden, 431
Goblets gleam in, wine our, 431
Goblin, nightmare and the, 164
  or swart faery, no, 158
God abides, gods fade but, 654
  above is great to grant, 485
  above or man below, of, 207
  above, write the love of, 1132
  acknowledged no other, 166
  afire with, 442
  all service ranks the same with, 485
  Almighty, acts of devotion to, 268
  Almighty first planted a garden, 111
  Almighty has hung out a sign, 342
  Almighty, think England is, 862
  Almighty's gentlemen, 174
  Almighty's storm, 777
  alone knows now, 1192
  alone, leaves us, 444
  alone with, 688
  an honest, 603
  and all the attributes are eternal, 1163
  and I both knew once, 1192
  and Mammon, ye cannot serve, 1240
  and man decree, let, 743
  and man is, know what, 467
  and nature together, 642
  and Nature with actors fill, 49, 129
God and right our standard be, 1065
  and the angels, I b'lieve in, 639
  and the soldier men adore, 698
  and woman, faith in, 587
  and your native land, 362
  answers sharp and sudden, 430
  art of, 144, 202
  assumes the, 176
  atheist half believes a, 202
  attribute to, himself, 46
  autograph of, 658
  back'd with, and with the seas, 70
  be a, and hold me, 485
  be for us, if, 1245
  be pitiful, lips say, 428
  be prais'd, 69
  be praised, ne'er said, 428
  be thy guide, 926
  be thy shade, 926
  be wasting a dog, would, 914
  be with you, 1045, 1136
  be with you Balliol men, 821
  beginning mean and end, 506
  behold a smile of, 539
  beholds, only my wrathful, 1005
  bequeath my soul to, 113
  beside, there is no, 1172
  best by remembering, 780
  beyond the years we see, 1064
  bless America, 952
  bless pawnbrokers, 925
  bless the king, 221
  bless the little church, 579
  bless the man who first, 510
  bless the Methodist Church, 456
  bless the pretender, 221
  bless the Prince of Wales, 392
  bless the train, 939
  bless them all who die at sea, 693
  bless us all, 221
  bless us every one, 495, 696
  bless you all, 996
  bless you my dear, 238
  blessed once, what, 490
  blesses the generous thought, 441
  blundering back to, 738
  builds a church to, 210
  built, a church, 263
  built a church, where, 1139
  but for grace of, there goes John Bradford, 18
  but the interest, 835
  by searching find out, 1228
  call in, 1083
  can give no more, 870
  can make a tree, only, 940
  can make a tree, though only, 1024
  can send, nothing, 976
  can't be always everywhere, 597
  cast all your cares on, 465
  caught his eye, by and by, 1004
  charged with the grandeur of, 672
  clad the country, 759
  comes down in the rain, 763
  command of, 543
  conceived the world, 508
  conscious water saw its, 165
  could hardly love and be wise, a, 1102
  could have made a better berry, 140
  created all good things, 932
  created us, hath not one, 1240
  created woman, 1197
  dare a worm, there's no, 409
  daughter of the voice of, 299
  dear to, 162

God defend the right, 69, 561
  deigns not to overthrow, 933
  delights in an odd number, 389, 1109
  descended from a, 343
  designed us to live in society, 1168
  did all the work, while, 757
  disappoints and man appoints, 1157
  dishonour of, 179
  disposes, 8
  disposeth, 136
  does not pay Saturdays, 491
  does not send strange flowers, 560
  doth late and early pray, 114
  doth not slumber, 856
  due reverence to, 112
  each has his, 796
  earth praises, 316
  enabled to do the will of, 997
  endless providence of, 1053
  erects a house of prayer, 187
  eternal years of, are hers, 373
  ever made, kindliest thing, 853
  every common bush afire with, 431
  every, did seem to set his seal, 95
  farther from, 954
  fear, and keep his commandments, 1236
  fear, honour the king, 1248
  finger of, has planted, 435
  fit us all, 181
  fool hath said there is no, 362, 1229
  for man his own, more for, 657
  for me, there is no, 712, 865
  for thee, if there is no, 712, 865
  for us all, 18, 1151
  forbid, 1245
  forbid it ever befall me, 1117
  forbid that I should glory, 1247
  forgot, valley that, 855
  forgotten even by, 484
  fortune is a, 1078
  found stronger than death, no, 631
  freedom to worship, 370
  from thee we spring, great, 231
  fulfils himself in many ways, 463
  gave a loaf to every bird, 585
  gave, him whom, 575
  gave His children memory, 924
  gave the increase, 1246
  gave them love, 870
  gave them youth, 870
  git up airly to take in, 526
  give me love and care, 1067
  give such dawns, 892
  give them wisdom, 54
  give us men, 522
  give you joy of knowing, 897
  gives all men all earth, 779
  gives skill, 'tis, 520
  gives us daylight, 431
  gives us love, 463
  gives us spring, when, 445
  gives wind by measure, 138
  go with you priest of God, 914
  going to the, they serve, 45
  good to Indiana, ain't, 841
  grace is given of, 519
  grace of, is in courtesy, 822
  grant me old age, if, 876
  grant you find one face, 523
  grants liberty, 341
  had set upon his head, 698
  had sifted three kingdoms, 436
God had walked, where, 1027
  hand-in-hand with, 877
  handiwork you give to, 708
  has a few of us whom he whispers, 489
  has breathed into us, what, 915
  has given a priceless dower, 760
  has given, gift which, 307
  has given you one face, 93
  hath a temple, where, 126
  hath chosen the foolish things, 1246
  hath joined together, what, 1241
  hath made man upright, 1235
  hath made them so, 198
  have mercy on America, 912
  have mercy on the sinner, 959
  have mercy on this sot, 1038
  have, thy friend, 19
  he trusts in, 648
  hears prayer, wonder if, 996
  heavens declare the glory of, 1229
  heirs of, 1245
  help me Amen, 1139
  help our darkened country, 1206
  help the horse, 919
  helps them that help themselves, 227
  helps those who help themselves, 170
  her father's, before her, 310
  high calling of, 1247
  Himself, a bit of, 943
  himself can't kill them, 677
  himself from, he could not free, 408
  himself scarce seemed to be, 315
  holy Lamb of, 282
  how can ye search out, 1250
  I believe in, 1176
  I saw, 918
  I will find, 666
  if there were no, 1167
  if this were enough, 703
  if thou livest, 987
  if You wish for our love, 934
  in all His splendor, 826
  in apprehension, how like a, 92
  in clouds, sees, 207
  in him, she for, 152
  in him will I trust, my, 1231
  in His wisdom created them, 570
  in His wisdom, if, 577
  in his works and in his word, follows, 200
  in me is, 822
  in the faces of men and women, 535
  in the fear of, 373
  in the hand of, 1250
  in the highest, glory to, 1242
  in the presence of my, 329
  in the star in the stone, 486
  in whom we live and move, 1254
  inclines to think there is a, 519
  incomprehensibility of, 1182
  is a gallant foe, our, 933
  is a verb not a noun, 997
  is always there, that, 789
  is an unutterable sigh, 738
  is and all is well, 444
  is God, right is right since, 503
  is grateful and knowing, 1252
  is here, live innocently, 1169
  is in his heaven, 444, 485
  is living working still, 502
  is love, 452, 477, 1249
  is near, none but, 306
  is neglected, 698
  is not a man, 1078
God is not, cannot be where, 648
  is not, fool contends that, 583
  is our refuge and strength, 1230
  is our trust, in, 332
  is overhead, I believe, 638
  is seen God in the star, 486
  is thar most anywhar, 502
  is the only mind, 548
  is they are, 489
  joy is the grace we say to, 540
  just are the ways of, 156
  justify the ways of, to men, 148
  keep me still unsatisfied, 934
  keep that faith, 839
  keep thee ever, 789
  keep these gifts in me, 789
  keep you dearest, 671
  keeps an open house, 757
  keeps thee from thy, 403
  kept on talking, 815
  know as I know, 875
  knoweth best, 589
  knows a different, 878
  laid down His life, 686
  laughs in heaven, 429
  laws of, 743
  laws of nature's, 273
  leapt to life a, 363
  lends aid to the worker, 1083
  lengthens time, 1214
  lesser, had made the world, 471
  let us worship, he says, 284
  life a breath of, 506
  lives on Rittenhouse Square, 944
  looked on, 880
  looks after fools and the United States, 1068
  loves an idle rainbow, 830
  loves, those that, 138
  loveth a cheerful giver, 1247
  loveth not the speaking ill, 1253
  lower Lord than, 597
  made a heart of gold, 874
  made a little gentian, 585
  made all the creatures, 486
  made and eaten, see, 488
  made him, 44
  made his grave, 372
  made love, 767
  made man frail, 767
  made memory cruel, 774
  made men to enjoy felicity, 1123
  made the country, 264, 759
  made the vine, 767
  make our blunders wise, 892
  make thee beautiful within, 442
  make them dream they are ashore, 693
  make us better men, 900
  makes all things good, 1169
  makes sech nights, 527
  man in the bush may meet with, 408
  man sent from, 1243
  marked him for his own, 140
  marks of, in the heavens and the earth, 333
  masterpiece of, 798
  may be had for the asking, 525
  might have bade the earth, 394
  mighty fortress is our, 1138
  mills of, grind slowly, 435
  mode of, with his elect, 556
  mother is the name for, 482, 683
  moves in a mysterious way, 266
  my father and my friend, 180
  my heart thanked, 882
  my, shall be thy God, 1225
  nature's, 200, 209
  near the Church often far from, 13

God never changeth, 438
never had a church, 126
never made his work for man to mend, 175
never sends th' mouth, 12
never spoke of, 1035
next to of course, 992
no respect of persons with, 1245
noblest work of, 208, 284
nobody near me 'ceptin', 681
not too far for her to see, 1017
not willing to do everything, 1138
not worshipped by the herd, 859
nothynge that more dyspleaseth, 9
O Montreal, O, 614
obedience to, 260
obedience to the voice of, 445
obligeth no man, 1253
o'erhead, heart within and, 433
of Abraham, 166
of all the thoughts of, 427
of battles, 896
of battles Lord of might, 875
of Fair Beginnings, 778
of heaven, all one with thee, 1251
of heaven, worship the, 166
of love was born, before the, 117
of music dwelleth out of doors, 714
of my idolatry, 78
of nature has placed in our power, 270
of our gods stupidity, 937
of peace who hast taught us, O, 1254
of storms, give her to the, 450
of the granite and the rose, 570
of the stars needed your help, 946
of things as they are, 779
on our side, 321
on side of best digestion, 885
on the side of heaviest battalions, 1168
on whom each one depends, 597
once loved a garden, 913
one, and no more, 271
one, in it all, 1126
one, one law one element, 469
one that would circumvent, 96
only, he for, 152
only knows what's at the end, 717
only knows which is which, 634
or devil, every man was, 174
ordained of, 1245
others call it, 491, 737
our fathers', 445
our mind is, 1121
out in the fields with, 1067
out of knowledge, won, 663
pack and label men for, 749
passed the days with, 201
peace of, 1247
pertain to the honor of, 1032
pity us all, 657
planted a garden, 633
plays upon this string, 172
possesseth, who, 438
praised, seeing and so died, 631
praising, with sweetest looks, 390
prepare me, good, 183
presume not, to scan, 6, 207
prosper your journey, 845
put another in for luck, 763
put me here to find, 856
put your trust in, 329
reigns and government at Washington lives, 591
God, renounce your, 316
rest ye merry gentlemen, 567
rest you happy gentlemen, 913
rest you merry innocents, 1022
righteous, 728
round fat oily man of, 225
said come down and die, 656
said have I not borne with him, 228
said I am tired of kings, 409
said let Newton be, 214
said let there be light, 1223
said what did you do, 826
sanction of the, 218
satisfying, 872
save our gracious king, 189
save the King, 996
save the king, people said, 1226
save the mark, 61
save the people, 338
save the Queen, 1004
saw the light was good, 154
scourge of, 374
seat of law the bosom of, 22
security of a, 109
send his hail, unless, 484
send thee good ale, 20
sends a cheerful hour, 162
sends meat, 127
sendeth meat, 19
sent his singers upon earth, 436
servant of, well done, 153, 305
served my, with half the zeal, 74
service greater than the, 75
service of, 179
set for thee, the steeps, 570
set upon my lips a song, 939
setteth the solitary in families, 1230
shall hear your words, 718
shall raise me up, 22
shed His grace on thee, 737
should punish men, if, 1253
sifted a whole nation, 179
signs and steps of a, 618
silent voice of, 688
sits all the year, 846
sleeps in the stone, 486
slope through darkness up to, 468
so loved the world, for, 1244
so many gods and yet no, 653
so near is, to man, 409
sons of, shouted for joy, 1228
souls at home with, 523
souls mounting up to, 577
speak to, as if men were listening, 1105
speed the mark, 408
speed the plough, 512, 850
spirit shall return unto, 1236
stands in the way of, 878
stay with me, the night is dark, 1069
stepped out on space, 830
still giveth His belovèd sleep, 563
stooping shows sufficient of his light, 491
Success, 978
sufficeth, alone, 438
sunflower turns on her, 335
task by, assigned me, 543
tempers the wind, 242
temple built to, 138
thank, every morning, 524
that doomed us crawl the earth, 578
that gave the power divine, 756
that I have named in vain, 878
God that maketh men to be of one mind, 1254
the eternal fount of all, 1138
the Father, electrical display of 958
the Father God the Son, 199
the first garden made, 168
the herdsman, 793
the mighty, 1237
the morrow knoweth, 677
the one great, looked down, 755
the soul, 207
the Spirit, three in one, 199
the world and love, 617
them that love, 1245
these are but the varied, 224
they are not without, 1252
think himself an act of, 506
think not, at all, 156
this thing is, 633
this throws himself on, 488
thou art love, 452
Thou great democratic, 531
thought, when, 755
to angel His new heaven, 650
to be nearer, 656
to one man and unto, 805
to ruin designed, 175
to the unknown, 1244
took a day to search for, 758
touched the face of, 1037
trust in, 312
trust in, and do the right, 499
upon the hills, walks with, 671
upon the ocean, is not, 508
walks in Dublin, if, 913
walks in mine, 'tis very sure, 583
was it, 633
wash the world, saw, 934
we praise Thee O, 1132
we trust as a nation, 836
were back, wish that, 767
were not a necessary being, if, 172
what I call, 491
whate'er we leave to, 513
which dwelleth in heaven, 1249
who gave us life, 273
who gave your very, 657
who is able to prevail, 140
who is not we see, 634
who lives on high, seeking their, 755
who made boys, 759
who made thee mighty, 761
who made us rich, 429
who serves Germany serves, 1217
who studies each commonplace soul, 682
who took away my eyes, 878
whom I worship, 284
whom we see not is, 634
whose puppets best and worst, 485
whoso says there is no, 1170
will be with His people, 141
will bring you all back, 1252
will help thee, help thyself and, 137
will not put strange signs, 560
will, whisper as, 1186
will wipe away tears, 1237
wills but ill, 539
wills us free, 272
wish is like a prayer with, 430
wished for a buttercup, 693
wishes to destroy, whom, 175, 1083
wisheth none should wreck, 119
won't and we can't mend it, 519
work for a, 379

God wot, as by lot, 255
  wot, I would do it, 639
  wove a web of loveliness, 865
  wrestled with him, 140
  wrote His loveliest poem, 876
  wrote the bill, as if, 409
  your, is one God, 1252
Gods, a woman is a dish for the, 105
  above, dwells with, 75
  angels would be, 110
  anger of the, 175
  approve the depth, 303
  are just, the, 100
  are old, forget the, 687
  are we bards saints heroes, 545
  are well pleased, 124
  arrive when half-gods go, 409
  aspiring to be, 110
  but we, have no other, 1224
  by dozens, making, 1143
  call adultery, 358
  call dross, 528
  call the, to witness, 80
  cannot strive against necessity, 1128
  contend in vain, 1174
  daughter of the, 463
  dish fit for the, 82
  dispose, 124
  don't allow us to be in their debt, 509
  fade but God abides, 654
  favor, he whom the, 302
  favour, whom the, 1093
  for themselves are monuments enough, 612
  forsaking, all other, 789
  greets the embarrassed, 778
  had made thee poetical, 50
  help them that help themselves, 1077
  kings it makes, 72
  labour of the, destroy, 212
  little garden, 845
  live with the, 1126
  love, whom the, 360
  loved him, the, 838
  men consulted the, 593
  might of the, 1083
  of Asia and Africa, to the, 1244
  of the copybook maxims, 785
  of the market place, 795
  of the place, worship the, 126
  on the knees of the, 1073
  on wheels, little tin, 776
  one of the immortal, 330
  opinion that there are no, 1090
  out of their skies, hurled the, 1160
  praise the generous, 693
  provide thee, good the, 176
  rest the gift of, 26
  returned to earth, the, 937
  right idea of the, 1090
  see everywhere, 436
  sent not corn, 76
  so many, 718
  so many, and yet no God, 653
  strive for him equally, 1082
  temples of his, 400
  themselves throw incense, 100
  they knew, through the, 755
  they serve, the, 775
  thousand false, 752
  unknown and foreign, 1244
  utterance of the early, 384
  voice of all the, 41
  walked the streets, 1048
  ways of the, 1124
  were good to you brother, 631
Gods wish to punish us, when the, 724
  worship the, 1078
  would destroy, whom the, 175
God's aim, spent to serve, 575
  allotment, shabby corner of, 651
  altar trod, nearer to, 165
  angel undefiled, 474
  anvil stands, 706
  art, nature is, 506
  battlefield, rides, 941
  blessing into warm sun, out of, 16, 1149
  blue sky, up to, 853
  breath upon the flame, 1186
  child, I am, 932
  creation, love all, 1189
  creation, some nook of, 379
  creatures, of all, 402
  design, see how in, 1027
  earth, representing nothing on, 652
  essence, love is, 617
  eternal word, rock of, 305
  fingers touch'd him, 469
  first temples, 372
  good time, in, 491
  goodness, resound, 993
  grand greenwood chapel, 626
  great judgment seat, at, 779
  great pictures, 445
  great universe, somewhere in, 562
  great voice assembles, when, 940
  greatness flowed around, 428
  green inn, 853
  hand drawn, by, 756
  hand through a lifetime, seen, 486
  hand, we are in, 67
  holiest charge, servant of, 248
  image, reasonable creature, 162
  infinite mercy, 810
  instant men call years, 491
  interminable day, 504
  keeping, left the past in, 626
  messenger, I am, 346, 511
  messenger sent down to thee, 503
  mill grinds slow but sure, 138
  miracles, one of, 907
  mouth knows not to utter falsehood, 1078
  name let him play, in, 774
  name, produce it in, 380
  omnipotence, His justice, 1146
  out-of-doors, 704
  own antidote for fret, 815
  own chosen weather, 693
  own mould, a man of, 604
  patience and His wrath, 395
  peculiar light, in, 1138
  plenty, here is, 179
  poor who cannot wait, 438
  quiet, taste, 858
  residence is next to mine, 585
  right hand and left, 506
  second mistake, 1197
  side, one is a majority on, 479
  skirts, caught at, 487
  sons are things, 204, 232
  the cure half-wrought, 698
  true religion, for the sake of, 1252
  way, out of, 923
  ways is very quare, 992
  ways seem dark, 442
  ways to man, to justify, 743
  will be done, 272
  will was, as, 255
  word, anvil of, 622
  works, last and best of all, 155
God's-Acre burial-ground, 434
God-damn bourgeoisie, in the, 931
Goddamned phrases, similar, 884
Goddess, blind, 67
  constant and glad, keep the, 620
  night sable, 201
  of Efficiency, 971
  of Liberty came, 271
  relented, 294
  she moves a, 218
  sing, heavenly, 218
  write about it and about it, 215
Godfathers of heaven's lights, 40
God-given rights inherent in that being, 424
God-intoxicated man, 1163
Godlike brow, indifferent, 594
  forehead, 305
  hours, known his, 299
  in giving but devil to pay, 334
  is it all sin to leave, 435
  power, seeds of, 545
  reason, capability and, 96
  to create, wise to learn, 511
Godliness, cheerful, 298
  cleanliness is next to, 226
  crown of the house is, 1065
God-send a benefit received, 323
  good servant is a real, 1139
Goes a borrowing, he that, 227
  afoot, swiftest traveller, 514
  by like a shadow, day, 567
  by the worse, woman ever, 157
  down, she, 844
  down with a great shout, 708
  far beyond all panaceas, 125
  for presents goes for bets, 510
  hard, when the cause, 174
  least of all that, 929
  much against my stomach, 50
  over to the enemy, 259
  round forever, the world, 405
  round, the world, 565
  seekin' fairer pastures, 841
  to the backyard, 1027
Goest, there thou, Philip, 18
Goeth down sweetly, 1236
  to school and not to travel, 110
Goethe at Weimar, 438
  has done his pilgrimage, 546
  Shake Mulleary and, 715
Goethe's dying words, 860
  sage mind Byron's force, 546
Göttingen, University of, 293
Goid your lerns, 1025
Goin' ware glory waits ye, this, 526
Going a long way with these, 463
  away with a handsomer man, 678
  down, now I am, 929
  down o' the sun, 918
  down of the sun, 1231
  down of the sun, at the, 814
  down the wind, 181
  far from home, I am, 982
  guest, speed the, 213
  hence, men must endure their, 100
  home like rendering an account, 727
  home two hours ago, 198
  in fury of their, 667
  in with muddy feet, 977
  lingered in my, 918
  looketh well to his, 1233
  of time, marketh the, 449
  out the door, I am, 710
  out with the tide, he's, 497
  outside, I am just, 812
  round as in a ring, 123
  scars our soul with, 694
  seem coming are, 640

Going somewhere, all surely, 538
  stand not on order of your, 87
  to a feast, 119
  to America, at last I was, 923
  to bed, no use in my, 389
  to him, happy letter, 585
  to keep us, 607
  to see, not worth, 237
  to the dogs, 1069
  to the God they serve, 45
  up the stair, as I was, 869
  wrong, faith when things are, 851
Going-away lump, 1029
Goiters, forward as hives or, 1022
Gold, a good heart's worth, 64
  a mint of, 292
  age of, 25, 161, 477
  all is not, 24
  all is not, that glisteneth, 8, 117
  all is not, that glisters, 1156
  all that glisters is not, 45
  all that glitters is not, 174
  almighty, 119, 656
  and amber shore, 744
  and bramble-dew, eyes of, 703
  and diamonds, praise like, 232
  and gear at his command, 831
  and lands, brought him, 1043
  and mother-o'-pearl, amidst its, 1202
  and no such pearl, no such, 624
  and pleasure, youth love, 455
  and purple thoughts, 1031
  and silver, curst be the, 247
  and silver ivory and apes, 1227
  and silver light, 793
  and silver, looking for, 512
  and the lust, rust from the, 999
  as good as, 495
  as ripened grain, 1188
  bag full of, 600
  ballasted with, 908
  bar of heaven, 577
  barrel of, 686
  beneath his throat, 629
  black with tarnished, 288
  blessed threads of, 501
  Bocara's vaunted, 275
  busy with their, 756
  Caesar's, 871
  city of, 805
  clasping a shred of, 289
  clasps, locks in, 77
  computing the proportion of, 1119
  cross of, 753
  crowned king, 929
  despise, what female heart can, 243
  dirty fingers soil no, 395
  evening trails her robes of, 418
  fairy, 56, 754
  fire is the test of, 1106
  flattering mighty almighty, 119
  from here to Babylon, 876
  full tithe of, 511
  gateways of the stars, 748
  gaudy crown of, 453
  gift was, 796
  gild refined, 58
  gold gold gold, 391
  gravel is, 166
  happier age of, 649
  harmless, 525
  hat, wear the, 1052
  if, ruste, 5
  I'm growing frugal of my, 510
  in a princely sum, give our, 750
  in bright, were best be read, 384
  in phisik is a cordial, 5
Gold in the world, plenty of, 502
  is all their gain, fairy, 673
  is fair, rank is good and, 443
  is often tinsel, 1024
  is the kindest of all hosts, 1075
  joints of supple, 632
  land of sand and ruin and, 631
  letters of the sky, 657
  like apples of, 1234
  lined with, 864
  litel, in cofre, 5
  lode we quarry for, 1008
  loved as, before, 805
  lovede, in special, 5
  melancholy, 418
  missing the, 943
  more to be desired than, 1229
  most things penetrable to, 381
  nails in temples, like, 526
  narrowing lust of, 469
  no acid test, give your, 874
  old man's, 824
  only the worthless, 525
  or gear, wait for, 628
  page of, 845
  path of, for him, 485
  patines of bright, 47
  plating from chains of matrimony, 808
  poop was beaten, 104
  portals of, 387
  potable, 125
  pure as finest, 760
  purer than the purest, 119
  purple and greenery and, 936
  rarer gifts than, 945
  realms of, 384
  richer stores than gems or, 443
  richer than red, 597
  ring is yet of, 280
  ring on her wand, 334
  river of flowing, 1115
  saint-seducing, 77
  scarfs garters, 208
  showre of, to win Danae, 23
  shyneth as the, 8
  singing, 929
  so useless a thing, 10
  strive not for, 828
  that's sure each week, 828
  the goose could give, all the, 1077
  thin green leaf to the, 633
  thinking it is, 1024
  thombe of, 5
  three gates of, 716
  thrice their weight in, 288
  to airy thinness beat, 118
  turning to, all it touches, 574
  weary with work and, 507
  weighs truth with, 215
  whose dust is, 154
  wisdom never comes when it is, 574
  with locks of, to-day, 681
  written in, 932
Gold-bright morning beams, 417
Golde, better to me than, 655
Golden age, 25, 32
  age, compare with a, 400
  age, everybody has remembered a, 529
  age is before us, 1099
  age is not a fable, 445
  Age once more may live, 1099
  apples of the sun, 793
  ball, sun with a, 936
  bells, mellow wedding bells, 460
  bough, set upon a, 793
  bowl be broken, 1236
  bullet beats it down, 109
Golden calf is sovereignty, 1026
  care, 65
  chain, hanging in a, 151
  clasp, an emerald stone a, 289
  clinging gowns of, 978
  corn, heap high the, 441
  crown, promise uv the, 698
  curl a woolly lamb, a, 832
  cushion down, lay your, 374
  days fruitful of golden deeds, 151
  days, in good Queen Bess's, 186
  deeds, years of, 471
  dish, upon a, 876
  dollars, will never reap the, 1067
  door, lamp beside the, 694
  evening, one, 936
  exhalations of the dawn, 318
  eyes, ope their, 105
  fire, fretted with, 92
  flowers, like green leaves with, 597
  friends I had, 743
  gate, fin' no latch ter de, 689
  gate, when we pass the, 545
  glow, in the sunbeam's, 562
  grocer's boy, my, 940
  guess is morning-star, 471
  hair, over Europe fell her, 448
  helmeted suns, 531
  hinges, fly open on, 342
  hinges moving, on, 154
  hour, once in a, 574
  hour to-day, 664
  hours, count your days by, 1002
  hours on angel wings, 286
  is the sand, 702
  journey to Samarkand, 927
  joy in a silver mirth, 610
  joys, Africa and, 65
  Junes and bleak Decembers, 690
  key, sealed with a, 610
  key that opens the enchanted door, 673
  keys, clutch the, 468
  kisses all over the cheeks of the meadow, 500
  ladder, charity's, 1135
  lads and girls, 106
  lamps in a green night, like, 169
  land, went into a, 965
  less, about the hair, 593
  letters, 57
  light of morn, 390
  locks to silver turned, 27
  mean, holds fast the, 267
  mean, keep the, 1105
  mechanical hammer, a, 1014
  mind stoops not, 45
  moments, pursue the, 474
  numbers, add to, 116
  opes iron shuts amain, 159
  opinions, I have bought, 85
  orb of perfect song, 429
  other suns will shine as, 625
  paths of youth, 866
  pen, traced with his, 516
  pound to spend, 975
  prime of Haroun Alraschid, 462
  ring, some king a, 873
  river, voyage upon a, 522
  rule, act the, 695
  rule, guided by this, 623
  rule works like gravitation, 679
  sands beneath the waters, 732
  sarcophagus, discovered a, 1190
  sceptre, signed with a, 610
  seem, gray things, 650
  sheaves, 638
  shouts, 576
  silence is, 380

Golden snow, like baths of, 992
  sorrow, wear a, 73
  speech, holy music's, 503
  stores in John's pavilion, 543
  story, locks in the, 77
  string, end of a, 282
  sun of midsummer, 394
  suns and silver rain, 581
  thread, loose, 607
  time, earth's, 1099
  time of long ago, 626
  times, those, 266
  track, with a, 892
  troop of birds, 878
  veil over the setting sun, 512
  vine clambers bright, 938
  vintage, bubbles in a, 1201
  window of the east, 77
  world, 47
  year, circle of the, 464
  years return, 367
Golden-haired, young Apollo, 939
Golden-rod, charm of the, 737
  glamour of the, 928
  is one of the fairy flowers, 476
  sprang like fire, 1027
Golden-tongued apostle, 827
Gold-fish in a glass bowl, 825
Gold-hatted, lover, 1052
Gold-sanded streams, earth's, 597
Goldsmith foolish without a pen, 237
  here lies Nolly, 243
  whatever he wrote, 236
Goldsmith's fine feast, 243
  jasmine flowers, 716
Gold-thread, fantastic flourishes of, 422
Golf links lie so near the mill, 871
Goliath, tall like old, 564
Golly how it stank, 847
Gondradict dot shap, I vants to, 661
Gone a wool-gathering, 1156
  across the river, 823
  all all are, 325
  and forever, thou art, 308
  and past help, 56
  astray, like sheep have, 1238
  away, remember me when I am, 587
  before him, successors, 34
  before, not dead but, 188, 289
  before, not lost but, 188, 447, 1106
  before to that silent shore, 325
  before, well-beloved souls, 627
  before you know me, 628
  before your face, I am, 596
  by, O the days that are, 1088
  coon, I know I am a, 349
  coon, the thing's a, 527
  day is past and, 370
  down at sea, ships that have, 338
  down, her sun is, 1238
  down the wind, 926
  forever, I am, 56
  forever, lost and, 1045
  from me, really, 956
  from the hill and glen, 771
  from thee clean, 590
  further and fared worse, 16
  he's, and who knows, 157
  his way, when he has, 1234
  his who is, 955
  is the builder's temple, 796
  now thou art, 159
  now you are, 951
  on an endless voyage, 568
  on trying, have, 955
  only you are, 981
Gone, passeth it away and we are, 1231
  they were—they are, 936
  to bed, every day I have, 861
  to her death, 392
  to the shore, 567
  up in smoke, 749
  when all my griefs are, 30
  when she is, I too must go, 840
  wherever it goes for good, 784
  while she comes is, 817
  with the buffler, 937
  with the old world, 693
  with the wind, 802, 827, 1231
Gonfalon bubble, pricking our, 903
Gong is sounding, 944
Good, a glass is, and a lass is, 276
  a man has done, 855
  all are presumed, 138
  all men's, each man's rule, 463
  all that is, 146
  all their luxury was doing, 187
  all, to me is lost, 151
  Americans when they die, 454, 724
  amiable or sweet, 155
  and a bad angel, 122
  and bad of every land, 506
  and brave, fellows that were, 744
  and evil in the will, 1123
  and evil, shared much, 237
  and evil times, cause, 110
  and fair, what within is, 317
  and faithful servant, 1242
  and happy to-day, 314
  and how pleasant, behold how, 1232
  and ill, share with you its, 443
  and market, his chief, 528
  and truth to borrow, 410
  and wise, men both, 545
  apprehension of the, 59
  are always the merry, 794
  are better made by ill, 289
  are so harsh to the clever, 1045
  as a comedy, 1039
  as a play, 1039
  as gold, as, 495
  as I kin be, 699
  as much, as hurt, 271
  as she was fair, she was, 289
  at a fight better at a play, 334
  at sudden commendations, 74
  bad indifferent, 241, 280
  bad or indifferent, same thing can be, 1163
  because he is, 1200
  befriend himself by doing, 1081
  behaviour, during, 1054
  behaviour, upon his, 360
  bodes me no, 206
  book is the best of friends, 478
  but pine, the, 1043
  by nature, 26
  by stealth, do, 214
  bye to peace, 423
  call evil, 1237
  called it, 920
  came of it, what, 322
  cannot come to, 90
  captive, 107
  children should never be lazy, 431
  Christians good citizens, 339
  cigar is a smoke, a, 776
  cigar is as great a comfort, 425
  clever men are, 376
  company and good discourse, 140
  company in a journey, 139
  compensate bad in man, nor, 491
  critic, 1194
Good critics, 430
  crown thy, with brotherhood, 737
  dead men, all, 710
  dealt by the eternal hand, 1136
  deed in a naughty world, 47
  deeds, great thoughts and, 506
  deeds, if I did, 826
  deny us for our, 104
  die first, 302, 1093
  digestion wait on appetite, 87
  dinner enough, 234
  discerns the good, 429
  do all the, you can, 226
  do, and good will be done you, 1091
  do nobody else, 123
  do nothing's, 519
  do you a world of, 1156
  enough for me, thy people are, 781
  enough to pay the price of sin, 516
  every evil has its, 411
  evil and, are God's right, 506
  evil be thou my, 151
  familiar creature, wine is, 102
  fellow, he's a, 1134
  fellow Robin, 164
  fellow, sit down, 626
  fellows, assembly of, 232
  fellows get together, when, 771
  fellows, ripe age gives tone to, 573
  fellows together, all, 276
  fellowship, neither honesty nor, 61
  fences make good neighbors, 867
  fight, fight the, 1248
  fighter and good sportsman, 875
  find time to be learning, 1124
  five-cent cigar, 714
  five-cent nickel, 714
  for a million more, 873
  for evermore, good is, 935
  for everything at home, 1083
  for fools only, 1160
  for me, no night is, 580
  for nothing abroad, 1083
  for sore eyes as the Scotch say, 191
  for the swarm, not, 1126
  for us to be here, it is, 1241
  fortune, diligence the mother of, 1156
  fortune, great pieces of, 228
  fortune of being allowed to continue, 1212
  fortune to be ladies, 617
  from a book, right, 430
  from genius, less, 521
  from the heart of a man, 639
  girls be more than women wise, 131
  glad of other men's, 50
  God fit us all, 181
  God makes all things, 1169
  God prepare me, 183
  gods how he will talk, 186
  government, one thing better than, 716
  gray head which all men knew, 467
  great and joyous, 367
  great as I am, 292
  great commanded, 556
  great man inherits, how seldom a, 317
  grist at hand to grind, 521
  hand hath made you, 37
  happiness is the only, 603
  he has done, angels laugh at, 452

Good health and good sense, 1104
  health and mind's content, in, 182
  heart is better than all the heads, 426
  heart's worth gold, 64
  histories, the only, 1143
  hold fast that which is, 1247
  hold thou the, 468
  humour, third for, 196
  I do all the, I can, 623
  I know, all the, 982
  I know and love the, 187
  I saw the little that is, 536
  ill wind blows no man to, 17, 65
  ill wind that bloweth no, 17
  ill wind turns none to, 19
  ill-gotten, is nobody's gain, 1137
  in every thing, 48
  in man, only what is, 722
  in that I wrought, 783
  in the worst of us, 657
  indisposition to what is, 1111
  indistinguishable from the evil, 962
  intentions, hell paved with, 236
  interred with their bones, 83
  is good from east to east, 657
  is man's life, how, 486
  is mine, know that your, 778
  jest for ever, 61
  joke cannot be criticized, 845
  King Wenceslas, 1044
  know their own, 177
  know what is, 1083
  know what were, to do, 44
  law is, 1247
  laws and good arms, 1138
  like a medicine, doeth, 1233
  love my country's, 76
  luck and stout heart, 997
  luck is the gayest, 639
  luck lies in odd numbers, 35
  luck shall fling her shoe, 465
  luck would have it, as, 35, 1148
  luxury of doing, 187, 249, 280
  makes his promise, 185
  man and a just, 1243
  man gone to rest, 657
  man, no evil can happen to a, 1085
  man prolongs his life, 217, 1110
  man's life, best portion of, 295
  man's love, 50
  man's sin, 327
  manners to mention, not, 188
  may be found in it, 1154
  meanings and wishings, 137
  men and true, 39
  men die, when, 1083
  men do not think alike, 1044
  men eat and drink, 1119
  men have bags of money, 1014
  men like to make the public stare, 359
  men were only better, if, 648
  might be got out of it, 1124
  more abundant grows, 153
  morning, bid me, 273
  morning, only a glad, 689
  mouth-filling oath, 62
  name, give the ship a, 827
  name, he that filches my, 102
  name in man and woman, 102
  name is better than riches, 1102, 1156
  name is like a precious ointment, 110
  name rather to be chosen, 1234
  near approach to, 229
Good neighbour is fatal sometimes, 430
  neighbor, policy of the, 915
  never be one lost, 489
  news baits, 157
  news from a far country, 1234
  news, impart, 1081
  news, seemed to bring, 986
  news worthy of all acceptation, 188
  night my native land, 352
  night, my old Kentucky home, 567
  night no night is good for me, 580
  night, say not, 273
  night sweet ladies, 96
  night till it be morrow, 78
  not enough to do, 641
  not, that the man should be alone, 1223
  not too bright or, 299
  of battles, how little is the, 923
  of moral evil and of, 295
  of my country, for the, 201
  of the country, for the, 339
  of themselves, seldom hear, 188
  old age, in a, 1223
  old Boston, this is, 752
  old cause, beauty of the, 298
  old colony times, in, 1066
  old Dutch church bell, 566
  old man, 48
  old man, to have known one, 558
  old rebel, I am a, 630
  old rule sufficeth them, 298
  old times, 357
  old times the grand old times, the, 495
  old whiskey, yer's yer, 645
  old world will wake anew, 674
  old-gentlemanly vice, 359
  only noble to be, 462
  only one, knowledge, 1129
  opinion of the law, 277
  or bad for humankind, 300
  or bad, make action, 1114
  or bad, nothing either, 92
  or evil side, 524
  or evil, whether it be for, 1251
  or ill, be it, 643
  or ill of man lies within his own will, 1122
  or ill, things of, 572
  orators will spit, 51
  our courtiers were, 193
  out of infinite pain, 663
  out of, to find means of evil, 148
  overcome evil with, 1245
  parent of, 153
  patriots, 430
  people were clever, if all, 1045
  people with one accord, 252
  play, definition of, 843
  pleasure ease content, 208
  pleasure the chief, 1131
  qualities, essential to see, 376
  Queen Bess's golden days, 186
  report, whatsoever things are of, 1247
  scholar ripe and, 74
  sense in this country, fund of, 1060
  sense is the body of poetic genius, 318
  sense, persons of, 228
  sense, persons of, agree with us, 1159
  sense the gift of heaven, 210
  sense travels on well-worn paths, 1192
Good set terms, 49
  ship flies, away the, 345
  so much to the, 1098
  so so is, 51
  some daily, to do, 549
  song ringing clear, a, 771
  stars agree to temper, when, 522
  statesmen, 430
  stomach excels them all, 184
  supremacy of the, 770
  sweet maid, be, 523
  tall fellow, 61
  than bad, wiser being, 490
  that I can do, for the, 543
  that I would I do not, 1245
  that might have been, 666
  the bad, the, 169
  the gods provide thee, take, 176
  the more communicated, 153
  the true the beautiful, the, 599
  thing, always in a, 1247
  thing come out of Nazareth, 1244
  thing, findeth a, 1233
  thing, have and make common, 64
  thing that is not evil, no, 670
  thing, too much of a, 51, 1148
  things esteemed the greatest, 1164
  things in life, some, 594
  things in life, two, 860
  things of life, 324
  things together, not all, 540
  things which belong to prosperity, 109
  think they're doing, 661
  thou doest nobly, 862
  thoughts his only friends, 121
  through evil, to essay, 1029
  time, all in, 1156
  time coming boys, 504
  time coming, there's a, 310, 504, 600
  time, if you want a, 665
  time makes ancient, uncouth, 525
  to be merry and wise, 11, 29
  to be noble we'll be, 257
  to be zealously affected, 1247
  to do, is my religion, 271
  to forgive best to forget, 492
  to keep a nest-egg, 1154
  to live and learn, 1156
  to me, never done no, 782
  to them that love God, for, 1245
  to whomsoever I do, 1075
  to you, brother the gods were, 631
  too, to be true, 188
  tortured by hunger and thirst, 922
  tried all the week to be, 291
  truly great who are truly, 29
  turn when we can, do a, 418
  turns, remind man of, 1091
  undone, for, 601
  universal, 207
  very excellent, 51
  war or a bad peace, 227
  warm sunny smile, 422
  we might do here, the, 1043
  what has been is, 692
  what makes men, 1090
  what was, shall be good, 489
  when Fortune means to men most, 58
  when she was, 440
  whether, or whether bad, 505
  while my fame is, 182
  will be the final goal, 468

Good will is great, my, 106
  will the mightiest practical force, 678
  will to men, saying just, 1025
  will toward American people, 984
  will toward men, 1242
  wine a friend or being dry, 184
  wine needs neither bush nor preface, 311
  wine needs no bush, 51, 1105
  wits jump, 1156
  woman on five thousand a year, 482
  women, Betsey like all, 678
  word, never wanted a, 252
  words are worth much, 137
  words ne'er be said, why should, 679
  work for some, 499
  works, faith without, 1153
  works, rich in, 1248
  world is, and people are, 276
  world to live in, 853
Goods, all his worldly, 498
  away, bearing eastern, 1003
  he has to sell, about the, 1067
  he's got the, 807
  his worldly, 404
  laid up for many years, 1243
  man who delivers the, 764
  on the counter, half his, 333
  with all my worldly, 1254
  you're the, 808
Good-breeding, no special connection with wealth or birth, 380
Good-by, and so, 607
  God bless you, 698
  Jim, 696
  thus we say, 694
  turns to say, 638
Good-bye and keep cold, 868
  Bret Harte, 643
  brothers you were a good crowd, 726
  casual, 991
  good-night, 633
  is always a warning, 1035
  night—goodbye, 727
  Piccadilly, 864
  proud world, I'm going home, 408
  romance, 781
  simple as, 1035
  sweet day, 619
  to care, 838
  when you say, 880
Good-byes, never good dwelling on, 1003
Good-day, and so, 607
Goodest man you ever saw, 697
Goodfellowship, sham, of democratic public men, 721
Good-for-nothing people, 430
Good-fortune. I myself am, 535
  is a giddy maid, 1181
Good-humored stomach, 1106
Goodlier thing, give you any, 759
Goodliest man of men, Adam, 152
Good-looking men more beautiful, 1113
Goodly apple rotten at the heart, 44
  fere, master of men was the, 933
  frame the earth, 92
  gift of sight, 882
  honest men, 141
  outside falsehood hath, 44
  personage, with this, 302
  states and kingdoms seen, 384
Goodly thing, despair of doing some, 512
Good-morrow, and so, 607
  I bade, to sorrow, 382
  to thy sable beak, 288
Good-nature, full of, 79
  more agreeable than wit, 196
Good-natured a soul as e'er trod, as, 1149
  and cheerful, 228
  lounging, 300
  woman, 325
Goodness and grace, I thank the, 345
  and mysterious ways, God's, 993
  armed with power, 983
  connection of beauty and, 571
  crownest the year with thy, 1230
  does not perish, their, 1083
  greatness and, are not means, 317
  His vaunted, 539
  how awful, is, 153
  in her little finger, 192
  in things evil, 67
  infinite, wide arms hath, 1136
  is the only investment, 515
  lead him not, if, 136
  never fearful, 37
  no, realized by man ever dies, 378
  not so absolute in, 386
  of the physician, 1086
  set a gloss on recanting, 80
  so much of, still, 657
  soul of, in things evil, 580
  tainted, arises from, 514
  that comes by nature, 1090
  wisdom power and, 362
Goodnesse loves to slide not stand, 173
Goodness-sake, for, 1151
Good-night, a thousand times, 78
  air, his happy, 651
  and so, 607
  and sweetest dreams, 642
  Annette, 702
  Babette, 648
  dear work, 458
  fair, to all to each, 308
  gives the stern'st, 86
  good-bye, 633
  must thou go, 644
  to bid me, 662
  unsaid, 867
Good-will to all mankind, sweet, 620
Goodwin, along with Captain, 283
Goose could give, all the gold the, 1077
  cried in, Alas, 958
  from off the common, steals the, 659
  girl still, a, 981
  hangs high, 1054
  royal game of, 251
  say thus, why may not a, 1143
  steals the common from the, 659
Goosegirl ermined, 1012
Goose-pen, write with a, 55
Goose-quill, corporation of the, 483
Gopher Prairie, 932
Gorboduc, niece of King, 56
Gordian knot he will unloose, 66
Gordium knot, Alexander cut the, 1114
Gore, shedding seas of, 360
  this preserved his, 624
Gored, difference whose ox is, 1139
Gorge rises at it, my, 97
Gorgeous as the sun at midsummer, 63
  East, 149
  fervent soul, 813
  palace, dwell in such a, 79
  palaces, 33
  tragedy in sceptred pall, 161
Gorgon age, glittering aspect of a, 1001
Gorgons and Hydras, 150
Gorgonized me from head to foot, 469
Gorilla, distinguishable from a, 482
Gorry by jingo by gee, by, 992
Gory bed, welcome to your, 286
  fresh and, 364
  locks, never shake thy, 87
  with battle-blood, 571
Gospel, bracing, 704
  brown bread and the, 188
  of getting on, devotee of, 720
  of Jesus Christ, 342
  of labour, 709
  precepts of the, 188
  you do not speak, 15
Gospell, not, that thou doest speake, 15
Gospels, drinking the, in, 942
Gospel-light first dawned, 246
Gossamer fidelity of mere man, 461
Gossip, another good thing about, 1022
  babbling, of the air, 54
  dost thou soe, 648
  history is merely, 724
  ill-natured, 825
  in magnolia trees, 961
  that I hear, no faith to, 563
  that most knowing of persons, 1105
Gossipees, other kind is, 1022
Gossipers, one kind is, 1022
Gossip-ground, general, 869
Got a little list, I've, 624
  a thing to say, when you've, 689
  any boys the marshal said, 510
  away, one that, 988
  down from his perch, owl, 508
  off afore the smokestacks fell, 605
  over the devil's back, 1167
  penny saved is a penny, 229
  the better of himself, 1157
  the Germans where they want us, 1069
  the goods, he's, 807
  up, every day I have, 861
  without merit, 101
Goth and Moor, Hercules and, 647
  and the shameless Hun, 779
Goths of Germany, ancient, 1084
Gotham, flute in, 970
Gotham's three wise men, 347
Gott pulls mit me und I mit him, 684
Gotta love for Angela, I, 826
Gourd, head rattling like a, 1027
  sugar in the, 1063
Gout, an umbrella for three, 599
  asthma and seven other maladies, 313
  or stone, without, 172
Govern home, how can tyrants safely, 70
  lesser restless minds, 506
  my passions with absolute sway, 172
  only legitimate right to, 320
  our conditions, the stars above us, 99
  reigns but does not, 1146

- Govern the world, syllables, 130
  - they that, make the least noise, 130
  - those that toil, 250
  - thou my song Urania, 153
  - wrong, right of kings to, 215
- Governs, breath flesh and part that, 1124
  - land and sea, 534
  - the world, a little foolery, 130
- Governed only by their will, 129
  - with how little wisdom world is, 130
- Governing persons, 381
- Government, a power has risen in the, 339
  - at Washington lives, 591
  - by crony, 855
  - community which has no, 1004
  - conservative, 419
  - controlled by powerful minorities, 762
  - cursed the, 924
  - end of, is the happiness of the governed, 401
  - essence of a free, 339
  - excel the bees for, 1147
  - final end of, 393
  - for forms of, 208
  - forms, 975
  - founded on compromise, 260
  - half slave and half free, 455
  - in unstable society, 1204
  - in which all people have part, 716
  - is a trust, 329
  - Issue, ceases to be, 1016
  - just obligations of, 628
  - less we have the better, 412
  - looked to, for bread, 261
  - no administration can injure the, 455
  - no broader basis for any, 424
  - no, by divine right, 319
  - no, ever had provision for its termination, 455
  - obedience to, 268
  - object of, is happiness, 888
  - of a nation decided, 279
  - of all the people, 477
  - of the people by the people for the people, 456, 1222
  - of the United States might do, 1012
  - office of, not to confer happiness, 333
  - officers of the, are trustees, 329
  - old forms of, 581
  - one thing better than good, 716
  - paternal or meddling, 398
  - people should support their, 628
  - people's, 341
  - petticoat, 343
  - preservation of the general, 273
  - principles of a free, 628
  - rebel and fight against their, 457
  - Republican form of, 581
  - roof of, slumped, 1032
  - runs navigation, 877
  - sharing the privileges of the, 455
  - strong enough to maintain its existence, 457
  - the best, 397
  - undertaken this, 141
  - was laying on their shoulders, 748
  - when all share in the, 1090
  - wise, knows how to enforce, 240
- Governments never have learned, 1177
  - support of the State, 273
- Governments whose independence we have acknowledged, 283
- Governor, governing the, 343
  - of New York State no acrobat, 842
  - of North Carolina, 786
- Gowan glitters on the sward, 288
- Gowans fine, pou'd the, 286
- Gowd for a' that, man's the, 287
- Gown, children clinging to their, 665
  - feel lost without my, 557
  - in a green, 759
  - like fringe upon her, 1165
  - old torn, 817
  - plucked his, 251
  - preaches in her, 392
  - pulled at her, 429
  - satin, 988
- Gowns of golden, clinging, 978
  - of silk or suits of gray, 558
  - two, 1119
- Goya, cartoons by, 1028
- Grab-bag at a fair, 323
- Grace, a Nymph a Naiad or a, 308
  - a summer's queen, 309
  - affordeth health, 20
  - and good rhythm, 1088
  - and spiritual food, peace and, 551
  - and strength to forbear, 705
  - beauty without, 414
  - body's inward, 998
  - but for, of God there goes John Bradford, 18
  - careless, 1048
  - command, heaven's good, 513
  - crave a greater, 335
  - custom of saying, 323
  - disarming, 1001
  - does it with a better, 54
  - fallen from, 1247
  - force fascination, full of, 535
  - force fascination, with equal, 536
  - grant us, fearlessly, 1253
  - has calmed the snow-storm, 1215
  - heart which lives in, 1136
  - heightens ease with, 225
  - Her Majesty's councils, 573
  - I thank the goodness and, 345
  - if possible with, 214
  - inward and spiritual, 1254
  - is given of God, 519
  - joined with wrinkles, 1184
  - kindness loses its, 1158
  - light from which they take their, 458
  - love not me for comely, 1061
  - lovely in thy youthful, 373
  - makes simplicity a, 119
  - me no grace, 1056
  - melancholy, 303
  - melody of every, 168
  - moments of glad, 793
  - more of his, than gifts, 114
  - my cause in speaking of myself, 100
  - never minde did minde his, 26
  - no beauty hath such, 117
  - not to the righteous perfect, 710
  - notes, between the, 839
  - of a day that is dead, 465
  - of God is in courtesy, 822
  - of life, unbought, 260
  - of silver, gave a, 859
  - of the Lord Jesus Christ, 1247
  - of youth, beyond all, 947
  - one thought one, one wonder, 32
  - peculiar, 199
  - power of, 327
  - prologue is the, 200
- Grace, purity of, 356
  - rob me of free nature's, 225
  - speech be alway with, 1247
  - stand in steadfast, 1005
  - swears with so much, 186
  - sweet attractive, 152
  - sweet attractive kinde of, 26
  - that lies in herbs plants stones, 78
  - that sweet time of, 454
  - that time makes strong, 650
  - that won, 154
  - the door, to, 756
  - to any erring mortal fall, 686
  - to live, truer, 689
  - to taste thereof, 881
  - to win with heart to hold, with, 409
  - unconscious, 998
  - unlooking for such, 600
  - was graceless, all the, 1081
  - was seated on this brow, 95
  - we say to God, joy is the, 540
- Graces, all thy mother's, 128
  - give me a choice of, 802
  - in love with their own, 390
  - lead these, to the grave, 54
  - long, keep good stomachs off, 163
  - not without our, 912
  - pride envy malice are his, 326
  - sacrifice to the, 222, 1129
  - shot forth peculiar, 153
  - three sweet, 326
  - which no methods teach, 210
  - will fill their proper places, 221
  - will follow in their proper places, 170
- Graced with polished manners, 266
- Graceful acts that daily flow, 154
  - and fair, 628
  - his movements were, 640
  - resignation, die with, 330
  - smoke-wreaths, 605
- Gracefully, growing old, 628
- Graceless, all the grace was, 1081
  - zealots fight, let, 167, 208
- Gracious, apt and, words, 41
  - charity remains, 612
  - how benign is solitude, how, 299
  - in every kind, 712
  - parts, all his, 58
  - presence, by your, 100
  - so, is the time, 89
  - Tam grew, 287
  - those dews of solace, how, 698
  - word benign, 474
- Gradation, not by old, 100
- Gradations, no pale, quench his ray, 309
  - of decay, no cold, 231
- Grade, watery, 578
- Gradual as the moonrise, as, 545
  - may be the growth of confidence, 419
  - so, as scarcely to be perceived, 247
- Gradualness, gradualness, gradualness, 1050
  - inevitability of, 1050
- Graduate well and earn honors, 595
- Gradus ad Parnassum, 1051
- Grafts the excellence on wildings, 491
- Grafted him into the army, 600
- Grail, gaze upon the, 491
- Grain, bearded, 433
  - beside a field of, 1035
  - cheeks of sorry, 158
  - crept in and took a, 859
  - given to horses, 232
  - gold as ripened, 1188

Grain, oats and base, 122
  of dust a casual clod, a, 935
  of manhood, 156
  of mustard-seed, 639
  of salt, with a, 1156
  of sand, see the world in a, 281
  of sand, weigh against a, 424
  of truth, each new, 900
  say which, will grow, 84
  send choice, into this wilderness, 179
  sowing of the, 877
Grains of sand, fall like, 445
  of sand, little, 553
  of sense, twenty, 1040
  reasons are as two, of wheat, 44
Grainy wood, 945
Grammar and nonsense and learning, 253
  has a rule absurd, 910
  heedless of, 351
  juiceless weeds of, 756
  knows how to control kings, 1162
  lesson on, an impertinence, 554
  prefer geniality to, 1050
  Roman emperor and above, 1162
  than a dictionary can be called a, 403
Grammarian orator geometrician, 1121
Grammar-school, erecting a, 69
Grammaticus, rhetor geometres, 174
Gramophone, record on the, 953
Grampian hills, on the, 248
Granada, crying in, 374
Granary, the sheaf, the, 877
Grand a personage as the fastest walker would find, as, 494
  and comfortable, baith, 750
  and speculative scale, on a, 533
  and the beautiful, 387
  Army button, 630
  band-wagon shone, 696
  decider of dusty titles, 132
  divine eternal drama, 508
  dukes or duchesses, 971
  everything unknown taken to be, 1108
  gloomy and peculiar, 362
  hereafter, pathway to the, 713
  horror about everything, 1184
  indifferent godlike brow, 594
  old gardener and his wife, 462
  old harper, 587
  old times the great old times, the, 495
  Panjandrum himself, 246
  passion, incapable of a, 774
  Perhaps, 376
  prerogative of mind, 344
  primeval forests, 627
Grandam, soul of our, might inhabit a bird, 46
Grandchild come more and oftener, 120
Grandchildren will be better, hopes her, 346
Grandees, ambassador and the, 400
Grandest of all earthly spectacles, 347
  of all human sentiments, 347
  of them all, noblest, 603
Grandeur is a dream, 265
  moon's unclouded, 369
  of God, charged with the, 672
  of these States, permanent, 534
  old Scotia's, springs, 284
  size is not, 563
  so nigh is, to our dust, 409
  steady and bright, 350
Grandeur that was Rome, 460
  with a disdainful smile, 244
Grandfather, from the days of the first, 529
  my neighbour's a Syrian, 166
  we never knew his, 1007
Grandfathers and grandmothers, get on well with, 895
Grandfather's clock, my, 601
  house, to, 404
  name, remember your, 1007
Grandiloquent with power, 998
Grandma couldn't stand it, 638
  gave her lovers, such as, 569
  told me all about it, 638
Grandmother Eve, 41
  illegitimate, 166
Grandsire cut in alabaster, 44
  phrase, proverbed with a, 77
Grandsires hoary, 1174
Grandson of your son, 891
Grandsons' grandsons' grandsons, 984
Grange, moated, 37
Granite and the rose, God of the, 570
  cliff, out from the, 1027
  defying from the deeper, 999
  dome is over Grant, 596
  lay down in channeled, 973
  they have lived on, 1003
Granny and gramp, look at them, 827
Gran'-pere, your old, 713
Grant an honest fame, 216
  but three of the three hundred, 359
  God above is great to, 485
  granite dome is over, 596
  heaven takes care to, 175
  me my prayer, 1200
  me still a friend, 263
  me the mercy of forgetfulness, 799
  me to see and touch, 802
  me wit, if thou, 884
  of power, 320
  that twice two be not four, 1187
  to quiet age a peaceful end, 1099
  us a common faith, 1009
  us a safe lodging, 1254
  us brotherhood, 1009
  us grace fearlessly, 1253
  us our daily manna, 1136
  what I wish, half, 867
  you freely that he sought his ends, 649
Granted to behold his lord, 220
Gran'ther's rule was safer, 527
Granting men who supplicate, 862
  our wish one of fate's jokes, 528
Grape, eaten a sour, 1239
  from out the purple, 157
  that can with logic, 1134
Grapes are not ripe, 137
  from thorns and figs from thistles, 735
  of Ephraim, 1225
  of the wine-press, 401
  of wrath are stored, where, 522
  sour, 1076, 1160
  wine must taste of its own, 429
Grapevine, keeps pullin' de, 712
  swing, on a, 431
Grapple, let truth and falsehood, 163, 1143
  the task that comes your way, 907
  them to thy soul, 90
  with another man's need, 727
Grappling in the central blue, 464
Grappling with direst fate, 536
Grasp, a man's reach should exceed his, 488
  at a whole, cannot, 325
  firm hands to, 811
  in a giant's, 575
  it firmly it stings not, 593
  it like a man of mettle, 204
  my soul, think to, 884
  of a friendly hand, 676
  of fellowship, 522
  on the bow was decision, 576
  swimmer's, 541
  the ocean with my span, 199
  the standard of their fathers, 561
  them all, do not strive to, 564
  this sorry scheme of things, 471, 1135
Grasps the skirts of happy chance, 468
Grasped by mortal ear, how few are, 503
Grass a thousand miles, red, 871
  above their graves, with, 693
  all flesh is, 1238
  as oxen, did eat, 1239
  beneath, peer from the, 1181
  best little blade of, 826
  beyond the door, 577
  blade of, 124
  blade small, 712
  business with the, 771
  can't make a blade of, 712
  clover-scented, 1067
  destroy a blade of, 844
  every blade of, a quill, 1132
  go to, 131
  green, keeps the, 1018
  grow at your door, may the, 832
  groweth horse starveth, 14
  grows on the weirs, 793
  his days are as, 1231
  I am the, 886
  is as soft, when the, 939
  is green, where the, 763
  is the forgiveness of nature, 602
  is the handkerchief of the Lord, 534
  joys are withered like the, 406
  kissed the lovely, 944
  leaf of, the journey-work of the stars, 535
  like rain upon the mown, 1230
  long dappled, 793
  more, for them to lie on, 884
  nibbling inward, 996
  of the cliff, on the, 633
  of yesteryear is dead, 735
  people may eat, 381
  quick-mown away, 680
  roots, party comes from, 1050
  sloping under trees, 903
  snow is on the, again, 560
  splendour in the, 301
  staining the, 941
  star-scatter'd on the, 1135
  stoops not, 106
  summer, 825
  that his cows eat, 807
  that is made each year, 946
  tides of, 630
  together, as once in the, 693
  two blades of, where one grew, 191
  universal beneficence of, 602
  upon your breast, wonderful, 553
  wind in dry, 953
Grasses, champed the, 839
  grow a little greener, 838
  grow where he is laid, 855

Grasses in the meadows, 561
  tongue of the free, 1008
Grass-grown headstone, 716
Grasshopper knew it best to prepare, 1077
  lyrics will occur to him, 892
  shall be a burden, 1236
  will not kill one, 892
Grasshoppers, half-a-dozen, 260
  rejoice, like, 218
Grassy hollow, tell the, 575
  turf is all I crave, 269
Grate, about the kitchen, 557
  dying in the, 574
Grateful and comforting to scholar and ignoramus, 607
  and knowing, God is, 1252
  children of America, 374
  evening mild, 152
  feast, affords a, 302
  for anything, if you are, 1021
  for the prize, 294
  love that makes us, 1180
  mind by owing owes not, 151
  stomach of the judicious epicure, 323
  take the good I find, 443
  that the heart may go, 1101
  they are so, 228
  voices, three hundred, 605
Gratiano speaks a deal of nothing, 44
Gratification, momentary advantage or, 407
Gratified, sorry if our wishes were, 1077
  to answer promptly, 616
  with mediocrity, 291
Gratifies one more, nothing, 990
Gratify avarice and luxury, to, 1166
Gratifying feeling duty has been done, 624
  the stomach, fixes its aim on, 1127
Gratitude a fruit of cultivation, 239
  and wonder, with simple, 889
  desire of greater benefits, 1159
  for a good digestion, 1196
  goes out to ye, my, 904
  is a lame sentiment, 702
  is the sign of noble souls, 1076
  of most men, 200
  of place-expectants, 200
  of united America, 374
  one can never pay in, 1029
  receives a benefit with, 1106
  still small voice of, 244
  two kinds of, 818
Gratuities, family, 338
Gratuitous exercise every day, 662
Gratulations flow in streams unbounded, 189
Grave a nation's heart, his, 555
  a wreath a rank a, 405
  adorned, thy humble, 217
  a-mouldering in the, 612
  and reverend signiors, 100
  and sweet, 692
  as secret as the, 1157
  aspect he rose, with, 150
  between the cradle and the, 223
  botanize upon his mother's, 297
  bring my tribute to his, 307
  brisk or, 266
  buries empires and cities in a common, 271
  carry but a sheet to the, 19
  cheat the, 662
  consumption brought him to the, 172
Grave, cruel as the, 1236
  dark and silent, 22
  dead man in his, 828
  dread as little as my bed, 183
  Duncan is in his, 86
  eagle is now a, 1033
  earliest at his, 349
  ere I descend to the, 168
  fact and loveliest fantasy, 840
  following to the, 867
  for it, went down to the, 664
  for me, verse you, 703
  for whom digg'st thou this, 1063
  funeral marches to the, 433
  God made his, 372
  had not so soon this tenant found, 1040
  honoured in his, 428
  hungry as the, 224
  in his lonely, he sleeps, 579
  in one small, to lie, 935
  in the cold, 390
  industrious and, 190
  intent, pious passion, 736
  is but a covered bridge, 440
  is not its goal, 433
  is the place to seek them, 703
  laid their dearest in the, 406
  lay my head on my, 145
  lead thee to thy, 299
  lead these graces to the, 54
  lie not easy in a, 1023
  lies a lonely, 516
  life beyond the, 858
  look on her, 575
  magistrates, governed by, 394
  makes men, 111
  marches to the, 433
  mouldering in the, 293
  my kingdom for a little, 60
  new-made, 940
  none of earth shall know his, 575
  obscure, 60
  of bliss, possession is the, 772
  of Mike O'Day, 1058
  of Murphy, this is the, 1066
  O'Leary in his, 794
  one foot already in the, 1116
  one foot in the, 131
  one small, is what he gets, 382
  only at the edge of the, 635
  or gay, whether she were, 1005
  or mellow, humours whether, 196
  our cradle stands in the, 121
  paths of glory lead to the, 244, 467
  pile laurel leaves upon his, 940
  poet sings and guards his, 609
  pompous in the, 145
  profound as the, 636
  rather follow you to your, 278
  republic of the, 602
  rest in the, 362
  resting-place in the cold, 652
  rush to glory or the, 328
  scalding, 832
  secret in the, 204
  see myself go into my, 183
  she is in her, 296
  shine sweetly on my, 269
  sleepe in quiet, 24
  strew'd thy, 97
  they made her a, 333
  this side of the, 326
  thou art gone to the, 343
  thou shalt come to thy, 1228
  though it is a dog's, 1219
  thy victory O, 1049
  to gay, steer from, 209
  to light, steer from, 177, 1164
Grave to view, to such as come my, 1058
  too full already is the, 744
  under my very little, 382
  untimely, 141, 185
  where dark De Soto sleeps, 1047
  where English oak, 644
  where is thy victory, O, 1246
  where Laura lay, 22
  whereto I come, 840
  with sorrow to the, 1224
  with the old world to the, 693
  without a, unknelled, 355
Graves afar, have their, 845
  are pilgrim shrines, 363
  emblems of untimely, 266
  fifty thousand, 480
  find ourselves dishonourable, 81
  grass above their, 693
  green, of your sires, 362
  of his personal likings, 589
  of little magazines, 928
  she remembers so many, 685
  stand by, and weep, 1185
  stood tenantless, 89
  two memoried, 596
  women's, 596
Graved a maxim true and wise, 620
Grave-digger, or even a hangman, if I were a, 417
Gravel gold, streams with, 166
Graven on this grateful heart, 1065
Gravender, wherein I eat my, 1039
Graver business set aside, 757
Gravest import, points of, 644
Gravestone meets the sun, 884
Gravestones, milestones are, 482
  printed by, 1031
Graveyard grimness, 573
  stones, plain as, 959
Gravitation, golden rule works like, 679
  tests the chutes of, 1015
Gravity and concision of Thucydides, 641
  out of his bed, what doth, 62
  relaxation from, 331
  the only test of humour, 377
  to play at cherry-pit, 55
Gravy, no, and no grub, 959
  person who disliked, 313
Gray, all cats be, 13
  amice, 156
  and melancholy waste, 371
  and trailing, his wings are, 864
  Azores, 658
  cats be, when candles be out, 1120
  dawn saw his campfires, 878
  death sets me free, when, 774
  distance, 605
  earth not, but rosy, 492
  eyes, out of two, 982
  friar of orders, 256
  hair unto men, 1250
  hairs, bring down my, 1224
  hairs, glory from his, 442
  hairs, natural property of, 495
  head which all men knew, 467
  hoarding till bent and, 658
  in the night all cats are, 1156
  moss grew, 591
  no suits of, 558
  North Ocean girds it round, 673
  red spirits and, 117
  shape with the paleolithic face, 924
  spires of Oxford, 913
  things golden seem, 650
  'tis gone and all is, 354

Gray town for learning, 859
  twilight, live in the, 734
  under the willow the, 571
  when you are old and, 1142
  where the rocks are, 642
Grays, dappled, to draw it, 650
Grayest day is done, before the, 875
Gray-eyed people, all, 981
Gray-headed error, 145
Gray-hooded even, 157
Grazed the common of literature, 239
Grazes the confines of space, 553
Grazing, cattle are, 297
Grease, frieth in her own, 7, 15
  one that gets the, 518
  our speech, shall we, 1019
  place you spill de, 688
Greasy aprons rules and hammers, 105
  fat and, citizens, 48
Great a thing as a great love, so, 819
  Abbey, 399
  acceptable to the, 1100
  adjustment is taking place, 651
  adventure, meet the, 843
  ages onward roll, 463
  ancients' writings, 507
  and earnest labour, shows, 611
  and glorious, could make a city, 1111
  and glorious victory, 284
  and incomparable work, 670
  and righteous cause, have a, 948
  and small, all the peoples, 471
  and small, all things, 315
  and small, attends both, 272
  and strong and wise, 935
  and wise decay, 640
  anniversary festival, 268
  are slaves, 394
  art includes much that small art excludes, 771
  artists are never Puritans, 898
  as a king, 274
  as I am good, 292
  avenging day, 218
  axle of the universe, 566
  bad man is worse, a, 395
  between the little and the, 267
  black oxen, like, 793
  blunders made of multitude of fibres, 1183
  Britain no longer is an island, 983
  business of life, 641
  Caesar fell, 83
  change ended their happy days, 792
  city has greatest men and women, 535
  commanded good, 556
  Commoner, 753
  contest follows, 265
  Creator drew his spirit, 175
  cry but little wool, 1154
  days, these are, 850
  divide, upward toward the, 920
  eater of beef, 54
  economic and social forces, 641
  event, this ye call a, 485
  eventful present hides the past, 443
  feast of languages, 41
  fleas have little fleas, 190
  floods flown from simple sources, 53
  for our belief, too, 503
  fortune is a great slavery, 1106
Great friends, little friends may prove, 1076
  friendships from bad beginning, 1094
  gardener grafts the excellence, 491
  gates of gold, 886
  globe itself, 33
  god Pan is dead, 1120
  god Ra, 928
  good will is, 106
  gray ships come in, 838
  grief is a radiance, 1182
  guns, blew, 274
  Hall, contentions of the, 399
  have no second state, 828
  hearts true faith, time demands, 522
  heart's o'ermastering agony, 192
  horn spoon, by the, 526
  how, was Alexander, 564
  ill can he rule the, 25
  Illusion, The, 843
  important day, 194
  in mouths of wisest censure, 101
  intellectual thing, no, 531
  interpreter, 870
  interpreter of life, a, 641
  inwardly in secret to be, 528
  is the art of beginning, 439
  is truth, 1182, 1249
  is truth and shall prevail, 701
  issues good or bad, 300
  know it shall be, 771
  lakes of North America, 399
  law of culture, 376
  lessons from those who reject you, 538
  liberty inspire our souls, 194
  lord of all things, 207
  lost days, 802
  love with a little gift, 1092
  man can do great thing, 532
  man dies, when a, 438, 751
  man humbled, 961
  man lay asleep, house where, 565
  man never born too soon, 810
  man, when nature removes a, 412
  man's memory may outlive, 94
  man's voice, choked a, 429
  many small make a, 15
  men are not always wise, 1228
  men contending with adversity, 124
  men, disbelief in, 380
  men gain doubly, 425
  men hallow a whole people, 312
  men, level of its, 713
  men of doubtful origin, 343
  men owe their greatness, 727
  men rise, where, 688
  men, small talk about, 942
  mind knows the power of gentleness, 491
  minds should only criticize, 675
  music is a psychical storm, 772
  nature's second course, 86
  nature's tones, of all, 503
  no, and no small, 410
  none unhappy but the, 198
  Northern, Lehigh Valley, 1003
  nose indicates a great man, 1201
  nothing, accomplished without passion, 1177
  nothing, achieved without enthusiasm, 412
  of older days, 579
  ones devoured the small, 170
  ones eat up the little, 106, 170
  ones 'longs, no ceremony to, 36
Great our loss and grievous, 780
  Pan is dead, 428
  perhaps, a, 376
  perils have this beauty, 1184
  persons able to do great kindnesses, 1156
  Physician makes his rounds, 757
  Plague, 182
  pleasures of life, one of the, 614
  Protection, shadow of the, 473
  range of life, lived the, 817
  Raphael, 845
  release, peace of the, 693
  rightly to be, 96
  ring of pure and endless light, 170
  rough diamond, like a, 222
  roundabout the world, 267
  sea, loved the, 350
  seemed to him little, 398
  shade of that which once was, 297
  share the labours of the, 1076
  show, 'tis all a, 502
  social and economic experiment, 854
  solitary when I was young, 704
  some are born, 55
  souls are portions of eternity, 524
  star early droop'd, 536
  sweet mother, back to the, 631
  talk among people, 181
  the prayer I pray, 853
  thing created suddenly, no, 1122
  thing in prospect, 1077
  thing to pursue, with a, 487
  things are made of little things, 490
  things of life are swiftly done, 857
  things with small, compare, 151
  those who were truly, 1031
  thoughts and good deeds, 506
  thoughts great feelings, 458
  times, to live in these, 760
  to be, is to be misunderstood, 411
  to grant, God above is, 485
  to them that know, most, 747
  truly, who are truly good, 29
  truths are portions of the soul of man, 524
  turn away from the, 554
  twin brethren, 400
  valiant pious good, 248
  vulgar and the small, 168
  War and the Petty Peace, 800
  where the poor man's as, 1067
  white way, the, 1055
  who have passed beyond the reach of eulogy, 675
  who is what he is, he is, 412
  wide beautiful wonderful world, 553
  winds let them be, 881
  with child, 35
  wits jump, 241
  wits to madness near allied, 173
  world, so in the, 112
  world spin forever, let the, 464
Greater felon loose, lets the, 659
  love hath no man, 1244
  man the greater courtesy, 471
  sorrow, there is no, 440
  still and so on, 190
  than I can bear, punishment is, 1223
  than the king himself, 230
  than their knowing, 783
  than we know, 305

Greater thing, watch a, 853
Greatest and the best, the, 502
  art, last and, 214
  artist has embodied greatest ideas, 531
  best most characteristic personality, 538
  catastrophes traceable to love of pleasure, 532
  comforts, throw away one of the, 237
  efforts of the race, 532
  events our stillest hours, 1195
  fool is man, 1165
  fools oft most satisfied, 1165
  German of all time, 1215
  gift of God, receives the, 935
  good of all, things esteemed the, 1164
  greatness is unknown, their, 609
  happiness for the greatest numbers, 222
  liberty man has taken with nature, 637
  love of life appears, 272
  men and women, great city has, 535
  men, world knows nothing of its, 401
  numbers, happiness of the, 222
  of ease, with the, 640
  of faults, 380
  of mankind, to be the, 292
  of the great, 471
  of these is charity, 1246
  original practical example, 537
  ornament of friendship, 1096
  pleasure I know, 324
  poem ever known, 972
  scandal waits on greatest state, 107
  scholars, bravest spirits, 124
  sharp some day will find, 559
  thing a human soul ever does, 531
Great-Heart away, with, 785
Great-hearted gentlemen singing this song, 485
Greatly to his credit, 623
Greatness, all, is unconscious, 377
  and goodness are not means, 317
  and perfection of soul, 689
  endure contumely a proof of, 745
  eternal substance of his, 131
  farewell to all my, 73
  floated on the Thames, what, 726
  God's, flowed around, 428
  he could not want, 120
  heights of, 1106
  highest point of all my, 73
  if honour gives, 274
  in me there dwells no, 470
  is a-ripening, 73
  is to give, whose, 1005
  is unknown, their greatest, 609
  loves to be surprising, 1214
  model to thy inward, 66
  moment of my, 954
  noble acts and his, 1251
  not in keeping with, 1197
  of God, a nest on the, 663
  of God, fly in the, 663
  of God, like to the, 663
  of his name, 74
  of his name, not stature but, 564
  of name in the father, 120
  of the British nation, 197
  onlookers of, 1032
  passing by, worship, 911
  penalty for, 745
  sense of, 736
Greatness, some achieve, 55
  some far-off touch of, 470
  thrust upon them, 55
  to have the frailty of a man, 109
  was in our blood, 1048
  who can say this is not, 483
  within the range of the marshes, 663
Greatnesse on goodnesse loves to slide, 173
Grece, in his owene, 7
Grecian chisel trace, ne'er did, 308
  spirit frozen in your brains, 502
  Venus, 240
Grecians sacked Troy, 31
Greece, Achilles' wrath to, 218
  and Rome, pride of, 408
  Athens the eye of, 156
  boasts her Homer, 176
  but living Greece no more, 355
  can show, every sage whom, 1165
  flutes of, 634
  fulmined over, 156
  galleons of, 816
  glory that was, 853
  in early, she sung, 247
  isles of, 359
  Italy and England did adorn, 175
  John Naps of, 52
  might still be free, 359
  most power of any one in, 1111
  or Rome, beauty which old, 442
  to Gaul to, 263
  to the glory that was, 460
Greed, die to, 900
  men whom hope of gain, 622
Greedy fools, 828
  for the last drop of it, 1012
  of filthy lucre, not, 1247
  the sinful and lewd, for the, 999
  wish ensued, his, 1136
Greek, above all, 214
  and Hun and Roman, 625
  and Latin speaks with greater ease, 141
  as a treat, 848
  Cato learned, at eighty, 438
  come in Latin or in, 146
  invocation to call fools, 48
  islands floating, 1010
  isles of the yellow bird's song, 435
  not an Athenian or a, 424
  or Roman name, above any, 173
  put not thy faith in any, 1082
  puzzles me more than, 767
  small Latin and less, 119
  stage, 656
  thought and life, 571
  'tis known he could speak, 141
  to me, it was, 82
  trying to be, 959
  verse of worldly significance, 143
Greeks bearing gifts, I fear, 1097
  free to all, 1113
  highest distinction of, 571
  in common, for all the, 1083
  joined Greeks, when, 186
  three, to cheat an Armenian, 559
Green, admits no vegetable, 1019
  and gold of my delight, 827
  and red, wreath is still as, 446
  and yellow melancholy, 55
  banks of Shannon, 328
  banner, earth's, 576
  be the turf above thee, 363
  carnation withered, 846
  cheese, moon made of, 1140
  content o'erlaps them, 517
  dances on the, 306
Green, darkness that we feel is, 773
  dry smooth-shaven, 160
  everything I look on seemeth, 52
  exchange, gives a, 939
  felicity, remember their, 383
  fields, babbled of, 66
  fire, like, 996
  firmament of the earth, 433
  for a season, laurel is, 631
  from the ferns, sucking the, 979
  garlands to the day, 760
  gits back in the trees, 697
  grass turfe, 256
  grassy turf, 269
  graves of your sires, 362
  in judgment, 104
  in youth, now, 218
  is the colour of faith and truth, 523
  isle in the sea love, 460
  keep my memory, 496
  lance and a glittering knife, 1002
  lawn of the Florentines, no, 979
  leaf has perished in the, 469
  leaves on the tree, by the, 345
  leaves with golden flowers, like, 597
  listening sod, 878
  malignantly, 891
  mantle of the standing pool, 99
  mantling sea, 792
  married to, 385
  night, golden lamps in a, 169
  not quite so, 785
  old age, 178, 219
  orator too, 106
  palaces, in such, 146
  pap in Gwent, 828
  sang in my brain, her, 882
  sauce, crier of, 1140
  sea's glass, deeper than, 632
  side of the grave, on the, 906
  sod above rest light, 702
  swell is in the havens, 672
  tender yaller, 323
  tents of, 439
  that grew out of the mould, 783
  the memory be, 89
  their heads are, 498
  they are too, 1160
  things growing, lure of, 755
  thought in a green shade, 169
  towers of affirmation, 999
  tree, do these things in a, 1151
  trips on the, 388
  U, 1199
  woods in the gay summer time, 484
Greens, strong silent, 992
Greenest mosses cling, 441
  of things blue, eyes the, 632
Green-eyed monster, 102
Greenhouse, loves a, 265
Greenland's icy mountains, 343
Greenness, miscalling, pleasure, 889
Green-robed senators of mighty woods, 384
Greenwood chapel, God's grand, 626
  ruled in the, 446
  tree, under the, 48, 394
Greet him the days I meet him, 673
  manye smale maken a, 8
  the day with rapture, 642
  the men who win, 838
  the sun, lark is up to, 345
  the unseen with a cheer, 494
  thee hand and heart, 828
  them, sun shall, 67
  themselves in every angle, 169

Greet you with such wild surmise, 978
Greets us from the starry scroll, 561
  you with a smile, 1063
Greeting, gayer than a, 991
  give us joyous, 545
  to 'change one, 543
Gregarious animals, we are not only, 663
  authors, 400
Gregory, remember thy swashing blow, 77
Grenadier, Hampshire, 1059
  strode like a, 726
Grenadiers of Austria, 738
  toward France journeyed two, 1180
  were lunging, 579
Grene leaves whisp'ring overhede, 654
Gret horn spoon, by the, 526
  prize o' death in battle, 527
Greta woods are green, 309
Gretchen, little, 394
Grettest gentil man, 7
Grew and prospered as of old, 748
  behind the barn, 1065
  civil at her song, 42
  into a tree, 504
  little peach in the orchard, 698
  nobler, men at her side, 429
  out of the mould, 783
  pale, name at which world, 230
  proud of the enemy, I, 957
  purer, girls at her side, 429
  so like my brother, I, 630
  sweetest thing that ever, 298
  the more by reaping, 105
  together like to a double cherry, 43
Grey ashes, a handful of, 553
  beginning of years, 633
  bluest of things, 632
  dawn is breaking, 396
  flocks in ferny glens, 516
  forgotten years, from the, 857
  friar of orders, 52
  from thy breath, 631
  head, 1234
  iniquity, 62
  mare the better horse, 16
  meir, gat ne'er my gude, 11
  tide and the sullen coast, 989
  to pearl, 896
Greybeards call divine, love which, 71
  hoary, 759
Greyhound, mastiff, mongrel grim, 99
Greyhounds, stand like, 66
Gridiron heroes, 910
Gridley, says the commodore, 711
  you may fire when ready, 638
Grief, acquainted with, 1238
  and dreadful laughter, 976
  and glory, day of, 759
  and laughter, little while with, 883
  and misery, all, 596
  and pain, nought but, 284
  and sorrow and lifelong dismay, 805
  and strife, through all the, 610
  and woe, in deepest, 729
  bravery of his, 97
  but aggravates thy losse, 256
  can not drive him away, 567
  canker and the, are mine, 358
  crossed your threshold with a, 853
Grief develops powers of the mind, 1204
  distracting, 248
  do I give you, 976
  do not want to lose our, 613
  every, to the physician, 137
  fills the room up, 58
  great bundle of, 887
  has its loneliness, 993
  has most of, 660
  hath known, all that, 425
  holy anger and pious, 351
  I feel, put in words the, 467
  impertinence in joy or, 566
  is a divine and terrible radiance, 1182
  is a matter of relativity, 749
  is bound up with our love, 613
  is fresh, while, 236
  is proud, 57
  lies onward, my, 107
  make less the depth of, 70
  makes his owner stoop, 57
  master a, 39
  may be joy misunderstood, 429
  no greater, 1135
  no secret, is there, 625
  nor bitterness gives life, nor, 945
  of a child, 828
  of a wound, take away the, 63
  on Christmas day, 831
  once, was there, 987
  only time for, 392
  or pride, said in, 981
  past, should be, 56
  patch, with proverbs, 40
  perked up in a glistering, 73
  plague of sighing and, 62
  reposes, where, 446
  seems quiet and apart, 993
  shall pass away, 586
  should be like joy, 503
  sickening, doth prey, 269
  silent manliness of, 251
  smiling at, 55
  song of loneliness and, 607
  stay my, 987
  still treads upon the heels, 193
  surmounts of, a span, 1139
  that does not speak, 88
  that is but passion, 546
  that mortals share, every, 626
  this glory and this, 531
  thus natural thus brief is, 961
  tires more than anything, 607
  to others', 223
  too deep, no physic for a, 993
  too great to banish, from, 1180
  torments of, you endured, 410
  touched these eyes, until, 719
  wailings and reproachful, 697
  weeps alone, 816
  well ended, sweet is a, 1078
  what torments of, you endured, 420, 733
  which they themselves not feel, 40
  with a glass that ran, 633
  yet is mine, 987
  you must first feel, 262
Griefs are med'cinable, some, 105
  children's, are little, 749
  fresh tears over old, 1083
  griping, 255
  large, little dogs cause, 607
  light, are loquacious, 1142
  of kin, hear the, 1081
  solitary, 805
  that destroy, 906
  that harass the distrest, 230
  what private, they have, 83
Griefs, when all my, are gone, 30
Grief's slow wisdom makes amends, 593
  transient pain, 607
Grief-less, in a senseless slumber and, 1147
Grief-stricken son, 830
Grievance, no, a fit object of redress by mob law, 455
Grievances, inferior, 1060
  sunk more, than wine, 1024
Grieve all the while, nor once, 491
  and to rejoice, learn to, 1080
  at a funeral, 616
  at funerals men that, 180
  for life's bright promise, 373
  for the past, 320
  for thy love I will not, 632
  for waste of scheme, 553
  his heart, 87
  I will die ere she shall, 132
  let no maid nor matron, 373
  make the judicious, 94
  men are we and must, 297
  no more, 993
  not for what is past, 256
  not ladies, 865
  sweet England do not, 840
  we cease to, 128
Grieves, loss of time most, 1136
  not at ills he can't prevent, 223
Grieved and wistful, faces, 642
  if they miss one, 805
  they could not escape, 204
  we sighed we wept we, 168
  when rigid for justice sake, 539
Grieving, rose-leaves die of, 933
  what is knowledge but, 592
Grievous pleasure and pain, 631
  roar, lion give a, 319
  wrong, do poets a, 620
Griffith, honest chronicler as, 74
Griggsby's station, back to, 697
Grim and cold, everything is, 626
  death, 129
  death my son and foe, 150
  disguise, lets slip her, 620
  feature, so scented the, 155
  ferryman, 71
  not, but fair of hue, 492
  old face, lit up the, 686
  repose, hushed in, 244
  sardonic way, have a, 528, 862
Grimaces called laughter, 132
Grimaldi, I am, 1192
Grimes is dead, old, 404
Grimly, look at you, 936
Grimness, graveyard, 573
Grim-visaged war, 71
Grin, a sin for me to sit and, 450
  and Barrett, firm of, 733
  by the wall, dead men, 900
  devil did, 316
  grins a friendly, 1022
  hard things to bear and, 557
  owned with a, 321
  so merry draws one out, 272
  take it with a, 901
  universal, 228
  would not wear so wide a, 775
Grins a friendly grin, bows and, 1022
Grind and grind, men, 414
  and wear mufflers, 492
  axe to, 333
  good grist at hand to, 521
  mill cannot, 666
  one demd horrid, 494
  slowly, mills of God, 435
  the faces of the poor, 1237
  the poor, laws, 250

Grind their souls, you may, 675
  with water that is past, 137
Grinds slow but sure, God's mill, 138
Grinders cease because they are few, 1236
Grindstone, hold noses to the, 13, 116, 125
  nose to the, 227
Grinning, mock your own, 97
  scorn, 231
Grip, feel your honour, 285
  middlin' tight, 639
Gripinge grefes, 255
Gripped by fingers ten, 710
Griseldes, in hope to find, 7
Grisly mask of doom, 725
  violin, 1193
Grist at hand to grind, have good, 521
Gristle, people still in the, 259
Grizzled, his beard was, 90
  his hair was, 178
Groan, anguish poured his, 231
  before ye feaste, 826
  condemned alike to, 243
  laugh that brings the, 777
  nor sigh nor, 127
  of a martyr's woe, 282
  with bubbling, 355
Groans, dying, 262
  sovereign of sighs and, 41
Grocer's assets swell, 764
  boy, my golden, 940
Grog-shop, wild-blazing, 389
Groined the aisles of Christian Rome, 408
Gromboolian plain, 498
Grooves of change, ringing, 464
Grope in rifts between, 579
  with hands, need not, 948
  with little faith, we, 934
Groping, glory in your, 976
  heard a blind man, 882
  on their way, nations, 477
Gross and scope of my opinion, 89
  errors through the whole history, 1157
  material forces of American civilization, 755
  people, no gratitude among, 239
Grossness, all this earthy, quit, 161
  and slag, measureless, 535
  losing all its, 260
Grot, ferned, 583
Grotesque a blunder, so, 865
  irrational, 840
Grotesquely wrong, 666
Grouch and swear, 991
  I like a good, 876
Ground, acre of barren, 32
  already broken by the spade, 552
  as water spilt on the, 1226
  betwixt stirrup and, 21
  bit of, to call his own, 582
  bump the, 575
  call it holy, 370
  cannot dedicate cannot consecrate cannot hallow this, 456
  classic, 195
  dark and bloody, 541
  drops earliest to the, 46
  every vice on Christian, 215
  fallen unto me in a fair, 1229
  fathom-line could never touch, 61
  for a philosophy, the only, 669
  house built on another man's, 34
  in this chosen, 798
  kingdoms in a foot of, 1008
Ground, leaf that falls upon the, 407
  least willing to quit the, 272
  let us sit upon the, 59
  might well be under, 624
  my lodging is on the cold, 205
  no holier spot of, 581
  not upon dreams, 116
  one thorn upon the, 681
  parts the scarcely broken, 499
  passion that left the, 489
  purple all the, 159
  six foot of, to lie upon, 481
  stand on your own, 506
  stand your, 1040
  stretched on the, 1031
  taile goe to the, 12
  that looked like Eldorado, no, 460
  thing we cast upon the, 574
  to own a bit of, 581
  Tom Tiddler's, 512
  tract of inland, 302
  trodden to the, 252
  upon one's own sole, 647
  withering on the, 218
Grounds, whose very charming, 511
Grounded on just and right, 154
Groundlings, split the ears of the, 94
Groundwork of happiness is health, 346
Group of willful men, little, 725
Grouse worth a sonata, 637
Grout, here lies Sir Jenkin, 1058
Grove at the end of the vale, 388
  nightingale's song in the, 269
  of myrtles, 120
Groves are of laurel and myrtle, 1173
  by frequenting sacred, 146
  decay, birds depart the, 735
  fountain heads and pathless, 144
  were God's first temples, 372
Grow after the lapse, 621
  againe, ne'er make, 256
  all pleasant fruits do, 121
  any more, hope she'll not, 350
  as fat as a porpoise, 192
  ask me where they do, 133
  beautiful beneath his touch, 327
  beneath their shoulders, heads do, 100
  bright, darken or, 373
  by natural laws, 645
  cherries, that none may buy, 121
  dim, heart beats low and eyes, 561
  dim with age, sun shall, 195
  double, surely you'll, 295
  fat, resolved to, 178
  from more to more, knowledge, 467
  have you seen a bright lily, 119
  immortal as they quote, 203
  infernal power to, 819
  into a man, child should, 439
  into plaster saints, don't, 781
  like a cedar in Lebanon, 1231
  lovely growing old, 628, 880
  milder when 'tis day, ills, 1082
  more partial for observer's sake, 209
  mouldy, world would, 472
  my wrath did, 281
  nearer home, will, 1026
  next year's blooms will fail to, 569
  not old, they shall, 814
  old along with me, 489
  old at night, 1119
Grow old, be sweet and, 633
  old, find time to, 203
  old, former things, 134
  old, love can never more, 690
  old, we who remain shall, 840
  old, when I too, 947
  old, world do not, 182
  old, wrath the last thing to, 1075
  pure by being shone upon, 337
  ripe, what shelter to, 547
  say which grain will, 84
  so fair, trees that, 782
  straight, 633
  to be old, if ever I, 822
  to form and colour in the soul, 533
  to what they seem, 249
  together in the sun, 800
  together, our lives would, 631
  up as soon as you can, 962
  virtuous in their old age, men, 217
  wise, he bids fair to, 1104
  wise, leisure to, 547
  wiser and better, 172
  yellow briefly, 939
Grows cold in summer of her age, 179
  daily wourse and wourse, 25
  dim with rust, brightest blade, 453
  fairer than at first, 108
  less gay, laugh of pleasure, 405
  old, one is fat and, 61
  old, withers and, 943
  on mortal soil, 159
  two thereby, a fault, 135
  up by degrees, 131
  with his growth, 208
Growed, I 'spect I, 480
Growing drama, 430
  fonder of my staff, 509
  infirmities of age, 324
  judgment, my, 1082
  old gracefully, 628
  old, grow lovely, 628
  old, I'm, 1188
  old in drawing nothing up, 265
  old, like him that's, 1082
  old, my folks were, 702
  old, say I'm, 346
  old, they think he is, 343
  plants, beauty of, 1164
  sorrow of each day's, 607
  weather, always, 1000
  when ye're sleeping, 311
Growl and fight, bears and lions, 198
Grown by what it fed on, 90
  from the soil, 1050
  grey from thy breath, 631
  man's work, 683
  men understand it, 1153
  old in active business, 324
  slow, swift things have, 650
  so free from care, 982
  so great, 81
  so picked, age is, 97
  taller, to-day I have, 880
  wise, who has, 946
Grown-up people correct on facts lack imagination, 742
  people should be careful about their word, 742
  people sit all alone, 1015
Growth, aesthetic, 845
  and decay shining and darkening, 946
  bless thy secret, 170
  bliss of, 1064
  children of a larger, 177

Growth, choke the true, 900
  confidence a plant of slow, 230
  every poisonous, 1047
  expand to his full, 376
  grows with his, 208
  ideas have a normal rate of, 614
  is the only evidence of life, 403
  man seems the only, 249
  of a hundred years, 507
  of confidence, 419
  of credit, 419
  shadow kills the, 120
Grub beneath the skies, of all poor, 1066
  gravender or, 1039
Grubs, forms of, 112
Grubstreet, a street near Moorsfield, 232
Grudge against poor man, poor man has, 206
  an' carp, ne'er, 284
  feed fat the ancient, 44
  others, people often, 1077
  the throe, never, 489
  those that do them good, 1092
Grudges, nurse the ancient, 612
Grudging portions, savoury but, 177
Grumble and rumble and roar, 552
  at his luck, rather than, 1082
  Corner, used to live in, 667
Grundy, tyranny of Mrs., 581
  what will Mrs., say, 290
Grunnius Corocotta Porcellus, 125
Grunt and sweat under a weary life, 93
Gruntin', I'll do de, 689
Gruntled, far from being, 909
Guano from heaven, 1214
Guarantee, no, against misfortune, 908
  that he can pay, 497
Guard along the Rhine, 1188
  and defend it, ready to, 341
  changing, at Buckingham Palace, 914
  compelled to keep on his, 1197
  conversation, 932
  death's iron, 1026
  dies but never surrenders, 1176
  gentlemen of the French, 1040
  in thy garner, 590
  our native seas, 327
  the entries to the land, 707
  thy bed, holy angels, 169
  translucid presence for a, 951
  us from error in narration, 1132
  us longer from stroke of death, 1040
  your native right, 294
Guards his grave, poet sings and, 609
  them from the steep, 701
Guarded and kept from the day, 805
Guardian angel o'er his life, 289
  angels sung the strain, 225
  angels, tutelary and, 1224
  friend or mother, 231
  in the individual, conscience is, 861
  Naiad of the strand, 308
  on the tower, 517
Guardians of the fair, eunuchs are, 203
  of the faith, 954
Guardianship of the strong over the weak, 717
Gude nicht and joy be wi' you, 291
  time coming, there's a, 310, 504, 600
Gude to be merry and wise, 611
  wife, do my best to be a, 277
Gudeman, unkenn'd by my, 277
Gudeman's awa, when our, 269
Gudgeon, this fool, 44
Gudgeons, swallow, 143
Guerdon, fair, 159
Guess, dearest never, 862
  is morning-star, the golden, 471
  Northern word, 616
  now who holds thee, 428
  that love would prove so hard, 669
  what the heart's like, 594
  what the surges sing, 501
  woman's, more accurate, 785
Guesseth but in part, he, 317
Guest, always my welcome, 258
  and ghost, dear, 439
  away, to-morrow gives her, 737
  dear old Carian, 553
  divine, 640
  every, will go, 653
  evil, unto those that receive it, 1075
  forget, made each, 620
  give no more to every, 191
  hail, 828
  hopeless, 736
  is coming, is a, 940
  keen, 63
  knock of the, 1026
  like an unloved, 368
  like an unwelcome, 692
  love is but a, 114
  meanest, that graced his board, 348
  of those infinitely privileged ones, 942
  our distinguished, 497
  please the fleeting, 718
  satisfied, 1099
  serenely calm, 248
  sometime, 642
  soul the body's, 21
  speed the going, 213
  welcome the coming, 213, 220
  who dares to wrong his hostess, 737
  winter a bad, 1195
Guests do go, how fast the, 653
  like hungry, 200
  many, had Cana, 816
  mighty meat for little, 750
  of state, certain, 579
  should praise it, 29
  star-scatter'd on the grass, 1135
Guid to be merry and wise, 286
Guidance scant, with, 897
Guide, a light to, a rod to check, 299
  a little boat, will no one, 585
  and guard, vouchsafe him to me as a, 450
  and mine acquaintance, my, 1230
  Arcturus, canst thou, 1229
  be Thou our, 1069
  choose another, 516
  conscience the only, 849
  from camp to camp, 926
  in smoke and flame, 310
  knowledge should be his, 1088
  leaves private conscience for, 174
  me on the long dim trail, 920
  my companion my, 1254
  my virtue's, 221
  original and end, 231
  philosopher and friend, 209, 904
  providence their, 156
Guide, take my stories for a, 784
  the humble, a star to, 499
  their chime, to, 169
  their tiny rootlets, 798
  uphold you, by His counsels, 1045
  was a beautiful wonderful star, 439
Guides, blind, which strain at a gnat, 1241
  experience the short process, 280
  the planets in their course, 289
  through the boundless sky, 372
Guided by this golden rule, 623
  by use and art, 1147
Guidon of the day, 831
Guilders, a thousand, come take fifty, 487
Guile, his words replete with, 155
  lips from speaking, 1229
  trade of blood and, 316
Guiled shore to a dangerous sea, 46
Guilt is in that heart, I ask not if, 336
  life without industry is, 533
  look on, 194
  of Eastern kings, 167
  punishment of his, 277
  secret, by silence betrayed, 175
  so full of artless jealousy is, 96
  those who fear not, 262
  to cover, only art her, 253
  wash her, away, 253
Guiltier than him they try, 35
Guiltless of his country's blood, 245
  pair, gay, 364
  person throw the stone, let the, 175
Guiltlessness into abstemiousness, 112
Guilty, better to risk saving, 1168
  conscience never feels secure, 1104
  consciences make cowards, 1092
  land, shakes a, 194
  man escape, let no, 549
  man excepts, 174
  mind, suspicion haunts the, 71
  of corruption, 113
  of his own death, not, 96
  of no error, he was, 331
  of stupidity, will not be, 1145
  of such a ballad, 41
  splendour, 265
  thing, started like a, 89
  thing surprised, 301
  wealth, genuine and less, 166
Guinea, first, more difficult, 1169
  jingling of the, 464
Guineas, I enclose two, 198
  two hundred, 611
Guinea's stamp, rank is but the, 287
Guinea-pig, lift a, 545
Guinevere, and one was, 685
Guise it wears, whatever the, 873
  of beauty, in the, 953
Guitar, touched his, 388
  twangs his romantic, 957
Gulch, bloody rag above embattled, 1013
Gulf between, a stately, 925
  betwixt this man and that, 735
  condemn, the immediate, 784
  first across the, 676
  from a, no line can sound, 401
  of civil pensions, 338
  of years and pathos, 987
  profound as Serbonian bog, 150
  there opened one night a, 593

- Gulf will soon be past, 396
  - yawned as wide, 593
- Gulfs, Persian, 528
- Gulf-stream setting in one direction, no, 529
- Gull, a stroke for a, 928
- Gulls, the cloud-calligraphers, 946
- Gulled, if the world will be, 126
  - offer ourselves to be, 1145
- Gum and grin and lariat, worked with, 894
  - medicinal, 104
- Gums, massage my flabby, 946
- Gumms, scrubb'd, 1052
- Gummy-tongued, each, 860
- Gun, as sure as a, 179
  - designing the long-range, 1028
  - farmer Johnson shouldered his, 755
  - fire your little, 840
  - hate of a, 799
  - in 'is bed, with a, 969
  - may be humbled, 810
  - named the birds without a, 409
  - no, was shelling, 1015
  - one arm to bear a, 1188
  - shall not lay aside this, 1019
  - that a woman manned, 659
  - that is not loaded, 779
  - when you went to carry a, 1064
- Guns, all-shattering, 475
  - and drums, 1064
  - are left to do, 1035
  - aren't lawful, 988
  - begin to shoot, when the, 781
  - begin, when the, 942
  - blew great, 274, 497
  - but for these vile, 61
  - curtseying, 989
  - fall silent, O, 836
  - fed the, 942
  - men behind the, 799
  - monstrous anger of the, 987
  - or butter, 1216
  - rising, see the big, 1026
  - smelt the, 690
  - that spoke at Lexington, 771
  - will make us powerful, 1215
- Gunga Din, a better man than I am, 781
- Gunless game, hunt for the, 409
- Gunpowder, glories in, 507
  - ran out at the heels, 246
  - treason and plot, 1054
- Gush, made the swing ports, 858
- Gushed from my heart, 315
  - in redding tide, 204
- Gust hath blown his fill, 161
- Gusty thieves, rifled by the, 391
- Gut, herring, 1028
- Guts, American name for it is, 1012
- Gutter, idealists apt to walk into the, 790
- Guv'ment choose, on'y wut, 527
- Guy, Burbankian, 820
  - county, the hour is nigh, 310
  - take a bow little, 1032
- Gwent, that green pap in, 828
- Gwine to run all night, 568
- Gymnasium, life's, 538
- Gymnastic should begin early, 1088
- Gypsies defacing first, 262
  - serve stolen children, as, 262, 278
- Gypsy blood astir, sets the, 757
- Gypsy-man, he built life well the, 407
- Gyre and gimble in the wabe, 598
- Gyve, joined by a stern, 685
- Gyves upon his wrist, 391
- Habeas corpus, protection of the, 273
- Haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon, 614
- Haberdashery of success, 787
- Habersham, hills of, 663
- Habit and faculty preserved by correspondent actions, 1123
  - apparell'd in more precious, 40
  - builds the bridge at last, 676
  - capable of being developed, 1189
  - costly thy, as thy purse can buy, 23, 91
  - empire of, 1102
  - fills up what remains, 1203
  - firmer, than before, 271
  - honour peereth in the meanest, 52
  - in a man, breed a, 34
  - is second nature, 1102, 1145
  - is the fly-wheel of society, 662
  - love's best, is a soothing tongue, 109
  - of being contented, 345
  - of feeling in the author, 318
  - of hers, youth a, 785
  - of mind, it is not my, 542
  - of reading, 530
  - of running by running, 1123
  - of shooting, in the, 1215
  - of the soul, 444
  - of walking by walking, 1123
  - order breeds, 636
  - ordinary actions ascribed to, 1194
  - reap a, 1066
  - sow a, 1066
  - will encroach, 313
- Habits, formation of right, 542
  - home-keeping, 1112
  - ill, gather by unseen degrees, 177
  - moral, in men's lives, 1113
  - of peace and patience, 139
  - other, are good, 606
  - small, well pursued, 275
- Habit's earliest wile, evil, 364
- Habitable world, look round the, 177
- Habitant of castle gray, 517
- Habitation giddy and unsure, 64
  - local, and a name, 43
  - of bitterns, 399
- Habitual, nothing, but indecision, 662
  - whatever you would make, practise, 1123
- Habituate yourself to something else, 1123
- Hack and Hew were the sons of God, 757
  - hew and, 142
  - through much deposit, 780
- Hackney, ashamed to be seen in a, 182
- Hackneyed phrase of vagrant worm, 510
  - roadster every bagman mounts, 728
- Had enough? Vote Republican, 1003
  - for the asking, God may be, 525
  - his day, 1002
  - it of his father, 616
  - more of my picture done, 181
  - my hour, I have, 177
  - we lived, 813
  - what it took, you, 1032
  - your day, you've, 712
- Hades, descent to, the same from every place, 1129
  - he needs, about all the, 774
- Hades, no one goes to, with his wealth, 1075
- Hades' shore, back from, 1098
- Haft of the arrow, 1077
- Hag, blue meagre, 158
- Hags, black and midnight, 87
  - stood among the, 986
- Haggard face of fear, 1069
  - if I do prove her, 102
  - shapes, two, 685
- Haig shall be Haig, 3
- Hail a second call, remain to, 576
  - Columbia happy land, 294
  - element of earth, 951
  - fellow well met, 191
  - flew like, and hard, 951
  - from dream-land dragon-fly, 730
  - from Harvard or Princeton or Yale, 910
  - guest, 828
  - hail the gang's all here, 623
  - harrow of, 712
  - holy light, 151
  - imperfect urn, 951
  - kinsmen, 612
  - like, fell the plunging cannon-shot, 579
  - or blinding fire-balls, 484
  - or rain or any snow, falls not, 463
  - the bridegroom, 624
  - the love-gift of a fairy-tale, 598
  - the rising sun, let others, 242
  - to the chief, 308
  - to the land whereon, 386
  - to thee blithe spirit, 366
  - to thee oh sea, 1181
  - wedded love, 152
- Hails you Tom and Jack, 267
- Hail-fellow-well-met, 1080
- Hair, amber-dropping, 158
  - and beard were dyed, judge whose, 1117
  - and finger-tips, through his, 954
  - and rifles both were long, 829
  - around his temples curled, 303
  - as for my, 795
  - as free, 119
  - beard and hoary, 244
  - became curlier, his, 569
  - blooming, 884
  - bright over Europe fell her, 448
  - brindled, 703
  - buds of roses in your, 855
  - burnt from pantalette to, 1181
  - covered thick with, 938
  - crown uv silver, 698
  - cutting each other's, 985
  - distinguish and divide a, 141
  - draw you with a single, 125, 177
  - draws us with a single, 212
  - each particular, 91
  - faithless in his, 1117
  - falling in her face, 1024
  - farmer's daughter hath soft brown, 590
  - flowers in her, 710
  - frosting careful teeth, 1027
  - goes with the hide, 960
  - hank of, 779
  - has become very white, 598
  - if a woman have long, 1246
  - is burned black, her, 979
  - is gray, gentlemen whose, 878
  - is tumbled, maiden's, 706
  - Jeanie with the light brown, 568
  - led and turned me by a single, 125
  - less golden about the, 593
  - like twilight's her dusky, 299
  - live, that is shining and free, 945

Hair, long, made good-looking men, 1113
  lovely floating, 600
  most resplendent, 303
  nest of robins in her, 939
  ninth part of a, 62
  no wider than a, 881
  odour of her wild, 736
  of a woman, one, 125
  of all stood up, 1081
  of Him, never hurt a, 924
  of silver and gold, 876
  of the dog that bit us, 15
  on my head stands up, 1081
  only a woman's, 192
  rain-drenched, 929
  right off your bean, takes the, 1001
  ripples of her, 583
  sacred, dissever, 212
  sat and combed their beautiful, 600
  scanted men in, 37
  scent of her, is of rain, 979
  shall be of what colour, 38
  she smooths your, 1181
  shining golden, 665
  single, casts its shadow, 1102
  smooths her, 953
  soft mists in her, 836
  stars in her, were seven, 577
  stir his, 923
  tangles of Neaera's, 159
  that grows bald by nature, 37
  too much, there, 56
  turns gray, toil till his, 714
  upon the upper lip, 963
  was curly, his, 870
  was grizzled, his, 178
  was so charmingly curled, 523
  wavelets of soft, 562
  whar you fine a bunch er, 688
  would rouse and stir, 88
  Yoland with the yellow, 592
Hairs, forms of, 112
  from the crown of his head, 844
  glory from his gray, 442
  of their hapless owner's head, 654
  of your head are numbered, 1241
  superfluity comes sooner by white, 44
  white, ill become a fool, 66
Hairbreadth missings of happiness, 229
  'scapes, 100
Hair's-breadth of time assigned to thee, 1126
Haircut and a shave, lies a, 970
Hairpins, packet of, 990
  pluck out the, 884
Hairy and silent, sink to the earth, 1008
  breast, get a, 858
  gold crown on 'er 'ead, 782
Haiti, go to, and stand on those graves, 480
Hal, I would 't were bedtime, 63
  no more of that, 62
  the captain's son, little, 405
  'tis my vocation, 60
Halcyon days, 68, 1087
  seas, blue of, 760
Half a century bit by bit, 591
  a day, don't take, 689
  a hundred other heart appeals, 845
  a library, turn over, 236
  a life asunder, 598
  a loaf, better is, 15
Half a proper gardener's work, 96, 785
  a rood of land, 214
  a silver lyre, like, 991
  a talent, uses only, 1018
  a world away, 831
  a world behind each back, 644
  a world of sea, 952
  afraid of, even he is, 935
  an eye, see with, 1155
  angel and half bird, 490
  as old as time, city, 500
  better, 27
  broken-hearted, 351
  earth, when we are, 574
  exceeds the whole, 1074
  garden and half house, 466
  gate to concludendum, 11
  grant what I wish, 867
  her purpose, with, 859
  hidden from the eye, 296
  his goods on the counter, 333
  his Troy was burnt, 64
  how the other, lives, 138
  human half divine, 522
  I hear, don't believe the, 820
  in day, one, 588
  in love with easeful death, 383
  in shade and half in sun, 336
  is more than the whole, 1128
  know it, better ignorant than, 1105
  knows everything, 398
  makes love, who, 737
  of first families in Virginia, 1010
  of music is to have grieved, 773
  of my faults, 974
  of ten lines just a, 578
  of the world a bride, 735
  of the world a bridegroom, 735
  of what you hear, repeat but, 1068
  our misery, 275
  our sailors swallow'd in the flood, 71
  part of a blessed man, 57
  quencht, stars, 367
  restaurant and home, 963
  sad half proud, 714
  slave and half free, 455
  so fine a sight, no sun is, 163
  spent before we know what it is, 138
  suspected animate the whole, 313
  the creeds, than in, 506
  the deed done, he has, 1100
  the gladness, teach me, 366
  the joys I've had, 882
  the power that fills the world, 434
  the reasons why we smile, 365
  the truth, lie which is, 467
  the wealth bestowed on camps, 434
  the world knows not, 138
  the world was his, more than, 481
  their remedies, 783
  their rhymes are bad, 847
  to rise and half to fall, 207
  to what I see but only, 563
  too civil by, 278
  was not told me, 1227
  you may carry, 1065
Half-a-crown, help to, 651
Half-a-dozen grasshoppers, 260
Half-brother of the world, 506
Half-divined, deceived and, 951
Half-foundered bellies steam again, 924
Half-gods, when, go the gods arrive, 409
Half-heard strain, 385
Half-hidden in its grassy bed, 637
Half-know many things, 518, 1195
Half-moon made with a pen, 56
Half-past three, boy that was, 715
Half-pay for life, 360
Half-pennyworth of bread, one, 62
Half-phrasings, harsh, 664
Half-shielded breast, earth's, 586
Half-shirt is two napkins, 63
Half-shut eye, wave before the, 224
Half-smelt, half-heard, 893
Half-starved spiders, 262
Half-sunlight and half-storm, 920
Half-way, run, to meet it, 417
  through them, last but, 1000
Half-witted sheep, 300, 304, 747
Half-world, now o'er the one, 85
Hall, come they from cottage or, 448
  Douglas in his, 308
  his, the azure dome, 410
  in their sylvan, 595
  into the, not a moment late, 1047
  left a light out in the, 839
  of death, vasty, 546
  valleys of, 663
Halls are crowded, feast and your, 718
  dwelt in marble, 386
  in gay attire is seen in, 306
  of death, silent, 371
  of fame are open wide, 1067
  of learning fair, 447
  of Montezuma, from the, 1065
  of night, dim, 418
  sweep through her marble, 433
  to those high, 905
Halleck, Dana and Irving uncontaminated, 766
Hallelujahs to the world, sounded, 587
Hallie is no longer with me, 573
Hall-mark of quality, unsaleability, 791
  of the national culture, 898
Hallow a whole people, 312
  my unelected brow, 746
  us here, seems to, 365
Hallowed quiets of the past, 528
  relics should be hid, 161
  so, and so gracious, 89
  thing, poet's mistress is a, 458
Hallucination, universal, 721
Halo, but pray his, 725
  of immortality, 291
Haloed Christ still walked, if, 852
Halt and the blind, of the, 856
  and the hurl and the crash, the, 777
  never, 858
  ye, how long, 1227
  you will learn to, 1116
Halter draw, felt the, 277
  in hope one will cut the, 147
  threats of a, 274
Halters, talking of, 1151
Halting not in your ways, 778
Halves of a pair of scissors, two, 495
  throughout, we were, 1143
Ham to ham, shifts from, 954
Haman's gallows, 854
Hame, kye's come, 277
  to my ain countree, 346
  ye maun bide at, 345
Hamilton, take care of Lady, 1045
Hamish, the Little Black Devil, 904
Hamlet, as he could have written, 382

Hamlet, forefathers of the, 244
  how boring, 931
  is still, when the, 269
  not prince, 954
  playbill of, 311
Hamlets by the sea, 865
  dances on the green in, 306
Hammer away ye hostile hands, 706
  back of the beating, 911
  golden mechanical, 1014
  he took his, 504
  me into a crowbar, 887
  nor axe, neither, 266, 1227
  or of saw, no sound of, 266
  out divers arts, 1097
  saw a smith stand with his, 58
  strike when you are the, 708
  them to verse and prose, 860
  when you are an, 137
  your iron when it is hot, 1102
Hammers, anvil wears out the, 622
  break, your, 706
  closing rivets up, 67
  fell, no, 342
  laughs at many broken, 887
  rules and, 105
  wear and batter all these, 622
Hammered by Roman nails, 924
  getting well, 721
Hammersmith on Sunday, it gets into, 1018
Hampden had a head to contrive, 270
  some village, 245
Hampshire grenadier, 1059
Hand, a glove upon that, 78
  a harp within my, 539
  a human heart a human, 601
  a little cloud like a man's, 1227
  against Rome, raise a, 1207
  and brain went ever paired, what, 487
  and foot, nation bound, 1214
  and heart, seeking with, 595
  and heart to this vote, 340
  and mind can use the tools, 1008
  at a touch of the, 867
  at, its wondrous bread, 840
  automatic, 953
  be stretched out, let not thine, 1250
  be tied up to thy neck, let not thy, 1253
  bear welcome in your, 84
  better one bird in, 15
  beyond the clasp of, 948
  bird in the, 1120
  brought in her, 271
  Caesar's, 410
  can make it, strong as your, 879
  close open, out of love, 1194
  cold dead, 658
  cravens my weak, 106
  daring, 364
  death lays his icy, on kings, 141
  Divine, shut out the, 403
  emprison her soft, 384
  encumbers them with helping, 649
  every man's, against him, 1223
  feather in, 137
  findeth to do, whatsoever thy, 1236
  fold in its, all the dainties, 589
  foot and, go cold, 20
  for hand foot for foot, 1224
  for the sword one, remains, 1188
  from thy, no worthy action, 1061
  giant staff in a giant, 572
  give me your, 38
Hand, give me your, sir, 589
  glory from shake of his, 1033
  God's right, and left, 506
  grasp of a friendly, 676
  handle toward my, 85
  hat in his, 238
  hath made our nation free, Thy, 451
  hath made you good, 26, 37
  hath sown, harvests what his, 657
  heaped by a master's, 1219
  heaving up my either, 134
  held in a mighty, 879
  hero's, 659
  him hemlock for his wage, 884
  His word down, might, 656
  hold a fire in his, 59
  holding his pat reference, 1032
  imposition of a mightier, 397
  in either tight-closed, 567
  in hand, 156
  in hand with love, 899
  in the stream, stick your, 1024
  in the sun, thrust your, 940
  in thine, press thou his, 707
  in thy right, carry gentle peace, 73
  industrious, from England, 1191
  is a stronger one, 311
  is humbled into dust, 660
  just raised to shed his blood, 207
  laid his, across her sky, 576
  leans her cheek upon her, 78
  leaping alight on either, 797
  leaves thy, in mine, 429
  led by the Almighty's, 168
  left his garment in her, 1224
  lend a, 550
  let slip and fall, 879
  lick my phantom, 893
  lifted, 203
  like the dyer's, 108
  little brown, 730
  little thing in, 1077
  long lean, 839
  loosed his, 604
  love in the open, 983
  man with his heart in his, 478
  man's creative, 500
  man's, is not able to taste, 43
  may rightly clutch, 782
  misery's, bestows, 262
  mortality's strong, 58
  muck-rake in his, 172
  my times are in thy, 1229
  nature's sweet cunning, 54
  needle in my, 699
  never shake you by the, 926
  no rude, deface it, 297
  not the, but the understanding, 1153
  obedient to my, 759
  of God, your hand into the, 869
  of little employment, 96
  of very healing, His, 853
  of war, infection and the, 59
  of woman, tremble to win the, 422
  on his bosom, 256
  on me, laid not your, 927
  one, as good as another, 589
  one iron, less, 684
  open, 757
  or eye, what immortal, 281
  other than mine, 473
  our times are in his, 489
  paid for what mouth ate, 1058
  papers in each, 212
  passive Master lent his, 408
  pearly shell was in my, 362
Hand portrayed it, his single, 779
  prompter's, 644
  prospered here my, 778
  put in every honest, a whip, 103
  put out my, 1037
  rough at, 127
  soft, and softer breast, 385
  still I got no, 660
  stole forth a, 926
  stretched forth his, 796
  stretched forth in blessing, 697
  sweet Roman, 55
  sweeten this little, 88
  sword sleep in my, 283
  take a pen in his, 233
  take, and part with laughter, 632
  tax with a heavier, 227
  tender inward of thy, 108
  thank the lavish, 522
  that bore a nation, 604
  that fed them, bite the, 261
  that gave the blow, bless the, 179
  that gives the blow, 190
  that hath made you fair, 26, 37
  that held it scarce was seen, 687
  that held the dagger, 916
  that is honest and hearty, 305
  that kindles, 356
  that made us is divine, 194
  that ope'd the gate, 686
  that receives the thrill, 609
  that rocks the cradle, 534
  that rounded Peter's dome, 408
  that rules the world, 534
  that wrings music, 687
  the wretch in order, 285
  thinking, 980
  three lilies in her, 577
  threw a pearl away, 104
  thunder in his lifted, 173
  Thy, compelled it Master, 783
  time has laid his, gently, 440
  time hath a taming, 403
  to execute, 270, 1060
  to give, freer, 689
  to heaven, lift up one, 695
  to mouth, living from, 1147
  to one unfriended, stretch a, 788
  to the best policy, sets no, 1079
  to the plough, 1243
  took me by the, 965
  touch of a vanished, 465
  trees on either, 702
  turn to nothing in my, 458
  turn your, to anything, 1151
  unblessed thy, 220
  unfriendly to tyrants, this, 169
  unpurchased, 451
  upon his head, 428
  upon the ark, lay their, 264
  upon the ocean's mane, 393
  upon thy mane, my, 355
  Uzzah put forth his, 264
  vanished, 688
  was on the oar, my, 1088
  was resting on a mountain, 918
  wash blood clean from my, 86
  waved her lily, 205
  we are in God's, 67
  whatsoever thou takest in, 1250
  will be against every man, 1223
  will miss the insinuated nose, 736
  with chalk in, 665
  with my heart in't, 33
  with rosy, unbarred the gates, 153
  with uplifted, 773, 806
  withhold not thine, 1236
  wonder of dear Juliet's, 79
  you cannot see, I see a, 205

Hand, your, and mine, 875
Hands, a baby's, 634
  aching, and bleeding feet, 546
  all their rights in their, 424
  alone, not wrought by, 533
  and feet, nearer than, 467
  and thighs, horseman's, 1007
  are blue, their, 498
  are four, whose, 993
  are linked that dread to part, 343
  as he licks your, 991
  at the palm of my, 278
  at the piping of all, 375
  blue are my, 1195
  by angel, to valour given, 382
  by foreign, 217
  by friendly, to Jesus led, 373
  by the work of my, 874
  clasp, and weep a little, 1180
  defended by all our, 472
  excellence of what is in their, 1080
  fairy, 247
  firm white, 833
  flew away out of our, 1032
  fold my, and wait, 627
  folded, humiliating to remain with, 1210
  folds mine, in prayer, 1215
  for bread and wine, dark, 1023
  frae inkhorns, haud your, 523
  from failing, 836
  from picking and stealing, keep my, 1254
  full, Fortune with both, 65
  hath not a Jew, 45
  have touched it, before rude, 119
  hold much of heat, 958
  hold thou my, 682
  house not made with, 486, 678
  I loved beside the Shalimar, 775
  I warmed both, 326
  in his own, 111
  in prayer, to lift up the, 673
  in your own, 780
  invisible, restore the ruined year, 941
  join your, 70
  laid our groping, away, 945
  lay thy soul full in her, 533
  laying violent, upon the ship, 191
  like a new Niobe with claspèd, 565
  many, make light warke, 16
  mischief for idle, 199
  mouths without, 177
  need not grope with, 948
  nobody has such small, 992
  not built with mortal, 174
  not without men's, 520
  of a little child, 639
  of Esau, 1223
  of fellowship, the right, 1247
  of honest men, in the, 274
  of memory weave, 638
  of the sisters death and night, 536
  of toil, horny, 524
  off! Stand back! 1065
  old, to young, 653
  our new heraldry is, 103
  palms of your, will thicken, 753
  predatory human, 741
  promiscuously applied, 355
  puny, 402
  restless violent, 817
  something from our, 305
  strong, to weak, 653
  that folded are, lie with, 671
Hands that might have swayed, 244
  to grasp, firm, 811
  to wuk, sot his, 712
  toiling, 941
  tools were made and born were, 282
  true faith and ready, 522
  two good honest, 750
  two happy, 26
  two, upon the breast, 567
  union of, 405
  upheld by all our, 481
  upheld us, He whose, 1215
  warmth of human, 875
  wash their, too clean, 975
  washing his, with invisible soap, 391
  watch that wants both, 263
  were always too big, 1007
  were made before knives, 192
  winds in their, carry the, 1104
  with Pilate wash your, 60
  with your, and your feet, 401
  without falling into her, 662
  work of human, 915
  work of our, 1231
Handbook of Hymen, 198
Hand-clasp and a heart-throb, 746
  is a little stronger, 838
Handel, care a farthing candle for, 324
  sings wisdom, 414
Handel's but a ninny, 221
Handfasting, this we call, 310
Hand-flung spears, 504
Handful o' things I know, 639
  of ashes, mine be a, 856
  of grey ashes, 553
  of meal in a barrel, 1227
  of sand, 1004
  of silver, just for a, 485
  of stars, fling us a, 934
  of the divine inert, 531
  take a trifling, 569
  to the tribes that slumber, 371
Handicraft of art, 533
Hand-in-glove, thought you and he were, 192
Hand-in-hand with God, 877
Handiwork, firmament showeth his, 1229
  you give to God, 708
Handkerchief, fetch me the, 103
  of the Lord, 534
Handle not, touch not taste not, 1247
  of a broom, with the, 892
  one old jug without a, 498
  right and wrong, 1171
  toward my hand, 85
  which fits them all, 454
Handles, everything has two, 124, 1123
Handled oar or jav'lin, never, 1088
Hand-organs are playing the tune, 517
Handsaw, I know a hawk from a, 92
Handshaking, friendly, 1195
Handsome at twenty, 137
  every thing, about him, 40
  house to lodge a friend, 214
  hunting man, 840
  in three hundred pounds a year, 34
  is that handsome does, 7, 253
  pigtail wore, 482
  than homely, rather be, 686
  wee thing, she is a, 286
  were the boys, 1025
Handsome will never be, 137
  young man on the flying trapeze, 640
Handsomer far, others are, 876
  man than you, with a, 678
Handwriting on the wall, so much, 973
Hand-wrought goods, imperfections of, 730
Handy sort of place, 760
Handy-dandy, which is the justice, 99
Hang a calf's-skin on those limbs, 57
  a doubt on, no hinge nor loop to, 103
  a lantern aloft, 949
  a salt-fish on his hook, 104
  et by the shore, 765
  every mother's son, 42
  in the air a thousand leagues, 62
  myself to-day, will not, 846
  on him, she would, 90
  or drown at last, 231
  out our banners, 88
  sorrow, 118, 133
  that jurymen may dine, 212
  the head as discontent, 121
  the pensive head, 159
  themselves in hope, 147
  themselves in their own straps, 54
  to thread, while thread shall, 552
  together, we must all, 227
  up the baby's stocking, 604
  up the ivy branch, 51, 1105
  upon his pent-house lid, 84
  your clothes on a hickory limb, 1069
Hangs a tale, thereby, 34, 49
  as mute on Tara's walls, 334
  from beauty's ears, 267
  high, the goose, 1054
  his head in shame, who, 555
  on Dian's temple, 76
  on princes' favours, 73
  upon the cheek of night, 77
Hanged, house of man that was, 1151
  I'll be, 61
  longed to see him, 821
  our harps upon the willows, 1232
Hangin' Danny Deever, they're, 781
Hanging and wiving go by destiny, 12, 45
  breathless on thy fate, 435
  face, silly, 199
  in a golden chain, 151
  in rags, torn and, 641
  marriage and, go by destiny, 125
  of his cat on Monday, 1039
  ten times, deserve, 1145
  was the worst use man could be put to, 114
Hangman, grave-digger or even a, 417
Hangman's whip, 285
Hangover became a part of the day, 1001
Hank of hair, 779
Hannah Cook, doesn't amount to, 1054
  God and me, contract 'twixt, 603
Hannah's at the window binding shoes, 568
Hanner, we have lost our little, 684
Hannibal had mighty virtues, 122
Hanover, here's to the town of, 752
Hans Breitmann gife a barty, 559
Hap, from better, to worse, 30

Hap is loss, our, 149
  no, so hard, 30
Haphazard, let no act be done, 1125
Hapless children sent heavenward, 586
  earth, on this, 386
Happen daily round us, 578
  never tell what is going to, 807
  no matter what may, 880
  that a victim must be found, 624
  things that almost, 421
  to somebody else, to, 885
Happens at all, whatever, 1125
  least expected generally, 420
  unexpected always, 1093
Happened long ago, all has, 531
  once, this could but have, 490
Happier age of gold, 649
  human affairs would be far, 1163
  I, so much the, 1002
  in the passion we feel, 367, 1159
  lands, envy of less, 59
  one who goes is, 557
  than I know, 154
  things, remembering, 440, 464
  to be dead, he thought it, 409
Happiest and best minds, 369
  dream, none thrives long on, 556
  heart that ever beat, 687
  is he who suffers least, 1169
  life consists in ignorance, 1080
  of mortals, 1167
  time of all the glad New Year, 463
  when his work was done, 374
Happily inspired, never so, 704
Happiness a wine of the rarest vintage, 790
  and all their powers as a state, 420
  and glory, 259
  and peace, drowning would be, 494
  attain, 646
  believe in, 877
  beneficial for the body, 1204
  best, a woman can boast, 394
  collecting, 943
  consume, without producing it, 719
  depends as nature shows, 262
  digesting, peace is, 1183
  envy no man's, 50
  essential thing for, 695
  every one seeking, 800
  every yesterday a dream of, 1064
  fireside, 289
  for man, 361
  for the greatest numbers, 222
  for themselves, work out, 333
  formula for complete, 773
  gives men, 214
  glimpse of, 147
  groundwork of all, 346
  if solid, we prize, 226
  in the hands of others, 330
  in the married state, overexpecting, 147
  is like time and space, 608
  is of a retired nature, 195
  is speechless, 558
  is the only good, 603
  is the shadow, 749
  lifetime of, 720
  look into, through another man's eyes, 51
  makes unhappiness possible, 1204
  makes up in height, 868
  malicious have dark, 1182
Happiness, missings of, 229
  mistaken path to, 1179
  more, than gloomy eyes discover, 1194
  must be allowed to grow up, 993
  no, as perfect as martyr's, 808
  no man can enjoy, 1104
  no sure, on earth, 25
  of duty, 605
  of life, 318
  of life consists in being well deceived, 143
  of life, the supreme, 1182
  of men consists in life, 1192
  of others, cloud the, 232
  of peoples, concern about, 1193
  of the common man, 888
  of unpacking volumes, 729
  only one way to achieve, 1022
  or misery of mortal life, 589
  our being's end and aim, 208
  our pastime and our, 301
  produced by a good inn, 236
  profligate of, 823
  pursuit of, 273
  recollection of vanished, 656
  remembrance of past, 464
  result, 496
  securely dwells, where, 941
  spectacle of human, 314
  sum of human, 734
  talk, 718
  task of, 703
  that makes the heart afraid, 390
  the search after, 309
  thirst after, 1170
  thought of tender, 300
  too swiftly flies, 243
  two foes of human, 1179
  unforeseen, 1178
  was born a twin, 359
  was never lost, 656
  what right have we to, 1190
  world of, their harmony foretells, 460
Happy, a health unto the, 772
  a man as any in the world, 181
  accident, 117, 254, 1157
  alone, man cannot be, 667
  and so free, hearts once so, 567
  and so pore, so, 697
  as a lover, 300
  as a married man, 235
  as kings, as, 702
  as the daisies that dance, 568
  as we can, let us be, 237
  as we imagine, never so, 1158
  as we two, no pair so, 776
  bounding flea, 952
  breed of men, 59
  call no man, 1081, 1084
  can say he has lived, 1099
  capacity to become, 166
  children you will rise, 474
  Christian child, 345
  Christmas to all, 332
  constellations, heaven and, 154
  could I be with either, 205
  count myself in nothing else so, 59
  dawning of her thigh, 134
  day, glad and, 619
  day have mournful close, 820
  days are here again, 1052
  days that make us, 857
  days, those were, 197
  deep down, I feel, 965
  definition of being, 898
  disposing ourselves to be, 1162
  dreams, mother tells me, 699
  duty of being, 704
Happy earth, 24
  ending, bread-sauce of the, 666
  families resemble one another, 1192
  few, we, 67
  field or mossy cavern, 384
  fireside clime, 286
  goes as lucky goes, 872
  good-night air, his, 651
  havens, ports and, 59
  he is, who hath this only, 1116
  he who has once been, 647
  highways where I went, 743
  hills pleasing shade, 243
  hour wherein a man might be, 139
  hours, thine be, 701
  human eyes, beams from, 703
  I and wretched he, if, 504
  I never was so, 1063
  I who walked so well-defended, 951
  in their work, people, 531
  in this world, which is, 482
  is England in the brave, 906
  is he born and taught, 114
  is it for mankind, 716
  is that city, 125
  is the blameless vestal's lot, 216
  is the man, 1087, 1232
  is the rose distilled, 42
  Isles, touch the, 464
  knows how to make the people, 397
  land, seek the, 503
  let us all be, 606
  letter tell him, 585
  life, little needed to make, 1126
  life, spent a, 120
  lines, let a lord own the, 211
  live completely, 1075
  living things, 980
  make an Englishman acknowledge he is, 483
  make two lovers, 216
  man happy dole, 12
  man, in the shirt of a, 639
  man thenceforth is he, 322
  mixtures, 357
  more, thou hadst been, 389
  morn, this the, 161
  never become, 1162
  never, young are, 736
  New Year, 866
  New Years, 498
  no one can be, till all are happy, 581
  old age, 1184
  pair live while ye may, 152
  parents are able to think calmly, 646
  peaceful Palestine, 657
  people not afraid of death, 790
  people won that name, 305
  place to be, is here, 603
  place with me, hope hath, 517
  prospects in view, with, 254
  say that man is, 1081
  she was, she knew it, 1019
  shipmates, all the, 817
  soul that all the way, 165
  tale to tell, it's, 406
  that all's for the best, 478
  that have called thee so, 322
  the heart that sighed for such a one, 30
  the man who can call to-day his own, 177
  the man who has never tasted fame, 426
  the man who innocent, 223

Happy the man who knows his place, 1109
  the man whose wish, 216
  the people whose annals are blank, 379
  they that hear their detractions, 39
  they whose walls already rise, 1097
  thing to be father unto many sons, 70
  thing to do, 668
  though married, how to be, 1051
  time, mindful of the, 440
  time to be, is now, 603
  'twere now to be most, 1094
  visions of my youth, 455
  walks and shades, leave these, 155
  warrior sleeps, a, 922
  warrior, who is the, 300
  way to be, 603
  ways of doing things, 413
  who does not think so, no man, 1104
  who in his verse can steer, 177
  winds about her played, 465
  with his own, each seems, 562
  with others, 1123
  world where all things live, 619
Harangue, telling nothing in a great, 1161
Harangued, exhibited and, 1087
Harass the distrest, griefs that, 230
Harbinger, an amber scent her, 157
  evening star love's, 155
  merry springtime's, 132
Harbingers to heaven, 147
Harbour a heart that's so hard, 256
  bar be moaning, though the, 523
  bar, soon beyond the, 579
  even if it is a little, 693
  give, in life did, 119
  here in the, safe she lay, 772
  is a good thing, 693
  me, never a heaven shall, 712
  of Mahon, in the, 405
  through the haze, 490
  to some unseen, 692
  town, what, 817
  where lies the final, 531
Harbors a wealth of valued verse, who, 978
  of to-day, 902
Hard a master, prove so, 669
  an' sharp, use you, 284
  and cold gold, 391
  and inflexible, our hearts are, 166
  and sour, hearts like apples are, 522
  as for a camel, 60
  be the task, though, 557
  beginning maketh good ending, 12
  beset, being woman, 951
  Christ ain't a-going to be too, 639
  dealings teaches them suspect, 45
  doubtful unprosperous times, 374
  fashion, fight with the, 648
  finds the down pillow, 106
  for an empty sack, 227
  for thee to kick, 1244
  for women to keep counsel, 82
  heroic for earth too, 489
  is my fare, 205
  it is to find, how, 328
  no hap so, 30
  nothing's so, but search will find it out, 134
Hard on women, he was, 639
  ringing, 859
  service must be done, when, 403
  sight of death makes heart, 50
  stiff lines of life, 444
  task I find, the very, 595
  things to bear and grin, 557
  think I have hit, 236
  time, the child will have a, 1005
  times come again no more, 567
  times come a-knockin, 1061
  to bear, sorrow is, 489
  to catch and conquer, 575
  to die, so very, 1002
  to find a man of great estate, 180
  to find, faithful friends are, 120
  to master not impossible, 1126
  to part when friends are dear, 273
  to suit, people are, 685
  undertaking to please everybody, 1104
  upon a man, adversity is, 381
  way, making sweet and delectable, 59
  when times are, 1098
  with respect to beauty, 483
  work tends to give us rest, 605
  ye may be, 808
Hard-a-keeping oath, 40
Hard-beaten road to his house, 416
Hard-boiled as a picnic egg, 999
  unbroken egg, 994
Hardened into the bone of manhood, 259
Hardens all within, 285
Harder for me to say than do, 1115
  they fall, bigger they come, 1084
  thing than dying, do a, 912
  to get rid of, 867
  to give properly than take, 1195
Hardest knife ill-used, 108
  terms, given the, 646
  to bear, misfortunes, 530
Hardest-timbered oak, 23, 70
Hard-fisted tale, that crude, 713
Hardihood, endurance and courage, 813
Hardly anything so small, 339
  ever, 622
  in a body's power, 284
  knew you hardly knew you, 653
  the thing to do, 774
Hardship bred, out of, 1020
  cold and, such work, 576
  our garment, 849
Hard-tried and faithful friendship, 350
Hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve, 91
  kiss me, 1045
  plant, error is a, 477
Hare awoke, when the, 1077
  hold with the, 13
  mad as a march, 17, 1156
  run with the, 23
  start a, 61
Hares, great tan-brown, 1006
  little hunted, 830
Hare's foot my preservative, 181
Harebell, hope is like a, 587
Harebells and sweet lilies, 587
Hare-brained chatter, 420
Hark from the tombs, 199
  hark my soul angelic songs, 503
  hark the lark, 105
  how the rain is pouring, 565
  to an exiled son's appeal, 646
  to the hurried question, 356
Hark O, Hark O, replies, 572
Harlequin without his mask, 484
Harm, capability of doing, 395
  does, to my wit, 54
  fair winds when you fly from, 1081
  flea does all the, he can, 118
  forgive a man for, 861
  me, fate cannot, 313
  me most, they, 1075
  no, in sometimes painting, 858
  nothing do much, 995
  or hurt I meet, if with, 824
  protect her from injury and, 1065
  that women have done, 747
  true genius, do not, 675
  win us to our, 84
  without or within, no power to, 1125
Harms, beg often our own, 104
  not only for thy, 749
  of our own hands' doing, 1080
  of the world have come, 609
Harmes, of, two the lesse, 4
Harm's way, get out of, 1150
Harmed by speech, many have been, 19
Harmless as doves, 1241
  day, entertains the, 114
  earth, bowels of the, 61
  fly, poor, 77
  necessary cat, 46
  pleasure, stock of, 233
  sport and simple food, 479
Harmonic transcription, needs art of, 967
Harmonics far and faint, 492
Harmonies, hear the heavenly, 789
  of music, like the, 641
Harmonious bubbling noise, 140
  echo from our discordant life, 564
  madness, 367
  sound on golden hinges, 154
  springs, Helicon's, 243
Harmoniously confused, 216
Harmony, a kind of real, 379
  all discord, 207
  beauty of style and, 1088
  desire to move in, 563
  disposed to, 323
  drowsy with the, 41
  enforce attention like deep, 59
  for thee O Universe, 1125
  foretells world of happiness, 460
  from, to harmony, 176
  heavenly, 176
  hidden soul of, 160
  in her bright eye, more, 168
  in the words and thought, 330
  in, with me as well, 1125
  is in immortal souls, 47
  music wherever there is, 145
  of circumstances, 260
  of the universe, 260
  of the world, 22
  or true delight, 154
  she was of their, 921
  to create, 1115
  touches of sweet, 47
Harness, died in, 852
  him that girdeth on his, 1227
  me with your iron bands, 402
  Nicanor lay dead in his, 1251
  on our back, die with, 88
  shield and steely, 936
Harnessing of the basic power, 929
Haroun Alraschid, prime of, 462
Harp and of horn, music of, 600
  and organ, handle the, 1223
  give him a, 773
  he touched his, 393
  like my own, no, 328

Harp not on that string, 72
  of a thousand strings, 199
  of Innisfail, 327
  of Tara swells, 795
  on the same string, 1152
  sings to one clear, 436, 467
  through Tara's halls, 334
  which I wake for thee, 335
  within my hand, a, 539
Harps and hearts be strung, let, 397
  did chime, heaven's, 845
  upon the willows, 1232
Harp-breasted eagle, 1033
Harper, grand old, 587
  lays his open palm, as a, 440
Harpers, notes of the, 387
Harping in the leaves, 993
  on my daughter, still, 92
  on that minor chord, 718
Harp-strings of another day, 961
  of the mind, 549
Harpy-footed Furies, 150
Harried every hue, 1034
Harrisburg to Monterey, from, 903
Harrow of hail, 712
  toad beneath the, 776
  up thy soul, 91
Harry, such a King, 31
  the King, 67
  to Jack, grunted, 942
Harsh and crabbed, not, 158
  and crude, berries, 159
  and wild, their ways seem, 756
  as truth, as, 424
  cadence of a rugged line, 175
  climate, New England has a, 700
  discords, straining, 80
  face of life, in the, 704
  half-phrasings, 664
  out of tune and, 94
  words of Mercury are, 42
Harshness gives offence, no, 211
Hart panteth after water-brooks, 645, 1230
  ungalled play, 94
Harte, good-bye Bret, 643
Hartford Wits, 280
Harvard, crush dear old, to mush, 910
  fair, 363
  John, 859
  must be a graduate of, 768
  my Yale College and my, 531
  or Princeton or Yale, hail from, 910
  Square, floating over, 1010
Harvest, after the, golden sheaves, 638
  days, among the peaceful, 561
  fail, should its, 602
  gay, make the, 853
  grows, there no, 756
  laughs with a, 417
  not what thou hast heard, 688
  of a quiet eye, 297
  of barren regrets, 592
  of old age is recollection, 1096
  thought not only of, 1009
  truly is plenteous, 1241
  was early, 870
Harvests that our love had sown, 888
  what his hand hath sown, 657
  wholesome, reaps, 393
Harvest-home, stubble-land at, 61
Harvest-song and shout, with, 443
Harvest-time of love, 322
Has and doesn't give, 918
  been, what has been, 177
Has more than he wants, how much he, 197
Hassan, King, well beloved, 732
  looked around with sudden anger, 511
Hast thou a friend, 19
Haste, always in, 226
  away so soon, you, 133
  make, 58
  makes waste, 7, 11
  married in, 52, 193
  mounting in hot, 352
  now to my setting, 73
  one with moderate, 90
  thee nymph, 160
  this sweaty, 89
  to be rich, he that maketh, 1234
  to repay an obligation, 1159
  to shed the sovereign balm, 248
  too much, in any matter, 113
  without rest, without, 1173
  wooed in, 52
Hasten to be drunk, 177
  to their end, minutes, 107
Hastening fondly home, 336
  ills a prey, to, 250
  to merge itself, 536
  to thy fall, 427
  towards immortality, 536
Hastily and prudently, 1103
Hastings Mill, down by, 918
  Warren, motto of, 399
Hasty connections, beware of, 511
  marriage seldom proveth well, 70
  world, finished in this, 528
Hasty-pudding, purest of all food, 280
  thick as, 283
Hat and shoe, dusty of, 737
  cowslips in a, 983
  fashion of his, 38
  forbade me to put off my, 171
  gnaws my, in his whim, 892
  gold, 1052
  have a good, 451
  in his hand, 238
  is the ultimum moriens of respectability, 454
  Nellie's, 824
  new, in a church, 347
  not much the worse for wear, 264
  off with your, 715
  old three-cornered, 450
  or coat, a book is like a, 571
  organ-grinder's, 660
  runcible, 499
  shocking, 451
  stopping a chink, 620
  take the shamrock from your, 548
  throw in his, 1043
  toss my, away, 1201
  upon my head, 238
Hats, calm, 964
  coats and things, old, 965
  may make divorces, 817
  off, 767
  shocking bad, 293
Hatched, count their chickens ere they are, 143, 1157
  their eggs, silent when they have, 147
Hatches, his body's under, 274
Hatchet, buried a, 811
  I did cut it with my, 1042
Hate a dumpy woman, 358
  and lust, heats of, 742
  and mistrust, 736
  but one, we, 799
  did but feign to, 736
Hate each other so little, peoples, 1199
  each sequestered in its, 1028
  envy dared not, 357
  found only on the stage, 360
  here, much to, 862
  him mortally, I, 217
  him so as if to love him, 1080
  if a man sets out to, 1178
  if hate be perfect, so, 470
  immortal, 148
  in fee, world holds, 883
  ingratitude, 56
  is a fear, 997
  Juno's unrelenting, 177
  know enough of, 868
  lost between us, no, 117
  mankind, I, 81, 353
  me and I shall know, 689
  my foe, I must but, 1080
  never understand folks they, 527
  no sport in, 368
  nobody, I, 192
  nor love thy life nor, 155
  not fear not, 997
  of a gun, 799
  of hate the scorn of scorn, 462
  of the millions, 799
  of those below, 353
  one another, we, 183
  out, strong to keep, 934
  owe no man, 50
  quotations, I, 1043
  second stone is, 976
  should die, land where, 824
  smile to those who, 356
  the day, I, 26
  the most, thing that I, 599
  the sin but love the sinner, 552
  the union drear, 685
  thee, cherish those hearts that, 73
  thee, if men, 473
  those hateful to us, not to, 1080
  those you have injured, 178
  to be unquiet at home, 183
  to go, I, 765
  traitor, 116
  twin of heathen, 471
  whom they have injured they also, 1106
  woman learns how to, 1195
  ye all, I, 168
  you enough to hear your prayers, 862
  your neighbour, 398
Hates, extinction of unhappy, 547
  flatterers, 82
  loves more readily than it, 422
  our sacred nation, 44
Hated all that's mean and cold, 975
  needs but to be seen to be, 208
  the approximate, 1206
  things I have, 977
Hateful tax, 232
  to us, not to hate those, 1080
Hater, he was a good, 238
  of din and riot, 445
Haters, bless your, 471
Hath not, from him that, 1242
  to him that, 669
  unto every one that, 1242
Hating David, not only, 173
  no one love but her, 354
Hatred and malice, from envy, 1253
  battered by, 926
  comes from the heart, 1178
  found only, 1023
  in the game, love nor, 1195
  love turned to, 193

Hatred of a minute, forgot in the, 459
  of all objects of, 834
  of scoundrels, a healthy, 379
  public odium and, 329
  renders votaries credulous, 1170
  soul-destroying, 1211
  therewith, a stalled ox and, 1233
Hatreds, die to the little, 900
Hatto, Bishop, 320
Hattum, such a stylish, 903
Haud your hands frae inkhorns, 523
Haughtiness of soul, 194
Haughty brought to dust, 961
  dames in jewelled velvets, 531
  day fills his blue urn, 409
  gallant gay Lothario, 198
  hizzie die, for a, 285
  Juno's unrelenting hate, 177
  spirit before a fall, 1233
  yearning of the soul, 554
Haul down the American flag, 390
  in their white-winged birds, 677
Hauled on his boots and roared to Marden, 508
  the ropes, 984
Haunch and the hump is obey, 783
Haunt, breed and, 85
  exempt from public, 48
  mankind, diseases unbidden, 1074
  men's minds no more, 948
  of every noxious reptile, 398
  the rich man's door, 267
  us, there are tones that will, 406
  you yet, rise to, 878
Haunts and obsesses my brain, 1180
  in dale or piny mountain, 317
  love hath lowly, 406
  me like a face half known, 736
  me night and day, 929
  me still, her bright smile, 501
  my mind, a proverb, 666
  of men, busy, 370
  the breast where learning lies, 217
  the guilty mind, suspicion, 71
  this room to-night, presence, 439
Haunted by a demoniac throng, 677
  by thoughts which have not found expression, 789
  by woman wailing, 315
  houses wherein men have lived and died, 436
  me like a passion, 296
  need not be a chamber to be, 585
  night and day, I am, 925
  spring and dale, 161
  stream, by, 160
  town it is to me, 673
  with a million sighs, 1026
Haunting ghosts to-night, your, 642
  still their altered circumstance, 941
  the little snug café, 962
Have a good cry, 391
  a good thing, 64
  a run once more, I'll, 577
  a serpent sting thee twice, 46
  a thing is nothing, to, 1047
  a thing, must give if she would, 569
  an end to all, 791
  and are, for all we, 787
  and to hold, to, 1254
  do be the best, 669
  done with a worn-out tale, 612
Have enow, think we, 121
  everything, I, 1094
  faith in Massachusetts, 834
  few friends, 620
  for our pains the promise, 625
  God thy friend, 19
  him on the hip, 16
  himself, if he, 1143
  it only when we are half earth, 574
  it so, you would, 1161
  it, who shall, 955
  more than thou showest, 98
  more to say when I am dead, 819
  naught venture naught, 15, 19
  none of it, I will, 881
  not, what they, 106
  not what we, 734
  nought is to have all things, 556
  on the hip, 16, 47
  one other gaudy night, 104
  our being, move and, 1254
  our way, less anxious to, 690
  pity on her, 814
  the measels, did you ever, 606
  them in my soul, I, 485
  they lack I, 20
  to hold and let go, to, 775
  to love is still to, 677
  too much, some, 20
  what I gave away, 1190
  what we ought not to, 1103
  what we, we prize not, 39
  what we would have, 36
  you had a kindness shown, 647
  your due, that you may, 191
Have-beens, no sense of the, 651
Have-little and Have-much, 1155
Have-much and Have-little, 1155
Haven, down to the, 472
  of pay, 582
  rowing home to, 857
  under the hill, to the, 764
Havens dumb, swell is in the, 672
  ports and happy, 59
Having, naught else is worth the, 933
  nothing, 1247
  nothing, nothing can he lose, 70
  nothing yet hath all, 114
Havoc, cry, and let slip the dogs, 82
Haw, Hem and, were sons of sin, 757
Hawk, I know a, from a handsaw, 92
  is the darling of his fere, 1092
  is wheeling, where the, 771
  of the tower, 10
  over cypress tree, white, 804
  their wares, flower-women, 962
  to the wind-swept sky, 778
Hawks, between two, 68
Hawked at by a mousing owl, 86
Hawkesworth on Johnson, 238
Hawk-eyes, cheek of apple-blossom, 470
Hawser's tie, to port and, 537
Hawthorn bush with seats, 250
  dale of, dreams, 907
  in the dale, under the, 160
Hay, among the new-mown, 1067
  and ricks, bountiful with, 1005
  bales of sweet Kentucky, 1003
  cry was still more, 700
  dance the antic, 32
  for the cattle, no, 1117
  make, when the sunne shineth, 12
  needle in a bottle of, 132, 1154
  reposing himself in the, 254
Hay stacks, pyramids of, 894
  turkey in the, 1063
  while the sun shines, make, 1151
  work and pray live on, 1069
  world is a bundle of, 361
Hay-barn or planet, 926
Haycock, needle in the, 973
Haydn, some cry up, 324
Haystack, like a burning, 909
Haytien, sleep calmly dark, 297
Hazard, art's long, 819
  but the play, not the, 795
  of concealing, 285
  of new fortunes, 57
  of the die, stand the, 72
  unseen, 772
  when a nation's life's at, 551
Hazardous, definitions are, 232
Haze of the pine-woods, blue, 751
  on the far horizon, 737
  shimmering golden, 823
  that side of the, 585
Hazel-switch for discovery of buried treasure, 792
Hazy, night was thick and, 655
He and valour formed for contemplation, 152
  did it for the best, 747
  did the best, 29
  falls as I do, 73
  for God only, 152
  from she, cannot tell the, 952
  has gone, 823
  instead of I, 815
  is a path, 21
  is an Englishman, 623
  is or was or is to be, 1168
  is sufficient, 44
  never smiled again, 371
  not reach thee, can, 562
  only is advancing in life, 532
  only may chastise who loves, 1200
  or she is greatest who contributes, 537
  poorest, in England, 1039
  that comes last is commonly best, 122
  that died o' Wednesday, 63
  that is not with me, 1243
  that runs may read, 266, 467
  took the bread and brake it, 118
  was a good man, 1243
  was a man, 90
  was her man, 1063
  was the word that spake it, 118
  which is the top of judgment, 36
  who excuses himself accuses himself, 58
  who fights against Germany, 1215
  who fights and runs away, 254
  who finds himself, 546
  who for the first time loves, 1181
  who has mingled in the fray, 504
  who is in battle slain, 254
  who knows our need, 444
  who once was blind, 639
  whose hands upheld us, 1215
  without whose favour nothing is, 991
Head, a very staid, 46
  aches, when the, 1153
  all my imperfections on my, 92
  an' brains, moidhered, 835
  and front of my offending, 100
  and hand, work of our, 779
  and heart and hand, laid on, 513
  and the hoof of the law, 783
  and tummy, mainly, 785
  aside, turned her little, 1057

Head, at his, a green grass turfe, 256
  audacious, 638
  brought in upon a platter, 954
  buck of the first, 41
  center the hub the king pin, 601
  coals of fire on his, 1245
  complex problem of the, 775
  contempt comes from the, 1178
  could carry all he knew, 251
  crotchets in thy, 34
  crown of his, 351
  crown of our, 116
  crown of the, 131
  crown old winter's, 165
  dissever from the fair, 212
  downwards with feet in air, 1194
  erect beneath the tragic years, 728
  eternal sunshine settles on its, 251
  flake after flake upon my, 797
  from some once lovely, 468
  from the crown of his, 39
  full of quarrels, 79
  gently falling on thy, 199
  gently lay my, on my grave, 145
  good tongue in your, 33
  grey, 1234
  grown gray in vain, 366
  hair on my, stands up, 1081
  hairs of your, 1241
  hang the, as discontent, 121
  hang the pensive, 159
  hapless owner's, 654
  hat upon my, 238
  he seems no bigger than his, 99
  heaven upon earth to the weary, 391
  heels higher than, 1146
  held up his, 1002
  helmet for a blow on the, 1130
  here rests his, 245
  hit the nail on the, 18, 127, 1157
  hoary, is a crown of glory, 1233
  how sober a heart how spacious, 539
  in the heart or in the, 45
  in the lion's mouth, 1063
  inside a wolf's mouth, 1076
  is bloody but unbowed, 692
  is sick, whole, 1236
  keep your, 1036
  King Charles's, 496, 752
  land of drowsy, 224
  lifts the, and lies, 210
  lock upon the shapely, 665
  Medusa's, 978
  my crown is not on my, 70
  no king's, 881
  no roofe to shroud his, 129
  nods his, sagely, 1013
  not more from the, than from the heart, 376
  of household, twenty years, 786
  of the army, 1176
  of the table, 414
  of things, great, 1107
  of this great and wide-spread family, 788
  of Voltaire, weighed the, 345
  off with his, 72
  on his knee, 256
  on horror's, 103
  one in his, 800
  or hand, work with, 459
  or heart, of, 1062
  over his living, 366
  over my, his arm he flung, 487
  planted in the human, 1179
  precious jewel in his, 48
Head rattling like a gourd, 1027
  repairs his drooping, 159
  reverend, must lie as low as ours, 199
  shake of his poor little, 624
  she bowed, as if her, 160
  shook its great, sadly, 1027
  show my, to the people, 381
  silent doctor shook his, 206
  slide into a lover's, 296
  so many books upon his, 290
  so young a body so old a, 46
  soars high above the skies, 544
  son of man hath not where to lay his, 1240
  stone of the corner, 1232
  stroked down with a slipper, 1094
  stuff the, with reading, 215
  sudden if a thing comes in his, 71
  take her, upon your knee, 981
  that wears a crown, 65, 970
  that's to be let unfurnished, 142
  this old gray, 443
  this woman's, 593
  thought in, by hand uncarved, 594
  thought within my, 989
  thoughts in our, 780
  tired her, 1227
  to contrive, a, 270
  to cover my, now, 391
  to head, pilots touching, 644
  to the storm, 778
  turn not away that sweet, 388
  turned his, a little, 1002
  turns no more his, 315
  ugly, 851
  upon his hoary, 446
  upon thy Saviour's breast, 666
  upon which ends of the world are come, 645
  useful lesson to the, 266
  wagging his wicked, 1014
  was heavy, poor little, 648
  was silvered o'er with age, 206
  what seemed his, 150
  which all men knew, 467
  which statuaries loved to copy, 398
  with a crack like that in her, 679
  with my hand upon his, 428
  with soaring, 1098
  with strongest bias, 210
Heads are green hands are blue, 498
  diminished, 151
  do grow beneath their shoulders, 100
  get gray, years go on and, 653
  houseless, and unfed sides, 99
  hover in their restless, 32
  in the world, heart better than all, 426
  lifted tossing, 940
  never raising their, 297
  never scratching their, 942
  of strong old age, 947
  of the people you meet, over the, 560
  of the same material, 944
  old men's, 970
  on other people's backs and, 1195
  on your own, 780
  so little there is no room for wit, 147
  so many, so many wits, 12
  tall men had ever empty, 113
  they hung their, 1180
  touch heaven, hills whose, 100
Heads, two, better then one, 13
  we bow our, before Thee, 303
  we common people nod our, 764
  will roll, then, 1211
  wooden, 833
Headache, "I had" is a, 676
Head-dress, lady's, 196
Headlands of home, 937
Headlines, read the, 1021
  twice the size of events, 804
Headpiece filled with straw, 953
Headstone clear and true, 904
  come not to the, every day, 553
  grass-grown, 716
  stood, where a little, 527
Headstones, milestones into, change, 529
Headstrong as an allegory, 278
Headwaters the cold lakes, the, 1008
Head-winds beat, when wild the, 1051
Heal and arm and plenish, 735
  ills what fate forbids to, 1098
  many a strife, 225
  me of my grievous wound, 463
  no strife to, 303
  the blows of sound, 451
  the lame and blind, seen me, 933
  the tortured mind at last, 373
  thyself, physician, 1243
Heals the sick, prayer that, 548
Healed of a suffering, 1204
  the heart that's broken, 474
  with the healing night has shed, 682
Healer, death the, 1079
Healers, best of, is good cheer, 1079
Healest the earth when it is sick, 132
Healing, hand of very, 853
  in his wings, 1240
  is a matter of time, 1086
  night has shed, 682
  of the world, the, 566
  out of doors, there is, 757
  power, Wordsworth's, 546
  tears that bring no, 546
  virtue still must plead, 441
Health, accidents of, affect march of great events, 788
  alone is victory, 378
  and a day, give me, 414
  and good sense, good, 1104
  and mind's content, good, 182
  and wealth have missed me, 346
  best physic to preserve, 111
  blossom of, 362
  double, to thee, 356
  grace affordeth, 20
  groundwork of happiness, 346
  heart's, is to be sick with love, 980
  holy, 1075
  in a perfect state of, 1123
  innocence and, 250
  is the second blessing, 140
  is the vital principle, 225
  it might hurt, their, 252
  lead a sick man back to, 1082
  my nerves and fibres brace, 225
  of nations, 930
  of the people, 420
  on both, 87
  peace and competence, 208
  sinlessness and immortality, basis of, 548
  strength and, 610
  talk, 718
  that mocks the doctor's rules, 442

- Health the midday sun, thanks for, 538
  - to fond deceit, 774
  - to produce, 1115
  - to sick men, 21
  - to the land yo-ho, 903
  - to the native-born, 778
  - to the wonders of the western world, 832
  - unbought, 175
  - unto the happy, a, 772
  - wealth and beauty, 165
  - while heaven vouchsafe me, 1048
  - you will enjoy good, 1100
- Healthful, arose from the table, 166
  - ease, no cheerfulness no, 391
- Healthy appetite, what you call, 599
  - greatest danger to, 1196
  - hatred of scoundrels, 379
  - nature, blessed is the, 377
  - wealthy and wise, 227
- Heap coals of fire on his head, 1245
  - coals of fire upon his head, 1234
  - dead beneath the, 748
  - dig and, lay stone on stone, 546
  - high the farmer's wintry hoard, 441
  - logs and let the blaze laugh out, 484
  - misfortunes laid in one common, 1118
  - o' good sometimes, does a, 853
  - o' livin', it takes a, 907
  - o' sun an' shadder, 907
  - of ashes could be seen, 1181
  - of dust alone remains, 217
  - of ruins, undistinguished, 398
  - of stick and stone, 651
  - on more wood, 307
  - pile all poems in a, 1022
  - struck all of a, 279
- Heaps, lies all in, 587
  - of miser's treasure, 158
  - of money, 166
  - of things have bitten me, 1086
- Heapeth up riches, he, 1230
- Hear a coxcomb ask two hundred guineas, 611
  - a jump or trot, 652
  - a light foot on the stair, 882
  - a sky-born music, I, 408
  - a song that thrills you, if you, 679
  - a Spanish lady, will you, 257
  - a voice in every wind, 243
  - a voice you cannot hear, I, 205
  - above their heads, 836
  - America singing, I, 534
  - an old man to whom old men hearkened, 1118
  - and praise, world does not, 706
  - and stare, all the world might, 703
  - be silent that you may, 82
  - be swift to, 1248
  - beyond the range of sound, I, 514
  - but their low lone song, 500
  - don't believe the half I, 820
  - earth turning, I only, 927
  - every child may joy to, 281
  - everybody is content to, 130
  - folks say our lives is grand, 907
  - French spoken, whene'er I, 592
  - from the misty troubled shore, 644
  - good of themselves, seldom, 188
  - great argument, 865
  - he that will not, 136
  - her and beat, dust would, 469
- Hear her and beat, my heart would, 469
  - her is a tune, to, 586
  - him draw his bow, I, 638
  - him, hire men to, 120
  - him, you should, 197
  - himself talk, loves to, 79
  - it each and all, we, 648
  - it in the deep heart's core, 794
  - it not Duncan, 86
  - know and say, 944
  - let him, that hath ears to hear, 1242
  - life calling me, 882
  - like ocean on a western beach, 674
  - listening they seemed to, 220
  - me for my cause, 82
  - me, strike but, 1111
  - me, time will come when you will, 419, 424
  - me when for thee I pray, can He not, 562
  - my laughter in a cloud, 759
  - my unblest lamentation, 508
  - my voice ascending high, 199
  - neither, nor see, 17
  - none so deaf that will not, 17, 187
  - not my steps, 85
  - of Captain Wattle, 274
  - old Triton blow, 300
  - our mutual murmurs, 359
  - pitiful sound to, 699
  - repeat but half of what you, 1068
  - so many hollow compliments, 156
  - so very oft, one would, 384
  - stood fixed to, 154
  - the blessed mutter of the mass, 488
  - the brook flow, could not, 458
  - the burst of bells, 958
  - the children weeping, 428
  - the conclusion, let us, 1236
  - the daisies grow, 722
  - the faint far murmur, 679
  - the flutes of April, 755
  - the heavenly harmonies, 789
  - the keel upon the shore, 1066
  - the mellow wedding bells, 460
  - the mighty crack, 194
  - the night-wind sigh, shall not, 650
  - the organ surges, 554
  - the prophet's camel bell, 926
  - the rattling trumpet thunder, 508
  - the rustling of a wing, 602
  - the slow hours strike, 982
  - the sound of wings, 1012
  - the strains, how sweet to, 734
  - the sweet refrain, daily, 533
  - the tempest howling, 274
  - the wail of remorseful winds, 588
  - the watch-dog's bark, 358
  - the wooden dialogue, 75
  - thee, I shall never, 365
  - their detractions, 39
  - their gentle voices calling, I, 567
  - their legends told, 507
  - them told, moves more than, 107
  - thim make it plain, 914
  - thy discourse, rather, 125
  - thy dusky pinions, 418
  - time's winged chariot, 169
  - us, so near they, 831
  - us when we cry to Thee, O, 566
  - with a disdainful smile, 244
  - you, inclination to, 197
- Hear your prayers, hate you enough to, 528, 862
  - your sighs and prayers, 596
- Hears in part, even he but, 935
  - tell all he sees and, 181
  - with ravished ears, 176
- Heard a voice cry sleep no more, 86
  - a wise man say, 742
  - and do in part believe it, 89
  - and knew, we felt who, 1019
  - betimes, our vows are, 175
  - by terrible example, 153
  - defended, oft have, 133
  - distinctly in Taunton, 314
  - entranced, nations, 393
  - eye of man hath not, 43
  - fame's thunders wake, 690
  - for their much speaking, 1240
  - have you not, 255
  - her massive sandal, 981
  - his country's call, 782
  - his name, when thou hast, 913
  - I will be, 419, 424
  - in an unexpected quarter, 709
  - in days of old, 446
  - in her dreams, songs she, 432
  - it said full oft, 109
  - it will yet be, 819
  - it, wish'd she had not, 100
  - me, when the ear, 1228
  - melodies are sweet, 383
  - music in that land, 926
  - no more, after it was, 298
  - not a drum was, 364
  - nothin' yet, you ain't, 939
  - of long ago, I've, 747
  - of my going to plays, 183
  - of reasons manifold, 317
  - of the well of St. Keyne, 321
  - of thee by the hearing of the ear, 1229
  - of your paintings, I have, 93
  - old cunning stagers, 142
  - on the hill, 269
  - recede the disappointed tide, 585
  - small talk about great men, 942
  - the anvil ring, 622
  - the other side, 1083
  - the trailing garments of the night, 433
  - the west wind blow, 717
  - the world around, 161, 409
  - them lilting at loom, 1025
  - to dash, sea was, 258
  - Troy doubted, 360
  - valleys and rocks never, 264
  - wonders that I yet have, 82
- Heard-of things, fury of, 958
- Hearer better than the utterer knows, 748
- Hearers, dying, such as you, 1058
  - invaded encompass'd and drown'd, 649
  - readers and, like my books, 29
  - stirred as of old those, 649
  - that our merits know, 219
  - too deep for his, 252
- Heareth not the loud winds, 297
- Hearing, all the world within, 182
  - ear, 1234
  - ear close to speaking tongue, 413
  - posterity will give man a fair, 614
- Hearings, younger, are quite ravished, 41
- Hearken to the voice of charmers, 1230
  - what he sings, 735
- Hearkners seldom hear good, 188
- Hearse, gilded, 954
  - underneath this sable, 119

Heart, a broken, lies here, 401
  a human, 601
  a man's, deviseth his way, 1233
  a merry, doeth good, 1233
  a wise and understanding, 1226
  abundance of the, 1241
  aglow, leave the, 796
  alike conceived and dared, 487
  all evil shed away, this, 945
  almost gay, poor, 541
  alone, speaks to the, 501
  and brain and soul, ruler of, 559
  and brain, floods, 717
  and brain, for the unquiet, 467
  and brain, sharp on, 662
  and hand and eye, vacant, 309
  and hand were one, when his, 938
  and hand, with a kind, 685
  and I, we are so tired my, 655
  and lip, one language held his, 444
  and soul away, gives his, 743
  and soul, with my whole, 1239
  and the soul, employ all the, 486
  and voice oppressed, 518
  and voice would fail me, 583
  anniversaries of the, 439
  answers a thousand claims, 565
  appeals, other, 845
  argues, with women the, 547
  arrow for the, 361
  as a stowaway, my, 863
  as he thinketh in his, 1234
  as high as my, 50
  as sound as a bell, 39
  at, a wandering slattern, 836
  ballads of green Erin, 361
  be also, there will your, 1240
  be lonely, seldom can the, 625
  be no longer dumb, the deep, 540
  be troubled, let not your, 1244
  beat thick, 833
  beat wildly, while my, 640
  beating of my own, 458
  beats low and eyes grow dim, 561
  beats to do some miracle, my, 683
  beauty in the, 858
  believing, hath gone from me, 507
  bends back to thee, 335
  best, the best brain, 602
  bitten me to the, 1086
  blackness of, 657
  body with a mighty, 66
  brain and, alike depart, 578
  bread which strengthens man's, 188
  break out into a bitter cry, 694
  bring back her, 791
  broke, since my, 982
  broken and contrite, 1230
  build on the human, 484
  buildeth on the vulgar, 64
  bullet-bearing, 1036
  burn within us, did not our, 307, 1243
  bursting with the strain, 598
  but not your, away, 742
  by one great, the universe is stirred, 728
  can know, peace that, 248
  can push the sea and land, 981
  can this fond, forget, 388
  cannot break though footsteps roam, 511
  cannot conceive nor name thee, 86
  captain with a mighty, 708
Heart, captivate my, 193
  careful soul and troubled, 781
  change the, from red, 659
  changing cheek sinking, 356
  chill the warmest, 557
  chilled to the, 938
  close to my, 445
  cockles of the, 1053, 1154
  cold on my desolate, 418
  coldness dwells within thine, 446
  command my, and me, 165
  congenial to my, 251
  console the, afford delight, 1051
  consume my, away, 793
  courage of, 822
  create in me a clean, 1230
  creep out from the, 666
  deep in my, 939
  despair of doing some goodly thing, 512
  destines for their, 145
  disease, housemaid's knee to, 838
  distrusting asks, 251
  doth ache, while his, 172
  dream within my, 989
  dumb region of the, 663
  each, is whispering, 392
  each, recalled a different name, 565
  ease a, like a satin gown, 988
  eate thy, 26
  entered into my, to fold, 965
  evening twilight of the, 363
  every, to heaven aspires, 345
  everywhere he feels his, 1073
  excitement of the, 461
  faint, ne'er won fair lady, 1154
  faint, whole, 1236
  fainting, 875
  fashion so the infant, 326
  fear and amazement beat upon my, 129
  fear at my, 315
  felt along the, 295
  filled his burdened, with grief, 513
  find rest, can weary, 548
  first joys of our, 390
  flowers of thy, 338
  fool hath said in his, 1229
  for any fate, with a, 433
  for aye shall be still, 703
  for every fate, 357
  for every one, a, 418
  fortress is a faithful, 747
  from blows, guarding his, 961
  from itself kept, 628
  gateway of my, 819
  gathered to thy, 701
  German, is stout and true, 500
  give a loving, to thee, 133
  give me back my, 351
  gladness of the, is the life of man, 1251
  glow of a friendly, 676
  glows in every, 202
  goes wrong, no human, 698
  good, is better than all the heads, 426
  graven on this grateful, 1065
  grieve his, 87
  griping griefs the, wound, 255
  grow fonder, absence makes the, 388
  grown cold, mourn a, 366
  grows weary, how my, 567
  hand and, to this vote, 340
  happiest, that ever beat, 687
  has always assured me, 342
  has desired, whatever your, 780
  has its love, my, 1181
Heart has learned a lesson, my, 937
  has rest, my, 683
  hath builded, shrines the, 418
  hath 'scap'd this sorrow, 108
  hatred comes from the, 1178
  have its say, let the, 715
  he that is of a merry, 1233
  heals the, 1027
  here in the country's, 763
  heresy of, 442
  his grave a nation's, 555
  hit a woman's, 417
  homeward to your, 805
  how dear to this, 348
  how safe within the, 698
  how spacious, head how sober, 539
  human, has hidden treasures, 507
  humble and a contrite, 780
  hurt stays in the, 763
  I am sick at, 89
  I hold to my, 875
  I press thee to my, 393
  if guilt's in that, 336
  if one has no, 1181
  in a fond woman's, 545
  in anguish shivers, 1186
  in each, a little heaven, 190
  in every true woman's, 343
  in his hand like a palm branch, 558
  in his hand, man with his, 478
  in it, my hand with my, 33
  in my, some late lark singing, 693
  in the midst of crowds, 324
  in the, or in the head, 45
  in unison with mankind, 692
  incense of the, 226
  is a ball of string, my, 630
  is a lonely hunter, my, 717
  is adrift with one, her, 568
  is all a-flutter, my, 1034
  is at liberty, my, 1166
  is despairing before the ears hear, 862
  is fashioned so, 863
  is filled with praise, when my, 692
  is genuinely Highland, 674
  is glad to have it so, some, 555
  is in a vein, when the, 337
  is in a whirl, your, 795
  is in the Highlands, my, 286
  is laden with rue, my, 743
  is like a singing bird, 587
  is like nothing so much as a bowl, 599
  is like, what the, 594
  is met by throbbing heart, 343
  is on the mountain still, my, 760
  is open wide to-night, my, 722
  is pure, because my, 465
  is small, man's, 779
  is there with thee, my, 760
  is turning home again, my, 508
  is warm with friends I make, 982
  is wax moulded, my, 1158
  is where the hills fling up, my, 760
  is whole, dies when the, 980
  is wide, no wider than the, 980
  is young, when, 926
  it is my, 117
  Judas's, 650
  keep thy, with all diligence, 1232
  keep, when all have lost it, 483
  kep' goin' pity-pat, 527
  kind and gentle, 254
  knew of pain, all the, 455

- Heart, know it all by, 1150
  - know the truth by the, 1162
  - knoweth his own bitterness, 1233
  - land of the, 405
  - language of the, 213
  - languor is not in your, 547
  - larger was his, 174
  - less bounding to emotion, 547
  - let in either to the other's, 730
  - let me wring your, 95
  - level in her husband's, 54
  - lightest, makes heaviest mourning, 447
  - like a shadow o'er the, 567
  - like its glow, eye like its crystals, 560
  - lintel of the human, 870
  - little watchman in my, 819
  - live without, 592
  - look in my, and tremble, 942
  - look in thy, and write, 27
  - look into any man's, 1191
  - look into thine, and write, 433
  - looked into his father's, 1017
  - Lord Christ's, 410
  - love-sick, 980
  - love that is in my, 1180
  - makes the, afraid, 390
  - man after his own, 1226
  - may bear, how much the, 596
  - may give a useful lesson, 266
  - may go where it will, 1101
  - may heal or break, 474
  - meditation of my, 1229
  - melt into his, 296
  - merry, goes all the day, 56
  - merry, maketh a cheerful countenance, 1233, 1251
  - mighty, is lying still, 297
  - mother's, 864
  - mottoes of the, 327
  - moved more than with a trumpet, 27
  - music in my, I bore, 298
  - must pass me by, how many a, 681
  - must speak when lips are dumb, 658
  - my, alone records, 774
  - my book and, 1057
  - my crown is in my, 70
  - my fond, shall pant for you, 225
  - my, is true as steel, 42
  - my poor human, 514
  - my true-love hath my, 27
  - naked human, 202
  - nature's, 458
  - ne'er within him burned, 307
  - nerves a nation's, 471
  - never find thy, at home, 135
  - never to lose, 1202
  - new fountains in the human, 393
  - new opened, I feel my, 73
  - night vigil at my, 947
  - no longer tear his, 193
  - nor for a constant, 1061
  - not able to report, 43
  - not even the tenderest, 365
  - not more from the head than from the, 376
  - not thy woman's, that spoke, 560
  - notation of the, 1006
  - now cracks a noble, 98
  - O stricken, 703
  - of a child, my name in the, 893
  - of a child, soft is the, 828
  - of a dog, 855
  - of a king, boy with the, 1226
  - of a maiden is stolen, 335
  - of a man changeth his countenance, 1251
- Heart of a man depressed with cares, 205
  - of a man, get the good from the, 639
  - of a man is like that delicate weed, 592
  - of a man to the heart of a maid, 778
  - of a soldier, stout, 1199
  - of a true Englishman, 197
  - of another, enrich not the, 435
  - of courtesy, 27
  - of friendship colder, 405
  - of gold, God made a, 874
  - of gold, hides its, 686
  - of head or, 1062
  - of heart, in my, 94
  - of her sons, strong, 475
  - of her who bore him, 864
  - of his mistress, half of the, 904
  - of lead, 215
  - of little faith, 691
  - of living, burn at the, 1004
  - of man, depth of the, 1250
  - of man is place Devil dwells, 144
  - of man, maketh glad the, 1231
  - of mine, this dark, 432
  - of my heart were it more, 633
  - of my mystery, pluck out the, 94
  - of nations, touches the, 419
  - of rest, to the, 989
  - of Shelley, 750
  - of the beholder, the, 1014
  - of the buried acorn, 753
  - of the fathers, turn the, 1240
  - of the king, to the, 713
  - of the minstrel is breaking, 335
  - of the mountains, far-hidden, 572
  - of the people! Workingmen, 458
  - of things, all the rapturous, 735
  - of woman he loves, 1203
  - on my, monastic aisles, 408
  - once keen for lawsuits, 1099
  - one, another heart divines, 437
  - one, one soul, 550
  - one only hope my, can cheer, 392
  - one who thrills your, 679
  - open my, and you will see, 486
  - or hope, nor bate a jot of, 162
  - out of the, a rapture, 681
  - out of the bosom, 742
  - outcry of the, 386
  - overcharged, 321
  - owing to his cordial, 586
  - pent-up love of my, 685
  - plan my ways and rule my, 403
  - poet's, 935
  - preaching down a daughter's, 464
  - priceless rending of the, 1204
  - probe my, 760
  - raise the dead, 905
  - razors to my wounded, 76
  - refreshing, one the, 735
  - remembers, playing all my, 690
  - rend your, 760
  - replete with thankfulness, 68
  - replies, and the, 266
  - resides, fire that in the, 546
  - responds unto his own, 434
  - rest thou troubled, 396
  - retain at, one sole idea, 1079
  - retirement of the, 330
  - reveal in many ways, 317
  - riven with vain endeavour, 298
  - rooted in the human, 278
  - rose in the deeps of my, 793
  - ruddy drops that visit my sad, 82
  - ruddy drops that warm my, 244
  - run over, makes the, 272
  - sad, tires in a mile-a, 56
- Heart, sae true his, 270
  - safe and smooth of, 991, 1217
  - says in his, there is no God, 1170
  - seal upon thine, 1236
  - search thine own, 442
  - seeth with the, 317
  - sentient, 869
  - set my poor, free, 127
  - severed from the, 223
  - shaft that quivered in his, 351
  - Shakespeare unlocked his, 304, 492
  - shall be thy garden, my, 701
  - shall cease to palpitate, 438
  - shall keep the child, my, 956
  - shape your, 844
  - shaped in my, 894
  - shatter my, 794
  - she is the darling of my, 189
  - shot full of pain, 886
  - shy as a wren, 709
  - sick, hope deferred maketh the, 1233
  - sight of death makes, hard, 50
  - silence in the, 993
  - singeth low in every, 648
  - singleness of, 1253
  - sink into the, 218
  - sleep sweetly tender, 463
  - so stopped when it beat high, 513
  - some, did break, 468
  - some far corner of thy, 582
  - soothes one humble, 798
  - sorrow that purifies the, 1189
  - speak to my, through gardens, 955
  - speaks to a precious friend, 716
  - spring of love gushed from my, 315
  - stay, stay at home my, 439
  - steals o'er the, 337
  - stop one, from breaking, 583
  - stoutest, may quail, 564
  - strike mine eyes but not my, 119
  - strong and diverse, 1007
  - such a kind, 34
  - sullen, 703
  - summer to your, 981
  - sweeping up the, 584
  - sweet creation of some, 354
  - swelling of the, 1063
  - swells my, 441
  - take comfort, 1019
  - take thy beak from out my, 460
  - tender, 814
  - thanked God, my, 882
  - that forgets us, 1161
  - that gives it love, 852
  - that has truly loved, 335
  - that is soonest awake, 334
  - that knew him well, 864
  - that laughs at care, 363
  - that loved her, betray the, 296
  - that not yet made answer, 587
  - that sighed for such a one, 30
  - that thou gavest, take back the, 583
  - that understands, comrade, 875
  - that was humble, 333
  - that withers, it is the, 943
  - that's broken, healed the, 474
  - that's broken, wound a, 309
  - that's so hard, 256
  - the fountain of sweet tears, 297
  - thing that numbs the, 945
  - throbbing, 343
  - through that velvet and lace, 594
  - thy breast encloseth my poor, 71
  - thy, was always true to me, 560
  - tied a young man's, within, 600

Heart, tiger's, wrapp'd in woman's hide, 69
  to a dog to tear, 784
  to break for it, no, 947
  to conceive, 270, 1060
  to fight and lose, 934
  to heart and mind to mind, 307
  to heart, up there 'tis, 560
  to heart, we two, 668
  to hold, with grace to win with, 409
  to my heart comes homing, 718
  to resolve, had a, 270
  to rest, sing the, 994
  to thy heart, my, 668
  toil on sad, courageously, 509
  too little for our, 503
  touch my, as the Easterners do, 1064
  treads on heart, 428
  trying with all thy, 548
  twa bairns and but ae, 389
  two chambers has the, 1185
  understanding is the dupe of the, 1159
  unlocks his, unto his mistress, 134
  unpack my, with words, 93
  untainted, what stronger breastplate than, 69
  until it reached a gentle, 499
  untouched by alcohol and, 970
  untravelled fondly turns to thee, 249
  upon my sleeve, wear my, 100
  upon the goal, set his, 735
  utmost passion of her, 422
  voice of my, 396
  waes o' my, 277
  want of, 390
  war was in his, 1230
  Ward has no, 289
  warm within, 266
  was a-weeping, 864
  was as that of a little child, 483
  was breaking, breaking, his, 738
  was kind and soft, 274
  was wax to receive, 357
  watched above the blighted, 544
  we magnify, the high, 911
  weed's plain, 524
  weighs upon the, 88
  were just frank kindly, if every, 1161
  what dungeon so dark as one's, 422
  what female, can gold despise, 243
  what is in his neighbour's, 1124
  when we meet a mutual, 225
  which others bleed for, 193
  whispers the o'er-fraught, 88
  who never bowed his, 1215
  whose softness harmonized, 356
  widowed woman's, 677
  wild, and thinking hand, 980
  wine the mirror of the, 1079
  wisdom to believe the, 770
  with laughter, filled my, 668
  with my whole, 1239
  within and God o'erhead, 433
  within blood-tinctured, 428
  within its central, 535
  within me faints, 840
  within thy, wilt thou hear, 1200
  within your breast, 1008
  would ache to know, 795
  would hear her and beat, 469
  you gave me the key to your, 676
Hearts a little wiser, human, 379
Hearts affections hopes and fears, our, 544
  alike, he fashioneth their, 1229
  aloe-like flower once, some, 507
  and heads of nature's minions, 819
  are breaking in Vanity Fair, 690
  are dry as summer dust, 302
  are great, our, 470
  are hard and inflexible, 166
  are kind and true, 543
  are light, somewhere, 770
  are sair, mony, 1063
  are yearning, while your, 841
  as light, fill to-night with, 431
  at rest, its home in, 690
  at their, the fire's center, 1031
  beat high and warm, 363
  believe the truths I tell, 247
  broken, and desolated years, 593
  cheerful, now broken, 336
  cherish those, that hate thee, 73
  cherished by all our, 481
  cherished in all our, 472
  cold, beat hot, 652
  complaisance in their, 1152
  contemptuous of death, 820
  day star arise in your, 1249
  divide, two loving, 675
  don't change much, 1065
  ease our, of all their woes, 629
  endure, all that human, 231
  ennobled our, 193
  ensanguined, 266
  finite, that yearn, 486
  hands not, 103
  hate the union drear, their cold, 685
  hold, speak what their, 813
  home-keeping, 439
  hopeful, will find forever, 638
  in love use their own tongues, 38
  in youth, stirred our, 665
  kind, are more than coronets, 462
  lie withered, when true, 335
  light, and free, 403
  like apples are hard, 522
  like doors will ope with ease, 746
  men with splendid, 944
  mystery in human, 1067
  no union here of, 306
  O valiant, 833
  of free-born men, 994
  of gallant men, 746
  of his countrymen, first in the, 281
  of kings, enthroned in the, 46
  of kith and kin, 874
  of little children, lips and, 482
  of men, founded on the, 844
  of men, to warm the, 940
  of men, upon the, 1174
  of metal, O, 760
  of oak are our ships, 242
  of oak, like, 1141
  of the citizens, incline the, 268
  of the English kind, 858
  of the most reckless, chords in the, 461
  of the owners, open as the, 435
  once so happy and so free, 567
  our hopes are all with thee, 435
  pour a thousand melodies, 289
  raise proud, 915
  resolved on victory or death, 1175
  sayings dearest to our, 600
  shall breathe the old refrain, 443
  shutting away of loving, 982
  sing to find your, 927
Hearts, steal away your, 83
  still for friends to fill, 703
  strong minds great, time demands, 522
  take to our, a lesson, 569
  talk out their, 839
  that are great are always lone, 609
  that break and give no sign, 452
  that kindle thoughts that glow, 554
  that love, dissension between, 338
  that love will know, 690
  that met without a fear, 628
  that once beat high for praise, 334
  that roam, not their, 778
  that the world had tried, 338
  that trust in me, little, 826
  that weep, ye waiting, 563
  there are loyal, 671
  they leave behind, live in, 948
  though stout and brave, 433
  thousand, beat happily, 352
  to apprehend Thee, 789
  to higher levels rise, 436
  too full for utterance, 475
  truest, that ever bled, 386
  two, into one, 1147
  two, that beat as one, 219, 1185
  union of, 405
  unto wisdom, apply our, 1231
  we leave behind, 328
  were drunk with a beauty, 809
  were high and fortunes low, 963
  were not so clever, if young, 743
Heart's complaint, young man's, 535
  core, hewed from his, 680
  core, wear him in my, 94
  country, mine, 802
  dead are never buried, 971
  desire, deceived in your true, 565
  desire, land of, 792
  desire, nearer to the, 471
  desires be with you, 48
  desolation, o'er my, 507
  divine perfumes, lack the, 568
  friend, no dearer word for, 694
  good, worth gold, 64
  health is to be sick with love, 980
  inner chamber, in the, 446
  o'ermastering agony, 192
  span, world be my, 837
  supreme ambition, 239
Heartache, end the, 93
  falls asleep with, 867
Heartaches within it, lock all your, 879
Heart-beat, to drum-beat and, 571
Heart-blood of a queen, 424
Heartbreak, great deal of, 35
  helper of, 925
Heart-breaking beauty will remain, 947
  wordless splendorous things, 947
Heart-broken husband, 830
Heartfelt compliment, 318
Hearth, a clean fire a clean, 323
  acold, 757
  and stool and all, 906
  and wayside lurking, by, 453
  bless the, 828
  blessing on the, 491
  clean-winged, 443
  cricket on the, 160
  domestic, 1193
  fire on the careless, 986
  firelogs throwing on, 1098

Hearth, his, the earth, 410
  no fire upon the, 841
  our old familiar, 364
  to light his, 373
  two heads beside the, 466
  vanished from his lonely, 305
Hearths and altars fires are dead, on, 507
Hearth-fire, at his, keep me warm, 837
  smoke against the sky, 972
Hearthrug's most outstanding feature, 845
Hearthstone, cat on your, 829
  of hell your best bed, 832
  on any man's, 776
Hearthstones, speak no evil around these, 691
Heartier prayer, the heavier cross, 1167
Heartily and wholly laughed, 379
  know when half-gods go, 409
Heart-leaves of lilac, 856
Heartless, godless hell's delight, 749
  owners' hands, 618
Heart's-blood, country's own, 817
Heart-shaped leaves, 856
Heartsome with thee, 205
Heart-stain, ne'er carried a, away, 334
Heart-strings are a lute, 460
  jesses were my dear, 102
  magnetic, tremor of, 633
  out, rip your very, 777
  quivering, 553
Heart-talkers, only true, 551
Heart-throb, hand-clasp and a, 746
Heart-throbs, count time by, 506
Heart-whole, warrant him, 51
Heart-wounded by a subtle spell, 941
Hearty faith and honest cheer, 574
  old man, 320
Heat, bear the burden and the, 546
  examine the laws of, 641
  fantastic summer's, 59
  heraldic in the, 1024
  life's brave, 604
  ma'am was so dreadful, 313
  much of, in little storage, 958
  nor gloom of night, nor, 1084
  nor light, have neither, 127
  not a furnace for your foe, 72
  not without dust and, 163
  o' the day, clean of the, 918
  o' the sun, fear no more the, 106
  of blood, in, 908
  of conflict, through the, 300
  of its defenders, truth suffers by, 184
  of noon, in Rangoon the, 1012
  of the day, burden and, 1241
  of the wheel, white, 1008
  one, doth drive out another, 28
  one draft above, 54
  pain's furnace, 1186
  Promethean, 103
  sits Amalfi in the, 438
  some human, 884
  surprised was I with sudden, 30
  that can thy light relume, 103
  that flamed upon the kiss, 959
  thereof, nothing hid from the, 1229
  was in the very sod, 1044
  waves come to scorch, when, 948
Heats of hate and lust, 742
Heated hot in a moment, 436
Heat-full fire, bright-flaming, 1147
Heath, along the, 245
Heath, brown, and shaggy wood, 307
  my foot is on my native, 310
  sword hung on the barren, 1042
  there's a wind on the, 407
Heathen Chinee is peculiar, 644
  hate, twin of, 471
  thousands of miles afar, 475
Heathens in foxholes, no, 1023
Heathenish and unchristian, 400
Heather, a tumble on, 309
  looks, how the, 584
Heath-flower, from the, dashed the dew, 308
Heating, warm without, 204
Heat-oppressed brain, 85
Heave and the halt and the hurl, the, 777
  of the surging world, 735
  of water, like one great, 498
Heaves and spreads, her bosom, 303
  his ponderous sack, 229
  oily gradual, 858
Heaven, a Persian's, is easily made, 334
  a recompense did send, 245
  a time ordains for other things, 162
  above and road below me, 703
  achromatic white light of, 432
  again for goal, with, 634
  all, around us, 336
  all places shall be hell that are not, 31
  all the bells of, 634
  all the birds of, 634
  all the way to, 165
  all to, 275
  almost starved for, 642
  alone that is given away, 'tis, 525
  and Charing Cross, betwixt, 749
  and earth, differ as, 470
  and earth do her homage, 22
  and earth, many things betwixt, 1195
  and earth, more things in, 92
  and earth, relates to, 306
  and earth shall pass away, 1242
  and earth suspended, 'twixt, 705
  and earth unfolds, 42
  and happy constellations, 154
  and hell, do I believe in, 728
  and hell, men call it, 795
  and hell, women differ as, 470
  and home, kindred points of, 304
  and the stars, one with, 575
  angel his new, 650
  angel out of, 847
  anger of, 593
  as many farewells as stars in, 75
  as near to, by sea, 508
  ascribe to, 53
  aspires, every heart to, 345
  be thronged, lest, 759
  be thy aid, 375
  beauteous eye of, 58
  below, has not found the, 585
  beteem the winds of, 90
  bordering upon, 323
  breadth of, betwixt you, 428
  breaks the serene of, 322
  breath of, 264
  bright company of, 955
  bright sun of, 74
  bud to, conveyed, 316
  calls to, for human blood, 282
  cast not the day out of, 633
  commences, 250
  courts of, 872
Heaven, cycles of, 954
  dimmed the light of, 709
  distant from, alike, 124
  does not choose its elect, 482
  droppeth as the gentle rain from, 46
  drowsy with the harmony, 41
  earnest of a, 484
  earth's crammed with, 431
  economy of, is dark, 325
  even up in, 1023
  ever moving spheres of, 32
  expands, when earth breaks up and, 486
  eye of, 24
  eye of, visits, 59
  fair and open face of, 383
  fallen from, 1237
  fantastic tricks before high, 36
  far in the, 799
  farther off from, 390
  feeds the stars, while, 1097
  fell from, 149
  fields of, 364
  floor of, 47
  for climate, 750
  for dogs, isn't there, 758
  for ever day by day, 835
  fragrance smells to, 226
  from all creatures hides, 207
  from, it came, 322
  from the blue, blows, 1173
  gained a friend from, 245
  gate, did arrive at, 1058
  gates of, 298
  gave his blessed part to, 74
  gems of, her starry train, 152
  gives almonds, 434
  gives its favourites early death, 354
  glance from, to earth, 43
  God's in his, 444, 485
  gold bar of, 577
  good sense the gift of, 210
  had looked upon riches, if, 191
  had made her such a man, 100
  had wanted one immortal song, 173
  harbingers to, 147
  has its stars, 1181
  has joined great issues, 300
  has lengthened your lives, 339
  has no rage like love to hatred turned, 193
  has not power upon the past, 177
  has willed we die alone, 365
  hate you enough to hear your prayers, 528, 862
  have ye souls in, 384
  he hath in him, most of, 506
  hell I suffer seems a, 151
  hell or Hoboken, 896
  hills whose heads touch, 100
  hold the earth from, 659
  holds all for which you sigh, 696
  home is, and orgies vile, 1022
  honours reeking up to, 67
  I saw a new, 1249
  I'm bound for, 557
  in a wild flower, 281
  in each heart a little, 190
  in hell's despair, 281
  in hope to merit, 352
  in, no marriage is, 959
  in plain terms gone to, 45
  in the, a perfect round, 489
  in view, kept, 677
  in which there are no horses, 708
  is above all yet, 73
  is as near by water, 508
  is blest with perfect rest, 709

Heaven is both more and less than just, 565
  is love, 306
  is no larger than Connecticut, 757
  is not always angry, 190
  is not built of country seats, 972
  is not reached at a single bound, 521
  is to be at peace, 770
  is touching earth with rest, 656
  is yours at last, 565
  it smells to, 95
  itself points an hereafter, 195
  itself would stoop to her, 159
  keep the great professor, 453
  keys of, 1241
  kingdom of, is of the childlike, 705
  knows its time, 311
  lay not my transgression to my charge, 57
  leave her to, 92
  leave rest to, 1158
  led the way to, 205
  less of earth than, 308, 405
  let through, such light as never, 634
  libraries of, 551
  lies about us in our infancy, 301
  light from, 285
  lights of, shall glow, 401
  look proudly to, 327
  looked out happily from, 984
  made him, man is as, 1154
  make a hell of, 148
  make the face of, fine, 79
  man alone beneath the, 307
  marriages are made in, 465
  matches are made in, 12, 125
  may I reach that purest, 520
  most of, in thy young lot, 391
  ne'er helps men who will not act, 170
  no, but clarity, 1019
  no night in, 914
  noblest gift of, 1082
  not grim but fair of hue, 492
  nothing true but, 336
  nurseries of, 748
  of all their wish, in that, 944
  of each what each desires, 337
  of fabulous conviction, 1018
  of hell, make a, 148
  of invention, brightest, 66
  of my heart, 822
  of my soul, startled, 884
  offspring of, 151
  on earth, a, 151
  on earth display, 274
  one minute of, 338
  opened wide her gates, 154
  or earth or hell, in, 706
  or hell, summons thee to, 86
  out of, and just like me, 748
  out of the clouds, take, 1035
  permit to, 155
  poet's secret, 935
  port o', 765
  prepare for His beautiful, 291
  presents in sheets the solid hue, 868
  puts all, in a rage, 281
  reach to, 749
  resplendent and fair, 805
  see meet, should, 634
  seem best, earth being so good, 487
  sends us good meat, 243
  sent us soda water, 847
  serve in, 148
Heaven, settin' up in, 883
  shall be fulfilled, in, 557
  shall harbor me, never a, 712
  she did but dream of, 175
  shut thee from, 452
  sightless, 576
  silent finger points to, 302
  silver bow new-bent in, 42
  sits there no judge in, 547
  snatched lightning from, 226
  so much of earth so much of, 298
  so ready is, to stoop, 749
  soul as white as, 31
  spectral in, 937
  starry cope of, 153
  starry host of, 971
  steep and thorny way to, 90
  strength cometh from, 1251
  strike the stars of, 1098
  sweet surprise of, 601
  sweetened by the airs of, 417
  sword of, 37
  take my soul, 58
  takes care to grant, 175
  teaching from, 653
  thank, fasting, 50
  that smiles above me, for the, 543
  there's husbandry in, 85
  things are the sons of, 232
  thunderbolt of, 1084
  to appreciate, well, 678
  to be deluded by him, 186
  to be young was very, 300
  to every purpose under the, 1235
  to gaudy day denies, 356
  to, returneth, 322
  too black for, 174
  treasures in, 1240
  tries the earth if it be in tune, 525
  try snow of, 995
  'twas whispered in, 290
  upon earth to the weary head, 391
  upon the earth, if there's a, 677
  vouchsafe me health, while, 1048
  warned by, hours before, 1014
  was all tranquility, 338
  was falling, day when, 743
  was not heaven, 458
  were not heaven, 163
  when earth was nigher, 485
  whose knowledge might continue in, 1218
  will protect the working girl, 730
  winged seraphs of, 459
  with all its splendors, 525
  with earth, melting, 447
  words without thoughts never go to, 95
Heavens, ancient, are fresh and strong, 299
  are out in fleeces, 576
  be penetrable, if the, 124
  declare the glory of God, 1229
  fill with commerce, 464
  fill with shouting, 464
  from yon blue, above us, 462
  hung be the, with black, 68
  look with aspect more favourable, 56
  marks of God in the, 333
  over the, blown, 947
  should fall, though the, 136
  spangled, 194
  starry, fill me with awe, 542
  tent-hangings, 389
  we must conceive to be eternal, 1107
  when I consider thy, 1229
Heaven's, at, gates she claps her wings, 23
  blue hourglass, 892
  border, stars at, 905
  bounty, 403
  breath smells wooingly, 85
  chancery, 242
  cherubim horsed, 85
  decree, luxury curst by, 251
  ebon vault, 369
  employ, earth teach, 489
  eternal king, son of, 161
  eternal year is thine, 175
  gate is shut, 444
  gate, lark at, 105
  gate, lead you in at, 282
  gate, people wait at, 838
  gates, storming, 1010
  glories shine, I see, 516
  good grace command, 513
  hand or will, argue not against, 162
  harps did chime, 845
  help better than early rising, 1156
  high bower, 281
  immortal noon, 367
  jeweled crown, 618
  last best gift, 153
  lights, godfathers of, 40
  masterpieces, you are, 988
  melodious strains, 477
  own blue, colored with, 372
  own light, hide in, 306
  pavement, riches of, 149
  protecting power, 395
  scenes, look on, 1065
  self, Ann hath a way to be, 274
  Sovereign saves all beings, 202
  street, ring in, 856
  wall a golden vine, on, 938
  wide pathless way, 160
Heavens' embroidered cloths, 793
Heaven-assailing spires, 809
Heaven-born band, 294
Heaven-eyed creature sleeps, 305
Heaven-gates are not so highly arch'd, 128
Heaven-kissing hill, 95
Heavenly blessings without number, 199
  bodies, princes are like, 110
  compulsion, fools by, 98
  courts, in Nirvana or the, 844
  days that cannot die, 296
  death, whispers of, 537
  destiny, a kind of, 298
  eloquence, 174
  Father who has filled the world, 1254
  fire, spark of, 343
  flame, vital spark of, 216
  forms, mould it into, 452
  gift of poesy, profaned thy, 175
  goddess sing, 218
  harmony, 176
  hills of Holland, 710
  hope is all serene, 343
  host, ye, 183
  jewel, my, 27
  love that drips fer me and you, 696
  maid, music, 247
  music, that, 387
  paradise that place, 121
  peace, gift of, 997
  places, strange signs in, 560
  powers, knows you not ye, 439
  race demands thy zeal, 225
  road, on his, 362
  talk of things, 172

Heavenly Una, 301
  virtues shoot, all, 338
Heaven-rescued land, 332
Heaven-taught lyre, 239
Heavenward cleaving, amplest spaces, 537
  sent, for punishment, 586
Heavier cross the heartier prayer, 1167
  hand, tax with a, 227
Heaviest battalions, on side of, 1168
  calamity in English history, 713
  load to bear, 625
  mourning, lightest heart makes, 447
Heavily in clouds brings the day, 194
Heaviness, spirit of, 1238
Heaving to and fro, 390
  up my either hand, 134
Heavy and chill, dew was, 328
  and red, eyelids, 391
  and the weary weight, 295
  change now thou art gone, 159
  clod, one with the, 923
  dragoon is the residuum, 623
  now, my feet are, 728
  on your hands, if time be, 462
  past is, and hindereth, 664
  poor little head was, 648
  steps of the ploughman, 793
  tears, what, 620
  weather, may make, 973
  world around, spins the, 743
Heavy-fisted destinies, 944
Hebrew tongue, called in the, 1249
Hebrides, colder than the, 927
  in dreams behold the, 674
Hector in the field, better like, 438
Hecuba, what's, to him, 93
Hedge a king, such divinity doth, 96
  leaping over the, 1149
  not for to hide it in a, 285
  pull not down your, 137
  turning the, a whitening line, 941
Hedges of life, left upon the, 1046
  or ditches, toil at, 589
  over the, dust, 1004
  unkempt about those, 944
Hedgehog, lies like a, 391
Hedger and ditcher, 345
Hedgerow, see in every, 523
  wren in the, 709
Hedgerows, wild, 822
Heed not what each man says, 621
  that ye do not your alms, 1240
  the call, ten shall, 883
  the older-witted, 1192
  the storm that howls, 248
  the story of Johnny Appleseed, 596
  the wild commotion's roar, 517
Heeding time's monitions, 650
Heedless air, along the, 541
  of grammar, 351
  ourselves, unwise to be, 1106
  self-interest is bad economics, 915
  word, launch a, 728
Heel of the courtier, 97
  of the north-east trade, in the, 778
  princely, 590
  print of toe and shoeless, 1004
  ride with an unused, 783
  stood up, on the boldest, 1013
  tread upon another's, 96, 1150
Heels, almost out at, 34
Heels as high or higher than my head, 1146
  at his, a stone, 256
  Caesar with a senate at his, 208
  fly at his, 592
  income at its, 263
  instant at my, 845
  of joy, misery treads on, 551
  of pleasure, treads upon the, 193
  of sleet, have, 985
  of spring, treads on, 1099
  of the laureled ox, at the, 635
  of the Lilliputians, 191
  of their boots, gunpowder ran out the, 246
  slipper feels good to the, 452
  to it, hi but she, 979
  took to my, 1094
Heeltap I never could bear it, 348
Hegel and Kant, 595
Height, blue heaven's, 701
  city of dreadful, 834
  from a westward, 936
  happiness makes up in, 868
  many on its very, 700
  oaks of towering, 231
  objects in an airy, 189
  of man, measuring the, 1108
  of this great argument, 148
  Salmon's, 556
  was too great, 967
Heights by great men reached and kept, 436
  call, where the far, 901
  crest beyond crest, 735
  greater than we can reach, 238
  made to be looked at, 846
  mountain, 1012
  of destiny, 690
  of greatness, 1106
  takes the, 1036
  that must be won, 789
  who has held the, 1013
  yet unconquer'd, 1087
Heightens ease with grace, 225
Heimgang, the German people whisper, 554
Heir in equity, I am the, 865
  of a mongrel bitch, 98
  of all the ages, 464
  of fame, great, 161
  of the first, 120
  to save Llewellyn's, 294
  to, shocks that flesh is, 93
  to the bearing of burdens, 642
  to the first, each second stood, 100
  to the whole world, infant, 495
Heirs of all eternity, 40
  of all the ages, 542
  of God, 1245
  of Runnymede, 443
  of the island race, 760
  of to-morrow, 656
Heiresses, American, 963
Heish yo' mouf, 835
Held a crocus back, 866
  afloat, nobly she has, 844
  before the eyes, if, 620
  from the general gossip-ground, 869
  high his banner, 1185
  him close, 986
  his pen in trust, 650
  his seat, he, 218
  in cohesion, 858
  in dread, polygamy, 360
  in reverence, passions should be, 461
  in the little brown hand, 730
  intrusive and turned out, 401
Held the bird, to have, 797
  the lamp of truth, 687
  the ridgepole up, he, 708
  the tenor of his way, 268
  tu, say nothin' you can be, 527
  up his stumbling feet, 940
  up of his friends, 1251
  we fall to rise, 494
Helen, like another, 176
  sweet, 31
  thy beauty is to me, 460
Helen's arms, in, 794
  beauty in a brow of Egypt, 43
  eyes, dust hath closed, 816
  lips, 816
Helicon's harmonious springs, 243
Hell, agreement with, 424
  all places shall be, 31
  all, shall stir for this, 67
  are we at agreement, with, 1237
  ascended into, 828
  better to reign in, 148
  broke loose, all, 153
  characters of, to trace, 244
  contains no fouler fiend, 220
  corner of a foreign, 945
  cunning livery of, 36
  explores his lowest, 650
  father for his hoarding went to, 70
  fear of, 's a hangman's whip, 285
  for company, 750
  for horses, England, 125
  for women, 125
  got started, how, 885
  has broke loose in Georgia, 1006
  has no fury like a woman scorned, 193
  hath no limits, 31
  hearthstone of, 832
  hissing hot from, 506
  hot as, 1174
  I suffer seems a heaven, 151
  in suing long to bide, 25
  injured lover's, 153
  is a city like London, 367
  is full of good meanings and wishings, 137
  is paved with good intentions, 236, 662
  itself breathes out, 95
  light-house of, 389
  lost in, 981
  make a heaven of, 148
  maker of, 736
  making earth a, 352
  more devils than vast, can hold, 43
  myself am, 151
  no, 566
  no, except confusion, 1019
  no fiend in, can match, 193
  of heaven, make a, 148
  of witchcraft, 109
  on earth, 720
  or Hitler, worse than, 964
  out of this place, liberated the, 1069
  planestanes o', 866
  procures to the lords of, 468
  rather serve a hitch in, 1048
  rebellious, 95
  riches grow in, 149
  road to, wants mending, 506
  roamed the courts of, 685
  safest road to, 1011
  should bar the way, though, 900
  slopes of, 880
  some fifteen minutes of, 678
  steered clear of, 577

Hell, summons thee to heaven or to, 86
  terrible as, 150
  their souls may dwell, hope in, 551
  there is a, 835
  there is not a fiercer, 382
  to be endured hereafter, 663
  to want taste of fame is, 426
  too white for, 174
  tread the roads of, 914
  trod the path to, 810
  'twas muttered in, 290
  war is, 542
  way that out of, leads up, 150
  we make for ourselves, 663
  wedlock forced a, 68
  where, is there must we ever be, 31
  where we are is, 31
  which way I fly is, 151
  with it, I say the, 1015
  within him, the, 151
  within myself, 144
Hell's concave tore, 148
  despair, builds a heaven in, 281
  fire, escape from, 902
  worn floor, 864
Hellespont, Leander swam the, 453
  Propontic and the, 103
Hello sucker, 927
Helm, any one can hold the, 1103
  on the, rests a hand, 473
  Palinurus nodded at the, 215
  pleasure at the, 244
  prepared to take the, 1190
Helmet a hive for bees, 28
  for a blow on the head, 1130
  Mambrino's, 1150
  of Navarre, 400
  rainbow 'round your, 1032
  rode out mit shpeer und, 559
  the hope of salvation, for an, 1247
Help an underdog, instinct to, 1031
  and ornament, be a, 109
  and save his brothers, 591
  and support of the woman I love, 996
  between a hindrance and a, 298
  encumbers him with, 233
  for the living, 603
  for these things, no, 634
  heaven's, better than early rising, 1156
  in trouble, a very present, 1230
  me Cassius or I sink, 81
  me O God when death is near, 1069
  me to need no aid, 783
  me when I fell, ran to, 345
  me with knowledge, 493
  my ailing brother, to, 1067
  needed your, 946
  nothing can, 926
  nothing will, 995
  of a surgeon, 43
  of any thing on earth, 282
  of man, vain is the, 1230
  one fainting robin, 583
  others out of a fellow-feeling, 121
  past hope, past cure, past, 80
  seeking, from none, 601
  since there's no, 31
  such men as need, 783
  the fainting, I want to, 682
  the idle, 1219
  the unfortunate, 121
  thee in thy need, he will, 120
Help themselves, God helps them that, 170, 227, 1077
  thyself, 1160
  thyself and God will help thee, 137
  to half-a-crown, 651
  to make earth happy, 553
  to, the most beautiful verb, 1198
  us incarnate dreams, 895
  us to father a nation, 895
  what's gone and past, 56
Helps the hurt that honour feels, 464
  the men who will not act, heaven ne'er, 170
  those who help themselves, God, 170
Helped every one his neighbour, they, 1238
Helper, antagonist is our, 261
  of heartbreak, 925
Helping every feeble neighbour, 601
  hand, encumbers them with, 649
  lame dogs over stiles, 523
Helpless, feel oneself so utterly, 402
  in her Irish hand, 1033
  man in ignorance, 230
  on my back, 815
Helplessly into life's history thrown, 570
Helter-skelter, hurry-scurry, 321
Heluva pass, come to a, 654
Hem and Haw were the sons of sin, 757
  of my gown, catching the, 929
Hemisphere, by the, divided, 154
  of light and darkness, 378
Hemlock cup for Socrates, 883
  for his wage, 884
Hemlocks, sad, 602
Hemmed in with spears, 856
Hemp and steel, moulders, 309
Hempen string, sing in a, 127
Hen gathereth her chickens, as a, 1242
  has a right to set, 606
  in every pot, 588
  is only an egg's way, 614
  lays one, the homely, 1067
  two owls and a, 499
Hence, all you vain delights, 127
  and leave it unpicked, 65
  horrible shadow, 87
  loathed melancholy, 160
  these tears, 1094
  unreal mockery, 87
  ye profane, 168
Henceforth I ask not good-fortune, 535
Henceforward, betwixt us twain, 470
Henpecked you all, have they not, 358
Henri IV wished a poule in every pot, 811
Henry Morgan, mate of, 857
  Pimpernell, 52
Her humorous ladyship, 57
  Majesty's councils his words, 573
  that each loves best, 328
Heraclean cheerfulness and courage, 702
Heraclitus, they told me you were dead, 553
  would not laugh, what, 304
Herald heaven sent, killed the, 1014
  Mercury, station like the, 95
Herald of joy, perfectest, 38
  of the morn, 79
  of tomorrow, 788
  owl night's, 106
  Square, remember me to, 880
  wish no other, 74
Heralds, love's, 79
  nobles and, 189
Herald's coat without sleeves, 63
Heraldic in the heat, 1024
Heraldry, boast of, 244
  our new, is hands, 103
Herb and tree, dew bespangling, 134
  excellent, 783
  like it, there's no, 524
Herbs, better is a dinner of, 1233
  bruised, 1167
  from all antiquity, 664
  grace that lies in, 78
  in a garden, too many, 1142
  pungent, 1052
  sweet-scented, 515
Hercules and Goth and Moor, 647
  do what he may, 97
  Gates of, 658
  he is a second, 1111
Herd, avoid the reeking, 950
  hog of Epicurus', 1100
  in Mammon's mesh, 759
  leader of the, 830
  lowing, wind slowly, 244
  milky mothers of the, 310
  not worshipped by the, 859
  psychology, 909
  singling him out from the, 590
  unmotived, 528
  vulgar, 646
  wish to reign o'er the, 308
Herds, among the lowing of the, 1067
Herd-leaders, buffalo the, 1008
Herdsman, God the, 793
Herdsman's shed, dream born in a, 998
Here a little child I stand, 134
  am I, and he answered, 1226
  and there a pearl, 289
  and there, busy, 1227
  and there, 'twixt the, 544
  as on a darkling plain, 546
  before, I have been, 577
  bright now and, 1051
  but say only it is, 1008
  comes the flag, 664
  goes another to make sure, 389
  he answered I am, 565
  he lies, 703
  I am, 1185
  I am learned, 429
  I and you stand, 652
  I go, good-bye, 853
  I wish he were, 555
  is a boat, 371
  it is good for us to be, 1241
  lies a truly honest man, 165
  lies David Garrick, 252
  lies James Quinn, 243
  lies Nolly Goldsmith, 243
  lies one doubly blest, 1019
  lies one whose name was writ in water, 386
  lies our sovereign lord, 184
  lies poor Tom Bowling, 274
  lies the little friend of man, 382
  lies what once was Matthew Prior, 189
  my child, slumbers deep a, 474
  neither nor there, 103, 1154
  out of the everywhere into the, 559

Here rests his head, 245
  they come the couple plighted, 624
  they say the journey ends, 'tis, 765
  to there, life from, 983
  we're all—all, 364
Here's hopin', 730
  to the Maine, 683
  to the pilot, 294
Hereafter, heaven points out an, 195
  hell to be endured, 663
  slight to-day's delight for, 484
Hereditary strokes of character, 1060
Heresies, begin as, end as superstitions, 564
Heresy of doctrine, 442
  of heart, 442
Heretic rebel a thing to flout, 708
Heritage, come into our, 945
  England's noblest, 518
  I have a goodly, 1229
  loftiest, 817
  of old age, 420
  of patriotism, holds a, 923
  of sorrow and suffering, 453
  of woe, 356
  service is no, 53
  the sea, our, 345
  to take, their, 760
  youth's, 489
Hermetically sealed phials, 191
Hermit, like a, dwell, 22
  man the, sighed, 327
  New England, 683
  of Prague, 56
  of Shark Tooth Shoal, 999
  sceptred, 362
Hermitage, take that for an, 168
Hermit-eye, aloof with, 316
Herne the hunter, 35
Hero and man complete, make, 194
  born of star and sod, 798
  Custer our, 643
  every, becomes a bore, 412
  he who aspires to be a, 237
  is a man of peace, our, 879
  may be dragged, a, 1165
  millions murdered made a, 268
  most glorious, that ever desolated nations, 343
  of the pathetic tale, 364
  of this little tale, 755
  perish or a sparrow fall, 207
  see the conquering, comes, 186
  show me a, and I will write a tragedy, 1001
  soldiers who wish to be a, 1069
  stuff that rules the world, 732
  the conqueror worm, 459
  to his valet, no man a, 1120
  wanders free, 570
Hero's hand, gave her a, 659
Heroes as great have died, 219
  bards saints, if we will, 545
  conquer'd fame of, 535
  created by popular demand, 971
  heaven-born band, 294
  lovers kings, the coming, 644
  mad, 657
  no, to withstand wind, 1005
  obscure, greater than illustrious, 1183
  of finance, 1191
  of old, my peers the, 489
  of the Revolutionary period are two men, 992
  of this earth, chosen, 512
  of yore, privilege of the, 343
Heroes shook hands and went to 't, 222
  star-crowned, 772
  these, are dead, 602
  walk with laughing, 725
  were plenty, 1062
Herod, it out-herods, 94
Heroic and saintly virtue, 333
  enterprise, nurse of, 260
  for earth too hard, 489
  happy dead, 992
  in unnecessary points, 662
  poem a biography, 377
  poems, he who would write, 376
  poetry, pleasures of, 147
  sires, 1165
  soul in homely garb, 573
  stoic Cato, 360
  womanhood, type of good, 436
Heroine in chastity, 196
  of this tale of woe, 755
Heroism feels and never reasons, 412
  is endurance, 1046
  persons burning to display, 740
Heron, a strange white, 936
  start a, soon, 936
Herostratus lives, 145
Herring, fish flesh nor good red, 13, 1154
  flesh fowl or good red, 606
  good red, 13, 606, 1154
  gut, rot their, 1028
Herrings, Douglas deals in red, 363
Herte, mouses, nat worth a leek, 7
  sesoun priketh every gentil, 5
  that loveth nought in May, 3
Herveys, men women and, 313
Herward, trouble to, 776
Hesiod might as well have kept his breath, 1119
Hesitancies of Henry James, 766
Hesitate dislike, 213
  to shorten our woes, no longer, 1200
Hesperus, that led the starry host, 152
  with the host of heaven, 326
Heterodoxy is another man's doxy, 223
Heu! quanto minus est cum reliquis versari, 335
Heureux qui dans ses vers, 177
Hevinesse, right sory for your, 4
Hew and hack, lack of somebody to, 142
  down and fell the hardest-timbered oak, 70
  Hack and, were the sons of God, 757
  to the line of right, 578
  triumphal arches to the ground, 212
  your path through life, 699
Hewed his enemy down, 659
Hewers of wood and drawers of water, 625
Hewn from different trees, 816
  on Norwegian hills, pine, 148
  out of the rock, 305
Hexameter, in the, 317
Hey-day in the blood is tame, 95
Hic habitat felicitas, 756
  jacet, forlorn, 297
  jacet primus auctor, 114
  jacet, two narrow words, 22
Hicks, royal race of, 884
Hickory rail, tough as a, 1007
Hid all England with a kiss, 447
  all her better qualities, 339
  battlements of eternity, 749
Hid, can neither fall nor be, 1252
  from public gaze, knowledge, 404
  half as well as he did, 624
  himself among women, 145
  in the womb of time, 369
  murder cannot be, 45
  the light, before you, 878
  wherefore are these things, 54
  with trees, just, 346
Hidden away in a closet, 805
  away out of sight, 631
  beauty furled, discloses, 625
  boundary, 395
  brook, noise like of a, 315
  fire, motion of a, 306
  flaw which is, 1110
  founts of feeling, 557
  from the eye, half, 296
  from the sun, when he is, 855
  from us, much on earth is, 1189
  hinted and, 609
  in this present little instant, 823
  in unsubstantial things, 665
  lain well, 758
  lamps in old sepulchral tombs, 263
  life, fountains of my, 411
  room in a man's house, 846
  roots, springs again from, 997
  something, 777
  soul of harmony, 160
  stuff, made of one, 411
  treasures, human heart has, 507
  valley pool, 755
Hide all, robes and furr'd gowns, 99
  anything important, place to, 914
  de fier, youk 'n, 688
  hair goes with the, 960
  her shame from every eye, 254
  is sure to flatten 'em, 821
  it in a hedge, not for to, 285
  it in some corner of the breast, 581
  it in your trunk, 878
  it under his tongue, 1228
  me from day's garish eye, 161
  me under the shadow, 1229
  myself in thee, let me, 272
  the fault I see, 216
  the haughty barbers, 985
  their diminished heads, stars, 151
  themselves in heaven's own light, 306
  there all thought of your failures, 879
  those hills of snow, 127
  thyself for a little moment, 1237
  us from each other's sight, 134
  wear a lion's, 57
  what may man within him, 37
  world to, virtues in, 54
  wrapp'd in a woman's, 69
  you'll sholy fine de, 688
  your claws, way you, 1201
  your diminished rays, 210
  your golden light, 434
Hides a brand in the dark ashes, 373
  a shining face, 266
  all the ugliness, success, 163
  from himself his state, 230
  its heart of gold, quartz that, 686
  its rungs from human eyes, 544
  not his visage from our cottage, 57
  reveals while she, 240
  the book of fate, 207

- Hideaways, bury bones in, 1022
- Hideous dream, interim is like a, 82
  - hum, no voice or, 161
  - makes night, 215
  - making night, 91
  - show, makes death a, 547
  - sight a naked human heart, 202
  - town, spreading of the, 609
- Hiding rich gifts, 567
  - the ashes, 886
- Hiding-place, dark and lonely, 316
- Hie, from heaven down did, 255
  - him home at evening's close, 245
  - onward I'd, 291
- Hies to his confine, 89
- Hied me off to Arcady, I, 619
- Hieroglyphics of Egyptian kings, 620
- Hierophants of an unapprehended inspiration, 369
- Higgledy-piggledy, 1152
- High above the fight, 684
  - and boastful neighs, 67
  - and haughty yearning, 554
  - and lifted up, 1237
  - and low mate ill, 443
  - and miraculous skies, 976
  - and palmy state of Rome, 89
  - and warm, when hearts beat, 363
  - as a star yet lowly, 774
  - as metaphysic wit can fly, 142
  - as my heart, 50
  - bright blue, on the, 876
  - calling of God, 1247
  - characters, 164
  - converse, hold, 224
  - courage and unselfish ways, 676
  - day for all feasting, 1250
  - death makes equal, and low, 11
  - deeds haunt not the fringy edges, 519
  - deeds in Hungary, do, 933
  - descent, no record of her, 561
  - detestation of the, 497
  - diddle diddle, 623
  - doom, poet's triumph his, 672
  - Dunedin's streets, 500
  - estate, fallen from his, 176
  - far-seeing places, 920
  - growth on cedars, 30
  - heaven rejects the lore, 304
  - hopes faint on a warm hearth stone, 507
  - hopes of living, 162
  - hopes, proud memories and, 997
  - hopes wither and memories wane, 507
  - if ye would go up, 1195
  - imagining, bring to their, 620
  - in the wind, float, 390
  - instincts, 301
  - know it shall be, 771
  - Lama, 1016
  - life and high-lived company, 254
  - looking from on, 589
  - mountains are a feeling, 353
  - mounts up on, 106
  - no, no low no great no small, 207
  - on a throne of royal state, 149
  - or low, manner equal with, 539
  - over all the lonely bugle, 684
  - pitch this one, 547
  - Pyrenees, in the, 822
  - raptures do infuse, 146
  - reason of his fancies, 162
  - road, night is on the, 994
  - road, ye'll tak' the, 1063
  - Roman fashion, 105
  - see how, 853
  - skillful architects build, 532
- High, so, to bring in sight, 687
  - soul climbs the high way, 789
  - speech of Seneca, 109
  - style, doe it in a, 171
  - that proved too high, 489
  - thinking outcome of fine living, 741
  - thinking, plain living and, 298
  - though his titles, 307
  - thought and amiable words, 471
  - tides in the calendar, 57
  - trust in all things, 466
  - up, every man who is, 751
  - upon a pale-gold hill, 876
  - upon his wagon-seat, 572
  - way, high soul climbs the, 789
  - we are, never know how, 585
  - when the waves went, 173
- High-blown pride, 73
- High-bouncing lover, 1052
- High-breeding, differs from, 380
- High-brow communists, 908
  - stuff, I pull no, 903
- Higher, no, than the soul is high, 980
  - notion of rule of right, 229
  - purposes, life is given for, 232
  - road to tread, 596
  - steps were, that they took, 174
  - than himself, see nothing, 477
  - than I, rock that is, 1230
  - than the hearts and heads, 819
  - than wings, 801
  - the flame the colder the ashes, 717
  - things, on stepping-stones to, 467
- High-erected thoughts, 27
- Highest and best, loving and serving, 501
  - bodily privilege, 312
  - compact we can make, 413
  - compliment, pays the, 235
  - condition takes rise in the lowest, 1104
  - distinction of the Greeks, 571
  - dream, but to our, 875
  - form of government, 581
  - glory to God in the, 1242
  - has descended, to whom the, 379
  - loyal to your, 946
  - noon, riding near her, 160
  - of renown, 661
  - of the fine arts, music, 581
  - on the tree, ripest peach is, 696
  - peppered the, 252
  - places, they who are in, 173
  - point of all my greatness, 73
  - proof of virtue, 400
  - spirit of the, 667
  - style of man, Christian is, 202
  - suffer most, 661
  - vision, for her, 625
  - wisdom, 157
- High-flyer, no, 181
- Highgate Hill, as I came down the, 896
- Highland home, our rock-bound, 401
  - host, I that led the, 500
  - Mary, my sweet, 286
  - Mary, spare his, 442
  - though your heart is genuinely, 674
- Highlands, heart ballads of gray, 361
  - in the country places, in the, 703
  - my heart's in the, 286
  - of the mind, into the, 735
- Highlanders, pipes of the, 443, 509
- High-lived company, high life and, 254
- Highly arch'd as princes' palaces, 128
  - fed and lowly taught, 53
  - prized button, 630
  - respectable tribe, that, 1065
  - rouged, she was, 323
- Highness' dog at Kew, his, 216
- High-road that leads to England, 234
- High-rope, upon the, 1141
- Hight Good Fellow Robin, 164
- Highway, down their ancient, 765
  - eases jolts along life's, 1199
  - is unfeatured air, my, 517
  - life is a, 939
  - of humility, love's, 870
- Highways, rivers are, 1162
  - where I went, the happy, 743
- Highwayman came riding riding, 900
- Hikes his way back to Vermont, 805
- Hilarity, manly, 318
- Hill and bay, mists lie low on, 580
  - and glen, gone from the, 771
  - and house, 820
  - and plain, break on, 702
  - and plain, on every, 681
  - and plain, over, 1148
  - and the flats, 824
  - a-sitting on a, 869
  - behind the western, 671
  - by the wind-beaten, 328
  - city built upon the top of a, 1252
  - city on an, cannot be hid, 1240
  - cot beside the, 289
  - dew of yon high eastern, 89
  - Dunsinane, 87
  - embattled gulch and smoking, 1013
  - flung us on the windy, 944
  - haven under the, 764
  - heard on the, 269
  - heaven-kissing, 95
  - held the, 1036
  - home from the, 703
  - I climbed the, 830
  - I searched the, 1013
  - is this the, 315
  - king of France went up the, 1061
  - Maggie, wandered to the, 640
  - Mahomet will go to the, 110
  - missed him on the customed, 245
  - on a Jewish, 924
  - or field or river, faint on, 466
  - over dale, over, 890
  - over the, the farm-boy goes, 572
  - over the, to the poor-house, 678
  - pale-gold, 876
  - pine on the top of a, 877
  - sat on a, retired, 150
  - sat upon a, 923
  - steep, and the toppling lift, 979
  - that skirts the down, 269
  - tip-toe upon a little, 385
  - to hill, from, 646
  - triumphant on the, 921
  - up a steep, 223
  - valley grove and town, 349
- Hills adorning, fancy's rays the, 285
  - all the trees on all the, 516
  - among the, I trace the path, 683
  - among the lonely, 302
  - and far away, over the, 205, 465
  - are full of marble, 613
  - are mute, 878
  - are reared the seas are scooped, 517

- Hills, bathe the, in melancholy gold, 418
  - beats strong amid the, 458
  - between the river and the wooded, 774
  - beyond earth's farthest, 882
  - bound to the, 939
  - Canadian, 269
  - cattle upon a thousand, 1230
  - craggy, and running streams, 447
  - do, when the, 584
  - far across the, they went, 465
  - fast receding, 424
  - flame from the adoring, 725
  - fling up green garlands, 760
  - for your lives, to the, 676
  - happy, pleasing shade, 243
  - hillmen desire their, 777
  - immutable as the, 785
  - indenting, silent, 744
  - lingers in the, 821
  - maiden of the, 760
  - no lovelier, than thine, 840
  - o'er the, and far away, 186
  - of Basilan, blue, 1048
  - of dream, dim blue, 717
  - of Habersham, 663
  - of Holland, heavenly, 710
  - of home, 703
  - of manhood, 458
  - of peace or pain, 738
  - of San Francisco Bay, 763
  - of snow, hide those, 127
  - of the South Country, 821
  - of the stormy north, 370
  - on Mars, marks the, 924
  - over the, and far away, 699
  - over the, we'll bound, 574
  - peep o'er hills, 210
  - reverberate, 54
  - rock-ribbed, 371
  - Scotland's, for me, 393
  - sky behind the, 1004
  - sunny, that lie, 561
  - that encircle the scanty vale, 318
  - that fold above the sea, 911
  - thy hundred, 417
  - tower, makes, 947
  - understanding with the, 880
  - walks with God upon the, 671
  - we shall fight in the, 849
  - whose heads touch heaven, 100
  - wild flowers on the, 772
- Hill's crest, below the high, 981
- Hillmen desire their hills, 777
- Hillside clear-cut against the sky, 996
  - steep, o'er the, 549
- Hill-slant, on the slow, 596
- Hill-tomb, Petra in her, 443
- Hill-top, dip down from some, 918
- Hilltops far away, o'er the, 705
- Hilt-buried in the trodden sand, 659
- Hilted silence, carve thy life to, 688
- Him that hath, to, 669
  - who rules the thunder, 191
  - who steps but o'er the way, 694
- Himalayan dews impearled, with, 735
- Himself alone, I loved him for, 279
  - every man for, 18, 1151
  - himself, made, 906
  - his maker and the angel death, 317
  - if he have, 1143
  - in both, always, 1007
  - thinking too highly of, 1163
- Hinc quam sic calamus, 123
- Hind of princes peer, 513
  - that would be mated by lion, 53
- Hinder me of a little pleasure, 182
  - nor din of turmoil, 725
  - our following, nothing to, 1122
  - us in the great march, women, 163
- Hinders needle and thread, 392
- Hindmost, devil may take the, 142, 322
  - wheels of Phoebus' wain, 157
- Hindoo died a happy thing, 668
- Hindrance and a help, between a, 298
  - to useful exertion, 731
- Hindrances to the elevation of mankind, 514
- Hindu king, sad-eyed, 618
- Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly, 1012
- Hinge, cast-iron back with a, 582
  - nor loop to hang a doubt on, 103
- Hinges, fly open on golden, 342
  - in French conversation, 242
  - of the knee, pregnant, 94
  - on golden, moving, 154
  - turn for me, till the, 373
  - turns on magic, 902
- Hinky dinky parley-voo, 974
- Hint a fault, just, 213
  - of the old lost beauty, 445
  - upon this, I spake, 100
  - we are nigh undone, 652
  - whispered, 817
- Hints and echoes from the life behind, 443
- Hinted and hidden, painter is, 609
  - that we are a nation of amateurs, 686
- Hip and thigh, he smote them, 1225
  - have him on the, 16
  - have thee on the, 47
  - hit no traitor on the, 504
- Hippocratic oath, 1086
- Hippocrene, blushful, 383
- Hippogriff, pity the, 1017
- Hippopotami, where some people are, 838
- Hippopotamus, broad-backed, 954
  - I shoot the, 821
- Hire a professor, I would, 816
  - men to hear him, 120
  - menial's, 818
  - out as the skipper, want to, 883
  - those that cry for, 180
  - worthy of his, 1243
- Hired girls, don't neglect, 932
  - oblivion is not to be, 145
- Hireling, given to a state, 233
- Hirelings subsist on less, 618
- Hiroshima, bomb that fell on, 912
  - one bomb on, 929
- His at last who says it best, 415, 528
  - 'twas mine 'tis, 102
  - ways with men, in, 471
- Hiss, dismal universal, 155
  - the real thing, 1078
- Hissing hot from hell, 506
- Historian must have some conception, 890
  - of fine consciences, 728
  - of my country's woes, 220
  - poet naturalist and, 231
  - shackles of a, 147
  - take him into favor, did not some, 343
  - useful to the, 636
- Historians, middle sort of, 1143
- Historian's duty to study the human body, 788
  - style depending upon the, 359
- Historic moment always simple and brief, 967
- Historical books which contain no lies, 1193
  - I quote the fights, 623
- Histories charm, 337
  - lie, 337
  - make men wise, 111
  - only good, 1143
  - writers of small, 232
- History, a history of ideas, 800
  - a race between education and catastrophe, 800
  - a whiz, 599
  - all human, attests, 361
  - and biography, for America's, 538
  - anything but, 200
  - belief in the senses, 1196
  - book don't tell us, 875
  - bright with homely men, 807
  - constitutional, 1044
  - could not be written, 236
  - dignity of, 200, 229, 400
  - every great crisis of human, 558
  - few materials for, 270
  - flag the embodiment of, 725
  - foam of vehement actions called, 548
  - from, recovered, 1036
  - gross errors through the whole, 1157
  - hath triumphed over time, 22
  - he has invented, 1168
  - held to your breath, 1027
  - horrid tale which men call, 373
  - in all men's lives, 65
  - is a fable agreed upon, 337
  - is bunk, 337
  - is merely gossip, 724
  - is philosophy teaching by examples, 200
  - is the belief in falsehood, 548
  - is the essence of innumerable biographies, 378
  - land without, 609
  - liquid, 1049
  - logic and, the external guides, 680
  - men give the color of, 896
  - Mississippi of falsehood called, 548
  - most dangerous situation in all, 990
  - must be false, 200
  - natural, 812
  - never embraces more than a small part of reality, 548
  - never learned from, 1177
  - no, only biography, 411
  - of a hundred years, 652
  - of a soldier's wound, 241
  - of class struggles, 1187
  - of hitherto existing society, 1187
  - of ideas, history a, 800
  - of my ancestors, 923
  - of nations more important than their oratory, 854
  - of our enemies, secret, 440
  - of Rasselas, 232
  - of science is science, 1172
  - of the conquest of the West, 707
  - of the individual, 1172
  - of the United States, the true, 963
  - of the world, 380, 1177
  - or literature, lawyer without, 309
  - outwrought, 652
  - picture of human crimes, 1168
  - pomp of, 419

History, rattling good, 650
  remembered the soul's, 1031
  repeats itself, 1113
  sluggish with, 1036
  speak, who are life's victors, 533
  strange eventful, 50
  study of, is useful, 636
  subject of, 1191
  the record of crimes and misfortunes, 270
  their sum, chains of chances and, 565
  tissue of disconnected accidents, 1191
  tortured with, 1013
  tradition and custom only twelve years old, 995
  truth of anything by, 1112
  useful, pronounce my, 1114
  was voyages toward the people, 979
  what constitutes, 1201
  what's her, 55
  when at our, 938
  while we read, we make, 558
  with volumes vast, 354
History's page, names inscribed in, 518
  pen, events are writ by, 405
  purchased page, 353
History-books, annals are blank in, 379
Hit a pony over the nose, 785
  a very palpable, 97
  a woman's heart, way to, 417
  as it may, 1153
  'em up a tune, 1063
  hard hit fast hit often, 912
  hard, think I have, 236
  it off as they should, 1045
  lucky, 199
  no traitor on the hip, you've, 504
  perpetually makes a, 1025
  the dusty trail, 890
  the nail on the head, 127, 1157
  without striking back, 621
Hits the mark, 106
Hitch in hell, serve a, 1048
  your wagon to a star, 414
Hither tempt the pilgrim steps, 668
Hitherto shalt thou come, 1228
Hitler and Mussolini against war, 975
  Germany the cause of, 950
  greatest German of all time, 1215
  has missed the bus, 814
  here as in life I, lie, 970
  not moderate in victory, 1216
  who serves, serves Germany, 1217
Hitlerite blackguards, 1208
  regime, destruction of, 1208
Hive for the honey-bee, 793
  helmet a, for bees, 28
Hives or goiters, forward as, 1022
Hiving wisdom, 353
Hiz'n an' her'n, an', 1049
Hizzie, die for a haughty, 285
Ho, brothers ho to California, 502
Hoar antiquity, ways of, 258
Hoard, farmer's wintry, 441
  is little but our hearts are great, 470
  of maxims, with a little, 464
  rich books, he doth, 760
Hoards with equal care, 840
Hoarded, love that is, 1001
  seed was packed, with, 596
  sovereignty not something to be, 985
Hoarding, father for his, went to hell, 70
  till bent and gray, 658
Hoar-frosts Scythian, 1124
Hoarse or mute, unchanged to, 153
  rough verse, 211
  with tempestuous breath, 629
Hoarseness of his note, 267
Hoarse-throated brutalized refrain, 763
Hoary, dull and, 170
  grandsires, 1174
  hair, loose his beard and, 244
  head is a crown of glory, 1233
  head, upon his, 446
  locks, familiar with his, 393
  Sage replied, 239
  winter night, 30
Hob nob is his word, 55
Hobbes, old, 258
  walked much and contemplated, 171
Hobbies they amble away, 595
Hobby, benignant information his, 829
  get a, preferably two, 772
  straddles a, and rides, 695
Hobbyhorse, rides his, 241
Hobby-horses, get a pair of, 772
Hobgoblin of little minds, 411
Hoboken, heaven hell or, 896
Hobson's choice, 126
Hoc est corpus, 628
  tantum possum dicere, 188
Hocus was an old cunning attorney, 628
Hocus-pocus, nickname for jugglery, 628
  science, law a sort of, 628
Hoe and barrow, crowbar, 348
  leans upon his, 708
  tickle her with a, 417
  to scratch it with a, 581
Hog and dog begun, in the, 544
  butcher for the world, 887
  fattest, in Epicurus' sty, 249
  of Epicurus' herd, 1100
  or dog in the manger, 123
Hogs and cattle, 1003
  eat acorns, 141
  fattenin', ain't in luck, 688
Hoist up saile, 12
  with his own petar, 96
Hoke ne by croke, 10
Hokum, caulked with, 908
Hold a candle, fit to, 221
  a candle to my shames, 45
  a fire in his hand, 59
  a thought of thee, does not, 580
  a winking light o' love, 776
  against the world, man to, 708
  an hour's converse, 587
  at litel prys, 7
  bore a nation in its, 604
  cheap the strain, strive and, 489
  earth's coin of less account, 754
  enough, cries, 89
  fast that which is good, 1247
  fast this truth of heaven, 669
  give Camacho the bag to, 1155
  hard by truth and his great soul, 491
  her nozzle, I'll, 639
  high converse, 224
  his peace, hereafter for ever, 1254
  his peace, never, 120
  in your cold dead hand, 658
  it, earth would not, 747
  it half a sin, sometimes, 467
  it high, yours to, 836
Hold it in a clenched fist, 861
  it takes a, 698
  kind you'd like to, 789
  love in, 934
  makes nice of no vile, 58
  me but safe again, 489
  me fast, loose or, 632
  me to your deep breast, 619
  me with a charm, 485
  my coat and snicker, 954
  noses to the grindstone, 13, 116, 125
  old leaves, they, 939
  opinion with Pythagoras, 46
  sage Homer's rule the best, 213
  slipped from my, 604
  so fast, forcibly draw or, 125
  still; in His hottest fire, 1186
  strange vitality, seeds, 621
  the bent, affection cannot, 54
  the boards, still, 648
  the deadlier reserve, 576
  the earth from heaven away, 659
  the fleet angel fast, 226, 440
  the fort I am coming, 542
  the helm, anyone can, 1103
  the mirror up to nature, 94
  the rank no king can give, 512
  the unbounded, we, 647
  the world but as the world, 44
  thee close enough, cannot, 982
  thee, so loved thee but cannot, 619
  their farthing candle to the sun, 203
  their glimmering tapers, 280
  them still—our dead, 698
  thou my hands, 682
  thou the good, 468
  thoughts and voices, 128
  thy lighted lamp on high, 647
  thy strength in vain, nor, 570
  to have and to, 1254
  to my heart, I, 875
  water, will never, 194
  wild to, though I seem tame, 18
  with heart to, 409
  with the hare, 13
  with the hounde, 23
  with those who favor fire, 868
  you here root and all, I, 467
  your own in the world, learn to, 721
Holds a hundred little towns, 821
  communion with her forms, 371
  fast the golden mean, 267
  him with his glittering eye, 314
  nature her custom, 96
  out to burn, lamp, 199
  some joy of silence, 407
  the eel of science, 215
  the open gate, 856
Holder-on, quiet equable deadly, 1008
Holdeth his peace, when he, 1233
Holding anchor lost, 71
  both his sides, laughter, 160
  fast, I am quietly, 625
  our life is but a little, 575
  the best of the cards, 640
Hole, estopped a, 928
  gloomy old, 756
  in a' your coats, 286
  in my shirt, eats a, 892
  like a poisoned rat in a, 191
  mouse that hath but one, 139
  mouse that trusts to one, 7
  never entrusts its life to one, 1093
  square peg in a round, 314
  squat in his, 635

Hole, stop a, to keep the wind away, 97
  where tail came through, 321
Holes, bag with, 1252
  circular and square, 314
  foxes have, 1240
Holiday, Roman, 354
  three beings that enjoy a, 347
Holidays, holiest of all, 439
  if year were playing, 61
  should be like this, 1029
Holiday-rejoicing spirit, 325
Holier spot of ground, no, 581
  than thou, I am, 1238
Holiest end of woman's being, 454
  of all holidays, 439
  task by heaven decreed, 445
  thing alive, 316
Holiness, beauties of, 1231
  courage of heart or, 822
  harmony immortality, being is, 549
  of the heart's affections, 385
  only clean thing except, 1198
Holla your name, 54
Hollaballoo, believe me friend, 1195
Hollaing and singing of anthems, 64
Holland, declaration of war against, 172
  heavenly hills of, 710
  lies, where, 249
  traditional land of freedom, 739
Hollandaise, asparagus with, 827
Holler, his mammy heered him, 696
  Providunce fashioned us, 526
Holloed, they hunted and, 229
Hollow, all was false and, 149
  blasts of wind, 205
  compliments and lies, 156
  delusive vain and, 395
  eye grows bright, 541
  for your sovereign's urn, 374
  lands and hilly lands, 793
  men, we are the, 953
  murmurs died away, in, 248
  murmurs, voice in, 290
  oak our palace is, 345
  of our hand, within the, 647
  phrase, fill their mouths with, 817
  sea-shell, 679
  snakes gliding up and down a, 1043
  tell the grassy, 575
  tree, give me again my, 214
  vale, in that, 134
  water will wear hard rocks, 1116
  welcomes, set a gloss on, 80
  winds begin to blow, 276
Hollows, blue and purple, 710
  crowned with summer sea, 463
  radiance fills their, 881
Hollow-eyed sharp-looking wretch, 38
Holly and laurel wreaths, 644
  is dark when the rose-briar blooms, 516
  wreaths, genial, 1022
Holly-tree, friendship like the, 516
Hollywood, fabulous Follywood, 991
Holmes, there goes Sherlock, 18
Holy and enchanted, 315
  angels guard thy bed, 199
  anger and pious grief, 351
  anywhere, still be, 977
  as severe, as, 37
  church shall melt away, 647
  City, bells of the, 443
  city new Jerusalem, 1249
Holy day comes to-morrow, 291
  Deadlock, 969
  died to make men, 522
  divine good amiable or sweet, 155
  faith that warmed our sires, 451
  fields, in those, 60
  fire consume this clay, 671
  flame forever burneth, 322
  function, 261
  Ghost, communion of the, 1247
  Ghost, sin against the, 641, 1198
  Grail, off to seek the, 853
  ground, battle field, is, 357
  ground, call it, 370
  ground where there is sorrow, 723
  ground whereon thou standest, 1224
  harvest vales, Jordan's, 657
  health, 1075
  holy holy, 1237
  Lamb of God, 282
  men, nor wrong these, 352
  more, more profound, 76
  music's golden speech, 503
  not one who thinks thee, 1021
  place, white candle in a, 905
  profane clean obscene, things, 132
  seal on all the past, 690
  sea-sick people look, 614
  spirit, sleep, 463
  temple of Mecca, 1252
  thing, like some, 337
  things, ancient and, 523
  time is quiet as a nun, 297
  'tis and true, so, 1065
  towers of the silences, 977
  white birds flying after, 857
  writ, stolen forth of, 71
  writ, strong as proofs of, 102
  writ, we learn in, 913
Holystone the decks and scrape the cable, 505
Homage bring, to him your, 706
  from his contemporaries, 398
  heaven and earth do, 22
  of the low, involuntary, 497
  vain, worthless pomp of, 374
  vice pays to virtue, 1159
Home, a day's march nearer, 306
  again and home again, it's, 710
  again, coming, 642
  again home again, 508
  again, shall I never be, 926
  again, you'll be comin', 730
  among brothers going, 1032
  and altar, men who strike for, 561
  and dined, 181
  and fare, partner of my, 522
  and fortune, build up a, 479
  and friends, seeing, 541
  and friends we love, song of, 608
  and memory dear, to, 734
  art gone and ta'en thy wages, 106
  at Christmas, come, 498
  at ease, live at, 115
  at, I was in a better place, 48
  at last, when I am, 953
  at, or on some distant shore, 550
  at sixty man learns to value, 425
  away from, a week, 677
  beauty wrought lies close at, 442
  best country is at, 249
  can't appreciate, 807
  charity begins at, 144, 279, 1094
  come, to supper, 60
  come you, and sing with me, 624
  comes safe, 67
Home, cry of, 1030
  dear the people coming, 619
  decked with the comforts of, 333
  deep imaged in his soul, 220
  do they miss me at, 555
  draw near to their eternal, 146
  dream of, 337
  dunce that has been kept at, 262
  eaten me out of house and, 64
  exile from, 365
  far from, to-day, 681
  far red lights of, 896
  fires burning, 841
  for ever, I came, 325
  frets above our peaceful, 375
  from the hill, 703
  from the sea, 703
  from the shop, right, 600
  gift of, 940
  gives a child a, 856
  going far from, 982
  going, like going to render an account, 727
  going, two hours ago, 198
  good for everything at, 1083
  grow nearer, 1026
  headlands of, 937
  hie him, at evening's close, 245
  his footsteps he hath turned, 307
  home at last, 392
  homely features to keep, 158
  hoped to find a, 1023
  how far are we from, 627
  I believe in my, 819
  I keep it staying at, 584
  I want to go, 824
  I was leaving, 702
  in hearts at rest, finds its, 690
  in scramble sort, 830
  in the dark, go, 808
  in triumph, bearing it, 990
  is bright with calm delight, 610
  is heaven and orgies vile, 1022
  is home though never so homely, 365
  is not merely four square walls, 418
  is on the deep, 328
  is the place they have to take you in, 867
  is the safest refuge, 21
  is the sailor, 703
  is where affection calls, 418
  leave, to walk to school, 1025
  life as we understand it, 720
  life, refuge from, 720
  life that depends on borrowing, 1191
  love of, 494
  loved at, revered abroad, 284
  loves his, 837
  man goeth to his long, 1236
  men are merriest when from, 66
  my old Kentucky, good night, 567
  nearer, to-day, 557
  next way, 135
  night is dark and I am far from, 403
  no, in Europe save in Paris, 1197
  no place more delightful than, 1096
  of fairest mould, 874
  of lost causes, the Middle Age, 548
  of love, my, 108
  of the bean and the cod, 752
  of the brave, 332
  of the sacred cod, 752
  old England is our, 394
  on service away from, 997

Home on the rolling deep, 502
  only just gone, 831
  our rest, our, 672
  peace at, 273
  provided in the nineties, 880
  refinement found at, 283
  returns, to find it, 709
  right here at, 841
  safe in my sylvan, 408
  seek fortunes further than at, 52
  shall men come, 846
  shortest way, 135
  since she went, 669
  start it at, 263
  stored for thee at, 749
  sweet home had stirred, 557
  sweet sweet, 294
  t' make it, 907
  that dear hut our, 226
  that night when she came, 882
  that our feet may leave, 453
  there's no place like, 365
  there's nobody at, 217
  things at, 172
  thinks to found a, 810
  to bed, carries people, 939
  to die, 1035
  to dinner, I can't come, 198
  to her own father's door, 1062
  to men's business and bosoms, 109
  to rest, lead one, 742
  to roost, curses come, 425
  true nature of, 532
  turns again, 472
  unquiet at, 183
  we first knew, 446
  we never will have a better, 678
  what a perfect place, 1006
  when hastening fondly, 336
  when love has found its, 1100
  when you knock it never is at, 263
  where happiness securely dwells, 941
  where small experience grows, 52
  where the buffalo roam, 1046
  where we love is, 453
Homes are safe, men whose, 989
  defenders of old, 1201
  filled their, with faded prints, 953
  firelit, clean beds and wives, 942
  forced from their, 250
  give us in mercy better, 496
  homeless near a thousand, 295
  o'er the ruins of, 507
  of England, stately, 370, 907, 919
  of silent prayer, eyes are, 468
  of those who fought, 1036
  on broken, we set our feet, 915
  quiet, and first beginning, 822
  their loved, 332
  you come out of, poor proud, 752
Home's heart, I'm, 827
Homebound fancy, 401
Home-bred kine, beeves and, 298
Home-brought stuff, 757
Home-keeping habits, 1112
  hearts are happiest, 439
  youth have homely wits, 33
Homeless air, 629
  and sobbing, 588
  near a thousand homes, 295
  tempest-tossed, 694
Homeliest name John Smith, 561
Home-like, old friends are most too, 729
Homely and innocent, something so, 419
Homely as a plowed field, 1007
  beauty of good old cause, 298
  features to keep home, 158
  garb, heroic soul in, 573
  hero born of star and sod, 798
  hue, 602
  men who have charmed women, 807
  verse to God is dear, 798
  wits, 33
Homemade contraption soar into the air, felt their, 1000
  dishes, 391
  miracles of bread, 935
Homer, all the world knows, 493
  begged his bread, 124
  blind, believe old, 167
  cities that claimed, 971
  dead, contend for, 123
  first of heroic poets, 233
  Greece boasts her, 176
  hath been observed to nod, 180
  himself must beg, 123
  his sight, 719
  it's not, 218
  nods, 210
  poets steal from, 121
  rather be Achilles or, 1117
  read, once, 185
  seven cities warred for, 129
  sometimes nods, 1099
  the blind head sleeping, 1010
  will be all the books you need, 185
Homer's birthplace seven cities claim, 124
  lamp appeared, ere, 262
  rule the best, 213
  verse, meet him first in, 674
  works your study, 210
Homesick unto death, 905
Homestead of the free, 442
Home-truth seem more true, made, 513
Homeward safe did other vessels fly, 1217
  to your heart, 805
  with a wreath, 846
Homicidal civilization, 1209
Homily, loathed the, 1034
Homing pigeons, cross my books with, 820
  to my heart comes, 718
Homme absurde ne change jamais, 341
Homo sum, 1094
  unius libri, 139
Homœopathic soup, thin as the, 458
Homogeneous, observable region is, 964
Honest ale-house, 139
  and hearty, hand that is, 305
  and perfect man, 126
  and true, gude to be, 286, 611
  angler, if he be an, 139
  as any man living, 39
  as this world goes, 92
  business never blush to tell, 219
  cheer, hearty faith and, 574
  chronicler as Griffith, 74
  doubt, more faith in, 506
  dullard, George the Third an, 713
  enough so it be large enough, 533
  exceeding poor man, 45
  fame, grant an, 216
  fame, more of, 360
  friends are few, 874
  friendship with all nations, 273
Honest God the noblest work of man, 603
  hard-working ancestry, 987
  heart speaks to a precious friend, 716
  if, I love it the same, 589
  John Tompkins, 345
  labor hideth his sharp ribs, 477
  labour bears a lovely face, 116
  love of a nine-year-old, 775
  man, any other than an, 64
  man appeals to the understanding, 1061
  man close-buttoned, 266
  man, here lies a truly, 165
  man, no such thing as an, 204
  man sent to lie abroad, 114
  man's aboon his might, 287
  man's the noblest work of God, 208, 284
  man's word, 1156
  men, anglers or very, 140
  men, hopes of, 503
  men, in the hands of, 274
  men, twelve, 203
  men will follow them, 141
  poor but, my friends were, 53
  prejudices, 197
  recompense, brings an, 862
  rude effective strength, 491
  soul that can be, 126
  tale speeds best being plainly told, 72
  things, said I tired of, 981
  to be direct and, is not safe, 103
  to be kind, to be, 705
  too, to steal, 1065
  trifles, win us with, 84
  water, 80
  whatsoever things are, 1247
  why sure that's enough, 589
  wife can see her beauty, 295
Honester, old man no, 39
Honesty and love doth mince this matter, 101
  and wit and humour crowned, 1040
  arm'd so strong in, 83
  corruption wins not more than, 73
  humour wit and, 1040
  is his fault, 81
  is praised and starves, 1121
  is the best policy, 1156
  manhood nor good fellowship, 61
  no legacy so rich as, 53
  out of countenance, stare, 498
  rare as man without self-pity, 1007
  rich, dwells like a miser, 51
  spring and root of, 1116
Honey and the honeycomb, 1229
  dew hath fed, he on, 1073
  from the poisoned lips of life, 937
  gather, all the day, 199
  in the carcase of the lion, 1225
  in the horn, 1063
  is sweeter than cash, 1101
  make into my own, 627
  no locusts or wild, 939
  of Hymettus, bring me, 601
  or the gall, the, 774
  pedigree of, 584
  still for tea, is there, 944
  store up your, for others, 1097
  with milk and, blest, 518
  words sweet as, 218
Honey-bee her labours, 845
  live for the, 793
Honey-bees, so work the, 1147

Honeycomb, sweeter than honey and the, 1229
Honey-dew, hath fed on, 316
Honeyed dew, shed a, 1073
Honey-heavy dew of slumber, 82
Honey-lands of milk and wine, of, 657
Honeyless, leave them, 84
Honi soit qui mal y pense, 35, 258
Honied showers, suck the, 159
  words like bees, 951
Honour a name, England's far and, 765
  a physician with honour due him, 1251
  abundance of joy and, 181
  all over the earth, 1241
  and a quantity of debts, 822
  and clean mirth, 777
  and glory forever more, 657
  and greatness of his name, 74
  and the reward, claims the, 1100
  and truth and manhood, 873
  and years, full of, 431
  as in war, 76
  brother of ephemeral, 1179
  but an empty bubble, 176
  can, set to a leg, 63
  clear, in, 210
  dead on the field of, 1217
  depths and shoals of, 73
  die with, 759
  dies, when, 442
  doth forget men's names, 57
  fame and, are twins, 1179
  feels, hurt that, 464
  gives greatness, if, 274
  gives, without deserving, 28
  has come back, 945
  hath no skill in surgery, 63
  his memory, 120
  in her left hand riches and, 1232
  in perfect, 866
  is a mere scutcheon, 63
  is dearer than life, my, 1152
  is lodged, place where, 143
  is lost, when, 1102
  is my life, mine, 58
  is subject of my story, 81
  jealous in, 49
  keep mine, from corruption, 74
  like your sabre, keep, 447
  louder he talked of his, 401
  love and, with my soul, 66
  love obedience, 88
  loved I not, more, 168
  make one vessel unto, 1245
  man being in, abideth not, 1230
  man might, 443
  man whom the king delighteth, 1227
  men who have, 522
  more hurts, than deep wounds, 143
  name and praises shall endure, thy, 1097
  nation of men of, 260
  national, is national property, 283
  nice fine points of, 680
  no, in a sure success, 957
  no longer live with, 759
  not least in, 82
  not to be crowned, 620
  of more weight than an oath, 1128
  of religion, 179
  or wealth, inherits, 317
  our fortunes and our sacred, 273
  Paul hath no, 667
  peereth in the meanest habit, 52
  perfect ways of, 74
  pluck bright, from the moon, 61
  pluck up drowned, 61
  post of, is a private station, 195, 206
  post of, shall be mine, 206
  praise and glory given, 199
  pricks me on, 63
  prophet is not without, 1241
  public, is security, 1061
  pudding pence, 406
  razed from the books of, 107
  rest in peace and, 76
  rooted in dishonour stood, 470
  she knew what was, 154
  signed with their, 1031
  sin to covet, 67
  sinks where commerce prevails, 249
  smite, no despite thine, 789
  take, from me, 59
  the Guest divine, 640
  the king, fear God, 1248
  the man who is willing to sink, 526
  the town, coming to, 640
  those most desirous of, 1164
  those who live, to, 879
  thy father and thy mother, 1078, 1224, 1250
  thy father and thy mother-in-law, 1250
  to him who confers it, 198
  to its high, be it said, 939
  to Shakespeare, 120
  truth and loyalty, map of, 69
  turns with frown defiant, 452
  two men I, 380
  unto the wife, giving, 1248
  use me in, 758
  virtue sense, 242
  what is, 63
  what may be that bed of, 200
  while you strike him down, to, 764
  with tears, let no one pay me, 1093
  would thee do, 66
Honors, another steals my, 1097
  bears his blushing, 73
  cannot win with, 171
  gave his, to the world, 74
  great, swell'd with, 1087
  mindless of its just, 304
  of illustrious men, 1096
  promoted to city, 343
  reeking up to heaven, 67
  shine in more substantial, 257
  thick upon him, 73
  three, wi' a' the, 393
Honour's at the stake, when, 96
  name will aye be richer, 659
  voice provoke, can, 244
Honourable, ancient and, 1237
  bigotry, men feel an, 295
  birth, noted for, 1087
  intentions are, 1170
  man, Brutus is an, 83
  professions of law and physic, 328
  quixotic sense of the, 461
  retreat, 50
  to tell lies is not, 1081
  wife, true and, 82
Honourably, living well and, 1096
Honoured bones, Shakespeare's, 161
  by strangers, 217
  by the few, 528
Honoured dead, from these, 456
  forever, 219
  him, loved him and, 939
  how loved how, 217
  in his grave, 428
  in the breach, 91
  in their generations, these were 1251
Honouring thee, not so much, 119
Hood, a page of, 452
  drink with him that wears a, 20
Hooded clouds like friars, 433
  in an earthly brown, 701
  mantle, under thy, 562
Hoo-doo you, will he, 892
Hoodwinked, surrender judgment, 266
Hoof-marks going in, many, 1077
Hoofs, hurry of, 949
  of a swinish multitude, 260
Hook, bait the, well, 39
  hang a salt-fish on his, 104
  or crook, by, 10, 15, 24, 1153
  was baited with a dragon's tail, 146
  without the bait, 414
Hooks forsake their lawful eyes, 654
Hookas, divine in, 358
Hooker said give me but two brigades, 552
Hook-nosed fellow of Rome, 65
Hookup, extensive and great, 949
Hooping, out of all, 50
Hoops of steel, grapple them with, 90
  three-hooped pot shall have ten, 69
Hoop's bewitching round, 240
Hooting at the glorious sun, 316
Hop light, ladies, 689
  widow I took to the, 756
Hope, against, believed in hope, 1245
  against hope, 306, 608
  and be happy, 478
  and care, in the midst of, 1100
  and comfort from above, 280
  and creed, our brothers in, 443
  and expectation, with, 1048
  and fear set free, from, 632
  and glory, land of, 761
  and home, free heart's, 382
  and love, a word of, 504
  and love, men, 1172
  animated by faith and, 233
  bade the world farewell, 327
  bate a jot of heart or, 162
  be weak, though, 386
  beacons of, ye appear, 547
  better or equal, in the world, 455
  beyond the shadow of a dream, 382
  bid farewell to, 703
  break it to our, 89
  cannot be without fear, 1163
  cheers ever the faithful heart, 597
  constancy in wind, 351
  day of crisis and ultimate, 347
  decay, seen my fondest, 338
  deferred maketh the heart sick, 1233
  divinest, which none can know, 406
  drunken and magnificent, 1018
  earthly, still fluctuates, 343
  endure another's, 189
  ethereal balm, 385
  every to-morrow a vision of, 1064

Hope faith and love, 1174
  faith, charity these three, 1246
  farewell, 151
  feed on, 25
  fettered, 905
  final, is flat despair, 149
  flies with swallow's wings, 72
  fondly do we, 457
  fooled with, 178
  for every woe, 390
  for the best, 312
  for the dead, 603
  for the living there is, 206
  frustrate of his, 162
  futile, 729
  giving it a, 119
  hang themselves in, 147
  hath happy place with me, 517
  heavenly, is all serene, 343
  I live on, 668
  in faith and, 208
  in hell their souls may dwell, 551
  in my heart you'll go there, I, 1067
  in, o'ercome the steeps, 570
  is a better companion than fear, 478
  is ever livelier, 669
  is like a harebell, 587
  is out of sight, when, 874
  is the belief that joy will come, 312
  is there no, 206
  is thrown, my, 853
  lamp of human, 859
  leave the light of, 327
  lies deeply buried, 442
  like the taper's light, 252
  lined himself with, 64
  live without, 592
  look forward to with, 867
  may anchor, 928
  Mayflower of our, 550
  more, of a fool, 1234
  morrow makes it, 566
  my, is in thee, 20
  my life's best, 309
  my, my hap my love my life, 1148
  never comes, 148
  never to, again, 73
  no care, I have no, 562
  no, could have no fear, 610
  no lift of, for you, 880
  no other medicine but only, 36
  nor love nor a friend to know me, 703
  not sunshine every hour, 284
  nothing of Europe holds a, 1036
  of day, without all, 156
  of ever making others understand, 1064
  of gain allured, whom, 622
  of happy inexperience, 494
  of my spirit, 337
  of posterity, without, 260
  of salvation, 1247
  of the resurrection, 1254
  on, the poplar springs up, 939
  once crush'd, 547
  one only, my heart can cheer, 392
  or blessed, 878
  or courage fail, nor let, 567
  or fear, look in, 443
  past, past cure, 80
  phantoms of, 232
  pleasure in what yet remain, 178
  pray with, 386
  prevail, let not, 395
  prisoners of, 1240
  prosperity and trade, 661
Hope, putrid eggs of, 292
  ray of good, 641
  repose in trembling, 245
  rose's, 384
  sees a star, 602
  shadow of a, 879
  shape vague, 646
  springs eternal, 207
  strength is felt from, 219
  succeeding generations may be idle, I, 689
  survives, loyal, 612
  tells a flattering tale, 395
  texts of despair or, 525
  that all will yet be well, 455
  that hath been crossed, 557
  that stings, past the, 736
  the dream of a waking man, 1129
  the wretch relies on, 252
  there's always, 866
  things which you do not, 1093
  thou thy hope, 473
  to achieve it before life be done, 592
  to acquire personal property, 1207
  to live, never live but, 1162
  to make the day go through, 757
  to meet again, 392
  to meet my Pilot, 472
  to meet when life is past, 373
  to merit heaven, 352
  to the end, 1248
  to write well hereafter, 162
  triumph of, over experience, 235
  true, is swift, 72
  unconquerable, 547
  wait and, two words, 1182
  we all do and call it, 711
  we have such, 1246
  what is, but deceiving, 592
  when the rails of it crack, 818
  whence this pleasing, 195
  where once proud, had been, 544
  where reason would despair, 239
  whereof he knew, 651
  while there is life, 206, 1096
  while there's life there's, 1153
  whispered, every tale, 455
  with all my heart to meet, 920
  with, farewell fear, 151
Hopes, agonized, 805
  and fears and interest, same, 237
  and fears lie in the dust, 348
  and fears of all the years, 612
  and fears, time of, 1188
  are all with thee, our, 435
  are water, whose, 951
  as eager as ours, 260
  avail us, all our, 668
  belied our fears, 390
  blue for, 664
  exactly to fulfil, 556
  fair be all thy, 68
  gave their lives and fondest, 1048
  high, faint on a warm hearth stone, 507
  high, of living, 162
  high up and spirits down, 578
  human, and human creeds, 660
  laid waste, known of, 425
  life pays our, 178
  like towering falcons, 189
  man's nobler, 736
  may be frail but fond, 761
  my fondest, would not decay, 590
  not without comforts and, 109
  of an estate, charm in, 1157
  of future years, all the, 435
  of honest men, aid it, 503
Hopes resigned, all, 936
  sordid, and vain desires, 345
  strivings after better, 666
  tender leaves of, 73
  that after-times, every poet, 447
  that cannot die, energies and, 654
  this of all my, 586
  treasure-thoughts friendships and, 363
  unsubstantial, 1080
  vain, are often like dreams, 1110
  vanity of human, 231
  when regrets resemble, 1187
  which around him he sows, 592
  wither, high, 507
  yet to find me, for the bright, 543
Hope's dear delusive spell, 406
  gayest wreaths, 446
  star to man grows dim, 405
  vague delight, 607
Hoped now to walk softly, 1238
  once to have, 493
  we were both broken-hearted, 633
Hopeful hearts will find forever, 638
  past, 487
Hopefully, to travel, 704
Hopeless and grim, 920
  anguish poured his groan, 231
  fancy feigned, by, 466
  his adventure is, 624
  lays his dead away, 444
  love finds comfort, 279
  quest, wherefore is a, 736
  rubbish as thy worst, 300
  sons of clay, 446
  wrestler shall thy soul contend, 575
Hoping ever for the perfect day, 477
  more they have but less, 106
  you are in the same, 1123
Hopkins, Mark, a true teacher, 591
Hopping insects of the hour, 260
Hoppity hoppity hop, 914
Horace whom I hated so, 354
Horas non numero nisi serenas, 330, 597
Horatio, in my mind's eye, 90
  more things in heaven and earth, 92
  thrift thrift, 90
Horatius kept the bridge, 400
Horde, society is one polished, 361
Horizon, always near never in the, 331
  death is only a, 653
  explore the, for a successor, 412
  for the majority, 318
  haze on the far, 737
  I saw her just above the, 260
  is never quite at our elbows, 514
  is the limit of our sight, 653
  seized with a rosy trembling, 1202
  soft clouds along the, rolled, 418
  upon the dull, 445
  would not wear so wide a grin, 775
Horizons, lord of the far, 757
  men have lost sight of, 810
Horizontal line, 375
Horn, barter that, 792
  blow his wreathed, 300
  from out her lavish, 441
  frozen up in the, 1171
  honey in the, 1063
  huntsman winds his, 229
  lusty, 51
  Moorish, 375

Horn of her ear-trumpet, 949
  of the hunter, 396
  one blast from his bugle, 308
  plenty's, 792
  small but sullen, 247
  sound of his, 397
  spoon, by the great, 526
  we should not blow, 961
Horns and motors, sound of, 953
  appear, devil and his, 319
  blew their, also, 229
  Conchimarian, 432
  her two little, 350
  of elfland faintly blowing, 466
  of my dilemma, 241
Horned brute morose, that, 543
Horner, his name was, 667
Horny hands of toil, 524
Horologe of eternity, 434
Horrible discord, brayed, 153
  light-house of hell, 389
  shadow hence, 87
Horrid chasm disclosed, 200
  grind, one demd, 494
  tale of perjury and strife, 373
  when she was bad she was, 440
Horridly to shake our disposition, 91
Horror about everything grand, 1184
  of outer darkness after, 601
  of that moment, 598
  secret dread and inward, 195
Horrors accumulate, on horror's head, 103
  supp'd full with, 88
Horror's margin, fix that, 961
Hors that hadde winges, 7
Horse, a finer no one ever saw, 1218
  a little dearer than his, 464
  and a wife, choice of a, 545
  and away, boot saddle to, 485
  and men, trampling feet of, 923
  anger like a full-hot, 72
  as lame men to take, 1118
  beggars run their, to death, 69
  bring a, to the river, 138
  bring, to water, 14
  call me, 62
  captains of, 141
  cart before the, 17
  Darius's, 395
  dark, 420
  death on his pale, 155
  doth nothing but talk of, 44
  flung himself upon his, 816
  give me another, 72
  give my, good corn and beans, 664
  God help the, 919
  good, in the stable, 253
  grey mare better, 16
  had the speed of your tongue, 38
  he can ride, give a man a, 610
  he used to ride, 580
  I am going to be a, 753
  in the silence champed, 839
  kick that scarce would move a, 263
  knows the way, 404
  looke a given, in the mouth, 13
  lost for want of shoe, 137, 227
  made fat by the king's eye, 1116
  Marines, Captain Jinks of the, 664
  misused upon the road, 282
  my kingdom for a, 72
  not keep fussing the, 1007
  of that colour, 54
  pale, 639, 1249
Horse races, difference of opinion makes, 616
  ride not a free, to death, 1157
  rider lost for want of, 137, 227
  saddle a, 1150
  short, soone currid, 13
  sick as a, 242
  sits on his, 57
  spontaneous product of the, 491
  spur not an unbroken, 310
  stands like an old, 1027
  starveth while grasse groweth, 14
  taxed, with a taxed bridle, 314
  that which is now a, 105
  Union's too big a, 1007
  upon a reed as upon a, 1119
  was lost, for want of a shoe, 227
  when, stolen fool shuts stable, 14
  where's the bloody, 1019
  working for a dead, 1157
Horses, a grain given to, 232
  and cars and yachts, 953
  and dogs, breed of their, 184
  between two, 68
  carriages without, 1038
  England is hell for, 125
  heaven in which there are no, 708
  in Virginia, they bred such, 1007
  not best to swap, when crossing, 457
  oats the food of, 232
  of the sun, 53
  of the sun, who drives the, 687
  price of a thousand, 832
  spring rides no, 981
  stamping, sounds of, 564
  such, are the jewels, 1007
  that were remembered after death, 1007
  whipped his, 124
Horse's body, took root in my, 1171
  mouth, straight from the, 897
  shoe, if you pick up a, 679
Horses' feet and the wheel track, between, 515
Horseback, beggar on, 124, 1156
  man on, 1055
Horsed heaven's cherubim, 85
Horsehair, steep, certain weeks, 491
Horseleach hath two daughters, 1235
Horse-meat, fitter juments, 122
Horsemill, perpetual rack or, 123
Horse-sense in an atmosphere, 948
Horse-shoe upside down, 508
Hortensius, his friend, 360
Hose, darning ragged, 557
  youthful, well saved, 50
Hosier's injured ghost, 240
Hospitable entertainment and wise instruction, 166
  thoughts intent, on, 153
Hospital, carried to the foundling, 1170
  grey quiet old, 692
  social comfort in a, 430
Hospitals, frequent grim, 865
  old men are walking, 180
Hospitality, given to, 1245
  glory of the house is, 1065
  I like his, 847
Host, a fearless, 386
  and guest, tie of, 1078
  behind, fling to their, 765
  forget he is not the, 620
  heavenly, 183
  himself a, 218
  led the starry, 152
  mingling with the vulgar, 220
  of columbines and pathics, 1028
Host of friends while fortune smiles, 1101
  of golden daffodils, 299
  of heaven, Hesperus with the, 326
  of heaven, starry, 971
  of mariners perpetual sleep, 517
  of the Garter, 34
  of those who love us well, 1067
  or guest again, come to, 653
  reckoners without their, 13
  ringed with an angry, 989
  universal, up sent a shout, 148
Hosts, gold is kindest of all, 1075
  holy is the Lord of, 1237
  Lord of, 1239
  of evil, stronger than, 752
  of the mighty dead, 641
  on land and sea, embattled, 513
  that march with battle-flags, 397
Hostage, given a, 842
Hostages to fortune, 109
Hostelry of never, 693
Hostess, dares to wrong his, 737
  of the sky, the moon, 728
  reckoneth without his, 23
Hostess' door, mine, 57
Hostile actions, than, 1112
  crowd a tonic to a woman, 967
  fortune, tire out, 483
  hands, hammer away ye, 706
Hostilities, put an end to, 1199
Hostility against established institutions, 340
  disarm all, 440
  of one nation to another, 1187
  world's, 823
Hot afternoons have been in Montana, 1055
  air blows, which way, 807
  and bothered, 786
  and cold with the same breath, 1077
  and rebellious liquors, 48
  as hell, 1174
  cold moist and dry, 150, 1147
  for certainties, when, 574
  for reason, much too, 637
  hammer your iron when it is, 1102
  haste, mounting in, 352
  hearts beat cold, 652
  in a moment, 436
  in scorn all burning, 753
  in the mouth, 54
  little chimney heated, 52
  little pot soon, 52, 436
  not so, 56
  strike when the iron is, 12
  striking while the iron is, 1157
  temper leaps cold decree, 44
  that they hurt, so, 1016
  time in the old town, 767
  water is to remain upon it, 144
  weather, what dreadful, 323
  with the bloodbeats of song, 633
  youth, in my, 358
Hotel, advantage of a, 720
  Reilly that owns the, 1066
  smoke-filled room in some, 1050
Hotels and office buildings, 936
  people in, 812
Hot-house flower, love is no, 804
Hothouse-nurtured columbines, 959
Hotness, day in its, 547
Houghton, he whom men call Baron, 458
Hound, acts like the old, 1027
  belabored, 502
  fever to the questing, 859
  footprints of a gigantic, 1050

Hound, holde with the, 23
  mongrel puppy whelp and, 254
  no difference if he is a, 1068
  or spaniel, 99
  run like a calling, 1030
  run with the, 13
  the wolf had slain, 294
  wags his shaggy tail, 574
Hounds all join in glorious cry, 229
  cry of his, 397
  get out the, 577
  of spring, 633
Hounslow Heath, Turpin vunce on, 494
Hour after hour the cards, 660
  alone, musing there an, 359
  as from this, 754
  await the inevitable, 244
  before the dawn, 881
  bitter, 596
  blest, it was a luxury, 316
  bounties of an, 201
  business of the, 670
  cannot rival for one, 591
  catch the transient, 231
  childhood's, 338, 590
  crowded, 310, 409
  dedicated to afternoon tea, 666
  divine, that coming, 910
  earthless, 991
  eleventh, 635
  eternity in an, 281
  every, brings palpable access of knowledge, 299
  finest, 849
  fleeting fancy of the, 792
  for a minute, gaze for an, 736
  for bidding fate and time goodbye, 792
  for sport, a day for toil, 410
  fought a long, 63
  freedom's crowning, 760
  friendliest to sleep, dusky, 153
  from, to hour we ripe, 49
  ginger ale, 949
  he knows the very, 373
  I also had my, 758
  I have had my, 177
  if we do but watch the, 357
  improve each shining, 199
  in a woman's life, one, 717
  insects of the, 260
  is marked, our, 1176
  is their eternity, their, 617
  Ithuriel's, 787
  known the lightning's, 1026
  last, to joy belongs, 903
  lives its little, 372
  Lord through this, 1069
  luckless, 125
  matched us with His, 945
  menace of the urgent, 989
  morning, to sadden, 453
  mortal momentary, 946
  musing, 675
  O soul, this is thy, 537
  o' the day, tell by algebra, 141
  of breath, but an, 857
  of death, in the, 561
  of destiny, in the great, 942
  of dire need, 663
  of Dundee, 298
  of ease, reaper in his, 552
  of fate, 602
  of glorious life, one crowded, 310
  of her nativity, temper the, 522
  of ill, darkest, 1082
  of life crowded with action, 311
  of sadness, comes an, 925
  of splendour in the grass, 301
  of sunset, at the, 641
Hour of the dawn, terrible, 814
  offspring of an idle, 640
  once in a golden, 574
  one dead deathless, 577
  one far fierce, 758
  one freighted, 626
  one little, 588
  one, of blind Dandolo, 353
  one self-approving, 208
  one short, spent in thy presence, 441
  sailing, 878
  seize now and here the, 1098
  serve the future, 305
  shadow for the noontide, 373
  something in the parting, 557
  strikes, the appointed, 774
  strikes the, correctly, 239
  that brought scent of the rose, 1066
  that most lovely, 858
  third, after the meridian, 798
  this was their finest, 849
  thou the day and I the, 623
  time and the, 84
  to waste, nor suffer one bright, 474
  too busied with the crowded, 409
  torturing, 243
  upon the stage, frets his, 88
  wee short, ayont the twal, 284
  whatever prosperous, providence bestows, 1100
  when earth's foundations fled, 744
  when God sends a cheerful, 162
  when pleasure begins to bloom, 334
  when the big folks went to bed, 667
  wherein a man might be happy, 139
  which shall not be expected, 1100
  wilder darker, 831
  will come, the, 1185
  work by the, 582
  youth's for an, 869
Hours, aching, 805
  among my fairest thoughts, 701
  and minutes, reckon, 387
  are as a miser's coins, 620
  are scourges, 582
  are suns, where the, 1031
  as they floated away, 370
  away, wears the, 666
  chase the glowing, 352
  credulous first, 1004
  darksome, 1172
  delight my private, 156
  fly, so fast the lone, 473
  from the night, steal a few, 336
  golden, 1002
  I count only the sunny, 330
  I once enjoyed, peaceful, 266
  I spent with thee dear heart, 765
  keeping company with the, 341
  known his god-like, 299
  labor is for future, 417
  leaden-stepping, 161
  lovers of idle, 757
  mournful midnight, 439
  none but the cloudless, 597
  not noisiest but stillest, 1195
  of bliss, winged, 327
  of dew, 691
  of ease, 289
  of ease, woman in our, 308
  of gloom fulfill'd, through, 546
  of insight, will'd in, 546
  of life, the wasted, 666
  of light return, not till, 546
Hours of time, creeping, 49
  on angel wings, 286
  pilfered away, 300
  pleasant thrilling glorious, 515
  reposing, 71
  seven, to law, 21
  shrinking, 714
  six, in sleep, 21
  some by, 774
  strike, hear the slow, 982
  that should be sweet with rest, 796
  three, too soon, 34
  throbbing through the, 936
  two golden, 387
  unexpected in common, 515
  unheeded flew the, 294
  waked by the circling, 153
  we pass with happy prospects, 254
  were all serene, if our, 330
  which are replaced, inherit, 1035
Hour's converse, hold an, 587
Hourglass, heaven's blue, 892
Houris, lying with, 246
Hourly victory, thy, 736
Hous, lady of the, 7
House, all through the, 332
  ancient, 977
  and family, enemies of, 282
  and home, eaten me out of, 64
  appointed for all living, 1228
  at hame, noddin' at our, 291
  back door robs the, 137
  be divided, if a, 1242
  be small, what if your, 940
  beauty of the, is order, 1065
  beside the way, welcomed to his, 733
  bless this, from wicked wight, 164
  blesse this, 6
  brain's old ghostly, 978
  built on another man's ground, 34
  by the side of the road, 733, 927
  carrying his own, 117
  corners of this, 828
  daughters of my father's, 55
  Eden is that old-fashioned, 585
  empty, is like a stray dog, 614
  eternal, 174
  except the Lord build the, 1232
  fare you well old, 678
  figure of the, 64
  full of books, for a, 673
  get out of my, 1156
  God keeps an open, 757
  half garden and half, 466
  hard-beaten road to his, 416
  I am in the, 746
  I love, 824
  I sit in mine, at ease, 757
  in all barts off der, 661
  in mine own, am an emperor, 129
  in my father's, are many mansions, 1244
  in order, set thine, 1227, 1238
  in Thanks-giving Street, 667
  in the way in the, 475
  in town, 799
  is infinitely communicative, a, 906
  is never still in darkness, 750
  is on fire, unless the, 976
  is to be let for life or years, 134
  is turned upside down, 61
  itself, leave to those to come the 537
  je vous n'entends pas, 511
  little pleasure in the, 269

House, loves an old, 852
  made a chimney in my father's, 69
  made of such good fashion, 1057
  man builds a fine, 415
  man's, is his castle, 21
  May is building her, 797
  moat defensive to a, 59
  my whinstone, 382
  nae luck about the, 269
  nature builds the best part of the, 410
  new, has no sense of the have-beens, 651
  no, is good for anything without a master, 412
  no, like God's out-of-doors, 704
  not built with mortal hands, 174
  not made with hands, 486, 678
  of a man that was hanged, 1151
  of Commons, Macaulay in, 313
  of Commons thrives on criticism, 851
  of dreams untold, 759
  of dust, mind the, 742
  of feasting, 1235
  of flesh, in the, 742
  of foam, builds her a, 981
  of life, theatre is the, 874
  of merchandise, 1244
  of mourning, 1235
  of my friends, 1240
  of my God, door-keeper in the, 1231
  of my own, 906
  of my thought, the noble, 894
  of one mind in an, 1254
  of prayer, God erects a, 187
  of the interpreter, 171
  one need not be a, 585
  or home, at whose, 640
  ornament of a, 414
  paths to the, I seek to make, 537
  peace be to this, 1243
  pluck down, ere fire consumes it, 146
  prop that doth sustain my, 47
  reject him, fired that the, 212
  return no more to his, 1228
  says Stay, the little, 863
  should be of the hill, 820
  small, and large garden, 168
  spiritual, 859
  stand together, our, 778
  that has echoed, 940
  that I shaped in my heart, 894
  that Jack built, 543
  that looks to east to west, 672
  that shelters a friend, 411
  the mind from care, 820
  the world, 754
  this body is my, 816
  thou art to me the Escurial, 137
  three chairs in my, 515
  to an open, 846
  to grandfather's, we'll go, 404
  to have a little, 906
  to lodge a friend, 214
  treasure land slipped, 604
  two characteristics of, 851
  we inhabit together, 487
  we two kept, 652
  well filled, I like the, 275
  when I have a, 991
  where a great man lay asleep, 565
  where I was born, 390
  where loveliness keeps, 774
  where none has died, 639
  where there was not one dead, not a, 1224
House where you live, box at the, 1027
  while it was in building, 1227
  who in this splendid, may dwell, 511
  whose, is of glass, 137
  whose, is that there here, 511
  whose rooms lack, 568
  with deep thatch, 822
  with lawns enclosing it, 702
  with love for timber, 981
  with nobody in it, 614
  you mislike, in a, 909
  you take my, 47
Houses and forests hold, noises that old, 1007
  build, in it, 568
  finely roofed, 1074
  mended, old, 193
  of four stories, 113
  of ivory shall perish, 1252
  or for kine, wait for, 628
  out of doors, anarchy turns, 1079
  plague o' both your, 79
  seem asleep, the very, 297
  thick and sewers, 154
  ugly, 981
  where the children used to crowd, 969
  wherein men have lived and died, 436
  which humbly crowd outside, 1031
Housed where it gets possession, 38
Household laws, religion breathing, 298
  man of worth in his own, 1079
  pass on to another, 905
  still, curtains drawn the, 906
  twenty years head of a, 786
  ways of her, 1235
  words, familiar as, 67
Households, clergymen's, 613
Housekeeping in common, 1211
  when you break up, 640
Houseless heads and unfed sides, 99
  shadow evermore, 618
  wild, here in the, 435
Housemaids, damp souls of, 954
Housemaid's knee to heart disease, from, 838
Housetop, dwell in a corner of the, 1234
Housetops and the sky, between the, 970
  beautiful over the, 536
  over the, over the street, 560
Housewife that's thrifty, 279
Housewife's happiest season, 552
Housewives now may say, 128
Hovels of the poor, 1098
Hover, about the spot ofttimes I, 481
  in their restless heads, 32
  when darkness is half withdrawn, 633
Hovered nigh, calm pleasures, 224
  nigh, I tended while it, 652
How about a little fun, 827
  absolute the knave is, 97
  and when and where, 716
  and where and who, 784
  are the mighty fallen, 1226
  awful goodness is, 153
  begot how nourished, 45
  can it be said I am alone, 42
  can man die better, 400
  can tyrants safely govern home, 70
  do I love thee, 429
  doth the little busy bee, 199
How easy is a bush supposed a bear, 43
  far are we from home, 627
  far, does not know, 980
  goes it, said to heart, 822
  goes the money, 510
  great was Alexander, 564
  is your trade Aquarius, 997
  little I have gained, 469
  long a time lies in one little word, 59
  long we live matters not, 506
  many anvils have you had, 622
  many apples have you had, 630
  many legs has a dog, 458
  many of mine old acquaintance, 65
  many perils doe enfold, 24
  many pounds does the baby weigh, 569
  not to do it, perceiving, 497
  now friend death, 591
  old is Ann, 1055
  poor a thing is man, 30
  short this life, 544
  sleep the brave, 247
  sour sweet music is, 60
  sweet is solitude, 263
  sweet the moonlight sleeps, 47
  the world wags, 49
  they go, can't remember, 590
  think you would he fare, 578
  this world is given to lying, 63
  to be happy though married, 1051
  to win friends, 952
  true, loudly cry, 764
  vast the unattained, 469
  we take it, depends on, 505
  when or, I can not tell, 577
Howards, blood of all the, 208
How-de-do, a pretty, 624
Howdy, honey howdy, 835
Howells, I never met a better man than Mr., 628
However plenty silver dollars become, 627
Howled, the light was dim, I, 1025
Howling of the wolf, 29
Howls along the sky, 248
Howso we dream, 796
Howsoever, whensoever or, 274
Hoyle, according to, 197
Hub of the solar system, 454
  the king pin the main spring, 601
Huckleberry Finn, all modern American literature from, 1010
Huddle up their work, 265
Huddled masses yearning, your, 694
Hudibras, bought, again, 181
Hue, add another, unto the rainbow, 58
  and cry, raise a, 1150
  as red as the rosy bed, 431
  cuckoo-buds of yellow, 42
  flowers of all, 152
  harried every, 1034
  homely, 602
  like gloom of earthquake, 365
  locks of an unlovely, 373
  of resolution, 93
  quaint in form and bright in, 569
  sinuous shells of pearly, 325
  solid, 868
Hues, against the western, 576
  like hers, boast, 224
  of art, living, 472
  of bliss, 245
  of early dawn, roseate, 516

Hues, rich, have marriage made, 668
  that seem ever to vary, 590
  were born in heaven, 382
Hug the dear deceit, 226
Hugs it to the last, 337
Huge and dark baleen, 936
  cloudy symbols, 384
  piles of stone, 688
  way off from Kingdome of God, 166
Hugeness of depriving deep, mute, 991
Hugged by the old, 391
  the offender, she, 177
Hugo Huxley Darwin too, 713
  strong partisan, 1184
  von Schwillensanftenstein, 559
Hulk, a sheer, 274
Hulks, greater, draw deep, 75
Hull down, treasure-galleon, 576
  rolling Dakotas under her, 979
Hulls of stone, 1028
Hum, a beehive's, 289
  it, soon as public begins to, 1198
  no voice or hideous, 161
  of either army stilly sounds, 67
  of human cities, 353
  of men, busy, 160
  of mighty workings, 383
Human achievement in action science art, 694
  activity, every new movement of, 670
  affairs, for prying into, 1182
  affairs, pays any regard to, 1107
  affairs, sight of, 727
  affairs would be far happier, 1163
  all that is, must retrograde, 271
  art built the cities, 111
  ashes, inscribed over, 351
  asses who delight, 700
  being, applause of a single, 237
  being, definition of, 972
  being, finely organized, 476
  being, no malice to any, 291
  being, no more miserable, 662
  being, to make a perfect, 1006
  being, wherever there is a, 424
  being, you seem like a, 678
  beings aboard the Mayflower, 1010
  beings are like boilers, 661
  beings blind in the bosoms of their families, 592
  beings citizens of world community, 1004
  beings into mere machines, 1187
  benefit and enjoyment, 260
  birth, months of, 857
  bliss to human woe, approach of, 1158
  bloods and breeds, 830
  body is an instrument, 1050
  body is sacred, 535
  born alone, being, 951
  bosoms human care, share with, 601
  boy, the genuine, 571
  breast, eternal in the, 207
  breath, breathes with, 462
  clay, porcelain of, 179, 360
  constitution, proportioned to the, 204
  creatures' lives, not linen but, 391
  creeds, human hopes and, 660
  days he lived the better part, of, 703
  dignity and kindness, 1016
Human door, beside a, 298
  ends are ultimately answered, 339
  energy, increase of, 801
  experience, acting upon, 238
  eye could see, far as, 464
  eye, pupil of the, 334
  eyes, look'd with, 468
  eyes untimely dead, 859
  face divine, 151
  features are so fashioned, 1108
  feeling so appalling, no, 1182
  felicity, 228
  footprints, walking in, 589
  form divine, 220, 282
  form, metal flowed to, 214
  frailty is, forget what, 386
  frailty without recreation, 1153
  frame, automaton of the, 368
  half, half divine, 522
  hands, predatory, 741
  happiness, spectacle of, 314
  happiness, sum of, 734
  happiness, two foes of, 1179
  heart a human hand, a, 601
  heart, build on the, 484
  heart goes wrong, no, 698
  heart has hidden treasures, 507
  Heart, it's name is The, 874
  heart, naked, 202
  heart, new fountains in the, 393
  heart, primitive impulses of the, 461
  hearts a little wiser, 379
  hearts endure, all that, 231
  hearts, mystery in, 1067
  history a history of ideas, 800
  history a race between education and catastrophe, 800
  history attests, 361
  history, every great crisis of, 558
  hopes and human creeds, 660
  hopes, vanity of, 231
  kind cannot bear reality, 955
  kind confer, in which the, 870
  kind draws a little nigher, 838
  kind, plagues and dotages of, 123
  kind, tyrannies on, 174
  kindness, milk of, 84
  knowledge dwells, in me all, 305
  life, affections which attend, 197
  life, book of, 439
  life consists in mutual service, 754
  life is like a froward child, 172
  life, outside of, 646
  life, scanty vale of, 318
  life, true pathos of, 286
  love thou spirit given, 460
  mind from error, redeem the, 434
  mind, her last best work, 286
  mind in ruins, 1042
  mind, interested the, 645
  mind, march of the, 259
  mind overthrown by lunacy, 1042
  mind poor without vanity, 1194
  mockeries, pile of, 337
  more divine than we, more, 522
  mortals, 42
  mould, last of, 328
  natur' to surrender, not in, 387
  nature, alter, 753
  nature, corroded, 641
  nature, highest type of, 581
  nature, I do reverence, 333
  nature, in accordance with, 1114
  nature, knowledge of, 323, 635
  nature loves more readily than it hates, 422
Human nature, perverse as, 1022
  nature, strength and weakness of, 399
  nature to hate those you have injured, 178
  nature, unchanging principles of, 344
  nature, vagrant feelings of, 589
  nature weak in the book-store, 500
  nature, weaknesses of, 270
  nature will not change, 457
  nature will not flourish, 421
  nature's daily food, 299
  needs, root in, 660
  offspring, true source of, 152
  or divine, called, 683
  outlook so solemn, no, 449
  plans and projects come to naught, 491
  population of the world, 884
  power, never yet was, 357
  powers, marrow and nerve of, 458
  powers, sphere of, 236
  pride, sorrow here and, 977
  pride, truths opposed to, 396
  principle, the first, 65
  problem, wholeness of the, 1206
  race, benefit the, 618
  race, cell give origin to, 581
  race, fetters the, 282
  race, forget the, 354
  race, friend to, 218
  race from China to Peru, 258
  race, future of the, 876
  race, give origin to the, 581
  race is organized like bees, 769
  race, quick to blame the, 926
  race, stars of, 262
  race, tears of the, 684
  race, took the suffering, 546
  race, wish I loved the, 759
  reason needs only to will, 1205
  saliva, 1108
  sentiments, grandest of all, 347
  society, empire of, 295
  society, impossible to reduce 1186
  soul, chariot that bears a, 585
  soul ever does, greatest thing a 531
  soul, everywhere the, 378
  soul, lisping of the, 1184
  soul take wing, 356
  soul without education, 196
  spark is left, nor, 215
  species composed of two races 323
  speech, sound made of all, 601
  status and economic process 909
  stories, only two or three, 871
  thing of serious importance, no 1089
  things, sum of, 275
  thought is the process, 339
  ties, at sight of, 216
  ties that bind me, for all, 543
  to eat is, 493, 753
  to err in opinion is, 1121
  to err is, 211, 1080, 1183
  to step aside is, 285
  touch in this world, 'tis the, 87
  trial, not anything of, 626
  upraise all that is, 1080
  ways, trustier, 1036
  welfare, ministers to, 581
  which is, which divine, 410
  will, left free the, 216
  wisdom, last result of, 238

Human wisdom summed up in two words, 1182
  wit, so narrow, 210
  woe, each struggle lessens, 504
  woes, catalogue of, 262
Humane men I will plead with, 424
  treatment may raise up, 1189
Humanistic faculty of medicine, 1206
Humanities of old religion, 317
Humanity after the victory, 284
  aught that dignifies, 401
  characteristic faculty of, 669
  emblem to, 497
  federation of all, 801
  general duty of, 1143
  great obscure mass of, 422
  has but three great enemies, 694
  imitated, so abominably, 94
  is the mold to break away from, 947
  life of, may come to an end, 891
  music of, 296
  needs, what, 728
  nobody writes for, 810
  poor, 650
  redeemed, 586
  strongest influence of average, 159
  there is but one race, 709
  unity of, 1206
  veined, 428
  wearisome condition of, 27
  with all its fears, 435
Humanity's poor sum and story, 350
Humankind, good or bad for, 300
  lord of, 179
  lords of, 179, 250
  porcelain clay of, 179
Humble and a contrite heart, an, 780
  and how complaisant, how, 199
  and obscure, no actors too, 726
  and poor become great, 729
  as if true pride were not, 493
  be it ever so, 365
  birth, frowned not on his, 245
  boast, a, 1019
  but umble, not only, 496
  cares and delicate fears, 297
  decimal point, 854
  fare is soup, 994
  grave adorned, thy, 217
  growth of a hundred years, 507
  heart that was, 333
  himself, he that shall, 1241
  livers, range with, 73
  love, ebb to, 103
  one of us that's, 719
  out of pride, 1144
  roof, from beneath the, 374
  the weary the broken in heart, 533
  there's a star to guide the, 499
  those believed most abject and, 1163
  threshold, upon the, 562
  tranquil spirit, 115
  use such names and be not, 942
  voyagers are we, 350
  way, kept the, 687
  wisdom is, 266
Humbled, great man, 961
  into dust his hand is, 660
  upon the, neck, 50
Humbleness, whispering, 45
Humbler need to slake, thirsting a, 764
  ranks of life, need in, 1190
Humblest citizen stronger than hosts of evil, 752
  friends, scorn not, 304
  light may kindle, 643
Humbolt Sink, mangy verge of, 944
Humbug died, dear old, 721
Humdrum routine, in your, 695
Humid is the long-drawn day, 948
Humiliating assistance of custom houses, 1182
  to remain with hands folded, 1210
Humiliation, pride and, hand in hand, 436
Humility is a virtue all preach, 130
  love's highway of, 870
  modest stillness and, 66
  passionate, 666
  pride that apes, 316, 321
  proud in, 123
  that low sweet root, 338
  the portion of any man, 968
  virtue of, 139
Humming of the bees, 1067
Humour, career of his, 39
  in a woman, sense of, 724
  is a drug it's the fashion to abuse, 624
  is emotional chaos, 996
  man as he is, 1095
  of it, the, 34
  own up to a lack of, 775
  sense of, the just balance, 459
  springs not more from the head, 376
  the only test of gravity, 377
  third for good, 196
  void of wit and, 246
  which gains force by unusualness, 861
  will not be comprehended, 919
  wit and honesty, 1040
  woman in this, wooed, 71
Humours, classic of matrimonial, 198
  in all thy, 196
  of men, gather, 171
  turn with climes, 209
Humoured, played with and, 172
Humorist, desires to be a, 919
  is like a man firin' at a target, 750
Humorous, beadle to a, sigh, 41
  ladyship, 57
  sadness, 51
Hump, without an absolute, 482
Humylite is a thing commendable, 13
Hun always at throat or feet, 851
  and Roman and Vandal, 625
  Goth and the shameless, 779
  is at the gate, 787
Hunch about wool, had a, 990
Hundred builds o' boat, sailed in a, 764
  different ways, said a, 991
  enemies for every ten jokes, 241
  eyes, buyer needs a, 137
  flowers, touch a, 982
  hills thy thousand streams, thy, 417
  is soon hit, his, 488
  isles, throned on her, 353
  little lands, 847
  little things make likenesses, 1082
  little towns of stones, 821
  mediocrities, birth of a, 1193
  might tell a, 99
Hundred pair of oxen, draw more than a, 125
  per cent American, 902
  per cent male or female, 962
  pounds, license of a, 314
  that will stand adversity, 381
  thousand banquet tables, 601
  thousand men were led, 733
  thousand mile, by a, 678
  times, passed it a, 614
  times, uttered it a, 453
  virtues rise, 495
  windswept lone Pacific isles, 1002
  years, a bridge across a, 510
  years are gone, when a, 446
  years, dead some, 657
  years from now my dear, 774
  years, growth of a, 507
  years hence, all one a, 412
  years hence, damnable mouldy a, 165
  years hence, the same a, 607
  years, history of a, 652
  years, lasted for a, 812
  years of slavery remitted, 689
  years, suffered him these, 166
  years to a day, ran a, 452
  years to come, a, 581
Hundreds of people can talk, 531
Hundredfold, produce its, 476
Hundredth part of its members, 270
Hundredweight, his spear a, 564
Hung aloft the night, 385
  and gilded, with pictures, 418
  be the heavens with black, 68
  behind him, because it, 482
  for miles with electric fire, 817
  on a Jewish hill, 924
  on the silver moon, 447
  over her enamoured, 153
  the stars in heavenly spaces, 836
  their heads, they, 1180
  with weights and woe, 170
Hungarian wight, 34
Hungary, do high deeds in, 933
Hunger, age and, 49
  and thirst, good tortured by, 922
  and war and weather, 737
  because of, 925
  body's, 925
  contriving, 925
  fer 'em somehow, 907
  for a well-stored mind, 692
  haunted with a million sighs, 1026
  if any chance to, 21
  if they hunger we, 1009
  if thine enemy, feed him, 1245
  is staring her in the face, 983
  is the teacher of the arts, 171
  no, for other women, 890
  no sauce like, 1154
  once a man be done with, 1082
  or fear, untroubled by, 1009
  presseth behind him, if, 686
  thirst and pain, 754
  unappeasable, 940
Hunger's savage tooth, 599
Hungered with Washington, another, 923
Hungering wings, thunder of those, 991
Hungry, alas for the cold and, 475
  and squalid population violent and gross, 563
  and thin of face, 965
  as the grave, 224
  edge of appetite, 59
  entered Logan's cabin, 249

- Hungry guests, like, 200
  - had to go to bed, 811
  - judges soon the sentence sign, 212
  - lean-faced villain, 38
  - lion give a grievous roar, 319
  - look, lean and, 81
  - men, lean, 343
  - packs of wolves, 636
  - plight, out in a, 1062
  - poet should always be, 1012
  - poor, phantom of the, 619
  - rooster don't cackle, 688
  - sheep look up, 159
  - sinner, man the, 361
  - soul, feed some, 595
  - younguns allus, 931
- Hungry-looking, men pale and, 1116
- Hunk of rainbow, 1032
- Hunt a joy to death, 828
  - down love together, 631
  - for a desert isle, 1033
  - for the gunless game, 409
  - in fields, better to, 175
  - it in the dark, 263
  - the house through, I, 487
- Hunts in dreams, like a dog he, 464
- Hunted and chafed as much as may be, 144
  - and they hollo'd, 229
  - for their meals, 622
  - on his native soil, 512
- Hunter have you, must the, 1008
  - Herne the, 35
  - home from the hill, 703
  - horn of the, 396
  - my heart is a lonely, 717
  - night the dark-blue, 809
  - Nimrod the mighty, 1223
  - tongues are cut by the, 1008
- Hunters of Kentucky, 829
  - who hunt for gunless game, 409
- Hunter-state of man, 323
- Hunting and being hunted, 1160
  - form of war on the weak, 1205
  - labour of savages of North America, 239
  - man, handsome, 840
  - morning, proclaim a, 229
  - we will go, a-, 229
- Huntsman his pack, as a, 252
  - the fox and the pack, the, 818
  - winds his horn, 229
- Huntsmen, three jovial, 229
- Hurdy-gurdies make it their own, 1198
- Hurdy-gurdy, violin is not a, 593
- Hurl the cynic's ban, 733
- Hurled in endless error, 208
  - in ruin and confusion, 194
  - in the dust, raised aloft, 547
  - on the mighty anvils, 924
  - Pelion from Ossa, 1101
  - the gods out of their skies, 1160
- Hurlyburly's done, when the, 84
- Hurrah for the next that dies, 554
- Hurricane, came on a, 274
  - win' can blow lak, 712
- Hurricane's sultry breath, 554
- Hurried and worried until we're buried, 880
  - away by excitement, be not, 1123
  - back to fire, 150
  - far too much, 953
  - question of despair, 356
- Hurries back for more, 306
- Hurry at the touch of fate, 858
  - invariably in a, 1002
  - never in a, 226
- Hurry of hoofs in a village street, 949
  - the noise and the fray, all the, 673
  - to that fatal fall, 1081
  - up, national American motto, 896
- Hurrying footsteps came and went, 833
  - shapes, two, 620
  - to the Virgin, 985
  - world, parted by the, 299
- Hurry-scurry, helter-skelter, 321
- Hurt a hair of Him, never, 924
  - are you, lieutenant, 101
  - art thou, my son, 864
  - as much good as, 271
  - cannot be much, 79
  - do a mortal little, 761
  - fact that you're, 796
  - minds, balm of, 86
  - more frayd then, 12
  - my child are you, 864
  - no living creature, 1078
  - so hot that they, 1016
  - stays in the heart, 763
  - sweareth to his own, 1229
  - that honour feels, 464
  - the delicate thing, 997
  - to his fellows, use without, 1164
  - wishing not to, 983
  - yourself when you fell, 864
- Hurts honour more than deep wounds, 143
  - some of your, you have cured, 410
- Hurtful power o'er true virginity, 158
- Hurting and harming, 1160
  - himself and others, 123
- Hurtles in the darkened air, 244
- Husband and wife and lover, 574
  - asked who was in the basket, 34
  - at all times yr. faithfull, 198
  - bad, and an ill-provider, 413
  - cools, never answers till a, 209
  - delight of her, 958
  - drink before his wife, 322
  - for her, was far, 389
  - frae the wife despises, 287
  - heart-broken, 830
  - light wife makes heavy, 47
  - lover in the, 239
  - not oftener to church, why, 932
  - shape a, out of, 482
  - she commandeth her, 147
  - speaking to or crying over a, 785
  - truant, should return, 358
  - with a beard, 38
  - woman oweth to her, 52
- Husbands look behind and wish, 968
- Husband's eye, looks lovely in her, 295
  - heart, level in her, 54
- Husbanded, so father'd and so, 82
- Husbandman, life of the, 417
- Husbandry, advised my father to good, 181
  - dulls the edge of, 91
  - in heaven, there's, 85
- Hush, hush! Whisper who dares, 914
  - my dear lie still, 199
  - remind not Eros, 735
  - sighing and saying, 858
- Hushaby street, 699
- Hushed, air is, 247
  - and calm, soul sits, 473
  - are the stars, 878
- Hushed be every thought, 304
  - domain, brooded o'er the, 478
  - in death, ears that are, 541
  - in grim repose, 244
- Hushing of the corn, 1067
- Husk, in this brown, 907
- Husks, withers and bursts the, 559
- Husking, laws of, 280
- Hustle the East, tried to, 783
- Hustles, tells you how he, 847
- Huswife's wool, tease the, 158
- Hut, he made him a, 246
  - love in a, 383
  - of stone, I only wish a, 451
  - of the peasant or lordly hall, 713
  - that dear, our home, 226
- Huts and hovels, are not in, 831
- Huxley, in Thomas Henry, Darwinism had a champion, 1011
- Huzzaed out of my seven senses, 310
- Huzzas, loud, 208
- Hwang, in the reign of the Emperor, 673
- Hyacinth, every, the garden wears, 468
- Hyacinths to feed thy soul, 682
- Hyaline buckets star-gemmed, 431
  - streams, fresh from the, 432
- Hybla bees, rob the, 84
- Hy-Brasail, the isle of the blest, 416
- Hydras and Chimaeras dire, 150
- Hydrogen gas, thank Thee for, 1041
- Hydrophobia discovered in time of Asclepiades, 1120
- Hyena skin, sold a, 852
  - voice of the, 29
- Hygiene only useful part of medicine, 1169
- Hymen, handbook of, 198
- Hymettus, honey of, 601
- Hymn, can sing half a, 816
  - chants a doleful, 45, 58
  - fineness which a, affords, 136
  - of Hate, wrote the, 904
  - of the conquered, 533
  - of the low and the humble, 533
  - of the wounded the beaten, 53
  - sober as a, 692
  - sung by Moses, 733
  - the Brahmin sings, 410
- Hymns are sung, what, 935
  - Watts', 590
- Hymn-book, coat and band and 1044
- Hyperion to a satyr, 90
- Hyperion's curls, 95
- Hyphenated names, phalanx of 1021
- Hypocrisy, homage vice pays t virtue, 1159
  - making world safe for, 1017
  - of a bishop, supercilious, 1060
  - organized, 419
  - supercilious, of a bishop, 393
- Hypocrites, cant of, 241
  - in our sleep, not, 331
  - play the, 1253
- Hypocritic days, damsels of tim the, 410
  - tear, stain it with, 374
- Hyrcan tiger, 87
- Hyssop, from the cedar to the, 39
- Hysterica passio, 98
- Hysterics of the Celt, 469

- I, all that once was, 981
  - also am an American, 340
  - am a Jew, 45, 418

I am a lover, 871
  am a man, 1094
  am a pepper-corn, 62
  am a woman, 672
  am an American, 923
  am black, 281
  am content, 292
  am Don Juan, 926
  am Don Juan Gomez, 985
  am dying Egypt, 105
  am gone for ever, 56
  am Grimaldi, 1192
  am here, he answered, 483, 565
  am here: I shall remain here, 1185
  am holier than thou, 1238
  am I and you are you, while, 487
  am just going outside, 812
  am my own ancestor, 1118
  am not a Virginian, 270
  am not in the vein, 72
  am not merry, 101
  am not what I was, 18
  am only one, 550
  am proud of my past, 923
  am sick at heart, 89
  am slow of study, 42
  am so old, 648
  am that I am, 108
  am the grass, 886
  am the printing-press, 814
  am the state, 1175
  am weary lay me low, 601
  am whatever was or is or will be, 1120
  am, yet what who cares, 369
  am your slave, 892
  announce the great individual, 537
  arise I face the sunrise, 961
  ask thee for no meaner pelf, 514
  ask to know, 873
  being dry, 605
  believe in my job, 819
  believe in the United States of America, 812
  came I saw I conquered, 65, 1118
  came saw and overcame, 65
  can fly or I can run, 158
  cannot do everything, 550
  cannot play alone, 370
  can't sing, 606
  caught the fire, 900
  central, 1031
  come in the little things, 870
  come to bury Caesar, 83
  could a tale unfold, 91
  dew said, 935
  did sit and eat, 135
  died young, 1058
  do believe and take it, 118
  do love thee love believe, 592
  do not ask to see, 403
  do not choose to run, 895
  do not love thee Doctor Fell, 188
  do not understand, 1146
  don't think, said Alice, 598
  eating I loving I angry, 1031
  e'en such am, 1137
  enter everywhere, 819
  established law and justice, 1073
  find thee worthy do this deed, 529
  fly from pleasure, 232
  git thar fustest, 851
  give thee sixpence, 293
  go about, 1005
  grow old, 954
  had a friend, 524
  had a thing to say, 57
I had is a headache, 676
  had not been there, if, 965
  had thee first, 632
  haste now to my setting, 73
  hate a dumpy woman, 358
  hate definitions, 420
  hate nobody, 192
  hate the day, 26
  hate to go, 765
  have a good eye uncle, 38
  have been a stranger, 1224
  have dined to-day, 313
  have found it! Eureka! 1119
  have had my hour, 177
  have is a fountain, 676
  have loved my land, 814
  have planted, 1246
  have tried so hard to do the right, 628
  have used my credit, 60
  have won a solemn peace, 562
  hear their gentle voices calling, 567
  Hitler lie, here as in life, 970
  intended an ode, 649
  is wicked I is, 480
  it is not, 596
  knew him when—, 829
  know my place, 55
  know no fear, 562
  know not, said the second shape, 620
  know not seems, 89
  like it, 1001
  like you very much, 1208
  loafe and invite my soul, 534
  looked on Lincoln's face, 1048
  love, constant phrase, 533
  love everything that's old, 253
  love it and who shall dare, 512
  marke the time, 648
  myself am more divine, 476
  need so little, 605
  pause for a reply, 83
  planted in him, the great, 1031
  red, O blue, U green, 1199
  remember I remember, 390, 405
  saw and loved, 271
  saw eternity the other night, 170
  saw God! 918
  saw the morning break, 760
  say this plain, 1032
  say to thee do thou repeat, 441
  shall arrive, 484
  shall not be there, 1009
  shall not lay aside this gun, 1019
  shall not look upon his like, 90
  shall not pass again this way, 682
  shall not wholly die, 1099
  shall return, 898
  speak of Africa, 65
  'spect I growed, 480
  stand prepared, 1135
  still am near, 403
  still live, 342
  strive to thee Nirvâna, 664
  think that I shall never see, 939, 1021
  this is not, 910
  thrust him away, 166
  to thee and thou to me, 623
  too was born in Arcadia, 1158
  waked she fled, 162
  walk alone, 562
  want my supper she screamed, 667
  want some more, 494
  want to be a worm, 753
  want to be an angel, 539
I want to be forgotten even by God, 484
  want to laugh now, 820
  was a child and she was a child, 459
  was a poet, 926
  where you once utter the, 640
  will as God wills, 272
  will be heard, 419, 424
  will blow you out, 559
  will find God, I said, 666
  will lay me down in peace, 1229
  will ne'er consent, 358
  will not let thee go, 1224
  will say no more, 582
  will see thee at Philippi, 84
  will sit down now, 419
  wish he were here, 555
  wish I'd said that, 612
  without you, 893
  witness and wait, 534
  won't be reconstructed, 630
  won't count this time, 579
  would be the lyric, 620
  would be true, 924
  would do it God wot, 639
  would give all I am, 366
  would not live alway, 1228
  would 't were bedtime, 63
I'll be hanged, 61
  call him Peter, 57
  rant as well as thou, 97
  tell the world, 36
  tickle your catastrophe, 64
I'm an owl you're another, 508
  Irish, 948
  Juliet, I'm Juliet, 755
  no angel, 482
Iago, the pity of it, 103
Iago's soliloquy, 319
Ibid's prose or poems, 831
Ibsen, years with, 873
Ibycus, cranes of, 1078
Ice and snow, wraps him in, 1180
  be thou as chaste as, 93
  blooms o'er breath of, 642
  china bowl of, 637
  fortune's, 173
  gave way and fled, 552
  in June, seek, 351
  in skating over thin, 412
  in the pitcher, clink of the, 698
  is also great for destruction, 868
  is the silent language, 961
  motionless as, 298
  of an old storm, driven, 996
  on the Delaware, 784
  smooth the, 58
  some say in, 868
  starve in, 150
  thick-ribbed, 36
  trust not one night's, 137
  turn, in the grasp of death, 554
Iceberg or two at control, 652
Ice-gems, shining in the, 512
Iceland, no snakes in, 237
  to Molokai, from, 991
Ich singe wie der Vogel singt, 468
Icicle, chaste as the, 76
  eye, spy with his, 395
  on a Dutchman's beard, 55
Icily regular splendidly null, 469
Iconoclast, unshamed, 609
Icy and chill, winds whistle shrill, 481
  arms hold hidden charms, 999
  broods, ringed by its, 924
  chains, bound in, 127
  current and compulsive course, 103
Iddio non paga sabato, 491

Idea, cherish the soothing, 624
  don't trust that conventional, 498
  gained, every, 689
  is right in itself, if an, 1212
  isn't responsible, an, 885
  most frightful, 641
  no, so antiquated, 853
  no, so modern, 853
  no, what vigor, 314
  of an agreeable person, my, 421
  of eternal punishment, 641
  of her life, 40
  of immortality, 603
  of strength, magnifies the, 946
  of the gods, right, 1090
  of what is true and false, 1163
  only one, and that was wrong, 235, 420
  possess but one, 235
  retain at heart one sole, 1079
  shock your first, 754
  swung on an, 956
  teach the young, 224
  tinker with an abstract, 1014
Ideas and ideals, common, 1014
  and opinions have normal rate of growth, 614
  best, are common property, 1105
  dangerous for good or evil, 922
  divine, which find us young, 409
  greatest artist has embodied greatest, 531
  in 'is 'ead, puttin', 969
  of fancy, exalted, 1087
  public has very crude, 1178
  ruling, of each age, 1187
  think beyond our circle of, 689
  which cheer men in their direst struggles, 600
  which we call settled principles, 571
Ideal, Christian, left untried, 826
  given by Christ, 1189
  library, the, 888
  of independence, 841
  polity, 1089
  some not impossible, 646
Ideals are like stars, 580
  I have three personal, 695
  true to certain, 694
  were few, 1034
Idealists apt to walk into the gutter, 790
  starry-eyed, 838
Idealizing, whatever that may mean, 475
Idees, work is the least o' my, 697
Identical, recur and be, 663
Identity, everlasting personal, 330
  instant proof of its, 939
Ides are on the fifteenth day, 18
  of March are come, 1115
  of March, beware the, 81
  two days less for Nones and, 18
Idiosyncrasy, this, should teach, 1025
Idiot, beauteous, 193
  ignominious, 753
  law is a, 494
  name given to effort, 943
  tale told by an, 88
  who praises all centuries, 624
Idiotic child, you, 753
Idle and most false imposition, 101
  as a painted ship, 315
  biologically speaking, 982
  boast or empty story, no, 860
  brain, children of an, 77
  brood be fed, that an, 1088
  company, less time lost in, 181
Idle days, indicts for, 840
  days, on our, 228
  deliberation, pass in, 235
  hands, mischief for, 199
  heedless pace, 600
  help the, 1219
  hope succeeding generations may be, 689
  hour, offspring of an, 640
  hours, lovers of, 757
  is, he who most, 660
  man does not enjoy rest, 605
  man has so much to do, 639
  manners are not, 471
  never know, virtues which, 524
  not, because absorbed in thought, 1183
  show, seems but, 436
  singer of an empty day, 608
  thing, deem it not an, 474
  thou art not, 525
  thunder in his lifted hand, 173
  time, employment for his, 139
  vacancy, calm of, 234
  warblers roam, where, 336
  waste of thought, 332
  whip, ride with an, 783
  whom the world calls, 265
  wild and young, 342
  wind, pass by me as the, 83
  wishes fools supinely stay, 280
  with impunity, 344
Idleness and lack of occupation, 1110
  and pride tax, 227
  bread of, 1235
  frivolous work of polished, 290
  in arms and, 270
  is an appendix to nobility, 123
  love in, 406
  sorrow a friend and a foe, 988
  sterile with, 101
Idler, busy world an, 265
  is a watch, 263
  than the idlest flowers, 579
Idlest flowers, idler than the, 579
Idly lounging in the wings, 644
Idol of my youth, 463
  superannuated, 196
  thou the, I the throng, 623
  you call Liberty, 722
Idols I have loved so long, 1134
  like old, 844
  man shall cast his, 1237
Idolatry, god of my, 78
  mad, 75
  on this side, 120
Idyll, will rank as an, 623
If a man die, 1228
  England to itself rest true, 58
  George says verily, 170
  his name be George, 57
  I had a thousand sons, 65
  I should die to-night, 680, 729
  I should travel, 981
  I were dead you'd say poor child, 556
  I were king, 759
  is the only peacemaker, 51
  it be not now yet it will come, 97
  it be well with him, 761
  it were done when 'tis done, 85
  Kipling's, 952
  life is a flower, 406
  Lucy should be dead, 296
  much virtue in, 51
  music be the food of love, 53
  not victory is yet revenge, 149
  out of the land of, 1017
  she be not so to me, 132
If she was tall, 869
  she will she will, 204
  to do were easy, 44
  we could know, 603
  we should fail, 85
  you do take a thief, 39
  you have gifts, 689
  you have tears, 83
  you loves I as I loves you, 776
  you please, thank you and, 746
Ignis aurum probat, 131
  fatuus of the mind, 185
Ignoble ease, doctrine of, 734
  motives, majority stirred by, 810
  selves we knew, the old, 900
  strife, madding crowd's, 245
  things, sands, 129
  use, soiled with all, 469
Ignominious idiot, you, 753
Ignominy of popular applause, 707
  sleep with thee, 63
Ignoramus, scholar and, 607
Ignorance and passion, 1188
  as well as knowledge, 847
  blind and naked, 470
  childish, 390
  complete, 975
  credulity helps your enjoyment, 538
  degrading in company with riches, 1179
  distinguished for, 420
  double share of, 1040
  happiest life consists in, 1080
  intelligent, 873
  is bliss, where, 243
  is mother of your devotion, 126, 178
  is the only slavery, 603
  it accumulates, amount of, 636
  knew nothing but the fact of his, 1129
  like a fire doth burn, 566
  most powerful weapon of, 1192
  move about in a cloud of, 1006
  never lose your, 847
  never settles a question, 419
  no allowance for, 563
  of the law excuses no man, 130
  of thine ignorance, thine, 544
  of wealth, 250
  of women, teaching his, 636
  only is maker of hell, 736
  only one evil, 1129
  plays the chief part, 1128
  putting us to, again, 488
  sedate, man in, 230
  talk, let, 1161
  uttered, 718
  wage eternal war, with, 544
  would die at once, 588
Ignorant armies clash by night, 54
  despise education, only the, 110
  faith, youth in his, 878
  in all, blind and, 114
  in spite of experience, 239
  man adores what he canno understand, 1193
  of a matter, better be, 1105
  of music, I'm, 660
  of ourselves, 104
  of what he's most assured, 36
  one man die, 380
  than wise, rather be, 1078
Ignorantly read, blockhead, 212
Ignore the rules and regulation 794
Ike, speak up, 835
Il est cocu, le chef de gare, 1218
  faut bonne mémoire après qu'o a menti, 169

Ils ne passeront pas, 825
  sont si transparents, 593
Iliad and Odyssey, 317
  the Shanàmeh, or the Nibelungenlied, 527
Ilion is consumed with rust, 816
Ilium, burnt the topless towers of, 31
Ill, all man's, 921
  at ease, I was weary and, 564
  at ease, men, 422
  being, one of the great pleasures, 614
  complicated, 1051
  condemn as, 657
  cure for life's worst ills, 401
  darkest hour of, 1082
  deeds are doubled, 38
  deeds, sight of means to do, 58
  fares the land, 250
  for ev'ry conceivable, 624
  for ill, inclined to render, 620
  fortune never pry, may, 934
  go by, and bid all, 1092
  God wills but, 539
  good are better made by, 289
  habits gather by unseen degrees, 177
  I like my fauts to tell, 284
  indeed, when, 288
  instruments of, 212
  into the bargain, stupid and, 1205
  know I am, 931
  larger bill for a darker, 512
  name of augurs, 525
  news goes quick and far, 1119
  nothing becomes him, 41
  of digestion, 310
  power to do me, 74
  prest with, 263
  report while you live, 93
  seal up the avenues of, 409
  success, aggravates, 229
  suffer no, and be unknown, 1110
  they reckon, 410
  thing, I dare not do an, 1116
  things of good or, 572
  thoughts die, where, 1067
  to quit an inn, 'twere, 737
  train for, 743
  unto the realm of France, 1137
  vexed by no grievous, 1081
  weed grows apace, 28
  who would do, ne'er wants occasion, 137
  wind blows no man to good, 17, 65
  wind turns none to good, 19
  winde that bloweth no good, 17
Ills, bear those, we have, 93
  betide, resigned when, 226
  blowing loudly in dreams, 1082
  cureless, 1079
  desperate cures to desperate, 175
  flood of mortal, prevailing, 1138
  he can't prevent, 223
  ill cure for life's worst, 401
  long string of, 294
  marvelling sweetly on her, 958
  of life, victorious o'er, 287
  of men, in the, 1080
  the scholar's life assail, 230
  to come, no sense of, 243
  to face, worser, 771
  to hastening, a prey, 250
  what mighty, done by woman, 185
  which fate forbids to heal, 1098
  which you should avoid, 1102
Ill-betiding croak, curse on his, 206
Illegitimate, grandmother, 166
Ill-favoured thing but mine own, 51
Ill-gotten good is nobody's gain, 1137
Ill-health is defeat, 378
Illinois, winds of, 676
Illiterate him from your memory, 277
Ill-looking men more terrible, 1113
Ill-luck seldom comes alone, 1150
  so fond of, 417
  would have it, as, 1148
Ill-natured gossip, 825
Illness, hear of a friend's, 520
  most important thing in, 1202
Ill-provider, bad husband and an, 413
Ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty, 52
Ill-spenders, borrowers are, 532
Ill-timed release, ask for no, 671
  truth, 659
Illumed the eastern skies, 473, 557
Illuminated manuscripts, look like, 507
Illuminations, bonfires and, 268
Illumine, what in me is dark, 148
Ill-used, hardest knife, 108
Illusion, all is, 643
  for man's, given, 336
  force of, reaches zenith, 1197
  in everything, 618
  life's fond, 583
  of the senses, 1087
  one, France, 921
  province of, 1184
  that times that were are better, 479
  The Great, 843
Illusions, what strange, 796
Illusive dream, a far, 573
  light, fame's, 572
Illusory from the true, 971
Illustration and reflection, enough of, 326
Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse, 146
  bustle so, 584
  families, images of, 1121
  men, footsteps of, 230
  men, honours of, 1096
  predecessor, 230, 259
  spark, the parson, 264
Ill-will, bearing no malice or, 291
Image, applaud the, 1008
  cherished thine, for years, 587
  in her eyes reflected, 555
  never may depart, whose, 1065
  of actions, speech the, 1128
  of Bloody Mary, 391
  of eternity, time is the, 1129
  of Good Queen Bess, 391
  of her, flashed with the, 958
  of his Creator, made in the, 753
  of offence, 55
  of the pangs, show an, 303
  that blossoms, your, 793
  vindictively made in his, 461
Images and precious thoughts, 303
  of most illustrious families, 1121
  Pygmalion's, 37
  receives and reflects, 636
  scan by the score, 904
Imagery, carved work and, 247
Imagination, abhorred in my, 97
  all compact, 43
  as much, as a pint-pot, 367
  baffled by facts, 850
  boast hues like hers, 224
  bodies forth, 43
Imagination cold and barren, 259
  companions of a disturbed, 261, 1060
  creep into his study of, 40
  designs of his bright, 749
  egotistical, 420
  exists only in the, 400
  fame of any work of, 426
  has made him remarkable, 860
  indebted to his, for his facts, 279
  is as good as many voyages, 558
  minister of ministers, 728
  of a feast, 59
  regulate, by reality, 238
  resembled the wings of an ostrich, 397
  rich, pours, 305
  so fair to fond, 303
  solitude is as needful to the, 529
  such tricks hath strong, 43
  sweeten my, 99
  the soul of poetic genius, 318
  the supreme master of art, 727
  trace the noble dust, 97
  truth of, 385
Imaginations, foul as Vulcan's stithy, 94
  touching other folk, 1125
Imaginative composer of fiction, 716
  literature, range of, 480
  stimulus, we need some, 646
Imagine himself pleasing to all, 1163
  never so happy or unhappy as we, 1158
  so absurd a view, 590
  to, is everything, 1193
  war the state of nature, 258
  why or whence, you can't, 406
Imagines he cannot do this or that, 1163
Imagined approbation or disapprobation, 448
Imagining fear in the night, 43
  high, 620
Imbecile, Apollo is an, 410
Imbecility, convinced of his, 239
Imbibed, that lustre have, 325
Imbues with a new colour, 354
Imitate Tarzan, we have to, 1027
  the action of the tiger, 66
Imitated humanity so abominably, 94
  the nightingale, man who, 1114
Imitation, in base, 1147
  is the sincerest flattery, 333
  men often applaud an, 1078
  of nature, art is, 1106
  of those we can not resemble, 232
  vocation were endless, 301
Imitator is a poor kind of creature, 611
  will have no, 1170
Immanuel, call his name, 1237
Immaterial wind, 1014
Immaturus obi, 1058
Immediate check to loose behaviour, 197
  family, members of the, 1030
  gulf condemn, 784
  jewel of their souls, 102
  representatives of the people, 320
Immediately, difficult we do, 1069
Immelodious days, crown'st our, 735
Immemorial elms, doves in, 466

Immemorial plan, achieve my, 870
  tragic truth, 936
  year, of my most, 461
Immense and silent moon, 536
  I felt, 794
  ocean, time an, 196
Immersed in cogibundity of cogitation, 189
  in matter, nature is thought, 393
Immigrants, all of our people are, 917
Imminent, contagious blastments are most, 90
  deadly breach, 100
  we feel our rout is, 652
Immoderate sleep, 239
Immodest words admit of no defence, 180
Immodesty, between true lovers an excellent, 1014
Immoral book, moral or, 723
  deemed he was a thing, 1031
  significance of, 741
  thought, not one, 239
Immortal, all men desire to be, 477
  and imperishable, soul is, 1089
  beauty is not, 863
  blessing, steal, 79
  blis, 24
  crown, 225
  dead who live again, 520
  fame, gives, 203
  flame, spark of, 940
  garland is to be run for, 163
  genius is not, 1172
  gods, one of the, 330
  grass is, 602
  grow, as they quote, 203
  hand or eye, 281
  harmony is in, souls, 47
  hate, 148
  in each little street, 915
  influence of Athens, 397
  Jane's, with the, 800
  Jove's dread clamours, 102
  joy attaining, 396
  longings in me, 105
  look, within the bond of one, 489
  love is, 653
  make me, with a kiss, 31
  man is, sage or fool, 758
  meant to be, 421
  music is not, 899
  names not born to die, 363
  noon, heaven's, 367
  only one thing is, 1180
  only the past is, 1035
  part of myself, I have lost, 101
  prize, guard the, 1048
  saints, reign, 199
  sea which brought us, 301
  skies, rise to the, 574
  song, note of that, 684
  song, wanted one, 173
  soul is, 1129
  soul is passing, 349
  soul of man is, 1089
  spirit in the skies, 332
  sweat, 1019
  thought, 'tis the, 839
  verse, married to, 160, 303
  youth, child of, 558
  youth, flourish in, 195
  youth, verse gives, 326
Immortals await him, 751
  president of the, 651
Immortality, all for, 535
  and joy, quaff, 153
  crowned with, 382
  dazzling, 366
  evergreens as emblems of, 617
Immortality, halo of, 291
  hastening towards, 536
  health sinlessness and, 548
  idea of, born of human affection, 603
  longing after, 195
  man certain of, 727
  mortal shall assume, 328
  nothing but, 537
  nurslings of, 367
  Ode on, 301
  of the human soul, admit the, 449
  ourselves and, 584
  poetry's, 844
  promise of scientific, 728
  promised themselves, 398
  shine on to, 344
  steeps of, 866
  would refuse, 811
Immortality's portal, 590
Immortally, what we wished to remain, 1203
Immovable, infixed and frozen round, 150
Immune, impervious and, 1019
  swoon's, 1022
Immutable as the hills, 785
Imp of blind desire, 780
Impaled his breast, cruel spike, 586
Impalpable air, thanks for the, 538
  eternal I rise, 538
Imparadised in one another's arms, 152
Impart good news, merit of general to, 1081
  special advertisement to, 184
Impartial judge, neutrality of, 261
  laws were given, by whom, 205
Impassioned expression, 295
  for its beauty and salt of truth, 429
  onset of life and passion, 531
Impassive-faced tyrant, east wind an, 726
Impatient and prone to anger, 318
  had we not been, 802
  I am, 820
  to flesh his sword, 220
  with over-praise, 529
  years, outlive the, 780
Impeachment, I own the soft, 278
  pure of, 921
Impearls on every leaf and every flower, 153
Impearl'd, scrubb'd gumms, 1052
Impediment, marched on without, 72
Impediments, admit, 108
  in fancy's course, 53
  resisting all, 376
  to great enterprises, 110
Impel them to the separation, 273
Impels all thinking things, 296
Impending doom, defied all portents of, 418
Imperceptible water, in, 391
Imperfect and unjust, laws, 661
  as you were, all, 843
  gloomy scene, 1051
  offices of prayer, 302
  work, abhors, 665
  world, do and be in an, 691
Imperfections, all my, on my head, 92
  excellencies rather than, 196
  of hand-wrought goods, 730
  pass my, by, 292
Imperfectly denatured animal, 787
Imperial Caesar dead, 928
  ensign shone like a meteor, 148
Imperial family, service of our great, 1037
  fancy, his, 290
  impersonation of force and murder, 603
  race, man's, 212
  towers of Troy, 212
  votaress, 42
Imperialism, international, 1202
Imperious Caesar dead, 97
  mouth, sweet, 418
  pride, 591
Imperishable, soul is immortal and, 1089
  stone, against, 996
  years, 744
Impersonation of force and murder, 603
Impertinence and a lack of taste, 608
  in joy or grief, 566
  lesson on grammar an, 554
  of childhood, 530
Impervious and immune, 1019
Impetuous and near, 679
  rolls, down, 223
Impetus of the morning dies away, 786
Impiety may be utterly banished, 179
  of the pious, 580
Impious men bear sway, 195, 206
  war array'd in flames, 66
Implant a basic culture, dozen years to, 995
Implied subjection, 152
  your wrong by her right, 429
Implores the passing tribute of a sigh, 245
Imply absence of everything agreeable, 312
Import, points of gravest, 644
Importance of a good digestion, 727
Important call, obey the, 266
  day, the great the, 194
  hide anything very, 914
  principles must be flexible, 457
  to himself, man's affairs, 234
  what he says is the least, 641
Importunate chink, 260
  rashly, 392
  tormenting everlasting identity, 330
Importune, too proud to, 246
Impose on him, suffered you to, 281
  upon the world, some, 1143
  what fates, 70
Imposes an oath, he that, 142
Imposed on, don't let your simplicity be, 277
Imposing it would be, how, 838
Imposition, idle and most false, 10
  of a mightier hand, 397
Impossibility of changing wha you have done, 803
  physical and metaphysical, 376
Impossible adornments of the worl beyond, 497
  certain because it is, 1127
  eliminated the, 1049
  for a man to be cheated, 411
  for man, hard to master no 1126
  for man and wife to live t gether, 1112
  in two words, 911
  never believe the, 1218
  nothing is, 12
  physically, 279
  remedies, propose, 1077
  she, that not, 165

Impossible, sickly dreamers of the, 491
solution, 624
specialize in the wholly, 910
takes a little longer, the, 1069
to be soiled, truth is, 162
to diligence and skill, 232
to him that he should do it, 1163
to love and be wise, 1102
to please all the world, 1160
until effected, things seem, 1108
what's, can't be, 288
Impostor employs force, 1061
Impostors, treat those two, 783
Impotence and insignificance, man's, 570
old men in, 921
power of, 999
ugly age and feeble, 888
Impotent conclusion, lame and, 101
endeavor, 405
Impoverished by payment of taxes, 1089
the stock of pleasure, 233
Imprecision of feeling, 955
Impregnable, fence, 70
Impress, labour to, 781
of eternity, 1197
Impressed, more effectually, 273
Impression of the feeling in his dream, 1136
of which we can not rid ourselves, 350
Impressions, courting new, 646
unweaving of false, 520
Impressive, if you'd be, 599
Imprest in shameful sorrow, 586
Imprisoned in the clay, 677
in the viewless winds, 36
soul, rapture the, 274
Imprisonment, age ache penury and, 36
Improbable fiction, condemn as, 55
truth may sometimes be, 361
Impromptu and full of unexpectedness, 807
Improperly exposed, intellect is, 313
Impropriety the soul of wit, 861
Improve each moment as it flies, 231
each shining hour, 199
the present wisely, 440
the world, worst way to, 506
their delivery of a sermon, 228
with time, families, 558
Improved for literary conversation, 121
Improvement makes straight roads, 282
of country in which I live, 1177
of his originality, 324
Imprudently married the barber, 246
Impulse, check, 1127
from a vernal wood, 295
obey that, 798
of delight, a lonely, 794
of indiscretion, 727
to a wordless prayer, 665
to its own, 546
to punish, 1195
whose, our fate controls, 921
Impulses of recklessness and despair, 494
primitive, of the human heart, 461
world owes its onward, 422
Impunity, idle with, 344
Impurities of literature in an essay, 919
Imputed unto him for righteousness, 1251
In and out with me, goes, 702
God is our trust, 332
my heart of heart, 94
my mind's eye, 90
pace ut sapiens, 268
peace nothing so becomes a man, 66
plain terms gone to heaven, 45
twelve found truth, 60
Inability to remember what I read, 325
Inaccessible, men and women remain, 775
tower of the past, 529
valley of reveries, 854
vine of song, 635
Inaccuracy saves explanation, 825
Inaction, disciplined, 290
perfect, 204
Inactivity, wise and masterly, 290
Inanimate, mute and, 753
things, depravity of, 654
things, mortality of all, 629
things, peace of, 1017
Inarticulate, raid on the, 955
Inattention, with patient, 575
Inaudible and noiseless foot of time, 53
Incalculable up-and-down of time, 664
Incapable of a tune, 323
of deceit, noble and, 311
of relishing wit, 246
of stain, 149
Incarnadine, multitudinous seas, 86
the world, 773
Incarnate, carnal self, 932
dreams like these, 895
well I told you so, 437
Incarnation of fat dividends, 364
Incarnations in every age and race, 785
Incense, breath all, 353
hangs upon the boughs, 383
of the heart, 226
the gods themselves throw, 100
Incense-breathing morn, 353
Incensed, most fragrant when, 109
Incense-smoke, stupefying, 488
Incessant labouring round the cape, 224
whir, shaken with an, 985
Incessantly stand on your head, 598
wash this soiled world, 536
world has joked, 624
would have sinned, 818
Inch, cornered in an, 689
every, a king, 99
every, that is not fool, 174
give an, 17
I'll not budge an, 51
no painful, to gain, 519
of dog, rather have an, 952
of land, I do not own an, 568, 725
of rigging, without an, 670
one, above the general level, 638
one, of joy, 1139
thick, let her paint an, 97
true Christian every, 1149
would not budge an, 1156
Inches, death by, 76
die by, 187
o'er the common fry, 575
Inchcape bell, with the, 321
Inch-rule of taste, 635
Incident, previous scene or, 423
that actually occurred, 780
Incipient bud, promise of an, 627
somnolence, 686
Incivility and procrastination, 347
Inclement summers, raw, 191
Inclination, a treacherous, 285
first, of an animal, 1131
gets the better, my, 1082
greater, to hear you, 197
leads him, read as, 234
not feel the slightest, 330
of suspenders to twist, 654
of the day, 60
thoughts according to, 111
Incline the hearts of the citizens, 268
Inclines a man to Popery, 110
Inclined to be a prude, 1049
to embrace me she, 162
to render ill for ill, 620
to snap like vixens, 951
to some anxiety, 970
tree is, as twig is bent, 209
Inclineth man's mind to atheism, 110
Include me out, 911
Incognito, the pleasantest condition of life, 758
Income at its heels, 263
desire to live beyond, 614
tears, her, 134
twenty pounds, annual, 496
Income-tax, gout an umbrella for three, 599
just man will pay more, 1088
pay the, 430
Incommunicable, pressure from the, 347
Incomparable element, farewell, 951
oil Macassar, 358
Incompetent, protection of the, 762
Incomplete and unfit for view, 611
my life is, 548
quality of being always, 1203
Incompleteness, flowed around our, 428
Incomprehensibility of God, 1182
Incomprehensible, wavering and misty, 727
Incongruity of character, 1112
Incongruous with intelligence, 543
Inconsiderable sum, no, 590
Inconsistencies in principle, 650
of opinion, 341
Inconsistent man, 202
Inconsolable, women would be, 1166
Inconstant as an April snowing, 865
creature, man is a very, 1116
moon, 78
Incorrectness, accuracy that may exclude, 1132
Increase, God gave the, 1246
his store, 248
longevity, 549
of appetite grown by what it fed on, 90
of our race and our people, 1212
taxes, certain to, 271
the people's joys, to, 970
to her truth, time brings, 240
Increased by correspondent actions, 1123
means and increased leisure, 419
with tales, 109
Increasing purpose runs through ages, 464
wealth of our times, 500
Incredible beauty of joy, 947
standards of excellence, 1006
Incredulity, epoch of, 497

Inculcate it before the age of five, 1179
Incur loss, better to, 1093
Ind, wealth of Ormus and of, 149
Indebted and discharged, at once, 151
  five thousand pounds, 166
  to his memory for his jests, 279
Indecency, public, 1155
Indecision brings its own delays, 1173
  nothing habitual but, 662
Indecorous womanhood, specimen of, 422
Indefatigable pursuit of an unattainable perfection, 790
Indemnity for the past, 230
Independence be our boast, 294
  governments whose, we have acknowledged, 283
  great step towards, 1106
  ideal of, 841
  now and forever, 340
  of the fatherland, 1212
  secure the, through which, 376
  that's middle class blasphemy, 721
  thy spirit, 248
  when they planted, 586
Independent and proud, labor is, 341
  mortal free and, 715
  of all clap-trap, 611
  privilege of being, 285
  States, free and, 268
  value, something more than its, 646
  variable of political calculation, 563
Indescribable expression, that, 592
Indestructible, love is, 322
  Union, 445
Index and document, 1032
  dab at an, 254
  of a mind forever voyaging, 299
  thunders in the, 95
Indexes, in such, 1255
Index-learning, 215
India and China, looms of, 803
India's coral strand, 343
Indian and the scout, the, 1064
  apologue, a beautiful, 560
  girl, wild roved an, 406
  hunter pursued the deer, 364
  June, at the end of an, 776
  like the base, 104
  lo the poor, 207
  Ocean's bed, through the, 679
  of falcon glance, 364
  only in this, 872
  runner, the spring like an, 1009
  steep, on the, 157
  stones, not decked with, 70
  summer comes at last, 561
  summer of life, 637
  to teach the, 1051
Indians, give the country back to the, 1009
  I don't mean, 1030
  only good, were dead, 594
  out of the land, drove the, 714
Indiana, ain't God good to, 841
Indicate, what does eternity, 535
Indicates his fate, 514
  that two and one are three, 300, 747
Indictment against an whole people, 259
Indies, Oh come you from the, 539
Indifference, cold, 198
  moral, 1188
Indifference, nothing a matter of, 1094
  nymph, 248
  sweet, 655
  to the basic issues, 1013
  tragedy of love is, 861
  where a thing originated, 1177
Indifferent birds, 1005
  earth, be the, 730
  foot, 130
  godlike brow, 594
  —good—bad, 241, 280
  mouser, 374
  thing comparatively, 347
  to form, all matter is, 144
Indifferently, we have reformed that, 94
Indigested piece, irregular, 232
Indigestion, creates, 826
  enforces morality, 1182
  in these days of, 896
  is that inward fate, 360
Indignant man is such a liar, 1195
Indignation and abhorrence, 419
  be overpast, until the, 1237
  I survey with, 242
  savage, 193
Indigo blue, dark, 876
  we have the, 1183
Indiscreet, wanting to be, 1002
Indiscretion, a lover without, 651
  impulse of, 727
Indiscretions, committed errors and, 329
Indispensable, make yourself, 1202
  man, there is no, 915
  so long as loved by others, 705
  the spiritually, 380
  tool, 582
Indispensables, to-day's most, 776
Indisposition to what is really good, 1111
Indistinct as water is in water, 105
Individual, conscience the guardian in, 861
  death re-creates an, 1016
  directed unerringly to one single, 537
  feelings peculiar to the, 419
  history of the, 1172
  I announce the great, 537
  injustice to an, 1061
  is really of consequence, if an, 376
  morality, 1198
  or a party, benefit of an, 339
  person sacrificed to the, 1209
  rights of, in England and France, 739
Individuals, biography of distinguished, 379
  failings and faults of, 1113
  have a capacity for better things, 729
  have no virtues, if, 1061
  tens of thousands of, 407
Individualism, rugged, 854
Individualities may form communities, 419
Individuality is the salt of common life, 710
  paradise of, 769
Indivisible, peace is, 1207
  word, freedom is an, 984
Indolence, Enchanter, 300
Indolent, common fate of the, 277
  vacuity of thought, 266
Indomitable confidence in our own courage, 483
  soul, American leader's, 483
Indoor complaints libraries, done with, 535
Indorsed with towers, elephants, 156
Indostan, six men of, 510
Indubitably indubitably, says he, 1013
Indulge in luxury of scepticism, 1196
  in poetics, I never, 1093
  myself the more in pleasure, 182
Indulges himself in murder, 347
Indulgence, I beg your, 320
  in such foolishness, 522
  of a propensity to forego, 662
Indulgent, to understand all makes us, 1175
Indulgently to fit actives to passives, 118
Indulging every instinct of the soul, 489
Indurated veins distorted joints, 430
Indus to the Pole, from, 216
Industrial order responsible for mass man, 909
  system gets the jim-jams, 715
Industrialized communities, 902
Industrious and grave, 190
  and kind, 394
  friend, dear and true, 60
  liar, 616
  Scots, 29
  to make themselves uneasy, 1151
Industry, fountain of, 340
  in art a necessity, 611
  life without, is guilt, 533
  love of bustle is not, 1105
  manufacturing, depends on itself, 1182
  manured with, 101
  obtain provision by your, 1253
  only, not his, 259
  temperance and, man's true remedies, 1169
  without art is brutality, 533
Inebriate, cheer but not, 204, 265
  of air am I, 584
  should drink in the morning, 15
Inebriated virtue, lips of, 635
  with the exuberance of his own verbosity, 420
Ineffable, mystic sees the, 861
  prairie, 590
  rapture, 700
  rapture of life, 629
Inelegance, continual state of, 32
Inequality, biological, 854
Inert facts, in the form of, 636
  handful of the divine, 531
Inevitability of gradualness, 105
Inevitable, arguing with the, 530
  hour, await alike the, 244
  result, success would be the, 51
  that we never become happy 1162
  war is not, 762
Inexactitude, terminological, 848
Inexhaustible, city was, 975
  self-inexhausting possible, 627
Inexorable as one's self, wha jailer so, 422
Inexperience, hope of happy, 494
Inexplicable dumb-shows and noise 94
Inexpressible as sweet, 718
  comfort of feeling safe, 567
  desire, give me my, 689
Infallible proceeding, my, 590
  resource, 360
  test of style, 319

Infamous delay, chides his, 201
  men the most, 262
  rich quiet and, 399
  thing, crush the, 1168
Infamy be heaped on my memory, let, 479
  city's, 817
  color's, 297
  live in, 916
  prefer any load of, 314
Infancy, babe she lost in, 322
  cherish them in, 798
  great source of terror in, 663
  heaven lies about us in, 301
  lay folded in our, 572
  not only around our, 525
  old age most remote from, 1162
  we played in, 446
Infant child, never without an, 346
  crying in the night, 468
  dew, 178
  every mother who has lost an, 558
  heart, fashion so the, 326
  heir to the whole world, 495
  lived and died, 450
  mewling and puking, 49
  of three, 958
  ripe for birth, 581
  sagacity, vast, 937
  those who have lost an, 346
  unelected, 746
  year, firstling of the, 141
Infants of the spring, canker galls the, 90
  unbaptized, 651
  who but, question, 577
Infant's breath, regular as, 317
  eyes, outlook from an, 449
Infantine familiar clasp, 428
Infantry class, train him in the, 600
  moved out that matchless, 690
Infantryman's eyes, look at an, 1037
Infatuated and besotted myriads, 123
  with the efficient, luck is, 414
Infect the soul, false words, 1085
Infected, all seems, 211
Infection and the hand of war, 59
  moral, 497
Inferior books, life too short for, 532
  grievances lose their force, 1060
  multiplication of the, 580
  providence of the, 602
  sources are, 585
  while he is with them, 235
Inferiors, live with your, 483
  revolt to be equal, 1090
Inferiority, acknowledgment of, 339
  senator seldom proclaims his, 635
Infernal clime, sent from some, 451
  constancy of women who love me, 720
  power to grow, 819
Inferno, Dante of the dread, 488
Infested part, sawes off the, 1147
Infidel as a dog is an infidel, 235
  I have thee on the hip, 47
Infidels adore, Jews kiss and, 212
  sextillions of, 535
Infidelity, fanatic in his, 403
Infinite, as good as, 379
  beauty of the, 860
  book of secrecy, 104
  capacity for taking pains, 379
  cause of all things, 1129
  dark, leap to the, 758
Infinite day excludes the night, 199
  debt, 1172
  dreams, of my, 761
  in faculty, how, 92
  in wealth and depth of tone, 637
  jest, a fellow of, 97
  love, marvellous mercies and, 631
  meadows of heaven, 435
  mercy on the day of judgment, 728
  movement, time is, 1192
  passion, only I discern, 486
  plan which was wholly wise, 627
  riches in a little room, 31
  space, atom of that, 544
  speaks an, deal of nothing, 44
  tender sky, 737
  though, can never meet, 169
  variety, stale her, 104
  what is that to the, 1183
  while men believe in the, 515
  wrath and infinite despair, 151
Infinitely privileged ones, 942
  true, worship of the, 604
Infinitesimal fraction of a product, 380
Infinitesimals of genial feeling, 318
Infinite-stepped, ladder, 544
Infinitude of silence, 542
Infinity in the palm of your hand, 281
  which moves us, 769
Infirm of purpose, 86
  weak and despised old man, 98
Infirmities, friend should bear his friend's, 83
  of age, growing, 324
Infirmity, first, of weak minds, 159
  of noble mind, that last, 159
Infixed and frozen round, 150
Inflaming wine pernicious, 219
Inflation of the currency, 1010
Inflexible, hard and, 166
Inflict by frequent repetition, 600
Inflicts pain, one who never, 403
Influence, against his own personal, 393
  bereaves of their bad, 300
  cock has great, 1103
  commands all, 126
  destiny exercises its, 1194
  for good in the world, 1037
  in nature and the open, 671
  may fall, our, 666
  of an author, 636
  of Athens, immortal, 397
  of example, 233
  of lawyers in public business, 1185
  of poverty or wealth, under the, 1088
  of wealth, pernicious, 340
  of wise and good men, 374
  shed their selectest, 154
  strongest impulsive, 159
  to the land he knows, 822
  unawed by, 333
  way to make sure of, 235
  whose bright eyes rain, 160
  wise man have so little, 1084
Influences, bind the sweet, 1229
  servile to all the skyey, 36
Informs me I shall never die, 195
Information and belief, on, 972
  benignant, 829
  I only ask for, 496
  lost in, 954
  private, the source of fortunes, 724
Information upon it, find, 236
Informed as to the past, 400
  his apostles and disciples, 124
Infortune, worst kinde of, 4
Infuse a little wit, 1040
  high raptures do, 146
  raptures that yourselves, 186
Infused opinions, learning and, 111
Infusion of milk and sugar, 323
Ingenious contrivances to facilitate motion, 232
Ingenuity avails, how much, 1107
Ingenuously confess, I do, 113
Inglorious arts of peace, 169
  Milton, some mute, 245
Ingloriously we do, 163
Ingrate thought, all that our, 936
Ingratiate deeply with the mind, 223
Ingratitude, complain of, 236
  hate, 56
  thou marble-hearted fiend, 98
  unkind as man's, 50
Ingredients in good life, three, 1005
  of our poison'd chalice, 85
Ingress into the world, man's, 276
Inhabit this bleak world, 336
  together, house we, 487
Inhabits our frail blood, 56
Inhabitants like me, boasts, 437
  of the field, only, 260
Inhabited by writers, street, 232
Inhaled the dreamy air, russet year, 551
Inherent beauties, shows no, 196
Inherit a library, good as it is to, 697
  hours which are replaced, 1035
  it, I will to, 932
  noblest disposition, 854
  the primal curse, we who, 940
  the vasty hall of death, 546
Inherits honor or wealth, 317
Inheritance, celestial, 333
  extent of our, 542
  is held in store by time, 496
  questions of, 635
  to be destroyed, their dearest, 1060
  with him, divided an, 1171
Inherited from our fathers, what we have, 1190
Inhibit thy taboo, 928
Inhuman, ev'y thin' thet's done, 526
Inhumanity, man's, to man, 284, 1108
  sport of it not the, 400
Inimies make life worth while, 802
Inimitable, deeds, 28
  jasmine, 1198
Iniquity, grey, 62
  know about, 785
  laurel of approved, 818
  of oblivion, 145
Initials, cockney, 528
Injunctions of mothers and wives, 853
Injure the state, who mutually, 1084
  yourself, you will only, 1076
Injures his mind, first, 175
  never pardons those he, 178
Injured, forgiveness to the, 178
  hate those you have, 178
  lover's hell, jealousy, 153
  me, Trojans never, 218
  no one is, save by himself, 1138
  whom they have, they also hate, 1106

Injuries, forgiveness of, 350
Injurious, beauty though, 157
  to the progress of science, 449
Injury, added insult to, 1107
  and harm, protect her from, 1065
  and sullenness against nature, 162
  and violence, defence against, 21
  graves itself in metal, 74
  to the meaning, without, 319
Injustice, authority for their, 1167
  conscience with, corrupted, 69
  extreme, 1095
  fear of suffering, 1159
  in dealing with beasts, 1121
  jealousy, 204
  mankind censure, 1088
  national, 450
  nothing so finely perceived as, 498
  of our fellows, 1161
  relatively easy to bear, 898
  rigorous, 1095
  sense of justice and, 1168
  threatened with a great, 402
  to an individual, 1061
Ink, gall enough in thy, 55
  hath not drunk, 41
  in formal, thoughts and voices hold, 128
  little bit of, 853
  shelter of his, 725
  small drop of, 359
  the ocean fill, with, 1132
Inks, black and scarlet, 860
Inkdrop scent the world, 828
Ink-horne, had a pen and, 171
Inkhorns, haud your hands frae, 523
Inkstained wretches, 950
Inkstand, Vesuvius' crater for an, 531
Inky cloak, not alone my, 89
Inlaid with patines, 47
Inland far we be, 301
  ground, upon a tract of, 302
  island, 633
Inlets, through creeks and, 519
Inmate of the skies, some, 220
Inmost aspiration, every, 474
  shrine, burns before the, 765
  thoughts in another, one's own, 717
Inn, a good tavern or, 236
  a place to die in, 242
  book's an, 877
  die drinking in an, 1038
  do you remember an, 822
  earth his sober, 121
  gain the timely, 87
  God's green, 853
  no room for them in the, 1242
  strange charm in a country, 413
  take mine ease in mine, 12, 63
  warmest welcome at an, 242
  was full, the, 960
  where I have had such bounteous fare, 737
Inns of molten blue, 584
Inappropriate and simple wrong, 1033
Inner ear, thundering in thine, 544
  flow of things, listening to the, 524
  half of every cloud, 866
  life, refreshment of your, 572
  rings of Saturn, 1004
  strengthening, persecution will lead to, 1212
  unity and continuity, 670
Inner vision quick to find, 557
  vision still denied, 282
  worth, 1076
Innisfail, harp of, 327
Innisfree, go to, 793
Innocence a child, her, 175
  and health, 250
  endures, while, 1022
  is closing up his eyes, 31
  mirth and, 357
  of love, dallies with the, 55
  of our neighbors, 515
  silence of pure, 56
  sleeping, 645
  timid, 1165
Innocency, next thing to, 1105
  no, left in it, 709
Innocent and quiet, minds, 168
  and young, when death strikes down the, 495
  as a new-laid egg, 622
  as June, 586
  curly-browed, 1008
  feet, 24
  flower, look like the, 84
  glee, joined in thy, 548
  happy the man who, 223
  light, round the, 938
  moon, the, 748
  nose, 48
  person, condemn an, 1168
  rich shall not be, 1234
  shames, 39
  sincere, officious, 231
  species of wit, 272
  thoughts, all her, 360
  too, for coquetry, 447
Innocents, God rest you merry, 1022
Innocently, live, God is here, 1169
Innocuous desuetude, 627
Innumerable as the stars of night, 153
  bees, murmuring of, 466
  biographies, essence of, 378
  burning coals, 912
  caravan, join the, 371
  race of men, 154
Inquest at the end, happy at the, 949
Inquirer, modest not presumptuous, 200
Inquiring eye, so, 326
Inquisitive, every man ought to be, 775
Insane and awful passion, 393
  excitement, an almost, 636
  loud clamor is more or less, 377
  love to speak of themselves, 1193
  ordinarily he is, 1181
  poet John Clare, 1193
Insanity is often the logic, 454
  of noble minds, 438
  power to charm down, 413
Inscribe beneath my name, 928
  upon her title page, 800
Inscription, altar with this, 1244
  in their armoury, 125
  no, upon my tomb, 329
  on stone at home, 1085
  on the tombstone, 591
  upon the first goblet this, 1183
Inscriptions, lapidary, 236
Inscrutable, colossal and alone, 683
  invisible, 33
Insect, man is a mere, 643
  revenge the sting of a tiny, 1107
  scraping on the surface, 629
Insects multitudinous, like coral, 540
  of the hour, 260
Insect's fate he made his own, 512
  wing, tenderness with, 331
Insect-pin, a fly, 683
Insensible, earth, 155
  of the brevity of life, 1166
Insensibility, argues an, 324
  stark, 233
Inseparable, one and, 341
Inside, come speedily, 940
  he was impromptu, 807
  of church, forgotten, 62
  out, wear them, 866
  skinside is the, 832
  tough worm in your little, 624
Insight, will'd in hours of, 546
Insignificance, impotence and, 570
  of this globe, 342
Insignificancy and an earldom, 222
Insignificant and aware of it, man is, 838
Insinuated nose, miss the, 736
Insipid as the queen upon a card, 465
Insolence and wine, flown with, 148
  of office, the, 93
  of the more enormous animals, 1084
  strength without, 351
Insorb'd, the pure lymph, 1052
Inspector of snow-storms and rain-storms, 514
Inspiration beyond efficiency, 726
  contortions without the, 261
  glows in iron, 292
  I lack for, 886
  in proportion to the, 412
  like a low, 653
  no more, than in a plate of muffins, 720
  one percent, of, 1019
  sources of joyous, 476
  to New Yorkers on Fifth Avenue, 1024
  unapprehended, 369
Inspire conduct, we cannot, 1159
  it most, they who, 367
  my youthful mind, 292
  noblest passions, 239
  our souls, liberty, 194
Inspires self-distrust, true teacher, 393
Inspired anomaly Emily, 889
  by shame, was not, 957
  cold water with warmth of wine, 204
  divinity, sacred and, 112
  never so happily, 704
  two bodies with one soul, 219
  writer, life endurable for, 614
Inspirit us, songs may, 485
Instalment, repays the first, 1106
Instalments, present demands in, 1213
Instances, modern, 50
  wilderness of single, 465
Instancy, majestic, 748
Instant and no more, an, 736
  at my heels, 845
  delay not an, 776
  dole of praise, for an, 778
  for an, means dominion, 585
  for each ecstatic, 584
  God's, men call years, 491
  present little, 823
  proof, every one bears, 939
  terra incognita to us, 931
  we rose both at an, 63
Instants, soul's superior, 585
Instant's truce, never an, 515
Instantly your forehead lowers, 240
Instigators of war, authors and, 20

Instil a wanton sweetness, 224
  in me a sweet good-will, 620
Instinct, generous, in boys, 571
  of looking around, 538
  of the homing dove, 711
  of the soul, indulging every, 489
  political, 722
  species of public, 374
  truth was felt by, 490
  universal, 833
  with love's true, 335
Instincts, a few strong, 302
  high, 301
  plant himself indomitably on his, 414
  unawares, like, 458
  uncivilized Eastern, 785
Instinctive sense of an inner unity, 670
  taste teaches men, 318
Institute and digest of anarchy, 260
Institution is the lengthened shadow, 411
  life's a pleasant, 624
  strain itself, let an, 720
  such as are in the, 115, 412
Institutions alone can create a nation, 419
  endeavor to shape, 641
  established, 340
  liberal, 1196
  neither for nor against, 535
  sought to destroy, 535
  vague, 932
Instressed, mystery must be, 673
Instruct a wiser man, him who would, 1107
  my sorrows to be proud, 57
Instruction, better the, 45
  of the intellect in laws of nature, 563
  wise, 166
Instructions on the label, with, 1028
  teach bloody, 85
Instructors, practice the best of all, 1103
Instrument for the production of art, 1050
  is broke, doubts the, 533
  man is thy most awful, 303
  of executive will, 320
  of trade and commerce, 608
  stringed, 1111
  sweeter than the sound of an, 145
  to know if moon shine, 143
  trouble to invent an, 1014
  trying, to perform upon, 745
  with a certain range of notes, 542
Instruments, mortal, in council, 82
  of darkness tell us truths, 84
  of ill, fit, 212
  reminded by the, 535
  to plague us, make, 100
Insubstantial pageant, 33
Insufficient premises, 614
Insulated friend, not you my, 983
Insult dying majesty, only cowards, 1076
  like that of a slight bow, 234
  the pun, 1182
  threatened her with, 260
  to injury, added, 1107
Insults of fortune, 229
  unavenged, 302
Insulted you as Lady Luck, 994
Insulting foe, meet the, 280
Insupportable, becomes vulgar and, 1198
Insupportable, repose is, 636
  which is unreasonable, 1122
Insure a good price, name will, 255
  peace of mind, to, 794
Insured, heavily, 622
Insures us to git best o' noose, 527
Insurmountable barrier, 691
Insurrection, nature of an, 82
Intact, still hangs that love, 588
Intangible, world, 749
Intangibles that are the real treasures, 968
Integrity, clothed with, 1161
  health soundness, 947
  of nature, man in all, 1170
  soul in its, 915
Intellect, educated beyond his, 601
  exalted at the expense of, 461
  eye of the, 378
  feather to tickle the, 324
  instruction of, in laws of nature, 563
  invisible to man who has none, 1179
  is improperly exposed, 313
  is it weakness of, 624
  labour of the, 1183
  march of, 321
  or will, tract for, 612
  pleasure of the, 1183
  satisfaction of the, 461
  subtlety of, 641
  will and, are the same, 1163
  will find pure pleasure, 669
Intellects, argument and, 254
  keen, like razors, 343
  three classes of, 1138
Intellectual ancestry, men have their, 529
  and literary fashions, 853
  anti-Darwin, 902
  being, lose his, 149
  desolation artificially produced, 1187
  disgrace, 1028
  enjoyment, common stock of, 750
  ladies, 358
  nature, true of, 235
  passion drives out sensuality, 1137
  preserved her, 429
  product, every, 645
  pygmies, seek peace like, 984
  splendor, rise into, 543
  taste or skill, if he has some, 413
  thing, no great, 531
  thing, tear is an, 282
Intelligence capable of grasping the whole of truth, 643
  controlling, understands its own nature, 1126
  enables man to get along without education, 833
  ennui a sign of, 1024
  flash of, 479
  incongruous with, 543
  madness the loftiest, 461
  reflection and judgment, 1096
  reply to our, 358
  takes form of wit, 909
  you leap, you, 1034
Intelligent fountains, leap to light in, 572
  ignorance, must have, 873
  moral obligation to be, 889
  perception of the least, 1212
  victor, 1213
Intelligible forms of ancient poets, 317
  more, a thing is, 1164
Intemperance, no tyrant like, 424
  to know her an, 586
Intended an ode, I, 649
  more and less than I, 615
  wing, damp my, 154
Intending to build a tower, 1243
Intense reply of hers, 358
  verse fame and beauty are, 385
Intensest love, with, 316
Intensify a present pain, 656
Intensity, emotional and spiritual, 1010
Intent, grave, 736
  on all the wondrous plan, 286
  on hospitable thoughts, 153
  prick the sides of my, 85
  study, by labour and, 162
  to do mischief, smile with, 122
  told with bad, 282
  upon our interests, too, 1095
  working out a pure, 303
Intents wicked or charitable, be thy, 91
Intention of communicating truth, 318
  to read it, 235
Intentions are honourable, 1170
  hell paved with good, 236, 662
  in spite of your good, 629
Interchange of little courtesies, 343
Intercourse between tyrants and slaves, 253
  lived in social, 235
  speed the soft, 216
  with foreign nations, 262
Interdependence absolute, 777
Interest, at a small, 235
  equal to the proudest nobleman, 1060
  for that year, not pay the, 1073
  God! but the, 835
  I du believe in, 526
  in a woman, proof of man's, 786
  in disease and death, 1206
  in famous writers, 588
  in life, expression of, 1206
  of man on earth, great, 340
  or curiosity, anxious, 330
  put to, in the other world, 321
  same hopes and fears and, 237
  speaks all sorts of tongues, 1158
  unborrowed from the eye, 296
  was at stake, some greater, 347
  was high and security small, 593
Interests, assertion of private, 1177
  most concerned in my own, 1094
  of our fellow-citizens, 273
  prefer their, to his own, 259
  those whom we love the most, 1200
  too intent upon our, 1095
  various and powerful, 339
  vested, 614
Interested in a man's mind, 709
  in others, we are, 1101
  know when one's self is, 646
  the human mind, 645
Interesting, because unimportant, 967
  but tough, statement was, 615
  gossip is much more, 1022
  other people, 646
  to yourself and everybody else, 495
Inter-European conflicts, former, 1213
Interfused, something more deeply, 296
Interim, come in some twilight, 386
  is like a phantasma, 82

Interior, geographical and psychological, 1209
Interline these aphorisms, 1171
Interloper in dominions of westerly weather, 726
Interludes, strange dark, 958
Interlunar cave, vacant, 156
Intermeddle with his joy, 1233
Interminable and inconsistent series of arguments, 420
  day, God's, 504
Intermission, laugh sans, 49
International community, 1004
  imperialism, 1202
  Revolution, provoking the, 1203
Interpose in quarrels, 206
Interposition for purpose of oppressing, 283
  of human memory, some, 772
  spiritual, 738
Interpret interpretations, more ado to, 1146
Interpretation, prevailing, 830
Interpreter, great, 870
  hardest to be understood, 278
  house of the, 171
  my fond, 911
  of life, a great, 641
Interpreting the simplest symbol wrong, 943
Interred with their bones, good, 83
Interrupted by experiment of dying, 147
Interruption, freedom from, 993
  inveterate dislike of, 324
  noise most impertinent, 1179
Intersecting circles, 1019
Interstellar spaces, meditate on, 799
Interval lucid, 183
  that lowers, charm the, 454
Intervals, at long and uncertain, 495
  at very short, 515
  falling at, upon the ear, 266
  lucid, 1153
  of five to ten years, 697
Interview, refused an, 807
Interwreath love permanent, 822
Intestines, prejudices traced back to the, 1198
Intimate and free with lords of birth, 771
  enemies, one of my most, 577
  need, another man's, 527
Intimates are predestined, 635
  eternity to man, 195
Into the jaws of death, 467
Intolerable deal of sack, 62
  in Almighty God, 361
Intolerably just, 667
Intone their dull commercial liturgies, 817
Intoxicate the brain, shallow draughts, 210
Intoxicating drinks, banishment of, 455
Intrenched, death, 202
Intrepid and unselfish warrior, 374
  soul, tranquil and, 571
Intricate form, contracted to, 883
  meaning and pith, 590
Intrigue, art poetry, 645
  go through, spotless, 483
Intrigued a rival to dispose, ne'er, 479
Intrinsic value, for its, 222
  worth, not by its bulk, but its, 1115
Introduced they had not been, 622
  to one, when I'm, 759
Introduction, better, than any letter, 1129
  of a new order of things, 1138
  of useful knowledge, 278
  to any literary work, 254
Intrude on that solitude, no steps, 576
Intruder, great I an unfortunate, 1031
Intrusive, held, and turned out, 401
Intuition, passionate, 302
Intuitive powers, clearness of the, 475
Inundate his field, and Adad, 1073
Inure the white youth, 859
Inurned, weep a people, 399
Invaded encompass'd and drown'd, 649
  France is, 1175
Invalid called Bunbury, 724
Invalidated by marriage, friendships, 614
Invaluable invalid called Bunbury, 724
Invariably in a hurry, 1002
Invasion, long-promised, 849
  of the rights of others, 396
Invent, all the lies you can, 282
  an instrument, 1014
  fitter to, than to judge, 111
  God, necessary to, 1167
Invented a greater torment, never, 1100
  a new species of thunder, 186
  Essex Junction, 551
  history, he has, 1168
  kissing, fool that first, 192
  sleep, blessings on him that first, 1157
  work, who first, 325
Invention, art nearly allied to, 278
  brightest heaven of, 66
  every great, 618
  every matter that relates to, 480
  every new, 970
  hunger is the bestower of, 171
  is unfruitful, 259
  necessity is the mother of, 171, 200, 654, 1088
  not less wit nor less, 415
  of printing, 1206
  of suspenders, 314
Inventions, sought out many, 1235
Inventor blundered, its, 855
  return to plague the, 85
Inventor's wife, 733
Inverted bowl they call the sky, 1134
  year, ruler of the, 265
Invest knights and barons, 123
Invested, having largely, 593
Investigate things from words, 1128
Investigation, experiment justifiable for, 449
  guided by principles of nature, 1127
Investment, goodness is the only, 515
  no finer, 851
  of genius, literature is an, 627
Inveterate dislike of interruption, 324
  foes saluted, 174
Invictus, Henley's, 952
Invidious bar, birth's, 468
Invigorated and reimpressed, 233
Invincible armies, no, 1208
  as they, none, 263
  locks, shaking her, 163
Inviolable condition of life, 1205
  shade, clutching the, 547
Inviolate sea, compassed by the, 462
Invisible, art in rendering itself, 654
  beauty has a word, 881
  by day, stars, 438
  coat of Jack the Giant-Killer, 299
  Fortune is not, 111
  germ of life in wheat, 753
  hands restore the ruined year, 941
  sent my soul through the, 1134
  soap, 391
  spirit of wine, 101
  strand of lint, 808
  to thee, 1178
  trumpets, sound of, 924
  world, 749
  wounds, 50
Invitation, more, than command, 197
  of her host, 700
  to the people of the world, 502
Invitations sought and fought for, 957
Invite an evil fate, 515
  cushion and soft dean, 210
  my soul, I loafe and, 534
  the man that loves thee to a feast, 1074
Invites me, the bell, 86
  you by his looks, 263
Invocation of meaning, careful, 709
  to call fools, 48
Invoke the justice of His judgment, 329
  them they dwindle, 576
Invoked, though oft, 155
Involuntary homage of the low 497
Involvements and feelings and characters, 312
Invulnerability, creation of, 826
Invulnerable West, 1047
Inward and spiritual grace, 1254
  bruise, parmaceti for an, 61
  eye the bliss of solitude, 299
  fate, indigestion that, 360
  greatness, model to thy, 66
  horror, secret dread and, 195
  judge obey, more strictly the, 547
  light, men of, 143
  light, possessed with, 317
  never a war that was not, 948
  not outward, 869
  quality after them, draw the, 104
  self-disparagement, 302
  springs of his character, 376
  talent, a certain, 379
  vision, on the, 770
Inwards, looked, and found nature, 179
Inwardly did nothing, I, 948
  digest, 1253
  in secret to be great, 528
Io, to beguile, 23
Iona, ruins of, 233
Ipsa quidem virtus, 139
Ipse dixit, 1131
Ire, condensed in, 338
  crucible of her, 808
Ireland a fatal disease, 709
  all is changed in, 795
  at last I went to, 721
  English Scotchmen Jews in, 709
  Englishman who loves, 1211
  free, I'd have, 1065

- Ireland, Gaels of, 847
  - gives England her soldiers, 576
  - I'll not forget old, 432
  - if ever ye ride in, 847
  - isn't it grand you look, 685
  - lost a song, 1003
  - may honor the shamrock, 642
  - no more, stop either it's, 779
  - patriot has to leave, 709
  - right road to, 1020
  - romantic, 794
  - taught me love was best, 746
- Iren, what shal, do, 5
- Iridescent dream, 601
  - no bubble is so, 695
- Iris changes on the burnished dove, 464
  - that shall find thee out, 69
- Iris' woof, spun out of, 157
- Irish are the cry-babies, 952
  - daddy said it, 721
  - eyes and London cries, 746
  - ghosts, 1033
  - hand, helpless in her, 1033
  - I'm, 948
  - immigrants, welcomin', 807
  - lad, blithe, 328
  - need manners, we, 827
  - no language like the, 833
  - say your trouble is their trouble, 948
  - shilelah, 347
  - shore, upon the, 287
  - where there are, 778
- Irishman, in garden of Eden, 518
  - in the eyes of an, 1211
  - is lined with copper, 616
  - plain duty of every, 709
- Irishmen, claim to originality among, 709
- Irksome word and task, it is an, 481
- Iron Age, physician of the, 546
  - armies clad in, 156
  - armies of the world, 846
  - bands, harness me with your, 402
  - bar, dig it out with an, 502
  - bars a cage, nor, 168
  - creeds, framed their, 709
  - curtain has descended, 852
  - dog stands guard, 943
  - earth, melt this, 1026
  - entered into his soul, 1254
  - feet, time's, 440
  - from rare springs, 995
  - front of, 521
  - hand less, one, 684
  - hand of fate, shake the, 778
  - in the water shall float, 1038
  - inspiration glows in, 292
  - is hot, striking while the, 1157
  - lilies of the Strand, 797
  - meddles with cold, 24
  - nerve to true occasion true, 467
  - nor any tool of, 266, 1227
  - part, and part clay, 1239
  - pen of, 1238
  - rod of, 1249
  - scourge and torturing hour, 243
  - sharpeneth iron, 1234
  - shuts, golden opes, 159
  - sleet of arrowy shower, 244
  - sleet, stood before the, 431
  - some are of, 1007
  - strike to plough-shares, 952
  - tears down Pluto's cheek, 161
  - tongue of midnight, 43
  - when it is hot, hammer your, 1102
  - when the, is hot strike, 12
- Iron winter held her firm, 576
  - with blood and with, 634
- Irons, everywhere man is in, 1169
  - in the fire, many, 1103
  - in the fire, other, 1086
  - in the fire, two, 129
- Iron-armed soldier, 404
- Iron-bound bucket, 348
- Ironsides, Old, at anchor lay, 405
- Irradiancy of love, the full, 937
- Irradiating word, 588
- Irrational and sans all law, 840
- Irrationally held truths more harmful, 564
- Irreclaimably bad, no man can be, 379
- Irrecoverably dark total eclipse, 156
- Irregardless of creed or color, 994
- Irregular and intimate quality, that, 871
  - appetites, abandon yourselves to, 188
  - indigested piece, 232
- Irreparable ravages of time, 1165
- Irresistible, believe love is, 1011
- Irresponsible frivolity, chatter of, 420
- Irritability, a certain chronic, 636
- Irritates, attempt to divert, 236
- Irritating folly of others, 746
- Irritation, amount of minor, 885
- Irving, Halleck and Dana uncontaminated, 766
- Is, and so it will be, so it, 982
  - and was and might have been, 579
  - but hadn't ought to be, 442
  - it kind, 716
  - it needful, 716
  - it possible? Yes, it is, 1206
  - it true, 716
  - life worth living, 617
  - man an ape or an angel, 419
  - or was or is to be, he, 1168
  - so was he made, as he, 669
  - that that, is, 56
  - the old king dead, 66
  - there anybody there, 839
  - this the hill, 315
- Isabella did her basil-tree, as, 722
- Iscariot, mother of, 831
- Iscariotlike crime, O, 948
- Island, a snug little, 305
  - cast on an, 1073
  - draggled, 674
  - floating bulwark of our, 248
  - Great Britain no longer is an, 983
  - in the silent sea, 912
  - inland, 633
  - Kingdom, land of the, 752
  - of cheese, 1171
  - of ruins towers cloisters, 396
  - of Saints, 396
  - of Sardinia, 426
  - race, advantages of being an, 963
  - race, heirs of the, 760
  - shore, no lover like an, 842
  - single, like a tower, 989
  - upon a desert, 622
  - watched this famous, 848
- Islands floating over Harvard Square, 1010
  - give up their dead, when the, 375
  - I know not where His, 444
  - literature suited to desolate, 526
  - no, any more, 983
  - of august surprise, 892
  - of the Blest, in the, 856
- Islands of the Blest, packet for the, 780
- Island's tallest tree, from your, 983
- Island-valley of Avilion, 463
- Island-wall, worldward from the, 1010
- Isle, fast-anchored, 264
  - fortunate, 1097
  - frights the, from her propriety, 101
  - green, in the sea love, 460
  - hunt for a desert, 1033
  - in far-off seas, unsuspected, 485
  - of Beauty fare thee well, 388
  - of rest, an, 913
  - of the blest, 416
  - sceptred, 59
  - where the nations throng, 895
- Isles extreme, from, 879
  - Fortunate, 435
  - lone Pacific, 1002
  - of death, exile in the, 626
  - of Greece, 359
  - of Javan or Gadire, 157
  - ships that sailed for sunny, 423
  - sprinkled, lily on lily, 488
  - sunset, 847
  - throned on her hundred, 353
  - touch the Happy, 464
  - which Columbus discovered, 523
- Isled, in thee, 672
- Islets of reeds and osiers, 399
- Islington, a village less than, 168
- Isolation, abandonment, poverty, 1183
  - geographic, economic and political, 917
  - indispensable to regularity of work, 1047
- Israel, fallen this day in, 1226
  - glory is departed from, 1226
  - I arose a mother in, 1225
  - Jephthah was judge of, 92, 255
  - no smith throughout land of, 1226
  - of the Lord beloved, 310
  - sweet psalmist of, 1226
  - was from bondage led, when, 168
  - waters of, 1227
- Israfel, angel, 460
- Issue, expects the, in repose, 303
  - final, 1091
  - man's, and woman's too, 1016
  - Mauritius, 844
- Issues, basic, now are moral issues, 1013
  - fine, 35
  - good or bad, 300
  - of life, 1232
- Isthmus 'twixt boundless seas, 337
- It can't be done, men who say, 907
  - is blest, 1008
  - is but hadn't ought to be, 442
  - is just as I feared, said, 499
  - is manna, 1224
  - is naught it is naught, 1234
  - is not to be thought of, 298
  - is the eleventh hour, 635
  - is this that oppresses my soul, 599
  - is to laugh, 716
  - it's just, 786
  - might have been, 442
  - snows cries the school-boy, 362
  - why doth, so and so, 650
- Italia, O Italia, 354
- Italian is conceited, the, 1191
  - or perhaps, 623
  - people not accustomed to several meals, 1210
  - race a race of sheep, 1210

Italians have voices like peacocks, 592
  love bread, 1210
  round rumps of, 979
Italy cannot remain absent, 1216
  fashions in proud, 1147
  graved inside of it, 486
  is a paradise for horses, 125
  jewelled all, 937
  lieth past Alpine summits, 570
  my Italy, 486
  not so sweet as, 969
  spring in, 197
  taste for dolce far niente from, 1191
Itch of disputing, 114
  of your opinion, 75
Itchen laves the playing fields, 811
Itchenor and Shoreham, from, 984
Itchez Ah scratchez, when Ah, 1022
Itching palm, condemned to have an, 83
Iteration, damnable, 60
Ithaca, fill, full of moths, 76
  oars of, dip so silently, 570
Ithuriel with his spear, 152
Ithuriel's hour will spring on us, 787
  spear, like, 937
I-tiddly-iddly-i-ti-iddly-ay, 971
Itinerant preachers have advantage, 228
Ivan Petruski Skavar, name of, 1063
Ivan's bivouac, cirque of, 543
Ivory and apes and peacocks, 857, 1227
  cap and a stopper too, 451
  cellar, digs his, 980
  gate, 570
  gate, come through the, 674
  houses of, 1252
  mischief, beauty an, 1129
  moonlight, April's, 401
  my bed should be of, 839
  tower of, 1185, 1236
  tower of the cultural proper, 1206
  towers, 892
  towers, come downstairs from, 790
  towers, dwell upon, 944
Ivy branch, hang up the, 51, 1105
  from a sacred tree, 758
  to the wall, clings the, 427
Ivy-mantled tower, from yonder, 904

J. Winthrop Higgins, Boston, 686
Jack, banish plump, 62
  built, house that, 543
  daedal, 543
  life of poor, 274
  loved his friend, 274
  Robinson, before you could say, 540
  Spanking, 274
  the Giant-Killer, 299
Jackass, cudgel his own, 654
Jackdaw, devil must be in that, 351
Jackpot who openeth a, 1046
Jackson, didst pick up Andrew, from the pebbles, 531
  standing like a stone-wall, 552
Jacksonian vulgarity, 619
Jacob served seven years, 1224
Jacob's ladder, talk to him of, 417
  ladder, traffic of, 749
  voice, the voice is, 1223
Jade, arrant, on a journey, 253
Jade kisses you quickly and is gone, 1181
  let the galled, wince, 94
Jaded and over-spurred, 728
Jafeth, offspring of, 115
Jahveh, my god was, 796
Jail for it, they put him in, 1022
  in a ship is being in a, 234
  jail jail afore us, 496
  the patron and the, 230
  world's thy, 117
Jailer so inexorable as one's self, 422
Jam to-morrow and yesterday, 598
James, Henry, hesitancies of, 766
  James Morrison Morrison, 914
  Quinn, here lies, 243
  work of, divisible into three reigns, 963
Jammed down beneath, 878
Jam-pots grow, cupboard where the, 702
Jane Shore with sorrowe sing, 257
  simply, 959
Jane's, with the immortal, 800
Jangled, like sweet bells, 94
Janitor's boy loves me, 1033
Janus, two-headed, 43
Japan, I loved you once in old, 692
  in far-away, 752
  United States attacked by, 916
  what they say in, 659
Japanese are superior, conception that, 1216
  don't care to, 1012
  how courteous is the, 1022
  soldiers fanatics, we call, 1013
Jar, amid the city's, 546
  folks out in front that I, 876
  in the best master's hand, 180
  on our own quiet mood, 426
  paining, 441
  stops me wiv a, 872
  with time, syllables, 120
Jars, dulcet, 748
Jargon of the schools, 189
  of the schools, sounding, 263
Jarring seeds, 1040
Jasmine flowers, Goldsmith's, 716
  impossible to counterfeit, 1198
Jasper cup, like jewels in a, 728
  wall, cross the, 671
Jaundice of the soul, jealousy, 174
Jaundiced eye, looks yellow to the, 211
Jaunt must be put off, 277
Javan or Gadire, isles of, 157
Jaw, crocodile does not move lower, 136
  of an ass, with the, 1225
  suasive, 845
Jaws of darkness, 42
  of death, 56, 467, 1147
  ponderous and marble, 91, 615
Jay-bird don't rob his own nes', 688
Je ne vous aime pas Hylas, 188
Jealous, apt to be, 511
  be, men will sometimes, 121
  in honour, 49
  mistress, art is a, 413
  mistress, law is a, 477
  of craftsman, craftsman is, 206
  of potter, potter is, 206
  one not easily, 103
  to the, confirmations, 102
  woman, not a, 969
Jealousies and petulances of actors, 617
Jealousy, angel bosoms know no, 714
Jealousy, artless, 96
  beware my lord of, 102
  injustice, 204
  is cruel as the grave, 1236
  of the French, 739
  the injured lover's hell, 153
  the jaundice of the soul, 174
Jealousy's eyes are green, 367
Jean, farewell to my, 204
  Jacques Rousseau, ask, 264
Jeanie with the light brown hair, 568
Jeer at each other, 657
  cynic's, 904
Jeers, laughter fleers and, 510
  their flattery or their, 938
Jefferson Davis, a little galled by, 1007
  trumpet word of, 771
Jeffersonian simplicity, 619
Jeffries-Johnson fight, won the, 904
Jeffrey says, minds what, 312
Jehovah has triumphed, 336
  in the name of the great, 344
  Jove or Lord, 216
Jehu, like the driving of, 1227
Jellified, g shall not be, 1064
Jelly, distill'd almost to, 90
Jennies, Betsies Kates and, 231
Jenny kissed me, 346
  Lind now Emerson, now, 490
Jephthah, judge of Israel, 92, 255
Jericho, from Jerusalem to, 1243
  go to, 334
  road to, 878
  tarry at, 1226
Jersey meadows fresh and green, 372
  on a drizzly night, 990
Jerusalem, if I forget thee O, 1232
  lunatic asylum in suburbs of, 741
  meet with joy in sweet, 71
  new, the holy city, 1249
  the golden, 518, 1132
  till we have built, 283
  to Jericho, from, 1243
  windows open toward, 1239
Jerusalem's wall, built in, 282
Jervis Bay goes down, the, 968
Jeshurun waxed fat, 1225
Jessamine, pale, 159
Jesse James was a two-gun man, 937
Jesses were my dear heart-strings, 102
Jest, a fellow of infinite, 97
  and earnest, between, 1151
  and riddle of the world, 208
  and youthful jollity, 160
  breaks no bones, 237
  can be made, of which no, 461
  given to, yet ever in earnest, 539
  good, for ever, 61
  I am a merry, 673
  laughing at some, 781
  life is a, 206, 577
  lost in, 929
  loyalties are turned to, 648
  may yet be said, 847
  Nestor swear the, be laughable, 43
  of Fate's contriving, 577
  of him, pathos and, 815
  owe the Fates a, 784
  put his whole wit in a, 129
  scornful, 230
  sounds like a, 509
  stakes are no, 787
  that gave a grace, 859

Jest, unable as of old to, 1124
  unseen inscrutable invisible, 33
  which would not bear examination, 377
  with them, be slow to, 784
Jests are few, time when, 781
  at scars, 78
  indebted to memory for, 279
  life and death are equally, 461
Jest's prosperity lies in the ear, 41
Jested quaffed and swore, 474
  that he might not weep, 360
Jester, white hairs ill become a fool and, 66
Jester's motley garb, wear the, 883
Jesting dancing drinking, 'tis, 743
  sly way of, 197
  with edge tools, no, 131
Jesu Crist and sëynt Benedight, blesse this hous, 6
Jesuit, bland as a, 692
Jesus, bosom of, 830
  by friendly hands to, led, 373
  came to Birmingham, when, 924
  Christ, gospel of, 342
  Christ our Saviour was born on Christmas, 567
  church of, 605
  Comrade, 872
  crouched against a wall, 924
  loves thee best, 666
  send me a wound today, 942
  she said of Nazareth, 831
  standing there, 653
  Thy name O, 555
  was a Jew, 891
  wast Thou shy once, 748
Jesus' sake, let me speak for, 959
Jet, anthracite like, 1003
  pansy freaked with, 159
Jetty, come uppe, 540
  locks, loose were her, 406
Jew, crucify the, 763
  damned, 418
  fish crier, 887
  has taught me how to wait, 1191
  I am a, 45, 418
  like the abstract, 1027
  monk and, 755
  proud to be a, 418, 803
  that Shakespeare drew, 221
  wandring, 257
  your hated, 657
Jews, agony-faced, 1015
  among the false, 257
  and Gentiles wont to throng, 604
  English, Scotchmen in Ireland, 709
  generally give value, 721
  might kiss, cross which, 212
  neither Englishmen nor, 1213
  three, to cheat a Greek, 559
Jews' books, story in the, 165
Jewel carved most curiously, 672
  consistency thou art a, 1053
  discretion thou art a, 1053
  doubtful lustre of a, 10
  experience be a, 34
  in an Ethiop's ear, 77
  lies within our breasts, 226
  my heavenly, 27
  of gold in a swine's snout, as a, 1233
  of the just, 170
  of their souls, 102, 1053
  or plate, weight of, 796
  precious, in his head, 48
  that wins the world, 869
Jewels five-words-long, 466
  in a jasper cup, like, 728
  in the carconet, 107
Jewels into a garret, put her, 113
  of the horseman's hands, 1007
  of the mine, bright, 370
  these are my, 125
Jewelled all Italy for joy's rebirth, 937
  arm around this world, 827
  mass of millinery, 469
  unicorns, 954
Jeweller's trays, set 'mid a, 683
Jewish gaberdine, 44
  hill, hung on a, 924
  problem in Germany, 1216
Jezebel heard of it, 1227
  painted her face, 833
Jibe of the cynic tribe, 873
Jig upon a rug, dance a, 691
Jill-o'er-the-ground, 817
Jim, I'd run my chance with, 639
  Jay got stuck fast, 840
  was a keerless man in his talk, 639
  well, good-by, 696
Jim-jams, our industrial system gets the, 715
Jingle, little, little chimes, 189
  the laughter and noise, the, 949
Jingling of the guinea, 464
Jingo, by the living, 283
  if we do we've got the ships by, 562
  you will repent by, 390
Joan, same to your old wife, 690
Job, all nations embodied in her, 1013
  back of the, the dreamer, 911
  do things by the, 582
  for this Panama gang, 910
  on the top of the earth, 782
  pitiful, 261
  you find, scared of the, 907
Job's curses, breathed, 660
Joblillies and the Garyulies, 246
Jock aye sticking in a tree, 311
Jocularity, every possible display of, 283
Jocularities, seeks for, 624
Jocund day stands tiptoe, 79
Joe, G.I., 1054
  he's right, 1037
  Millers are a pest, 673
  Santa Claus, 949
  voices calling Old Black, 567
  who rode so straight, 577
  you were Bill and I was, 452
Johannisberg, extra bottle of, 279
John and Peter and Robert and Paul, 570
  Anderson my jo, 286
  Barleycorn got up, 284
  Barleycorn, inspiring bold, 287
  Bird a laborer lies here, 990
  Bradford, but for grace of God there goes, 18
  Brown's body, 612
  Bull, a typical, 706
  Bull, greatest of all, 361
  Bull was beat at Waterloo, 406
  buried brother, 630
  Grumlie swore, 345
  Lee is dead, 404
  Naps of Greece, 52
  of Austria, Don, 846
  of Gaunt, old, 58
  P. Robinson he, 526
  Peel, do ye ken, 396
  print it, some said, 171
  shut the door, 212
  Smith, that homeliest name, 561
  speak for yourself, 436
  there's nae sorrow there, 291
John Tompkins, one honest, 345
  whose name was, 1243
John's pavilion, stores in, 543
Johnnie Carnegie lais heer, 190
Johnny Appleseed, 596, 626, 893
  Frankie and, 1063
  I hardly knew ye, 1063
  Sands, man whose name was, 1043
  Spanish, 871
  underground, 1036
  who upset the coach, 425
Johnny-Come-Lately, Willkie no, 984
Johnny-head-in-air, despair for, 1036
Johnny-the-bright-star, better for, 1036
Johnson is dead, 261
  knew, 649
  no arguing with, 255
  put you in mind of, 261
Johnson's conversation, 272
  wig, Doctor, 938
Join, expletives their feeble aid do, 211
  in glorious cry, hounds, 229
  in leagues of peace, 218
  in to get Him back His ball, 681
  not in a hot day, 64
  our friends, fear to, 883
  ourselves to no party, we, 394
  the choir invisible, may I, 520
  the family, 868
  the United States, 868
  too many gangs don't, 868
  your hands, 70
Joined by a stern gyve, 685
  in union are, 1061
  not with ambition, 193
  the former two, nature, 176
  the tumbling mirth, 1037
  together, what God hath, 1241
Joint, female knee is a, 841
  member, or limb, 150
  of mutton, 65
  time is out of, 92
Joints, elephant hath, 75
  indurated veins distorted, 430
  of supple gold, clockwork, 632
Joint-heirs with Christ, 1245
Joint-labourer with the day, 89
Joke, college, to cure the dumps, 190
  dance, and rejoice, 164
  flight of a, 590
  for the ages, 590
  gentle dulness loves a, 215
  good, cannot be criticized, 845
  into a Scotch understanding, 312
  many a, had he, 251
  on me, that's a, 957
  peace on earth is a, 882
  that will take hold, 1015
  that's possible, every, 624
Jokes about bad cheese, 846
  about bodily humiliation, 846
  about things alien, 846
  all stale, 918
  begin with the usual, 1087
  family, 977
  for every ten, 241
  one of fate's saddest, 528
  standing, 195
Joked incessantly, world has, 624
Jollie goode booke, 655
Jollily, spent evening, 228
Jollity, crowd of, 232
  jest and youthful, 160
  tipsy dance and, 157
Jolly and easy in their minds, 482

Jolly good lesson, had a, 780
  life, angler hath a, 674
  miller, there was a, 269
  old landlord, 311
  old pedagogue, 605
  red nose, who gave thee that, 135
  so comely, so pleasant, 274
  swagman, 1051
  well right, serves us, 780
Jolts along life's highway, eases, 1199
Joly whistle wel y-wet, 6
Jonah an' Cap'n John Smith, 883
  prays and sings, 993
  was in the belly of the fish, 1239
Jonathan, Saul and, were lovely, 1226
Jones, deeds that are done of Mrs., 715
Jonson, rare Ben, 118
Jonson's learned sock, 160
Joppa, disciple named Tabitha was at, 1244
Jordan's holy harvest vales, 657
  wave, this side of, 516
José our friend, 957
Joses, the brother of Jesus, 923
Joseph, they stript, out of his coat, 1224
Joshua of old, like, 228
Jostle a brother, 657
  come up from the, 732
Jostling and being jostled, 377
  in the street, 282
Jot of heart or hope, nor bate a, 162
Jotted down, me that, 943
Joule, marching cheek by, 1146
Journal, Pepys his, 650
Journalists our most old-fashioned class, 775
Journey across the isthmus, 453
  agreeable companion on a, 1102
  arrant jade on a, 253
  begin a, on Sundays, 192
  death a delightful, 520
  direct the traveller's, 435
  ends, here they say the, 765
  farewell, 832
  fast approaching end of a, 520
  from the earth, 1048
  God prosper your, 845
  good company in a, 139
  is done, when, 918, 935
  is over, when the, 742
  on life's, gaily start them, 624
  of life, toilsome, 558
  on the downhill, 482
  one of pleasantest things is going a, 329
  prepare for, as for death, 965
  prosper your, 1249
  soul of a, is liberty, 330
  start on our great, 1215
  the universe in a map, 1154
  to Samarkand, the golden, 927
  to the sea, begins its, 637
  unreturning, 928
Journeys are beyond the earth, his, 980
  end in lovers meeting, 54
  pleasant, 181
Journey's ends, best of, 970
  end, nearing our, 690
  end, welcome at our, 528
Journeyed all this way, have not, 851
Journeyings, go past on swift, 1017
Journeymen, Nature's, 94
Journey-proud, they call it, 1029
Journey-work of the stars, 535
Jove, ask me no more where, bestows, 140
  but laughs at lovers' perjury, 176
  changed earth's golden time, 1099
  daughter of, 243
  decrees of, forbid, 223
  flatter, for power to thunder, 76
  himself, front of, 95
  intended, omen, 184
  laughs, 78
  or Lord, Jehovah, 216
  painted, 173
  strikes the Titans down, 484
  thou regent of the skies, 269
  young Phidias brought his awful, 408
Jove's dread clamours counterfeit, 102
  own eagle sundered, from, 292
Jovial huntsmen, three, 229
Joy a secret thing, make my, 828
  added to the sum of human, 602
  all we had of, endures, 935
  and freedom are, where, 1004
  and honour, abundance of, 181
  and love triumphing, 151
  and mirth, formed of, 282
  and not pain, scatter, 413
  and temperance and repose, 435
  apprehend some, 43
  asks if this be, 251
  at weeping, 38
  awakes in one, when, 1185
  be the reality, your, 480
  be unconfined, let, 352
  be wi' you a', 291
  bends to himself a, 281
  beyond all dignities of earth, 862
  bitter, can hear, 1012
  body's, 906
  cease every, to glimmer, 327
  cometh in the morning, 1229
  coming hour o'erflow with, 53
  comprehends some bringer of that, 43
  countenance brightened with, 302
  desperate the, 346
  divides us from such, 670
  dream in, and wake in love, 375
  earth and the ancient, 943
  earth-born, 668
  eet ees too late, 826
  empire and victory, 367
  employ all the senses forever in, 486
  ended this month with the greatest, 181
  enough for me, 953
  enter thy master's, 305
  ever more sorrow than, 1169
  every, is gain, 484
  flaming in eager, 814
  forever, thing of beauty is a, 382
  fullness of your, 922
  golden, in a silver mirth, 610
  grief should be like, 503
  has its friends, 993
  he chortled in his, 598
  how pure the, 288
  hunt a, to death, 828
  immortal, attaining, 396
  in life, this is the true, 720
  in man in leaf in star, 736
  in Mudville, no, 770
  in sailing outward, 642
  incredible beauty of, 947
  is a partnership, 816
Joy is the grace we say to God, 540
  is wisdom, 792
  kisses the, as it flies, 281
  last hour belongs to, 903
  lies behind, my, 107
  life and splendour and, 260
  light with, the wintry scenes, 941
  livelier and more abiding, 669
  loses, when some dear, 540
  Marcellus exiled feels, 208
  may be a miser, 565
  meet delight and, 574
  misery treads on heels of, 551
  misunderstood, 429
  no feeling so appalling as, 1182
  no, in beautiful wisdom, 1075
  no, so great, 30
  now 'tis little, 390
  of a great discovery, 1203
  of hearts that met without a fear, 628
  of his death, none hath, 631
  of knowing, God give you, 897
  of life, light sane, 779
  of magnanimity, sensuous, 1187
  of silence or of sound, 407
  of strumming, 742
  of the drinker, 1218
  of the rose, 871
  of the whole earth, 1230
  of the whole table, 87
  of the working, for the, 779
  of wine in being drunk, 1218
  of youthful sports, 355
  oil of, for mourning, 1238
  old childish, 906
  one hour of youthful, 452
  one inch of, 1139
  or grief, impertinence in, 566
  or moan, texts of, 525
  or woe, changeless through, 416
  or woe, touch of, 248
  perfectest herald of, 38
  poor capable of, 790
  quaff immortality and, 153
  quick mint of, 346
  read with, then shut the book, 556
  realms of endless, 940
  renews the life of, 386
  rule it with stern, 928
  shall be yours in the morning, 742
  shipmate joy, 537
  sing riding's a, 487
  sleeping lords of, 947
  smiles of, tears of woe, 336
  snatch a fearful, 243
  so long, where he made, 756
  so seldom weaves a chain, 334
  sober, 1098
  sons of God shouted for, 1228
  stranger doth not intermeddle with his, 1233
  strength through, 1214
  sweeten present, 393
  take care, 1185
  take up my, again, 551
  temper thy, 586
  to forgive and be forgiven, 617
  to the artist, a, 611
  walked in glory and in, 297
  weep at, 38
  which warriors feel, 308
  widow's heart to sing for, 1228
  will come, belief that, 312
  without canker or cark, 673
  would soon return, 395
  would win must share it, who, 359

Joy you may impart, lack the, 679
  your, their joy, 948
Joys, a cheel's full, 765
  Africa and golden, 65
  all, I bless, 973
  and prosperity, learn'd from, 536
  and tears alike are sent, 423
  are few where wants are many, 757
  are withered like the grass, 406
  as winged dreams, 256
  be as the month of May, 135
  beyond life's vanished, 901
  blest with some new, 178
  cares and, abound, 69
  confess his, 220
  fairest, give most unrest, 382
  first, of our heart, 390
  in youth, many are our, 299
  I've had, half the, 882
  life's, no longer stirred, 965
  life's sweetest, are hidden, 665
  mingle, with occupation, 1169
  must be used and spent, 844
  must flow from our own selves, 226
  no one believes in, 882
  not property of the rich alone, 1100
  of friendship, solitary men know, 871
  of sense, all the, 208
  of the open road, 757
  of what toys we made our, 556
  past, remembrance of, 312
  present, 20
  profanation of our, 118
  remember days of, 1135
  remembered, 306
  rob us of our, 257
  society's chief, 263
  summer hath his, 121
  that both afford, 1040
  that came down shower-like, 317
  that faded, review of, 327
  that we've tasted, 447
  the man attend, lasting, 1051
  the most prized, 'tis the, 666
  three-parts pain, be our, 489
  time takes in trust our, 22
  too exquisite to last, 306
  vain deluding, 160
  we dote upon, 186
  we have to-day, 831
  what lasting, the man attend, 394
  with age diminish, do your, 492
Joy's delicious springs, 352
  fleeting sigh, 406
  rebirth to all mankind, 937
Joy-bells ring, makes, 856
Joyed of life's treasures, he, 795
Joyful, be, in the day of prosperity, 1235
  let the poet be, most, 517
  mind, all with a, 765
  nations join in leagues of peace, 218
  wing, make with, 276
Joyfulness of a man, 1251
Joyless duties, back to the, 690
  paradise, were dim and, 338
  stupor, 247
Joyous day, behold this, 339
  elf singing sweet songs, 980
  good great and, 367
  shout, send forth a, 401
  we too launch out, 537
Joyousness, lends, to a wall, 1193
Jubal, he was the father, 1223
Jubilee, sons to thy, throng, 363
Jubilo, year ob, 600
Judas had given them the slip, 188, 1153
  Iscariot she said, 831
  so, did to Christ, 60
  sold himself not Christ, 136
Judas's heart, white in, 650
Judea stretches far, where wild, 477
Judee, didn't know everythin' in, 526
Judge above his shoe, let not a shoemaker, 1109
  amongst fools a, 263
  an upright, a learned, 47
  and jury, himself the, 465
  any public servant, 734
  by a small sample, 1148
  by the complexion of the sky, 60
  competent, 139
  condemned when criminal absolved, 1103
  enforcing the obsolete law, 1028
  fitter to invent than to, 111
  for himself, every man must, 449
  for the fatherless, 1249
  impartial, 261
  in heaven, sits there no, 547
  in his own cause, 1103, 1162
  largely of mother by you, 692
  men by success, people, 1159
  never dare to, 1083
  not according to the appearance, 1244
  obey the inward, 547
  of a man by his foes, 727
  of all things, 1162
  of authors' names not works, 211
  of crime, 1189
  of her own worth, 779
  of Israel, Jephthah, 92, 255
  of my regret, 388
  of such matters, no, 406
  of the highest matters, 1089
  of the man, the proper, 1106
  of their lives, the supreme, 1178
  of truth, sole, 208
  or vicar, justice, 279
  should not be young, 1088
  sober as a, 229
  that no king can corrupt, 73
  the deeds of others, 1200
  the prize, 160
  thee, will I, 1243
  Thou if ill or well, 777
  vengeful, 878
  whose hair and beard were dyed, 1117
  you as you are, 36
Judges, a fool with, 263
  alike of facts and laws, 203
  all ranged, the, 205
  hungry, soon the sentence sign, 212
  of property, common, 232
  self-appointed, 612
  should not hold office for life, 1090
  sit elsewhere, 1048
Judge's robe, 36
Judged from point of view of the age, 645
  in the light of the final issue, 1091
Judgest another, wherein thou, 1245
Judging for themselves, fatigue of, 278
Judgment, a Daniel come to, 47
  Book unfold, leaves of the, 565
Judgment Day, assembles the fleet on, 940
  Day, news that it is, 949
  defend against your, 175
  dower of, 787
  enough for me, 681
  falls upon a man, 130
  fled to brutish beasts, 83
  gets the better of my, 1082
  green in, 104
  hoodwinked, surrender, 266
  holy blessing of a, 1087
  in, old, 45
  intelligence reflection and, 1096
  invoke the justice of His, 329
  is difficult, 1173
  man possessed of a sound, 397
  man's erring, 210
  my growing, 1082
  no one complains of his, 1159
  not industry only but, 259
  of any man or thing, 376
  parsimony requires no, 261
  persons wholly deprived of, 1091
  reserve thy, 91
  seat, at God's great, 779
  shallow spirit of, 68
  suspension of, 1131
  thrown away, 242
  thunders split the house, 708
  top of, 36
  vulgarize the day of, 417
  we still have, here, 85
Judgments as our watches, with our, 164, 210
  delivers brawling, 470
  men's, are a parcel, 104
  of the Lord are true, 457
  so in our very, 164
Judgment-day, waiting the, 571
Judgment-signal's spread, when the, 375
Judicious care, 284
  epicure, stomach of the, 323
  grieve, make the, 94
  readers, a few, 1100
Judy O'Grady, colonel's lady and, 782
Jug, loose from de, 688
  of wine a loaf of bread, a, 1133
  without a handle, one old, 498
Jugglery, nickname for, 628
Juggling fiends no more believ'd, 89
  six balls and a dozen knives, 1194
Juice, nectarean, 386
  old familiar, 1134
  seems buried in the, 1110
  which was his own, 112
Juices prest from pungent herbs, 1052
Juiceless weeds of grammar, 756
Julep, cordial, 158
  in the ever-brimming glass, 768
  is built in a tall vase, 795
Julia goes, in silks my, 134
  pointed to the lips of, 133
Julia's lips do smile, 133
Juliet, I'm, I'm Juliet, 755
  is the sun, 78
  unborn, 972
Juliet's hand, white wonder of, 79
Julius, a great while first with, 889
  Caesar who conquered, 844
  mightiest, fell, 89
  ye towers of, 244
July, warmth of its, 405
July's day short as December, 56
Jumbled stones of their cities, 1070
Jumblies live, lands where the, 498

Juments, fitter, than men to feed on, 122
Jumna, on the banks of the distant, 541
Jump both sea and land, 107
  for joy in their pyjamas, 977
  good wits, 1156
  great wits, 241
  or trot, hear a, 652
  the life to come, 85
Jumping nerves are stilled, 473
Junction, invented Essex, 551
Junctions, changed at, 700
June, as innocent as, 586
  be hot, May be cold and, 846
  billowy clouds of, 878
  clouds of, 591
  dusk of, 693
  flowers of, 591
  Indian, 776
  is past, when, 140
  knee-deep in, 696
  leafy month of, 315
  longest day is in, 668
  never-ending, 768
  newly sprung in, 287
  reared that bunch of flowers, 485
  roses in December, 924
  seek ice in, 351
  slower sweet, 603
  that night in, 582
  what is so rare as a day in, 525
Junes, golden, 690
Jungle, African, 810
  cutting through the, 892
  dead in the, 892
  law of the, 874, 975
  laws of the, 783
  pack meets pack in the, 783
Juniata, blue, 406
Junior deacon, I was, 586
  deacon in my mother-lodge, 782
Juniper juice, sassafras and, 883
Junk and knowledge, mingled, 886
Junks, lazy, 746
Juno's unrelenting hate, 177
Jupiter has loaded us, 1107
  laughs at perjuries of lovers, 78
  transforme himselfe, 23
  turned into a satyr, 23
  were to speak, if, 1115
Jupiter's statue by Phidias done, 1068
Juries impartially selected, 273
Jurisprudence, gladsome light of, 21
Jury, my business on the, 677
  passing on the prisoner's life, 35
  thins his, 174
Jurymen may dine, that, 212
Jus' man do not waller, 682
Just, a good man and a, 1243
  actions of the, 141
  admission of topics, 326
  and lasting peace, cherish a, 457
  and perfect purpose serve, 661
  and right, grounded on, 154
  and righteous men, company of, 1083
  are the ways of God, 156
  as big for me, I'm, 761
  as I feared, it is, 499
  battled for the, 468
  be, and fear not, 73
  before you're generous, be, 279
  death kind umpire, 68
  desire of man, pure and, 1138
  exchange, 27
  experience tells, 250
  fifteen minutes, 265
  for a handful of silver, 485
Just, gentle and merciful and, 373
  He who knows our need is, 444
  hearing him called the, 1112
  heaven is more and less than, 565
  if all the world were, 1114
  intolerably, 667
  jewel of the, 170
  knows and knows no more, 263
  man ever became rich, no, 1105
  man is afraid, 375
  man, sold the, 1252
  measure of a play, 180
  men, 205
  obligations of government, 628
  or wise, not thought, 328
  our cause it is, 332
  path of the, 1232
  pleasure lost, 108
  prosperous to be, 525
  remembrance of the, 185
  that there should rise, but, 994
  the gods are, 100
  the memory of the, is blessed, 1233
  to an excellent original, 217
  war, unjust peace preferred to, 227
  what we are and do, 671
  whatever is is in its causes, 178
  whatsoever things are, 1247
  with life, let us be, 820
Justice, a virtue of the soul, 1130
  among men and nations, 1253
  and injustice, sense of, 1168
  and righteousness, 1009
  as uncompromising as, 424
  be done, let, 136
  Bennet of Derby, 171
  branch of, patience a, 1125
  course of, 46
  equal and exact, 273
  even-handed, 85
  fill the seats of, 386
  in and out in the court of, 1073
  in fair round belly, 50
  is a machine, 803
  is the great interest of man, 340
  is the only worship, 603
  is truth in action, 419
  judge or vicar, 279
  love of, 1159
  moderation and good faith, 1166
  of His judgment, invoke the, 329
  of my quarrel, the, 31
  of the people, confidence in, 455
  or by crooked wiles, by, 1079
  outrage on the spirit of, 711
  place of, is hallowed, 1068
  poetic, with lifted scale, 215
  price of, is eternal publicity, 801
  rails upon you simple thief, 99
  revenge a kind of wild, 109
  sake, rigid for, 539
  shall be done, 503
  stings, 898
  strictest, 589
  temper, with mercy, 155
  though, be thy plea, 46
  to be honoured in his grave, 428
  waiting, sleeps, 525
  was done, 651
  when mercy seasons, 46
  which is the, which is the thief, 99
Justifiable for real investigation, 449
  inconsistencies often, 341
  to men, 156
Justification in every line, 726
Justified of her children, 1241
Justified of love, love is, 429
  the second, 924
Justify God's ways to man, to, 743
  the means, end must, 189
  the ways of God to men, 148
Justinian's Pandects, 490
Justle a constable, 33
Justling time, such a, 63
Justly, do, and love mercy, 1239
Justum et tenacem propositi virum, 973
Juvenal, bucolical, 310
Juventus mundi, 112

Kaiser auf der Vaterland, 684
Kansas and Colorado quarrel, when, 929
  potatoes they grow small in, 1063
  what's the matter with, 813
  with her woes and glory, 660
Kant, Hegel and, 595
Karaman, O Karaman, 417
Kate Ketcham on a winter's night, 557
  my, 429
  Vane, eyes were filled with love, 521
Kates and Jennies, Betsies, 231
Kathleen mavourneen, 396
Kay going home to die, 1035
Keats and Severn, covers, 928
  sick heart of, 669
Keel as steel as a root, 1034
  except on an even, 1144
  plows air, 28
  set her on even, 1079
  steadies with upright, 315
  upon the shore, hear the, 1066
Keels of my command, 778
Keen and frosty night, 372
  and quick, lively senses, 882
  and quivering ratio, 585
  archer sorrow, 588
  discriminating sight, 293
  encounter of our wits, 71
  for lawsuits, 1099
  quest, 63
  intellects like razors, 343
  with that, appetite, 45
Keener with constant use, 344
Keenest pangs the wretched find, 355
Keep a coach, not too much to, 182
  a corner in the thing I love, 102
  a dream or grave apart, 428
  a friend, loved too true to, 429
  a good tongue in your head, 33
  a mirror always nigh, 760
  a stiff upper lip, 557
  a thing seven years, 311
  a woman warm, 828
  abreast of truth, 525
  a-goin', 730
  alive in your breast, 268
  an equal poise, 685
  and pass and turn again, I, 410
  back a song, can't, 692
  between two vigils, I, 943
  bright to-day, let me, 863
  care to, fear to lose, 138
  cared to, 981
  clean bear fruit earn life, 170
  cold young orchard, 868
  coming back, 901
  cool, 412
  counsel, two may, 77
  down the base in man, 471
  'em flying, 1001
  ever face to face with thyself, 760

Keep fat souls from sleep, 975
  frae being sour, 284
  friends with himself, to, 705
  from crying, to, 876
  good acts in memory, 113
  hate out, strong to, 934
  heart when all have lost it, 483
  her changeless, fain, 575
  his memory green, 334
  his nose to the grindstone, 227
  his only son at home, 248
  his state in Rome, 81
  his word, knowed he would, 639
  in tune so long, 199
  it an high day, 1250
  it and show it, 652
  it dark, swearing to, 882
  it for fun, 858
  it from all evil spiretes, 164
  it staying at home, I, 584
  its own appointed limits, 566
  me free and whole, 884
  me from being proud, I pray God to, 180
  me my God from stain of sin, 645
  me still unsatisfied, 934
  me through the coming day, 875
  me to the end, 660
  me unharmed this day, 824
  me warm at his hearth-fire, 837
  me warm, virtue will, 177
  mine honour from corruption, 74
  modest as a giver, 1194
  moving—push on, 290
  my hands from picking, 1254
  my memory green, 89
  my old opinion, 279
  my own away from me, 535, 627
  my talk from getting overwise, 868
  near shore, little boats, 227
  not your kisses, 681
  off, signs reading, 887
  on living, 877
  one parent from the sky, 213
  or break our promises, 348
  our Christmas, goes to, 712
  our Christmas merry, 308
  our high imperial lot, 780
  out a great many smaller ones, 645
  out of public offices, 1116
  out, office of the manager, 887
  out pomp and pride, 710
  pace with him, moon and stars, 940
  pace with his companions, 515
  people from talking, 1149
  people from vice, 235
  probability in view, 206
  reason under its own control, 1127
  reminding yourself, have to, 973
  resolutions, 239
  sailing to and fro, 566
  seeming and savour, 56
  silence, time to, 1235
  step, carry the flag and, 394
  sword within the scabbard, 176
  the boy Tom, 997
  the child I knew, 956
  the church and state separate, 550
  the goddess constant and glad, 620
  the golden mean, 1105
  the grasp of fellowship, 522
  the home fires burning, 841
  the keys of all the doors, 822
  the lifted hand in awe, 203
Keep the little life I have, 559
  the mill a-going, 521
  the pain, change the place but, 199
  the past clear of all regret, 1075
  the past upon its throne, 525
  the promises one makes, 1194
  the Sabbath going to Church, 584
  the tavern tidy, 655
  the whiteness of his soul, 588
  the wind away, stop a hole to, 97
  the wind away, to, 928
  the word of promise to our ear, 89
  thee in all thy ways, to, 1231
  thee in the way, to, 1224
  their ancient places, angels, 749
  their country free, to, 984
  their distance, would have them, 946
  their teeth clean, 76
  they should, who can, 298
  this up forever, 904
  those who spend may, 931
  thou my feet, 403
  thy friend, 53
  thy heart with all diligence, 1232
  thy memory green, 722
  thy muscle trained, to, 529
  thy shop, 29
  thy sorrow to thyself, 1249
  thy tongue from evil, 1229
  time in two longitudes, 641
  to the old topics, 752
  up appearances, 495
  up our spirits and be neighbourly, 495
  up with current literature, 794
  us from folly, 1132
  us going, to, 607
  watch, dead eyes, 912
  what silences we, 600
  within bounds, 1153
  your course unbroken, 760
  your fancy free, 742
  your goal in sight, 905
  your powder dry, 329
  your soul from spotted sight, 950
  your tears for me, 335
Keeps his self-made laws, 544
  men in obedience, 126
  much company, he, 181
  nothing for himself, he who, 1131
  pace with the sun, 514
  the keys of all the creeds, 468
  the law in calmness made, 300
  the palace of the soul, 146
  the secret it betrays, 437
  thee from thy God, 403
  up a kind of daylight, 197
  wealth ye find another, 368
Keeper, am I my brother's, 1223
  in Windsor forest, 35
Keeping, in thy gracious, 402
  into Thy, 1051
  left the past in God's, 626
  time time time, 459
  up with yesterday, art of, 884
Keep'st the ports of slumber open, 65
Keerless man in his talk, 639
Kelly and Burke and Shea, 683
  slide, slide, 1055
Kellys, wherever there's, there's trouble, 683
Kelmscott Press, 730
Kelt, Slav Teuton, 471
Ken, as far as angels', 148
  far beyond my, 992
Ken, for years beyond our, 438
  lain outside our, 652
  what a woman may be, 294
Kend the better, 285
Kendal green, misbegotten knaves in, 62
Kennebec, the Rappahannock, the, 1018
Kennel, couched in his, 839
Kent and Surrey may, 778
Kentuckian rocks, so deep in the, 552
Kentucky boys are alligator-horses, 348
  hay, sweet, 1003
  home good night, my old, 567
  hunters of, 829
  in spite of old, 349
  moonlight is softest in, 675
  politics the damnedest in, 675
  strain, a soft, 676
Kepe wel thy tonge, 8
Kept a breathless vigil, have not, 985
  a flock of sheep, 141
  alive in the snow, 540
  awake as many nights, 980
  Europe safe, once, 942
  from harm, see that I'm, 949
  from the day, guarded and, 805
  heaven in view, 677
  his breath to cool his pottage, 1119
  house, we two, 652
  in a stew, 474
  it since by being dead, 178
  my square, I have not, 104
  my word, that I, 839
  right, when right to be, 580
  the faith, I have, 1248
  the humble way, 687
  the law, by transgressing, 163
  the noiseless tenor, 245
  the time, with falling oars, 169
  their blue eyes blue, 959
  them, by God he, 774
  thy truth so pure of old, 162
  watch o'er man's mortality, 302
Kerry and Cork and Kildare, 844
Kettle, as the blackness of a, 1252
  black, pot calls the, 1156
  of fish, a pretty, 623
Kew, his highness' dog at, 216
  in lilac-time, 899
Key, bondman's, 45
  departed with my, 715
  door to which I found no, 1133
  forever hold the, 686
  gave me the, 977
  I have the, 746
  listening for their, 1027
  sealed with a golden, 610
  that locks love's captive in, 609
  that opens the enchanted door, 673
  thine own life's, 53
  to it, find the, 564
  to sunder gates, 836
  to your heart, gave me the, 676
  with this same, 492
  with this, Shakespeare unlocked his heart, 304, 492
Keys belonging to the locks, 700
  clutch the golden, 468
  of all the creeds, 468
  of all the doors of sleep, 822
  of heaven, 1241
  one of a thousand, 441
  over the noisy, 564
  Thou the Master we Thy, 443
  to wisdom's treasure, 711

Keys, two massy, he bore, 159
  very very little, 746
Keystane o' night's black arch, 287
Khaki, Nobody in sodden, 842
Kibe, galls his, 97
Kick against the pricks, 1244
  in that part, 143
  me down stairs, 283
  that scarce would move a horse, 263
  their owners over, 277
  them in the pants, have to, 1210
Kicked in the head by a mule, 794
  Jeshurun waxed fat and, 1225
  me to my pain, 1025
  them out the door, 1066
Kicking my dawg around, 1068
Kickshaws, little tiny, 65
Kid has gone to the colors, 841
  leopard lie down with the, 1237
  oh you, 940
  this is it, 1032
  we have loved and cuddled, 841
Kids, peace for the, 1069
Kiddies, can't take it like us, 949
Kidney, man of my, 35
  mound of one vast, 993
Kilkinny, ould, 835
Kill a cat, care will, 133
  a fly, would not, 331
  a good book, 162
  a man as a good book, 162
  a sound divine, 263
  a wife with kindness, 52
  all the lawyers, 69
  fighting, cocks that will, 1118
  me, bullet that will, 1176
  me, nor yet canst thou, 118
  one admiral to encourage others, 1167
  privileged to, 268
  some mo', I'd like to, 630
  the bloom before its time, 303
  the lusty young, 921
  the sands that lie so meek, 935
  them when they're said, can't, 677
  these weary creatures, we, 754
  time, how a man should, 1141
  time without injuring eternity, 514
  us, a different way to, 896
  you if you quote it, I'll, 795
  you some day in a rage, 1115
Kills a man, who, 162
  a reasonable creature, 162
  all forms of life and feeling, 1020
  reason itself, 163
  the thing he loves, 722
Killed a chance of Yankees, 630
  before the deer be, 144
  by a mousing owl, 86
  by suppers, 137
  off by one critique, 634
  Sire, I'm, 487
  than frightened, better be, 1043
  the dragon, before he, 846
  the goose and opened it, 1077
  the herald heaven sent, 1014
Killing a mouse on Sunday, 1039
  chills upon the head or heart, 703
  frost, comes a, 73
Kilmeny was born, blest be the day, 294
Kilmer tongue and cheek, 952
Kin, a little more than, 89
  and kith, one's own, 1021
  griefs of, 1081
  in Smyrna, unto my, 864
Kin, makes whole world, 75
Kin' o' smily round the lips, 527
Kind affection rule the hour, 364
  and clean, man she had was, 988
  and dear, who once was, 553
  and gentle heart he had, 254
  and natural, children, 66
  and soft, heart was, 274
  and true, hearts are, 543
  and young, still fair and, 675
  art of being, 718
  as kings upon their coronation day, 174
  avails, what other, 1136
  be to her virtues very, 189
  best in this, are but shadows, 43
  changed not in, but in degree, 487
  commonest goddamnedest, 1064
  cruel only to be, 95
  earth is here so, 417
  embrace of clay, 952
  enjoy her while she's, 177
  for sport I'm told, 789
  gift of being, 930
  goddess relented, 294
  he is gentle he is, 567
  heart and hand, with a, 685
  heart, such a, 34
  hearts are more than coronets, 462
  hearts still, there are, 703
  her caressing, 240
  is it, 716
  is not therefore, 209
  less than, 89
  little, and little fair, there's, 982
  living, 828
  makes one wondrous, 242
  no best in, 436
  of death to kill, no, 935
  of *ducdame*, 48
  of easiness, lend a, 95
  of good deed to say well, 73
  of heaven to be deluded, 186
  of heavenly destiny, 298
  of posterity, 227
  of self-homicide, 183
  of wild justice, 109
  old country doctor, 678
  parent or merciless stepmother, 1108
  pay in, 1029
  served his, by word and deed, 626
  so courteous so, 10
  stop to be, 909
  suffereth long and is, 1246
  tactful word, 862
  till now, never found it, 990
  to a soldier, the sex is, 220
  to my remains, be, 175
  to our friends we were, 390
  to the poor dull city, 732
  to thy father, be, 548
  tyrannies on human, 174
  will not ask you to be, 981
  yet is there plenty of the, 462
  yet was he, 251
  you'd like to hold, 789
Kinde will creepe where it may not goe, 14
Kinder laws to bring us back, 496
  let me be a little, 907
  than necessary, a little, 751
Kindest man the best-condition'd, 46
  of all hosts, gold is, 1075
Kindle a brighter than its own, 643
  fires to warm it, 568
  hearts that, 554
  soft desire, 176
Kindle to love, 1134
  when we will, cannot, 546
Kindles false fires, 304
  hand that, 356
  in clothes a wantonness, 133
Kindled by the master's spell, 289
Kindliest thing God ever made, 853
Kindling her undazzled eyes, 163
  splendor in the air, 1048
Kindly as well as frosty, old age, 530
  brother, equal and, 379
  frosty but, 48
  fruits of the earth, 1253
  had we never loved sae, 287
  lordly friend, 634
  on the whole though queer, 912
  voices winning looks, with, 805
Kindness and love, acts of, 295
  as full of valour as of, 67
  breath of, 567
  Christ took the, 490
  for many generations, 710
  from the unkind, learned, 922
  human dignity and, 1016
  in another's trouble, 601
  in women shall win my love, 52
  kill a wife with, 52
  large and plain, 1007
  law of, 1235
  little deeds of, 553
  loses its grace, 1158
  milk of human, 84
  not quite free from ridicule, 456
  post-mortem, 578
  road into his, 76
  save in the way of, 295
  shown, have you had a, 647
  spoken, little word in, 474
  subtlest master-art of, 1195
  suckled with, 951
  tak a cup o', 286
  tempered every blow, 626
  to his majesty, 363
  what wisdom greater than, 1169
Kindnesses, for these, do me some mischief, 1117
  great persons able to do great, 1156
  in a series of, 272
  received, proclaims the, 1157
  which most leave undone, 524
Kindred, brothers sons and, slain, 167
  comrades lovers friends, 557
  drops, like, 264
  each age each, 525
  medley of, 1150
  only should behold, 1081
  points of heaven and home, 304
  there her land there her, 593
Kindreds, all nations and, 1249
Kine, beeves and home-bred, 298
  for houses or for, 628
  learn ruminating from, 1195
King, a' for our rightfu', 287
  a golden ring, give some, 873
  acts like a, 1170
  all arrayed in his beauty, 387
  all looking for a, 559
  and me, betwixt my lord the, 504
  and slave, mirror of, 671
  and the pope together, 610
  Arthur had three sons, 1066
  as easily as a, 81
  Ballyhoo's Court, in, 948
  beloved of a, 257
  by your own fireside, 1148
  came not, 591
  can drink the best of wine, 504

King can give, rank no, 512
  cat may look on a, 16
  catch the conscience of the, 93
  Charles and who'll do him right, 485
  Charles's Head, 496, 752
  Charles the First, anything about, 496
  city of the great, 1230
  come back as a, 945
  Cophetua loved, 78
  cotton is, 432
  David and King Solomon, 754
  David wrote the Psalms, 755
  David's dancers, 1020
  delighteth to honour, man whom the, 1227
  eat of a, 96
  every inch a, 99
  farewell, 60
  fear God honour the, 1248
  fellow with the best, 68
  first who was, 1168
  follow the, 470
  forest, 877
  fought my, 1160
  George the Third was, 358
  God bless the, 221
  God save our gracious, 189
  gold crowned, 929
  Gorboduc, niece of, 56
  great as a, 274
  grew vain, the, 176
  Harry, England breed again such a, 31
  Hassan well beloved, 732
  hating the, 173
  himself, greater than the, 230
  I am, and you are queen, 560
  if I were, 759
  in a carriage may ride, 449
  in Babylon, I was a, 693
  is a thing men have made, 130
  is the old, dead, 66
  James called for his old shoes, 130
  judge that no, can corrupt, 73
  lad that's born to be, 752
  Lear, by reading, 273
  live one's own sole, 647
  long live our noble, 189
  long live the, 264, 1004
  nature's real, 828
  never dropped out of clouds, 130
  never smiled again, 577
  not to be a, 261
  of Boyville, 813
  of England cannot enter, 230
  of France went up the hill, 1061
  of good fellows, 5, 68
  of hearts hasn't a moustache, 889
  of Ireland's cairn, 795
  of men, a true-born, 513
  of men, precedent a, 634
  of pain, 631
  of realms of endless joy, 940
  of shreds and patches, 95
  of snow, mockery, 60
  of song, he our, 1048
  of song is laid to rest, 562
  of Spain, beard of the, 439
  of terrors, 1228
  of the dead, 448
  of the night, 350
  once in Persia reigned a, 620
  only is so by being so, 1145
  or consul or president, 686
  or nobles, state without, 393
  over all the children of pride, 783
  pageantry of a, 393, 1060
King Pandion he is dead, 120
  people said God save the, 1226
  Pharaoh's daughter, 375
  pin the main spring, 601
  reigns but does not govern, 1146
  rightful, 706
  ruthless, 244
  sent dirty linen, 1167
  shake hands with a, 363
  show 'em who is, 884
  sits in Dumferling toune, 316
  Solomon drew merchantmen, 777
  Solomon wrote the Proverbs, 755
  son of heaven's eternal, 161
  sovereign lord the, 184
  Stephen was a worthy peer, 101 256
  such divinity doth hedge a, 96
  there was once reigning, 1173
  to the heart of the, 713
  under which, Bezonian, 66
  wants me out of his sight, 611
  was approved, 256
  wash the balm from an anointed, 59
  we may not see her, 747
  when we lived under the, 1066
  will be well, the, 639
  wish to be thy, 308
  would change with me, perhaps, 504
  year's pleasant, 1038
  zeal I served my, 74
Kings, all rivers of the, 1007
  and lords, not, 338
  and parliaments, heavier hand than, 227
  are like stars, 367
  are made by universal hallucination, 721
  are sepulchred, where our, 562
  as happy as, 702
  barrel-house, 892
  bethink, O, 923
  breath of, 284
  by day, who are, 350
  cabbages and, 598
  can cause or cure, part which, 231
  can invest knights and barons, 123
  change my state with, 107
  crowned, saddest of all, 805
  death lays his icy hand on, 141
  deaths of, 621
  dread and fear of, 46
  enjoy, crown that seldom, 70
  enthroned in the hearts of, 46
  for such a tomb would wish to die, 161
  gardens of, 1034
  God said I am tired of, 409
  good, are mourned for, 129
  grammar knows how to control, 1162
  guilt of Eastern, 167
  he shall stand before, 1234
  it makes gods, 72
  leave a dubious legend of their reign, 735
  life of, 546
  lords and Commons, 331
  may be beloved, where, 901
  may be blest, 287
  may love treason, 116
  meaner creatures, 72
  must show their might, if, 432
  of earth, saddest among, 818
  of England, I know the, 623
  of modern thought, 546
  of the earth, 532
Kings on the sea, 390
  one of Nature's little, 114
  palmer, 396
  pride of, 206
  reigned, first, 146
  republics and emperors, universe a theatre for, 1144
  republics emperors played their parts, 49
  right divine of, 215
  roaring, 958
  royal throne of, 59
  ruined sides of, 129
  setter up and plucker down of, 70
  stories of the death of, 60
  three, came riding, 439
  to fight, were only, 433
  to run with, if there were, 1117
  twilight of the, 763
  upon their coronation day, 174
  vain the ambition of, 128
  walk with, 783
  will be tyrants, 260
  would not play at, 266
King's English, 34
  every subject's duty is the, 67
  eye, made fat by the, 1116
  fair daughter, each a, 978
  gate, on the, 591
  head, no, 881
  highway, rides along the, 241
  motto, the old, 718
  name a tower of strength, 72
  own daughter, like a, 869
  son wounded, 659
Kings', captives' births, 652
Kingdom, awaken and make a, 1033
  best fortified by justice and good faith, 1166
  by the foam, fragile, 959
  by the sea, in this, 459
  come, palaces in, 856
  coming, it mus' be now de, 600
  death's dream, 953
  for a little grave, 60
  good mind possesses a, 1106
  I possess, a little, 594
  like to a little, 82
  my, for a horse, 72
  my mind a, is, 20
  none can take, 764
  of dream, 1184
  of God, 1241
  of God, fit for the, 1243
  of God, huge way from, 166
  of God on earth, 909
  of heaven is of the childlike, 705
  of his soul, 522
  of perpetual night, 71
  provides, best the, 805
  snug little, 482
  to control, 522
Kingdoms and empires of old, broad as the, 504
  are but cares, 9
  God had sifted three, 436
  goodly states and, 384
  in a foot of ground, 1008
  man that did shake, 1237
  rise and wane, 605
Kingly crown, likeness of a, 150
  crown to gain, 343
  eyes, 1008
  line in Europe, longest, 311
Kingsley, Charles, answer to Mrs. Browning, 524
Kinquering congs their titles take, 1046
Kinship among nations, 968

Kinship in a name, 865
  to their sisters of the sea, 1020
  with the deathless dead, 764
  with the stars, 574
Kinsmen, hail, 612
Kioto, in a temple at, 752
Kirk, bells of the, 709
  is this the, 315
Kismet, Hardy, 1045
Kiss again with tears, 466
  and cling, a little time to, 701
  and part, let us, 31
  away the waste places, 1005
  but in the cup, leave a, 119
  coward does it with a, 722
  diffident embarrassed, 1036
  drew my soul with one long, 462
  each bead, I, 765
  flamed upon the, 959
  for each red ear, 280
  her lips and take her hands, 793
  hid all England with a, 447
  his dear, for to, 453
  his feet, strove to, 220
  I am not the thing you, 596
  in Colin's eyes, 929
  it like a dog, water will, 1024
  laughter's eager, 965
  lies beyond a, 862
  love's a, and then away, 711
  make me immortal with a, 31
  many a glowing, 390
  me and be quiet, 221
  me Hardy, 1045
  me sweet and twenty, 54
  me though you make believe, 540
  my eyelids, you should, 626
  my hand to the stars, 672
  of blankets, rough male, 945
  of death, 842
  of the sun for pardon, 987
  one kind, before we part, 225
  or smile, charities of a, 318
  set on thy sighing lips, 427
  sing when they cannot, 610
  snatched hasty, 224
  Strephon's, 929
  such red mouths to, 811
  that mortal's eyes, 715
  the cross, learn to, 765
  the death-wound of Dundee, 758
  the fingers of the rain, 980
  the place to make it well, 345
  the tender inward of thy hand, 108
  through a veil, like a, 1184
  till the cow comes home, 131
  to every sedge, 33
  too long, a sigh too much, 559
  traitorous, 349
  what is a, 133, 1201
  what mayde he canne, 768
  when we come together, nor, 778
  which Jews might, 212
  with a long and fervent, 1181
  with peace not slay, 872
  without a moustache, 774
  you take better than you give, 75
Kisses after death, remembered, 466
  bring again, 37
  fill it with, 119
  from a female mouth, 357
  golden, 500
  if you have forgotten my, 633
  keep not your, 681
  of the curtseying guns, 989
  on your mouth, 855
  the Joy as it flies, 281
  thinking their own, sin, 79
  touch her marvelling eyes, 980
Kisses, what lies there are in, 1181
  you quick and flies away, 639
  you quickly and is gone, 1181
Kissed beside the thorn, 669
  her on the spot, 427
  her, wore when first I, 696
  him, saith master master and, 1242
  into smiles again, 644
  lips that I have, 97
  me before, that you've, 389
  mouth, O sad, 630
  the lovely grass, 944
  the wild waves whist, 32
  them and put them there, 699
Kissing after, no more, 701
  fool that first invented, 192
  to deceive, you are, 540
Kitchen, bred in the, 246
  country, in, 799
  floor, turn on the, 975
  grate, passed about the, 557
  oldt country, 661
  ruled the rost in the, 129
  to de big woods, from de, 835
Kite-borne threads, we cast, 676
Kites, boys flying, 677
  or crows, wars of, 163
Kite-string broke, title's, 1032
Kith and kin, hearts of, 874
  one's own kin and, 1021
Kitten, be a, and cry mew, 62
  confronted with sudden danger, 825
  my love she is a, 630
  on the wall, see the, 516
  playing with dead leaves, 516
Kittens, baskit er, 688
  were rude and grabbed their food, 691
  why the, why the doe, 1025
Kittery to Calais, from, 707
Kitty Hawk, above the dunes at, 1000
Kivvers down, when they turn't the, 696
Kleagle, bit a, 841
Klingle klangle klingle, 618
Knack of tying sashes, 429
Knapsack, marshal's baton in his, 1218
Knave, best defense against a, 1116
  epithet for a, 397
  how absolute the, is, 97
  is himself a, 204
  men crown the, 659
  more, than fool, 31, 1152
  presume to sneer, 293
  rascally yea-forsooth, 64
  rid of a, 39
  the fool the brute, the, 511
  without playing the, 181
Knaves, little better than false, 40
  three misbegotten, 62
  untaught, unmannerly, 61
Knavery is the best defense against knave, 1116
Kneaded clod, 36
Knee as they sit, on the, 564
  bend the reverent, 971
  cheek chin knuckle or, 522
  children I held upon my, 567
  gomes schust to mine, 661
  head on his, 256
  I will not bend the, 447
  is a joint, the female, 841
  little one come to my, 565
  no page with bended, 447
  pregnant hinges of the, 94
  took the child upon her, 437
Knee, under each bending, 893
  wid my banjo on my, 567
Knees, climber-up of, 290
  creeps rustling to her, 383
  done upon his, 96, 785
  down on your, 50
  fell upon their own, 518, 829
  man-at-arms must serve on, 28
  must go upon their, 128
  of the gods, 1073
  on parent, 275
  slavish, 385
  under her dusty, 979
  wife who scarce reaches my, 1121
Knee-deep in June, 696
Kneel always when you light a fire, 789
  and pray, where patriots, 439
  how weak, we, 441
  mother state to thee I, 646
  not before the same altar, 335, 657
  not to, 817
  on the dew-damp sands, 875
Kneels, an angel, in woman's form, 405
Kneeling faithful, 755
  in thy chamber, 480
  take aim, 417
Knell, devil was ringing his, 321
  is rung by fairy hands, 247
  like a rising, 352
  of parting day, 244
  overpowering, 360
  sound of a, 264
  that summons thee to heaven, 86
  the pall the bier, the, 363
Knells in that word alone, 425
Knelt down with angry prayers, 830
  in prayer beside the dead, 653
Knew, all declared how much he, 251
  and strove to meet, he, 220
  but have forgotten, 663
  by the smoke, 333
  carry all he, 251
  everything, he, 1121
  him when—, I, 829
  how to keep Christmas well, 495
  more and spoke less, 1110
  no magic, but, 941
  no more that he was poor, 584
  no schoolman's subtle art, 213
  nothing but fact of his ignorance, 1129
  nought but that he nought did know, 114
  of night the passing hour, I, 681
  that before you were born, 1107
  that he had died, 926
  thee but to love thee, none, 363
  thee what thou art, but, 814
  we should both forget, 633
  what I never, 944
  what was honour, 154
  what's what, 10, 142
  where I have been, if you, 882
Knife, glittering, 1002
  hardest, ill-used, 108
  put a, to thy throat, 1234
  to slay his son, took a, 796
  use thy sharp, 900
  war even to the, 352
  war to the, 657
Knife-grinder, weary, 293
Knight going to the wars, presbyter, 181
  lean and foolish, 846
  like Bayard, 442

Knight like young Lochinvar, 307
  of the Rueful Countenance, 1149
  of the Woeful Figure, 1149
  plumed, 583
  pricking on the plaine, 24
  prince can mak a belted, 287
  verray parfit gentil, 5
Knights and barons, invest, 123
  carpet, 123
Knight's bones are dust, 316
Knight-errant of the pioneers, 798
Knighthode and of fredom flour, 6
Knightly pennon furled, his, 920
  shouting, 941
  virtue proved, 833
  years were gone, 693
Knit, palms are, 1048
Knits up the ravell'd sleave of care, 86
Knitted myself woollen stockings, 990
  shoe a golden curl, a, 832
Knitters in the sun, 54
Knitting, brings her, 640, 1181
  I like, 990
  the loose train, 158
Knives and scissors to grind, 293
  hands were made before, 192
  mishaps are like, 530
  six balls and a dozen, 1194
Knock again, I need not, 985
  and it shall be opened, 1240
  as you please, 217
  at the door, a, 323, 437
  at the door of the Muses, 1143
  it never is at home, 263
  of the guest, 1026
  on a tree, they'd, 747
  stand at the door and, 1249
  the breast, 157
  unbidden once, I, 602
  upon her shutter, 985
  upon wood, 747
  when once I, 798
  whom should I, 52
  why do you make me, 676
Knocks, apostolic blows and, 142
  at hovels of the poor, Pluto, 1098
  open locks whoever, 87
  you down with the butt end, 255
Knock-down argument, 179
Knocke, would not, 1058
Knocked on my sullen heart in vain, 703
Knocker, tie up the, 212
Knocking at the vacant piers, 552
  off the beer, 969
  when I'm dead, the, 888
Knokke, I, with my staf, 7
Knoll'd, bells have, to church, 49
Knolling a departing friend, 64
Knot, Gordian, he will unloose, 66
  in a bulrush, 1093
  of roots, man is a, 411
  untie the Gordium, 1114
  when the nuptial, is tied, 624
Knots, king of, 970
Knott, here lies John, 1057
Knotted and combined locks, 91
  oak, bend a, 193
Knottiness of strings, 654
Knotty and tough, lank man, 1007
Know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows, 42
  a better 'ole, if you, 944
  a little garden-close, I, 608
  a person who has died, I, 939
  a rose's need, 866
  a subject ourselves, 236
  a thing is nothing, to, 1047
Know a trick worth two of that, 61
  about the age, how little you, 1101
  all save myself, I, 1137
  all words are faint, 275
  all ye need to, 383
  and love the good, I, 187
  as I know God, I, 875
  beneath what sky, do not, 771
  best that is in one, 1195
  better, but I, 926
  better, now I, 941
  better than others, don't poets, 597
  but can't express, 268
  could they but, 659
  does both act and, 169
  each other, because peoples do not, 1199
  enough to trust, we, 501
  enough who know how to learn, 636
  evil, should have learned to, 1088
  fire of the blood, still to, 789
  for better or worse, 883
  for sure who was it, 780
  forget what we, with advantage, 1102
  full well, this alone I, 188
  gift to, it, 49
  greater than we, 305
  happier than I, 154
  he knows not how to, 544
  he was his mother's son, 988
  her an intemperance, to, 586
  her was to love her, 289
  him any more, his place, 1228
  his grave, none of earth shall, 575
  his name I know his note, I, 629
  his note, I, 629
  how far, does not, 980
  how far the living, 683
  how first he met her, 481
  how frail I am, 1230
  how high we are, never, 585
  how little severs me, 802
  how much we learn, 818
  how the heather looks, 584
  how to gain a victory, 1112
  how to learn, 636
  I am but summer, I, 981
  I am true, you will, 936
  I ask to, 873
  I, my place, 55
  I said I didn't, 616
  I saw, did not, 575
  I should drown, only, 927
  if you haven't guessed, 784
  I'm farther off from heaven, 390
  in love, all that we, 961
  it, now I, 206
  it on both sides, 183
  in part and prophesy in part, 1246
  it all by heart, 1150
  it no more, place thereof shall, 1231
  it shall be high, I only, 771
  it, thought so once but now I, 577
  it, though you think you, 1081
  less and understand more, 919
  me gone, before you, 628
  me, when it came to, 338
  most great to them that, 747
  much say little, men who, 1170
  much, to, 121
  myself a man, 115
  myself at all, not if I, 323
Know Nellie, he don't, 824
  no parting of the ways, 928
  no South no North no East, 329
  no such liberty, 168
  none but madmen, 179
  nor care, neither, 784
  nor need to know, do not, 657
  not how such things can be, I, 980
  not I ask not, 336
  not of them, I, 826
  not safe to, 147
  not seems, I, 89
  not well the subtle ways, 410
  not what, fear to be we, 178
  not what is to come, we, 692
  not what this man may be, 639
  not what we may be, 96
  not what we use, 934
  not what's resisted, 285
  not when, a time we, 395
  not where, a point we, 395
  not where, fear to be we, 178
  not who are kings, 350
  not why, they, 993
  nothing, better to, 518, 1195
  nothing of to-morrow, we, 314
  nothing to have, 121
  of April, all that we, 941
  of death, what should it, 295
  on earth, all ye, 383
  one day, that shall we, 577
  one's self, difficult to, 1127
  only this I, 937
  or dream or fear of agony, 363
  other people, 1091
  our proper stations, 495
  rarely, the angels with us, 574
  reason from what we, 207
  so much I needn't listen, 1000
  some force is mighty, I, 937
  something of his country, 242
  that all is well, to, 1081
  that all the threads will run, 591
  that he exists, barely, 905
  that I love thee, 336
  that summer sang in me, 981
  that they still walk, 653
  that this moment some loved one, 555
  that truth is so, 519
  that we dead, 998
  that what has been is good, 692
  that which before us lies, 154
  that whole creation groaneth, 1245
  that you are there, 953
  that you have not forgotten, 947
  that your good is mine, 778
  the cold, we shall, 840
  the disciplines of war, 66
  the end of everything, 430
  the end of this day's business, 84
  the evil of that I purpose, 1082
  the grass beyond the door, 577
  the joy of hearts, never, 628
  the kings of England, I, 623
  the lingo, unless you, 390
  the man far better, I shall, 579
  the Round Table, I, 470
  the scent of the Eden rose, 1066
  the sweet Roman hand, 55
  the truth by the heart, we, 1162
  the truth of the thing, 137
  the wonder and desire, I, 776
  the words, I do not, 583
  thee not, to those who, 275
  their own good, how few, 177
  them, by their fruits, 1240
  then thyself, 6, 207
  things I did but do not, 673

Know thyself, 1091, 1119, 1128
  thyself, for ever strain to, 544
  thyself, thy business to, 544, 1156
  to, is nothing at all, 1193
  too little, far safer to, 613
  too much about birds, you must not, 538
  useless things, better to, 1106
  we are eternal, feel and, 1164
  we loved in vain, 351
  what ain't so, 518
  what be the flowers, 111
  what can we, 114
  what death means, I, 595
  what do I, 1146
  what God and man is, 467
  what I have to expect, 330
  what I like, I, 834
  what I may appear to the world, 184
  what I mean to do, 486
  what is good, we naturally, 1083
  what is past I, 1249
  what it is to lie, 399
  what it says, I want to, 496
  what life means, you never, 491
  what to trust to, 130
  what Virgil sings, 472
  what we are, we, 96
  what we are we little, 531
  what we least, firmly believed, 1143
  what were good to do, 44
  what wood a cudgel's of, 142
  what you don't, 313
  whatever there is to, 577
  what's what, 1151
  when Lucy ceased to be, 296
  when one's self is interested, 646
  when that is overpast, I, 561
  where to find information, 236
  where'er I go, 301
  which is down, 903
  which would be first to go, 603
  why the weather alters, 841
  woman who did not, 779
  wot lays afore us, little do we, 495
  ye not there is a prince, 1226
  yet my arms are empty, 642
  you know it, others, 1047
  you slept too long, 1026
  you why the robin's breast, 586
  your love from another, 256
Knows a different God, 878
  all the world, 126
  all things both great and small, 669
  all ways of dying, 842
  and knows he knows, 706
  and knows no more, 263
  another, no man truly, 1200
  division of a battle, 100
  exactly when to go, 811
  her man, she, 125, 177
  himself, no man, 1200
  how he may report thy words, who, 157
  how to make them happy, 397
  me in my book, world, 1145
  more than a spinster, 100
  not and knows not that he knows not, 706
  not he sleeps ill, 1102
  not how the other half lives, 138
  not how to know, he, 544
  not the taste of rest, 588
  not what it is, 793
  not when to be silent, he, 1105
  not which is which, 42
Knows till he tries, no one, 1104
  what Rhamses knows, 429
  what to remember, 641
  where there's a task to do, 513
Knowed in a minute, I, 939
Knowest, speak less than thou, 98
  thou what argument, nor, 408
Knoweth no more of doubting, 941
  not who shall gather them, 1230
Knowing all that once you knew, 920
  each other's name, not, 300
  good pursue it, 177
  greater than their, 783
  mastered whatever was not worth, 526
  nothing worth, 939
  of persons, that most, 1105
  so nutty and so, 361
  that it has reached its term, 1200
  that we do Thy will, 1139
  when to have done, 378
  why or wherefore, without, 1152
Knowledge, a man must carry, 237
  acquire a great deal of, 234
  acquired under compulsion, 1089
  against reason and, 1018
  ample page of, 244
  and experience, void of, 1092
  and timber, 454
  book of, 151
  breath and finer spirit of, 295
  by suffering entereth, 428
  capacity for, 380
  comes but wisdom lingers, 464
  comes only from study, 773
  curious, objects and, 536
  desire more love and, 48
  desire of, 669
  diabolical, 277
  diffused, 290
  dwells, in me all human, 305
  God out of, 663
  grant us that simple, 1009
  grow from more to more, let, 467
  he that increaseth, 1235
  help me with, 493
  hid from public gaze, 404
  in excess, desire of, 110
  introduction of useful, 278
  is bought in the market, 519
  is but sorrow's spy, 147
  is dangerous, if a little, 564
  is delight, when all, 299
  is more than equivalent to force, 232
  is of two kinds, 236
  is power, 111
  is proud, 266
  is sympathy charity, 736
  is the great sun in the firmament, 340
  light of, in their eyes, 654
  love is the beginning of, 378
  man of, increaseth strength, 1234
  manners must adorn, 222
  may starve while law grows fat, 453
  merely helps us to die, 1200
  never learned of schools, 442
  night unto night showeth, 1229
  not, but action the end of life, 564
  of Greek thought and life, 571
  of human nature, 323, 635
  of their own discovery, 1018
  of thy duty done, 862
  of what a rare world it is, 732
  on her part, some, 128
  only one good, 1129
  out-topping, 545
Knowledge, palpable access of, 299
  price for, 205
  pursuant, 669
  pursuit of, 331
  quest for, 696
  shall be increased, 1239
  should be his guide, 1088
  sweetly uttered, 27
  third stone is, 976
  we have lost in information, 954
  what is, but grieving, 592
  whose, might continue in heaven, 1218
  wisdom we have lost in, 954
  words without, 1228
Known a better day, 306
  by, no name to be, 101
  for whom, if I had, 960
  his god-like hours, 299
  men's lives, you have not, 651
  of all things, 793
  one good old man, to have, 558
  shall I miss the loved and, 568
  the sea too long, 726
  to be forever, 167
  too late, 77
  way, safer than a, 869
  what fruit would spring, 353
Knowne no more than other men, 171
Knuckle-end of England, 312
Kopje is always a kopje, 782
Koran, here passed away the, 375
Kosciusko fell, shrieked as, 327
Kotal, ill-fated spot, 679
Krysis is onto us, 606
Ku Klux Klan, Kleagle of the, 841
Kubla Khan, 315
  Khan's abode, song of, 921
Kulibar tree, shade of a, 1051
Kye's come hame, 277
Kyng of the right lyne of Mary, 115

La Belle Rivière, 887
  carrière est ouverte aux talents, 1176
  donna è mobile, 472
  vie est vaine, 607
  vray science, 207
Label Doctor Clark, ask for the, 949
  glorious, 876
  instructions on the, 1028
  men for God, 749
Labor, all, yet no less bear up, 487
  and intent study, by, 162
  and not ask reward, 1139
  and sorrow, 656, 1231
  and the wounds are vain, 519
  and time, expenditure of, 689
  and to wait, learn to, 433
  and toil, do ye not, 1249
  as we know, strength to, 911
  be, why should life all, 463
  brow of, 753
  capital and, 803
  capital is only the fruit of, 456
  capital solicits the aid of, 341
  cheers the tar's, 358
  Chinese cheap, 644
  crowns a youth of, 250
  days of, 1064
  discontinued, 1183
  disgraces no man, 550
  done, day's out and, 430
  for her pains, had her, 800
  for my travail, 74
  for our bread, 940

- Labor for their daily bread, have not to, 448
  - for their pains, 1148
  - forth to his, until evening, 1231
  - from morn until even, 810
  - gives poignancy to pleasure, 1166
  - good week's, 117
  - gospel of, 709
  - has begun, ant its, 345
  - honest, bears a lovely face, 116
  - honest, hideth his sharp ribs, 477
  - in his vocation, 60
  - in it because they excel, 331
  - in the meanest sorts of, 378
  - in vain that build it, they, 1232
  - is done, two hands upon the breast and, 567
  - is for future hours, 417
  - is independent and proud, 341
  - is noble and holy, 499
  - is prior to and independent, 456
  - is to pray, to, 499
  - lent to do a mighty, 575
  - life is in, 1192
  - monopolized, 421
  - mountain was in, 1076, 1107
  - mountains are in, 1099
  - natural fruit of, 1207
  - of an age in piled stones, 161
  - of copyists, shortened the, 379
  - of love, 1247
  - of one kind, constant, 1186
  - of savages of North America, 239
  - of the gods destroy, 212
  - of the intellect, 1183
  - passion of, daily hurled, 924
  - pleasure restores vigor to, 1166
  - preserves us from three evils, 1167
  - process for acquiring property, 662
  - relaxation from one kind of, 1193
  - shows great and earnest, 611
  - six days shalt thou, 505
  - that has reference to some want, 1177
  - there all summer long, 738
  - till yon goal be won, 601
  - to impress, when they, 781
  - to keep alive in your breast, 268
  - toward it day and night, 905
  - unto the end, 780
  - victory of, over capital, 1202
  - visible and invisible, 1183
  - we delight in physics pain, 86
  - what to speak, 112
  - without end, ban of, 1098
  - wrought as wavering fancy planned, 500
- Labors and endures and waits, 438
  - and peregrinations, men's, 112
  - honey-bee her, 845
  - line, and words move slow, 211
  - of my reign, reward for, 788
  - of the great, 1076
  - on because she must, 1173
  - rest from their, 1249
  - saints who from their, 555
- Labour's bath, sore, 86
- Laborare est orare, 499
- Labored all my life in vain, 1188
  - not for myself only, I, 1251
  - nothings in so strange a style, 211
  - to increase the people's joys, 970
  - together, laughed as we, 625
- Labourer free, settest the weary, 328
  - I am a true, 50
- Labourer is worthy of his hire, 1243
- Labourers are few, but the, 1241
- Labourer's task is o'er, 402
- Laborin' man an' laborin' woman, 526
- Laboring children can look out, 871
  - mountain scarce brings forth a mouse, 180
  - round the stormy cape, 224
  - surges of the world, 748
- Laborious days, live, 159
- Labyrinthine ways, down the, 748
- Lac St. Pierre, get drown on, 713
- Lace curtains which nothing cost, 559
  - folds of marble, 682
  - through that velvet and, 594
  - upon it, bit of, 653
- Laces and ivory and gold, 880
- Laced ruffles, giving a pair of, 188
- Lacedaemonians ask where the enemy are, 1118
- Lack all life behind, 492
  - and dearth, were but a, 597
  - but open eye and ear, 442
  - for inspiration, I, 886
  - he that giveth shall not, 1235
  - in all abundance, 1086
  - of adornment becomes some women, 1095
  - of argument, sheathed swords for, 66
  - of breath, for, 157
  - of decent clothing, 422
  - of energy that distinguishes dependents, 421
  - of faith, except for, 1136
  - of good society, no, 437
  - of humor, own up to a, 775
  - of listeners, not said for, 540
  - of many a thing I sought, 107
  - of money, disease called, 1140
  - of occupation, idleness and, 1110
  - of shelter, fear of the, 945
  - of somebody to hew and hack, 142
  - of something it has never known, 651
  - of taste, impertinence and, 608
  - of wit, plentiful, 92
  - of woman's nursing, 447
  - some virtues he might, 767
  - the joy you may impart, 679
  - their daily bread, 924
  - they, I have, 20
  - yet the heart's divine perfumes, 568
- Lacks time to mourn, he that, 401
- Lacked and lost, 39
  - before, learn all we, 944
- Lackers and onlookers of greatness, 1032
- Lackest, not what thou, but hast, 1126
- Lacking in lore, who are, 776
  - on all your well-fill'd shelves, 534
- Lack-lustre eye, 49
- Laconic and Olympian, 818
- Lacqueys make, laws that, 736
- Lad, blithe Irish, 328
  - both brave and good, 405
  - convenience snug, 285
  - gone down, bride to a, 981
  - I used to be, 912
  - lightfoot, 743
  - of mettle, 1155
  - of mettle, Corinthian a, 61
  - so brave and true, o'er my, 579
- Lad that day his five small loaves, 541
  - that's born to be king, 752
  - was ever a rover, 925
  - who when his father thought, 510
- Lads and girls, golden, 106
  - and girls, this quiet dust was, 585
  - are far away, though your, 841
  - of the village are vanished, 1025
  - strip, and to it, 309
  - that drive me mad, 847
  - that gang wantin' the breeks, 866
  - underground, lays, 743
- Lad's life, bound up in the, 1224
- Ladder by which we rise, 521
  - charity's golden, 1135
  - down the, 1029
  - down the, he went, 764
  - fame's, 431
  - from earth to heaven, 781
  - infinite-stepped, 544
  - is ascended step after step, 521
  - Jacob's, 417, 749
  - life's long, 493
  - of human thought, 741
  - of our vices, frame a, 436
  - rung of a, not meant to rest upon, 563
  - set up on the earth, 1224
  - thrown from the weary earth, 521
  - to the skies, 26
  - young ambition's, 82
- Laddie, my laddie, Oh my, 770
- Laden life, relief to, 604
- Ladies, fond of the company of, 239
  - good fortune to be, 617
  - good night sweet, 96
  - grieve not, 865
  - have too-long memories, 1007
  - if, be but young and fair, 49
  - intellectual, lords of, 358
  - leaned out, 1014
  - lion among, 43
  - of St. James's, 648
  - of the city, 950
  - over-offended, 198
  - read what they do, why, 674
  - remember Butler, 1007
  - sigh no more, 38, 256
  - tables of young, 399
  - what would ye, 927
  - when they write letters, 347
  - whose eyes rain influence, 160
- Ladies' love unfit, for, 176
- Lading, cargoes of my, 778
- Ladling the butter from adjacent tubs, 1068
- Lady, cheer up, 1082
  - come quickly gentle, 131
  - definition of, 933
  - Diana, reciting to, 1028
  - Disdain, 38
  - doth protest too much, 94
  - faint heart ne'er won fair, 1154
  - fair, fool called her his, 779
  - Fortune, rail'd on, 49
  - friends, many many, 755
  - from over the Rhine, to a, 510
  - garmented in light, 367
  - Hamilton, take care of, 1045
  - he is dead and gone, 256
  - help wanted, a, 394
  - here comes the, 79
  - if you were April's, 631
  - I'm only St. Nick, 949
  - in a villa, dwelt a, 478
  - is in the case, when, 206
  - Jane was tall and slim, 350
  - leave the, Willy, 795

Lady, lent his, to his friend, 360
  Luck, insulted you as, 994
  make a nota bene, 882
  married to the Moor, 301
  Moon where are you roving, 459
  most beautiful, 839
  Nancy died, 941
  never rude to, except in street cars, 808
  of beauty and high degree, 958
  of my delight, 701
  of Pain, Our, 632
  of the hous, 7
  old old old old 715
  or the tiger, 610
  orphan or destitute, 394
  sat on its deck, 424
  Seville, 478
  shook her flaxen head, 510
  Spanish, 257
  sweet arise, 105
  that's known as Lou, 874
  through whose fragile lips, 992
  weep no more, 256
  will ride through Coventry, 346
  with a lamp shall stand, 436
  would remind you please, 1064
Ladye, fairer, never was seene, 257
Lady's fan, brain him with his, 61
  head-dress, 196
  potent charms, 958
Ladylike, most shy and, of trees, 525
Ladyship, her humorous, 57
Ladyship's whim, 648
Lady-smocks all silver white, 41
Lafayette, we are here, 747
Lags behind, tempest itself, 264
  liberty, 1047
  the veteran on the stage, 230
Lag-end of my life, 63
Lager beer and hops, 451
  beer, goned afay mit de, 559
  give an Irishman, 616
Lagoon, across the still, 937
Laid all nature under tribute, 290
  aside my business, 139
  at last old Troy in ashes, 185
  at your feet, more would be, 633
  away to rest, 856
  down his arms, 392
  her great face to his, 986
  him down, sadly we, 364
  him squat as a flounder, 1140
  his cigaret aside, 876
  his hand across her sky, 576
  his hand upon my heart, 440
  in a large upper chamber, 172
  in one common heap, misfortunes, 1118
  in scorn, stones, 842
  in the balance, 1230
  it in its resting place, 680
  low in death, 327
  me down with a will, 703
  my hand upon thy mane, 355
  my tired thoughts to rest, 840
  not your hand on me, if you, 927
  on head and heart and hand, 513
  on with a trowel, 47
  our groping hands away, 945
  so many books upon his head, 290
  the aged seer alone, 372
  their dearest in the grave, 406
  upon a fevered world, 853
  your good lives down, 913
Lain beyond our reach, long has, 647
  for a century dead, 469
Lain outside our ken, 652
  well hidden, has, 758
Lair, comet's, 924
  rouse the lion from his, 311
Laird o' Cockpen, 291
Laissez faire à Georges, 1218
  faire, laissez aller, 1218
Laity, tell the, of our love, 118
Lake, blue Italian, 953
  brims her cup, where the blue, 760
  Erie's broad expanse, on, 605
  Lebarge, on the marge of, 874
  life is like some vast, 1198
  long abandoned, 1033
  miracle beside the, 541
  of the Dismal Swamp, 333
  on thy fair bosom silver, 386
  or moorish fen, by, 158
  pilot of the Galilean, 159
  splendor of mountain and, 590
  Superior, half a drop into, 454
  swan on still St. Mary's, 391
  swan swims on a, 391
  the blue-eyed Walden, 517
  thou in thy, 555
  where drooped the willow, 405
  where the cool waves break, 576
Lakes, fens bogs dens, 150
  the headwaters the cold, 1008
  union of, 404
Lama asked, when the High, 1016
Lamb at home a lion in the chase, 294
  for every flock for every, 453
  for miles, propelled a, 691
  go to bed with the, 23
  lion fawns upon the, 70
  little snow-white, 505
  Mary had a little, 362
  of God, holy, 282
  of God, thought on the, 758
  one dead, is there, 435
  read Charles, 797
  skin of innocent, made parchment, 69
  tempers the wind to the shorn, 242
  that belonged to the sheep, 1077
  the frolic and the gentle, 305
  to the slaughter, brought as a, 1238
  Una with her milk-white, 301
  was sure to go, 362
  who made thee, 281
  will never cease to follow, 70
  wolf dwell with the, 1237
Lambs, sheep with their, 758
Lamb-devouring kind, of a, 691
Lame and blind, heal the, 933
  and impotent conclusion, 101
  dogs, helping, 523
  feet was I to the, 1228
  man, if you live with a, 1116
  men to take horse, as, 1118
  messenger, 137
  my pencil and confute my pen, 513
  too, to march, 858
Lament for Madam Blaize, 252
  the mistakes of a good man, 1060
  their triumph and his loss, 444
Lamentable difficulty in saying no, 318
  thing, 69
Lamentation, my unblest, 508
Lamentations, abandon to cries and, 1108
Lamented nothing more to be, 1084
Lamp, Aladdin's, 528
Lamp beside the golden door, 694
  burn low and dim, 904
  by a firefly, 334
  by which my feet are guided, 270
  his arguments smelt of the, 1115
  his word burned like a, 1251
  hold thy lighted, on high, 647
  holds out to burn, 199
  Homer's, appeared, 262
  is shattered, when the, 368
  lady with a, 436
  no brilliant, 1008
  no, illumines Avon, 974
  of experience, 270
  of human hope, 859
  of life, hand over the, 1096
  of man, little, 994
  of truth, he held the, 687
  shall burn unquenchably, 263
  shines white, my cottage, 939
  smell of the, 134
  unlit, 488
  unto my feet, 1232
Lamps are going out all over Europe, 1050
  are white, I hope the, 717
  golden, in a green night, 169
  in old sepulchral tombs, 263
  line the coasts with, 977
  of London, O gleaming, 687
  shone o'er fair women, 352
  these lovely, 1147
Lamplit at eve, sands that were, 618
Lancaster, time-honoured, 58
Lance, green, and a glittering knife, 1002
  may fail, the strongest, 564
  to rest, lay his, 648
Lances of the rain, 586
Lancelot, one poor ghost was, 685
Land, a thousand miles from, 350
  a woman is a foreign, 556
  above the sky, glorious, 1069
  abroad throughout the, 478
  across a weary, 846
  across the, 855
  alas unhappy, 679
  and ocean, post o'er, 162
  and sea, embattled hosts on, 513
  and sea, governs, 534
  and sea, queen of, 478
  and sea, tumult of the, 879
  and the bottomless sea, 538
  and the sea, light of the, 671
  as cheap as stinking mackerel, 62
  as near by water as by, 508
  as various as your, 1007
  awakes in a foreign, 1017
  be bright with freedom's holy light, 447
  between predilection and love, 651
  beyond the sea, 438
  beyond, there was a, 858
  blatant, 469
  can't fly away, 506
  chance to reach the, 649
  charter of her, 225
  chosen and chainless, 634
  cleaner greener, 782
  dare to fight for such a, 307
  dark and lonely, 939
  darkness of the, 469
  deal damnation round the, 216
  death's grey, 941
  deep into new, 310
  empire of the, to the French, 376

Land, England's green and pleasant, 283
  England's the one, 944
  flowing with milk and honey, 1224
  forlorn, makes the, 346
  from out of foreign, 168
  give the, its men, 873
  golden, 965
  good night my native, 352
  great rock in a weary, 1237
  guilty, 194
  half a rood of, 214
  he had come so far to see, 1017
  heaven-rescued, 332
  I do not own an inch of, 568
  I have loved my, 814
  ill fares the, 250
  immense and lonely, 1018
  in Egypt's, 375
  in the stranger's, 714
  in this part of the, 1064
  in which he lives, owes nothing to, 1170
  into the bowels of the, 72
  into the silent, 587
  is bright, westward look the, 519
  is man's dwelling place, 370
  jump both sea and, 107
  know'st thou the, 1172
  law and justice in the, 1073
  lost and ancient, 746
  love their, because it is their own, 363
  madden round the, 212
  mirage-mists their shining, 651
  misrules our, 879
  more, than gilt o'er-dusted, 75
  my own my native, 307
  no, beside, 57
  no more our own, 952
  no more, say fish, 944
  noble and wise of the, 730
  o' the leal, 291
  ocean leans against the, 249
  o'er all the pleasant, 370
  of all I love, 544
  of beginning again, 921
  of bondage, out of the, 310
  of broken heads, 847
  of broken hearts, 847
  of brown heath, 307
  of Calvin oat-cakes and sulphur, 312
  of corn and wine, 1227
  of counterpane, 702
  of darkness, 1228
  of darkness, lived in a, 475
  of drowsy head, pleasing, 224
  of Eldorado, 896
  of faery, 792
  of freedom, for this, 630
  of heart's desire, 792
  of hope and glory, 761
  of If, 1017
  of Israel, no smith throughout, 1226
  of liberty, sweet, 447
  of literature, 344
  of lost content, 743
  of Moab, 372
  of Moab, vale in the, 516
  of my dreams, into the, 964
  of no name, spur to a, 758
  of nowadays, 820
  of Otherwhere, 906
  of our birth we pledge to thee, 783
  of our home, magical tie to the, 511
  of pure delight, there is a, 199
Land of room enough, 710
  of sand and ruin and gold, 631
  of scholars and nurse of arms, 250
  of shadows, in that, 872
  of slavery, born in a, 272
  of spirits, stories from the, 317
  of the blest, rest in the, 658
  of the free, o'er the, 332
  of the free, to the, 504
  of the heart is the land of the West, 405
  of the Island Kingdom, 752
  of the living, 1228
  of the mountain and the flood, 307
  of the pilgrims, 992
  of the pilgrims' pride, 447
  of the spirits see, 294
  of Thought, returned to the, 294
  oh it beckons and beckons, 874
  on a farmer's, 677
  one if by, 437
  or by water, travel by, 192
  or cherry-isle, there's the, 133
  or life, what avail, 410
  our glorious, to-day, 447
  plucked in a far-off, 598
  proud lords on the, 390
  rent with civil feuds, 341
  robbed each other's, 674
  seek the happy, 503
  shadow lengthens along the, 572
  shadowy, has appeared, 416
  shaven, 576
  shook the, 912
  some strange, 980
  somewhere in this favored, 770
  stranger in a strange, 1224
  sunshine to the sunless, 305
  that bears a well-known name, 512
  that gave you birth, dear the, 764
  that I love, 952
  there her, there her kindred, 593
  they made free, in the, 602
  thing raised on city, 582
  this delightful, 152
  to land, wander from, 757
  to which the ship would go, 519
  to which yon ship must go, 300
  touched, 631
  tough, under the corn, 979
  turret of the, 451
  upon almost the only rock, 403
  virtue's, 173
  we, and vanishes your form, 987
  we dream about, far, 492
  we's gwine to occupy de, 600
  what thing of sea or, 156
  where all the men are stones, 541
  where cypress and myrtle, 355
  where faith and honour dwell, 875
  where hate should die, 824
  where kings may be beloved, 901
  where my fathers died, 447
  where newspapers were dumb, 674
  where sorrow is unknown, 264
  where the bong-tree grows, 498
  where the years increased, 681
  whereon we tread, 386
  whole wide, 658
  widest, doom takes, 429
  without history, 609
  without memories, 609
  without ruins, 609
  without the least vestige of, 599
  wrong rules the, 525
Land, young men of this, 1018
  your, and my land, 831
Lands and gold, empowered with, 920
  as they shall see or not see, 337
  away, to take us, 585
  envy of less happier, 59
  give up their dead, when the, 375
  hollow, and hilly lands, 793
  hundred little, 847
  I have roamed o'er many, 388
  lord of himself though not of, 114
  nor any poor upon your, 462
  of dream among, 675
  of flower, to, 902
  of St. Peter, 14
  of snow, to, 902
  of the fir-tree and pine, 612
  profoundly shaded, in, 802
  that I never have trod, 618
  that in fondest memory, 396
  the voyager at last, 402
  union of, 404
  unvisited, so many, 441
  where the Jumblies live, 498
  will till, other men our, 581
  wonder of all the, 541
Landfalls of the people, Americas were, 979
Land-flower broken from the stem, 756
Landing grounds, shall fight on the, 849
  on some silent shore, 187
  to a safe, 1051
Landlady and Tam grew gracious, 287
  lockèd in, of my, 715
Ländler-tune, listened to the, 582
Landlord, every tramp's a, 1028
  jolly old, 311
  never raise her rent, 1057
Landlord's laugh was ready chorus, 287
  wine, not wholly on the, 877
Landmark, ancient, 1234
Landmarks of the past, 1198
Land-offices, marshalships and cabinet-appointments, 455
Land-rats and water-rats, 44
Landscape bright, a beauteous, 1051
  love is like a, 127
  whose wide border lies, 568
Landscapes, like all other, 344
Landslip, thought like a, 1027
Landsmen all whoever you may be, 622
  build upon, we, 817
  know, what, 776
  list ye, all to me, 247
Land-thieves, water-thieves and, 44
Lane and street, every London, 797
  highway or open street, 441
  long, that knows no turnings, 487
  marriage like a Devonshire, 333
  of beams athwart the sea, 464
  straight down the crooked, 391
  while there's a country, 1035
Lanes, along the Cotswold, 911
  glad for the country, 719
  laughter and loving in the, 1025
Langsyne, in the days of, 390
  it could not match, 393
Language adorned with veracity, 1132
  all men whose, he speaks, 414
  an art and a refuge, 700
  and manners, difference of, 295

Language, bad, I never use, 622
best chosen, 323
children have their little, 564
dead, 607
did not even quite know the, 752
entrance into the, 110
every, even deaf and dumb, 992
frame it in, 593
gradually varies, 344
in her eye, 75
in words of the same, 319
is fidelity, 665
is plain, my, 644
is too worn, our, 728
loosed a shaft of, 819
measured, 467
mutability of, 344
native, 156
nature's end of, 203
no, but a cry, 468, 1108
no, like the Irish, 833
of all the earth, confound the, 1223
of my own country, 405
of the devil, sarcasm the, 379
of the heart, 213
of the living, beyond the, 955
of the message, comprehend the, 610
of the nation, don't confound the, 292
of the peak, silent, 961
of the star, fire the, 961
Oh that those lips had, 267
one, held his heart and lip, 444
perspicuity of, 1132
profane, for, 698
quaint and olden, 433
reduce, to seven words, 922
room for but one, 734
speaks a various, 371
spoke, under the tropic our, 146
the most astonishing creation, 902
thunder in such lovely, 931
trouble to learn a, 236
value of a foreign, 740
Languages, especially the dead, 358
feast of, 41
first among, 1168
of earth, of all the, 870
Languid hours, music of the, 674
Languish broken-hearted, 620
Languor is not in your heart, 547
smile, make, 213
summer's golden, 692
Lank and brown, long and, 315
Lantern aloft, hang a, 949
in my hand, put a, 939
Lanterns, eyes like agate, 1013
Lap, as in my mother's, 155
drop into thy mother's, 155
dropt in her, 468, 1133
it in Elysium, 158
me in delight, 364
me in soft Lydian airs, 160
of earth, upon the, 245
of legends old, 383
of May, chills the, 249
of Thetis, sun in the, 142
of time, into the, 369
the fat of the years, 856
upon the valley's, 707
Laparotomy, department of, 838
Lap-cat, well-groomed, 972
Lap dog and a parrot, a pianoforte a, 402
Lapidary inscriptions, 236
Lapland night, lovely as a, 299
Lapped by a dog, 424
Lapse of murmuring streams, liquid, 154
of thrice a thousand years, 621
Lapsing, unsoilable whispering sea, 883
Larch has hung his tassels, 370
Lard their lean books, 121
Lards the lean earth, 61
Large and fruitful mind, 112
and lofty room, in a, 725
as, a charter as the wind, 49
as life and twice as natural, 599
cold bottle, 699
divine and comfortable words, 469
my glass is not, 51
notes and clear, 735
streams from little fountains, 292
style, 68
was his bounty, 245
was his wealth, 174
Large-brained woman, 427
Large-hearted man, 427
Largely invested, having, 593
Large-minded, too profound and, 403
Larger bill for a darker ill, 512
floods of love and light, 452
growth, children of a, 177
kind we feel, 818
life to live, learn we the, 563
than the sky, 386
was his heart, 174
wisdom lends, wiser turn a, 579
Largesse, scatter her, 998
Largest and most comprehensive soul, 179
Lark, a silence then a, 681
arguing with the sun, 1002
as sings the, 430
at heaven's gate sings, 105
fresh as a, 300
herald of the morn, 79
in paradise, awoke the, 687
in the noon sky, 758
is up to greet the sun, 345
lo here the gentle, 106
no, so blithe as he, 269
now leaves his watery nest, 146
rejoice like the, 431
rise with the, 23
singing, some late, 693
sings like a, 1155
soared like a, 923
twitters, a late, 693
you need not fly, 822
Larks and a wren, four, 499
catch, if clouds fall, 12
hoped to catch, 1140
no rooks no swains, no, 707
Lark's is a clarion call, 693
nest, near the, 304
Larkes have, when skie falth, 12
Larning, nothing worth, 939
Lasca used to ride, 711
Lash, blood drawn with the, 457
that falls, feel the, 783
the rascals naked through the world, 103
the shallows, though it, 675
the sounding shore, 211
Lashes, teary round the, 527
Lass, drink to the, 279
is good, and a glass is good, 276
more bright than May-day morn, 280
wi' a lang pedigree, 291
wi' the bonnie blue een, 388
Lasses lilting before dawn, 1025
O, then she made the, 284
Lassie, she's the loveliest, 388
Lassitude, yield now to, 882
Last a man a lifetime, one of your letters will, 621
a thousand years, not built to, 705
after, returns the first, 490
after the true be dead, 115
and best of all God's works, 155
and greatest art, 214
and narrowest, next is, 716
armed foe expires, 362
as a tree it cannot, 939
as if it were to be our, 1104
at his cross, 349
battle, England always wins, 851
battle of the world, for the, 442
best work the human mind, 286
but a few years more, 573
but half-way through them, 1000
cruise, all on our, 704
cry of the wild Cherokee, 508
daintiest, 59
day, neither fear nor wish for your, 1110
ditch, die in the, 1038
eternal now does always, 167
every act as though thy, 1124
galoot's ashore, till the, 639
great fight of all, at the, 778
he that comes, 122
hour of my life, 226
in fight, 218
infirmity of noble mind, 159
joys too exquisite to, 306
leaf upon the tree, 450
legs, on his, 116
lesson he learns thoroughly, 564
let the cobbler stick to his, 1109
long as our love, friendship, 612
long sleep, 275
look, dog takes a, 220
look thy, 839
love thyself, 73
man may, but never lives, 246
man on earth'll be lost, 687
moment of his breath, 252
moments, accessories of his, 419
night at twelve, 794
night, I only died, 620
nor first, there is no, 485
not least in love, 82
of all an admiral, 322
of all the Romans, 84
of danger and distress, 355
of human mould, 328
of life for which the first was made, 489
only things that, 680
out a night in Russia, 36
people I should choose, 278
refuge of a scoundrel, 236
remark was a bubble, 630
reserve, providence on side of, 1168
rose of summer, 335
scene of all, 50
sex to the, 177
sigh at leaving, 668
still loveliest, 354
syllable of recorded time, 88
taste of sweets, 59
that sank, 576
the night, will not, 981
thing in making a book, 1162
think every day is the, 1100
three words, forgotten the, 962
time comes, how frequently, 1035
time I see people, 1035
to enter the room, 1003

Last to lay the old aside, 211
  toast and your foot on the table, 778
  tottering pillars fall, 452
  was like the first, 981
  what is it that will, 463
  while the ages roll, 796
  whoever have thee, 632
  wild midnight falls, 900
  will it, does it pay, 1018
  will, three articles as his, 1139
  words of Marmion, 308
  words poor Narcissa spoke, 209
  word's spoken, when the, 1020
  worst pain, my, 946
  year or yesterday, 878
  year's blossoms stay, if, 569
  year's crops, watering, 520
  year's snow, 1137
  year's snow, become of, 797
Lasting fame, gained a, 800
  glory of our life, all the, 866
  joys the man attend, 394, 1051
  marble seek, 146
  power, whence has come thy, 640
  rest, sings soul and body to, 58
  sense of filial duty, 273
Latakia, rolled about some, 630
Latch ter de golden gate, no, 689
Latchet of whose shoes, 1242
Late and soon getting and spending, 300
  better, than never, 14, 188
  better to learn, than never, 46
  discovered earth, my, 951
  everything comes too, 625
  for supper, too, 1131
  known too, 77
  lark twitters, 693
  late almost too late, 1027
  line of crimson sun, 875
  love that comes too, 53
  minute too, 34
  not a moment, 1047
  nothing is too, 438
  though lingered the snow, 642
  to trouble, somewhat, 601
  too, 974
  too, to enjoy estate, 182
  who goes too fast, too, 1104
Lated traveller, now spurs the, 87
Later than you think, 874, 1024
  times are more aged, 112
Latest found best gift, 153
  Pole, to hear the, 954
Lath, thin as a, 497
Latimer and Ridley stand coupled, 11
Latin as an honor, learn, 848
  come in, or in Greek, 146
  comprehend a little, 787
  make, motto of a, 756
  meanings of words fixed in, 810
  minus beads, minus, 982
  names, all their botany is, 409
  small, and less Greek, 119
  soft bastard, 357
  speaks with greater ease, 141
  was no more difficile, 141
  word for three farthings, 41
Latitude and longitude, send them our, 912
  and opulence of a writer, 415
  is rather uncertain, 625
  of Oxenforde, 8
  parallels of, 616
  sixty miles in, 600
Latter end of a fray, 63
  has the largest congregation, 187
Lattices, lean from their, 643
Latyn, speke no word but, 5
Laud and magnify thy name, 303
Laudable things, write well in, 162
Laudanum, whipping and abuse are like, 480
Lauded in song, many once, 1126
Laugh, a little while and I shall, 634
  a siege to scorn, 88
  always makes the devil, 559
  an atheist's, 285
  and be fat, 127
  and be merry, 857
  and be proud, 857
  and be well, 223
  and play, made the children, 362
  and the world laughs with you, 718
  anything awful makes me, 325
  at a fall, 487
  at any but fools or foes, 214
  at any mortal thing, 360
  at, audience always, 1087
  at everything, make haste to, 360
  at his own wheeze, 928
  at me, monster London, 168
  at men of sense, 1165
  at my notebooks, let 'em, 943
  at the lore and pride of man, 408
  at the skinny notice, 1033
  at your friends, 214
  away my tears, 931
  baby's, 940
  for hope hath happy place, I, 517
  for the time is brief, 857
  I'm growing fainter in my, 509
  in bed we, 1158
  is proper to the man, to, 1139
  it is to, 716
  last, laughs best to-day will, 1196
  loud, the children, 452
  make the unskilful, 94
  make the weeper, 109
  man who cannot, 379
  myself to death, 33
  not any more, 634
  not granted man, to, 1108
  not, I pray thee, 1219
  now, I want to, 820
  of pleasure grows less gay, 405
  old man who will not, 769
  out, let the blaze, 484
  paragraph to make one, 578
  sans intermission, 49
  sit on the lid and, 879
  that brings the groan, 777
  that spoke the vacant mind, 250
  that win, they, 103
  thee to scorn, he will, 1251
  thence had he the, 575
  thy girlish laughter, 735
  to scorn, not a thing to, 51
  to the summer's day, 371
  upon their lips, 818
  was ready chorus, 287
  when I hear thim, 914
  when you have a mind to, 1100
  where we must, 206
  who but must, 213
  wholesome, 453
  will then be mine, the, 1099
  with a tear in the middle, 751
  world and its dread, 224
  yourself into stitches, 55
Laughs at care, heart that, 363
  at lovers' perjury, 176
  at probabilities, fate, 426
  best to-day, he who, 1196
  best who laughs last, 820, 1196
Laughs, fair, the morn, 244
  in heaven, God, 429
  Jove, 78
  last, laughs best who, 820, 1196
  loudest of all, 452
  with a harvest, 417
  with its white and red, 550
Laughable, Nestor swear the jest be, 43
Laughed, all the summer, 585
  and danced and talked, I, 342
  and said his say, when he's, 481
  and talked in the chamber, 600
  as we laboured together, 625
  at me, men have, 943
  at original sin, 821
  consumedly, 201
  day in which we have not, 1171
  full well they, 251
  heartily and wholly, 379
  His word to scorn, 263
  in the sun, 944
  till I cried, 1087
  to scorn the falsehood, 1101
Laugher weep, make the, 109
Laughing, always leave them, 880
  at his own son, 1111
  at some jest, while, 781
  fellow-rover, 856
  giant, louder than the, 452
  heroes, walk with, 725
  in her sleeve, 1161
  in your sleeve, 277
  lips and roguish eyes, 620
  quaffing unthinking time, 176
  rhyme, ripple of, 650
  soil, paint the, 342
  you hear that boy, 452
Laughter, a little more, 691
  a little time for, 701
  and ability and sighing, 585
  and love of friends, 822
  and memories, 822
  and our song, our, 831
  better last smile than first, 1196
  born to, 938
  filled my heart with, 668
  fleers and jeers, a thing for, 510
  for a month, 61
  gift of, 869
  grimaces called, 132
  holding both his sides, 160
  in a cloud, hear my, 759
  in the smelly Liffy's tide, 721
  is my shield, 829
  it issues not in, 376
  laugh thy girlish, 735
  lovely, 121
  mirth and, 359
  no one ever died of, 834
  not bad beginning for friendship, 723
  of a girl that's dead, 773
  of holy white birds, 857
  of the fool, 1235
  of the years, 335
  oft is but an art, 386
  part with, 632
  running, 748
  seismic with, 1033
  shakes the skies, 218
  shout back our peals of, 554
  sincerest, 366
  split his sides with, 1152
  they shook with, 499
  when a fit of, gits ye, 684
  winged his polished dart, 626
  with shield and steely harness, 936
Laughter's eager kiss, dead to, 965
Laughter-silvered wings, 1037

Launch a heedless word, 728
  into the sea of vast eternity, 187
  out on trackless seas, 537
  us on destiny's sea, 363
  your vessel crowd your canvas, 472
Launched a thousand ships, face that, 31
Launching, once and for all at her, 505
  ways at Meadowside, 844
  who speed your, 859
Laundry, idea in any first class, 816
Laura lay, grave where, 22
  wore, the sapphire, 680
Laurel above and the wrinkle below, 594
  and myrtle and rose, 1173
  bough, Apollo's, 32
  but the race, not the, 795
  greener from the brows, 462
  is green for a season, 631
  is not mine, because the, 760
  love or crown, sans, 883
  of approved iniquity, 818
  outlives not May, 631
  under the, the Blue, 571
  wreaths entwine, 644
  wreaths upon his grave, 940
Laurels all are cut, 743
  Flushes have their, 428
  grew, while his, 1087
  northern, 267
  of eternal verdure, 231
Laureled ox, 635
Laurel-leaf, shrivelled, 847
Laurelled, triumphantly, 856
Lavender in the windows, 139
Laverock's in the sky, 288
  note, sweet is the, 291
Lavinia, therefore must be loved, 77
Lavish hand, let us thank the, 522
  waste of worth, 597
Law, accumulate and constitute, 1060
  all men know the, 130
  and duty, within bounds of, 320
  and justice, I established, 1073
  and order known as man's, 840
  and physic, professions of, 328
  and the prophets, 1240
  army of unalterable, 575, 954
  call in, when a neighbor breaks your fence, 490
  church army physic, 267
  common, nothing but reason, 21
  creatures of one great, 619
  crowner's quest, 96
  distrusting the elected but not the, 1034
  divine, all things by a, 368
  do as adversaries do in, 52
  eleven points in the, 193
  enforcing the obsolete, 1028
  extreme, 1095
  favorite phrase of their, 413
  fulfilling of the, 1245
  gave to, the air of a science, 340
  good opinion of the, 277
  grows fat, knowledge starve while, 453
  has no power to command obedience, 1090
  hath not been dead, 36
  he who has mastered any, 414
  head and the hoof of the, 783
  ignorance of, excuses no man, 130
  in calmness made, 300
Law is a ass a idiot, 494
  is a jealous mistress, 477
  is a sort of hocus-pocus science, 628
  is good if man use it lawfully, 1247
  is last result of human wisdom, 238
  is perfection of reason, 21
  is the true embodiment, 623
  is this, 96
  it has honored us, 341
  kept the, by transgressing, 163
  lawless science of our, 465
  learn to live by soul's, 473
  life joy impulse are one thing, where, 489
  locks up both man and woman, 659
  love has never known a, 443
  maxims of the civil, 232
  meaner, than brotherhood, 597
  murder by the, 203
  must have credit of conduct, 387
  mysterious, source of human offspring, 152
  nature's kindly, 208
  necessity has no, 1141
  necessity knows no, 1103
  nor duty, nor, 794
  not a cause but a, 641
  nothing is, that is not reason, 21
  of averages, fugitive from th', 1036
  of capitalism, absolute, 1202
  of culture, the great, 376
  of kindness, 1235
  of our to-day, future lays down, 1194
  of speech, new phonetic, 1025
  of the jungle, 874
  of the jungle, diplomatic name for, 975
  of the Medes and Persians, 1239
  of the Yukon, 873
  of youth, the ancient, 953
  offends no, 28
  old father antic the, 60
  one, the reason, 1126
  or empire, with literature as with, 461
  or in love, in, 510
  ought to weed out revenge, 109
  preserves the earth a sphere, 289
  profession of, 1185
  quillets of, 68
  reason the life of the, 21
  reflects lives of all men, 1045
  religion liberty and, 333
  rich men rule the, 250
  rigorous, 1095
  routine proscribed by, 387
  runs true, 953
  seat of, the bosom of God, 22
  seven hours to, 21, 275
  sold him in the name of the, 1218
  spoke too softly, 1113
  strongest tenure of the, 1092
  supposes that, if the, 494
  to himself is, 28
  ultimate angels', 489
  underneath the, 780
  voice of, the harmony of the world, 22
  we have a measure for, 130
  which moulds a tear, 289
  who to, will go, 225
  windy side of the, 38, 55
  world's, 80
  written and unwritten, 1129
Laws, alien or accidental, 846
Laws and constitution of his country, 1060
  and customs, difference of, 295
  and learning die, let, 518
  and liberties of a great people, 500
  are with us, 321
  bad, bring about worse, 1169
  better none than too many, 1145
  bound with, 836
  brain may devise, 44
  by nature's, to man belong, 1068
  care not who makes its, 186
  curse on all, 216
  end tyranny begins, 230
  facts and the, 203
  fewer, and the less confided power, 412
  for themselves, decree, 743
  from the phenomena of nature, 911
  gives his little senate, 213
  good, and good arms, 1138
  good, lead to making of better, 1169
  governed by equal, 394
  grind the poor, 250
  impartial, 205
  imperfect and unjust, 661
  kinder, to bring us back, 496
  like cobwebs, 1128
  love knoweth no, 23
  nature and nature's, 214
  no, he ever keeps so well, 280
  not always to remain unaltered, 1090
  obedient to their, 1076
  of architecture, libel on, 570
  of Congress, execute the, 638
  of conscience, 1142
  of France, by the, 1165
  of God the laws of man, 743
  of heat, examine the, 641
  of husking, 280
  of man, laws of God the, 743
  of nature and nature's God, 273
  of nature, education is instruction in, 563
  of nature the rules of the game, 563
  of servitude, base, 178
  of the jungle, 783
  of time and space, by, 553
  or kings can cause or cure, 231
  others do from fear of, 1130
  ourselves have made, reverence for, 466
  peaceful, 1165
  purer science holier, 523
  religion breathing household, 298
  repeal of bad or obnoxious, 549
  self-made, 544
  slid like slates, 1032
  stands on, 332
  sweeter manners purer, 469
  that lacqueys make, 736
  to execute, is a royal office, 261
  true friendship's, 220
  world abounds with, 1061
  you shall make its, 186
Law's delay, the, 93
  grave study, 21
Lawful for me, is it not, 1241
  recreation, without some, 1153
Lawfully, if a man use it, 1247
Lawless science of our law, 465
Lawn canapie, string of her, 1147
  dew was on the, 919
  nor up the, 245
  of the Florentines, green, 979
  purpled o'er the, 220

Lawn, rusted, 943
Lawns, daisied, 926
Lawsuit mania, 1193
Lawsuits, once keen for, 1099
Lawyer, deceive not thy, 137
  every quarrel to the, 137
  religion of physician or, 1142
  skull of a, 96
  without history, 309
Lawyers are met, 205
  Cantilena of, 331
  disguise matters, 10
  influence of, in public business, 1185
  kill all the, 69
  right and left, watched the, 677
  take what they would give, 452
  university men, except, 228
Laxity of their mothers, 691
Lay a trap for it, can not, 588
  as on thine altar Lord, 671
  aside letters, we, 1172
  close to him and whispered, 864
  concealed throughout the war, 624
  deploring, a damsel, 205
  Doric, 160
  down his life, that a man, 1244
  down in her loveliness, 315
  down my arms, never, 230
  down staff and load, 918
  down the wreck of power, 374
  down their affaire, 184
  down thy head, 666
  espousal, 669
  folded in our infancy, 572
  go boldly forth, my simple, 275
  her i' the earth, 97
  him low, if I never, 920
  him low lay him low, 552
  his lance to rest, 648
  his weary bones among ye, 74
  in prison doomed to die, 513
  in the bay of Biscay, 288
  it by in some sacred deposit, 545
  it where childhood's dreams are twined, 598
  its secret channel bare, 374
  like a warrior taking his rest, 364
  low, Brer Fox he, 688
  me a-hold, 663
  me down as in my mother's lap, 155
  me down in peace, 1229
  me down to sleep, 800, 1057
  me low my work is done, 601
  me on an anvil, 887
  melancholy, 673
  my ashes at the roots of a dogwood tree, 872
  my head on my grave, 145
  my pen aside, 685
  on Macduff, 89
  on the earth as though sleeping, 1216
  out money on a rope, 123
  pierced the strong tower, 541
  resounds, 258
  set some value on his votive, 447
  sleeping, Oh that we two, 523
  sleeping side by side, 80
  stone on stone, 546
  the old aside, last to, 211
  them on too thick, 599
  thou thy soul, 533
  thy phobias to rest, 928
  up a little upon a little, 1074
  up, enough to, 204
  up for yourselves treasures, 1240
  waste our powers, we, 300
Lay with canvas drooping, 519
  your golden cushion down, 374
Lays afore us, know wot, 495
  his hand upon a woman, 295
  his icy hand on kings, 141
  tribal, 780
Layer-up of beauty, 68
Layeth him down calm, 649
Layette to mound, 1027
Laying a gas-pipe down, we're, 1063
  violent hands upon the ship, 191
Layings-out in clothes, 181
Laziness of enormous reading, 1204
Lazy and sad, children should never be, 431
  fokes's stummucks, 688
  geese like a snow cloud, 958
  junks along the lazy river, 746
  leaden-stepping hours, 161
Le vrai peut quelquefois n'être pas vraisemblable, 361
Lea, a line for the, 928
  across the green, 758
  cowslip loves the, 565
  plant upon the sunny, 373
  quiet wood and, 373
  standing on this pleasant, 300
  strewed acorns on the, 504
  sun has left the, 310
  wind slowly o'er the, 244
  wind was on the, 919
Leas, a-courting on the, 1006
  no larks no rooks, no, 707
Lead a sick man back, 1082
  again to paradise, 908
  all the nations, we, 974
  an academic life, 121
  England lost a ball of, 1003
  heart of, 215
  in the van, shaped him to, 642
  kindly light, 403
  life to sovereign power, 462
  me a wild-goose chase, 1150
  me to the rock, 1230
  men's minds the roundabout, 649
  men's thoughts, 792
  my steps aright, will, 372
  on rapture's roadway, far, 775
  one home to rest, will, 742
  the bold seamen, 970
  the way and we'll precede, 278
  the way, follow when we, 219
  thee to thy grave, 299
  these graces to the grave, 54
  thou me on, 403
  through Stephen's Green, 913
  to Rydal Lake, 296
  you in at heaven's gate, 282
  you never to perfection, 691
  you short cuts, 832
Leads a good life, who, 276
  following where He, 609
  in the rear, 338
  into the bottomless gulf, 338
  me on forever, 573
  on to fortune, 83
  the way, glory, 186
  up to light, out of hell, 150
  us to rest by the hand, 439
Lead-colored lips, 1007
Leaden army that conquers, 788
  feet, move with, 628
  ones, if I use, 821
  sceptre, stretches forth her, 201
  with paint and powder, 1166
Leaden-stepping hours, 161
Leader, efficiency of national, 1212
  final test of a, 965
Leader is best when people barely know, 905
  lifts his times, such a, 984
  mingling with the host, 220
  of men, to be a, 738
  of that generation, 675
  of the herd again, 830
Leaders have spoken, till the, 783
  therefore we are, 978
Leader's indomitable soul, American, 483
Leadeth me beside the still waters, 1229
  on to danger, path that, 106
Leading, men of light and, 561
Leaf also shall not wither, his, 1229
  and blossom, wait for, 445
  and I were like the, 631
  crimp and curdled, 369
  days are in the yellow, 358
  fade as a, 1238
  falls with the, 127
  from the thin green, 633
  has perished in the green, 469
  impearls on every, 153
  is for hope, one, 763
  is lost, not a beam nor, 353
  last, upon the tree, 450
  let fall no burning, 982
  memory clings to each, 677
  of grass the journey-work of the stars, 535
  promise of the, 877
  right as an aspen, 4
  sere the yellow, 88
  sorrow and the scarlet, 531
  that falls, there's not a, 407
  turn over a new, 116, 117, 1154
  upon the stream, vain as, 308
Leafless all the winter time, 482
  desert of the mind, 355
  there by my door, 629
  trees, sober realm of, 551
  woodlands, give me back the, 777
Leaf-shaped piece in the middle, 1019
Leafy month of June, in the, 315
League, a symbol of Wilson's flesh and blood, 967
  with the future, man in, 1191
Leagues, a thousand, from hence, 62
  a thousand, like a thousand years, 227
  beyond those leagues, 577
  of peace, nations join in, 218
  scarce long, apart descried, 519
  two loving hearts divide, 675
Leal, we were dear we were, 718
  land o' the, 291
Lean above me broken-hearted, 929
  and foolish knight, 846
  and hungry look, 81
  and long, stockings, 763
  and low ability, 56
  and slipper'd pantaloon, 50
  and swarthy poet, 926
  body and visage, 147
  books, lard their, 121
  dog a keen dog, a, 975
  earth, lards the, 61
  from their lattices, 643
  her ear, she shall, 296
  hungry men, 343
  hungry savage anti-everythings, 453
  makes you, 1001
  people who, 718
  take the fat with the, 497
  towards you, shall, 881

Lean unwashed artificer, 58
  upon the thought, 547
Leans against the land, ocean, 249
  and beckons, longing, 529
  her cheek upon her hand, 78
  on his gleaming rifle, 552
  the huge elephant, 136
  upon his hoe, 708
Leander swam the Hellespont, 453
Leaned out, blessed damozel, 577
  to virtue's side, 250
Leaning and laughing, 1034
  on his staffe, 166
  together, 953
Leanness of his purse, 68
Leap, easy, to pluck bright honour, 61
  from the mute hugeness, 991
  into the dark, going to, 1139
  into this angry flood, 81
  like little fish, 968
  look before you ere you, 143
  look ere ye, 11
  not at that, 884
  now for a, 365
  of the whale, 228
  out full-length, 408
  out of the frying-pan, 1149
  steelhead, 944
  to light in intelligent fountains, 572
  to the infinite dark, we, 758
  year gives it twenty-nine, 18
Leaps, look before he, 1154
  the live thunder, 353
  the wall, he that, 604
Leaped and fell across the picture, 665
Leaping conscience in the dawn, like, 943
Leapt to life a god, marble, 363
Lear, how pleasant to know Mr., 499
Learn a language, trouble to, 236
  all we lacked before, 944
  anything, no one could, 1175
  ask and, 1251
  better to, late than never, 46, 1105
  by doing, one must, 1081
  calm to face what's pressing, 1099
  cannot know how much we, 818
  died to, 626
  from crises of anguish, 536
  from what I can, 1049
  good to live and, 1156
  how great the sun, 797
  in life's hard school, 444
  in suffering, 367
  in time's frail days, 1048
  know how to, 636
  live and, 493, 1080
  love have do be the best, 669
  man must, 973
  men from books, we cannot, 420
  much to, 1032
  nor account the pang, 489
  of the little nautilus, 208
  read mark, 1253
  she may, 46
  sooner than a song, 214
  to accept minor aggravations, 694
  to be beaten, boy has to, 1213
  to be, may, 961
  to bear the beams of love, 281
  to halt, you will, 1116
  to hold your own, you don't, 721
  to kiss the cross, 765
  to labour and to wait, 433
Learn to live and live to learn, 566
  to make occasion, 621
  to mean, may, 961
  to ply the pen, 544
  to read slow, 170
  to run through snow, 980
  to see in another's calamity, 1102
  to serve thee with gladness, 1254
  to wield the blade, hardly we, 544
  want the desire to, 563
  war any more, neither shall they, 1237
  we the larger life to live, 563
  what is, first to, 669
  what mean the things unseen, 682
  while you're young, 605
  wise to, God-like to create, 511
Learns to skip dance and kneel, elephant, 1120
Learned about women from 'er, 782
  and all drunk, 266
  and authentic fellows, 53
  and conn'd by rote, 83
  and fair and good as she, 120
  any thing from history, never, 1177
  are seldom pretty fellows, 899
  Chaucer, 119
  doctors' spite, 364
  dust, much, 265
  fairest of the, 215
  from examples, philosophy, 200
  from joys and prosperity, 536
  great lessons, have you not, 538
  have said, all the, 279
  here I am, 429
  judge, a, 47
  length, words of, 251
  lumber in his head, 212
  man might best become, 139
  much by art, not, 128
  not to despise what ever seemes small, 1240
  not to unlearn what you have, 1130
  nothing and forgotten nothing, 1175
  of the fair, most, 215
  pedants much affect, 141
  say what they can, let the, 199
  silence from the talkative, 922
  smile, make the, 211
  sock, Jonson's, 160
  that death is master, 678
  that she must give, Ma'am Allison, 569
  that yet, have not, 972
  Theban, 99
  this from the shadow, 666
  this truth, in sorrow he, 627
  to be content, 1247
  to be, having, 961
  to dance, those who have, 211
  to read, soul that has not, 657
  to stray, sober wishes never, 245
Learning, a little, 1040
  a little, is a dangerous thing, 210
  a progeny of, 277
  a' the, I desire, 284
  all them that seek, 1251
  and cultivated manners, 1211
  and infused opinions, according to, 111
  and to taste, offence to, 332
  cast into the mire, 260
  dote on scraps of, 203
  earning and yearning, 1005
  enflamed with the study of, 162
Learning, excellent for, 859
  grace nor gear, not, 780
  grammar nonsense and, 253
  has its value, 1161
  hath gained most by books printers have lost, 147
  is but adjunct to ourself, 41
  is it a time to be, 1129
  is on trial, somebody's, 1000
  just enough of, to misquote, 351
  lies, breast where, 217
  littered with, 1000
  love he bore to, 251
  love of, 438
  most necessary, 1130
  much, doth make thee mad, 1245
  much inclined, to, 510
  no man is wiser for his, 130
  no royal road to, 1092
  other tongues, 836
  out of too much, become mad, 126
  Sisters Three and such branches of, 45
  the bad news, least painful way of, 521
  to be wise, pause from, 230
  to my cost, 829
  university should be a place of, 420
  weight of, 469
  whence is thy, 206
  wiser grow, 266
  wit, and sense, 165
Learning's altar vanish, if, 517
Learnt his lesson a little while, 802
  sin to fly, 1057
Lease, long-term, 979
  of beauty, forty years', 483
Least and vilest things, thrall to, 115
  considerable man among us, 1060
  erected spirit, Mammon, 149
  expected generally happens, 420
  faithful in that which is, 1243
  important, what he says is, 641
  in love, not, 82
  know firmly believed, 1143
  liberty, have the, 173
  love, that let men know, 33
  o' my idees, work is the, 697
  of these, done it unto the, 1242
  said soonest mended, 497
  seems so, that which, 749
  unjust in the, 1243
  willing to quit the ground, 272
  word said, done for the, 630
Leather, brown as, 737
  feet through faithless, 203
  or prunella, all but, 208
  Spanish or neat's, 142
  there's nothing like, 1067
  trod on shoe of, 1149
  trod upon neat's, 81
Leathern wing, creaking by on, 938
  wing, flits by on, 247
Leave a kiss but in the cup, 119
  a living name behind, 128
  all in order, embrace thy friends, 537
  all meaner things to low ambition, 206
  all the hurry the noise, 673
  alone, what to, 896
  behind a voice, 402
  behind, hearts we, 328
  behind, true of most we, 519
  her far away behind, 382
  her to heaven, 92
  him to his pain, 1172
  his music as of old, 465

Leave it on its stem, 593
  it unpicked, 65
  me, all things, 791
  me alone, never would, 882
  me ere life leave, though thou, 632
  me in silence here, 562
  me much against my will, 982
  me out, they reckon ill who, 410
  never takes his, 510
  no lasting trace, 907
  no record of the race, 966
  no stone unturned, 1083
  no world to copy, 54
  nothing behind me, 893
  now the beach, 1027
  off the agony, 685
  often took, 189
  old truths behind, last to, 779
  on the back of the earth, 1253
  our ploughs and workshops, 475
  out the old one, they, 1145
  points of belief, 335
  rest to heaven, 1158
  sack and live cleanly, 63
  Saint Paul nothing, 138
  so many lands unvisited, 441
  so many worthiest books, 441
  some whisper of a song, 928
  something so written, 162
  tender babes alone, 323
  the bottle on the chimley-piece, 495
  the floor unswept, 757
  the galley, to-day I, 777
  the heart aglow, 796
  the lady Willy, 795
  the light of hope, 327
  the long long anchorage, 537
  the old, to, 865
  the plains behind, let me, 735
  the righteous God behind, 728
  the vales below, let me, 735
  thee in the storm, 98
  thee native soil, 155
  thee Paradise, must I, 155
  thee wholly, nor shall I, 594
  their strength unguessed, 1014
  their valiant bones in France, 67
  them honeyless, 84
  them laughing, always, 880
  them while you're looking good, 987
  things of the future to fate, 418
  this barren spot to me, 328
  this rule for others, I, 349
  thy low-vaulted past, 452
  till to-morrow, never, 227
  to call me anything, 192
  to coin new words, 180
  to desist, ask, 147
  to die, freedom or, 552
  to God, whate'er we, 513
  to live by no man's leave, 780
  to row once more, 777
  to those to come the house, 537
  to try, I give you, 711
  unseen so many a glorious sight, 441
  upon the pier, 642
  us alone, 1065
  us, best and brightest, 780
  us still our old nobility, 518
  we now Thy servant sleeping, 402
  what with his toil he won, 173
  with you, peace I, 1244
  you comfortless, I will not, 1244
  you my direction, 406
  you to decide, I, 685
  your lips and eyes, I, 934
Leave your many millions, 656
  your room, do not need to, 1211
Leaves a gap in society, 331
  air is wild with, 935
  along the, will be rust, 1004
  are on a tree, as, 830
  behind, happier than those he, 557
  behind, name a person, 359
  by hundreds came, 637
  cover me, long, 630
  cover them with, 258
  depart, see when, 1020
  emerald, 638
  ending on the rustling, 161
  fashion garments out of, 957
  for America's history, 538
  getteth short of, 391
  green, with golden flowers, 597
  harping in the, 993
  have their time to fall, 370
  his business and his wife, 674
  his native shore, 339
  his watery nest, 146
  hold old, 939
  me lyin' all alone, 699
  millions in tears, 431
  no man has aught of what he, 97
  no, no birds November, 391
  no tracts nor prints of precedent, 28
  not on paper, 525
  of an aspen tree, 905
  of destiny, shady, 165
  of hopes, tender, 73
  of life keep falling, 1133
  of stone, nor, 525
  of the Judgment Book unfold, 565
  of the willow, 951
  old England on the lee, 345
  on trees, like, 218
  open their thousand, 516
  scent of drenching, 914
  shatter your, 159
  spread his sweet, to the air, 77
  swept away like, 496
  that fall, never by the, 1002
  that in the garden bloom, 1136
  that mix, beautiful in, 1005
  the storm midway, 251
  the world to darkness, 244
  thick as autumnal, 148, 218
  thy hand in mine, 429
  us friends and wine, age, 335
  us God alone, 444
  us weaker than it found us, 184
  walk over the, 1148
  were calling me, 797
  were crisped and sere, 460
  were dry and rustled, 369
  which remain are few in number, 440
  whispering overhede, grene, 654
  white of their, 620
  words are like, 180, 211
  yellow, do hang, 107
Leaven, earth's bitter, 298
  leaveneth the whole lump, a little, 1246
  lowly lives, 612
  song for its, 633
Leave-takings are wasted sadness, 746
Leaving drinking of wine, 181
  his country for country's sake, 201
  home, I was, 702
  me never alone, 652
  the fetters to me, 583
  thine outgrown shell, 452
Leavings, devil's, 217
Lebanon, like a cedar in, 1231
Lecheries, tinder to your, 959
Lecture, a curtain, 344
  wish to hold a, 1086
Lectures can do so much good, 235
  curtain, 217
  in her night-dress, 392
  or a little charity, do not give, 535
Led a sweet submissive life, 691
  and turned me by a hair, 125
  astray, light that, 285
  astray, like one that had been, 160
  astray, when Mistress Eve was, 768
  by my hand, 215
  her forth to the wall, 814
  his regiment from behind, 624
  me towards the hills, 869
  the Highland host, 500
  the life of Riley, 1066
  the starry host, Hesperus, 152
  the way to heaven, saints who, 205
Leda, to enjoy, 23
Ledge, lies on my, 980
  trod my rocky, 758
Lee, along its sheltered, 894
  at the brief command of, 690
  leaves old England on the, 345
  o'er its, the coast of France, 424
  waters of the river, 423
Lees, mere, is left, 86
  where lurks that bitter drop, 629
Leek, by this, I will revenge, 67
  not worth a, 7
Leer, assent with civil, 213
Leetle Bateese, 713
Left a light out in the hall, 839
  a name behind them, 1251
  a pot or pan, scarcely, 882
  alone, saddest sight when it's, 940
  an aching void, 266
  and right conferring it, 926
  behind, as soon as it's, 497
  behind, never once gets, 769
  behind powers that will work, 297
  behind, things you, 907
  better to be, 468
  blooming alone, 335
  free the human will, 216
  half told, him that, 161
  hand, croaking on my, 1093
  hand know, let not thy, 1240
  hand, riches and honour in, 1232
  him alone with his glory, 364
  his garment, he, 1224
  increased renown behind, 763
  me naked to mine enemies, 74
  me none the wiser, 897
  me, now alas she's, 132
  moon on my, 821
  my work but just begun, 591
  no little things behind, 700
  off reading, altogether, 324
  one at his, 757
  our country for our country's good, 281
  side, lies on her, 979
  something undone, wrong-doer has, 1127
  that I, that I lost, 1190
  the child with lingering looks, 986
  the door of heaven ajar, 507
  the past in God's keeping, 626
  the shield took the spear, 280

Left the verb and pronoun out, 585
  the world and youth behind, 866
  thee but beauty to wear, 628
  their beauty on the shore, 408
  this mortal clay, 827
  this world of sorrow, 294
  thunder on the, 184
  to heaven the rest, 687
  to strange police, 852
  too much alone, 819
  tower that is, 668
  undone those things, 1253
  us for a handful of silver, 485
  we who are, 882
  when honour is lost, what is, 1102
  your souls on earth, 384
Left-lonesome daughter, 831
Leg, can honour set to a, 63
  if you call a tail a, 458
  never breaks a, 769
  one old timber, 832
  reptile bit his, 254
  the best part of the figure, 701
  which, goes after which, 1046
Legs are staple articles, 1046
  are uncontrolled, 785
  brushed against his, 1025
  cannon-ball took off his, 392
  for necessity, 75
  four, underneath, 1022
  of time, break the, 451
  on his last, 116
  one pair of English, 67
  two, were lost on him, 293
  use your own, 1195
  walk under his huge, 81
  were such Diana shows, 134
  with which you run, 1064
  wooden, 833
Legacies are left to strange police, 852
  that a genius leaves to mankind, 196
Legacy, her mother's, 289
  no, so rich as honesty, 53
  of light, the great, 955
  thoughts of a good, 1157
Legalizer, time is a great, 898
Legend of their reign, dubious, 735
  quaint Saxon, 653
  still haunts me, a curious, 1180
Legends of a thousand years, 971
  old, asleep in lap of, 383
  told, hear their, 507
Legion, a soldier of the, 447
  my name is, 1242
  that never was 'listed, 778
Legions pressing on, 836
  thunder past, let the, 547
  young dead, 998
Legislators of the world, poets are, 369
Legislature, perverse as a, 1022
  public opinion stronger than, 582
Legree, taking up a cow-hide, 480
Leibniz, monads of, 1211
Leicester Square, farewell, 864
Leisure as to die, so much, 1118
  conversation wants, 861
  for love or hope, no, 392
  God forbid I should ever be at, 1117
  he hath no, who useth it not, 138
  increased, 419
  never less at, 1095
  no superfluous, 36
  of the crew, beguiled the, 622
  only true, 330
  repent at, 52, 193
Leisure, retired, 160
  strikes him as a wonderful pleasure, 487
  to be sick, 63
  to contrive, 258
  to grow wise, 547
  to make good, 38
  true, one with true toil, 501
  wed at, 52
Leman doeth, tell me how thy, 255
Lemon, squeezing of a, 253
  twelve miles from a, 313
Lemons with acid tongues, 935
Lemonade, black eyes and, 334
  of a watery grade, 578
Lemon-peel, shred of, 937
Lemon-trees bloom, land where, 1172
Lend a hand, 550
  a kind of easiness, 95
  her noblest fires, 351
  me a heart, 68
  me the stone strength of the past, 946
  me your ears, 83
  men who, 323
  my bellows I never will, 374
  neither ear nor glance, 364
  or to spend or to give in, to, 185
  their ear, few that only, 30
  us thine aid, 342
  you something, 56
Lends a double charm, age, 451
  corruption lighted wings, 210
  he that, gives, 138
  its aroma to Louisburg Square, 711
  the tongue vows, 91
  three things I never, 1043
  us something to love, 463
Lender, borrower is servant to the, 1234
  neither a borrower nor a, be, 91
Lendeth unto the Lord, 1233
Length, drags its slow, along, 211
  for what it lacks in, 868
  of a span, 857
  of days is in her right hand, 1232
  of days O Lord, for, 826
  of days, reck of, 802
  of shambling limb his furrowed face, 513
  run the twelvemonth's, 286
  words of learned, 251
Lengthen our days, ways to, 336
Lengthened, sage advices, 287
  shadow of one man, 411
Lengthening chain, 249
  shadows, 173
Lenient arts, with, 213
  eyes, look thou with, 560
Lenity, too much, makes robbers bold, 70
Lens of even, shadowy, 442
Lent him for a while, 678
  his hand, the passive Master, 408
  his lady to his friend, 360
  his plume, eagle who has, 334
  is over and Easter won, 597
  to do a mighty labour, 575
  to well-established precedent, 733
Leonidas, there is always a, 558
Leopard change his spots, 1238
  lie down with the kid, 1237
Leprechauns, red flannel drawers for, 1012
Lerne, craft so long to, 3
  gladly wolde he, 5
Lerns, goid your, 1025
Lesbia is, glade where, 828
  with her sparrow, 980
Less a man, pious but not, 1161
  at leisure, never, 1095
  conscious thoughts, our, 613
  description would make it, 268
  golden about the hair, 593
  he spoke the more he heard, 863
  hoping more they have but, 106
  love not man the, 354
  mighty than Thou art, wert thou, 503
  of earth than heaven, 308, 405
  of two evils, 9
  or more, nicely-calculated, 304
  rather than be, cared not to be at all, 149
  than a man, 38
  than a span, 112
  than archangel ruined, 149
  than courage of heart, 822
  than kind, 89
  than the dust, 775
  than the rust, 775
  than truth my soul abhors, 508
  the little, and what worlds away, 486
  time lost in idle company, 181
Lessened by another's anguish, 77
Lessening, fading faint and pale, 605
Lessens human woe, each struggle, 504
Lesser fleas, little fleas have, 190
  god had made the world, 471
  love's whole dictionary, 1036
  man, woman is the, 464
  powers that be, o'er, 534
  restless minds, to govern, 506
Lesson, caution's, scorning, 285
  deep and long, many a, 434
  done, day erased the, 537
  first, that ought to be learned, 564
  for a man who has dreamed of literary fame, 421
  grandest, 658
  jolly good, 780
  last, he learns thoroughly, 564
  learnt his, a little while, 802
  let us take to our hearts a, 569
  most difficult, in the world, 544
  nature let me learn, one, 545
  no, can braver be, 569
  odd quaint, 752
  of St. Christopher, 591
  on grammar an impertinence, 554
  seems to carry, 264
  still harder, 268
  taught we know not how, 748
  that I can never teach, 937
  time has taught us a, 1111
  to the head, useful, 266
  which takes men longest to learn, 725
Lessons and tasks are all ended, 662
  from those who reject you, 538
  lie beyond and on, 657
  of paternalism, 628
  of the violet, 657
  of two such, 359
  on thy soul, grave these, 1174
  represented as so hard, 229
  that I teach, 306
  three, I would write, 1174
  time teaches many, 1078
  undone and play forgot, 595
Lest we forget, 780
Let a fool hold his tongue, 1105

Let alone, all we ask is to be, 539
  alone thine enemy, 1074
  an institution strain itself, 720
  bygones be bygones, 587
  corruption pass, wilt not, 725
  dearly, or let alone, 135
  down the curtain, 1139
  'em all come, 1017
  every die be thrown, 1115
  every man be master, 86
  fall the curtains, 265
  fields and streams delight me, 1097
  fire destroy the world, 1219
  for life or years, 134
  George do it, 1218
  go, to have to hold and, 775
  God and man decree, 743
  her alone she will court you, 119
  her down the wind, 102
  her go, I can scorn and, 132
  her maunder and mumble, 378
  her paint an inch thick, 97
  her roll, 884
  Him die, they only, 924
  him know that you love him, 679
  him now speak, 1254
  him pass for a man, 44
  hope or courage fail, 567
  ignorance talk, 1161
  in either to the other's heart, 730
  in the foe, 156
  it be let it be, so, 937
  it be, let it go, 1218
  it not be a death, 1199
  it rise, 339
  its fame from virtue flow, 1136
  live, live and, 632
  loose to play upon the earth, 163
  love be younger than thyself, 54
  love, love and, 632
  love melt into memory, 1199
  mankind agree, 176
  me alone, song of, 539
  me be a little kinder, 907
  me be fooled forever, 939
  me be, if they'd, 1065
  me clutch thee, 85
  me count the ways, 429
  me court rivers and forests, 1097
  me die, dig the grave and, 703
  me feel your pulse, 38
  me glean and gather, 1226
  me go where'er I will, 408
  me grow lovely, 880
  me have no lying, 57
  me hide myself in thee, 272
  me lead an academic life, 121
  me live unseen unknown, 216
  me wring your heart, 95
  men know their love, 33
  mine eyes not see, 54
  my play run, will not, 186
  my right hand forget her cunning, 1232
  my son go cheerily, 882
  nature be your teacher, 295
  nature take its course, 1218
  no act be done haphazard, 1125
  no bird call, 982
  no dog bark, 44
  no guilty man escape, 549
  no harsh words mar the good, 1043
  no maid nor matron grieve, 373
  no night seal thy sense, 839
  no one till his death be called unhappy, 430
  no such man be trusted, 47
  not thy left hand know, 1240
Let nothing disturb thee, 437
  nothing you dismay, 567
  out, every reef may be safely, 1078
  pride go afore, 29
  shame say what it will, 96
  sleeping dogs lie, 497
  slip the dogs of war, 82
  such angry passions rise, 198
  that ensign fly, 552
  the candied tongue lick, 94
  the dead past bury its dead, 433
  the devil wear black, 94
  the earth rejoice, 1231
  the end try the man, 64
  the face of God shine through, 981
  the galled jade wince, 94
  the legions thunder past, 547
  the prayer re-echo, 392
  the punishment fit the crime, 624
  the scroll fill, 550
  the singer wait, do not, 679
  the stricken deer go weep, 94
  the thick curtain fall, 444
  the time for parting be sweet, 1199
  the toast pass, 279
  the warm love in, 384
  the world go dine and dress, 406
  the world rub, 1150
  the world slide, 11, 51, 131
  the world slip, 52
  thee go, I will not, 440
  their laughter be your care, 1033
  them all to my elder daughter, 888
  them applaud the image, 1008
  them go over us all, 979
  them loiter in pleasure, 448
  them say, 22
  there be an end a privacy, 484
  there be light, God said, 1223
  there be no strife, 1223
  there be truth between us two, 413
  there be whale, 936
  thine occupations be few, 1125
  this a warning be, 1058
  this be your motto, 510
  this thing be told, of it, 939
  thy attire be comely, 23
  thy words be few, 1235
  to-morrow take care of to-morrow, 418
  truth and falsehood grapple, 1143
  unfurnished, head to be, 142
  us all to meditation, 69
  us be drunk, 692
  us be merry, 133
  us be true to one another, 546
  us break out, 692
  us call thee devil, 101
  us confidently hope that all will be well, 455
  us cross the river, 1008
  us die like men, 447
  us do or die, 127, 286
  us drink and be merry, 164
  us have peace, 549
  us learn on earth, 1218
  us now praise famous men, 783
  us pent-up creatures through, 489
  us sit upon the ground, 59
  us take it as it comes, 624
  us then be up and doing, 433
  us worship God he says, 284
  virtue be as wax, 95
  who can be clever, 523
Let woman take an elder, 54
  worst come to the worst, 1150
  you know as he licks your hands, 991
  your gate swing wide, 940
  your vain repinings go, 638
Lets go a thousand things, mind, 621
  grow her wings, 158
  his feelings run, who, 403
  in new light, 146
  the panting spirit free, 495
  you go without delay, 811
Let's choose executors, 59
  have one other gaudy night, 104
  talk of graves, 59
Lethe the river of oblivion, 150
  time is, 1205
  wharf, fat weed on, 91
Lethean, drunken of things, 631
Letter and affection, preferment goes by, 100
  better introduction than any, 1129
  better speech than, 111
  but of the spirit, not of the, 1246
  fan, 934
  from you, pleasant to get a, 621
  happy, 585
  if she have written a, 776
  killeth, 1246
  love's, under thy pillow, 617
  of declination, every, 716
  of that after-life, 1134
  short, an insult, 234
  that would commit me, never wrote a, 483
  within the cover of a, 374
  you did not write, 642
Letters addressed to private persons, 1181
  are kept forever unread, 621
  blessed be, 551
  Cadmus gave, 359
  come to a war department, 1007
  four-and-twenty, 1118
  golden, 57
  listening writing, 1007
  no, in a state of nature, 132
  of the sky, large gold, 657
  of Whitman and Melville, 999
  read your glorious, 402
  republic of, 229, 241, 344
  safe, best way is to make, 483
  sealed, with their thumbs, 313
  search the fading, 981
  that we ought to burn, 873
  they wrote over night, 810
  unopened for three weeks, 413
  watch and wallet, lost his, 645
  we lay aside, 1172
  when ladies write, 347
  which Endymion wrote, 722
  write her fair words in foulest, 65
Lettered braw brass collar, 285
Letter-writing, uncertain process of, 520
Letting down empty buckets, 265, 313
  I dare not, 14, 85
Lettuce is like conversation, 582
Leve moder leet me in, 7
Levee belongs to the state, 877
  played for his lordship's, 648
  water runs over the, 877
Level and lone, sands at morning are, 618
  at, mark his eye doth, 106
  at my abuses, 108
  down as far as themselves, 234
  impossible to reduce to one, 1186

Level in her husband's heart, 54
  in the balances of love, 617
  is the path, 1074
  lines of woodwork, on, 759
  made, by the passing rake, 552
  meet upon the, 586
  met upon the, 782
  musket-flashes, 604
  of its great men, 713
  one inch above the general, 638
  with their fount, 440
Levels all distinctions, wit, 415
  all ranks, love like death, 425
  hearts to higher, rise, 436
  of the eastern gate, 643
Levelled and paved, not yet, 376
  lances of the rain, 586
  rule of streaming light, 158
Levellers wish to level down, 234
Lever of all things, mind is the, 339
Leviathan sleeps, the vast, 675
  that crooked serpent, 1237
Levity, unite, with strength, 232
  utmost, 719
Levy, malice domestic foreign, 87
Lewd by night, 759
  fellows of the baser sort, 1244
Lexicography, not so lost in, 232
Lexicon of youth, in the, 425
Lexington and Bunker Hill, 341
  guns that spoke at, 771
L'histoire n'est que le tableau, 270
Liable to give an account, statesmen are, 1121
  to in cold weather, 402
  to periodical convulsions, 697
Liar, doubt truth to be a, 92
  indignant man such a, 1195
  memory necessary to be a, 1142
  of the first magnitude, 193
  old time is a, 452
  or madman, either a, 1170
  quite picturesque, 616
  should have a good memory, 1110
  show me a, 138
  the best, 613
  will not be believed, 1077
Liars, all men are, 1231
  ought to have good memories, 169
Libel on the laws of architecture, 570
Liberal air, his love was like the, 626
  art shall give piles of curls, 373
  education, of a, 1150
  education, one of great uses of, 563
  education, to love her a, 197
  institutions, 1196
  marshes of Glynn, 663
  offices of life, two in the, 466
  starry-eyed, 960
  year laughs out, 443
Liberalism, easiest thing for him, 1191
Liberality consists in gifts well-timed, 1165
Liberated the hell out of this place, 1069
Liberator for her a teacher for us, a, 595
Liberties, he takes the strangest, 510
  people never give up their, 261
  resign, 294
Libertine, puff'd and reckless, 90
  the air a chartered, 66
Liberty and endless time, with, 551
  and equality in democracy, 1090
Liberty and glory of his country, 339
  and law, religion, 333
  and property, 1061
  and property of the common people, 798
  and the pursuit of happiness, 273
  and union now and forever, 341
  angels alone enjoy such, 168
  author of, 447
  binds in chains and calls them, 655
  buried the putrid corpse of, 1210
  burst in its ray, 512
  cradle of, 1040
  cradle of American, 342
  crimes in the name of, 1173
  crust of bread and, 214
  definition of the word, 456
  enjoy delight with, 26
  essential, 226
  ever afterward resumes its, 534
  exists in proportion to restraint, 340
  gave us, at the same time, 273
  give me, or give me death, 270
  greatest, man has taken with nature, 637
  Hall, 253
  have the least, 173
  I must have, 49
  I take, excuse the, 344
  inspire our souls, 194
  is in every blow, 286
  is mentioned, when, 1177
  is precious, 1202
  is to be subserved, 537
  know no such, 168
  lags for the vote of one, 1047
  look to us for, 989
  monstrous idol you call, 722
  mountain nymph sweet, 160
  must begin at home, 986
  my heart's at, 1166
  my spirit felt thee, 316
  nor safety, deserve neither, 226
  of a poet, 147
  of self-defence, 1176
  of the press, 1060
  of thought is life of the soul, 1168
  only to those who love it, 341
  packed his load, 686
  placid repose under, 169
  price of, 277
  set his mind at, 237
  soul of a journey is, 330
  sweet land of, 447
  that little is achieved through, 493
  to pray, simple, 591
  treacherous phantom men call, 532
  Tree, in defence of our, 271
  tree of, 1174
  tree of, must be refreshed, 273
  Tree, plant she named, 271
  voices of, be mute, 992
  what, a loosened spirit brings, 584
  what things are done in thy name, 381
  when they cry, 161
  who loves, must first be wise and good, 161
Liberty's light will e'er flash, 787
Libraries are not made, they grow, 697
  of heaven, 551
  people's eyes in public, 1024
  proud, 534
Libraries querulous criticisms, done with, 535
  well-furnished, 125
Library, circulating, 277
  good as it is to inherit a, 697
  here in my, I sit, 713
  ideal, 888
  Lucullus' furnishing a, 1113
  money invested in a, 465
  my amply-furnished, 1191
  other men have a, 313
  present it to a publick, 238
  public, 231
  spend less time in the, 895
  such be the, 756
  to myself, have the, 322
  turn over half a, 236
  whereon I look, 134
  which is your Paradise, 1138
Libyan fable, in the, 1079
License, blossom into extreme, 1165
  of a hundred pounds, 314
  poetical, 1157
  they mean, 161
  with a friend's, 1136
Licensing and prohibiting, by, 163
Licentious abominable infernal, 278
Lick absurd pomp, 94
  her young ones, as a bear doth, 122
  it into form, time to, 122
  my phantom hand, 893
  the dust, his enemies shall, 1230
Licks the dust, pride that, 213
  the hand just raised, 207
  your hands, as he, 991
Licked a more formidable enemy, 1016
  admit I'm, 967
  me in the face, he, 938
  my wounds, he, 951
Licker talks mighty loud, 688
Lid, pent-house, 84
  sit on the, and laugh, 879
Lids apart, with eternal, 385
  drops his blue-fringed, 316
  they lift their heavy, 556
Lidice, murdered village of, 983
Lie a thought more nigh to Chaucer, 119
  abroad for the commonwealth, 114
  and massacre, betray, 1144
  and read in, nooks to, 346
  as it was of yore, 873
  asks no questions isn't told a, 784
  at the proud foot of a conqueror, 58
  awake, but ah to, 982
  awake, live and, 789
  becalmed by the shores of age, 644
  below, memory of those who, 495
  beyond thy dust, what mysteries, 170
  but 'twixt birth and death, 839
  by living waters, 725
  candour of the, 796
  cease your tears and let it, 596
  children and fooles cannot, 15
  close about his feet, 458
  cold dead and dumb, 626
  countenance cannot, 26
  credit his own, 32
  direct, 51
  down alone, I, 744
  down and weep, will, 1005
  down for an aeon or two, 779

Lie down in green pastures, 1229
  down like a tired child, 367
  down till leaders have spoken, 783
  easier cross, 940
  fallow for a while, well to, 478
  give the world the, 22
  hath told, thy register a, 522
  how still we see thee, 612
  I can't tell a, 1042
  if I tell thee a, 62
  if life's a, 774
  in a cowslip's bell I, 33
  in bed, nicer to, 824
  in cold obstruction, 36
  in gaol, we who, 722
  in one small grave to, 935
  in some far corner of thy heart, 582
  in the peace of the great release, 693
  in the size of the, 1212
  in the woollen, 38
  in your throat, 64
  is the handle, 454
  know what it is to, 399
  lest the truth appear to, 688
  lightly gentle earth, 130
  like saumon fry, critics, 523
  loves to, with me, 48
  low, when we, 553
  men of high degree are a, 1230
  men who will not, 522
  mirrored on her sea, 830
  no, can speak or act, 381
  not a man that he should, 1078
  not easy in a grave, 1023
  nothing can need a, 135
  of the blackest can clear, 776
  old, Dulce et decorum est, 988
  on the knees of the gods, 1073
  perilous and beautiful, 959
  quiet in that night, let me, 788
  remedies in ourselves do, 53
  same old charitable, 1025
  shall rot, 556
  sleepless, and yet do, 301
  still and slumber, 199
  still dry dust secure of change, 463
  tell a, for me, 234
  that saves their pride, 725
  there in state, brave and great, 540
  through centuries, how I shall, 488
  too deep for tears, 302
  turned topsy-turvy, 1191
  underneath this stone doth, 119
  victims to a great, 1212
  was dead and damned, 487
  was my dream a shadowy, 509
  whatever the guise it wears, 873
  which is all a lie, 467
  which is half the truth, 467
  which is part a truth, 467
  while thy lips can move, 776
  will get you out of a scrape, 806
  with a purpose th' mos' profitable, 802
  with circumstance, 51
  with hands that folded are, 671
Lies a conversation in his eyes, 438
  and dreams of the things to be, 699
  and loss, fear and failure, 976
  and truths and pain, 944
  around us like a cloud, 480
  author of confusion and, 126
  beats all the, you can invent, 282
Lies, believe her though I know she, 109
  below correct in cypress wood, 988
  blackest of, 467
  close at home, beauty, 442
  cruellest, 704
  down to pleasant dreams, 372
  hollow compliments and, 156
  in books, comfortable, 975
  in his bed, 58
  in other men, nobleness that, 524
  in silent shade, border, 568
  in the small orb, 109
  in woman's eyes, light that, 336
  know that which before us, 154
  lifts the head and, 210
  like a hedgehog, 391
  love-light, 336
  nothing but shams and, 1151
  of Paradise, tell sweet, 336
  on her left side, she, 979
  rather live on, so they be sweet, 507
  some books are, 284
  spread these, 577
  tell many, for himself, 234
  that way madness, 98
  the religion of slaves, 1201
  there are in kisses, what, 1181
  to hide one fault, 135
  to tell, is not honourable, 1081
  tread on my corns or tell me, 1066
  upon the paths of men, 438
  what is gained by telling, 1129
  where he longed to be, 703
  wisdom never, 220
  with the dogs riseth with fleas, 137
  worse, to-morrow, 178
Lied, he never, 639
  how fiercely they have, 921
  never cheated and never, 479
  tired of honest things I, 981
Lief not be as live to be in awe, 81
  should I rouse at mornings, 743
Liege of loiterers and malcontents, 41
  we are men my, 86
Lieth not in a shower or two, 132
Lieutenant, are you hurt, 101
Life, a breath of God, his, 506
  a dream and delusion, 618
  a great interpreter of, 641
  a harbor, warrants, 490
  a nation's, 551
  a reversible coat, 807
  a Roman's, 400
  a silence in thy, 594
  a succession of preludes, 1179
  a thing of consequence, deem not, 1126
  a very effective therapist, 931
  above, there is a, 306
  add what we can to, 694
  admits not of delays, 236
  advancing in, 532
  affections which attend human, 197
  all dark and bitter be, though, 601
  all his, in the wrong, 185
  all labour be, why should, 463
  all other passions fly with, 322
  all that, is love, 306
  all the boundless universe is, 618
  all through, I see a cross, 560
  always a discipline for artist, 741
Life, American, a powerful solvent, 769
  amplitude of noble, 1036
  amply long for him who orders it, 1096
  an eagle poised, 926
  an' love an' youth, ventered, 527
  and art, task of, 771
  and beauty are the same, 1019
  and beauty, carelessness of, 860
  and beauty of nature, destruction of, 875
  and character recorded, have his, 376
  and death are equally jests, 461
  and death, boundaries which divide, 461
  and death like friendly chafferers, 692
  and death, one in, 623
  and death upon one tether, 977
  and feeling, kills all forms of, 1020
  and hand, barren, 689
  and I are old, 626
  and its few years, 719
  and joy, prais'd be for, 536
  and ladies you were wrong, 935
  and liberty of the common people, 798
  and light, a form of, 355
  and light be thine forever, 484
  and light, full of, 540
  and living people, back to, 867
  and motion, all, 350
  and of course no, 984
  and passion, onset of, 531
  and pleasure and pain, light and, 601
  and power are scattered, 340
  and practice shall be found unworthy, 479
  and splendour and joy, 260
  and strength in every drop, 404
  and the universe show spontaneity, 569
  angler hath a jolly, 674
  another, in which we shall be similar, 1203
  anything for a quiet, 117
  apprenticeship to progressive renunciation, 1188
  art colors, 605
  as for a future, 449
  as large as, and twice as natural, 599
  as tho' to breathe were, 464
  as we advance in, 330
  at least it will not be, 632
  at the door of, 631
  atheism in, 556
  atom of that infinite space, 544
  awakened from the dream of, 366
  baggage of, 163
  battle of, 533
  be not afraid of, 663
  be not amazed at, 556
  be that which men call death, 1083
  bear a charmed, 88
  because I have loved, 880
  becomes a spasm, 599
  before the fire of, 326
  behind, echoes from the, 443
  behind, lack all, 492
  believe again in freshness of, 1200
  best portion of a good man's, 295
  beyond life, 163

Life beyond the grave, 858
  bloodless substitute for, 704
  blow through, like a breeze, 1022
  boat of, 745
  book of, 1249
  book of, the shining record tells, 1067
  bound up in the lad's, 1224
  bread is the staff of, 191
  bread of, 380, 1244
  breath of, 154
  brevity of, 1166
  brief is, 607
  brief, is here our portion, 518, 1132
  broad margin to my, 514
  calamities of, 187
  calamity of so long, 93
  calculate a long and short, 1128
  calling me, hear, 882
  can little more supply, 206
  care's an enemy to, 54
  certain parallelism of, 636
  changes, we whom, 998
  chaos often breeds, 636
  charm of a, is its living, 660
  clear for, 214
  clothed law with, 340
  comes before literature, 613
  comforts of, 1100
  commands, 993
  common affairs of, 330
  commonplace, 682
  confined within space of a day, 1119
  consist in sleeping and eating, 1087
  consummation of, 1096
  content with his, 1099
  cool sequestered vale of, 245
  corne the staffe of, 188
  could not mar, grace, 998
  courtesies which sweeten, 343
  crowded hour of glorious, 310
  crown of, 1248
  cut short, sad, 513
  daily beauty in his, 103
  dawn of ampler, 760
  dear to me as light and, 286
  death after, does greatly please, 24
  death and all that is of glory, 350
  death and, in ceaseless strife, 447
  death and, my bane and antidote, 195
  death and that vast forever, 523
  death in strange contradiction to, 709
  death of each day's, 86
  denied so long, taking what, 738
  denies, giv'st what, 673
  deprive a man of, 738
  desire of, prolongs it, 359
  destroy, winged, 281
  devoted to best interests of science, 579
  devoted to your service, 1037
  did and does smack sweet, 492
  difficulty in, is the choice, 709
  dig my, deep enough, 879
  din of its loud, 443
  distasteful, found your, 492
  disturb your, 1188
  diversions of, 196
  divine, through right of, 445
  does not cease when you are old, 700
  doors to let out, 131
  dost thou love, 227
  dregs of, 178
Life dry, wrung, 631
  dunno about, 856
  durable, make, 634
  earn, and watch, 170
  ease one, the aching, 583
  efflorescence of civilized, 580
  elysian, suburb of the, 436
  emits a fragrance like flowers, 515
  end of, cancels all bands, 62
  enjoy one's past, 217
  espoused at the expense of, 1143
  even relinquish, 1176
  everlasting, 1244
  every lovely organ of her, 40
  everything advantageous to, 32
  exacts, the price that, 1012
  except by death, no, 560
  exempt from public haunt, 48
  expression of interest in, 1206
  fate will give me, 777
  fed by the bounty of earth, 417
  feeds it, ever, 736
  first part of, 1165
  flat uniformity of, 350
  fluctuations and concerns of, 265
  following, through creatures you dissect, 209
  for all its agony serene, 562
  for each to give, one, 787
  for her love's sake fail, 631
  for his country, his, 1015
  for the living, 605
  for which they stand, not the, 610
  fortune rules men's, 1078
  found death in, 319
  fountains of my hidden, 411
  from death to, 31
  from first to last, 840
  from here to there, this little, 983
  from, to rest in the grave, 362
  gallant fisher's, 140
  gave thee, and bid thee feed, 281
  gets harder toward summit, 1197
  give me fulness of, 689
  give thanks for, 631
  gives, again, 945
  glare of, 430
  God who gave us, 273
  goes on forever, 982
  good man prolongs his, 217, 1110
  good things of, 324
  great business of, 641
  great end of, is action, 564
  great range of, 817
  great things of, are swiftly done, 857
  greatest love of, appears, 272
  grew cold, saw her as, 631
  grown wiser will depart, 1200
  growth is the only evidence of, 403
  grunt and sweat under a weary, 93
  had a second edition, if, 369
  half-pay for, 360
  happiest, consists in ignorance, 1080
  happiness of, 318
  happiness of men consists in, 1192
  hard stiff lines of, 444
  harmonious echo from our discordant, 564
  has a value, 1177
  has departed, body from which, 614
  has enough of love, when my, 863
  has passed but roughly, 267
Life has spared those mortals much, 985
  has taken us round the obstacle, 1204
  hath man no second, 547
  hedges of, 1046
  home, that depends on borrowing, 1191
  honour is dearer than, 1152
  how good is man's, 486
  how pleasant in thy morning, 285
  how short this, how long withal, 544
  human, consists in mutual service, 754
  human, is like a froward child, 172
  I have, keep the little, 559
  I lead, 964
  I long to meet, another, 548
  idea of her, 40
  in balance with this, 794
  in death, may here find, 319
  in, did harbour give, 119
  in every limb, feels its, 295
  in her, no further, 844
  in length a span, 133
  in my garden of, 714
  in practical as in theoretic, 663
  in the cup of, 730
  in the grain of wheat, 753
  in the interior, 533
  in the midst of, 1254
  in the old dame yet, 885
  in this fevered, 517
  in tragic, no villain need be, 574
  in vain, labored all my, 1188
  Indian summer of, 637
  ineffable perfect, 629
  intense, concentred in a, 353
  interesting, make your, 495
  into each, some rain, 434
  inviolable condition of, 1205
  is a battle, 1125
  is a blunder and a shame, 692
  is a bubble, 133
  is a copycat, 952
  is a dance, 692
  is a disease, 721
  is a dream in the night, 791
  is a flower, if, 406
  is a foreign language, 973
  is a good thing, 935
  is a highway, 939
  is a jest, 206, 577
  is a ladder infinite-stepped, 544
  is a lie, if, 774
  is a loom, 891
  is a mystery deep as death, 638
  is a narrow vale, 602
  is a pleasant institution, 624
  is a progress from want to want, 236
  is a pudding full of plums, 624
  is a short summer, 231
  is a shuttle, 35
  is a struggle but not a warfare, 627
  is a torn book, my, 594
  is a very funny proposition, 880
  is a watch or a vision, 634
  is a wave, 542
  is adventure in experience, 1012
  is all a cheat, 178
  is all their cry, 993
  is already a treason, 379
  is an empty dream, 577
  is as water, 1058
  is at an end, 256
  is brief, art is long, 3

- Life is brief, have little care that, 757
  - is brief, since, 718
  - is but a day, 384
  - is but a day at most, 284
  - is but a game of football, 309
  - is but a little holding, 575
  - is but a means unto an end, 506
  - is but a span, 1057
  - is but a sultry day, 1181
  - is but a wraith, this, 934
  - is but an afterthought, 998
  - is but an empty dream, 433
  - is but the pebble sunk, 574
  - is cheap, when, 904
  - is closed our life begins, our, 537
  - is death, perhaps, 1087
  - is eternal love is immortal, 653
  - is ever lord of death, 444
  - is frittered away by detail, 514
  - is given for higher purposes, 232
  - is gliding downward, my, 738
  - is good be it stubbornly long, 946
  - is half spent, 138
  - is in labor, 1192
  - is in the loom, 656
  - is in the right, whose, 167, 208
  - is incomplete, my, 548
  - is like a stroll upon the beach, 513
  - is like some vast lake, 1198
  - is lovelier for those years, 935
  - is made of, the stuff, 227
  - is made up of marble and mud, 422
  - is made up of mere bubbles, 750
  - is more amusing, 673
  - is more than fruit or grain, 835
  - is mostly froth and bubble, 577, 601
  - is my college, 595
  - is never the same again, 559
  - is not a dream so dark, 507
  - is not life without delight, 556
  - is not long, 235
  - is not so short, 415
  - is not too long, 405
  - is old death's new, 493
  - is one demd horrid grind, 494
  - is ordained to bear, 459
  - is ours, what a, 1117
  - is over life was gay, 702
  - is over, not wait till, 910
  - is perfected by death, 428
  - is perhaps the only riddle, 624
  - is real life is earnest, 433
  - is rounded out with sleep, 33
  - is short a fleeting vapor, 689
  - is short and uncertain, 238
  - is short, art is long, 433, 1086
  - is short, since, 718
  - is so short, 473
  - is such a little thing, 491
  - is sweet, 528
  - is sweet but after life is death, 632
  - is the art of drawing conclusions, 614
  - is the game, 818
  - is the mirror of king and slave, 671
  - is the rose's hope, 384
  - is the same sweet life, 763
  - is the thing, 791
  - is their madness, 993
  - is to the living, as, 638
  - is too precious, 520
  - is too short for a friend, 410
  - is too short for inferior books, 532
- Life is too short to waste, 408
  - is torpedoed, 1033
  - is vain, 607
  - is very sweet brother, 407
  - is what our thoughts make it, 1125
  - is worth living, believe that, 663
  - is worth living still, 612
  - isn't all beer and skittles, 551
  - issues of, 1232
  - it lights my, 573
  - itself, dancing is, 740
  - joy empire and victory, 367
  - joy impulse are one thing, where, 489
  - just one damned thing after another, 873
  - knocks at the door, when, 858
  - laden, 604
  - lag-end of my, 63
  - lamp of, 1096
  - last hour of my, 226
  - last of, for which the first was made, 489
  - lay down his, for his friends, 1244
  - lead an academic, 121
  - learn we the larger, to live, 563
  - leaves of, keep falling, 1133
  - let us be just with, 820
  - liberal offices of, 466
  - liberty and the pursuit of happiness, 273
  - light of a whole, dies, 707
  - light sane joy of, 779
  - little needed to make a happy, 1126
  - live all the days of your, 192
  - live out thy, as the light, 633
  - live the same, over, 601
  - live thou thy, 668
  - live, 'tis death that makes, 491
  - live your, well or ill, 1090
  - lived on silver screens, 1004
  - lived out his, but not his love, 597
  - lives forever, no, 632
  - living one's, over again, 228
  - long, a fool his whole, 481
  - long, by the fire, 758
  - long littleness of, 939
  - look, in the eyes, 929
  - looked on, time out of mind, 930
  - looks on, with quiet eyes, 837
  - loosened, 223
  - love but as a part of, 581
  - love of, increased with years, 272
  - make his, a heroic poem, 376
  - man should not take his own, 1085
  - man who seeks one thing in, 592
  - mankind a future, must have, 544
  - man's, of any worth, 385
  - man's real, 726
  - many-coloured, 231
  - map of busy, 265
  - marble softened into, 214
  - marry them for, 310
  - may be prolong'd, 106
  - may long be borne, 371
  - may perfect be, in short measures, 120
  - means, you never know what, 491
  - medicine for, 1078
  - mere life, thanks for, 538
  - might be too sunshiny, 590
  - mine honour is my, 58
  - misfortunes isolation, 1183
- Life, more, and fuller that I want, 462
  - more terrible than death, 1080
  - mortal, 597
  - mother's, made me a man, 857
  - motion its, 318
  - moving to one measure, 882
  - multiple in seed and cell, 1025
  - my daughter all her, 567
  - my, is done, 59
  - my, is mine, 441
  - my, my joy my food, 1148
  - my portion in this, 162
  - my way of, 88
  - mystery of his, 385
  - naught in this, sweet, 127
  - near the bone, 515
  - necessary to the purposes of, 1200
  - neither death nor, 1245
  - new rule of, from tonight, 751
  - next at hand, out of the, 629
  - no man loves, like him, 1082
  - no worse, makes his, 1125
  - nor love thy, nor hate, 155
  - not death for which we pant, 462
  - not death, in, 896
  - not the whole of, to live, 306
  - not to get all we can out of, 694
  - nothing half so sweet in, 335
  - nothing in his, became him, 84
  - o' the building, 86
  - ocean of, 437
  - of a man a heroic poem, 377
  - of a man, nobody can write the, 235
  - of a young man, in the, 695
  - of battle good, to count the, 764
  - of care which I have borne, 367
  - of earth that you shall see, 539
  - of ease is not for any man, 378
  - of every man is a diary, 750
  - of humanity may come to an end, 891
  - of Johnson, 233
  - of joy, renews the, 386
  - of kings, dull pomp the, 546
  - of life, the very, 1064
  - of man but a point of time, 1116
  - of man, gladness of the heart is, 1251
  - of man is a self-evolving circle, 420
  - of man less than a span, 112
  - of man solitary poor, 132
  - of mortal breath, 436
  - of mortals, ruler of the, 470
  - of poor Jack, 274
  - of Riley, led the, 1066
  - of significant soil, 955
  - of sweet content, 685
  - of the aged, certain phase in, 987
  - of the husbandman, 417
  - of the law, reason is the, 21
  - of the soul, 1168
  - of the very worms, woven in the, 563
  - Oh death in, 466
  - on the ocean wave, 502
  - once in a, 819
  - one entrance into, 1250
  - one hour of, crowded with action, 311
  - one, no more, 873
  - one, to lose for my country, 571
  - only significance of, 1192
  - or death, love to woman is, 718
  - or death or birth, not a, 638
  - or play, fact or fiction, 799
  - or years, let for, 134
  - our portion at the close of, 1081

Life, our suffering, the dream, 480
outlive his, half a year, 94
part with, cheerfully, 1126
pass into another, 576
passing on the prisoner's, 35
perhaps death is, 1087
pleasant, to lead, 406
pleasures of, 614
poor as it is, love your, 515
poor, this, 827
potency of all terrestrial, 543
praise, at the end, 136
presiding, angel o'er his, 289
prime of, defined, 1088
prosperous be thy, 68
protracted is protracted woe, 230
public, 259
pursue, not for nothing we, 178
question'd me the story of my, 100
rapid of, shoots to the fall, 467
real, never was begun, 879
Red Sea place in your, 763
remnant of thy, 1125
rendezvous with, 960
resurrection and the, 1244
richer, begins with years, 573
ridge of, 186
rough road of, 657
runs on, as, 529
sacred burden in this, 454
sad is our, 503
salt of common, 710
saw, steadily and saw it whole, 545
scanty vale of human, 318
scheme of, to banish fear, 945
sedentary, is the real sin, 1198
see not death but, 575
see you owe your, 278
seemed formed of sunny years, 454
seems a jest of fate's contriving, 577
sequestered vale of, 245, 268
set gray, and apathetic end, 463
set my, at a pin's fee, 91
set my, on any chance, 86
set my, upon a cast, 72
shall one retrace his, 802
short, art is long, 1173
short, in the saddle, 758
short period of, long enough, 1096
shortens not his own, 96
simplify my way of, 376
sins enough in his own, 166
slits the thin-spun, 159
so dear, is, 270
so precious, is, 620
so small a part of, this is, 560
so softly death succeeded, 175
some forms of, arise, 504
some good things in, 594
soon upon the stage of, 474
sorrow and suffering in, 440
spent a happy, 120
spirit giveth, 1246
spun out, were, 393
staff of, 188
staff of my, 1151
state of, unto which it shall please God, 1254
storm called, 497
strenuous, 734
stronger than, 778
struck sharp on death, 429
struggling for, 233
sully this ecstasy, lest, 1094
sun of, has crossed the line, 561
sunset of, 327
Life, supreme happiness of, 1182
surrender of, is nothing, 339
sweet civilities of, 176
sweet submissive, 691
swelling of the fresh, within, 559
take no thought for your, 1240
tearless, 1132
thank God for, 610
that breathes with human breath, no, 462
that dares send a challenge, 165
that had song for its leaven, 633
that he liveth or loseth, 1124
that, is long, 202
that knows no ending, 1132
that new, when sin shall be no more, 503
that seizes upon content, 985
that shall be copious, 537
that startled them, not deny the, 1012
that they might have, 1244
the eternal life commands, 595
there is no wealth but, 533
there's hope, while there's, 1153
things that were my, 878
third of, is passed in sleep, 361
this long disease my, 213
this was their whole, 1160
thorns of, 366
those who fought for, 1031
thou art a galling load, 285
thou art good, 757
thou sea-fugue, 664
three ingredients in good, 1005
time of, is short, 63
tired of London tired of, 236
'tis of thee they fable so, 649
to all of us, 876
to be is still the unguessed mystery, 444
to be taken for, 498
to be, tissue of the, 441
to come, jump the, 85
to dead men, 21
to enjoy one's past, 217
to every, comes a time supreme, 626
to lose for my country, one, 195
to one born whole, 945
toilsome journey of, 558
tolerable, way to render, 1167
too long, think, 1166
too short to bore ourselves, 1195
too short to do anything for oneself, 861
took a man's, along with him, 378
treads on life, 428
trifles make the sum of, 497
true pathos of human, 286
trying to breathe strong, 1007
two sorts of, 966
unbought grace of, 260
unembarrassed by cares of business, 1104
unspotted, is old age, 1250
untouched by tragedy, 1050
urban, saps strength, 739
uttered part of a man's, 377
vanquished in, 805
variety's the spice of, 265
veil those who live call, 367
voyage of their, 83
wage I had asked of, 818
was beauty, dreamed that, 508
was but a game, 957
was duty, found that, 509
was full of misfortunes, his, 685
was gay, 702
was gentle, 84
Life was in the right, 167
was like a London fog, 390
was like the movies, wish, 968
was worth, much as my, 241
wasted hours of, 666
watch the renewal of, 581
wave of, kept heaving, 390
we have lost in living, 954
we live and see, this, 638
weariest and most loathed worldly, 36
web of our, 53
welcome O, 913
well used brings happy death, 1138
westward slope of, 1214
we've been long together, 272
what am I, 858
what is, father, 564
what is this, 492
what more I asked of, 746
what's a, 135
wheels of weary, 179
when I consider, 178
whereof our nerves are scant, 462
which he has imagined, live the, 515
while there is, 1096
while there is, there's hope, 206
white flower of a blameless, 469
who leads a good, 276
will end, one day my, 1018
will have given me the truth, 929
wine of, is drawn, 86
with love forever, 686
within doors, 422
without him live no, 155
without industry is guilt, 533
without music, 1196
without sweetness of love, 578
without waiting for that other, 1203
worse things in, than a tumble, 309
worth living, is, 617
would come gladly back, 626
would have paid, 818
young are prodigal of, 330
young ask much of, 862
your death has brought, 897
Life's a pain and but a span, 115
a very funny proposition, 880
anvil, still on, 736
arrears of pain darkness and cold, 489
best hope, 309
bitter cup, 1057
brave heat, stricken in, 604
bright promise, grieve for, 373
business the terrible choice, 491
busy arts combine, 403
but a walking shadow, 88
common chord, 492
common way, travel on, 298
compound of glory and shame, 570
conditions, not from noting, 650
dark road, through, 364
defeatures, whate'er his, 445
dim unsounded sea, 350
dull round, travelled, 242
end, broken only by my, 947
evening tinge his brow, ere, 679
fading space, double my, 168
farthest reach, at, 714
feast, chief nourisher in, 86
few fleeting years, 707
fine loyalties, 648
fitful fever, sleeps well after, 86

- Life's fond illusion, drink deep of, 583
  - garden, in, 924
  - goal, pass, 1081
  - great end, answers, 202
  - greatest blessings, two of, 1104
  - gymnasium, 538
  - hard school, 444
  - high meed, 385
  - history, thrown into, 570
  - ignorant wings, 736
  - journey gaily start them, on, 624
  - joys no longer stirred, 965
  - key, 53
  - long ladder, 493
  - long night is ended, 597
  - long night, through, 928
  - many fears, calmed, 692
  - meaning, read, 597
  - moving-pictures, 223
  - poor play is o'er, 208
  - prose, 595
  - race well run, 555
  - rendezvous, ere I keep, 1023
  - retreat, 338
  - rough sea, 28
  - rude sea, voyaged into, 897
  - sea we roam, as o'er, 401
  - small things, in, 529
  - star, our, 301
  - steep Calvary, 795
  - storm, 'tis ever thus when in, 405
  - stormy conflicts, no more for him, 536
  - stress, after, 672
  - stress and its strains, 883
  - sunset, stand in, 643
  - supreme temptation, 848
  - surges rudest roll, 1174
  - sweet morning yield to noon, 555
  - sweetest joys are hidden, 665
  - swift river, 665
  - terminal, swift towards, 717
  - treasures, he joyed of, 795
  - troubles come never too late, 418
  - uncertain voyage, 81
  - unequal lot, 544
  - unresting sea, 452
  - vanished joys, beyond, 901
  - vast ocean, on, 208
  - victors, who are, 533
  - victory won, 556
  - water turned to wine, 474
  - way together, went, 928
  - weary way, along, 774
  - whim, after this, 561
  - wine at lip, 840
  - work well done, 555
  - worst ills, ill cure for, 401
  - year begins and closes, 335
  - young day, luve o', 389
- Life-illusion, rob average man of his, 1191
- Life-blood of a master-spirit, 163
  - of our enterprise, 63
  - seemed to sip, 315
  - stain its soil, men with, 771
- Lifeboat, tale of a, 658
- Life-complete in death-complete, 682
- Life-enjoyment of it, not even a, 483
- Life-in-Death, nightmare, 315
- Lifeless form dissolves again to dust, 511
  - things, outrage from, 654
- Lifelike portrait drew, 649
- Life-line, throw out the, 1047
- Life-long martyrdom, knew the, 439
  - passion, caprice and, 723
  - romance, beginning of a, 724
  - struggle ended, the, 671
- Life-melody, missing that part of the, 532
- Life preservers there are none, 992
- Life-saver, vague generality is a, 795
- Life-tide, ebbs the crimson, 568
- Lifetime, last a reasonable man a, 621
  - of happiness, a, 720
  - of linen, 1027
  - once in a, 935
  - one friend in a, 636
  - seen God's hand through a, 486
  - wakes men once a, 556
- Life-to-be, crave for, 544
- Liffy's tide, the smelly, 721
- Lift a guinea-pig by the tail, 545
  - a thought in prayer, 319
  - and loosen old foundations, 887
  - gives the greatest, 116
  - her with care, 392
  - it bear it solemnly, 454
  - my dreaming eyes, I, 697
  - my glass in a grateful toast, 822
  - my lamp beside the golden door, 694
  - no philosophy can, 304
  - of hope for you, no, 880
  - of mine may ease, if any, 1067
  - people who, 718
  - the eternal tide, 869
  - their boughs to heaven, 798
  - their fronded palms, 444
  - their heavy lids, they, 556
  - them high, slay their foes and, 559
  - them up to Thee, I, 134
  - this little book, 981
  - this sorrow or cheer us, 668
  - up all who live in their time, 312
  - up one hand to heaven, 695
  - up sword against nation, 1237
  - up the hands in prayer, 673
  - up the same fair faces, 560
  - us to thy presence 1254
- Lifts his times, such a leader, 984
  - its awful form, 251
  - the head and lies, 210
- Lifted hand in awe, keep the, 203
  - it frae the street, 817
  - my skirts, no one ever, 1120
  - shield, 453
  - tossing heads, 940
  - up, high and, 1237
- Lifting others, rises by, 602
- Light a candle in the sun, 170
  - a candle of understanding, 1249
  - a cause, how, 338
  - a fire, kneel when you, 789
  - a foot, so, 79
  - a form of life and, 355
  - a little, 607
  - a star, 839, 1017
  - advantage of a good, 413
  - always giving, 928
  - an unreflected, 401
  - and air, feed on, 366
  - and blue, canopy of, 326
  - and calm thoughts, love and, 317
  - and choice of Attic taste, 162
  - and dark, every hour of the, 537
  - and fleeting, thoughts of others were, 744
  - and leading, men of, 261, 561
  - and life and pleasure and pain, 601
- Light and life, dear to me as, 286
  - and smallish box, 700
  - and speech, world of, 521
  - as air, trifles, 102
  - as if they feared the, 163
  - as never heaven let through, 634
  - as the shining, 1232
  - asking toward the, 809
  - battle-king's ringlets of, 643
  - be thine forever, life and, 484
  - begged of the moon to give him, 1062
  - better than, 869
  - between the nightfall and the, 630
  - blasted with excess of, 243
  - boats sail swift, 75
  - brings an added, 557
  - broke in upon my brain, 356
  - brown hair, Jeanie with the, 568
  - burning and shining, 1244
  - burning, this low, 943
  - but surely to consume, to, 686
  - by her own radiant, 158
  - can thus deceive, if, 326
  - chariot of, 271
  - children of, 1243
  - come not in, 386
  - comes in when daylight comes, 519
  - commands all, 126
  - common as, is love, 367
  - corridors of, 1031
  - dies before thy uncreating word, 215
  - dim religious, 161
  - divine, O, 501
  - door that leads to, 603
  - doth trample on my days, 170
  - drips through the shutters, 961
  - dust contradiction, 314
  - enough for wot I've got to do, 494
  - everlasting, 612
  - every time we ask for, 815
  - fade from your eyes, may the, 832
  - fades the, 643
  - fading, dims the sight, 643
  - fame's illusive, 572
  - fantastic toe, 160
  - fantastic, tripped the, 761
  - far faster than, 844
  - feasting presence full of, 80
  - fell short, as, 830
  - fill your eager eyes with, 884
  - flickering, of the corn, 979
  - foot on the stair, 882
  - for after times, 321
  - former, restore, 103
  - from above, with a, 952
  - from darkness, distinguishable as, 247
  - from darkness divided, 154
  - from grave to, 177, 1164
  - from heaven, 285
  - from her own beauty, 367
  - gains make heavy purses, 29
  - gentles and the wind is soft, 858
  - give me a, 869
  - gives a lovely, 981
  - gives, as soon as he rises, 228
  - gives, in darkness, 69
  - gives life to, any thing the, 131
  - gladsome, of jurisprudence, 21
  - gleaming taper's, 252
  - gloaming, 620
  - God said let there be, 1223
  - God stooping shows sufficient of his, 491

Light God's eldest daughter, 147
  goes out forever, before my, 802
  gold and silver, 793
  great legacy of, 955
  hail holy, 151
  have neither heat nor, 127
  he leaves behind him, 438
  hearts and free, 403
  hemisphere of, 378
  here's the happiest, 903
  hid the, 878
  hide hide your golden, 434
  hide in heaven's own, 306
  high in the heavens, see the, 760
  his sleep was aery, 153
  humblest, may kindle, 643
  in darkness wait the coming, 509
  in God's peculiar, 1138
  in shadow and shadow in light, 568
  in the dust lies dead, 368
  infant crying for the, 468
  is dim, when the, 386
  is low, be near me when my, 468
  is low in the west, 874
  is safe time for just men, 1082
  itself is not so fleet, 628
  lady garmented in, 367
  laughed the skies with, 937
  lead kindly, 403
  leap to, in intelligent fountains, 572
  let thy pure, forever shine, 731
  lets in new, 146
  liberty's, 787
  like a shaft of, across the land, 463
  little drops of, 145
  live by thy, 546
  lives yet, remember while the, 632
  mellowed to that tender, 356
  memory lends her, no more, 309
  men of inward, 143
  mist of, 458
  more, 434
  more by your number than your, 114
  more light, 1173
  most perfect soul is a dry, 1111
  my candle from their torches, 125
  my own, windows to, 879
  my pipe and read Charles Lamb, 797
  my two candles, 942
  noonday, and truth to thee, 509
  noon's broad fervid earnest, 555
  not till hours of, return, 546
  not to the wise the, 710
  o' love, winking, 776
  o' the moon, swore by, 345
  of a dark eye in woman, 353
  of a whole life dies, 707
  of common day, fade into, 301
  of day, prayed to behold the, 373
  of day, rival in the, 303
  of fuller day, 523
  of heaven, dimmed the, 709
  of His peace and grace, 836
  of hope, leave the, 327
  of it, they made, 1241
  of knowledge in their eyes, 654
  of life, 1244
  of light beguile, 40
  of love purity of grace, 356
  of morn, golden, 390
  of other days, 336
  of paradise, new-bathed in, 671
  of setting suns, 296
  of step and heart, 839
Light of summer twilight, 669
  of the ages, 579
  of the body is the eye, 1240
  of the bright world dies, 707
  of the land and the sea, 671
  of the moon, a-roving by the, 693
  of the morning gild it, 339
  of the world, 839
  of the world, I am the, 1244
  of the world, ye are the, 1240
  of things, come forth into the, 295
  of thy countenance, 1254
  of what you may do and be, 691
  of years, bleach of the, 886
  on tower and tree, 277
  one true, kindle to love, 1134
  or grave, affliction whether, 503
  orb of living, 294
  out in the hall, 839
  out of hell leads up to, 150
  out of the, 631
  painful, they find the, 1110
  possessed with inward, 317
  pure and endless, 170
  put out the, 103
  quivering aspen, 308
  relume, heat that can thy, 103
  remnant of uneasy, 298
  rift of, 863
  rim of shadow is line of, 531
  rise in perfect, 661
  round the innocent, 938
  rule of streaming, 158
  sane joy of life, 779
  scorns the eye of vulgar, 334
  seams with lines of, 417
  season of, 497
  seek it ere it come to, 267
  seeking light, 40
  shine manifestly forth, so the, 1136
  shines, where no, 1135
  shining sword of, 756
  sigh, some cost a, 406
  silently wrapping all, 535
  somewhere about, 761
  spreading roots of, 1016
  spring of, 387
  stand in thy own, 1154
  stand in your owne, 16
  streakings of the morning, 382
  succeeds the keen and frosty night, 372
  such a candle, 10
  such a dawn of, 364
  suddenly 'tis, 604
  summer-shine of lengthened, 561
  sun doth pale his, 514
  sunny, for sullen gloom, 392
  sweep of, 1027
  sweetness and, 191
  swift-winged arrows of, 264
  takes away the, 699
  tan cow, 947
  teach, to counterfeit a gloom, 160
  that hath no name, 445
  that led astray, 285
  that lies in woman's eyes, 336
  that loses, 633
  that never was on sea, 299
  that shines comes from thine eyes, 117
  that visits these sad eyes, 244
  the day He named, 154
  the fires of passion, 439
  the sky, sunshine aye shall, 503
  through darkness, like, 1029
  through failing, 882
  through love to, 672
Light through midnights of despair, 920
  through yonder window, 78
  to guide a rod to check, 299
  to light, leading from, 440
  to lighten mortals, 860
  to lighten the Gentiles, 1243
  to me the nimble, 961
  to see all things, 26
  to-night in the mellow, 734
  tracings of eternal, 1174
  treads on it so, 106
  truth will come to, 45
  turn up the, 610
  twinkling with silvery, 301
  two ways of spreading, 766
  unadulterate, 1215
  unbarred the gates of, 153
  unto my path, 1232
  unveiled her peerless, 152
  virtue of sacrament is like, 1131
  walk while ye have the, 1244
  was born, thy, 549
  was dim, I howled the, 1025
  was first named day, 3
  was good, God saw, 154
  we almost had, 659
  when into shadow, a, 714
  when thou else wert blind, 1174
  which beats upon a throne, 469, 1145
  which flames, 850
  which flickered, 850
  which guides the nations, 477
  which lighteth every man, 1244
  which shines over land and sea, 851
  whole worlds of, 900
  wife makes heavy husband, 47
  wild crackling intermitting, 936
  will be the load, 1033
  will repay the wrongs of night, 134
  with all her, 385
  with joy the wintry scenes, 941
  withdrawn which once he wore, 442
  woke the world with, 765
  world rolls into, 439
  world's great, 687
  worship its, 512
  you are, forever as, 937
Lights, absolute, 992
  and net-work rails, 1003
  are fled garlands dead, 336
  are on the sleepy uplands waning, 418
  around the shore, 577
  blazed with, 81
  burn blue, 639
  burn low in the barber-shop, 985
  burning, your, 1243
  celestial, 430
  godfathers of heaven's, 40
  my life a far illusive dream, 573
  of a thousand altars, 752
  of autumn, windy, 673
  of heaven shall glow, 401
  of home, far red, 896
  of London Town, 687
  of mild philosophy, 194
  of the universe, 344
  of the world, 262
  over mounds of the dead, 576
  principal, or natural mediums, 377
  purple, on Alpine snow, 442
  that do mislead the morn, 37
  the morning sun, 362
  truth may bear all, 377
  turn up the, 808

Lights without name, 164
Lighted lamp on high, hold thy, 647
  the way to dusty death, 88
Lighten earth from paradise, 634
  the Gentiles, 1243
Lighter made, are by endurance, 1098
  passions long have passed, 1065
  than vanity, 1230
  than vanity, town is, 172
Lightest heart makes heaviest mourning, 447
  word would harrow up, 91
Lightfoot, come uppe, 540
  lad, many a, 743
Light-giving dawn, 1075
Light-house of hell, 389
Lighting a little hour or two, 1133
  by gas, expedient as, 450
  on good education, felicity of, 1116
Lightless, their light most, 749
Lightly draws its breath, 295
  esteem too, 271
  from fair to fair he flew, 307
  I toss my hat away, 1201
  touching thee, 628
  we follow our cue, 56
Lightnin', went like, out of sight, 990
Lightning and the gale, 450
  as quick as, 143
  brief as the, 42
  calming the, 357
  defence against, 1104
  does the will of God, as, 348
  done like, 118
  flash of the, 362
  free, setting the, 136
  from heaven, snatched the, 226
  in the dead of night, like, 936
  loosed the fateful, 522
  makes awful, 429
  mirth like a flash of, 197
  or in rain, in thunder, 84
  out of the dark cloud man, 1194
  reached a fiery rod, 658
  scratch my head with the, 616
  shock, rock with the, 799
  snatched, from heaven, 226
  that mocks the night, 368
  too like the, 78
  vanish like, 402
Lightnings of his song, 366
Lightning's hour, known the, 1026
Lightning-flash of sympathy, in a, 736
Lightning-spark of thought, 378
Like a camel, 'tis, 94
  a church I like a cowl, I, 408
  a Colossus, 81
  a diamond in the sky, 345
  a fountain stirr'd, 75
  a hog or dog in the manger, 123
  a strong man after sleep, 163
  a true ship she perished, 505
  a weasel, it is, 95
  a whale, 95
  another Helen, 176
  as one pea, looking as, 1141
  as one pease to another, 23
  but oh how different, 300
  him or you love him, if you, 910
  him, you ask me why I, 811
  his hospitality, I, 847
  I know what I, 903
  it, I, 1001
  it, make sure that one does, 485
  know what I, 834
  little mice stole in and out, 163
  look upon his, again, 90
Like me, I fear it will not be, 181
  mother like son, 692
  my easy chair, I, 953
  Niobe all tears, 90
  not only to be loved, I, 521
  nothing so much as a bowl, 599
  one on a lonesome road, 315
  rivers better than oceans, I, 819
  sending them ruffles, 252
  shalt thou hear, the, 1219
  summer friends, 135
  sweet bells jangled, 94
  that tree, I shall be, 192
  the farm well tilled, 275
  the game, I, 660
  the gifts I get, 820
  the house well filled, 275
  those who admire us, we always, 1101, 1159
  to be told the worst, 850
  to know, wouldn't you, 510
  to something I remember, 1039
  will to like, 12
Likes o' that, if it's for the, 874
Liked it not and died, 114
  the book the better, 253
  you better foolish, 956
  you better smaller, 956
  young men that blushed, 1118
Likelihood, fellow of no mark nor, 62
Likely to be better, where it's, 867
Likeness, awakens its express, 378
  ceases, little loves the, 988
  in, not a lion but a pard, 951
  in the old, that I knew, 567
  of a kingly crown, 150
  of the earthly pilgrimage of a man, 377
Likenesses in brethren born, 1082
Likewise, go and do thou, 1243
  go thou and do, 166
Liking for gardens and gardening, 589
  no, to defer to capitalist, 1030
  old for thee, I have a, 589
  them, saves trouble of, 323
Likings, personal, 589
Lilac and larkspur, 852
  heart-leaves of, 856
  I made up the, 935
  in me, 856
  is pretty, 732
  roots of, 856
  who thought of the, 935
Lilacs bloomed and died, 437
  last in the door-yard bloom'd, 536
  out of dead land, 953
  this year's, cannot live, 569
Lilac-bush tall-growing, 856
Lilac-time, Kew in, 899
Lilies and violets meet, 388
  and with laurel, crowned with, 982
  blow, roses and white, 121
  die, beauty lives though, 927
  fragrance from the, straying, 375
  harebells and sweet, 587
  in the beauty of the, 522
  of the field, consider the, 1240
  of the Strand, 797
  three, in her hand, 577
  twisted braids of, 158
Lilliputians, high and low heels of, 191
Lilting at loom and belting, 1025
  at our ewe-milking, 1025
  before dawn of day, 1025
  wildly up the glen, 291
Lily Adair, bleeds for my, 432
Lily and red rose, thick with, 608
  faith is like a, 587
  for France unfold, 642
  grow, have you seen a bright, 119
  grows, how sweet the, 342
  hand, waved her, 205
  maid of Astolat, 470
  of the valleys, 1236
  on lily, sprinkled isles, 488
  paint the, 58
  scarlet, 758
  trembles to a, 648
  unspotted, 74
  white, bow thy head thou, 555
Lily-shaped, hyaline buckets, 431
Lima, some traveller from, 399
Limb, cut some cureless, 1147
  feels its life in every, 295
  flowing, in pleasure drowns, 225
  form and feature face and, 630
  mannish, 701
  member joint or, 150
  of Satan, 616
  pain has exhausted every, 561
  shambling, 513
  sound wind and, 1155
Limbs at rest on the quiet earth's breast, 523
  brilliant, 763
  composed, thy decent, 217
  cramp rack their, 1028
  gentle, did she undress, 315
  giant, up-reared, 316
  hang a calf's-skin on those, 57
  mangled, and dying groans, 262
  on your light, O loveliest, 950
  sturdier, 857
  vessels run to all his, 1073
  will quiver and move, 238
  young in, 45
Lime of love, 133
Limes their boughs unite, 396
Limehouse to Blackwall, from, 780
Limit at which forbearance ceases 259
  not to, but to share, 1013
  of becoming mirth, 41
  of human felicity, 697
  of our years, up to the, 787
  of the world, quiet, 464
  to the giant's strength, 371
Limits, hell hath no, 31
  keep, its own appointed, 566
  no, but the sky, 1149
  of Gaul, within the, 264
  of his own field of vision, 1178
  of its race, within the, 553
  of the mind, frantic, 1030
  of the night, out of the, 984
  of the world, 1178
  stony, cannot hold love out, 78
  within ancient, 422
Limitation, art is, 846
  civil, 575
  of armaments, a, 914
Limitations of his own character, 641
Limited assembly, posterity is a most, 419
  by ourselves, a world, 1200
Limitless billows, swelling and, 317
Limns on water, 113
Limousine, one perfect, 988
Limp into the scalding grave, 832
Limps after in base imitation, 1147
Limping pilgrim, 453
Lincoln, Abraham, at home with the humblest, 415
  beloved in life of Abraham, 816

Lincoln heard of the death of a private, 123
  his education and manners, 580
  in the cool tombs, 887
  Robert of, 373
  said to Thomas, 986
  says things briefly, 1044
  six feet one, 1007
  was, understand what, 604
Lincoln's bier, wreath on murdered, 513
  brow, martyr's crown on, 706
  face, I looked on, 1048
  grave, sing by, 676
Line, a cable that in storm ne'er broke, 146
  along the whole, 604
  between the two, draw a, 657
  by us unseen, 395
  cancel half a, 1134
  creep in one dull, 211
  draw the mystic, 410
  drawn ringing hard, 859
  every, a blaze, 974
  fancied, 1165
  fight it out on this, 549
  for the lea, a, 928
  from east to west, 388
  harsh cadence of a rugged, 175
  he stepped across the, 388
  horizontal, 375
  I look along the, 717
  in a long, 862
  in the very first, 252
  labours and words move slow, 211
  like the washing on the, 1034
  lives along the, 207
  longest kingly, in Europe, 311
  Marlowe's mighty, 119
  move on a rigorous, 547
  never blotted out a, 120
  no, can sound, 401
  no day without a, 1109
  of beauty, curved is the, 444
  of duty, straight is the, 444
  of light, rim of shadow is, 531
  of right, hew to the, 578
  parts, so thin that the, 943
  scarlet, 541
  slanting silver, 980
  slender red, 542
  stretch to crack of doom, 87
  sun of life has crossed the, 561
  the coasts with lamps, 977
  they shouted along the, 509
  thin red, 542
  upon line, 1237
  upon line they reach the roof, 673
  we carved not a, 364
  which he could wish to blot, 239
  within a measured, 1165
  your boasted, 510
Lines, all your deathless, 904
  and stanzas, unforgettable, 295
  are fallen unto me, 1229
  are mottoes of the heart, 327
  as, so loves oblique, 169
  desert of a thousand, 214
  ghosts creeping between the, 1190
  let a lord own the happy, 211
  like these, consisted of, 590
  not eight finer, in Lucretius, 178
  of life, hard stiff, 444
  of rain like glittering spears, 586
  of ten, just a half, 578
  reading between these, 1173
  see two dull, 203
  soul unto the, accords, 136
  these, made I, 1097
Lines where beauty lingers, 355
  where go the poet's, 451
Lineage, damsel of high, 470
  not one has prouder, 521
  proud old, 927
Lineaments of Gospell bookes, 26
  of gratified desire, 282
Lined himself with hope, 64
  his book-shelves, 713
  with gold, and them, 864
Linen, dirty, to wash, 1167
  lifetime of, 1027
  old, wash whitest, 128
  on the lines, 816
  you're wearing out, not, 391
Liner she's a lady, 778
Liners laden with souls, 1028
Linger and labor there, I would, 738
  and loiter as you go, 603
  and play on its summit, 339
  in our northern clime, 308
  longer, evening shadows, 669
  longest, will not always, 861
  on the flathouse roof, I, 1033
  one verse of mine may, 660
  out a purpos'd overthrow, 108
  they do not live but, 123
  to caress him, 502
Lingers in the hills, 821
  lines where beauty, 355
  on, no falsehood, 1082
Lingered alone on the shore, 418
  in my going, 918
  lost in divine delight, 882
  the snow, 642
Lingering dewdrop, protects the, 305
  embrace, for, 842
  for a moment's chat, 1004
  like an unloved guest, 368
  look behind, 245
  where music dwells, 304
Lingo, outlandish, 283
  unless you know the, 390
Linguistic turns, never mind, 1025
Lining, silver, 841
  to show the, 866
  turn forth her silver, 157
Link between man's present and past, 1009
  calls each fresh, progress, 655
  deathless to his name, 756
  in the cable, one, 810
  together soul and soul, 438
Links, break its, so soon, 334
  in the bondsman's chain, 686
  my soul with thee, tie that, 560
Linked sweetness long drawn out, 160
  together with silver, 578
  with one virtue, 356
Linnet sings wildly, 758
Linnets sing, pipe but as the, 468
Lint, invisible strand of, 808
Lintel blest, be the, 828
  low enough, 710
  of the human heart, 870
Lion among ladies, 43
  and the cock, only the, 882
  bearing, falcon glance and, 364
  better than a dead, 1235
  blood more stirs to rouse a, 61
  bold as a, 1234
  breakfast on the lip of a, 67
  fawns upon the lamb, 70
  from his lair, rouse the, 311
  hind that would be mated by, 53
  honey in the carcase of the, 1225
  hungry, give a grievous roar, 319
  in his den, beard the, 308
Lion in the chase, 294
  is in the streets, 1234
  is not so fierce as painted, 137, 147
  lift your eyes to the, 1005
  like a bear or, 105
  look no larger than the cat, 471
  not a, but a pard, 951
  now that the old, is dead, 276
  on your old stone gates, 462
  painting a, from the claw, 1075
  prince must be a, 1113
  raging roaring, 691
  roar like a, 983
  roast, 515
  strong is the, 248
  Thorwaldsen carved his, 621
  walketh about, as a roaring, 1249
  wine, 1183
  woos his bride, as the, 248
Lions, Daniel cast into the den of, 1239
  growl and fight, 198
  rushed like, 992
  talks as familiarly of, 57
Lion's cage, gets into the, 1063
  hide, wear a, 57
  mane, dew-drop from the, 75
  nerve, Nemean, 91
  skin will not reach, 1113
Lion-heart, lord of the, 248
Lion-like March, 629
Lip and cup, many a slip 'twixt, 425
  between the cup and the, 124
  contempt and anger of his, 55
  coral, admires, 140
  ever on the, 620
  is curved with pain, 644
  keep a stiff upper, 557
  language in her, 75
  life's wine at, 840
  meets with lip, yet, 776
  nectar on a, 279
  of a lion, breakfast on the, 67
  perjured, 504
  quivered on their, 490
  reproof on her, 307, 389
  shoulder and ruddy, 1052
  to ear, from, 499
  vermeil-tinctured, 158
  whitening, and fading tresses, 452
  zip your, 1068
Lips and eyes leave your, 934
  and hearts of little children, in the, 482
Lips, apply its polish, 325
  are dumb, in a little while our, 463
  are dumb, speak when, 658
  are laughing, 690
  are now forbid to speak, 388
  are sealed, remember thy, 776
  askew, stood with, 1027
  at last, to reach your, 716
  break on the, 431
  but half regretful, 632
  can move, while thy, 776
  closed, hurt no one, 1116
  crimson in thy, 80
  divine persuasion flows from, 219
  drained by fevered, 386
  drew my soul through my, 462
  flattereth with his, 1234
  from his, drop gentle words, 1073
  from speaking guile, 1229
  future's, 831
  had language, Oh that those, 267
  Helen's, 816
  hold the wine-cup to my, 1038

Lips, how came your, 830
  I tighten my, 876
  kin' o' smily round the, 527
  kiss her, and take her hands, 793
  laugh upon their, 818
  laughing, and roguish eyes, 620
  least frequent on our, 600
  life into lead-colored, 1007
  listen at its, 577
  long silent, reveal on, 690
  mouldered the, 959
  murmuring with its foamy, 552
  my, to thy lips, 668
  of inebriated virtue, 635
  of Julia, pointed to the, 133
  of life, the poisoned, 937
  of poets crowned and dead, 634
  of prophecy were fiery coal, 938
  of the unreplying dead, 602
  of those that are asleep, 1236
  of truth, from the, 337
  once sanctified by hers, 449
  only sing when they cannot kiss, 610
  poverty to the very, 103
  profound and fragile, 992
  prophetic, 633
  reads with movements of the, 946
  remembering, 863
  returns to dying, 714
  say God be pitiful, 428
  set on thy sighing, 427
  set upon my, a song, 939
  slug-horn to my, I set, 99
  smacked his, 1066
  steal blessing from her, 79
  still touched with fire, 1031
  suck forth my soul, her, 31
  sweet, soft hand, 385
  take the cup to your, 119
  take those, away, 37
  talk of the, 1233
  that are for others, on, 466
  that he has prest, 450
  that I have kissed, 97
  that love thy name, 765
  that nothing answer, 671
  that touch, eyes that stare or, 961
  that touch liquor, 794
  that were dead, 965
  to drink, for your, 631
  to it, let me put my, 495
  to quaff, forth to your, 1133
  to thine, my, 668
  to woe, inclining, 539
  touch, and part with tears, 632
  touched not, their, 384
  truth from his, prevailed, 250
  we are near, make love to, 335
  we love, far from the, 335
  were four red roses on a stalk, 72
  were less red, would her, 593
  were red and one was thin, 163
  were so near, her, 685
  were these, asking whose, 1010
  when I ope my, 44
  where my Julia's, smile, 133
  whispering with white, 352
  with a smile on her, 307
  would keep from slips, 716
Lips' remark, her, 940
Liquefaction of her clothes, 134
Liquescent and nebulous lustre, 461
Liquid dew of youth, 90
  fire, glass of, 290
  history, 1049
  lapse of murmuring streams, 154
  light, sparkling and bright in, 431
Liquid manure and guano from heaven, 1214
  notes that close the eye of day, 161
Liquidation of British Empire, 851
Liquor, bumper of good, 279
  drunk to excess over night, 15
  enough good, 629
  gives genus a better discerning, 253
  is out, when the, 487
  is quicker, but, 1021
  lips that touch, 794
  love or fights, with, 743
  never brewed, 584
Liquors, hot and rebellious, 48
Lisette, my pretty, 690
Lisped in numbers, I, 213
Lisping of the human soul, 1184
Lissom, clerical printless toe, 944
List against the evil days, 797
  black-lettered, 294
  do fortune as she, 1135
  I'm on your, 284
  I've got a little, 624
  of friends, enter on my, 266
  of what Fate intends, 294
  to nature's teachings, 371
  ye landsmen all to me, 247
Lists of dates and facts, 857
Listen at its lips, 577
  do not, do not care, 690
  fur'z you can look or, 527
  if no one stops to, 661
  my children and you shall hear, 437
  my children with open jaws, 986
  the wind is rising, 935
  then, world should, 367
  there how noiselessly, 499
  to a flute in Gotham, 970
  to all that is said as you go, 474
  to him, I didn't, 919
  to pity's call, 557
  to reason, I'll not, 475
  to song from me, 991
  to the patter of the soft rain, 568
  to the water-mill, 666
  to them, if you, 1030
  to them, needn't, 1000
  to thim, who'd, 914
  very quietly, if I, 882
  when his mate talked, 924
  where thou art sitting, 158
  with credulity, 232
  you may be allowed, 759
Listens like a three years' child, 314
  to good purpose, 1135
Listened and looked sideways up, 315
  intensely, his very soul, 302
  with love, and I, 693
Listeners, for lack of, 540
Listening, disease of not, 64
  ear of night, 477
  ear, to my, 302
  earth, nightly to the, 194
  for the voices, I am, 446
  for their key, 1027
  love, 602
  mood, in, 308
  souls of men, 815
  speak to God as if men were, 1105
  still they seemed to hear, 220
  to silence, 392
Listlessness, that weary, 1166
Lit, globed and, 650
  her stars without avail, 878
  our aimless gloom, 846
Lit, whole fleet is, up, 1052
Litany, lovers', 776
Literal translation can be just, no, 217
Literary and social distinction, 579
  conversation, improved for, 121
  creature, poet or other, 634
  fame, dreamed of, 421
  fashions, 853
  men appeal, public to which, 422
  men are a perpetual priesthood, 376
  men, association of, 400
  men, parole of, 237
  men, paying, 377
  performance, viewing them as a, 538
  production, excessive, 520
  production which attains power by form, 645
  reputation, author's, 255
  reputation, no luck in, 411
  scenes, among our, 928
  specialty, weather is a, 617
  work, introduction to any, 254
  world, 344
Literature, address the many in, 426
  amazing how little, 237
  American, 476
  American, in the proper sense, 615
  American professors and, 933
  and art, failed in, 421
  as with law or empire, 461
  Bible is, 770
  charms of country life in, 571
  classic, is always modern, 426
  complete statement which is, 919
  consoles sorrow, 397
  court of, 239
  critical spirit in, 772
  current, 794
  discovery still to be made in, 377
  dominates serves beyond all, 538
  every great, allegorical, 845
  good, must do good to the reader, 744
  grazed the common of, 239
  his profession, 318
  imaginative, 480
  impurities of, 919
  is an investment of genius, 627
  is my Utopia, 897
  is not an abstract science, 768
  land of, 344
  life comes before, 613
  never much given to, 814
  never pursue, as a trade, 318
  no fine, without charm, 791
  of England and America, 909
  of France and England, 740
  of the music-hall, 989
  out of the life next at hand, 629
  quotation in, 786
  read the oldest works in, 426
  something dead, 932
  something magically produced, 933
  suited to desolate islands, 526
  take Macaulay out of, 313
  the greatest source of refined pleasure, 563
  the most seductive of professions, 641
  the very cheapness of, 532
  we cultivate, on oatmeal, 312
  whole purport of, 1006
  without history or, 309
Lithe and long as the serpent train, 431

Litigate over me, won't, 605
Litigious terms, fat contentions, 162
Litten by level musket-flashes, 604
Litter in a dust heap, 1142
Little added to a little, 1120
    and great, 576
    and the great, between the, 267
    angel crept through, 507
    at a time, 191
    at best can all our hopes, 668
    avails that coinage, 574
    baby thing, 559
    bark attendant sail, 209
    better than a beast, 44
    better than false knaves, 40
    Billee drowned in surge of love, 606
    bird that warbled near, 586
    birds that fly, 201
    bless'd with the soft phrase, 100
    blue-eyed one, 658
    boats keep near shore, 227
    body lodged a mighty mind, 218
    body with a mighty heart, 66
    book I never wrote, 874
    Boy Blue kissed them, 699
    boy steals from morning play, 699
    boy that died, 580
    boy, troubles of the, 699
    boys made of snips and snails, 322
    brimming eye, 369
    Broom Gardens, live in, 901
    brought in, 1252
    brown button, 630
    but 'tis all I have, 307
    but to the purpose, 360
    by little, 1077
    by little we subtract, 971
    by little, yield when taken, 1114
    candle throws its beams, 47
    cat played on a silver flute, 664
    cat's strains, 664
    chap wtih wagging tail, 760
    chimney heated hot, 52
    church around the corner, 579
    city worn and gray, 673
    contented wi', and cantie wi' mair, 287
    creature formed of joy, 282
    creatures everywhere, 918
    deeds of kindness, 553
    do or can the best of us, 493
    dog, I had a, 938
    drops of water, 553
    enough endures, 761
    far safer to know too, 613
    finger, more goodness in her, 192
    fishes talk vastly like whales, 649
    fleas have lesser fleas, 190
    foolery that wise men have, 47
    for our heart, too, 503
    foxes that spoil the vines, 1236
    friend of all the world, 786
    fun to match the sorrow, a, 607
    girl don't cry, 696
    girls talk about, what do, 841
    grains of sand, 553
    green tents, 763
    Gretchen little Gretchen, 394
    Hal the captain's son, 405
    here and there a, 1237
    howe'er it seems it is yours, 761
    I ask my wants are few, 451
    I need so, 605
    if thou have but a, 1249
    if you loved me ever so, 631
Little in one's own pocket is better, 1154
    is achieved through liberty, that, 493
    is my garden space, 853
    Jesus wast Thou shy, 748
    jingle little chimes, 189
    key, I wish I were the, 609
    kingdom I possess, 594
    knew what man he was, 621
    lamb who made thee, 281
    lamp of man, 994
    learning is a dangerous thing, 210
    less and what worlds away, 486
    life is rounded out with sleep, 33
    list, I've got a, 624
    little grave, 60
    lonely child lost in Hell, 981
    lonely souls go by, 755
    longer, wait a, 504
    lost pup, 829
    love me, love me long, 16, 31
    love me, so you love me long, 133
    love my love come to me, 881
    makes a mickle, every, 1154
    man wants but, 202, 254
    man what now, 1215
    man with a little soul, 334
    men, for fear of, 573
    men who know much say, 1170
    moment, what one knows of, 636
    moments humble though they be, 553
    more and how much it is, 486
    more than a little, 62
    nameless unremembered acts, 295
    needed to make a happy life, 1126
    Nell, writ of, 644
    nonsense now and then, 246
    old New York, 808
    one come to my knee, 565
    one shall become a thousand, 1238
    ones gather around me, 662
    ones, rest were, 113
    ones, the great eat up, 106, 170
    our hoard is, 470
    picture painted well, 672
    pleasure in the house, 269
    pleasure of the game, 189
    pot and soon hot, 52
    purple pansy, 612
    round fat oily man, 225
    said is soon amended, 1151
    said is soonest mended, 133
    sandpiper and I, 619
    season of love and laughter, 601
    seemed to him great, 398
    shall I grace my cause, 100
    share thy, with another, 788
    ships of England, 964
    sisters I am too, 988
    snow-white lamb, 505
    soul let us try try try, 334
    soul scarce fledged, 634
    spark of celestial fire, 268
    strokes fell great oaks, 227
    tasks make large return, 566
    than nothing, better to have, 1103
    that is good, I saw the, 536
    that unhinges it, 496
    thing in hand is worth more, 1077
    thing, life's such a, 491
    thing to do, low man seeks a, 487
    things affect little minds, 420
    things, don't despise the, 578
Little things go lessening, 490
    things, great things are made of, 490
    things, I come in the, 870
    things I forget, 1036
    things, it's the, 803
    things, practise yourself in, 1122
    think too, 173
    this side of the snow, 585
    though, I'll work, 1061
    though she be but, 43
    time for laughter, a, 701
    time to sing, a, 701
    tin gods on wheels, 776
    to disquantity your train, 98
    to earn and many to keep, 523
    to fear or hope, 232
    to remember, have, 939
    too, 974
    town of Bethlehem, 612
    toy dog is covered with dust, 699
    toy soldier, 699
    trust that when we die, 607
    upon a little, lay up even a, 1074
    warmth a little light, a, 607
    we see in nature that is ours, 300
    western flower, 42
    while and I shall laugh, a, 634
    while now, only a, 627
    white shoes on your feet, 985
    window where the sun, 390
    word in kindness spoken, 474
    words of love, 553
    work a little play, a, 607
    world, as in the, 112
    world, this, 59
    world we truly say, 870
    worse than a man, 44
    worth a sigh, 601
    you give is great, 557
    you know about the age, 1101
Littleness of life, the long, 939
    proof of his own, 380
Littlenesses, thousand peering, 469
Liturgies, dull commercial, 817
Live a day, foolish things that, 793
    a dozen years as one, 800
    a fool the rest of his life, 129
    a long and short time, 1128
    a Rechabite, Will must, 190
    a thousand years, 305
    above the fog, 522
    according to the convenience of asses, 1117
    again, if a man die, 1228
    again in minds made better, 520
    aland, as men do, 106
    all that, must die, 89
    all the days of your life, 192
    alone, fear to, 365
    alone in peace, we cannot, 917
    alone in the bee-loud glade, 793
    aloof from care, 1092
    alway, I would not, 387, 1228
    always in the best company, 313
    among men as if God beheld you, 1105
    an American, I will, 342
    and act, power to, 305
    and die, I will to, 1137
    and die, to itself it only, 108
    and labour till yon goal be won, 601
    and laugh, so, 818
    and learn, 493, 1080
    and learn, good to, 1156
    and let live, 549, 632, 1036
    and lie awake, 789
    and love in God's peculiar light, 1138
    and move, in whom we, 1254

Live and see, this life we, 638
and thrive without training, 476
and toil and lowly die, 907
as before, what was shall, 489
as much in all that we have lost, we, 534
as true as I, 116
as we can, we, 1091
at home at ease, 115
at the level of its great men, 713
ate to, 1119
bear to, or dare to die, 208
because he has passed my way, 691
beyond its income, desire to, 614
beyond man's common age, 482
bid me to, 133
by bread alone, 1016
by medicine, 1169
by no man's leave, 780
by one man's will, 22
by sharping and robbing, 228
by squeezing from a stone, 951
by thy light, 546
cleanly, leave sack and, 63
completely happy, he that would, 1075
content, majority of men, 1138
content with small means, 473
dare to, 1080
deliberately, I wished to, 514
drink while you, 1133
easy, and quiet die, 309
flesh must, 492
for bread, 409
for I'm coming, 1097
for others and not for myself, 721
for ten times ten, 1184
for those who love me, I, 543
for yet unnumbered years, 518
forever, do you want to, 887
forever, prophets do they, 1239
giant's eyesight, 592
give a course in how to, 773
glad did I, 703
glad that I, am I, 719
happy world where all things, 619
I do not wish to, 862
I still, 342
ill report while you, 93
in a crowd, have to, 710
in a garret aloof, 620
in a name, to, 891
in a trading street, 198
in an alley, 118
in clover, how to, 1091
in continual mortification, 226
in deeds not years, we, 506
in, Eden to, 667
in, good world to, 853
in Grumble Corner, 667
in hearts they leave behind, 948
in hearts we leave behind, 328
in mankind is far more, to, 891
in peace adieu, 216
in pleasure when I live to thee, 225
in society, God designed us to, 1168
in story, but three will, 660
in teaching me the way to, 405
in the colours of the rainbow, 158
in the crowd of jollity, 232
in the present, if only we, 684
in the strictest union, 259
in the wild anarchy of drink, 120
in their time, all who, 312
in these degenerate days, 218
Live in these great times, to, 760
in vain, I shall not, 583
in, very good world to, 185
innocently God is here, 1169
is Christ, to, 1247
is to function, to, 655
it matters not how long we, 506
laborious days, 159
let me not, 125
like a wretch and die rich, 123
like nature's bastards, 158
like that stoic bird, 950
like the velvet mole, 950
long, do not, 138
long, every man desires to, 191
long in health, may you, 906
long, little too wise ne'er, 116
long, so wise so young do never, 72
long, within no man's power to, 1105
means whereby I, 47
merrily shall I, now, 33
might as well, 988
more virtue than doth, 119
my life, I only wish to, 692
never, but hope to live, 1162
new dawn, 633
no life, without him, 155
nobly, within reach to, 1105
not how long you, 1104
not in myself, 353
not the whole of life to, 306
not while I, 633
of all who, 710
on, bravely to, 1080
on hay, work and pray, 1069
on hope, I, 668
on lies so they be sweet, 507
on our knees, 916
on the earth doth, 78
on twenty pound a year, 136
on, we, 936
one's own sole king, 647
or die, fear to, 409
or die survive or perish, 340
out my years for me, 1058
out my years, let me, 908
out thy life as the light, 633
past years again, none would, 178
peaceably with all men, 1245
preoccupied, prefer to, 951
proudly, 759
pure speak true right wrong, 470
rationally, 1126
rich, better to, 237
say there are so I can, 926
so long, if we, 780
so that when the mighty caravan, 371
so that when thy summons comes, 371
taught us how to, 205
teach him how to, 268
teach me to, 183
teach them to, 1142
that day, begins to, 585
that they may eat and drink, 1119
that thou bearest the strain, 810
the same life over, I should, 601
their wonted fires, 245
they do not, but linger, 123
they pine I, 20
things in their pride, 892
this year's lilacs cannot, 569
those who wake and, 366
thou thy life, 668
through all things, we, 596
thy Protestant to be, 133
Live till I were married, 39
till like ripe fruit thou drop, 155
till my fighting days are done, 956
till to-morrow, 267
times wherein we now, 112
to be further serviceable to God, 141
to be in awe of such a thing, 81
to be the last leaf, 450
to be the show and gaze, 89
to cry, one of us shall, 730
to desire to live again, 1197
to eat and eat to live, 229
to fight another day, 254
to learn, learn to live and, 566
to please must please to live, 231
together, impossible for man and wife to, 1112
too much in a circle, 420
twice, 217
twice, to enjoy one's past is to, 1110
unblemished let me, 216
undaunted, 1100
under the shadow of death, 613
unseen unknown, let me, 216
up to precepts of the Gospel, 188
upon our daily rations, 495
upon remembered smiles, 797
upon the vapour of a dungeon, 102
valour to dare to, 1080
we are a machine made to, 1176
we, but a world has passed away, 628
we how we can yet die we must, 70
well, sure to, 276
well, what thou liv'st, 155
while we live, let us, 225
while ye may, 152
while you live, 225
with a lame man, if you, 1116
with animals, turn and, 535
with honour, can no longer, 759
with love alone, give me to, 406
with me and be my love, 31, 1025
with the gods, 1126
with the men who work, 709
with thee and be thy love, 21
with them far less sweet, 335
with your inferiors, 483
within doors, how meanly, 182
within our means, let us all, 606
within the sense they quicken, 368
without conscience, 592
without him, tried to, 114
without playing the knave, 181
without poetry music and art, 592
without Thee I cannot, 365
you others who must, 912
you still shall, 108
your life well or ill, 1090
yours with truer grace to, 689
Lives, a history in all men's, 65
after them, evil that men do, 83
alone by book and creed, 657
along the line, 207
and fondest hopes, gave their, 1048
and works through endless changes, 378
are but marches to the grave, 433
are lost, the, 1005
are made, so too our, 797
are padded petrified and pleasant, 942
are strange dark interludes, 958

Lives as he ought to do, 127
  a-working for our, 496
  buying men's, 310
  competency, longer, 44
  contentedly, 267
  daisy, 369
  deaths toils and teens, 651
  devote to love and truth, 522
  do not pray for easy, 613
  down in our alley, she, 189
  elegantly on nothing a year, 482
  epochs in our, are three, 579
  every pleasure of our, 254
  for self alone, man who, 657
  for the meanest mortal, 657
  forever, no life, 632
  fortune watcheth o'er our, 1082
  fortunes and, he will vote away, 573
  how a man, 235
  human creatures', 391
  in a state of war, every creature, 190
  in an alley, his soul, 118
  in better taste than their, 1028
  in bliss, he, 285
  in eternity's sunrise, 281
  in fame, 76
  in sleep, our, 527
  in the midst of flames, 196
  in thy possession happy, make our, 194
  is grand, say our, 907
  its little hour, 372
  join, if two, 486
  laid your good, down, 913
  leaven lowly, 612
  led merry merry, 754
  lovely and pleasant in their, 1226
  make our, sublime, 28
  man may last but never, 246
  more faith in honest doubt, 469, 506
  more lives than one, 722
  most who thinks most, he, 506
  mould our, 613
  music of men's, 60
  near the bridge, 246
  nine, like a cat, 1091
  noblest, and noblest dies, 544
  of great men all remind us, 28, 433, 873
  of men, look into the, 1095
  of most women and men, in the, 594
  of obscure persons, 761
  of others happier, make the, 694
  of these good men, 304
  of those who spring from us, 613
  our fortunes and our sacred honour, 273
  our pilot still, 71
  poison our, 853
  she lives, if she, 660
  spent their, for us, 882
  sublime, make our, 433
  sweetest, 1067
  talk not of other men's, 1251
  that women live, composite, 1005
  though they are gone, 1083
  to build a generous race, 223
  to clutch the golden keys, 468
  to the hills for your, 676
  turning points of, 864
  twice who can employ the present, 217
  'twixt it and silence, 347
  two, that once part, 425, 437
  well, long lives, 1148
  well, preaches well that, 1155
Lives well that has lain well hidden, 758
  would grow together, our, 631
  ye led were mine, 776
Lived amidst untrodden ways, 296
  an' I ha' worked, I ha', 777
  and died a scrubby thing, 877
  and died and lived again, an infant, 450
  and loved and closed the door, 703
  and toiled with men, I have, 777
  as a man among men, 706
  at your single will, 783
  die as they have, 330
  had we, 813
  happy, can say he has, 1099
  here long ago, people who, 546
  I have, seen God's hand, 486
  in Arcadia, I too have, 1158
  in noble simplicity, 374
  in Shakespeare's day, folk who, 621
  in social intercourse, 235
  in the eye of nature, 296
  in the tide of times, 82
  in vain, brave faith hath not, 507
  in vain, have not, 1177
  in vain, to have, 318
  Knott died Knott, 1057
  light in the spring, 547
  like a madman, if he, 1158
  like fishes, men, 170
  my day, I have, 168
  never, and so can never die, 943
  on the River Dee, 269
  out his life but not his love, 597
  probable that thou hast never, 618
  she at its close, yet, 473
  the better part of human days, 703
  the great range of life, 817
  this day I've, 1099
  to breed your kind, had, 946
  to eat, 1119
  to shame me from my sneer, 513
  to-day, I have, 177
  under my woodside, 141
  under the king, when we, 1066
  unknown, she, 296
  where churches grow, never, 920
  with a gray quietness, 1030
  with her, but I have, 1175
  with no other thought, maiden, 459
  with one generation, 1113
  without praise or blame, 1135
  yes I have, 562
Livelier iris changes on the dove, 464
  liquor than the muse, 743
  plaything, some, 208
  than despair, hope is, 669
Livelihood, means of, 861
  slave for, 904
Live-long day, 81
  day, absorbs the, 799
  day, over the, 689
  day, tell your name the, 584
  day, through the, 666
Lively and lasting sense, 273
  sense of future favours, 200
  senses keen and quick, 882
  to severe, from, 209
Liver, abscess on his, 823
  flow through one small, 360
  on his sleeve, wear his, 1019
  turn to water, may his, 807
Livers, range with humble, 73
Livery, in sober, all things clad, 152
  of hell, cunning, 36
  of the burnish'd sun, 45
Livest, be useful where thou, 136
Liveth, how the other half, 1140
  longer than deeds, the word, 1079
  to himself, none of us, 1245
Livid loneliness of fear, 1012
Livin' Gawd that made you, 781
Living actions, speaker of my, 74
  air, round ocean and the, 296
  all there is in, 655
  and letting live, 886
  are the dead, how, 697
  art of, involves change of happiness, 993
  art of, like wrestling, 1126
  as life is to the, 638
  beings, peopled it with, 508
  bond with the other world, 1189
  burn at the heart of, 1004
  competition and envy of the, 132
  corn made bread, 859
  creatures like old shoes, use, 1112
  cursed him in, 351
  earned a precarious, 1068
  fever called, 460
  fires, wake the, 451
  flame, burns in, 1036
  flowers that skirt the frost, 316
  for the, there is hope, 206
  fountain overflows, 453
  from a wealth of, 924
  from hand to mouth, 1147
  had no roofe, 129
  head, over his, 366
  help for the, 603
  high hopes of, 162
  house appointed for all, 1228
  hues of art, 472
  in a garret, 246
  is dear, when, 904
  jingo, by the, 283
  keep on, 877
  kind, not from my, 828
  land of the, 1228
  language of the, 955
  life for the, 605
  life we have lost in, 954
  lyre, waked the, 244
  makes up the sum of, 565
  man, forms more real than, 367
  men were antiquities, 145
  might exceed the dead, 145
  mighty glad I'm, 880
  mother of all, 1223
  name, leave a, 128
  nations wait, 1028
  nature not dull art, 403
  need charity more than dead, 605
  noble, and the noble dead, 300
  one's life over again, 228
  out of her, shake a, 595
  peace, entering into, 532
  people and things they understand, 867
  petit-bourgeois standard of, 1214
  plain, and high thinking, 298
  poems, ye are, 437
  principle, do not counteract, 1176
  proof of that bond, 1029
  proof to all the world, 910
  riotous, 1243
  river by the door, 702
  sanity and perfection of, 549
  sapphires, 152
  seed, all, 575

Living sentiment, my, 340
  shall forfeit fair renown, 307
  space we need for, 1212
  talked of my former, 681
  that passes like the foam, 858
  thing, write a, 119
  throne the sapphire-blaze, 243
  to one's self, 330
  toil for a, at hedges, 589
  too much love of, 632
  tree, part of a, 1217
  warmth of human hands, 875
  waters, lie by, 725
  we fret dying we live, 492
  well and honourably, for, 1096
  who cannot be forgiven, 520
  who must stay behind, 683
  with a little time for, 693
  with thee nor without thee, no, 196
  working still, God is, 502
Living-dead man, 38
Living-lettered text, blazoning thy, 1047
Lizette, word of old, 831
Lizzie Borden took an axe, 1069
Llewellyn's heir, 294
Lloyd's, too new for the British, 670
Lo a new creation glows, 364
  a skeleton, 289
  he is gone, 923
  here the gentle lark, 106
  the poor Indian, 207
Load a falling man, 74
  and bless with fruit, 384
  heaviest, to bear, 625
  liberty packed his, 686
  life thou art a galling, 285
  light will be the, 1033
  of sorrow, wring under the, 40
  on the rough road of life, 657
  the ass will carry his, 1157
  travels without a, 757
  wake and take your, 765
  would sink a navy, 73
Loads of care and wrong, 'neath, 738
  of learned lumber in his head, 212
  the day with superfluous burden, 162
Loaded full o' ruin, 677
  us with a couple of wallets, 1107
  with Vitamin B, 949
Loaf, back of the, 731
  better half a, 15
  of a cut, to steal a shive, 77
  of bread, path that leads to a, 733
  of bread to one dying of thirst, 716
  to every bird, God gave a, 585
Loafe and invite my soul, I, 534
Loafing around The Throne, 639
Loam, Berkshire, 858
  sows dead men in the, 712
Loan for war, making the, 1028
  oft loses both itself and friend, 91
  poor was the, at best, 835
Loath to lay out money on a rope, 123
Loathe abhor despise, I, 1066
  sweet tunes, I shall, 631
  the taste of sweetness, 62
Loathed melancholy, hence, 160
  the homily, 1034
  worldly life, 36
Loathing, deepest, to the stomach, 43
Loathing undisguised, with a, 828
Loaves, his five small, 541
  of bread ready made, 1171
  seven half-penny, for a penny, 69
  there be but left two, 682
Lobster boiled, like a, 142
Local habitation and a name, 43
  thing called Christianity, 650
Locality seems but accident, 985
Loce Ang-El-Ess, 1064
Loch Lomond, bonnie banks of, 1063
Lochaber back, bring, 361
  farewell to, 204
Lochaber's snows, 500
Lochinvar is come out of the west, 307
Lochow, a far cry to, 310
Lock all your heartaches within it, 879
  cryin' at the, 475
  her out in the starred silence, 629
  last night I changed the, 676
  me up, 958
  stock and barrel, 976
  upon the shapely head, 665
Locke, meant to picke the, 1058
Locks, doors nor, can shield, 348
  familiar with his hoary, 393
  golden, to silver turned, 27
  had they to their doors, 435
  in the golden story, 77
  invincible, 163
  knotted and combined, 91
  like seaweed, 1027
  loose were her jetty, 406
  may lose their brown and gold, 690
  never shake thy gory, 87
  of an unlovely hue, 373
  of gold to-day, with, 681
  open, whoever knocks, 87
  pluck up honour by the, 61
  shake out your, 884
  were like the raven, 286
  which are left you, 320
Locked and frozen in each eye, 1028
  from sweets of summer, 925
  in a tomb, 756
  lettered braw brass collar, 285
  up from mortal eye, 165
  up in steel, 31
Lock-smith dyed of late, 1058
Locomotives on Northern Railroad lines, 1198
  sing, where the, 891
Locust, twelfth, 859
Locusts, luscious as, 101
  or wild honey, no, 939
Lode we quarry, giant, 1008
Lodge a friend, house to, 214
  in a garden of cucumbers, 652, 1236
  in marble or in bronze, 612
  in some vast wilderness, 264
  my father's, 584
  thee by Chaucer or Spenser, 119
  thorns that in her bosom, 92
  where thou lodgest I will, 1225
Lodges, water between our, 697
  where care, sleep will never lie, 78
Lodged a mighty mind, 218
Lodger for the night, but a, 771
Lodging, grant us a safe, 1254
  is on the cold ground, my, 205
  to pay, no, 545
Lodgings free from bugs, 1087
Lodgings, take, in a head, 142
Lodging-place of wayfaring men, 264, 1238
Lodore, water comes down at, 321
Loftier race shall rise, 654
Loftiest intelligence, madness the, 461
  peaks wrapt in clouds, 352
  trees fall and perish, 1084
Loftiness of thought, surpassed in, 175
Lofty and sour, 74
  dreams, awaken from his, 683
  name, trod down my, 620
  pine is oftener tossed, 1098
  scene be acted o'er, 82
  towers, although ye be in, 1252
Log hut, give me a, 591
  in this buildin', not a, 677
  sat on one end of a, 829
  tough wedge for a tough, 1104
  you roll my, 1106
Logs, heap, and let the blaze laugh out, 484
Logan, John A., is the Head Center, 601
Logan's cabin, 249
Logic absolute, 1134
  and history the external guides, 680
  and rhetoric, 111
  book of female, 482
  does well at school, 840
  down to fishing, from, 509
  of an accurate mind, 454
  of science and, he chatters, 406
Logical consequences are the scarecrows, 564
  way, built in such a, 452
Loin, ungirt, 488
Loins be girded about, let your, 1243
Loiter and then stoop down, 817
  as you go, linger and, 603
  in pleasure, let them, 448
  with, will not, 844
Loiters, where least desired it, 1022
Loiterers and malcontents, 41
Loitering, lose this day, 1173
Lollipop sea, 699
London ale, 857
  all, crowded to stare, 400
  and Abilene will not sell birthright, 968
  Bridge, broken arch of, 398
  Bridge his frequent way, 621
  bridge is falling down, 1019
  chief physician out of, 313
  cries, 746
  dream of, 609
  eminent men born in, 739
  fall, how can, 1019
  finest thing in, 829
  fog, life was like a, 390
  gave me breath, merry, 746
  gleaming lamps of, 687
  has the sound of distant thunder, 834
  hell is a city like, 367
  is a man's town, 709
  is burning, I think, 1019
  is the clearing-house of the world, 621
  laid in ruins, rather see, 849
  lane and street, in every, 797
  like a land of old, 896
  monster, 168
  neighbourhood, guarded against in a, 402
  never been to, 894
  nocturne discovered in, 834

London on an autumn afternoon, 806
  once I remember in, 862
  one road leads to, 856
  our delight, 797
  sea at its best at, 842
  see, once ere I die, 65
  shut out from nature in, 656
  sights are rare, 857
  streets, praying and sighing through, 683
  swallowed up in, 751
  swamps of what is now, 418
  the habitation of bitterns, 399
  Town, by Charing Cross in, 953
  town, desert of, 610
  town has blurred it, 701
  town, in the heart of, 1063
  Town, lights of, 687
  town, passed over, 565
  Town's a fine town, 857
  when a man is tired of, 236
  when I go up to, 902
  whistled up to, 241
  will never be conquered, 851
London's column pointing, 210
  fair shore, to, 970
  lasting shame, 244
  time-encrusted walls, 915
Londoner will fight, 968
Londoners by descent, 739
Londontown, from the dirt of, 899
Lone and level sands, 367
  cannot be sad and, 651
  He stands, where, 697
  hearts that are great are, 609
  hours fly so fast, 473
  lorn creetur, 496
  o'er the world I wander, 579
  sheiling, from the, 674
  woman, a poor, 64
Loneliest places of experience and passion, 589
Loneliness and grief, song of, 607
  around thee in thy, 427
  barrier of, 886
  by a foreign roadside, 1016
  for you, this, 1036
  I am sick of, 375
  in, is danger, 976
  is ended, thy, 788
  mete out my, 683
  of fear, the livid, 1012
  sense of utter, 1067
  wings for my flight, 837
  without me, prove his, 598
Lonely, a pine tree stands so, 1180
  and poor of old, so, 945
  and swift like a small planet, 726
  and the unsatisfied, to the, 933
  because I am miserable, 232
  bugle grieves, 684
  consoler of the, 608
  days, pain of, 596
  fire, beside my, 582
  forest way, down the, 562
  grave he sleeps, in his, 579
  hills, sleep that is among the, 302
  hunter, my heart is a, 717
  I'm, 830
  impulse of delight, 794
  never felt so, 923
  now Mary, I'm very, 432
  O my brother, art thou, 788
  our path be, though, 406
  places, crying solitary in, 717
  pleasure, measure a, 297
  sea and the sky, to the, 856
  seldom can the heart be, 625
  so, it was, 315
  soul's Gethsemane, 570
Lonely souls, little, 755
  the way is, 681
  to be dead, it will be, 1199
  want retired to die, 231
  waste of Edom's plain, 443
  we shall be, how, 893
  wood, flowering in a, 471
Lonesome garret, gloom of, 258
  October, night in the, 461
  place against the sky, 708
  place, in a, 832
  road, like one that on a, 315
  streets, along its, 565
  water, I'd drunk, 939
Long about it, vexed that she was so, 182
  ago, all has happened, 531
  ago, golden time of, 626
  ago, know of the, 883
  ago, people who lived here, 546
  anchorage we leave, 537
  and dark, successive title, 173
  and dreary winter, oh the, 436
  and dull conversation, 312
  and glorious past, 748
  and lank and brown, 315
  and loath at going, 958
  and silent street, down the, 723
  and uncertain intervals, at, 495
  art is, 433
  art is, life is brief, 3
  art is, life short, 1173
  as ever you can, as, 226
  as twenty days are now, 297
  be the day never so, 17
  before men die, 959
  black coat, used to wear a, 404
  bright tresses, 600
  charity suffereth, 1246
  choosing and beginning late, 154
  contention cease, let the, 547
  dark autumn evenings, 486
  day done, 693
  day's lunatic confusion, 943
  day's tramp is over, when the, 918
  dim trail ahead, 920
  disease my life, 213
  dull and old, 288
  experience made him sage, 206
  farewell to all my greatness, 73
  for a mornin's mornin', 715
  for a vacation, I, 886
  for him, only I, 761
  for perishing meat, 166
  for the country, at Rome you, 1100
  for the glow of a friendly heart, 676
  for the unattainable, do not, 1218
  graces keep good stomachs off, 163
  hair made good-looking men, 1113
  has it waved on high, 450
  heave of the surging world, 735
  historian of my country's woes, 220
  I stood there wondering, 460
  I think that life is not too, 405
  in one place she will not stay, 639
  inveterate foes saluted, 174
  it shall not be, 222
  lane that knows no turnings, 487
  last, at, 996
  leagues apart descried, 519
  lean hand, with thy, 839
  leaves cover me, 630
Long levelled rule of streaming light, 158
  life by the fire, 758
  life, chances and rubs of a, 558
  life is not, 235
  line, standing in a, 862
  live our noble king, 189
  live the king, 264, 1004
  lives, who well lives, 1148
  living, burden of, 632
  long ago, 388
  long night away, passed the, 557
  long polar day, 552
  long shift is over, 874
  long time on the way, 600
  long trail a-winding, 964
  long way to Tipperary, 864
  long wintry nights, through, 499
  love me little love me, 16, 31
  love me little so you love me, 133
  loved long wooed, 309
  may it wave, 332
  may our land be bright, 447
  mysterious exodus of death, 436
  of it, short and the, 34
  peace, 63
  pull and a strong pull, a, 497
  road that knows no turning, 1080
  short and, is, 1149
  small showers last, 59
  so painful and so, 185
  stubbornly, 946
  that life is, 202
  time ago, 405
  time between drinks, 786
  to long in solemn sort, 317
  to say, what most I, 718
  to short, trochee trips from, 317
  to tread a way, we, 792
  together, we've been, 272
  to-night, tenderness for which I, 681
  too long America, 536
  trick's over, when the, 856
  way that I must tread alone, 372
  wooed and lately won, 309
  years drip slowly, let the, 746
  yet too short, 120
  you live, not how, 1104
Longs in solitude to live, who, 1172
Long-dead moment living, 936
Long-drawn day, humid is the, 948
Longed for all, I have, 703
  for death, ever truly, 462
  for in vain, things that I, 1200
  to be, lies where he, 703
  to see him hanged, 821
  to see me get the mitten, 604
Longer, impossible takes a little, 1069
  lived than others, 359
  wait a little, 504
  years than each will tell, for, 685
Longest and shortest lived man, 1124
  day is in June, 668
  day you were away, 668
  kingly line in Europe, 311
  way round is the shortest way home, 135
Longevity, increase, 549
  seeming waste of, 247
Longfellow a gentleman, 766
Long-forgotten music, 644
Long-haired men, well-fed, 1115
  poets, 661
Long-handled dipper, 661
Long-hidden quarter-dollar, finds a, 808

Longing after immortality, 195
  eyes I wait, with, 481
  for concord, the, 1253
  for stewed prunes, 35
  leans and beckons, 529
  lingering look, 245
  no, to be seen, 1014
  of my soul, the upward, 835
  that lies dormant, vague, 607
  to be mated, 545
Longings after something lost, 665
  ardent, that I lack, 533
  immortal, in me, 105
  old, most are, 936
Longitude likewise is vague, 625
  meridians of, 616
  tho' sorely scanty in, 287
Longitudes, keep time in two, 641
  master of the, 924
Long-lasht eyes abased, 326
Long-lost multitude of ships, 552
Longmans' shop, still in, 296
Long-promised invasion, waiting for, 849
Long-range gun, designing the, 1028
Long-suffering, patience and, 344
Long-tailed words, 292
Long-term lease, prudence on a, 979
Look a gift-horse in the mouth, 13, 142
  a given horse in the mouth, 13,
  about under every stone, 1087
  about us and to die, 206
  about you, if you, 685
  after white and red, 166
  again happily on the sun, 882
  along the line, I, 717
  amaist as weel's the new, 284
  and a voice, only a, 437
  astern, 1120
  at an infantryman's eyes, 1037
  at me, eyes that would not, 279
  at peace of inanimate things, 1017
  at St. Nick, a, 949
  at the end of the work, 487
  at the record, let's, 842
  at the warplanes, 1026
  at the yawning void, 1126
  at you grimly, I will, 936
  back and forgetfully wonder, 621
  back, shall ne'er, 103
  backward longingly, those who, 1012
  backward to with pride, 867
  backwards with a smile, 202
  before and after, 366
  before he leaps, 1154
  before you ere you leap, 143
  behind the ranges, 777
  behind, we marvel now we, 673
  beneath the surface, 1126
  bravely up into the sky, 693
  caressing, stands with, 697
  dog takes a last, 220
  down and swear by the slain, 942
  down at me, are quiet and, 881
  down like mothers' eyes, 574
  down, walk in a field, 919
  down with love, if any face, 943
  drew audience, his, 150
  ere ye leape, 11
  erected, 174
  every, a dart, 193
  everywhere I, 799
  feigned an angry, 185
  for a thing, way to, 644
  for birds of this year, ne'er, 1157
  for the stars, 301
Look for the woman, 1182
  forward and not back, 550
  forward to with hope, 867
  give me a, 119
  here upon this picture, 95
  his enemies in the face, 181
  in hope or fear, I, 443
  in my face, 577
  in my heart and tremble, 942
  in the almanack, 43
  in the chronicles, 51
  in thy heart and write, 27
  injured peevish, 921
  into any man's heart, 1191
  into happiness through another man's eyes, 51
  into the lives of men, 1095
  into the seeds of time, 84
  into thine heart and write, 433
  just the same to you, may, 1002
  lean and hungry, 81
  life in the eyes, 929
  like illuminated manuscripts, 507
  like rosebuds fill'd with snow, 121
  like the innocent flower, 84
  like the time, 84
  longing lingering, 245
  no way but downwards, 172
  nobody gave it a second, 1021
  not at this picture, 119
  not mournfully into the past, 440
  not on the failures of others, 566
  not thou down but up, 489
  not thou upon the wine, 1234
  of devotion, that sweet, 645
  on and help, they, 932
  on guilt rebellion fraud, 194
  on heaven's scenes, 1065
  on her face and you'll forget, 212
  on her grave, 575
  on it lift it bear it solemnly, 454
  on it, the many eyes that, 575
  on my works ye mighty, 985
  on this cast, 604
  one immortal, 489
  one quick wordless, 647
  or listen, fur'z you can, 527
  or speak or even stir, cannot, 607
  or touch, forget that any, 730
  out and not in, 550
  out from the old faces, old love shall, 560
  out of the little world, 554
  out upon the stars my love, 405
  proudly to heaven, 327
  rose with a dignified, 351
  round, never, 1127
  round the habitable world, 177
  sharply and attentively, 111
  so fair or smell so sweet, 569
  so queer, darling dear you, 1064
  squarely in thine eye, 760
  starved for a, 108
  that threatened her with insult, 260
  the land is bright, 519
  the same by day, will not, 428
  there's a rainbow, 827
  thou largely with lenient eyes, 560
  through a Milstone, 24
  thy last on all things lovely, 839
  to it that this your draft, 989
  to see what his neighbour says, 1125
  to the essence of a thing, 1126
  to this day, 1064
  to thy mouth, 136
  to us for liberty, 989
  to your looms again, 656
Look up a second time, 301
  up and not down, 550
  up beneath those folded wings, 864
  up, the hungry sheep, 159
  up the night, 946
  upon his like again, 90
  upon my quiet face, 680
  upon the rainbow, 1251
  well, duty of a woman to, 696
  well therefore to this day, 1064
  what I have, 983
  when the clouds are blowing, 667
  with a bitter, 722
  with equanimity to its end, 656
  with fearless eyes, 760
  with thine ears, 99
  would begin it, that, 736
  ye there, 229
  young till forty, 178
  your last, eyes, 80
Looks a queen, she, 218
  and discourse in the street, 182
  and thoughts were always downward bent, 149
  clear your, 295
  commercing with the skies, 160
  dark in the distance, 626
  despatchful, 153
  down with careless eye, 649
  elder than thy, 47
  fairest garden in her, 168
  farthest into heaven, eye, 442
  forth with careful glance, 1066
  gigantically down, death, 459
  in onto a mood apart, 868
  in the clouds, 82
  lingering, 986
  lovely in her husband's eye, 295
  meagre were his, 80
  not their beauteous, 52
  on a face through a window, 880
  praising God with sweetest, 390
  the cottage might adorn, 251
  puts on his pretty, 58
  secret of your, 451
  somehow from her, 427
  that will part from us, 406
  the cottage might adorn, 251
  the whole world in the face, 433
  through nature, 209
  through the deeds of men, 81
  toward school with heavy, 78
  upon them with threatening eye, 58
  were fond words were few, 345
  wit invites you by his, 263
  yellow to the jaundiced eye, 211
Look'd on better days, 49
Looked a given horse in the mouth, 1140
  after the low-backed car, 389
  and looked and laughed, I, 670
  at with a steady eye, 1158
  back, his wife, 1223
  in the mouth, gift-horse should not be, 1157
  inwards and found nature, 179
  no sooner met but they, 51
  on a fair prospect, 296
  on beauty bare, Euclid has, 891
  on God, through life I have, 880
  on life time out of mind, 930
  out happily from heaven, 984
  pale, those who, 1118
  sideways up, 315
  sighed and, sighed again, 176
  unutterable things, 224
  upon the night, 552
  upon Your work, 920
  with human eyes, 468

Looked with such a wistful eye, 722
Looketh well to his going, 1233
  well to the ways of her household, 1235
Looking around, instinct of, 538
  back is fit, no man, 1243
  before and after, 96
  for a king, they were all, 559
  for a man, I am, 1130
  for a man's foot-print, 833
  for someone, 832
  from on high, moon, 589
  good, leave them while you're, 987
  ill prevail, will, 163
  into the soul, 1201
  on the happy autumn-fields, 466
  out of corners of their eyes, 1024
  well can't move her, when, 163
  you in the face, not, 498
Looking-glass before which he would stand, 1115
Looking-glasses, women have served as, 919
Lookout, fortified, 552
Loom and belting, lilting at, 1025
  and chisel, plough, 1061
  broider the world upon a, 791
  doubtful, 941
  life's in the, 656
  weaving illusion, 891
Looms, look to your, again, 656
  Lyons, 522
  of India and China, 803
  up through a shifting fog, 943
Looming bastion fringed with fire, 468
Loony now, who's, 762
Loop of stronger twine, 510
  to hang a doubt on, 103
Looped and windowed raggedness, 99
Loop-hole, from her cabined, peep, 157
Loopholes, barred all the, 320
  of retreat, through the, 265
Loose behaviour, check to, 197
  from de jug, 688
  golden thread, on a, 607
  his beard and hoary hair, 244
  or hold me fast, 632
  sally of the mind, 232
  the rein, I, 1136
  type of things, 298
  way of talking, 293
  were her jetty locks, 406
Loosed a shaft of language, 819
  his hand, he too, 604
  or ever the silver cord be, 1236
  string, lest the, 226
  the fateful lightning, 522
Loosely-sandalled verse, 648
Loosen and fall, old faiths, 631
Loosened life, 223
  spirit, 584
Lop superfluous branches, 60
Lopped and cut, trees grow again, 1112
Lopsided man runs the fastest, 775
Loquacious, light griefs are, 1142
Loquacity, poetry checks, 412
Lord among wits, 215
  and the slave of all, love is, 559
  angel of the, went out, 356
  anger of the, 265
  attendant, 954
  be merciful to me, 659
  be thankit, sae the, 287
  behold the angels of the, 1224
  bless thee and keep thee, 1225
Lord, bright candle of the, 393
  Byron, from the poetry of, 398
  Byron was an Englishman, 685
  called Samuel, 1226
  Christ's heart, owner of, 410
  coming of the, 522
  did there confound the language, 1223
  directeth his steps, 1233
  dismiss us with thy blessing, 280
  feast to the, 1224
  for the erring thought, 628
  for to-morrow and its needs, 645
  forgave him for the first, 924
  garden of the, 445
  gave and hath taken away, 1227
  glory of the, is all in all, 561
  God planted a garden, 111
  God will wipe away tears, 1237
  handkerchief of the, 534
  hath made, day which the, 1232
  he knew his, 220
  help 'em, how I pities all, 275
  here lies our sovereign, 184
  himself forgot, his, 441
  how shall we know, 653
  how virtuous they are, 217, 1192
  I meet, all the while my, 797
  I swear to the, 1020
  in marriage, 8
  in May, and I were, 631
  is crucified, till his, 525
  is in his holy temple, 1239
  is my refuge, 1231
  is my rock, 1226
  it but a day, 53, 687
  it over his fellow, man will, 729
  Jehovah Jove or, 216
  Jesus Christ, grace of the, 1247
  judgments of the, are true, 457
  keep my memory green, 496
  lays it on Martha's sons, 781
  lendeth unto the, 1233
  lift up his countenance, 1225
  lover of the, shall trust in Him, 561
  lower, than God, 597
  make his face shine upon thee, 1225
  make me to know mine end, 1230
  Mayor of London, 902
  mighty in battle, 948
  my bosom's, sits lightly, 80
  of all things yet prey to all, 207
  of death, life is ever, 444
  of England's lordliest singers, 634
  of folded arms, 41
  of Glory, how they served the, 199
  of himself, 356
  of himself though not of lands, 114
  of hosts, 1239
  of hosts, holy is the, 1237
  of humankind, 179
  of Love came down, 709
  of might, 875
  of my unchallenged fate, 579
  of pots and pipkins, 1010
  of Tartary, if I were, 839
  of the far horizons, 757
  of the lion-heart, 248
  of the soil, paramount, 509
  of the sun, am not, 964
  of the Wessex Coast, 780
  of thy presence, 57
  once own the happy lines, let a, 211
  Peter denyed his, 1057
Lord, praise, and pass ammunition, 1030
  pray the, my soul to keep, 1057
  prefers common-looking people, 457
  reigneth, the, 1231
  require of thee, what doth the, 1239
  reward him, 1248
  said let whale be, 936
  sent me forth into the world, 171
  set a mark upon Cain, 1223
  shall give thee bread, 19
  sitting upon a throne, saw the, 1237
  speak, for thy servant heareth, 1226
  Stafford mines for coal, 363
  support us all the day long, O, 1254
  thanksgiving unto the, 541
  that I might receive my sight, 670
  they that wait upon the, 1238
  Thou knowest, 671
  through this hour, 1069
  Tomnoddy, 350
  Tomnoddy is thirty-four, 573
  too great for our belief, 503
  transformed to devils, 3
  tremble at the word of the, 171
  watch between me and thee, 658, 1224
  we thank Thee, 1041
  went before them by day, 1224
  what a change within us, 441
  who made thy teeth, 19
  who ordainest for mankind, 373
  worshiped, in a tuneful carol, 1007
  you know what Virgil sings, 472
Lorde, vicaire of th' almyghty, 4
Lords an' ladies bright and merry, 875
  and ladies of Byzantium, 793
  and rulers in all lands, 708
  feast to a thousand of his, 1239
  may flourish or may fade, 250
  o' the creation, 285
  of an empire wide, 558
  of birth, with the secret, 771
  of hell, procuress to the, 468
  of humankind, 179, 250
  of joy, rouse the sleeping, 947
  of ladies intellectual, 358
  or kings of the earth, 532
  proud, on the land, 390
  their gilded stars, 873
  wit among, 215
  women who love their, 248
Lord's anointed, rail on the, 72
  anointed temple, 86
  gifts, for his, 441
  name be praised, 182
Lordly cedar green with boughs, 708
  pleasure-house, 462
Lordship rang for his cabriolet, 350
Lordship's levee, 648
Lordships' pleasures, 74
Lore and pride of man, I laugh at the, 408
  Cristes, and his apostles, 5
  follow not her, 156
  garnered, 659
  lacking in, 776
  of loving, but little, 649
  of nicely-calculated less or more, 304
  sum of a lasting, 988
  sum total of Thanksgiving, 1022

Lore, sunset of life gives mystical, 327
  this is the, 439
  volume of forgotten, 460
  we leave you, much, 652
Lorena, the years creep slowly by, 560
Lorn with-outen remedye, 8
Lorna Doone, sipped a julep with, 1022
Lose and lie friended, 1036
  connection with the great masses, 1212
  'er bearin's run away, 872
  fear to, 138
  for my country, but one life to, 571
  friends out of sight, 365
  half the praise they should have got, 146
  her, who wins his love shall, 675
  his intellectual being, 149
  his own soul, 1241
  his right, should he, 225
  if I should, 636, 910
  in the crowd, encounter and, 593
  it all, to gain or, 164
  it in the moment you detect, 209
  its vitality, wholly, 645
  my speech, then most I, 649
  myself in a mystery, 144
  neither the past nor the future, 1124
  our Edens, lest we, 485
  our grief, we do not want to, 613
  our ventures, 83
  something for every thing gained, 411
  the common touch, nor, 783
  the game of right, 901
  the good we oft might win, 35
  the name of action, 93
  the power to love, 502
  the power to will, 502
  the substance, lest you, 1076
  the way, we may, 847
  their brown and gold, 690
  their dear delight, 108
  their way, some, 583
  this day loitering, 1173
  to-day win to-morrow, 1148
  toil to, 819
  unread, what I, 551
  what he never had, 140
  whatever you can, 1102
  who never wins can rarely, 443
  without excuse, 837
  your company, sorry work to, 653
  your way, cannot, 76
Loses anything, wise man never, 1143
  both itself and friend, loan oft, 91
  deservedly, his own, 1106
  faith in God and woman, 587
  her shall gain, who, 675
  his misery, who finds himself, 546
  its beauteous summer glow, 540
  its grace by being noised abroad, 1158
  the past, 1083
Loser's woe, enhance the, 309
Losing all its grossness, 260
  by, rendered sager, 357
  men who go on, 818
  of our prayers, profit by, 104
  office, hath but a, 64, 1079
Loss, ambassador of, 748
  and possession are one, 821
Loss, better to incur, 1093
  black as our, 950
  great our, and grievous, 780
  grief but aggravates thy, 256
  is it all, 926
  most patient man in, 105
  no gain except by, 560
  nor gain nor change, nor, 682
  of every, a crown of thorn, 647
  of it, know the, 751
  of sight, O, 156
  of the sun, 222
  of the town has cost a crown, 572
  of time most grieves, 1136
  of wealth is loss of dirt, 11
  or pain, sorrow, 298
  our hap is, 149
  pleasure without, 21
  promise to his, 185
  thy so sore, 749
  unknown is no loss at all, 1102
Losses are restor'd, all, 107
  base gains the same as, 1074
  fellow that hath had, 40
  gains for all our, 565
  have yet met, sad, 507
  of expediency, moral, 984
Lost a day, I've, 201
  a friend, who hath not, 306
  all good to me is, 151
  all her original brightness, 149
  all is not, 148
  all is, save honour and my life, 1139
  all the toil is, 264
  all was not, 1176
  an infant, every mother who has, 558
  an infant, those who have, 346
  and ancient land, 746
  and dead, merge itself and become, 536
  and gone forever, 1045
  and waiting for you, 777
  and won, when the battle's, 84
  as much in all that we have, 534
  associations and societies, 808
  at sea, ever were, 611
  awhile, loved long since and, 403
  behind the ranges, 777
  better to have fought and, 468
  better to have loved and, 468
  by a collapse, all is, 661
  causes, home of, 548
  content, land of, 743
  delight, give back the, 619
  dulled and drowned and, 619
  each other, somewhere we, 878
  every dream we thought was, 557
  fancies as, 749
  findest what is, 791
  for aye in the darkness, 538
  forever, what I forego is, 305
  his letters watch and wallet, 645
  his pipe, when he had, 924
  hours, lover of, 579
  in a storm of spears, 791
  in air, mine will not be, 351
  in divine delight, 882
  in dreaming, 1181
  in jest, 929
  in lexicography, 232
  in the common mass of matter, 220
  in the mists, churches and creeds are, 569
  in the spiral of his conscience, 925
  in the sweets, fly is, 205
  in the wide womb of night, 149
Lost, in wandering mazes, 150
  is our old simplicity of times, 1061
  it forever, missed it, 490
  it, go where you, 644
  it yesterday, I, 791
  its temper, truth that has, 922
  lacked and, 39
  last man on earth'll be, 687
  luckless and the, 1033
  many a good notion is, 171
  Mark Antony the world, 185
  most hopelessly are, 661
  my reputation, I have, 101
  no friend, who, 210
  no hate, 117
  no love, 117, 118, 1155
  not, but gone before, 188, 447, 1106
  obscenes, 844
  once, cannot easily be recovered, 1112
  one hundred years a day, 733
  ones, counting all our, 1078
  or won the game, whether we, 401
  our little Hanner, 684
  outright, in the temple, 1134
  pain for my, 987
  Parthenophil is, 1039
  people on whom nothing is, 667
  praising what is, 53
  race, not a, 1018
  reformers and lawmakers, 808
  reputation, comes not again, 324
  right and wrong reverends, 808
  sea-heroes bide, 905
  sight of hidden away, 631
  signs of woe that all was, 155
  smallest effort is not, 504
  so soon the best of us, 993
  somewhat afar and near, 651
  sweet passion, 978
  tell us who has, 441
  that nothing be, 1244
  that others may be, 304
  the town, we, 572
  think that day, 202
  thus around us every day, 808
  time was like a run, 1029
  to all sensation, 247
  to all the sense of shame, 219
  to sight, tho', 392
  two golden hours, 387
  upon the roundabout, 844
  what is left when honour is, 1102
  what though the field be, 148
  whatsoever thing is, 267
  when faith is, 442
  when I was saved, just, 585
  with much protesting, 118
  without a sigh, 666
  without deserving, 101
  without my gown, feel, 557
  woman that deliberates is, 195
  young men not; race, 1018
  your grip, you have, 795
Lot, be content with your, 1076
  blameless vestal's, 216
  God wot, as by, 255
  has fallen, age in which their, 400
  high imperial, 780
  in the vacant, 1004
  is cast, no matter where my, 865
  is fallen unto me, 1229
  it matters not what be thy, 549
  life's unequal, 544
  most of heaven in thy young, 391
  not every man's, 646
  o' me, terrible, 838

Lot of man but once to die, 135
  of man to suffer and die, 220
  of things, wish a, 968
  our, if we live so long, 780
  paid scot and, 118
  policeman's, 623
  strange was his, 685
  they're a poor, 866
  to gain Corinth, not every man's, 1100
  which finds no enemies, unhappy, 1103
  with all my future, 395
Lot's wife, metamorphosis of, 1223
Loth and slow, aged men full, 309
  eyes were, 1047
  O so loth to depart, 538
  to depart, 189
  to die, wandering on as, 304
  to sit for his portrait, no man, 834
Lothario, gay, 198
Lotus of the Nile, eat the, 444
  tied with thread, 639
Lou, lady that's known as, 874
Loud and long, battle rages, 328
  and quick he bawls, 698
  and troublesome, 260
  clamor is more or less insane, 377
  had spoken, not as the, 652
  huzzas, whole years of, 208
  roared the dreadful thunder, 288
  surges lash the sounding shore, 211
  sweet Te Deums, 856
  the torrent's roar, 258
  through the width of the land, 873
  torrent and whirlwind's roar, 249
  was never, 101
  with shallow waterfalls, 438
Loud-bawling orators, 1118
Louder but as empty quite, 208
  he talked of his honor, 401
Loudest, did its, day and night, 868
Loud-hissing urn, 265
Louis of the awful cheek, 703
Louisburg Square, aroma to, 711
Louisiana, I retired upon, 616
Lounging, good-natured, 300
  in the wings, 644
Lounsbury, will of Charles, 732
Lour, see the front o' battle, 286
Lousy, conduct unethical and, 1024
  poor and often very, 228
Lov'd thou hast not, 48
Love a ballad in print, 57
  a bright particular star, 53
  a Briton even in, 304
  a feeling and a, 296
  a friend unenvying, 1078
  a mighty pain to, 167
  a poet without, 376
  a prophet of the soul, I, 408
  a rainbow, 932
  a state of anaesthesia, 898
  a thousand thousand voices, 937
  a thousand, we, 799
  a wall, doesn't, 866
  a while with, I stroll, 937
  a woman, excite us to, 1151
  absence conquers, 448
  absence still increases, 388
  act of, 648
  acts of kindness and, 295
  affair scrappy and clamorous, 886
  affairs, in his, 253
  all, except what trade can give, 492
  all for, 24, 274
Love all God's creation, 1189
  all she loves is, 359
  all that life is, 306
  all that we know in, 961
  all trust a few, 52
  all we, foregathers, 883
  all-embracing, 1189
  alone can pore, 664
  alone, give me to live with, 406
  alone is captain of the soul, 928
  amiss, better to, 280, 468
  an abject intercourse, 253
  an offering pure of, 549
  anchor of a, is death, 676
  and a cough cannot be hid, 136
  and all his pleasures are but toys, 121
  and be loved by me, 459
  and be wise, hardly, 1102
  and beauty and delight, for, 368
  and beauty tine, 628
  and care and strength, God give me, 1067
  and care, drift beyond His, 444
  and constancy, abound with, 196
  and desire and hate, 801
  and devotion that shall never die, 826
  and dread, mingled, 678
  and faith, compel such, 692
  and fame, I dreamt of, 746
  and fame, poets' food is, 366
  and friendship, stirred with, 1181
  and gratitude of united America, 374
  and hate, boughs of, 793
  and honour with my soul, 66
  and I had the wit to win, 708
  and idleness, sing we for, 933
  and knowledge, desire more, 48
  and laughter, little season of, 601
  and laughter's there, when, 963
  and let love, 632
  and life eternal youth, 892
  and light and calm thoughts, 317
  and light, larger floods of, 452
  and matrimony, courtship, 511
  and not of fame, they sang of, 565
  and our fear, gave them our, 486
  and power behold, proof of, 539
  and power untold, 501
  and roses, youth gave, 335
  and sympathy, carrier of, 608
  and sympathy, sweetness of, 578
  and tears, the tribute of its, 603
  and tenderness, boxes of your, 577
  and the guardianship of the strong, 717
  and think, you can, 553
  and thought and joy, 297
  and thought are still there, 350
  and to cherish, to, 1254
  and toil in the years to be, 783
  and truth, devote to, 522
  and truth, dew and glory, 892
  and truth, dreams of, 665
  and war the same thing, 1155
  and wisdom dwell, where, 501
  and youth, colour of, 523
  animals plants everything, 1189
  are blest, where they that, 503
  art is accomplice of, 1199
  as a debt, think not of, 698
  as spirits feel, 303
  as the angels may, 428
  as those we, decay, 223
  at first sight, 785
  at strife, shame with, 176
  balances of, 617
Love, base men being in, 101
  be given, let your special, 1199
  be hungry or have a lost, 1012
  be my, 31
  bear the beams of, 281
  beautiful is, 858
  before death, see, 729
  before you, 980
  begins to sicken and decay, 83
  being of men called, 991
  better far to rule by, 1043
  beyond, bringing a better, 596
  bid me, 133
  blue-print devices of, 1034
  breastplate of faith and, 1247
  brotherly, 1196
  bud of, 78
  burning terms of, 460
  business that we, 104
  but as a part of life, 581
  but her and love forever, 287
  but her, hating no one, 354
  but love in vain, 167
  but on condition, can we, 492
  but one day, I dearly, 189
  by candle-light, marked my, 541
  came laughing by, 819
  can die, they sin who tell us, 322
  can hear the rustling of a wing, 602
  can hope where reason despairs, 239
  can never fail to warm, 1136
  can never lose its own, 444
  can never more grow old, 690
  can scarce deserve the name, 355
  can tell and love alone, 669
  cannot fight for, 42
  canopy of, 441
  canst thou not wait for, 691
  capricious, face with, 676
  Carlotta too, I, 826
  cement of, 133
  change old, for new, 28
  charm of a, is its telling, 660
  close open hand out of, 1194
  comes back to his vacant dwelling, 649
  comes to all, 713
  comforteth like sunshine, 106
  common as light is, 367
  common cure of, 1151
  conquered only by flight, 1166
  conquers all, 1097
  consists of two solitudes, 1206
  could never change, we thought, 669
  could teach a monarch, 246
  could you and I with Him conspire, 471
  creation better, I, 920
  curiosity freckles and doubt, 988
  dallies with innocence of, 55
  deep as first, 466
  deeper than speech our, 778
  delight in, 193
  demonstrations of, 1152
  deplored or sorrow knew, 626
  despised, sting of, 840
  die for, 53
  disguise, blessings, 971
  dispriz'd, 93
  dissemble your, 283
  divine, will meet every human need, 549
  do not show their, 33
  doth guide, so, 549
  dream in joy and wake in, 375
  each in my, alike, 76
  each time we, 588
  ebb to humble, 103

Love, emphasis of passionate, 326
emptier cups of, 625
endures no tie, 176
ennobles all, where, 1067
enough of, 863
esteem and, preserve our breath, 1040
eunuch students of, 1032
evangel-poem of comrades and of, 534
every stock and stone, I, 952
everything that's old, I, 253
exclusive, alone, 564
exultations agonies and, 297
fabric of my faithful, 981
fall out with those we, 466
false or true, with, 793
fans it, ever, 736
far from the lips we, 335
feast of, is song, 610
finds comfort in despair, 279
first stone is, 976
flies out the window, 1061
for Charlotte, Werther had a, 481
for ever wilt thou, 383
for me shall last, one whose, 1065
for the woman you love, 716
for them is great, my, 1136
for things afar, 1079
for thy, I will not grieve, 632
for timber, house with, 981
free as air, 216
freedom comrades, 858
freedom in my, 168
friendship and marriage, 330
friendship last long as our, 612
friendship needs emotion to become, 617
friendship that like, is warm, 336
from whom the world begun, 669
from whose eyelids dropped, 1074
fruits of, are gone, 358
full irradiancy of, 937
gather the rose of, 133
gilds the scene, 278
given unsought, 55
glue of, 133
God gave them, 870
God gives us, 463
God is, 452, 477, 1249
God the world and, 617
God thou art, 452
God, to them that, 1245
goes toward love, 78
gold and pleasure, youth, 455
good man's, 50
good-night must thou go, 644
great, with a little gift, 1092
greater, hath no man, 1244
greater than his power, 617
grief is bound up with our, 613
grown faint and fretful, 632
grows bitter with treason, 631
had spread, canopy which, 369
half makes, to-day, 737
harvest-time of, 322
has crossed an ocean, my, 905
has found its home, when, 1100
has gone and left me, 982
has never known a law, 443
has overflowing streams, 441
has saved me Barbara, 588
hath lowly haunts, 406
hath no physic, 993
have do be the best, 669
he bore to learning, 251
he purloined away, my, 640
he spake of, 303
her, know her was to, 289
Love her, most dear to them that, 747
her, to see her was to, 287
her was a liberal education, 197
him and miss him, how much I, 450
him because he is good, I do not, 1200
him ere he seem worthy, 297
him for the enemies he has made, 569
him, let him know that you, 679
him so as if to hate him, 1080
him, so dear I, 155
His furniture is, 585
honesty and, doth mince this matter, 101
how vast a memory has, 216
hunt down, together, 631
I bear to thee, girdle of, 474
I bow before thine altar, 248
I gave in May, 656
I will speak thy speech, 485
if love be perfect, as, 470
if music be the food of, 53
if, were young, 21
if You wish for our, 934
in a hut, 383
in bonds of, united, 120
in God's peculiar light, 1138
in, hold, 934
in idleness, 406
in law or in, 510
in my bosom like a bee, 27
in my degree, must have, 601
in search of a word, 664
in the lowliest cot, 545
in the open hand, 983
in yours Nora Creina, 335
infinite, 631
intact, still hangs that, 588
is a boy by poets styled, 142
is a cheat, 774
is a flame, 858
is a kiss and then away, 711
is a mood to man, 718
is a proud and gentle thing, 947
is a sickness full of woes, 30
is a spirit all compact of fire, 106
is all crost, my, 389
is an art, 670
is blind, 7, 45
is blind, never believe her, 862, 929
is but a frailty of the mind, 193
is but a girdle, thy, 474
is dead, when, 969
is done, when, 707
is doomed to mourn, 395
is enough though world be a-waning, 609
is flower-like, 317
is full of showers, 30
is God's essence, 617
is God's own antidote, 815
is grown to ripeness, when, 463
is heaven, 306
is immortal, 653
is indestructible, 322
is irresistible, believe, 1011
is justified of love, 429
is left alone, 463
is like a dizziness, 294
is like a landscape, 127
is like a red red rose, 287
is like a rose, 587
is like the wild rose-briar, 516
is like war, who dares to say, 1036
is love, truth is truth and, 881
Love is merchandiz'd, 108
is nature's second sun, 28
is no hot-house flower, 804
is noght old, 7
is not abiding, man whose, 1080
is not all, 983
is not love which alters, 108
is o'er a water, my, 905
is old, now that, 757
is over, now, 791
is repaid with scorn, 269
is something so divine, 268
is still to have, to, 677
is strong as death, 1236
is sweet, all, 367
is sweet for a day, 631
is that orbit of the soul, 553
is the ambassador of loss, 748
is the beginning of knowledge, 378
is the coldest of critics, 558
is the fulfilling of the law, 1245
is the gift God has given, 307
is the great amulet, to, 704
is the jewel, 869
is the lord and the slave of all, 559
is the only priest, 603
is the part and love is the whole, 559
is the robe and love is the pall, 559
is the sweetest thing on earth, 686
is what we give, 506
it and who shall dare, I, 512
it the same, if honest I, 589
it would conceal, 317
its essence is, 376
iz like the meazles, 518
keep a corner in the thing I, 102
kept in, 882
kindness in women shall win my, 52
kisses tears and smiles, 299
know your true, from another, 256
knoweth no lawes, 23
labour of, 1247
land of all I, 544
last not least in, 82
lasts, spare diet the cause, 163
lay thy phobias to rest, 928
least that let men know, 33
let the warm, in, 384
let thy, be younger, 54
levels all ranks, 425
lies beyond the sea of death, 587
life, dost thou, 227
light of, purity of grace, 356
like a bird, 735
like everybody who is not in, 1203
like friendship steady, 336
like ours can never die, 776
like the light wrapping all, 535
lime of, 133
little words of, 553
live with me and be my, 1025
live with thee and be thy, 21
live without, 592
lived out his life but not his, 597
lodged in a woman's breast, 114
looks not with the eyes, 42
Lord of, came down, 709
lost between us, no, 117, 253
lost, no, 117, 118, 1155
love for the woman you, 716
machine, 632
made trouble, 767
made visible, work is, 922

Love, make, frivolously, 952
make, to lips we are near, 335
making, 661
man in the state of, 1197
man's, is a thing apart, 358
man's nobler hopes, 736
many waters cannot quench, 1236
may lift his head, 696
May never the month of, 30
me at all, you do not, 631
me, duke did, 128
me, I live for those who, 543
me, if she, 132
me, if thou must, 429
me litle love me long, 16, 31
me little so you love me long, 133
me love my dog, 17
me perfectly, now you, 947
me, sigh to those who, 356
means affection, if, 965
medicines to make me, him, 61
melt into memory, let, 1199
mercy and walk humbly, 1239
might enter in, where, 722
mightier far is, 303
ministers of, 316
more we, less we flatter, 1161
most, musick the thing I, 182
must have wings, 819
must kiss that mortal's eyes, 715
must needs be blind, 317
my country's good, 76
my fellow-creatures, I, 623
my first last, 463
my heart has its, 1181
my home of, 108
my, my life my joy, 1148
my neighbor well, to, 657
my, should mend and sew no more, 975
my whole course of, 100
never any that could escape, 1132
never doubt I, 92
never seek to tell thy, 282
never, unless you can bear faults, 121
no, but vanity, 346
no great, in the beginning, 34
no longer, loved when, 1159
no passages of, betwixt us, 470
no true song without, 765
none can, none can thank, 246
nor hatred in the game, 1195
nor says nor thinks, what, 618
not death but, 428
not for, 51
not man the less, 354
not me for comely grace, 1061
not my, to see, 26
not the flower they pluck, 409
not the wind, 41
not to eat not for, 1043
not, when we love them, 1150
not ye hopeless sons, 446
now who never loved before, 201
O fire O, 462
O lover, O, 632
O lyric, half angel, 490
obedience troops of friends, 88
of a brute, self-sacrificing, 461
of a devoted woman, 608
of a nine-year-old, 775
of a woman you respect, 716
of books the golden key, 673
of bustle is not industry, 1105
of country has its rise, 494
of every land, entwining, 963
of flattery, 198
of glory is most ardent, 197
Love of God, 1247
of God, separate us from the, 1245
of good Allah, 1064
of home, in, 494
of justice, 1159
of learning, 438
of life, greatest, 272
of life increased with years, 272
of living, from too much, 632
of love, dowered with the, 462
of man and woman, 686
of money is the root of all evil, 1248
of my heart, pent-up, 685
of my life came not, 714
of nature, in the, 371
of old for old, 745
of pleasure, traceable to, 532
of praise howe'er concealed by art, 202
of praise, traceable to, 532
of the dearest friends grow small, 561
of the turtle, 355
of truth and all that makes a man, 471
of virtue, 1170
of war for itself, 393
of young for young, 745
of your wife, 776
off with the old, 611
office and affairs of, 38
old, shall look out from the old faces, 560
once possessed, regain, 157
once, was there, 987
one another, 1244, 1245
one another, Christians, 1127
one fairer than my, 77
one leaf is for, 763
one maiden only, to, 471
oneself the beginning of romance, 724
or glory, no more of, 396
or hope, no leisure for, 392
or sin, feign to, 785
our occupations, let us, 495
our own the best, 642
overcomes all obstacles, 5
oyster may be crossed in, 279
pains of, be sweeter far, 178
pangs of dispriz'd, 93
pardon in the degree we, 1159
part us from his, 473
paths that lead to a woman's, 131
perfect, casts out prudery, 617
permanent with the hedgerows, 822
pest of, 382
pity melts the mind to, 176
pity's akin to, 131
Platonic, 1151
play a dominant part, 774
pleasure of, is in loving, 367, 1159
pledge of her, 271
poets are all who, 507
power and effect of, 125
power to, 502
predilection and, 651
prove likewise variable, 78
pure, without power, 983
purple light of, 243
putting, away, 584
remember'd, thy sweet, 107
renews the strength of, 1102
reopens the springs of, 506
repine and reason chafe, 410
requires of me all, 814
Love returns no more again, 673
rhymes so rare to, 673
right place for, 867
ruin'd, when built anew, 108
rules her gentle purpose runs, 690
rules the court, 306
seals of, but sealed in vain, 37
secret, 1234
seek, in pity, 282
seeketh not itself to please, 281
seething surge of, 606
seldom haunts the breast, 217
self-sacrificing, 350
sends his early ray, 416
servant in, 8
service of my, 747
set a shore to, 773
sets, a task like that, 346
shackles of an old, 470
shall be love till death, 761
share of mother's, 1184
she is a kitten, my, 630
she never told her, 55
she whom I, 575
sidelong looks of, 250
silence in, 21
silent tongues of, 1149
sing and, 146
sits down to the banquet, 610
sits long, 610
sky is like a woman's, 677
so faithful in, 307
so great a thing as a great, 819
so many times do I, 406
soft eyes looked, 352
some noble work of, 474
someone to, 745
something to, He lends us, 463
sought is good, 55
speak always wisely about, 1023
speak low if you speak, 38
spring of, 315
still retains some deathless chains, 432
stony limits cannot hold, out, 78
stream of, 441
stream of, that circles home, 403
sublimes my, 1138
such I believe my, 1138
swears she is made of truth, 109
sweet are the words of, 618
sweet as, 1174
sweet love, and for, 536
takes my voice away, 718
tale of wayward, 685
taught him shame, 176
teach me only teach, 485
tell the laity of our, 118
ten thousand fathoms deep, 760
that asketh love again, 567
that asks no questions, 747
that can be reckon'd, 104
that comes too late, 53
that ever finds your face, 759
that farmyard bird, I, 758
that giveth in full store, 567
that has weathered storms of life, 745
that I have kept so long, 766
that is hoarded moulds, 1001
that makes us grateful, 1180
that knew no doubt, 671
that makes undaunted, 747
that makes us grateful, 1180
that makes us rich, 1180
that never falters, 747
that pays the price, 747
that should help you to live, 633
that so desires, 575
that stands the test, 747
that the winged seraphs, 459

Love that took an early root, 423
that was more than love, 459
that was sleeping, 1926
that we knew of yore, 649
that's wise, 819
the apple, all ye who, 626
the Christmas-tide, I, 820
the friendly faces, I, 880
the game beyond the prize, to, 764
the gifts I give, 820
the good, I know and, 187
the little trade thou learned, 1125
the man I marry, that I, 895
the man who knows it all, 669
the messenger, none, 1079
the moon, maids who, 334
the more, now, 201
the muse, Nancy the poet, 776
the offender, 216
the Sabbath, I do not, 997
the sea and sky, 935
the sinner, I, 552
thee better after death, 429
thee dear so much, I could not, 168
thee Doctor Fell, I do not, 188
thee, how do I, 429
thee, I know that I, 336
thee, I swear I will, 1178
thee love believe, I do, 592
thee, none knew thee but to, 363
thee, Sabidius I do not, 1110
thee sweet, I fear to, 748
thee well, social friend I, 364
thee well, we, 666
their country and be poor, 217
their land because it is their own, 363
their lords, women who, 248
their lovers, women, 1159
them that love me, I, 1233
there is no fear in, 1249
there shall be, 327
there's no, lost between us, 253
they conquer, that run away, 141
they die in yon rich sky, 466
think of those we, 1161
this utter trifle for my, 683
thou spirit given on earth, 460
thou the rose, 593
thou wast all that to me, 460
though prest with ill, 263
thought that would delight thy, 618
three more, am like to, 163
thy life nor hate, nor, 155
thy name, lips that, 765
thy neighbour as thyself, 1225, 1241
thy wife the Belle Aurore, 492
thyself last, 73
tides of, 827
to a child, give a little, 532
to be wise and, 75
to hatred turned, no rage like, 193
to have known, 630
to her, unkynde, 257
to light, through, 672
to me was wonderful, thy, 1226
to prove, a sign His, 539
to read their chronicles, I, 507
to reward the love, 486
to roam, some, 503
to see when leaves depart, 1020
to watch the rooster crow, I, 761
to woman is life or death, 718
too divine to, 363
took away, 336
tranquil solitude, I, 368
Love, triumph in redeeming, 280
triumphing, joy and, 151
true, is like ghosts, 1159
true, is never blind, 557
true, never did run smooth, 42
true, tho' given in vain, 470
truly, lovers who, 1193
trust thou thy, 533
truth but pardon error, 1168
truth of truths is, 507
tunes the shepherd's reed, 306
unfit for ladies', 176
unrelenting foe to, 225
unreturned has its rainbow, 750
unselfed, 548
unto others is cast, as, 714
us best, to those who, 718
us not, men who, 989
us well, host of those who, 1067
us yet, do they, 370
vegetable, 623
very few to, 296
very first, 628
very lightly now, I, 775
vows of the first lover, 660
wakes men once a lifetime, 556
walks a road with, 953
wandering, so much do I, 935
was consummated, by, 644
was false, when, 1028
was like the liberal air, his, 626
was loveliest, when, 619
was the pearl of his oyster, 632
was young, came when, 757
waxed weary of, name that, 632
we serve so long as we, 705
wedded, mysterious law, 152
well of, a spring of light, 387
were begun, 736
were what the rose is, if, 631
what I, belongs to me, 1002
what we choose, we make, 858
when I, thee not chaos is come, 102
when man we, 425
when silence speaks for, 617
when, speaks, 41
when two who are parted, 1180
when we love them not, 1150
which greybeards call divine, 71
while still 'tis yours to love, 1185
white rose breathes of, 675
who wins his, shall lose her, 675
wholesome stars of, 470
will do no wrong, 556
will dream and faith will trust, 444
will find out the way, 258, 900
will not always linger, 861
wine of, is music, 610
wisdom and, that leap to light, 572
with a twined thread, 125
with all their quantity of, 97
with intensest, 316
with their own graces, in, 390
without help of anything, 282
without his wings, 361
woman's first, 724
words of, then spoken, 336
working and reading, 199
world of, in one wordless look, 647
world of, shut in, 544
worthy of your, 297
would be merely you, 944
would prove so hard a master, 669
wroth with one we, 315
years of, have been forgot, 459
Love you as the fellow-creature, 845
you, count the times I, 903
you happy wayfarer, 911
you in December, I shall, 656
you less, smiles to those who, 335
you, someone to, 745
you, that I might, 873
you Thursday, do not, 982
young, may go to Jericho, 334
your enemy bless your haters, 471
your life poor as it is, 515
your neighbour, 137
your neighbour's wife, 398
Loves a garden loves a greenhouse, 265
a joke, gentle dulness, 215
a rosy cheek, he that, 140
a shining mark, death, 134, 202
again, man who, 1181
an old house, he who, 852
and lures, 631
as gay and fleeting, to, 431
best, drink to her that each, 328
best, some people one, 1191
better than he is beloved, 1143
endure, weeps that no, 632
fierce warres and faithfull, 24
he only may chastise who, 1200
he who for the first time, 1181
him the better for his faults, 253
him wholly, never think she, 929
his fellow-men, one who, 346
his mother is not quite lost, who, 521
his native country best, 471
I as I loves you, if you, 776
in vain, never, 852
me best that calls me Tom, 129
more readily than it hates, 422
not realities and creators, 411
not wine woman and song, who, 481
oblique, 169
of many a mood, 633
on to the close, as truly, 335
or fears or hates, all he, 306
parade, glories in gunpowder and, 507
that we have loved before, 871
those that God, 138
to lie with me, 48
Love's altar-stone, upon, 658
best habit, 109
bestowing, of, 607
captive, key that locks, 609
delight, for my, 784
devoted flame, mention, 336
disappointment endears, 493
fire still burns, 690
friend, death is, 690
harbinger, evening star, 155
heralds, 79
highway of humility, 870
keen arrows, 50
land, walked in, 802
lyric fount of glee, 882
more richer than my tongue, 98
old drink of Yule, 600
old songs shall never die, 600
perfect blossom, 556
picture or letter under thy pillow, 617
praise, splendor of, 945
ripening breast, 385
ritornella list, 387
sake, for my own, 486
sake, life for her, 631
sake, nought except for, 429
shock, withstand, 882

Love's short sweet way, 607
  sweet smart, 971
  tender human touch, 682
  true instinct, with, 335
  wound, purple with, 42
  young dream, 335
Loved a tree or flower, never, 338, 590
  and closed the door, 703
  and cradled here, 603
  and cuddled, 841
  and known, shall I miss the, 568
  and lost, better to have, 468
  and lost, memory of the, 457
  and near she lies, so, 980
  and still loves, 289
  and suffered, thou hast, 562
  and sung, Sappho, 359
  another well, 863
  art in a seemly way, 686
  arts which I, 167
  as gold before, 805
  at all, never to have, 468
  at first sight, 28, 31
  at home revered abroad, 284
  before, who never, 201
  beyond philosophy or shame, 951
  but one, sighed to many, 352
  by earth's male-lands, 486
  Caesar less, not that I, 83
  can those who have, forget, 370
  content to know that he is, 533
  conviction that we are, 1182
  each other much, forget we, 730
  employ, rest from thy, 305
  England, I have, 862
  faces looking, 670
  flowers that fade, 668
  genius to be, 428
  her, a friend that, 100
  her for that she was beautiful, 506
  her that she did pity them, I, 100
  him and honoured him, I, 939
  him as he loved his own soul, 1226
  him for himself alone, 279
  him like a vera brither, 287
  him most of all, I, 938
  him, use him as though you, 140
  him without feigning, 1173
  his country as no other man, 550
  his friend, 1058
  his friend, Jack, 274
  his friends, but he, 649
  how honoured how, 217
  I like not only to be, 521
  I not honour more, 168
  I saw and, 271
  if I would be, 924
  in secret and apart, 722
  in the village of Yule, 643
  in vain, know we, 351
  is always dear, all we, 822
  Lavinia therefore must be, 77
  life, because I have, 880
  long since and lost awhile, 403
  long since, 484
  long wooed, long, 309
  many, I have, 873
  me best, as when you, 888
  me ever so little, if you, 631
  me for the dangers I had pass'd, 100
  me still the same, you, 386
  money and knew how to keep it, 1152
  my land, I have, 814
  never to have, 468
  no sooner looked but they, 51
  none without hope e'er, 239
Loved not wisely but too well, 103
  O there beloved all, 937
  of one, marked of many, 652
  one saying I wish he were here, 555
  one, the time and the place and the, 493
  palpable that thou hast never, 618
  passing well, daughter he, 92, 255
  read and re-read and, 532
  Rome more, I, 83
  sae blindly, had we never, 287
  sae kindly, had we never, 287
  so long and sees no more, 289
  the great sea, 350
  the human race, wish I, 759
  the man, I, 120
  the prairie, I have, 886
  the stars too fondly, 661
  the sun and the rain, 882
  the world, God so, 1244
  the world, I have not, 353
  thee Atthis once, 1075
  thee but cannot hold thee, 619
  thee, I always have, 1178
  thee Ocean, I have, 355
  them half as much, 822
  them well, how I have, 659
  these I have, 945
  those who always, 201
  three whole days together, 163
  to be, needs only to be seen, 174
  to course with tempests, 1020
  to plead lament and sue, 307
  too true, 470
  when all was young, you, 523
  when they love no longer, 1159
  with love that was more than love, 459
  you and you loved me, when I, 1019
  you best, I, 185
  you better than you knew, 596
  you dear as well as he, 802
  you once in old Japan, 692
  you Wednesday, if I, 428, 982
  your moments of glad grace, 793
Love-darting eyes, 158
Love-gift of a fairy-tale, 598
Love-in-idleness, maidens call it, 42
Love-lamps in the casement hung, 482
Lovelier still, than lovely mother, 1098
  things have mercy shown, 355
Loveliest ever was seen, 388
  lassie, she's the, 388
  last still, 354
  of lovely things, 372
  of trees the cherry, 742
  on your light limbs O, 950
  spot she hath, 570
  things there be come simply, 981
  tune becomes vulgar, 1198
  village of the plain, 250
  voice is mute, 994
  woman born, seen the, 792
Love-light lies, in those eyes the, 336
Loveliness alone, one made up of, 405
  fashioned forth its, 651
  I never knew her, 386
  increases, its, 382
  is enough, 655
  keeps house, place where, 774
  lay down in her, 315
Loveliness, majesty of, 356
  not without such, 866
  O unattempted, 925
  portion of the, 366
  saw a dream of, 559
  spend all you have for, 929
  web of, 865
Lovely and pleasant in their lives, 1226
  and soothing death, 58, 536
  apparition sent, 299
  April morning, on that, 562
  April of her prime, 107
  as a Lapland night, 299
  as she, who shall be, 905
  as you are, so be various, 997
  being scarcely formed, 361
  blooming fresh and gay, 276
  dears her noblest work, 284
  eyes are Cupid's arms, 193
  fair, weed who art so, 103
  female shapes, 606
  fighting along the whole line, 604
  floating hair, 600
  flowers are, 317
  flowers are gone, 665
  grow, growing old, 628, 880
  in a lonely place, 840
  in sun and shadow, 712
  in thy youthful grace, 373
  in your strength, 353
  is the rose, 301
  lady garmented in light, 367
  laughter, her, 121
  loveliness he made more, 366
  more, than Pandora, 152
  mother lovelier still, than, 1098
  of yore, loving and, 452
  pictures still shall bloom, 662
  pupils fear, let my, 226
  river all alone, 821
  she's, she's divine, 362
  sighing of the wind, 385
  still, with me is to be, 263
  Thais sits beside thee, 176
  the brave deserve the, 559
  thing, memory of a, 929
  thing, order is a, 865
  things, death devours all, 980
  things, do, 523
  things like that, 990
  things, loveliest of, 372
  things to hold in memory, 797
  things will fade and die, all, 961
  things will have an ending, all, 961
  thought to mark the hours, 370
  vales, from our, 392
  whatsoever things are, 1247
  woman stoops to folly, when, 253, 953
  world is, 655
Lovely-asunder starlight, 672
Love-match generally a failure, 810
Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord end, 157
Lover, absent, 1149
  all mankind love a, 411
  and lover, days dividing, 633
  and no adventurer, earth would know no, 727
  angel appear to each, 201
  bears, of all plagues, 189
  beauty grows familiar to the, 194
  been so great a, 945
  first, ever forsworn, 660
  for an hour, as thy, 952
  give repentance to her, 254
  gold-hatted high-bouncing, 1052
  happy as a, 300

Lover, having been your, 791
  husband and wife and, 574
  I am a, 871
  I must have you, 1052
  in the husband may be lost, 239
  lunatic, and the poet, 43
  millionth millionth, 978
  no, like an island shore, 842
  no, of pompous title, 20
  O love O, 632
  of all beauty, 445
  of life, death the, 692
  of lost hours, no dearer, 579
  of men, the sea, 631
  of the Lord shall trust in Him, 561
  or nightingale, for, 711
  required in every, 1152
  rooted stays, 411
  scratch a, and find a foe, 988
  sighing like furnace, 49
  sulk no more, 1028
  to listening maid, 372
  wailing for her demon, 315
  who unlocks his heart, 134
  why so pale and wan, 163
  without indiscretion, 651
  woman loves her, 359
  woman searching for a new, 1030
Lovers, a pair of star-crossed, 77
  alas for, 759
  all beware, 861
  anger of, 1102
  are commonly industrious, 1151
  between true, 1014
  cannot see the pretty follies, 45
  eloped in the dark, 673
  find their peace, when even, 927
  Frankie and Johnny were, 1063
  free spenders, free, 1201
  friends, kindred comrades, 557
  happy, make two, 216
  imaginary world of, 732
  Jupiter laughs at perjuries of, 78
  lost, all, 812
  love the western star, 306
  meeting, journeys end in, 54
  more admire by far, 358
  never tired of each other, 1159
  of idle hours, 757
  of virtue, all that are, 140
  old, are soundest, 128
  pair of, like sunset and sunrise, 613
  quarrels of, 1094
  Romans countrymen and, 82
  such as grandma gave her, 569
  swear more performance, 75
  too many tears for, 384
  undergo agony infernal, 861
  unhappy, should be Frenchmen, 972
  whispering, 250
  who love truly, 1193
  women love their, 1159
Lover's arm she leant, on her, 465
  arm, still a, 828
  ghost, some old, 117
  head, slide into a, 296
  hell, injured, 153
  loss, voice of woe for a, 517
  pride, blithesomely with, 757
  quarrel with the world, 869
  star the bloom of spring, the, 805
Lovers' litany, hear the, 776
  meeting or luck or fame, 744
  perjuries, 78
  perjury, laughs at, 176
  songs be turned to holy psalms, 28
  thoughts, pansy for, 28
Lovers' tongues by night, 78
Love-rhymes, regent of, 41
Love-sick heart dies when the heart is whole, 980
  winds were, 104
Lovesome thing, garden is a, 583
Love-songs, cheap, 977
Loveth best, prayeth best who, 315
  well, prayeth well who, 315
  whom the Lord, 1248
Loving and fighting where there are Irish, 778
  and laughing and free, 925
  and lovely of yore, 452
  and serving, 'tis, 501
  and yet divided, 690
  are the daring, 565
  arms, straggler into, 290
  as well as working, reason for, 520
  friend worth, 679
  heart, I will give a, 133
  hearts, shutting away of, 982
  in the lanes, 1025
  in the morning, 815
  Lady Moon whom are you, 459
  lore of, 649
  never call it, 428
  of the Berkshire loam, 858
  pleasure of love is in, 1159
  rosy dot over the i of, 1201
  smile will surely hail, 598
  so, to my mother, 90
  tasks, thy spirit bends itself to, 525
  them enough, question of, 1002
  thoughts and kind, 700
  too cold for, 858
Lov'st her well, say thou, 109
Low ability, lean and, 56
  aim, not failure but, 528
  ambition and the pride of kings, 206
  ambition and the thirst of praise, 262
  and pensive sound, 369
  and the humble, hymn of the, 533
  brown hills the bare brown hills, the, 763
  descending sun, 202
  desires, weaned my heart from, 1138
  homage of the, 497
  if you speak love speak, 38
  lay me, my work is done, 601
  lone song, their, 500
  no high no, 207
  not that I deem them, 590
  on hill and bay, mists lie, 580
  road, I'll take the, 1063
  so, that none could miss, 687
  soft gentle and, 100
  soul gropes the low, 789
  sun of life is, 800
  sweet song of every bird, 729
  the glass is, 276
  tide, sick oyster at, 595
  voice calling fancy, 484
  what is, raise and support, 148
  words in one dull line, 211
Low-backed car, looked after the, 389
  car, she sat in the, 389
Low-breathed or loudest shrill or deep, 503
Lowells talk only to Cabots, 752
Lower, can fall no, 142
  class, I am in the, 1048
  dark clouds, 404
  deep, in the lowest deep a, 151
Lower jaw, crocodile does not move, 136
  Lord than God, 597
  than the angels, a little, 1229
Lowers between this time and that, 454
  the morning, 194
Lowest and most dejected thing of fortune, 99
  deep a lower deep, in the, 151
  has mounted up, 379
  ranks, work up from the, 519
Low-hung clouds, 349
Lowing herd wind slowly, 244
  of the herds, 1067
Lowland and highland, between, 633
Lowliness is young ambition's ladder, 82
Lowly as a flower, 774
  born, better to be, 73
  Christ upon an ass, 883
  deed were done, better the, 687
  earth to the vaulted skies, 521
  haunts, love hath, 406
  mushrumps, 30
  singer dries one tear, 798
  taught, 53
  thatched cottage, 365
Lowne, called the tailor, 101
Low-vaulted past, leave thy, 452
Loyal and neutral in a moment, 86
  be to loyal friends, 970
  breeding, give us men of, 561
  hearts, there are, 671
  hope survives, 612
  nature, fruit of, 471
  to his club, 1015
  to your highest, 946
Loyalties, impossible, 548
  life's fine, 648
Loyalty, map of honour truth and, 69
  racial, 865
  truth and, 48
Lubricates business, dinner, 275
Lucas crushed with chains, 764
Lucent and large signories, 991
  as a rounded moon, 528
Lucerne, lion at, 621
Lucid in that second birth, 626
  interval, 183
  intervals, 1153
  moments, 1181
Lucidity of soul, sad, 546
Lucifer, city and proud seat of, 155
  falls like, 73
  son of the morning, 1237
Lucius, fast asleep, 82
Luck about the house, nae, 269
  always just my, 988
  as good, would have it, 35
  best of, is always waiting, 679
  determining factor is, 864
  God put another in for, 763
  good, is the gayest, 639
  grumble at his, 1082
  ill, seldom comes alone, 1150
  in literary reputation, no, 411
  in odd numbers, 389
  is a chance, 743
  is infatuated with the efficient, 414
  is the pebble, 864
  it was to land, whose, 403
  Lady, 994
  lies in odd numbers, 35
  Madame Bad, 640
  of Edenhall, 433
  shall fling her old shoe, 465
  shallow men believe in, 414

Luck, sporting man's sense of, 731
  to be away from these, in, 674
  to be unhampered, 1191
  true, consists not, 640
  watching his, 874
  what men call, 864
  with, have heretofore, 865
  would have it, as, 1148
  yours be the, 949
Luckier, different and, 535
Luckiest is he who knows, 640
Luckless and the lost, the, 1033
  hour, 125
Lucknow, silver domes of, 443
Lucky hit, 199
  if he in fight was, 349
  or unlucky in the precise moment, 646
Lucre, filthy, 1247
Lucrece swears he did her wrong, 107
Lucretius, not eight finer lines in, 178
Lucullus dines with Lucullus, today, 1113
Lucullus' furnishing a library, 1113
Lucy ceased to be, when, 296
  should be dead, if, 296
Ludendorffs, Poincarés and, 966
Ludlow fair, I have been to, 743
Lug, let me whisper i' your, 285
Lugger, once aboard the, 1043
Lugging at what don't advance, 492
Luke beloved physician, 1247
Lukewarm parsnip juice, 950
Lull the pain, something seems to, 473
Lulled by the moonlight, 568
Lumber, learned, in his head, 212
  room, Montreal, 614
Lumbering in the dark, 292
Luminaries are to shine steadily, 344
Luminous self-possession of ships, 1031
Lump, going-away, 1029
  leaveneth the whole, 1246
  of clay beside a rose, 560
Luna, lux of, 1062
Lunacy, mind overthrown by, 1042
Lunar emperor, 1033
Lunatic asylum in suburbs of Jerusalem, 741
  asylum, optimism in, 740
  asylums, comfortably padded, 919
  confusion, long day's, 943
  fringe, 734
  lover and the poet, 43
Lunatics, treat great men as, 1192
Lunch, chicken and cream for their, 655
  seventeen aeons from, 1015
Lungs, arbitrary stomach as well as, 247
  began to crow, 49
  receive our air, 264
Lurch, sly normal, 508
Lure it back to cancel, 1134
  more strong, a, 685
  of green things growing, 755
  thy fantasy, nor, 840
  time stoops to no man's, 632
Lures, loves and, 631
Lurid tricks, vanity plays, 727
Lurk within the bowl, 313
Lurks, danger, within, 70
  in every flower, 342
  within the poisonous dose, 226
Lurking by hearth and wayside, 453
  war leap out, 728
Luscious as locusts, 101
Lust for comfort, the, 922
  hate and, 742
  in old men, 977
  not serving shame or, 650
  of gold, narrowing, 469
  of office does not kill, 522
  of seeing things, 842
Lusts, spent them not in, 167
Lustre, doubtful, of a jewel, 10
  have imbibed, 325
  liquescent and nebulous, 461
  'mid the stars, like the, 586
  ne'er could any, see, 279
  purpled lawn with rosy, 220
  shine with such, 267
  shine with such a, 266
  shone with preeminent, 1121
Lusty days of long ago, 452
  force, press with, 998
  horn, 51
  my age is as a, winter, 48
Lute, bright Apollo's, 41
  heart-strings are a, 460
  musical as is Apollo's, 158
  Orpheus with his, 73
  rift within the, 470
  this time-worn, 337
Lutes were strung, he was young and, 482
Luthany, gates of, 749
Luther preaches wisdom, 414
  sing as Martin, sang, 481
Luther's dike or Calvin's dam, 453
Luve o' life's young day, 389
Luvit ilk ither weel, we, 389
Lux of Luna, lit by, 1062
Luxuries, most of the, positive hindrances, 514
  of life, give us the, 454
  of life, most unnecessary, 810
  of life, trade in, 1192
Luxurious, man falsely, 224
Luxury and indolence, parent of, 1088
  avarice and, 1166
  China, 323
  curst by heaven's decree, 251
  do without an article of, 387
  furious in, 779
  in self-dispraise, 302
  liners laden with souls, 1028
  morality is a private and costly, 636
  objects of a modest, 691
  of doing good, 187, 249, 280
  of scepticism, 1196
  of woe, taste the, 333
  thinks it, 194
  to be, it was a, 316
  was doing good, all their, 187
Lyciscus' beauty rules the roast, 1099
Lydia strove, when Telephus with, 1052
Lydian airs, lap me in soft, 160
  measures, in, 176
  notes of Andrew Carnegie, 714
Lyf so short, 3, 1086
Lyin' all alone, leaves me, 699
Lying as in magic preservation, 381
  awake, worth the, 831
  becomes none but tradesmen, 57
  brown and bare, fields are, 552
  let me have no, 57
  makes smallest amount go longest way, 613
Lying, most things sleep, 136
  near Porto-Bello, 240
  prayers, 1082
  still, that mighty heart is, 297
  this world is given to, 63
  trade of, 1142
  vainness babbling drunkenness, 56
Lymph, insorb'd the pure, 1052
Lynn, set out from, 391
Lyons looms, no more silks ye, 522
Lyre forgot, 649, 1098
  had been discovered, 528
  heaven-taught, 239
  like half a silver, 991
  minstrel's, 830
  not from his, 485
  of gold, nightingale has a, 693
  of one rich-hearted chord, 728
  smite the, 1000
  smote 'is bloomin', 784
  waked the living, 244
Lyric fount of glee, love's, 882
  I would be the, 620
  lord of England's singers, 634
  love half angel, 490
  minions, my, 1180
  most splendid ecclesiastical, 421
Lyrical musical miracle, 816

Ma'am Allison learned that she must give, 569
Mab, Queen, hath been with you, 77
Mabel, ain't it awful, 907
  arise my maiden, 394
Macadamize the world, like to, 506
Macartney, pretty Fanny, 248
Macassar, incomparable oil, 358
Macaulay, cocksure as Tom, 332
  is like a book in breeches, 313
  is sure of everything, 332, 398
  out of literature, to take, 313
Macbeth does murder sleep, 86
  shall never vanquish'd be, 87
Macdonald sits, wherever, 414
Macduff, lay on, 89
Macedon and Artaxerxes' throne, 156
  river in, 67
Macedonia, come over into, 1244
  fly out of, 1117
Macedonians call a spade a spade, 1117
Macerate for advertising, 1021
McFlimsey, Miss, of Madison Square, 561
MacGregor, my name is, 310
Machiavel, every country hath its, 1138
  had ne'er a trick, 143, 1149
  on war, 258
Machine, a love, 632
  beauty of a great, 945
  called man, 496
  cross between a mystic monster and, 970
  made to live, we are a, 1176
  pulse of the, 299
Machines for making more machines, 844
  human beings into, 1187
  slaves instead of masters, 740
  that equity demands, 618
  we only hear, 1004
Machinery as art, 908
  book-making, 337
  mental, 670
  of the State, whole, 331
Mackerel, as cheap as stinking, 62

Mackerel, stinks like rotten, 320
Mad, all once been, 785
  an undevout astronomer is, 202
  as a march hare, 17, 1156
  as Bedlam, 496
  blockhead art thou, 344
  cause and senseless burden, 993
  dog went, 254
  dogs and Englishmen, 1012
  first makes, 1105
  fitter being sane than, 490
  heroes dare, more than all, 657
  I am not Sophocles, if, 1082
  idolatry, 75
  individually and nationally, 1106
  it was, how sad and bad and, 489
  me if, but you if they were wise, 1115
  merry music, 600
  much learning doth make thee, 1245
  on one point, more or less, 785
  one thet fust gits, 527
  out of learning become, 126
  pleasure sure in being, 179
  prose run, 213
  quite certain to fall, 379
  saint run, 214
  stark, 1143
  that he is, 'tis true, 92
  they first make, 175
  with drinking, still be, 728
  with glee, morning birds were, 619
  young futurists, 799
Mads, the second, him, 54
Madam Blaize, lament for, 252
  by no means dear, 345
  me no madam, 1056
  Sorrow scorns all this, 1181
Madame Bad Luck, 640
  Bovary, over Paris Rouen and, 1018
Madcap galloping chase, 365
Madden it, made a mannikin to, 461
  round the land, 212
  to crime, 355
Madder music, cried for, 802
Maddest, at our, 912
  merriest day, 463
Madding crowd's ignoble strife, 245
  wheels of brazen chariots, 153
Made a devil, when thou wast, 127
  a finer man, he had, 763
  a friend sincere, 474
  a thousand friends, he, 774
  a white-walled tent, 993
  a woman cry, baby thing that, 559
  and preserved us a nation, 332, 404
  annihilating all that's, 169
  answer to my word, 587
  as he is so was he, 669
  as well as born, poet is, 119
  below above, nought that He has, 473
  boys for His delight, 759
  brutes men and men divine, 556
  each guest forget, 620
  'em pay dear, 1155
  fearfully and wonderfully, 1232
  for each other, almost, 314
  for the use and benefit of men, 172
  for you night and day, 1253
  glorious summer, 71
Made haste to congratulate their friends, 174
  him deathly sick, it, 684
  himself himself, 906
  his eldest son one day, 591
  his mouth to water, 142
  his pendent bed, bird hath, 85
  his work for man to mend, 175
  it beautiful, a mother, 941
  it, rather than him who, 629
  light of it, they, 1241
  light of the wound, 254
  little fishes talk, 649
  mouths in a glass, 98
  my freedom so complete, 920
  new saints again, 852
  no more bones, 1148
  not anything at all, 865
  not here his brag, 105
  of penetrable stuff, 95
  of rarer stuff, are not, 811
  of sugar candy, 851
  one with nature, he is, 366
  Quintilian stare and gasp, 161
  righteousness readable, 834
  so long a stay, in which she, 449
  the best of this, 285
  the children laugh and play, 362
  the cross myself, I, 795
  the Reich by propaganda, 1216
  the throne her seat, 198
  the world too beautiful, 982
  them cry, the more it, 253
  them so, God hath, 198
  themselves publick, 234
  this world so beautiful, 773
  to fade and fall away, 446
  tools were, 282
  up the lilac, I, 935
  us rarer gifts than gold, 945
  well, well wrought, 10
  whole in faith through Thee, 1137
  women with their children go, 475
  you for a time out of marble, 1097
  you mine, for a minute I, 951
Mademoiselle from Armenteers, 974
  from St. Nazaire, 974
Madison Square Garden, dogs in show at, 994
  Square, Miss McFlimsey of, 561
Madman beats a drum, as a, 129
  either a liar or, 1170
  if he lived like a, 1158
  whosoever shall call me, 1107
Madmen know, none but, 179
  seize the story, only, 938
  worst of, 214
Madness, avarice a piece of, 1164
  caused by thinking, 728
  circular, 1028
  despondency and, 297
  dreams that count for, 1064
  exempt from a mixture of, 173
  fine, did retain, 30
  folly you may call it, 289
  great wits allied to, 173
  harmonious, 367
  in the brain, like, 315
  is or is not the loftiest intelligence, 461
  less infernal, 728
  lies, that way, 98
  life is their, 993
  melancholy, of poetry, 261
  mere, 123
  method in, 92
  midsummer, 55
Madness, moon-struck, 155
  of many, party is the, 217
  of poetry, melancholy, 1060
  species of, 1164
  strike with no, 997
  to defer, 201
  touch of, 1106
Madonnas, Rafael of the dear, 488
Madrid in the inside-pocket of my mind, 975
Madrigals, hope to hear some, 1025
  melodious birds sing, 31
  that whisper softness, 163
Maecenates, bountiful, 124
Maenad of Massachusetts, rampant, 635
Magazine of matter, general, 144
  sheet of an old, 346
Magazines, big, 824
  cut out of newspapers and, 346
  graves of little, 928
  of myth, 883
Magdalena's grace, 478
Maggie, I wandered to the hill, 640
  you're as fair as you were, 640
Magic casements, 837
  casements, charmed, 383
  chains, breaks his, 158
  comes bearded great, 845
  deadly, and accursed, 1008
  flood me with their, 809
  fold, contains within its, 630
  grown, as if by, 500
  in it, genius power and, 1173
  in the distance, a, 899
  matter, trifling handful of, 569
  no, save what toiling hands can do, 941
  numbers and persuasive sound, 193
  of a cheerful face, 451
  of a face, 141
  of a name, owned the, 327
  of the sea, 436
  of the tongue, 426
  potent over sun and star, 303
  preservation, as in, 381
  sails, argosies of, 464
  shadow-shapes, row of, 1134
  Shakespeare's, 178
  spells, charms or, 941
  stone, fifth stone is a, 976
  tents, within those, 668
  tool the pocket-knife, 348
  turn this bronze, shall, 951
  veil, hold in thy, 327
  wand, the, 746
  wisp of moon, 933
  words and phrases, spell of, 986
Magical tie to the land of our home, 511
Magician has waved his wand, 1052
  who has thrown aside his wand, 837
Magister artis ingenique largitor, 171
Magistracy, political executive, 261
Magistrates, governed by grave, 394
Magna Charta will have no sovereign, 21
  est veritas et praevalet, 1249
Magnanimity of thought, in all the, 201
  sensuous joy of, 1187
Magnet and the steel, 1025
  declared man a, 1183
Magnetic heartstrings, 633
Magnificence comes after, 324
  fuel of, 413

Magnificence of the dead, 961
Magnificent and awful cause, 265
  but it is not war, 1185
  spectacle of human happiness, 314
  three-tailed Bashaw, 288
Magnificently free, 672
  unprepared, 939
Magnify the high heart, 911
  thy name, Almighty God, 303
Magnifying-glass, beneath a, 725
Magnitude, liar of the first, 193
  star of smallest, 151
Magnolia trees, gossip in, 961
Magnolia-blossoms, white, 443
Magyars are a very old race, 418
Mahogany furniture, like having, 1183
  tree, shelter about the, 481
Mahomet, moon of, 367
  to Moses, passed from, 405
  will go to the hill, 110
Mahometans, pleasures of the, 246
Mahon, in the harbor of, 405
Mahoun, calling on, 374
Maid, Abyssinian, 315
  as meke as is a, 5
  be good sweet, 523
  chariest, is prodigal enough, 90
  every, for him who can know her, 751
  fair, dwellin', 257
  good fortune is a giddy, 1181
  greatly loved a, 883
  heart of a, 778
  here lies our little, 839
  lover to listening, 372
  maiden passion for a, 471
  nor matron grieve, let no, 373
  of all work, 437
  of Astolat, lily, 470
  of Athens ere we part, 351
  of the mill, 582
  sidelong, 224
  sphere-descended, 248
  sweetest, 205
  way of a man with a, 778, 1235
  wedded, and virgin mother, 161
  when Cophetua loved the beggar, 78
  who conceals her beauties, 240
  who fears to be disgraced, 226
  whom there were none to praise, 296
  widow nor wife, neither, 37
Maids are May when they are maids, 51
  dance in a ring, 1038
  in modesty, say, No, 33
  mortal, 326
  must be wives and mothers, 454
  no weeping, at home, 432
  sweet slender, 978
  talk of puppy-dogs, 57
  that weave thread with bones, 54
  were old, her, 358
  who love the moon, 334
Maids' surpass, all other, 280
Maide wydowe or wyffe, 10
Maiden deny thee, if a, 776
  foolish little, 653
  herself will steal after it, 335
  in her flower, simple, 462
  lived with no other thought, 459
  love one, only, 471
  meditation, 42
  neater sweeter, 782
  of bashful fifteen, 279
  of the hills, 760
  passion for a maid, 471
  presence, be scanter of your, 91
Maiden, rose-lipt, 743
  shame, blush of, 372
  sings, village, 249
  sword, fleshed thy, 63
  was delighted, 667
  when heart of a, is stolen, 335
  with white fire laden, 366
  young and fair, 582
Maidens, all the other, in the town, 653
  call it Love-in-idleness, 42
  fayre are commonly fortunate, 23
  like moths caught by glare, 352
  quiet eyes, young fair, 703
  smiles of other, 387
  withering on the stalk, 301
Maiden's hair is tumbled, 706
Maiden-fair wine-scented and poetic soul, 703
Maidenhood, sign of, 913
Maid-servant, sailor and schoolboy, 347
Mail lurks in the box, 1027
  need of triple, 933
Mails from the north east south west, 347
Maimed and set at naught, 614
  mind, 147
  of the halt, of the, 856
Main, a sweep for the, 928
  arose from out the azure, 225
  chance, 23, 68, 143, 198, 1150
  comes silent flooding in, 519
  far amid the melancholy, 225
  mixed with the, 663
  skims along the, 211
  Street bordered with autumn leaves, 940
  three hundred to the, 600
  truck stood, on the, 405
  tumbling, 406
Mainbrace of the mind, splice the, 943
Maine, here's to the, 683
  rockbound coast of, 994
  what other state compares with, 707
Mainly right, wise world is, 470
Mainspring mogul and mugwump, 601
  of his own volition, 715
Maintain his argument, 66
  it before the whole world, 1162
  its existence in great emergencies, 457
  members in idleness, 270
  the music of the spheres, 55, 145
  the people's right, 333
Maintained at vast expense, militia, 177
Maintenance of candid discontent, 646
  of justice among men, 1253
Mair they talk, the, 285
Majestic, equable sedate, 503
  instancy, 748
  silence, 342
  though in ruin, 150
  world, get the start of the, 81
Majestical roof, 92
Majesty, attribute to awe and, 46
  dying, 1076
  earth of, 59
  kindness to his, 363
  obsequious, 154
  of loveliness, 356
  rayless, 201
  rising in clouded, 152
  surpassed in, 175
  unspeakable and dread, 503
  will rise in, 524
Major purpose, delusion of some, 946
Majors and officers but not scholars, 123
Majorities, decision by, 450
  usually not entirely wrong, 580
Majority can never replace the man, 1211
  compact, 1190
  death had the, 145
  horizon for the, 318
  man with God is in, 1038
  of English people are snobs, 721
  of men live content, 1138
  of one, 514
  one on God's side is a, 479
  stirred by ignoble motives, 810
Make a feast, when I, 29
  a fool of himself, 704
  a ghost of him that lets me, 91
  a good thing too common, 64
  a great book, 313
  a great show with little means, 482
  a heaven of hell, 148
  a hell of heaven, 148
  a man look sad, 43
  a man miserable, difficult to, 456
  a man spring like a flea, 164
  a man, surest plan to, 506
  a mountain of a mole-hill, 329
  a new acquaintance, 238
  a note of it when found, 496
  a short essay, arms to, 177
  a sky, don't see why you shouldn't, 569
  a virtue of necessity, 4, 125
  all mankind friends, touch to, 949
  an end the sooner, 113
  an end, to rust unburnished, 464
  an honourable retreat, 50
  angels weep, 36
  assurance double sure, 87
  believe, kiss me though you, 540
  death clear or life durable, 634
  ducks and drakes with shillings, 29
  earth happy, help to, 553
  'em brief Finnigin, 815
  for its owner a name, 589
  friends at home, better to, 1111
  good, leisure to, 38
  great the wrong, 831
  grow againe, ne'er, 256
  haste, 58
  haste on decay, you, 946
  hay while the sun shines, 1151
  her fearless in the dark, 839
  hero and man complete, 194
  him an example, 35
  history, while we read history we, 558
  instruments to plague us, 100
  it a difficult world, 946
  it do or do without, 1068
  it thy business to know thyself, 1156
  it well, kiss the place to, 345
  it, what that word did, 118
  its laws, you shall, 186
  languor smile, 213
  light of it, age I, 555
  light of the plot, 578
  little fishes talk, 255
  love frivolously, 952
  love to lips we are near, 335
  love what we choose, we, 858
  mad, they first, 175
  majors and officers, we can, 123
  me a child again, 595

Make me a sophomore, 929
  me a world, I'll, 830
  me over in the morning, 757
  me over mother April, 757
  me to know mine end, 1230
  men holy, died to, 522
  money is to coin it, 236
  much of negatives, 538
  my coffee strong, 504
  my own little songs, 1180
  my proper prostrations, 785
  my throne, and I, 448
  new nations, 74
  no claims, gain who, 574
  occasion, learn to, 621
  one more foothold, 937
  one worthy man my foe, 213
  one's fancy chuckle, 172
  oneself beautiful, to, 833
  or meddle with it, 330
  or trade in superfluities, 247
  other nations seem pale, 862
  others as you wish them, cannot, 8
  our earnest prayer, 268
  our lives in thy possession happy, 194
  our lives sublime, 28, 433
  pale my cheeks with care, 132
  people think they're thinking, 885
  positive promises, ever to, 973
  provision for the last, 232
  reason and the will of God prevail, 548
  reply, theirs not to, 467
  room for Shakespeare, 119
  so vile a pun, 186
  sure of power and influence, 235
  sure that one does like it, 485
  the age to come my own, 167
  the better answer, 39
  the end most sweet, 59
  the fault the worse, 58
  the fur fly, 142
  the harvest gay, 853
  the judicious grieve, 94
  the learned smile, 211
  the lives of others happier, 694
  the mighty ages of eternity, 553
  the mighty ocean, 553
  the most of all that comes, I, 929
  the night joint-labourer, 89
  the songs of a people, 186
  the unskilful laugh, 94
  the weeper laugh, 109
  the world all over new, 767
  the worse appear the better 149
  thee break thy word, 1125
  thee glorious by my pen, 164
  thee mad, much learning doth, 1245
  thee mightier yet, 761
  thee room, to, 119
  their watches keep time, 641
  them, a breath can, 250
  them glad, shall, 659
  them to be numbered, 1253
  themselves believe, others, 1143
  themselves masters, few men, 130
  this a day, 831
  this good and prove it, 123
  thy garden fair, 573
  thy stream my great example, 167
  thy two eyes start, 91
  time break, feat which would, 489
  time present travel, 128
Make two lovers happy, 216
  up a year and a sphere, 408
  up my face, bother to, 990
  up my sum, 97
  us a wind, 1025
  us old, time will, 929
  virtue of necessity, 34
  war on the men, 1007
  wings and fly up, 124
  your escape in time, can, 1179
  yourself indispensable, 1202
  yourself necessary to somebody, 414
Makes a man, all that, 471
  a man healthy wealthy wise, 227
  a real and safe progress, 200
  a solitude and calls it peace, 356
  all doctrines plain and clear, 143
  amends for broken hearts, 593
  and keeps his self-made laws, 544
  countless thousands mourn, 284
  drudgery divine, 135
  heaven drowsy, 41
  him think of some strange land, 980
  his promise good, 185
  ill deeds done, 58
  it so, thinking, 92
  its laws, care not who, 186
  me angry while I sing, 199
  me or fordoes me quite, 103
  me poor indeed, 102
  nice of no vile hold, 58
  night hideous, 215
  no figure in company, 239
  no friend who never made a foe, 471
  remembrance dear, 53
  simplicity a grace, 119
  sweet music with th' enamell'd stones, 33
  that and th' action fine, 135
  the man, ready money, 199
  the way seem the shorter, 139
  things only to sell them, 798
  thousands think, 359
  us or it mars us, 103
  whole world kin, 75
Make-believe, no time for, 1019
  seen through the, 830
Maker, between man and his, 354
  his, and the angel death, 317
  of hell, ignorance is, 736
  of stars, 914
  of the men that make, 990
Makers of great fortunes, documents about, 801
Making a fortune, method of, 246
  beautiful old rhyme, 108
  books there is no end, of, 759
  gods by dozens, 1143
  love and putting steam on, 661
  many books there is no end, 1236
  mention of thee always, 1248
  night hideous, 91
  of man, 581, 669
  of man, to the, 633
  of the songs of a nation, 186
  sail on the Yankee Clipper, 944
  sun, beneath the, 668
  the best of their way back, 867
  the hard way sweet, 59
  the news, better to be, 848
Mak'st a testament as worldlings do, 48
Maladies, asthma and seven other, 313
  people are liable to, 402
  tale of mortal, 718
Malady, medicine worse than the, 127
  of cultivated classes, 1188
  of not marking, 64
Malaria's countless treasons, 823
Malbrook s'en va t'en guerre, 483
Malbrouk has gone to the war, 483
Malcontents, loiterers and, 41
  Mars of, 34
Male and female tissue, 959
  hundred per cent, 962
  more deadly than the, 781
  sadly susceptible, 755
  true, never yet walked, 924
Malefactors of great wealth, 734
Male-lands, earth's, 486
Malice and all uncharitableness, 1253
  domestic foreign levy, 87
  fortune's, 486
  no, in his mind, 404
  no rampart against, 1161
  of the storm defies, 199
  or ill-will, bearing no, 291
  pride envy, are his graces, 326
  put nought in in, 417
  ridicule without much, 456
  set down aught in, 103
  toward none, with, 457, 816
Malicious have dark happiness, 1182
Malign an opponent and glorify himself, 420
Malignant, nor say, 855
Malignity, motiveless, 319
Malindy sings, when, 835
Mallecho, this is miching, 94
Malmsey and Malvoisie, 647
Malt does more than Milton can, 743
  Duke of Norfolk deals in, 363
  stored in many a plethoric sack, 543
Malvoisie and Cyprus, 647
Mambrino's helmet, 1150
Mammalia, we are, 361
Mammalian philosophy, decent, 962
Mammon is like fire, 378
  service of, 1253
  the least erected spirit, 149
  wins his way, 352
  ye cannot serve God and, 1240
Mammon's mesh, 759
Mammy heered him holler, 696
Man, a Christian faithful, 71
  a debtor to his profession, 109
  a foolish baby, 381
  a good, and a just, 1243
  a great bad, is worse, 395
  a hearty old, 320
  a one-book, 313
  a pliable animal, 1189
  a prudent, looketh well, 1233
  a sadder and a wiser, 315
  a thinking being, 344
  a thinking reed, 1162
  a two-legged animal, 1130
  absurd, never changes, 341
  after his own heart, 1226
  aged, is but a paltry thing, 793
  all save spirit of, is divine, 355
  all that was pleasant in, 252
  all that wit of, conceives, 305
  alone beneath the heaven, 307
  alone is poor, 402
  alter the condition of a, 76
  among a thousand, one, 1235
  among men, lived as a, 706
  an educated, 376
  an old, is twice a child, 92

Man and a positivist, 569
and bird and beast, loveth, 315
and brother, am I not a, 1041
and his Maker, between, 354
and his name was Horner, 667
and man, between, 111
and nation, once to every, 524
and wife for a year and a day, 310
and wife to live together, 1112
and wife united, 120
and woman asunder, put this, 191
and woman enter paradise together, 617
and woman, good name in, 102
and woman, law locks up both, 659
and woman, love of, 686
and woman together, marry, 191
and woman, vocation of every, 1192
any, in all Venice, 44
any military, in the world, 66
any other than an honest, 64
any white, 249
apparel oft proclaims the, 91
appoints and God disappoints, 1157
architect of his own fortune, 1096
arms and the, I sing, 177
around the, other faces, 326
as a dying, to dying men, 166
as courteous to, as to a picture, 413
as good kill a, as kill a good book, 162
as great a comfort to a, 425
as happy a, as any in the world, 181
as he is, humour, 1095
as honest as any, living, 39
as Plutarch, never such a, 1117
asleep, 807
assumes a public trust, 274
at a station, 499
at equal years, 430
at his best state, 1230
at his birth, 1108
at his worst, 750
at the point of death, 1166
at the turn-pike bar, 389
at the wheel, 655
average, and church attendance, 816
bark of, could navigate, 393
be a, and fold me with thine arm, 485
be a, before thy mother, 132
be drunk forever, could, 743
be fully persuaded, let every, 1245
be glad, while he lives let a, 631
be wise, though a, 1080
bear that walks like a, 779
bear with all the faults of, 121
before your mother, 132, 267
being in honour, 1230
below, God above or, 207
Benedick the married, 38
best good, with worst-natured muse, 184
best-humoured, 252
better spared a better, 63
bites a dog, if a, 677
blessings on thee little, 442
blows a, up like a bladder, 62
bold bad, 24, 72
born of a woman, 1228
Man, brave, carves out his fortune, 1148
brave, chooses, 525
brave, draws his sword, 219
brick-dust, 229
bronzed lank, 891
brotherhood of, 875
Brutus is an honourable, 83
builds a fine house, 415
builds no structure, 660
by man was never seen, 501
call no, happy, 1084
came by, a, 1025
came to blow it, before, 868
came to tell it what was wrong, 868
can boast that he has trod, 374
can die but once, 65
can die, fittest place where, 511
can lose neither the past nor the future, 1124
can play the pipes, if any, 774
can raise a thirst, 782
cannot be happy alone, 667
cannot be such as he would be, 1095
cannot emerge from himself, 1203
carries the voice of, 375
catholic, 663
caused, to fall, 110
caverns measureless to, 315
cells and gibbets for the, 512
certain of immortality, 727
change in the dress of, 701
child is father of the, 297
childhood shows the, 156
Christian is highest style of, 202
circumstances make the, 377
city is the teacher of the, 1075
coldest, that ever turned up ace, 105
common, protection against war, 925
common-looking, 457
conceited, 834
conceive a, 992
conference maketh a ready, 111
consists of body mind and imagination, 860
contentment of the inner, 1012
could ease a heart, where's the, 988
could only moult, if, 691
could wed to nature, 938
covetous, is ever in want, 1100
crime of being a young, 239
dare do all that may become a, 85
Darwinian, 624
dead, cannot bite, 1114
deep infinite faculties of, 380
deeth of every, is writen, 6
delicate child of life, 1206
delights not me, 92
der shturdy oak, 661
destroy the eye of another, if a, 1073
destructive, 186
diapason closing full in, 176
die, if a, 1228
dies, matters not how a, 235
dies on the tree, how a brave, 933
dies, when a, 1074
dies, when a great, 751
difference between a dog and a, 615
diligent in his business, 1234
distinguishable from a gorilla, 482
Man do for your sake, no, 630
does not live by bread alone, 1016
does not plant a tree for himself, 589
does, 'tis not what, 486
dog went mad and bit the, 254
doth not live by bread only, 1225
dream past the wit of, 43
dreffle smart, 526
drest in a little brief authority, 36
drink takes the, 659
dwells apart though not alone, 540
each, in a world of his own, 1117
earthly pilgrimage of a, 377
ech, for himself, 5
enough for a tear, 715
escape every other danger, though a, 1091
escape, let no guilty, 549
everlasting right of, 378
every, a scribe by trade, 1132
every, can tame a shrew, 125
every, decideth the way his soul shall go, 789
every, desires to live long, 191
every, for himself, 18, 1151
every, has all the centuries, 641
every, has his fault, 81
every, is his own architect, 492
every, is the builder of a temple, 515
every, is the center of a circle, 602
every, is wanted, 412
every, ought to be inquisitive, 775
every really able, 507
every, shall bear his own burden, 1247
every, under his vine, 1239
every, will be thy friend, 120
evolution of, 740
exact, 111
exceeding poor, 45
excels another, how much one, 1094
exceptional, missed his way, 1195
excepts and thins his jury, guilty, 174
expatiate o'er scene of, 206
eye of each, 675
false man, 186
falsely luxurious, 224
feare may force a, 12
fell into his anecdotage, 421
felt as a, 269
fervent prayer of a righteous, 1248
fill the life of, 633
firin' at a target, 750
first, among these fellows, 1114
first, is of the earth earthy, 1246
first years of, 232
for himself, every, 18, 125
for his demesne, allowed to, 970
for whom old clothes are not venerable, 380
foremost, of all this world, 83
foretells the courses of the stars, 373
forgotten, 654, 915
frail as a bubble, 767
frailty of a, 109
free as nature first made, 178
free for fighting, some strong, 777
freedom and dignity of, 968

Man Friday, my, 187, 655
  from Porlock, 921
  full, 111
  fury of a patient, 174
  fussy, 914
  gazing on the stars, 588
  get up and out my, 1015
  gifts of a bad, 1082
  give every, thy ear, 91
  give the world assurance of a, 95
  given to appetite, 1234
  glad the heart of, 1231
  God is not a, 1078
  God-intoxicated, 1163
  God obligeth no, 1253
  goeth forth unto his work, 1231
  goeth to his long home, 1236
  gone, woman with her, 931
  good enough to shed his blood, 734
  good old, 48
  good, prolongs his life, 217
  gossamer fidelity of mere, 461
  great, can do great thing, 532
  greater love hath no, 1244
  greater, the greater courtesy, 471
  greatest fool is, 1165
  grettest gentil, 7
  grow into a, 439
  grows beyond his work, 1023
  had fixed his face, 296
  had so much blood, 88
  half part of a blessed, 57
  happy as a married, 235
  happy, confines himself, 422
  happy, happy dole, 12
  happy is the, 1087, 1232
  happy, is without a shirt, 11
  happy, thenceforth is he, 322
  has a talent, if a, 1018
  has aught of what he leaves, no, 97
  has confidence in untried friends, 494
  has fashioned for us, what, 915
  has good corn or wood, if a, 416
  has his price, each, 200
  has his price, every, 200, 425
  has no morrow, 1081
  has shop to mind, 492
  hath a good and a bad angel, 122
  hath, all that a, 1227
  hath drowned himself in 't, 128
  hath in his own life sins enough, 166
  have a genius for painting, if a, 413
  have a higher notion, can, 229
  he hath sold the just, 1252
  he was a, 90
  he was her, 1063
  he was, little knew what, 621
  healthy wealthy and wise, 227
  heart of a, 778
  heaven had made her such a, 100
  held up his head, this, 1002
  her wit was more than, 175
  here lies a truly honest, 165
  himself, style is the, 122
  his days are as grass, 1231
  his hand will be against every, 1223
  his manhood mars, 873
  honest and perfect, 126
  honest, appeals to the understanding, 1061
  honest, close-buttoned, 266
  honest, is the noblest work of God, 208, 284
  how fleeting is estate of, 1126
  how poor a thing is, 30
Man, human being, 1206
  hunter-state of, 323
  I am looking for a, 1130
  I could be confidential with, 742
  I didn't like, never met a, 894
  I fear no, 932
  I know not, the, 1109
  I loved in Rome, 982
  I loved the, 120
  I might have been, 912
  I would be, what a, 1067
  idle, has so much to do, 639
  if a, be vertuous, 8
  if you work for a, 745
  ignorant, adores what he cannot understand, 1193
  I'm sure he's a talented, 406
  impossible for a, to be cheated, 411
  in a thousand, one, 783
  in all integrity of nature, 1170
  in armor is his armor's slave, 491
  in arms would wish to be, 300
  in difficulties, advice of a, 1078
  in ignorance sedate, 230
  in leaf in star, joy in, 736
  in league with the future, 1191
  in love I was, 965
  in love, trembled like a, 965
  in the average, 732
  in the bush with God may meet, 408
  in the distant future, 449
  in the mind of, 296
  in the state of love, 1197
  in the time of this, 1185
  in the unsearchable darkness, 669
  in wit a, 217
  indignant, is such a liar, 1195
  indulges in murder, 347
  inherits honor or wealth, 317
  instruct a wiser, 1107
  intimates eternity to, 195
  is a bundle of relations, 411
  is a flower, 231
  is a glasse, 1058
  is a long time coming, 887
  is a marvellous subject, 1142
  is a marvellous vain subject, 1116
  is a mere insect, 643
  is a military animal, 507
  is a noble animal, 145
  is a prisoner, 1085
  is a reasoning animal, 1105
  is a social animal, 1164
  is a torch, 891
  is accommodated, 65
  is alive to hear, 776
  is always better than a book, 753
  is an inconstant creature, 1116
  is as heaven made him, 1154
  is as old as he's feeling, 570
  is born free, 1169
  is born unto trouble, 1228
  is busy, when a, 487
  is but a beast, 258
  is but a mind, 662
  is by no means poor, that, 1100
  is content to know that he is loved, 533
  is dead, the, 442
  is dead, this, 1002
  is either a stoic or a satyr, 716
  is great and strong and wise, 935
  is happy, that, 1081
  is his own star, 126
  is immortal sage or fool, 758
  is like a phonograph, 720
  is like the company he keeps, 1083
Man is little to be envied, 233
  is man and master of his fate, 470
  is mighty, they say that, 534
  is never alone, 1122
  is no longer company, 813
  is nobody in these days, 505
  is not the creature of circumstances, 420
  is not upon oath, 236
  is small potatoes, 786
  is so in the way in the house, 475
  is something to be surpassed, 1194
  is son of his own works, 1148
  is stark mad, 1143
  is sure of what he has, 1156
  is the best cosmopolite, 471
  is the gowd for a' that, 287
  is the richest, that, 533
  is the richest whose pleasures are the cheapest, 515
  is thy most awful instrument, 303
  is very apt to complain, 236
  is vile, only, 343
  is worth something, a, 488
  it means a, 861
  judgment falls upon a, 130
  just, is afraid, 375
  kindest best-condition'd, 46
  know myself a, 115
  known only as a celebrity in politics or trade, 413
  knows nothing without being taught, 1108
  knows style of book, 845
  knows what she may discover, no, 819
  labor disgraces no, 550
  laborin', an' laborin' woman, 526
  lank, knotty and tough, 1007
  large-hearted, 427
  laws of, 743
  laying down his life, 1015
  learns to value home at sixty, 425
  less than a, 38
  let no, put asunder, 1241
  let no such, be trusted, 47
  let the end try the, 64
  life of, but a point of time, 1116
  life of every, is a diary, 750
  life of, less than a span, 112
  life of, solitary poor, 132
  lighteth every, 1244
  lightning out of the dark cloud, 1194
  like a strong, after sleep, 163
  like Robbie Burns, 777
  like us, was Christ a, 547
  little, had a little soul, 334
  little lamp of, 994
  little worse than a, 44
  lives life of epoch and contemporaries, 1205
  living-dead, 38
  load a falling, 74
  longest and shortest lived, 1124
  look sharply and attentively, if a, 111
  looked honest enough, 616
  looks small at a wedding, 1006
  lopsided, runs the fastest, 775
  lot of, but once to die, 135
  lot of, to suffer, 220
  love not, the less, 354
  machine called, 496
  made a finer, 763
  made me a, 857
  made the town, 264, 759

Man made wine, 768
  make a, look sad, 43
  make a weak, your enemy, 518
  makes friends without half trying, 839
  makes no noise over a good deed, 1126
  makes the circumstances, 377
  makes the soldier, 738
  making of, 581, 669
  man's inhumanity to, 284
  mark the perfect, 1230
  marks the earth with ruin, 354
  marries again, when a, 723
  master of his time, 86
  may be in good spirits, any, 495
  may do, strange what a, 482
  may keep nose to grindstone, 227
  may last but never lives, 246
  may redeem the past, 711
  may see how this world goes, 99
  may tak a neebor's part, 285
  may work from sun to sun, 205
  meaning in saying he is a good, 44
  measuring the height of, 1108
  melancholic distracted, 128
  memory of, runneth not to the contrary, 248
  merrier, 41
  might be happy all his life, 139
  might best become learned, 139
  might die of hunger, 1136
  might honor and woman trust, 443
  mildest mannered, 359
  mind's the standard of the, 199
  mine equal, thou a, 1230
  misfortunes of, occasioned by man, 1108
  mistakes of a good, 1060
  moneyless, 609
  moral sensible and well-bred, 263
  morality of the vulgar, 1195
  more right than his neighbors, 514
  morn furthers a, 1074
  most married, I ever saw, 606
  most patient, in loss, 105
  must carry knowledge, 237
  must die in his appointed time, 965
  must eat a peck of salt, 1149
  must learn or his name is mud, 973
  must not accept money from a woman, 680
  must please himself, 545
  must take fat with lean, 497
  my foe, one worthy, 213
  nameless, amid a crowd, 504
  native metal of a, 530
  naturally persuades himself, 239
  nature formed but one such, 356
  nature made thee to temper, 185
  need to see a woman, 965
  never divide myself from any, 1089
  never falls so low, 477
  never is but always to be blest, 207, 1162
  never quite forgets first love, 628
  never was so wise a, before, 437
  new, may be raised up, 1254
  no, asked a favour with less offence, 1114
  no, but a blockhead, 236
  no, can feel himself alone, 750
  no, can put you in mind of Johnson, 261
Man, no, can serve two masters, 1240
  no, can wear two faces, 422
  no, deserved less, 550
  no, e'er felt the halter draw, 277
  no, ever wetted clay and left it, 1120
  no evil can happen to a good, 1085
  no good, ever grew rich, 1105
  no great, ever born too soon, 810
  no, happy who does not think himself so, 1104
  no, having put his hand to the plough, 1243
  no honester than I, 39
  no indispensable, 915
  no, is a hero to his valet, 1120
  no, is born an angler, 139
  no, is born an artist, 139
  no, is wiser for his learning, 130
  no, knows himself, 1200
  no, knows what comes after, 883
  no, loseth or liveth other life, 1124
  no, loves life like him, 1082
  no, may choose, 819
  no right to be a public, 495
  no, ruleth safely, 9
  no such thing as honest, 204
  no wedded, so hardy be, 7
  no, who is correctly informed, 400
  no worse than he was, 1125
  no, would be old, 191
  no young, believes he shall die, 330
  noblest work of, 603
  nobody can write the life of a, 235
  nor his works, spares neither, 271
  not always actions show the, 209
  not idle because absorbed, 1183
  nothing contrived by, 236
  nothing more fun than a, 988
  nothing so becomes a, 66
  nothing that concerns a, 1094
  no-wher so bisy a, 5
  obtains that which he merits, if a, 317
  of action in state of thought, 804
  of an unbounded stomach, 74
  of business, a prosperous, 720
  of business, clergyman who is also, 1131
  of cheerful yesterdays, 303
  of elder years than fifty, no, 920
  of every age and clime, to, 681
  of genius has to pay, 834
  of genius makes no mistakes, 913
  of genius seldom ruined, 234
  of genius, tragedy of, 741
  of giant frame, 372
  of giant mould, 572
  of God, fat oily, 225
  of God's own mould, 604
  of great estate, hard to find a, 180
  of great spirit, 128
  of knowledge, 1234
  of letters among men of the world, 215, 398
  of letters deserving of eulogy, no, 716
  of letters, skin of the, 589
  of men, Adam the goodliest, 152
  of mettle, like a, 204, 1155
  of might, Tubal Cain was a, 504
  of morals tell me why, 167
  of most distinguished abilities, 235
Man of my kidney, 35
  of my town, 576
  of peace, our hero is a, 879
  of rank as an author, 237
  of renown, I'm a, 1065
  of sense, be sure your tailor is, 451
  of sorrows, 754, 1238
  of sovereign parts, 41
  of splendid abilities, 320
  of strife and contention, 1238
  of such a feeble temper, 81
  of the future what shall be, 539
  of the time, 1218
  of the world among men of letters, 215, 398
  of toil and care, 578
  of worth in his household, 1079
  office which the false, does easy, 86
  old, broken with storms, 74
  old proud pageant of, 857
  on earth, great interest of, 340
  on horseback, 1055
  on what he loves and builds, 875
  one big vice in a, 645
  one good old, 558
  one, is appointed to buy meat, 130
  only perfect, 126
  only true dignity of, 770
  or thing, judgment of any, 376
  or woman, time of a, 537
  or woman's breeding, test of, 720
  ought to be dull sometimes, 196
  out of one, a race, 154
  outlook that mark, could, 170
  owe a debt, if a, 1073
  owes not any, 433
  painful thought to any, 318
  paint the, 611
  Parliament of, 464
  part of a wise, 1164
  partly is and wholly hopes to be, 489
  pass for a, 44
  pass his days, let each, 1100
  patronage of some great, 1201
  people arose as one, 1225
  perceives it die away, 301
  perceives, soon as a, 1100
  perils doe enfold the righteous, 24
  picked out of ten thousand, 92
  plain blunt, 83
  plain, is the basic clod, 732
  play is the tragedy, 459
  play the, Master Ridley, 10
  plays many parts, 49
  poor, has grudge, 206, 1074
  poor, served by thee, 427
  poor, that knows him, 452
  poorest, in his cottage, 230
  possessed of splendid talents, 397
  'prentice han' she tried on, 284
  present work of present, 316
  press not a falling, 73
  profited, what is a, 1241
  proper, 42
  proper judge of the, 1106
  proper study of mankind is, 6, 207
  proposes, 8
  proposeth, 136
  race of, like leaves, 218
  reading maketh a full, 111
  ready, 111
  ready money makes the, 199
  recovered of the bite, 254
  reduced to want, 199
  refused a favour, if a, 1081

Man, remote from, 201
repents, will not believe a, 470
rich, asked of me, 321
rich, has sly way of jesting, 197
rich, to enter the kingdom of God, 1241
rides his hobbyhorse, 241
right, in the right place, 274
rights of, 260
robust and brass-bound, 784
ruins of the noblest, 82
Sabbath was made for, 1242
said to the universe, 826
sat on a rock, 664
save to one, 805
saw a, this morning, 1002
says to another, that which a, 110
says what he knows, 1170
science and study of, 207
secret thoughts of a, 132
seems the only growth, 249
sent from God, there was a, 1243
sent to lie abroad, honest, 114
sets out to hate, if a, 1178
severe sour-complexioned, 139
shall cast his idols, 1237
shall know bread and peace, 1009
shall walk transparent, 337
sharpeneth the countenance, so a, 1234
she had was kind and clean, 988
she knows her, 125, 177
she matches, for a' that, 424
should be alone, not good that, 1223
should be upright, 1125
should choose with careful eye, 977
should consider how much he has, 197
should earn his bread, 863
should forget his anger, 347
should keep some mindfulness, 1080
should kill time, how, 1141
should know his country, 242
should live in a garret, 620
should never be ashamed, 217
should not take his own life, 1085
should render a reason for his faith, 312
sick, a parasite, 1196
sick, helped by thee, 427
significance of, 837
sleep of a labouring, 1235
slumbers of the virtuous, 195
smell the blood of a British, 99
smiling destructive, 186
snarl and be an angry, 1019
so faint so spiritless, 63
so much one, can do, 169
so unto the, is woman, 436
so various, 173
social friendly honest, 284
soul of, is larger, 386
sound in body, for the, 729
speak long enough, let any, 705
speaks so is he, as a, 1105
sprang to his feet, 487
spring like a flea, 164
starving, at sea, 1150
steady gain of, 442
still more a, than they, 376
stooping, an old, 166
strong and well-constituted, 1196
strong, in his wrath, 428
strong until he feels alone, when is, 487
strongest, on earth, 487
Man struggling in the water, 233
such a disagreeable, 623
suffers, wherever, 593
superior, is the providence, 602
surest plan to make a, 506
suspects himself a fool, 201
take fire in his bosom, can a, 1232
take hold of one, 1237
takes a drink, 659
takes his first drink, when a, 807
teach you more of, 295
tell the character of every, 1106
terribly glad to be selling fish, 887
that blushes, 202
that died for men, 639
that, does not own his own estate, 1129
that endureth temptation, 1248
that feareth to doubt, 559
that first eat an oyster, 192
that good old, 404
that hails you Tom and Jack, 267
that hangs on princes' favours, 73
that has a taste of musick, 196
that hath a tongue, 34
that hath friends, 1233
that hath no music, 47
that I love and honour, 66
that is capable of a devotion, 645
that is not passion's slave, 94
that lays his hand upon a woman, 295
that low, seeks a little thing to do, 487
that made earth tremble, 1237
that makes a character, 203
that meddles with cold iron, 24
that old, eloquent, 161
that was hanged, house of, 1151
that was in the evening made, 145
that woos to win, 618
that's marr'd, 53
that's stubbed his toe, 853
the hermit sighed, 327
the hungry sinner, 361
the most austere, 651
the one and only one, 827
the style's the, 453
the suffering, 381
the wise, is at home, 410
the wonder and glory of the universe, 448
there never was a bad, 261
thinks his own geese swans, 123
thinks of himself, what a, 514
thinks woman profound, 1197
this, and that man fixt, 735
this bold bad, 24, 72
this dust was once the, 536
this high, with a great thing to pursue, 487
this is the state of, 73
this mongrel beast, this, 951
this was a, 84
this wicked, 1211
thou art the, 1226
thou canst not be false to any, 91
thou renderest to every, 1230
thou shalt never die, 350
thoughtless thankless inconsistent, 202
tide tarrieth no, 12
tired, 797
to all the country dear, 250
to become attach'd to, 538
Man, to every, according to his work, 1230
to every, there openeth a way, 789
to every, upon this earth, 400
to fill the right place, right, 513
to good, ill wind which blows no, 17, 65
to hold against the world, 708
to labour in his vocation, 60
to man, speech made to open, 183
to match the mountains, 708
to the glory of, 791
to the memory of the, 281
to whom all Naples is known, 1161
too fond to rule alone, 213
travels the world over, 709
trubbled with melankolly, 518
true science and study of, 207
trust, on his oath and bond, 80
try our fortunes to the last, 65
turned into men in Philadelphia, 979
turns uneasily from his fire, 1004
two civilizers of, 419
unbuilded goes, if, 688
unclubable, 234
unfit to hold office, 1112
unrighteous, 1238
up in a balloon, 595
upright, God hath made, 1235
use every, after his desert, 93
use it lawfully, if a, 1247
used to vicissitudes, 232
vain, 834
vain is the help of, 1230
vain, may become proud, 1163
valiant, and free, 469
various, 286
very clever, by nature, 290
vexing the dull ear of a drowsy, 58
vile, that mourns, 207
vindicate the ways of God to, 206
void of knowledge, 1092
wants but little, 202, 254
war never slays a bad, 1081
warning for a thoughtless, 302
was a pinhead, the, 795
was it, 633
we love, when, 425
weak and despised old, 98
well-favoured, is gift of fortune, 39
went down from Jerusalem, a certain, 1243
went down to Panama, 869
what a chimera is, 1162
what a piece of work is a, 92
what can an old, do, 390
what, dare I dare, 87
what has by, been done, 202
what is a, 528
what is a common, 939
what is, that thou art mindful, 1229
what manner of, 54
what's virtue in, 638
when he grows old may learn, 1089
when I became a, 1246
when I get to be a, 820
when nature removes a great, 412
when the nation needed a, 642
when woman joins herself to, 593
where he dies for, 511
who abandons nature, 1000
who acts the least, 218

Man who broke bank at Monte Carlo, 1047
who builds name on ruins, 206
who can blow hot and cold, 1077
who can call to-day his own, 177
who can keep whiteness of his soul, 588
who can live without dining, 592
who can say he has lived happy, 1099
who can travel from Dan, 242
who cannot laugh, 379
who comes up from the crowd, 732
who convinces the world, 696
who could make so vile a pun, 186
who craves more is poor, 1105
who delivers the goods, 764
who does a thing for the first time, 589
who does himself no wrong, 1138
who first invented sleep, 510
who goes alone, 514
who goes with all the shows, 1063
who had a friend, knew a, 1069
who had been promised, it was, 979
who had many friends, 774
who has a city obedient, 1088
who has and doesn't give, 918
who has dreamed of literary fame, 421
who has found himself out, 751
who has heartily laughed, 379
who has never tasted fame, 426
who has no gift of speech, 738
who has power and skill, 204
who has run for President, 984
who has too little, not the, 1105
who having nothing to say abstains, 520
who idly sits and thinks, 755
who imitated the nightingale, 1114
who innocent, happy the, 223
who is anybody, 745
who is high up, every, 751
who is out of danger with knowledge, 564
who is ungrateful, 1159
who is willing to sink, 526
who is wise and virtuous, 1115
who is zealous for nothing, 237
who keeps pullin' de grapevine, 712
who keeps up a continual round, 1124
who kills a, 162
who knew more and spoke less, 1119
who knows and knows he knows, 706
who knows his place, happy the, 1109
who knows it all, 669
who knows price of everything, 724
who leaves memoirs, 1198
who lets himself be bored, 615
who lets the contest fall, 1083
who lives for self alone, 657
who looked with wistful eye, 722
who loves again, 1181
who makes the experiment, 1100
who never works except with his mouth, 887
who opens the door, 1003
who owes nothing to his land, 1170
Man who plants cabbages, 649
who plays on the violin, 685
who run the best paper, 698
who seeks one thing in life, 592
who smokes, 426
who sold a hyena skin, 852
who tells the truth, 418
who threw stone at a bitch, 1116
who touches this touches a, 538
who turnips cries, 238
who wasn't there, 869
whole, 426
whole connection of the individual, 1064
whole duty of, 1236
whom Fortune hath scratched, 53
whom the king delighteth to honour, 1227
who's had almost every tooth out, 482
whose acquisitions stick, 663
whose blood is warm within, 44
whose country is air, 1005
whose freedom is, 1013
whose love is not abiding, 1080
whose name was Johnny Sands, 1043
whose rights I trample, 602
whose wish and care, 216
whose young passion, 858
whoso would be a, 411
will awaken from his lofty dreams, 683
will be in no mean paradise, 641
will feel all broke up, 661
will go down into the pit, 687
will lord it over his fellow, 729
will ne'er quite understand, 557
will supply their want, no, 120
will turn over half a library, 236
will yet win, 887
wills us slaves, 272
window-dressing, 1032
winds up and rectifies his own, 164
wise in his own conceit, 1234
wise, is strong, 1234
wise, knows himself to be a fool, 51
wise, never loses anything, 1143
wise, to discover wise man, 1131
wisest, could ask no more of fate, 528
with a beard, 499
with a dream, one, 676
with a dungfork, 673
with a flute, 685
with a handsomer, 678
with a maid, way of a, 778, 1235
with a terrible name, 322
with God is in majority, 1038
with hat in his hand, 238
with him was God or devil, 174
with his burning soul, 857
with his heart in his hand, 478
with soul so dead, 307
with thy might, to be, 633
without a tear, 328
without any prejudices, 1193
without guilt, 599
without one scar, 1112
without passion, 1188
without riches, 1111
without self-pity, 1007
without some sort of religion, 551
woman is the lesser, 464
woman never can be, 424
wooed an English, 257
work evil, for himself doth a, 1074
Man worth as he esteems himself, 1140
worth makes the, 208
would die when brains were out, 87
would do, what, 486
writing maketh an exact, 111
written out of reputation, 187
yields up his trust, 348
you are an old, 1119
you were, no longer the, 1030
you'll be a, my son, 783
you'll walk like a, 753
young, married, 53
Man's affairs, every, 234
aims, above, 595
alphabet, 657
any good, feast, 49
bedevilment and God's, 743
best friend, dog is, 1022
best possession, 1083
best things are nearest, 458
blood, whoso sheddeth, 1223
books are but man's alphabet, 657
brains, exudations of a, 241
brows, sweat of a, 241
censure, take each, 91
certainty, 785
charm, strength is a, 751
civilization only a wrappage, 381
common age, live beyond, 482
contumely, the proud, 93
conversation, fall into a, 197
creative hand, 500
days have been a mixture, 814
dearer than to himself, 119
desire, end of every, 632
destinye to dye before his day, 255
discourse like a Persian carpet, 1111
distinctive mark, progress, 489
dominion, air is also, 572
dying is survivors' affair, 1206
erring judgment, 210
estate, relief of, 112
felicities, of all, 972
first disobedience, 148
foot-print, looking for, 833
friendships invalidated by marriage, 614
genius is a deity, 1121
hand is not able to taste, 43
heart deviseth his way, 1233
heart is small, since, 770
heart, strengthens, 188
honest will, 513
house, hidden room in a, 846
illusion given, for, 336
imperial race, 212
ingratitude, unkind as, 50
ingress into the world, 276
inhumanity to man, 284, 1108
intimate need, grapple with, 727
issue, once again becomes, 1016
knowing when to have done, 378
last romance, women want to be, 724
life along with him, took a, 378
life, grow out of, 645
life, how good is, 486
life is but a jest, 577
life of any worth, 385
life, uttered part of a, 377
love is a thing apart, 358
memory, a great, 94
memory and aspiration, 1009
mind, gentlest of, 779
mind, more interested in a, 709
mortal years, moments in, 647

Man's mortality, watch o'er, 302
  naked foot, print of a, 187
  nature, ancient roots of, 736
  nature, art is, 506
  noble memories, loves, 736
  nobler hopes, 736
  own fault, 236
  own, get a, 185
  own observation, 111
  own writing, read a, 520
  painful desire to communicate, 1024
  perdition to be safe, 410
  peril comes of bed, 610
  plaything, 1120
  poison, one, 132
  power of action, sadness diminishes, 1163
  reach should exceed his grasp, 488
  real experience, any one, 529
  real life, 726
  real possession, 588
  regeneration, course of, 693
  reputation, death closes, 196
  safe dwelling place, 370
  self, dimensions of a, 324
  sin, good, 327
  smile, share the good, 251
  spirit stirred, spoken word, 777
  temporal station, 889
  the ocean like a, 677
  thinking too highly of himself, 1163
  time, misspending a, 183
  town, London is a, 709
  true touchstone, calamity is, 131
  truest monument, 658
  unconquerable mind, 297
  vanity, soil of, 854
  view, widened in, 326
  virtue nor sufficiency, 40
  want of breeding, reflects on, 1114
  weakness, credulity is the, 323
  wickedness, method in, 131
  words, trust not a, 407
  work a portrait of himself, 613
  work comes to, what a, 486
  work, rising to a, 1126
  work-time, bustle of, 494
  worst enemies, 282
  years, count a, 415
  yesterday, 368
Manage the French and Italians, 866
  this matter to a T, 241
  to muddle through, 1044
Managed so well in France, 644
  to preserve his aquarium, 807
Management, by economy and good, 482
  points respecting their, 346
Manager or broker, no subtle, 500
Man-at-arms must serve on knees, 28
Mandalay, on the road to, 782
  Shalimar or, 1004
Mandamus binds all alike, 278
Mandarin, great yellow, 847
Mandragora, give me to drink, 104
  not poppy nor, 102
Mandrake root, get a child with, 117
Mane, dew-drop from the lion's, 75
  hand upon the ocean's, 393
  my hand upon thy, 355
  of snows, tossing his, 629
  long streaming, 1019
Maned neck of massy girth, 1005
  with whistling wind, 865
Manger, like a dog in the, 123
Mangle, Muses', 759
Mangled limbs and dying groans, 262
  vents in, forms, 49
  youth, my, 748
Mangy verge of Humbolt Sink, 944
Manhattan gilding all meridians, 1033
Manhood, a grain of, 156
  bids, do what thy, 544
  bone of, 259
  childhood, and decrepit age, 135
  darling of my, 463
  disappointment of, 420
  fate reserves for a bright, 425
  firm against the crowd, 466
  flower of our young, 1080
  hills of, 458
  is a struggle, 420
  mars, man his, 873
  moulded to, by thee, 363
  no sounder piece of British, 378
  nor good fellowship, 61
  of Rome, 593
  poverty the mother of, 1109
  youth and, 685
Mania, lawsuit, 1193
Maniac world, 588
  yonder poor, 321
Manifest as the nose in a man's face, 125
  but this, she has no, 670
  destiny, 518
  man's work shall be made, 1246
  their best, never will, 609
  which shall not be made, 1243
Manifestation of human activity, every new, 670
  of unfriendly disposition, 283
Manifesto, first powerful plain, 1031
Manifold features of change, 767
  I have heard of reasons, 317
  stories I know are told, 589
Manila Bay, down in, 660
Mankind a future life must have, 544
  agree, let, 176
  all, love a lover, 411
  all the better for, 454
  amelioration of, 1183
  are my brethren, 271
  are my subjects, 448
  are the asses that pull, 361
  be for all, 647
  by thee would be less bored, 760
  censure injustice, 1088
  common to, 1080
  crucify, upon a cross of gold, 753
  death comes to all, 592
  deserve better of, 191
  destiny of, not decided by computation, 850
  diseases unbidden haunt, 1074
  distraction to, 127
  domestic sentiment of, 419
  elevation of, 514
  enemy of, 55
  esteemed and loved, whom all, 1040
  free spirit of, 371
  friend of all, 282
  friends, make all, 949
  from China to Peru, 230
  gentleness to all, 866
  given, not a task to, 638
  happy is it for, 716
  hate, 353
  I hate, 81
  in charity to all, 291
Mankind, in the cause of, 335
  including Frenchmen, 921
  is dead and cold, when, 844
  legacies a genius leaves to, 196
  looks forth with careful glance, 1066
  Lord who ordainest for, 373
  meanest of, 208
  miseries or credulities of, 727
  misfortunes of, 197, 270
  my countrymen are, 424
  nor scour the seas nor sift, 410
  our true nationality is, 801
  pernicious to, 219
  proper study of, 6, 207
  read the chapters of, 763
  respect to the opinions of, 273
  school of, 261
  struggle for the rights of, 1212
  study of, 661
  surpasses or subdues, 353
  sweet good-will to all, 620
  things are in the saddle and ride, 409
  think their little set, 275
  to be the greatest of, 292
  to live in, 891
  two men of all, 818
  upper and lower part of, 187
  vast majority of, 278
  was never so happily inspired, 704
  wealth of, 676
  what was meant for, 252
  will perish through eternal peace, 1212
  wisdom and folly of, 801
  wisdom of, creeps slowly, 417
  woman that seduces all, 205
  worth destroying, 360
Mankind's concern is charity, 208
  epitome, all, 173
  most terrible misdeeds, 986
Manlier, nobler and, 359
Manliest beauty, 274
Man-like is it to fall into sin, 435
Manliness, native western form of, 538
  of grief, silent, 251
Manly blood, ruddy drop of, 410
  deeds of honour, noted for, 1087
  foe, give me the, 293
  hilarity, 318
  sentiment, nurse of, 260
  true, simple modest, 528
  voice, big, 50
Manna, grant us our daily, 1136
  it is, 1224
  seeks, where none is, 170
  tongue dropped, 149
Manner born, to the, 91
  bow-wow public park, 312
  carp in the most eloquent, 1163
  equal with high or low, 539
  in a very painful, 684
  in which it is bestowed, 234
  is all in all, 262
  is woman's best adornment, 1091
  my learned friend's, 361
  of doubt, no, 624
  of giving is worth more, 1158
  of man, what, 54
  of men, speak after the, 1245
  of the Stoics, 109
  same, for all human souls, 721
  urbanity of, 847
  what, was the foe, 748
Manners and carriage, improving the, 776
  are always under examination, 413

Manners, are not idle, 471
  are the happy ways of doing things, 413
  bewrayed, as by his, 25
  contact with, is education, 200
  corrupt good, 1246
  cultivated, 1211
  different, worse than different souls, 803
  fine, need the support of fine manners, 413
  gentle of affections mild, of, 217
  graced with polished, 266
  had not that repose, 462
  in England, dress and, 720
  in the face, saw the, 231
  language and, 295
  living, catch the, 206
  makyth man, where, 811
  men's evil, live in brass, 74
  must adorn knowledge, 222
  not good, to mention, 188
  not having bad, or good, 721
  of an undertaker, 813
  of each other nation, 1147
  old men with beautiful, 933
  old, old books old wine, 253
  sweeter, purer laws, 469
  turn with fortunes, 209
  uncouth, 259
  we Irish need, 827
  were their own business, 980
  where noble, veil defect, 556
Mannes wit and his discrecioun, 6
Mannikin merely to madden it, made a, 461
Mannish cowards, 48
  limb, where is your, 701
Man-o'-War is 'er 'usband, 778
Man-preacher against vanity of raiment, 691
Mansion, back to its, 244
  reared by daedal Jack, 543
Mansions, build thee more stately, 452
  in the skies, title to, 199
  many, in my father's house, 1244
Manslaughter, we check, 1106
Mantelpiece, commanding of The, 622
Mantle like a standing pond, 44
  morn in russet, clad, 89
  night's black, 1147
  o'er the dark her silver, threw, 152
  of charity, broad, 329
  of the standing pool, green, 99
  under thy hooded, 562
Mantling blood, 226
Mantuan swan was heard, 262
Manuals, read their, 576
Manufacture school-teachers, 938
Manufacturing industry depends on itself, 1182
Manure and guano from heaven, 1214
  its natural, 273
Manured with industry, 101
Manus haec inimica tyrannis, 169
Manuscript, rolls his, 803
  youth's sweet-scented, 1134
  zigzag, 265
Manuscripts, collected many choice, 1113
  look like illuminated, 507
Many a life of sweet content, 685
  a watchful night, 65
  a wintry night, on, 501
  are called but few are chosen, 1241
  are our joys in youth, 299
Many as the sand, 1227
  can brook the weather, 41
  despoilers of the, 1177
  eyes that look on it, the, 575
  forced to do the same, 1252
  friendship of the, 611
  generous and some chaste, 470
  loves of many a mood, 633
  madness of, 217
  meet, few shall part where, 328
  men so many minds, as, 1095
  mutable rank-scented, 76
  of mine old acquaintance, 65
  on its very height, 700
  owed by so, to so few, 849
  people read a song, 405
  receive advice few profit, 1102
  recite their writings in the forum, 1099
  safe from the, 528
  small make a great, 15
  things to tell you, 661
  to keep, little to earn and, 523
  too much to, 29
Many-coloured glass, dome of, 366
  life, each change of, 231
Many-headed monster, 129, 308
  monster of the pit, 214
  multitude, 27
Many-splendoured thing, miss the, 749
Map, journey the universe in a, 1154
  me no maps, 1056
  of busy life, 265
  of desolation, fold your, 1028
  of honour truth and loyalty, 69
  of my collegiate life, 300
  pins on a general's, 1035
  representing the sea, large, 599
  the battle chart, 901
  the course of man's regeneration, 693
  they could all understand, 599
  watching the war, 1035
Maps, Afric, 190
  as geographers crowd their, 1110
  of the world, on the, 657
Maple and oak and pine, 712
  puts her corals on, 529
  tree, flame of the, 928
  wood the burning bush, 442
Maples, scarlet of the, 757
Mar, life could not, 998
  none to, 634
  or bless, things that, 734
  our joy in man in leaf, 736
  the good we might do, 1043
  what's well, we, 98
  your fortunes, 98
Mars, eye like, 95
  hills on, 924
  of malcontents, 34
  potent planet, 586
  seat of, 59
  us, it makes us or it, 103
Marah, waters of, 1224
Marathon looks on the sea, 359
  mountains look on, 359
  plain of, 233
  skirmish fought near, 998
  to Waterloo, from, 623
Marble and mud, life is made up of, 422
  changes to, in an hour, 595
  cold, monument slab of, 448
  cuts in, what would have sunk, 981
  door admits no fruit, 659
  enduring as, 357, 1158
  flight, poised in, 998
Marble, forget thyself to, 160
  front, Treasury's, 604
  halls, I dreamt that I dwelt in, 386
  halls, sweep through her, 433
  hills are full of, 613
  in the quarry, like, 196
  in the rough, 445
  index of a mind, 299
  jaws, ponderous and, 91, 615
  lace, folds of, 682
  leapt to life a god, 363
  lodge in, 612
  made you for a time out of, 1097
  many a braver, 165
  mark the, with his name, 210
  minds, men have, 107
  nor gilded monuments of princes, not, 107
  of her palaces, 289
  of her snowy breast, 145
  poets that lasting seek, 146
  quilt of, 682
  sleep in dull cold, 73
  softened into life, 214
  some write their wrongs in, 204
  Sunium's, 359
  to retain, wax to receive, 357, 1158
  wastes, the more the, 1138
  writ in, 130
  write it in, 74
Marbles cold and stupid, 657
  mossy, rest, 450
  mournful, 444
Marblehead, by the women of, 443
Marble-hearted fiend, ingratitude, 98
Marcellus exiled, 208
  sleeps, our young, 646
March, a day's, nearer home, 306
  and find, daily to, 911
  beware the ides of, 81
  droghte of, 4
  forever from France, 1009
  hare, mad as a, 1156
  ides of are come, 1115
  in the middle of, 868
  is o'er the mountain waves, 328
  is outside the door, 1004
  lion-like, 629
  of days, alluvial, 1013
  of intellect, 321
  of the human mind is slow, 259
  on march on, 1175
  once a month they, 177
  prospering, we shall, 485
  stormy, 372
  tan-brown hares in gusty, 1006
  the chalky floor, nor, 966
  three Frenchmen, 67
  to siege of Gaunt, 257
  to the unseen hazard, they, 772
  too lame to, 858
  toward the clean world, 1009
  walk softly, 959
  winds of, 56
  with battle-flags unfurled, 397
  with quiet firm step, 1217
  with us in spirit, 1217
  women hinder us in the great, 163
Marches fill the nights, solemn, 522
  funeral, to the grave, 433
Marched beneath them in days gone by, 642
  breast forward, 494
  from far away, 738
  in the Mulligan Guard, 679
  on without impediment, 72
Marching cheek by joule, 1146

Marching feet, a million, 1035
  lightly that summer hour, 737
  on, his soul goes, 612
  on, His truth is, 522
  single in an endless file, 410
Marcia towers above her sex, 195
Marciful Providunce fashioned us holler, 526
Marcius, my good, 76
Marco keep your eyelids up, 1025
Marden, roared to, Nantucket's sunk, 508
Mare Bess bestrode, bold, 494
  grey, better horse, 16
  run up the hill, my old gray, 512
Mare's nest, mole-hill and, 650
Margaret be our foeman's bride, 306
  merry, 10
Marge of Lake Lebarge, on the, 874
Margent of the world, across the, 748
Margery, Dame, said ah don't you know, 569
  Grey, the young wife, 562
Margin, a certain free, 538
  horror's, 961
  meadow of, 279
  to my life, broad, 514
  vanishes over the, 472
Margins of her book, 595
Margot Asquith and Margot Asquith, 988
Mariana, dejected, 37
Marie, dare not tell sweet, 717
Maries, four, 1065
Marigold, constant, 997
  that goes to bed wi' the sun, 56
Marigolds, ardent, 385
Mariner, let every, 970
  O young, 472
  of old said to Neptune, 1144
Mariners, a host of, 517
  as long as men are, 970
  of England, ye, 327
  travelers magazines of myth, 883
Marines, do for the, 358
  tell that to the, 311
  till I send my, 787
  United States, 1065
Marion leads, band that, 372
Marivaux and Crebillon, 246
Mark Antony, who lost, the world, 185
  as ye go the beacons, 765
  could man outlook that, 170
  day with white or black stone, 1154
  death loves a shining, 134, 202
  'em down just so, 853
  go beyond the, 1159
  God save the, 61
  God speed the, 408
  Haley drives along the street, 572
  him well, go, 307
  his eye doth level at, 106
  Hopkins and I, 591
  Hopkins sat on one end of a log, 829
  learn and inwardly digest, 1253
  missed the, 325
  nearer and a broader, 588
  nor likelihood, fellow of no, 62
  of china, glaze and the, 673
  of rank in nature, 661
  on his red breast, see the, 444
  our coming, eye will, 358
  our passage as a race of men, 859
Mark, persons of such, 292
  press toward the, 1247
  progress man's distinctive, 489
  push beyond her, 468
  slander loves a shining, 571
  some, of virtue on its outward parts, 46
  the archer little meant, 309
  the good a man has done, 855
  the hours, thought to, 370
  the marble with his name, 210
  the moral, 748
  the perfect man, 1230
  them twinkling, 301
  they drive at, miss the, 277
  this monument, ye who, 1076
  upon Cain, the Lord set a, 1223
  us with a scar, 819
  what befell, 845
Marks, aims at fairer, 134
  and scars, my, 172
  its victim, it, 329
  of a divine origin, 333
  of angels' feet, 523
  of God in the heavens and the earth, 333
  our English dead, but, 778
  the destiny of men, 395
  the earth with ruin, 354
  with genius-flaming eyes, 923
Marked but the fall of the snow, 119
  by the rare advantage, 270
  for derision, 1136
  him for her own, melancholy, 245
  him for his own, 140
  Him in the flowering, 471
  my love by candle-light, 541
  of many loved of one, 652
  our hour is, 1176
Market, considering the, 867
  fortune is like the, 110
  glutted, makes provisions cheap, 217
  greet prees at, 7
  knowledge is bought in the, 519
  of his time, chief good and, 528
  place, gods of the, 785
  quotations, Bartlett of, 970
  with a climate, in the, 867
Marketh the going of time, 449
Market-place chained in the, 372
  in the, lay a dead dog, 566
  of war, 817
  temples to the, 947
  youth to the, 873
Marking, malady of not, 64
Marle, over the burning, 148
Marley was as dead as a door-nail, 66, 495
Marlinspike, brained with a, 710
Marlowe, Webster, Fletcher, Ben, 428
Marlowe's mighty line, 119
Marm Hackett's garden, 508
Marmion, last words of, 308
Maro sings, scenes that, 266
Maroons and schooners, 845
Marquis, duke and a' that, 287
Marr'd, man that's, 53
Marred in making, pots he, 1134
  or old, nothing, 792
Marreth what he makes, 213
Marriage after, arrives a reaction, 785
  an evil most men welcome, 1091
  an excellent, 505
  an open question, 115, 412
  and hanging go by destiny, 125
  and the stars, 803
  bell, merry as a, 352
Marriage, comedies are ended by a, 359
  community consisting of two, 662
  curse of, 102
  damnably serious around Boston, 987
  day, thy days be as a, 135
  definition of, 879
  dirge in, 89
  disgust to, 235
  give your whole mind to, 1191
  hasty, seldom proveth well, 70
  in companionship as in, 635
  invalidated by, 614
  is a desperate thing, 130
  is a noose, 1155
  is like a beleaguered fortress, 115
  is like a Devonshire lane, 333
  is, you don't know what, 803
  lord in, 8
  love friendship and, 330
  made, rich hues have, 668
  no, is in heaven, 959
  of true minds, 108
  resembles a pair of shears, 313
  tables, furnish forth the, 90
  thorn-bit of, 776
Marriages abound most with love and constancy, 196
  are made in heaven, 465
Marriage-feast, Cana's, 445
Married been, he has, 668
  Betty Haigh, 1043
  dreadfully, 606
  eighteen years, I've been, 890
  how to be happy though, 1051
  in haste repent at leisure, 52, 193
  live till I were, 39
  man, Benedick the, 38
  man must sink or swim, 782
  man, so happy as a, 235
  man will wait beside, 782
  me, no taste when you, 279
  men, cuckoo mocks, 42
  people have, delight we, 182
  people owe, the sum two, 1172
  philosopher belongs to comedy, 1196
  state, overexpecting happiness in, 147
  the barber, 246
  to immortal verse, 160
  to immortal verse, wisdom, 303
  to the Moor, 301
  twice, I've been, 668
  young man, 53
Marrow and nerve of human powers, 458
  Yankees have the, 348
Marrow-nerve, nimble of the, 576
Marry a rich woman, as easy to, 483
  again, were he not to, 235
  ancient people, 147
  any sort of a white man, 479
  both o' dem, no can, 826
  every woman should, 421
  for munny, doänt thou, 467
  in haste and repeat at leisure, 889
  love the man I, 895
  one, persuade him to, 1011
  or not you will repent, 1129
  people people, 754
  praise those about to, 1130
  proper time to, 264
  the best man on earth, wouldn', 811
  the boss's daughter, 959
  the man they love, 895

Marry them for life, 310
  this man and woman together, 191
  whom she likes, may, 482
Marsh and the skies, 'twixt the, 663
  beneath the moon, 936
  or bog, in woodland, 1065
  unpeopled, 399
Marshes, how candid and simple, 663
  of Glynn, 663
  old, dig deep in, 879
Marshal his fellow-men, born to, 604
  said got any boys, 510
Marshal's baton in his knapsack, 1218
  truncheon, 36
Marshalships and cabinet-appointments, 455
Marsh-grass sends in the sod, 663
Marsh-hen flies, as the, 663
  secretly builds, as the, 663
Mart, thronged the daily, 504
Martha, some son of, 781
  sons of, favour their mother, 781
  thou art careful, 781
Martha's sons, lays it on, 781
Martial airs of England, 341
  cloak around him, 364
  melting airs or, 266
  sounds, blowing, 148
  swashing and, outside, 48
Martin Elginbrodde, here lie I, 1057
  if dirt was trumps, 325
  Luther sang, sing as, 481
Martini, chilled, 937
  something about a, 1023
Martyr, fall'st a blessed, 74
  in his shirt of fire, 587
  some first, in every cause, 518
Martyrs, blood of the, 1127
  men love their, 1189
  noble army of, 1253
  or Nero, the, 533
  or reformers, makes men, 574
Martyr's crown on Lincoln's brow, 706
  happiness, 808
  woe, groan of a, 282
Martyrdom, gift of, 174
  involved in entertainment, 729
  life-long, 439
Marvel how fishes live in the sea, 106
  how men toil and fare, 673
  now we look behind, 673
  of great renown, 699
  of her face, behold the, 774
  save in Eastern clime, 500
  to what new realms of, 539
Marvels, Orient's, 442
Marvelling eyes, kisses touch her, 980
  sweetly on her ills, 958
Marvellous boy Chatterton, 297
  fane, 541
  mercies and infinite love, 631
  things appear, 1108
  vain fickle and unstable subject, 1142
Marx also explains, wonder if, 978
  made the same announcement, 969
Mary A—, portrait of, 751
  Ambree was formost, 257
  and her Son, to shut out, 960
  go and call the cattle, 523, 941
  had a little lamb, 362
  hath chosen that good part, 1243
Mary, helper of heartbreak, 925
  I am very lonely now, 432
  image of Bloody, 391
  Kyng of the right line of, 115
  laid her down to sleep, 277
  my, 263
  my sweet Highland, 286
  Seaton and Mary Beaton, 1065
  she came, young, 1062
  sons of, seldom bother, 781
  spoke with kindling breath, 831
  weep no more for me, 277
Marys, and Anns and Elizas, 452
Mary-buds, winking, 105
Maryland, city of, 845
  my Maryland, 646
Mash, greata for, 827
Mask for fear, boldness a, 1109
  Harlequin without his, 484
  he shows as he removes the, 481
  of care, wear a, 828
  of doom, grisly, 725
Masks, bag of, 1007
  outrageous and austere, 951
Masked words abroad, there are, 532
Mason, a mere working, 310
Masonic words, 586
Masquerade, earth's proud, 774
  street begins to, 650
Masquerades as cream, skim milk, 623
Mass, a shapeless, 680
  and quiet, mountains for, 946
  blessed mutter of the, 488
  bubble in the molten, 946
  commodity produced by a mass response, 1016
  enormous, a, 218
  man, problem of, 909
  of bad work, everyone has a, 613
  of matter, common, 220
  of millinery, 469
  of things to come, 75, 801, 1255
  on mass, 825
  resisting, 648
  so terrible in the, 651
  swells forward in a, 498
Masses, airy, and smooth, 327
  cannot write for the, 1181
  connection with the great, 1212
  mill and swarm, how these, 983
  more stupid than they are, 1212
  yearning to breathe free, 694
Massa, I'm done gone, 557
  ob de sheepfol,' 719
Massachusetts, have faith in, 834
  here's to old, 752
  rampant Maenad of, 635
  there she is behold her, 341
  wears it, 364
  with her Plymouth Rock, 660
Massacre, betray lie and, 1144
Massage my flabby gums, 946
Massive gateway built in years gone by, 373
  sandal set on stone, 981
Mass-meetings in Palestine, 872
Mast be now blown over-board, 71
  bends the gallant, 345
  clinging to a, 622
  drunken sailor on a, 72
  flapping on an idle, 688
  nail to the, her holy flag, 450
  nailed her colors to the, 307
  of some great ammiral, 148
Masts against the western hues, 576
  sail crowded, 859
Master a grief, every one can, 39
  all, see one thing to, 933
Master and a task for life, 415
  and Maker, O, 20
  and stem the great fountain, 676
  behold thy, 1168
  both of science and of art, 678
  comes Traveller and his, 1007
  creditor worse than a, 1183
  death is our, 982
  dwells, unwitting where their, 858
  for life, he shall be, 322
  had writ of Little Nell, 644
  hard to, not impossible, 1126
  I have not forgotten thee, 766
  I would not be a, 455
  in that he knows her, 611
  in the sky, seek your, 822
  is coming, they said the, 640
  I've done Thy bidding, 874
  I've earned it—rest, 874
  I've filled my contract, 874
  master, saith, 1242
  melody, feels the, 909
  mine lo I remember thee, 766
  my despair, 411
  never strong enough to be, 1169
  no more subtle, 471
  of All Good Workmen, 779
  of all men whose language he speaks, 414
  of earth and sea, I am, 791
  of his time, every man, 86
  of man, genius is, 594
  of men, a, 933
  of my fate, I am the, 470, 579, 693
  of nuance and scruple, 1028
  of the art, I am the, 989
  of the craft, are not, 989
  of the longitudes, 924
  of the mainspring, 715
  of the Thames, one was, 780
  of their fates, 81
  passive, lent his hand, 408
  prove so hard a, 669
  rhythmic signature of some, 741
  Ridley play the man, 10
  said I see no best in kind, 436
  salute his, 220
  serve my king and, 74
  shall blame, only the, 779
  shall praise us, only the, 779
  speaker is the tear, 870
  spirit of the earth, 922
  spirits of this age, 82
  stood in the presence of The, 483
  such, such man, 19
  the huntsman the fox, the, 818
  the world in turn, 625
  this is Thy servant, 785
  Thou the, we Thy keys, 443
  went into the woods, 664
  who crown'st our immelodious days, 735
  work of the, reeks not, 611
Masters, frightfulest of all, 378
  guard the immortal prize, 1048
  have been done away with, 1195
  have wrought in prisons, 879
  I have to tell a tale of woe, 608
  in his eye, artist has the, 423
  lords and rulers in all lands, 708
  no man can serve two, 1240
  noble and approv'd, good, 100
  of assemblies, 1236
  of Cremona, 738
  of the subtle schools, 954
  of things they write and speak, 130
  spread yourselves, 42

Masters, struck two, 870
  we cannot all be, 100
Master's feet behind him, sound of, 1227
  hand, by a, 1219
  joy, enter thy, 305
  spell, kindled by the, 289
  steps, in his, 1044
  touch, the, 445
Masters' table, crumbs which fall from, 1241
Master-art of kindness, subtlest, 1195
Mastered by others, waiteth for them, 1078
  whatever was not worth knowing, 526
Master-hand alone can reach, 210
Mastering the lawless science, 465
Masterly inactivity, wise and, 290
Master-passion in the breast, one, 208
Masterpiece, confusion hath made his, 86
  nature her great, designed, 286
  nature's chief, 185
  of God, 798
  of nature, a friend the, 411
  Prudhon's, 1202
  should appear as the flower, 611
Masterpieces are intended, for which, 1006
  heaven's, 988
  of the world, 1002
Master-spirit, life-blood of a, 163
Master-stroke is nature's part, 410
  woke man's spirit with its, 824
Master-word looms large, 694
Mastery of a subject, 1205
  over it, has not, 670
  over musical instruments, 742
  propensity for, 730
  strive here for, 150
Mast-fringed port, each, 761
Mast-heads ever bowing, 978
Mastiff dog may love a puppy cur, 472
  greyhound mongrel grim, 99
Mastiffe, his name Towser, 181
Mastiffs of unmatchable courage, 67
Match, fellow fault came to, it, 50
  for the devil, 1009
  Langsyne, it could not, 393
  me such marvel, 500
  sun ne'er saw her, 77
  the best of any pedigree, 499
  the fury of a disappointed woman, 193
  the mountains and the sea, 708
  took care to strike a, 761
  with destiny for beers, 778
Matches are made in heaven, 12, 125
Matched our buttons, when we've, 625
  us with His hour, 945
Matchless bard, 258
  infantry, moved out that, 690
  Mississippi the, 1008
  swiftness, twins of, 219
Mate, artificer made my, 704
  brooding, 669
  call him, 920
  choose not alone a proper, 264
  each may choose another, 310
  for beauty should be a man, 425
  ill, high and low, 443
  of Henry Morgan, 604, 857
  of the Nancy brig, 622
Mate of the wind and sea, 933
  talked, listen when his, 924
  the second, 577
  was fixed by the bos'n's pike, 710
Mates, folded, 756
Mated, few poets so, before, 749
  hind that would be, by lion, 53
  longing to be, 545
Mater ait natae, dic natae, 1218
Materia medica sunk to bottom of the sea, 454
Material always comes before the work, 613
  common crude, 629
  force, spiritual stronger than, 416
  forces of American civilization, 755
  nature, 235
  place, corridors surpassing, 585
  sublime, Schiller has, 319
Materials for history, few, 270
  of action are variable, 1122
  take, to form his nature these, 1040
Mathematical motion, pieces of, 128
Mathematician capable of reasoning, 1089
  has reached highest rung, 741
Mathematics, angling so like, 139
  makes men subtile, 111
  possesses supreme beauty, 981, 837
  show the poor by, 1028
  takes us to region of absolute necessity, 837
Matilda, a-waltzing, 1051
  though a pleasant child, 339
Matin, glow-worm shows the, 92
Matre pulchra filia pulchrior, O, 1098
Matrimonial humors, classic of, 198
Matrimony, chains of, 808
  courtship love and, 511
  no diversion for librarian, 901
  'tis safest in, 277
Matron, let no maid nor, grieve, 373
Matron's bones, mutine in a, 95
Matt Minikin won't set fire, 246
Matter, all, is indifferent to form, 144
  book containing such vile, 79
  borrowed the, 1145
  common mass of, 220
  conclusion of the whole, 1236
  for a May morning, 55
  for scorning, no, 493
  for virtuous deeds, 28
  form as distinct from its, 646
  general magazine of, 144
  he that repeateth a, 1233
  how great a, 1248
  if king or consul, what, 686
  immersed in, 393
  in bright gold, 384
  manage this, to a T, 241
  mince the, 1148
  mince this, 101
  more, with less art, 92
  mute and inanimate, 753
  no, by what means, 118
  no great, 954
  no, what he said, 360
  of indifference, nothing a, 1094
  of time, healing is a, 1086
  of wonder, a, 247
Matter, order this, better in France, 242, 644
  permanence of, 1206
  pregnant in, 332
  root of the, 1228
  said there was no, 360
  so they ended the, 1226
  spoil the, quite, 599
  star-chamber, 34
  tell the, 1236
  then a whit, will not, 774
  time for things that, 901
  to me, what does it, 1169
  trifling handful of magic, 569
  what is, 360
  where the lifeless form, what, 511
  with Kansas, what's the, 813
  with me, what's the, 890
  wreck of, 195
Matters, judge of the highest, 1089
  little who wins, 1210
  mince, 1148
  no judge of such, 406
  not how a man dies, 235
  not how dear the spot, 432
  not how long we live, 506
  not how long you live, 1104
  not how strait the gate, 693
  not what be thy lot, 549
  not what you are thought to be, 1104
  of commerce, in, 293
  of importance, ridicule often decides, 1099
  of sentiment, in, 1178
  of the highest moment, 1084
  of which no jest can be made, 461
  pending, solicitations in, 1039
  practical, 1090
  purely conscientious, rigid in, 1039
  serious in ridiculous, 1118
  that perplex it, 799
  they used to pride, 1024
Matter-o'-money, quoth echo, 511
Matthew and Waldo kept watch, 954
  Mark Luke and John, 164
  Prior, here lies, 189
Mature for fulfillment of the mission, 1212
Maturest counsels, dash, 149
Maturity is the gate of paradise, 558
  to bring excellence to, 1104
Maud, come into the garden, 469
Maudlin poetess, 212
Maunder and mumble let her, 378
Mauritius issue, the first, 844
Mausolos' tomb of affection and guilt, 1068
Maxim be my virtue's guide, 221
  firm believers in the, 376
  he had often tried, 280
  I would teach, 591
  in the schools, an old, 190
  nothing so useless as a general, 397
  scoundrel, 225
  suitable for monarch, 1046
  true and wise, 620
  universally known, 229
Maxims, copybook, 785
  of the civil law, 232
  reservoir of, 662
  with a little hoard of, 464
Maxima cum laude shirt, 903
Maximum of capability, a certain, 379

May, all the months were, 687
  and June then dead December, 891
  as flush as, 95
  be cold and June be hot, 846
  be, finding first what, 488
  before the thing we, 559
  boughs of the, 673
  breathing of the, 900
  chills the lap of, 249
  December and, known to be happy, 620
  escaped detection, what in, 493
  fair fresshe, 5
  flowery meads in, 132
  full of spirit as the month of, 63
  in the middle of, 868
  is building her house, 797
  is full of flowers, 30
  laurel outlives not, 631
  like a mornin' o', 869
  like the earth in, 971
  lord in, 631
  love I gave in, 656
  loveth nought in, 3
  maids are, when they are maids, 51
  merry month of, 120
  month it was the month of, 619
  morning when world was made, 980
  moth, vestments of the, 1034
  never the month of love, 30
  not, I dare yet I, 21
  or in December, due in, 698
  prosperous morn in, 735
  Queen o' the, 463
  thy joys be as the month of, 135
  will not when he, 11
  wol have no slogardye, 5
  you go safe my friend, 881
May's new-fangled mirth, 40
  warm slow yellow summer nights, 485
Maybe it couldn't, replied that, 907
  now there passes here, 947
May-bells clash and chime, 649
May-blossom, a brow, 470
Mayd, not-browne, 257
May-day morn, more bright than, 280
Mayflower, human beings aboard the, 1010
  in a dream, 868
  in her face, 900
  of our hope 550
Maying, knew in my, 718
  oh that we two were, 523
May-time and the cheerful dawn, 299
Maze, a mighty, 206
  of financial embarrassments, 500
Mazes, in wandering, lost, 150
  threading its, 863
Mazy progress take, 243
Me, determine which is, 719
  dulcis alebat Parthenope, 734
  pinguem et nitidum, 249
Mead and hill, water fresh from, 733
  by the streams and o'er the, 281
  cup of English, 900
  pale green, 947
Meads in May, flowery, 132
  in these flowery, 140
Meadow and stream, by the, 392
  Burn-mill, 298
  cheeks of the, 500
  fairest, white with snow, 453
  of margin, 279
  of my soul, ragged, 992
Meadow plot shall be, my, 894
  wealth of the fruitful, 712
Meadows brown and sere, 372
  deep, yet for to forget, 944
  gloomerin', 719
  grasses in the, 561
  Jersey, 372
  lay carpeted, 1015
  of ease, 832
  of England shining, 926
  of heaven, 435
  paint the, with delight, 42
  trim with daisies pied, 160
  with glittering streams, 1006
Meadow-flower its bloom unfold, 305
Meadowside, launching ways at, 844
Meagre hag, blue, 158
  hopping insects, 260
  were his looks, 80
Meal, barrel of, wasted not, 1227
  in a barrel, handful of, 1227
  on beans, a certain, 493
  something more than a common blessing, 323
Meals beds marriages, 1121
  hunted for their, 622
  melting eye at, 845
  o' you, to mak' their, 523
  saint by getting, 1010
  short and sparing at, 1039
  unquiet, make ill digestions, 38
Meal-drift, willful-wavier, 672
Mean and cold, hated all that's, 975
  and self-conscious, so, 931
  and small, figure, 572
  between ostentation and rusticity, 218
  golden, 267
  keep the golden, 1105
  learn to, 961
  no creature's made so, 492
  not to sweat extraordinarily, 64
  nothing common did or, 169
  observances of paltry decorum, 311
  paradise, in no, 641
  poem should not, 979
  proper, 1168
  so much to you alone, 777
  so poor, so, 185
  so trifling or so, 339
  speak not what we, 36
  to build, when we, 64
  to do, know what I, 486
  to do, what do you, 652
  to fight it out, you that, 765
  to have a war, if they, 1040
  very few say all they, 637
  yes and say no, 527
Means a man, it, 861
  all he says, no one, 637
  all, permitted to fight an evil, 962
  and content, he that wants, 50
  appliances and, to boot, 65
  are scant, when his, 838
  by all the, you can, 226
  by devious, 893
  content with small, 473
  end justifies the, 1102
  end must justify the, 189
  every, shall be present to sate, 625
  fair up to our, 488
  get wealth by any, 214
  increased, 419
  just what I choose it to mean, 598
Means, live within our, 606
  mischief, it, 94
  no matter by what, 118
  not, but ends, 317
  of destruction hitherto unknown, 930
  of evil out of good, 148
  of livelihood, anxiety about, 861
  of our own destruction, 1077
  proper use of those, 270
  quite beyond my, 664
  to do ill deeds, sight of, 58
  unto an end, life's but a, 506
  ways and, 222
  whereby I live, 47
  will not say all it, 819
Meander level with their fount, 440
Meaner beauties of the night, 114
  creatures kings, 72
  law than brotherhood, 597
  pelf, I ask thee for no, 514
  things to low ambition, 206
Meanest flower that blows, 302
  floweret of the vale, 245
  guest that graced his board, 348
  honour peereth in the, habit, 52
  mortal known, 657
  of his creatures, 488
  of mankind, 208
  of us all, for the, 961
  slave, like the, 209
  sorts of labor, in the, 378
  subjects, takes up the, 331
  thing in his hull life, 687
  thing, passing phase of the, 560
Meaning, blunders round about a, 213
  in saying he is a good man, 44
  intricate, 590
  invocation of, 709
  is what you please, 590
  life's, 597
  mystic, 583
  of a word understood before using it, 427
  permeate each day, 718
  without injury to the, 319
Meanings and wishings, good, 137
  of words fixed in Latin, 810
Meaningless universe, accident in a, 853
Meanly, slenderly and, 1252
  they live within doors, how, 182
Meanness, avarice or pride, 479
Meant for mankind, what was, 252
  more is, than meets the ear, 161
  them for a slave, 359
  to be immortal, 421
  to be, what they were, 991
  to do my work, I, 797
  to picke the locke, 1058
  to remember or invent, 868
  to say, all I, 882
  to smile and smile, 882
Measels, did you ever have the, 606
Measles, stars like, fade, 970
Measure by myself a lonely pleasure, 297
  bygone, 844
  days by dreams, 774
  for Law we have a, 130
  God gives wind by, 138
  most moderate, the most perfect, 1146
  moving to one, 882
  narrow, 744
  not the work, 430
  of a play, five acts the just, 180
  of attraction's power, 792
  of equanimity, cultivate, 695
  of my days, 1230

Measure of the year, fill the, 385
  of time, O, 1053
  rhyme is a pretty good, 415
  services I render to my friend, 1080
  short, 646
  take thine own, 136
  takes, when fate thy, 529
  teach his feet a, 631
  that it spans, 677
  themselves by poor men, 828
  tread a stately, 770
  undertaken with temerity, 1084
  upon earth, no, 814
  we call a foot, 130
  with a new song's, 676
  ye mete, with what, 1091
Measures bind the pow'r of pain, 549
  in Lydian, 176
  in short, life may perfect be, 120
  not men, 253, 259
  the world by advertisement, 798
Measured beat serene and slow, 685
  by my soul, I must be, 199
  language, use in, 467
  line, within a, 1165
  phrase, choice word and, 297
  to you again, 1091
Measureless content, shut up in, 85
  grossness and slag, 535
  to man, caverns, 315
Measurement, in his, is found, 575
Meat, after, comes mustard, 1150
  and drink, easy, 780
  and drink to see a clown, 51
  another's, 132
  appointed to buy the, 130
  begged for a blessing on his, 166
  benison to fall on our, 134
  chew out, for us, 1143
  dar, but no, 689
  drink and cloaths, 1061
  drink and cloth, 1141
  eaten without mirth, 310
  egg full of, 79
  for little guests, 750
  gave him not, 249
  God sendeth, 19
  God sends, 127
  heaven sends us good, 243
  I cannot eat but little, 20
  I like good, 1066
  in the hall, 702
  it feeds on, mock the, 102
  long for perishing, 166
  no stomach for such, 650
  nor drink nor slumber, not, 983
  out-did the, 134
  packer, talent of a, 813
  sendeth, 12
  sit down and taste my, 135
  so dressed and sauced, 606
  some hae, and canna eat, 287
  strong, 1248
  this dish of, 140
  'tis not the, but the appetite, 163
  upon what, doth Caesar feed, 81
Meats, funeral baked, 90
Meazles, love is like the, 518
Mebbe, an' mebbe not, 687
Mecca, holy temple of, 1252
  saddens at the delay, 224
Meccas of the mind, 363
Mechanic art, poetry a mere, 262
  exercise, sad, 468
  lawyer without history is a, 309
  operation, mere, 143
  pacings to and fro, 463
  slaves with greasy aprons, 105
Mechanical art, afforded by, 387
Mechanician, visible sage, 517
Mechanized automaton, 368
Medal without its reverse, 1187
Medaled moment, 1036
Medalled commanders, 1025
Meddle not with him that flattereth, 1234
  with it, make or, 330
Meddles with cold iron, 24
Meddlesome tongues, 474
Meddling, every fool will be, 1233
  government, 398
  with another man's folly, 785
Mede, floures in the, 4
Medes and Persians, law of the, 1239
Medical men all over the world, 402
Medici, Miniver loved the, 818
Medicinable, some griefs are, 105
Medicinal gum, 104
  star, beam of some, 995
Medicine as it came, took his, 928
  by, life may be prolong'd, 106
  desire to take, 694
  doeth good like a, 1233
  for case like mine, 538
  for life, cannot find a, 1078
  for the soul, 1218
  has to examine disease, 1115
  Hat, war-bonnet of, 1009
  humanistic faculty of, 1206
  in Egypt, art of, 1084
  is the fashion these days, 1169
  labors to destroy the reason for its existence, 637
  live by, 1169
  miserable have no other, 36
  thee to that sweet sleep, 102
  which has paid seven per cent, 314
  worse than the malady, 127
Medicines at the outset, better use, 1105
  to make me love him, 61
  to make women speak, 1194
Medicos marvelling sweetly, 958
Medieval saint, crazed as any, 938
Medio de fonte leporum, 352
Mediocre, woman's play is, 1195
Mediocrities, birth of a hundred, 1193
Mediocrity and hills, easy to admire, 1184
  gratified with, 291
  has no greater consolation, 1172
  of ancient times, excellent, 1146
  of middle life, 530
  safeguard of, 413
Meditate by night, 210
  on interstellar spaces, 799
  the thankless muse, 159
Meditates alone on his great voyage, 200
Meditation changed to dream, 1136
  in maiden, 42
  let us all to, 69
  of my heart, 1229
Meditations, thy testimonies are my, 1232
Meditative spleen, 302
Mediums, principal lights or natural, 377
Medle, wise men refraine to, 10
Medley of kindred, 1150
Medulla oblongata, thank Thee for, 1041
Medusa's head which men go armed to seek, 978
Meed, life's high, 385
Meed of some melodious tear, 159
  sweat for duty not for, 48
Meek and gentle with these butchers, 82
  and quiet spirit, 1248
  and still, lie so, 935
  as is a mayde, 5
  borne his faculties so, 85
  how, those unbred Caesars, 959
  nature's evening comment, 303
  patient humbles spirit, 115
  terrible, 831
  than fierce, safer being, 490
Meeker than they were, morns are, 584
Meek-eyed morn appears, 224
  parents, 1026
Meekness and modesty, bore him with, 1087
  time for, 752
Meet a whale, when they, 191
  again, praying that we, 604
  again, the hope to, 392
  again, till we, 1045
  again, Tom we shall, 406
  again, we three, 1062
  an antique book, 584
  and clasp, tender arms that, 677
  and mingle in one spirit, 368
  and read life's meaning, 597
  at very short intervals, we, 515
  Bombastes, 319
  but we shall miss him, 435, 502
  cannot tell thee when we, 718
  death with, a face to, 490
  delight and joy, 574
  far off, when eyes, 177
  first man thou mayest, 441
  him at every turn, I, 984
  him cheerily, 1178
  him first in Homer's verse, 674
  him, greet him the days I, 673
  him with one tooth, 832
  hope with all my heart to, 920
  in dreams, dare not, 953
  in every London lane, 797
  in every place, 384
  in her aspect and eyes, 356
  in the dusk of eternity, 571
  it is I set it down, 92
  its translation, end that shall, 538
  me by moonlight alone, 388
  mortality, how gladly would I, 155
  my Pilot face to face, 472
  'neath the sounding rafter, 554
  ne'er the selfsame men shall, 544
  never the twain shall, 779
  nevermore, parted to, 418
  nurse for a poetic child, 307
  of decency, emblems, 242
  or speak or write to him, need never, 413
  our brother in the gloom, 664
  our mornings face to face, 822
  strove to, 220
  the great adventure, 843
  the insulting foe, 280
  the just obligations of government, 628
  the morning dew, 547
  the shadowy future, 440
  the sun in his coming, 339
  thee in that hollow vale, 134
  thee like a pleasant thought, 298
  though infinite can never, 169
  thy glances, all that shall, 336
  tilt at all I, 213
  upon the level, 586
  we must somewhere, 444

Meet, when life is past, 373
  when shall we three, 84
  where the brook and river, 434
  why must we, 543
  with a falsehood, when I, 655
  with broken bones, 1157
  with harm or hurt, 824
  with joy in sweet Jerusalem, 71
  with reproof for your toil, 810
  with triumph and disaster, 783
  with your own ghost, do not, 978
  you and them, sure I shall, 627
  your visage here, 1013
Meets his doom, shaft by which he, 145, 334
  his Waterloo, every man, 479
  the ear, more is meant than, 161
  the public views, 495
Meeting and the spot, bless the, 364
  chance of future, 324
  eyes, sprang to their, 658
  journeys end in lovers, 54
  lovers', 744
  of gentle lights without name, 164
  points the sacred hair dissever, 212
  soul may pierce, 160
  strangely at one sudden goal, 597
  thought she'd go to, 653
  under certain conditions, 232
  with some pity some tenderness, 520
Meg and Molly dear, blades to, 604
Meinself und Gott, 684
Meir, my gude grey, 11
Meistersinger, thou set breath in steel, 1013
Melancholia of everything completed, 1195
Melancholic distracted man, 128
Melancholy and remorse, 1030
  as a battle won, 292
  bait, 44
  boughs, shade of, 49
  chronic, 651
  days are come, 372
  disposition, very, 38
  flood, 71
  gold, 418
  grace, Elysian beauty, 303
  green and yellow, 55
  has its chord in, 390
  hence loathed, 160
  lay, 'tis a, 673
  madness of poetry, 261, 1060
  main, amid the, 225
  marked him for her own, 245
  men, applied to, 122
  men are most witty, 124
  moping, 155
  most musical most, 160
  music good to the, 1163
  my soul is, 673
  naught so sweet as, 121
  naught sweet in life but, 127
  never give way to, 313
  O sweetest, 144
  of mine own, 51
  quaint, sincere sagacious, 573
  slow, remote unfriended, 249
  such a charm in, 289
  to purge, 57
  train, a, 250
  veiled, 384
  wail, from banquet tables a, 601
  waste, ocean's gray and, 371
  what charm can soothe her, 253
Melankolly, man trubbled with, 518
Melassez, spore of, 844
Melchior, and Gaspar and Baltasar, 439
Melchizedek, Ucalegon, 818
Meliorist, not an optimist but a, 744
Mellow and yellow and rounded, 764
  Cydonian suckets, 431
  evening charm, 343
  goes to bed, 127
  humours whether grave or, 196
  it, sense to, 884
  rich and ripe, 358
  too, for me, 221
  wedding bells, hear the, 460
Mellows, the spirit, 573
Mellowed to that tender light, 356
Mellowing of occasion, 41
  year, before the, 159
Melodie, my luve is like the, 287
Melodies, heard, are sweet, 383
  unheard before, 289
Melodious birds sing madrigals, 31
  strains, heaven's, 477
  tear, meed of some, 159
Melodist of the mind, 691
Melody, blundering kind of, 174
  clearest, 993
  crack the voice of, 451
  fall like strains of, 586
  falling in, back, 317
  forgotten, 582
  is best expressed by pause, 533
  master, 909
  of every grace, view the, 168
  of song, enchanted by, 677
  pluck a, from night, 996
  smale fowles maken, 5
  something more than, 450
  sonnet is a wave of, 600
  to the voice, closeness gives, 1099
Melrose, view fair, aright, 306
Melt, and dispel ye spectre-doubts, 327
  away in ever widening walls, 647
  in gloom, shapes shall, 328
  in her mouth, butter would not, 192
  in her own fire, 95
  in the crucible of her ire, 808
  into his heart, 296
  into sorrow, 355
  me this cold, 1098
  not in an acid sect, 443
  this iron earth, 1026
  too solid flesh would, 89
  with all-powerful time, 1081
Melts like kisses, 357
  the mind to love, pity, 176
  their thoughtful heart, 1136
Melted into air, 33
Melting airs or martial, 266
  eye at meals, 845
  from me like the shadows, 497
  heaven with earth, 447
  mood, unused to the, 104
  they fall, 218
Melville, Bohemianism of, 766
  prose of, 999
Member, joint or limb, 150
  no comfortable feel in any, 391
  of the rabble in good standing, 994
  of the wealthy group, 994
  the tongue is an unruly, 1248
Members, fling down its aching, 1029
  in arms and idleness, 270
  of a man mutinied, 1112
  of the human community, 917
  of the immediate family, 1030
Members partake of the pains, 1153
Memnonium was in all its glory, 332
Memoirs, string of mistakes called, 521
  we will write our, 1176
Memoir-writers, plenty of, 381
Memorable scene, upon that, 169
  sentences, 588
Memorandum of it, if you don't make a, 598
Memorial, best, for the common man, 753
  crumb, 584
  from the soul's eternity, 577
  of virtue, 1251
  this day shall be unto you a, 1224
Memories and a few regrets, 822
  and of sighs, night of, 325
  brave with faint, 879
  early, 871
  garbled, 866
  I haven't kept, 1035
  ladies have too-long, 1007
  land without, 609
  liars ought to have good, 169
  man who leaves, 1198
  man's noble, 736
  no pyramids set off his, 131
  of eld, vastness and age and, 459
  of you, a miser of my, 905
  precious ever-lingering, 538
  that bless and burn, 765
  usurious, 805
  wane, hopes wither and, 507
Memorize some bit of verse, 817
Memory, a pensive Ruth, 558
  a place in thy, 416
  a sinner of his, 32
  all that reflective, stores, 305
  and aspiration, man's, 1009
  and desire, mixing, 953
  and the name of Washington, 374
  be dead, till, 1065
  be green, the, 89
  becomes trustworthy as you trust it, 347
  blushes at the sneer, 452
  ceases to be, when, 406
  clings to each leaf, 677
  comes like a banshee, 715
  cruel, God made, 774
  dear, lost to sight to, 392
  dear son of, 161
  desirous to commit to, 1251
  everyone complains of his, 1159
  fatal realm of, 795
  fond, brings the light, 336
  fondest, and song, 396
  for a politician, the proper, 641
  Franklin's quiet, 357
  God gave His children, 924
  great, does not make a philosopher, 403
  great man's, 94
  green in our souls, 334
  green, keep my, 496
  green, keep thy, 722
  hallowed in the land you love, 833
  hands of, weave, 638
  has painted this perfect day, 761
  he who has not good, 1142
  holds a seat, while, 92
  honor his, 120
  how sweet their, still, 266
  how vast a, has love, 216
  I leave to men's charitable speeches, 114

Memory, illiterate him from your, 277
  images and precious thoughts, 303
  in the world to come, 540
  indebted to, for jests, 279
  interposition of human, 772
  is bitter to me, 826
  is fairly spoilt on me, 869
  is sweet to me, 438
  is the diary we all carry, 724
  keep good acts in, 113
  keep my, green, 89
  lends her light no more, 309
  let due infamy be heaped on my, 479
  let love melt into, 1199
  lets slip, epic, 620
  liar should have a good, 1110
  lost, forsake me like a, 369
  lovely things to hold in, 797
  man's real possession, 588
  men from whose, it recoils, 1044
  monuments to his, 330
  morning-star of, 355
  necessary to be a liar, 1142
  noble; 76
  note you in my book of, 68
  of a lovely thing, 929
  of all he stole, 215
  of bad days, 1179
  of Boatswain a dog, 352
  of earth's bitter leaven, 298
  of her name, nor, 561
  of man runneth not back, 413
  of man runneth not to contrary, 248
  of my age, most blessed, 463
  of the just is blessed, 1233
  of the loved and lost, 457
  of the man, to the, 281
  of their worth, 373
  of those who lie below, 495
  of what he was, 151
  one must have a good, 1194
  one tear to, given, 291
  only shield to, 849
  owes its charm to the far away, 426
  plays an old tune, when, 512
  pluck from, a rooted sorrow, 88
  plucking the fruit of, 728
  poll-parrot, 840
  relaxes bonds which unite us, 1203
  shall be ours, 439
  shrine of, 1201
  still is dear, 1075
  Street, in, 943
  strengthens as you lay burdens upon it, 347
  surrendered sword of, 879
  sweet, 289
  table of my, 92
  takes them to her caverns, 388
  that strange deceiver, 840
  that which I gave thee, 590
  that would convict of plagiarism, 238
  the more easily retained in, 1164
  there shall always be, 1198
  they cherish his, 606
  thou fond deceiver, 252
  thoughts to, dear, 309
  throng into my, 157
  ventricle of, 41
  vibrates in the, 367
  voice of awful, 301
  wakes the bitter, 151
  warder of the brain, 85
  watches o'er the sad review, 327
Memory, wit shines at expense of, 1167
  world of, 647
Memory's charity lovingly vast, 886
  mystic band, 598
  room, walls of, 662
  store, added to, 904
Men, a few honest, are better than numbers, 141
  able to use their opportunity, 1075
  about me that are fat, 81
  above sixty years of age, 695
  above that which is written, 1246
  admire virtue, most, 156
  aged, full loth and slow, 309
  all, are created equal, 273
  all earth to love, all, 779
  all honourable, 83
  all, know the law, 130
  all, one race, 836
  all sorts and kinds, 830
  all, strive and who succeeds, 487
  all things to all, 1246
  and boys as thick as hasty pudding, 283
  and classes of men that stand above, 702
  and manners, cities of, 464
  and mountains meet, 282
  and nations, acquaintance among, 608
  and nations, justice among, 1253
  and of angels, tongues of, 1246
  and things we love, near the, 858
  and women are to understand each other, if, 739
  and women creeping, 1012
  and women forget they have been children, 558
  and women, in the faces of, 535
  and women merely players, 49
  and women remain inaccessible, 775
  and women, text of, 738
  and Women, War Between, 996
  applied to melancholy, 122
  are April when they woo, 51
  are arrived at the goal, when, 1103
  are bad, most, 1128
  are but children of a larger growth, 177
  are equal in presence of death, 1101
  are free to think and act, 612
  are laughing, somewhere, 770
  are liars, all, 1231
  are mariners, as long as, 970
  are men, 101
  are merriest when from home, 66
  are more stung and galled, 1112
  are my teachers, 207
  are never so likely to settle, 398
  are not flattered by being shown, 457
  are only boys grown tall, 1065
  are polished through act and speech, 572
  are rightly occupied, when, 532
  are stones, where all the, 541
  are the mountains Britain boasts, 575
  are the universe, 728
  are too cowardly, 1110
  are unwise and curiously planned, 927
  are we and must grieve, 297
  as far back as Ptolemy, 519
  as he, can be such, 547
Men as live in these degenerate days, 218
  as many, so many minds, 12, 1095
  as trees walking, I see, 1242
  at her side grew nobler, 429
  at most differ as heaven, 470
  at play, watch the, 871
  at sea, desire in, 1136
  at the point of death, 80
  awake are in one common world, 1117
  bad, live that they may eat, 1119
  ballooning high, 575
  base, being in love, 101
  beauty of old, 1234
  become more or less impatient, 318
  behind the guns, 799
  being once lost, 1112
  believe in the infinite, while, 515
  below and saints above, 306
  best, are moulded out of faults, 37
  best of, that e'er wore earth, 115
  best, sometimes forget, 101
  betray, finds too late that, 253
  biography of great, 380
  black, are pearls, 28
  body of well-instructed, 448
  books are not, 1009
  bossing eight hundred, 785
  both good and wise, 545
  bound to make their watches keep time, 641
  brave, and bold, 1062
  brave, and worthy patriots, 162
  brave, were living before Agamemnon, 1099
  brutes, and men divine, 556
  busy haunts of, 370
  busy hum of, 160
  by themselves are priced, 136
  call free, for them that, 1078
  call gallantry, what, 358
  call it heaven and hell, 795
  call treasure and gods call dross, 528
  can do, a' is done that, 287
  can love unenvying, not many, 1078
  can only curse, when other, 1180
  cannot devise some scheme, 945
  cannot learn, from books, 420
  capable of every wickedness, 726
  capture of, by women, 482
  cause that wit is in other, 64
  causeth all, to err, 1249
  cheerful ways of, 151
  children of, 546
  circumstances are the creatures of, 420
  clever, are good, 376
  coming, 717
  comprehend all vagrom, 39
  condemned alike to groan, 243
  consulted the gods, 593
  contending with adversity, 124
  could still be holy, if, 977
  creep not walk, 442
  crowd of common, 141
  crown the knave, 659
  dare do, what, 39
  dared to die loving their enemies, 573
  dark deeds of, 350
  dead years and years ago, 943
  decay wealth accumulates, 250
  deeds are, 138, 204
  desire to be immortal, 477
  determine, 124

Men die but sorrow never dies, 682
- die fast enough, 1166
- die free, 274
- die, long before, 959
- die of their remedies, 1162
- die, when good, 1083
- disease of which old, sicken, 116
- disgrace labor, 550
- do, evil that, 83
- do live aland, as, 106
- do not care how nobly they live, 1105
- do not think of sons and daughters, 430
- do not understand books, 934
- do not your alms before, 1240
- doubt it, till all, 215
- draw, as they ought to be, 252
- dreams that count with, 1064
- drowned and butchered, 945
- dying man to dying, 166
- earth a sepulchre to famous, 1085
- eddy about, most, 547
- eight or nine elderly, 788
- employed best contented, 228
- entirely great, rule of, 425
- equal to forty thousand, 293
- erring, call chance, 158
- exposing, to grinning scorn, 231
- exposing, to scorn, 231
- favour the deceit, 178
- fear death, 109
- feel an honorable bigotry, 295
- few, admired by their domestics, 1120
- few, make themselves masters, 130
- few rich, own their own property, 603
- fight on my merry, 256
- five hundred, can take your place, 776
- flatter themselves, although, 1145
- fly from, blessing which, 553
- follow me if ye are, 502
- foolery that wise, have, 47
- for fear of little, 573
- fortune commands, 1078
- frail and erring, 964
- free, have done it again, 1032
- free speech free soil free, 1054
- free, were these, 984
- free-born, 994
- freest when unconscious of freedom, 931
- from every rank, give us, 561
- from Itchenor and Shoreham, 984
- gallant tars are our, 242
- gather humours of, 171
- generality of, swayed by fear, 1090
- get and give, 1172
- get opinions as boys learn to spell, 430
- give the color of history, 896
- give the land its men, 873
- go at set of day, where, 766
- go, where'er, 706
- God give us, 522
- godly honest to be captains of horse, 141
- good, and true, 39
- good dead, 710
- good, do not think alike, 1044
- good, eat and drink, 1119
- good, have bags of money, 1014

Men, good, like to make the public stare, 359
- good-looking, more beautiful, 1113
- good, what makes, 1090
- good will toward, 1242
- Gotham's three wise, 347
- grateful, 798
- gratitude of most, 200
- great, are not always wise, 1228
- great, gain doubly, 425
- great, hallow a whole people, 312
- greatest Clerkes not wisest, 16
- greatest, oftest wrecked, 156
- gretteste clerkes noght the wysest, 6
- grind and grind, 414
- grow virtuous in old age, 217
- grown, understand it, 1153
- happy breed of, 59
- have been known to turn the corner, 707
- have died from time to time, 51
- have dulled their eyes with sin, 709
- have laughed at me, 943
- have lost sight of horizons, 810
- have lost their reason, 83
- have made king for own sakes, 130
- have marble minds, 107
- have one entrance into life, all, 1250
- have their intellectual ancestry, 529
- have their price, all, 200
- have tried to understand, 1007
- having abandoned the visible, 1127
- hearts of gallant, 746
- heights by great, reached, 436
- hemmed in with spears, 856
- histories make, wise, 111
- holdeth old, from the chimney-corner, 27
- hollow, 953
- homely, who have charmed women, 807
- honest, will follow them, 141
- honours of illustrious, 1096
- hope and love, 1172
- how does the poet speak to, 376
- I know, like so many, 761
- I will plead with humane, 424
- I will reason with reasonable, 424
- if fifty, did all the work, 754
- if good, were only better, 648
- ill at ease, 422
- illustrious, 230
- impious, bear sway, 195, 206
- in argument with, 157
- in exile feed on dreams, 1078
- in great place are servants, 110
- in the catalogue ye go for, 86
- in the hands of honest, 274
- in the ills of, 1080
- in the mouths of, 108
- in the world of men, 778
- influence of wise and good, 374
- innumerable, race of, 154
- it ain't my princerples nor, 526
- I've studied, 574
- just, 205
- just and righteous, 1083
- justifiable to, 156
- keeps, in obedience, 126
- killed by overwork, 786
- know so little of men, 810
- knowne no more than other, 171
- lean hungry, 343

Men learn, with pained surprise, 972
- learned to print, since, 973
- let us die like, 447
- let us now praise famous, 783, 1251
- lied to them, 998
- like satyrs grazing, 32
- listening souls of, 815
- literary, 376
- little group of willful, 725
- live among, as if God beheld you, 1105
- live peaceably with all, 1245
- lived like fishes, 170
- lived with one generation of, 1113
- lives of great, 28
- lives of great, all remind us, 433
- lives of most women and, 594
- lives of these good, 304
- living, were antiquities, 145
- lodging-place of wayfaring, 264, 1238
- look back with streaming eyes, 1135
- looks through the deeds of, 81
- love to speak of themselves, 1193
- love wakes, once a lifetime, 550
- made, and not made them well, 94
- majority of, live content, 1138
- make war on the, 1007
- makes all, one, 378
- man that died for, 630
- mark the good, 855
- marks the destiny of, 395
- master of, 933
- mathematics makes, subtile, 111
- may be read as well as books, 209
- may come and men may go, 465
- may err, that, 174
- may read strange matters, 84
- may rise on stepping-stones, 436, 467
- may sow to-day, 853
- measures not, 253, 250
- medical, all over the world, 402
- melancholy, are most witty, 124
- met each other with erected look, 174
- might be better, 506
- might know remorse, that, 774
- modest, are dumb, 288
- most equitable of, 1103
- most, know love but as a part, 581
- most wretched, 367
- must be taught, 212
- must endure their going hence, 100
- must see love before death, 729
- must work and women weep, 523
- my compatriots, all, 1145
- my giant arms upbear, 517
- nation of gallant, 260
- need of a world of, 485
- ne'er spend their fury on a child, 71
- ne'er the selfsame, 544
- net-maskt, 1148
- no fighting, abroad, 432
- no time to think of, 551
- nobleness that lies in other, 524
- not respectful enough, 346
- not so old, 1024
- not thrones and crowns but, 338
- not too strong, 218
- nuisance one to the other, 1163
- obedience makes slaves of, 368

Men of all sorts bred at Edinborough, 228
of death, captain of all these, 172
of doubtful origin, great, 343
of England, 261
of few words are the best, 66
of genius do not excel, 331
of genius, fame denied to, 1192
of high degree are a lie, 1230
of honour, nation of, 260
of Indostan, six, 510
of inward light, 143
of letters, affairs of, 801
of letters, man of the world among, 215, 398
of letters, thoughts of, 588
of light and leading, 261
of light and leading, give us, 561
of little showing, 783
of low degree are vanity, 1230
of loyal breeding, give us, 561
of middle age, 56
of most renowned virtue, 163
of note who never lived, 943
of perverse opinion, 1080
of place and consequence, 817
of sense approve, 211
of sense, to laugh at, 1165
of the Emerald Isle, 1041
of the world, man of letters among, 215, 398
of this land, the young, 1018
of thought and men of action, 503
of thought and reading, 561
of understanding, 1251
of wit will condescend, 191
often applaud an imitation, 1078
old, are walking hospitals, 180
old, in love with somebody, 871
old, know when an old man dies, 1022
old, must die, 472
old, with beautiful manners, 933
older, declare war, 854
on earth mounteth a tower, 1079
on earth who care enough, 591
one of Plutarch's, 528
one of the greatest, 120
other, our lands will till, 581
over seventy, 724
owe most of their greatness, some, 727
pale and hungry-looking, 1116
parole of literary, 237
pass but France is eternal, 1207
paths of, 438
paying literary, 377
pell-mell of, 519
perfect friendship of two, 725
persist in doing so, how, 767
persuade the eyes of, 106
persuade weak, 247
pious deeds of, 346
pitieth suffering, 1078
port the liquor for, 237
practical, the slaves of some economist, 922
pray to be stronger, 613
proper, as ever trod, 81
propose, why don't the, 388
public, 794
punish, according to what they deserve, 1253
quiet, 925
quit you like, 1246
quit yourselves like, 1226
read as much as other, 171
reasonable, 415
rebel, aspiring to be angels, 110
reject their prophets, 1189
Men, relished by the wisest, 246
rich and proud, 559
rise whose names athwart the dusk, 688
risk their luck, 723
rivalship of the wisest, 198
roll of common, 62
sailors are but, 44
savage, and uncouth manners, 259
say the winter was bad, 982
seldom make passes, 988
self-made, 453
self-taught, 331
sensible, 421
sent a few, into the world, 169
shall be seen, in the air, 1038
shall dream dreams, your old, 1239
shall speak well of you, when all, 1243
shall walk under water, 1038
shallow, believe in luck, 414
shielding, from effects of folly, 581
should be judged, 775
should be what they seem, 102
showed their white feather, 846
shut doors against a setting sun, 80
sin without intending it, 1125
sing by land an' sea, 'eard, 784
sleek-headed, 81
small things make base, proud, 69
smile no more, 205
so fleet the works of, 523
Socrates wisest of, 156
some, have only one book in them, 313
some to business take, 209
some to pleasure take, 209
speak after the manner of, 1245
speech given to ordinary sort of, 183
spirits of just, 1248
stand amazed at our history, 938
steered by popular applause, 1115
strength of twenty, 80
stuffed, 953
such, are dangerous, 81
such as sleep o' nights, 81
superiority of educated, 1130
suspect your tale untrue, lest, 206
take to following, what if, 609
talk to conceal the mind, 183, 203
tall, had empty heads, 113
tall, sun-crowned, 522
that are ruined, all, 261
that be lothe to departe, 189
that can have communion, 381
that conquer and slay, 772
that God made mad, 847
that make, Maker of the, 990
that sink, spar to, 983
that stood for office, 1087
that stumble at the threshold, 70
that thrive in the world, 182
that truly grieve at funerals, 180
that went down to the grave, 664
that were boys, 821, 822
that which ordinary, are fit for, 98
that will make you books, 1154
the most infamous, 262
the result of chance, 1145
these, won eight victories, 1084
Men, things they will practice when, 1129
think all men mortal, 201
think that great, be more gay, 394
this blunder find in, 275
thoughts of, decay, 25
three good, unhanged, 61
three merry, be we, 127
thwart thee, if, 473
tide in the affairs of, 83
tides of, 956
to be a leader of, 738
to be of one mind in an house, 1254
to foolish, belongeth a love, 1079
to dead, life, 21
to hear him, hire, 120
to match my mountains, 708, 732
to match my plains, 732
to remember, I want, 774
to take their exit, doors for, 127
toil and fare, marvel how, 673
tongues of dying, 59
truths not for all, 1168
turn and see the stars, 674
turn one's back on, 738
twelve good, into a box, 331
twelve honest, 203
twenty thousand Cornish, 416
two New Hampshire, 1009
two stern-faced, 391
under steadfast, 475
unknown might win a name, 432
unlearned, assume care of books, 203
upon the hearts of, 1174
uprouse ye my merry, 288
use and benefit of, 172
use thought as authority, 1167
used as they use others, 1092
usually command women, 1111
venerable, 339
vilest of, 1079
wait their good and truth to borrow, 410
want to be woman's first love, 724
warm the hearts of, 940
wars begin in the minds of, 1069
we are, my liege, 86
we cherished, like the, 796
welcome to all, 132
well-fed long-haired, 1115
were all transported, if the, 1066
were deceivers ever, 38, 256
were developed from monkeys, 448
were first produced in fishes, 1120
were fools, the fifty, 754
were men, trod when, 490
we've got the, the money too, 562
when bad, combine, 259
who are occasions of disaster, 734
who are richer than they are, 1024
who borrow, 323
who can hear the Decalogue, 296
who died, these poor, 840
who do the work, 780
who drown, looks down on, 649
who go on losing, 818
who grasp the standard of their fathers, 561
who have failed in literature, 421
who have honor, 522

Men who have lasted for a hundred years, 812
  who keep on playing, 818
  who know much say little, 1170
  who lead secret lives, 727
  who lend, 323
  who live by sharping, 228
  who love us not, 989
  who possess opinions, 522
  who prefer any load of infamy, 314
  who proudly clung to their first fault, 484
  who strike for home and altar, 561
  who supplicate, granting, 528, 862
  who understand, shire of, 944
  who waite for dead, 15
  who will not act, ne'er helps, 170
  who will not lie, 522
  who win, to greet the, 838
  who work, to live with the, 709
  whom hope of gain allured, 622
  whom men condemn, 657
  whom men pronounce divine, 657
  whose heads do grow beneath their shoulders, 100
  whose views of Christian duty, 522
  whose visages do cream and mantle, 44
  wicked from out thee go, 168
  will arise and depart, 1180
  will back their opinions, 357
  will call, saints will aid if, 315
  will confess to treason, 775
  will have that which flees, 1011
  will save, a myriad, 1049
  will say or think, what, 1039
  will sometimes jealous be, 121
  will stand saddening, 632
  wings for angels feet for, 521
  wise, refraine to medle, 10
  wise, say nothing in dangerous times, 130
  wisest of all moral, 114
  wishful, 989
  with empires in their purpose, 732
  with life-blood stain, 771
  with mothers and wives, 391
  with sisters dear, 391
  with sore eyes, like, 1110
  with splendid hearts, 944
  with the muck-rake, 734
  women and clergymen, 313
  women and Herveys, 313
  wondering, 830
  world knows nothing of its greatest, 401
  world of, 625
  world was worthy of such, 428
  worse things waiting for, 631
  worst, often give best advice, 507
  worth a thousand, 308
  would be angels, 110
  years shall make us other, 544
  years that perished to make us, 628
  you have to do with, 550
  you took them for, not the, 39
  young, are fitter to invent, 111
  young, tell secrets, 222
  young, think old, are fools, 28
Mens aequa in arduis, 399
Men's believing, pass all, 933
  business and bosoms, 109
  charitable speeches, 114
  company, I sicken of, 853
  creeds, I speak not of, 354
Men's daughters, words are, 204, 232
  dream, old, 173
  evil manners live in brass, 74
  eyes in April, 911
  eyes, in disgrace with fortune and, 107
  eyes, lurks in most, 945
  eyes, sparkled in, 490
  fortunes, cannot tell, 1081
  futile clangor, 1005
  governing principles, search, 1125
  hands, not without, 520
  judgments are a parcel, 104
  labours and peregrinations, 112
  lives, a history in all, 65
  lives are chains of chances, 565
  lives deaths toils, 651
  lives, music of, 60
  lives, ye're buying, 391
  lives, you are buying, 310
  names, new-made honour doth forget, 57
  names, syllable, 157
  office to speak patience, 40
  opinions, turned by, 1112
  souls known by cigars and composers, 804
  souls shaken with war, 917
  souls, times that try, 271
  stuff, disposer of other, 114
  thoughts according to their inclination, 111
  vision, young, 173
  voices find the power, 1019
  weaknesses often necessary, 1200
Men-about-town became men-about-planet, 973
Menace of the urgent hour, 989
  to all mankind, 974
Mencken, Nathan and God, 910
Mend and sew no more, 975
  another thought can, 29
  his own, see it and, 573
  it, God won't and we can't, 519
  it or be rid on 't, 86
  its wings and give it flight, 1020
  lacks time to, 401
  none to, 634
  other evils will, 395
  work for man to, 175
  your speech a little, 98
Mendacity, tempted into, 472
Mended, egg never can be, 432
  least said soonest, 497
  little said is soonest, 133, 1151
  old houses, 193
Mender of bad soles, 81
Mendicancy, active, 645
Mendicants, experienced and master, 1194
Mendicity tempted into mendacity, 472
Mending, so much in need of, 575
Menial's hire, worked for a, 818
Mental and physical torture, 1196
  constitution, conditions of our, 450
  dyspepsy, 525
  exaltation, I crave for, 737
  exertion, escape need of, 278
  exertion, repugnance to, 902
  fight, cease from, 283
  machinery ceases, 670
  pictures, merely, 1028
  state, obesity is a, 1030
Mention her, we never, 388
  love's devoted flame, 336
  of me make, 1135
  of thee always, making, 1248
Mention with a cheerful face, 966
Mentions hell to ears polite, 210
Mentioned as having suffered, 1110
  it, players have often, 120
  not at all, 272
Mercantile statistics show, our, 957
Mercator's north poles and equators, 599
Mercenary calling, followed their, 744
Merchandise, my father's house an house of, 1244
Merchandized, that love is, 108
Merchant brig, transom of a, 413
  over-polite to his customers, 333
  who for silk would sell, 566
Merchants are princes, whose, 1237
  rails where, congregate, 44
Merchantman, monarchy is a, 581
Merchantmen, King Solomon drew, 777
Mercies, marvellous, 631
Merciful and just, gentle and, 373
  as constant, 997
  blessed are the, 25
  Father has given, 291
  no God but he the most, 1252
  O God, be, 878
  proud and strong, 765
  to a broken reed, 113
  to me a fool, 659
Merciless in toil, 779
  moment after, until the, 938
  stepmother, 1108
Mercury can rise, ere, 217
  station like the herald, 95
  words of, are harsh, 42
Mercy and Thy might, Thy, 1215
  and truth are met together, 1231
  asked mercy found, 21
  charity and love, shapes of, 495
  courage kindness mirth, 814
  God's infinite, 810
  I to others show, 216
  is above this sceptred sway, 46
  love, and walk humbly, 1239
  nobility's true badge, 76
  of forgetfulness, 799
  of one self-centered passion, 1006
  of the puddles, at the, 588
  on my soul, ha'e, 1057
  on the day of judgment, 728
  on the sinner, 959
  on this sot, 1038
  pure and gentle deed of, 862
  quality of, is not strain'd, 46
  render the deeds of, 47
  seasons justice, 46
  shall clear, future His, 626
  shown, lovelier things have, 355
  shut the gates of, 245
  signatures and marks of, 1194
  temper justice with, 155
  this minstrel lead, 298
  unto others shew, 25
  warms, poor dust thy, 452
  we do pray for, 46
  wound with 672
Mere emptiness and void, 500
  glimmering and decays, 170
  lees is left, 86
  madness, 123
  mechanic art, poetry a, 262
  mechanic operation, 143
  oblivion, 50
  oppugnancy, 75
  parsimony is not economy, 261
  unassisted merit, 231
  white truth, 470
Meredith is only a prose Browning, 526

Merely talk and never think, 120
Merge itself and become lost, 536
Merged into the great mass of humanity, 422
Meridian lines, tropics zones and, 599
  of my glory, full, 73
  the one hundredth, 1003
  third hour after the, 798
Meridians, Manhattan gilding all, 1033
  of longitude for a seine, 616
Merit, as if her, lessened yours, 240
  as its shade pursue, envy will, 211
  endless, 378
  fame is no test of, 376
  force of his own, 72
  got without, 101
  heaven, in hope to, 352
  makes his cook his, 1161
  next in, to the author, 415
  of a general, 1081
  of romance, acquires the, 727
  raised, by, 149
  sense of your great, 267
  spurns that patient, takes, 93
  that which he obtains, 317
  unassisted, advances slowly, 231
  vain without the, 219
  very little, 854
  wins the soul, 212
Merits, careless to scan their, 250
  handsomely allowed, 237
  know, hearers that our, 219
  obtains that which he, 317
  of thyself, failures of others and, 566
  on their own, 288
  seek his, to disclose, 245
  utmost of their, 1014
Merited my fear, none has, 951
Mermaid Tavern, choicer than the, 384
  things done at the, 129
Meroë, Nilotic isle, 156
Merrier man, 41
  more the, 17
Merriest eye, 68
  men are, when from home, 66
Merrily shall I live now, 33
Merriment, flashes of, 97
Merry, all their wars are, 847
  and glad, all things are, 431
  and wise, good to be, 11, 29
  and wise, gude to be, 611
  and wise, it's guid to be, 286
  as a marriage bell, 352
  as crickets, 1140
  as the day is long, 38
  at the point of death, 80
  boys are we, three, 127
  Christmases, best wishes for, 498
  comrades make me glow, 938
  crews, schooners and the, 856
  cries, dear the, 619
  dancing drinking time, 176
  drink and be, 164
  England they called thee, 305
  England, they had it in, 1018
  feast, makes a, 37
  fool to make me, 51
  gentlemen, God rest ye, 567
  heart doeth good, 1233
  heart goes all the day, 56
  heart, he that is of a, 1233
  heart maketh a cheerful countenance, 1251, 1233
  heart that laughs at care, 363
  I am not, 101
  jest, I am a, 673
Merry, laugh and be, 857
  let's be, 133
  London gave me breath, 746
  love to dance, the, 794
  love to fiddle, the, 794
  Margaret, 10
  men all, fight on my, 256
  men, uprouse ye my, 288
  monarch scandalous and poor, 184
  month of May, 120
  neither glum nor, 757
  never, when I hear sweet music, 47
  part of me, will be the, 888
  roundelay, 28
  springtime's harbinger, 132
  to eat drink and be, 1235
  was he, how, 190
  when you wager'd, 104
  wives may be, 35
  yarn from a fellow-rover, 856
Merryman, Doctor, 192
Merry-twinkling feet, 243
Meshach, Shadrach, and Abed-nego, 1239
Mess, general, of imprecision, 955
Message, comprehend the language of the, 610
  for the age, 790
  for the world, may have a, 803
  from the skies, many a, 286
  is spoken, 862
  of despair, waft the, 327
  of to-day is plain, 831
  sweet, give to him a, 664
  to Garcia, 745
  to me, a, 653
  writ, whose hand the, 445
Messenger chanced to drown, 572
  God's, 346
  God's, sent down, 503
  I am God's 511
  lame, 137
  lost we lost the town, 572
  no rest for a, 727
  of friendship, 608
  of sure and swift relief, 697
  who brings bad news, 1079
Messengers, Persian, 1084
  take these two, 746
  words for, 926
Messing about in boats, 742
Messmates, hear a brother sailor, 247
Met and fought with outright, 467
  and then parted from thee, 437
  and we parted forever, 396
  at eve the Prince of Sleep, 840
  day and the way we, 633
  each other with erected look, 174
  first night that we, 388
  hail fellow well, 191
  her, how first he, 481
  him out'n Denver, 698
  if we had never, 389
  in thee to-night, 612
  it going out the door, I, 1115
  like the ships upon the sea, 437, 587
  many friends I've, 388
  no sooner, but they looked, 51
  opening night at the, 1002
  part of all that I have, 464
  rancor with a cryptic mirth, 818
  sad losses have ye, 507
  sunrise sanguine-souled, 652
  the dirt, their feet, 203
  the enemy, we have, 348
  the lawyers are, 205
  'twas in a crowd we, 388
  upon the level, we, 782
Met, when first we, 669
  with a ballad, I, 590
  with elsewhere, is ne'er, 365
  without a fear, hearts that, 628
Metal blowing martial sounds, 148
  commoner but more durable, 613
  flowed to human form, 214
  injury graves itself in, 74
  insect-pin a fly, 683
  of a man, native, 530
  pure as finest gold, 760
  rang true, 527
  snout of golden, 1031
Metals, fools' gold and all earthy, 1008
Metallic pens disclose, 292
Metamorphoses or transmigrations, of all, 1223
Metamorphosis, everything in a state of, 1127
Metaphor and dream, verbiage, 578
  betrayed into no, 331
  death is not a, 1036
Metaphysic wit can fly, high as, 142
Metaphysics, dissipating itself into, 378
Metaphysical frolic, 951
  impossibility, 376
Mete out my loneliness, 683
Meteor, fast-flitting, 362
  flag of England, 328
  ray, fancy's, 285
  shone like a, 148
  streamed like a, 244
Meteors are not needed, 946
  transient, 344
Meteorological ambitions, 530
Meter, fierce discordant, 579
Method in madness, 92
  in man's wickedness, 131
  of drawing indictment, 259
  of making a fortune, 246
  of mounting into the air, 238
  of pleasing, surest, 222
Methods of statistics, 741
  teach, graces which no, 210
  you know my, Watson, 1050
Methodist Church, God bless the, 456
Methodistic bell, shouted the, 566
Methuselah, days of, 1223
Meticulous, politic cautious and, 954
Metre ballad-mongers, 62
  of an antique song, 107
Metres, mouse-traps of, 855
Metropolis of flowers, 756
Mettle, Corinthian a lad of, 61
  man of, 204, 1155
  of your pasture, 66
Mew, be a kitten and cry, 62
  cat will, 97
Mewing her mighty youth, eagle, 163
Mewling and puking, 49
Mexico, Virgil at, 399
Mezzotint, a print an etching a, 490
Micawber, never will desert Mr., 496
Mice and men, schemes of, 284
  and rats and such small deer, 99
  appear like, 99
  desert a building about to fall, 1108
  like little, stole in and out, 163
Miching mallecho, this is, 94
Mickle, every little makes a, 1154
  is the powerful grace, 78
Microbe and bacillus, each, 896
Microbes, swarm like, 671

Microcosm of a public school, 420
Microphone, back to the, as a drunkard, 950
Microscope begins where telescope ends, 1184
  of thought, 1184
Microscopes and telescopes of the press, 788
  cease to be of use, 543
'Mid pleasures and palaces, 365
Midas, ears of, 943
  me no Midas, 1056
  touched, ones that, 585
  woes of, 1136
Midday beam, at the full, 163
  sun, go out in the, 1012
  sun the impalpable air, thanks for the, 538
Middle age, beautiful in, 975
  age, companions for, 110
  age had pressed its signet, 308
  Age home of lost causes, 548
  age is a curse, 883
  age, men of, 56
  age, youth and, 1211
  class blasphemy, 721
  class, citizens of the, 1090
  class morality, 721
  life, mediocrity of, 530
  life, thousand years of, 820
  of a wheel, wheel in the, 1239
  of her forehead, in the, 440
  of March, in the, 868
  of May, in the, 868
  of the contest, in the, 260
  of the night, vast and, 90
  of the stream, in the, 976
  of their shops, in the, 1015
  point of the stage, at the, 656
  sort of historians, 1143
  station had fewest disasters, 187
  tear in the, 751
  tree and highest, 151
  West, village in the northern, 1016
Middle-aged have their five senses, 962
  prosperity or adversity, 1011
Middlesex, an acre in, 398
Middlin' tight grip, 639
Midland furze afire, 778
  sea, dolorous, 631
Midnight born of Cerberus and blackest, 160
  brought on the dusky hour, 153
  chimes at, 65
  clear, came upon the, 477
  dead of, is noon of thought, 273
  death at, goes a-dancing, 1193
  dreary, once upon a, 460
  drink no water at, 809
  falls, the last wild, 900
  flower, pleasure like the, 334
  fog, like a thick, 170
  hours, mournful, 439
  iron tongue of, 43
  moon, white gauze around the, 512
  murder, foul and, 244
  never come, 32
  of our ruin blast, 860
  oil, consumed the, 206
  on the seas, 501
  on the stroke of, 809
  one hour's sleep before, 138
  out of his bed at, 62
  over the, came stealing the morn, 600
  pity the, 951
  quiet and the giant dance, 941
  revels by a forest side, 149
  ride of William Dawes, 986
Midnight shout and revelry, 157
  spend my time till, 1012
  stars of, shall be dear, 296
  strikes and hastens, 744
  train home from New York, 984
  train is slow and old, 939
  we galloped, into the, 485
  with streamers flying, 240
Midnights and those friends, those, 857
  of despair, 920
Midshipmite, bo'sun tight and a, 622
Midst, every prairie's, 517
  of life, in the, 1254
  of them, there am I in the, 1241
Midsummer day, one bright, 605
  golden sun of, 394
  gorgeous as the sun at, 63
  madness, 55
  Night's Dream, fairies of, 990
Midway in the wave, stands, 325
Midwife, fairies', 77
Mien carries more invitation than command, 197
  monster of so frightful, 208
  truth has such a, 174
Might, alive with a terrible, 681
  all-enacting, 651
  as well live, you, 988
  as well not try, 867
  be, fancies that, 493
  confess Thy mercy and Thy, 1215
  do good, some said it, 171
  do it with thy, 1236
  exceeds man's, 75
  faith that right makes, 455
  have been a Roosian, he, 623
  have been, good that, 666
  have been, it, 442
  honest man's aboon his, 287
  if kings must show their, 432
  nor by power, not by, 1239
  not be, and so it, 510
  of loveliness, 356
  of one fair face, 1138
  of the chain, 810
  of the gods, moveth the, 1083
  of thy spirit, by the, 1254
  protect us by thy, 447
  the vantage best have took, 36
  to be man with thy, 633
  triumphs of, are transient, 609
  try with all my, 339
  would not when he, 257
  yet recover, 43
Might-have-been, my name is, 577
Might-have-beens, these poor, 693
Mightier far is love, 303
  soul, a, 601
  yet, make thee, 761
Mightiest fleets of iron framed, 475
  in the mightiest, 46
  Julius fell, 89
  practical force, good will the, 678
Mightily, pleasing myself, 182
  strive, 52
Mighty above all things, 1249
  ages of eternity, 553
  all the proud and, have, 223
  almighty gold, 119
  and dreadful, some have called thee, 118
  better than the, 1233
  book, to produce a, 531
  contests from trivial things, 212
  crack, hear the, 194
  crowd and marvellously fed, 694
  cuttin' rod, 681
  dead, converse with the, 224
Mighty fair did satisfy myself, 182
  fallen, how are the, 1226
  fleet of Wren, 834
  force some mystery, some, 836
  fortress is our God, 1138
  hard to beat, 730
  have no theory of technique, 943
  heart, body with a, 66
  heart is lying still, 297
  ills done by woman, 185
  lak' a rose, 730
  large bed, 200
  maze, a, 200
  meat for little guests, 750
  men ballooning high, 575
  mind, lodged a, 218
  minds of old, 321
  Missouri rolls down to the sea, 504
  mother turns in tears, 690
  Mother's arms, in the, 812
  music of their names, 1018
  name of Rome, 401
  nations, of all the, 502
  ocean and the pleasant land, 553
  ocean deep, bidds't the, 566
  ocean, is this the, 326
  orb of song, 302
  pain to love it is, a, 167
  panacea, 630
  pine forests which shake, 590
  poets in their misery dead, 297
  race, mother of a, 373
  roast beef, 193
  rulers of state, 729
  scene of things, 330
  shrine of the, 355
  theme, choose a, 531
  they say that man is, 534
  things, dare, 734
  things which are, 1246
  thought in a mighty mind, 675
  tide of bein flows, 570
  to make, God above is, 485
  voice, each a, 304
  voice of Canada, 738
  wert thou less, 503
  while ago, 118
  withered, how are the, 756
Mignonette, pitcher of, 715
  the Frenchman's darling, 266
Migration of the soul, change and, 1085
Mike O'Day, grave of, 1058
Mild and benign, nature so, 203
  consoling rainbow, like a, 588
  decay, general flavor of, 452
  heaven a time ordains, 162
  of affections, 217
Milder when 'tis day, ills grow, 1082
Mildest mannered man, 359
Mildew, mould and stain, 725
Mildness, ethereal, 224
Mile, every, is two in winter, 138
Miles and years away, someone, 608
  around, no village for, 501
  of conferences and files, 1002
  they came three thousand, 525
  to go before I sleep, 868
  to go that night, many, 1062
  true across so many, 797
  twelve, from a lemon, 313
Mile-a, sad heart tires in a, 56
Milestones are gravestones, 482
  are the years, 939
  into headstones change, 529
Militarism, overthrow of, 806
Military animal, man is a, 507
  man, any, 66

Military mind, professional, 800
  or scientific problem, 1070
  plans, execute, 258
  situation imposed it, 1199
Militia swarms, rude, 177
Milk, adversity's sweet, 79
  and honey blest, with, 518, 1132
  and honey, land flowing with, 1224
  and sugar, infusion of, 323
  and water, 357
  and wine, of honey-lands of, 657
  draught of red cow's, 140
  for babes, analogy is, 477
  for Hottentots, 960
  into babies, putting, 851
  is more likely to be watered, 614
  mingling with the, 269
  of concord, sweet, 88
  of human kindness, 84
  of Paradise, drunk the, 316
  skim, masquerades as cream, 623
  such as have need of, 1248
  toast would do by suppertime, 515
  trout in the, 515
  truth like, arrives in the dark, 973
  water poured into the, 764
  went out to, 1063
  white doe with dust is dark, 296
Milked the goat, 1063
Milking shed, follow to the, 540
Milkmaids, singing, 707
Milkman, hard for the, 973
  is enough to redeem the night, 895
Milkman's daughter, 764
Milk-white lamb, Una with her, 301
  thorn, beneath the, 284
Milky baldric of the skies, 382
  mothers, 24, 310
  way, her face is like the, 164
  way of souls, 912
  way, solar walk or, 207
  way, the galaxy that, 154
Mill a-going, keep the, 521
  and swarm, masses, 983
  back of the flour the, 731
  brook that turns a, 289
  cannot grind, 666
  cannot grind with water that is past, 137
  creaking old, 640
  God's, grinds slow but sure, 138
  I wandered by the, 458
  in the self-same, 675
  John Stuart, 865
  maid of the, 582
  more water glideth by the, 17, 77
  much water goeth by, 17, 77
  of a truism, 414
  so near the, 871
  under a ruined, 905
  under the apple-boughs down by the, 508
  water that goes by his, 125
  were it but a, 649
  where we grind, 492
Mills are to turn, 664
  of God grind slowly, 435
Millennium, is that, you said it, 973
  usher in a new, 1213
Miller, every honest, has a golden thumb, 5
  sees not all the water, 125
  there was a jolly, 269
Milliard-headed throng, amid the, 544
Milliner, perfumed like a, 61
Millinery, jewelled mass of, 469
Million acres, Cleon hath a, 503
  Aprils, how many, 929
  blades shall thrust, 1026
  brains of weary folk, 936
  buds but stay their blossoming, 668
  copies sold in all languages, 480
  high man aiming at a, 488
  intelligent persons who exist in the, 423
  it's one to a, 623
  marching feet, 1035
  million men are sped, 874
  million spermatozoa, 993
  more are dumb, a, 565
  more difficult than second, 1169
  more, good for a, 873
  morns, greeteth a, 941
  of ages, many a, 581
  planets plunge and die, 874
  stars are in the sky, 874
  stars were strewn, whence the, 669
  the play pleased not the, 93
  years ago, that was a, 734
  you made, not the, 676
Millions boast, thy, 168
  did Cheops out of several, 776
  for defence, 276
  in it, there's, 617
  in tears, leaves, 431
  lack their daily bread, 924
  leave your many, 656
  of bubbles like us, 1133
  of bubbles, poured, 462
  of faces, among so many, 144
  of people, so many, 374
  of spiritual creatures walk the earth, 152
  of surprises, 136
  of years, untold, 581
  ready saddled and bridled, 169, 409
  run into the, 1069
  think, makes perhaps, 359
  toil unblessed, tired, 735
  unborn shall dwell, 894
  who've choked you down, 799
  with millions agree, 271
  yet to be, thanks of, 363
Millionth, millionth lover, 978
Millstone about his neck, better a, 1243
  piece of the nether, 1229
  see farther into a, 1155
Milnes, gods call Dicky, 458
  will visit you in disgrace, 458
Milo's end, remember, 180
Milstone, looke through a, 24
  seene far in a, 14
Milton can, more than, 743
  divine, 302
  give a, birth, 262
  held, morals which, 298
  found the path of, 304
  sightless, 303
  some mute inglorious, 245
  thou should'st be living, 298
Milton's faith, 634
  fame, England can match in, 176
  immemorial theme, sublime as, 558
Mimic sky above their feet, 701
  the fashionable prattle, 656
Mimsy were the borogoves, 598
Mince the matter, not to, 1148
  this matter, honesty and love doth, 101
Mincemeat of the very smallest talk, 430
Mincing, walking and, 1237
Mind a thought of God, his, 506
Mind, absence of, we have borne, 324
  acuteness or strength of, 330
  all in the, 1017
  always mostly in your, 990
  and feeling, go with pure, 480
  and soul and senses, fill my, 936
  and soul, remoter reach of, 738
  appearance of things to the, 1122
  art in her glorious, 437
  at peace, fine spun from a, 1101
  bettering of my, 32
  beware the middle, 951
  blameless, 220
  bliss which centres in the, 250
  blood relations of the, 1005
  blotted from his, 204
  body filled and vacant, 67
  body or estate, 1253
  bring sad thoughts to the, 295
  brought all to, 794
  calm of, 157
  cannot change his, 828
  certain unsoundness of, 397
  cheerfulness keeps daylight in the, 197
  clear your, of cant, 238
  closet of her, 862, 929
  clothed and in his right, 1242
  communicate their, 183
  companion none is like the, 19
  confident easy, 907
  conformation of his, 398
  conscious of rectitude, 1101
  conscious of virtue, 1101
  content, 1038
  corrupted my, 771
  couldn't copy the, 777
  dagger of the, 85
  desires of the, 112
  diseas'd, minister to a, 88
  diseased, 1078
  diseases of the, 198
  distressed, vacant mind a, 263
  dogged, 1008
  education forms the common, 209
  encyclopedic, 398
  engrossed with these three, 1164
  envy and an evil, 166
  envy is a pain of, 1121
  equal to any undertaking, 496
  error chokes windows of the, 114
  Euclid, 576
  evangels of the, 911
  even, in difficulties, 399
  exalted at the expense of intellect, 461
  expands the, 671
  eyes are in his, 317
  false volume of his single, 661
  farewell the tranquil, 102
  first destroys their, 175
  first injures his, 175
  forever voyaging, 299
  frantic limits to the, 1030
  from his, banish understanding, 175
  fruit of noble, 471
  fully persuaded in his own, 1245
  gentle, by gentle deeds is knowne, 25
  gives to her, 240
  glance of the, 264
  glide out of the, 233
  glimmer on my, 327
  God is the only, 548
  golden, stoops not, 45
  good, possesses a kingdom, 1106
  grateful, by owing owes not, 151
  great fortitude of, 233

Mind, great, knows the power of gentleness, 491
grief develops powers of the, 1204
grow inward, let the, 1030
grows heated, 1173
grows torpid in age, 236
had grown suspicion's sanctuary, 353
has a thousand eyes, 707
heal the tortured, 373
heart argues not the, 547
highlands of the, 735
his belly, who does not, 234
his money, do not, 847
his own business, let man, 1150
how can ye know his, 1250
human, poor without vanity, 1194
I told her when he smiled, 988
ignis fatuus of the, 185
in her, the wisest books, 168
in ruins, human, 1042
indicts, 840
ingratiate deeply with the, 223
inhabits greater space, 828
interested in a man's, 709
is bent, when to ill thy, 220
is clouded with a doubt, 463
is divided, my, 1079
is free to go, 828
is gay but soul is melancholy, 673
is God, our, 1121
is its own place, 148
is like a catacomb, my, 925
is pitched, as the, 266
is the lever of all things, 339
is the standard of the man, 199
is troubled, my, 75
large and fruitful, 112
last best work the human, 286
last infirmity of noble, 159
laugh that spoke the vacant, 250
leafless desert of the, 355
let thy dauntless, ride, 70
lets go a thousand things, 621
lodged a mighty, 218
logic of an accurate, 454
loose sally of the, 232
love's a frailty of the, 193
maimed, 147
mainbrace of the, 943
makes the body rich, 52
man is but a, 662
man's unconquerable, 297
march of the human, 259
Meccas of the, 363
misguide the, 210
most perfect, in English, 973
mould the secret, 633
my, a kingdom is, 20
my compass and way, 223
my country's, 859
my, forbids to crave, 20
narrowed his, 252
never, 360
never be an old man in, 1096
never brought to, 286
never, did minde his grace, 26
never you, 622
no, is so well balanced, 636
no malice in his, 404
no, to be a Caesar, 1124
no, to be a Florus, 1124
nobler in the, to suffer, 93
not acquainted with his, 1109
not body enough to cover his, 313
not by the eye but by the, 1106
not changing one's, 861
not run on what thou lackest, 1126
not to be changed, 148
Mind o'erwrought, 650
of a son or daughter, 273
of all amusements for the, 509
of all endeavor, glowing, 937
of man a musical instrument, 542
of man, four seasons in the, 385
of man, in the, 296
of man, wont to show the, 1075
of one, in an house, 1254
of ours, feed this, 295
opinionated, 792
oppress, doleful dumps the, 77, 255
oppression of the, 184
out of, 27, 884
out of sight is out of, 519
out of sight out of, 9
overthrown by lunacy, human, 1042
passion is a fever in the, 184
peace of, 1092
peace of, dearer than all, 365
peace to the, 605
pen is the tongue of the, 1155
permit the, to look out, 30
persecutes the, 174
perversion of the, 979
philosophic, 301
pity melts the, to love, 176
pleasant time with my, 595
pleased to call my, 799
plumb the Oriental, 776
poet twirls them in his, 649
poison to his, 401
powers of the, displayed, 323
prerogative of, 344
present to my, appearest, 393
professional military, 800
proverb haunts my, 666
pulse in the eternal, 945
quiet, is richer, 1038
quite vacant, 263
raise and erect the, 112
redeem the human, from error, 434
rehearse, this truth within thy, 462
reign of, commence, 337
rest to his, 139
riddle of a woman's, 1152
save with my, 993
say this with presence of, 1094
serene for contemplation, 206
serenity of, 139, 344
she had a frugal, 264
silently gone out of, 295
soon grows through them, 271
spectres of the, 443
state of, once gone, 663
steady on its keel, 529
suited to our, 328
Summer's, 636
suspicion haunts the guilty, 71
talk to conceal the, 203
that feeds upon the comic strips, 946
that very fiery particle, 361
the house of dust, let me, 742
the plow, I maun, 345
the thing, you don't, 931
their p's and q's, 614
they seize upon the, 507
thine own aim, 408
this they all with a joyful, 765
time out of, 1148
to change thy, 1126
to marriage, give your whole, 1191
to mind, heart to heart and, 307
to see if this boat will float, 371
to soften the determined, 1019
Mind to such a pitch, worked her, 1046
tranquil, is well-ordered, 1125
treasures he found in his, 795
trouble enough in his own, 166
troubled the captain's, 655
tumours of a troubl'd, 1078
turn your, to this curse, 314
turned the matter over in his, 402
unmoved, show a, 1098
untrustworthy, 860
untutored, sees God in clouds, 207
unwritten record of the, 1085
vigorous, 231
vision of the, 543
waiting harp-strings of the, 549
weakness of the human, 1163
well-stored, 692
were weight, if, 303
what a noble, is here o'erthrown, 93
what I am taught, 339
what is, 360
what you are pleased to call your, 402
which creates revolutions, 1090
which renounces a futile hope, 729
with a present, 1094
with its own eyes, 828
with silent lifting, 1037
your little, 971
your own business, 1152
Minds are little, all, 643
are naturally affirmative, 627
are not ever craving, 280
are turned, their, 867
as many men so many, 12, 1095
balm of hurt, 86
change the posture of our, 326
easy in their, 482
fate of all great, 1179
first defence of weak, 318
first infirmity of weak, 159
girls have curious, 430
good fortune will elevate petty, 1114
happiest and best, 369
impress, powers which our, 295
in a thousand other, 378
in their postscripts, 347
innocent and quiet, 168
insanity of noble, 438
lesser restless, 506
little things affect little, 420
made better by their presence, 520
marriage of true, 108
men have marble, 107
no bore we dread so much as our own, 530
of a few fastidious people, 790
of all haunted by thoughts, 789
of men, wars begin in the, 1069
of old, mighty, 321
of some of our statesmen, 334
strong, great hearts, time demands, 522
strongest, 302
that have nothing to confer, 305
true dull, 343
trust not your daughters', 100
weak, led captive, 156
what Jeffrey says, 312
women have waxen, 107
world must have great, 506
Mind's content, good health and, 182
eye, in my, 90
own fire, 906

Minden's plain, 269
Mind-events, landlord really in, 1028
Mindful of him, thou art, 1229
  of the happy time, 440
  what it cost, 294
Mindfulness, man should keep some, 1080
Mindin' to forget, 869
Mindless of its just honours, 304
Mine, all I see is, 568
  and thine, fatal words, 1149
  and Thine, two envoys, 1165
  be a cot beside the hill, 289
  bright jewels of the, 370
  by the royal seal, 584
  defend what's, 129
  enemy's dog, 99
  excavating for a, 1045
  eyes have seen the glory, 522
  faery of the, 158
  honour is my life, 58
  hostess' door, 57
  is lost, you think that, 827
  is yours, what's, 37
  it was, 596
  laugh will then be, 1099
  leedle Yawcob Strauss, 661
  made you, 951
  matchless, 1008
  of cleverness and wit, 713
  own countree, is this, 315
  own, shall I vainly seek, 568
  so be, as I yours for ever, 997
  still thou art, 576
  the Unseen to display, 403
  'twas, 'tis his, 102
  what is yours is, 1093
Mines for coal and salt, 363
Miner, dwelt a, 1045
Mingle in its care and strife, 474
  joys with occupation, 1169
  you that mingle may, 117
Mingles with my friendly bowl, 213
Mingled in the fray of duty, 504
  into one, 375
  junk and knowledge, 886
  love and dread, 678
  mist and light, form of, 439
  the cup, providence has, 478
  yarn good and ill, 53
Mingling with the vulgar host, 220
Miniature human beings, 1015
  nuggets, 1015
Mining shark, 661
  stock, better returns than, 465
Mining-claims, snakeskin-titles of, 1009
Minions, arts of power and its, 329
  my lyric, 1180
  nature's, 819
  of the moon, 60
Minister came to tea, 833
  flaming, 103
  of God, a, 779
  of ministers, 728
  of praise at large, 248
  one fair spirit for my, 354
  so sore, no, 213
  to a mind diseas'd, 88
  to himself, patient must, 88
  to my soul's or body's needs, 982
Ministers of Christ, qualify men to be, 170
  of grace defend us, 91, 241
  of love, all are but, 316
  of religion, honours the, 403
Ministers' daughters, stepmother of, 654
Ministering angel, 97, 308
  angel shall my sister be, 97
Miniver cherished fond regrets, 1035
  loved the Medici, 818
Minnows, Triton of the, 76
Minnow-small, whale swims, 936
Minor chord disease, 718
  of Thy loftier strain, 443
  pants for twenty-one, 214
  poet, cough of a, 721
  poets, feed him on, 1011
Minorities, government controlled by, 762
Minority achieved all that is noble in history, 512
  have stood in the van, 512
  is no disproof, 788
  what is a, 512
Minstrel, a wandering, I, 95
  ethereal, 304
  heart of the, is breaking, 335
  lead to the gates of heaven, 298
  raptures swell, no, 307
  wandering, 852
Minstrel's lyre, beauty of the, 830
Minstrelsy, brayed with, 81
Mint and anise and cummin, 1241
  is in the liquor, 768
  of genius, 588
  of gold, each wish a, 292
  of joy, quick, 346
  of phrases in his brain, 40
Minted coins express, as even its, 391
Minting of a gold crowned king, 929
Minute and unseen part, each, 436
  crowd the whole thing in a, 689
  Cynthia of this, 209
  examination of facts, 860
  fractions, made up of, 318
  hatred of a, 459
  knowed in a, 939
  of heaven, one, 338
  seize this very, 1173
  speak more in a, 79
  sucker born every, 1056
  too late, 34
Minutes are whereof our life is made, 540
  hasten to their end, 107
  sixty diamond, 387
  when utterly alone, 966
Minute's anguish, in that one, 565
  space, shut in one small, 647
  success pays the failure of years, 493
Minute-drops from off the eaves, 161
Minute-hand, conversation does not show the, 239
Miracle, accept a, instead of wit, 203
  and mystery, this the, 672
  believes in the, 1018
  beside the lake, 541
  enough to stagger, mouse is, 535
  every hour is a, 537
  heart beats to do some, 683
  man prays for a, 1187
  me no miracles, 1056, 1153
  musical, 816
  never seen a greater monster or, 1145
  of being the broadest doctrine, 415
  of precocity, 1108
  pass a, 967
Miracles, age of, 380
  are mine, these, 973
  are past, 53
  are propitious accidents, 770
  of change, enchanting, 683
Miracles of the Church, 871
  one of God's, 907
Mirage that lured me, sweet, 533
Mirage-mists their shining land, 651
Miranda, do you remember an inn, 822
Mire and the fen, sunk in the, 771
  cast into the, 260
  cheat men into, 858
  in the, trod down, 620
  water ne'er left man i' the, 80
Mironton, mironton mirontaine, 483
Mirror always nigh, keep a, 760
  best, is an old friend, 137
  break, what if the, 618
  clouds like a, 1027
  every pool in Eden was a, 1049
  gazing at itself in a, 922
  hold the, up to nature, 94
  honest wife's truest, 295
  look as though into a, 1095
  making one's toilet without, 1179
  of all courtesy, 72
  of king and slave, 671
  of the form, 1079
  of the soul, speech is a, 1105
  see themselves in that just, 202
  strown in myriad bits, 544
  that reflects, 766
  thou glorious, 355
Mirrors of the gigantic shadows, 369
  showing stained and aging faces, 840
Mirrored on her sea, 830
Mirth, a relaxation from gravity, 331
  and daylight and the air, 744
  and fun grew fast, 287
  and innocence, 357
  and laughter, no time for, 794
  and laughter, wine and women, 359
  and sadness, blend of, 798
  and spleen, wit and, 196
  and tears, by with, 783
  bards of passion and of, 384
  can into folly glide, 309
  cryptic, 818
  drear the sound of, is, 626
  earth must borrow its, 718
  enough of, 863
  far from all resort of, 160
  formed of joy and, 282
  he is all, 39
  in funeral, 89
  is like a flash of lightning, 197
  let us have some, 827
  limit of becoming, 41
  May's new-fangled, 40
  not a string attuned to, 390
  of children with high spirits, 426
  of its December, 405
  of others only saddens, 426
  of sun-split clouds, 1037
  or music, without, 310
  quickened multitudes to, 713
  silver, 610
  small sincerity of, 386
  song of the birds for, 987
  songs of sadness and of, 436
  that after no repenting draws, 162
  that has no bitter springs, 783
  that is but feigning, 546
  vexed with, 352
  with a shout of, 884
Mirth's boat, 348
Mirthful comic shows, 71

Misanthropos, I am, 81
Misbecome a monarch, does not, 246
Misbegotten knaves, three, 62
Misbehaved at a funeral, 325
Misbeliever, you call me, 44
Mischance, broke to every known, 779
  ride in triumph over all, 70
Mischief, a little neglect may breed, 227
  done, little knowest the, 1039
  doorkeepers that fight are a, 1075
  enterprises of virtue or, 110
  expel her, 149
  for idle hands to do, 199
  for these kindnesses do me some, 1117
  hand to execute any, 270
  in every deed of, 270
  it means, 94
  ivory, 1129
  mortals bend their will to, 212
  place which has done him a, 1107
  publick wonder and, 182
  smile with intent to do, 122
  which the very virtuous do, 483
  women the mothers of all, 561
Mischiefs which afflict mankind, wine causes, 1166
Mischievous thing, spoken some, 1118
Misconduct in anyone tarnish it, 284
Misdeeds, mankind's most terrible, 986
Misdoubt her strength, 163
Miser, joy may be a, 565
  of my memories, 905
  rich honesty dwells like a, 51
  was never a, 951
Misers, like, 805
  of time, 330
Miser's coins, hours are as a, 620
  treasure, heaps of, 158
Miserable comforters are ye all, 1228
  consolation, well-meant but, 613
  creatures, hate all, 1178
  difficult to make a man, 456
  have no other medicine, 36
  human being, no more, 662
  lonely because I am, 232
  made their neighbours, 1193
  monster I had created, 389
  most, who enjoys least, 1169
  sinners, 1253
  to be weak is, 148
Miserere Psalm, say very leisurely the, 144
Miseries, bound in shallows and, 83
  or credulities of mankind, 727
  packet of assorted, 787
  umpire of men's, 68
Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows, 33
  all grief and, 596
  art thou in, 586
  brings, power naught but, 388
  cause of all men's, 22
  child of, 269
  companions in, 1105, 1164
  finds himself loses his, 546
  from our foibles springs, 275
  gave a tear to, 245
  had worn him, 80
  happy time in, 440
  having no relief, one, 347
  is at hand, when, 1135
  no friend in, 120
  of mortal life, happiness or, 589
Misery, poets in their, dead, 297
  relation of distant, 270
  result, 496
  some to, are born, 282
  their departure is taken for, 1250
  thou art so full of, 462
  treads on heels of joy, 551
  vow an eternal, 185
Misery's darkest cavern, 231
  hand bestows, all that, 262
Misfortune, age is the most terrible, 395
  bad neighbour is a great, 1074
  delight in another's, 1103
  first severe shock of, 494
  made the throne her seat, 198
  most unhappy kind of, 440
  punished by, 1084
  remembrance of my former, 1151
Misfortunes and pains of others, 259
  are occasioned by man, 1108
  bear another's, 217
  hardest to bear, 530
  his life was full of, 685
  isolation, abandonment, poverty, 1183
  laid in one common heap, 1118
  of mankind, 197
  of others, endure the, 1158
  picture of crimes and, 1168
  record of crimes and, 270
Misfortune's book, 80
Misgivings, blank, 301
Misguide the mind, 210
Mishap is the more calamitous, 326
  wisdom from another's, 1104
Mishaps are like knives, 530
  entail the same, 661
  fell into, 1066
  stories of my own, 37
  worldly chances and, 76
Mislead the morn, 37
Misleading, analogy the least, 614
Misled by fancy's meteor ray, 285
Mislike me not for my complexion, 45
  not my speeches that you do, 68
Mismanaged nation, first panacea for, 1010
Misprint, survive everything but a, 723
Mispronounce it, all men, 973
Misquote, just enough of learning to, 351
Miss a glorious haven, canst not, 1135
  a pain that pain to, 167
  again as I missed before, 846
  Annabel McCarthy, 667
  Bailey, unfortunate, 288
  Blachford is agreeable enough, 323
  him, how much I love him and, 450
  him, we shall meet but we shall, 435
  his aim, most skilful archer, 180
  Loo, Oh, 689
  McFlimsey of Madison Square, 561
  me at home, do they, 555
  my face dear friends, nor, 403
  nature cannot, 176
  not the discourse of elders, 1250
  one, grieved if they, 805
  our opportunity, we often, 1102
  T., turns into, 840
  thank thee for the things I, 555
  the insinuated nose, 736
  the loved and known, shall I, 568
Miss the many-splendoured thing, 749
  the mark they drive at, 277
  the tail that wagg'd contempt, 736
  the way, none could, 687
Missed for every thing you have, 411
  him on the customed hill, 245
  his way and deteriorated, 1195
  it lost it forever, we, 490
  never would be, 624
  or wanted, lest it be, 228
  the bus, Hitler has, 814
  the mark, clerks have, 325
Misses fire, if his pistol, 255
  the tale that I relate, 264
Missing so much and so much, 939
  the gold, 943
  you I should be kept awake, 980
Missings of happiness, 229
Mission, doctor's peaceful, 698
  to fulfil, no, 611
  which the Creator has alloted, 1212
Missionary, I would eat a, 1044
Mississippi, at last it is, 1008
  if it's your, 616
  is muddy water, 1049
  of falsehood called history, 548
  ran into, and drowned, 1007
Mississippi's winding stream, 475
Missouri, beyond the, 871
  I am from, 714
  mule, brown, 829
  rolls down to the sea, 504
Missouri's plain, on green, 518
Misspending a man's time, 183
Misspent, gifts, 601
Mist and a weeping rain, 559
  and cloud and foam, through, 588
  and cloud will turn to rain, 438
  and light, mingled, 439
  and the blowing of winds, 941
  cold and heavy, 391
  from the breath of the wind, 867
  hath wrapped hill and town, 349
  here a, and there a mist, 583
  in my face, feel the, 489
  is dispelled when woman appears, 205
  is rising to the eyes, 643
  melted into, 522
  no, obscures, 322
  of light from which they take, 458
  of shadowy things, 822
  of tears, in the, 748
  on the glass congealing, 554
  resembles the rain, 434
  saffron, 961
Mists and mellow fruitfulness, 384
  churches and creeds lost in, 569
  in her hair, soft, 836
  lie low on hill and bay, 580
  of doubt prevail, 644
  of silver dew, 367
  that roll and rise, 982
Mistake, a great, 217
  change for progress, 396
  child's, 749
  glory in a great, 1034
  great thoughts, who can, 507
  of my life, 616
  there is no, 293
  woman was God's second, 1197
Mistakes, bygone, 886
  do not even make, 886
  experience the name given, 724
  no balsam for, 659
  of a good man, 1060

Mistakes, string of, called memoirs, 521
Mistaken path to happiness, 1179
  pronounce him to be, 1159
Mistaking, folly of, 1204
Mist-blue cities of the soul, 937
Mr. Addison Sims, friends of, 1026
  Coventry had feathered his nest, 181
  Finney had a turnip, 1065
  Kremlin was distinguished for ignorance, 420
  Lear, how pleasant to know, 499
  Reilly, is that, 1066
  Webster, eloquence of, 1009
  Willkie, I like you very much, 1208
Mistletoe, beneath the holye, 768
Mistral worth the wind, nor is the, 1036
Mistress, art is a jealous, 413
  change was his, 878
  court a, she denies you, 119
  Eve was led astray, when, 768
  in my own house, 778
  law is a jealous, 477
  moderately fair, 168
  of herself though china fall, 209
  of the past, wayward, 840
  poet's, 458
  simplicity the most deceitful, 637
  so sweet a, 748
  such, such Nan, 19
Mistress' eyebrow, ballad to his, 49
  order, proud to perform his, 215
Mistresses, wives are young men's, 110
Mistrust a subordinate, 1047
  hate and, 736
Mistrusted, transfer it to whom we, 1087
Misty island, sheiling of the, 674
  morn, old Autumn in the, 392
  mountain-tops, 79
  purple bloom, some, 875
  sea profound and wide, 446
  troubled shore, 644
Misunderstand me, wilfully, 867
Misunderstood, grief may be joy, 429
  to be great is to be, 411
Misused wine, 157
Mite of unfitness, adding his, 528
  thou merest, 1053
Mither instead of mother, 723
Mithridates, half, and half Trissotin, 399
  he died old, 743
Mitigate the billows, pilot cannot, 1104, 1117
Mitten, longed to see me get the, 604
Mix an' mingle, shadders kind o', 527
  my fortune, unwilling to, 181
Mixed everywhere, these, 169
  in wrong, get, 958
Mixing memory and desire, 953
Mixture, come to us with a, 324
  man's days have been a, 814
  of fools and angels, 807
  of madness, exempt from a, 173
  of sorrow, allayed by some, 1153
  of water or worse, 646
  stir the, well, 454
Mixtures of more happy days, 357
Mizaru, Kikazaru and Iwazaru, 752
Mizpah, the Lord watch, 658, 1224
  upon love's altar-stone, 658
Mizzoura, across the wide, 844
Moab, land of, 372
  vale in the land of, 516
Moab's rocks a vale infold, 372
Moan, a sigh a sob a storm a strife, a, 597
  English mother made her, 525
  eternal, 503
  for rest and rest can never find, 597
  of doves in immemorial elms, 466
  of thunder, 366
  paid with, 748
Moans, orphans', 262
  round with many voices, 464
Moaned like beeves, 858
Moaning and sighing, sea was, 858
  no, came, 1015
  of the bar, no, 472
  on ilka green loaning, 1025
Moat defensive to a house, 59
Moat-by-the-Castle, Nettlecombe, Hants, 901
Moated grange, 37
Mob law, object of redress by, 455
  of gentlemen, 214
  opinion of the, 1164
  we met 'twas in a, 388
Mobs, herding in turbulent, 343
Moby Dick, 530
  Dick the whale, 944
Mock at sin, 1233
  at your betters, 976
  not Eros, 972
  the air with idle state, 244
  the haggard face of fear, 1069
  the meat it feeds on, 102
  the patriot's fate, 555
  us, sit in the clouds and, 64
  your own grinning, 97
Mocks, cuckoo, married men, 42
  the doctor's rules, 442
  the night, lightning that, 368
Mocked himself, smiles as if he, 81
  in ev'ry thing, sense is, 115
  not then, mocking-master, 114
Mocker, wine is a, 1233
Mockeries, dark pile of human, 337
Mockery and a snare, a delusion a, 331
  king of snow, 60
  of monumental stone, 366
  unreal, hence, 87
Mocking pencil, with, 513
  sneer or the sharp cry, 192
  the air, 58
  to ashes, 795
Mockings or arguments, no, 534
Mocking-bird is singing on the bough, 573
Mockin'-bird, lovesick, 835
Mocking-bird's throat, out of the, 536
Mocking-master mock'd not then, 114
Mode, decalogue of, 736
  of conversation, not the, 236
  of God with his elect, 556
  of saying things, poetry the most beautiful, 548
Modes, ancient, and former ways, 186
  of faith, 167
  of faith let zealots fight, 208
  of life, nobler, 469
Model, draw the, 64
  of the barren earth, 59
  ourselves upon the enemy, 1029
  to thy inward greatness, 66
  wears, face the, 611
Moder, leve, leet me in, 7
Moderate, be, 75
Moderate haste, one with, 90
  measure the most perfect, 1146
Moderately fair, a mistress, 168
Moderate-sized farm, 1074
Moderation and good faith, justice, 1166
  even in excess, 420
  is best, 1111
  is the silken string, 121
  observe, 1074
  the noblest gift, 1082
Moderator of passions, 139
Modern calendars, 723
  classic literature is always, 426
  florist's triumph, 569
  inconveniences, all the, 616
  instances, 50
  life, strange disease of, 547
  no idea so, 853
  notions, spite all, 780
  painting is uninteresting, 709
  peoples, possessions of, 1187
  politics a struggle of forces, 636
  societies aim at equality, 762
  speech, from the songs of, 674
  thought, kings of, 546
  trick, 429
  war, nothing sweet in, 1011
Modernity, a poor thing to feel priggish about, 920
Modest as a giver, keep, 1194
  cough of a minor poet, 721
  doubt, 75
  front of this small floor, 165
  grown, world it has so, 657
  inquirer, 200
  looks the cottage might adorn, 251
  manly true, simple, 528
  men are dumb, 288
  pride, yielded with, 152
  quip, 51
  stillness and humility, 66
  woman dressed in all her finery, 253
Modestly conceals her beauties, 240
Modestus with archness on his brow, 344
Modesty and unselfishness, 1211
  downcast, concealed, 224
  maids in, say No, 33
  meekness and, 1087
  of nature, o'erstep not the, 94
  stepping o'er bounds of, 80
  vanity of more benefit than, 864
  virtue not found among poets, 1155
Modification, bad plan that admits of no, 1103
Modified by whatever modifies his life, 645
Mogul and mugwump, 601
Mohacs Field, more was lost at, 1218
Mohammed's truth lay in a holy book, 458
Moist and dry, hot and cold, 1147
  and dry, hot cold, 150
  breath of decay, in the, 575
  cabinet, from his, 106
Moistened with the precious blood, 681
Molasses catches flies, 700
Mold men's thought and purpose, 641
  of pain, in the strong, 1008
  to break away from, 947
Mole, like a bastion's, 248
  like the velvet, 950
Moles and bats, to the, 1237
Mole-hill and mare's nest, 650
  make a mountain of a, 329

Molest, no foe dare, 1061
Molested by thieves moth or rust, 593
Molière pleases all the world, 1165
Molly Pitcher, bright name of, 659
  Pitcher you saved the day, 659
  Stark's a widow, or, 1041
  to Meg and, dear, 604
  true to his, 274
Molokai, from Iceland to, 991
Molokai's lord of love and tenderness, 705
Molten blue, inns of, 584
  bowels, have, 844
Mome raths outgrabe, 598
Moment after, merciless, 938
  an audacious head is lifted, 638
  clock indicates the, 535
  creature of the, 330
  deem of no, 1090
  deep when we are conscious, 773
  enterprises of great pith and, 93
  every, is supreme, 908
  face some awful, 300
  force the, to its crisis, 954
  give to God each, 225
  glitters for a, 197
  has gone by for hoping, 976
  hide thyself for a little, 1237
  historic, always simple and brief, 967
  horror of that, 598
  improve each, as it flies, 231
  in a, brings me to an end, 195
  in a, presto pass, 406
  in some blithe, 685
  long-dead, living, 936
  loyal and neutral in a, 86
  matters of the highest, 1084
  medaled, 1036
  more, endurance for one, 1046
  never can spare a, 861
  not the briefest, 840
  of difficulty and danger, 1060
  of greatest suffering, 476
  of its falling in your way, 646
  of my greatness flicker, 954
  of passing, enter at the, 1200
  of strength of romance of glamour, 727
  of sweet peril, Oh, 593
  of the election, 260
  only a, 727
  opportune, one, 626
  present, is the least happiest, 494
  psychological, 723
  that one, was its last, 570
  there comes one, 1201
  to decide, comes the, 524
  to the last, of his breath, 252
  what one knows of little, 636
  when all had succeeded, 1176
  when all would go smooth, 594
  when friendship is formed, 272
  white then melts forever, 287
  work of a, 1148
  yet the actor stops, 481
  you detect, lose it in the, 209
Moments, all the best of our past, 573
  as they pass, highest quality to your, 646
  best and happiest, 369
  day is bursting with, 1015
  fall, one by one the, 564
  given, for bitter, 857
  glittering, 857
  in man's mortal years, 647
  little, humble though they be, 553
  lucid, 1181
  make the year, 203
Moments of glad grace, 793
  say to-day be wise, 305
  some small seeds of, 1200
  while you pursue the golden, 474
Moment's halt, a, 1133
  monument, sonnet is a, 577
  ornament, 299
  time a little space, 596
Momentary advantage or gratification, 407
  bliss bestow, 243
  taste of being, a, 1133
  things, fashionable and, 946
Momentous souls, great obscure, 921
  to himself as I to me, 736
Monads of Leibniz, 1211
Monarch, becomes the throned, 46
  does not misbecome a, 246
  hears with ravished ears, 176
  is night, 936
  morsel for a, 104
  of all I survey, 263
  of mountains, 357
  of the vine, 104
  or clown, suitable for, 1046
  richest, in the Christian world, 1174
  scandalous and poor, 184
  teach a, to be wise, 246
Monarchs must give place, 512
  ought to be put to death, 20
  perplexes, with fear of change, 149
  seldom sigh in vain, 307
Monarchies, weight of mightiest, 150
Monarchy can teach republics, 901
  divine right of, 1205
  is a merchantman, 581
Monastic aisles fall like sweet strains, 408
Monday, betwixt a Saturday and, 189
  cut your nails on, 1068
  going to do on, 903
  hanging of his cat on, 1039
Monday's child is fair of face, 1068
Money alone sets all the world in motion, 1104
  as others carry, 926
  as 'twill bring, worth so much, 1105
  bringing, 258
  by you all the while, 685
  can move trees, 1024
  cannot buy, blessing that, 140
  can't appreciate, 807
  can't buy, one thing, 991
  changer, morals of a, 813
  comes withal, 52
  cost me much, 180
  despise, 751
  does not pay for anything, 842
  from a woman, must not accept, 680
  get, no matter by what means, 118
  goes as well as my song, 610
  goes, way the, 510
  heaps of, 166
  how goes the, 510
  how pleasant it is to have, 519
  I do not mind his, 847
  I do spend less, 181
  I wonder how much, 1014
  I write for, 685
  if you have, it doth not stay, 1137
  I'll bet my, on de bobtail nag, 568
  in his coffin, they put, 330
Money in stomachs of the needy, 1131
  invested in a library, 465
  is as beautiful as roses, 412
  is like a sixth sense, 861
  is the power of impotence, 999
  is the seed of money, 1169
  it is just the same, with, 1092
  lack of, 1140
  lending, confidentially, 235
  love of, 1248
  loved, and knew how to keep it, 1152
  means and content, he that wants, 50
  money money, O, 1021
  more valuable than, 1102
  no one shall work for, 779
  of fools, words are the, 132
  or toil, built without, 509
  other people's, 1190
  painful to keep as well as get, 182
  perish with thee, thy, 1244
  possessed by their, 123
  put, in thy purse, 101
  put not your trust in, 454
  put to interest in the other world, 321
  rather serve with their, 1169
  ready, is Aladdin's lamp, 361
  ready, makes the man, 199
  right kind of,—admiration, 1194
  right to the possession of, 1186
  right to use, 1186
  scarce, times hard and, 415
  sell your soul for, 1079
  shown for, 939
  so much, as 'twill bring, 142
  sparing use of ready, 482
  spent, never ask of, 868
  time is, 227, 387, 432, 1130
  to a starving man at sea, like, 1150
  to colleges, give, 453
  to defray such expenses, 247
  to do it, borrow the, 606
  to go over it, 413
  to make, is to coin it, 236
  war without provision of, 1140
  waste of public, 641
  we've got the, too, 562
  who works for, 719
  without, George, 258
  wrote except for, 236
Money-changer in the neighborhood of the temple, 952
Money-changers, overthrew the tables of the, 1242
Money-chest, man and not a, 425
Moneyless man, 609
Money-mad, raving rotting, 759
Money-making, economy is but, 1113
Money-match always a mistake, 810
Mongoose, where were you, 768
Mongrel beast, this man this, 951
  bitch, son and heir of a, 98
  grim, mastiff greyhound, 99
  I like a bit of a, 721
  puppy whelp and hound, 254
Mongrels, continent of energetic, 788
  make it hard for the milkman, 973
Monitions, time's, 650
Monitor expressed union, 302
Monk and Jew, 755
  Spanish, 439
  was he, devil a, 1140
Monks of old, those, 394
Monkey, act like a, 983

Monkey climbing on a yellow stick, 684
  married the baboon's sister, 1066
  shaved, only a, 624
  sittin' on a pile of straw, 1063
  wine, 1183
Monkeys have no tails in Zamboanga, 1048
  men were developed from, 448
  New World and Old World, 448
  of Nikko, three wise, 752
  puppy-dogs and, 1111
  refrain from speech, 742
  wilderness of, 45
Monkish myth hath said, 586
Monmouth, river at, 67
Monna Lisa, beauty of, 645
Monogamy, seek to find, 988
Monomania with man or woman, 570
Monongahela, the Colorado, the Rio Grande, the, 1018
Monopolized labor, 421
Monopoly of Fame, too mighty such, 124
  of the rouge-pot, 833
Monotonous as the sea, nothing so, 529
  energy of the sea, 1029
Monotony, articulate, 747
  bleats articulate, 300, 747
Monroe Doctrine, 283
  Doctrine will go far, 734
Monster, faultless, 164
  green-eyed, which doth mock, 102
  London laugh at me, 168
  many-headed, 129, 308, 214
  of so frightful mien, 208
  one a saint, makes one a, 685
  or miracle, never seen a greater, 1145
  what a, is man, 1162
  whom I had created, 389
Monster's feet, lie at the, 946
Monstrous anger of the guns, 987
  either one apart, 958
  every one fault seeming, 50
  hard to read, riddle, 647
  idol you call Liberty, 722
  in the general eye, 422
  little voice, 42
  product of former wrongs, 1211
  tail our cat has got, 189
Mont Blanc is the monarch, 357
Montaigne, author of celebrated essays, 197
  is wrong, 1162
Montana, hot afternoons have been in, 1055
Monte Carlo, broke the bank at, 1047
Monterey, been with us at, 431
Montezuma, from the halls of, 1065
Month ago, baby who came a, 569
  cruellest, 1030
  ended this, with greatest joy, 181
  follow month with woe, 365
  forget me for a, 929
  in town, worth a, 587
  it was the month of May, 619
  laughter for a, 61
  march stout once a, 177
  of June, in the leafy, 315
  of May, joys be as the, 135
  of May, merry, 120
  this is the, this the happy morn, 161
Months of human birth, 857
  to lagging years, 707
  were May, when all the, 687
Monthly prognosticators, 1238
Montparnasse, not rest quiet in, 1009
Montreal lumber room, in a, 614
Montrose, armor of, 758
  to battle with, 500
Monument a people free, his, 555
  achievements raise a, 1142
  early but enduring, 366
  if haply thou mark this, 1219
  man's truest, 658
  moment's, 577
  mountains build their, 364
  pass this, 1076
  patience on a, 55
  reared his, 573
  rubbish of his own, 343
  shall be my gentle verse, 108
  sight of such a, 1175
  slab of marble cold, 448
  where Tybalt lies, 80
  would be a new Europe, 806
Monuments and rhetoric, 1192
  earth's undecaying, 423
  enough, Gods are, 612
  large numbers of, in France, 811
  of power, 110
  of princes, gilded, 107
  of wit, 110
  preserve ancient, 1184
  to his memory, erect, 330
  to your great dead, 722
  upon my breast, pile your, 374
Monumental alabaster, smooth as, 103
  pomp of age, 302
  stone, in mockery of, 366
Moo-cow-moo, up to the, 796
Mood and many a kind, many a, 633
  answered your every, 784
  apart, 868
  Dorian, of flutes, 149
  England's oaken-hearted, 1010
  fantastic as a woman's, 308
  for fun, in no, 949
  high singing, 940
  in any shape in any, 356
  in listening, 308
  jar on our own quiet, 426
  love is a, to man, 718
  no, can be maintained, 1206
  puts me in a working, 410
  reckless, 920
  that blessed, 295
  unused to the melting, 104
  when pleasant thoughts bring sad, 295
Moods all passions, share all, 649
  of mind exalted, 461
Moo-hoon, roll on silver, 616
Moon, a chill and friendless thing, 761
  a silver bow new-bent in heaven, 42
  and I could keep this up, 904
  and tide, bound with laws the, 836
  ascending up from the East, 536
  auld, in hir arme, 255
  bay the, 975
  be a dog and bay the, 83
  begged of the, to give him light, 1062
  behold the wandering, 160
  beneath a waning, 315
  beneath the visiting, 105
  bridge to the, 515
  brook can see no, but this, 335
  by night, nor the, 1232
  by yonder blessed, 78
  comes over Brooklyn, 1034
  course of one revolving, 174
Moon, crimson, and azure eye, 288
  divine, yonder, 322
  drop behind the, 933
  drops down, 671
  fair, 152
  fair and friendly, 372
  flirtations with the, 1019
  forth comes the, 601
  frail veiled, 937
  ghastly phantom, 536
  glimpses of the, 91
  had climbed the highest hill, 277
  hostess of the sky, 728
  hung on the silver, 447
  I cast before the, 23
  if the sun and, should doubt, 281
  immense and silent, 536
  inconstant, 78
  innocent, 748
  is a silver pinhead, 389
  is made of a greene cheese, 17
  is more interested in the earth, 709
  is my sister, 821
  lifting her silver rim, 385
  lightens more, the small, 668
  like a flower, 281
  looks on many brooks, 335
  looks to-night, how pretty, 350
  lucent as a rounded, 528
  made of green cheese, 1140
  magic wisp of, 933
  maids who love the, 334
  marsh beneath the, 936
  mellow and yellow and rounded, 764
  midnight, 512
  minions of the, 60
  mortals call the, 366
  moving, went up the sky, 315
  no, no morn no noon, 391
  nor stars do shine, 839
  of Mahomet, 367
  on the one hand, 821
  pale ports o' the, 748
  pluck honour from the pale-faced, 61
  rake the, from out the sea, 347
  resolves into salt tears, 81
  rising in clouded majesty, 152
  roll on silver, 616
  shall rise, when the, 114
  shine at full or no, know if, 143
  shone bright on Mrs. Porter, 953
  sigh for the, 608
  silent as the, 156
  silver apples of the, 793
  silvery round, 536
  sits arbitress, 149
  situated in the, 1184
  so round and yellow, 589
  stars and all the planets had fallen, like the, 929
  stayed, sun stood still, 1225
  swear not by the, 78
  sweet regent of the sky, 269
  takes up the wondrous tale, 194
  talk by a poet, 616
  that looks for us again, 1135
  thou climb'st the skies, 27
  though sun and, were sunk, 158
  unmask her beauty to the, 90
  walks the night, 839
  was a ghostly galleon, 900
  was balanced on the sea, 991
  will wax the moon will wane, 438
  with a rag of gauze, 976
  with lifted wing, 804
  yestreen I saw the new, 255
Moons increase while the stars burn, 463
  my old, and my new moons, 672

Moons, nine, wasted, 100
  not hers, 830
  reason has, 830
  waxed and waned, 437
Moon's an arrant thief, 81
  unclouded grandeur, 369
Moonbeams on the river, like, 573
  quiver, watched the, 582
Moon-calf, 33
Moone, cast beyond the, 12
Moonlight alone, told by the, 388
  and feeling are one, 368
  April's ivory, 401
  come to thee by, 900
  is divine, 1033
  is the softest in Kentucky, 675
  lulled by the, 568
  meet me by, 388
  not of the, 472
  of a perfect peace, 717
  one by one in the, 961
  rotten mackerel by, 320
  sleeps upon this bank, 47
  so glutinous a syrup as, 1019
  visit it by the pale, 306
Moonlit door, knocking on the, 839
  sails, I watch the, 673
  summer nights, yellow, 485
Moonrise, as gradual as the, 545
Moonshine, find out, 43
  its glory is all, 542
Moonstone of the tenderest blues, 1015
Moon-struck madness, 155
Moon-touched mountains, climb the, 688
Moor, across the wild, 1062
  Hercules and Goth and, 647
  I never saw a, 584
  married to the, 301
  rested on the, 991
  your bark with two anchors, 1102
Moore, Tom, a health to thee, 356
Moored, fleet was, in the Downs, 205
Moorings, lies at its, 642
Moorish fen, by lake or, 158
  horn, there the, 375
Moorsfield, London, 232
Mop and pattens, with, 314
  flourish a, 962
  trundling her, 314
Moping melancholy, 155
Moral advance, 572
  and immoral significance of, 741
  authority, basis of, 1188
  climate of America, 915
  courage with physical timidity, 651
  culture, highest stage in, 448
  enterprise does not depend on numbers, 424
  ever new, satire ever, 1165
  everything's got a, 598
  evil and of good, of, 295
  game-law, 589
  habits in men's lives, 1113
  indifference, 1188
  infection, stay a, 497
  losses of expediency, 984
  mark the, 748
  may be safely attached, 369
  men, wisest of all, 114
  need, no, 441
  no one can be, till all are moral, 581
  obligation, free States from, 319
  obligation to be intelligent, 889
  or an immoral book, 723
  point a, 230
  question, simple, 775
Moral responsibility, sense of, 542
  sense, a very positive, 635
  sensible and well-bred man, 263
  spark out of a stone easier than a, 627
  story with, like bill of a mosquito, 808
  teacher, sea as a, 570
  test, perception of beauty is a, 515
  their will ends by settling the, 635
  things, 172
Morals is blind obedience, 741
  man of, tell me why, 167
  manners scenery, sketch the, 337
  of a money changer, 813
  which Milton held, 298
Moralist, statesman cannot afford to be a, 930
Morality, enforcing, on the stomach, 1182
  enliven, with wit, 195
  expires unawares, 215
  foes of popular, 1188
  has become democratic, 572
  is a private luxury, 636
  knows nothing of boundaries, 581
  may consist in courage of making choice, 1204
  middle class, 721
  needs emotion to become religion, 617
  no, without free agency, 387
  of his actions, 1170
  of the vulgar man, 1195
  periodical fits of, 398
  pernicious to general, 422
  political, differs from individual, 1198
  religion and, 233
  sexless orgies of, 635
  temper wit with, 195
  thou deadly bane, 284
  treat politics and, apart, 641
  veracity is the heart of, 563
  wears, as his best garment, 922
  which suits him, procure, 1199
Moralize my song, 24
Morbid doubt, uttered ignorance and, 718
More advised watch, 44
  an antique Roman, I am, 98
  and less than I intended, 615
  and less than just, heaven is, 565
  and more forgetting, 575
  and the few, the, 873
  blessed less accursed, 379
  brawn than brain, 1097
  deaths than one, 722
  devils than vast hell can hold, 43
  giving thy sum of, 48
  he saw the less he spoke, 863
  hoping, they have but less, 106
  human more divine than we, 522
  I do not know, 657
  in sorrow than in anger, 90
  is given less people will work, 1192
  is thy due, 84
  knave than fool, 31
  light, 434, 860, 1173
  like it, a great deal, 1094
  little, than a little, 62
  matter with less art, 92
  of giving and less of buying, 839
  of singing and less of sighing, 839
  please sir I want some, 494
  sail than ballast, 184
  she yaf awey, 3
  sinn'd against than sinning, 98
More sweet understanding, 41
  than a youth, 38
  than all can pay, 84
  than fifty years ago, 566
  than I can see, 702
  than I was, be, 131
  than just an easy word, 991
  than kin, a little, 89
  than soldier less than sage, 333
  than the earth, you are, 553
  than thirty years ago, 988
  than wisdom more than wealth, 363
  than you can perform, never promise, 1103
  the little, and how much it is, 486
  the marble wastes, the, 1138
  the merrier, 17
  things in heaven and earth, 92
  to do than feel, 325
  to say when I am dead, 819, 1099
  we arg'ed the question, 678
  who dares do, 85
  would be laid at your feet, 633
More-shining ones are on the way, 818
Morgan, old bold mate of Henry, 604
  the buccaneer, 604
Morn, all concerned with our unrest, 155
  and cold indifference came, 198
  and liquid dew of youth, 90
  appears, when genial, 327
  blushing like the, 154
  breaks, when the, 582
  came stealing the, 600
  cheerful at, 249
  day's at the, 485
  each, a thousand roses, 1133
  every, and every night, 282
  every, is the world made new, 682
  fair laughs the, 244
  from black to red began to turn, 142
  from dewy, to dewy night, 608
  from, till eve he cries, 572
  furthers a man on his road, 1074
  gild the vernal, 267
  golden light of, 390
  her rosy steps, 153
  herald of the, 79
  in May, prosperous, 735
  in russet mantle clad, 89
  incense-breathing, 353
  is up again, 353
  meek-eyed, 224
  mislead the, 37
  nice, 157
  no, no noon no dawn, 391
  no sleep till, 352
  not waking til she sings, 23
  of toil nor night of waking, 308
  old Autumn in the misty, 392
  opening eyelids of the, 159
  peeping in at, 390
  prophesied the, 681
  red, 106
  salutation to the, 72
  star-dials pointed to, 461
  sweet approach of even or, 151
  sweet is the breath of, 152
  the east has crimsoned, 590
  this the happy, 161
  till eve, abide with me from, 365
  till night, sung from, 269
  till the coming of the, 559
  to noon he fell, 149
  tresses like the, 158
  trumpet of the, 89
  until even, labor from, 810

Morn, ushers in the, 229
  waked by the circling hours, 153
  wonder in each, 876
Morns are meeker than they were, 584
  greeteth a million, 941
  music of the, 432
Morning after, dawn of the, 794
  after his demise, 505
  air perfuming, 482
  air, scent the, 91
  and noon are good, 914
  at odds with, 87
  bars slip from the levels, 643
  bid me good, 273
  birds, like those of, 405
  birds were mad with glee, 619
  break, I saw the, 760
  breaketh, when purple, 480
  breath of eternal, 583
  brightened, the still, 659
  broke, when, 772
  brought forth in the, 1119
  but joy cometh in the, 1229
  callers, destitution of, 312
  cloud was blest, 375
  come in the, 502
  come which is not strange, 961
  crests that front the, 755
  cuts your, up, 430
  day is a perpetual, 514
  dew, as the sun drew the, 175
  dew, chaste as, 202
  dew, faded like the, 327
  dew, meet the, 547
  Dewey was the, 660
  do not shorten the, 1179
  dream, 594
  drink sparingly in the, 15
  drum-beat, 341
  earliest light of the, 339
  evening noon and night, 487
  fair came forth, till, 156
  full many a glorious, 107
  glad confident, 485
  gold-bright, 417
  hour to sadden, 453
  how pleasant in thy, 285
  impetus of the, 786
  in spring, one, 1036
  in the, sow thy seed, 1236
  in the, thou shalt hear, 199
  joy shall be yours in the, 742
  life's sweet, 555
  like the spirit of a youth, 105
  lowers, 194
  make me over in the, 757
  matter for a May, 55
  nap, thought to clip his, 510
  night and, Hannah's at the window, 568
  no this, sir I say, 428
  noon and evening cry, 415
  o' May, like a, 869
  of a mighty day, 347
  of peace new, 896
  of the times, in the, 465
  of the world, in the, 485
  old rings new every, 1032
  one, the world woke up, 1015
  or evening beam, catch the, 374
  or one noon, one, 626
  our share of, 583
  play, steals from his, 699
  praise at, what they blame at night, 211
  prime, taste the, 692
  rain foretells a pleasant day, 507
  red sky at, 1241
  rose, bountiful colored my, 586
  rose-streak of, 493
Morning saw them masters of Cremona, 738
  Senlin says, it is, 961
  shineth, go when the, 480
  shining and pure, 862
  shows the day, as, 156
  simply another, 959
  skies books and my food, 703
  sky, forehead of the, 159, 1147
  sky, shall not see the, 650
  so in the, 961
  somewhere, always, 417
  son of the, 1237
  sons of the, 342
  sorrow makes night, 71
  star, charm to stay the, 316
  star, glittering like the, 260
  star, I feel like a, 612
  star, sun is but a, 515
  stars of, 153
  stars sang together, 1228
  storms, made black by, 325
  strike you on such a, 494
  sun, glad radiance of the, 669
  sun, who lights the, 362
  thank God every, 524
  that lovely April, 562
  think in the, 282
  throws a thousand pearly drops, 707
  wait for thy, 643
  wakes the, 106
  when the stars were paling, 659
  when you rise in the, 313, 535
  wings of the, 342, 1232
  womb of the, 1231
  wore to evening, never, 468
  would God it were, 632, 1225
Mornings face to face, 822
Morning's glory, spread the, 689
Morning-gate, through glory's, 473
Morning-star of memory, 355
  to the full round of truth, 471
Mornin's mornin', long for a, 715
Moron, see the happy, 1069
Morose or desponding view, 400
Morpheus, god of sleep, 3
Morris and Ruskin spokesmen of the hand-wrought, 730
Morrow, desire of the night for the, 368
  for the earth prepare, 903
  free of thought, 651
  is again proposed on the, 1084
  knoweth God, the, 677
  love upon the, 201
  makes it hope, 566
  man has no, 1081
  night must urge the, 365
  no part of their good, 165
  say good night till it be, 78
  supplied by the, 232
  take no thought for the, 1240
  watching for the, 1172
  windy night a rainy, 108
Morrows noons and nights, my, 672
Morrow's hidden season, wait the, 1173
Morsel for a monarch, 104
  sweet, 187
  sweetest, of the night, 65
Morsels, tough, to swallow, 1196
Mortal, all men think all men, 201
  arm and nerve must feel, 309
  be, thou couldst, 364
  breath, eternal bronze and, 791
  can see, flowers no, 336
  cares, far from, 345
  coil, shuffled off this, 93
  course is run, this my, 920
  ear, grasped by, 503
Mortal engines, 102
  ennoble a, 590
  ever dared to dream, dreams no, 460
  eyes cannot behold, 282
  eyes, power which dazzles, 731
  fears I cannot quite repress, 682
  foolish, I hold that, 1103
  frame, quit this, 216
  frame, stirs this, 316
  free and independent, 715
  friends, far better than through, 579
  hands, not built with, 174
  instruments in council, 82
  life, as wind is so is, 597
  life, happiness or misery of, 589
  made of clay, 274
  maids, immortal youth to, 326
  maladies, tale of, 718
  meanest, known, 657
  momentary hour, our, 946
  murders, twenty, 87
  nature did tremble, 301
  no, ever took up my veil, 1120
  of no, say that man is happy, 1081
  one, on the teeming globe, 982
  pride, works of, 212
  resting-place so fair, no, 354
  shall assume immortality, 328
  shame of nature, 472
  spirit of, be proud, 362
  splendor, suddenly a, 946
  taste brought death into the world, 148
  thing, laugh at any, 360
  to any erring, 686
  to the skies, raised a, 176
  voice, more safe I sing with, 153
  what you desire is not, 1101
  years, moments in man's, 647
Mortals, barrenest of all, 378
  bend their will to mischief, 212
  call the moon, 366
  crave, whatever, 405
  err, mortals and as, 283
  fellow, 485
  given, some feelings to, 308
  happiest of, 1167
  human, 42
  light to lighten, 860
  not in, to command success, 194
  O poor, 381
  ruler of the life of, 470
  share, every grief that, 626
  spared those, much, 985
  we are all, 283
  what fools these, be, 43, 1105
  wonder, why should, 996
Mortal's eyes, love must kiss that, 715
Mortality, behold and fear, 129
  how gladly would I meet, 155
  is too weak to bear them, 186
  o'ersways their power, 107
  of all inanimate things, 629
  thoughts of, cordial to the soul, 147
  watch o'er man's, 302
  weighs heavily, 385
  who to frail, shall trust, 113
Mortality's strong hand, 58
Mortally, I hate him, 217
Mortar, greater than its bricks and, 1019
Mortar-board on his head the, 886
Mortgage beats 'em all, 677
Mortification continual, 226
Mortify a wit, to, 214
Moses an' de prophets, sung by, 733

Moses died in the land of Moab, 372
  passed from Mahomet to, 405
Moslem mosque and pagan shrine, 443
  palace, read of the, 541
Mosque and pagan shrine, Moslem, 443
Mosquito, critical, 589
  critics, 533
Mosquitoes, definition of, 812
  fat-gorged, 1124
  we must feed the, 412
Moss grew gray, 591
  over-grey wi', 856
  rolling stone gathers no, 14, 1103
  rolling stone never gathereth, 14
  starved bank of, 492
Mosses, greenest, 441
Moss-covered bucket, 348
Moss-grown walls of eld, storms the, 883
Mossy marbles rest, the, 450
  stone, violet by a, 296
Most beautiful lady, lies a, 839
  dangerous situation in all history, 990
  eminent egotist, 197
  excellent fancy, 97
  forcible feeble, 65
  holy night, 822
  lives who thinks most, he, 506
  men eddy about, 547
  men go, go where, 601
  men know love but as a part, 581
  near most dear most loved, 1033
  need of blessing, 86
  of grief, most idle has, 660
  of heaven in thy lot, 391
  of the rest did give more, 181
  of them never occur, 750
  offending soul alive, 67
  particularly pure young man, 623
  patient man in loss, 105
  precious thing possessed by man, 1170
  unkindest cut of all, 83
  wondrous book bright candle, 393
  would have, much I want which, 20
Mostly they goes up and down, 844
Motes that people the sunbeams, 160
Moth, desire of, for the star, 368
  ne'er spoiled my best array, 217
  vestments of the May, 1034
Moths, fill Ithaca full of, 76
  maidens like, 352
  which feast, white, 977
  will not corrupt, treasures that, 978
Mother an aching heart, caused their, 691
  and lover of men, 631
  and of son, ties of, 773
  another, gives him birth, 857
  April, make me over, 757
  as you would stand by your, 550
  Augustine to his, sailed, 568
  be a man before thy, 132
  bind the, to the child she bears, 373
  bore me in the southern wild, 281
  bought it for the sink, 982
  calls me Willie, 699
  come to the, 362
  commands me, your, 1111
  complaining, when he hears, 1089
  dear, call me early, 463
  despise not thy, 1234
Mother don't like her daughter to resemble her, 278
  earth seems no more a, 1147
  English, made her moan, 525
  Eve our credulous, 154
  great sweet, 631
  guardian friend or, 231
  happy he with such a, 466
  heart within me, 642
  his and yours and mine, 976
  honour thy father and, 1078, 1250
  how pretty the moon looks, 350
  Hubbard, mock sermon on, 678
  ill diet was the, 138
  in Israel, I arose a, 1225
  in whose eyes I see, 731
  is a mother still, 316
  is more let and hindered, 909
  is the name for God, 482, 683
  judge largely of, by you, 692
  kept all these sayings in her heart, His, 1243
  like son, like, 692
  lovelier still, than lovely, 1098
  made it beautiful, a, 941
  man before your, 132, 267
  may I go out to swim, 1069
  meets on high her babe, 322
  mither instead of, 723
  my own dear, 335
  my, to the Colonial Dames, 923
  never is afraid, 429
  no more, but step-dame, 1108
  none so devotional as that of, 460
  not a person to lean on, 890
  o' mine, 784
  O prairie, 886
  of a mighty race, 373
  of all living, 1223
  of arts and eloquence, 156
  of devotion, 126
  of dews, morn appears, 224
  of good fortune, diligence is, 1156
  of invention, 654
  of invention, necessity is the, 171
  of invention, necessity the, 200, 1088
  of Iscariot, 831
  of manhood, poverty the, 1109
  of sciences, universal, 1150
  of so sweet a flower, 831
  of the careful soul, 781
  of the day, night is, 441
  of the free, 761
  of your devotion, ignorance is, 178
  our general, 1052
  Pembroke's, 119
  Plutarch, 1183
  ran away, 638
  ran to help me when I fell, 345
  said O daughter dear, 501
  says I must not pass, 625
  says to her daughter, 1218
  set facing the front, 931
  sighed and drew the torn quilts, 986
  sleeping, 986
  so loving to my, 90
  somebody's, 715
  state to thee I kneel, my, 646
  tears of the, 937
  tells me happy dreams, 699
  this is my, 665
  thou art a, 71
  time the only comforter for loss of a, 402
  took great care of his, 915
  turns in tears, a mighty, 690
Mother wandered with her child, 369
  was a superior soul, 931
  was weeping, its, 389
  wedded maid and virgin, 161
  where yet was ever found a, 206
  who call her, 575
  who has lost an infant, 558
  who loves his, 521
  who read to me, 815
  who talks about her children, 419
  who'd give her booby for another, 206
  wit, 25
Mothers a bloody brood, 999
  and so invented, 597
  and wives injunctions of, 853
  and wives, men with, 391
  are, children are what the, 326
  braver than they, 772
  dead young, 751
  ever fret, wonder so that, 665
  milky, 24, 310
  of all mischief, women the, 561
  of men, fought by the, 657
  relative laxity of their, 691
Mother's ample bosom, common, 479
  bones, untangled from these, 995
  breath, extend a, 213
  face and voice, 683
  glass thou art thy, 107
  graces, all thy, 128
  grave, botanize upon his, 297
  hang every, son, 42
  heart spoke soft, 864
  house, daughter in my, 778
  knee, big city like a, 807
  lap, as in my, 155
  lap, drop into thy, 155
  life, anchors of a, 1081
  life made me a man, 857
  love, share of a, 1184
  pride a father's joy, 309
  son, know he was his, 988
  tears, could not bear a, 1097
  thanks, have a, 539
Mothers' arms made of tenderness, 1182
  eyes, look down like, 574
Motherhood is woman's great work, 670
Mother-in-law, a-winkin' at his, 1063
  go not empty unto thy, 1226
  honour thy father and, 1250
  untutored savage contemplates his, 713
Mother-land, sent her from the, 900
Mother-lodge, in my, 586
  junior deacon in my, 782
Mother-love, no love like, 595
Mother-o'-pearl, amidst its gold and, 1202
Mother-tongue, children of the great, 558
Mother-towns that bred them, 865
Motion, all life and, 350
  and a spirit that impels, 296
  and rest, vicissitude of, 197
  contrivances to facilitate, 232
  guide, all, 1172
  in his, like an angel sings, 47
  its life, 318
  mathematical, 128
  of a hidden fire, 306
  or a tear, a, 474
  scoured to nothing with perpetual, 64
  sensible warm, 36
  sets all the world in, 1104
  so gradual, 247

Motion, source of, 1147
  'tis the brook's, 501
  two stars keep not their, 63
  would it had the, 905
Motions might do, afraid of what its, 1028
  of his spirit dull as night, 47
  of people's eyes, 1024
  of the sense, stings and, 35
Motionless as ice, 298
  torrents, 316
Motive force, the only real, 721
  guide original and end, 231
  noble in, 854
  to become competent, 762
Motives, economic, proper, 730
  majority stirred by ignoble, 810
  meanest, and most petty causes, 395
  of more fancy, 53
Motive-hunting of a motiveless malignity, 319
Motiveless malignity, 319
Motley fool, 49
  rout, with all its, 267
  to the view, 108
Motley's the only wear, 49
Motor-car, rich man has his, 903
Motto has been root hog or die, 1016
  let this be your, 510
  national American, 896
  of a Latin make, 756
  of a Scottish family, 127
  of a sun-dial, 330
  old king's, 718
  tender, writ so fair, 776
  there is no better, 548
  this be our, 332
  to recall when needed, 973
  to thy breast, bind the, 1173
Mottoes of the heart, lines are, 327
  you find inside the crackers, 622
Mouf, heish yo', 835
Mould a mighty state's decrees, 468
  a world of fire and dew, 792
  ancient, 844, 879
  arts and sciences not cast in, 1144
  broke the, 356
  cast in the same, 1143
  churchyard, 391
  covered it with, 384
  ethereal, 149
  grew out of the, 783
  how large of, 604
  I smell the rose above the, 392
  in nature's happiest, 243
  it into heavenly forms, 452
  last of human, 328
  man of giant, 572
  man of God's own, 604
  mouthful of, 856
  nature lost the perfect, 356
  of a man's fortune, 111
  of form, 93
  of its vulgarity, 946
  of vaster powers, 670
  our lives, less conscious thoughts, 613
  splashing the wintry, 793
  the age, thoughts that, 524
  the secret mind, 633
Moulded as she pleases, wax, 1158
  by some plastic force, 647
  out of faults, 37
  to last, nation be, 634
  to manhood by thee, 363
Moulder piecemeal on the rock, 355
Moulders hemp and steel, 309
Mouldered the lips, 959
Mouldering in the grave, 293
Moulding her mighty fates, 817
  your body's inward grace, 998
Mouldy and mere, togs that are, 974
  chestnut, salute each, 601
  damnable, 165
  rolls of Noah's ark, 173
  world would grow, 472
Moult, if man could only, 691
Moulted feathers saffron-tipt, 448
Mound in sweet Auburn, 527
  layette to, 1027
  of one vast kidney, 993
  ruffle the poet's, 1034
Mounds of the dead, lights over, 576
Mount Abora, singing of, 316
  Casius, Damiata and, 150
  to its summit round by round, 521
  up with wings as eagles, 1238
  Zion, 1230
Mounts the warrior's steed, 306
  through all the spires of form, 409
  up on high, 106
Mountain and lake, splendor of, 590
  and the flood, land of the, 307
  breezes stir his hair, 923
  by Nebo's lonely, 516
  dale or piny, 317
  flee as a bird to your, 1229
  forked, 105
  green, England's, 282
  had brought forth a mouse, 1114
  hand was resting on a, 918
  height, upon a, 302
  heights where bitter joy, 1012
  like the dew on the, 308
  Mahomet and the, 110
  never see a, in my life, 325
  nymph sweet liberty, 160
  of a mole-hill, make a, 329
  one, one sea one river, 124
  or sea, o'er, 406
  peak from me, far the, 697
  peaks rise a little higher, 838
  robes the, in azure hue, 327
  scarce brings forth a mouse, 180
  sheep are sweeter, 348
  small sands the, 203
  still, my heart is on the, 760
  storm upon the, 505
  stream, clear as a, 904
  summit of the, 223
  the deep and gloomy wood, 296
  up the airy, 573
  was in labour, 1076, 1107
  waves, march is o'er the, 328
  wilderness field and farm, 829
Mountains, among our ancient, 392
  and the sea, man to match the, 708
  appear airy masses, 327
  are earth's undecaying monuments, 423
  are in labour, 1099
  bind him to his native, 249
  blue Alsatian, 582
  Britain boasts, 575
  build their monument, 364
  called to him, 878
  Delectable, 172
  differ in their, 868
  divide you, 674
  equals the, 946
  far-hidden heart of the, 572
  for mass and quiet, 946
Mountains, glory of far-off, 327
  Greenland's icy, 343
  high, are a feeling, 353
  how beautiful upon the, 1238
  interposed make enemies, 264
  look on Marathon, 359
  men to match my, 732
  monarch of, 357
  moon-touched, 688
  New Hampshire, 868
  not needed less than, 946
  of New Hampshire, in the, 342
  one of the, one of the sea, 304
  remove, 1246
  rise compassionate, 930
  rolling, sea was, 274
  shadows on the, 1097
  shall bend, your, 306
  sink to the earth like, 1008
  stood aside, 869
  that can't be cut through, 910
  there are left the, 946
  three long, and a wood, 980
  to slit the sliding, 869
  tops of the highest, 238
  trusting till faith move, 490
  Vermont, 868
  west among the black, 1008
  when men and, meet, 282
  where the waves and, meet, 438
Mountain's rim, sun looked over the, 485
Mountain-height, freedom from her, 382
  swept the, 369
Mountain-piling, set about their, 484
Mountain-side, Charlotte lived by a, 501
  let freedom ring from every, 447
  precipitous, 621
  wild wind blows on the, 516
Mountain-stream shall turn, 374
Mountain-tops, ascends to, 352
  that freeze, 73
  tiptoe on the misty, 79
Mounted, beggars, 69
Mounteth a loftier tower by justice, 1079
  courage, with occasion, 57
Mounting in hot haste, there was, 352
  into the air, method of, 238
Mourn a heart grown cold, 366
  as you may, 981
  countless thousands, 284
  he that lacks time to, 401
  her, all the world shall, 74
  love is doomed to, 395
  music bad to those who, 1164
  the unalterable days, 409
  upon thy bed, sleeping, 632
  we could not cease to, 613
  who thinks must, 190
  with ever-returning spring, 536
Mourns, eternity, that, 401
  her worshipper, nature, 307
  nothing dies but something, 359
  vile man that, 207
Mourned, by strangers, 217
  for after life, good kings are, 129
  forever, 219
  her soldier slain, 269
Mourner, discontented, 667
Mourners go about the streets, 1236
  remorseful, 596
Mourner's tears, never dried one, 593
Mournful chord, one, 647
  close, day have, 820
  marbles, across the, 444

Mournful midnight hours, 439
  nothing, about it, 651
  numbers, tell me not in, 433
  tread, I with, 536
  truth everywhere confessed, 231
Mourning, beauty crowned, by, 581
  bogus habiliments of, 872
  celebrate my funeral with, 1093
  for our dead, 1206
  house of, 1235
  lightest heart makes heaviest, 447
  oil of joy for, 1238
  very handsome, 182
Mouse abhors the light, prowling, 901
  along the wainscoting, 709
  and the Nore, the, 970
  and the Tongue, the, 970
  as a cat would watch a, 192
  brought forth a, 1076, 1107
  consider the little, 1093
  gnawing of a, 982
  how sagacious an animal, 7
  is miracle enough, 535
  killing a, on Sunday, 1039
  mountain scarce brings forth a, 180
  not a, stirring, 89
  not even a, 332
  poked its little head out, 1076
  stirring, not a, 89, 332
  that hath but one hole, 139
  that trusts to one poor hole, 7
  the mountain had brought forth a, 1114
  will be born, a ridiculous, 1099
  wylie, to breed in cats eare, 16
Mouses herte nat worth a leek, 7
Mouse-gray mustang, 711
Mouser, indifferent, 374
Mouse-trap, baiting a, 825
  build a better, 416
Mouse-traps of metres, 855
Mousie chuckled to himself, 711
Mousing owl hawk'd at, 86
Moustache, da blacka, 827
  king of hearts hasn't a, 889
  kiss without a, 774
Mouth a bone, as curs, 262
  a rein, find his, 631
  ate, hand paid for, 1058
  breath in our, 780
  butter would not melt in, 14, 192
  cannon's, 49
  close, catches no flies, 1151
  could not ope his, 141
  gift-horse should not be looked in the, 1157
  God giveth, 19
  God never sends the, 12
  God's, knows not to utter falsehood, 1078
  he remembered, 959
  honeyed, 914
  hot in the, 54
  in her, was an olive leaf, 1223
  is too full to express, 441
  is what one becomes, 804
  kisses from a female, 357
  let the words of my, 1229
  look a gift-horse in the, 13, 142
  look to thy, 136
  looke a given horse in the, 13
  looked a given horse in the, 1140
  most beautiful, in the world, 222
  mustard in a child's, 272
  never works except with, 887
  O sad kissed, 630
  of babes and sucklings, 1229
  of no other country, 979
Mouth of one just dead, 881
  of the Amazon, 733
  out of thine own, 1243
  pebbles in his, 1115
  purple-stained, 383
  red, to whisper low, 625
  silver spoon in his, 1157
  sweet imperious, 418
  that gapes, above a, 860
  that says I wish you could, 751
  tiresome, 669
  to water, made his, 142
  two ears but only one, 420
  utters, right which your, 1079
  warm wind in her, 836
  wear not my dagger in my, 106
  which lured him, unctuous, 465
  wickedness sweet in his, 1228
  wolf's, 1076
Mouths a sentence, he, 262
  fill their, with hollow phrase, 817
  made, in a glass, 98
  not descended from Odin, 592
  of men, in the, 108
  of nations yet unborn, in the, 1142
  of wisest censure, great in, 101
  put an enemy in their, 101
  to kiss, such red, 811
  what in other, was rough, 524
  without hands, 177
Mouth-filling oath, 62
Mouthful of mould, 856
Mouthing of words he scorns, 941
Movable types, device of, 379
Move and have our being, 1254
  could not, 965
  doubt that the sun doth, 92
  easiest who have learned to dance, 211
  from room to room, we, 873
  her, when looking well can't, 163
  in light you, 937
  in perfect phalanx, 149
  limbs will quiver and, 238
  moves as I, and leads me on, 573
  on a rigorous line, 547
  slow, the words, 211
  slowly, states, 112
  th' under-jaw, most things, 136
  the soul to tears, 971
  the stones of Rome to rise, 83
  to a bygone measure, 844
  under a canopy of love, 441
  wheresoe'r thou, 465
  with leaden feet, 628
Moves a goddess, she, 218
  as I move and leads me on, 573
  at all, if it, 297
  in a mysterious way, 266
  more than hear them told, 107
  my bones, cursed be he that, 109
Moved, a woman, 52
  about serenely, they, 799
  beyond endurance, 922
  so sweetly to the West, 375
  to smile at anything, 82
  with concord of sweet sounds, 47
Movement from unity into multiplicity, 637
  new, a stampede, 775
  of human activity, every new, 670
  time is infinite, 1192
  with great aims, every, 1212
Movements were graceful, his, 640
Movers and shakers, we are the, 676
Moveth all together if it moves at all, 297
Movie show, seats for an elegant, 964
Movies are, like the, 968
Movie-star, wish I was a, 968
Moving accidents by flood and field, 100
  finger, slow and, 103
  finger writes, the, 1134
  in opposite directions, 313
  moon went up the sky, 315
  nor foot nor hand, 757
  on golden hinges, 154
  time a thing steadfast, 296
  waters at their priestlike task, 385
  yet and never stopping, 535
Moving-pictures, life's, 223
Mows down, scythe of time, 155
Mozart, some cry up, 324
  tried to play, 971
Mrs. Bennet restored to serenity, 322
  Browning's death, 449
  Grundy, tyranny of, 581
  Jones, deeds that are done of, 715
  Lofty keeps a carriage, 650
  Partington, Atlantic Ocean beat, 314
  Porter and on her daughter, on, 953
Much as my life was worth, 241
  depends on dinner, 361
  faithful also in, 1243
  fruit of sense is rarely found, 211
  has lain outside our ken, 652
  have I seen and known, 464
  I want which most would have, 20
  in another man's purse, better than, 1154
  is there waits you, 652
  it is not, 961
  less what we do than what we think, 506
  lore we leave you, 652
  may be made of a Scotchman, 235
  may be said on both sides, 196, 229
  nothing too, 1119
  of a muchness, 190
  of either may undo thee, 128
  on earth is hidden, 1189
  poor though they have, 20
  reading an oppression of the mind, 184
  receives nothing gives, 246
  so, said, 550
  talk too, 173
  that I sought, 889
  that well may be thought, 1042
  that which had too, 48
  to be done and little known, 239
  to enjoy down here, 605
  to hate here much to forgive, 862
  to know, 121
  to learn, there is, 1032
  too much, little more than a little is, 62
  too patient friend, 780
  unjust also in, 1243
  you get is small, 557
  you have sowed, 1252
Muchness, much of a, 190
Muck of sweat, all of a, 254
  stop raking the, 734
Muckle, twice as, 's a' that, 284
Muck-rake in his hand, 172

Muck-rake, men with the, 734
Mud and scum of things, 409
  friendly, 922
  marble and, 422
  me name is, 872
  name is, 973
  of strands and shores, 112
  soul-house built of, 908
Muddied oafs at the goals, 780
Muddle through, northern states will, 1044
Muddy feet, going in with, 977
  ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty, 52
  Pei-Ho, 746
  vesture of decay, 47
  water, Mississippi is, 1049
Mudsills of society, 432
Mudville, there is no joy in, 770
Muezzin's call for prayer, at the, 755
Muffins, no more inspiration than in a plate of, 720
Muffled and dumb like dervishes, 410
  drums, like, 433
  oar, I wait the, 444
  roar, 770
Muffler afore her eyes, 111
Mufflers, grind and wear, 492
Mugwump is a person educated beyond his intellect, 601
Mulberry-trees, amid her, 438
Muldoon, there goes, 679
Mule, brown Missouri, 829
  Democratic Party is like a, 260
  kicked in the head by a, 794
  you mus' reason with a, 712
Mules, facts are contrary 'z, 527
Mulligan Guard, march'd in the, 679
Mulligrubs, die merely of the, 1157
Multi-millionaire, another, 618
  did not end a, 1001
Multiple in seed and cell, 1025
Multiplication of the inferior, 580
Multiplicity in uniformity, sense of, 769
  movement from unity into, 637
Multiplied visions, I have, 1239
  wave, drops on the, 601
Multiply, about to, 1002
  each through endless years, 338
  their youth, do only, 522
Multitude, amid the gathering, 372
  by the sea in, 1227
  call the afternoon, 41
  ignorant, 426
  is always in the wrong, 180
  many-headed, 27
  musty breath of the, 750
  no man like Antony for addressing a, 1116
  of an host, standeth not in the, 1251
  of counsellors, safety in the, 1233
  of fibres, made of a, 1183
  of projects, 1103
  of sensations, 398
  of ships, long-lost, 552
  of sins, 1248
  of words, 1128
  or a small company, 1251
  swinish, 260
  underlings of the, 1115
Multitudes in the valley of decision, 1239
  of hours pilfered away, 300
  to mirth, quickened, 713
  who dwell within circling walls, 688
Multitudinous as are the spheres, 971
  like coral insects, 540
  seas incarnadine, 86
Mum, cry, 35
  is the word, 1156
  it is a secret, 236
Mumble, by a sort of, 550
  let her maunder and, 378
  of the wind, every, 961
Mumbles Head, off, 658
  No, sourly, 971
Mumbling Athanasian creeds, 609
Mumbo-Jumbo is dead, 892
Mumbojumbos, soot-smeared, 376
Mummer's part, woman the, 874
Mummied authors, 565
Mundane relish, Christian sorrow and, 1211
Mundus, scattered o'er this, 1062
Munich, all thy banners wave, 328
  wet woolen air is over, 1018
Municipal budget, smelling like a, 971
Munificent Ptolemies, 124
Munition plants no docks, no, 912
Munny is, goä where, 467
Murder, a brother's, 95
  and spoil, tale of, 373
  by the law, 203
  cannot be hid long, 45
  cold-blooded premeditated, 479
  ez fer war I call it, 526
  foul and midnight, 244
  how easily, is discovered, 77
  man indulges himself in, 347
  one, made a villain, 268
  sacrilegious, 86
  shrieks out, 128
  sleep, Macbeth does, 86
  thousands takes a specious name, to, 203
  will out, 6, 1150
  you may charge me with, 599
Murders, fourteen, 949
  isolated, 1106
  twenty mortal, 87
Murdered village of Lidice, 983
Murderer, carcasses bleed at sight of, 122
Murdering and being murdered, 1160
Murillo said whose work is this, 511
Murky air, into the, 155
  clouds pursue thy way, 549
  tide, leans gloomily over the, 642
Murmur of a low fountain, 645
  of the breaking flood, 679
  shallow, 21
  they are gone we, 936
Murmurs as the ocean murmurs, 325
  hear our mutual, 359
  in hollow, died away, 248
  of the far-off murmuring sea, 672
  to their woe, Altama, 251
  voice in hollow, 290
Murmuring, bees, 301
  of innumerable bees, 466
  of many voices, 497
  sound, beauty born of, 297
  streams, liquid lapse of, 154
  summers that they knew, 941
  wave, fountain's, 269
  with its foamy lips, 552
Murmurings, from within were heard, 302
Murphy, grave of, 1066
Muscle to achieve it, 896
  trained, to keep thy, 529
Muscles of the tongue, 1137
  strained, toil and sweat and, 223
Muscular, his Christianity was, 421
  training of a philosopher, 1122
Muse, a better word than think, 773
  American, 1007
  and her song, 1092
  and thunder, 931
  every conqueror creates a, 146
  his chaste, 239
  His praise, expressive silence, 224
  how grows our store, 365
  in a crowd all day, 428
  livelier liquor than the, 743
  love the, 776
  not how or why, 694
  of fire, 66
  on nature with a poet's eye, 327
  on the misty sky, 903
  on thee by day, if to, 395
  thankless, 159
  transports of a British, 185
  what I mean by the, 475
  worst-humoured, 252
  worst-natured, 184
Muses, charm of all the, 471
  door of the, 1143
  sacrifice to the, 222
  to their ancient rule, 947
  woo, though a' the, 523
  wore, that once the, 743
Muse's mangle, turns the, 759
Mused on those strange men of old, 653
Mushroom of boiling dust, 1032
  supramundane, 956
Mushrumps, lowly, 30
Music all about us, there was, 899
  and an eerie faint carouse, a, 978
  and moonlight and feeling are one, 368
  and the flying cloud, 588
  and women, give way to, 182
  arose with voluptuous swell, 352
  arrangement for providing, 697
  at the close, setting sun and, 59
  breathing from her face, 356
  burst of, 719
  can be good or bad, 1163
  ceasing of exquisite, 435
  condition of, 645
  continuous and stationary, 1175
  cried for madder, 802
  deep, psalmist's, 427
  don't know anything about, 834
  dwells lingering, 304
  even in the beauty, there is, 145
  finest, in the room, 691
  floods the ear, 735
  from the soul of things, 687
  from their voice and song, 659
  frozen, 1175
  gay, 600
  god of, dwelleth out of doors, 714
  goes round and round, 1032
  great, is a psychical storm, 772
  half of, is to have grieved, 773
  hath charms, 223
  hath charms to soothe the savage breast, 193
  heavenly maid was young, 247
  here that softer falls, 463
  highest of the fine arts, 581
  his voice in all her, 366
  how sour sweet, is, 60
  I heard with you, 960
  if, be the food of love, 53
  I'm ignorant of, 660

Music in a rest, no, 532
  in its roar, 354
  in my heart I bore, 298
  in space, 1175
  in 't, foot has, 270
  in that land, heard, 926
  in the glens, found no, 721
  in them, die with all their, 451
  is love in search of a word, 664
  is neither secular nor religious, 837
  is not immortal, the, 899
  is the speech of angels, 378
  is the universal language, 440
  is what awakes from you, 535
  leave his, as of old, 465
  lies unheard, 445
  life without, 1196
  like a great page of, 961
  like a little river's, 704
  like the harmonies of, 641
  like the warbling of, 111
  long-forgotten, 644
  makes sweet, with th' enamell'd stones, 33
  man that has a taste of, 196
  man that hath no, 47
  must investigate discord, 1115
  mute, make the, 470
  my rampart, 981
  never heard such, 606
  never merry when I hear sweet, 47
  never prize the, 665
  nighest bordering upon heaven, 323
  night shall be filled with, 434
  no friend like, 1020
  no truer truth than comes of, 493
  not for the doctrine but the, 211
  odorous, 693
  of a lovesick mockin'-bird, 835
  of a poem, 833
  of forefended spheres, 556
  of harp and of horn, 600
  of her face, 168
  of humanity, 296
  of men's lives, 60
  of the flutes of Greece, 634
  of the languid hours, 674
  of the morns, 432
  of the sea, rose to the, 317
  of the spheres, 55, 728
  of the spheres, maintain the, 145
  of the Union, 394
  of the woodland birds, 625
  of their names, 1018
  of those village bells, 266
  open my ears to, 934
  painting, and poetry, 580
  passed away, all their, 626
  poetry painting and, 282
  resembles poetry, 210
  say it with, 836
  sea-maid's, 42
  should begin early, 1088
  sky-born, 408
  soul of, shed, 334
  soul of, slumbers, 289
  sounds of, creep in our ears, 47
  sphere-descended maid, 248
  sports and theatres, 1164
  spouts, as he swims, 993
  stronger is, than death, 1214
  swan-like end fading in, 45
  swift streams of, 670
  tells no truths, 506
  that brings sweet sleep down, 463
  that can deepest reach, 410
Music that gentlier on the spirit lies, 463
  that heavenly, 387
  that I care to hear, 672
  that you made below, 728
  the beautiful disturber, 1029
  the colour, theirs be the, 856
  the thing I love most, 182
  though I'm full of, 583
  time to hear bird, 1012
  to attending ears, 78
  to be heard, a little, 1048
  vibrations of deathless, 816
  voice of love, 932
  weaves one, 684
  when no one else is near, 703
  when our day began, 994
  when soft voices die, 367
  wherever there is harmony, 145
  which he hears, step to the, 515
  which is earnest of a heaven, 484
  will not be complete, its, 619
  wine of love is, 610
  with her silver sound, 255
  with, or with poem, 156
  without mirth or, 310
  woods with, ring, 345
  world of, in one word of love, 647
Music's golden speech, holy, 503
  golden tongue, 383
  own, her every tone is, 405
  soothing sound, 1051
Musical and low, in his seemed, 524
  as bright Apollo's lute, 41
  as is Apollo's lute, 158
  glasses, 254
  instrument with a certain range of notes, 542
  instruments, mastery over, 742
  miracle, 816
  most, most melancholy, 160
  shuttle, 536
  silence more, than song, 587
  training a more potent instrument, 1088
Musically wells, tintinnabulation that, 459
Music-hall, literature of the, 989
Musician touches, first string the, 172
  who tries to rival the painter, 837
  who would give me pleasure, 794
Musicians know, 'tis we, 489
  tedious on subjects not their own, 791
  that shall play to you, 62
Music-makers, we are the, 676
Musing hour, steals into a, 675
  on companions gone, 307
  there an hour alone, 359
  while I was, 1230
Musk and amber, scenting, 1147
  on swirls of, 696
Musket moulds in his hands, 699
Muskets so contrive it, 277
Musket-flashes, level, 604
Musk-rose, bring the, 159
Mussolini and Hitler against war, 975
Must do the thing we must, we, 559
  go upon their knees, 128
  not what we would but what we, 565
  when duty whispers low I, 409
  yoke of, 542
Mustang, mouse-gray, 711
Mustard, after meat comes, 1150
  in a child's mouth, 272
  twopenny tin of, 990
Mustard-seed, grain of, 639
Muster many a score, 291
Mustred their souldiers, 257
Musty breath of the multitude, 750
  proverb is something, 15
Mutability, naught may endure but, 368
  of language, 344
Mutable cloud, nature is a, 411
  nature, woman's, 1152
  rank-scented many, 76
  woman is various and most, 472
Mute and inanimate, matter, 753
  farewell, wave their hands for a, 540
  had thought, as the, 652
  hills are, 878
  hugeness of depriving deep, 991
  I shall be, 650
  if she be, is she not pure, 533
  inglorious Milton, some, 245
  loveliest voice is, 994
  make the music, 470
  naked, 575
  nature mourns, 307
  on Tara's walls, 334
  sightless visitant, 897
  soon, however tuneful, 326
  unchanged to hoarse or, 153
  witness, from this, 604
Mutilators of collections, 323
Mutine in a matron's bones, 95
Mutinied against the stomach, 1112
Mutinous and quarrelsome, 228
Mutiny, rise and, 83
Mutter, can only, 1028
  of the mass, blessed, 488
Muttered in hell, 290
Mutton, a joint of, 65
  beef or, 606
  dead as, 497
  gets into boiled, 1018
  scrags on Fridays, 177
Mutual acquaintance, promoter of, 608
  aid, prepare with, 1164
  bite of shoulder, 1052
  breast, told to her, 328
  envy of the living, 132
  heart, when we meet a, 225
  murmurs, hear our, 359
  relation is, 1177
  service, human life consists in, 754
Mutually injure the state, they who, 1084
Muzzle thrust out, 829
My boy! 974
  country 'tis of thee, 447
  heart is true as steel, 42
  life is done, 59
  life's best hope, 309
  lips to thy lips, 668
  lord the king and we, betwixt, 504
  Mary, 263
  name is death, 659
  nose is cold, 364
  opinion is, 1129
  own my beautiful my blue-eyed, 590
  rosary my rosary, 765
  son! 974
  soul there is a country, 170
  wants are many, 291
  wife poor wretch, 181
Mynheer Handel's a ninny, 221
  Vandunck, 289
Myriad bits, mirror strown in, 544
  lovely blossoms, 697
  men, will save a, 1049

Myriad, moving water, by the, 978
  of precedent, codeless, 465
  scattered stars, 566
Myriads bid you rise, what, 1174
  of daisies, 304
  of other globes, 537
  of people, 123
  of rivulets hurrying, 466
  who before us pass'd, 1134
Myriad-minded Shakespeare, 318
Myrrh, gift of, 796
Myrtle, cypress and, are emblems, 355
  sprigs of, 1052
Myrtles, grove of, 120
Myself am hell, 151
  and me alone, 839
  grown old, 865
  I live not in, 353
  monster or miracle, 1145
  such a thing as, 81
  that favourite subject, 272
  unwitting, 858
  when young, 1133
Mysteries lie beyond thy dust, 170
  mystery of, 310
  night's high, 418
  of the tide, 446
  of this machine called man, 496
Mysterious eclipse, suffering, 347
  exodus of death, 436
  happy twilight boat, 692
  independent variable public opinion, 563
  law true source of human offspring, 152
  night, 326
  union with its native sea, 302
  voice, the same, 635
  way, moves in a, 266
Mystery and the dark way, 1005
  as deep as ever death can be, 638
  burthen of the, 295
  dreaded, 878
  gathering speed she acquires, 1031
  hid under Egypt's pyramid, 429
  in human hearts, there is a, 1067
  in things, perceive divine, 1189
  inside an enigma, 848
  lose myself in a, 144
  must be instressed, 673
  new names for, 657
  of an unknown earth, 726
  of beauty can never be comprehended, 791
  of his life, 385
  of mysteries, 310
  of that magic tool, 348
  pluck out the heart of my, 94
  profound, some, 836
  same desire and, 577
  sculptured, 443
  seal of that great, 671
  this the miracle and, 672
  unguessed, 444
  works are wrapped in, 726
Mystic bond of brotherhood, 378
  fabric sprung, 342
  line, draw the, 410
  meaning, 583
  monster and machine, 970
  sees the ineffable, 861
  sense, precious, 1189
  the improbable the rose, the, 994
  theme, what is their, 841
  too full of God, 791
Mystical and calm, song so, 933
  lore, sunset of life gives, 327
Myth, awaken from their, 1033
Myth, magazines of, 883
  monkish, 586
  of weak men, common, 691
  outworn, 910
  that great bridge our, 1013
Myths that made early stage successes, 648
Mytilene, rose in marbled, 882

Naebody cares for me, 286
Nag, bobtail, 568
Naiad, guardian, of the strand, 308
  or a grace, 308
Nail, breadth of my, 191
  care to our coffin adds a, 272
  dead as a door, 66, 495
  for want of a, 227
  hit, on the head, 18
  in a sure place, 1237
  in door, dead as, 66
  in this old floor, not a, 678
  it down, coin is spurious, 504
  o' the head, hit the, 1157
  on the head, hit the, 127, 1140
  to the mast her holy flag, 450
  want of a, shoe is lost, 137, 227
  with tooth and, 1147
Nails, come near your beauty with my, 68
  cut your, on Monday, 1068
  fastened by the masters, 1236
  in temples, like gold, 526
  Plato's man with broad flat, 1130
  Roman, 924
  toil-worn by, 686
  upon the Cross, 950
Nailed her colors to the mast, 307
  on the bitter cross, 60
  the horse-shoe upside down, 508
  together, crooked boards, 147
Naked, all alike if you see us, 124
  and outcast, with the, 282
  as she was born, 346
  battalions, through the, 738
  beauties, admire thy, 358
  beauty more adorned, in, 152
  body in its pride, 921
  breadths of the ocean, 437
  came cold and, 249
  came I into the world, 1151
  clothe the, 1249
  every day he clad, 254
  he is born, 1108
  human heart, 202
  I saw thee, 893
  ignorance, blind and, 470
  in December snow, 59
  mute, among the, 575
  new-born babe, 85
  new-born child, 275
  plants, most, 1112
  runner lost, a, 791
  soul of Tomlinson, 781
  soul, wan numb, 1124
  though locked in steel, 69
  through the world, 103
  to mine enemies, 74
  truth, 41
  upon the naked earth, cast, 1108
  villany, clothe my, 71
  woods, wailing winds and, 372
  wretches, poor, 98
Nakedness and drenching storm, 388
  not in utter, 301
  truth in simple, 470
Namby Pamby, 400
  Pamby's little rhymes, 189
Name a person leaves behind, 359
  above any Greek or Roman, 173
  acclaim your glorious, 992
Name Achilles assumed, 145
  Ah Sin was his, 644
  all that they now are or have, a, 423
  ambush of my, 35
  and memory, my, 114
  and telephone number, 1026
  at which world grew pale, 230
  Baptis' is my, 733
  bear his, 753
  behind them, left a, 1251
  Ben Adhem's, 346
  breathe not his, 334
  builds his, on ruins, 206
  Bunyan was his, 779
  call it by some better, 337
  cannon his, 575
  changed into an empty, 399
  corsair's, 356
  current but not appropriate, 290
  different, for conversation, 241
  do not shun His, 1032
  each heart recalled a different, 565
  enemy has no definite, 798
  established, 461
  fame is an empty, 288
  fascination of a, 266
  Father gave a, 658
  father's granfer's father's, 822
  fear my, 1240
  filches from me my good, 102
  for future times to know, 546
  for God, mother is the, 482, 683
  for which my soul had panted, 645
  forget my own, 1151
  forgotten your, 633
  friend of every friendless, 231
  gathered together in my, 1241
  gave his, to our Old Nick, 143
  given to effort, the idiot, 943
  good, in man and woman, 102
  good, is better than precious ointment, 1235
  good, is better than riches, 1156
  good, is like a precious ointment, 110
  good, is rather to be chosen, 1234
  greatness of his, 564
  happy people won that, 305
  he made, glorify the, 855
  him, should you bid me, 982
  his tools, 141
  holla your, 54
  honour and greatness of his, 74
  honor's, will aye be richer, 659
  I know his, 629
  I remember your, 1046
  if his, be George, 57
  ill, of augurs, 525
  Immanuel, call his, 1237
  in print, see one's, 351
  in the father, greatness of, 120
  in the heart of a child, my, 893
  inscribe beneath my, 928
  is Admiral Death, his, 764
  is carved so deep, 552
  is death, my, 659
  is great in mouths, 101
  is legion, my, 1242
  is MacGregor, my, 310
  is Might-have-been, my, 577
  is mud, learn or his, 973
  is Mud, me, 872
  is never heard, her, 388
  is Norval, my, 248
  is not Lost Angie Lees, 1064
  is on your waters, 364
  is Ozymandias, my, 985
  is taboo, 931

Name is Truthful James, my, 644
  is woman, frailty thy, 90
  is writ in water, thy, 761
  king's, a tower of strength, 72
  laud and magnify thy, 303
  leave a living, behind, 128
  light that hath no, 445
  lights without, 164
  link deathless to his, 756
  lips that love thy, 765
  live in a, 891
  lives on, your, 800
  local habitation and a, 43
  magic of a, 327
  make for its owner a, 589
  man with a terrible, 322
  mark the marble with his, 210
  may not stink, that thy, 1073
  me no names, 905
  my 'oss my wife and my, 1043
  no blot on his, 327
  no parties, I, 131
  no satisfactory dictionary, 1012
  nor memory of her, 561
  not knowing each other's, 300
  of a cautious statistical Christ, in the, 676
  of action, lose the, 93
  of Arkansas, change the, 1068
  of gentleman, grand old, 469
  of Molly Pitcher, 659
  of the chamber was peace, 172
  of the late deceased, 783
  of the Lord, blessed be the, 1227
  of the Prophet figs, in the, 332
  of the world, borrow the, 110
  of Washington, 357
  proud his, 307
  remember your grandfather's, 1007
  rose by any other, 78
  see thee redeem thy, 223
  seek his elsewhere, 114
  shall be called wonderful, 1237
  shifts its, 1136
  should be Friday, 187
  shrunk to hear his, 372
  sound of my, 416
  speak in friendship's, 336
  specious, 203
  suffice you, let the, 667
  tell your, the livelong day, 584
  that homeliest, John Smith, 561
  that lives in song, 829
  that love waxed weary of, 632
  that never felt the sun, 585
  that sat on him was Death, 639, 1249
  —the year—the day, 362
  their race their nation clan, 612
  thence, they had their, 158
  there is, what his, 943
  Thou gavest me, 658
  thy, O Jesus, 555
  to all succeeding ages curst, 173
  to be known by, no, 101
  to every fixed star, 40
  to every nook, 714
  to orb your, 937
  tranquility thou better, 316
  transmit his, to posterity, 343
  trod down my lofty, 620
  unknown, the village sleeps a, 771
  vain without the merit, 219
  waft thy, beyond the sky, 351
  was Barbara Allen, 257
  was Calvin, my, 746
  was Dawes, my, 986
  was Horner, his, 667
  was Johnny Sands, whose, 1043
Name was littel Byngo, 350
  was nought place was all, 686
  was Smith, his, 664
  was traced in sand, 386
  was Uncle Ned, 1044
  was writ in water, 386, 722
  we will not ask her, 328
  weak witness of thy, 161
  what is thy, faire maid, 255
  what the dickens his, is, 34
  what's in a, 78
  when thou hast heard his, 913
  where thou didst write thy, 594
  which no one can speak, 322
  whistling of a, 168, 208
  who blushes at the, 555
  will insure a good price, 255
  win from age not time a, 883
  win themselves a, 432
  woman's, in print but twice, 930
  worth an age without a, 310
  write against your, 901
  writes his, in fields of air, 364
  written in gold, my, 932
  your favorite writer, 797
Names, against whose familiar, 438
  and customs, loves, 411
  are told, our shining, 978
  athwart the dusk, whose, 688
  bears greatest, in his wild aery flight, 157
  call things by their right, 290
  called him soft, 383
  commodity of good, 60
  familiar in his mouth, 67
  for mystery, new, 657
  great proud glittering, 1018
  he loved to hear, 450
  hyphenated, 1021
  in love with American, 1009
  inscribed in history's page, 518
  judge of authors', 211
  mighty music of their, 1018
  new-made honour doth forget men's, 57
  of Emory P. Gray, Mr. and Mrs. Dukes, 985
  of our fearless race, 364
  of their founders, forgotten the, 147
  of those who fought for life, 1031
  on earth are dark, 366
  strange and new-fangled, to diseases, 1088
  syllable men's, 157
  that are England's noblest heritage, 518
  that banish care, 231
  that never get fat, 1009
  that shall live unnumbered years, 518
  that were not born to die, 363
  that were respected, 292
  they bear, flowers whose, 1198
  twenty more such, 52
  unpopular, 548
  unremembered, 700
  use such, 942
  we know your, 1009
  win ourselves good, 28
  worn water-smooth, 1030
Named in vain, 878
  thee but to praise, 363
  their rocky farmlands, 865
Nameless deed, tells of a, 290
  desires, fen of our, 771
  dust, above his, 812
  graces which no methods teach, 210
  man amid a crowd, 504
Nameless pathos in the air, 581
  saints, healing of world in, 566
  unremembered acts, 295
Nance, poor, 796
Nancy brig, mate of the, 622
  has borned a boy, your, 986
  the poet, love the muse, 776
Nankin blue, old, 650
Nantucket is sunk and here we are, 508
  Light, never watch for, 1009
Nantucketer out of sight of land, 531
Nap after dinner, 236
  is a brief period of sleep, 721
  of Epimenides, 1128
  thought to clip his morning, 510
Naps, afternoon, 791
  John, of Greece, 52
Napkin, while we wait for the, 625
Napkins tacked together, two, 63
Naples is known, man to whom all, 1161
Napoleon, Alexander Tamerlane, 923
  and his unopened letters, 413
  impersonation of force and murder, 603
  in the time of, 1185
  mighty somnambulist, 1182
  the sole obstacle, 1176
  without his selfishness, 599
Napoleon's presence in the field, 293
Napping, while I nodded nearly, 460
Narcissa spoke, last words poor, 209
Narcotics alcohol and Christianity, 1196
  numbing pain, dull, 468
Narration, error in, 1132
Narrative of travel in distant lands, 1198
  over-voluminous, 641
  with age, 218
Narrow and opaque, walls too, 958
  as the neck of a vinegar-cruet, 239
  cell, each in his, 244
  cell was life's retreat, 338
  compass, a, 146
  human wit, so, 210
  is the way, 1240
  isthmus, 337
  measure spans, its, 744
  our span, though, 418
  thraldom, 1165
  vale, life is a, 602
  world, bestride the, 81
Narrowed his mind, 252
Narrower than a village brook, 989
Narrow-necked bottles, 217
Narrow-souled people, 217
Nashville drizzle, 808
Nassau, Stuart or, 190
Nastiest thing, do and say the, 945
Nasty, life of man is, 132
Natal day of mine, celebrate this, 522
  star ruleth every deed, 1079
Natchez, beat de steamah, 712
  young belle of old, 1022
Nateral to women, comes, 527
Nation, a nun hath no, 593
  and the world, back to his, 935
  be moulded to last, 634
  blood of a, 1166
  bore a, in its hold, 604
  bound hand and foot, 1214

Nation, confound the language of the, 292
  curled darlings of our, 100
  evermore, one, 452
  famous, 748
  fate of a, was riding, 437
  free, Thy hand hath made our, 451
  God sifted a whole, 179
  great, sense of greatness keeps a, 736
  hates our sacred, 44
  hostility of one, to another, 1187
  how enormously rich and populous a, 637
  institutions alone can create a, 419
  is too great to look for revenge, 591
  lift up sword against, 1237
  looked upon him as deserter, 222
  made and preserved us a, 332
  made and preserves us a, 404
  making of the songs of a, 186
  manners of each other, 1147
  needed a man, when the, 642
  ne'er would thrive, 189
  noble and puissant, 163
  of amateurs, 686
  of gallant men, 260
  of poets and thinkers, 1217
  of shopkeepers, 240
  of starry-eyed idealists, 838
  once to every man and, 524
  our tardy apish, 1147
  panacea for mismanaged, 1010
  proud and seemingly invincible, 1209
  righteousness exalteth a, 1233
  shall not lift up sword, 1237
  small one a strong, 1238
  sovereignty of the, 1026
  state city of this earth, no, 534
  strong, father a, 895
  succumbs, if a, 1212
  sympathy of a, 419
  territory does not make a, 563
  that's dead and gone, 652
  trick of our English, 64
  void of wit and humour, 246
  will lose freedom if anything valued more, 861
  will survive, this, 813
Nations, all, are embodied in her job, 1013
  and kindreds, all, 1249
  are as a drop of a bucket, 1238
  are destroyed or flourish, 282
  Becky Sharp's remark applicable to, 563
  belong to other, 623
  cheap defense of, 260
  chronicle of, 609
  cowardly, 1212
  crowded in small territories, 1212
  cry to thee, 937
  day of small, 622
  eclipsed the gayety of, 233
  enrich unknowing, 30
  equality of, 1208
  fierce contending, 195
  foreign, and the next age, 114
  give to all, unity peace and concord, 1253
  go ye and teach all, 1242
  great aside from sword, 1182
  groping on their way, 477
  health and wealth of, 930
  heard entranced, 393
  honest friendship with all, 273
Nations, howsoever it be between, 110
  intercourse with foreign, 262
  join in leagues of peace, 218
  justice among men and, 1253
  kinship among, 968
  lead all the, 974
  make new, 74
  most advanced, 414
  mountains make enemies of, 264
  Niobe of, 354
  not kings and lords but, 338
  of all the mighty, 502
  paying tribute to other, 1181
  seem pale, make other, 862
  starve life to maintain armaments, 762
  tend to stupidity and baseness, 729
  throng, isle where the, 895
  touches the heart of, 419
  twilight sheds on half the, 149
  wait, living, 1028
  Wall Street's mingled, 604
  wide, 25
  world doth but two, bear, 169
  yet unborn, 1142
Nation's art-products and scientific activities, 740
  flag a symbol of the nation, 500
  freight handler, 887
  goals, unsure of a, 904
  heart, his grave a, 555
  heart, nerves a, 471
  life's at hazard, when a, 551
  praise, filled with a, 649
  slumbers, interrupted a, 1021
  true policy, 1181
  trust, sword of power a, 373
  Valhalla, 696
  welfare speeding, 561
  wounds, bind up the, 457
Nations' airy navies, from the, 464
National affair, considered in the light of a, 407
  breakfast-table, ready for the, 505
  debt, 1187
  debt is a national blessing, 341
  downfall, 450
  flag, there is the, 480
  honor is national property, 283
  injustice road to national downfall, 450
  leader, efficiency of, 1212
  prowess and glory, 396
  resources, rock of the, 340
  Socialism and Fascism, 1218
  Socialists, flag of, 1213
  Socialists, fight for, 1207
  unity, principle of, 1204
  wealth, so-called, 1187
Nationalism, most precious gain of, 966
Nationalities, freeing oppressed, 967
Nationality, is mankind, 801
National-Socialist State tribunal, 1211
Native charm, one, 251
  clay, our, 1013
  country best, loves his, 471
  genius, had to trust to, 617
  heath, my foot is on my, 310
  here and to the manner born, 91
  home deep imaged, 220
  hue of resolution, 93
  land, God and your, 362
  land good night, my, 352
  land, my own my, 307
  land, violet of his, 97, 468
Native language, in our, 156
  metal of a man, 530
  of America, original, 228
  personality endows a man, 538
  right, guard your, 294
  seas, guard our, 327
  shore fades, my, 352
  shore, fast by their, 267
  shore, leaves his, 339
  sod, treads our, 822
  soil, hunted on his, 512
  soil, leave thee, 155
  speech returns, their, 714
  to them, more than is, 101
  weather, return into your, 938
  western form of manliness, 538
  wood-notes wild, 160
Natives shun, just what the, 1012
Native-born, a health to the, 778
Nativity, hour of her, 522
Natura il fece, 356
Natural and political world, in the, 260
  as large as life and twice as, 599
  candle, extinguishes the, 184
  children kind and, 66
  death, died there a, 867
  defect, not caused by any, 112
  desire to appear, 1159
  expression of villainy, 616
  fear in children, 109
  fruit of labor, private property a, 1207
  history, interest boy in, 812
  History of Iceland, 236
  history, to a person uninstructed in, 563
  I do it more, 54
  laws, grow by, 645
  love, by reason of respect or, 726
  manure, its, 273
  on the stage he was, 252
  parts, of good, 1150
  propensities, ruined by, 261
  property of gray hairs, 495
  resources, treatment of, 909
  right, generalities of, 394
  scenery, books about, 542
  selection, 448
  something in this more than, 92
  sorrow loss or pain, 298
  strength, ancient and, 248
  that women should like birds, 1011
  thus brief, thus, 961
  to please, 173
Naturalist and historian, poet, 231
Naturalists observe a flea, 190
Naturally as pigs squeak, 141
  know what is good, we, 1083
Naturam expelles furca, 997
Nature a study in old gold, 742
  abhors a vacuum, 235, 1163
  abhors imperfect work, 665
  accuse not, 154
  agayns the proces of, 8
  alter human, 753
  ancient roots of man's, 736
  and artifice, women by, 1165
  and books belong to the eyes, 412
  and himself, unjust to, 202
  and nature's God, follows, 200
  and nature's God, laws of, 273
  and nature's laws, 214
  and the open, influence in, 671
  and their stars, in spite of, 142
  another's disobedience to, 1123
  art imitates, 171
  art is imitation of, 1106
  art is man's, 506

- Nature be your teacher, 295
  - bent to ease us, 1160
  - birds flowers and stones in world of, 741
  - blessed is the healthy, 377
  - book of, 395, 1148
  - book of, short of leaves, 391
  - broke the mould, 356
  - by, all as one, 124
  - by, good, 26
  - cannot miss, 176
  - careless-handed, 736
  - carry, lengths unknown, 262
  - change the stamp of, 95
  - commonplace of, 298
  - compunctious visitings of, 84
  - continuity of, 542
  - course of, is the art of God, 144, 202
  - custom is almost second, 34, 1118
  - darling of, 1144
  - deals with us, so, 439
  - deepest thing in our, 663
  - destruction of life and beauty of, 875
  - diseased, 62
  - do nothing at the prompting of, 1108
  - drive, out, 997
  - drive out, with a fork, 1100
  - earnest elements of, 946
  - everything in, contains all the powers of nature, 411
  - fast in fate, binding, 216
  - finest woman in, 198
  - first made man, free as, 178
  - fits all her children, 526
  - fitted by, to bear, 1126
  - fluid as, chaste affectionate, 537
  - force of, could no further go, 175
  - formed but one such man, 356
  - forms and softens us, 180
  - forms us for ourselves, 1144
  - fortress built by, 59
  - foster-nurse of, is repose, 99
  - from her seat sighing, 155
  - fruit of loyal, 471
  - gave the fields, 111
  - God and, with actors fill, 49, 129
  - goodness that comes by, 1090
  - grass is the forgiveness of, 602
  - great gift of, 1172
  - greatest liberty man has taken with, 637
  - guided by principles of, 1127
  - habit is second, 1102
  - had but little clay, 348
  - happiness is of a retired, 195
  - has given us two ears, 420
  - hath built many stories high, 148
  - hath done her part, 154
  - hath framed strange fellows, 43
  - her custom holds, 96
  - her great masterpiece designed, 286
  - hides the fact well, 588
  - hold the mirror up to, 94
  - human, loves more readily than it hates, 422
  - human, will not change, 457
  - human, will not flourish, 421
  - I fear thy, 84
  - I go to books and to, 627
  - I loved, 326
  - in a state of, 132
  - in accordance with human, 1114
  - in the love of, 371
  - is a mutable cloud, 411
  - is all aglow, when, 1064
- Nature is but art, all, 207
  - is God's art, 506
  - is subdu'd, my, 108
  - is the art of God, 144
  - is thought immersed in matter, 393
  - is what he is from, 412
  - laid all, under tribute, 290
  - let me learn one lesson, 545
  - little we see in, that is ours, 300
  - lived in the eye of, 296
  - living, not dull art, 403
  - looked inwards and found, 179
  - looks through, 209
  - lost the perfect mould, 356
  - made a pause, 201
  - made one with, 366
  - made thee to temper man, 185
  - man could wed to, 938
  - man in all integrity of, 1170
  - man who abandons, 1000
  - mark of rank in, 661
  - might stand up, 84
  - mortal, did tremble, 301
  - mortal shame of, 472
  - mourns her worshipper, 307
  - muse on, with a poet's eye, 327
  - must obey necessity, 84, 1128
  - never did betray, 296
  - never put her jewels into a garret, 113
  - next to, art, 326
  - no such thing in, 164
  - noble and incapable of deceit, 311
  - not man the less but, more, 354
  - nothing dies in, 504
  - o'erstep not the modesty of, 94
  - of a calm and happy, 1088
  - of a gift, not so much to, 704
  - of an insurrection, 82
  - of foul weather, 132
  - of his death, know the, 1081, 1084
  - of home, true, 532
  - of the universe is such, 926
  - of war, 132
  - of women, 1150
  - one and the same, 1143
  - one of finest spectacles in, 228
  - one touch of, 75
  - paints the best part of a picture, 410
  - paradisal, 490
  - passing through, to eternity, 89
  - pattern of excelling, 103
  - peevish, 190
  - permit, to take her own way, 1146
  - phenomena of, 911
  - poetic, 667
  - prodigality of, 71
  - pushing and contriving, 1006
  - puts forth her gentleman, 512
  - remains, 538
  - removes a great man, when, 412
  - renews the annual round, 875
  - rich with the spoils of, 144
  - rose above man's aims, 595
  - secret of, 1125
  - secretary of, 140
  - seems dead, o'er one half-world, 85
  - shut out from, 656
  - simple as, 607
  - sings her exquisite song, 611
  - sink in years, 195
  - sloping to the southern side, 528
  - so mild and benign, 203
  - speaks in symbols, 442
  - specific, fathom thy, 345
- Nature stands on the verge of her confine, 98
  - still to poets kind, 1019
  - strong propensity of, 162
  - sullenness against, 162
  - take its course, let, 1218
  - teaches beasts to know friends, 76
  - teaches more than she preaches, 627
  - than against, 1120
  - that is the seal to mortal wax, 1136
  - the old nurse, 437
  - 'tis one and the same, 1113
  - 'tis their, too, 198
  - to advantage dressed, 211
  - to form his, these materials take, 1040
  - to write and read comes by, 39
  - too noble for the world, 76
  - unsearchable and secret aims of, 668
  - variable thing in, 196
  - very clever man by, 290
  - vicaire of th' almyghty lorde, 4
  - violates the order of, 1082
  - voice of, cries, 245
  - voice of, loudly cries, 286
  - war the state of, 258
  - we fools of, 91
  - weaknesses of human, 270
  - wears one universal grin, 228
  - who can paint like, 224
  - whole frame of, 194
  - whose body is, 207
  - will out, 1078
  - wishes should be said, what, 626
  - woman's mutable, 1152
  - would be leading, where my, 516
- Natures, common, 204
  - double-darken gloomy skies, such, 528
  - nobility in their, 101
  - sensitive and timid, 637
- Nature's above art in that respect, 99
  - attempt to make perfect human being, 1006
  - bastards not her sons, 158
  - bloodless triumph, 443
  - captains, great, 519
  - chief masterpiece, 185
  - choice, was it, 685
  - copy's not eterne, 87
  - debt almost escaped, 406
  - end of language, 203
  - evening comment, 303
  - gentlemen, one of, 499
  - God, 200, 209
  - God, follows, 200
  - God, laws of, 273
  - grace, rob me of free, 225
  - happiest mould, cast in, 243
  - heart beats strong, where, 458
  - infinite book of secrecy, 104
  - journeymen, 94
  - kindly law, 208
  - last eclipse, 452
  - laws, nature and, 214
  - little kings, one of, 114
  - minions, heads of, 819
  - old felicities, 304
  - own nobleman, 478
  - own sweet cunning hand, 54
  - part, master-stroke is, 410
  - patient sleepless Eremite, 385
  - plan, fulfils great, 284
  - plan the child should grow, 439
  - purpose in making man, 669
  - real king, 828

Nature's reality, 381
  second course, 86
  second sun, 28
  shrine, worshiper at, 382
  soft nurse, 65
  sternest painter, 351
  sweet restorer, 201
  teachings, list to, 371
  tones that sweep earth's bosom, 503
  universal throne, 358
  walks, eye, 206
  works, universal blank of, 151
Nature-faker, 734
Naught a trifle, think, 203
  availeth, say not the struggle, 519
  better than to enjoy, was there, 489
  but fame and pelf, 719
  but the nightingale's song, 269
  but the torrent is heard, 269
  but vanity in beauty, 522
  but weakness in a fond caress, 522
  can me bereave, 225
  for to-morrow's passer-by, 553
  in the waters below it, 652
  in this life sweet, 127, 144
  in world or church or state, 528
  it is, saith the buyer, 1234
  let death between us be as, 480
  may endure but mutability, 368
  my sighs avail, 395
  paramour is a thing of, 43
  shelters thee, 748
  so sweet as melancholy, 121
  that can feel or see, 678
  to each, each was, 485
  venture naught have, 15, 19
  woman's nay doth stand for, 109
Naughty, good deed in a, world, 47
  night to swim in, 99
Nauseous draught, fee doctor for, 175
  sham goodfellowship, 721
Nautical fictions caulked with hokum, 908
Nautilus, learn of the little, 208
Navarre, helmet of, 400
Navee, the Queen's, 623
Navies are forgotten, when, 815
  are stranded, when, 309
  nations' airy, 464
Navigate the azure, 572
  the most, advanced nations, 414
  the sea of life, 393
Navigation, government runs, 877
  truce to, 623
Navigators, on the side of the ablest, 271
Navy, if the Army and the, 1065
  load would sink a, 73
  of Charles II, 400
  of England, royal, 248
  of Tharshish, 1227
  rode triumphant, 240
  thoroughly efficient, 734
Nay, he shall have, 11
  I have done, 944
  nay sweet England, 840
  sad soul go higher, angel answered, 565
  woman's, doth stand for naught, 109
Nazareth, can any good thing come out of, 1244
Nazi Germany a menace, 974
Ne supra crepidam sutor judicaret, 1109
Neæra's hair, tangles of, 159
Near a thousand homes, 295
  and yet so far, so, 469
  approach to good, 229
  at hand, know the night is, 580
  by water, heaven is as, 508
  day is too, 643
  far yet, 1051
  he comes too, 128, 221
  her lips were so, 685
  is God to man, 409
  me when my light is low, 468
  one another, too, 120
  slight not what's, 1083
  the Church often far from God, 13
  the men and things we love, 858
  thee, I shall not be, 365
  to death, weak and, 766
  to heaven by sea, as, 508
  to us, those who are most, 600
  us at our side, dead still, 468
  us though unseen, ever, 618
Nearer and a broader mark, 588
  approach to the end, 112
  every day, a little, 758
  God, to be, 656
  God's heart in a garden, 987
  home to-day, I am, 557
  my God to Thee, 423
  than hands and feet, 467
  to God's altar trod, 165
  to the dust, 954
Nearest and dearest enemy, my, 117
  friends are the auldest, 703
  friends can go with anyone, 867
  hill, top of the, 751
  town, unto the, 585
Nearness, grant me a sense of his, 450
Neat, not gaudy, 325
  rivulet of text, 279
  still to be, 119
Neat's leather, shoe of, 142
  leather, trod upon, 81
Neat-bound, strong-backed and, 324
Neater, sweeter maiden, 782
Neatness is the asepsis of clothes, 696
Nebo's lonely mountain, 516
Nebuchadnezzar was driven from men, 1239
Nebula by name, 799
Nebulae, in its own bright, 912
Nebulous lustre, liquescent and, 461
  star we call the sun, 466
Nec turpem senectam degere, 649
Necessaries, dispense with its, 454
  to the needy, deny, 1253
Necessary being, if God were not a, 172
  catalogue of things, 183
  end, death a, 82
  never say more than is, 277
  superfluous very, 1168
  to invent God, 1167
  to meet the just obligations, 628
  to send them to battle, 1210
  to somebody, make yourself, 414
  to the purposes of life, 1200
  work for the body, 1076
Necessities of life, slave for the bare, 689
  people's hard, 1050
Necessity and free will, 378
  can set me helpless, 815
  children of, 617
  daughters of, 1089
  engendered and justified by science, 543
  foolish who strives against, 1103
Necessity, fumes of, 749
  gods cannot strive against, 1128
  has no law, 1141
  is the argument of tyrants, 152
  is the mother of invention, 171
  known as the mother of invention, 654
  knows no law, 1103
  legs for, 75
  made a virtue of, 1152
  make a virtue of, 4, 34, 125, 1141
  nature must obey, 84, 1128
  never refuses anything to, 1103
  no ill sorer than, 1080
  of being ready increases, 1044
  prepare for the days of, 1077
  sheer, 278
  the mother of invention, 200, 1088
  the praise of virtue, give, 1110
  the tyrant's plea, 152
  turns his, to gain, 300
  villains by, 98
  we all quote by, 415
Necessity's sharp pinch, 98
Neck, always without fail the, 997
  break his, and cease to live, 918
  do not fall on the, 778
  hand be tied up to thy, 1253
  is as a tower of ivory, 1236
  millstone about his, 1243
  of massy girth, maned, 1005
  or nothing, 360
  some chicken some, 851
  upon the humbled, 50
  yield not thy, to fortune's yoke, 70
Necks, arching, 1019
  stretched-forth, 1237
Necked, about to be, 988
Necklaces of tan, pretty, 763
Necktie, left my, God knows where, 743
Neckties wild, want my, 964
Nectar I can make into honey, 627
  on a lip, 279
Nectarean juice, 386
Nectared sweets, feast of, 158
Neebor's part, a man may tak a, 285
Need a lie, nothing can, 135
  another man's intimate, 727
  at his hardest, 951
  be very much his friend, 267
  burden of our common, 445
  crying, in humbler ranks, 1190
  de blessin' more, 712
  deserted at his utmost, 176
  earth's, 853
  ever but in times of, 177
  friend in, 1093
  friend never knowne till man have, 15
  has he of clocks, what, 809
  He who knows our, 444
  help such men as, 783
  help thee in thy, 120
  in their common, 781
  in this world, how little we, 751
  new friends, we, 790
  no aid from men, 783
  no fuller test, we, 501
  no, of ancestors, 1168
  no, of fear, 940
  not be a chamber to be haunted, 585
  not buy new clothes, 990
  not grope with hands, we, 948
  not shout my faith, I, 878

Need nothing, postpone no more, 535
  of a remoter charm, no, 296
  of a world of men for me, 485
  of arsenals or forts, no, 434
  of blessing, most, 86
  of me, she that had no, 981
  of mending, so much in, 575
  of mental exertion, 278
  of milk, such as have, 1248
  of prayer, no, 364
  of the sky, I have, 771
  of thee, England hath, 298
  of valour, no, 1114
  of woman, this the, 988
  so little, I, 605
  some sunshine, think you, 678
  the comrade heart, we, 875
  the tenderness, I shall not, 681
  thee so, day and the light, 644
  things I do not, 1129
  to be ashamed, 1049
  to be thoroughly frightened, we, 990
  to doff his pride, scarce had, 777
  to slake, humbler, 764
  you all imperfect, I, 843
  you changed, do not, 843
Needs but to be seen to be hated, 208
  each according to his, 1186
  human, 660
  in search of what he, 709
  must when devil drives, 1141
  neither bush nor preface, 311
  no other touch, truth, 119
  not the aid of ornament, 224
  of the age, 790
  of the least of you, 922
  only to be seen to be loved, 174
  soul's or body's, 982
  to tell, no one, 862
  to-morrow and its, 645
Needed by each one, all are, 408
  less than mountains, not, 946
  not the spectacles of books, 179
Needful, but one thing is, 1243
  is it, 716
  to the imagination, solitude is, 529
Needle and thread, hinders, 392
  and thread, plying her, 391
  eye of a, 1241
  howsoe'er it swerve, 661
  in a bottle of hay, 132, 1154
  in my hand, 699
  in the haycock, find the, 973
  points faithfully, 337
  to the pole, true as the, 143
  true, like the, 248
  without rudder or, 401
Needle's eye, hold the, 973
  eye, thread the postern of a, 60
Needle-note of a fife, silver, 1002
Needless Alexandrine, 211
Needy, deny necessaries to the, 1253
  hollow-eyed sharp-looking wretch, 38
Neer to the church further from God, 13
Ne'er be 'ware of mine own wit, 48
Negative yet no slight virtue, 380
Negatives, make much of, 538
Neglect and oblivion, total, 324
  may breed mischief, 227
  more taketh me, 119
  wise and salutary, 259
Neglects learning in his youth, 1083
Neglected, countrymen of ours lie, 292
Neglected, if under our eye, objects often, 1124
  opportunity, the, 180
Neglecting worldly ends, 32
Negligé, contributory, 768
Negligence and indisposition, 1111
  and silence, die by, 237
Negligences, noble, 190
Negligent at their prayer, 1253
  more admired than by the, 104
Negotiate for itself, let every eye, 38
Negro minstrel is singing, every, 516
  some doubt the courage of the, 480
Negro's sword, 480
Negroes have learned nothing more democratic than a bullet, 984
Neighbour, bad, is a great misfortune, 1074
  better than his, 685
  breaks your fence, when a, 490
  carve for you, let your, 191
  do our, all the good we can, 1091
  good, 915
  good, is fatal sometimes, 430
  hate your, 398
  helped every one his, 1238
  helping every feeble, 601
  his hungering, 525
  into the back of its, 916
  love my, well, 657
  love thy, as thyself, 1225, 1241
  love your, 137
  loves his, as himself, 719
  says or does or thinks, what his, 1125
  that he might rob a, 399
  that is near, 1234
  we have disliked, 871
  without a, near him, 373
  without reproach, 599
  wrangle with a, 1143
Neighbors, bad feelin's between, 814
  borrow everything of, 182
  came and buried brother John, 630
  first to attack their, 1161
  go, where would my, 835
  good fences make good, 867
  innocence of our, 515
  knowing too much of his, 636
  lending money to, 235
  miserable, made their, 1193
  more right than his, 514
  new, that came a month ago, 402
  peace, showed his, 504
  practise loud and shrill, 846
  reasonable, 415
  sins of her, 571
  yet still strangers, 300
Neighbor's birth, waste no thought on my, 919
  child, fears the, 964
  creed, argument to thy, 408
  grandfather a Syrian, 166
  heart, what is in his, 1124
  next-door, 845
  roof, beneath his, 998
  wife, love your, 398
Neighbors' children, 964
Neighbour'd by fruit of baser quality, 66
Neighbor-ground, frontier, 910
Neighbouring eyes, cynosure of, 160, 1147
Neighbourly, keep up our spirits and be, 495
Neighing far off, 961
Neighing steed, farewell the, 102
Neighs, high and boastful, 67
Nein, civilly answered, 510
Neither a borrower nor a lender be, 91
  for nor against institutions, 535
  here nor there, 103, 1154
  honesty manhood nor good fellowship, 61
  is most to blame, 633
  knows below above, 677
  rhyme nor reason, 37, 50
Nellie like I do, know, 824
Nelly starve, do not let poor, 1039
Nelson, pluck of Lord, 623
  waiting his turn, 764
Nelson's hand, 634
Nemean lion's nerve, 91
Nemesis, feet of, 735
Nemo repente fit turpissimus, 1121
  repente fuit turpissimus, 131
Neon investigating the domain, 1033
Neptune, flatter, for his trident, 76
  obey, floods which, 258
  shall never sink this ship, 1144
Neptune's ocean wash this blood, 86
Nero, the martyrs or, 533
Nerve and sinew, strength of, 303
  brings us out of it, 545
  mortal arm and, 309
  Nemean lion's, 91
  of human powers, 458
  or vein, or, 1062
  relaxed, tense American, 1030
  stretch every, 225
  to true occasion true, 467
  visual, 155
Nerves a nation's heart, song that, 471
  and finer fibres brace, 225
  are scant, whereof our, 462
  are stilled, jumping, 473
  at angry tension, for, 946
  new-string my shattered, 248
  of receiving, sensitive, 609
  shall never tremble, my, 87
  strengthens our, 261
  the nerves, the, 496
Nerve-wracked, go also to the, 933
Nervous desire or anxious dread, 1024
  energetic little body, her, 813
  matter, a, 636
Nessus, shirt of, is upon me, 105
  shirts, poisonous, 378
Nest beneath far eastern skies, 338
  crosswise in his, 681
  feathered his, 181
  feathered my, 1140
  fyleth his owne, 10, 16
  I will build me a, 663
  in the churchyard sod, 523
  near the lark's, 304
  no birds in last year's, 434
  of robins in her hair, 939
  phoenix builds her spicy, 140
  pterodactyl fouls his, 950
  this delicious, 224
  watery, 146
Nests, birds in their little, agree, 198
  birds of the air have, 1240
  built their, in my beard, 499
  construct your, for others, 1097
  of last, birds of this year not in, 1157
  trustful birds have built their, 668
Nest-egg, good to keep a, 1154

Nestles over the shining rim, she, 893
  the seed perfection, 535
Nestor swear the jest be laughable, 43
Net, all is fish that comth to, 15
  fain would fling the, 575
  result of zero, 378
Nets to catch the wind, 128
Nether millstone, piece of the, 1229
Net-maskt men, 1148
Netted universe, in a, 926
Nettle, danger, this, 61
  tender-handed stroke a, 204
  world is a, 592
Nettles grow, lets the, 651
Net-work rails, lights and, 1003
Neutral, loyal and, in a moment, 86
Neutrality of an impartial judge, 261
Never a bond like this, 578
  a heart to my heart, 718
  a ship sails, 863
  ain't had no show, I, 639
  alone, 27
  ask of money spent, 868
  ask, refuse nor resign an office, 228
  be friends again with roses, 631
  be in danger of Popery, 197
  be one lost good, there shall, 489
  believe her love is blind, 862
  believe in what I can't see, 647
  believe the impossible, 1218
  better late than, 188
  blotted out a line, 120
  blushed before, we, 168
  brought to mind, 286
  call it loving, 428
  can be taught, genius, 175
  catch up, you will, 795
  caught at fault or doubt, 429
  come, back again, 390
  comes the chance that passed, 570
  comes to pass, never, 288
  count the cost, 929
  dared be radical, 868
  do it, I don't say, 858
  do, this will, 1042
  do to-day what you can put off, 553
  do with us, it would, 809
  done no good to me, 782
  doubt I love, 92
  doubted never have believed, who, 506
  ending always descending, 321
  ending still beginning, 176
  exceed your rights, 1169
  fading serenity of countenance, 195
  felt a wound, 78
  find thy heart at home, 135
  forever, 434
  found it kind till now, 990
  gave enough to any, 29
  give up, 478
  give way to melancholy, 313
  glad confident morning again, 485
  go gloomily man with a mind, 478
  go to France, 390
  go to sea, 623
  good to bring bad news, 104
  had, lose what he, 140
  have I seen Carcassone, 1188
  hostelry of, 693
  in a hurry, 226
  knew the worth of him, 818
Never know how high we are, 585
  know the joy of hearts, 628
  larnt nothing, 939
  lay down my arms, 230
  leave till to-morrow, 227
  less alone than when alone, 271, 289
  life is, the same again, 559
  lose your ignorance, 847
  lost a little fish, 698
  love a stranger, 976
  love unless you can bear faults, 121
  loved a tree or flower, 590
  loved before, who, 201
  loves in vain, 852
  made his work for man to mend, 175
  mark the marble with his name, 210
  mentions hell, 210
  merry when I hear sweet music, 47
  met a man I didn't like, 894
  mind, 360
  mind the girl, 795
  miss water till well runs dry, 591
  more be officer of mine, 101
  never can forget, 389
  never found 'em, 655
  pardons those he injures, 178
  praise people thus profusely, 390
  pursue literature as a trade, 318
  put off until to-morrow, 794
  quite despair, so I, 567
  quite forgets his first love, 628
  read any book that is not a year old, 414
  regret the past, 1218
  return in August, 1004
  rise and fight again, 254
  rise to fight again, 143
  sailed with me before, 292
  sallies out, 163
  saw a moor, 584
  saw a purple cow, I, 795
  saw pen and ink, 56
  say more than is necessary, 277
  say nothin' without you're compelled tu, 527
  says a foolish thing, 184
  see a mountain, 325
  seek to tell thy love, 282
  shake thy gory locks at me, 87
  shall thy spoken word, 570
  shows the rules, 209
  so bethump'd with words, 57
  so happy as we imagine, 1158
  so many sleepless nights, 1185
  speak loudly, 976
  speak to each other, 1049
  spent an hour's talk, 41
  spoke of God, 1035
  stand to doubt, 134
  studied to be fairer, 28
  takes his leave, 510
  taste who always drink, 189
  tax'd for speech, 53
  tell your resolution beforehand, 130
  the spirit was born, 597
  the twain shall meet, 779
  to be old or die, 1081
  to be out of action, 128
  to have been born, 1081
  to have fought at all, 468
  to hope again, 73
  to the bow that bends, 570
  turned the wrong to right, 504
  use a big big D, 622
Never was on sea or land, 299
  was seen without a frown, 667
  was so wise a man before, 437
  what, 622
  wore his sentient heart, 869
  would be missed, 624
  yet fair woman, 98
  yet was a springtime, 642
  you mind, 622
Never-ending flight of future days, 150
  tale of maladies, 718
Never-failing friends, 321
  vice of fools, pride the, 210
Nevermore, parted to meet, 418
  quoth the raven, 460
  shall be lifted, 460
  to peep again creep again, 840
  trouble me with questions, 562
  would come again, 439
Never-slumbering foe, 453
New acquaintance, make a, 238
  acquaintances, 233
  and olde, both of the, 654
  and smart disease, in every, 838
  are tried, first by whom the, 211
  beginnings and new shoots, 997
  books, reading, 525
  brome swepth cleene, 15
  commandment, a, 1244
  cost little less than, 193
  creation glows, 364
  customs are follow'd, 72
  day, to-morrow will be, 1155
  deal for the American people, a, 915
  deal in American politics, 915
  departure taken, this, 338
  earths and skies and seas, 514
  enchanted earth to see, 876
  England, Brahmin cast of, 453
  England, courage of, 393
  England has a harsh climate, 700
  England hermit, 683
  England, I am, 856
  England, I sing, 517
  England is a finished place, 1003
  England, October in, 928
  England, professors in, 853
  England rum, 1051
  England shore, wild, 370
  England, soil of, 856
  England trees, taproots of, 1007
  England, underemphasis of, 952
  England, village in, 1016
  England weather, 617
  England, what did they call it in, 1029
  England Yankee, real, 984
  Englanders love pie, as, 884
  England's own, still, 902
  England's shore, from, 475
  eras in their brains, 732
  fangled theories, 419
  fantastic if too, 211
  for the British Lloyd's, too, 670
  friend is as new wine, 1250
  friends leave the heart aglow, 796
  friends, no talent for making, 608
  Hampshire, in the mountains of, 342
  Hampshire men, two, 1009
  Hampshire mountains, 868
  Hampshire, say about, 867
  hat in a church, 347
  Haven and Boston, here's to, 752
  Haven, here's to the town of, 752

New heaven and a new earth, 1249
  house has no sense of have-beens, 651
  ideas, public doesn't require, 1190
  impressions, courting, 646
  in connection with our country, 616
  is but the old come true, 591
  Jersey, telegram to, 1030
  joys, blest with some, 178
  leaf, turn over a, 1154
  life when sin shall be no more, 503
  little toy dog was, 699
  look amaist as weel's the, 284
  man may be raised up, 1254
  moon, yestreen I saw the, 255
  movement a stampede, 775
  movement of human activity, every, 670
  names for mystery, 657
  note, striking a, 582
  nothing, except what is forgotten, 1176
  occasions teach new duties, 525
  on with the, 611
  opinions, curiously testing, 646
  or strange, nothing comes to thee, 463
  order of things, introduction of, 1138
  owner of this ancient house, 977
  page opened, 338
  piano's tune, 776
  plot in the cemetery, 853
  realms of marvel, to what, 539
  rich and, 199
  road not yet levelled, 376
  rule of life from tonight, 751
  see, this is, 1235
  shall suffer proof, 600
  something old something, 1068
  something still that's, 178
  song's measure, with a, 676
  summons of destiny, 997
  Testament, blessing of the, 109
  Testament, books of the, 1221
  thing came, a, 881
  thing under the sun, there is no, 1235
  things succeed, 134
  thinker, a, 775, 1176
  thoughts new fancies, 670
  threshold of the, 146
  wail my dear times' waste, 107
  what is, is not valuable, 341
  wind blew, a, 881
  wine into old bottles, 1242
  wine, new friend is as, 1250
  World, air of the, 726
  World into existence, called the, 293
  world, this is the, 1181
  world which is the old, 465
  year born, sees a, 591
  year, happiest time of glad, 463
  Year like an infant heir, 495
  Years, happy, 498
  years ruin and rend, 631
  years walk, the, 954
  year's gift to the world, 559
  York, citizens of, 1021
  York City, sick o', 835
  York, little old, 808
  York, midnight train home from, 984
  York, nation's thyroid gland, 973
New York or Chicago, hear about, 1016
  York Philadelphia Boston, they ask in, 617
  York, savages of, 972
  York, sidewalks of, 761
  York thy name's Delirium, 759
  York, Xenophon at, 399
  Yorkers on Fifth Avenue, 1024
  Zealand, traveller from, 398
News and knowledge, carrier of, 608
  bad, is not broken, 862
  better to be making the, 848
  bitter, to hear, 553
  bringer of unwelcome, 64
  brings bad, 1079
  every day's, 37
  evil, rides post, 157
  from Swat, what's the, 679
  good, baits, 157
  good, from a far country, 1234
  if a man bites a dog, 677
  ill, goes quick and far, 1119
  impart good, 1081
  is old enough, 37
  magical word, 347
  much older than their ale, 251
  never good to bring bad, 104
  of battle, 500
  of divers and eminent successes, 1117
  our morning noon and evening cry, 415
  suspense in, is torture, 157
  swallowing a tailor's, 58
  that it is Judgment Day, 949
  that's fit to print, 1049
  there was no, 1015
  unwelcome, 1079
  wait for confirmation of, 1168
  way of learning the bad, 521
  what, on the Rialto, 44
  when I was told the, 1002
  worthy of all acceptation, 188
  wouldst I had thy, 79
New-bathed in light of paradise, 671
New-born babe, pity like a, 85
  child, naked, 275
  child, use of a, 905
Newburyport to Vladivostok, from, 1032
Newcastle, carrying coals to, 1099
Newcomers all from the eastern seas, 895
Newer ways are ours, 670
Newest kind of ways, 65
  works, in science read the, 426
Newfangelnesse, propre kinde, 8
New-fangled mirth, 40
  names to diseases, 1088
  wits, 124
New-fashioned, we deem our lives, 670
New-fledged offspring, tempt its, 250
New-laid egg, innocent as a, 622
  eggs, 177
Newly made woman, 37
  sprung in June, 287
New-made grave to-day, a, 940
  honour doth forget men's names, 57
New-married couple, countenances, of a, 324
New-mown hay, among the, 1067
Newness has been worn off, until, 571
New-risen from a dream, 52
Newsboy, started out as, 1001
Newsboys cry the worst, 817
  shout, all the, 1005
New-spangled ore, 159
Newspaper, accuracy in, 812
  guy, he's a, 886
  poet, 824
  politics most important for, 1190
  reporters carry notebooks, 899
  speech is reported in the, 492
  whenever I read a, 1190
  which does its best, 415
Newspapers always excite curiosity, 324
  and magazines, cut out of, 346
  are querulous and bellicose, 898
  are the most villainous, 278
  benefactors in the, 321
  were dumb from scandal, 674
Newspaper-death, amounts to, 636
Newspaper-man a double personality, 636
New-string my shattered nerves, 248
Newt, eye of, 87
Newton at Peru, 399
  be, God said let, 214
  with his prism, 299
Next best, let us go to the, 261
  day after, the very, 668
  day is never so good, 1104
  in the world, what's to be, 979
  is last and narrowest, 716
  morn's sun, 1098
  that dies, hurrah for the, 554
  thing to innocency, 1105
  to the very young, 483
  to thine, whose plot is, 573
  way home's the farthest way about, 135
  what comes, 1047
  year's blooms will fail to grow, 569
Next-door dog, 1002
  neighbour's, 845
  neighbours yet strangers, 300
Niagara, Fall of, 228
  Falls, spitting in, 985
  never looked on, 399
  of edifices, 479
  stuns with thundering sound, 250
Niagaras tumbling, stone, 1026
Nibelungenlied, Iliad Shanàmeh or the, 527
Nicaean barks of yore, like those, 460
Nicanor lay dead in his harness, 1251
Nice clean dirt, 761
  conduct of a clouded cane, 212
  derangement of epitaphs, 277
  fine points of honour, 680
  makes, of no vile hold, 58
  morn, 157
  sharp quillets of the law, 68
  tenets, wrong in some, 167
  to get up in the mornin', 824
  too, for a statesman, 252
Nicely-calculated less or more, 304
Nicer than ever we thought, 1045
  to lie in bed, 824
Niche of fame, eternal, 552
Nicht-goun, in his, 475
Nick Machiavel, 397
  Machiavel had ne'er a trick, 143, 1149
  of time, 164, 1153
  Old, rock my cradle, 1149
  Van Stann, what seemed like, 511
Nickel, a good five-cent, 714
Nickname for jugglery, 628

Nicodemus, the slave, 600
Nicotine, garnishing of, 998
  keeps the teeth, 899
Niece of King Gorboduc, 56
Nigard, both riche and, is, 3
Niger or Thames, not the Rhine, 1036
Niggard, cut thy finger, 1092
Nigger, there was an ol', 1044
Nigh is grandeur to our dust, 409
Nigher heaven than now, earth was, 485
Night, a bed by, 251
  a cap by, 253
  a crown is of, 633
  a still, 896
  acquainted with the, 867
  alien realms of, 764
  all this lonely, 671
  an atheist half believes a God, by, 202
  and a shoal of stars, 800
  and day brother both sweet things, 407
  and day, converse, 321
  and day, haunted, 925
  and day, portals are alternate, 1133
  and death, out of, 760
  and morning Hannah's at the window, 568
  and night, 'twixt, 863
  and storm and darkness, 353
  and the curtains drawn, 906
  and the day, made for you the, 1253
  and the firelit dark, 907
  as a watch in the, 1231
  as darker grows the, 252
  away, breathed the long, 473
  bear with him one, 228
  before Christmas, 'twas the, 332
  behind me in the, 882
  bend low O dusky, 619
  beyond the, across the day, 465
  beyond the silent, 603
  black bat, 469
  black it stood as, 150
  blessed candles of the, 47
  bloom for sons of, 334
  borrower of the, 86
  break up the, and make it beautiful, 566
  breathing through the, 390
  bring stars, how doth the, 672
  by day by, 393
  calmed the snow-storm and the, 1215
  came on a hurricane, 274
  can hide us, no, 134
  change from day to, 247
  chases the gloom of, 604
  cheerless hours of, 369
  chaos and old, 148
  climbing, and the, 979
  closed his eyes in endless, 243
  closing shutters of the, 994
  club, to some swell, 827
  collied, 42
  come into the, with me, 958
  comes down, 639
  cometh, 643
  cometh when no man can work, 1244
  curtain lectures made a restless, 217
  curtains of, 389
  danger's troubled, 328
  dark was the, 258
  darkens the streets, 148
  darkest, of the year, 625
Night, darkness He named, 154
  darkness of, 282
  day brought back my, 162
  death is but the long cool, 1181
  deep of, is crept upon our talk, 83
  disastrous, 477
  dream in the, 791
  drinks all, Cleopatra, 664
  drizzly, 990
  drowsy ear of, 352
  empty-vaulted, 158
  endure him one, 166
  equal day and equal, 561
  evening must usher, 265
  every, and every morn, 282
  fair regent of the, 269
  fearful of the, 661
  flash through the, 787
  follow as the, the day, 91
  for the morrow, desire of, 368
  for you and me, dawning is, 625
  from dewy morn to dewy, 608
  from old to new, 591
  frosty, 972
  gardens of the, 669
  give us back the, 914
  gloom of, 1084
  golden lamps in a green, 169
  grow old at, 1119
  guide her through the, 952
  gwine to run all, 568
  had a bad, 236
  halls of, 418
  hangs upon the cheek of, 77
  has a thousand eyes, 707
  have one other gaudy, 104
  having sleep, the brother of death, 1073
  hideous, makes, 215
  how beautiful is, 322
  hung aloft the, 385
  I knew of, the passing hour, 681
  I saw eternity the other, 170
  I would not spend another such a, 71
  in England, such, 401
  in from the, 759
  in hoary winter, 30
  in its silence, 547
  in June, recall that, 582
  in Russia, last out a, 36
  in the forests of the, 281
  in the, imagining some fear, 43
  in the lonesome October, 461
  in the passage at, 1008
  infant crying in the, 468
  innumerable as the stars of, 153
  into the, go one and all, 692
  is beginning to lower, 434
  is best, 914
  is but the daylight sick, 47
  is coming down, 585
  is coming on eftsoons, 764
  is dark and I am far from home, 403
  is dark the night is cold, 1069
  is drawing nigh, 605
  is mother of the day, 441
  is near at hand, 580
  is nigh, abide with me when, 365
  is on the high road, when, 994
  is safe time for robbers, 1082
  is too young, 643
  is young, tipple's aboard and, 821
  it was the calm and silent, 478
  joint-labourer with the day, 89
  keen and frosty, 372
  king of the, 350
  kingdom of perpetual, 71
Night, let it then be, 909
  life's long, 597, 928
  lightning that mocks the, 368
  limits of the, 984
  listening ear of, 477
  look up the, 946
  looked upon the, 552
  lovely as a Lapland, 299
  making, hideous, 91
  many a dreadful, 224
  many a watchful, 65
  meaner beauties of the, 114
  meditate by, 210
  monarch is, 936
  most holy, 822
  motions of his spirit dull as, 47
  mysterious, 326
  no, in heaven, 914
  no, is good for me, 580
  no, is wholly black, 973
  no, there, 914
  nor the moon by, 1232
  not, when I see your face, 42
  of cloudless climes, 356
  of death, in the, 602
  of memories and of sighs, 325
  of sorrow, fore-spent, 165
  of waiting, long long, 964
  of waking, morn of toil, 308
  oft in the stilly, 336
  on many a wintry, 501
  on such a wintry, 501
  one morning or one noon, one, 626
  one, waits all, 1098
  one, when the wind it blew cold, 1062
  our share of, to bear, 583
  out of the shadows of, 439
  passed a miserable, 71
  passed the long long, away, 557
  physical and spiritual, 1182
  pilot 'tis a fearful, 388
  pitch-black, 565
  praise at morning what they blame at, 211
  praise day at, 136
  reading the greatest part of the, 228
  red sky at, 1241
  rides down the sky, 229
  sable goddess, 201
  say not good, 273
  scabbard of the, 756
  seal thy sense, let no, 839
  seein' things at, 699
  shaded in the solemn, 555
  shadow of our, 366
  shadow of the, comes on, 979
  shall be filled with music, 434
  shall fold him, 955
  ships that pass in the, 425, 437
  silence and desolation and dim, 459
  silver lining on the, 157
  singeth all, long, 89
  sink those stars in empty, 306
  sits and smiles on the, 281
  skirts of the dead, 633
  sleep death and the stars, 537
  sleep in the, 282
  slepen al the, with open yë, 5
  so dark there wasn't light, 760
  so late into the, 357
  so wild, no, 501
  soft stillness and the, 47
  son of the sable, 30
  soon comes the, 401
  sorrow makes, morning, 71
  sound of revelry by, 352
  starless unknown, 882

Night, stars of the summer, 434
  steal a few hours from the, 336
  still as, 150
  such a dreadful, abroad, 501
  sum up at, 136
  sung from morn till, 269
  sweeps along the plain, 348
  sweetest morsel of the, 65
  that covers me, 692
  that makes me or fordoes me, 103
  that wins, 633
  the angel came by, 565
  the dark-blue hunter, 809
  the first, that we met, 388
  there, there shall be no, 1249
  this first, 1017
  through the balmy air of, 460
  to dawn, from, 937
  to morn, only a sleep from, 591
  to swim in, naughty, 99
  to the bottom of the, 1028
  toiling upward in the, 436
  to-morrow, 754
  too sweet for, 386
  trailing garments of the, 418, 433
  travelled by, 439
  truce of, 943
  unto night showeth knowledge, 1229
  upon its throne, 505
  urge the morrow, 365
  vast and middle of the, 90
  very different from the day, 247
  vigil at my heart he keeps, 947
  vindication of the, 895
  visions of the, 116
  voiceless in a sudden, 950
  was senescent, 461
  was thick and hazy, 655
  watches of the, 673
  we banish sorrow, with, 129
  we parted by, 396
  weaker beauties of the, 166
  weeping may endure for a, 1229
  were here, would that, 982
  what is the, 87
  what of the, 1237
  when at, I went about, 629
  when deep sleep falleth, 1227
  when moon deserts the, 156
  when she came home, that, 882
  which shall be yours anon, 788
  will not last the, 981
  windless, 858
  windy, a rainy morrow, 108
  wings of, 434
  witching time of, 95
  with her train of stars, 693
  with this her solemn bird, 152
  with thy black mantle, 1147
  womb of uncreated, 149
  wonder last but nyne, 4
  world will be in love with, 79
  wrongs of, 134
  yes I answered you last, 428
  yield day to, 68
Nights and days, chequer-board of, 1134
  are longest there, 36
  are wholesome, 89
  as many, as there are days, 980
  as short as are the, 127
  dews of summer, 269
  down the, 748
  God makes sech, 527
  never so many sleepless, 1185
  of rest, 1064
  profit of their shining, 40
  shorten tedious, 121
  solemn marches fill the, 522
Nights, starred and stately, 531
  through long long wintry, 499
  wast long, in pensive discontent, 25
  were wild with revelry, 957
  winding up, with sleep, 67
  with sleepless sorrow, 596
Night's black arch, 287
  black mantle covers all, 1147
  blue arch adorn, 267
  brim, o'er, 485
  candles are burnt out, 79
  dull ear, 67
  herald, the owl, 106
  high mysteries, 418
  outer wing, fluttering from, 992
  Plutonian shore, 418, 568, 658
  repose, earned a, 434
  sweet bird, 366
Night-cap decked his brows, 253
  every little wave had its, 701
Night-dew's cooling balm, 445
Night-dress, lectures in her, 392
Nightfall and the light, between the, 630
Night-flower sees but one moon, 335
Night-flowers, show the, their queen, 388
Nightingale as amorous of his art, 669
  Chinese, 891
  dies for shame, 123
  for lover or, 711
  has a lyre of gold, 693
  in the sycamore, 702
  man who imitated the, 1114
  roar as 'twere any, 42
  were I a, 1172
Nightingales are singing, where the, 964
  at Woodstock with the, 438
  sing in the gardens, 1201
  thy pleasant voices thy, 554
  which sing only in the spring, 147
Nightingale's song in the grove, 269
Nightly dreams, all my, 460
  gloom, in, 258
  pitch my moving tent, 306
  to the listening earth, 194
Nightmare and the goblin, from the, 164
  crust, 1026
  Life-in-Death, 315
  of the dark, in the, 1028
  stumbles past, 1027
Night-time I shall not forget, in, 632
Night-wind blew cold, 418
  sigh, hear the, 650
Nikko, little apes of, 752
  three wise monkeys of, 752
Nile, allegory on the banks of the, 278
  contagious to the, 375
  dogs drink running at the river, 1107
  eat the lotus of the, 444
  fountains of the, 412
  gloomy, 647
  outvenoms all the worms of, 105
  serpent of old, 104
Nilotic isle Meroë, 156
Nimble and airy servitors, 162
  and full of subtile flame, 129
  light to me the, 961
  of the marrow-nerve, 576
  thought can jump, 107
Nimbly and sweetly recommends itself, 85
  fly before sun rises, 229
Nimrod the mighty hunter, 1223
Nine and sixty ways, 780
  bean-rows, 793
  hundred and sixty and nine years, 1223
  in bed by, 964
  lives like a cat, 16, 1091
  men to buy, for the other, 996
  months go to shaping an infant, 581
  moons wasted, 100
  small children, wife with, 1057
  tailors make a man, 380
  the ninety and, 1241
Nine-fifteen, romance brought up the, 781
Nineteen centuries, down these, 763
  were called Smith, 360
Nineteenth century, English of the, 400
  century, peculiarity of works of, 1203
Nineties, home provided in the, 880
'Nineties were not really gay, 878
Ninetieth, aught of the gallant, 539
Ninety and nine, the, 1241
  in the shade, worse than, 799
  thousand butchered men, 945
  when the glass is at, 637
  years on the floor, 601
Ninety-eight, who fears to speak of, 555
Ninety-nine, of perspiration, 1019
Nineveh and Tyre, one with, 780
  quinquireme of, 857
  Solomon's temple poets, 980
Nine-year-old, love of a, 775
Ninny, Handel's but a, 221
Ninth part of a hair, 62
Niobe, like a new, with clasped hands, 565
  like, all tears, 90
  of nations, 354
Nipped in the bud, 164
Nipping and an eager air, 91
  cold, 69
Nipple in a cloud, its dark, 828
Nips his root, 73
Nirvâna, I strive to thee, 664
  or the heavenly courts, in, 844
Nisi suadeat intervallis, 1055
Nix was scattered o'er this mundus, 1062
No bail, no demurrer, 278
  better than she should be, 1150
  caparisons, miss, 278
  certain life achiev'd by others' death, 58
  Comment a splendid expression, 852
  conscientiously, 426
  could not pronounce, 1116
  difficulty in saying, 318
  evil deed live oN, 660
  fairy takes, 89
  gentleman born, 57
  good man's tear, 129
  hap so hard, 30
  hell, 566
  high no low no great no small, 207
  joy so great, 30
  land beside, 57
  maids in modesty say, 33
  matter what he said, 360
  mean yes and say, 527
  more, and then, 626
  more of that Hal, 62

No more than that, 103
  one answered, came and, 839
  one envies me, 269
  one ever sent me yet, 988
  one in our long decline, 822
  one is so accursed by fate, 434
  one stops to listen, if, 661
  one tells them, 862
  partiality, 932
  planets strike, 89
  really great song can attain purport, 539
  repeat, again and again, 1198
  sin for man to labour in vocation, 60
  sourly mumbles, 971
  spirit can walk abroad, 89
  such thing as death, there is, 504
  sure foundation set on blood, 58
  tengo dinero God damn it to hell, 946
  this morning sir I say, 428
  thoroughfare, I wrote, 819
  value, 876
  wiser than a daw, 68
  word like "pardon," 60
  world at all, 968
Noah an' Jonah, 883
  often said to his wife, 847
  one poor, dare hope to survive, 993
  tuk de Herald, 712
Noah's ark, mouldy rolls of, 173
  ark, to Greece and into, 263
Nobilitas sola est atque unica virtus, 257
Nobility begins with me, my, 1118
  betwixt the wind and his, 61
  ends in you, your, 1118
  has its obligation, 1083
  idleness is an appendix to, 123
  in their natures, 101
  is the one only virtue, 257
  leave us still our old, 518
  of ascent and descent, 619
  patent of, 582
  species of, 1163
  true, is exempt from fear, 69
  virtue is the truest, 1152
  world's, 932
Nobility's true badge, 76
Noble acts which he did, 1251
  and approv'd good masters, 100
  and bold, cheek of the, 479
  and holy, all labor is, 499
  and incapable of deceit, 311
  and most sovereign reason, 94
  and puissant nation, 163
  and resolved spirit, 1114
  and useful entertainments, 196
  and well-beloved souls gone before, 627
  and wise of the land, 730
  animal, man is a, 145
  army of martyrs, 1253
  as a tower, 921
  authors are swallowed up, 196
  be, 524
  bloods, breed of, 81
  concept of a man, 1013
  death so, 157
  deed is wrought, whene'er a, 436
  dust of Alexander, 97
  fame, 620
  farce, 49
  honorable battle, 502
  house of my thought, 894
  in motive, 854
  in reason, how, 92
  life, amplitude of, 1036
  living and the noble dead, 300
Noble manners veil defect, where, 556
  memory, 76
  mind is here o'erthrown, 93
  mind, of loyal nature and of, 471
  negligences, 190
  quality we call valor, 545
  race and brave, 364
  risks, filled with, 311
  savage ran, 178
  science, 123
  souls, sign of, 1076
  theme the poet sighed, 820
  theme the tyro cried, 820
  thought is spoken, 436
  through and through, all most, 671
  to be good, only, 462
  to be, we'll be good, 257
  too, for the world, 76
  type of good heroic womanhood, 436
  words, 1048
  work is alone, 378
  work, of every, 533
  work of love to do, some, 474
Nobles and heralds, 189
  by right of earlier creation, 397
Nobleman, nature's own, 478
  writes a book, when a, 237
  towns and, 1005
Nobleness, me too thy, has taught, 411
  of another person, 871
  that lies in other men, 524
  walks in our ways again, 945
Nobler and manlier, forget the, 359
  for her sake, be, 814
  in the mind to suffer, 93
  modes of life, ring in the, 469
  than any fact, 444
  yet in his own worth, 174
Noblesse oblige, 1083
Noblest constellation, 552
Noblest deeds are undone, 531
  disposition you inherit, 854
  feels the, acts the best, 506
  fires, lend her, 351
  gift of heaven, 1082
  grandest of them all, 603
  lives and noblest dies, he, 544
  man, ruins of the, 82
  of the Stuart race, 424
  passions, inspire none but, 239
  prospect a Scotchman sees, 234
  river in Europe, Thames the, 197
  Roman of them all, 84
  things are sweetness and light, 191
  work of God, 208, 284
  work of man, 603
  work she classes O, 284
Nobly born, is now a crime, 128
  born, the, 1083
  meet his fate, must, 1083
  planned, perfect woman, 299
  they fought and bravely, 941
  they live, men do not care how, 1105
Nobody at home, there's, 217
  cares for me, 269
  ever could do, things, 910
  figure of, in sodden khaki, 842
  gets old and godly and grave, 792
  has such small hands, 992
  I'm, who are you, 584
  in it, house with, 614
  is, more space where, 863
  knows I wot, 499
  loves, woman whom, 939
Nobody near me 'ceptin' God, 681
  ought to read poetry, 423
  shoots at Santa Claus, 842
  thanked him for it, 236
  to control me, would have, 1153
  too, are you, 584
  wants to read a classic, 615
  writes for humanity, 810
Nobody's child, 557
  enemy but his own, 496
  gain, ill-gotten good is, 1137
Nocturne discovered in London, 834
  one good, deserves another, 972
Nod, affects to, 176
  and wink, drink till they, 20
  from a person esteemed, 1115
  gives the, 218
  Homer hath been observed to, 180
  ready with every, 72
  the shepherd, old, 839
  wink is as good as a, 593
Nods and becks and wreathed smiles, 160
  his head sagely, 1013
  Homer, 210
  Homer sometimes, 1099
Nodded at the helm, Palinurus, 215
  nearly napping, while I, 460
Noddin', nid nid noddin', 291
Nodding by the fire, 793
  its great head rattling, 1027
  o'er the yellow plain, 224
  to its fall, when the world is, 1109
Nodding-places, rests and, 196
Nodosities of the oak, 261
Noise, after, tranquility, 609
  and rout, out from, 853
  and the fray, all the hurry the, 673
  catch at, 170
  dreadful, of waters, 71
  driven by their weakness to, 1118
  enemy to pomp and, 195
  enough, as if there were not, 970
  from good toast, 812
  harmonious bubbling, 140
  just like the sea, 970
  like of a hidden brook, 315
  most impertinent of interruptions, 1179
  no, over a good deed, 1126
  nor made a, 404
  of conflict, dire was the, 153
  of falling blows, 622
  of folly, shun'st the, 160
  of it would put his enemies to flight, 122
  of many waters, 1231, 1249
  of selfish strife, 927
  of tempests dieth, 480
  of the pack, laughter and, 949
  of these more than another, 867
  of tongues and deeds, 462
  of war, heard in such a, 1113
  of worldly fame, 1136
  people who make no, 1161
  seemed to add another, 970
  sleeps in continual, 629
  splitting the air with, 76
  that time makes, 1024
  they make in pouring it, 217
  they that govern most make least, 130
  those who make the, 260
Noises, popular, 166
  small dim, 1007
Noised abroad, loses grace by being, 1158

Noised throughout all the country, 1225
Noiseless around me, sprang out so, 537
  current strong obscure, 548
  falls the foot of time, 294
  foot of Time, 53
  tenor of their way, 245
Noisiest hours, 1195
Noisome weeds, 60
Noisy and extensive scene, 271
  caravans of sparrows, 756
  fame is proud to win them, 451
  impertinence of childhood, 530
  jargon of the schools, 189
  keys, over the, 564
  wheel was still, 458
  world hears least, 302
Noivy he was, thinkin' how, 949
Noli me tangere, 18
No-man's land, in twilight-land in, 620
No-man's-years between the wars, 989
Nomen alias quære, 114
Nominated in the bond, 47
Nomination of this gentleman, 97
  to office, 261
No-more, I am also called, 577
Non amittuntur sed praemittuntur, 188, 1106
  amo te Sabidi, 188
  cuivis homini contingit, 646
  ego hoc ferrem callidus juventa, 358
  habet infelix paupertas, 230
  semper ea sunt quae videntur, 1107
Nonchalant attempt of Eve's, 957
Non-combatant, no fury like a, 806
Non-commissioned man, 782
Non-conformist, whoso would be a man must be a, 411
None beside us wrought, 1080
  but God is near, 306
  but himself can be his parallel, 221
  but madmen know, 179
  but the brave deserves the fair, 176
  can love none can thank, 246
  can tell when 'twas finished, 502
  could miss the way, 687
  dare call it treason, 29
  do wrong to, 52
  go just alike, 210
  has begun to think how divine, 534
  hath joy of his death, 631
  have yet come home to me, 566
  I strove with, 326
  invincible as they, 263
  knew thee but to love thee, 363
  knoweth of such an one, 630
  less dear than thine, 76
  like pretty Sally, 189
  more taken in by flattery, 1164
  of all my posies, 784
  of any quality besides us, 181
  of it, will have, 881
  of these, I am, 905
  of these so lonely, there's, 945
  of us liveth to himself, 1245
  on earth above her, 289
  other can pain me as you, 692
  padre none, 686
  shall part us from each other, 623
  so blind as will not see, 188
  so blind as won't see, 192
  so deaf as will not hear, 187
None so deaf that will not hear, 17
  so poor to do him reverence, 83
  tell us how you go, 878
  that hath turned his shaft, 1073
  thrives for long, 556
  to mend and none to mar, 634
  uninitiate, 610
  without hope e'er loved, 239
  would live past years again, 178
Nones the seventh, 18
Nones, two days less for, and Ides, 18
Nongtongpaw again cries John, 511
Non-payment, turn her out for, 1057
Nonsense, Era of Wonderful, 994
  grammar, and learning, 253
  now and then, a little, 246
  round the corner of, 319
  through sense and, 174
  vast quantity of, 498
Non-terrestrial nature of the atomic bomb, 1012
Noo York Sun, 698
Noodles have chicken and cream, 655
Nook, a name to every, 714
  a seat in some poetic, 346
  an obscure, for me, 484
  room whose every, 756
  unknown, in some, 648
Nooke, booke and a shadie, 654
Nooks, sequestered, 438
  to lie and read in, 346
Noon, a fierce, 896
  act in the, 282
  athwart the, 316
  dark amid the blaze of, 156
  from morn to, he fell, 149
  give me high, 909
  heaven's immortal, 367
  however fair its, 136
  in prime of existence at, 1119
  is bright, go when the, 480
  no, no dawn no dusk, 391
  of thought, midnight is, 273
  one morning or one, 626
  quick dried, 493
  riding near her highest, 160
  till Trinity strikes, 1034
  to dewy eve, from, 149
Noons and nights, my morrows, 672
Noon's broad fervid earnest light, 555
Noonday, clearer than the, 1228
  destruction that wasteth at, 1231
  in the bustle of man's work-time, 494
  light and truth to thee, 509
Noontide air, summer's, 150
  hour, a shadow for the, 373
  sorrow makes, night, 71
Noontime, retreated before, 1185
Noonward, sun goes, 1032
Noose, marriage is a, 1155
  very best o', 527
Nooses give, 988
Nor love thy life nor hate, 155
Nora Creina, 335
Nore and the Girdler, to the, 970
Nor'-east to sou'-west winds, 617
Norfolk, Duke of, deals in malt, 363
Normal lurch, a wink and a sly, 508
  need, satisfies no, 1001
  rate of growth, ideas have, 614
Norman blood, simple faith more than, 462
Norman conqueror, each is his own, 869
Normans, a miscellaneous set of adventurers, 739
Norman's Woe, reef of, 433
Norns, reboantic, 432
North again, when the birds go, 763
  America, great lakes of, 399
  America, licked primitive, 1016
  America, savages of, 239
  and South, compact between, 424
  Ariosto of the, 354
  Carolina, governor of, 786
  Church tower, on the, 949
  countree is a hard countree, 999
  fair weather out of the, 1228
  far north are the sources, 1008
  hills of the stormy, 370
  in triumph from the, 401
  Ocean girds it round, 673
  poles and equators, Mercator's, 599
  side of a tree, part of the, 991
  South and, shall come, 375
  unripened beauties of the, 194
  where the high winds blow, 1180
  wind ceases, now the, 576
  wind rose, 998
  winds blow a little keener, 838
North-and-south, games of, 1015
North-east trade, in the heel of the, 778
Northern laurels, 267
  lights have seen queer sights, 874
  Railroad, two locomotives on, 1198
  Sea, on this side the, 1066
  sea, St. Andrews by the, 673
  sky, set against the, 552
  star, constant as the, 82
  States will muddle through, 1044
  thought is slow and durable, 488
  town, walked in a, 817
  word guess, 616
Northland soul, sears the, 999
Northwest gates, at the, 817
  Passage, their personal, 934
North-wind's breath, 370
Norval, my name is, 248
Norway or America, forests of, 589
Norwegian hills, pine hewn on, 148
Nor-wester's blowing, strong, 275
Nose, any, may ravage with impunity, 484
  as sharp as a pen, 66
  camel's, 364
  coursed down his innocent, 48
  doctor's, 435
  end of your, is red, 320
  entuned in hir, 5
  great, indicates a great man, 1201
  his own, assert his, 263
  honest, 829
  in a man's face, 33, 125
  in man's face, plain as, 1141
  insinuated, 736
  into another man's porridge, 1151
  is cold, my, 364
  jolly red, 135
  of a healthy dog, 829
  of Cleopatra, 1162
  on a man's face, 33
  on man's face, plain as, 1149
  only one, 702
  paying through the, 1055
  pimpled, 226
  red, makes me ashamed, 16[illegible]
  sheep's black, 827

Nose, silvery, 1034
  spectacles on, and pouch on side, 50
  superfine long, 735
  that says why don't you, 751
  that's his precious, 391
  tip-tilted like the petal, 470
  to the grindstone, 227
  wet, 845
  wipe a bloody, 206
  wrapped his, in scarlet flannel, 498
Noses, drawn athwart men's, 77
  to grinstone, 13
  to the grindstone, 116
  to the grindstone, hold, 13, 116, 125
Nosed among the officers, 1025
Nosegay of culled flowers, 1145
Nostril, offended, 35
  wide, upturned his, 155
Not a mouse stirring, 89
  being talked about, 723
  death, 584
  for love, 51
  for nothing we life pursue, 178
  I ever or now, 951
  if I know myself at all, 323
  in rewards but in strength to strive, 573
  in vain, 852
  lost but gone before, 188
  much in between, but, 868
  of the sunlight, 472
  only witty in myself, 64
  remember'd in thy epitaph, 63
  so bad, exclaimed, 1116
  so hot, 56
  that I loved Caesar less, 83
  thou not thou, 'tis we, 604
  three good men unhanged, 61
  to be thought of, 298
  to eat not for love, 1043
  to go back is to advance, 214
  to know me argues yourselves unknown, 152
  to speak it profanely, 94
  too much, rule of, 155
  what we have, 734
  what we said, 626
  what we see, 734
  what we would but what we must, 565
  yet O friend, 643
Nota bene, make a, 882
Notable things on earth, of all the, 510
Notation of the heart, 1006
Not-browne mayd, 257
Notches his cockney initials, 528
  on the blade, 1219
Not-day exhibited, saw what the, 537
Note, deserving, 133
  each poor blotted, 722
  hoarseness of his, 267
  I know his, 629
  it in a book, 1237
  just a, 876
  laverock's, 291
  means to be of, 105
  of every bell, every, 667
  of him, take no, 39
  of it when found, make a, 496
  of preparation, dreadful, 67
  of that immortal song, 684
  striking a new, 582
  that swells the gale, 245
  two men of, 943
  which Cupid strikes, 145
  who takes, 1135
Note you in my book of memory, 68
Notes a-flyin', sta't no, 835
  and names each blunder, 493
  as warbled to the string, such, 161
  by distance made more sweet, 248
  chiel's amang you takin', 286
  compass of the, 176
  from Sinai or Olympus, 921
  glimpses of, 621
  large, and clear, 735
  never scare, 545
  of flame, tells in, 309
  of gladness, strung to, 327
  of the harpers, 387
  that close the eye of day, 161
  that woke poetic eloquence, 669
  thick-warbled, 156
  to notes respond, remotest, 503
  with many a winding bout, 160
Note's appealing, that plaintive, 557
Notebook, bring novelist your, 658
  set in a, 83
Note-booke, carried alwayes a, 171
Notebooks, canvas, 859
  let 'em laugh at my, 943
Noted for acknowledged worth, 1087
Noteless year, through many a, 499
Nothin' o' the sort, glory in hevin', 527
  truer in the Bible, 687
  yet, ain't heard, 939
Nothing a year, lives elegantly on, 482
  affright thee, 437
  airy, a local habitation, 43
  all come to, 165
  alone, who cares for, 626
  answer nothing ask, 671
  art of telling you, 1161
  as having, yet possessing all things, 1247
  at all, Penrod was doing, 820
  away, dieth he shall carry, 1075
  becomes him ill, 41
  before and nothing behind, 317
  begins nothing ends, 748
  better to have a little than, 1103
  better to know, 518
  black pall of, 979
  but business, talk of, 1137
  but flags, 641
  but high life, talk of, 254
  but his violin, he'd, 628
  but immortality, there is, 537
  but my song, I'd, 628
  but our country, 340
  but shams and lies, 1151
  but that, might ever do, 57
  but the fact of his ignorance, knew, 1129
  but the highest quality, 646
  but the truth, the truth and, 1152
  but well and fair, 157
  but what hath been said, 121
  but wind in French politeness, 1199
  can be done hastily and prudently, 1103
  can bring back the hour, 301
  can bring you peace, 411
  can come out of nothing, 1125
  can cover his high frame, 131
  can happen more beautiful than death, 534
  can help, 926
  can need a lie, 135
Nothing can now make us twain, 576
  can touch him further, 87
  can we call our own but death, 59
  certain but death and taxes, 228
  collapses, 535
  comes amiss so money comes, 52
  comes to pass without cause, 226
  comes to thee new or strange, 463
  common did or mean, 169
  condition of doing, 1124
  costs them, 124
  death in itself is, 178
  did I say, 133
  dies but something mourns, 359
  dies in nature, 504
  do much harm, 995
  does but shine, 748
  earthly bounds her flight, 336
  either good or bad, 92
  else, there is, 768
  else to count, 415
  equals joy of the drinker, 1218
  evil cross this door, may, 934
  except a battle lost, 292
  exists which British bourgeoisie does not understand, 984
  exists without effect, 1163
  expect something for, 711
  extenuate, 103, 417
  first, all at once and, 453
  for himself, best almoner keeps, 1131
  for reward, 24
  gain, to sulk would, 282
  give your services for, 1086
  given so profusely as advice, 1159
  gives, receives much but, 246
  great accomplished without passion, 1177
  great achieved without enthusiasm, 412
  half so pleasant as coming home, 642
  half so sweet in life, 335
  happens unless first a dream, 887
  happens which man is not fitted to bear, 1126
  have everything yet have, 1094
  having, nothing can he lose, 70
  having, yet hath all, 114
  hid from the heat thereof, 1229
  I am, 1246
  I have caused or done, 884
  if not critical, 101
  in, am I chang'd, 99
  in education so astonishing, 636
  in excess, 1128
  in front but the master, 818
  in life more wonderful than faith, 695
  in my hand, turn to, 458
  in particular, did, 623
  in the world but what he knew, 665
  in the world is single, 368
  in the world to do, 406
  infinite deal of, 44
  into this world, we brought, 1248
  is changed in France, 1219
  is easier than rest, 636
  is fair or good alone, 408
  is gone save his sleep, 683
  is had for nothing, 519
  is here for tears, 157
  is impossible, 12
  is little, 234
  is lost, people on whom, 667

- Nothing is secret, 1243
  - is so galling to a people, 398
  - is so hard but search will find it out, 134
  - is so useless as a general maxim, 397
  - is stronger than custom, 1101
  - is there to come, 167
  - is to pay, 311
  - is too late, 438
  - is unnatural, 279
  - is wanting in, 438
  - it set out from, reach'd the, 1134
  - keeps a poet in singing mood, 940
  - left but earth's low bed, 950
  - left remarkable, 105
  - like being used to a thing, 278
  - like leather, there's, 1067
  - lost that's wrought with tears, 728
  - made the horse so fat, 1116
  - marred or old, 792
  - more can I do, 660
  - more confident than a bad poet, 1110
  - more distasteful than complacency, 324
  - more friendly than a friend in need, 1093
  - more fun than a man, 988
  - more of me, ask, 633
  - more to be lamented, 1084
  - more to see, 802
  - more troublesome than the effort of thinking, 637
  - more unexpected in life, 588
  - mournful about it, 651
  - neck or, 360
  - never larnt, 939
  - new except what is forgotten, 1176
  - not for, we life pursue, 178
  - of, comes nothing, 572
  - of Europe holds a hope, 1036
  - of him that doth fade, 32
  - of my own, brought, 1145
  - old about our country, 616
  - on earth that will stay, 666
  - out of senseless, 461
  - past, 167
  - pay is, nothing the praise, 1048
  - produced out of nothing, 1131
  - profits more than self-esteem, 154
  - reputed wise for saying, 44
  - said now that has not been, 1094
  - save the waves and I, 359
  - she speaks yet she says, 78
  - signifying, 88
  - so active is, 749
  - so becomes a man as modest stillness, 66
  - so difficult but it may be found, 1095
  - so easy but that it becomes difficult, 1095
  - so expensive as glory, 312
  - so fallacious as facts, 313
  - so firmly believed as what we least know, 1143
  - so like a soul as a bee, 1184
  - so precious as time, 1141
  - spoils a romance so much, 724
  - starve with, 44
  - succeeds like success, 1055, 1182
  - temerity to believe in, 1187
  - thank you for, 1149
  - that asks for bliss, 735
  - that concerns a man, 1094
  - that is can pause or stay, 438
- Nothing that is evil, 670
  - that was worthy in the past departs, 378
  - think for, 121
  - 'tis something, 102
  - to bestow, world has, 226
  - to confer, 305
  - to do, burden of having, 1165
  - to do but to trade with them, 271
  - to do but work, 729
  - to do, he had, 350
  - to do with all these, 1031
  - to have a thing is, 1047
  - to have, know, 121
  - to him falls early, 126
  - to know a thing is, 1047
  - to look backward to, 867
  - to say, man having, 520
  - to say on the question, 807
  - to say, when he has, 237
  - to the dead, 586
  - to wail, 157
  - to write about, 1123
  - to you, is it, 1239
  - too much, 1119
  - true but heaven, 336
  - useless is or low, 436
  - very beautiful, there's, 947
  - whatever to wear, had, 561
  - which has interested the human mind, 645
  - will come of nothing, 98
  - will help, 995
  - will sustain you more potently, 695
  - with her, soul takes, 1085
  - words illusion wind, 359
  - worth a tear, 601
  - worth knowing, 939
  - worth larning, 939
  - worth the doing, 677
  - worth the lying awake, 831
  - worth the wear of winning, 822
  - would give, 1081
  - wouldst thou be, 886
  - yet, seen, 1151
  - you dismay, let, 567
- Nothings, laboured, 211
- Nothingness, death is a state of, 1085
  - first dark day of, 355
  - from primeval, 1172
  - pass into, 382
  - towers and ships are, 1080
- Nothing-withholding and free, 663
- Nothynge that more dyspleaseth God, 9
- Notice of despicable enemies, take, 1076
  - of your birth, skinny, 1033
  - takes no, of their opinions, 141
- Noticed, propensity to get ourselves, 663
- Noting life's conditions, not from, 650
- Notion, blunder and foolish, 285
  - many a good, is lost, 171
  - of gregarious authors, 400
  - of the rule of right, 229
  - suddin, stops me, 872
- Notions, call old, fudge, 529
  - of Deity, ridiculous, 569
  - spite all modern, 780
- Notionable dictes of antique Rome, 184
- Notoriety may be achieved in a narrow sphere, 529
- Notorious, become, by base fraud, 1106
  - drunkards, 651
  - for the greatest calamities, 1110
- Notorious railer spoke well of him, 1119
- Notoriously common, diamond has become, 1198
- Nought but a lovely sighing, 385
  - but grief and pain, 284
  - but that he nought did know, 114
  - cared this body, 317
  - common on Thy earth, 783
  - except for love's sake, 429
  - expect, those that, 220, 272
  - is everything, 332
  - n'assayeth, nought n'acheveth, 4
  - shall make us rue, 58
  - so vile that on the earth, 78
  - that He has made, 473
  - to have, is to have all things, 556
- Nourish all the world, 41
  - the life of significant soil, 955
- Nourishes what is strong already, 322
- Nourished him and clothed him, 228
  - how begot how, 45
  - in the womb of pia mater, 41
- Nourisher in life's feast, chief, 86
- Nourishment, give the soul fit, 423
  - I get, the little, 951
  - which is called supper, 40
- Nous n'irons plus au bois, 743
- Novel and immensely difficult, 1070
  - last fashionable, 399
  - only a, 323
  - seen an American woman write a, 480
- Novels, loving, 1147
  - three-volume, 1165
- Novelist, bring your notebook, 658
  - first duty of a, 680
  - little embryo, 977
  - psychological, 804
  - realist rhymester, 471
- Novelists are the most personal of writers, 753
  - minor poets and fifth-rate, 1011
- Novelties, full of untold, 563
- Novelty, what a, is man, 1162
- November, fifth of, 1054
  - glooms are barren, 693
  - hold in the month of, 541
  - no leaves no birds, 391
- November's surly blast, 284
- Novice, what to a, she could say, 511
- Now am I in Arden, 48
  - and forever, 341
  - and here, best of, 443
  - and here, in the bright, 1051
  - eternal, does always last, 167
  - everlasting, 167
  - for a frolic, 365
  - for a leap, 365
  - I lay me down to sleep, 800, 1057
  - if it be not, yet it will come, 97
  - is its principal factor, 660
  - is the day and now's the hour, 286
  - is the winter of our discontent, 71
  - or never was the time, 241
  - that the old lion is dead, 276
  - that you are, 905
  - to be most happy, 'twere, 1094
  - up now doun, 6
- Nowadays, land of, 820
- Nowhere but in the dark, 170
  - cast can he, 674
  - Eclipse first the rest, 246
  - else in the world, be, 959
  - so bisy a man, 5
  - to go but out, 729

Nowhere to go, dressed up with, 813
Nowheres left as I want to see, 918
Nox was lit by lux of Luna, 1062
Noyance or unrest, 224
Nozzle, I'll hold her, 639
Nuance, master of, 1028
Nuclei of islets of reeds and osiers, 399
Nude, keep one from going, 729
Nuffin' in de pot, 835
Nuggets, rainbows in miniature, 1015
Nuisance one to the other, men, 1163
  universal, 1163
Null, evil is, is naught, 489
  splendidly, 469
Nulla dies sine linea, 1109
Nullum magnum ingenium, 173
Number, blessings without, 199
  endless, of stars, 903
  God delights in an odd, 389
  more by, than your light, 114
  none but cloudless hours, 597
  of diseases disgrace to mankind, 1166
  of things, so full of a, 702
  our days, 1231
  the sand of the sea, who can, 1250
  wealth arithmetic cannot, 129
  wrong, 996
Numbers, a few honest men are better than, 141
  add to golden, 116
  are but few, their, 817
  divinity in odd, 35
  flowed, exhaustless deep his, 393
  good luck lies in odd, 35
  I lisped in, 213
  magic, and persuasive sound, 193
  odd, are most effectual, 1109
  ringing wrong but similar, 1021
  round, are always false, 238
  sanctified the crime, 268
  stream in smoother, 211
  success does not depend on, 424
  sweetly strong, 247
  tell me not in mournful, 433
  there's luck in odd, 389
  warmly pure, 247
  wise wordes taught in, 25
Numbered by years daies and hours, 1148
  hairs of your head are, 1241
  with thy saints, 1253
Numbs the heart, thing that, 945
Numero Deus impare gaudet, 389, 1109
Numerous as the concourse of all songs, 601
  strokes, force of, 219
  train below, starve the, 185
Nun hath no nation, 593
  holy time is quiet as a, 297
Nunc scripsi totum: pro Christo da mihi potum, 1219
Nunnery, get thee to a, 93, 615
Nuptial bower, led her to the, 154
  knot is tied, when the, 624
  ring and a small seal, 289
Nurse a flame, if you, 328
  bear them, breed and, 277
  bottle bauble peppermint, 810
  contemplation, her best, 158
  for a poetic child, 307
  nature the old, 437
  nature's soft, 65
  of arms and land of scholars, 250
  of full-grown souls, 524
Nurse of manly sentiment, 260
  of our souls, 363
  sucks the, asleep, 105
  take the little book you hold, 703
  the ancient grudges, 612
  time that aged, 382
Nurses, old men's, 110
Nursed a dear gazelle, never, 338
Nursemaid down our street, say to a, 1069
Nurseries of heaven, 748
Nursery rhyme, first made the, 997
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm, 287
  lack of woman's, 447
  mother of genius, 476
  the unconquerable hope, 547
Nursling of the sky, 366
Nurslings of immortality, 367
  of such periods, 1048
  tender, 798
Nut tinily turns upon its thread, 985
Nuts! 1011
Nuts, all poor, 958
  are getting brown, 584
  to crack, that's, 434
  to the father of lies, 337
Nut-brown ale, spicy, 160
  maid, 257
Nutmeg-graters, rough as, 204
Nutmegs and cloves, 135
Nutria, they've never seen, 841
Nutrition, draw, 208
Nutty and so knowing, so, 361
Nyght, rede and dryve the, away, 3
Nymph, a Naiad or a Grace, a, 308
  haste thee, 160
  in thy orisons, 93
  Indifference bring, 248
  mountain, sweet liberty, 160
Nymphs blush not he, 575
  tell me, what power divine, 317
Nympha pudica Deum vidit, 165
Nympholepsy of some fond despair, 354

O Attic shape fair attitude, 383
  cursed spite, 92
  Domine Deus speravi in Te, 20
  eyes sublime, 428
  father Abram, 45
  Heaven her dancing, 405
  Jack those were happy days, 197
  long g hard, 1064
  Master and Maker, 20
  me no O's, 1056
  mercy to myself I cried, 296
  my Father, in every, 474
  my prophetic soul, 91
  poor mortals, 381
  sleep O gentle sleep, 65
  tempora O mores, 1095
  wind if winter comes, 366
  you kid! 940
Oafs at the goals, muddied, 780
Oak, ancient hollow, 662
  and ash and thorn, 257, 782
  and holly and laurel, 644
  becomes the greenest, 827
  bend a knotted, 193
  brave old, 446
  for angling-rod a sturdy, 146
  from a small acorn grows, 292
  grows silently, 381
  hardest-timber'd, 23, 70
  hearts of, are our ships, 242
  hollow, our palace is, 345
  like hearts of, 1141
  man der shturdy, 661
Oak, nodosities of the, 261
  Queen Victoria planted a young, 35
  raven on yon left-hand, 206
  shadow of the British, 260
  wise old owl sat on an, 863
Oaks are the true conservatives, 939
  branch-charmed, 384
  from little acorns grow, 292
  in these old, 928
  little strokes fell great, 227
  many strokes overthrow tallest, 23
  of towering height, 231
Oaken bucket, old, 348
Oaken-hearted mood, England's, 1010
Oak-tree and the cedar-tree, 394
Oar, drip of the suspended, 353
  hand was on the, 1088
  in every man's boat, 1155
  or jav'lin, never handled, 1088
  put in her, 1154
  silent, parts the silent river, 568
  soft moves the dipping, 288
  spread the thin, 208
  take awhile his, 777
  time steady plies the, 1066
  wait the muffled, 444
  we broke the, 572
Oars alone can ne'er prevail, 264
  cut with her golden, 39
  keep time voices keep tune, 334
  of Ithaca dip so silently, 570
  ply back again, 475
  sculled their worn, 946
  sweated at the, 984
  teares let fall, 1058
  trouble the seas with, 1097
  were silver, 104
  with falling, kept the time, 169
Oat-cakes and sulphur, Calvin, 312
Oaten bread, wholesomeness of, 122
Oates was walking to his death, 813
Oath and bond, trust man on his, 80
  and song, with, 853
  Cophetua sware a royal, 465
  faithful to his, 1176
  good mouth-filling, 62
  he never made, break an, 142
  he that imposes an, 142
  Hippocratic, 1086
  honour of more weight than, 1128
  man is not upon, 236
  on't, take my corporal, 1152
  physician's, 1086
  swore a full great, 257
  that makes us believe, not the, 1079
  too hard-a-keeping, 40
Oaths, false as dicers', 95
  soldier full of strange, 49
Oatmeal, cultivate literature on, 312
Oats, a grain given to horses, 232
  and base grain, fed on, 122
  will get sown, wild, 797
Obadias, young, David, Josias, 1057
Obdurate and blind, believed me, 951
  fates are not quite, 528, 862
Obdured breast, arm the, 150
Obedience, bane of all genius, 368
  into duty, transforms, 1169
  is best when the strong command, 764

Obedience, keeps men in, 126
  no power to command, 1090
  to God, 260
  to government, 268
  to the voice of God, 445
  to words of command, blind, 741
  troops of friends, 88
Obedient to his will, a city, 1088
  to my hand, books, 759
  to their laws, 1076
Obelisk, strong and upright like an, 726
Obese obituary, 1033
Obesity is a mental state, 1030
Obey as he taught them how, 757
  haunch and the hump is, 783
  necessity, nature must, 84, 1128
  Neptune, 258
  sworn to, 792
  that impulse, 798
  the important call, 266
  the inward judge, 547
  the voice at eve, 410
  three realms, 212
  thy cherished secret wish, 537
  till we can and do, 559
  you well, the rogues, 204
Obeys him, though she bends him she, 436
Obituaries, nothing so improving as, 897
Obituary, roar at your obese, 1033
Object all sublime, my, 624
  almost of suspicion, 645
  be our country, let our, 340
  in possession, an, 254
  in possession and pursuit, 1123
  of government is happiness, 888
  of philosophy, 1047
  of redress by mob law, 455
  of the whole creation, 253
  of universal devotion, 343
  of utility, 1186
  of war, 960
  something valuable as its, 1177
  truth or satisfaction of the intellect, 461
  won, ship comes in with, 536
Objects and knowledge curious, 536
  extracted from many, 51
  in an airy height, 189
  of a modest luxury, 691
  of all thought, 296
  of hatred, of all, 834
  of sense, significance to, 669
  of their writing, real, 347
  often neglected if under our eye, 1124
  out of their own power, 318
  which have continued to please them, 295
  whoever tries for great, 1113
Objections against another man's oration, 1119
Oblations, vain, 1236
Obligation, every opportunity implies an, 863
  free states from moral, 319
  haste to repay an, 1159
  nobility has its, 1083
  sense of, 826
  to posterity, tie and, 277
Obligations, are yet with us, 342
  of government, 628
Obliged every one that I could, 291
  so obliging that he ne'er, 213
  the wealthy and relieved the poor, 218
  to find an understanding, 238
Obliging and cheerful, 394
Obliging, and so, that he ne'er obliged, 213
Oblique, loves, 169
Obliterate, no craft or custom shall, 819
Oblivion. alms for, 75
  ask, 884
  dateless, 610
  fame that comes after is, 1125
  gently replacing in, 585
  iniquity of, 145
  is not to be hired, 145
  Lethe the river of, 150
  mere, 50
  mouldered into, 343
  of a day, drink, 574
  razure of, 37
  six months', 636
  take their daily birth for, 303
  total neglect and, 324
Oblivion's sea, float upon, 881
  silence, seal in, 305
Oblivious antidote, sweet, 88
Oblong and not semi-circular, 851
  person in triangular hole, 314
Obnoxious laws, repeal of bad or, 549
  thought, expel an, 670
Obscene, only great men are truly, 739
  wings, sailing on, 316
Obscenes, lost, 844
Obscure, circuitous and, 735
  grave, 60
  heroes greater than illustrious, 1183
  momentous souls, 921
  nook for me, an, 484
  palpable, 150
  persons, lives of, 761
  poem is not necessarily, 319
  sail upon the sea, 1147
  writers in French, too few, 1199
Obscures, no mist nor cloud, 322
  the show of evil, 46
Obscured, excess of glory, 149
Obscurity, defence against reproach, 196
  often brings safety, 1077
  origin involved in, 343
  the least of outward evils, 377
Obsequies, celebrates his, 307
Obsequious and conciliating, 344
  majesty, with, 154
Obsequiousness and flattery, 272
Observable region is homogeneous, 964
Observance, in the breach than the, 91
  of conventionalities, 614
Observances of paltry decorum, 311
Observation bearings of this, 496
  communicate things worth their, 196
  immediately within their, 330
  is the best physic, 111
  of the nature of evil, 1088
  places cramm'd with, 49
  satisfy his mind by, 511
  smack of, 57
  with extensive view, 230
  without punishment or, 1060
Observations which ourselves we make, 209
Observe it once more, I must, 254
  moderation, 1074
  the opportunity, 1128, 1250
  the physician, I, 118
  your orders, too fuddled to, 198
Observed a thousand times, 254
Observed all his faults, 83
  in G.B., what you, 827
  of all observers, 94
  they are most, 173
  to nod, Homer hath been, 180
Observer, he is a great, 81
  of ought and must, 757
Observers, observed of all, 94
Observer's sake, more partial for the, 209
Obstacle, Napoleon the sole, 1176
  not managed to surmount the, 1204
Obstacles, love overcomes all, 5
  ride on over all, 497
  we combat, to get repose, 636
Obstinacy in a bad cause, 241
Obstinate questionings, 301
Obstruction, lie in cold, 36
Obstructionists, these fossils, these, 799
Obtain too cheap, what we, 271
Obtains, merit that which he, 317
  that which he merits, 317
  the prize, art, 219
Obtuse, a bit, 954
Obvious better than obvious avoidance, 1050
Occasion by the hand, seasons to take, 462
  courage mounteth with, 57
  delivered upon the mellowing of, 41
  for the vigilant, 1081
  learn to make, 621
  of such estrangement, 1112
  requires, be silent when, 1116
  true, iron nerve to true, 467
  who would do ill ne'er wants, 137
Occasions and causes why, 67
  and not causes of disaster, 734
  death never at loss for, 1218
  new, teach new duties, 525
  when it is better to incur loss, 1093
Occasional flashes of silence, 313
Occasionally quoted, to be, 588
Occasioned by man, misfortunes are, 1108
Occident, worlds in the unformed, 30
Occidental, quest for knowledge is, 696
Occupants of almshouses, 421
Occupation, absence of, is not rest, 263, 501
  lack of, 1110
  may be, whatever your, 572
  mingle joys with earnest, 1169
  serious, 1177
Occupations be few, let thine, 1125
  he who busies himself in mean, 1111
  let us love our, 495
Occupation's gone, Othello's, 102
Occupational diseases of those directing the young, 880
Occupied, when men are rightly, 532
Occupy age with the dream of, face to, 490
  de land, we's gwine to, 600
Occur every day, advantages that, 228
  most of them never, 750
  things that didn't, 733
Ocean, abandon the, 328
  adventure into the, 147
  and shores, pores of the, 366
  and the living air, 296

Ocean bed, day-star in the, 159
  current in which he lives the whole, 670
  dark unfathomed caves of, 245
  deep and dark blue, 354
  deep, bidd'st the, 566
  deeper than, 386
  depths of the, 290
  each wavelet on the, 504
  echoes of the, 446
  fill, with ink the, 1132
  first beheld the, 326
  fleeing to, after its life, 501
  girdled with the sky, 322
  grasp the, with my span, 199
  greyhound, 834
  I have loved thee, 355
  is forever asking questions, 819
  is not God upon the, 508
  is this the mighty, 326
  is turned up, when the, 712
  leans against the land, 249
  life's vast, 208
  like a man's, the, 677
  mighty, and the pleasant land, 553
  murmurs, as the, 325
  naked breadths of the, 437
  Neptune's, wash this blood, 86
  no longer beckons me, 863
  o'er the upper, 480
  of crime, long tossed on the, 521
  of life, so on the, 437
  of thousands sepulchre and pall, 349
  of truth lay undiscovered, 184
  on a western beach, like, 674
  on whose awful face, 440
  piles the, in a moving ring, 761
  Queen, steamer, 605
  song of, seemed to sing, 302
  strand, walked the, 362
  sunless retreats of the, 336
  tale of, seemed to tell, 302
  that hollows the rocks, 416
  they've sailed o'er is deeper down, 513
  tide, unheard beyond the, 525
  tides have beat in vain, 707
  time an immense, 196
  title to the, 19
  trip, capital ship for an, 655
  upon a painted, 315
  wave, life on the, 502
  wherein the whale, 936
Ocean's bosom ever borne, 459
  deep autocracy, 872
  dreamless peace, 816
  edge as I can go, as near the, 513
  gray and melancholy waste, 371
  mane, his hand upon the, 393
  paths are charted, 870
  sons, most loved of, 166
  wave-beat shore, 503
Ocean-furrows, he breasts the, 570
O'clock, what's, 61
Octave, each, is a world, 503
October eves, now for, 935
  falls with the leaf in, 127
  gave a party, 637
  in New England, 928
  night in the lonesome, 461
  something in, 757
October's bright blue weather, 591
Octogenarian chief, 353
  poet, 791
Octosyllabic verse, 356
Ocular proof, give me the, 102
O'Day, grave of Mike, 1058
Odd, extremely, 822
Odd number, God delights in an, 389
  number, the god delights in an, 1109
  numbers are most effectual, 1109
  numbers, divinity in, 35
  numbers, luck lies in, 35, 389
  old ends stolen forth, 71
  quaint lesson, 752
  this world is very, we see, 519
  to think, it's, 927
Odds, at, with morning, 87
  facing fearful, 400
  how am I to face the, 743
  life, 189
  what is the, 494
Odd-eyed, stuttering or other epithet, 325
Ode, I intended an, 649
  on Immortality, 301
Odin, mouths not descended from, 592
Odious, comparisons are, 9, 31, 1155
  furrows in my face, 280
  in woollen, 209
  she and comparisons are, 117
Odium, excites the public, 329
  of success, 707
Odor of her wild hair, 736
  of its sanctity, 847
  of paltry people, 1195
  so bad, no, 514
  stealing and giving, 53
  which doth in it live, 107
Odors, Champak, 368
  crushed are sweeter still, 289
  of ointments more durable than those of flowers, 110
  Sabean, 151
  virtue is like precious, 109
  when sweet violets sicken, 368
Odor-firm with violets, 1013
Odorous, comparisons are, 39
  music, listened with love to his, 693
  perfume, scent of, 157
Odyssey, Iliad and, 317
  surge and thunder of the, 674
Oedipus, Sophocles wrote his, 438
O'er the hills and far away, 186
O'ercome the steeps God set, 570
O'erdoing Termagant, whipped for, 94
O'er-dusted, gilt, 75
O'erflow, coming hour, with joy, 53
O'erflowing full without, 167
O'er-fraught heart, whispers the, 88
O'erhanging firmament, brave, 92
O'ermastering agony, 192
O'erstep not the modesty of nature, 94
O'ersways their power, mortality, 107
O'erthrown, what a noble mind is here, 93
O'erwrought, a mind, 650
Of a good conscience, 43
Off agin on agin gone agin, 815
  duty forever, picket's, 569
  to seek the Holy Grail, 853
  with his head, 72
  with the old love, 611
  with the old woman, 720
  with your hat, 715
Off-cleanse from their elephantin teeth, 1052
Offence, almost gives, 1158
  detest the, 216
  dire, from amorous causes, 212
Offence, forgave the, 177
  giving and receiving, 377
  image of, 55
  is rank, my, 95
  no harshness gives, 211
  no man asked a favour with less, 1014
  pardon one, and you encourage many, 1118
  returning, after, 157
  scorn to take, at every trifle, 211
  they give, punished for the, 505
  to learning and to taste, 332
Offend my sweet, if truth, 881
  us, those who, 505
Offends me to the soul, it, 94
  no law, 28
Offended, him have I, 83
Offender, hugged the, 177
  love the, 216
  never pardons, 137
Offenders, miserable, 1253
  society, 624
Offending Adam, whipped the, 66
  head and front of my, 100
  most, soul alive, 67
Offer a man friendship, 716
  instantly close with the, 564
  ourselves to be gulled, 1145
  yourselves to the sea, 663
Offers of marriage, sheaves of, 720
Offered up by strangers, 645
Offering pure of love, an, 549
  too little and asking too much, 293
Office, a losing, 64
  and affairs of love, 38
  boom for, 1046
  buildings, hotels and, 936
  Circumlocution, 497
  door, attorney's, 505
  every, but thine, 52
  hath but a losing, 1079
  he'll hold and patronage sway, 573
  I shall return to the, 198
  insolence of, 93
  lust of, does not kill, 522
  men that stood for, 1087
  men's, to speak patience, 40
  never ask refuse nor resign, 228
  nomination to, 261
  of a wall, 59
  of government not to confer happiness, 333
  of more trust, 1150
  of the manager, 887
  of the president not difficult, 638
  officer and, seldom fit, 314
  participation of, 274
  public, is a public trust, 481, 627
  so clear in his great, 85
  someone's taken the, 821
  spoils of, cannot buy, 522
  stool, fettered to an, 622
  tender, long engage me, 213
  to the, 903
  unfit to hold, 1112
  which the false man does easy, 86
  with a desk and buzzer, 966
Offices as public trusts, 339
  cannot win with, 171
  keep out of public, 1116
  of life, liberal, 466
  of prayer and praise, 302
Office-pens, skewered through with, 497
Officer and a gentleman, 787
  and office seldom fit, 314

Officer, fear each bush an, 71
  of mine, never more be, 101
  of the peopie, 320
Officers and government and people, behind, 550
  but not scholars, 123
  march along with armies, 483
  nosed among the, 1025
  of state chosen by beans, 1116
  of the government are trustees, 329
  public, are the servants of the people, 627
Official conduct, His judgment on my, 329
Officious, innocent sincere, 231
Offspring, greet their, 1026
  new-fledged, 250
  of an idle hour, 640
  of heaven first-born, 151
  of the gentilman Jafeth, 115
  time's noblest, 203
  true source of human, 152
Oft in the stilly night, 336
  repeating they believe 'em, 190
  seeks to sweet retired solitude, 158
Often and deeply she sighs, 321
  took leave but loth to depart, 189
Oftener, see the grandchild come, 120
Ohio River, French who found the, 887
  Wisconsin Illinois, rolling from, 1008
Ohio's deeper boom, 676
Oil, a little, in a cruse, 1227
  and twopence, without the, 313
  everything is soothed by, 1107
  for its own wheels, 263
  incomparable, 358
  midnight, 206
  of joy for mourning, 1238
  vinegar sugar and saltness, 252
  wasted, unprofitably burns, 263
Oiled and curled Assyrian bull, 469
  by an olive, 937
Oilrinsed circles of blind ecstasy, 1013
Oily art, glib and, 98
  gradual heaves, 858
  man of God, round fat, 225
  unguents still can win us, 938
Ointment, box of precious, 1242
  like a precious, 110
  political, 1021
  precious, 1235
  prize, did the, 136
  sold for three hundred pence, 136
Ointments, odors of, more durable, 110
Okie use' ta mean from Oklahoma, 1023
Okies were strong and hungry, 1023
Oklahoma, okie use' ta mean from, 1023
Oklahomely wit, with my, 894
Ol' Man River, 456
Old about our country, nothing, 616
  Abram Brown, 404
  abusing of God's patience, 34
  Adam in these persons, 1254
  affront no woman can bear, 1155
  age a good and pleasant time, 700
Old age accompanied with many evils, 1118
  age, accompany, 88
  age and experience, 185
  age, best viaticum of, 1130
  age calmly waits to hear, 1066
  age crept over them, when, 755
  age, draw out his, 1093
  age, grant me, 876
  age, green, 178, 219
  age, happy, 1184
  age has so great authority, 1096
  age, heads of strong, 947
  age, heritage of, 420
  age is a regret, 420
  age is but second childhood, 1087
  age is consummation of life, 1096
  age is rather talkative, 1096
  age is to be accounted, 112
  age live under shadow of death, 613
  age may come after you, 535
  age, mind torpid in, 236
  age, most remote from infancy, 1162
  age, no falsehood lingers on into, 1082
  age of an eagle, 1095
  age on tiptoe, 770
  age serene and bright, 299
  age, thanks in, 538
  age that layer-up of beauty, 68
  age, that sign of, 314
  age, tuneless in, 649
  age, unreasonable and prodigious, 1146
  age, unspotted life is, 1250
  age, virtuous in their, 217
  age were never kindly, as if, 530
  age with fears and ills is rife, 820
  age, wrinkles of, 343
  and antique song, 54
  and bitter of tongue, 792
  and crafty and wise, 792
  and godly and grave, 792
  and gray and full of sleep, 793
  and gray, Shuffle-Shoon is, 699
  and gray, when you are, 1142
  and gray-headed error, 145
  and lofty walls, 423
  and weak and near to death, I am, 766
  and well stricken in age, 1223
  and wise, poet who's, 940
  and worn with usage, 588
  and young, friends both, 610
  are tenacious, 330
  as he's feeling, man is as, 570
  as I am, 176
  as she looks, woman as, 570
  authors to read, 113
  Autumn in the misty morn, 392
  bald cheater Time, 119
  been young and now am, 1230
  beginning, that's the, 1123
  Black Joe, 567
  blue flower of day, 809
  blue serge, beneath your, 878
  Bob deaf and decrepit, 731
  bold mate of Henry Morgan, 604, 857
  books are best, 734
  books old wine old Nankin blue, 650
  both of the newe and, 654
  camp-ground, tenting on the, 608
  cares, 619
Old come true, new is but the, 591
  Cove, sot an, 539
  days are done, 953
  dog Tray's ever faithful, 567
  doting fool, 1116
  dusty tame and, 975
  Ellen down the lane, 852
  ends stolen forth, 71
  England is our home, 394
  England to adorn, 782
  English parsonage, from an, 653
  enough to dream, 841
  ere I was, 317
  faiths loosen and fall, 631
  familiar faces, 325
  familiar hearth, 364
  fantastic if too, 211
  fashions please me best, 52
  father antic the law, 60
  Father William, you are, 598
  fellow named Sidney, 823
  folks at home, far from the, 567
  forms of government, 581
  forsaken bough where I cling, 450
  forty years, 454
  friends are best, 130, 650
  friends old times, 253
  friends to trust, 113
  Gentleman Gay, 665
  Glory, can't appreciate, 807
  Glory, I name thee, 407
  Glory, who gave you, 408
  gold, study in, 742
  gray mare run up the hill, 512
  griefs, tears over, 1083
  Grimes is dead, 404
  grow lovely growing, 628
  growing, in drawing nothing up, 265
  half-witted sheep, 300, 304, 747
  hands to young, 653
  hat stopping a chink, 620
  he is, and she a shade, 326
  her maids were, 358
  hermit of Prague, 56
  hills and patient bones, 1017
  hound wags his shaggy tail, 574
  house, he who loves an, 852
  houses mended, 193
  hugged by the, 391
  I am so, 648
  I grow, 954
  I love everything that's, 253
  I'm growing, 510, 1188
  I'm not too, 789
  idols lost obscenes, 844
  if ever I grow to be, 822
  ignoble selves we knew, 900
  in judgment, 45
  in story, snowy summits, 466
  Ironsides at anchor lay, 405
  John of Gaunt, 58
  Kent Road, along the, 875
  Kentucky home good night, my, 567
  king's motto, 718
  Lady of Threadneedle Street, 1042
  last to lay aside the, 211
  life and I are, 626
  life does not cease when you are, 700
  like him that's growing, 1082
  linen wash whitest, 128
  lion is dead, 276
  lonely things will garb them, 953
  long dull and, 288
  look like new, make, 520
  love is noght, 7

Old love shall look out from the old faces, 560
  love that we knew of yore, 649
  lovers are soundest, 128
  man at a station, 499
  man broken with storms, 74
  man died, when the, 601
  man do, what can an, 390
  man eloquent, 161
  man in whom there is something young, 1096
  man of Tarentum, 823
  man no honester than I, 39
  man to whom old men hearkened, 1118
  man, weak and despised, 98
  man who will not laugh, 769
  man with a beard, 499
  man, you are an, 1119
  man's darling, 17
  man's eye, in every, 78
  man's gold, 824
  manners old books old wine, 253
  Marm Hackett's garden, 508
  Massachusetts wears it, 364
  maxim in the schools, 190
  men are walking hospitals, 180
  men have need to touch, 1200
  men in impotence, 921
  men in love with somebody, 871
  men know when an old man dies, 1022
  men know young men are fools, 28
  men like to do, what, 1024
  men, lust in, 977
  men must die, 472
  men shall dream dreams, 1239
  men with beautiful manners, 933
  men's dream, 173
  men's heads, 970
  men's nurses, 110
  men's prayers for death, 1082
  moons and my new moons, my, 672
  my dog and I are, 858
  myself grown, 865
  Nankin blue, 650
  never as, 876
  Nick, gave his name to our, 143, 397, 1149
  Nick rock my cradle, 1149
  no man would be, 191
  Nod the shepherd, 839
  nor young, not, 357
  not yet so, 46
  now I am, 766
  nurse death, 693
  oaken bucket, 348
  old old old lady, 715
  old sea as one in tears, 552
  old songs from far away, 690
  or die, never to be, 1081
  or young has ever died, where, 639
  order changeth yielding place, 463
  people applaud it, 1153
  pippins toothsomest, 128
  plain men have rosy faces, 703
  priest and old soldier, 1183
  proud pageant of man, 857
  Queen of the waters, 407
  questions of why and whence, 809
  ring out the, ring in the new, 469
  roads winding, 443
  Sailor, if called The, 614
  St. Peter slept, as, 507
  servants of regrets, 962
  she is not, she is not young, 737
Old shoes or dishes, use like, 1112
  Simon the cellarer, 647
  soldier slighted, 698
  soldiers are surest, 128
  soldiers more accostable than old sailors, 423
  something new, something, 1068
  songs are best, 734
  songs now, can not sing the, 590
  sweetheart of mine, that, 696
  swimmin'-hole, 696
  Testament, blessing of the, 109
  Testament, books of the, 1221
  text is, 106
  that's worth saving, 804
  the thought and oft exprest, 528
  they shall grow not, 814
  they think he is growing, 343
  thrice as, 485
  till the stars are, 565
  time, already of, 1235
  time, cities of, 691
  Time is still a-flying, 133
  time to be, to take in sail, 410
  times are past, 953
  to leave the, 865
  to new, only a night from, 591
  too, for roving, 858
  too, to care, 905
  trees hats coats, I love, 965
  trees used to living with people, 1007
  Tubal Cain, 504
  tutor of a college, 235
  unhappy far-off things, 298
  views and patients, seen, 678
  Virginny, never found favor in, 630
  we are, these younger press, 652
  West the old time, 871
  when all the world is, 523
  when he is, he will not depart, 1234
  when I am, 555
  when I too grow, 947
  when you are, 1142
  white birch tree, that, 934
  wind singing through, 871
  wine best to drink, 113
  wine is a true panacea, 624
  wine old friends old times, 253
  wine old Nankin blue, 650
  wine wholesomest, 128
  with service, weary and, 73
  with wandering, 793
  Wives' Tale, 801
  woman, off with the, 720
  women of both sexes, 1040
  women should not be perfumed, 1112
  wood best to burn, 113
  wood burns brightest, 128
  world and the new, 513
  world to the grave, with the, 693
  year, peal which rings out the, 323
  year whispers courage, 949
  years die and new begin, 878
  yes yes I am, 652
  you can never be, 108
  you who are, 836
Olden days, still-remembered, 823
  sanctities, flower of, 556
  time, all this was in the, 459
Older and wiser people, 977
  days, great of, 579
  every minute, growing, 662
  in dreams she grows not, 675
  men declare war, 854
Older place than Eden, 846
Older-witted, youth should heed the, 1192
Oldest chronicler of time, 681
  colours have faded, 779
  sins the newest kind of ways, 65
  works, in literature read the, 426
Old-fashioned house, Eden is that, 585
  poetry, 140
  posies, dear, 569
Old-gentlemanly vice, 359
'Ole, know a better, 944
O'Leary in his grave, with, 794
Oligarchy, definition of, 1089
Olive and shred of lemon-peel, 937
  as drops the ripe, 1126
  branches, like the, 1232
  branches twine, 392
  grove of Academe, 156
  leaf, in her mouth was an, 1223
  oil prevents drunkenness, 899
  plants, thy children like, 1232
Olives of endless age, 108
Olive-leaf, pacific sign, 155
Oliver, Roland for an, 1055
Olympian bards who sung, 409
  laconic and, 818
Olympic games, conqueror in the, 1117
  race, Alexander and the, 1117
Olympus, Ossa upon, 1101
  tremble, made, 1101
'Olystones at my 'eels an' 'ead, 918
Omar plucked them from their bed, 528
  should you chance to meet, 664
Omega, Alpha and, 1249
Omen, asks no, 219
  in this, the anger of heaven, 593
  Jove intended, study what, 184
'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre, 784
Omne ignotum pro magnifico, 1108
Omnes eodem patre nati, 124
Omnia mutantur, 209
Omnibus, not a private carriage but an, 453
Omnipotent father, 1101
  rise in arms against, 153
Omnipresent, like the Deity, 342
  process of sex, 739
On a cloud I saw a child, 281
  dit que dans ses amours, 252
  sail on, 658
  Stanley on, 308
  with the dance, 352
  with the new, 611
Once a jolly swagman, 1051
  a month they march, 177
  a year, Christmas comes but, 446
  aboard the lugger, 1043
  all at, and nothing first, 453
  at the Angelus, 648
  been happy, he who has, 647
  drunk and once sober, 1084
  in a life, 819
  in a lifetime, comes, 935
  in a thousand years, 1213
  is enough, 966
  more and no more after, 632
  more unto the breach, 66
  on a cliff, 991
  only and then but far away, 981
  to every man and nation, 524
  to have hoped, 493
  upon a midnight dreary, 460
One alone, wherever there is, 1252
  and all died in bed, 610
  and inseparable, 341

One and one with a shadowy third, 486
  and only one, the, 827
  and the same thing good bad or indifferent, 1163
  another, each for, 630
  another, love, 1244
  arm to bear a gun, 1188
  at his right hand, 757
  autumnal face, 117
  by one, crew went, 576
  by one in the moonlight, 961
  by one, pay for, 781
  by one the phantoms go, as, 818
  by one the sands are flowing, 564
  by whom work can be done, 710
  can never pay in gratitude, 1029
  clear call for me, 472
  country one constitution, 340
  cup to the dead already, 554
  damned thing after another, 873
  day in the country, 587
  day my life will end, 1018
  day one night one morning, 626
  day we pluck to give, 879
  dream deeper, love thee, 592
  drink of wine, 983
  drop of that immortal sweat, 1019
  egg is like another, as, 1155
  enemy, he who has, 1132
  Englishman could beat three Frenchmen, 197
  entrance into life, 1250
  event happeneth to them all, 1235
  fair daughter and no more, 92
  fair spirit for my minister, 354
  fell swoop, at, 88
  far-off divine event, 469
  fish-ball, 555
  flag one land one heart, 452
  foot in sea one on shore, 256
  for all, all for one, 106, 1182
  for putting off the proof, 868
  freighted hour, 626
  Frenchman more, only, 1219
  friend I had, 604
  friend in a lifetime, 636
  from a dream awaken'd, as, 1136
  generation of healthy children, 854
  gift the fairies gave me, 673
  God one law one element, 469
  good turne asketh another, 15
  great God, the, 755
  great scorer, the, 901
  half in day, 588
  half-pennyworth of bread, 62
  hand as good as another, 589
  has music and the flying cloud, 588
  hates an author, 357
  heart one soul, all, 550
  heat doth drive out another, 28
  hour of blind Dandolo, 353
  hour's sleep before midnight, 138
  hundred per-cent American, 902
  I am only, 550
  if by land and two if by sea, 437, 949
  in life and death are we, 623
  in red cravat, 584
  in the play of many, 1200
  inch of joy, 1139
  iron hand less, 684
  is all right, when, 698
  is fat and grows old, 61
  kind kiss before we part, 225
  last song, always, 935
One leaf is for hope, 763
  lesson nature let me learn, 545
  life no more, 873
  little hour, 588
  little moving plot of dust, 771
  little pause upon the brink, 626
  long in populous city pent, 154
  made for this soul, 553
  made up of loveliness, 405
  man in a thousand, 783
  man loved the pilgrim soul, 793
  man picked out of ten thousand, 92
  man with a dream, 676
  man's wickedness, 1074, 1103
  master-passion in the breast, 208
  may go first and one remain, 576
  mingled into, 375
  minute of heaven, 338
  minute's anguish, in that, 565
  moment opportune, 626
  month on, you're, 868
  more unfortunate, 392
  morning the world woke up, 1015
  murder made a villain, 268
  nation evermore, 452
  native charm, 251
  near one is too far, 486
  nearer to God's altar trod, 165
  needs seven souls, 936
  night as old St. Peter slept, 507
  night stronger, love thee, 592
  night waits all, 1098
  not easily jealous, 103
  of four, must be, 1005
  of my most intimate enemies, 577
  of the ones that Midas touched, 585
  of the two best states, 867
  of these turned out a thief, 657
  of us shall live to cry, 730
  old jug without a handle, 498
  on God's side is a majority, 479
  or two, always be, 754
  other bitter drop, 626
  pair of English legs, 67
  pairing is as good as another, 651
  passion doth expel another, 28
  penny the worse, nobody, 351
  penny worser than he, 257
  per cent, inspiration, 1019
  perfect thing, give me, 925
  poor word, torture, 175
  prodigious ruin, 218
  race one truth one speech, 865
  rift through which fulfilments gleam, 626
  rule: to be clear, 1178
  science only will one genius fit, 210
  self-approving hour, 208
  short sleep past, 118
  small head could carry all he knew, 251
  spot shall prove belovèd, 779
  spot where I made, 1135
  stands up close and treads on high, 165
  step enough for me, 403
  still strong man, 469
  stone the more, 783
  sun surer, love thee, 592
  sweetly solemn thought, 557
  taper lights a thousand, 643
  tear to memory given, 291
  that feared God, 1227
  that got away, 988
One that had been led astray, like, 160
  that loved not wisely but too well, 103
  that stands upon a promontory, 70
  that was a woman, 97
  that would be thinned, 1014
  the heart refreshing, 735
  thet fust gits mad, 527
  thing better, does, 331
  thing finished in this hasty world, 528
  thing I know, 639
  thing is needful, but, 1243
  thing is sweet, 863
  thing money can't buy, 991
  thing more, put in, 711
  thing to do, only, 920
  thing worse than being talked about, 723
  thought one grace one wonder, 32
  'tis ten to, 1151
  Titan at a time, 818
  to a million it's, 623
  to bid him goe, 257
  to one, goes on adding, 488
  to roam, never was, 826
  truth is clear, 207
  ugly trick, 339
  Universe God Law and Truth, 1126
  untrodden tract, 612
  vast substantial smile, 495
  warm word, that, 659
  was me, the, 993
  way to achieve happiness, 1022
  went to brag, 165
  who comes to-morrow, 410
  who fed on poetry, 425
  who goes is happier, 557
  who held the hill, 1036
  who loves his fellow-men, 346
  who never inflicts pain, 403
  who thrills your heart, 679
  who treads alone, 336
  who walked with starry feet, 870
  whom stormy waters threw, 300
  whose image never may depart, 1065
  whose love for me shall last, 1065
  wise man's verdict, 488
  with empty music, 735
  with heaven and the stars, 575
  with twilight's dream, 809
  wolf less, 684
  word in your ear, 649
  world or none, 968
  writes best in a cellar, 938
Ones that Midas touched, 585
One's own sole ground, upon, 647
  own sole king, live, 647
  self, living to, 330
One-and-twenty, when I was, 742
One-armed man with nettle-rash, 807
One-book man, he was a, 313
One-horse town, poor little, 615
One-hoss shay, 452
One-night stand, try some, 907
Onion atoms lurk, let, 313
  flourish there, let first the, 703
  will do well, 52
Onions, eat no, nor garlic, 43
  in the stew, 963
Onlie begetter, to the, 107
Onlookers of greatness, 1032
Only a little while now, 627
  a night from old to new, 591

Only a woman's hair, 192
  art her guilt to cover, 253
  gift is a portion of thyself, 525
  good Indians, 594
  man is vile, 343
  one, I am, 550
  one thing is immortal, 1180
  perfect man, 126
  seven, she answered, 630
  thing we ever have, 1001
  through Me, 789
  you are gone, 981
Onset of life and passion, 531
  with eternity, 585
  word of, gave, 298
Onward and outward, all goes, 535
  fast, time driveth, 463
  I'd hie, 291
  my grief lies, 107
  steer right, 162
  the sailors cry, 752
  unswerving, 'tis, 501
  upward till the goal ye win, 454
  with a shout of mirth, 884
Ootah, the Eskimo, 719
Oozing out at the palm of my hands, 278
Opal and of amethyst, clouds of, 522
Ope their golden eyes, 105
Open as day, dwellings were, 435
  at thy breath, orbs would, 626
  Bibles laid, 136
  boat, bitter in an, 918
  casement, I stood by the, 552
  covenants of peace, 725
  door, death's but an, 873
  door for moneyless man, no, 609
  encounter, in a free and, 163
  eyes, I saw with, 830
  fire, my pipe of briar my, 874
  for the world a purer hour, 517
  fortune leaves some door, 1149
  hand an easy shoe, an, 757
  house, God keeps an, 757
  house in the evening, 846
  it with an unbounded expansion, 1253
  locks whoever knocks, 87
  man to man, speech made to, 183
  my ears to music, 934
  my heart and you will see, 486
  onward to eternal day, 597
  our eyes to behold, 1254
  question, marriage an, 115
  rebuke, 1234
  road, joys of the, 757
  road, travel the, 535
  sesame to every portal, 694
  sesame, your, 836
  sky, go forth under the, 371
  square, shaded street and, 824
  stand in the, 1200
  the other shutter, 860
  their thousand leaves, 516
  this gulf shall endure, 593
  time and let him pass, 758
  to many a watchful night, 65
  virtue in the, 757
  vowels tire the ear, 211
  war, my sentence is for, 149
  wide to-night, my heart is, 722
  window's space, 364
  your thighs to fate, 992
Opens in each heart a little heaven, 190
  to receive me, 290
Opened another book was, 1249
  are a woman's ears, too lightly, 1078
Opened new fountains in the human heart, 393
  one night a gulf, there, 593
  unto you is paradise, 1249
  wide her ever-during gates, 154
Opening and folding flowers, 371
  bud to heaven conveyed, 316
  eyelids of the morn, 159
  flower, every, 199
  in a rare slowness, 991
  night at the Met, 1002
  paradise, to him are, 245
Openings, spots of sunny, 346
Open-woodfire, what is more cheerful than an, 621
Operas that Verdi wrote, of all, 594
Operation, mere mechanic, 143
  our Constitution is in, 227
  requires a surgical, 312
Operations on the Continent, 964
Ophelia, ope not thy ponderous jaws, 615
Ophir, from distant, 857
Opiate, fireside is a great, 346
Opinion, corrupted by, 1110
  difference of, 1089
  entitled to express their, 994
  error of, may be tolerated, 273
  espoused at expense of life, 1143
  for this fool gudgeon this, 44
  gross and scope of my, 89
  high respect, 259
  hold, with Pythagoras, 46
  inconsistencies of, 341
  is like a pendulum, 1179
  itch of your, 75
  keep, my old, 279
  men of perverse, 1080
  my deliberate, 319
  my, is, 1129
  no scale of, 331
  of his own, still, 144
  of our own worth, 1144
  of the law, good, 277
  of the mob, 1164
  of the strongest, 1160
  public, 499
  public, stronger than legislature, 582
  raw material of, 724
  reflected from the surface of, 1087
  sacrifices it to your, 259
  soon estranged, 369
  stands, if my, 678
  that air is man's dominion, 572
  that there are no gods, 1090
  their purpose and, 652
  think the last, right, 211
  to err in, is human, 1121
  trammels of public, 330
  ultimately governs the world, 724
Opinions alike, never two, 1144
  and a will, possess, 522
  back, by a wager, 357
  cannot survive, 1205
  curiously testing new, 646
  dissenting, 830
  from all sorts of people, 85
  generalize, 1199
  halt between two, 1227
  I agree with no man's, 1187
  I have bought golden, 85
  ideas and, have normal rate of growth, 614
  learning and infused, 111
  men get, 430
  of mankind, respect to the, 273
  of my own, 1187
  public buys its, 614
Opinions, ready-made, 1189
  stiff in, 173
  takes no notice of their, 141
  time will change your, 1089
  turned by men's, 1112
  winnowed, 97
Opinionated mind, because of her, 792
Opium of the people, 1219
Opponent, malign an, 420
  of the children of light, 548
Opportuna, 'twas a nox most, 1062
Opportune, one moment, 626
Opportunists, political and economic, 1011
Opportunities during sickness, 932
  for the display of virtues, 422
  leave him and them no, 1114
  woman with fair, 482
Opportunity, age is, 438
  and chance, an equal, 1009
  every, implies an obligation, 863
  is transient, 1173
  men able to use their, 1075
  observe the, 1250
  of being provoked, 182
  of saying what they thought, 748
  of seeing things when we please, 1124
  the neglected, 180
  to work out happiness, 333
  watch your, 1128
  we often miss our, 1102
Oppose every system, 258
  forces, don't, 996
  gallant breasts, 1100
Opposed may beware of thee, 90
  those who were, 582
Opposers, arguments of its, 184
Opposeth no man's profit nor pleasure, 132
Opposing, by, end them, 93
Opposite directions, moving in, 313
  shore, I on the, 437
Opposites, with their, we might succeed, 1087
Opposition, before mine eyes in, 150
  may become sweet, 520
Oppress, doleful dumps the mind, 77
  of toll, without, 585
Oppressed with pride and poverty, 184
Oppress'd with two weak evils, 49
Oppresses my soul, this that, 599
Oppressing them or controlling their destiny, 283
Oppression and deceit, 264
  complain of, 340
  make no peace with, 1253
  of the mind, reading an, 184
Oppression's passion, 1025
Oppressor, alien, 967
Oppressors, contempt for their, 933
Oppressor's wrong, the, 93
Oppugnancy, mere, 75
Optics sharp it needs, 277
  turn their, in upon it, 143
Optimism and pessimism both needed, 740
  definition of, 1167
  flourishes in lunatic asylum, 740
Optimist and pessimist, twixt the, 879
  sees the doughnut, 879
Opuscules denominated Christmas Books, 483
Oracle, I am Sir, 44
  of oracles, 305
  pronounced wisest of men, 156

Oracle said, 593
  sentences on Delphic, 1119
  steady and sane, 769
Oracles are dumb, the, 161
  oracle of, 305
  words he said turn, 429
Oracular emblem of her will, 1013
  tongue, use of my, 277
Orange band of eve, 744
  bright like golden lamps, 169
  earth like an, was round, 519
  flower perfumes the bower, 310
  glows, where the gold, 1173
  peel, a piece of, 590
  to black spot, 1004
Oration gives delight, this subtle, 1095
  nature speaks the best part of the, 410
  objections against another man's, 1119
  promiscuous, 499
Orator bite us, lest an, 1087
  charm us, 471
  geometrician painter, 1121
  no, as Brutus is, 83
  persuade the eyes of men without an, 106
  tongue thy own shame's, 38
  too green, 106
Orators let fall a word, if our, 1086
  loud-bawling, 1118
  to the famous, repair, 156
  will spit, 51
Oratory, first part of, 1120
  flowery, he despised, 200
  history more important than, 854
  of power, 1196
  Phocion's, 1115
Orb, changes in her circled, 78
  foolery does walk about the, 55
  never lighted on this, 260
  of living light, 294
  of one particular tear, 109
  of perfect song, 429
  of song, that mighty, 302
  smallest, which thou behold'st, 47
  this wretched, 588
  your name, to, 937
Orbs of heavenly frame, breasts are, 27
  of royal blue, 660
  would open at thy breath, 626
Orbaneja the painter, like, 1153
Orbed maiden with white fire, 366
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare's wit, 409
  of the restless soul, 553
Orchard, enough to eat in an, 204
  for a dome, 584
  keep cold young, 868
  lawns, fair with, 463
  or the fields, get into the, 170
  sleeping within my, 91
  smells like wine, 719
Orchestra in radio circles, 934
  through the poets', 684
  whirls me wider, 535
Orchestral silences, grand, 430
  Strand, conducting the, 773, 806
Ordains, heaven a time, 162
Ordained of God, 1245
  to bear like land, 459
Order and simplification the first steps, 1205
  beauty of the house is, 1065
  breeds habit, 636
  categorical, in, 623
  changeth, the old, 463
Order gave each thing view, 72
  his mistress', to perform, 215
  in variety we see, 216
  is a lovely thing, 865
  music wherever there is, 145
  of nature, violates the, 1082
  of the day, 1043
  of things, introduction of new, 1138
  of your going, stand not on, 87
  path to, 641
  rain or shine, can not, 504
  reigns in Warsaw, 1177
  set thine house in, 1238
  speak in good, 111
  teach the act of, 1147
  this matter better in France, 242, 644
Orders, Almighty's, to perform, 194
  friar of, grey, 52
  gray, friar of, 256
  in his hand, 832
  secret, 809
  to execute, is not to be king, 261
  too fuddled to observe yr., 198
Order's cause, laboured for, 576
Ordered well, all is, 501
Ordering of the universe, better, 1135
Orderly composition, 232
  sergeant Robert Burton, 635
Ordinances, external, 233
Ordinary life, feelings and characters of, 312
  men are fit for, 98
  men, reach of, 297
  saints grow faint, 833
  sinners pass vividly, 833
  sort of men, speech given to, 183
Ordine retrogrado, 112
Ordure of the sty, 937
Ore, attar of the, 1008
  feel a way to good, 1025
  new-spangled, 159
  of the body, smelt the, 931
Organ, every lovely, of her life, 40
  handle the harp and, 1223
  most miraculous, 6
  seated one day at the, 564
  surges, when they hear the, 554
  swell, a full, 1025
Organs, hath not a Jew, 45
  lofty pipe, 886
Organ-grinder's hat, 660
Organically incapable of a tune, 323
Organized charity scrimped and iced, 392, 676
  common peace, 725
  disorder, come of the, 1033
  hypocrisy, 419
  rivalries, not, 725
Organ-pipe of frailty, 58
Orgies are vile, home is heaven, 1022
  of morality, sexless, 635
Orgy once in a while, I like an, 1022
Orient beams, sun spreads his, 152
  pearl, sowed the earth with, 153
  pearls, 1147
  pearls at random strung, 275
  pope of fabulous youth, 936
Orient's marvels, 442
Oriental mind, plumb the, 776
  quest for righteousness is, 696
Orifice from which came heat, 959
Oriflamme, be your, to-day, 400
Origin involved in obscurity, 343
  marks of a divine, 333
Origin, men and families of doubtful, 343
  of human depravity, 654
  to the human race, give, 581
Origins of British men of genius, 739
Original, a thought is often, 453
  and end, 231
  brightness, lost all her, 149
  excellent, 217
  he would have the, 238
  more, than his originals, 415
  native of America, 228
  practical example, greatest, 537
  proclaim, their great, 194
  sin, laughed at, 821
Originals, reading all my books in, 414
Originality among Irishmen, claim to, 709
  improvement of his, 324
  solitude of his own, 362
Originated, indifference where a thing, 1177
Originator of a good sentence, 415
Oriole, blissful, 585
Orion and Andromeda, 667
  falsely spelled, 578
  loose the bands of, 1229
  plunges prone, 744
Orion's Belt and sworded hip, 955
Orisons, hasty, 987
  nymph in thy, 93
Orlando's fury face, 319
Ormus, outshone the wealth of, 149
Ornament, a moment's, 299
  foreign aid of, 224
  greatest defence and, 248
  greatest, of friendship, 1096
  help and, 109
  in prosperity, education an, 1130
  is but the guiled shore, 46
  it carried none, 1219
  of a house, 414
  of a meek and quiet spirit, 1248
  of her sex, she's the, 494, 1152
  of our town, 497
  to society, 325
Ornamental cloud spot and vein, 196
Ornate, bedecked, and gay, 157
  rhetorick, 162
Orphan, defend the, 1249
  or destitute lady, 394
Orphans, listenest to sighs of, 347
  peace and freedom of being, 720
Orphans' moans, widows' tears and, 262
  tears, wronged, 129
Orphan-boy to read, teach the, 463
Orphan-girl to sew, 463
Orpheus, bid the soul of, sing, 161
  with his lute, 73
'Orrible faces, makes the most, 969
Orthodox on carnage bent, 1165
  prove their doctrine, 142
Orthodoxy is my doxy, 223
Orthography, English, 731
O'Ryan, constellation of, 578
Oscar, you will, 612
Osiers, islets of reeds and, 399
'Oss, my wife and my name, my, 1043
Ossa, Pelion on, 1140
  upon Olympus, 1101
Ostentation and rusticity, 218
  more, than real utility, 230
Ostentatious, elegant but not, 233
Ostrich, resembled the wings of an, 397
  the affrighted, 683

Ostriches couldn't digest, what, 838
Oswego spreads her swamps, 250
Othello's occupation's gone, 102
Other birds will sing as gay, 581
  countries breed other men, 862
  Eden, 59
  fish to fry, 1141, 1156
  folks' dogs and children, 814
  men our lands will till, 581
  men's lives, talk not of, 1251
  people's money, 1190
  side, alike on the, 558
  side, no one emphatic on, 582
  skies be just as blue, 625
  south winds, 625
  suns will shine as golden, 625
  things to drink, 847
Others abide our question, 545
  are handsomer far, 876
  cannot make, as you wish them, 8
  fail him, when, 673
  hurting himself and, 123
  know you know it, unless, 1047
  misfortunes and pains of, 259
  over-praise of, 529
  prey on, 1043
  see us, see oursels as, 285
  shall sing the song, 444
  we are interested in, 1101
  who must live, you, 912
Others' follies teach us not, 465
  toils despair to reach, 190
Otherwhere, Land of, 906
Otherwise, beguile by seeming, 101
  can do no, 1139
  might be, 1024
  when I go, 928
Ottos and Hermanns, those, 974
Ought and must, observer of, 757
  we do not what we, 547
Oughtred, William, mathematician, 171
Ould Church the mother of them all, 786
Ounce of civet, give me an, 99
  of poison in one pocket, 399
  trouble's an, 796
Our country right or wrong, 580
  Lady of Pain, 632
Ourselves and immortality, 584
  and not our words, 626
  are great, 911
  ignorant of, 104
  remedies in, do lie, 53
  the fault is in, 81
Ousted and supplanted, all are, 1087
Out brief candle, 88
  damned spot, 88
  nowhere to go but, 729
  of all hooping, 50
  of breath, down and, 63
  of danger, so much knowledge as to be, 564
  of destruction's reach, 647
  of doors, healing, 757
  of fashion, 193
  of joint, the time is, 92
  of mind and out of sight, 884
  of mind as soon as out of sight, 27
  of one man a race, 154
  of reach, far, 536
  of reach, you think them, 696
  of sight out of mind, 9, 519
  of suits with fortune, 48
  of the cloud a silence, 681
  of the cold dead ashes, 681
  of the dusk a shadow, 681
Out of the everywhere, 559
  of the heart a rapture, 681
  of the sky as I came through, 559
  of the world, as good be, 193
  of thine own mouth, 1243
  of this nettle danger, 61
  of tune and harsh, 94
  they came the little boats, 984
  upon it, 163
  we are going, 893
Outbound ship of souls, 817
Outcast state, beweep my, 107
  with the naked and, 282
Outcome, much outcry little, 1076
  no doubt about the, 948
Outcry, much, little outcome, 1076
  of the heart, 386
Out-did the meat, 134
Outdone by these children, 809
Outer darkness, horror of, 601
  world's control, 444
Outermost portal, passed from the, 632
Outfits more freakish and frayed, 974
Outgrown shell, leaving thine, 452
  such toys, 430
Out-herods Herod, 94
Outjump any frog, 615
Outlandish flatteries, 156
  lingo, 283
Outlast his children, to, 883
Outlines of forms previously studied, 1138
Outlined in fame's illusive light, 572
Outlive his life half a year, 94
  performance, desire should, 65
  the impatient years, 780
  this powerful rhyme, 107
Outlives in fame, 193
  the parent spark, 366
  this day and comes safe home, 67
  wife he has loved, 237
Outliving him, defraud him by, 1143
Outlook, no human, so solemn, 449
  that mark, could man, 170
  wasn't brilliant, 770
Outnumbered, so, we must attack, 920
Out-of-doors, no house like God's, 704
Out-paramoured the Turk, 99
Outrage from lifeless things, 654
  on the spirit of justice, 711
  worse than death, 316
Outrageous and austere, masks, 951
  fortune, arrows of, 93
Outrageously virtuous, 198
Outram coveting right, 764
Outset, use medicines at the, 1105
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind, 149
Outside, furside is the, 832
  I am just going, 813
  my door, 746
  of human life, 646
  of that part of the ship, 247
  show, 1076
  swashing and martial, 48
Outsider, tremendous, 966
Outskirts of the crowd, in the, 497
Outsoar the sunward-soaring bird, 634
Outsoared the shadow of our night, 366
Outstanding feature, most, 845
Outstripping donkeys, 1110
Out-topping knowledge, 545
Outvenoms all the worms of Nile, 105
Out-vociferize sound itself, 189
Outward and visible sign, 1254
  appear beautiful, 1242
  difficulties to wrestle with, 1143
  environment of fortune, 379
  evils, of all, 377
  form and feature, 317
  part, nor for any, 1061
  pity, showing an, 60
  side, angel on the, 37
  things, draw the inward quality, 104
  touch, soiled by any, 162
  view, not fair to, 386
  walls, banners on the, 88
Outwardly decent, 807
Outward-parting throng, behind the, 450
Outwear his fame, to, 883
Outweighs whole years, 208
Outworn garment here we lay, 671
  myth, call an, 910
  some things, 876
Ovation, they named it, 1112
Over all the sky, 536
  hill over dale, 890
  the hill to the poor-house, 678
  the hills and far away, 205, 699
  the hills we'll bound, 574
  the house-tops over the street, 560
  the river and through the wood, 404
  violent or over civil, 174
Over-arching boughs, shade of, 571
Overbearing word is a spur unto strife, 1079
Overboard, dollop me, 918
Over-board, mast be now blown, 71
Overcame, came and saw and, 65, 105
  his natural bonhomie, 865
Overcast, dawn is, 194
Overcharged heart, 321
Overcoat, get off your, 944
  put on your, 530
Over-coloured and over-voluminous narrative, 641
Overcome but half his foe, 149
  evil with good, 1245
  the Romans, if I should, 1117
  the world at length, to, 792
  when taken together, 1114
Overcomes by force, who, 149
  he who being tempted, 393
Overcrowding, contain Members without, 851
Overdressed and underbred, 759
Over-emphasis, free from, 1029
Overfed, overdressed and underbred, 759
Overflow, gwine to be a, 712
  of gladness, speak the, 373
Overflowed the soul, stream which, 303
Overflowing with emblem of truth, 348
Over-greet a wit, 8
Over-grey wi' moss, 856
Overhead, I believe that God is, 638
  the moon sits arbitress, 149
Overleaps itself, ambition which, 85
Overloaded, undermanned, 777

Overlooked, if under our eye, often, 1124
Overmatch for strength, wisdom is, 1107
Over-measure, enough with, 76
Overmuch, be not righteous, 1235
  bore me, 781
Over-offended ladies, 198
Overpast, I know when that is, 561
  until the indignation be, 1237
Over-payment of delight, 322
Over-poetical for poetry, 484
Over-polite to his customers, 333
Overpowering knell, all-softening, 360
Over-praise of others, impatient with, 529
Over-praised season, spring an, 613
Oversoul well in the van, 595
Overtake you, death will, 1252
Overtaken by a swifter runner, 937
Overtaxed patience, 174
Overthrow, beget the greater for its, 576
  deigns not to, 933
  of militarism, 806
  purpos'd, 108
  those whom thou dost, 118
  when Ye wrought their, 748
Overthrown, world's way'll be, 856
Over-voluminous narrative, 641
Overwhelms the son, 120
Overwhelmed in the strife, died, 533
Overwhelming, doesn't look so, 944
  let it be, 868
Overwise, keep my talk from getting, 868
Overwork, men killed by, 786
Ovis, a sheep, from the Latin, 1112
Owe a cock to Asclepius, I, 1085
  a debt, if a man, 1073
  every pleasure and convenience, 254
  it to our ancestors, we, 1060
  much, I, 1139
  no man a dollar, we, 560
  no man anything, 1245
  no man hate, 50
  ourselves partly to society, 1144
  respect is what we, 506
  so unexpected a visit, 254
  the Fates a jest, 784
Owes its value to its security, 232
  not any man, 433
Owed by so many to so few, 849
Owing owes not, a grateful mind by, 151
  to his cordial heart, 586
Owl abode, an aged, 662
  and the pussy-cat, the, 498
  bold brown, 350
  for all his feathers, 383
  got down from his perch, 508
  hawk'd at by a mousing, 86
  I'm an, you're another, 508
  night's herald, 106
  sat on an oak, 863
  that shriek'd, it was the, 86
Owls, companion to, 1228
  to Athens, like sending, 1129
Owlet atheism, 316
Own, a better thing to, 947
  a bit of ground, 581
  an inch of land, I do not, 568
  by birth, people people, 754
  do what I will with mine, 1241
  fotching him to his, 639
  full tithe of gold, 511
  get a man's, 185
  he has been wrong, 217
Own, keep my, away from me, 535
  my, my darling and my wife, 576
  no superior, walk free and, 537
  one inch of land, do not, 725
  shall come to me, lo my, 627
  sweet will, glideth at his, 297
  the happy lines, let a lord, 211
  the hearth and stool, to, 906
  the soft impeachment, I, 278
  their own property, few rich men, 603
  up to a lack of humor, 775
Owned with a grin, 321
  with rapture-smitten frame, 327
Owner in fee of this handsome estate, 509
  make for its, a name, 589
  of the sphere, 410
  of this ancient house, new, 977
  ox knoweth his, 1236
Owners, different, at sunrise, 1029
  down went the, 622
  hated the Okies, 1023
  open as the hearts of the, 435
  relinquished them, 907
  were soft and fed, 1023
Owner's tongue doth publish, 108
Owners' hands, heartless, 618
Ownership, act of woman to proclaim, 808
Ox, dog barked at the, 1077
  fish sold for more than an, 1118
  goeth to the slaughter, as an, 1232
  is gored, difference whose, 1139
  knoweth his owner, 1236
  laureled, 635
  stalled, 1233
  steal an, 138
Oxen, a hundred pair of, 125
  black, 793
  did eat grass as, 1239
  forded the mild midland river, 1030
  so you for others, 1097
  who drives fat, 238
Oxenford, clerk of, 5
Oxenforde, latitude of, 8
Oxford, ancient seat of pedantry, 707
  and Balliol include me in, 911
  Book of English Verse, 826
  by the town drain, leave, 1046
  first spoke to me at, 947
  or Cambridge, being bred at, 170
  reminds me slightly of, 1016
  spires of, 913
  spirit, 834
  Street, 347
  there are bells and spires at, 947
  town, fairer place than, 913
Oxygen gas, thank Thee for, 1041
Oyster at low tide, sick, 595
  Bay, 17 West 4th Street, 985
  love was the pearl of his, 632
  man that first eat an, 192
  may be crossed in love, 279
  pearl in your foul, 51
  solitary as an, 495
  'twas a fat, 216
  world's mine, 34
Oysters, season for, 804
Ozymandias, king of kings, 985

P's and q's, mind their, 614
Pa and mommer, exceptin', 949
  has shaved, 833
  held me up, 796
  raggedy man works for, 697
Pablo of San Diego, 565
Pace, bloody thoughts with violent, 103
  creeps in this petty, 88
  follow on his, 937
  from deep to deep she varies, 817
  idle heedless, 600
  plummet's, 161
  silent, 219
  traveling all the same, 449
  unperturbèd, 748
  with him, stars keep, 940
Paces about her room again, 953
  Time travels in divers, 50
Paced, he is easy, 117
Pacience, flour of wyfly, 7
  is an heigh vertu, 8
Pacific isles, windswept lone, 1002
  sign, olive-leaf, 155
  stared at the, 384
  to the great, 893
Pacified Psyche and kissed her, 461
Pacing up and down the paths, 913
Pacings to and fro, mechanic, 463
Pack, ache beneath my, 940
  and label men for God, 749
  as a huntsman his, 252
  clouds away, 129
  laughter and noise of the, 949
  meets pack in the jungles, 783
  when it begins to rain, 98
Package, bright little, 907
  tied with string, 859
Packed, like radium, 900
  with poor humanity, 650
Packet for the Islands of the Blest, 780
  of assorted miseries, 787
  of hairpins, 990
Pack-horse on the down, 609
Pack-staff, plain as a, 116
Padded, petrified and pleasant, 942
Paddington, five-thirty from, 942
Paddle or fins or pinion, with, 572
Paddles her white canoe, 334
Paddocks, cold as, 134
Paddy had not a shirt, 309
Padre, none I slew them all, 686
Padua, Saint Anthony of, 791
Paducah, dogwood tree in, 872
Paestum's ancient fanes, in, 653
Pagan suckled in a creed outworn, 300
  who defends his religion, 826
Paganini, tours de force of, 630
Paganism to Christianity, prefer, 744
Page, beautiful quarto, 279
  book of time's first, 792
  can teach, what one sweet, 556
  cons their, for wisdom, 612
  engrossed on the sacred, 686
  fame's fragile, 866
  history hath but one, 354
  history's purchased, 353
  I didn't write, 585
  names inscribed in history's, 518
  of death, the heavy, 1031
  of gold, wrought on a, 845
  of music, like a great, 961
  of prancing poetry, 585
  of some tenth-rate poeticule, 635
  of text, tell more than a, 1213
  of victories, on thy, 369
  opened, this new, 338
  or two in book of nature, 395
  pictures for the, atone, 215
  prescribed, all but the, 207
  printed in a, 809
  quite fair is saved, 594
  rank thee upon glory's, 333

Page, refine her sterling, 1165
  rich with spoils of time, 244
  traced on the deathless, 516
  when ended is the, 857
  William's, 938
  with bended knee, no, 447
  with dimpled chin, 481
  you're readin', 777
Pages alone, do not commit your poems to, 1097
  and pages of colours, 855
  o'er we turn, as their, 873
  of books, in the, 381
  of her battle years, 690
  tragedy comedy through my, 652
  turn the tattered, 981
Pageant, insubstantial, 33
  of a climbing race, 835
  of man, 857
  ranks the yearly, 848
  train, no, 374
Pageantry of a king, 1060
  of a king, Americans detest, 393
Pagod things of sabre-sway, 1042
Paid beforehand, 1157
  dear for his whistle, 227
  him in his own coin, 1149
  him the Danegeld, 784
  his subjects, 945
  in full, we ha', 778
  life would have, 818
  my debts are, 406
  scot and lot, 118
  thy utmost blessing, 839
  well, that is well satisfied, 47
  with moan, 748
  with sighs a-plenty, 742
Pail, boiled in a, 1016
Pain, a mighty, to love it is, 167
  a rapture then a, 681
  a stranger yet to, 243
  all the heart then knew of, 455
  Alpine summits of great, 570
  and affright, 936
  and anguish wring the brow, 308
  and boredom, foes of human happiness, 1179
  and evil, a certain proportion of, 563
  and falsehood grow from truth's ashes, 531
  and fear and bloodshed, 300
  and fear, pinch of, 780
  and fear, you who have known, 690
  and very shame, for, 814
  aromatic, 207
  avoid this, 473
  balm for every, 390
  balms for all our, 565
  balmy, 385
  be our joys three-parts, 489
  bind the pow'r of, 549
  born in other's, 748
  can be to part, whose only, 773
  capacity for, 661
  care, or trouble, 1178
  change the place but keep the, 199
  clings cruelly, 382
  cool one, 583
  corporal, 669
  cure for, is pain, 1113
  cure is not worth the, 1102, 1113
  cures me of my, 193
  darkness and cold, arrears of, 489
  envy and calumny and, 366
  error wounded writhes in, 373
  eternal passion eternal, 546
  famine thirst bereavement, 596
Pain, finds the barter nought but, 567
  for my lost, 987
  good out of infinite, 663
  grief's transient, 607
  grievous pleasure and, 631
  grows sharp, when, 272
  has exhausted every limb, 561
  heart in, 798
  humiliating, 1034
  intensify a present, 656
  is lessened by another's anguish, 28, 77
  it was to drown, 71
  kicked me to my, 1025
  king of, 631
  labour we delight in physics, 86
  last worst, 946
  lays not its touch upon a corpse, 1079
  leave him to his, 1172
  life's a, 115
  like freedom nailed in, 1013
  literature assuages, 397
  me as you, none other can, 692
  narcotics numbing, 468
  natural sorrow loss or, 298
  never a lip is curved with, 644
  no throbs of fiery, 231
  not akin to, 434
  of all pains the greatest, 167
  of body or brain, 910
  of finite hearts that yearn, 486
  of lonely days, 596
  of mind, envy is a, 1121
  of thought, cessation from the, 604
  one who never inflicts, 403
  or ache of soul or body, 596
  Our Lady of, 632
  over love, full of, 886
  part with, 437
  perhaps in, 1008
  pleasure out of, 846
  pleasures banish, 199
  puts an end to, 470
  scatter joy and not pain, 413
  short, well borne, 24
  short-lived, 307
  sigh yet feel no, 337
  signature of, 1014
  slow moving o'er his, 717
  smilingly out of my, 955
  something seems to lull the, 473
  strong mold of, 1008
  sudden clamorous, 997
  sudden cry of, 918
  sweet is pleasure after, 176
  swift sharp, 991
  tender for another's, 243
  that pain to miss, a, 167
  the struggle and the wrack, 910
  this echo of, 1180
  though full of, 149
  throes of bitter, 835
  to break its links, 334
  to end, bring my, 987
  to the bear, gave, 400
  tongue for any kind of, 972
  too much rest becomes a, 220
  travaileth in, together, 1245
  turns with ceaseless, 249
  vows made in, 151
  with some, is fraught, 366
  you carry in your side, 639
Paine, words of, 904
Pains, all members partake of the, 1153
  and drugs, gives him, 1112
  are past, their, 290
  died in bitter, 591
Pains, for my, a world of sighs, 100
  gave the big cat, 664
  have for our, the promise, 625
  infinite capacity for taking, 379
  it took, regret the, 292
  labor for her, 800
  labour for his, 74
  labour for their, 1148
  of all, the greatest, 167
  of love be sweeter far, 178
  of others, misfortunes and, 259
  of prose, 649
  pleasure in poetic, 265
  stings you for your, 204
  to get care to keep, 138
  with all his worth and, 317
  you comforted, for all the, 703
Pain's, furnace heat within me, 1186
  resistless power, 522
Paineth thee in others, what, 442
Painful and so long, search so, 185
  inch to gain, no, 519
  they find the light, 1110
  thought to any man, 318
  to keep money, 182
  vigils keep, poets, 215
  warrior famoused for fight, 107
Paining jar through all will run, 441
Paint a picture, fain would, 488
  all off, when he sucked the, 684
  an inch thick, let her, 97
  and powder, keep one in, 933
  and powder, leaden with, 1166
  chisel then or write, 648
  costs nothing, 414
  does he, 488
  flinging a pot of, 611
  him, not so fierce as they, 137
  like nature, who can, 224
  me as I am said Cromwell, 508
  me wart and all, 910
  no words can, 275
  on everything in sight, 969
  or sing or carve, 719
  pomade and eau de rose, 510
  success is a rare, 163
  the laughing soil, 342
  the lily, 58
  the man as well as his features, 611
  the meadows with delight, 42
  the mortal shame of nature, 472
  them, he best can, 216
Painted as it may hit, Orbaneja, 1153
  blind, Fortune is, 111
  her face and tired her head, 1227
  in tints, why flowers are, 1200
  Jove, like a, 173
  lion is not so fierce as, 147
  not so young as, 833
  she's all my fancy, 362
  ship, idle as a, 315
  to the eyes, 648
  upon a cloud of tears, 664
Painter, a flattering, 252
  admitted behind the scenes, 589
  dips his pencil, 365
  filled the, with amaze, 511
  gymnastic teacher, 1121
  has the colorin', no, 697
  is hinted and hidden, 609
  nature's sternest, 351
  requires distance, 543
Painters, boldest, cannot trace, 199
  tedious on subjects not their own, 791
Painter's prospects of success, 422

Painting a lion from the claw, 1075
  as painting, define, 933
  colored it that was, 508
  do, what good can, 858
  just for fun, 858
  man that has a taste of, 196
  music and poetry, 580
  of soul, my art is the, 767
  poetry, and music, 282
  silent poetry, calls, 1121
  speaking, 1121
  that lends joyousness, 1193
Paintings, I have heard of your, 93
Pair, gay guiltless, 364
  no, so happy as we two, 776
  of boots displace, 319
  of hobby-horses, get a, 772
  of intersecting circles, 1019
  of laced ruffles, 188
  of lovers like sunset and sunrise, 613
  of pen-holders, thin as a, 774
  of shears, marriage resembles a, 313
  of shoes, sold poor man for a, 1252
  of star-crossed lovers, 77
  of very strange beasts, 51
  one, of English legs, 67
  receives no burial, 258
  side by side were laid, the, 1052
  that live a dozen years, 800
  that once was white, 451
Pairs in the parks, unsocialized, 978
Pairing, one, is as good as another, 651
Pakenham made his brags, 349
Palace and a prison on each hand, 353
  be thine own, 117
  beautiful, 171
  built upon the sand, 981
  church or hall, tower or, 1019
  Cleon dwelleth in a, 503
  dwell in such a gorgeous, 79
  gate of the Great White Czar, 923
  halls, sea-weed is in her, 363
  hollow oak our, 345
  I gave my son a, 522
  Moslem, 541
  of Cyrus, 1068
  of his body, 522
  of rest, windowless, 602
  of the soul, 146, 352
  pine in a, alone, 545
  priest or code, 597
Palaces, gorgeous, 33
  green, 146
  in kingdom come, 856
  marble of her, 289
  'mid pleasures and, 365
  of the greatest of kings, 166
  poor men's cottages princes' 44
  princes', 128
  prosperity within thy, 1232
  proudest, fall, 1084
  that crumble, such, 866
Palace-porch, sun's, 325
Palates, refined and delicate, 1021
Pale and depart in a passion of tears, 493
  and flighty, seem, 862
  and hungry-looking, men, 1116
  and sweet, a tiny flower, 642
  and wan fond lover, why so, 163
  and white and cold as snow, 596
  anguish keeps the heavy gate, 723
  augurs turned, 593
Pale Britannia passed, o'er, 194
  cast of thought, 93
  faint swan, 58
  fire snatches from the sun, 81
  Galilean, thou hast conquered, 631
  gradations quench his ray, 309
  green mead, in a, 947
  haggard uncertain, 767
  hands I loved, 775
  his light, sun doth, 514
  his uneffectual fire, 92
  horse, 1249
  horse, death on his, 155
  horse stands at my door, 639
  in a saffron mist, 961
  in her fading bowers, 565
  jessamine, bring the, 159
  lessening fading faint and, 605
  make, my cheeks with care, 132
  martyr in shirt of fire, 587
  passion loves, places which, 144
  patient volunteers, 772
  people, pink publications for, 950
  ports o' the moon, 748
  shabby people, I saw, 862
  tell by looking, 118
  those who looked, 1118
  turns no student, 215
  unripened beauties of the north, 194
  yellow rims so, 369
Pal'd with public authors, 979
Paleface I defy, the, 447
Pale-faced moon, pluck honour from, 61
Pale-gold hill, high upon a, 876
Paleness of death, 362
Paleolithic face, with the, 924
Paleozoic Age, in the, 792
  time, in the, 734
Palestine, happy peaceful, 657
  mass-meetings in, 872
  sunny, 857
Palestines, Delphian vales the, 363
Palinurus nodded at the helm, 215
Pall, even the purest delight may, 561
  love is the, 559
  of nothing, black, 979
  over the airfield, 1033
  sepulchre and, of thousands, 349
  tragedy in sceptred, 161
Palls upon the sense, 194
Pallas of old, like, 479
  perched upon a bust of, 460
Pallid gates of death, pass the, 883
  vestal, 1034
  virtue's sidelong looks, 975
Palm, as a harper lays his open, 440
  bear the, alone, 81
  itching, 83
  like some tall, 342
  of my hands, oozing out at the, 278
  of your hand, infinity in the, 281
  strife with the, 547
  yourself off, think to, 660
Palms are knit, crowns are woven, 1048
  before my feet, 758, 847
  lift their fronded, 444
  of Allah, beautiful, 1064
  of your hands will thicken, 753
  toil-worn by nails, Thy, 686
Palmer kings with pontiffs, 396
Palmer's weed, votarist in, 157
Palmetto and the pine, 586
Palm-tree and vine, lands of the, 612
  flourish like the, 1231
Palmy state of Rome, 89
Palmyra, Balbec and, 399
  same moon that saw, 1034
Palos, sailest from, 459
Palpable access of knowledge, 299
  and familiar, 318
  hit, a very, 97
  no absurdity so, 1179
  obscure, 150
  that thou has never loved, 618
Palpitate, cease to, 438
Palsied eld, 36
Palsy-stricken churchyard thing, 383
Palter in a double sense, 89
Paltry compensations and commendations, 461
  decorum, observances of, 311
  friendship and gossamer fidelity, 461
  people, odour of, 1195
  thing, aged man is but a, 793
Paly flames, 67
Pamphlet, had deposited a, 1014
Pan, as to the pipe of, 757
  cat in the, 110
  is dead, 428
  is dead, great god, 1120
  out on the prophets, I don't, 639
Pan's pipe was thine, 649
Panacea, a mighty, 630
  for mismanaged nation, 1010
  old wine is a true, 624
Panaceas, tobacco beyond all, 125
Panama and its poverty, 388
  Canal, Bryce's opinion of, 637
  gang, job for this, 910
  man went down to, 869
Pancakes, flat down as, 116
Panda, baby giant, 1022
Pandects, Justinian's, 490
Pandemonium, city and proud seat of Lucifer, 155
Pander to our flirtations, 1019
Panders will, reason, 95
Pandion, he is dead, 120
Pandora, more adorned more lovely than, 152
Pane, gentle fingers tapped the, 799
Panegyric, practitioner in, 278
Pang as great as when a giant dies, 36
  each, imbues with a new colour, 354
  feels no biting, 249
  learn nor account the, 489
  of all the partings gone, 748
  preceding death, 252
  without one, 223
Pangs and fears, 73
  of dispriz'd love, 93
  the wretched find, 355
  which it hath witnessed, 303
Panic, never yet was any, 733
Panics have their uses, 271
Panjandrum, Grand, 246
Panoplies of red, 586, 647
Pansies for thoughts, 96
Pansy, for lovers' thoughts, 28
  freaked with jet, 159
  little purple, 612
Pant for you, my heart shall, 225
  life not death for which we, 462
Pants begin to go, when his, 754
  for twenty-one, minor, 214
  have to kick them in the, 1210
  its source to mount, 440
  neither vest nor, 614

Pantalette to hair, she burnt from, 1181
Pantaloon, lean and slippered, 50
Panted, my soul had, 645
Panteth, as the hart, 645, 1230
Panther caged within my breast, 943
  cry, mad wind's, 961
  tiger lily is a, 1004
Panting syllable, chase a, 263
  time toiled after him, 231
Pap in Gwent, that green, 828
Paps are centres of delight, 27
Papa, potatoes poultry prunes and prism, 497
Papel, no tengo, 946
Paper and print, except as to, 238
  best 'nd brightest, 698
  bluish blue-lined, 859
  bullets of the brain, 39
  fill the whole blamed, 689
  he hath not eat, 41
  leaves nor leaves of stone, 525
  money, thinking comparable to, 740
  package tied with string, 859
  take a, 1021
  tightly rolled, 630
  unpleasant'st words that ever blotted, 46
Papers don't purtend to print, 527
  evening, print what they do, 973
  in each hand, 212
  speak from your folded, 451
  turns over your, 1171
  what I read in the, 894
Paper-box factory, steps of the, 1034
Paper-credit, blest, 210
Paper-mill, thou hast built a, 69
Papists or Protestants, 234
Par, born below, 806
Parables, speaks in, 282
Parabola speed, with, 1034
Paraclete, howling radio for our, 1029
Parade, expect a street, 880
  glories in gunpowder and loves, 507
  pomp and, 268
Parading round and round, 261
Paradisal nature, so much of, 490
Paradise, as once in that lost, 1005
  demi-, 59
  destroy their, 243
  drunk the milk of, 316
  enow, wilderness were, 1133
  fool's, 79, 280, 607
  for horses, 125
  for women, England a, 125
  from earth to, 881
  heavenly, that place, 121
  how grows our store in, 365
  how has she cheapened, 556
  in no mean, 641
  itself were dim, 338
  lead again to, 908
  library which is your, 1138
  lighten earth from, 634
  man and woman enter, together, 617
  maturity is the gate of, 558
  must I thus leave thee, 155
  new-bathed in light of, 671
  O Paradise O, 503
  of fools, 151
  of individuality, England the, 769
  old road to, 925
  opened, unto you is, 1249
  road to, 421
Paradise, same old glimpse of, 746
  she lived it in, 1066
  sweet lies of, 336
  to him are opening, 245
  to what we fear of death, 36
  under the walls of, 552
  walked in, 473
  we'll have no fools in, 668
Paradisiacal pleasures, 246
Paradox, glorious epicurean, 454
Paragon, earthly, 106
  of art, winter the, 1020
  the seeming, 405
Paragraph to make one laugh, 578
Paragraphs, to be made into, 1021
Parallax, no, to speak of, 799
Parallel, admits no, 221
  none can be his, 221
  though infinite can never meet, 169
  to his career, find a, 579
Parallels of cloth, 701
  of latitude for a seine, 616
Parallelism of life, a certain, 636
Paralyzed in every function, 551
Paramount lord of the soil, 509
Paramour is a thing of naught, 43
Paranoia, circular madness or, 1028
Paraphrase can make amends, 217
Parasite of society, sick man a, 1196
Parcel of their fortunes, 104
  of vain strivings, 514
Parcels of the dreadful past, 463
  purchased, 859
Parcel-gilt goblet, 64
Parched way, world's wide, 450
Parching air burns frore, 150
Parchment made, the world of, 1132
  scribbled o'er, 69
  skin of innocent lamb made, 69
Pard, bearded like the, 49
  not a lion but a, 951
Pards below, tell my, 920
Pard-like spirit, 366
Pardon error, love truth but, 1168
  first begs, 50
  I don't ax no, 630
  in the degree we love, 1159
  kiss of the sun for, 987
  no word like, 60
  one offense and you encourage many, 1118
  or to bear it, 267
  pity though not, 37
  quick to crave our, 913
  raptures that yourselves infuse, 186
  remorseful, slowly carried, 53
  smiles and says I beg your, 1022
  they ne'er, who have done wrong, 178
Pardons, offender never, 137
  those he injures, never, 178
Pardonable, to speak dishonourably is, 1081
Pardoned all except her face, 360
Parent from the sky, keep one, 213
  kind, or merciless stepmother, 1108
  knees, on, 275
  mourned her soldier, 269
  of an art so nearly allied to invention, 278
  of good, 153
  of luxury, wealth the, 1088
  of revolution and crime, 1090
  people's, 220
Parent, proclaims its stormy, 679
  thou wert our, 363
  too experienced a, 973
Parents are able to think calmly, 646
  are apt to be foreigners, 558
  bore their children, 721
  children begin by loving, 723
  children inter their, 1082
  do not know what they do, 323
  hasten down the ramps, 1026
  honour, 1078
  which are now thy, 1250
  would not have been cursed, 768
Parentage of antecedent thought, 543
Paresis, that story had, 1065
Parfit gentil knight, 5
Paris, artist has no home save in, 1197
  before he gets to, 242
  calls, resistless, 975
  counts an author, 1165
  fight in front and behind, 1207
  good Americans when they die go to, 454, 724
  is a woman's town, 710
  last time I see, 975
  like a perfumed, 438
  no right speech out of, 1137
  Sir, a carpet-knight, 1142
  to Japan, from, 1165
  to mighty, 794
Parish church, plain as way to, 49
  me no parishes, 1056
  priest of austerity, 656
Park where the peach-blossoms blew, 673
Parks and palaces, and yet my, 703
Parliament of Man, the Federation of the world, 464
  of the present, 529
  speaking through reporters, 379
  through an act of, 1054
Parliaments, kings and, 227
Parliamentarism, in England and France, 1205
Parlor and hall, through, 362
  gentleman in the, 330
  party in a, 296
  will you walk into my, 394
Parlous boy, 71
Parmaceti for an inward bruise, 61
Parnassus has its flowers, 231
Parochial is to turn away from the great, 554
Parodies and caricatures, 993
Parole of literary men, 237
Paroxysms to mark its opening and close, 544
Parrot, a pianoforte a lap-dog and a, 402
  sleeps, 999
Parrots have crackers to crunch, 655
Parsimony is not economy, 261
  requires no providence, 261
Parsnip juice, lukewarm, 950
Parson lost his senses, if, 830
  much bemused in beer, 212
  owned his skill, 251
  there goes the, 264
  women and one, 181
Parsonage, old English, 653
Part a truth, lie which is, 467
  art and, 1052
  at the end of day, 802
  bore his, 626
  choosest not the better, 770
  do in, believe it, 89
  doom takes to, us, 429

Part, each minute and unseen, 436
  familiar feet, no cross-ways to, 500
  fated all to, 557
  for ever, must look to, 324
  forget we ever have to, 730
  forgotten this day we must, 396
  from us, looks that will, 406
  guesseth but in, 317
  hath chosen that good, 1243
  immortal, of myself, 101
  in breaking, no, 896
  in freedom's crowning hour, 760
  in mending, your, 896
  is done, our, 1005
  know in, 1246
  let us kiss and, 31
  love is the, 559
  mine a sad one, 44
  must never, 1057
  my body you and I, 653
  nature hath done her, 154
  nor for any outward, 1061
  of a living tree, 1317
  of a wise man, the, 1164
  of all that I have met, 464
  of April's fledge of green, 1014
  of being, hath a, 353
  of life, love but as a, 581
  of life, this is so small a, 560
  of man's prerogative, books, 128
  of me, the merry, 888
  of sight, became a, 355
  of the countless dead, 691
  of the north side of a tree, 991
  of the time kept heaven in view, 677
  of their good morrow, no, 165
  of wisdom, seems the, 266
  peaceful, in Plancus' day, 1099
  play a dominant, 774
  plays his, 50
  sawes off th' infested, 1147
  served my God in every, 74
  silent and desperate, 533
  some knowledge on her, 128
  some weep because they, 620
  stage where every man must play a, 44
  tak a neebor's, 285
  take my own, 407
  them, till divorce or death shall, 624
  thy, is to uplift, 575
  time when darkies have to, 567
  to blame is she, 128
  'twas then we twa did, 389
  two lives that once, 425, 437
  upon the square, 586
  us from each other, none shall, 623
  us from His love, 473
  us, shall a light word, 446
  we die in, 223
  we sadly in this troublous world, 71
  when friends are dear, 273
  when storms prepare to, 328
  where no light shines, 1135
  which governs, flesh breath and, 1124
  which he means to be clever, 426
  which laws or kings can cause, 231
  whole greater than a, 426
  whose only pain can be to, 773
  why must we, 543
  with laughter, 632
  with life cheerfully, 1126
  with pain, too soon we, 437
  with self-conceit, 1123
Part with tears, 632
  woman's, to give exclusive love, 564
  word as we, is, 668
  ye must, 418
  you and I must, 117
Parts, all his gracious, 58
  allure thee, if, 208
  are played, stage on which all, 117
  backs and covers the best, 494
  do act their, 1146
  good company, poverty, 311
  interest plays all sorts of, 1158
  kings republics emperors played their, 49
  man of sovereign, 41
  of an infinite plan, 627
  of good natural, 1150
  of one stupendous whole, 207
  one man plays many, 49
  perversely stickle at, 325
  some mark of virtue on its outward, 46
  the scarcely broken ground, 499
  the silent river, silent oar, 568
  vehemently applaud at, 325
Partake in her rejoicing, 162
  of the pains, all members, 1153
  the gale, 209
  the sweets of Burn-mill, 298
Parted at school, when we, 643
  fiercely to a crust of bread, 965
  forever, we met and we, 396
  from our better selves, 299
  from the shore, 288
  from thee, met and then, 437
  I remember the way we, 633
  in silence and tears, 351
  in silence, we, 396
  in sorrow to meet nevermore, 418
  on the square, 782
  when thou and I are, 870
  when two who love are, 1180
  when we are, let me lie, 582
  when we two, 351
  yester eve, since we, 592
Parthenon, as though it were the, 856
  earth proudly wears the, 408
Parthenophil is lost, 1039
Partial evil universal good, 207
  for the observer's sake, 209
Partiality, no, 932
Participate in thy downfall, 407
Participation in the world' brotherhood, 815
  of divineness, 112
  of office, 274
Particle, mind that fiery, 361
Particles, Walker's, 1058
Particular hair, each, 91
  plague, every one has his, 1116
  star, 53
Particularly fine passage, 235
  pure young man, what a most, 623
Parties, I name no, 131
  in a republic, 320
  once so popular, 957
  separate, 1252
Parting day dies like the dolphin, 354
  day, knell of, 244
  day linger and play on its summit, 339
  genius is with sighing sent, 161
  gives a foretaste of death, 1179
  guest, speed the, 220
  hour, something in the, 557
Parting injunctions, 853
  is such sweet sorrow, 78
  is with dawn, 771
  of the way, stood at the, 1239
  of the ways, know no, 928
  time for, 1199
  was well made, 84
Partings gone, pang of all the, 748
  yet to be, 748
Partington, Dame, with mop, 314
Partisan, Hugo strong, 1184
  when engaged in a dispute, 1085
Partition, union in, 43
Partitions, thin, 173, 207
Partly succeeded in my business, 198
Partner, most gracious, 770
  of my home and fare, 522
Partners at the whist-club, his, 406
  in their woes, 1151
Partnership, joy is a, 816
Partridge, copyright for a, 806
Partridges, in search of caribous and, 1021
Party comes from grass roots, this, 1050
  destruction of a, 1212
  dimmycratic, 802
  gave up to, 252
  in a parlour, 296
  in the sense of person, 131
  invited to a, 667
  is the madness of many, 217
  makes the other, stick the less, 110
  my possessions belong to the, 1214
  October gave a, 637
  raypublican, 802
  spoil the, by sitting out, 278
  true to one, 526
  unshackled by, 305
  we join ourselves to no, 394
  went to a, dressed in white, 557
  which does not yet exist, 1184
Parvis e glandibus quercus, 292
Paso del Mar, rode down to the, 565
Pass a camp that is struck, 618
  a miracle, 967
  a sentence of dismissal, 324
  again this way, shall not, 682
  all men's believing, 933
  along, way I shall not, 926
  among the guests, 1135
  and speak one to another, 437
  away, all their trophies, 640
  away, even this shall, 620
  away, heaven and earth shall, 1242
  away into the silent tomb, 369
  away, things that soonest, 372
  away, this too shall, 586, 718
  away, this will, 509
  away, thy grief shall, 586
  beyond and leave no trace, 907
  beyond the clasp of hand, 948
  both tropics, 114
  by, all ye that, 1239
  by London Bridge, 621
  by me as the idle wind, 83
  by without punishment, 1060
  came to, as God's will was, 255
  'e doesn't want no, 875
  from strength to strength, 866
  he carries a, 886
  in idle deliberation, 235
  in the night, ships that, 425, 437
  instead of silver, strove to, 504
  into another life, 576
  into nothingness, 382

Pass it on, 647
  its beauties by, who can, 369
  let him, for a man, 44
  life pleasantly from day to night, 491
  life's goal, 1081
  like weeds away, 338
  me by, how many a heart must, 681
  me dried apple pies, don't, 1066
  my imperfections by, 292
  my winter in Spain, 197
  on and trouble me nevermore, 562
  out quietly, let me, 746
  shall not, 825
  somewhere through Gethsemane, 570
  that moment by, 1201
  the ammunition, 1030
  the apples 'round again, 1049
  the flood, when I, 893
  the gate, after we, 801
  the gates of Luthany, 749
  the golden gate, when we, 545
  the low lintel, 870
  the pallid gates of death, 883
  the time, how women, 806
  they said he would, 600
  this way again, I shall not, 1178
  this way again, you will not, 732
  three gates of gold, 716
  through my incarnations, 785
  through this world but once, 682, 1177
  through unquestioned, 886
  to the American strand, 136
  too near that glass, must not, 625
  under the rod, 474, 1239
  we swore it should not, 632
Passes from life to his rest, 362
  here, maybe now there, 947
  men seldom make, 988
  through these gateways three, 716
Passage at night, in the, 1008
  dispute the, with you, 538
  fret a, through it, 147
  he that errs in so considerable a, 1157
  how hard the, 1136
  mark our, as a race of men, 859
  no act of common, 106
  of an angel's tear, 383
  of carts, disturbed at, 198
  of English poetry, 723
  particularly fine, 235
  requires a rough and stormy, 1143
  shun, each dark, 203
  sweetest, of a song, 701
  to riches, shortest, 1061
Passages in verse and prose, 346
  of love betwixt us, no, 470
Passed a miserable night, 71
  about the kitchen grate, 557
  as if it were our last, 1104
  away in their natural hour, 304
  away with the years that perished, 628
  away, ye say all have, 364
  battles sieges fortunes I have, 100
  by, all but one, 996
  by on the other side, he, 1243
  from Mahomet to Moses, 405
  from the outermost portal, 632
  her up, hadn't oughter, 957
  Him by, they simply, 924
  into a proverb, 611
Passed it a hundred times, 614
  it by, every time we, 827
  it in my sleep, 685
  loved me for the dangers I had, 100
  over London town, 565
  over, so he, 172
  the bounds of place and time, 243
  the crest, must have, 929
  the days with God, 201
  the long long night away, 557
  through glory's morning-gate, 473
  with me but roughly, life has, 267
Passenger pukes in, sea the, 360
  sailor and, 576
Passengers, by reason of their clinging, 622
  just four fingers from death, 1128
Passenjare, punch in the presence of the, 583
Passer du grave au doux, 177
Passer-by, pause pray and pity, 970
  tomorrow's, 553
Passers-by are rare, 985
  dust trod by the, 966
Passeth all understanding, which, 1247
  away, one generation, 1235
  it away, so soon, 1231
  show, that within which, 89
  through pollutions, 112
Passing, all things are, 437
  all wisdom or its fairest flower, 417
  bell doth toll, no, 349
  enter at the moment of, 1200
  fair, soldier was, 699
  hour, I knew of night the, 681
  in the world, what is, 330
  phase of the meanest thing, 560
  rich with forty pounds, 250
  salute to this world, a, 758
  scene, what is this, 348
  so be my, 693
  speak each other in, 437
  strange, 'twas, 100
  the love of women, 1226
  thought, fled like a, 285
  through nature to eternity, 89
  through this gate, 942
  tribute of a sigh, 245
  well, daughter he loved, 92
  well, loved, 92, 255
  world, turn eyes on the, 230
Passing-bell, some cost a, 406
Passing-bells for these who died, what, 987
Passion and ignorance, 1188
  and knowledge, binds by, 295
  and of mirth, bards of, 384
  chaos of thought and, 207
  commonplace, 545
  dies, n'er like angels till, 116
  discern infinite, 486
  driven by, 285
  eternal, eternal pain, 546
  fight this battle with, 1214
  fires of, 440
  for a maid, maiden, 471
  for anonymity, 916
  for regarding elders as senile, 635
  grief that is but, 546
  haunted me like a, 296
  in her first, 359
  in no single act or, 667
Passion, insane and awful, 393
  intellectual, drives out sensuality, 1137
  is a sort of fever in the mind, 184
  is past, bloom and the, 796
  is the gale, 208
  lifelong, and caprice, 723
  lost sweet, 978
  man without, 1188
  mercy of one self-centered, 1006
  nothing accomplished without, 1177
  of labor daily hurled, 924
  of resentment, 1197
  of song, the eternal, 736
  of tears, depart in a, 493
  of the rose, enfolded, 994
  of their choices, cried the, 937
  one, doth expel another, 28
  oppression's, 1025
  or the excitement of the heart, 461
  pale, 144
  pious, 736
  places of experience and, 589
  poetry not a purpose but a, 461
  red rose whispers of, 675
  ruling, conquers reason, 210
  ruling, strong in death, 209
  sets the spindrift flying, 858
  shall have spent its force, 464
  slept, 231
  so strongly rooted, 278
  spent, all, 157
  still makes of the unchanging, 839
  strong in beauty's, 799
  tear a, to tatters, 94
  that lasted not, 879
  that left the ground, 489
  torrent tempest and whirlwind of, 94
  towering, 97
  utmost, of her heart, 422
  vows with so much, 186
  we feel, happier in the, 367, 1159
  what is, but pining, 592
  which maketh those grimaces, 132
  women in their first, 1159
Passions, all, all delights, 316
  all other, fly with life, 322
  catching all, 109
  desolate, 805
  exhaustion of, 1016
  exquisite, 645
  govern my, with absolute sway, 172
  hath not a Jew, 45
  let angry, rise, 198
  likened to floods and streams, 21
  moderator of, 139
  most violent delusive and transient of, 720
  noblest, to inspire, 239
  of all base, fear, 68
  rebellious, 835
  repose of the, 330
  share all moods all, 649
  should be held in reverence, 461
  spin the plot, 574
  that suffer themselves to be relished, 1142
  when lighter, have passed, 1065
Passion's slave, man that is not, 94
  sway, undisturbed by, 685
Passionate after rings and seals, 166
  humility, a week of, 666
  intuition, 302

Passionate love, emphasis of, 326
  simple sensuous and, 162
Passion-flower, he who gives a, 881
Passion-waves are lulled to rest, 363
Passive Master lent his hand, 408
Passives, fit actives to, 118
Passiveness, in a wise, 295
Passport book, face within that, 878
  round the globe, 508
Past acclaims our future, 634
  age that is, 363
  agonies of all the, 765
  all surgery, 101
  and I, the, 652
  and present, quarrel between, 849
  and to come seem best, 64
  anticipate the, 278
  are three summers, 326
  audible voice of the, 380
  bells of the, 644
  bitter, more welcome is the sweet, 53
  breed the, again, 472
  calculation, 625
  cast your eyes over the, 886
  changes constantly, 971
  clear of all regret, keep the, 1075
  constituency of the, 529
  day's long toil is, 392
  enjoy, ev'n the, 217
  entered through another gate, 716
  every advantage in the, 1091
  evils, triumphs over, 253
  extolling the, 314
  fetish raiments of the, 609
  future judged by, 270
  grief, should be, 56
  grieve for the, 320
  grieve not for what is, 256
  hallowed quiets of the, 528
  happiness, remembrance of, 464
  heaven has not power upon the, 177
  hope past cure, 80
  hopeful, 487
  in God's keeping, left the, 626
  inaccessible tower of the, 529
  indemnity for the, 230
  informed as to the, 400
  is a bucket of ashes, 886
  is also stored in thee, 537
  is but the beginning, 800
  is future, all the, 946
  is heavy and hindereth, 664
  is immortal, only the, 1035
  is like a funeral gone by, 692
  is picture that never dims, 1026
  is present become invisible, 909
  is stone, 680
  landmarks of the, 1198
  let the dead, bury its dead, 433
  liberation from social, 855
  limitless space the, 1126
  long and glorious, 748
  look not mournfully into the, 440
  loses the, 1083
  low-vaulted, 452
  man may redeem the, 711
  miracles are, 53
  more exquisite when, 306
  never regret the, 1218
  nor the future, lose neither, 1124
  nothing, 167
  nothing that was worthy in the, 378
Past, or passing or to come, 793
  our dancing days, 77
  parcels of the dreadful, 463
  pay our debt to the, 866
  plan the future by the, 261
  precious, 865
  present future I reveal, 305
  proud of my, 923
  rehearsal of the, 354
  retrace the, 237
  shall we forgive the, 802
  stone strength of the, 946
  that influences our lives, 971
  the Alpine summits, 570
  the bounds of freakish youth, 265
  the future two eternities, 337
  the size of dreaming, 105
  their pains are, 290
  things, 172
  things long, 59
  time, 180
  time, soul of the whole, 380
  to enjoy one's, is to live twice, 1110
  turn to gaze at the remote, 1204
  unsighed for and future sure, 303
  upon its throne, keep the, 525
  water that is, 666
  wayward mistress of the, 840
  what calls back the, 441
  what is, I know, 1249
  winter is, 1236
  world is weary of the, 367
Paste and cover to our bones, 59
Paste-pots precious, 860
Pasteurize bygone mistakes, 886
Pastime and delight, universal, 440
  and our happiness, our, 301
Pastoral visiting, 932
Pastors, as some ungracious, 90
Pasture fields, probity of, 1017
  mettle of your, 66
  old horse cold in the, 1027
  ten thousand beeves at, 575
Pastures, above the smooth green, 710
  England's pleasant, 282
  fairer greener, 841
  fed, on such frugal, 1020
  lie down in green, 1229
  new, to-morrow to, 160
  still, pipe me to, 672
Pat reference, holding his, 1032
Patch grief with proverbs, 40
  it out with the fox's, 1113
  trousers badly need a, 754
Patches, king of shreds and, 95
Patched up your excuses, 104
Patchez, garments were always in, 1022
Patchwork should be used by the blind, 716
Pate, fly bit the bare, 1107
  you beat your, 217
Patent of nobility, broad acres a, 582
Paternal acres bound, 216
  or meddling government, 398
Paternalism, lessons of, 628
Path, at the end of our, 461
  attended, has my, 951
  be dark as night, though thy, 499
  be hewn out of the rock, 305
  be, though lonely our, 406
  err from the right, 1080
  follow the one straight, 407
  from duty's, 671
  he is a, 21
Path, I on my, belated, 565
  is smooth that leadeth on to danger, 106
  level is the, 1074
  light unto my, 1232
  line that crosses every, 395
  more fair or flat, 781
  motive guide original and end, 231
  no, is wholly rough, 718
  of dalliance, primrose, 90
  of duty was the way to glory, 467
  of flowers leads to glory, no, 1161
  of gold for him, 485
  of Milton, round the, 304
  of sorrow, 264
  of the just, 1232
  that I must wend, 683
  that leads to a loaf of bread, 733
  that leads to a suit of clothes, 733
  thou who passest on this, 1219
  through life, hew your, 699
  through the sad heart of Ruth, 383
  to happiness, mistaken, 1179
  to order, not the, 641
  to the bomb, 641
  to your door, world will make a, 416
  untrod, a, 568
  we tread, side of every, 266
  where beauty wends, 883
  world along its, advances, 336
Paths, all, that have been or shall be, 570
  are dream-beguiled, 756
  are peace, all her, 747, 1232
  ask for the old, 1238
  down the garden, 856
  earth's, are cleared, 870
  fragrant, 941
  good sense travels on well-worn, 1192
  his bruised feet trod, 738
  I know, 824
  in the world diverged, 485
  of duty, education in the, 636
  of glory lead to the grave, 244, 467
  of men, strew gladness on the, 732
  of men, upon the, 438
  of peevish nature, 190
  on lonely, 588
  pacing up and down the, 913
  that lead to a woman's love, 131
  that upward lead, 711
  that wind and wind, 718
  to the house I seek to make, 537
Pathetic attitudes not in keeping with greatness, 1197
  evanescence, their, 606
Pathics, host of columbines and, 1028
Pathless groves, fountain heads and, 144
  realms of space, 622
  was the dreary waste, 369
  way, heaven's wide, 160
  woods, pleasure in the, 354
Pathology, preventive, instead of curative, 996
Pathos and jest of him, 815
  in the air, that nameless, 581
  of distance, 426
  true, of human life, 286
Pathway to the grand hereafter, 713

Patience, abusing of God's, 34
  and long-suffering, 344
  and shuffle the cards, 311, 1155
  bow, must to, 225
  genius a great aptitude for, 379
  gentlemen and shuffle, 406
  God's, and His wrath, 395
  have her perfect work, let, 1248
  He stands waiting with, 435
  he that has, 1140
  in pious, 1034
  is a remedy for every sorrow, 1102
  is the best remedy, 1093
  makes women beautiful, 975
  men's office to speak, 40
  of the woods, 445
  on a monument, 55
  overtaxed, 174
  pattern of all, 98
  poor are they that have not, 102
  possess your soul with, 175
  rocked me to, 382
  stubborn, 150
  that blending of moral courage, 651
  to go through his volumes, 121
  tread upon my, 61
  with him, have, 1250
  with the jealousies of actors, 617
  young and rose-lipp'd cherubim, 103
Patient, be, our playwright, 472
  bones, 1017
  Christ, who gave the, 657
  confidence in the ultimate justice, 455
  deep disdain, in, 547
  endurance attaineth, 438
  endurance of sufferings, 350
  etherized upon a table, 954
  force to change them, 466
  friend, much too, 780
  humble tranquil spirit, 115
  I must be, 56
  in a senseless slumber, 1147
  in his bed, 1036
  inattention, with, 575
  like nature's, 385
  man, fury of, 174
  man in loss, most, 105
  merit of the unworthy takes, 93
  must minister to himself, 88
  O be patient, be, 499
  physician considers good of, 1088
  search and vigil long, 357
  sons before me stand, 249
  stars, 643
  suffering of the minority, 512
  to be, is a branch of justice, 1125
  to perform, 220
  when favours are denied, 226
  when saddest calm when sternest, 539
  with over-praise, 529
Patients may complain, howe'er their, 1062
  old views and, 678
  seems in all his, to compel, 692
  when a doctor's are perplexed, 451
Patiently he bears, the which so, 324
Patines of bright gold, 47
Patria, sweet and sounding name of, 729
Patriarch, venerable, 268
Patriarch's angel, like the, 441
Patrimony, his only, 869
Patriot dream, beautiful for, 737
Patriot has to leave Ireland, 709
  is a fool in every age, 214
  king and peer, thousand names of, 603
  on an empty stomach, 714
  sunshine, 1041
  super, 902
  truth her precepts draw, 333
Patriots all, true, 280
  and tyrants, blood of, 273
  brave men and worthy, 162
  declarations of pretended, 200
  kneel and pray, 439
  so to be, 259
  who for a theory risked a cause, 430
Patriot's boast, 249
  fate, mock the, 555
Patriotic, the disinterested and, 374
Patriotism, crazy combative begotten at school, 801
  heritage of, 923
  protection and, 338
  the last refuge of a scoundrel, 236
  would not gain force on plain of Marathon, 233
Patron and the jail, the, 230
  he is a, who looks down, 649
  one who looks with unconcern, 233
  what is a, 649
Patrons' praise depends on seasons, 877
Patronage of capital, ask the, 341
  of some great man, 1201
  sway, office he'll hold and, 573
Patronize literature and the arts, 476
Patronized the arts in public, 979
Pattens, with mop and, 314
Patter of the soft rain overhead, 568
  out their hasty orisons, 987
Patterings of an April shower, 618
Pattern called a war, 856
  for future of the world, 848
  is sold, 625
  of all patience, 98
  of all propriety, 836
  of celestial peace, 68
  of excelling nature, 103
  to imitate, not as a, 1060
  willow, 439
Patterns for, what are, 856
Paul Bunyan the mightiest man, 1026
  by the apostle, 72
  hath no honor, 667
  paid, by robbing Peter, 1140
  rob Peter and pay, 122
  said to his friend, 949
Paul's, dome of, 737
Pauline no more was there, 1181
Paumanok, fish-shaped, 846
Paunch, fat, never breeds fine thoughts, 1131
Pauper, he's only a, 395
Paupers the season of Christmas spend, 687
Pauper-clad, purple-robed and, 759
Pauperism, development of, 1187
  feasteth while honest labor, 477
Pause, an awful, 201
  and look back, 416
  and look, stranger, 981
  and re-awaking, expressed by, 533
  doth fill every, 839
  for a reply, I, 83
Pause for death, no work begun shall, 491
  from learning to be wise, 230
  from thinking, a mere, 357
  give us, 93
  how dull it is to, 464
  I, I examine, 1146
  in the day's occupations, 434
  nature made a, 201
  or stay, nothing can, 438
  pray and pity passer-by, 970
  then did the prudent, 184
  upon the brink, one little, 626
Pauses of its rhythmic sounds, 430
  of one's dying breath, 534
  speak the overflow of gladness, 373
Paused beside a blacksmith's door, 622
  like an apparition, 938
  would that they had, 838
Paved, not yet levelled and, 376
  with good intentions, hell is, 236, 662
Pavement, archways and the, 500
  riches of heaven's, 149
  stars as stars appear, 154
Pavender, decks the rural, 1039
Pavilion, John's, 543
Pavilions of the sun, 425
Paw, each drowsy, 893
Paws of silver, with, 839
Pawlet, Sir Amice, on haste, 113
Pawnbrokers, God bless, 925
Pawnbroker's sign, origin of, 983
Pay, a double debt to, 251
  a great deal too dear, 56
  a larger bill, 512
  bitter, 857
  compliments the only things we can, 724
  dear, made 'em, 1155
  devil-and-all to, 1152
  devil to, 334
  down quietly, 1082
  every debt as if God wrote, 409
  for all we take, we must, 786
  for it, able to, 180
  for it first or last, 505
  for one by one, 781
  for the favors we get, certain to, 509
  given to a state hireling, 233
  glad life's arrears of pain, 489
  haven of, 582
  in any coin, cannot, 818
  in erg and atom exact their, 1004
  in gratitude, one can never, 1029
  in kind, can only, 1029
  is nothing, the, 1048
  knowing he cannot choose but, 556
  me honor with tears, 1093
  more than all can, 84
  my reckoning, nor, 737
  no worship to the garish sun, 79
  nothing's to, 311
  others to do for one, 861
  our debt to the past, 866
  person who can't, 497
  the due that lifts it, 771
  the income-tax, 430
  the price of sin, 516
  their tax, to, 862
  things that, 599
  thy poverty not thy will, 80
  to try, does not, 677
  vow and not, 1235
  we must an anguish, 584
  will it last, does it, 1018

Pay, worth what its purchaser will, 1105
your dividends, make them, 970
Pays all debts, he that dies, 33
but to the proud, 61
him in his own coin, 192
our hopes, life, 178
the best, I scent which, 526
the failure of years, 493
the highest compliment, 235
to advertise, it, 1068
us but with age and dust, 22
Paying literary men, 377
through the nose, 1055
tribute to other nations, 1181
Payment must be out of production, 842
of taxes, impoverished by, 1089
time for, comes, 857
Paynter's to the, and sat, 181
Pea, looking as like as one, 1141
Peace a charge in, 177
above earthly dignities, 73
all her paths are, 1232
all other time is, 132
all should be at, 432
and competence, health, 208
and concord, 1253
and darkness and earth, to, 744
and freedom of being orphans, 720
and good will, promoter of, 608
and grace and spiritual food, 551
and grace, light of His, 836
and honour rest, in, 76
and pain that press, 738
and patience, habits of, 139
and plenty, bed and board, 1025
and quiet, calm, 160
and rest at length have come, 392
and rest can never dwell, 148
and rest, strange, 659
and safety, dangerous to our, 283
and war, prosperous thy life in, 68
around, throw sweet, 1051
assert her power, let, 364
at, beneath our western skies, 994
at home and safety abroad, 273
at, in cells of stone, 879
at last, spoke of, 891
at last, when lovers find their, 927
at the last, holy rest and, 1254
be still, 1242
be to this house, 1243
be with you, 1170
be within thy walls, 1232
better beans and bacon in, 1076
beyond my rhyme, in, 938
beyond these voices there is, 471
blessed with victory and, 332
brooded o'er the hushed domain, 478
children inter their parents in, 1082
chimes of eternal, 443
commerce and friendship, 273
companionship in, 76
courage in, 1048
declare, and win it, 975
deep dream of, 346
defenses of, 1070
deliberate aim at, 1050
depart in, 349
desolation which they call, 1122
ef you want, 527
Peace, enlightenment that buys, 946
first in, first in war, 281
for ever hold his, 1254
for granting, 1012
for our time, 814
for the kids, 1069
for thy, she shall endure, 533
form of, 987
freedom and, 357
gift of heavenly, 997
go in, 349
good bye to, 423
hath her victories, 162
he is not dead, 366
henceforward, therefore be at, 436
hold their, amidst the clamor, 1014
I bar doors in time of, 1101
I have won a solemn, 562
I leave with you, 1244
in Europe, obstacle to, 1176
in, nothing so becomes a man, 66
in themselves, win, 889
in thy right hand carry, 73
in time of, thinks of war, 125
inglorious arts of, 169
is come, when her, 1036
is happiness digesting, 1183
is indivisible, 1207
is poor reading, 650
is thine, pure, 549
is what I seek, 547
its ten thousands slays, 268
just and lasting, 457
lay me down in, 1229
lay me down in, to sleep, 350
leagues of, 218
let us have, 549
live in, adieu, 216
living, 532
long, 63
makes solitude and calls it, 356
making of, new morning, 896
means of preserving, 268
moonlight of a perfect, 717
my heart, 1199
name of the chamber was, 172
never hold his, 120
never was a bad, 227
no, lies in the future, 823
no, to be taken, 940
no, unto the wicked, 1238
nothing can bring you, 411
ocean's dreamless, 816
of Allah abide with you, 1064
of evening in your quiet ways, 908
of God, 1247
of great books, 886
of great churches, 886
of inanimate things, 1017
of lovelier valleys, no, 840
of mind, blest with, 200
of mind dearer than all, 365
of mind, to insure, 794
of mind we must find, 'tis, 1092
of the dove, into the, 605
of the forest glade, 712
of the great release, 693
of the world, 582
of the world, crimes against, 978
of thine man did not make, 546
on earth, good will toward men, 1242
on earth is a joke, 882
on the dim Plutonian shore, 658
only a breathing-time, 258
open covenants of, 725
Peace or pain, hills of, 738
organized common, 725
our fearful innocence, our, 298
pattern of celestial, 68
peace when there is no, 1238
perish through eternal, 1212
Petty, 800
pierce your, 976
possessing, 280
preservation of, 20
prince of, 1237
prince of, and god of battles, 896
proclaims olives of endless age, 108
provide in, for war, 1104
publisheth, 1238
religion of, 762
righteousness and, 1231
save what pertains to, 1086
seek, like intellectual pygmies, 984
servant depart in, 1243
shall over all the earth, 477
showed his neighbours, 504
sinews of, 852
singing hour of, 929
sleep in, 76
slept in, 74
so sweet, is, 270
soft phrase of, 100
some form or formula of, 726
spangled cloth of, 1013
star of, return, 328
thank God for, 838
that heart can know, 248
things which make for, 1245
thousand years of, 469
three can hold, 16
to be found, if there's, 333
to his mouldering bones, 827
to the mind, 605
universal, lie like a shaft, 463
unjust, preferred to just war, 227
uproar the universal, 88
veriest school of, 583
victory which is, 815
voice of, 799
we cannot live alone in, 917
what, a thought like this can give, 970
when all at, 839
when he holdeth his, 1233
who would desire, 268
wilding springs of, 757
wise man in time of, 1100
with honor, 814
with oppression, make no, 1253
within my breast, 840
your valor won, 294
Peaceably if we can, 319
live, with all men, 1245
Peaceful and sweet companion, 184
end to quiet age a, 1099
evening, welcome, 265
harvest days, among the, 561
hours I once enjoyed, 266
laws, each precept of her, 1165
or no more, whether, 1005
part in Plancus' day, 1099
skies, early find the, 474
stillness reigneth, 480
Peacemaker, if is the only, 51
Peacemakers, blessed are the, 69
Peach in the orchard grew, 698
of emerald hue, 698
ripest, is highest, 696
Peach-blossoms blew; park where the, 673
Peacock, fantailed like a, 973
strut like a, 983

Peacocks, apes and ivory, desire for, 777
ivory and apes and, 857, 1227
voices like, 592
Pea-green boat, beautiful, 498
Peak and pine, dwindle, 84
frozen, 868
in Darien, upon a, 384
silent language of the, 961
sturdiest, is fame's, 700
to peak, from, 353
Peaks are gilt and rose, when highest, 809
of dazzling snow, 710
wrapt in clouds, 352
Peal of praise, one full, 470
the loud sweet Te Deums, 856
which rings out the Old Year, 323
wildest, for years, 830
Peals of laughter, shout back our, 554
Pealed the slogan cry, 500
Pealing at every step you take, 958
Pear tree for pears, go to a, 1104
Pears from an elm, as well expect, 1104, 1156
Pearl, a-gleam with, 746
and gold, barbaric, 149
and gold sedans, 1014
chain of all virtues, 121
Egypt's, 664
here and there a, 289
in a woman's eye, 28
in your foul oyster, 51
laid up in bosom of the sea, 121
named the infant, 422
no such gold and no such, 624
of charity, the Christian, 443
of great price, 1241
of his oyster, love was the, 632
of orient, a double row, 121
orient, 1147
on the sealine, white as, 938
quarelets of, 133
rises with his, 484
seas are yonder, 744
sowed the earth with orient, 153
tankards scooped in, 584
threw a, away, 104
to gold, 896
too rich a, for carnal swine, 142
which crested fortune wears, 267
wound grew a, 714
Pearle, eyes of, 1058
Pearls and vermin, dropping, 400
are not equal in whiteness, 566
as a string of, 765
at random strung, 275
before swine, 1240
black men are, 28
did grow, asked how, 133
he who would search for, 177
I cannot buy, 952
of thought, these, 528
orient, 1147
pierced the fair, 275
pork and, 939
sea has its, 1181
that were his eyes, 32
Pearl-gray sky, against a, 913
Pearl-winged prime, upon a, 845
Pearly drops to wash a single rose, 707
hue, shells of, 325
light of summer twilight, 669
shell that murmurs, a, 672
shell was in my hand, 362
Peas, tame pigeons eat, 141
Peasant, belated, 149
French, 603
Peasant, Georgian, 1208
to the hut of the, 713
toe of the, 97
Peasant-prince, a masterpiece of God, 798
Peasantry, country's pride, 250
Pease, lyke as one, to another, 23
Pebble, epics in each, 523
on the beach, not the only, 1051
once part of the cliff, 864
smoother, or prettier shell, 184
sunk, life is but the, 574
took another, 859
Pebbles are smoothed, as, 572
children gathering, 156
in his mouth, 1115
of our puddly thought, 1147
Pebbled shore, 107
Pebbly spring, 318
Peccavi, 339
Peck at, for daws to, 100
for crows and jays to, 869
of salt, eat a, 1149
of troubles, 1149
Pecked on the ear and the chin, 776
Peculiar amongst trees of the world, 589
and indescribable charm, 645
grace, an air and a, 199
graces, shot forth, 153
grand gloomy and, 362
interest in famous writers, 588
kind of fear, 831
spot, fixed on his, 208
sweet smile shone over his face, 483
Peculiarities in motions of people's eyes, 1024
Peculiarity of great works of nineteenth century, 1203
of prudery, 1183
of the New England hermit, 683
Pedagogue, jolly old, 605
superannuated, 636
Pedantic, so precise and, 637
Pedantry, ancient seat of, 707
Pedants, learned, much affect, 141
Peddler, time's a, deals in dust, 711
Peddlers plow with salt, 756
Pedestal, on the, these words, 985
Pedestaled in triumph, 491
Pedigree, enquiry about a woman's, 1151
lass wi' a lang, 291
match the best of any, 499
miles of, 952
of honey, 584
old, 113
reaching as far back as the deluge, 483
Pedigrees, bragging of crests and, 671
Peel's view-hallo, 397
Peep again creep again leap again, 840
and botanize, 297
at such a world, 265
critic, or cynic bark, 408
from her cabined loop-hole, 157
o'er hills, hills, 210
to what it would, 96
Peeps beneath the thorn, primrose, 251
from a woodland bower, 676
speak of talkative Samuel as, 637
surreptitious, 752
Peeping in at morn, sun came, 390
Toms, 1032
Peer from the grass beneath, 1181
King Stephen was a worthy, 101, 256
of England, many a, 743
rhyming, 212
you'll rarely find his, 499
Peers, Browning among his, 563
in the, will take his place, 573
my, the heroes of old, 489
not even a couple of rotten, 510
over there among his, 922
sunk beneath my, 618
walks among his, unread, 540
Peered forth the golden window, 77
Peereth, honour, in the meanest habit, 52
Peering deep into that darkness, 460
steadily steering eagerly, 553
through reverent fingers, 785
too far, refrain from, 1079
Peerless eyes, deep upon her, 384
fearless an army's flower, 737
light, unveiled her, 152
Peevish April day, 348
look, with injured, 921
nature, paths of, 190
Peg, square, in a round hole, 314
Pegasee, the hors that hadde winges, 7
Pegasus, never gallop, to death, 214
Peggy is a young thing, my, 204
Pei-Ho, muddy, 746
Pejorist, not a pessimist but a, 744
Pelf, fame and, 719
I crave no, 80
in the scramble for, 510
no meaner, 514
Pelican, wonderful bird is the, 893
Pelicans, four, went over the house, 946
Pelion from Ossa hurled, 1101
on Ossa, 1140
Pell-mell of men, 519
Pellucid, in thy azure depths, 538
Pelops' line, Thebes or, 161
Pelt, to dry her royal, 375
Pelting of this pitiless storm, 98
Pembroke's mother, 119
Pen and ink, never saw, 56
and ink-horne, had a, 171
as with a burning, 1174
aside, lay my, 685
bring dramatist your, 658
confute my, 513
dance with the, 1196
famous by my, 164
from wing of bird, 292
glorious by my, 164
had superiority over the sword, 123
I do things with, 785
in hand, foolish without, 237
in his hand, take a, 233
in trust to art, 650
is mightier than the sword, 425
is preferable to the sword, 1153
is the tongue of the mind, 1155
learn to ply the, 544
made of a quill, 304
nose as sharp as a, 66
of a ready writer, 1230
of iron, 1238
of the author and statesman, 730
poet's, turns them to shapes, 43
politician's, 604
run your, through every other word, 313
semi-circle made with a, 56
such virtue hath my, 108

Pen, traced with his golden, 516
  was shaped, 304
  with such acts fill a, 31
  worse than the sword, 123
  writ by history's, 405
  write, 41
Pens a stanza, 212
  in a stand, too many, 1142
  metallic, 292
  quirks of blazoning, 101
  scholars', 1153
  when I wrote with, 859
Penalty for greatness, 745
Penance end, in eternal peace thy, 1178
  sit doing, 400
  strange, 588
Pence, eternal want of, 1140
  for thirty, 136, 257
  honour pudding, 406
  or pounds might purchase, 881
  take care of the, 222
Pencil, dips his, in gloom of earthquake, 365
  lame my, 513
  wayward, 595
  with mocking, 513
  with Stanhope's writ, 203
  Zogbaum draws with, 785
Pencil-tree, branches of the, 701
Pendant rock, 105
Pendent bed, made his, 85
  world, 36
  world, this, 151
Pendulum, opinion is like a, 1179
Penelope, constant as, 258
  you my sweet, 855
Penelophon, O King quoth she, 255
Penetrable, if the heavens be, 124
  stuff, made of, 95
  to a shower of gold most things are, 381
Penetrate what it is to believe, 1143
Penetrating wit, fault of a, 1159
Pen-holders, thin as a pair of, 774
Penitence which holidays awaken, 495
Penitent and sad, 949
Penn Yan Bill, 700
Penn's town New York and Baltimore, 410
Pennant universal subtly waving, 536
Penned it down, so I, 171
Pennies on his eyes, with, 959
Penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree, 291
Penn-land cider-presses, 596
Pennon furled, his knightly, 920
Pennsylvania, brainier than, 944
Penny, beg a, by and by, 961
  for your thought, 16, 191
  nobody one, the worse, 351
  one, worser than he, 257
  plain and twopence coloured, 705
  saved is a penny got, 229
  seven half-penny loaves for a, 69
  to spend, never a, 876
  wise pound foolish, 122
Penny's commonplace, 859
Penrod was doing nothing at all, 820
Pension, an allowance, 233
  never enriched a young man, 137
Pensions, civil, 338
Pensioned sailor lies safe on shore, 199
  slave of Attila, 338
Pensioner on the bounties of an hour, 201
Pensive beauty, like, 327
  cat gives o'er her frolics, 829
  poets painful vigils keep, 215
  Ruth, memory a, 558
  smiles, like sweet strains or, 408
  though a happy place, 303
Pent, here in the body, 306
  long in city, 383
  long in populous city, 154
Pentameter, in the, 317
Pent-house lid, hang upon his, 84
Pent-up creatures through, let us, 489
  love of my heart, 685
  Utica, 276
Penurious woman, wife was a, 171
Penury and imprisonment, 36
  repressed their noble rage, 245
  tendeth only to, 1233
People all exulting, 536
  all forces of, for demolition of enemy, 1208
  all other, I can win, 171
  all springs from the, 420
  all with one accord, 252
  always have some champion, 1089
  and beasts who have never a friend, 919
  and tongues, 1249
  are always blaming circumstances, 720
  are free, his, 336
  are good and world is good, 276
  are good enough for me, Thy, 781
  are hard to suit, 685
  arose as one man, 1225
  ask for criticism but want praise, 861
  ballads of the, 660
  become wise in their own eyes, 247
  behold you, let the, 826
  book-reading, 755
  call a certain age, 357
  call him great, how great that, 564
  can't die along the coast, 497
  come and go, sees the, 1013
  comfort ye my, 1238
  coming home, dear the, 619
  conceited, 520
  conscious of some secret, 422
  created for the benefit of the, 329
  desires to make the, happy, 397
  don't ask for facts, 999
  down here among the, 656
  embarrassed, 360
  envious, devoured by their own disposition, 1130
  eternally seeking signs of a God, 618
  explore the horizon, 412
  first original right of the, 1060
  fool all the, some of the time, 457
  free, his monument a, 555
  German, so ready to be led, 849
  God save the, 338
  God will be with His, 141
  going up and down, few, 182
  good-for-nothing, 430
  governed by grave magistrates, 393
  government of the, 456, 477
  gray-eyed, 981
  great talk among, 181
People great, to make a, 1210
  hallow a whole, 312
  happy, not afraid of death, 790
  health of the, 420
  I could work for, some, 417
  if all good, were clever, 1045
  in grief their own way, gives, 475
  in hotels strike no roots, 812
  in the gristle, 259
  in their wisdom, if the good, 455
  indictment against an whole, 259
  indifferent to the press, 804
  inurned, weep a, 399
  judge men by success or fortune, 1159
  keep, from talking, 1149
  know other, 1091
  last, I should choose, 278
  last time I see, 1035
  let me make the songs of a, 186
  living, 867
  look holy when sea-sick, 614
  made for the, by the, 341
  marry ancient, 147
  may eat grass, the, 381
  more than half the, 1015
  narrow-souled, 217
  never give up liberties, 261
  no doubt but ye are the, 780, 1228
  no two, are alike, 894
  nothing is so galling to a, 398
  odour of paltry, 1195
  of Asia all slaves to one man, 1116
  of his best, gave the, 465
  of no very great sense, 48
  of the skies, common, 114
  of the world, invitation to, 502
  often grudge others, 1077
  old, applaud it, 1153
  older and wiser, 977
  on whom nothing is lost, 667
  pale shabby, 862
  people own by birth, 754
  people work with best, 754
  perish, 1235
  pint the, to the goal, 526
  pleurisy of, 132
  poor and rascally, 181
  power greater than the, 339
  priests is queer, 306
  promises were spoken to the, 979
  putting on style, 685
  risen, I see there is a, 171
  rude and clownish, 1117
  said a weed, 574
  say of us, what, 790
  servants and agents of the, 627
  serve other, 1192
  shall be willing, thy, 1231
  should patriotically support their government, 628
  shouted, all the, 1226
  sit all alone, grown-up, 1015
  snatched my crown, 620
  so many millions of, 374
  some, one loves best, 1191
  streets were rife with, 551
  stupid victims of deceit in politics, 1202
  such trivial, 931
  swarme into the stretes, 10
  talk about idealizing, 475
  that do things, we like, 871
  the sunbeams, motes that, 160
  they were a, 980
  thy, shall be my people, 1225
  ties between us and our, 1210
  to all the, you can, 226

People, troops of solemn, 997
  two kinds of, 718
  used to living with, 1007
  wait at heaven's gate, 838
  walking through that fruit's rich core, 991
  we common, nod our heads, 764
  what gain is it to the, 686
  what is the city but the, 76
  when wilt Thou save the, 338
  who are very resourceful, 1021
  who believe only what is in print, 1146
  who bless, must become, 1195
  who blow through life, 1022
  who despise money, 751
  who died young, promising, 843
  who eat peppermint, 624
  who go to bed to sleep, 1022
  who have charm, 606
  who hope they have not been asleep, 592
  who keep shops, 913
  who know little, great talkers, 1170
  who lean, 718
  who lift, 718
  who lived here long ago, 546
  who make no noise, 1161
  who make no roads, 815
  who merely pray, 1195
  who understand pictures, 786
  who want to understand democracy, 895
  who would have been poets, 319
  whom we most despise, 498
  who're comfortable, 908
  whose annals are blank, 379
  will not look forward, 260
  will talk, 474
  will talk and find fault, 1149
  with all their rights in their hands, 424
  with no weaknesses, 1193
  with rivers as it is with, 710
  work for themselves, the less, 1192
  you know those, 1019
  you meet, over the heads of the, 560
Peoples and governments never have learned, 1177
  concern about happiness of, 1193
  crime of slaughtering whole, 1106
  disappear, empires dissolve and, 735
  do not know each other, because, 1199
  great and small, all the, 471
  of the United Nations, we the, 825
People's government, 341
  hard necessities, 1050
  joys, increase the, 970
  parent, 220
  prayer, 173
  right maintain, 333
  sustenance is exacted, 628
  will, based upon her, 462
Peopled city, alone I walked the, 562
  garden, 1173
  it with living beings, 508
  world must be, 39
Peor and Baälim, 161
Pepper, epithets like, 599
  he who has plenty of, 1104
Pepper-corn, I am a, 62
Peppered the highest, who, 252
  two of them, 61
Peppermint, people who eat, 624
Pepys, advises his family, 181
  birthday blessings, 182
  his Journal, 650
  indulges in pleasure, 182
  pronunciation of, 637
Perceive and enjoy it, to all who, 629
  divine mystery in things, 1189
  find little to, 305
  here a divided duty, 101
Perceived, scarcely to be, 247
Perceiving how not to do it, 497
  in an unhabitual way, 663
Perceptible not in progress but result, 545
Perception end, till our, 492
  of beauty is a moral test, 515
  of the comic, 415
  of the least intelligent, 1212
Perch, eagles dare not, 71
  on a cathedral or a church, 768
  owl got down from his, 508
  preacher on his, 1035
Perches which his faltering feet embraced, 448
Perchance for poets dead, 675
  to dream, to sleep, 93
Perched high upon his wagon-seat, 572
  upon a bust of Pallas, 460
Percipience whose small eye, 937
Percolated through into our brains, 764
Percy and Douglas, song of, 27
Perdition catch my soul, 102
  man's, to be safe, 410
Père Lachaise, to be buried in, 1183
Peregrinations, labours and, 112
Peremptory, so clear, so proud, so, 1202
  tone, with a, 263
Perennial pleasures plants, 393
Perfect beast, bring to a, 1146
  beauty fades away, thy, 619
  bliss be found, 343
  day, from darkness to the, 672
  day, hoping for the, 477
  day, memory has painted this, 761
  days, then if ever come, 525
  friendship of two men, 725
  fright, 358
  gem, considered a, 590
  gift is from above, 1248
  honour perfect truth, in, 866
  how else, they are, 486
  if hate be, 470
  if love be, 470
  in its bud, 611
  in weakness, strength is made, 1247
  inaction, ferments succeed, 204
  love casteth out fear, 1249
  love casts out prudery, 617
  man, honest and, 126
  man, mark the, 1230
  man, the only, 126
  picnic day, 'tis a, 691
  place for a writer, 983
  poem the crystalline revelation, 432
  practice makes, 1103
  pursuit of the, 548
  social tact, 724
  speech, flower of, 735
  spirits made, 1248
  thing, give me one, 925
  ways of honour, 74
  wedding present, 198
Perfect what it dreamed of here, 525
  woman, 127
  woman nobly planned, 299
  work, let patience have her, 1248
Perfects it, plans it performs it, 486
Perfectest herald of joy, 38
Perfection, fulness of, 57
  happen, I saw, 991
  in him was a, 998
  never to, but always toward it, 691
  of living, sanity and, 549
  of reason, law is, 21
  of soul, greatness and, 689
  of ten, 75
  pink of, 253
  pursuit of an unattainable, 790
  right praise and true, 47
  songs spring thought, 493
  the seed, 535
  through art, realize our, 723
  what's come to, perishes, 486
Perfections, with his sweet, caught, 26
Perfectly free moral happy, 581
  right whatever it was, 615
Perfidious Albion, 1163
  bark, fatal and, 159
  England, 1163
  friends, 113
Perform, ability that they never, 75
  ability to, 1253
  Almighty's orders, 194
  for the sake of our friends, 1095
  his mistress' order, 215
  his wonders to, 266
  in the wet, 1151
  never promise more than you can, 1103
  patient to, 220
  the promises of youth, 232
Performs it perfects it, plans it, 486
  the effect of fire, cold, 150
Performance, desire should outlive, 65
  of every act of life, 1125
  prove easy to, 232
  silent, maketh best return, 1135
  swear more, than they are able, 75
  takes away the, 86
  which is without precedent, 1170
Performed to a T, 1140
Perfume doth remain, as a, 791
  odorous, 157
  of her breath, 421
  on the violet, 58
  puss-gentleman that's all, 263
  subtle sad, 644
  the air, 111
  warm, for vapour cold, 392
Perfumes growing plants dress music, 1164
  heart's divine, 568
  of Arabia, all the, 88
  rarely come from flowers, 1198
  that are richest, 666
  the bower, 310
Perfumed like a milliner, 61
  old women should not be, 1112
  Paris, like a, 438
  sea, gently o'er the, 460
  so, the winds were love-sick, 104
Perhaps, a great, 376
  death is life, 1087
  going to seek a great, 1139
  grand, 376

Perhaps it may turn out a song, 285
  pierce the gray, 909
Peri at the gate of Eden, 337
Peril every hour, its, 342
  man's, comes of bed, 610
  moment of sweet, 593
  more, in thine eye, 78
  on the sea, for those in, 566
  ships that are in, 1137
  to his body, 401
  wing-spread is, 926
Perils doe enfold the righteous man, 24
  great, have this beauty, 1184
  of actual existence, 723
  of the centuries, 948
  past, they spoke of, 891
Perilous and beautiful, lie, 959
  edge of battle, 148
  stuff which weighs upon the heart, 88
  way from a tree's summit, 384
  work, it is, 940
Period of life is long enough, 1096
  when regrets resemble hopes, 1187
Periods, nurslings of such, 1048
Periodical fits of morality, 398
Perish, and one must, 792
  as one of the vulgar herd, 646
  by, how little truth we, 938
  crowns and thrones may, 605
  drink I said before and, 441
  faded things that had better, 677
  houses of ivory shall, 1252
  in the fight, if we must, 447
  let the world, 136
  like the beasts that, 1230
  never, wake to, 301
  no seed shall, 654
  people, where there is no vision, 1235
  sees a hero, 207
  shall not, from the earth, 456
  should not, 1244
  steadfast, 903
  survive or, live or die, 340
  their goodness does not, 1083
  through eternal peace, 1212
  twice, had to, 868
  unremembered, 862
  what I preserve can never, 305
  with him the folly, 443
  with the sword, shall, 1242
  with thee, thy money, 1244
Perishes among the dust we tread, 373
  unterrorized amid the ruin, 973
  what's come to perfection, 486
Perished at sea like a true ship, 505
  in his pride, 297
  once, enough to have, 1097
  so, friends have, 610
  then the ship, 1073
  to make us men, years that, 628
Perishing meat, long for, 166
  republic, shine, 946
  when society is, 1186
Periwig, make great show with, 182
Periwigged charioteers, 856
Periwig-pated fellow, 94
Perjured lip, dashed no cup from, 504
Perjuries, lovers', 78
Perjury and strife, tale of, 373
  lovers', 176
Perked up in a glistering grief, 73
Permanence, terrible, 956
Permanent alliances, 268
  and certain characteristics, 231
  fame, doubt the, 426
  grandeur of these States, 534
  ruin, both bring a, 1011
  vitality of a work of art, 755
Permeate each day, 718
Permit nature her own way, 1146
  the mind to look out, 30
  to heaven, how long or short, 155
Pernicious influence of wealth, 340
  more epidemical or more, 198
  to general morality, 422
  to mankind, wine, 219
  weed, 263
Perpetual devotion to business, 704
  feast of nectared sweets, 158
  fire, to burn in, 773
  morning, day is a, 514
  motion, scoured to nothing with, 64
  night, kingdom of, 71
  priesthood, 376
  rack or horsemill, 123
  serenity, steady and, 197
  source of noble entertainments, 196
Perpetuity, safe for, 942
Perplex and dash maturest counsels, 149
  it and embarrass, 799
Perplexes monarchs with fear of change, 149
Perplexed and distressed, souls, 671
  in the extreme, 104
  with error, 1084
Persecutes the mind, 174
Persecution, christened it, 520
Persephone, take her head upon your knee, 981
Perseverance flowing, from, 521
  in a good cause, 241
  in disguise, 731
  is more prevailing than violence, 1114
Perseus, conceived like, 1001
Persia, once in, reigned a King, 620
Persian and Arab and Greek and Hun, 625
  give to the noble, 441
  Gulf, through the, 679
  gulfs, bred in, 528
  messengers travel with velocity, 1084
Persians and Xerxes, Pilate or Christ, 533
  are accustomed to deliberate, 1084
  law of the Medes and, 1239
  taught three useful things, 361
  truth-loving, 998
Persian's heaven is easily made, 334
Persist, principle of beauty shall, 844
Person accustomed to obsequiousness, 272
  adorning, his sweet, 368
  age in a virtuous, 197
  dies, when a, 857
  educated beyond his intellect, 601
  esteemed, nod from a, 1115
  freedom of, 273
  in the first, shall foretells, 1067
  knows a story, when a, 661
  leaves behind, name a, 359
  like a well-conducted, 481
  my idea of an agreeable, 421
Person, no sich a, 495
  of most respectable connections, 614
  one knows, portrait of a, 1172
  one loved, chose the, 1203
  party in the sense of, 131
  sacrificed to the individual, 1209
  scaled to fit the book world, 977
  set thy, forth to sell, 109
  to deceive, easiest, 426
  triangular, in square hole, 314
  uninstructed in natural history, 563
  very umble, 496
  who can't pay, 497
  who collects objects, 691
  who disliked gravy, 313
  who does one thing better, 331
  who has died, know a, 939
  wise, and a fool, 1094
  with whom I may be sincere, 411
Persons burning to display heroism, 740
  few intelligent, who exist in the million, 423
  first must be forgotten, our, 320
  for whom truth is poison, 1211
  governing, 381
  great, able to do great kindnesses, 1156
  grown old in business, 324
  lives of obscure, 761
  living on annuities, 359
  no respect of, 54
  no respect of, with God, 1245
  of good sense, 228
  of good sense agree with us, 1159
  of such mark, 292
  rather with money than their, 1169
  that most knowing of, 1105
  two distinct, in him, 122
  who constantly clamor, 340
  wholly deprived of judgment, 1091
  without education, 330
Personage, as grand a, as the fastest walker would find out, 494
  goodly, 302
  play their, 1148
Personal beauty a better introduction than any letter, 1129
  considerations, no, 549
  despair is, 1027
  history of any absolute genius, 667
  identity, everlasting, 330
  influence, against his own, 393
  intercourse, correspondence and, 475
  likings, graves of, 589
  possessions, decline any sort of, 769
  presence everywhere, sense of a, 683
  property, hope to acquire, 1207
  relationship as pair of intersecting circles, 1019
  ridicule reaches the vitals, 742
Personalities, trivial, 919
Personality, double, 636
  greatest best most characteristic, 538
  native, endows a man, 538
Personally defeated, we may be, 424
Personifies all the American dead, 955
Perspective is a pleasant thing, 1004
Perspicuity of language, 1132

Perspicuous, enough if a work be, 319
Perspiration ninety-nine, of, 1019
Persuade, a tongue to, 270
  him to marry one, 1011
  the eyes of men, 106
  us to rejoice, 1028
  weak men, 247
Persuades himself he can keep resolutions, 239
  when speaking fails, 56
Persuaded, fully, in his own mind, 1245
  his enemy, 1058
Persuadest me to be a Christian, 1245
Persuading, wise fair-spoken and, 74
Persuasion fails, tries force because, 491
  flows from his lips, 219
  of whatever state or, 273
  ripened into faith, 302
  shine all silver, nor did, 1075
  socialistic, 994
Persuasive sound, 193
Pertain to the honor of God, 1032
Perturbed spirit, rest, 92
Peru, from China to, 230, 258
  Newton at, 399
  with its riches, 388
Perusal of twenty other works, 121
Peruse, English people might, 292
  the conquer'd fame of heroes, 535
Peruvian mine, shares in some, 465
Perverse as a legislature, 1022
  as human nature, 1022
  opinion, men of, 1080
Perversely stickle at parts, 325
Perverseness is one of the primitive impulses, 461
Perversion of the mind, 979
Perverted by selfishness of man, 909
Pessimism and optimism both needed, 740
  as agreeable as optimism, 801
  name given to wisdom, 1003
  refuge from, 572
Pessimist sees the hole, 879
Pest, Joe Millers are a, 673
  of love, 382
Pester me to tell, 882
Pesteringly fond, unalterably and, 472
Pestiferous superlatives, 771
Pestilence, breeds, 281
  glory followed by, 1182
  like a desolating, 368
  London during a, 313
  seals which close the, 363
  that walketh in darkness, 1231
Pestilences dire, of all the, 964
Pestilent congregation of vapours, 92
Petal, root to crowning, 701
Petals float away, 975
  from blown roses, softer falls than, 463
Petar, hoist with his own, 96
Peter, by robbing, he paid Paul, 1140
  denyed his Lord, 1057
  feared twenty times, 296
  I'll call him, 57
  on Weymouth station, 1035
  poured and passed it round, 348
  rob, and pay Paul, 122
  robbe, and pay Poule, 14
  shock-headed, 1181
Peter spoke, thought that, 671
  thou art, 1241
  Turf, 52
  was dull, 367
Peter's dome, hand that rounded, 408
Peterkin, quoth little, 322
Petit-bourgeois standard of living, 1214
Petition me no petitions, 1056
Petra in her hill-tomb sleeps, 443
Petrarch cut it sparkling, when, 680
Petrified truth, this is, 615
Petrifies the feeling, 285
Petted by beauties, 253
Petticoat government, 343
  her feet beneath her, 163
  swift-descending, 763
  tempestuous, 133
Pettifogger, produces the, 329
Petty and vindictive, suffering makes men, 861
  artery, each, 91
  done, contrast the, 487
  minds, good fortune will elevate, 1114
  pace from day to day, 88
  Peace, Great War and the, 800
  repeated annoyances, 1112
  sum, swindling with a, 533
Petulances of actors, jealousies and, 617
Pewter, no, and no pub, 959
Phalanx, move in perfect, 149
  of hyphenated names, 1021
  Pyrrhic, 359
Phantasies, seas of, 664
Phantasma, interim is like a, 82
Phantom caravan has reach'd the nothing, 1134
  days, 879
  men call liberty, 532
  of delight, she was a, 299
  of the hungry poor, 619
  tribes pursue, 681
Phantoms go one by one, 818
  of hope, 232
Phaon was not there, if, 458
Pharaoh's daughter, King, 375
Pharisees, academical, 397
Pharnaces Ponticus, routed at first assault, 65
Pharos, of Egypt, 1068
Phase in the life of the aged, 987
  passing, of the meanest thing, 560
Phenomena of nature, laws from the, 911
  of the universe, 563
Phials hermetically sealed, 191
Phidias carves wisdom, 414
  his awful Jove young, 408
Philadelphia, a sleepy town, 899
  Boston New York, they ask in, 617
  most pecksniffian of American cities, 898
  off to, 784
  turned into men in, 979
Philanthropically cure them all, 1021
Philanthropist, delusion to the, 611
Philanthropists, one of those wise, 417
Philanthropy is almost the only virtue, 514
  which forgives wrong, 333
Philatelic fame, year of, 844
Philip and the news of successes, 1117
Philip and the two wicked persons, 1117
  drunk to Philip sober, from, 1084
  there thou goest, 18
Philippi, I will see thee at, 84
Philistine, David mocked the, 976
  David prevailed over the, 1226
  definition of, 1179
  must have meant unenlightened opponent, 548
  slay the, 976
Philistines be upon thee Samson, 1225
Phillips, Ambrose, 399
Philobiblos knows, be assur'd that, 901
Philologists who chase a panting syllable, 263
Philosopher and friend, guide, 209
  can scorn, scarce the, 224
  definition of a, 595
  earth's, 516
  equal and kindly brother, 379
  great memory does not make a, 403
  he was a, 5
  married, belongs to comedy, 1196
  muscular training of a, 1122
  take a trifling handful O, 569
  that could endure toothache, 40
  the greater, a man is, 1198
  thinks like a, 1170
Philosophers exchange their ware for money, 646
  have sought, all that, 305
  say we cannot comprehend, 1189
  sayings of, 142
  sit in their sylvan hall, 595
  will put their names to their books, 123
Philosopher's scales, produced the, 345
  stone, the true, 694
  stones, 125
Philosophic mind, bring the, 301
Philosophical argument, 342
Philosophy, adversity's sweet milk, 79
  aim of a true, 646
  and wine, 646
  Aristotle and his, 5
  attainment of a true, 646
  bladders of, 185
  bringeth men's minds to religion, 110
  conformable to truth, 669
  could find it out, if, 92
  decent mammalian, 962
  dreamt of in your, 92
  faith and, are air, 531
  first business of one who studies, 1123
  for fear divine, 468
  hast any, in thee shepherd, 50
  how charming is divine, 158
  I ask not proud, 328
  inclineth to atheism, 110
  is a good horse in the stable, 253
  is nothing but discretion, 130
  learned from examples, 200
  lights of mild, 194
  may determine, whatever, 235
  microscope of thought, 1184
  moral, makes men grave, 111
  natural, makes men deep, 111
  no, can lift, 304
  no faith no stoicism no, 531
  of crime is complicated, 1189

Philosophy of sympathy and resemblance, 713
  or shame, beyond, 951
  search of deep, 167
  should be an energy, 1183
  system of, should be substantially true, 769
  teaching by examples, 200
  triumphs over evils, 253, 1158
  truth the object of, 1047
  what matters in, 741
  will clip an angel's wings, 383
  wit eloquence and poetry, 167
Phobias to rest, lay thy, 928
Phoebe, why are you come so soon, 291
Phoebus 'gins arise, 105
Phoebus' wain, 157
Phocaeans won, the, 1084
Phocion and Demosthenes, 1115
Phocion's oratory, 1115
Phoenicians, Cadmus or the, 375
Phoenix builds her spicy nest, 140
'Phone, why did you answer the, 996
Phonetic, law of speech, 1025
Phonograph, man is like a, 720
Phony war, this is a, 1210
Phosphor, sweet, bring the day, 134
Photographer would be king of artists, 611
Photographs, postage stamps or, 1035
Photography of a printed record, 686
Phrase, adept in the enchanted, 1032
  by which things are settled, 360
  choice word and measured, 297
  deal with pompous, 332
  every single, a string of gems, 607
  favorite, of their law, 413
  fico for the, 34
  flash of dancing, 974
  hollow, 817
  I love, constant, 533
  in Aeschylean, 651
  of his espousal lay, every, 669
  of peace, the soft, 100
  of vagrant worm, hackneyed, 510
  one translucent, 647
  proverbed with a grandsire, 77
  quaint and stilted, 596
  say more than this rich, 108
  suitable vesture of, 1087
  that with the public took, 275
  unexpected falls of, 709
  what a wonderful, 974
Phrases I detest, 747
  in his brain, mint of, 40
  retailer of, 193
  similar goddamned, 884
Phyllida, my Phyllida, 648
Physic, law, church army, 267
  minus robe, minus, 982
  no, for a grief too deep, 993
  pomp, take, 99
  throw, to the dogs, 88
  to preserve health, best, 111
  wisdom beyond the rules of, 111
Physics pain, labour we delight in, 86
Physical and metaphysical impossibility, 376
  and spiritual night, 1182
  arguments, diversity of, 1146
  giants, wage war like, 984
  life, give me fulness of, 689
Physical timidity, 651
Physically impossible, 279
Physician and man of letters, combination of, 450
  bawls for a, 698
  chief, out of London, 313
  considers good of patient, 1088
  deceive not thy, 137
  every grief to the, 137
  flower of our civilization, 702
  goodness of the, 1086
  heal thyself, 1243
  honour a, 1251
  I observe the, 118
  is there no, 1238
  like a skilful, 1112
  Luke the beloved, 1247
  minus physic, 982
  of the Iron Age, 546
  or lawyer, religion of, 1142
  presumed to call himself a, 1092
  regular-bred, 278
  the Great, 757
  thou art the one, 1079
  who can do no good, 819
  work cures, neither does a, 1252
Physicians, best of all, 698
  catch diseases, 124
  of a mind diseased, 1078
  of the highest rank, 1062
  that study to cure diseases, 124
Physician's oath, 1086
Physick the substitute of exercise or temperance, 196
Physicking, no, 1176
Physiognomy, nothing so easy as, 407
  which mendicants observe, 1194
Physiological experiment on animals, 449
Pia mater, nourished in womb of, 41
Pianist, please do not shoot the, 724
Piano's tune, new, 776
Pianoforte, a lap-dog and a parrot, 402
Piccadilly, good-bye, 864
  Daisy, 655
Pick a pocket, scruple to, 186
  it up, when others, 574
  one common buttercup, 939
  up a horse's shoe, if you, 679
  up a starving dog, if you, 615
Pickaxe, no, to force it, 756
  shovel spade crowbar, 348
Picked, age is grown so, 97
  and culled, Christians, 1141
  him up, fiercely she, 986
  out of ten thousand, one man, 92
Picket is off duty forever, 569
Pickett leading grandly down, 690
Pickett's Virginians, 737
Picking and stealing, keep my hands from, 1254
Pickle, in such a, 33
  put you in this, 1148
Pickwickian sense, in its, 494
Picnic day, 'tis a perfect, 691
  egg, hard-boiled as a, 999
  in the country, 182
Picninnies and the Joblillies, 246
Pictorial presentation, 1213
Pictur' that no painter, 697
Picturs of his birth-place, sell, 606
Picture as a whole, to look at his, 543
  as courteous to a man as to a, 413
  dark and gloomy, 814
  fain would paint a, 488
Picture fair, bring in sight that, 687
  frame the essence of every, 846
  furnishes man with enlightenment, 1213
  had more of my, done, 181
  is not wrought by hands alone, 533
  is painted, when earth's last, 779
  look here upon this, 95
  look not at this, 119
  love's, under thy pillow, 617
  nature paints the best part of a, 410
  of human crimes, 1168
  of the life of their ancestors, 400
  or statue, American, 314
  painted well, a little, 672
  placed between busts, 204
  presents more readily than book, 1187
  see a fine, 1173
  show you the, 54
  that never dims, 1026
  to say of a, in praise, 611
  to see her is a, 586
  worth more than words, 1213
Pictures and verse, statues and, 610
  beads, rosaries and pixes, 143
  cutting all the, 821
  for the page atone, 215
  God's great, 445
  hung and gilded, with, 418
  in our eyes to get, 117
  merely mental, 1028
  my eyes make, 317
  nobody ought to look at, 423
  of a polar bear, 949
  of silver, 1234
  often exaggerated, 542
  still shall bloom, 662
  taste Shakespeare, 254
  understand, 786
  with savage, fill their gaps, 190
Pictured truth that Shakespeare drew, 626
  urn, scatters from her, 244
Picturesque liar, 616
Pie, as New Englanders love, 884
  eat all de Baptis', 733
  finger in every, 1150, 1155
  in the sky, 1069
  no man's, is freed from his finger, 72
  prune, 1066
  rich pumpkin, 441
  umble, 497
Pies, dried apple, 1066
  went to making, 557
Piece, faultless, 210
  irregular indigested, 232
  of earth, bleeding, 82
  of foreign sky, my, 953
  of music, slow sweet, 857
  of orange peel, 590
  of the nether millstone, 1229
  of toast, never had a, 1045
  of work is a man, what a, 92
  that's known as Saul, 875
Pieces are the phenomena of the universe, 563
  Judas sold himself for thirty, 136
  of eight, 845
  of mathematical motion, 128
  of silver, thirty, 1242
  went to, all at once, 453
Piecemeal, moulder, on the rock, 355
Pied, the crimson the, 714

Pied, with daisies, 160
Pier, leave upon the, 642
Piers, vacant, 552
Pierce, meeting soul may, 160
  the gray Perhaps, 909
  the thickest cloud, sun will, 490
  your peace, 976
Pierced and stung, how sharp it, 659
  the fair pearls, 275
Piercing night's dull ear, 67
Pierian spring, taste not the, 210
Piety and devotion, respects, 403
  nor wit shall lure it back, 1134
  packed with, 854
  towards the universe, true, 769
  would not grow warmer, 233
Pig, behave like a, 983
  buy, in the poke, 18
Pigs have wings, whether, 598
  is pigs, 814
  squeak, naturally as, 141
Pig's tail never a good shaft, 138
Pigeon, boiling the shadow of a, 458
Pigeons, homing, 820
  in the grass alas, 863
  perch on Trinity, 1034
  tame, eat peas, 141
Pigeonhole the pros and cons, 811
Pigmies placed on shoulders of giants, 122
Pigtail wore, a handsome, 482
Pike, fixed by the bos'n's, 710
Pike-staff, plain as a, 116, 221, 1167
Pilate, Christ stood in the court of, 688
  or Christ, Persians and Xerxes, 533
  slaves of, 686
  with, wash your hands, 60
Pile, crackling, 452
  laurel wreaths, 940
  of human mockeries, 337
  old, 427
  the bodies high, 886
  with servile toil, 374
Piles of curls as nature never knew, 373
  of stone heaped heavenward, 688
Piled-up deals, smell of, 918
Pilgrim flock, mused upon the, 403
  limping, 453
  of eternity, 366
  of the sky, 304
  shrines, such graves are, 363
  soul in you, 793
  steps, came forth with, 156
  steps of spring, 668
  they laid in an upper chamber, 172
  way, upon my, 911
Pilgrims and strangers fronting all dangers, 553
  crossed the sea, 442
  foundation of greatness of, 550
  land of the, 992
  landed, 829
  landed on the, 403
  we are weary, 394
Pilgrim's Progress, 615
  withered wreath of flowers, 598
Pilgrimage and goal, this be my, 911
  beguile your, 927
  comforts of this weary, 237
  days of his, 499
  earthly, of a man, 377
  Goethe has done his, 546
  I'll take my, 22
Pilgrimage, it goes, 1034
  quiet, 121
  savage enough, 932
  succeed me in my, 172
  tavern on our, 857
  weary, life a, 135
Pilgrimages, longen folk to goon on, 5
Pilgrimes passing to and fro, 6
Pilgrim-manned the Mayflower, 868
Pill of turpentine, 181
Pills political, quacks with, 799
Pillar, low lies each stately, 796
  of a cloud, by day in a, 1224
  of fire, by night in a, 1224
  of salt, she became a, 1223
  of state, seemed a, 150
Pillars are falling at thy feet, 403
  do not fall, the, 778
  high wordy, 1016
  last tottering, fall, 452
  of society, 1191
Pillared cliffs like sentries, 707
  where they run, 688
Pillow finds the down, hard, 106
  of a cottage-chamber bed, 568
  of stone, on his, 521
  smiles some gum a, 986
  upon an airy, 999
Pilot, after you, 764
  cannot mitigate the billows, 1104, 1117
  daring, in extremity, 173
  great, can sail when canvas rent, 1105
  lifts it, as a, 1008
  lives our, still, 71
  meet my, face to face, 472
  nor other, need, 933
  of the Galilean lake, 159
  of the state, that, 1079
  that weathered the storm, 294
  'tis a fearful night, 388
Pilots of the purple twilight, 464
  touching head to head, 644
Pimpernell, Henry, 52
Pimpled nose, 226
Pin, bores with a little, 60
  I care not a, 610
  to be chosen between them, not a, 339
Pins, by not swallowing, 806
  it with a star, 389
  on a general's map, 1035
Pin's fee, at a, 91
Pinch, a hungry lean-faced villain, 38
  deserts you at a, 1077
  necessity's sharp, 98
  of pain and fear, 780
  the poor, wants that, 267
Pinches me, none can tell where it, 1112
  me, where my own shoe, 1152
  put up with the, 1007
Pine, Champak odours, 368
  dwindle peak and, 84
  for thee, then most I, 426
  for what is not, 366
  for which my soul did, 460
  forests which shake, 590
  good but, 1043
  immovable, infixed, 150
  in a palace alone, 545
  in its lonely pride, rugged, 642
  like an eagle caged I, 502
  lofty, is oftener tossed, 1098
  on the top of a hill, 877
  palmetto and the, 586
  spray of western, 644
Pine, tallest, hewn on Norwegian hills, 148
  they, I live, 20
  though in silence I, 794
  tree stands so lonely, 1180
  with feare and sorrow, 25
Pines, cones under his, 866
  knew his whistle, the dark, 878
  silent sea of, 316
  solemn, 602
  stretched beneath the, 408
  thunder-harp of, 587
  tops of the eastern, 59
  twilight of the, 443
Pine-apple of politeness, 277
Pined and wanted food, 295
  for cheerful ale, 258
  in thought, 55
Pine-logs, bring me, 1044
Pine-roots to last, 766
Pine-woods, blue haze of the, 751
Pinhead, man was a, 795
  moon is a silver, 389
Pining for the spring, 482
  what is passion but, 592
Pinion, bird with the broken, 643
  on shining, 883
  paddle or fins or, 572
Pinions, drift of, 749
  enemy's, 1077
  free, strong bird on, 537
  shadow of thy, 418
  wave thy silver, 385
Pinioned sentiment, 1165
Pink and white are everywhere, 550
  as any shell, 939
  eyne, Bacchus with, 104
  of courtesy, 79
  of courtesy and circumspection, 253
  of courtesy, the very, 1154
  of perfection, the very, 253
  publications for pale people, 950
  red as a, 320
  rheumatic feet, on, 925
  shades, twenty-nine when there are, 751
  sunbonnet, I can see the, 696
  trip slip for a five cent fare, 583
  underclothes of crêpe de chine, 972
  white, 159
Pinks that April wears, 127
Pinned back by the stars, 389
  with a single star, 389
Pinpoint of light, not a, 1017
Pin-pricks, killed by, 589
Pint of English ale, 846
  of wine, come within a, 198
  on thet, you yourself may jedge, 527
  the people to the goal, 526
Pints and quarts of Ludlow beer, 743
Pint-pot, as much imagination as a, 367
Piny mountain, 317
Pioneer, Boone the, 552
  died in my boots like a, 1006
Pioneers, knight-errant of the, 798
  O pioneers, 535
Pioneering for gold and spinach, 895
Pious action, 93
  all were, 1057
  but not less a man, 1161
  deeds of men, write the, 346, 511
  feeling of dependence, 339
  fool that raised it, 193

Pious gentlemen, 'longside of some, 639
  good and clean, 248
  grief, in holy anger and, 351
  impiety of the, 580
  ones of Plymouth, 517
  passion grave intent, with, 736
  patience, in, 1034
  thoughts as harbingers to heaven, 147
  when I'm only bilious, 392
Pipe but as the linnets sing, 468
  easier to be played on than a, 94
  for fortune's finger, 94
  glorious in a, 358
  had lost his, 924
  he can smoke, give a, 610
  me to pastures still, 672
  now battered, old, 578
  of briar my open fire, 874
  of Pan, as to the, 757
  over a, 693
  Pan's, was thine, 649
  to smoke in cold weather, 276
Pipes and whistles in his sound, 50
  brisker, than poetry, 743
  of the Highlanders, 443, 509
  play the, 774
Piping down the valleys wild, 281
  of all hands, at the, 375
Pipkins, lord of pots and, 1010
Pippin, ribstone, 822
Pippins, old, toothsomest, 128
Piracee, vary, with burglaree, 623
Pirate, a sea robber, 233
Pirates, cruelty of, 529
  who scoured the sea, 815
Pistol misses fire, if his, 255
  pun is a, 324
  what wind blew you hither, 65
Piston, no man seeth the, 810
  stroke, snorting steam and, 609
Pistons, black statement of, 1031
Pit, black as the, from pole to pole, 692
  fill a, as well as better, 63
  have trod, down to the, 877
  man will go down into the, 687
  monster of the, 214
  of the stomach seat of this sensation, 745
  what we should call the, 656
  whoso diggeth a, 1234
Pitch, above the, 1140
  dark as, 171
  he that toucheth, 1251
  my moving tent, 306
  of the word, know the, 893
  our tents in all climes, 771
  they that touch, will be defiled, 39
  this one high, 547
  worked her mind to such a, 1046
Pitch-black night, in the, 565
Pitched, as the mind is, 266
Pitcher be broken at the fountain, 1236
  clink of the ice in the, 698
  costly, I'll burst in three, 362
  of mignonette, 715
  that wouldn't spill, never was, 453
Pitchers have ears, 16, 52
  little, have wide ears, 16
Pitchfork, clothes thrown on with a, 192
Piteous chase, 48
  thing, will be a, 935
Pitfall be, may a, 823
Pitfalls for the capture of men, 482
Pith and moment, enterprises of, 93
  Englishmen of, 360
  intricate meaning and, 590
  seven years', 100
Pitiable in its units, 651
Pitied, for all you, 703
  him in his blindness, I, 923
  who do not complain are never, 322
Pities the restless crew, 200
Pitieth suffering men, 1078
Pitiful beauty, 758
  job, 261
  lips say God be, 428
  sound to hear, 699
  strife, in our, 657
  'twas wondrous, 100
Pitiless sapphire firmament, 666
  storm, pelting of this, 98
Pity after they are dead, 384
  and beauty and pain, sense of, 726
  definition of, 913
  drops that, hath engender'd, 49
  for conceited people, 520
  friends I ask not for your, 562
  gave ere charity began, 250
  him this dupe of dream, 830
  in his tenderness, found, 626
  in this life, compassionate, 728
  I've only one nose, 702
  like a naked babe, 85
  me my dear, 951
  me, when people, 905
  melts the mind to love, 176
  more out of fear than, 1014
  no, could change the heart, 659
  of it Iago, 103
  of others' woe, 282
  on her, have, 814
  on the least of things, 793
  seas of, 1028
  showing an outward, 60
  some tenderness some charity, some, 520
  swells the tide of love, 131
  the man who has no gift of speech, 738
  the midnight, 951
  the prickly star, 951
  the unicorn, 1017
  their want of faith, I, 1171
  them, I loved her that she did, 100
  then embrace, endure then, 208
  though not pardon, 37
  'tis 'tis true, 92
  upon the poor, he that hath, 1233
  us all in our pitiful strife, 657
  were profane, to, 753
Pity's akin to love, 131
  call, listen to, 557
  the straightest path, 131
Pity-pat, his heart kep' goin', 527
Pity-Zekle, hern went, 527
Pivot of civilization, property is, 999
Pixes, beads pictures rosaries and, 143
Pizen, cup of cold, 652
Place a limit to the giant's strength, 371
  a pensive though a happy, 303
  a savage, 315
  about a ruined, 1005
  all other things give, 206
  and consequence, men of, 817
  and enough for pains of prose, 649
  and the loved one, time and the, 493
Place and time, bounds of, 243
  and wealth, get, 214
  at home in a better, 48
  begins to forgive a, 497
  better supplied when I have made it empty, 48
  called Armageddon, 1249
  can take your, or mine, 776
  change the, but keep the pain, 199
  did then adhere, time nor, 85
  dignified by doer's deed, 53
  each in its accustomed, 681
  each thing in its, 436
  elephants for want of towns, 190
  England is a pleasant, 523
  everywhere his, 167
  first, is safe for no one, 1105
  for a writer, perfect, 983
  for a writer to work, 983
  for everything in earth or sky, 706
  for many a fad, 824
  for the boys to play, 824
  found her a green quiet, 1005
  handy sort of, 760
  I know my, 55
  I know, there is a, 1180
  in a distant, 980
  in any rough, 868
  in earth or heaven, not a, 638
  in many a solitary, 296
  in the garden of song, 738
  in thy memory, a, 416
  it matters not, 965
  know him any more, his, 1228
  lovely in a lonely, 840
  many deaths have, 844
  material, 585
  'mid the bards, 1097
  mind is its own, 148
  more beautiful than their dreams, 675
  nail in a sure, 1237
  never claim its true, 1031
  no respect of, 54
  of birth, we have not settled his, 493
  of his birth, return to the, 627
  of justice is hallowed, 1068
  of light liberty and learning, 420
  of my birth, came to, 356
  of our birth, 446
  of peace, home is the, 532
  of rest, where to choose, 156
  of worship, upper end and, 1155
  on earth hath he, what, 604
  one would meet in every, 384
  or time, not to be changed by, 148
  Red Sea, in your life, 763
  some wonderful, 921
  stands upon a slippery, 58
  steadfast, 817
  stone on the summit, 223
  struck his finger on the, 546
  such a little, 828
  sunshine in the shadie, 24
  swings into, 783
  that is better than this, 1067
  the Devil dwells in, 144
  thereof shall know it no more, 1228, 1231
  they have to take you in, 867
  this is the, 1043
  to a fairer, 913
  to be happy is here, 603
  to blow, hadn't found the, 868
  to die in, choose a, 242
  to place, from, 257
  to sit down in, no, 166
  towering in her pride and, 86

Place, unassuming, 774
  unchanging, 822
  virtuous things from lowest, 53
  what a perfect, 1006
  where he sits, to the, 766
  where honour is lodged, 143
  where loveliness keeps house, 774
  where men can pray, 846
  where rivulets dance, 297
  where she had been, 1181
  where time had ceased, 681
  where wool ought to grow, 1044
  whereon thou standest, 1224
  which has done him a mischief, 1107
  which 'tis not good manners to mention, 188
  you spill de grease, 688
Places, all, distant from heaven alike, 124
  all, shall be hell, 31
  and all time, from all, 609
  angels keep their ancient, 749
  cannot win with, 171
  cramm'd with observation, 49
  follow in their proper, 170
  graces will fill their proper, 221
  high far-seeing, 920
  I haven't seen, too many, 1035
  in all the, you can, 226
  in the Sun, 853
  of experience and passion, 589
  of my breath, beneath the, 947
  passes through dirty, 112
  pleasant, 1229
  strange signs in heavenly, 560
  stretches forth from shadowed, 1023
  that the eye of heaven visits, 59
  they who are in highest, 173
  to wade, 718
  unsound, in it, 341
  which pale passion loves, 144
Placed so well, that I am, 920
Place-expectants, gratitude of, 200
Placid and self-contain'd, so, 535
  repose under liberty, seeks, 169
Plagiarè, among good authors, 162
Plagiarism, convict any author of, 239
Plague, every one has his particular, 1116
  himself, to, 134
  o' both your houses, 79
  of all cowards, 61
  of sighing and grief, 62
  of 1665, 182
  on the fool who taught us, 1165
  proved a terrible, 1043
  the inventor, return to, 85
  upon such backing, 61
  us, make instruments to, 100
  us to death, world formed to, 1167
Plagues a lover bears, of all, 189
  and common dotages, 123
  that haunt the rich, 267
  thy wrath can send, 293
Plaid, on my, keeps ward, 288
Plaided clans came down, 500
Plaidie, I lo'e your very, 770
Plain, all so very, 847
  an' flat, there you hev it, 526
  and clear, makes all doctrines, 143
  and simple faith, 83
  and to the purpose, speak, 38
  and uncoined constancy, 68
  as a pack-staff, 116
  as a pike-staff, 221, 1167
  as graveyard stones, 959
Plain as nose in man's face, 1141, 1149
  as on a darkling, 546
  as the beak upon my face, 647
  as way to parish church, 49
  blunt man, 83
  Cymbrian, 24
  dealing, common sense and, 412
  duty's a term that is harsh, 839
  eagle stretched upon the, 351
  Edom's, 443
  Gromboolian, 498
  hear thim make it, 914
  I say this, 1032
  in dress, be, 221
  in the open, 877
  knight pricking on the, 24
  living and high thinking, 298
  loveliest village of the, 250
  man is the basic clod, 732
  men have rosy faces, 703
  my language is, 644
  night sweeps along the, 348
  nodding o'er the yellow, 224
  of Marathon, 233
  over the hill and, 1148
  press print, before, 507
  rules, a few, 302
  set, best, 111
  tale shall put you down, 62
  upon tables, make it, 266
  when swift Camilla scours the, 211
Plains behind, leave the, 735
  half-sunlight, look on, 920
  men to match my, 732
  of faraway, 738
  of Timbuctoo, 1044
  of windy Troy, 464
  ravaged, 262
  silver-mantled, 477
  so they die on the, 1008
  substantiate with his darling, 822
  that suffer the sea, 663
  where once there roamed, 1064
Plainest friend sometimes the finest, 995
Plainly and ingenuously confess, 113
  say thou lov'st her well, 109
Plainness of speech, we use great, 1246
Plaintive cry of that poor soldier, 513
  note's appealing, 557
  piping frog, 691
Plan, all the wondrous, 286
  build up no, 976
  consistency a part of his, 526
  for greater armament, 901
  fulfils great nature's, 284
  if we are true to, 585
  immemorial, 870
  is devised, no, 1103
  my ways and rule my heart, 403
  nature's, 439
  not without a, 206
  of attack, by his, 942
  or title-page, excels at, 254
  pretty good, to forget it, 805
  reforms his, at forty, 201
  some evil, those who, 606
  surest, to make a man, 506
  that admits of no modification, 1103
  the future by the past, 261
  what we, we build, 557
  which was wholly wise, infinite, 627
  word, reserved for anterior conception, 966
Plans and projects, all human, 491
Plans evils for a man, divine power, 175
  it performs it perfects it, 486
  military, 258
Plancus was consul, while, 359
Plancus' day, peaceful part in, 1099
Plane tree is kind, 732
Planestanes o' hell, 866
Planet, against the pushing, 973
  born under a rhyming, 40
  every man on the, 676
  giving her shirt for her, 1015
  hay-barn or, 926
  like a small, 726
  Mars, potent, 586
  ranges, some other, 877
  skin-diseases of the, 999
  some ill, reigns, 56
  swiftly tilting, 961
  swims in to his ken, 384
  than to his, 1015
  unvexed by war, 1009
  warm by friction, keep this, 983
Planets, as easily have created the, 382
  come to me, 791
  engulf the, 770
  in chime, sun with his, 449
  in His care, 793
  in their course, 289
  in their turn, 194
  no, strike, 89
  not much more numerous than the, 419
  plunge and die, a million, 874
Plank of driftwood, like as a, 437
Planks floating, 437
Planned, curiously, 927
Plant a tree for himself, does not, 589
  a tree, go then and, 712
  a wood, land set out to, 214
  abides, in each, 858
  another, if a tree dies, 1169
  error is a hardy, 477
  fame is no, 159
  fixed like a, 208
  for eternity, 380
  God breathes in the, 486
  no, of more cautious growth, 963
  of slow growth, confidence is a, 230
  sensitive, 368
  she named Liberty Tree, 271
  the apple-tree, when we, 373
  them in the fall, 1063
  thou no roses at my head, 587
  who plants a tree, what does he, 715
  whose virtues have not been discovered, 415, 525
Plants animals everything, love, 1189
  aromatic, 252
  grace that lies in, 78
  growing, dress music sports, 1164
  grown up in their youth, 1232
  his footsteps in the sea, 266
  nobler and rarer, 476
  perennial pleasures, 393
  renew both fruit and flower, 1112
  suck in the earth, 167
  that best perfume the air, 111
  thorns, he that, 1092
  trees to benefit, he, 1094
Planted a garden, God Almighty, 111
  a tree, if you have once, 589
  I have, 1246

Planted in the human head, 1179
  independence, when they, 586
  seed, when you have, 866
  the palmetto and the pine, 586
Planteth a tree, he that, 710
Planting, wheat for this, 436
Plash of rain, the cooling, 709
Plaster saints, grow into, 781
  set like, 662
Plastered high with pride, 842
Plastic force, moulded by some, 647
Plates and cups, white, 945
  china, 750
  washing up the, 1010
Platform, I have read their, 341
  pulpit, press and curb, 1030
Platinum, bullets made of, 821
  clocks of excitement, 1034
Platitude, effect of good, 724
  stroke a, 885
Platitudes, not fond of uttering, 623
Plato, prayer of, 442
  rule of, 162
  secretary of Nature, 140
  sweet as Socrates or, 884
  thou reasonest well, 195
Plato's brain, owner of, 410
  Dialogues, Cicero on, 1115
  man, this is, 1130
  retirement, 156
Platonic love, 1151
  mind, preoccupied by a, 951
Platonists, abortive, 1023
Platter, brought in upon a, 954
Plaudits of the throng, 439
Plausibility, one grain of, 476
Play, a little, 607
  a superior rôle, to, 931
  alone, I cannot, 370
  among the winds at, 1067
  at all, scarcely saw the, 1015
  at cherry-pit with Satan, 55
  at Christmas, and make good cheer, 19
  chide because you, 553
  creep and prattle with children, 1123
  definition of good, 843
  forgot, lessons undone and, 595
  foul, 90
  gallery which envenoms the, 726
  goes to an American, 314
  good as a, 1039
  good at a fight better at a, 334
  hart ungalled, 94
  how sweetly they did, 679
  in God's name let him, 774
  in the plighted clouds, 158
  in your work and your, 621
  is always fair just and patient, 563
  is done the curtain drops, 481
  is ready to start, 874
  is the tragedy Man, 459
  is what a body is not obliged to do, 615
  it, want to, 660
  just back from, 912
  just measure of a, 180
  life's poor, is o'er, 208
  little victims, 243
  lost in, 929
  me no plays, 1056
  most artful part in a, 1153
  musicians that shall, to you, 62
  of colours on clouds, 1200
  of many, one in the, 1200
  on my fiddle, when I, 794
  out the play, 62
  place for the boys to, 824
Play pleased not the million, 93
  rather hear thy discourse than see a, 125
  run, will not let my, 186
  sparkling rivers, 760
  the broken flutes, 818
  the devil, saint when most I, 71
  the fool, when we, 326
  the fools with the time, 64
  the fox, know how to, 1113
  the game, too dull to, 943
  the man Master Ridley, 10
  the pipes, if any man can, 774
  the woman with mine eyes, 88
  to win or toil to lose, 819
  to you, though this may be, 167
  tripping where the bright streams, 568
  up! play up! and play the game! 765
  upon the earth, let loose to, 163
  uppe play uppe O Boston bells, 540
  what I get, 660
  when I desired to, 575, 925
  when I was wont to, 796
  with my cat, when I, 1143
  with similes, 298
  with the other angels, 872
  woman's, is mediocre, 1195
  would'st have me sing and, 337
  yields, my new, 1014
  your part, rhymester, 471
Plays all sorts of parts, interest, 1158
  an old tune on the heart, memory, 512
  he that hears, 130
  heard of my going to, 183
  his part, 50
  no, would I prefer to have seen, 1039
  of Euripides, thrown, 921
  one man, many parts, 49
  romantic, and tragedies, 798
  well-wrought, 223
  writing of, 721
Play's the thing, the, 93
Playbill of Hamlet, 311
Played at bo-peep, 134
  Auld Lang Syne, 509
  beneath the cool skin, 906
  familiar with his hoary locks, 393
  for his lordship's levee, 648
  game that must be, 818
  on a silver flute, 664
  on, easier to be, 94
  on her dulcimer she, 316
  on the banks of the Yuba, 432
  the black or white, 401
  the Cretan with the Cretan, 1113
  the game, 901
  the sedulous ape, 704
  together, way they, 715
  upon a stage, if this were, 55
  upon the shingles, 568
  when Burbadge, 649
  with and humoured, 172
  with new effects and dresses, 648
Player on the other side is hidden, 563
  shuffles off the buskin, 452
  that struts and frets, 88
  with railroads, 887
Players have often mentioned it, 120
  men and women merely, 49
  of lofty pipe organs, 886
  though most be, 120
  upon plaintive strings, 805
Player's hide, tyger's hart wrapt in a, 69
Playeth behind the veil, 933
Playful breeze drops in the pool, 516
  when I am, 616
Playground children's, 1015
Playing all my heart remembers, 690
  ever amid our, 500
  fields, laves the, 811
  fields of Eton, 293
  holidays, if year were, 61
  men who keep on, 818
  on the fiddle, 235
  on the seashore, boy, 184
  so peacefully there, 827
  the knave and dissimulation, 181
Playmate, furnished him a, 911
  sweet, give thee for a, 395
  time's but our, 555
Playmates have answered his call, 362
  I have had, 325
  proudly boasted, 931
Plaything, man's, 1120
  some livelier, 208
Playthings of fate in our fears, 930
  takes away our, 439
Playwright, as deserted as a, 861
  may show in some fifth act, 472
Playwrights mouth, 759
Plea, how shall beauty hold a, 107
  in vain, every pleading is a, 1020
  necessity the tyrant's, 152
  so tainted and corrupt, 46
  though justice be thy, 46
Plead before another generation, 1113
  excuse every man will, 130
  lament and sue, 307
  like angels, his virtues will, 85
  some healing virtue must, 441
  with humane men, 424
Pleaded reason, approved my, 154
Pleading is a plea in vain, every, 1020
Pleasant and cloudy weather, 272
  and sweet to the sense, 164
  angling will prove so, 139
  as coming home, nothing half so, 642
  bread eaten in secret is, 1233
  country's earth, 60
  day, morning rain foretells a, 507
  dreams awake, from our, 348
  duty, dewy wet with, 572
  effervescent slang, 794
  fellow, touchy testy, 196
  friends, quite such, 822
  fruits do grow, all, 121
  glee, piping songs of, 281
  how good and how, it is, 1232
  in man, all that was, 252
  in thy morning, how, 285
  institution, life's a, 624
  is Saturday night, 291
  journeys, 181
  land, mighty ocean and, 553
  land of counterpane, 702
  lea, standing on this, 300
  life to lead, 'twere a, 406
  memory of their worth, 373
  places, spring winds blow o'er, 560
  riding on a rail, 510
  seat, this castle hath a, 85
  side, had his, 767
  so jolly, so comely, 274
  the snaffle of courtship, 776
  the sun, 152

Pleasant thing, it was a, 940
  thought, like a, 298
  thoughts bring sad, 295
  thrilling glorious hours, 515
  time with my mind, 595
  to know Mr. Lear, 499
  to see one's name in print, 351
  to severe, steer from, 177, 1164
  to the eye, flowers were, 646
  to think on, she is, 164
  veins, run in, 499
  vices, of our, 100
  way, all along the, 619
  word to speak, 474
  years together, so many, 653
Pleasantest angling, 39
  of all ties, 1078
  sort of poet, 940
Pleasantness, her ways are ways of, 1232
Pleasantry, folly even in, 1132
  wit or, 272
Please alike, all, 152
  all and you please none, 1077
  all girls he could, 640
  are pleased, they, 249
  blow on when I, 49
  books cannot always, 280
  certainty to, 289
  coy and hard to, 308
  death after life does greatly, 24
  do not shoot the pianist, 724
  everybody, hard to, 1104
  himself, a man must, 545
  himself, cannot, 1165
  love seeketh not itself to, 281
  me or praise me, none other can, 692
  natural to, 173
  not difficult to, 811
  pleasure has ceased to, 232
  sir I want some more, 494
  studious to, 231
  surest to, 252
  the fleeting guest, 718
  try to, and please not, 1001
  us best, one thing would, 655
  we that live to, 231
  world and one's father, 1160
Pleases all the world but cannot please himself, 1165
  do just as one, 330
  every prospect, 343
Pleased a prisoner to be, 1166
  disposition to be, 236
  ear is, 266
  gods are well, 124
  him once, of any thing that, 1080
  I would do what I, 1153
  me, a small few, 1086
  not the million, the play, 93
  to call my mind, what I am, 799
  to call their souls, what men are, 544
  to call your mind, what you are, 402
  to see dolphins play, 223
  to the last, 207
  with a rattle, 208
  with favours given, 226
  with the danger, 173
  with this bauble, 208
Pleasing anxious being, 245
  concord, end in, 157
  dreadful thought, 195
  dreams and slumbers light, 308
  hope, whence this, 195
  land of drowsy head, 224
  memory of all he stole, 215
  myself mightily, 182
Pleasing, no sound more, 1120
  on their ear, voice so, 220
  punishment that women bear, 37
  shade, happy hills, 243
  surest method of, 222
  to all, imagine himself, 1163
  to the angels, 824
  to the eye, few things more, 374
  ware is half sold, 136
Pleasurable and genial feeling, 318
Pleasure after pain, sweet is, 176
  all hope, 178
  and convenience, every, 254
  and pain, light and life and, 601
  anguish rides swift after, 551
  arrivals and departures of, 588
  at the helm, 244
  can be had, when, 236
  capacity for stimulating, 755
  chords that vibrate sweetest, 287
  costs, a single, 707
  dispensation of, 344
  dissipation without, 271
  double, to deceive deceiver, 1160
  drown the brim, 53
  drowns in, 225
  ease content, 208
  eternally new, 673
  fine point of seldom, 107
  forget to take, 182
  friend of, wisdom's aid, 248
  full of, void of strife, 140
  give a shock of, 386
  greatest, I know, 324
  grievous, 631
  has ceased to please, 232
  hinder me of a little, 182
  how much, they lose, 147
  howe'er disguised by art, 258
  I fly from, 232
  I live in, 225
  if a woman gave him, 1058
  in being popular, 476
  in poetic pains, 265
  in remarking faults of others, 1158
  in the pathless woods, 354
  in trim gardens takes his, 160
  indulge myself in, 182
  is oft a visitant, 382
  lad and pash, 969
  laugh of, grows less gay, 405
  leisure strikes him as a wonderful, 487
  let them loiter in, 448
  little, in the house, 269
  lost, the just, 108
  love of, 532
  making it blossom with, 487
  measure a lonely, 297
  miscalling greenness, 889
  most pointed, 703
  never is at home, 384
  no, endures unseasoned, 1103
  no, is comparable, 109
  no profit grows where is no, 52
  of being cheated, 143
  of cutting all the pictures, 821
  of life, the true, 483
  of love is in loving, 367, 1159
  of the game, 189
  of the intellect, 1183
  of the time, spoils the, 87
  of travel, 1198
  of your company, 325
  out of pain, 846
  power of giving, by its form, 646
  praise all his, 201
  precious mouldering, 584
  pure intellect will find pure, 669
  purest physical, 312
Pleasure, queen of, 631
  read for, 773
  reason's whole, 208
  regarded as the quality of a thing, 769
  restores vigor to labor, 1166
  riches fame and, 1164
  search or daring, trip of, 902
  she was bent, though on, 264
  so received be vain, 1081
  some men to, take, 209
  stock of harmless, 233
  sure in being mad, 179
  takes, to hear sermons, 130
  the chief good, 1131
  the only, I have left, 1168
  to be drunk, our, 228
  to the spectators, gave, 400
  treads upon the heels of, 193
  trip up to the Pole, 652
  understanding will sometimes extinguish, 745
  walked a mile with, 897
  well-spring of, 477
  what were, 669
  with perfumes, 1164
  without loss, 21
  work thou for, 719
  youth and, 352
  youth is full of, 109
  youth love gold and, 455
  youth of, 492
Pleasures, all the, prove, 31
  always hovered nigh, 224
  and palaces, 'mid, 365
  and toils, companion of, 311
  are all alike, 130
  are like poppies, 287
  are the cheapest, richest whose, 515
  banish pain, 199
  doubling his, 289
  every age has its, 1164
  lie thickest where no, 407
  like waves to a swimmer, 576
  lordships', 74
  love and all his, 121
  of all the spheres, 338
  of heroic poetry, 147
  of life, being ill one of the, 614
  of the Mahometans, 246
  of the present day, 225
  of weary people, sunless, 645
  of youth, preferable to all, 198
  perennial, plants, 393
  pretty, 21
  prove, all the, 1025
  sacrifice his, 259
  soothed his soul to, 176
  sweeter than all other, 178
  tired of its, 299
Pleasure-dome, stately, 315
Pleasure-house, built my soul a lordly, 462
Plebeian vocation, waxed by some, 510
Pledge, haint never signed no, 527
  is still the same, the, 936
  of a nation that's dead, 652
  of allegiance, 718
  of her love, 271
  of the possible conformity, 770
  the may-flower, 900
  to each other our lives, 273
  to thee our love and toil, 783
  with mine, I will, 119
Pledges, for all disastrous, 936
  of a celestial inheritance, 333
Pledged to religion liberty and law, 333
  word am true, to my, 960

Pleiads, rainy, 744
Pleiades, sweet influences of, 1229
Plenish and sustain, arm and, 735
Plenteous, harvest truly is, 1241
Plentiful as blackberries, 62
  lack of wit, 92
Plenty comes and goes, thus, 604
  here is God's, 179
  however, silver dollars become, 627
  more, get a, 481
  of fish still left, 733
  of gold in the world, 502
  of the kind, yet is there, 462
  reveled in the, 768
  seven years of great, 1224
  to dew and did it, had, 518
Plenty's horn, mouth of, 792
Plethoric sack, in many a, 543
Pleurisy of people, 132
Pley, no childes, 7
Pliable animal, man is a, 1189
Pliant instrument of executive will, 320
Plight, went out in a hungry, 1062
Plighted clouds, play in the, 158
  the couple, 624
Plinths are laid at midnight, 785
Plod with their Assyrian feet, 1029
Plods his weary way, 244
Plodded from day to day, 923
Plodders, continual, 40
Plodding wins the race, 1077
Ploffskin, Pluffskin, Pelican jee, 499
Plot and plan, anglers, 811
  gunpowder treason and, 1054
  in the cemetery, new, 853
  is next to thine, 573
  make light of the, 578
  me no plots, 1057
  of dust, one little moving, 771
  passions spin the, 574
  souls that cringe and, 525
  survey the, 64
  this blessed, this earth this realm, 59
  time someone invented a new, 919
  women guide the, 278
Plough deep while sluggards sleep, 227
  following his, 297
  God speed the, 512
  having put his hand to the, 1243
  laid by, quiet as a, 683
  loom and chisel, 1061
  may God speed the, 850
  or sail, what avail the, 410
  the rolling sea, 710
  the sea, friends who, 623
  the sea, they who, 1104
  the watery deep, 218
Ploughs and workshops, leave our, 475
Ploughed like a field by the gale, 712
Ploughing, Cincinnatus was, 1109
Ploughman, heavy steps of the, 793
  homeward plods, 244
Ploughshare, by the unwilling, 304
  put not your, too deep, 310
  ruin drives her, 202
  stern ruin's, 285
Plough-shares, iron strike to, 952
Plover, aimed at duck or, 277
Plow and sow, to, 1061
  brother will follow the, 675
  deep and straight, 417
  I maun mind the, 345
Plow with salt your fields, 756
Plows the sand, he, 951
Plowmen, rigid, 417
Plowshare, first, 504
Plowshares, swords into, 1237
Pluck a crow together, 37
  a melody from night, 996
  blackberries, sit round it and, 431
  bright honour from the moon, 61
  down house ere fire consumes it, 146
  from memory a rooted sorrow, 88
  love not the flower they, 409
  of Lord Nelson, 623
  one thread and the web ye mar, 441
  out his flying feather, 631
  out the hairpins Sue, 884
  out the heart of my mystery, 94
  takes us into a difficulty, 545
  the eyes of sentiment, 451
  this flower safety, 61
  till time and times are done, 793
  to fight when he's sure of losing, 520
  to give, one day we, 879
  up drowned honour, 61
  you out of the crannies, 467
  your berries harsh and crude, 159
Plucked his gown, 251
  in a far-off land, 598
Plucker down of kings, 70
Plucking the fruit of memory, 728
Plumage dark and sleek, 288
  strip him of his, 1061
Plumb the Oriental mind, never, 776
Plumbers and their ways, 582
Plumbing, ingenious assembly of portable, 972
Plume, eagle who has lent his, 334
  my white, 400
  of steam, 1027
  proudly as a, 846
  Sir, 212
  white, and a green lance, 1002
Plumes, borrowed, 1076
  her feathers, 158
  one of eagle's own, 1077
Plumed knight, 583
  troop, farewell the, 102
  war-bonnet, 1009
Plummet sound, deeper than ever did, 33
Plummet's pace, speed is but the heavy, 161
Plump Jack, banish, 62
  why I'm so, 276
Plumpskin, Ploshkin, Pelican jill, 499
Plumpy Bacchus with pink eyne, 104
Plums, life's a pudding full of, 624
Plunder, constitutes a system of, 1187
  power of public, 339
Plunge, Festus I, 484
  soul-forward headlong, 429
Plunged along the shore, waves that, 558
  in thought again, 547
Plunging like a devil, 241
Plutarch, Mother, 1183
  never such a man as, 1117
Plutarch's men, one of, 528
Pluto knocks at hovels of the poor, 1098
Pluto's cheek, drew tears down, 161
Plutonian shadows, dark, 568
  shore, 658
  shore, night's, 418, 568
Ply all your changes all your swells, 540
  back again, oars, 475
  the pen, learn to, 544
  weary business that they, 673
Plymouth, governor of, 541
  pious ones of, 517
  Rock, how much better if, 403
  Rock, Massachusetts with her, 660
  sand, rock among the, 403
Pneumatic bliss, promise of, 954
Po, wandering, 249
Pobble who has no toes, 498
Pocahontas, eternal flesh of, 1013
Pocket, a little in one's own, 1154
  carried in my, 184
  empty, the worst of crimes, 560
  in a shroud, no, 656
  ounce of poison in one, 399
  scruple to pick a, 186
  touches the purse or, 490
Pockets, contents of his, 932
  with cartridges, fill up their, 1021
Pocket-book contains a receipt, 346
Pocket-knife, that magic tool, 348
Poe with his raven, 526
Poem, a very pretty, Mr. Pope, 218
  as lovely as a tree, see a, 939
  every good, I know, 415
  fain would write a, 488
  God wrote His loveliest, 876
  good, goes about the world, 415
  great, is proof of genius, 397
  greatest, ever known, 972
  hangs on the berry bush, 650
  heroic, a biography, 377
  into the air, shot a, 904
  is not necessarily obscure, 319
  marred by a superfluous verse, 439
  of the earth, I am the, 538
  one single good, 1172
  ought to be a true, 162
  perfect, the crystalline revelation, 432
  read a good, 1173
  reader who is illuminated is the, 843
  round and perfect, 587
  should not mean but be, 979
  to which we return, 318
  United States the greatest, 539
  which we have read, 318
  with music or with, 156
  works and does some, 378
  writing a, 734
Poems are made by fools like me, 940, 952
  consist of more than poetry, 744
  he who would write heroic, 376
  in every volume of, 236
  in the world, pile all the, 1022
  living, 437
  no man reads, whose, 1110
  produced, more, 867
  temporary, 232
  to pages alone, do not commit your, 1097
Poesy have participation of divineness, 112
  heavenly gift of, 175
Poet against poet, 1074
  and not the poem, 934

Poet apprehends truth by power, 860
  bad, is super-abundant, 919
  bad, unconscious and conscious, 955
  be most joyful, let the, 517
  binds by passion and knowledge, 295
  can not die, now the, 465
  can survive everything but a misprint, 723
  classical with fancy free, 716
  despised, 423
  dies, when the, 307
  does his best, 707
  doth remain, 735
  excellent, to make a, 144
  fears a drunken, 1015
  follow, follow right, 1028
  gathers fruit from every tree, 735
  had no, and they died, 884
  has grudge against poet, 206
  he was a, 1206
  hopes that after-times, every, 447
  I believe, a, 685
  I was a, 926
  if he have not love, 765
  in his high singing mood, 940
  is the beacon, 974
  John Clare, insane, 1193
  liberty of a, 147
  lies beneath this sod, 319
  lunatic lover and the, 43
  modest cough of a minor, 721
  most gifted, that ever breathed a word, 516
  must be a chameleon, 749
  Nancy the, 776
  naturalist and historian, 231
  needs must apprehend, 492
  newspaper, 824
  no person can be a, 397
  not a musician, I am a, 794
  not our, but the world's, 326
  not wise to be a, 657
  nothing more confident than a bad, 1110
  octogenarian, 791
  of despair, lean and swarthy, 926
  of doom dementia and death, 797
  of the difficult, 1028
  or a friend to find, 410
  or other literary creature, 634
  pleasantest sort of, 940
  pointed where a flower, 539
  praise a, to his face, 657
  proof of a, 539
  published a book, 1021
  puts his woe in verse, 1180
  reciting to Lady Diana, 1028
  short-haired, 661
  should always be hungry, 1012
  should avoid religion, 556
  sighed a noble theme, 820
  sings and guards his grave, 609
  sings, truth the, 440, 464
  so great a, 175
  soaring in the high reason, 162
  speak to men, how does the, 376
  tadpole, 635
  then forbear, 648
  they had no, 214
  trifles which no, sings, 578
  twirls them in his mind, 649
  verse of every young, 741
  vision arose, 669
  was ever, so trusted before, 235
  who's old and wise, 940
Poet whose works so content us, 243
  will follow the rainbow, 675
  with the coward's tongue, 737
  without love, 376
  worthy of the name of, 378
  young, screams forever, 940
Poets an' useful men, makes, 992
  and fifth-rate novelists, 1011
  and romancers corrupted, 771
  and sages, makes men, 574
  and their song a grievous wrong, 620
  and thinkers, nation of, 1217
  are all who love, 507
  are creatures most absurd, 214
  are like stinking fish, 320
  are people who despise money, 751
  are sultans, 167
  are the hierophants, 369
  are the legislators, 369
  autumn, sing, 585
  avoid citations from, 1086
  by education and practice, 412
  by nature we love, 412
  by their sufferings grow, 144
  crowned and dead, 634
  curse of being, 716
  dead a place more beautiful, for, 675
  dead and gone, 384
  do not write to please anthologists, 1015
  do, walk the stage as, 938
  dream, sights as youthful, 160
  ever fail in reading, 428
  fables of, 1239
  ferried, 822
  few, so mated before, 749
  forms of ancient, 317
  from stones and, 749
  have dreamed, things of which only, 1195
  have outgrown, one all, 972
  have to seem business-like, 867
  histories make, witty, 111
  I believed the, 524
  if the United States haven't grown, 539
  in their misery dead, 297
  in youth begin in gladness, 297
  kind, nature still to, 1019
  know better than others, 597
  like to bring, 1033
  lived and died, for this the, 928
  long-haired, 661
  lose half the praise, 146
  major and minor, 1015
  of the proud old lineage, 927
  only great, can read them, 514
  painful vigils keep, 215
  people who would have been, 319
  sing and grief hath known, all that, 425
  so it happens with the, 437
  steal from Homer, 121
  styled, love is a boy by, 142
  tales of, make poor appearance, 1089
  that lasting marble seek, 146
  three, in three distant ages born, 175
  thrill the swampy reach, 1019
  to have great, there must be great audiences, 539
  two classes of, 412
  virtue not often found among, 1155
  who are young, 940
Poets with their singing, 937
  women and, see truth arrive, 1005
  works of the great, 514
Poet's brain, possess a, 30
  darling, 298
  desire, read of the, 927
  dream, consecration and the, 299
  ear, flattery lost on, 307
  eye in fine frenzy rolling, 43
  eye, muse with a, 327
  eye, when comes the, 650
  heart, is the, 935
  hope, stamped out, 430
  inward pride, 1026
  lines, where go the, 451
  made as well as born, 119
  mistress is a hallowed thing, 458
  mound, ruffle the, 1034
  numbers, disclose the, 292
  pen from wing of bird, 292
  pen turns them to shapes, 43
  secret heaven, in a, 935
  song and prophet's word, 801
  triumph, this is the, 672
Poets' food is love and fame, 366
  forms of beauty pass, 531
  orchestra, through the, 684
Poetess, maudlin, 212
Poetic child, meet nurse for a, 307
  eloquence, woke, 669
  fields encompass me, 195
  flights, 332
  genius, body of, 318
  justice with lifted scale, 215
  literature of England, 740
  nature, arrival of the, 667
  nook, a seat in some, 346
  pains, pleasure in, 265
  prose, warbler of, 266
  soul of the capacious salad bowl, 703
Poetics, I never indulge in, 1093
Poetical acid of the same formula, 1071
  gods had made thee, 50
  license, 1157
Poeticule, tenth-rate, 635
Poetry a mere mechanic art, 262
  a popular art, 989
  an escape from emotion, 955
  and love, tender charm of, 304
  attainable in, 461
  began each day with a passage of, 723
  best words in best order, 319
  body of, 844
  brisker pipes than, 743
  change in the body of, 949
  checks loquacity, 412
  Chinese, 762
  comes fine spun, 1101
  comes with anger hunger and dismay, 973
  cradled into, by wrong, 367
  definition of, 645, 885
  definition of pure, 709
  definitions of prose and, 319
  enjoy, 397
  eschewed the rapture, 934
  essential, 318
  fettered, 214, 282
  from physical causes, 744
  great things in, are song, 792
  import print and read more, 539
  inadvisable to draw out meaning of, 745
  intrigue, art, 645
  is a comforting piece of fiction, 898
  is difficult to read, all, 491

Poetry is founded on the hearts of men, 844
  is man's rebellion, 889
  is not just the skill, 972
  is the most beautiful mode of saying things, 548
  is the record of best moments, 369
  melancholy madness of, 261, 1060
  music and art, live without, 592
  music resembles, 210
  nobody ought to read, 423
  not a purpose but a passion, 461
  not, but prose run mad, 213
  of being four years old, 972
  of earth is never dead, 385
  of life, power to recognize the, 695
  of speech, 354
  of the commonplace, 695
  of words, define the, 461
  old-fashioned, 140
  one who fed on, 425
  only ways I know, 586
  over-poetical for, 484
  painting and music, 282
  painting music and, 580
  pleasures of heroic, 147
  prancing, 585
  prophecy and religion all in one, 531
  purest, 716
  refreshment of inner life with, 572
  religious, relished by undevout, 744
  should surprise by a fine excess, 385
  silent, 1121
  speaking painting, 1121
  teaches the enormous force of a few words, 412
  that was, 508
  the breath and finer spirit of knowledge, 295
  the hand that wrings, 687
  their universal pastime and delight, 440
  thought withdraws to, 492
  vein of, 380
  who writes, imbibes honey, 937
  why men read, 680
  wit eloquence and, 167
  would be made subsequent, 162
  written while out of health, 745
Poetry's immortality will pass, 844
Poictiers, Cressy and, 518
Poignancy to pleasure, labor gives, 1166
Poincarés and Ludendorffs, 966
Point a moral or adorn a tale, 230
  as with silent finger, 318
  bore my, 62
  defies its, 195
  fine, of seldom pleasure, 107
  have, and lack triteness, 758
  highest, of all my greatness, 73
  his slow and moving finger, 103
  it blows from, shifting the, 1136
  not to put too fine a, 497
  of a diamond, 1238
  of cunning, 110
  of death, man at the, 1166
  of death, merry at the, 80
  of the restless toe, rosy, 569
  of time, life of man but a, 1116
  of view of age and people, 645
  of wisdom to be silent, 1116
  out that this is war, 431
  out the places to wade, 718
Point, swim to yonder, 81
  to realms where sin's forgiven, 792
  to your wit, too fine a, 1158
  we know not where, a, 395
Points, arm'd at, exactly cap-a-pe, 90
  blows from diverse, 1136
  faithfully, needle, 337
  heroic in unnecessary, 662
  in the law, eleven, 193
  kindred, of heaven, 304
  no distant, in the world, 984
  of belief, leave, 335
  of gravest import, 644
  of honour, nice fine, 680
  out an hereafter, heaven, 195
  out some circumstance to please, 1160
  respecting their management, 346
  to heaven, silent finger, 302
  trifling, 332
Pointed pleasure take, thy most, 703
  satire, for, 184
  to the lips of Julia, 133
Pointing at the skies, column, 210
  upward, near me, 497
Poise, keep an equal, 685
Poised above the caldrons, 820
  in marble flight, 998
Poison, bathe before I drink the, 1085
  England at her roots, 844
  for the age's tooth, 57
  I could drink, know some, 982
  I took cold, and suicided, 755
  of misused wine, 157
  of sure sleep, proficient, 991
  one grain of plausibility is, 476
  one man's, 132
  ounce of, in one pocket, 399
  our lives, 853
  persons for whom truth is, 1211
  power is, 636
  sleep, power to, 368
  steel nor, can touch him further, 87
  the butter, 807
  to his mind and peril to his body, 401
  to others, food to one, 1096
  when he's strong, 847
  which acts upon serpents, 1108
Poisoned chalice, ingredients of our, 85
  lips of life, 937
  rat in a hole, 191
Poisoning of a dart, like the, 167
Poisonous dose, within the, 226
  growth, poppy and every, 1047
  Nessus shirts, 378
Poison-weeds, vilest deeds like, 722
Poke, buy the pig in the, 18
  drew a dial from his, 49
  up Willie, 854
Poky, dull and dry, 820
Poland winter, burn a, 36
Polar bear, pictures of a, 949
  day, through the long long, 552
Polaris, southward from, 799
Pole, behold each, 114
  from Indus to the, 216
  hear the latest, 954
  pleasure trip up to the, 652
  soldier's, is fallen, 32
  to Cape Columbia, from the, 719
  to pole, beloved from, 315
  to pole, spread truth from, 194
  to the Horn, from the, 999
Pole, true as the needle to the, 143
  were I so tall to reach the, 199
Poles, restless ambitious and greedy nation, 1209
  wheel between the, 471
Police in citizens' clothes, 413
  spies lie in the bushes, 1201
  strange, 852
Policeman Day, back with, 784
  on his beat, heard a, 1069
Policeman's lot is not a happy one, 623
Policemen stand and purr, 968
Policy and stratagems, 1155
  any cause of, 66
  exercised over men economy becomes, 1113
  honesty's the best, 1156
  in foreign relations, 965
  nation's true, 1181
  of the good neighbor, 915
  our true, 268
  sets no hand to the best, 1079
  sits above conscience, 81
  tyrants from, 260
Polish her until she glimmers, 689
Polished brass, bright, 1020
  by digging roots, 1031
  dart, laughter winged his, 626
  female friend, 394, 1051
  horde, society is now one, 361
  idleness, 290
  manners and fine sense, 266
  razor keen, like a, 221
  through act and speech, men are, 572
  up the silver plate, 972
Polisher, skill of the, 196
Polite, never mentions hell to ears, 210
Politeness, pine-apple of, 277
  wind in French, 1199
Politic, cautious and meticulous, 954
Politics absorbs the livelong day, 799
  and morality apart, treat, 641
  conscience and, 279
  deceit and self-deception in, 1202
  definition of, 945
  has got so expensive, 895
  makes strange bedfellows, 582
  modern, 636
  most important for a newspaper, 1190
  or in trade, celebrity in, 413
  practical, 636
  purification of, 601
  the art of human happiness, 788
  to puns, from, 405
  were their own business, 980
Political and economic opportunists, 1011
  bands, dissolve the, 273
  calculation, variable of, 563
  campaigns made into orgies, 768
  cave of Adullam, 478
  community, the best, 1090
  decisions taken under pressure, 788
  democracy in America, 538
  discussions, necessary part of, 775
  education, beginning and end of, 635
  executive magistracy, 261
  fault, 1175
  instinct in America, 722

Political institutions are a superstructure, 1202
  morality, 1198
  ointment, smeared with, 1021
  parties and religious problems, 1212
  party which works both sides of the street, 917
  rather than religious, 234
  societies, conduct of, 258
  spine-character of the States, 538
  subjects, distorted into, 312
  subjects purely, 312
  world, natural and, 260
Politician, I am not a, 606
  proper memory for a, 641
  that would circumvent God, 96
  wise, coffee makes the, 212
Politicians, ablest, 270
  one rule for, 804
  run behind the machine, 804
  tin horn, 813
  whole race of, 191
Politician's corpse, 821
  pen, 604
Polity, ideal, 1089
Poll, rubbed his old, 389
  talked like poor, 243
Pollertics, like my religion, my, 606
Poll-parrot memory, 840
Pollutes the day, one thought, 368
  what'er it touches, 368
Pollutions, passeth through, 112
Polygamy may be held in dread, 360
Polyglot boarding house, 734
Polymath, controversial, 954
Polysyllabic words, 319
Pomegranate, from Browning some, 427
Pomp and circumstance, 102
  and glory, atmosphere of, 948
  and glory of this world, 73
  and noise, enemy to, 195
  and parade, 268
  and pride, keep out, 710
  blot out vain, 1127
  give lettered, 442
  in such, dost lie, 161
  lick absurd, 94
  of age, monumental, 302
  of emperors ridiculous, 414
  of history, 419
  of homage vain, worthless, 374
  of power, 244
  of writ, tedious, 591
  of yesterday, all our, 780
  puts all the, to flight, 216
  rule reign, what is, 70
  take physic, 99
  this dull, the life of kings, 546
  without his force, all his, 261
Pomps and vanity of this wicked world, 1253
Pompous in the grave, 145
  mediocrity of middle life, 530
  not successful at being, 1197
  phrase, deal with, 332
  two-legged dogs, 458
Pond, mantle like a standing, 44
Ponds will be thought to be bottomless, 515
Ponder, silent I, 1215
Pondered, weak and weary, while I, 460
Pondering the themes thou lovest best, 537
Ponderous and marble jaws, 91
Ponderous and marble jaws, ope not thy, 615
  axes rung, no, 342
  gate of the west, 663
  his form was, 437
  sack, heaves his, 229
  stone, 223
  woe, 190
Poniard behind his back, with a sharp, 726
Ponies, wretched blind pit, 830
Pons asinorum, 1092
Ponsonby Perks fought with Turks, 701
Pontick sea, like to the, 103
Pontiffs, palmer kings with, 396
Pontus, creatures about, 1119
Pony, hit a, over the nose, 785
Poodles, as for the, 655
Pool, fringed, 583
  green mantle of the standing, 99
  hidden valley, 755
  in Eden, every, 1049
  of tears, rusting in a, 749
  playful breeze drops in the, 516
Pools of the waterways, rocky, 792
Pool-green valleys, pausing in, 879
Poop was beaten gold, 104
Poor always ye have with you, the, 1244
  and content is rich, 102
  and rascally people, 181
  and trivial rich and rare, 840
  and unhappy brains for drinking, 101
  annals of the, 244
  apostles, prophets poor, 124
  are apt to be proud, 55
  are they that have not patience, 102
  at first, found 'st me, 252
  be our purse, though, 418
  blessed is he that considereth the, 1230
  but honest, my friends were, 53
  by mathematics, show the, 1028
  care of, is on society, 1164
  child, if I were dead you'd say, 556
  Christ himself was, 124
  complain, wherefore do the, 321
  copy of a book, 773
  creature small beer, 64
  creatures that we are, 496
  dead soldiers of King George, 784
  decent provision for the, 235
  deer, 48
  degenerate from the ape, 993
  did not want to be richer, 345
  dog Tray, 567
  dust thy mercy warms, 452
  English, one of the iron armies, 846
  ever, makes them, 828
  exchange for Deity offended, 285
  exile of Erin, 328
  faces of the, 1237
  flannels of the, 972
  foolish things that live a day, 793
  fools decoyed, see, 182
  for a bribe, too, 246
  give to the, 1249
  giveth unto the, 1235
  go to the play with the, 790
  God can make us, 429
  harmless fly, 77
  heart almost gay, 541
  hovels of the, 1098
  human asses, 700
Poor humanity, 650
  humble and, become great, 729
  I being, 793
  I give the rest to the, 1139
  indeed, makes me, 102
  indeed, though the room be, 610
  infirm weak old man, 98
  Jim Jay, 840
  kind of creature, imitator is a, 611
  knew no more that he was, 584
  laws grind the, 250
  lean lank face, in my, 455
  life of man is, 132
  life this, a, 827
  little head, shake of his, 624
  little head was heavy, 648
  lone woman, 64
  lot, they're a, 866
  love their country and be, 217
  make no new friends, 432
  man, aid to every, 1164
  man alone is, 402
  man being down, 1251
  man finds a quarter-dollar, 808
  man for a pair of shoes, sold the, 1252
  man has grudge, 206, 1074
  man served by thee, 427
  man that knows him, 452
  man who craves more is, 1105
  man's as great, where the, 1067
  men who died, 840
  men's cottages palaces, 44
  men's facts, 28
  might-have-beens, 693
  must be wisely visited, 472
  naked wretches, 98
  name that never felt the sun, 585
  Nance, 796
  no disgrace t' be, 811
  none so, to do him reverence, 83
  of old, so lonely and, 945
  old earth blunders along, 528
  our garments, 52
  pensioner, 201
  people putting on style, 685
  phantom of the hungry, 619
  pity upon the, 1233
  player that struts and frets, 88
  prophets, apostles poor, 124
  proud Byron, 428
  proud homes you come out of, 752
  relieved the, 218
  richest was, 435
  scandalous and, 184
  secret scripture of the, 998
  shall never cease, 1225
  she was rich and he was, 510
  sheep and silkworm, 199
  so, he could not keep a dog, 1132
  soul sat sighing, 255
  splendid wings, 633
  sport not worth the candle, 138
  succor the, my sisters, 1048
  thanks the exchequer of the, 59
  that lack ablution, 760
  that man is by no means, 1100
  the boast is, 504
  they, I rich, 20
  though much they have, 20
  tired store slave, 949
  Tom's a-cold, 99
  unsightly noisome things, 408
  upon your lands, nor any, 462
  us, damn, 578
  wants that pinch the, 267
  was the loan at best, 835
  weak palsy-stricken, 383
  when I am, 311

Poor youngun, 796
Poor-devilish, sit and feel, 530
Poorest he in England, 1039
  lived in abundance, 435
  man in his cottage, 230
  take, this traverse may the, 585
Poorhouse, glorious hours even in a, 515
  over the hill to the, 678
Pop goes the weasel, 510
Pops and sighs out, protest, 946
  its head into the shop, 246
Pope, Alexander, strolled in the city, 1014
  hast thou dominion, 504
  king and the, together, 610
  of fabulous youth, Orient, 936
  of Rome, if I were, 432
  wants me out of his See, 611
Pope's tight back, 1014
Popery, inclines a man to, 110
  never in danger of, 197
Popinjays, gilt, 376
Poplar is gentle and tall, 732
  pale, edged with, 161
  springs up fast, 939
  tree, first tall silver, 876
Poplars anticipate the fall, 939
  in the breeze, slim, 1006
  showed the white of their leaves, 620
Poplar-trees, creep slowly past the, 953
Popped in between election and my hopes, 97
Poppies blow between the crosses, 836
  nod, where drowsy, 1067
  of Cathay, drink the, 444
  pleasures are like, 287
Poppy and every poisonous growth, 1047
  Arabella picked a, 859
  nor mandragora, not, 102
  scattereth her, 145
Populace considered, whom the, 678
  Roman, 438
Popular applause, men steered by, 1115
  does not aim to be, 319
  favour bears her company, 1102
  morality, foes of, 1188
  noises, 166
  pleasure in being, 476
  propaganda has to be, 1212
  tunes, taste for, 838
Popularity, glory's small change, 1184
  is a crime, 183
Population fell, wondered why the, 969
  hungry and squalid, is violent and gross, 563
  of the entire world, human, 884
  of this planet, in spite of, 775
Populous and smoky city, 367
  city pent, long in, 154
Porcelain clay of humankind, 179
  of human clay, 179, 360
Pore benighted 'eathen, 781
  on thy dissolving score, 664
Pores of the ocean and shores, 366
Pork and pearls are on the counter, 939
Porlock, man from, 921
Porpentine, fretful, 91
Porpoise, fat as a, 192
Porridge, breath to cool your, 1154
  comfort like cold, 32
  cool your, 1119
Porridge, nose into another man's, 1151
  to cool your, 1141
Port after stormie seas, 24
  and hawser's tie, to, 537
  friendship's, 1080
  glasses made for, 957
  is near the bells I hear, 536
  last Sunday night, came to, 670
  mast-fringed, 761
  o' heaven, I'll quit the, 765
  of all men's labours, 112
  pride in their, 250
  she knew, as if her, 817
  the liquor for men, 237
Ports and happy havens, 59
  enchanted, 933
  o' the moon, 748
  of slumber, keep'st open, 65
  thousands of miles apart, 437
Portable climate, coal is a, 413
Portal, from the outermost, 632
  immortality's, 590
  opens to receive me, 290
  we call death, 436
Portals are alternate night and day, 1133
  close, as Thy temple's, 450
  of gold, unfolding those, 387
Portents of impending doom, 418
Portentous sight, 316
Porter and skittles, 551
  at my father's lodge, 584
  Pullman, 986
Portières of Faubourg St. Germain, 532
Portion at the close of life, our, 1081
  brief life is here our, 518, 1132
  every one must take an equal, 1119
  he wales a, 284
  in this life, my, 162
  no, in us, 801
  of a good man's life, 295
  of my early gleam, some, 573
  of that around me, 353
  of the loveliness, 366
  of thyself the only gift, 412
  of thyself, only gift is a, 525
Portions and parcels of the dreadful past, 463
  of eternity, 524
  of the soul of man, 524
  savoury but grudging, 177
Portius, thy steady temper, 194
Portly presence of potentates, 856
Porto Bello, off to capture, 604
Porto-Bello, near, 240
Portrait is a kind of biography, 589
  lifelike, drew, 649
  no man loth to sit for his, 834
  of a person one knows, 1172
  of himself, man's work, 613
  of Mary A——, 751
Portraits, just like old, 292
Portugal, bay of, 51
Posed in public postures, 979
Poseidon laughed, 784
Posies, buy my English, 778
  dear old-fashioned, 569
  none of all my, 784
  thousand fragrant, 31
Positive content of religion, 670
  hindrances to the elevation of mankind, 514
  moral sense, women have a, 635
  truth, set down as a, 482
Positivist, man and a, 569
Positivists, truth must be sought with, 570
Possess boundless power, 400
  but one idea, 235
  nothing, although I, 1094
  opinions and a will, men who, 522
  our souls at last, 802
  prefer the share they, 197
  that which they, 106
  the things I spurned, 1200
  whatever I desire, 932
  your soul with patience, 175
Possessed by a spirit of revolt, 1190
  by their money, 123
  I die but first I have, 355
  of no value when, 1166
  regain love once, 157
  whom a dream hath, 941
Possessing all things, 316, 1247
  all things, having nothing yet, 114
  for thy sure, 441
  thy peace, 280
  too dear for my, 108
Possession always cheapens, 629
  an object in, 254
  bliss in, 306
  eleven points in the law, 1092
  every, implies a duty, 863
  housed where it gets, 38
  is eleven points in the law, 193
  is the grave of bliss, 772
  loss and, are one, 821
  man's best, 1083
  man's real, 588
  object in, 1123
  of money, right to, 1186
  of the valuable, wealth is the, 533
  preoccupation with, 837
  strongest tenure of the law, 1092
  throne in, 461
  would not show us, virtue that, 39
Possessions belong to the party, my, 1214
  give of your, 922
  of modern peoples, 1187
Possessioun, fy on, 8
Possest, cuts off what we, 178
Possibilities, seven hundred pounds and, 34
Possibility can shatter us, even a, 1197
  within the bounds of, 1152
Possible beauty that underlies, 560
  for one short hour to see, 469
  inexhaustible self-inexhausting, 627
  is it, yes it is, 1206
  shadow of doubt, no, 624
  with steadfast trust, the, 1173
Possum or a coona, catch a, 1062
Post, answered by return of, 700
  evil news rides, 157
  o'er land and ocean, 162
  of honour is a private station, 195, 206
  of honour shall be mine, 206
  of the plot may make light, 578
Postage stamps or photographs, 1035
  stamps, sheet of, 775
Posteriors of this day, 41
Posterity can hardly trace, 398
  done for us, what has, 277
  I speak for, 329
  is a most limited assembly, 419
  look forward to, 260

Posterity, more intimately known to, 398
  of the work of art, 1203
  of those yet unborn, 196
  owe it to our, 1060
  plants it for, 589
  shall sway, thy, 263
  something for, 197
  think of, 291
  tie and obligation to, 277
  to imitate, 1060
  transmit his name to, 343
  we are a kind of, 227
  will give man fair hearing, 614
  will say of Washington, what, 227
  without hope of, 260
Postern of a small needle's eye, 60
Posthumous fame, gone in for, 614
Posthumously, some are born, 1197
Posting winds, rides on the, 105
Postmasters, read all the postcards, 899
Post-mortem kindness, 578
Post-office, right arm of civilization, 374
  inscriptions on Washington, 608
Post-offices, land-offices marshalships, 455
Postpone no more need nothing, 535
Postponed me twa year, 11
Postscripts, put their minds in their, 347
Posture of our minds, change the, 326
  that we give the dead, 279
Postures, public, for the public stage, 979
Posy, I pluck a, 492
Pot, at the mouth of their, 113
  calls the kettle black, 1156
  chicken in every, 588
  death in the, 1227
  every thirst to the, 137
  little, and soon hot, 52, 436
  nuffin' in de, 835
  of ale and safety, 66
  of paint, flinging a, 611
  or pan, scarcely left a, 882
  poule in every, 811
  thorns under a, 1235
  three-hooped, shall have ten hoops, 69
  to boil like a, 1229
  with a cot in a park, 673
  you may all go to, 254
Pots and pipkins, lord of, 1010
  hold more, where the, 744
  luckless, he marr'd; 1134
  of ale, take the size of, 141
Potable gold and philosopher's stones, 125
Potations, forswear thin, 65
  pottle-deep, 101
Potatoes and pot-herbs, nothing but, 476
  don't forget the, 551
  man is small, 786
  small, 582
  they grow small in Kansas, 1063
Potent grave and reverend signiors, 100
  over sun and star, 303
  planet Mars, 586
Potentates goodly in girth, 856
Potentiality of growing rich, 237
Pother, scorn their, 231
Pot-herbs, potatoes and, 476
Potion, refused to drink the, 1057
Potomac, all quiet along the, to-night, 569
  calls to Chesapeake, 646
Potomac's jewelled stream, 879
Pottage, cool his, 1119
  never sit down to our, 1026
Potter is jealous of potter, 206, 1074
  power over the clay, 1245
Potter's field, 1242
Pottle-deep potations, 101
Pouch, little silver in his, 426
  on side, 50
  one, with hoarded seed, 596
Poule in every pot, 811
  robbe Peter and pay, 14
Poultice, silence like a, 451
Pouncet-box, held a, 61
Pound cannot live on twenty, a year, 136
  foolish, penny wise, 122
  of cheese, eggs and a, 590
  of juicy soylern steak, 1025
  of your own fleshe, a, 256
  to spend, a golden, 975
Pounds, how many, does the baby weigh, 569
  how many, from the crowning curl, 569
  indebted five thousand, 166
  license of a hundred, 314
  out swift and hearty, 886
  rich with forty, a year, 250
  seven hundred, and possibilities, 34
  three hundred, a year, 34
  two hundred, a year, 143
  will take care of themselves, 222
Pound's shirt-cuffs to the printer, 963
Pounded on the table, 892
Pounding, take whatever, 944
Pour a thousand melodies, 289
  forth the cheering wine, 404
  in vain, blood in torrents, 728
  rosewater on a toad, 417
  terrible, 829
  the dusky wine, 819
  the wine to-night, 771
  them down the sink, 847
Poured from out her lavish horn, 441
  his groan, anguish, 231
  millions of bubbles, 462, 1133
Pouring it, noise they make in, 217
  over the roof, rain is, 565
Pouter, tumbler and fantail, 448
Poverty, anticipate charity by preventing, 1135
  comes in at the door, when, 1061
  degradation of man by, 1182
  famished and gaunt, 910
  from affluence to, 615
  I pay thy, not thy will, 80
  is a soft pedal, 898
  is no sin, 138
  isolation, abandonment, 1183
  iz the step-mother ov genius, 518
  keeps homes together, 825
  most deadly of all diseases, 958
  mother of manhood, 1109
  not my will consents, 80
  nothing borne so ill in, 230
  nothing so ill borne in, 230
  of his chimes, 415
  or wealth, under the influence of, 1088
  parent of revolution, 1090
  parts good company, 311
  pride and, 184
  reduced to, 1253
Poverty, rustic life and, 327
  state of ambitious, 1121
  steep'd me in, 103
  sting of, 840
  will increase, the more their, 1192
  worth by, depressed, 231
Powder dry, keep your, 329
  food for, 63
  is runnin' low, when your, 765
  keep one in paint and; 933
  leaden with paint and, 1166
Powdered with stars, 154
Power, absolute, 1041
  alone he dares disown, 648
  and beauty and delight, 1020
  and beauty of the minstrel's lyre, 830
  and command of myself, 1140
  and effect of love, 125
  and energy, situation of, 259
  and goodness, wisdom, 362
  and influence, make sure of, 235
  and its minions, arts of, 329
  and publicity, effect of, 635
  and skill to stem the torrent, 204
  balance of, 200
  beauty hath strange, 157
  behind the eye, 413
  beneficent, 651
  bold resistance of, 350
  certainty of, 1026
  community of, 725
  divine, Christ by, 204
  divine that saved his song, 756
  earthly, doth show likest God's, 46
  express grant of, 320
  fame is the breath of, 728
  force of temporal, 46
  friend in, is a friend lost, 635
  genius hath electric, 404
  goodness armed with, 983
  grandiloquent with, 998
  greater than the people, 339
  greatest not exempted from her, 22
  hardly in a body's, 284
  heaven's protecting, 395
  if some great, would make me think, 564
  in a spoken word, 727
  in excess, desire of, 110
  in men to be silent, 1163
  in the air, 709
  in the early days of his, 1089
  in the hands of friends, 636
  in the struggle for, 510
  in these feet and hands, 939
  in trust, empire is, 173
  is a trust, all, 420
  is God's attribute, 617
  is in me, 932
  is never spent, 878
  is passing from the earth, 301
  is poison, 636
  its blossoms have the mightiest, 516
  knowledge is, 111
  lay down the wreck of, 374
  lead life to sovereign, 462
  let gentle peace assert her, 364
  life and, are scattered, 340
  like a pestilence, 368
  love greater than his, 617
  measure of attraction's, 792
  monuments of, 110
  mortality o'ersways their, 107
  must fail and pride must fall, 561
  naught but misery brings, 388

Power, never yet was human, 357
  no, above the state, 1198
  no, over the dead, 1166
  no, shall dim or ravel, 981
  no, to harm, 1125
  not by might nor by, 1239
  not earning but yearning, 1005
  not now in fortune's, 142
  o' faith in gert to-morrow's, 765
  objects out of their own, 318
  o'er true virginity, 158
  of abstraction, no, 330
  of action, sadness diminishes, 1163
  of art, 235
  of beauty I remember yet, 176
  of gentleness, knows the, 491
  of giving pleasure by its form, 646
  of grace, owned the, 327
  of impotence, money is, 999
  of seeing, what it has the, 675
  of taking delight, 806
  of the British fleet, 838
  of the law, enfeebles the, 1090
  of the press, 532
  of vast surplus in the banks, 339
  of versification, 206
  of words, 843
  of your puny hands, 402
  oratory of, 1196
  our wrongs our rights our, 946
  over the clay, 1245
  pain's resistless, 522
  passing mine, I recognize, 491
  peculiar, 337
  placed in our, 270
  politically for years, 811
  politics the diplomatic name, 975
  politics, world of pure, 974
  pomp of, 244
  possess boundless, 400
  possesses the genuine, 318
  pure love without, 983
  rather in, than use, 53
  relentless, 243
  rob the soul of, 900
  seeds of godlike, 545
  shadow of some unseen, 365
  so by Thy, no foot shall slide, 1069
  some, the giftie gie us, 285
  sweetening and transfiguring, 1197
  sword of, 373
  tends to corrupt, 1041
  that bound with laws, 836
  that fills the world with terror, 434
  that hath made and preserved us a nation, 332
  that waits and wins, 706
  the most, of any one in Greece, 1111
  they should take who have the, 298
  through virtue of vested, 541
  thy lasting, 640
  to acquire sense of justice, 1168
  to charm down insanity, 413
  to charm, witch hath, 89
  to command obedience, no, 1090
  to do me ill, 74
  to drink or rise, without, 348
  to endow myself with immortality, 811
  to grow, infernal, 819
  to know all things, 114
  to live and act, 305
Power to live long, within no man's, 1105
  to love, lose they, 502
  to maintain their rights, 424
  to outsoar, 634
  to poison sleep, 368
  to prove, tried alas its, 448
  to recognize true poetry of life, 695
  to suage, apt words have, 1078
  to sweeten and pasteurize, 886
  to thunder, flatter Jove for his, 76
  to will, lose the, 502
  to wound, shoe has, 240
  to work remains, while the, 655
  to yield their tribute, 798
  tyrant, 396
  until men's voices find the, 1019
  untold, love and, 501
  upon the past, heaven has not, 177
  use your, 754
  visitations of, to heart and brain, 411
  we give another to torment us, 425
  we rise how full of, 441
  when divine, plans evils, 175
  when wielded by abnormal energy, 636
  which dazzles mortal eyes, 731
  which erring men call chance, 158
  willing in the day of thy, 1231
  witty beauty is a, 576
Powers as a state depend, 420
  deny us for our good, 104
  discordant, 260
  equal to your tasks, 613
  fear of divine and supreme, 126
  heavenly, 439
  mould of vaster, 670
  ne'er be equal, 470
  of combination, parsimony requires no, 261
  of darkness put to flight, saw the, 760
  of nature, contains all the, 411
  of the earth, among the, 273
  of the mind displayed, 323
  of the mind, grief develops, 1204
  Priam's, shall fall, 218
  reasonably full exertion of, 422
  sphere of human, 236
  superior to man, 713
  that be, o'er lesser, 534
  that be, the, 1245
  that will work for thee, 297
  two continental, in Europe, 1213
  universal, 597
  we lay waste our, 300
  which our minds impress, 295
  ye heavenly, 1172
Power's employ, some unknown, 547
Power-dive, in the long, 1026
Powerful agent is the right word, 615
  as truth, nothing so, 342
  grace that lies in herbs, 78
  guns will make us, 1215
  influence for good, 1037
  is the empire of habit, 1102
Powerless, for the other's sake, 937
  to be born, 546
Poy, funny leedle, 661
Practical affection, with a very, 646
  as in the theoretic life, in the, 663
Practical force, the mightiest, 678
  man, capitalist is a, 1186
  matters, end in, 1090
  men the slaves of some economist, 922
  people, difficult world for, 946
  politics consists in ignoring facts, 636
Practically zero, 1069
Practice, all preach none, 130
  her success in, 650
  in heaven things learned on earth, 486
  is everything, 1128
  is the best instructor, 1103
  life and, shall be found unworthy, 479
  loud and shrill, 846
  made good, 747
  makes perfect, 1103
  might hammer out divers arts, 1097
  old lovely fragments, 886
  to deceive, 308
  what we preach, 790
  what you preach, 591
  whatever you would make habitual, 1123
  when men, things they will, 1129
  yourself in little things, 1122
Practices, long train of these, 230
Practiser of the art of angling, 139
Practising prudence on a long-term lease, 979
  so different from preaching, 509
Practitioner in panegyric, 278
Prague, for the sake of, 1029
  old hermit of, 56
  the beautiful city of, 625
Prairie Belle, in the smoke of the, 605
  boundless ineffable, 590
  breeze, sane as a, 904
  brightens, the frosty, 565
  child of the boundless, 642
  died on the, 891
  flowers lie low, 891
  I have loved the, 886
  mother, O, 886
  we cross the, as of old, 442
  wind, plain as a, 1007
Prairies, gardens of the desert, 372
  like seas, where the, 504
  of our wide waste land, 889
Prairie's midst, in every, 517
Prairie-lawyer, master of us all, 891
Praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, 163
  a little more, let me, 907
  a poet to his face, 657
  a sister to a sister, never, 785
  all his pleasure, 201
  and favor render, 428
  and grievous pleasure and pain 631
  and never a whispered hint, 81
  at morning, some, 211
  best of fame a rival's, 337
  blame, love, kisses, 299
  come to bury Caesar not to, 8
  companions speak their, 1014
  damn with faint, 213
  day at night, 136
  famous men, let us now, 78 1251
  Father Son and Holy Ghost, 18
  filled with a nation's, 649
  from a friend, 219
  from censure or from, 232
  garment of, 1238

Praise God for an English war, 989
God from whom all blessings flow, 183
God sang Theocrite, 487
guests should, it not the cooks, 29
hearts that beat high for, 334
Him all creatures here below, 183
him that made it, 1251
honour, and glory given, 199
if there be any, 1247
instant dole of, 778
life at the end, 136
like gold and diamonds, 232
Lord and pass ammunition, 1030
love of, 532
maid whom there were none to, 296
me after I'm dead, who will, 615
me as you, none other can, 692
minister of, at large, 248
muse His, 224
named thee but to, 363
no small, 156
no weapon slays so surely as, 593
not the critic, 725
nothing is the, 1048
of ancient authors, 132
of those who sleep in earth, 373
of virtue, 1110
one full peal of, 470
only to be praised, we, 1159
or blame, lived without, 1135
or pudding, 589
ourselves, however we do, 54
patrons', 877
people thus profusely, 390
poets lose half the, 146
praise praise for death, 536
right, and true perfection, 47
sent us back to, 175
sing thee a song in thy, 286
splendid shilling's, 258
sweeter sound of woman's, 401
that father should have had, 911
that I can raise, all the, 135
the firm restraint, 1019
the Frenchman, I, 263
the generous gods, 693
the magnificence of the dead, 961
thee O God, we, 1132
thirst of, 262
those about to marry, would, 1130
those who spoke her, 252
thus shapen by my breath, 756
to Troy's redoubt, 882
unanimous chorus of, 1202
us, only the Master shall, 779
when my heart is filled with, 692
when you see how he receives, 1106
would be unmeaning flattery, 351
Praises a book becomingly, he who, 415
faintly when he must, 213
God, earth, 316
not the last of, 1100
of seamen, 970
one's own, 1120
shall be sung, his, 1142
wait deservèd, 679
which remorseful mourners give, 596
with enthusiastic tone, 624
Praised and starves, honesty is, 1121
Praised be the fathomless universe, 536
beauty is no better for being, 1125
God be, 69
God seeing and so died he, 631
Lord's name be, 182
praise only to be, 1159
the thing he understood, 649
Praising God with sweetest looks, 390
most dispraises, 213
rose that all are, 388
what is lost, 53
Prancing, death is, 1193
poetry, page of, 585
Prate, hear him, 575
of my whereabout, 85
Praties they are small, Oh the, 1063
Prating barber and Archelaus, 1117
while vools gwoes, 550
Prattle, fashionable, 656
thinking his, to be tedious, 60
Pray, be not afraid to, 386
came to, 175
can He not hear me when for thee I, 562
do thou in secret, 480
fervently do we, 457
for easy lives, do not, 613
for me and all writers, 1028
for mercy, we do, 46
for no man but myself, 80
for peace and grace, 551
for thee, how can I cease to, 562
for wisdom yet, 582
God doth late and early, 114
God to keep me from being proud, I, 180
his halo, but, 725
I scarcely dare to, 591
in the darkness, 386
in vain, must not, 985
in your distress, you, 922
people who merely, 1195
place where men can, 846
remained to, 251
simple liberty to, 591
that God defend the right, 765
that our armies join not, 64
that risen from the dead, 699
the Lord my soul to keep, 1057
the other went to, 165
the prayer the Easterners do, 1064
thy prayer, hope thy hope and, 473
to be stronger men, 613
to, is right, 386
to labor is to, 499
to marry the man they love, 895
to whom the Dorians, 400
to whom the Romans, 400
two went to, 165
when I, the saints go hurrying, 985
where early Christians, 925
will not, with you, 44
with, ask if like to, 932
woe be unto those who, 1253
work not can not, 501
you now forget and forgive, 99
Prayed, caught at God's skirts and, 487
not, eat and, 166
that all is well with them, 988
that God would give him strength, 120
to behold the light of day, 373
wept and, 954
Prayer all his business, 201
and dedication, call my people to, 997
and praise, offices of, 302
at the muezzin's call for, 755
be not forgetful of, 1189
breathes a, for him, 405
conclude the, 175
do not aid me, if, 1136
erects a house of, 187
every wish is like a, 430
feeling which prompts, 542
folds my hands in, 1215
for all who lie beneath, 782
for other's weal, 351
for S.T.C., 319
fourth stone is, 976
grant me my, 1200
heavier cross the heartier, 1167
homes of silent, 468
I breathe to God a, 517
I have no words to say, 947
I pray, great the, 853
is an education, 1189
is the burden of a sigh, 306
is the soul's sincere desire, 306, 430
made his, 779
more things are wrought by, 463
my, some daily good to do, 549
my, will somewhat vary, 895
negligent at their, 1253
no need of, 364
not for myself I make this, 1023
of a righteous man, 1248
of Ajax was for light, 434
of devotion, still, 336
of Plato old, 442
on a wing and a, 1035
people's, 173
pray thy, 473
re-echo, let the, 392
rises from, a better man, 1044
shrine where a sin is a, 632
steeped their souls in, 459
that reforms the sinner, 548
the Easterners do, pray the, 1064
this, at least the gods fulfill, 893
to find its echo everywhere, 512
to God, let thy deeds be thy, 499
to lift up the hands in, 673
to Raphael, little, 490
way he makes his, 920
we make our earnest, 268
when I say a, 789
when we breathe our evening, 502
which my mouth is too full to express, 441
wonder if God hears, 996
wordless, 665
would else fulfilment know, 1188
Prayers, angry, 830
are said, book is closed and, 691
feed on, 28
for death, old men's, 1082
God answers sudden on some, 430
hate you enough to hear your, 528, 862
in absence breathed, 395
mention of thee always in my, 1248
of the Church, 192
old age's alms, 28
profit by losing of our, 104
taking over things like, 977
without words, 607
would make me whole, whose, 784

Prayer-books, beads and, 208
Prayeth best who loveth best, he, 315
  well who loveth well, he, 315
Praying and sighing through London streets, 683
  be brief in, 134
  God on high, I am, 906
  that we meet again, 604
Preach a whole year, if I, 276
  again, as never sure to, 166
  humility is a virtue all, 130
  practise what we, 790
  practise what you, 591
  upon political subjects, 312
Preaches in her gown, wife who, 392
  nature teaches more than she, 627
  well that lives well, he, 1155
Preached as never sure to preach again, 166
Preacher, dying, I have been, 1058
  in that little band, 859
  on his perch, 1035
  sacred, cries, 225
Preachers, itinerant, 228
  jangle, 759
Preaching, a by-word for dull conversation, 312
  a woman, 234
  down a daughter's heart, 464
  practising so different from, 509
Precarious things, dinners were, 323
Precautions against your enemies, necessary, 1252
Precede, lead the way and we'll, 278
Precedes and follows, consider what, 1123
  and what follows, consider what, 1104
Preceded by a long courtship, 196
Precedence among other women, no, 1089
Precedent a king of men, 634
  a solitary, 329
  codeless myriad of, 465
  embalms a principle, 419
  one, creates another, 1060
  performance which is without, 1170
  prints of, 28
  well-established, 733
  will become a, 1114
Precedents deliberately established, 329
  supported by, 1114
Precept, each, of her peaceful laws, 1165
  example is the best, 1077
  example more efficacious than, 232, 1077
  must be upon precept, 1237
Precepts draw, truth her glorious, 333
  of the Gospel, live up to, 188
  upon these, all other depend, 1119
Precession of the equinoxes, 472
'Preciate the things you left behind, 907
Precincts few extol, silver, 937
  of the cheerful day, 245
Precious and divine, truth is, 142
  as the truths she reveals, 1204
  bane, deserve the, 149
  blood, moistened with the, 681
  cheapens the thing that was, 629
  drops, what, 178
Precious ever-lingering memories, 538
  friend, speaks to a, 716
  gain, doth reap one, 299
  in a last revise, 860
  in the sight of the Lord, 1231
  jewel carved most curiously, 672
  jewel in his head, 48
  liberty is, 1202
  life is, so, 620
  life is too, 520
  life-blood of a master-spirit, 163
  mouldering pleasure, 584
  mystic sense, 1189
  nose, that's his, 391
  odours, virtue is like, 109
  ointment, like a, 110
  one half so, 1134
  past, of all the, 865
  porcelain of human clay, 360
  seeing to the eye, 41
  stone, as a, 1233
  stone set in the silver sea, 59
  stones in world of nature, 741
  that which Rome hath most, 593
  thinking it gold makes it, 1024
  thoughts that shall not die, 303
  tissue, like a, 1193
  treasure of his eyesight lost, 77
  unto one, 596
  words, ate and drank the, 584
Preciousness of the laws and liberties, 500
Precipice, close to edge of, 1001
Precipitous mountain-side, 621
Precipitously, turned and ran, 1031
Precise and pedantic their step is, 637
  in every part, art is too, 133
  in promise-keeping, 35
  moment, cannot tell the, 272
  moment of its falling in your way, 646
  or scientific, must not be too, 538
  psychological moment, 723
Precocity, miracle of, 1108
  some great price for, 476
Predatory human hands, 741
Predecessor, illustrious, 230, 259
Predecessors, illustrious, 230
Predestined, intimates are, 635
  of the will, 870
Predicts the ruin of the state, 281
Predilection and love, 651
  for painting that lends joyousness, 1193
Predominant feature in British fleet, 284
Pre-eminence in Germany, 963
Preen their wings, 1034
Prees, flee fro the, 4
  greet, at market, 7
Preface to make it welcome, 311
Prefer any load of infamy, 314
  geniality to grammar, 1050
  the share they already possess, 197
  their interests to his own, 259
  to live preoccupied, 951
Prefers, fortune's ice to virtue's land, 173
Preferable to all pleasures of youth, 198
Preferment goes by letter and affection, 100
  passage to riches and, 1061
Pregnant fancies, 1026
  hinges of the knee, crook the, 94
  in matter in expression brief, 332
  with thought inbreathed, 562
Prehistoric lore, famous in, 800
Prejudice, common, 235
  I ran against a, 754
Prejudices, foreign travel ought to soften, 571
  honest, 197
  man without any, 1193
  traced back to the intestines, 1198
Prelate Dr. Donne, that worthy, 920
Prelates with periwigged charioteers, 856
Preludes, life a succession of, 1179
  transmit the, 954
Premeditated, unpalliated murder, 479
Premiers, French, or sheep, 1022
Premises, insufficient, 614
Prentice han' she tried on man, 284
Preoccupation with possession, 837
Preoccupied by a Platonic mind, 951
Preordained, whatever befall thee was, 1127
Preparation, dreadful note of, 67
  for death's dark encounter, 508
  for war, suitable, 268
  of sundry of the Indians, 859
Preparations for war, make necessary, 1100
Prepare for a journey as for death, 965
  for a separation, 319
  for all your days, 708
  for His beautiful heaven, 291
  for the days of necessity, 1077
  me, good God, 183
  new morrow for the earth, 903
  to rise, all of us, 837
  to shed tears, 83
  with mutual aid, 1164
Prepared, delay fatal to those, 1109
  for some surprise, 837
  for war, to be, 268
  I stand, 1135
  the charge is, 205
Preparedness he implores, 879
Preposition is a word, 910
Prerogative, books a part of man's, 128
  of mind, 344
  of valiant souls, 864
Presage, none uninitiate by, 610
  of his future years, 269
Presages the coming of rain, 829
Presaging life, a wreath, 475
Presbyter knight going to the wars, 181
Presbyterian true blue, 142
Prescribe a rule for drinking, 196
Prescribed, all but the page, 207
Prescription, final, 498
Presence and an influence in nature, 671
  appear in the Divine, 329
  be scanter of your maiden, 91
  bright all space doth occupy, 1172
  by your gracious, 100
  civilizes ours, sex whose, 263
  cloud with my, 232
  consciousness of our, 350
  depart her, soe, 257
  equal to forty thousand men, 293
  felt a, as I prayed, 653
  full of light, 80
  haunts this room to-night, 439
  in the house, friend whose, 474
  into this, we come, 684
  lift us to thy, 1254

Presence, lord of thy, 57
  minds made better by their, 520
  my, doth trouble ye, 68
  no reason to explain its, 611
  not thro' his, 485
  of a benignant spirit, 659
  of body, your, 324
  of death, all equal in, 1101
  of mind in untried emergencies, 530
  of mind, say this with, 1094
  of potentates, 856
  of the love it would conceal, 317
  of the passenjare, 583
  of the unwashed and half-educated, 775
  one short hour in Thy, 441
  sense of a personal, 683
  strange vast, 670
  translucid, 951
  with its, every pause doth fill, 839
Present, act in the living, 433
  and past, link between man's, 1009
  at the creation, had I been, 1135
  at the expense of the, 314
  circle of ideas, think beyond our, 689
  day, deficiencies of the, 232
  day, pleasures of the, 225
  desponding view of the, 400
  employ the, well, 217
  evil, submit to the, 1106
  evils triumph over philosophy, 1158
  hides the past, eventful, 443
  if only we live in the, 684
  in spirit, 1246
  is all thou hast, 441
  is mere grass, 680
  is sordid and prosaic, 942
  joys, 20
  moment is the least happiest, 494
  of theirs with the hopeful past, contrast this, 487
  only, not for the, 537
  or accounted for, all, 550
  parliament of the, 529
  pure, never conquered, 931
  sober twilight of the, 644
  state of things, considered, 1113, 1143
  things, worst, 64
  time travel that of old, 128
  to my mind appearest, 393
  wisely improve the, 440
  work of present man, 316
  wrong, through, 442
Presents, art of giving, 967
  endear absents, 323
  giving, is a talent, 828
  goes for bets, goes for, 510
  if it were not for the, 794
  that I got last Christmas, 815
  the solid hue, 868
  to posterity, 196
Presentation copy, a, 324
  pictorial, 1213
Presented with a universal blank, 151
Presenting Thebes or Pelops' line, 161
Presently they go away, 877
Presentment, counterfeit, 95
Preservation, evolved for its own, 861
  in the utmost extremity, 1166
  magic, 381
  of peace, 20
Preservation of purity of the blood, 1212
  of the general government, 273
  of wild and vagrant feelings, 589
Preservative, hare's foot my, 181
  of all arts, art, 1052
Preserve ancient monuments, let us, 1184
  the stars from wrong, 299
  what I, can never perish, 305
Preserves the earth a sphere, 289
  us from three evils, 1167
Preserved and increased by correspondent actions, 1123
  forever in amber, 111
  from chance control, 735
  his gore O, this, 624
  us a nation, made and, 332, 404
Preserving peace, means of, 268
  the sweetness of proportion, 119
Preside over liquidation of British Empire, 851
President, king or consul or, 686
  Lincoln, you are underrating, 580
  nobody ever expected me to be, 455
  now Jenny Lind, now the, 490
  of the immortals, 651
  office of, not difficult, 638
  rather be right than, 329
  recognized him as the, 457
  run for, used to crowds, 984
Presidents or generals, stand before, 539
President's chair, I'd sleep in the, 1066
Presidential appointment, 1021
Pre-sliced bread, 1016
Press and song, through pulpit, 652
  clamours of a venal, 478
  close and sharp on heart, 662
  corporation of the, 483
  down upon the brow of labor, 753
  freedom of, a foundation stone, 854
  freedom of the, 273
  His Book had gone to, 815
  is too much for us, 650
  king over all the children of pride, 783
  liberty of the, 1060
  microscopes and telescopes of the, 788
  noble freedom of the, 854
  not a falling man, 73
  people indifferent to the, 804
  power of the, 532
  print, plain, 507
  shall vigorously aid, 661
  the people's right maintain, 333
  the pillow of a cottage-chamber bed, 568
  thee to my heart, I, 393
  these younger, 652
  thou his hand in thine, 707
  too close in church and mart, 428
  toward the mark, I, 1247
  unmentioned at home in the, 810
  unsought, peace and pain that, 738
  voice of the, 479
  what is the, I cried, 305
  where ye see my plume, 400
  with lusty force, saw him, 998
  with vigour on, 225
Press your lonely resting-place, 966
Press's freedom, believe in the, 526
Pressed into service, 867
  its signet sage, 308
  out of shape, 867
Pressing, a duty stern and, 560
  learn calm to face what's, 1099
Pressure from the incommunicable, 347
  of age, feel the, 1088
  of great events, amid, 1177
  of taxation, 314
  show his form and, 94
  too much, 661
Prest with ill, 263
Presto, pass, in a moment, 406
Presume, Dr. Livingstone I, 653
  not God to scan, 6, 207
  to defile the cause, 1041
  to lay their hand upon the ark, 264
  to sneer and laugh, 293
Presumed good, all are, 138
Presumptuous folly, a too, 644
  inquirer, 200
Pretence, false, 599
  of following to the grave, 867
Pretend and don't care, others, 786
Pretended patriots, declarations of, 200
Pretender, God bless the, 221
Pretermitted not the strait command, 1052
Prettiest doll in the world, 523
  form of his kind, 675
Prettified to please, 910
Prettily as he, just as, 919
Pretty babe all burning bright, 30
  but is it art, it's, 780
  chicken, there was once a, 665
  chickens, all my, 88
  creature, drink, 298
  everything that, is, 105
  Fanny Macartney, 248
  Fanny's way, 201
  good plan to forget it, 805
  how-de-do, here's a, 624
  kettle of fish, 623
  little tiny kickshaws, 65
  looks, puts on his, 58
  mottoes you find inside the crackers, 622
  page with dimpled chin, 481
  pair receives no burial, 258
  pleasures, 21
  Sally, none like, 189
  state of things, here's a, 624
  story tell, some, 345
  talk, unschooled in, 1208
  to walk with, she is, 164
Preudunt course is steadied, my, 526
Prevail, evening shades, 194
  God who is able to, 140
  great is truth and shall, 701
  is sure, that we shall, 1049
  let not hope, 395
  may be fair words shall, 783
  mists of doubt, 644
  oars alone can ne'er, 264
  truth is great and shall, 556
  we shall, 997
  will looking ill, 163
Prevails, when vice, 195, 206
  where commerce long, 249
Prevailed with double sway, 250
Prevailed, world and its dread laugh, 224

Prevailin' weakness of most public men, 606
Prevailing interpretation of next generation, 830
  sadness, tale of more, 327
Prevalence of suicide, 741
Prevaricate, Ralpho thou dost, 142
Prevent crimes, they that did not, 1118
  ills he can't, 223
  or heal many a strife, 225
  war, surest way to, 320
Preventing angels, 175
Preventive pathology instead of curative, 996
Previous night, returned home the, 844
  scene or incident, 423
Prey at fortune, to, 102
  expects his evening, 244
  mighty, 870
  on others, 1043
  sickening grief doth, 269
  to dumb forgetfulness, 245
  to every bird, 578
  to hastening ills, 250
  to the active, 277
  unresisting, 349
  upon the young, loves to, 1082
  wrens make, 71
Priam's curtain, drew, 63
  powers and self shall fall, 218
Price, all men have their, 200
  buy at too dear a, 229
  every man has his, 200, 425
  fixed with a friend, 1074
  for knowledge, too high the, 205
  for precocity, 476
  hailed at a, 781
  insure a good, 255
  is cruel high, 786
  love that pays the, 747
  of a thousand horses, 832
  of admiralty, if blood be the, 778
  of chains and slavery, 270
  of everything, knows the, 724
  of justice is eternal publicity, 801
  of liberty, 277
  of wisdom, 1228
  pays his god his, 796
  pearl of great, 1241
  set her own, on her sweet self, 556
  that life exacts, 1012
  to five, gave the, 754
  we pay for it full worth, 574
  will fall, the, 110
Priced, men by themselves are, 136
Priceless consolation, 478
  dower, given you a, 760
  gift, given for nought her, 556
  rending of the heart, 1204
Prick the sides of my intent, 85
Pricks, honour, me on, 63
  kick against the, 1244
  small, to their subsequent volumes, 1255
Pricking of my thumbs, 87
  on the plaine, knight, 24
  our gonfalon bubble, 903
Prickles, tormenting himself with his, 391
Prickly star, pity the, 951
Pride, a mother's, a father's joy, 309
  alone, stands in his, 446
  and humiliation hand in hand, 436
  and place, towering in her, 86
Pride and poverty, oppressed with, 184
  and vanity, definition of, 1179
  as if true, were not humble, 493
  avarice envy, 1135
  banner of her, 900
  captain's, 764
  carries its banner to the last, 591
  children of, 783
  crueltie and ambition of man, 22
  doff his, 777
  envy malice are his graces, 326
  fell with my fortunes, 48
  goeth before, 14
  goeth before destruction, 1233
  has been wounded, when, 1195
  high-blown, 73
  human, 977
  humble out of, 1144
  idleness and, 227
  imperious, 591
  in Casey's bearing, 770
  in reasoning lies, his, 209
  in their port, 250
  in his own glass, 75
  is suffering, her, 747
  keep out pomp and, 710
  let, go afore, 29
  lie that saves their, 725
  live things in their, 892
  look backward to with, 867
  must fall, power must fail, 561
  naked body in its, 921
  of ancestry, 558
  of ancestry, without, 260
  of birth is queerest, 510
  of former days, 334
  of Greece and Rome, 408
  of kings, 206
  of knowledge, security against, 459
  of life, excel in, 546
  of man, lore and, 408
  of the father, 937
  of those who survived, 852
  of thought, burden of the, 791
  peasantry their country's, 250
  perished in his, 297
  plastered high with, 842
  pleasure from man's thinking of himself, 1163
  poet's inward, 1026
  pomp and circumstance, 102
  proper, 908
  rank pride, 194
  rugged pine in its lonely, 642
  speechless, 700
  spite of, 207
  still is aiming, 110
  strut in, 700
  that apes humility, 316, 321
  that licks the dust, 213
  that putts countrye downe, 256
  the never-failing vice of fools, 210
  thought with, 939
  to relieve the wretched, 250
  touched to the quick, soldier's, 487
  vain the chief's the sage's, 214
  when puffed up, 1080
  will have a fall, 14
  with lover's, 757
  withered in their, 484
  works of mortal, 212
  yielded with modest, 152
Pries into secrets of nether world, 1124
Priest and Quaker and all who died, 558
  call the, to marry them, 310
  Christian Protestant or, 657
  for enemy, once have a, 423
  go with them to hear the, 170
  love is the only, 603
  of God, God go with you, 914
  of the most authentic creed, 602
  old, and old soldier, 1183
  parish, of Austerity, 656
Priests, abortive Platonists and, 1023
  altars victims, 216
  by imposition of a mightier hand, 397
  in the temple of Solomon, 418
  is queer people, 306
  tapers temples, 216
  unnecessary to religion, 891
Priestess of night's high mysteries, 418
Priesthood, perpetual, 376
Priestlike task of pure ablution, 385
Priestly tract, curst by, 926
  vestments, 731
Prigs, manufacture, 707
Prima donnas wish to be heard, 917
Primal curse, inherit the, 940
  desert ship, 830
  eldest curse upon 't, 95
  gloom where life began, 682
Primary cause of all things, 1129
  concern of American education, 986
Prime, April of her, 107
  as Adam saw her, 328
  conception of the joyous, 24
  duty of a woman to look well, 696
  from curfew time to the next, 164
  give him always of the, 191
  Minister, cheerful voice of the, 964
  of body and soul, 375
  of existence at noon, in, 1119
  of God's own chosen weather, 693
  of good Haroun Alraschid, 462
  of life, definition of, 1088
  of the day, confident, 735
  pearl-winged, 845
  so swell so nutty, so, 361
  stage's, 796
  voice obeyed at, 410
  wisdom, 154
Primer, less a, than a key, 836
Primeval, forest, 435
  forests, grand, 627
  forests undefaced by man, 449
  nothingness, from, 1172
Primitive impulses of the human heart, 461
  North America, 1016
  people, common rule with, 713
  soul, within the, 524
Primrose by a river's brim, 296
  first-born child of Ver, 132
  path of dalliance, 90
  sweet as the, 251
  that forsaken dies, 159
  way come the, 702
  way, go the, 86
Prince, advise the, 954
  and a great man fallen, 1226
  bark that held a, 371
  can mak a belted knight, 287
  Hamlet, am not, 954

Prince, must be a lion, 1113
  of darkness is a gentleman, 99, 164
  of Denmark left out, 311
  of fiends, 66
  of peace, 1237
  of peace and god of battles, 896
  of Sleep, met at eve the, 840
  of Wales, God bless the, 392
  such duty as subject owes, 52
  Tatters, little, 701
  'tis a melancholy lay, 673
  war the only study of a, 258
  when a, he rises with his pearl, 484
  you may storm and ban, 673
Princes and lords may flourish, 250
  and lords the breath of kings, 284
  and nobles to patronize, 476
  and prelates, not of the, 856
  are like to heavenly bodies, 110
  find few real friends, 239
  gilded monuments of, 107
  of courtesy, 765
  prefers the service of, 1092
  put not your trust in, 1232
  sweet aspect of, 73
  war betwixt, 1143
  were privileged to kill, 268
  whose merchants are, 1237
Prince's court, search in every, 499
Princes' bastards, 124
  favours, hangs on, 73
  palaces, 128
Princedoms, virtues powers, 153
Princely counsel in his face yet shone, 150
  heel, 590
  in bestowing, 74
Princeps copy in blue and gold, 288
Princerple, I don't believe in, 526
Princerples, ez to my, 527
  nor men, it ain't my, 526
Princess, him that beds a, 1014
  inscribe beneath my name, 928
Principal beauty in a building, light is, 147
  duty a parent owed a child, 505
  lights or natural mediums, 377
  thing, wisdom is the, 1232
Principality in Utopia, 398
Principle, a precedent embalms a, 419
  do not counteract the living, 1176
  free trade is not a, 419
  general, gives no help, 1177
  inconsistencies in, 650
  is old, this, 116
  of beauty in all things, 385
  of beauty shall persist, 844
  of bliss, the vital, 225
  of national unity, 1204
  on a religious, 247
  on this question of, 341
  rebels from, 260
  the first human principle, 65
  worldly, 144
Principles, affects to renounce his, 1060
  changed, oftener than shirt, 203
  I have stood for, triumph of, 1048
  may and must be flexible, 457
  men's governing, 1125
  never defeated, our, 424
  of a free government, violation of, 628
  of eternal justice, 477
Principles of human nature, 344
  of nature, guided by, 1127
  of Political Economy, wrote, 865
  of resistance, 259
  settled, 571
  swaller, might our, 526
  to which I proved recreant, 479
  turn with times, 209
Print, an etching a mezzotint, 490
  believe nothing unless in, 1146
  eternity of, 919
  I love a ballad in, 57
  it and shame the fools, 212
  it, some day they'll, 545
  it, some said, 171
  news thats fit to, 1049
  of a man's naked foot, 187
  of toe and shoeless heel, 1004
  papers don't purtend to, 527
  plain press, 507
  see it in, 931
  see one's name in, 351
  since men learned to, 973
  transforms old, 265
  woman's name in, 930
Prints, faded, and massive tomes, 953
  leaves no, of precedent, 28
Printed first the written word, 1053
  in a book, words, 1228
  in a page, never was it, 809
  matter, diffusion of, 1192
  record, photography of a, 686
Printers have lost, books by which, 147
Printer's ink shall scatter her largesse, 998
Printing, art of, 379
  caused, to be used, 69
  invention of, 1206
Printing-office, in my father's, 629
Printing-press, I am the, 814
  immortality encircled the, 291
Prior, here lies Matthew, 189
Prism and silent face, with his, 299
  prunes and, 497
Prison, away from his wide, 1047
  black flower of civilized society, 421
  door, Europe like a, 989
  fare, less than, 618
  lay in, doomed to die, 513
  palace and a, 353
  self is the only, 710
  soul in, 1048
  stone walls do not a, make, 168
  walls, burst forth from its, 753
  walls cannot control, 1166
Prisons, masters have wrought in, 879
Prison-air, bloom well in, 722
Prisoned soul, take the, 158
Prisoner at the bar, himself the, 465
  man is a, 1085
  no weak-eyed, 920
  stone walls a, make, 168
  takes the reason, 84
  to be, well pleased a, 1166
Prisoners call the sky, which, 722
  of hope, 1240
Prisoner's life, passing on the, 35
Prison-mate and dock-yard fellow, 604
Prison-pent, remained forever, 1017
Pristine glory fearlessly prolong, 396
Prithee, why so pale, 163
Privacy, an obscure nook for me, 484
  of storm, tumultuous, 408
Private and costly luxury, 636
  and not by public effort, by, 532
  beneficence, 750
  citizen without wrong, 599
  conscience for the guide, 174
  credit is wealth, 1061
  death of a, 123
  detectives, 1033
  end, served no, 210
  ends, consult our, 1160
  ends, to gain some, 254
  enterprise in the atomic age, 987
  griefs they have, 83
  hours, delight my, 156
  information the source of fortunes, 724
  interests, assertion of, 1177
  life, happy privilege of, 419
  of the Buffs, drunken, 474
  persons, letters addressed to, 1181
  profit, general profit before, 1210
  property, 638
  property is natural fruit of labor, 1207
  road, takes no, 208
  sin is not so prejudicial, 1155
  station, give me a, 206
  station, post of honour is a, 195, 206
  thinking, in public duty and in, 522
  under Fairfax, 779
  wealth I should decline, 769
Privies, sun penetrates into, 1131
Privilege, highest bodily, 312
  of absurdity, 132
  of being independent, 285
  of fools, 1165
  of private life, 419
  of putting him to death, 314
  of the heroes of yore, 343
  social political or religious, 512
  to be great, accept thy, 1047
  to be spoken at all times, 1146
Privileges of the government, sharing the, 455
Privileged ones, those infinitely, 942
  to kill, princes were, 268
  to spend her blood, 725
Prize, all these I, 650
  any dog's a, 796
  art not strength obtains the, 219
  art obtains the, 116
  be a ribbon or throne, whether, 510
  being mentioned as having suffered, 1110
  ever grateful for the, 294
  fighters out of training, 807
  immortal, 1048
  in the struggle not the, 458
  judge the, 160
  me no prizes, 1056
  not on the, 735
  not what we have, 39
  o' death in battle, 527
  of the high calling of God, 1247
  of verse, bore off the, 438
  ointment, 136
  so much, thing you, 997
  solid happiness, 226
  strips of all its worth the, 309
  the music, never, 665
  the thing ungain'd, 74
  the vanquished gain, 437

Prize, to love the game beyond the, 764
  to some proud fop, 226
  too light winning make, light, 32
  valor's second, 1110
  we sought is won, 536
  what most I, 840
  worth subservience, 932
Prized beyond the sculptured flower, 372
  joys the most, 666
  the freedom and dignity of man, 968
Pro patria mori, 219
Probabilities, conflicting vague, 449
  fate laughs at, 426
Probability, keep, in view, 206
Probable nor'-east to sou'-west winds, 617
  possible shadow of doubt, no, 624
  that thou hast never lived, 618
Probe my heart with pensive gaze, 760
Probity of pasture fields, 1017
Problem, biggest, in the world, 905
  biographer has this, 377
  common, yours mine, 488
  in statecraft, 1070
  military or scientific, 1070
  of human folly, 908
  of the head, complex, 775
  that's heavy, 877
  wholeness of the human, 1206
Problems, examination of European, 1210
  of the age, three, 1182
Proceed ad infinitum, 190
  from custom, laws of conscience, 1142
Proceeding, my infallible, 590
Proceedings, subsequent, 645
Proces of nature, agayns the, 8
Process, cosmic, 667
  human thought is the, 339
  not a force, but a, 641
  of sex, omnipresent, 739
  of the suns, widened with the, 464
  which serves a world of trouble, 490
Procession no one can follow, 1033
  out of stellar spaces, 912
  stay with the, 795
Proclaim a hunting morning, 229
  him good and great, 194
  his courage, foes, 173
  ownership, act of woman to, 808
  that life and beauty are the same, 1019
  their great original, 194
  to all the sensual world, 310
Proclaims its stormy parent, 679
  most deeds, with contrary blast, 157
  the kindnesses received, he that, 1157
  the man, apparel oft, 91
Proclaimed aloud for evermore, 610
Proclivity, we all quote by, 415
Proconsul, O stern, 1028
Procrastination, incivility and, 347
  is the art of keeping up, 884
  is the thief of time, 201
Procreant cradle, 85
Proctors, prudes for, 466
Procure emotion he needs, 1199
Procures the greatest happiness, 222
Procurer of contentedness, 139
Procuress to the lords of hell, 468
Prodigal, confiding, 585
  enough, chariest maid is, 90
  of life, young are, 330
  the soul lends the tongue vows, 91
Prodigality of nature, 71
Prodigious exuberance, the, 1015
  old age, 1146
  ruin swallow all, 218
Prodigy, what a, is man, 1162
Produce as much good as hurt, 271
  equality, shall not, 969
  gentleness of spirit, 344
  health, medicine to, 1115
  it in God's name, 380
  its hundredfold, 476
  poetical acid, 1071
  their debt instead of their discharge, 203
Produces evidence against himself, 1111
Produced an electrical effect, 686
  breath has, 250
  in fishes, men were first, 1120
  out of nothing, nothing, 1131
Product, by-product sometimes more valuable, 740
  every intellectual, 645
  infinitesimal fraction of a, 380
  of former wrongs and shame, 1211
  of the horse, 491
Production, capitalist, begets own negation, 1187
  literary, which attains power by form, 645
  of art, instrument for, 1050
  only source of payment, 842
Profanation of our joys, 118
Profane, clean obscene grave, things, 132
  for language, 698
  hence ye, 168
  swearing a sufficient crime, 180
  things, 172
  to pity were, 753
Profaned thy heavenly gift of poesy, 175
Profanely, not to speak it, 94
Profession, Adam's, 96
  ancient and more or less honorable, 950
  barrister's, 1191
  debtor to his, 109
  excel in any, 331
  made literature his, 318
  most ancient, in the world, 950
  of law, 1185
  to disguise matters, 10
Professions, literature the most dangerous of, 641
  of law and physic, 328
  two oldest, in the world, 950
Professional military mind, 800
Professor can never better distinguish himself, 1169
  heaven keep the great, 453
  of our art, Thespis, 177
  of the art of puffing, 278
  would hire a, 816
Professors, American, like their literature, 933
  in New England, 853
  of the dismal science, 379
Proffered treaty, I scorn your, 447
Proficient poison of sure sleep, 991
Profit and convenience invite foreigners, 1166
Profit and title I resign, 206
  by losing of our prayers, 104
  by the folly of others, 1102
  by their example, 270
  by your most zealous energy, 729
  countenance and, 109
  general, before private, 1210
  many receive advice few, 1102
  me to be afraid, 955
  no, where is no pleasure, 52
  nor pleasure, opposes no man's, 132
  of their shining nights, 40
  thee, let it, 153
  turn her sacrifice to, 1036
  you, what does it, 1137
Profits, calculating, 429
  more than self-esteem, nothing, 154
  most who serves best, 813
  nobody, wind that, 65
Profited more by fools, 1113
  what is a man, 1241
Profiteering in the dead, 966
Profitless others and stale and flat, 799
Profligate of happiness, 823
Profound and fragile lips, 992
  and large-minded, too, 403
  as that Serbonian bog, 150
  as the grave, 636
  felt with spirit so, 298
  makes it more, 688
  man thinks woman, 1197
  more, than mine own life, 76
  respect for the sea, I have, 570
  secret and mystery, 497
Profoundest of slumbers, 247
Profusely praise people thus, 390
Profusion of days, such a, 247
  of water light and air, 602
Progeny of learning, 277
Prognosticators, monthly, 1238
Programme has been gone through, 674
Progress and Poverty, in writing, 684
  based on desire to live beyond income, 614
  call it tomorrow, 1183
  calls each fresh link, 655
  do to swell a, 954
  from want to want, 236
  is at stand, till, 674
  makes a real and safe, 200
  man's distinctive mark, 489
  mazy, 243
  mistake change for, 396
  morn begins her rosy, 155
  much more general than retrogression, 448
  of a man or nation, 724
  of consciousness of freedom, 1177
  summer's royal, 858
  test of our, 916
  through the world, 276
  war involves in its, 271
  will finally destroy all error, 549
Progressive renunciation, 1188
Prohibiting, by licensing and, 163
Prohibition against self-slaughter, 105
  noble experiment, 854
  tree of, 155
Project a scheme for her breakfast, 203
  failed, or any, 732
  failure in a great, 382

Project for extracting sunbeams, 191
Projects, all human plans and, 491
  amid a multitude of, 1103
  fitter for new, 111
  tossed eager, 767
Proletarians have nothing to lose, 1187
Proletariat, a revolutionary class, 1187
  to entertain the, 894
Prolific, in church where boredom is, 213
Prologue, foolish thing to make a long, 1251
  in her face excuse came, 155
  is the grace, 200
  what is past is, 1038
Prolong, thy pristine glory, 396
Prolongs his life, the good man, 217
Prolonged by medicine, life may be, 106
Promethean fire, 41
  heat, 103
  word, 634
Prometheus, nor brings ev'n skilled, 1098
Prominent enough t' have speeches garbled, 811
  present, most, 827
Promiscuous oration, made a, 499
Promiscuously applied, hands, 355
Promise and potency of terrestrial life, 543
  given under seal, 1201
  good, makes his, 185
  is most given when least is said, 29
  keep the word of, 89
  let us keep our, 487
  life's bright, 373
  made is a debt unpaid, 874
  more than you can perform, never, 1103
  none had such, then, 1001
  of an incipient bud, 627
  of my years, where is the, 618
  of pneumatic bliss, 954
  of scientific immortality, 728
  of supply, eating the air on, 64
  of the leaf, 877
  of your early day, 342
  that if we but wait, 625
  that it will last, 227
  threat or, dwells in will, 1067
  to his loss, though he, 185
  uv the golden crown, 698
  where sleeps that, now, 618
  who broke no, 210
Promises, America was, 979
  fled with its glittering, 886
  of Sunday mention, 998
  of youth, perform the, 232
  one makes, to keep the, 1194
  positive, 973
  to keep, I have, 868
  to pay, keep or break, 348
  to take, America is, 979
  were spoken to the people, 979
Promised land, emblem of the, 923
  land, journey to the, 832
  land on other side of wilderness, 741
  them aught, if we've, 487
  themselves immortality, 398
Promise-keeping, precise in, 35
Promising people who died young, 843
  universe, a, 853
Promontory, blue, with trees, 105
  one, one mountain, 124
  one that stands upon a, 70
  sterile, 92
Promote commerce not betray it, 183
Promoter of mutual acquaintance, 608
Promoting the first steps toward friendship, 646
Promotion cometh neither from the east nor west, 1231
  none will sweat but for, 48
Prompt, apology too, 155
  replication, 109
  to meet the morning dew, 547
  you to review it, 1018
Prompts the eternal sigh, 208
  the tongue to deal in fiction, 206
Prompters, how many, 326
Prompter's bell, falling to the, 481
  box, enters the, 874
  hand is on his bell, 644
Prompting of nature, at the, 1108
Promptings of some beneficent force, 738
Prone to anger, 318
  to spite the doctor's mission, 698
Pronghorn drink, 944
Pronoun, left the verb and, out, 585
Pronouns, wise in the use of his, 640
Pronounce divine, 657
  foreigners spell better than they, 615
  him to be mistaken, I, 1159
  it chaste, if I, 623
  it Vinchy, 615
  that syllable No, could not, 1116
Proof, give me the ocular, 102
  highest, of virtue, 400
  instant, 939
  new shall suffer, 600
  of a poet, 539
  of genius, a great poem is, 397
  of greatness to endure contumely, 745
  of his own littleness, 380
  of love and power behold, 539
  of man's interest in a woman, 786
  of that bond, living, 1029
  of the pudding, 1152
  of thus and so, 696
  putting off the, 868
  to all the world, a living, 910
Proofs, how I would correct the, 369
  of holy writ, strong as, 102
Proosian, French or Turk or, 623
Prop, my very, 45
  that doth sustain my house, 47
  to save it from sneers, 510
Propaganda has to be popular, 1212
  made the Reich by, 1216
  one's own, 1212
  with her brand, 889
Propagate and rot, 208
Propagates his character by the sword, 1061
Propagation, all our, 117
Propensities, excite my amorous, 233
  ruined by their natural, 261
Propensity for emulation, 730
  for mastery, play to our, 730
  of nature, 162
  to forego, 662
  to get ourselves noticed, 663
Proper age of my life, 182
  dignity and proportion, 1125
  gardener's work, 785
  judge of the man, 1106
  man, 42
  mate, not alone a, 264
  mean, the, 1168
  measure, circumstance and, 1114
  memory for a politician, 641
  men and tall, 738
  men as ever trod, 81
  places, follow in their, 170
  places, graces will fill their, 221
  pride, miscalled, 908
  regulations, under, 196
  stations, know our, 495
  study of mankind is man, 207
  time to marry, 264
  use of those means, 270
  way, spell them the, 714
Properly managed, writing when, 241
Property and happiness of the common people, 798
  as much a man's own, 241
  common, 481
  common judges of, 232
  has its duties as well as its rights, 420
  hope to acquire personal, 1207
  is the pivot of civilization, 999
  liberty and, and no stamps, 1061
  natural, of gray hairs, 495
  of easiness, a, 96
  of him who can entertain it, 412
  of the highest value, national, 283
  of the rich alone, joys not, 1100
  owns them, 603
  private, 638
  private, a natural fruit of labor, 1207
  public, 638
  right to possess, 1186
  thieves respect, 846
Prophecy and religion, all in one, 531
  lips of, were fiery coal, 938
Prophesied the morn, 681
Prophesy, don't never, 527
  in part, 1246
Prophesying war, voices, 315
Prophet, am no, 954
  holy, Zoroaster, 19
  in the name of the, figs, 332
  is not acceptable in his own country, 1252
  is not without honour, 1241
  of the soul, I love a, 408
  sons of the, 1062
Prophets and the poets, 937
  declare, so much the, 944
  do they live forever, 1239
  false, 1242
  have honour all over the earth, 1241
  I don't pan out on the, 639
  is Saul among the, 1226
  law and the, 1240
  men reject their, 1189
  of the future, best of, 361
  old or young, 1008
  poor apostles poor, 124
  shudder or adore, 1008
  were stoned twice, 972
Prophet's camel bell, hear the, 926
  cam-u-el, 830
  vision, thine was the, 438
  word, 801
  word, voice sounds like a, 363

Prophet-bards, foretold by, 477
Prophetic lips, 633
  of her end, 201
  soul, O my, 91
  strain, something like, 161
Prophylactic pup, 828
Propitiation or conciliation of powers, 713
Propitious gale, more than a, 267
Propontic and the Hellespont, 103
Proportion, music wherever there is, 145
  no, kept, 60
  of gold, computing the, 1119
  of pain and evil, a certain, 563
  preserving the sweetness of, 119
  proper dignity and, 1125
  strangeness in the, 111
  to wholesome restraint, in, 340
Proportions, in small, we just beauties see, 120
Proportioned to the human constitution, 203
Propose, why don't the men, 388
Proposes, man, but God disposes, 8
Proposed on the morrow, is again, 1084
Proposeth, man, 136
Proposition, meaning of a, understood, 427
  tough, 974
  very funny, 880
Propositions, own words and, 110
Propriety, frights the isle from her, 101
  of speech, 112
  pattern of all, 836
Proprium humani ingenii, 178
Pros and cons of a kindred soul, 811
Pro's and con's, 1151
Prosaic days, a few, 585
  time and race more, 524
Proscribed by law, routine, 387
Prose and poetry, definitions of, 319
  Atlantic roll of English, 166
  composition, elegance in, 326
  is decorous, my, 767
  is grand verse, whose, 526
  life's, 595
  literature of France, 740
  more readily attainable in, 461
  not even, 526
  of life, money the, 412
  or poems, Ibid's, 931
  or rhyme, things unattempted in, 148
  pains of, 649
  passages in verse and, 346
  reasoning, 332
  recited in simple, 1089
  run mad, 213
  verse will seem, 185
  warbler of poetic, 266
  what others say in, 214
  words in their best order, 319
Prospect ends, soon its, 1058
  great thing in, 1077
  looked on a fair, 296
  noblest, a Scotchman sees, 234
  of belief, 84
  of his soul, 40
  pleases, every, 343
Prospects all look blue, my, 622
  brightening to the last, 250
  gilded scenes and shining, 195
  gloomy as an author's, 421
  happy, in view, 254
  soul shall see new, 736
Prosper, treason doth never, 29
Prosper who burn in the morning, 810
  your journey, 1249
Prospers, fear for one who, 1081
  turns ashes or it, 1133
Prosperitee, to have ben in, 4
Prosperity, adversity more supportable than, 613
  and civilization not synonymous, 739
  and trade, 661
  befall that fine, 585
  broad daylight of, 343
  comfortable career of, 482
  day of, 1250
  days of palmy, 374
  education an ornament in, 1130
  in the day of, be joyful, 1235
  is blessing of Old Testament, 109
  is not without fears, 109
  jest's, lies in the ear, 41
  makes friends, 1105
  man who can stand, 381
  middle-aged, 1011
  no more resemblance of, 1250
  only, joys and, 536
  our queen, 907
  social, 1183
  social happiness and, 670
  things which belong to, 109
  thought of, 932
  unexampled, 343
  vulgar, 237
  with a little more taste, 1167
  within thy palaces, 1232
Prosperous be thy life, 68
  fool is a grievous burden, 1079
  hour providence bestows, 1100
  man of business, 720
  morn in May, 735
  they are still too, 1010
  to be just, 525
  when affairs are the most, 1095
Prostitute, puff away the, 177
Prostrate and upraise, day can, 1080
  city is thy seat, 403
Prostrations, make my proper, 785
Protect her from injury and harm, 1065
  it now, I'll, 404
  itself, first inclination of animal to, 1131
  us by thy might, 447
Protects the lingering dewdrop, 305
Protection and patriotism are reciprocal, 338
  encouragement does not mean, 1181
  of the habeas corpus, 273
  of the incompetent, 762
  shadow of the Great, 473
  thy holy, 268
Protector, first appears he is a, 1089
Protest pops and sighs out, 946
  too much, the lady doth, 94
Protestant confessional, 571
  or priest, Christian, 657
  religion, protestantism of, 259
  thy, to be, 133
Protestants, Papists or, 234
Protestantism of the Protestant religion, 259
Protesting, lost with much, 118
Proteus rising from the sea, 300
Protracted, life, is protracted woe, 230
Proud, an' yer spine is feelin', 684
  and angry dust, our, 743
Proud and gentle thing, love is a, 947
  and mighty have, all the, 223
  and yet a wretched thing, 115
  capitals, headed with, 1201
  captain of thine own fate, 470
  captain still, be the, 693
  cirque of Ivan's bivouac, 543
  death be not, 118
  England keep untamed, 475
  ever fair and never, 101
  foot of a conqueror, 58
  fop, fall to some, 226
  God keep me from being, 180
  grief is, 57
  he that is, eats up himself, 75
  his name, though, 307
  hope had been, where once, 544
  if she be, is she not sweet, 533
  in humility, 123
  in that they are not proud, 123
  instruct my sorrows to be, 57
  is the city, 824
  knowledge is, 266
  labor is independent and, 341
  libraries shut not your doors, 534
  lords on the land, 390
  man reduced to want, 199
  man's contumely, the, 93
  me no prouds, 80, 1057
  memories and high hopes, 997
  men there mother, rich and, 559
  of my past, I am, 923
  of the enemy, I grew, 957
  old lineage, poets of the, 927
  one that's, 719
  ones in their coaches, 293
  or poor the dome, how, 432
  our purses shall be, 52
  philosophy, I ask not, 328
  Poll the Pirate's Bride, 713
  poor are apt to be, 55
  republic hath not stooped, 817
  science never taught to stray, 207
  shall be, all the, 217
  small things make base men, 69
  soul ne'er pays but to the, 61
  spirit of mortal be, 362
  taken in by flattery, 1164
  to be a Jew, 418
  to be an American, 637
  to belong, laugh and be, 857
  to fight, too, 724
  to importune, too, 246
  to win them, noisy fame is, 451
  too, for a wit, 252
  too, for tears, 760
  too, to beg, 1065
  tops of the eastern pines, 59
  tower in the town, from a, 459
  vain man may become, 1163
  waves be stayed, thy, 1228
  we are, how, 199
  words, how you use, 887
Prouds, proud me no, 80
Prouder than rustling in silk, 105
Proudest palaces fall, 1084
Proudly clung to their first fault, 484
Proud-pied April, 108
Prove, all the pleasures, 31
  all things, 1247
  an aspiration, can not, 641
  an excuse for the glass, 279
  an unrelenting foe, 225
  easy to performance, 232
  fair weather, if it, 163
  great friends, little friends may, 1076

Prove her haggard, if I do, 102
  his loneliness without me, 598
  in digestion sour, 59
  it, make this good and, 123
  my soul, I go to, 484
  so hard a master, 669
  that faith exists, show doubt to, 488
  the tender charm of poetry, 304
  the whip that drives, 1199
  their doctrine orthodox, 142
  them true, hurrying years would, 767
  thou the arms thou long'st to glorify, 519
  tried alas its power to, 448
  unkind, when givers, 93
  you no truer, time can, 467
Proves the substance true, 211
Proved a dumb thing, being, 1000
  a terrible plague, 1043
  and found fit, 188
  how feebly words essay, 356
  I must be silent, 924
  that which needs to be, 1196
  the highest statesmanship, 445
  true before, that which was, 143
Provençal song and sunburnt mirth, 383
Porverb and a byword, a, 1227
  Dutch, 414
  haunts my mind, 666
  is something musty, 15
  most sensible, ever invented, 607
  not wiser if mended, 611
  of mankind, well-known, 1081
  old and of excellent wit, 440
  passed into a, 611
  the Arabs have, 425
Proverbs, books like, 172
  patch grief with, 40
  Solomon wrote the, 755
  spake three thousand, 1227
  unaware of, 972
Proverbed with a grandsire phrase, 77
Provide in peace for war, 1104
Providence, assert eternal, 148
  behind a frowning, 266
  bestows, whatever hour, 1100
  dare trust in his, 140
  for fatherhood, special, 491
  foreknowledge will and fate, 150
  had sent a few men, 169
  has decreed his doom, 1212
  in the fall of a sparrow, 97
  of God, endless, 1053
  of the inferior, 602
  on side of last reserve, 1168
  parsimony requires no, 261
  seen fools resist, 1048
  seldom vouchsafes more than a degree of encouragement, 422
  sends, rubs which, 253
  should bestow such a profusion of days, 247
  sobriquet for, 1171
  sufficient to demonstrate a, 1122
  their guide, 156
  trust, let us to, 519
  ways of the gods are full of, 1124
  wisely has mingled the cup, 478
Provident for the future, 1100
Providently caters for the sparrow, 48
Providing everybody with music, 697
Providunce fashioned us holler, 526
Province, every, hath its own, 437
  governed the, 343
  of illusion, 1184
Provinces, intractable, 1028
Provision for its own termination, 455
  for the poor, 235
  for yourself, to obtain, 1253
  make, for the last years, 232
Provisions cheap, glutted market makes, 217
  plenty of, 1252
Provoke a conscious something, 461
  the silent dust, 244
  'twould a saint, 209
Provokes the desire, drink, 86
Provoked, opportunity of being, 183
Provoketh, beauty, thieves, 48
Prow, turns his, and runs, 799
  youth on the, 244
Prowess and glory, national, 396
  giant-born, 479
Prowling around the woods, go, 1021
Proximity of disaster and ruin, exaltation from, 848
Prude, inclined to be a, 1049
  trade of a, 1183
Prudes for proctors dowagers for deans, 466
Prudence and concentration, defeat brings, 740
  courage directed by, 1166
  on a long-term lease, 979
Prudent act, every virtue and, 260
  in their own sight, 247
  man looketh well to his going, 1233
  pause, then did the, 184
  person should make trial of everything, 1094
  purpose, pushes his, 201
Prudently, hastily and, 1103
Prudery is a kind of avarice, 1178
  multiplies sentinels, 1183
  perfect love casts out, 617
Prudhon's masterpiece, 1202
Prue, dear, 198
Prune pie, couldn't eat, 1066
Prunes and prism, 497
  are wholesome sweet and cheap, 764
  longing for stewed, 35
Prunella, all but leather or, 208
Pruning-hooks, spears into, 1237
Pruning knife, watering-pot and, 476
Prussia, came to the border of, 1180
  hurried to the field, 307
Pry about these windows, 934
  loose old walls, let me, 887
  never, where apple reddens, 485
  the stone from the chancel floor, 737
Prys, holde at litel, 7
Prying into human affairs, 1182
Psalm, fineness which a, affords, 136
  Miserere, 144
Psalms, David wrote the, 755
  David's, 1167
  lovers' songs turned to holy, 28
  of David, I've sung the, 692
Psalmist of Israel, the sweet, 1226
Psalmist's music deep, 427
Psyche my soul, with, 461
  pacified, and kissed her, 461
Psychological interior, 1209
Psychological moment, 723
  novelist, 804
  reaction, 667
Psychologists, service to future, 1198
Psychology, herd, 909
Psycho-pathologist sees the unspeakable, 861
Pterodactyl fouls his nest, 950
Ptolemies, munificent, 124
Ptolemy, as far back as, 519
Pub, a valuable institution, 969
  pavender or, 1039
  take 'im with you to the, 969
Public affairs, part in direction of, 1190
  amusements, friend to, 235
  authors public beauties, 979
  be damned, 1055
  begins to hum it, as soon as, 1198
  British, in a fit of morality, 398
  buildings, vaporized no, 912
  buys its opinions, 614
  calm, 547
  cannot be explained to the, 851
  care, deliberation and, 150
  collections of books, in all, 526
  credit, corpse of, 340
  doesn't require new ideas, 1190
  drank in, 979
  duty and in private thinking, in, 522
  duty, performing a, 549
  employ, preferred for, 343
  employments, in, 190
  expenditures, book of, 338
  extempore speech, 550
  eye, laying bare to the, 608
  flame nor private, 215
  for which masterpieces are intended, 1006
  functionaries, 320
  gaze, knowledge hid from, 404
  greatest of cowards, 330
  hall, amidst the, 226
  has very crude ideas, 1178
  hatred, public odium and, 329
  honour is security, 1061
  in whose good graces, 422
  indecency, not so prejudicial as a, 1155
  is an old woman, 378
  lavatory, read Shelley in a, 966
  library and human hopes, 231
  life, enlarger of the, 608
  life, foe of favouritism in, 727
  life is a situation of power and energy, 259
  like a frog, 584
  man, no right to be a, 495
  men nor cheering crowds, nor, 794
  men, prevailin' weakness of, 606
  money, waste of, 641
  must and will be served, 184
  must learn how to cherish, 476
  not intended for the, 1181
  not to be bribed, 411
  notice, bought the, 979
  odium, excites the, 329
  office is a public trust, 481, 627
  officer without vices, 599
  officers are the servants of the people, 627
  offices, keep out of, 1116
  opinion, bosom of, 855
  opinion, doesn't he care for, 499
  opinion, mysterious independent variable, 563

Public, opinion of the, 1087
  opinion stronger than legislature, 582
  opinion, trammels of, 330
  opinion's in advance of the law, 804
  park manner, 312
  phrase that with the, took, 275
  plunder, power of, 339
  property, 638
  property, consider himself as, 274
  remembrance, recorded for, 376
  rout, 115
  safety, unite for, 1176
  school, microcosm of a, 420
  scorn, sound of, 155
  seldom forgive twice, 1171
  servant by one act, judge, 734
  service ceases to be chief business, 1169
  solemnities, spectacle at, 1120
  solution perhaps is, 1027
  speaking ill of any one in, 1253
  stare, make the, 359
  stock, misfortunes cast into a, 197
  stock of harmless pleasure, 233
  the supreme judge of their lives, 1178
  to which literary men appeal, 422
  trust, assumes a, 274
  trust, every voter exercises a, 627
  trust, public office is a, 627
  trusts, 188
  trusts, offices as, 339
  use and custom, 19
  views, meets the, 495
  ways, walk the, 760
  weal requires men betray, 1144
  wonder and mischief to this nation, 182
Publications for pale people, pink, 950
Publicity, effect of power and, 635
  eternal, the price of justice, 801
  stinking altar to, 889
  wonderful discovery, 908
Publick library, present it to a, 238
  made themselves, 234
Public-school system, British, 607
Publish it not in streets of Askelon, 1226
  one line of an author, 1181
  owner's tongue doth, 108
  their wistfulness abroad, 805
  yourselves to the sky, 663
Publishes a book, he that, 1154
Publisher, book originated in suggestion of, 845
Publisheth peace, 1238
Publishing a volume of verse, 885
Pudding against empty phrase, 215
  full of plums, life's a, 624
  honour, pence, 406
  praise or, 589
  proof of the, 1152
Puddings should be full of currants, 1016
Puddle is shallow, where the, 901
Puddles, at the mercy of the, 588
Puddly thought, pebbles of our, 1147
Puff and blow till he bursts, 635
  it in your face, 624
  of smoke, become a, 926
  the prostitute away, I, 177
Puffed and burst as sun-starts, 749
  and reckless libertine, 90
  thee in all kinds of weather, 578
  up, charity is not, 1246
  up, pride when, 1083
Puffing, professor of the art of, 278
  pulled against the tide, 223
Pugilistic encounter between two champions, 407
Puissant nation, noble and, 163
Pukes in, sea the passenger, 300
Puking in the nurse's arms, 49
Pukka, peerless sportsmen, 817
Pulcherrima merces, 139
Pulitzer Prize, must decline the, 932
  Prize, win the, 904
Pull, door called, 1067
  long strong and altogether, 497
  no high-brow stuff, I, 903
  not down your hedge, 137
  out a spark, 940
  out on the long trail, 778
Pulls mit me, Gott, 684
  up on the swings, we, 844
Pulled against the tide, 223
  down all the houses, 969
  it off, sometimes, 781
  ruin on the state, 430
Pullin', you do de, Sis Cow, 689
Pullman cars, ten years on de, 958
  civilization, 635
  porter, know the, 986
  porter's main design, 964
Pulpit, drum ecclesiastick, 141
  press and song, through, 652
Pulps, stains left by tastie, 1052
Pulpwood tree, lovely as a, 1021
Pulse, by its strong, 728
  feel the, no more, 334
  in the eternal mind, 945
  let me feel your, 38
  of life stood still, 201
  of the machine, 299
Pulses flow, you whose temperate, 685
  give, ecstasies the, 951
  that beat double, 429
Pulteney's toad-eater, 246
  tongue, 203
Pumpkin pie, rich, 441
Pumpkins blow, where the early, 498
  grew upon a tree, if, 838
Pun, good, may be admitted, 272
  insult the, 1182
  is a pistol, 324
  make so vile a, 186
Puns, slipped from politics to, 405
Punch in the presence of the passenjare, 583
  jokes in, 899
Punch-bowl's brink, at the, 659
Punctilious envoys, two, 1165
  in observance of conventionalities, 614
Pungent herbs, prest from, 1052
Punish, impulse to, 1195
  men, if God should, 1253
  us, how wilt Thou, 773
  us, when gods wish to, 724
Punished by misfortune, 1084
  for the offence they give, 505
  sir for early rising, worm was, 510
Punishment, broad effects obtained by, 1196
  death is no, 164
  fit the crime, let the, 624
Punishment, forgiveness better than, 1128
  idea of eternal, 641
  is greater than I can bear, 1223
  no more fiendish, 663
  of death, 479
  of his guilt, 277
  of our crimes, gifts are, 862
  or observation, pass by without, 1060
  sent heavenward for, 586
  that women bear, 37
Punishments, how charged with, 693
Punkin, frost is on the, 697
Puny hands, power of your, 402
Pup, biggest dog has been a, 658
  prophylactic, 828
  'tween him an' a, 699
  with his tail tucked in, 829
Pupil, encouraging a clever, 1169
  of the human eye, like the, 334
Pupils, let my lovely, fear, 226
  true teacher defends his, 393
Puppets best and worst are we, 485
Puppy confronted with sudden danger, 825
  cur, love a, 472
  dog tails, 322
  love, too young for, 841
  whelp and hound, 254
Puppy-dogs and monkeys at Rome, 1111
  as maids talk of, 57
Puppyism come to its full growth, 417
Purchase great alliance abroad, 70
  hold and keep, 698
  pence or pounds might, 881
  regret, I do not, 1091
  toy you have desire to, 55
Purchased at the price of chains, 270
  parcels laid in pile, 859
Purchaser will pay, worth what its, 1105
Pure and deep, caverns, 388
  and eloquent blood, 118
  and endless light, ring of, 170
  and gentle deed of mercy, each, 862
  and just desire of man, 1138
  and sad, all that was, 771
  and too honest, too, 593
  and true, souls that are, 671
  and vestal modesty, 79
  and will survive, save what is, 1020
  as an angel, 1174
  as before, remains as, 112
  as finest gold, metal, 760
  as snow chaste as ice, 93
  because my heart is, 465
  by being purely shone upon, 337
  delight, land of, 199
  digestion bred, from, 153
  I would be, 924
  in thought as angels are, 289
  innocence, silence of, 56
  intellect will find pure pleasure, 669
  kept thy truth so, 162
  light forever shine, let thy, 731
  live, speak true, right wrong, 470
  love without power, 983
  mind and feeling, go with, 480
  numbers warmly, 247
  of impeachment, 921
  peace is thine, 549

Pure poetry, definition of, 709
  present never conquered, 931
  real Simon, 190
  religion breathing household laws, 298
  serenity of mind, 139, 344
  soul unto his captain Christ, 60
  the beautiful the bright, the, 665
  unclouded brow, 598
  unto the pure all things are, 1248
  whatsoever things are, 1247
  white diamond Dante brought, 680
  women, eyes of, 470
  wonder to me, 519
  young man, most particularly, 623
Purer hour, open for the world a, 517
  science holier laws, 523
  than the purest gold, 119
  than the purest, so, 487
Purest affection the heart can hold, 775
  delight may pall, even the, 561
  heartiest tenderness, 538
  heaven, may I reach that, 520
  of all food, Hasty-Pudding, 280
  physical pleasure, 312
  poetry, sounds like, 716
  ray serene, gem of, 245
  ray serene, of, 607
  so purer than the, 487
Purgatory, to have taste of fame is, 426
Purge and leave sack, 63
  melancholy, 57
  off the baser fire, 149
Purged with euphrasy and rue, 155
Purification of politics, 601
Purified, every creature shall be, 31
Purify and elevate character, 549
Puritan hated bear-baiting, 400
Puritans, a common saying among the, 188
  for your ancestors, select, 768
  gave the world, what the, 479
  trod, turf that the, 752
Puritanism laid the egg of democracy, 529
Purity of grace, 356
  of race does not exist, 788
  of the blood, preservation of, 1212
  out of stain, 663
  to reverent youth grant, 1099
Purple all the ground with vernal flowers, 159
  and fine linen, in, 816
  and gold, gleaming in, 356
  and greenery and gold, 936
  as their wines, 215
  bloom, some misty, 875
  cow, 795
  Cow, yes I wrote the, 795
  curtain, rustling of each, 460
  day in melting, dying, 375
  dusk above the roof-tops, 961
  eyes, 1031
  grape, from out the, 157
  in the bogs, nor, 721
  light of love, 243
  lights on Alpine snow, 442
  monkey, Willie had a, 684
  morning breaketh, 480
  of emperors, 786
  on the lilacs, 816
Purple pansy, little, 612
  robes, wrapped in, 793
  testament of bleeding war, 60
  the sails, 104
  twilight, pilots of the, 464
  with love's wound, 42
Purpled o'er the lawn, 220
Purple-robed and pauper-clad, 759
Purple-stained mouth, 383
Purport of literature, the whole, 1006
Purpose, a time to every, 1156
  aloft, speeding my, 936
  and opinion, their, 652
  being used for a, 720
  comprehend his, 1250
  constancy to, 419
  difference of, between Almighty, 457
  empires in their, 732
  far-reaching in, 854
  firm is equal to the deed, 201
  firmness of, 1132
  he too serves a certain, 636
  infirm of, 86
  just and perfect, 661
  listens to good, 1135
  little but to the, 360
  not a slave to, 1011
  not, speak and, 98
  one increasing, 464
  pushes his prudent, 201
  ribbed and edged with steel, 911
  shake my fell, 84
  some major, 946
  speak plain and to the, 38
  spend it to no, 1116
  time to every, 1235
  to regulate my room, 239
Purposes, Almighty has His own, 457
  life is given for higher, 232
  of foreign conquest, for, 341
  of life, necessary to the, 1200
Purposed overthrow, linger out a, 108
Purr myself to sleep with thunder, 616
  policemen stand and, 968
Purrs and never shows a tooth, 951
  like an epigram, 724, 885
Purse, costly thy habit as thy, can buy, 23, 91
  leanness of his, 68
  much in another man's, 1154
  of a sow's ear, 272
  or pocket, touches the, 490
  put money in thy, 101
  rather than hide it in a, 1131
  so little in his, 121
  sorrow's, is free, 565
  though poor be our, 418
  though skinny be your, 826
  who steals my, steals trash, 102
Purses, light gains make heavy, 29
  our, shall be proud, 52
Pursuant knowledge, in, 669
Pursue, condemn and yet the wrong, 1101
  each other's track, 178
  good knowing it, 177
  him, the other to, 1117
  literature as a trade, 318
  my reason to an *O altitudo*, 144
  not for nothing life, 178
  pleasure howe'er disguised, 258
  seem to fly it it will, 119
  success, must not, 861
  the golden moments, 474
  the man through life, 699
Pursue the phantom tribes, 681
  the triumph, 209
  the wrong, 187
  what is evil, naturally, 1083
  what shadows we, 260
  with eagerness, 232
Pursued by a bear, exit, 56
  her, the villain still, 686
  him with one shout, 170
  pursuer and, 720
  the panting deer, 364
Pursuer and pursued, 720
Pursuing it from bed to bed, 988
  rapture of, 437
  still achieving still, 433
Pursuit, charm that it had in, 254, 1123
  delight is in the, 217
  farewell the long, 951
  of an unattainable perfection, 790
  of happiness, 273
  of knowledge, 331
  of sweetness and light, 548
  of the perfect, 548
  of this and that endeavour, 1134
Push at the door, let him, 395
  away the clod, 648
  beyond her mark, 468
  door called, 1067
  on—keep moving, 290
  the sea and land, heart can, 981
  us from our stools, 87
Pushes his prudent purpose, 201
Pushed just so far, can be, 809
Pushing away the Atlantic Ocean, 314
Puss-gentleman that's all perfume, 263
Pussy-cat, owl and the, 498
Put a girdle round about the world, 28
  a girdle round the earth, 42
  a knife to thy throat, 1234
  a lantern in my hand, 939
  a tempting face aside, 725
  a tongue in every wound, 83
  all in tune, 172
  all stars and candles out, 702
  all your troubles there, 879
  an end to hostilities, 1199
  an enemy in their mouths, 101
  aside my beard, 10
  asunder, let no man, 1241
  away childish things, 938, 1246
  by your cares, 757
  deformed in their rooms, 122
  fear out of your heart, 813
  forth the blossom time, 655
  forward your best foot, 58
  him out, it does not, 510
  himself upon his good behaviour, 360
  his enemies to flight, 122
  his whole wit in a jest, 129
  in a bundle, 747
  in every honest hand a whip, 103
  in her oar, 1154
  in one thing more, 711
  in words the grief I feel, 467
  it to the touch, dares not, 164
  money in his coffin, 330
  money in thy purse, 101
  myself at the head of my troops, 1175
  myself forward as others, 936
  not thy faith in any Greek, 1082
  not your trust in money, 454
  not your trust in princes, 1232

Put not your trust in vinegar, 700
  nought in in malice, 417
  off going and seeing, 1124
  off, our jaunt must be, 277
  off thy shoes, 1224
  off till to-morrow, 553
  off until to-morrow, 794
  old cares to night, 619
  on a quick delivery stamp, 775
  on a starry crown, 557
  on earth a little space, 281
  on his clothes, when he, 254
  on his Sunday clothes, 368
  on two several faces, 181
  on your fleece for others, 1097
  our children on wheels, 880
  out into the Channel, 984
  out the light, 103
  out to sea, when I, 472
  quarrels purposely on others, 55
  right, when wrong to be, 580
  strange signs in heavenly places, 560
  their minds in postscripts, 347
  their names to their books, 123
  their ship ashore, 784
  them all to flight, 1063
  them down on canvas, 996
  this man and woman asunder, 191
  too fine a point, not to, 497
  too fine a point to your wit, 1158
  up his spear, 920
  up with this, have had to, 1094
  up your caravan, 830
  us to work anew, 779
  you down, plain tale shall, 62
  you in mind of Johnson, 261
  you in this pickle, 1148
  your ear against the earth, 499
  your hand into the hand of God, 869
  your shoulder to the wheel, 1077
  your trust in God, 329
Puts all heaven in a rage, 281
  all the pomp to flight, 216
  an end to pain, death who, 470
  forth in trim array, 300
  it not unto the touch, 164
  me in a working mood, 410
  on his pretty looks, 58
  this country down, pride, 256
Putnam, death and General, 829
Putrid corpse of liberty, 1210
  eggs of hope, 292
Putteth down one, he, 1231
  it off, he that, 1227
Putting him to death, privilege of, 314
  it down in writing, 228
  milk into babies, 851
  off the proof, not the one for, 868
  paint on everything, 969
  questions, feel strongly about, 704
  something away, 817
  steam on, 661
  us to ignorance again, 488
Putty, brass an' paint, only, 782
Puzzle a convocation of casuists, 1150
  their brain, let school-masters, 253
  to the botanist, 611
Puzzles the will, 93
Puzzled man replied in Dutch, 511
Pygmalion's images, 37
Pygmies, intellectual, 984
Pygmy-body, fretted the, to decay, 173
Pyramid, bottom of the economic, 654
  Cheops', 776
  Egypt's, 429
  star-ypointing, 161
Pyramids doting with age, 147
  first, 1068
  from the summit of yonder, 1175
  of hay stacks, with, 894
  set off his memories, no, 131
Pyrenees, in the high, 822
Pyrrhic dance, you have the, 359
  phalanx, where is the, 359
  victory, 1084
Pyrrhus on victory over Romans, 113
Pythagoras, hold opinion with, 46
  said, that which, 122

Q. T., on the strict, 789
Quack, pettifogger and, 329
Quacks with pills political, 799
Quadrangular spots, 266
Quadruped larger than a cat, 374
Quaeris Alcidae parem, 221
Quaff, bitter cup that you, 879
  immortality and joy, 153
Quaffed and swore, jested, 474
  out of a golden cup, 727
Quaffing, unthinking time, 176
Quagmires, broken into ruts and, 377
Quail, eyes that never, 760
  stoutest heart may, 564
Quaint and crazed, grown as, 938
  and curious volume, many a, 460
  and curious war is, 651
  and olden, language, 433
  and stilted phrase, 596
  enamelled eyes, 159
  great figure that men love, 891
  in form and bright in hue, 569
  knight-errant, 798
  lesson, odd, 752
  old Quaker town, 551
  Saxon legend, 653
  sincere sagacious melancholy, 573
  wit made home-truth more true, 513
Quaker, priest and, and all who died, 558
  town, quaint old, 551
Quakers, first that called us, 171
Quaker-maid, blue is the, 817
Quaking-asp to glow, 766
Quakings, all the achings and the, 453
Qualifications, what are his, 573
Qualify men to be ministers of Christ, 170
Qualities, abstract, 599
  and advantages, on the strength of, 1203
  as would wear well, 253
  essential to see his good, 376
  hid all her better, 339
  such, have very little merit, 854
Quality, diversity the most universal, 144, 1144
  draw the inward, after them, 104
  each for its, 946
  fruit of baser, 66
  give us a taste of your, 92
Quality, hall-mark of, 791
  highest, to your moments, 646
  none of any, 181
  of being always incomplete, 1203
  of mercy is not strain'd, 46
  of strength, detecting the exact, 727
  of things made by hand, 871
  of thought they think, 776
  rather than quantity, 1106
  things that have a common, 1127
  too, interested in, 1006
  true-fix'd and resting, 82
  we call valor, noble, 545
  your tragic, 946
Qualms, many many, 755
Quando hic sum non jejuno, 126
Quangle Wangle sat, 498
Quantitative, dispassionate force and sequence, 731
Quantity, interested in, 1006
  quality rather than, 1106
  of debts, honour and a, 822
  of love, with all their, 97
  they do not write, paying by, 377
Quantum glare of sun, 1027
  o' the sin, waive the, 285
Quarantine the aggressors, 916
Quarelets of pearl, 133
Quarles is saved, 215
Quarrel between past and present, 849
  beware of entrance to a, 90
  cut the fiercest, short, 406
  each successive, 748
  every, to the lawyer, 137
  find, in a straw, 96
  how they behave in a, 720
  is a very pretty quarrel, 278
  justice of my, 31
  lover's, with the world, 869
  or reprimand, 408
  sudden and quick in, 49
  them who make the, 432
  thrice armed that hath his, just, 69
  with my bread and butter, 192
  with the foe, take up your, 836
  with the shirt, no, 738
Quarrels, fault in, 1159
  head full of, 79
  interpose, in, 206
  of lovers, 1094
  put, purposely on others, 55
Quarreled, exceptin' when we've, 678
Quarrelsome, countercheck, 51
  mutinous and, 228
Quarry, but the chase, not the, 795
  giant lode we, 1008
  it shall find, for the, 936
  marble in the, 196
  never found, 859
  sagacious of his, 155
Quarry-slave at night, like the, 371
Quart, drank off his, 345
  of mighty ale a large, 6
  of milk a day, 960
  of Sabine, crack a, 904
Quarter, heard in an unexpected, 709
  I always drop a, 660
  of what I see, 820
  to tyrants I will give no, 424
Quarter-dollar, long-hidden, 808

Quartering of Union Jack with Stars and Stripes, 1049
Quarto page, on a beautiful, 279
Quartz that hides its heart of gold, 686
Quarum alterum latus Italiae sit, 570
Quay, busy, 826
Quays of long ago, strange old, 902
    running along the, 905
Que scais-je? 1146
Queen Anne's dead, tell 'em, 1055
    Bess, image of Good, 391
    Bess ruled England's state, when good, 760
    Bess's golden days, 186
    Elizabeth, no scandal about, 279
    Elizabeth receiving tailors, 380
    extravagant, 279
    gliding like a, 1031
    God save the, 1004
    grace a summer's, 309
    had four Maries, yestreen the, 1065
    heart-blood of a, 424
    I am king and you are, 560
    Mab hath been with you, 77
    Mary's saying serves for me, 486
    o' the May, I'm to be, 463
    of France, if I were, 432
    of France, saw the, 260
    of land and sea, 478
    of pleasure, if you were, 631
    of secrecy the violet, 385
    of swell society, 789
    of the waters, 407
    our, our rose our star, 405
    prosperity, our, 907
    rose of the rosebud garden, 469
    shall be as drunk as we, 229
    she looks a, 218
    show the night-flowers their, 388
    this beggar maid shall be my, 465
    upon a card, insipid as the, 465
    Victoria planted a young oak, 35
Queens have died young and fair, 816
    who die with Antony, 889
Queen's delight, sing for their, 736
    Navee, rulers of the, 623
Queene was brought by water, 1058
Queenly boat, toll for the, 363
Queer, all the world is, 306
    kindly though, 912
    look so, 1064
    people, priests is, 306
    sights, seen, 874
    sometimes very, 754
    that I should see them so, 988
Queerest folk of all, 754
    little craft, 670
    one is pride of birth, 510
    they ever did see, 874
Quell, failure cannot, 692
Quem Di diligunt adolescens moritur, 302
Quench appetite, 1127
    his ray, no pale gradations, 309
    love, many waters cannot, 1236
    our darkness, to, 860
    rivers cannot, 70
    smoking flax shall he not, 1238
    the fierce desire, 586
    the flame, cannot, 356
Quenched the open truth of youth, 308
Quenchless star forever bright, 393
Quern, buy her a little, 975
Querulous and uncivil clay, 1029
    criticisms, done with, 535
    serenity, her usual, 322
Quest divine, on thy, 459
    fair rover what thy, 668
    for knowledge, 696
    for righteousness, 696
    of that one beauty, in, 856
    relentless, 943
Question about my digestion, never a, 655
    all things, 427
    as a brother might, 925
    asks a more beautiful, 992
    begging the, 1053
    deep, arguments and, 109
    deserves an answer, not every, 1104
    greatest, debated in America, 268
    if his glory be the perfect, 584
    ignorance never settles a, 419
    in such wise, who but infants, 577
    marriage an open, 115, 412
    more, will scarcely, 1000
    no, is ever settled, 718
    not but live and labour, 601
    now placed before society, 419
    of despair, hurried, 356
    of loving them enough, 1002
    of principle, on this, 341
    of the best book, 753
    others abide our, 545
    school nor creed, I do not, 657
    settle a, rightly, 398
    simple moral, 775
    sixty-four dollar, 1056
    that is the, 93
    the more we arg'ed the, 678
    two sides to every, 1131
Questions, ask me no, 253
    briefly and to the point, answered, 742
    feel strongly about putting, 704
    foolish, of common people, 1198
    forever asking, 819
    love that asks no, 747
    of why and whence, 809
    of taste, 635
    scratching their heads for, 942
    shaking dangerous, 429
    them that asks no, 784
    trouble me with, nevermore, 562
    vex the thought, endless, 544
Questionable shape, 91
    superfluity small beer, 64, 417
Questioned me the story of my life, 100
Questioning before he speaks, needs no, 1083
    not the mode of conversation, 236
Questionings of sense, 301
Questionnaire, definition of, 816
Quhat say thai, 22
Qui ante diem periit, 764
    desiderat pacem, 268
    nullum fere scribendi genus, 231
    procul hinc, 764
Quibblin' all is through, 677
Quick and easy death, 754
    and far, ill news goes, 1119
    and transient, feeling is, 488
    as lightning, 143
Quick bright things come to confusion, 42
    death, to what, 875
    delivery stamp, 775
    mint of joy, 346
    of all the universe, 931
    soldier's pride touched to the, 487
    successive train, 450
    sudden and, in quarrel, 49
    tear start, makes the, 763
Quicken, nor do summer flowers, 459
    the blood that ran, 633
Quickens into deeds, 442
Quickened multitudes to mirth, 713
Quicker, liquor is, 1021
    than their brains, 911
Quickly, well it were done, 85
Quick-mown away, grass, 680
Quickness, with too much, to be taught, 209
Quid, turned his, 274
    velit et possit, 260
Quiddities, where be his, 96
Quiddity, entity and, 142
Quiescence, while he boasts his, 485
Quiet age, a peaceful end to, 1099
    along the Potomac to-night, 569
    and apart, seems, 993
    and look down at me, 881
    and meaningless, 953
    and restful here, it is, 1201
    and still air of delightful studies, 162
    as a plough laid by, 683
    be, and go a-angling, 140
    breast, in some, 687
    breast, truth hath a, 59
    Doctor, 192
    dust was gentlemen and ladies, 585
    earth's breast, 523
    eternal, 759
    eyes, looks on life with, 837
    fond and few, sheep, 406
    homes and first beginning, 822
    kind, certainty and, 944
    kiss me and be, 221
    light, 372
    limit of the world, 464
    men, they are, 925
    midnight, 941
    mind, gaiety and the, 705
    minds innocent and, 168
    nor fate affright your, 725
    pilgrimage, 121
    rural, friendship books, 224
    scallop-shell of, 22
    she reposes, in, 546
    sleep and a sweet dream, 856
    strange, 947
    study to be, 1247
    trees and green listening sod, 878
    us in a death so noble, 157
    way, bold things in a, 521
    where the generous are, 859
    wood and lea, 373
    words ring, 653
Quiets of the past, hallowed, 528
Quietly and contentedly sally, 323
    holding fast, I am, 625
    I rise again, 999
    useful, simple, gentle, 928
Quietness and in confidence, strength in, 1254
    with a gray, 1030
Quietness' sake, for, 130

Quietus make with a bare bodkin, 93
Quill, every blade of grass a, 1132
  from an angel's wing, 304
  give me a condor's, 531
Quills, stops of various, 160
  upon the fretful porpentine, 91
Quillets of the law, 68
  where be his, 96
Quilt of marble primly spread, 682
Quilts, drew the torn, closer, 986
Quinquireme of Nineveh, 857
Quintian Meadows, 1109
Quintillian stare and gasp, 161
Quip, belated, 998
  modest, 51
Quips and cranks and wanton wiles, 160
  and sentences, 39
Quire of bad verses, 399
Quiring to the young-eyed cherubins, 47
Quirks of blazoning pens, 101
Quislings, vile race of, 850
Quit an inn, 'twere ill to, 737
  certainty for uncertainty, 233
  it, rats instinctively have, 32
  the ground, least willing to, 272
  the port o' heaven, I'll, 765
  this mortal frame, 216
  you like men be strong, 1246
  your books, 295
  yourselves like men, 1226
Quitting the busy career, 501
Quiver and move, limbs will, 238
  dropped them in his, 976
  full of them, man that hath his, 1232
  in the air, fanes, 403
  starlight of heaven shall, 502
  watched the moonbeams, 582
Quiver's choice, in all his, 361
Quivered in his heart, shaft that, 145, 351
  on their lip, 490
Quivering curds, brimming over with, 599
  heart-strings prove it, 553
Quixote de la Mancha, Don, 1149
Quixotic is his enterprise, 624
  sense of the honorable, 461
Quizzes end, as the, 1000
Quod ali cibus est, 132
Quos Deus vult perdere, 175, 1083
  laeserunt et oderunt, 178
Quot homines tot sententiae, 1095
Quotation, classical, 237
  in literature, 786
  puts me on the trail, 709
  should come unsought, 906
Quotations are an act of filial reverence, 758
  Bartlett of market, 970
  each page of them, 831
  familiar, 943
  I hate, 1043
  most familiar, misquoted, 935
  quoting, 1000
  trade and last, 604
  wrapped himself in, 786
Quote, by delight we all, 415
  grow immortal as they, 203
  it, I'll kill you if you, 795
  one of my friends, as soon, 1146
  second-hand, 426
  Spinoza, 864
  the fights historical, I, 623
Quoted, occasionally, 588
Quoter of a good sentence, 415
Quoth echo plainly matter-o'-money, 511
  the raven nevermore, 460

R, month contained no, 804
  Southerner has no use for, 616
Ra, great god, 928
Rabbit, all thoughts of a, 415
  in a snare, 918
  say scat, ole Miss, 689
  say scoot, ole man, 689
Rabbits, bobtails fu' de, 835
Rabble, member of, in good standing, 994
  no longer saw a, 808
  run to strip him, 594
Rabelais, irresistible as, 1033
  like that of, 376
  quart d'heure de, 205
Rabelais' easy-chair, 214
Race, a lot better than any, 980
  a simple, 307
  all men one, 836
  and clan, cries of, 927
  and nationality, barriers of, 711
  and people, increase of our, 1212
  Armageddon of the, 442
  best, hasn't been run, 910
  between education and catastrophe, 800
  Bible of the, 525
  bloodless, 218
  climbing, 835
  color or theory, distinctions of, 1009
  commonest delight of the, 582
  distinctions of, 581
  fetters the human, 282
  flower of all his, 294
  forget the human, 354
  fulfil the spiral, saw the, 870
  future of the human, 876
  greatest efforts of the, 532
  heavenly, demands thy zeal, 225
  human, from China to Peru, 258
  human, is organized like bees, 769
  in the general, 449
  is not to the swift, 270, 1236
  is over, 655
  is run, when his, 649
  is to the swift, 710
  is won, feet crossed in rest the, 567
  island, 760
  Italian, a race of sheep, 1210
  lives to build a generous, 223
  loftier, shall rise, 654
  man's imperial, 212
  may be an accident, our, 853
  more prosaic, time and, 524
  mother of a mighty, 373
  names of our fearless, 364
  never betted on the, 479
  never yet discovered, a, 1018
  noble, and brave, 364
  not a lost, 1018
  not to the swift the, 710
  of ancient, by birth, 174
  of beings, another, 364
  of hicks, royal, 884
  of man like leaves, 218
  of men go by, 733
  of men innumerable, 154
  of men on earth, 1079
  of men that don't fit in, 874
  of mine, but for this, 1023
  of politicians, whole, 191
  of quislings, vile, 850
  one, one truth one speech, 865
Race or clan, boasted, 875
  or color, accidents of, 602
  or section, you-all means a, 1064
  plodding wins the, 1077
  purity of, does not exist, 788
  rear my dusky, 464
  rough-hewn, 784
  runs twice his, 168
  slaughters of the, 650
  slinks out of the, 163
  speak for each living, 907
  stars of human, 262
  strong to run the, 340
  stupid and malignant, 319
  swiftness in the forward, 371
  that binds its body, 655
  that can't stay still, 874
  the flower of collie aristocracy, 735
  there is but one,—humanity, 709
  twins of winged, 219
  type of all her, 474
  type of the true elder, 528
  was old when you were all savages, 418
  watcher for his, 1048
  well run, life's, 555
  which has disturbed its solitude, 687
  within the limits of its, 553
  worn out quite, 360
  younger, succeeds every year, 180
Races, all, are American, 1013
  didn't bother the Americans, 980
  fighting, 683
Racer and hack may be traced, 448
Rachel, Jacob served seven years for, 1224
  weeping for her children, 1239
Racial exclusiveness, abolition of, 1208
  loyalty, bred them in, 865
Racine, life of, does not teach art of his verse, 1204
Rack, as well be on the, 1005
  dislimns, 105
  of this tough world, 100
  or horsemill, 123
  spread open on the, 616
  the value, 39
  through the gray, 909
Racket rip, let the, 795
Radiance and glory in darkness, 823
  divine and terrible, 1182
  fills their hollows, 880
  of eternity, white, 366
  of the morning sun, glad, 669
  sparkles, smouldering, 1200
Radiant atmosphere, entrance to that, 860
  light, by her own, 158
  pearl, no, 267
  waters glow, where such, 730
  when at rest, 338
  with ardour divine, 547
  with glory, 432
Radiator is absolutely cold, 904
Radiators lose their temperature, 972
Radical when young, 868
Radio, Americans over the, 1030
  around the world by, 829
  for our paraclete, howling, 1029
  had no, 971
  proof of bond with the world, 1029
  static, thin squeaks of, 1013

Radios were crystal sets, 1035
Radio's slim fingers, 996
Radiogram, death sends a, 887
Radium, packed like, 900
Rafael made a century of sonnets, 488
  of the dear Madonnas, 488
Raft, fragile, 784
  republic is a, 581
Rafter, 'neath the sounding, 554
Rafters of the home, spiked the, 708
  wrenching the, 708
Rag and a bone, to a, 779
  of character, if one, 675
  of gauze about her loins, 976
  the bloody, 1013
  tied to an upright stick, 147
  to her back, scarcely a, 1196
Rags are royal raiment, 1046
  clothe a man with, 1234
  hanging in, 641
  of children, the flung, 1026
  tear a passion to, 94
  unwomanly, 391
  virtue though in, 177
Rag-bag of the world, 757
Rage and anger high, in, 753
  die here in a, 191
  for fame, what, 272
  in lovely, 938
  is on one side, 368
  kill you when in a, 1115
  like love to hatred turned, 193
  of the vulture, 355
  puts all heaven in a, 281
  repressed their noble, 245
  strong without, 167
  swell the soul to, 176
  that yells above, 375
  was vain, saw that, 282
Rages, furious winter's, 106
  loud and long, battle, 328
Raged, wheels of brazen chariots, 153
Ragged and weary and swarthy, 753
  head, seld-shaven, 325
  hose, darning, 557
  meadow of my soul, 992
  regimentals, in their, 579
  uncomely old and gray, 817
Raggedness, looped and windowed, 99
Raggedy man he works fer pa, 697
Raging fever burns, when a, 199
  fire, beds of, 150
  o'er the upper ocean, 480
  roaring lion, 691
  strong drink is, 1233
Raid on the inarticulate, a, 955
Rail down ribs down, 979
  on the Lord's anointed, 72
  pleasant riding on a, 510
  runs down, who by the, 674
Rails, net-work, 1003
  o'er strange, 717
  of it crack, 818
  upon yon simple thief, 99
  where merchants congregate, 44
Rail'd on Lady Fortune, 49
Railer, notorious, 1119
Raillery, would not bear, 377
Railroad bridge's a sad song, de, 1020
  presidents, names of, 963
Railroads, on the, you'd not pay any fare, 1065
Rail-splitter a true-born king of men, 513
Railway termini, 890
Raiment all red, your, 401
  black, graveyard grimness, 573
  rags are royal, 1046
  themselves, women all, 972
  to our backs, scarcely, 309
  vanity of fair, 691
Raiments of the past, fetish, 609
Rain a deluge showers, 288
  a little sun, a little, 348
  a shower of commanded tears, 52
  a tempest of abuse, 1086
  and ruin of roses, 633
  and sometimes snow, 841
  April, a fragrance, 665
  as the mist resembles the, 434
  begin, de long night, 719
  cats and dogs, 192
  come down like, 1230
  come in out of, 10
  comes down in slanting lines, 587
  coming of, 829
  cooling plash of, 709
  daggers with points downward, 125
  dampness of that dreadful, 829
  depends, while, 829
  droppeth as the gentle, 46
  drops of, 1250
  every day, Lord grant, 1214
  every year hath its, 763
  feel the, 882
  fell on the roof, then the, 1008
  God comes down in the, 763
  goes, when the, 827
  got its share of, 877
  I shall not feel the, 587
  in the dust of her shoulders, 979
  in thunder lightning or in, 84
  influence, bright eyes, 160
  into each life some, must fall, 434
  is over and gone, 1236
  is pouring, hark how the, 565
  it is not raining, 772
  it raineth every day, 56
  kiss the fingers of the, 980
  lances of the, 586
  like sunshine after, 106
  lines of, like glittering spears, 586
  maketh silvers in the, 1009
  mist and cloud will turn to, 438
  neither snow nor, 1084
  not even the, 992
  of autumn, 840
  of rice along the hall, 832
  or shine, can not order, 504
  pack when it begins to, 98
  patter of the soft, overhead, 568
  shower or two of, 132
  silver, 581
  silver chain of evening, 406
  slash of the, 753
  small feet of the, 799
  snows were, 654
  soft droppes of, 23
  sound of, 301
  spring, 953
  still falls the, 950
  summer, 703
  sunshine and, at once, 99
  sunshine follows the, 523
  sweetest, makes not fresh, 127
  tears are in the falling, 797
  that makes things new, 857
  thirsty earth soaks up the, 167
  'twill surely, 277
  upon the dust of earth, 498
  useful trouble of the, 470
Rain, voice of the, 538
  was upon the earth, 1223
  we knew it would, 620
  weeping, 559
  when it is raining let it, 437
  who loves the, 837
  with a silver flail, 936
  wonderful rainbows in the, 609
Rains and ruins, winter's, 633
  extraordinary, 1113
  so wild, winds and, 540
Rainbow, add another hue unto the, 58
  awful, 383
  colours of the, 158
  comes and goes, 301
  hues of song, 799
  idle, 830
  look there's a, 827
  look upon the, 1251
  love a, 932
  love unreturned has its, 750
  mild consoling, 588
  poet will follow the, 675
  'round your helmet, 1032
  span of fifty years, 664
  without color, 551
Rainbows in miniature nuggets, 1015
  in the rain, wonderful, 609
  span it, smile till, 568
Rainbow's glory is shed, 368
Rainbow-crust, rich in, 879
Rain-drenched hair, shakes out her, 929
Rain-drop makes some floweret blow, 504
Rained-on bee, 870
Rainfall drops below twenty inches, 1003
Raining, best thing one can do when it is, 437
  cats and dogs, 721
  daffodils, 772
  it is not, rain to me, 772
  violets, 772
Rain-in-the-Face, Crazy Horse and, 707
Rain-storms, self-appointed inspector of, 514
Rain-washed bone, 781
Rainy day is never dull, 906
  day, very, 1234
  evening, wish him a, 139
  morrow, windy night a, 108
  Pleiads wester, 744
  seasons, years of, 823
Raise a hand against Rome, 1207
  a hue and cry, 1150
  a storm of words, I'll, 1086
  a thirst, man can, 782
  all the praise that I can, 135
  and erect the mind, 112
  and support what is low, 148
  Dutch courage, 792
  his country's fame, 1142
  me up, my God shall, 22
  proud hearts, 915
  the dead heart, to, 905
  the enormous weight, 218
  the flowers, most can, 467
  the stone, 709
  the stone and there find me, 1252
  trophies to thee, 167
  ye the stone, 781
Raised a brother from the dust, 504
  a mortal to the skies, he, 176
  aloft hurl'd in the dust, 547
  and swell'd with honours, 1087
  not a stone, we, 364

Raised, to shed his blood, hand, 207
  to that bad eminence, 149
  to the sun by fame, 31
  up in them, new man, 1254
Raising cain, still be, 827
Rake among scholars, 215, 400
  backstayed into, 859
  every woman is at heart a, 209
  it down, may not always, 1046
  passing, 552
  the moon from out the sea, 347
Rakes, scholar among, 215
Rakoon's tale, rings on the, 518
Rally round the flag boys, 541
Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate, 142
Rambler's red array, 845
Rambling in thought, be not, 1126
Rameses days of old, 1065
Rampant Maenad of Massachusetts, 635
Rampart, hurried his corse to the, 364
  music my, 981
  no, against malice, 1161
Ramps, hasten down the, 1026
Ramrod, swallowed a, 1122
Ramshackled sidewalks, 756
Ran a hundred years to a day, 452
  against a prejudice, I, 754
  and snatched it, 659
  away, his mother, 638
  but never betted on the race, 479
  noble savage, 178
  on ten winters more, 178
  to help me when I fell, 345
  turned and, 1031
  up shroud and rigging, 405
Rancor, met, with a cryptic mirth, 818
  tell them with no, 905
Rancour will out, 68
Randolph, thy wreath has lost a rose, 309
Random, pearls at, strung, 275
  sent, shaft at, 309
  spoken, word at, 309
  words at, flung, 275
Rang a fierce discordant meter, 579
  Gabriel, 667
  mad with glee, all the bells, 600
  to many a flute, 468
Range beckons vainly, old, 839
  her little gifts, to, 988
  of hills, first, 318
  of imaginative literature, 480
  of life, great, 817
  of notes, with a certain, 542
  of sight, beyond the, 514
  of sound, beyond the, 514
  of the marshes, 663
  with humble livers, 73
Ranges, look behind the, 777
  of comfortless years, 840
Ranged, judges all, 205
  like him that travels, 108
  on shelves, 953
Rangoon, for all the rubies in, 1022
  in, the heat of noon, 1012
Rank, a throne a grave a, 405
  and wealth strength and health, 610
  as an idyll, will, 623
  in nature, mark of, 661
  is a great beautifier, 425
  is but the guinea's stamp, 287
  is good and gold is fair, 443
  man of, as an author, 237
Rank, men from every, 561
  my offense is, 95
  no king can give, hold the, 512
  on rank, marched, 575
  physicians of the highest, 1062
  pride, 194
  thee upon glory's page, 333
Ranks are thinned, his, 982
  fallen singly from the, 1016
  love levels all, 425
  of department stores, 936
  of life, need in humbler, 1190
  of the shah, in the, 1062
  of truth, serve her in, 550
  of war, amidst the, 400
  the yearly pageant, 858
  thinning of our, 652
  tight closed, banners high, 1217
  whence come nature's captains, 519
Rank's anchor sprang, 1032
Rankest compound of villanous smell, 35
Rank-scented many, 76
Ransom, spirit will accept thy, 476
Rant and shout, 761
  and swear, when you, 125, 177
  as well as thou, I'll, 97
Rants and rings, ones dat, 835
Raphael, angel, one of the seven, 1252
  great, 845
  little prayer to, 490
  paints wisdom, 414
Raphaels, Correggios and stuff, 252
Raphael's colors blent, enough that, 561
Rapid, exhaustless deep, 393
  in acceleration, 637
  of life shoots to the fall, 467
Rapids are near daylight's past, 334
Rapping, as of someone gently, 460
Rapt away on what sweet floods, 670
  one of the godlike forehead, 305
  seraph that adores and burns, 207
  soul sitting in thine eyes, 160
Rapture ahead, came heaving for, 576
  and response of food, 934
  first fine careless, 486
  greet the day with, 642
  half forgotten, runes of, 755
  in perpetual fire to burn, 773
  ineffable, 700
  is over by eight, the fine, 1012
  of being there, fancy the, 980
  of life ineffable, 629
  of man, truth and, 860
  of pursuing, 437
  on the lonely shore, 354
  soul of, 923
  takes my soul, with, 629
  the imprisoned soul, 274
  then a pain, a, 681
  to the dreary void, 355
Raptures, high, do infuse, 146
  surgeons spend, 430
  swell, no minstrel, 307
  that yourselves infuse, 186
Rapture's roadway, lead on, 775
Rapture-smitten frame, 327
Rapturous heart of things, all the, 735
  wings, 936
R'ar back an' pass a miracle, 967
Rare advantage, marked by the, 370
Rare and curious pieces, 128
  are solitary woes, 96
  as a day in June, 525
  as difficult as they are, 1164
  Beaumont, 119
  Ben Jonson, 118
  bird in the land, 1139
  few who early in life, 611
  paint, success is a, 163
  rare world it is, 732
  rich and, the gems she wore, 334
  roasted, 177
  rotten-roasted or, 177
  slowness of gloried air, 991
  song to hear, 703
  store of Malmsey, 647
  volumes richly bound, 713
Rarened, dissolved in air nor, 843
Rarely comest thou, 368
  gifted beings, one of those, 607
  is a day serene, 1051
  know the angels with us, 574
Rareness, strain of, 106
Rarer speech, trembles a, 839
Rarity of Christian charity, 392
Rascal, biggest, on two legs, 1123
  have not given me medicines, 61
  strove to pass, whenever a, 504
  would not yield, that, 1218
Rascals are always sociable, 1179
  in the coach, 525
  lash the, naked, 103
  use me, see how the, 186
Rascally people, poor and, 181
  yea-forsooth knave, 64
Rash paraphrase, 217
  splenetive and, 97
Rashly importunate, 392
Rashness, beware of, 456
Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia, 232
Rast ich so rost ich, 311
Rat, begin to smell a, 1152
  I smell a, 116, 142
  in a hole, like a poisoned, 191
  is dead, the, 1032
  smell a, 116
  that ate the malt, 543
Rats and such small deer, 99
  desert a sinking ship, 1108
  instinctively have quit it, 32
  land, and water, 44
  troubled with, 894
Rat's felonious fangs, 543
Rats' feet over broken glass, 953
Rate her charms, to, 274
  o' speed, every, 777
  of growth, ideas have a normal, 614
  of sixty minutes an hour, 1011
  the cost of the erection, 64
Rates a vagrant, 1043
Rathe primrose, bring the, 159
Rather be a dog, I had, 83
  be a toad, I had, 102
  be alive than not, 846
  be handsome than homely, 686
  be right than president, 329
  be youthful than old, 686
  bear those ills we have, 93
  believe all the fables, 110
  follow you to your grave, 278
  have a turnip, 238
  have my sweet, would, 933
  hear thy discourse than see a play, 125
  in power than use, 53
  it were well for themselves, 1094
  late than never, 14
  live in Bohemia, I'd, 676
  not do it, 663
  one should walk with me, 907

Rather see a sermon, 907
  see than be one, I'd, 795
  than be less, 149
  tough worm, 624
  your room as your company, 322
Ratio, keen and quivering, 585
Rational aspect, world presents a, 1177
Rationalist, neither an atheist nor, 1176
Rationed, liberty so precious it must be, 1202
Rations, have not your own, 786
  live upon our daily, 495
Rattle his bones over the stones, 395
  of slatting, 858
  pleased with a, 208
  rifles' rapid, 987
  the window-pane, 395
Rattles, beats drums bombinates, 985
Rattling crags among, 353
  good history, 650
Ravage with impunity a rose, 484
Ravages of time, 1165
Ravaged plains, talks of, 262
Rave and feed deep, let her, 384
  no more 'gainst time or fate, I, 627
  recite and madden, 212
Ravel, no power shall dim or, 981
Ravelled fleeces, trailed its, 722
  sleave of care, 86
Raven croaking on my left hand, 1093
  down of darkness, 158
  from the dim dominions, 418
  locks were like the, 286
  on yon left-hand oak, 206
  quoth the, nevermore, 460
  ringlets in, tied her, 600
Ravens, he that doth the, feed, 48
Raving, rotting money-mad, 759
Ravished ears, with, 176
  eyes, turn my, 195
  with the whistling of a name, 168, 208
  younger hearings are quite, 41
Raw, ate the fellow, 585
  in fields, 177
  inclement summers, 191
  material of opinion, 724
Ray, beauty's heavenly, 356
  beneath her steady, 322
  emits a brighter, 252
  fancy's meteor, 285
  liberty burst in its, 512
  love sends his early, 416
  of good hope, 641
  on ray split the shroud, 493
  quench his, 309
  red star sheds its, 288
  serene, gem of purest, 245
  serene, of purest, 607
  to every dungeon comes a, 504
Rays, hide your diminished, 210
  sunbeams' dancing, 792
  young fancy's, 285
Rayless majesty, 201
Rayn, this is an huge, 4
Rayne, wet to the skinne with, 10
Raypublican party broke ye, 802
Raze out the written troubles, 88
Razed from the books of honour, 107
Razor blades, rusty, 785
  satire like a polished, 221
Razors, keen intellects like, 343
  pain you, 988
  to my wounded heart, 76
Razure of oblivion, 37
Reach, a man's, should exceed his grasp, 488
  far out of, 536
  force I cannot, 937
  life's farthest, 714
  long has lain beyond our, 647
  master-hand alone can, 210
  of eulogy, beyond the, 675
  of mind and soul, remoter, 738
  of ordinary men, above, 297
  out of destruction's, 647
  that purest heaven, may I, 520
  the dignity of crimes, 275
  the distant coast, 264
  the pole, so tall to, 199
  the terminus alone, 482
  thee with His tender care, 562
  this sure conclusion, 1019
  thrill the swampy, 1019
  to heaven, 749
  to-morrow night, 754
  'way down, seems to, 698
  where lion's skin will not, 1113
  where the vast leviathan sleeps, 675
  wishes for that beyond their, 1167
  within everybody's, 1022
  your lips at last, to, 716
Reaches of our souls, thoughts beyond the, 91
  up to God's blue sky, 853
Reached a gentle heart, 499
  a house where a great man lay asleep, 565
  at a single bound, heaven is not, 521
  its term, 1200
Reaction, after marriage arrives a, 785
  against convention, 720
  attack is the, 236
  psychological, 667
  shot, the red front and, 1217
  to it, watching his, 1015
Reactions, unpredictable, 787
Read, a book he can, 610
  a bracing gospel, 704
  a little I can, 104
  a man's own writing, 520
  a mystic meaning, 583
  a sermon, will not, 405
  a song, many people, 405
  all at my ease, 654
  aloud wherein the Master, 644
  and care for just so long, 777
  and creep into the hearts of books, 717
  and re-read and loved, 532
  and thrown away, other letters are, 621
  as inclination leads him, 234
  as much as other men, if he had, 171
  at all, he does not, 760
  blockhead ignorantly, 212
  books that we would like to, 820
  books we think we ought to, 820
  by five hundred readers, 636
  careful that they that will, 1251
  Charles Lamb, 797
  companionship in your eyes, 690
  de ribber column, 712
  each wound each weakness, 546
  endless time to, 551
  eternal new romances, 246
  exceedingly well, 62
  five hours in a day, 234
  for pleasure, I, 773
Read from a sense of duty, book you, 629
  go to sit and, 1024
  he that runs may, 266, 467
  him for style, 649
  him, resolved once more to, 181
  his tombstone, cannot, 910
  Homer once, 185
  if it aright I, 1137
  in street-cars, 184
  in the papers, what I, 894
  it, burn it when you've, 198
  it, youngsters, 1153
  life's meaning in each other's eyes, 597
  live in the best company when you, 313
  mark learn and inwardly digest, 1253
  me do not let me die, 981
  men may be, 209
  more than once, worthy to be, 1100
  my Bible more, 655
  my little fable, 467
  my title clear, when I can, 199
  no more, that day they, 346
  nor write, able neither to, 331
  not the poem we have, 318
  of men dead years ago, 943
  of summer frocks, 1025
  of, the city you will, 784
  of the Moslem palace, you have, 541
  of the poet's desire, when I, 927
  old authors to, 113
  out my words at night, 926
  over your composition, 235
  poetry, nobody ought to, 423
  remember what I, 325
  riddle monstrous hard to, 647
  sit by my fire and, 374
  slow, learn to, 170
  somewhere I, 766
  strange matters, 84
  the chapters of mankind, to, 763
  the Iliad, stop to, 527
  the little prayer to Raphael, 490
  the newest works in science, 426
  the oldest works in literature, 426
  the scrawl, I, 686
  their chronicles, I love to, 507
  their manuals for making truce, 576
  their platform, I have, 341
  their stoic backs, 959
  them by day, 210
  to doubt or scorn, 310
  to write and, comes by nature, 39
  twice, what is, 233
  very few to, 296
  Virginia's blazoned roll, 561
  what they do read, why ladies, 674
  while we, history we make history, 558
  with joy then shut the book, 556
  your glorious letters, I have, 402
Reads an American book, who, 314
  as a task, what he, 234
  but one book, 139
  much, he, 81
  no more, when the last reader, 451
  though running, 1146
  whose poems no man, 1110
  with movements of the lips, 946

Reader, approbation of every, 1154
  books for the general, 1195
  deign, to be taught, 243
  delights and instructs the, 1165
  here's a tip, 826
  O gentle, 295
  reads no more, when the last, 451
  sagacious, 1173
  who is illuminated, 843
Readers, a few fortunate, 1049
  and hearers like my books, 29
  content with a few judicious, 1100
  partial and noisy, 411
  read by five hundred, 636
  sleep, give their, 215
Readeth, he may run that, 1239
Readiness in an art, one quickly gets, 1206
  is all, 97
  to stray far, 728
Reading between these lines, 1173
  coal cars, 1003
  contemplation more than his, 171
  easy writing's curst hard, 279
  employ themselves by, 1166
  fruit of thy, 1135
  habit of, 530
  he that I am, has most force, 1144
  I prefer, 791
  is an oppression of the mind, 184
  lamp, beside your, 953
  laziness of enormous, 1204
  left off, altogether, 324
  love working and, 199
  maketh a full man, 111
  men of thought and, 561
  new books is like eating new bread, 525
  of useful and entertaining authors, 196
  one book, by, 139
  peace is poor, 650
  receives only after tedious, 1213
  ship's berth best place for, 843
  so much help by so much, 429
  stuff the head with, 215
  the greatest part of the night, 228
  what they never wrote, 265
Reading-machine always wound up, 526
Ready, Abra was, 190
  cash, 1154
  for either world, 313
  for my own, 869
  for the national breakfast-table, 505
  hands, true faith and, 522
  is heaven to stoop, 749
  money is Aladdin's lamp, 361
  money makes the man, 199
  money, sparing use of, 482
  necessity of being, 1044
  to bid them enter, 1200
  to depart, I am, 326
  to descend from the throne, 1176
  to do the Samaritan, 313
  to scold and blame, less, 690
  way to virtue, on, 144
  we always are, 242
  when trouble came, 744
  with every nod, 72
  you'll find us, 496
Ready-made opinions, 1189
Real and permanent grandeur of these States, 534
  and safe progress, 200
  deeds done, any of my, 879
  friend, description of, 1092
  friends, women find few, 239
  life, a man's, 726
  life is, 433
  life never was begun, my, 879
  more, than living man, 367
  ones the right ones, the, 817
  sense of what is, 1003
  Simon pure, 190
  success a declaration of war, 805
  thing, hiss the, 1078
  to ourselves, make it, 350
  war never in the books, 538
Realist, rhymester play your part, 471
Realities and creators it loves not, 411
  are melting from me, 497
  less dangerous than fancies, 837
  of your existence, 1064
  seeking only to face, 725
Reality, human kind cannot bear, 955
  of creatures, the essential, 946
  of experience, encounter the, 913
  of things on earth, 1189
  regulate imagination by, 238
  your joy be the, 480
Realization of to-morrow, 917
Realized, worlds not, 301
Realm, any coin of any, 818
  corrupted the youth of the, 69
  is diminished, our, 785
  of France, ill unto the, 1137
  of leafless trees, sober, 551
  of memory, 795
  of silence is large enough, 521
  of the circling sea, 764
  riding o'er the azure, 244
  that mysterious, 371
  this, this England, 59
Realms obey, whom three, 212
  of endless joy, 940
  of gold, travelled in the, 384
  of marvel, to what new, 539
  of night, in alien, 764
  of space, pathless 622
  to see, whatever, 249
  where sin's forgiven, 792
Reap a character, 1066
  a destiny, 1066
  a habit, 1066
  an act, 1066
  and mow, 1061
  as we have sown, 441
  as ye sow ye are like to, 143, 1092
  he that regardeth the clouds shall not, 1236
  in joy, shall, 1232
  one precious gain, 299
  our sowing, we, 607
  sows and he shall not, 634
  stranger came to, 931
  that shall he also, 1247
  the golden dollars, will never, 1067
  the whirlwind, 1239
  what you by force may, 1150
Reaps from the hopes he sows, 592
  seed ye sow another, 368
  the bearded grain at a breath, 433
  wholesome harvests, 393
Reap'd, chin new, 61
Reaped, thorns which I have, 353
Reaper, like some tanned, 552
  whose name is death, 433
Reapers among the sheaves, 1226
  white-winged, 170
Reaper's work is done, 370
Reaping, grew the more by, 105
Rear, forever in the, 831
  leads in the, 338
  my dusky race, 464
  shall march to-morrow, our, 574
  the tender thought, 224
Reared his monument and crowned him saint, 573
  the hills are, 517
Rearrange the rumbling universe, we, 693
Rearward of a conquer'd woe, 108
Reason a bird can sing, 877
  a priori, 800
  and the will of God prevail, make, 548
  and welcome, the rest may, 489
  answers every question, 640
  approved my pleaded, 154
  asked one another the, 51
  beast that wants discourse of, 90
  birds can fly, 751
  but from what we know, 207
  by their will and not their, 129
  chafe, love repine and, 410
  common law nothing but, 21
  conscient, 669
  dregs of, 1040
  easiest victory over, 1211
  endued with sanctity of, 154
  everything according to soundest, 1126
  feast of, 213
  fifty times to one does err, 185
  firm the temperate will, 299
  first deprives of, 175
  for its existence, destroy the, 637
  for my rhyme, 26
  for the faith in me, 342
  for the faith within him, 312
  give no man, upon compulsion, 62
  godlike, 96
  has moons, 830
  how noble in, 92
  human, needs only to will, 1205
  I'll not listen to, 475
  in the faith of, 318
  is left free to combat it, 273
  itself, kills, 163
  keep, under its own control, 1127
  law is perfection of, 21
  lies between the spur and the bridle, 138
  life of the law, 21
  men have lost their, 83
  much too hot for, 637
  neither rhyme nor, 37, 50
  never has failed men, 813
  noble and most sovereign, 94
  nor rhyme nor, 27
  nothing essentially reasonable from, 845
  nothing law that is not, 21
  of his fancies, high, 162
  of this thusness, 606
  panders will, 95
  prisoner, takes the, 84
  pursue my, to an *O altitudo*, 144
  render a, 1234
  ruling passion conquers, 210

Reason shapes and regulates all other things, 1122
  shared by all thinking creatures, 1126
  strong, 109
  surprise the better, 1004
  the card passion the gale, 208
  think not for such a, 993
  to apprehend, without good, 510
  to explain its presence, no, 611
  together, let us, 1236
  virtue, fancy, 225
  war with rhyme, 120
  why, any other, 184
  why I cannot tell, 188
  why I clasp them, 553
  why, scorn to give other, 363
  why, theirs not to, 467
  with a mule, you mus', 712
  with reasonable men, 424
  woman's, 33
  worse appear the better, 149, 1129
  would despair, where, 239
  wrong, 955
Reasons are as two grains of wheat, 44
  as plentiful as blackberries, 62
  for remaining at the bottom, 775
  forty million, 780
  give weakness its, 1005
  heroism feels and never, 412
  made his mouth to water, 142
  manifold, I have heard of, 317
  we should drink, five, 184
  why we smile and sigh, 365
  wisely is not therefore wise, 209
Reason's spite, in erring, 207
  whole pleasure, 208
Reasonable creature, kills a, 162
  everything, may be supported, 1122
  men I will reason with, 424
  men, offering itself to, 415
  number of fleas, 687
  words, speak a few, 1173
Reasoned errors, irrational truths more harmful than, 564
  high of providence, 150
Reasonest well, Plato thou, 195
Reasoning animal, man is a, 1105
  beings created for one another's sake, 1125
  cowards in, 377
  fools, simpleton sages and, 335
  his pride in, lies, 209
  mathematician capable of, 1089
  prose, belong to, 332
Reassurance, give strength its, 1005
Rebecs of ruby, beryl-rimmed, 432
Rebel, a thing to flout, 708
  and fight against their government, 457
  army, retired from, 616
  aspiring to be angels men, 110
  black-eyed, 677
  I am a good old, 630
Rebels from principle, 260
Rebellion against me notwithstanding, 228
  century and a half without a, 273
  look on, 194
  rum Romanism and, 494
  to tyrants, 260, 1055
Rebellious hell, 95
  hot and, liquors, 48
  passions rise and swell, 835
Rebirth, joy's, to all mankind, 937
Reboantic Norns, 432
Rebounds, unless it, 236
Rebuff that turns earth's smoothness, 489
Rebuilders, world's, 853
Rebuke, open, is better, 1234
Rebukes the world, he who, 786
Recall good time that is no more, 1179
  O to, 773
  that night in June, 582
  the right, to, 865
Recalled, words once spoke can never be, 180, 1100
Recant vows made in pain, ease would, 151
Recanting goodness, set a gloss on, 80
Receding world, silence of the, 583
Receipt for a cough, 346
Receipts of cookery are swelled to a volume, 184
Receive, ask till ye, 306
  countenance and profit, 109
  him as thy lover, 952
  him with courtesy, 503
  more blessed to give than, 1245
  my sight, I would, 669
  our air, lungs, 264
  the crown of life, he shall, 1248
  thy sight the Saviour said, 373
  your reward in a certain place, 188
Receives all who turn to it, 1136
  as much and more, aye, 567
  much gives nothing, 246
  praise, when you see how he, 1106
  reproach of being, 108
  their good, 300
Received, by him best, 152
  with dignity and honour, 1114
  with thumps upon the back, 203
Receiveth, every one that asketh, 1240
Receiving, sensitive nerves of, 609
Reception from women of a family, 347
  of erotic emotion, 1199
Rechabite poor Will must live, a, 190
Reciprocal, protection and patriotism are, 338
  struggle of discordant powers, 260
Recitative I'd bring for thee, 537
Recite and madden round the land, 212
  their writings in the forum, 1099
Reck of length of days, 802
  the rede, may ye better, 285
Recks not his own rede, 90
Reckeners without their host, 13
Reckless, chords in the hearts of the most, 461
  fray, lawsuits and the, 1099
  libertine, 90
  mood still be our light, 920
  of the world's hostility, 823
  what I do to spite the world, 86
Recklessness and despair, impulses of, 494
  appearance of courage, 1000
  open generous barbarous, 726
Reckon days you have not been angry, 1123
  he never knowed how, 639
  hours and minutes, 387
  ill who leave me out, 410
  it's just through a woman, 687
Reckon me, for how many wilt thou, 1112
  no account, whatever you can lose, 1102
  not on your chickens, 143, 369
  Southerners say, 616
  time by stars, some, 774
  your wife's got a surprise, 986
Reckoned, love that can be, 104
Reckoneth without his hostesse, 23
Reckoning day, on any, 818
  each day of greedy, 805
  end of, 37
  I have revised thy, 511
  made, no, 92
  pay my, 737
  the dreadful, 205
  trim, 63
  when the banquet's o'er, 205
Reclaim an hour, 845
Reclaimed it sure and slow, 591
Recognize the true poetry of life, 695
Recognized the symptoms, she, 838
Recoil, check the, 810
  shake with the great, 799
Recoils back on itself, revenge, 154
  from whose memory it, 1044
  near the top, 223
Recollection, almost escaped my, 406
  fond, 348
  harvest of old age is, 1096
  of that life, 228
  of vanished happiness, 656
  that can never never pass, 768
  with deep affection and, 423
Recommend for plain dis-ease, I, 1005
Recommends delays, unless he, 1055
  itself unto our gentle senses, 85
Recommendation, fair exterior is a silent, 1102
Recompense, heaven sent a, 245
  honest, 862
  service beyond all, 1158
  tardy, 596
  to no man evil for evil, 1245
  toil without, 595
Reconciled, age and youth are, 699
Reconciliation, silence and, 399
Reconstructed, I won't be, 630
Reconstructionist, spring is a true, 581
Record it for the grandson, 891
  let's look at the, 842
  of a fevered dream, 685
  of crimes and misfortunes, 270
  of her high descent, no, 561
  of the best and happiest moments, 369
  of the mind, unwritten, 1085
  of the race, leave no, 966
  of the sleeping army, 838
  on the gramophone, puts a, 953
  tells, the shining, 1067
  weep to, 327
Records, cruel, keeps the earth, 570
  of valour decay, till the, 512
  shoppers set new, 1002
  that defy the tooth of time, 203
  wipe away all trivial fond, 92
Record-breakers, record-keepers of, 1032
Recorded for public remembrance, 376

Recorded time, last syllable of, 88
Recorders, flutes and soft, 149
Recording angel dropped a tear, 242
Record-keepers of record-breakers, 1032
Recount, such bickerings to, 163
Recourse, embarrassed people have, 360
Recover from the disease myself, 948
  he might yet, 43
Recovered innocence, through our own, 515
  man, of the bite, 254
Recreant limbs, 57
  principles to which I proved, 479
Recreation, without some lawful, 1153
Recriminate, defence of weak minds to, 318
Rectifies his own, winds up and, 164
Rectify error, 235
Rectitude and sincerity of actions, 849
  mind conscious of, 1101
  unconquerable, 333
Recur and be identical, 663
  to some things silenced here, 540
Recurrent suspicion, 1015
Red and so white, cheeks were so, 523
  and they're rare, they're, 844
  Army units, forced retreat of, 1208
  as a pink, 320
  as a rose is she, 314
  as ruin, listed, 1034
  as the rosy bed, 431
  authority of rum, 924
  beholding myself all rosy, 1202
  black to, began to turn, 142
  breast, mark on his, 444
  coat was, breeches blue, 321
  cow's milk, 140
  cravat, one in, 584
  earth the smack and tang, 708
  earth will be stained, 729
  'eroes, thin, 781
  eternal flesh of Pocahontas, 1013
  flannel drawers, sewing, 1012
  for fears, 664
  front and reaction shot, 1217
  give this cheek a little, 209
  gleameth of a dusky, 586
  gods call for you, 779
  grass a thousand miles, 871
  her lips were, 163
  Hoss Mountain, 698
  I, 1199
  in flag of National Socialists, 1213
  in panoplies of, 586, 647
  it never dies, 648
  laugh of war, 899
  look after white and, 166
  men scalped each other, 399
  morn, 106
  mouth to whisper low, 625
  mouths to kiss, 811
  nose makes me ashamed, 182
  of the marvellous city, the, 1012
  outside the arteries of an archangel, no, 615
  raiment all, 401
  red rose, my luve is like a, 287
  right hand, 150
Red rose, city half as old as time, 500
  rose is a falcon, 675
  rose, thick with lily and, 608
  rose whispers of passion, 675
  roses, and violets blew, 24
  Sea and the Mediterranean, 679
  sea grows, 799
  Sea place in your life, 763
  sky at night, 1241
  slayer think he slays, if the, 410
  spirits and gray, 117
  star in waters, 773
  star sheds its ray, 288
  sun rested on the moor, 991
  tape, bound with, 497
  the rose, blows so, 1133
  to your battle hilts, 808
  vintage, in the sea's, 664
  waves of wretchedness, 389
  wickedly, 891
  wine when it is, 1234
  with rust, 699
  with the wreck of a square, 765
  with wrong, 659
  would her lips were less, 593
Reddened all his breast, 681
Reddening on the bough, 1075
Reddest vein of Shakespeare's heart, 972
Redding tide it gushed, in, 204
Reddy to sacrifiss my wife's brother, 606
Rede and dryve the nyght away, 3
  may ye better reck the, 285
  recks not his own, 90
  you tent it, 286
Redeem the human mind from error, 434
  the past, a man may, 711
  the time, 954
  the unread vision, 954
  thy name, see thee, 223
  us from virtue, 632
Redeemed from color's infamy, 297
Redeeming love, triumph in, 280
Redemption, condemned into everlasting, 40
  from above did bring, 161
Red-letter days, 323
Red-line streak tipped with steel, 541
Redmen planned a dire revenge, 714
Redoubt, Troy's, 882
Redress by mob law, object of, 455
  the balance of the Old World, 203
  things past, 59
  wont to send, 255
Redskins bit the dust, 713
Reduce language to seven words, 922
Reduced to lists of dates, 857
  to poverty, be, 1253
  to want, proud man, 199
Redundant, summer, 493
Reduplication, echo and, 423
Reece, worthy Captain, 622
Re-echo, let the prayer, 392
Reed as upon a horse, upon a, 1119
  bending to the force of the wind, 1077
  blow a shepherd's, 406
  bruised, shall he not break, 1238
  man a thinking, 1162
  merciful to a broken, 113
  staff of this broken, 1237
  to what a, 425
Reed, tunes the shepherd's, 306
Reeds and osiers islets of, 399
  at Runnymede, 784
Reedy stream, along the, 385
Reef may be safely let out, every, 1078
  of Norman's Woe, 433
Reeking up to heaven, honours, 67
Reeks not of the sweat of the brow, 611
Reeling and writhing to begin with, 598
  through endless summer days, 584
Re-embark upon that unknown sea, 534
Re-establishment of peace in Europe, 1176
Reference, pat, and apt tag, 1032
Refine it ne'er so much, 119
Refines, how the style, 211
Refined and delicate palates, 1021
  gold, gild, 58
  pleasure, literature the greatest source of, 563
Refinement, growth toward, 500
  may be found at home, 283
  on the principles of resistance, 259
  to which they would be strangers, 571
Refining, still went on, 252
Reflect that she is growing older, 662
  that what people say of us is true, 790
  within themselves, duty to, 1095
Reflected, beholds her image in her eyes, 555
  flames, 1036
  from surface of opinion, 1087
Reflecting shield, trace in the, 1001
  upon the mud, 112
Reflection came with the morning, 310
  enough of illustration and, 326
  intelligence, and judgment, 1096
  remembrance and, 207
  that strange old woman, 717
Reflective memory stores, all that, 305
Reform, difficulties of beneficial, 855
  every, will be carried to an excess, 318
  it altogether, 94
Reforms his plan, 201
  the sinner, prayer that 548
Reformation, age of revolution and, 273
  of religion, 20
  printing and the, 1206
  private, 1027
Reformed that indifferently, 94
Reformer, no fidget and no, 757
Reformers, makes men martyrs or, 574
Refrain, breathe the old, 443
  daily hear the sweet, 533
  from eating, can, 247
  from peering too far, 1079
  from setting yourself up as a judge, 1089
  from speech, monkeys, 742
  from the unholy pleasure, 821
  from these things, virtuous to, 990
  hoarse-throated brutalized, 763
  will to, 928
Refresh good acts with new, 113

Refreshment, draught of cool, 386
  fill them full of, 435
  from his thumb, 664
  'mid the dust of strife, 604
  of your inner life, 572
Refrigerator called England, 787
Refuge and my fortress, my, 1231
  and strength, God is our, 1230
  from confession, no, 342
  from home life, 720
  from pessimism, 572
  home the safest, 21
  in adversity, education a, 1130
  language is as sure a, 700
  of a scoundrel, last, 236
  of all old coquettes, 1183
  of political and economic opportunists, 1011
Refusal of British and Russian peoples, 897
  to consider author's intention, 680
Refuse an office, never, 228
  and restrain, creeds that, 632
  of your teeming shore, 694
  the Laird o' Cockpen, 291
  to do something, will not, 550
Refused a favour when you begged for it, 1081
  an interview, 807
  to drink the potion up, 1057
Refusing benefits, caution in, 1164
  remedies, 30
Refutable, theory that is, 1195
Refute a sneer, who can, 274
  him, tell how to, 130
Regain love once possessed, 157
Regal solitude, if there be a, 324
  wealth can add nothing, 1100
Regard it as your choicest treasure, 821
  to the wrong or right, in, 610
  without a shudder, 637
Regards to Broadway, give my, 880
Regarded his fault-finding critic, 508
Regardless of their doom, 243
Regeneration, course of man's, 693
  she smells, 575
Regent Circus, at curve of, 683
  of love-rhymes, 41
  of the night, fair, 269
  of the skies, 269
  of the sky, 269
Regent's eyes, Dewey were the, 660
Regime, Soviet, 1207
Regiment blind with the dust, 765
  led his, from behind, 624
Regimentals, ragged, 579
Region Elenore, 749
  of day, 271
  of sunshine and rest, 416
  of the dead, 882
  of thick-ribbed ice, 36
  what, must be thy goal, 1124
  where no night can hide us, 134
Regions Caesar never knew, 263
  of the universal powers, 597
Register a lie hath told, thy, 522
  of the crimes of mankind, 270
Regnet justitia et ruat caelum, 136
Regret and grief, years of, 835
  anodyne of, 774
  can die, O last regret, 469
  cast back many a fond, 401
  cold disappointment and, 309
  for youth for life we both, 673
  I do not purchase, 1091
Regret I have but one life to lose, 195, 571
  judge of my, 388
  no, to leave it, 896
  old age is a, 420
  one asked of, 797
  remember and, 404
  the pains it took, 292
  what was, who may, 906
  wild with all, 466
Regrets, a few, 822
  are the natural property of gray hairs, 495
  congratulatory, 420
  harvest of barren, 592
  Miniver cherished fond, 1035
  of the year that's past, 865
  past, and future fears, 1133
  resemble hopes, when, 1187
Regretful, lips but half, 632
Regretted my speech, I have often, 1105
Regular and orderly composition, 232
  as infant's breath, 317
  icily, 469
Regular-bred physician, 278
Regulate imagination by reality, 238
  my room, I purpose to, 239
Regulated families, accidents in best, 496
Regulations, under proper, 196
Rehearsal of the past, the same, 354
  things rarely go smooth at, 492
Rehearsals, improve sermon by, 228
Rehearse this truth within thy mind, 462
  your being shall, 108
Rehearsed by Satan and his imps, 964
  talked wrote or, 367
Reich, guarantee of German, 1213
  made the, by propaganda, 1216
Reign by the garden-side, 714
  dubious legend of their, 735
  fiercest agonies have shortest, 373
  held undisturbed their ancient, 479
  in hell, better to, 148
  o'er the herd, 308
  of Antoninus, 270
  of chaos and old night, 148
  of Charles II, in the, 188
  of mind commence, 337
  of the Emperor Hwang, 673
  reward for labours of my, 788
  rose has but a summer, 305
  saints immortal, 199
  to secure their, 167
  when awful darkness and silence, 408
  where wealth and freedom, 249
Reigns a cheerfulness, 318
  but does not govern, 1146
  more or less, love of praise, 202
  no crude surfeit, 158
  of terror, risk of, 581
  some ill planet, 56
Reilly that owns the hotel, 1066
Reimpressed by external ordinances, 233
Rein, be sure of your curb and, 402
  find his mouth a, 631
  give dalliance too much, 33
  hardly need the, 1007
  he draws no, 676
Rein, loose the, with a friend's license, 1136
Reinforce ourselves, we need not, 413
Reinforcement of forty thousand men, 293
Reinforcements start, before his, 1036
Reiteration, spell by, 430
Reject him, fired that the house, 212
  their prophets and slay them, 1189
  you, lessons from those who, 538
Rejects the lore of less or more, 304
Rejoice at a birth and grieve at a funeral, 616
  dance joke and, 164
  I will follow and, 549
  in thy youth, 1236
  let the earth, 1231
  like grasshoppers, 218
  like the lark, 431
  not over thy greatest enemy, 1250
  persuade us to, 1028
  the desert shall, 1237
  with my angle would, 140
Rejoices in worship of the infinitely true, 604
Rejoiced Sydney Smith, 590
Rejoicing in his work, 863
  in thy whole creation, 1254
  partake in her, 162
Rejoinder, repartee, report, 650
Relate and embellish, right to, 1171
  the tale that I, 264
  unlucky deeds, 103
Related to whom, avails thee not, 217
Relation is mutual, the, 1177
  of distant misery, 270
  plagued some worthy, 510
Relations, able-bodied, 606
  man is a bundle of, 411
  my, were much troubled, 170
  renewal of broken, 636
Relationship, family, only one aspect of life, 740
  of an author to his works, 727
  personal, as pair of intersecting circles, 1019
Relative laxity of their mothers, 691
  strong-willed, 422
  way, in a, 844
Relatives, fate makes our, 1171
  here below, friends and, 605
  vagaries of unattached, 987
  we make for ourselves, 1171
Relativity, grief is a matter of, 749
Relaxation from gravity, mirth a, 331
  from one kind of labor, 1193
Relaxed sore throat, 744
Relearning what they once knew, 663
Release, ensured, 744
  from little things, knows no, 1012
  great, 693
  ill-timed, 671
  of atomic energy, 930
  signal of his, 443
  to the men behind the guns, 799
Relentless power, 243
  quest, in, 943
Relics, cold and unhonoured, 334

Relics crosses, crucifixes, 143
  hallowed, should be hid, 161
  sacred deposit for, 545
Relief and shame, queer sense of, 1010
  dependence upon, 915
  for this, much thanks, 89
  from the terrible fear, 1070
  no, in sight, 799, 904
  of another's care, 282
  of man's estate, 112
  one misery having no, 347
  seen in beautiful, 350
  sentence stand with bold, 332
  sure and swift, 697
  'tis a poor, we gain, 199
  to any laden life, 604
  work brings its own, 660
Relies on hope, the wretch, 252
  on, word no man, 184
Relieve, a brother to, 285
  the wretched, to, 250
Relieved, by desperate appliance, 96
  the poor, 218
Religion, a definite set of doctrines, 762
  a security to virtue, 222
  beats me, 942
  best, I have ever come across, 744
  blunderbuss against, 233
  blushing veils her fires, 215
  breathing household laws, 298
  brings him again to our, 110
  constructive, 543
  could unfold, whose dark, 653
  definition of, 713
  delirious riot of, 635
  doctrines of, 112
  for the sake of God's true, 1252
  foundation of a, 966
  foundation or destruction of a, 1212
  freedom of, 273
  get at a man through his own, 721
  has withdrawn into isolated strongholds, 962
  haven't whipped, 855
  honour of, 179
  humanities of old, 317
  I don't go much on, 639
  I got a, 1035
  if there were no, 500
  in our northern colonies, 259
  is a great force, 721
  is an anxious wish, his, 376
  is the opium of the people, 1219
  is to do good, my, 424
  John Bullism in, 706
  liberty and law, pledged to, 333
  man without some sort of, 551
  matter of, 550
  morality needs emotion to become, 617
  my pollertics like my, 606
  of God, fight for the, 1252
  of peace, love the supreme value in, 762
  of physician or lawyer, 1142
  of slaves and taskmasters, 1201
  of war, strife the supreme value in, 762
  one, as true as another, 126
  philosophy bringeth men's minds to, 110
  poet should avoid, 556
  poetry prophecy and, all in one, 531
  positive content of, 670
Religion, reformation of, 20
  rewards of, are distant, 233
  rum and true, 359
  science and antagonistic, 741
  sensible men are of the same, 421
  stands on tiptoe, 136
  that sets men to rebel, 457
  the real and permanent grandeur, 534
  their ancestral, 1003
  to do good is my, 271
  too large-minded to ridicule, 403
  was nearly dead, 804
  which alone rejoices, deep, 604
  without creeds, 866
  woman without some sort of, 551
  writers against, 258
  ye have your, and I my religion, 1253
Religions as they grow, 645
  vicissitude of, 111
Religion's cause, blind avengers of, 1165
  sake, earth and stars for, 534
  sake, for true, 921
Religious book or friend, 114
  emotion, wave of, 606
  feeling as much a verity, 543
  light, casting a dim, 161
  man, after contact with, 1197
  people are deeply suspicious, 785
  poetry relished by undevout, 744
  political rather than, 234
  principle, refused on a, 247
  problems and political parties, 1212
  subjects, avoid, 312
  way to think of death, 1205
Relijus, perhaps I ain't, 789
Relinquished them for good, 907
Relish him more in the soldier, 101
  mundane, 1211
  of the saltness of time, 64
  of those arts, no, 196
  the ebb, 973
Relished and digested, suffer themselves to be, 1142
  by the wisest men, 246
Reluctance and wrath, dogs display, 1022
  difficult when done with, 1095
  withdrew without, 271
Reluctant amorous delay, 152
  feet, standing with, 434
Relume, heat that can thy light, 103
Rely on him as on myself, 413
  on yourself, 510
Remain absolutely unnoticed, 663
  all things leave me you, 791
  as things have been they, 519
  below, my thoughts, 95
  here, I shall, 1185
  hope pleasure in what yet, 178
  immortally, what we wished to, 1203
  in the folds, 791
  must as one, 800
  sitting at your table, 1211
  to hail a second call, 576
  true to myself, enabled to, 376
  we who, shall grow old, 840
Remains, all that, of thee, 355
  an Englishman, he, 623
  as pure as before, 112
  be kind to my, 175
Remains of one who possessed beauty, 351
  soft as silk, 204
  substantiate, 822
  what, is bestial, 101
Remainder biscuit, dry as the, 49
  viands, 75
Remained one day without doing any business, 1113
  to pray, fools, 251
Remake me God that day, 864
Remark, her lips', 940
  his last, was a bubble, 630
  was shrewd, his, 263
  which I wish to, 644
Remarkable, nothing left, 105
Remarked, what such-a-one, 942
Remarking faults of others, 1158
Remedied, things that are not to be, 68
Remedies cured you dead, half their, 783
  easy to propose impossible, 1077
  extreme, for extreme diseases, 1086
  man's true, 1169
  men die of their, 1162
  oft in ourselves do lie, 53
  refusing, 30
  worse than the disease, some, 1102
Remedy for every sorrow, 1102
  force is no, 478
  found out the, 36
  is calomel, 1062
  is worse than the disease, 110
  patience is the best, 1093
  sought the, 51
  things without all, 86
  to all diseases, tobacco, 125
  too strong for the disease, 1081
Remedye, lorn with-outen, 8
Remember all the best of our past moments, 573
  an inn Miranda, do you, 822
  and be sad, 587
  and regret, than but, 404
  April with its swords, 899
  calmness to, 582
  clouds, don't, 1002
  days of joy, 1135
  distinctly I, 460
  dot oldt country kitchen, 661
  forget that I, 632
  have little to, 939
  how of human days, 703
  how painful to keep money, 182
  how they go, can't, 590
  I remember I, 390, 405
  I want men to, 774
  in London, I, 862
  in the night, women that, 773
  Johnny Appleseed, 626
  knows what to, 641
  like to something I, 1039
  me to Herald Square, 880
  me when I am gone away, 587
  Milo's end, 180
  now his steadfastness, 998
  now thy Creator, 1236
  one sweet hour, 632
  or invent, meant to, 868
  passing through this gate, 942
  please when I am gone, 853
  shortest I, 668
  some previous scene or incident, 423
  sweet Alice, don't you, 521
  that small fear, 839
  that time is money, 227

Remember that we die all, 1250
  the Alamo, 427
  the end, 1160, 1250
  the fifth of November, 1054
  the lost sea, as shells, 956
  the maid of the mill, 582
  the power of beauty I, 176
  the spider and king, 512
  the way we parted, I, 633
  thee, lo I, 766
  their green felicity, 383
  them, less sweet than to, 335
  them, we will, 814
  though I pray, 875
  thy lips are sealed, 776
  thy swashing blow, 77
  to take the door-key, 482
  what he gets from an equal, 787
  what I read, 325
  while the light lives yet, 632
  your grandfather's name, 1007
  your name, I, 1046
Remembers its august abodes, 325
  so many graves, she, 685
  the rights of others, 380
Rememberable day, one, 800
Remembered after death, 1007
  be all my sins, 93
  by a song, 588
  by, things to be, 977
  in their flowing cups, 67
  in thy epitaph, 63
  joys are never past, 306
  kisses after death, 466
  knolling a departing friend, 64
  love, such wealth brings, 107
  sorrows, 393
  too late, he, 1042
  when outgrown, 497
Remembering forests where they grew, 941
  happier things, 440, 464
  lips know her caress, his, 863
  you we will be brave, 843
Remember'st not the slightest folly, 48
Remembrance and reflection how allied, 207
  appear almost a, 385
  bids, rise, 252
  flash of unforeseen, 818
  is very free and clear, 55
  makes, dear, 53
  need not send tokens of, 413
  of joys past, 312
  of me, this do in, 1243
  of my former misfortune, 1151
  of past happiness, 464
  of prosperity, no more, 1250
  of the just, sweet, 185
  of things past, 107
  recorded for public, 376
  rest, let his, 1251
  rosemary for, 96
  writ in, 59
Remembrances, burden our, 33
Remind man of good turns done him, 1091
  not Eros of his wings, 735
  them now and then, 862
  you please, lady would, 1064
Reminds us of others, never, 412
Reminded by the instruments, 535
Reminding yourself of a thing, keep, 973
Reminiscence, its most dramatic, 538
Reminiscences, some of your grosser, 950
Remnant as hewers of wood, 625
  of decay, sad, 504
Remnant of our Spartan dead, 359
  of their fires, 1165
  of thy life, 1125
  of uneasy light, 298
Remnants of remnants, 193
  of the good old time, 308
Remorse and melancholy, 1030
  farewell, 151
  free from, 886
  that men might know, 774
Remorseful day, 69
  mourners give to women's graves, 596
  pardon slowly carried, 53
  resourceful at being, 1021
  winds, 588
Remote and tempting, equally, 1136
  from cities lived a swain, 206
  from common use, 358
  from man with God, 201
  from the wrangling world, 271
  past, gaze at the, 1204
  spot, do in that, 1176
  unfriended, melancholy, 249
Remoter charm, no need of a, 296
  reach of mind and soul, 738
  world, gleams of a, 366
Remotest notes to notes respond, 503
Remould it, and then, 1135
  it nearer to the heart's desire, 471
Remove, drags at each, 249
  mountains, so that I could, 1246
  not the ancient landmark, 1234
  the shadowy screen, 501
  to Dunsinane, Birnam wood, 87
Removes, three, are as bad as a fire, 227
Removed all the hairs, 844
Remuneration, Latin word for three farthings, 41
Rend, new years ruin and, 631
  timber which he strove to, 180
  your heart, whatever anguish, 760
Rended, when forests are, 309
Render a reason, 1234
  a reason for faith within him, 312
  an account, like going to, 727
  an honest and a perfect man, 126
  back an echo, 303
  back from out thy breast, 359
  ill for ill, inclined to, 620
  other part wretched, to, 1165
  praise and favor, 428
  the deeds of mercy, 47
  to all their dues, 1245
  unto Caesar, 1241
Renders a service to the state, 191
Rendered friendly, each one was, 859
Rendezvous and pledge, my, 711
  ere I keep life's, 1023
  shall not fail that, 960
  with death, have a, 959
  with destiny, 915
  with life, 960
Rending of the heart, priceless, 1204
Renew a right spirit within me, 1230
  her winter weeds, 367
  that crusading impulse, must, 997
  their strength, shall, 1238
  thine earth-born joy, 668
  ties with the past, to, 895
Renews the life of joy, 386
Renewal of broken relations, 636
  of life, watch the, 581
  of love, 1094
Renewed, forever, 946
Renounce all defense, 113
  his principles, affects to, 1060
  the devil and all his works, 1253
  when that shall be necessary, 705
  your God and cum to me, 316
Renounces a futile hope, 729
Renown, deathless my, 219
  filled with, 649
  forfeit fair, 307
  has been purchased, 344
  highest of, 661
  I'm a man of, 1065
  leading ye to eminence and, 407
  left increased, behind, 763
  marvel of great, 699
  only title to, 943
  some for, 203
  still brighter in, 407
  to set the cause above, 764
Renowned Spenser, 119
  victories no less, 162
Rent, by conflicting faiths was, 1165
  'em, I just, 823
  in long furrows of foam, 712
  is sorrow, her, 134
  landlord never raise her, 1057
  or lease, tampers with, 490
  the envious Casca made, 83
  with civil feuds, a land, 341
Renunciation, progressive, 1188
Reopens the springs of love, 506
Reorganized upon the floor, 954
Repaid with scorn, love is, 269
Repair, friendship in constant, 233
  of St. Paul's, 14
  some to church, 211
  the ravages of time, 1165
  to the famous orators, 156
Repairs his drooping head, 159
Reparation for our rights at home, 230
  pay for, 1057
Repartee, report retort, 650
Repast and calm repose, 245
  what neat, shall feast us, 162
Repay an obligation, haste to, 1159
  I will, saith the Lord, 1245
  scorn in kind, 490
  shows disposition to, 1157
  shut when thou shouldest, 1250
  the wrongs of night, 134
  think to-morrow will, 178
Repeal of bad laws, 549
Repeat but half of what you hear, 1068
  in vacant afternoon, 258
  no again and again, 1198
  themselves, very likely to, 1114
  to the first man, 441
Repeats his words, 58
  the story of her birth, 194
Repeated the four-and-twenty letters, 1118
Repeateth a matter, he that, 1233
Repeating it, by constantly, 1179
  oft, they believe 'em, 190
Repent at leisure, 52, 193
  it, marry or not you will, 1129
  speak what straight they will, 121
  you will, by jingo, 390
Repents, will not believe a man, 470

Repentance, fear of ill that may happen, 1159
  on a Sunday, feels, 903
  to her lover, give, 254
  winter-garment of, 1133
Repented, never, that he held his tongue, 1105
  of three things, 1113
  that he arose from the table sober, 166
Repenting, after no, 162
Repetition, inflict by frequent, 600
  of the Cantilena, 331
Repine, love, and reason chafe, 410
  why should I to-day, 760
Repinings, vain, 638
Replace the man, majority can never, 1211
Replete with guile, his words, 155
Replication prompt, all, 109
Replies, frame his fair, 220
Reply churlish, 51
  I made, 797
  I pause for a, 83
  our sole, 578
  to it, the apt, 998
  to our intelligence, 358
Report, country of fair, 1075
  divine, knew from, 326
  evil and good, 1247
  falsehood of, 1101
  heart not able to, 43
  ill, while you live, 93
  me and my cause aright, 98
  retort, rejoinder, repartee, 650
  thy words by adding fuel, 157
  understand the, 1237
Reports of my death are exaggerated, 616
Reporters carry notebooks, 899
  cover you, 894
  sit, gallery in which, 397
  speaking through, to Buncombe, 379
Reporters' gallery fourth estate, 380
Repose, divine, 610
  dragon-fly's, 529
  earned a night's, 434
  expects the issue in, 303
  foster-nurse of nature is, 99
  give thou, 822
  hushed in grim, 244
  in its ample, 594
  in statue-like, 473
  in trembling hope, 245
  is insupportable, 636
  manners had not that, 462
  of a fluid, laziness like, 1204
  of the passions, 330
  placid, under liberty, 169
  sacrifice his, 259
  shut my spirit in, 450
  sweet repast and calm, 245
  wakes from short, 249
  what sweet, 396
  worship of world but no, 367
  you here in rest, 76
Reposes, in quiet she, 546
Reposing age, cradle of, 213
Repository and embodiment, 1211
Reprehend anything in this world, 277
Reprehension, worthy of, 1253
Represent things as we wish them to be, 1077
Representation, taxation without, 1040
Representative, glory of a, 259
Representative of our country, eagle, 228
  owes you his judgment, 259
Representatives of the people, immediate, 320
Representing nothing on God's earth, 652
Repress, mortal fears I cannot quite, 682
Repressed their noble rage, 245
Reprimand, quarrel or, 408
Reprinted everywhere, 904
Reproach, cheerfully bear the, 400
  no defence against, 196
  of being, 108
  or fear, without, 442
  to remind man of good turns, 1091
  unconscious of, 425
Reproachful words, 1112
Reprobate, at best a poor, 551
Reprobation, fall to, 103
Reproduce, frailties framed to, 576
Reproduction, bondage to, 740
  of formal types, 723
Reproof, brooding on such, 998
  for your toil, meet with, 810
  on her lip, 307, 389
  valiant, 51
Reproved each dull delay, 250
Reptile concealed bit his leg, 254
  haunt of every noxious, 398
  that appears to relish it so little, 247
Reptiles, tortoise like other, 247
Republic, bloom forever O, 816
  gave the, her station, 404
  has been merely unfortunate, 1204
  hath not stooped to cheat, 817
  is a dream, the, 887
  is a raft, 581
  of letters, 229, 241, 344
  of the grave, 602
  parties in a, 320
  shield of the great, 642
  shine perishing, 946
  thou O good, 1058
Republics, envy the vice of, 435
  kings, emperors played their parts, 49
  most factious of all, 344
  of America, destiny of the, 529
  teach, how they may be free, 901
Republican form of government, 581
  had enough, vote, 1003
Republicans, we are, 494
Repudiate thee, wisdom will, 669
  with indignation and abhorrence, 419
Repugnance to mental exertion, 902
Reputation, author's literary, 255
  dies at every word, 212
  for being clever and artistic, 825
  good, is more valuable than money, 1102
  good or bad, 196
  I have lost my, 101
  is an idle and false imposition, 101
  lost comes not again, 324
  no luck in literary, 411
  of possessing tact, 724
  reputation reputation, 101
  seeking the bubble, 49
  sold my, for a song, 1134
  sugar her bohea with your, 430
  survive their own, 1144
Reputation with the ignorant multitude, 426
  written out of, 187
Repute, sink half his present, 526
Reputed wise for saying nothing, 44
Request, to fair, 1135
Require equal syllables alone, 211
  of thee, what doth the Lord, 1239
  what he thought 'e might, 784
Requires, such satisfaction as the time, 112
Required in every lover, 1152
  of thee, thy soul shall be, 1243
  the huge delusion, 946
  with gentle sway, 152
Requirements of the highest economic efficiency, 731
Requiring, truth at His, taught, 442
Requiting, for this long, 936
Rescue by her side, her, 772
Research, experimental method of, 449
Researches, with no deep, 280
Resemblance, no, with those streams, 166
Resemble her to thee, when I, 146
  those whom we can not, 232
Resembles poetry, music, 210
Resentful, thermometer at, 1028
Resentment, passion of, 1197
Reserve ability they never perform, 75
  hold the deadlier, 576
  providence on side of last, 1168
  thy judgment, 91
Reservoir of good will toward American people, 984
  of maxims, 662
Reside at Table Mountain, I, 644
Residence, forted, 37
  God's, is next to mine, 585
Resident of the Crescent, card-playing, 178
Residue, starve upon the, 971
Residuum, a heavy dragoon is the, 623
Resign an office, never, 228
  few die and none, 274
  liberties, 294
  love's tender human touch, 682
  nor when we will, 547
  title and profit, 206
  to the winds, 1133
Resignation, die with graceful, 330
  gently slopes the way, 250
  vacancies by, 274
Resigned, this pleasing anxious being, 245
  to the shutting away, not, 982
  when ill's betide, 226
Resist both wind and tide, 70
  everything except temptation, I can, 724
  him in authority is evil, to, 1073
  the devil and he will flee, 1248
Resistance of power, bold, 350
  principles of, 259
  spirit of, in this country, 1060
  wrong that needs, 543
Resisted, know not what's, 285
Resisting mass, fight with the, 648
Resistless eloquence, 156
  Paris calls, 975
Resolute and great in life's small things, 529
  I am utterly, 932
Resolution, native hue of, 93
  never tell your, beforehand, 130

Resolution to fire it off himself, 233
  to make day a happy one, 313
  without one dissenting colony, 268
  you have only to take the, 346
Resolutions, keep his, 239
  vain, 601
Resolve, had a heart to, 270
  itself into dew, 89
  prudent purpose to, 201
  should grasp, the possible, 1173
  silence is the best, 1159
  to be thyself, 546
  wise to, 220
Resolves and re-resolves, 201
  moon into salt tears, 81
Resolved and agreed my books not to lend, 374
  into carefulness, 112
  once more to read him, 181
  that church and Sabbath, 997
  that, would not sign, 1035
  to be irresolute, 848
  to grow fat, 178
  to live a fool, 129
  to ruin or to rule the state, 173
Resort of mirth, far from all, 160
Resound God's goodness, 993
Resounds splendid shilling's praise, 258
Resource, infallible, 360
Resources, destiny has more, 716
  rock of the national, 340
  without weighing their, 324
Resourceful at being remorseful, 1021
Respect all such as sing when all alone, 484
  for authority, German's, 1205
  for decency, believe in its, 726
  for the sea as a moral teacher, 570
  greatest ornament of friendship, 1096
  is what we owe, 506
  love of a woman you, 716
  more tender more holy more profound, 76
  nature's above art in that, 99
  no, of place persons nor time, 54
  of persons with God, no, 1245
  opinion high, 259
  or natural love, by reason of, 726
  property, thieves, 846
  that makes calamity of so long life, 93
  that ties us to beasts and trees, 1143
  that title of, 61
  to opinions of mankind, 273
  too much, upon the world, 43
  view with profound, 278
  who err each other must, 556
  women who have borne you, 1252
  you in my, are all the world, 42
Respectability, ultimum moriens of, 454
Respectable bird, turky a more, 228
  genius found, 431
  he is, the more, 720
  professors of the dismal science, 379
Respected, for once that Peter was, 296
  in former ages, 292
Respectful attitude toward men and God, 994
Respectful enough, men not, 346
Resplendent and fair, heaven, 805
  front, star of, 418
  hair, 303
Response of all the world, 1200
Responsibility, every right implies a, 863
  Germany accepts the, 1213
  is like a string, 908
  of beginning war, 1192
  of the great states, 929
  sense of moral, 542
Responsible citizens, how to make, 722
  for damages, 824
Rest a little from praise, 631
  a stone, my, 423
  and be thankful, 1055
  and faith we shall need it, 779
  and peace at the last, holy, 1254
  be careful of the, 797
  broken by a single, 759
  can never dwell, where, 148
  cannot, for seeing countries newe, 257
  come for deeper, 444
  detachedly takes, 925
  did give more, most of the, 181
  dove found no, 1223
  drift to and fro, 789
  endless unfathomable, 655
  enjoy, 605
  fan thee to thy, 950
  far better, than I have ever known, 498
  for a messenger, no, 727
  for evermo', here shall be, 703
  for the dead, 605
  forgot for which he toil'd, 107
  from our work, 291
  from their labours, they may, 1249
  from thy loved employ, 305
  from vain fancies, find, 1104, 1124
  full of, from head to feet, 463
  give my spirit, 619
  go whistle for a, 1150
  good man gone to, 657
  heart of, 989
  heaven is blest with perfect, 709
  her soul she's dead, 97
  I'll, but thou shalt walke, 257
  in a state of, 350
  in everlasting, 396
  in God's green inn, 853
  in peace and honour 76
  in the grave, to his, 362
  in the land of the blest, 658
  in the one, that ye may, 1253
  in Thee, till we find our, 568
  is all but leather or prunella, 208
  is not quitting, 501
  is silence, the, 98
  is the fitting of self, 501
  I've earned it, 874
  I've had, get rested from, 1205
  lay his lance to, 648
  lead one home to, 742
  left to heaven the, 687
  life's victory won cometh, 556
  like a warrior taking his, 364
  may reason and welcome, the, 489
  moan for, 597
  myself b'Gosh, 869
  never go ca'm to our, 1026
  nights of, 1064
  no music in a, 532
Rest, nothing is easier than, 636
  nowhere, Eclipse first, 246
  of life is lovelier, 935
  of us, judgin' the, 827
  of us, talk about the, 657
  or death, give us long, 463
  our home our, 672
  peace and, at length have come, 392
  perturbed spirit, 92
  place of, 156
  region of sunshine and, 416
  repose you here in, 76
  rough way leads to, 730
  Saint Anthony can never, 792
  sing the heart to, 994
  sink to, 247
  so may he, 74
  speedeth all to their, 643
  strange peace and, 659
  swallows up the, 208
  sweet with, 796
  take all the, 146
  take thy, 666
  taste of, 588
  that follows strife, nor, 562
  that some may, 735
  the gift of Gods, 26
  there the weary be at, 1227
  thou troubled heart, 396
  to his mind, 139
  to the poor, I give the, 1139
  toil and not seek for, 1139
  too much, becomes a pain, 220
  too much, is rust, 311
  touching earth with, 656
  true, 501
  two pale feet crossed in, 567
  veneration but no, 110
  vicissitude of motion and, 197
  weary heart find, 548
  were little ones, 113
  when dreamless, is mine, 681
  when I slumber there, 517
  whence and whither give no, 736
  who doth not crave for, 503
  windowless palace of, 602
  without haste without, 1173
Rests and nodding-places, 196
Restaurant and home, half, 963
  pay by cheque in a, 812
Restaurants and flats and towers, 936
Rested from rest I've had, 1205
Restful and agreeable, darkness is, 1110
Resting in the bosom of Jesus, 830
  never, 120
  place, laid it in its, 680
  quality, true-fix'd and, 82
Resting-place, afforded a quiet, 399
  forever there, a, 374
  in the cold grave, 652
  lonely, 966
  no mortal, so fair, 354
Restless, bless Thee Lord that we are, 568
  crew he left behind, 200
  night, lectures made a, 217
  soul, orbit of the, 553
  toe, rosy point of the, 569
  violence, blown with, 36
  violent hands, 817
  years make men, 490
Restlessness, round our, His rest, 428
Restoration of world trade, no plan for, 969

Restore all the waste of barren days, 973
  never can, 365
  the ruined year, 941
  thy creature, we now, 744
  thy former light, 103
  us in his course, time may, 546
Restored, all losses are, 107
  to human admiration, 347
Restorer, nature's sweet, 201
Restoring with a new verse, 954
Restrain, creeds that refuse and, 632
  fancy's flight, 776
  from their sin, 606
Restraint liberty and wholesome, 340
  shall not suggest a, 416
  with which they write, 1019
Restrictions and conventions of the world, 618
Resty sloth, 106
Result and fact, firm ground of, 847
  happiness, 496
  misery, 496
  of all education, most valuable, 563
  of change, everything is, 1125
  of great design, men not, 1145
  of human wisdom, last, 238
  of shielding men, 581
  of speech, 716
  shot at without, 848
Results of his own example, 1107
  similarity of, 1113
Resume those he relinquished, 1100
Resumes its liberty, ever afterward, 534
Resumption, only way to, 446
Resurrection, all back at the, 1252
  and the life, I am the, 1244
  foretaste of the, 1179
  is rare, 636
  unto eternal life, 1254
Resurrections, three thousand, 753
Retailer of phrases, 193
Retain at heart one sole idea, 1079
  fine madness did, 30
Retains impression, yet still, 1136
Retained in memory, the more easily, 1164
Retard, every doubt that can, 417
Reticence, a certain, with us, 600
  of soul peculiar to English, 908
Retire from the world like a satisfied guest, 1099
  sign for him to, 421
Retired from the rebel army, when I, 616
  leisure, 160
  nature, happiness is of a, 195
  sat on a hill, 150
  solitude, 158
  to die, lonely want, 231
Retirement, only true, 330
  Plato's, 156
  rural quiet friendship, 224
  short, urges sweet return, 154
Retiring ebb, ne'er feels, 103
Retort courteous, 51
  or hold the deadlier reserve, 576
  rejoinder repartee, 650
Retouched and smoothed, 910
Retrace his life, shall one, 802
  the past, 237
Retreat, a friend in my, 263
  a single inch, I will not, 424
  according to rules of war, 617
  down devious ways, 884
Retreat, life's, 338
  loopholes of, 265
  make an honourable, 50
  of Red Army units, forced, 1208
  withdraw to far, 920
  without deliberation, 1166
Retreats of the ocean, sunless, 336
Retreated before noontime, Vigny, 1185
Retrograde if it do not advance, 271
Retrogression, progress much more general than, 448
Retrospection will be all to the future, 278
Return again, I, 108
  ashes to ashes now, 671
  bid time, 59
  by the way speediest, 1081
  day will, 1033
  I shall, 898
  in time, let him, 1100
  into your native weather, 938
  little tasks make large, 566
  no more to his house, 1228
  no, of grain to the creditor, 1073
  once dead you never shall, 1133
  only the dead who do not, 1174
  poem to which we, 318
  shalt to dust, 155
  thence never to, 371
  those who never will, 818
  thou art gone and never must, 159
  to face our superiors, we, 727
  to me, he shall not, 1226
  to our wethers, to, 1139
  to plague the inventor, 85
  to the earth, dust, 1236
  to the office, I shall, 198
  to the place of his birth, 627
  to the unconscious vast, by her, 765
  to what base uses we may, 97
  unto dust shalt thou, 1223
  unto God, spirit shall, 1236
  urges sweet, 154
  vilest sinner may, 199
  will ever yet, 997
  with two or three, 1032
Returns day, not to me, 151
  home to find it, 709
  to dying lips, 714
  to tell us of the road, not one, 1134
  with good will, no one, 1107
Returned early in the morning, 228
  home the previous night, 844
  to the Land of Thought, 294
Returning, after offence, 157
  and rest, saved in, 1254
  back to their springs, 435
  the compliment, 1155
  were as tedious as go o'er, 87
Reuben I have long been thinking, 1066
Reunion of college graduates, 929
Reveal a tale, if you are tempted to, 716
  in many ways doth the heart, 317
  on lips long silent, 690
  past present future, I, 305
  the books that never can be mine, 673
Reveals while she hides, 240
Revel in a summer night, 459
  in long explorations, 1198
  was done, after the, 600
Revels keep, winds their, 502
Revels, midnight, by a forest side, 149
  now are ended, 33
Revelation, appetite for bogus, 898
  feeble symbol of the, 738
  measured by capacity, 815
  of the divine idea, 432
Revelations of togs that are mouldy, 974
Revelator of the achromatic white light, 432
Revelry by night, sound of, 352
  high life, worldliness, 1179
  midnight shout and, 157
  wild with, 957
Revenge and love, woman more barbarous in, 1195
  at first though sweet, 154
  back on itself recoils, 154
  capable and wide, 103
  forgiveness better than, 1128
  if not victory is yet, 149
  is a kind of wild justice, 109
  is stamped upon my spear, 447
  most horribly, 67
  ready, woman has her, 1161
  study of, 148
  sweet is, 358
  the sting of a tiny insect, 1107
  too great to look for, 591
Revenges, whirligig of time brings, 56
Revenons à nos moutons, 1139
Revenue, devising schemes of, 320
  streams of, gushed forth, 340
Reverberate hills, 54
Reverberation, fame demands a prolonged, 529
Revere all the cheering draws, 986
Revered abroad, loved at home, 284
Reverence, act of filial, 758
  for the laws ourselves have made, 466
  human nature, I must, 333
  is lent, thus such, 733
  none so poor to do him, 83
  of the dead, 132
  passions should be held in, 461
  the clay, we would, 449
  to God, due, 112
Reverend head must lie as low as ours, 199
  signiors, grave and, 100
  vice, 62
Reverent silence bow, in, 349
  youth, grant purity to, 1099
Reverie, pleasure of the intellect, 1183
  supporting nothing but his, 1183
Reveries, fantastic, 645
  inaccessible valley of, 854
  so airy, 265
Reverse cannot befall, 585
  do the very, 337
  medal without its, 1187
Reversed and evil-starred, sky, 951
Reversible coat seamy on both sides, 807
Reversion in the sky, bright, 217
  temporal, 955
Review, can't write can surely, 526
  it, in starting to, 1015
  of joys that faded, 327
  on a full and final, 479
Reviewed, cannot be adequately, 641
Reviewers, a stupid and malignant race, 319

Reviewers are people who have failed, 319
Revise, precious in a last, 860
Revive our souls and let us see, 474
  the ambition the pain, 978
Revolt, possessed by a spirit of, 1190
Revolts from true birth, 78
Revolution and crime, parent of, 1090
  and reformation, age of, 273
  call it progress, 1183
  definition of, 999
  may afford opportunities, 422
  no, in Germany, 1211
  party of, 1184
  volcano of, 740
Revolutions are not made they come, 479
  break out from equal balance, 1090
  do not always establish freedom, 396
  mind which creates, 1090
  never go backward, 480
Revolutionary class, proletariat a, 1187
  period, heroes of, are two men, 992
Revolves, cycle impenitently, 946
Revolving moon, course of one, 174
Reward and punishment, doctrine of, 762
  beauty is its own, 987
  enough, that ought to be, 1076
  for labours of my reign, 788
  him according to his works, 1248
  if thou wert not thine own, 760
  in itself like virtue, 139
  is in the doing, 437
  is offered, no, 387
  labour and not ask, 1139
  nothing for, 24
  of a thing well done, 412
  of disobedience, 153
  of virtue, the only, 411
  of virtue, woman the one, 725
  receive your, in a certain place, 188
  the love, creates the love to, 486
Rewards and fairies, 128
  bring to thee suitable, 1101
  fortune's buffets and, 94
  its votaries, how world, 1190
  not in, but in strength to strive, 573
  of religion are distant, 233
Rewarded, thy charity will be, 166
Rewarder, who now will be my, 172
Rhamses knows, knows what, 429
Rhapsody of words, a, 95
  sublime, chime a, 845
Rhetoric, for, he could not ope his mouth, 141
  gay, 158
  logic and, 111
  monuments and, 1192
Rhetorically, yes, 426
Rhetorician, sophisticated, 420
Rhetorician's rules teach nothing, 141
Rhetorick, ornate, 162
Rheumatics, down with, 1093
Rheumatism, I cotch the, 630
Rhine, castled, 433
  coom to de panks of de, 559
  crossed the, without delay, 320
  lady from over the, 510
  Niger or Thames, not the, 1036
Rhine, thy guard along the, 1188
  wash the river, 317
  wide and winding, 353
Rhinoceros, arm'd, 87
Rhode Island is the name it took, 372
Rhodes, Colossus of, 1068
Rhodopè, no voices O, 326
Rhone, arrowy, 353
Rhyme, airy, 621
  ancient, 954
  and metre free, 904
  applies, this, 1137
  beautiful old, 108
  build the lofty, 159
  chained in, 1165
  dock the tail of, 451
  drives me into, 970
  epic's stately, 442
  far too warm for, 637
  forge they the, 736
  horror's margin in a, 961
  I told them in, 321
  in many a mused, 383
  in peace beyond my, 938
  is a pretty good measure, 415
  is the commonplace passion, this, 545
  neither, nor reason, 50
  nor reason, neither, 37
  nor reason, nor, 27
  now I close my, 685
  of the men who proudly clung, 484
  one for sense and one for, 142
  outlive this powerful, 107
  reason for my, 26
  reason war with, 120
  ripple of laughing, 650
  Runic, 459
  shall be forgotten, simple, 369
  some careless, 640
  that fails, it is the, 707
  the rudder is of verses, 142
  those that write in, 142
  threads of, 756
  unattempted in prose or, 148
  way-worn, 881
Rhymes are bad, half their, 847
  as shall not suggest restraint, 416
  dig up the, 1034
  I had store, of, 321
  Namby Pamby's little, 189
  sing their ancient, 507
  so rare to love, 673
Rhymed or unrhymed, heroic poem, 377
Rhymester, play your part, 471
Rhyming, call bad, a disease, 214
  peer, 212
  planet, not born under a, 40
Rhythm, grace and good, 1088
  recall by its, 415
Rhythms, bright-plumaged, 855
Rhythmic signature of some master, 741
  sounds, pauses of its, 430
  tribal dance, 921
Rhythmical creation of beauty, 461
Rialto, what news on the, 44
Rib, now thigh now arm, now, 997
  under the fifth, 1226
Ribs, labor hideth his sharp, 477
Riband bound, what this, 146
  in the cap of youth, 96
  on my rein, 902
  to stick in his coat, 485
Ribbed and edged with steel, 911
  sea-sand, 315
Ribber column, read de, 712
Ribbon and a feather, with a, 653
  of moonlight, 900
  or throne, prize be, 510
Ribbons waiting for the blows, 860
Rice, best not stir the, 1156
  rain of, 832
  same old, 746
Rich all at once, grew, 1105
  alone, joys not property of, 1100
  and high, for them that's, 523
  and new, 199
  and nigard is, 3
  and poor are all as one, 1082
  and proud men, there are, 559
  and rare, poor and trivial, 840
  and rare were the gems she wore, 334
  and ripe, mellow, 358
  are possessed by their money, 123
  as honesty, no legacy, 53
  at forty, 137
  better to live, 237
  beyond dreams of avarice, 237
  brilliant like chrysoprase, 432
  by chance grow, 888
  despair of ever being, 1120
  eat with the, 790
  enough to give us all a farm, 502
  estates if he but look, 831
  esteeming, love whose, 108
  gifts three hundred and three-score, 567
  gifts wax poor, 93
  God who made us, 429
  he that maketh haste to be, 1234
  honesty dwells like a miser, 51
  hues have marriage made, 668
  imagination pours, 305
  in fortitude, 1010
  in good works, 1248
  in rainbow-crust, 879
  in saving common-sense, 466
  jewel in an Ethiop's ear, 77
  lace curtains which nothing cost, 559
  little brother of the, 1048
  love that makes us, 1180
  man asked of me, 321
  man beginning to fall, 1251
  man, ever become a, 822
  man has his motor-car 903
  man has sly way of jesting, 197
  man to enter kingdom of God, 1241
  man's abode, 515
  man's door, haunt the, 267
  men, corn for the, 76
  men rule the law, 250
  mind makes the body, 52
  not gaudy, 91, 325
  phrase, say more than this, 108
  poor and content is, 102
  poor man shall make thee, 427
  quiet and infamous, 399
  she was, and he was poor, 510
  soils often to be weeded, 112
  stone, virtue is like a, 111
  tempts by making, 210
  the treasure sweet the pleasure, 176
  they poor I, 20
  when I wish I was, 931
  will never be, 137
  with forty pounds a year, 250
  with little store, 20
  with the spoils of nature, 144

- Rich woman, as easy to marry a, 483
- Riches a valuable thing, 191
  - and honour in her left hand, 1232
  - and preferment, passage to, 1061
  - are ready snares, 9
  - dainties of, 589
  - embarrassment of, 1168
  - fame and pleasure, 1164
  - finer far than fame or, 605
  - from every scene of creation, 290
  - go out and see her, 162
  - good name better than, 1102, 1156, 1234
  - grow, as, 1099
  - grow in hell, 149
  - have wings, 265
  - he heapeth up, 1230
  - ignorance of wealth his best, 250
  - infinite, in a little room, 31
  - make themselves wings, 1234
  - of heaven's pavement, 149
  - of the world, 906
  - that with mine can vie, 504
  - to make gifts, I care for, 1082
  - virtue and, seldom settle on one man, 124
  - without a man, 1111
- Richard answered it, 541
  - Conqueror, came in with, 51
  - O my king, O, 1170
  - struck terror to soul of, 72
- Richelieu learned Wallenstein was dead, 594
- Richer, did not want to be, 345
  - for poorer, for, 1254
  - life begins with years, 573
  - men, standards being, 828
  - than a crown, 1038
  - than all his tribe, 104
  - than my tongue, my love's, 98
  - than red gold, 597
  - than they are, men who are, 1024
- Richest author that ever grazed, 239
  - bloods of earth, 895
  - in vitamines, 876
  - that country is the, 533
  - that man is the, 533
  - was poor, 435
- Rich-hearted chord, lyre of one, 728
- Richmond, broad-streeted, 1007
  - Hill, on, 280
- Richmonds, six, in the field, 72
- Richter, Jean Paul Friedrich, 376
- Ricks, bountiful with hay and, 1005
- Rid of a knave, 39
  - of a temptation, way to get, 723
  - on 't, mend it or be, 86
  - the earth of him, would have, 818
- Ridden, saddled and bridled to be, 169
- Riddle for successes, 877
  - life's perhaps the only, 624
  - monstrous hard to read, 647
  - of a woman's mind, 1152
  - of the world, 208
  - redundant, 493
  - wrapped in mystery, 848
- Riddles, ancient, mar our joy, 736
  - still bid us defiance, 809
- Ride, a few men booted and spurred to, 409
  - a gallop, 124
- Ride abroad, when he next doth, 264
  - and spread the alarm, 949
  - backwards, giddy to, 931
  - booted and spurred to, 169
  - for me I, 487
  - horse he can, 610
  - horse he used to, 580
  - in Ireland, if ever ye, 847
  - in the tilts, cunningly, 809
  - in triumph over all mischance, 70
  - king in a carriage may, 449
  - mankind, in the saddle and, 409
  - not a free horse to death, 1157
  - on a mouse-gray mustang, 711
  - on rough-shod if need be, 496
  - shoot straight, 953
  - that Revere never finished, 971
  - through Coventry, 346
  - with an idle whip, 783
  - with an unused heel, 783
- Rides, but rides afar, 877
  - down the sky, night, 229
  - his hobbyhorse, 241
  - in the whirlwind, 194. 215
  - in vain, forever, 846
  - on the posting winds, 105
  - the surge no more, 363
  - upon the storm, 266
  - victorious, he, 982
- Rider, he the bold, 643
  - lost for want of horse, 137, 227
  - that breaks youth, time is, 138
  - was lost for want of a horse, 227
- Riders in a race, 655
- Ridge of life, 186
- Ridgepole up, held the, 708
- Ridicule, endured a great deal of, 456
  - is the test of truth, 377
  - often decides matters of importance, 1099
  - one of those principal lights, 377
  - personal, reaches the vitals, 742
  - religion, too profound to, 403
  - seared by, 926
  - stand the test of, 377
  - truth the test of, 280
- Ridiculous, at times almost, 954
  - display, with, 821
  - don't make me, 325
  - excess, 58
  - in serious affairs, 1118
  - made arms, 156
  - make pomp of emperors, 414
  - more, than an Englishman, 1211
  - mouse will be born, 1099
  - no spectacle so, 398
  - notions of Deity, 569
  - sublime and the, 271
  - sublime to the, 272
- Riding down, did you see him, 600
  - is a joy, sing, 487
  - near her highest noon, 160
  - o'er the azure realm, 244
  - on a rail, pleasant, 510
  - on your sliding roof-tops, 1004
  - triumphantly laurelled, 856
- Ridley, Latimer and, stand coupled, 11
- Rien ne réussit comme le succès, 1182
- Rife with fears and ills, 820
  - with people, streets were, 551
- Rifle and pack, with, 942
  - leans on his gleaming, 552
  - of some biographical sharpshooter, 638
- Rifles, glitter of their, 372
- Rifles' rapid rattle, 987
- Rifled, boughs are daily, 391
- Rift in the clouds, a, 813
  - of light, this little, 863
  - through which sublime fulfilments gleam, 626
  - within the lute, 470
- Rifts between is and was, 579
- Rigdom Funnidos, gentle, 189
- Rigged way up in G, 833
  - with curses dark, 159
- Rigging, without an inch of, 670
- Right American stuff, 629
  - and left, I will bribe, 425
  - and round about, 287
  - and wrong, dwelling much on, 1165
  - and wrong handle, 1171
  - as a ribstone pippin, 822
  - as a trivet, 350
  - as an aspen leef, 4
  - as yourself to the road, as much, 676
  - be always sure you're, 349
  - be sure you're, 686
  - beautiful seems, 409
  - before command, coveting, 764
  - born to set it, 92
  - by chance, now and then, 263
  - by force of beauty, 430
  - cried served him, 510
  - dawn on my, 821
  - deed, do the, 955
  - divine of kings, 215
  - do well and, 136
  - do you think at your age it is, 598
  - doing what's, no guarantee, 908
  - doubting one's own, 1212
  - enjoyed in its own high, 1011
  - eternal, 442
  - every, implies a responsibility, 863
  - fierce for the, 626
  - for National Socialists, 1207
  - game of, 901
  - God defend the, 69, 561
  - good from a book, 430
  - grounded on just and, 154
  - habits, formation of, 542
  - hand and left, God's 506
  - hand doeth, know what thy, 1240
  - hand forget her cunning, 1232
  - hand, length of days in her, 1232
  - hand, one at his, 757
  - hand, red, 150
  - hands of fellowship, 1247
  - his conduct still, 252
  - his life was in the, 167
  - Honorable gentleman is indebted, 279
  - honorable gentleman is the first, 478
  - I see and approve the, 1101
  - I see the, 187
  - idea of the gods, 1090
  - in itself, if an idea is, 1212
  - is chiefly with the strong, 1165
  - is pushed back, my, 1199
  - is right since God is God, 503
  - Joe, he's, 1037
  - kind of money-admiration, 1194
  - life is in the, 167
  - little tight little island, 305
  - lose his, 225
  - maintain, the people's, 333
  - makes might, faith that, 455
  - man in the right place, 274
  - man to fill the right place, 513
  - mind, in his, 1242
  - more than half the time, 1015

Right, more'n ef we's doin', 712
  my, there is none to dispute, 263
  names, call things by their, 290
  no one is, 1175
  of all duty of some, 319
  of coining words, 346
  of conquest, 1169
  of life divine, through, 445
  of man, everlasting, 378
  of the people is directly attacked, 1060
  of the strongest, 1169
  of the white election, by the, 584
  of way, died maintaining, 1058
  on the other side admitted, 1212
  or the wrong, which is the, 877
  or truth were at stake, if, 540
  or wrong, our country, 262, 472, 580
  over old Marm Hackett's garden, 508
  perfectly, 615
  place for love, 867
  place, right man to fill the, 513
  praise and true perfection, 47
  pray that God defend the, 765
  Promethean fire, 41
  rather be, than president, 329
  rule of, 229
  set himself, 242
  settled, 718
  shall disestablish wrong, 651
  side ever, works for the, 569
  side, I will follow the, 1144
  slight guarantee of being, 450
  sufferings of, 609
  swear to guard your native, 294
  than his neighbors, man more, 514
  that which they will is, 635
  the day must win, 503
  the wrong, others shall, 444
  the wrongs that wrong hath done, 789
  thing to say, find the, 719
  think what is true and do what is, 564
  to blame and punish, 1200
  to censuah otha folks, 835
  to dissemble your love, 283
  to do a great, 47
  to govern, legitimate, 320
  to possess property, 1186
  to pray is, 386
  to recall the, 865
  to relate his adventures, 1171
  to say it, defend your, 1168
  to sign my name, 770
  to strike, no, 834
  to the possession of money, 1186
  to use money, 1186
  transforms strength into, 1169
  tried so hard to do the, 628
  trust in God and do the, 499
  unnoticed, ancient, 780
  was clear, his, 1058
  was right, 280
  way, one must do it, 641
  were worsted, though, 494
  what benefits German people, 1209
  whatever is, is, 207
  whatever wasn't must be, 838
  when, to be kept right, 580
  which your mouth utters, 1079
  who'll do him, now, 485
  whose life is in the, 208
  wise world is mainly, 470
  with the world, all's, 444, 485
  with two or three, in the, 524
  word is a powerful agent, 615
Right words, how forcible are, 1228
  wrong follow the king, 470
Rights at home, reparation for, 230
  claim is just to social, 424
  God-given, inherent in that being, 424
  I trample under foot, 602
  in their hands, all their, 424
  never exceed your, 1169
  of man, 260
  of mankind, struggle for, 1212
  of men, bugle forth the, 771
  of others, invasion of the, 396
  of others, remembers the, 380
  power to maintain their, 424
  property has duties as well as, 420
  unalienable, 273
  which they have delivered, 1060
Right-angled, hammered by Roman nails, 924
Righteous are bold as a lion, 1234
  be not, overmuch, 1235
  came not to call the, 1242
  cause, armor of a, 752
  die the death of the, 1225
  forsaken, 1230
  God behind, leave the, 728
  man, prayer of a, 1248
  perfect grace, not to the, 710
  shall flourish like the palm-tree, 1231
  souls of the, 1250
Righteousness and peace, 1231
  exalteth a nation, 1233
  imputed unto him for, 1251
  in truth in beauty and in, 1253
  quest for, 696
  readable, made, 834
  sun of, 1240
Rightful king, he is, 706
  voice, find the, 626
Rightly to be great, 96
Rigid earth revives, 866
  for justice sake, grieved when, 539
  in matters purely conscientious, 1039
  plowmen, 417
Rigidity, absolute unvarying, 777
Rigorous law often rigorous injustice, 1095
  line, move on a, 547
Rigour of the game, 323
  of the statute, 35
Riley, life of, 1066
Rill, by the side of the, 877
  nor yet beside the, 245
  Siloam's shady, 342
Rills their mazy progress take, 243
Rim, beyond their utmost purple, 465
  lifting her silver, 385
  mountain's, 485
  of shadow is the line of light, 531
  of the far-flung sky, 907
  over the shining, 893
  sun's, dips, 315
Rims so pale, yellow, 369
Ring, adds a, as to an oak, 527
  and a small seal, 289
  down the curtain, 957
  get gallantly within the, 1043
  going round as in a, 123
  gold, on her wand, 334
  golden, 873
  happy bells across the snow, 469
  in the Christ that is to be, 469
  in the nobler modes of life, 469
  in the thousand years of peace, 469
  in the valiant man and free, 469
  made the field, 260
  maids dance in a, 1038
  my, encompasseth thy finger, 71
  no bells, world may, 1067
  of galloping feet, 676
  of it, clamoring hammering, 924
  of light, faith that sees the, 452
  of pure and endless light, 170
  of words, bright is the, 703
  out, let my voice, 610
  out old shapes of foul disease, 469
  out the darkness of the land, 469
  out the narrowing lust of gold, 469
  out the old ring in the new, 469
  out the thousand wars of old, 469
  out their delight, they, 460
  out wild bells, 469
  piles the ocean in a moving, 761
  quiet words, 653
  signet, 620
  so worn as you behold, 280
  sweet, notes of harpers, 387
  the bell softly, 665
  the bells of heaven, 830
  the vesper chime, 622
  to evensong, 17
  with this, I thee wed, 1254
Rings and seals, passionate after, 166
  from side to side, all Europe, 162
  of beauty, set in, 572
  old, new every morning, 1032
  on the rakoon's tale, 518
  whirlwind's, 770
Ring-a-rosie, tots sang, 761
Ringed by its icy broods, 924
  with an angry host, 989
Ringing down the street, 'tis, 500
  grooves of change, 464
  in my ears, 857
  like a battle-shout, echoes, 564
  plains of windy Troy, 464
  through parlor and hall, 362
  wrong but similar numbers, 1021
Ringlet from the braid, blowing the, 465
Ringlets, her raven, 600
  of light, battle-king's, 643
  zephyrs with my, playing, 375
Rio Grande, down by the, 711
  I'd love to roll to, 784
Riot, dark with stormy, 971
  endless, 759
  fat men heading a, 343
  of gold and purple thoughts, 1031
  of religion, delirious, 635
Riotous day, just for one, 835
  living, with, 1243
Rip your very heartstrings out, 777
Ripe age gives tone to violins, 573
  for birth, infant, 581
  fox says grapes are not, 137
  from hour to hour we, 49
  fruit, drop like, 155
  mellow rich and, 358
  rich tint of the cornfields, 737
  scholar, and good, 74
  what shelter to grow, 547

Ripen, wholesome berries thrive and, 66
Ripened and fell open, 991
  into faith, belief, 302
Ripeness, when love is grown to, 463
Ripening breath, summer's, 78
  rich harvests, 888
  swelling of life within age is, 559
Riper stage, amuse his, 208
Ripest fruit first falls, 59
  peach is highest, 696
Ripple of laughing rhyme, 650
Ripples break, round his breast the, 386
  laugh, where the countless, 760
  of her hair, 583
  that come and go, idle, 901
Rise above highest mountains, 238
  again, my sun sets to, 492
  again over violence, 999
  all of us prepare to, 837
  and fall, great cranks, 1029
  and fight again, never, 254
  and follow Jetty, 540
  and go home, knows when to, 640
  and mutiny, 83
  and pass, I shall, 1009
  and set, kings, 367
  and vanish, stars, 318
  and view ourselves with clearer eyes, 134
  and wane, kingdoms, 605
  as soon as you are set, 166
  as souls to the immortal skies, 574
  at six, dine at ten, to, 1184
  betime, 104
  bids expectation, 252
  bids remembrance, 252
  by sin, some, 35
  created halt to, 207
  early to bed and early to, 227
  free from remorse, 886
  from this confused sound of voices, 604
  from unseen must, 906
  hearts to higher levels, 436
  held we fall to, 491
  high, we seldom, 750
  how full of power, we, 441
  if feasting, 602
  impalpable out of the land, 538
  in arms against the Omnipotent, 153
  in majesty, nobleness will, 524
  in open victory, 302
  in perfect light, 661
  in sea and strait and bay, 940
  in the morning, when you, 313, 535
  into some glow of brotherhood, 381
  ladder by which we, 521
  like a fountain, let thy voice, 463
  my good man, 1015
  not above their source, springs, 572
  on stepping-stones, 467
  out of the wreck I, 493
  spontaneously into intellectual splendor, 543
  suns to light me, 207
  sweet happy children you will, 474
  the dawn of ampler life, 760
  thus did Venus, 555
  till it meet the sun, 339
Rise, till we are called to, 585
  to fight again, never, 143
  to fight and win, 798
  to haunt you yet, 878
  to the top of the tree, 622
  up at the voice, he shall, 1236
  up, customs, 247
  up never, dead men, 632
  up rise up Xarifa, 374
  upon some other shore, 618
  vapours, 173
  what myriads bid you, 1174
  with the lark, 23
Rises at it, my gorge, 97
  by lifting others, he, 602
  from dead cerements, 609
  from prayer a better man, 1044
  gives light as soon as, 228
  o'er the source of Dee, 277
  with us, soul that, 301
Risen above him, who have, 236
  from the dead, pray that, 699
  I see there is a people, 171
  to hear him crow, 520
Risest from a feast, 45
Riseth with fleas, 137
Rising all at once, their, 150
  better than early, 1156
  bosom, o'er her, 243
  day, like the, 416
  eight weeks old, 785
  from affluence, 615
  groping, guns, 1026
  in clouded majesty, moon, 152
  knell, like a, 352
  moon that looks for us, 1135
  never assisted the sun in his, 514
  of the sun, from the, 1231
  sun, let others hail the, 242
  sun, turning to the, 1114
  to a man's work, I am, 1126
  tumult, stilled the, 770
  world of waters dark, 151
Risk, ambition has no, 425
  'is 'ide, bachelor may, 782
  no contradiction, when we, 206
  of reigns of terror, 581
  saving guilty, 1168
  sweetened by, 588
  worth that brings no, 1075
Risks being worse expressed, 291
  filled with noble, 311
Risked a cause for a theory, 430
Rites, festival, 363
  my funeral, 340
Ritornella, love's, 387
Rittenhouse Square, God lives on, 944
Ritter Hugo von Schwillensanftenstein, 559
Rituals and faith excel, in, 566
Rival all the spell of beauty's dower, 792
  cities soar, what care though, 410
  for one hour, cannot, 591
  him, may not, 993
  in the light of day, 303
  to dispose, intrigued a, 479
Rivals are the worst, 189
Rival's bliss, endure a, 279
  praise, best of fame a, 337
Rivalries, organized, 725
Rivalry of aim, 636
Rivalship of the wisest men, 198
Riven with vain endeavour, 298
River, Alph the sacred, 315
  and the wooded hills, between the, 774
  at my garden's end, 214
  banks of that lonely, 396
River belong, to whom does the, 877
  belongs to the nation, 877
  bring a horse to the, 138
  by the door, 702
  dark brown is the, 702
  Dee, lived on the, 269
  fair and crystal, 128
  floated on the ebb of that, 726
  flow in one down eternity's, 503
  glideth at his own sweet will, 297
  golden, 522
  gone across the, 823
  in Macedon, 67
  in the broad, ebbed and flowed the tide, 437
  known yet unknown, on the, 1008
  let us cross the, 1008
  life's swift, 665
  like moonbeams on the, 573
  like the foam on the, 308
  like the snow falls in the, 287
  lovely, all alone, 821
  mild midland, 1030
  no matter how long the, 660
  no sound save the rush of the, 569
  of crystal light, 699
  of death has brimmed its banks, 765
  of flowing gold, 1115
  of his thoughts, 434
  of oblivion, Lethe the, 150
  of passing events, 1125
  of unfailing source, some vast, 393
  one, one promontory, 124
  over the, and through the wood, 404
  Rhine, wash the, 317
  silent, 434, 568
  sources of the great, 1008
  still the rolling, 1008
  Thames the noblest, 197
  they say isn't crossable, 910
  weariest, 632
  whose course we trace, 364
  will reach the sea, 660
Rivers, all earth's full, 587
  and forests, court the, 1097
  are damp, 988
  are highways, 1162
  as brooks make, 177
  as with people, with, 710
  at their best from the air, 1029
  better than oceans, like, 819
  cannot quench, 70
  flow, her hills arise, 382
  his words leap across, 1015
  of Babylon, by the, 1232
  of Damascus, 1227
  of the kings, 1007
  play, the sparkling, 760
  run into the sea, while, 1097
  run to seas, 177
  water you touch in, 1137
  wide, shallow brooks and, 160
  winds and seas, 301
River's brim, primrose by a, 296
  no music like a little, 704
River-brink, find you by the, 1133
Riverside, on the slow hill-slant, 596
Rivets, hammers closing, up, 67
Riveter palpitates, the, 985
Rivulet of text, 279
Rivulets dance their wayward round, 297
  hurrying thro' the lawn, 466

Road all runners come, 743
along a rough a weary, 285
along the ard 'igh, 1063
as much right as yourself to the, 676
below me, heaven above and, 703
broad and ample, 154
courtiers upon every, 483
curve in the, 996
death's, 1098
fast by the, 218
force and, of casualty, 45
fringing the dusty, 525
grows strange with faces new, 529
hard-beaten, to his house, 416
higher, to tread, 596
horse misused upon the, 282
house by the side of the, 733, 927
I covet not the ended, 877
in life, every man's, 589
in Spain, straggling, 846
into his kindness, 76
is clear before you, 779
is once built, when a, 705
joys of the open, 757
leads me seawards, my, 856
leads to London, one, 856
let me stand by the, 910
like one on a lonesome, 315
may lie, wherever my, 577
morn furthers man on his, 1074
new, not yet levelled, 376
no expeditious, 749
no, no street, 391
o' the bairnies' feet, 817
of evening, along the, 839
of high renown, 953
old, all broken into ruts, 376
Old Kent, 875
on his heavenly, 362
one treads to labour, 742
or ready way to virtue, 144
rolling English, 847
rough, that leads to greatness, 1106
runs to Wales, one, 856
says Go, the little, 863
smooth do ye make the, 242
stood beside the, 662
stray far on the wrong, 728
takes no private, 208
taxed, 314
that knows no turning, long, 1080
that leads to Corinth, one, 646
through life's dark, 364
to En-dor, 781
to fame and fortune, 700
to fame, surest, 432
to hell, the safest, 1011
to hell wants mending, 506
to Jericho, upon your, 878
to Mandalay, on the, 782
to Paradise, the old, 925
together, fare the, 862
tolerable travelling on the beaten, 376
travel the open, 535
traveler through a dusty, 504
turnpike, 360
until thy feet have trod the, 784
walk with the crowd in the, 927
walks a, with love, 953
was a ribbon of moonlight, 900
was steep and long, 939
we must travel to, 1134
white dust o' the, 918
Road whose dust is gold, 154
wind up-hill, does the, 587
wood that skirts the, 517
ye'll tak' the high, 1063
Roads all even and peaceful, 536
crooked 282
dare his, 820
improvement makes straight, 282
of hell, tread the, 914
people who make no, 815
two, diverged, 867
winding as old roads will, 443
Road's end, when at the, 863
Roadside, activity and duty not by the, 1200
flowers, we are the, 757
loneliness by a foreign, 1016
Roadster every bagman mounts, 728
Roadway calls no more, 864
child by the, 793
rapture's, 775
Roam, absent from Him I, 306
as o'er life's sea we, 401
dark as I, 337
dunce sent to, 262
far o'er sea or land we, 337
forbids us to, 333
in thought even, to, 840
never was one to, 826
not their hearts that, 778
o'er Atlantic continents, 361
o'er the dark sea's foam, 503
snail which everywhere doth, 117
soar but never, 304
sometimes have t', 907
the world at will, 874
the world for you, 811
they are fools who, 226
though the footsteps may, 511
to distant countries, 283
where idle warblers, 336
where'er I, 249
Roamed o'er many lands, 388
the courts of hell, 685
this wide world through, 841
Roamin' in the gloamin', 824
Roaming in the first of my, 718
in thought over the universe, 536
Roar and rains go by, may the, 934
as 'twere any nightingale, 42
at your obese obituary, 1033
contend with angry, 480
gently as any sucking dove, 42
gnarring, 1000
grievous, 319
like a lion, 983
like the torrent, 211
loud the torrent's, 258
muffled, 770
music in its, 354
or crow, would not have me, 882
set the table on a, 97
spray and the tempest's, 502
terrible grumble and rumble and, 552
whirlwind's, 249
wild commotion's, 517
Roars so loud, act that, 95
Roared, declamation, 231
the dreadful thunder, 288
with the fun, 639
Roaring crown of those dread heights, 690
is ended, when the, 809
lion, as a, 1249
lions, talks as familiarly of, 57
sea, tossing on the, 350
Roaring street is hung for miles, 817
with hollow blasts of wind, 205
Roast beef of England, 193, 229
beef of old England, 193
beef the Englishman's food, 193
cook is born, 1174
him on earth and the future, 774
lion, nothing less than, 515
ruled the, 9, 343
rules the, 10, 1099
Roasted rare, 177
Rob a neighbour, that he might, 399
average man of life-illusion, 1191
his own nes', jay-bird don't, 688
me of free nature's grace, 225
me the exchequer, 63
Peter and pay Paul, 122
Peter and pay Poule, 14
the Hybla bees, 84
the soul of power, 900
us of our joys, 257
us of our own, you shall not, 1065
Robs me of that which not enriches him, 102
the house, the back door, 137
Robbed each other's land, 674
let him not know't and he's not, 1102
not wanting what is stolen, 102
of our affections, 613
that smiles, the, 101
we wuz, 1001
Robber, Barabbas was a, 1244
mightier, than I, 1041
Robbers, safe time for, 1082
what makes, bold, 70
Robbie Burns, send a man like, 777
Robbing and being robbed, 1160
Peter he paid Paul, by, 1140
sharping and, 228
think little of, 347
Robbery, fair exchange not, 357
Robbry, chaunge be no, 16, 357
Robe, dew on his thin, 328
he is a, 21
judge's, 36
love is the, 559
of clouds, 357
of night, azure, 382
of purest white, wings of gold and, 511
Robes and furr'd gowns hide all, 99
garland and singing, 162
loosely flowing hair as free, 119
of gold, evening trails her, 418
of mist, in, 685
purple, 793
ye weave another wears, 368
Robed priest of the most authentic creed, 602
Robert of Lincoln, 373
Robin found and wove crosswise, 681
good fellow, 164
Gray, Auld, 277
he'p one fainting, 583
Hood and Sabra, 299
is here in coat of brown, 573
jolly robin, 255
legend of the 444
Red-breast did cover them, 258
redbreast in a cage, 281
Ruff, 1067
sweet, 586
thou'rt an ass, 394

Robin wears his silver vest, 586, 647
Robins and blue-birds, ghosts of, 621
  come, when the, 584
  nest of, in her hair, 939
  the babes in the wood, as did, 527
Robin's breast gleameth, 586
  lost in play, 929
Robings of glory, these in the, 571
Robinson Crusoe, poor, 246
Robots, Rossum's universal, 1214
Robust and brass-bound man, 784
  spirit grew, 584
Robustious, periwig-pated fellow, 94
Robyn, jolly robyn, 255
Rock, almost the only, 403
  another, would crown the work, 484
  as if by magic grown, 500
  a-sitting on a hill, 869
  defend your, 983
  dwell on a, or in a cell, 22
  famed, 647
  founded upon a, 1240
  gem of the old, 145
  in a weary land, 1237
  Island, Pere Marquette, 1003
  Lord is my, 1226
  man sat on a, 664
  meeting rock, 961
  most excellent diamond from the, 145
  moulder piecemeal on the, 355
  my cradle, Old Nick, 1149
  of Ages cleft for me, 272
  of God's eternal word, 305
  of the national resources, 340
  of time, 937
  on, he stood to bob for whale, 146
  or sand, on the, 401
  pendant, 105
  safe upon the solid, 981
  serpent upon a, 1235
  shall fly from its base, 308
  shoal and other evils, 859
  sun-warmed, 660
  that is higher than I, 1230
  the cradle of reposing age, 213
  upon this, I will build my church, 1241
  us nearer to the tomb, 121
  with the lightning shock, 799
Rocks are gray, where the, 642
  caves lakes fens bogs, 150
  hollow, water will wear hard, 1116
  in a garden, too many, 1142
  Kentuckian, 552
  Moab's, a vale infold, 372
  music hath charms to soften, 193
  never heard, valleys and, 264
  ocean that hollows the, 416
  on a throne of, 357
  that are steepest, 258, 900
  the cradle, hand that, 534
  to roses, runs from, 405
  walled round with, 633
  whereon greatest men have oftest wrecked, 156
Rock's vast weight to throw, some, 211
Rock-a-By Lady from Hushaby street, 699
Rockbound coast of Maine, from the, 994
  coast, stern and, 370
Rock-bound Highland home, our, 401
Rocked in the cradle of the deep, 350
  me to patience, 382
Rocket, rose like a, 271
Rocking on a stormy surge, 1079
Rock-ribbed hills, 371
Rocky pools of the waterways, 792
  shore, wrecked on the, 363
Rod, a creed is a, 633
  Aaron's, 208
  and thy staff, thy, 1229
  angler who has no, 733
  beaten with his owne, 11
  he that spareth his, 1233
  lightning reached a fiery, 658
  mighty cuttin', 681
  must heal the sin, 659
  of divination, criticism the, 792
  of empire might have swayed, 244
  of iron, rule them with a, 1249
  pass under the, 474, 1239
  spare the, 9
  spare the, and spoil the child, 142, 169
  to check the erring, 299
  wit's a feather and a chief a, 208
Rode alone, terrible he, 1219
  from the bloody fray, 659
  madly off in all directions, 816
  on austere, but I, 610
  out mit shpeer und helmet, 559
  so straight, son Joe who, 577
  the six hundred, 467
  upon a cherub and did fly, 1229
Roderick, where was, 308
Rodin wrought me, 791
Rodless Walton of the brooks, 733
Rodney, Caesar, the delegate, 1047
Roger and I, two travelers, 572
  in, won't let, 712
Roger's my dog, 572
Rogue, der createst, 661
  inch that is not fool is, 174
  to buy strange shares, 465
Rogues in buckram shirts, 62
  obey you well, 204
Rogue's Island once, 372
Roguish eyes, laughing lips and, 620
  thing, equity is, 130
Roland for an Oliver, 1055
  great bell, 620
  to the dark tower came, 99, 309
Rôle, play a superior, 931
Roll along the turnpike-road, 293
  darkling down the torrent, 230
  death-drum's, 571
  'em up and twist 'em, 1063
  eyes begin to, 215
  forward, the ages, 594
  from soul to soul, echoes, 466
  great ages onward, 463
  in ecstasy at your feet, 1211
  in royal billions, 656
  life's surges rudest, 1174
  my log and I will roll yours, 1106
  of common men, 62
  of heroes, Virginia's blazoned, 561
  of learned sheepskin, 886
  of the drum, give them the, 521
  on silver moon, 616
  on thou ball, 622
  on thou deep and dark blue ocean, 354
  then heads will, 1211
Roll to Rio, I'd love to, 784
  to waft me, seas, 207
Rolls down to the sea, Missouri, 504
  impetuous down, 223
  it under his tongue, 187
  of Noah's ark, mouldy, 173
  through all things, 296
  through the dark blue depths, 322
Rolled about some Latakia, 630
  in a great swell, 858
  up the wrong way, hedgehog, 391
Rolling beach, 572
  Dakotas under her hull, 979
  deep, home on the, 502
  English drunkard, 847
  English road, 847
  from Arkansas Kansas, 1008
  restless stone, stands upon the, 67
  sea, plough the, 710
  stone gathers no moss, 1103
  world, like the, 588
  year is full of Thee, 224
Roman and Vandal, Hun and, 625
  came to Rye, before the, 847
  Catholic bell, 566
  Catholic Church may exist in undiminished vigour, 398
  conquers, wherever the, 1106
  divorced from his wife, 1112
  emperor and above grammar, 1162
  fame, above all, 214
  fashion, high, 105
  hand, know the sweet, 55
  holiday, to make a, 354
  more an antique, than a Dane, 98
  nails, hammered by, 924
  name, above any Greek or, 173
  noblest, of them all, 84
  populace, face to face with the, 438
  senate long debate, can a, 195
  streets, gibber in the, 89
  thought hath struck him, 104
  was a rogue, 903
Romans call it stoicism, 194
  countrymen and lovers, 82
  friends, countrymen, 83
  if I should overcome the, 1117
  last of all the, 84
  pray, to whom the, 400
  Pyrrhus' victory over, 113
  threw in their corn, 593
  were like brothers, 400
Roman's life a Roman's arms, 400
Romance, acme of, 723
  acquires the merit of, 727
  beginning of a lifelong, 724
  brought up the nine-fifteen, 781
  color of, 644
  dragged in a, 1165
  is always young, 442
  man's last, 724
  nothing spoils a, so much, 724
  symbols of a high, 384
  thing we call, 751
Romances of Marivaux, 246
Romancers, poets and, 771
Romanism and rebellion, rum, 494
Romantic Ashbourn, 294
  Christendom coming to an end, 769
  if folly grow, 209
  Ireland's dead and gone, 794
  plays and tragedies, 798
Romany in June, to, 872

Rome and I, 119
  and Sion, stray to, 396
  at, I fast on Saturday, 126, 1131
  beauty which old Greece or, 442
  been growing up to might, 478
  can Virgil claim, 176
  child of, 634
  city of all time, 422
  fate of Cato and of, 194
  fruits of, 959
  gave to, my rendezvous, 711
  grandeur that was, 460
  groined the aisles of Christian, 408
  hath most precious, that which, 593
  high and palmy state of, 89
  hook-nosed fellow of, 65
  I loved, more, 83
  in, in the Forum, 593
  in the height of her glory, 341
  keep his state in, 81
  man I loved in, 982
  mighty name of, 401
  move the stones of, to rise, 83
  my country, 354
  never been to, 894
  not built in one day, 15
  notionable dictes of antique, 184
  pride of Greece and, 408
  raise a hand against, 1207
  second man in, 1114
  shall fall when falls the Coliseum, 354
  taller town than, 846
  thou hast lost the breed, 81
  time will doubt of, 360
  to Iceland, from, 1165
  was founded in April, 706
  was not built in a day, 1157
  wealthy strangers at, 1111
  when at, do as they do at Rome, 1157
  when at, do as they see done, 126
  you long for the country at, 1100
Romeo, darling that mashed, 755
  Romeo, I'm, 755
  wherefore art thou, 78
Ronsard sang, thus, 1142
Rood, by the, 796
  has not a star, no, 408
  his own, without a, 481
  of land, half a, 214
  when Christ was taken from the, 681
Roof against the rain, nor a, 983
  arched 161
  beneath his neighbor's, 998
  chink in the, 620
  fretted with golden fire, 92
  from beneath the humble, 374
  linger on the flathouse, 1033
  of government slumped, 1032
  of mine, beneath this, 439
  pouring over the, 565
  rain fell on the, 1008
  swells from the lowly, 374
  they reach the, 673
  to shroud his head, no, 129
Roofs, above the blessèd, 835
  and men, done with, 758
  of the world, over the, 535
  wet, that drip, 977
Roofed, houses finely, 1074
Roofing over the glimmering rooms, 797
Roof-tops, purple dusk above the, 961
  sliding, 1004
Roof-tops, walk along the, 1004
Rooks came home, 830
Room a people has at its disposal, 1212
  after room I hunt the house, 487
  and food, struggle for, 448
  and verge enough, ample, 244
  be poor indeed, though the, 610
  come for deeper rest to this still, 444
  do not need to leave your, 1211
  enough for all to live in, 1212
  enough, land of, 710
  every, hath blazed with lights, 81
  find a cleanly, 139
  finest music from books in the, 691
  flung himself from the, 816
  for all creation, we have, 502
  for another rose, 697
  for beauty, always, 697
  for but one language, 734
  for death, there is not, 516
  for it, room, 656
  for Shakespeare, make, 119
  for six scotches more, 105
  for them, there was no, 1242
  for two, and hardly, 540
  for wit, no, 147
  grew chilly, 854
  grief fills the, 58
  here in a little lonely, 791
  I only seek, 738
  in a man's house, hidden, 846
  in yonder, he lies, 959
  infinite riches in a little, 31
  large and lofty, 725
  left alone in your, 1171
  memory's, 662
  no, for them in the inn, 960
  no wit for so much, 147
  of my absent child, 58
  on earth, white man's, 920
  paces about her, 953
  plenty of, in a church, 347
  rather your, 322
  regulate my, 239
  sat up in my, reading, 228
  smoke-filled, 1050
  sweeps a, as for Thy laws, 135
  talk with civet in the, 263
  this plain, 902
  to make thee, 119
  to room, walks unbidden from, 644
  to room, we move from, 873
  to stand or sit, without, 756
  to swing a cat, 497
  uppermost, is worst furnished, 113
  whispering crowded, 547
  whose every nook, 756
  your own, to be quiet in, 935
Rooms, glimmering, 797
  lack heart's divine perfumes, 568
  put deformed in their, 122
Roosevelt, Franklin D., Churchill's tribute to, 852
  to Franklin D., I say, 995
Roosian, he might have been a, 623
Roost, curses come home to, 425
Rooster crow, watch the, 761
  hungry, don't cackle, 688
Root and all and all in all, 467
  and fruit alike, cankers, 997
  and stem, wither, 814
  free down to its, 305
Root from which a tyrant springs, 1089
  grow feeble at the, 1046
  grow inward like a, 1030
  hog or die, 1016
  humility that low sweet, 338
  in human needs, 660
  keel as steel as a, 1034
  keen smell o' de, 323
  love that took an early, 423
  mandrake, 117
  nips his, 73
  of all evil, 1248
  of all our woe, 155
  of honesty and virtue, 1116
  of the matter is in me, 1228
  of the trees, 1243
  one took, and sprouted up, 504
  strikes its little, 369
  striking at the, 514
  to crowning petal, from, 701
  took, in my horse's body, 1171
  tree of deepest, 272
Roots are in a drain, 827
  bound by strong, 619
  by so many, 663
  from hidden, 997
  man is a knot of, 411
  of light, the spreading, 1016
  of lilac, 856
  of man's nature, ancient, 736
  of roses are kept alive, 540
  poison England at her, 844
  polished by digging, 1031
  rose among, 703
  spreadeth out her, 1238
  stirring dull, 953
Root's white core, in the, 385
Rooted folly of the age, 1165
  in dishonour, honour, 470
  in the human heart, 278
  lover, 411
  sorrow, pluck a, 88
Rooting to wondrous bloom, 879
Rootlets, guide their tiny, 798
Rope enough, never want, 1141
  just above the ground, 1210
  lay out money on a, 123
  over an abyss, a, 1194
  what use for the, 541
Ropes, climbed down their, 1032
  hauled the 984
Rory, O'More, 389
Rosalie Lee, my beautiful, 432
Rosaries, beads, pictures, and pixes, 143
Rosary, my, 765
Rose above the mould, smell the, 392
  among roots, 703
  and gold and blue on William's page, 938
  and was himself again, 959
  Aylmer, 325
  bedstead of a crimson, 972
  blossom as the, 1237
  blows so red the, 1133
  both at an instant, 63
  breast that gives the, 575
  by any other name, 78
  color of a, 1034
  desire a, at Christmas, 40
  earthlier happy is the, distill'd, 42
  Eden, 1066
  enfolded passion of the, 994
  English unofficial, 944
  for a ribbon, for a, 925
  for me, not the, 388
  friendship is the breathing, 453
  go lovely, 146, 791

- Rose, God of the granite and the, 570
  - has but a summer reign, 305
  - hath fallen from thy chaplet, 309
  - His blood upon the, 949
  - I am not the, 1175
  - in aromatic pain, 207
  - in marbled Mytilene, 882
  - in spring, familiar as the, 1126
  - in the deeps of my heart, 793
  - is a rose is a rose, 863
  - is faded, this our, 802
  - is fairest when budding new, 24
  - is, if love were what the, 631
  - is out of town, 584
  - is sweeter in the budde, 24
  - joy of the, 871
  - like a full-blown, 383
  - like a rocket, 271
  - like the dewdrop on the, 309
  - looks fair, 107
  - love is like a, 587
  - love thou the, 593
  - lovely is the, 301
  - lump of clay beside a, 560
  - may bloom in England, 642
  - mighty lak' a, 730
  - morning, 586
  - my luve is like a red red, 287
  - ne'er the, without the thorn, 134
  - of evening drops, 975
  - of love, gather the, 133
  - of Sharon, 1236
  - of summer, last, 335
  - of yesterday, 1133
  - of youth, he wears the, 104
  - one perfect, 988
  - one sad ungathered, 451
  - one, without comparing, 276
  - our, our star our queen, 405
  - plot fringed pool, 583
  - queen, of the rosebud garden, 469
  - ravage with impunity a, 484
  - red as a, is she, 314
  - red out of wine, 632
  - red, whispers of passion, 675
  - robed in immortality, 366
  - room for another, 697
  - should shut, as though a, 383
  - spectre of the, 1186
  - summer's, 151
  - that all are praising, 388
  - that He planted, 709
  - that lives its little hour, 372, 904
  - the colour of love and youth, 523
  - the mystic the improbable the, 994
  - thorn that guards the, 551
  - thorn with every, 730
  - thy wreath has lost a, 309
  - tiger sniffs the, 942
  - to him that loved the, 748
  - to the music of the sea, 317
  - to touch the spheres, 1082
  - Tree full in bearing, 276
  - trembled a sense of the, 629
  - tried to be a, 585
  - twilight dim with, 839
  - under the, 145
  - up, Emelye, 6
  - up he, 829
  - up once I, 958
  - up to go, ere he, 864
  - upon my balcony, 482
  - vanish with the, 1134
  - wash a single, 707
  - wavers to a, 648
- Rose, when she smelt the, 702
  - where Jove bestows the fading, 140
  - white, breathes of love, 675
  - with all its thorns, 587
  - with grave aspect he, 150
  - with leaves yet folded, 361
  - without a thorn, 280
  - without thorn the, 152
  - without thorns, no, 1091
  - year I met with, 604
  - year of the, 633
- Roses, a few late, 665
  - and lilies and violets meet, 388
  - and white lilies blow, 121
  - at my head, plant thou no, 587
  - blue, 784
  - crowns of, fade, 609
  - each morn a thousand, 1133
  - flung, riotously, 802, 1231
  - four red, on a stalk, 72
  - friends again with, 631
  - full of dew, 696
  - full of sweet days and, 135
  - I will make thee beds of, 31
  - in December, June, 924
  - in December, seek, 351
  - must die with the year, 666
  - ne'er a thorn, 674
  - never expect to gather, 1092
  - petals from blown, 463
  - Pyrgo and Lapwater, 888
  - rain and ruin of, 633
  - red and roses white, 784
  - red and violets blew, 24
  - roots of, are kept alive, 540
  - runs from rocks to, 405
  - scent of the, 336
  - she wore a wreath of, 388
  - strew on her, 546
  - sweet, ain't the, 730
  - they twine, soft as the, 355
  - to remember, give me, 924
  - underneath the snow, 638
  - youth gave love and, 335
- Rose's hope while yet unblown, 384
  - need, know a, 866
  - scent is bitterness, 748
- Roseate canopy, within its, 372
  - hues of early dawn, 516
  - splendors, 669
- Rose-briar, love is like the wild, 516
- Rosebud garden of girls, 469
  - set with little wilful thorns, 466
- Rosebuds blow, earlier shall the, 553
  - crown ourselves with, 1250
  - fill'd with snow, 121
  - gather ye, while ye may, 133
- Rose-land, over the red, 633
- Rose-leaves die of grieving, 933
  - scattered, like, 360
  - with the air, as, 360
- Rose-lipped cherubim, 103
- Rose-lipt maiden, for many a, 743
- Rosemary and rue, 56
  - for remembrance, 96
- Rose-moles all in stipple, 672
- Rose-red and blood-red, 831
  - city, 443, 500
- Rose-streak of morning, 493
- Rosewater, pour, on a toad, 417
- Rossetti wrought, emerald that, 680
- Rossum's universal robots, 1214
- Rost, her that ruled the, 129
  - rule the, 13
- Roste, ruleth all the, 9
- Rosy, earth not gray but, 492
- Rosy faces, plain men have, 703
  - frailties, 576
  - hand unbarred the gates of light, 153
  - lustre purpled the lawn, 220
  - point of the restless toe, 569
  - progress, morn begins her, 155
  - red, beholding myself all, 1202
  - steps in eastern clime advancing, 153
  - trembling, 1202
  - wine, dissolved in, 664
- Rot, from hour to hour we, 49
  - propagate and, 208
  - that cankers, fear is, 997
  - the lie shall, 556
  - their herring gut, 1028
  - upon the ground, enough to, 204
- Rots itself in ease on Lethe wharf, 91
- Rote, learn'd and conn'd by, 83
  - sarcastikul, this is, 606
- Rotten, apple, at the heart, 44
  - apples, small choice in, 52
  - mackerel, stinks like, 320
  - something is, in Denmark, 91
  - wandering flesh is, 857
- Rotten-roasted or rare, flesh, 177
- Rouge Bouquet, wood they call the, 940
- Rouged, highly, 323
- Rouge-pot, monopoly of the, 833
- Rough, a weary road, a, 285
  - and stormy passage, requires a, 1143
  - and thorny way, 595
  - and unshod, 592
  - as nutmeg-graters, 204
  - at hand, 127
  - but gentle uncouth but gracious, 539
  - cold weather, there must be, 540
  - diamond, like a great, 222
  - dog a tough dog, a, 975
  - no matter how brawny or, 589
  - no path is wholly, 718
  - nor barren, nor, 258
  - on his friends, 639
  - paths of peevish nature, 190
  - place where it caught, in any, 868
  - road of life, on the, 657
  - road that leads to greatness, 1106
  - rude sea, 59
  - seen near at hand they are, 327
  - sir but ready, 496
  - verse, hoarse, 211
  - way leads to rest, 730
  - what in other mouths was, 524
  - with age and gashed with wars, 508
- Roughs among his fellow, 474
- Roughest day, runs through the, 84
- Rough-hew them how we will, 97
- Rough-hewn race, figures of a, 784
- Roughly, life has passed, 267
  - visit her face too, 90
- Rough-shod if need be, 496
- Round about, right and, 287
  - and perfect as a star, 587
  - and round, goes, 844
  - and round we run, as, 503
  - and yellow, moon so, 589
  - as appel was his face, 3
  - at the top, from the, 431
  - attains the upmost, 82
  - beauty's perfect, 682
  - by round, to its summit, 521

Round, continual, 1124
  dance their wayward, 297
  earth is, 369
  earth like an orange was, 519
  earth, on this, 725
  eyes agog, 845
  fat oily man of God, 225
  her waist she felt it fold, 465
  hole, square peg in a, 314
  hoop's bewitching, 240
  in the heaven a perfect, 489
  jolly fruitful face, 455
  life's dull, 242
  me as I waken, 937
  numbers always false, 238
  ocean and the living air, 296
  ocean, like the, 322
  of starry folds, 385
  of truth, full, 471
  rumps of Italians, 979
  sun goes, 146
  table by a sea-coal fire, 64
  Table, I know the, 470
  the cape came the sea, 485
  the corner of the street, 707
  the innocent light, 938
  the slight waist, 355
  the square, all, 391
  this calm sepulchral spot, 475
  trivial, the common task, 365
  unvarnish'd tale deliver, 100
  world, this, 370
Rounds, completion of their appointed, 1084
  makes his, 757
  of life's long ladder, 493
Roundabout, lead men's minds the, 649
  lost upon the, 844
  this great, the world, 267
Rounded arms the brilliant limbs, the, 763
  to a whole, 533
Roundelay, merry, 28
Rounder than one of your sausages, 607
Rounders, come all you, 832
Round-heads and wooden shoes, 195
Rouse a lion, blood stirs to, 61
  and rule the world, 397
  and stir, at a dismal treatise, 88
  the lion from his lair, 311
  the sleeping lords of joy, 947
Roused woman, something about a, 494
Rousing chorus, it was a, 821
  herself like a strong man, 163
Rousseau, a British, 738
  ask Jean Jacques, 264
  that odd fantastic ass, 767
Rout, day of, 748
  is imminent, our, 652
  on rout, 151
  public, 115
  send forth a joyous shout, 401
  with all its motley, 267
Routed all his foes, thrice he, 176
  Pharnaces Ponticus, 65
Routine is rigorously proscribed, 387
  of existence, the dull, 737
Routine-work which is so large a part, 646
Rove, sweet to think where'er we, 335
Rover, blood's a, 742
  bold bright, 866
  could hear one dreadful sound, 321
  lad was ever a, 925
Rover, whither away fair, 668
Roving, Lady Moon where are you, 459
  too old for, 858
Row ahead, look astern while they, 1120
  awkward hand in a, 639
  brothers row, 334
  by row they speak, 673
  of magic shadow-shapes, 1134
  of orient pearl a double, 121
  once more, leave to, 777
  one way and look another, 122
  set 'em in a, 853
Rows of cabbage out, sets, 1064
Rowed her thither, 1058
Rowers who advance backward, like, 1144
Rowing home to heaven, 857
Rowl above the blessèd roofs, 835
Rowland to the dark tower came, 99
Royal among royal things, most, 788
  banner, farewell the, 102
  blue, orbs of, 660
  game of goose, 251
  George, 267
  navy of England, 248
  office to execute laws, 261
  pelt, to dry her, 375
  race of hicks, 884
  race was free, 1226
  raiment, rags are, 1046
  road to fame and fortune, 700
  road to geometry, no, 1092
  seal, mine by the, 584
  slice of bread, 914
  sport, 54
  state, high on a throne of, 149
  throne of kings, 59
  train, a, 74
  wage, with a, 945
Royalists, economic, 915
Royalty of virtue, 619
Ruat caelum fiat voluntas tua, 136, 145
Rub, let the world, 1150
  there's the, 93
Rubs of a long life, chances and, 558
  which providence sends, 253
Rubbed his old poll, 389
Rubber-bands or metal weights, 860
Rubbing the poor itch of your opinion, 75
Rubbish, hopeless, 300
  of his own monument, 343
Rubente dextera, 150
Rubicon, Caesar and the, 1115
  I had passed the, 340
Rubies from the air, gather, 918
  grew, asked me where the, 133
  in Rangoon, for all the, 1022
  price of wisdom is above, 1228
  wisdom is better than, 1233
Ruby, beryl-rimmed rebecs of, 432
  Shakespeare hewed, 680
Ruby-rimmed beryline buckets, 431
Rudder is of verses, rhyme the, 142
  or needle, without, 401
  true, I will steer my, 1144
Ruddy drops of manly blood, 410
  drops that visit my heart, 82
  drops that warm my heart, 244
  gloom, haunts its, 820
  lip, shoulder and, 1052
  ripe tomata, 637
Rude am I in my speech, 100
Rude and boisterous captain, 248
  and clownish people, 1117
  bridge that arched the flood, 409
  by day and lewd by night, 759
  do not think me, 882
  figures of a rough-hewn race, 784
  forefathers deemed it two, 590
  forefathers of the hamlet, 244
  hand deface it, 297
  in speech, though I be, 1247
  militia swarms, 177
  multitude call the afternoon, 41
  sea grew civil, 42
  storm how fierce soe'er, no, 480
  to a lady except in street cars, 808
  world, sounds of the, 568
Rudely sculptured bed, 682
Rue, damsel crowned with, 543
  my heart is laden, with, 743
  nought shall make us, 58
  purged with euphrasy and, 155
  rosemary and, 56
  sold for endless, 742
  wear your, with a difference, 96
  who follows his teaching may, 611
Rueful conflict, the heart riven, 298
Ruffian, father, 62
Ruffle of drums, 767
  the poet's mound, 1034
Ruffles, no, on his shirt, 404
  sending them, 188, 252
Ruffling cut-throat gait, 845
Rug, snug as a bug in a, 227
Rugged as the quartz, 686
  individualism, 854
  line, cadence of a, 175
  pine in its lonely pride, 642
  Russian bear, 87
Ruin and confusion hurled, in, 194
  and gold, sand and, 631
  and rend, new years, 631
  behold this, 338
  blast, midnight of our, 860
  both bring a permanent, 1011
  content with, 859
  drunkenness identical with, 1131
  entails tremendous, 1081
  fiercely drives her ploughshare, 202
  has designed, whom God to, 175
  hath taught me to ruminate, 107
  hurled, systems into, 207
  listed red as, 1034
  loaded full o', 677
  majestic though in, 150
  man marks the earth with, 354
  never to see my country's, 1038
  of the state, predicts the, 281
  of woman by starvation, 1182
  of worlds that fall, 941
  on the state, statesmen pulled, 430
  one prodigious, swallow all, 218
  or to rule the state, 173
  seize thee ruthless king, 244
  states with others', built, 30
  tells, its tale of, 795
  the foolish, best things to, 1110
  to curse to bless, to, 391
  upon ruin rout on rout, 151
Ruins, fame on lesser, built, 167
  human mind in, 1042
  land without, 609
  of another's fame, 206
  of homes, o'er the, 507
  of Iona, among the, 233

Ruins of old St. Paul's, 900
  of St. Paul's, 398
  of the noblest man, 82
  shapeless and nameless, 399
  solitary amid silent, 399
  towers cloisters grey, 396
  undistinguished heap of, 398
Ruin's ploughshare drives elate, 285
  red embrace, 690
Ruined, all men that are, 261
  but by himself, 234
  by amateurs, 950
  by Chinese cheap labor, 644
  by natural propensities, 261
  love when built anew, 108
  sides of kings, dropt from, 129
  swains, burning towns and, 262
Ruing, causes sharp, 1080
Ruin-trace, print no, 440
Rule, a little sway, a little, 223
  absurd, grammar has a, 910
  admits not some exception, 123
  all men's good each man's, 463
  alone, too fond to, 213
  authors have established a kind of, 196
  better no, than cruel rule, 1076
  Britannia, 225
  by love, better far to, 1043
  done by the, 104
  end by a different, 758
  for drinking, 196
  for others when I'm dead, 349
  for politicians, one, 804
  gran'ther's, 527
  guided by this golden, 623
  Homer's, the best, 213
  in nature, by a, 1147
  is jam to-morrow, 598
  it with stern joy, 928
  Muses to their ancient, 947
  my heart, plan my ways and, 403
  no, is so general, 123
  nor rhyme, neither, 905
  nothing wrong in the, 349
  of life, almost my sole, 378
  of life, new, 751
  of men entirely great, 425
  of not too much, 155
  of Plato, 162
  of right, 229
  of streaming light, 158
  of thumb, shared all by, 704
  one: to be clear, 1178
  over others, able to, 1140
  scepter of, is the spade, 448
  sufficeth them, good old, 298
  that was against the, 362
  the great, ill can he, 25
  the hour, let affection, 364
  the law, rich men, 250
  the rost, 13
  the state, ruin or, 173
  the varied year, 224
  them with a rod of iron, 1249
  with primitive people, 713
Rules, a few plain, 302
  according to the finished, 1125
  and hammers, 105
  and regulations, ignore the, 794
  and tools of table warfare, 994
  book of, 680
  let those five make all the, 754
  mocks the doctor's, 442
  never shows the, 209
  o'er freemen, who, 238
  of physic, beyond the, 111
  of the construction of speech, 741
Rules of the game are laws of nature, 563
  of war, retreat according to, 617
  rhetorician's, teach nothing, 141
  that govern its kind, 1125
  the games, beauty, 947
  the roast, 10, 1099
  the thunder, Him who, 191
  the world, hand that, 534
  twelve good, 251
  which the community has evolved, 861
Ruled by time, be, 1112
  in the greenwood long, 446
  the roast, 9, 343
  the rost in the kitchen, 129
Ruler of heart and brain and soul, 559
  of the inverted year, 265
  of the life of mortals, 470
Rulers of state, mighty, 729
  of the Queen's navee, 623
Ruleth all the roste, 9
  his spirit, he that, 1233
  no man, safely, 9
Ruling ideas of each age, 1187
  passion conquers reason, 210
  passion strong in death, 209
Rum alone's the tipple, 857
  and true religion, 359
  cattle to deal with, 687
  Island, 524
  New England, 1051
  red authority of, 924
  Romanism and rebellion, 494
  yo-ho-ho and a bottle of, 704, 710
Rumble and roar, terrible grumble and, 552
  of a distant drum, 1133
Rumbling universe, we rearrange the, 693
Ruminate, as thou dost, 102
  ruin hath taught me to, 107
Ruminating, learn, from the kine, 1195
  without suspecting, 1203
Rumination wraps me in humorous sadness, 51
Rumor of oppression and deceit, 264
  tamper not with idle, 688
Rumours of wars, 1242
Run about the braes, 286
  all night, gwine to, 568
  amuck, too discreet to, 213
  and not be weary shall, 1238
  appointed ways, threads will, 591
  at least twice as fast, 598
  away, feared to, 771
  away from a weakness, 704
  back, time will, 161
  considering how to, 1046
  fast, they stumble that, 78
  for President, used to crowds, 984
  half-way to meet it, 417
  I can fly or I can, 158
  I do not choose to, 895
  in a stocking, like a, 1029
  in debt, by no means, 136
  in music from their voice, 659
  in soft luxurious flow, 403
  legs with which you, 1064
  like a calling hound, 1030
  my chance with Jim, I'd, 639
  never meant to, 293
  once more, have a, 577
  over all things holy profane, 132
Run over, drop makes it, 272
  red with other wars, 602
  seems short to-night, 717
  swiftly round, when cups, 168
  that readeth it, he may, 266, 1239
  the gauntlet of all zones, 995
  the race, strong to, 340
  the twelvemonth's length, 286
  though not to soar, 397
  through fire and water, 34
  through snow, learn to, 980
  to and fro, many shall, 1239
  we will make him, 169
  when his race is, 649
  will not let my play, 186
  with, if there were kings to, 1117
  with the hare, 23
  with the hound, 13
  your pen through every other word, 313
Runs away, fights and, 254
  away, he that fights and, 143
  fast, the stream, 334
  may read, he that, 266, 467
  the great circuit, 265
  the world away, so, 94
  through the arched roof, 161
  through the roughest day, 84
  twice his race, that runs it well, 168
  und schumps and schmashes, 661
  with rapid change, 405
Runcible hat, weareth a, 499
Runes and legends, 971
  of rapture half forgotten, 755
Rung, every night the cottage, 294
  how grandly it had, 659
  in the ears, vanitas vanitatum, 545
  of a ladder not to rest upon, 563
  the target straight, 686
Rungs, hides its, from human eyes, 544
Runic rhyme, in a sort of, 459
  something too, 592
Runner, naked, 791
  overtaken by a swifter, 937
  spring like an Indian, 1009
Runners come, road all, 743
  swift, 1096
Runneth not to the contrary, 248
  over, my cup, 1229
Running all over the sea, 726
  beautifully together, 977
  by running, habit of, 1123
  first sprightly, 178
  laughter, under, 748
  reads through, 1146
  streams, craggy hills and, 447
  while its streams are, 738
Runnymede, heirs of, 443
  reeds at, 784
Rupert of debate, 419, 425
Rural life, sequestered vale of 268
  pavender, 1039
  quiet friendship books, 224
  sounds, all urban and, 323
Rush against the roaring crown 690
  not time serves, 652
  of faces in the town, 947
  of the river, no sound save the 569
  to arms, others, 1097
  to glory or the grave, 328
  together, we two, 773
Rushed like lions, 992

Rushed to meet the insulting foe, 280
Rushing of mighty waters, 1237
  of the arrowy Rhone, 353
  of the blast, 372
Rushy glen, down the, 573
Ruskin and Morris spokesmen of the hand-wrought, 730
  scolding from Carlyle or, 452
Russet mantle clad, morn in, 89
  year inhaled the dreamy air, 551
Russia, cannot forecast action of, 848
  captured in, 1180
  how I spread sedition in, 1201
  last out a night in, 36
  of Stalin will be erased, 1215
  victory of socialism in, 1208
Russian bear, rugged, 87
  is conceited, the, 1191
  is nothing but sneezing, 592
  Revolution, greatest difficulty of, 1202
Russians and Tartars and yellow Mongols, 866
  dashed on, 541
  formidable in psychological interior, 1209
  shall not have Constantinople, 562
Rust, along the leaves will be, 1004
  brightest blade grows dim with, 453
  consumed with, 816
  consuming, 796
  eaten to death with, 64
  from the gold and the lust, 999
  his good sword, 317
  in rust, earth in earth and, 564
  less than, 735
  less than the, 775
  out, better to wear out than to, 179
  out fathoms-deep, 968
  red with, 699
  the sharpest sword, 309
  too much rest is, 311
  unburnished not to shine, 464
Ruste, if gold, 5
Rusted lawn, stands guard upon a, 943
Rustic life and poverty, 327
Rustics, gazing, 251
Rusticity, ostentation and, 218
Rusting in a pool of tears, 749
Rustles, everything, 1082
Rustling in unpaid-for silk, 105
  leaves, ending on the, 161
  of a wing, hear the, 602
  of each purple curtain, 460
  of the trees, 1067
Rusty and dusty of hat and shoe, 737
  for want of fighting, 142
  razor blades, like, 785
Rut, daughters sterile be in, 1028
Ruts and quagmires, broken into, 377
Ruth, dinner-bell's a sound of, 599
  memory a pensive, 558
  through the sad heart of, 383
Ruthless breezes, 605
  extortion, exaction becomes, 628
  fire, bred in them by, 586
  king, ruin seize thee, 244
Ruthlessly frank, elemental force is, 726
Rutledge, I am Anne, 816
Rydal Lake, lead to, 296
Rye, before the Roman came to, 847
Rye-bread days, one of the, 476
Rym dogerel, 6

Sabaoth and port, 112
Sabbath appeared, smiled when a, 264
  Bill, frame a, 392
  church and, were never made for man, 997
  day, child that is born on the, 1068
  I do not love the, 997
  keep the, going to church, 584
  of that deeper sea, 480
  trouts bite best on the, 750
  was made for man, 1242
Sabbath-breaking, drinking and, 347
Sabean odours, 151
Sabidius, I do not love thee, 1110
Sabina has a thousand charms, 193
Sable beak and glossy plumage, 288
  cloud turn forth her lining, 157
  goddess, night, 201
  hearse, underneath this, 119
  shore, who shrinks from the, 554
  silver'd, 90
  smoke where vanishes the flame, 354
Sables, I'll have a suit of, 94
Sabler tints of woe, 245
Sabra in the forest, 299
Sabre, keep honor like your, 447
Sabre-sway, Pagod things of, 1042
Sabrina fair listen, 158
Sacco's name will live, 960
Sachem colors, fall with his, 1009
Sack, addict themselves to, 65
  empty, hard to stand upright, 227
  heaviest, every one thinks his, 138
  intolerable deal of, 62
  of dry tall tales, 1007
  plethoric, 543
  ponderous, 229
  purge and leave, 63
Sackcloth for banner, 976
Sacrament of confirmation, 1168
  of sea and sun, 1027
  spiritual virtue of, 1131
Sacramental of beauty, 906
Sacramento, banks of the, 502
Sacred and inspired divinity, 112
  bronze button, 630
  bulwarks, round its, 392
  burden in this life, 454
  character of all flesh, 1203
  cod, home of the, 752
  custom, according to ancient, 1165
  dances and in song, in, 1087
  deposit for relics, 545
  fire, touch the, 830
  flame, England where the, 765
  flame, feed his, 316
  gate, near the, 481
  groves, frequenting, 146
  hair dissever, 212
  horror about everything grand, 1184
  if any thing is, the human body is, 535
  life, Christ's truth in a, 458
  page engrossed on, 686
  pity, drops of, 49
  preacher cries, 225
  river, Alph the, 315
  source of sympathetic tears, 243
  things, 172
Sacred to us, time does not become, 627
  water, defile its, 686
  wine of dawn, 764
Sacrifice, called it, 796
  his repose his pleasures, 259
  makes undaunted the final, 747
  thine ancient, 780
  to God of devil's leavings, 217
  to profit, turn her, 1036
  to the Graces, 222, 1129
  to the Muses, 222
  turn delight into a, 135
  unpitied, 259
  upon the altar of freedom, 457
  your sons and call it war, 796
Sacrifices it to your opinion, 259
  of friendship, 825
  of his friends, 968
  receives our, in wrath, 862
  upon such, my Cordelia, 100
  woman never can forgive man for, 861
Sacrifiss my wife's brother, 606
Sacrilegious murder, 86
Sad, a little sunny and a little, 637
  all their songs are, 847
  and bad and mad it was, how, 489
  and happy days of yore, 703
  and lone, it cannot be, 651
  as angels, 327
  by fits, 'twas, 248
  Calypso, wake not, 570
  denial, no, 626
  despair, our hope but, 149
  enough without your woe, 718
  experience to make me, 51
  heart tires in a mile-a, 56
  hemlocks, 602
  is our life, 503
  is our youth, 503
  kissed mouth, 630
  life cut short, 513
  losses have ye met, 507
  lucidity of soul, 546
  make a man look, 43
  mechanic exercise, 468
  mortality, 107
  music of humanity, 296
  never has time to be, 639
  news bad news, 679
  offence to learning, 332
  or singing weather, in, 631
  past all belief, 607
  presage of his future years, 269
  remember and be, 587
  remnant of decay, from each, 504
  review of joys that faded, 327
  rhyme of men who clung, 484
  say I'm, 346
  sights, to see, 107
  song in de air, 1020
  songs for me, sing no, 587
  soul take comfort, 619
  sour and, 667
  stories of my own mishaps, 37
  stories of the death of kings, 60
  tale's best for winter, 56
  they say my verse is, 744
  things stay, 632
  thoughts and sunny weather, 531
  time, sweet time, 389
  to be glad or, 594
  Turks becoming somewhat, 661
  uncertain rustling, 460
  ungathered rose, one, 451
  vicissitude of things, 242
  vicissitudes of things, 249
  votarist in palmer's weed, 157

Sad when it goes, awfully, 795
  words of tongue or pen, of all, 442
  world needs, all this, 718
  world was, 327
Saddens at the long delay, Mecca, 224
  us, times when mirth, 426
Sadder and a wiser man, 315
  even than I, they are, 606
  than a sigh, 991
Saddest among kings of earth, 818
  of all kings crowned, 805
  of sights, 829
  sight when it's left alone, 940
  song of sorrow, 518
  thing that can befall a soul, 587
  things, sweetest, 612
  thought, tell of, 366
  when I sing, I am, 389, 606
Saddle a horse, than to, 1150
  a short life in the, 758
  cloth is fringed with scalps, 985
  fits, sure the, 1007
  keep changing the, 1007
  things are in the, 409
  to horse and away, 485
  your dreams, 909
Saddled and bridled, millions ready, 409
  and bridled to be ridden, 169
Sad-eyed Hindu king, 618
Sadly susceptible male, 755
  we laid him down, 364
Sadness, a wall between two gardens, 922
  and longing, feeling of, 434
  and of mirth, songs of, 436
  diminishes man's power of action, 1163
  diverter of, 139
  hour of, 925
  of things, deeper into the, 606
  out of our, 773
  tale of more prevailing, 327
  wasted, 746
  wraps me in humorous, 51
Sae smooth his speech, 270
  true his heart, 270
Safe again, hold me but, 489
  and paper beds, from their, 1033
  and sane Fourth, 798
  and smooth of heart, all you, 991, 1217
  and sound, ship is anchor'd, 536
  and sound your trust is, 204
  be silent and, 676
  for democracy, 725
  for me what most I prize, 840
  for no one, the first place is, 1105
  for perpetuity, kept Europe, 942
  from the many, 528
  from worldly weather, 802
  I sing with mortal voice, 153
  in my sylvan home, 408
  in the hallowed quiets, 528
  in the Mighty Mother's arms, 812
  kept memory, 929
  may you go, 881
  not, to know, 147
  on shore the pensioned sailor lies, 199
  time for robbers, 1082
  to be direct and honest is not, 103
  to sea, winds somewhere, 632
  upon the solid rock, 981
  with a person, comfort of feeling, 567
Safe within its central heart, 535
  within the heart, how, 698
Safeguard known to the wise, 277
  of mediocrity, solitude the, 413
Safeguards acceptable to all nations, 930
Safely anywhere, who lives it, 983
Safer being meek than fierce, 490
  'n 'tis to crow, 527
  than a known way, 869
  to know too little, 613
Safest civilizer, art the surest and, 571
  in matrimony, 'tis, 277
  just when we are, 488
  place to hide anything important, 914
Safety abroad and peace at home, 273
  deserve neither liberty nor, 226
  fairest chance for, 1087
  first, 740
  garnered up in, 725
  in the multitude of counsellors, 1233
  is our speed, our, 412
  lies in them and in ourselves, 70
  no, here below, 1138
  obscurity often brings, 1077
  pot of ale and, 66
  teach thee, 57
  temporary, 226
  this flower, 61
  unite for public, 1176
Saffron mist, pale in a, 961
Saffron-tipt, moulted feathers, 448
Sagacious blue-stocking, 399
  melancholy quaint, sincere, 573
  of his quarry, 155
  reader, 1173
Sagacity, parsimony requires no, 261
  vast infant, 937
  whereby we may attain discrimination, 1132
Sagas of pirates, 815
Sage, adored by savage and by, 216
  as sweet as Socrates, 834
  electrify the, 327
  experience guides, 280
  hoary, 239
  in days of yore, there lived a, 482
  long experience made him, 206
  mind, Goethe's, 546
  more than soldier less than, 333
  or fool, immortal, 758
  pass for a, 1105
  sated weary, 876
  saying of an ancient, 377
  thinks like a, 426
  thought as a, 269
  truths half so, as he wrote, 516
  whom Greece can show, every, 1165
Sages, apophthegms of the seven, 1128
  feast for your scholars and, 590
  have seen in thy face, 263
  in all times assert, 11
  makes men poets and, 574
  of the earth, all the, 626
  said by ancient, 272
  saying of the ancient, 509
  simpleton, 335
  smile, glory made the, 359
  teach more of man than, can, 295
  unfold, 829
Sage's pride, vain was the, 214
Sage-brush to kindle with, 766
Sager, by losing rendered, 357
Said a hundred different ways, 991
  again, 'tis well, 73
  as you go, listen to all that is, 474
  beautiful things, they, 1012
  before, not been, 1094
  by and by is easily, 95
  cannot wisely be, 1042
  definitely, 1002
  enough you know when this is, 610
  everything has been, 1165
  his say, laughed and, 481
  I didn't know, 616
  I tired of honest things, 981
  it, he himself has, 623
  it myself, as well as if I had, 192
  least, soonest mended, 497
  little but to the purpose, 360
  little, is soon amended, 1151
  no matter what he, 360
  not what we, 626
  nothing but what hath been, 121
  on both sides, much may be, 196, 229
  or done, nothing can be, 1149
  promise is most given when least is, 29
  than done, no sooner, 1093
  the wind to the moon, 559
  there was no matter, 360
  to heart how goes it, 822
  what nature wishes should be, 626
  with speech, are not, 937
  word is dead when it is 585
  you were coming right home, 600
Sail again with sheep, 827
  all, and no anchor, 400
  bark attendant, 209
  bark of my genius lifts the, 1136
  bids thee take, 1217
  boat he can, 610
  clears the top of the wave, 1078
  crowded fit to break, 859
  diversely we, 208
  gleam of the far-off, 327
  hid each shining, 605
  hoist up, 12
  if fortune fill thy, 267
  is as a noiseless wing, 353
  leagues and leagues beyond, 577
  learn of the little nautilus to, 208
  like swans asleep, 927
  o'er silent seas again, 437
  of Sir John, 552
  on, 658
  on O ship of state, 435
  on O Union strong and great, 435
  on the sea of death, 857
  on the stream of time, 582
  on, the world will, 678
  scarce a, whiskt from England, 337
  set, and away, 579
  set every threadbare, 450
  set, for it, 1022
  swan spreads his snowy, 386
  swell the, 264
  swift, light boats, 75
  than ballast, more, 184
  the sea, as now we, 572
  through uncharted seas, 757
  thy best ship of democracy, 537
  time to take in, 410
  to the west, 519

Sail, two towers of, 519
  upon her patient breast, 1103
  upon the sea obscure, 1147
  what avail the plough or, 410
  when his canvas is rent, 1105
  white and rustling, 345
  wore-out, 918
Sails, argosies of magic, 464
  blown wide, with amber, 933
  crowding, thy white, 668
  fill'd with a lusty wind, 28
  filled and streamers waving, 157
  glory of her, 900
  go by, watch the moonlit, 673
  purple the, 104
  swell full to sea to sea, 406
  unbent, 858
  white dipping, 856
Sailed away for a year and a day, 498
  away these three, 910
  by and ceased to be, years, 437
  for sunny isles, 423
  off in a wooden shoe, 699
  together, we who have, 678
  with me before, never, 292
Sailing hour has set, ere, 878
  like a ship of Tarsus, 157
  on obscene wings, 316
  outward, joy in, 642
  the Vesuvian Bay, 552
  through the sea, my soul is, 664
  to and fro, keep, 566
  to England's slaughter-house, 827
Sailor and passenger little and great, 576
  and schoolboy, maid-servant, 347
  bids thee take sail, 1217
  drunken, on a mast, 72
  home is the, 703
  looked upon San Salvador, 892
  messmates hear a brother, 247
  pensioned, 199
  thy endless cruise old, 537
  town, wharves in, 918
  would not watch the star, 1167
Sailors are but men, 44
  cry onward, 752
  jealous of their vessels, 844
  o'er all brave, all seas all ships, 536
  old soldiers more accostable than old, 423
  swallow'd in the flood, 71
  take warning, 1241
  that fought on the wave, 664
  to some unseen harbour, 692
  with bearded lips, 436
  won't believe it, 311
Sailor's trust, warranting the, 661
  wife the sailor's star, 690
Sailors' delight, 1241
Saint, able to corrupt a, 60
  Agnes' Eve, 383
  Albans, Lord, on tall men, 113
  Andrews by the northern sea, 673
  Anne, by, 54
  Anthony can never rest, 791
  Anthony of Padua, 791
  Augustine well hast thou said, 436
  Bavon's tower, 620
  Benedight, St. Francis and, 164
  born, an object of suspicion, 645
  by savage, adored by, 216
  Christopher, lesson of, 591
  crazed as any medieval, 938
Saint, crowned him, 573
  Dennis was for France, 35, 258
  Francis and St. Benedight, 164
  frequent doctor and, 1133
  George he was for England, 35, 258, 846
  George, in the forest with, 299
  George that swing'd the dragon, 57
  had printed, 1044
  he weren't no, 639
  in heaven unshod, 688
  in wisdom's school, 115
  it, sinner it or, 209
  James's, ladies of, 648
  John, awake my, 206
  John mingles with my friendly bowl, 213
  Keyne, well of, 321
  Lawrence is water, 1049
  Louis could have bought, 616
  make me a, by getting meals, 1010
  Mark, garden of old, 597
  Mary's Lake, swan on still, 298, 391
  Matthew, thanks to, 872
  Nazaire, mademoiselle from, 974
  Nicholas, patron saint of pawnbrokers, 983
  Nicholas, soon would be there, 332
  Nick, a look at, 949
  Nick, I'm only, 949
  no time to be a, 1010
  one a monster one a, 685
  Paul and Westminster Abbey, 399
  Paul nothing, leave, 138
  Paul's, designing, 865
  Paul's, passing near, 828
  Paul's, rather a sonnet than, 588
  Paul's, repair of, 14
  Paul's, ruins of, 398, 900
  Paul's, sketch the ruins of, 398
  Peter, lands of, 14
  Peter slept, one night as old, 507
  Peter so much, give not, 138
  provoke, woollen would a, 209
  run mad, 214
  statesman and the, 661
  sustained it but woman died, 217
  Tobias, with little, 845
  when most I play the devil, 71
  who findest what is lost, 791
  worn old Eastern, 914
Saints above, men below and, 306
  bards, heroes if we will, 545
  death of his, 1231
  from cowls of, 1034
  go hurrying to the Virgin, 985
  immortal reign, 199
  in its nameless, 566
  island of, 396
  made new, again, 852
  numbered with thy, 1253
  ordinary, 833
  plaster, 781
  soul is with the, 317
  the chorus swell, ye, 566
  who from their labours rest, 555
  who taught and led the way, 205
  who wash their hands too clean, 975
  will aid if men will call, 315
Sainted, thing ensky'd and, 35
Saint-seducing gold, 77
Saintship of an anchorite, 352
Sairey, little do we know, 495
Sake, for her state's, 133
  for quietness', 130
  for thy, tobacco, 325
  for true religion's, 921
  no man do for your, 630
  of argyment, just for the, 884
  of being supported, for the, 446
  of the almighty dollar, 656
Sakes, made for their own, 130
Sáki, eternal, 1133
  from that bowl has poured, 462
  when like her O, 1135
Salaam aliakum, peace be with you, 1170
Salad bowl, capacious, 703
  our Garrick's a, 252
Salads, 'tis the time of, 242
Salamander, a kind of heroine in chastity, 196
  each like a freezing, 1019
Salary, draw your, before spending it, 795
Sale, not for, my swoon's immune, 1022
Salesgirl, Christmas rush, 949
Salisbury and Gloucester, 67
Saliva, human, 1108
Sallied forth, death, 870
Sallies out and sees her adversary, 163
Sally, none like pretty, 189
  of the mind, loose, 232
Salmons in both, 67
Salmon's height, 556
Salt, Attic, 601
  became a pillar of, 1223
  eat a bushel of, 138
  eat a peck of, 1149
  egg without, 774
  have lost his savour, if, 1240
  of common life, 710
  of our youth, 34
  of the earth, part of the, 600
  of the earth, ye are the, 1240
  of truth, 429
  plow with, your fields, 756
  seasoned with, 1247
  seasoned with Attic, 1162
  seaweed clings to the marble, 289
  the savor is, how, 1136
  tongue of bronze and, 1008
  upon the tails of sparrows, 191
  water unbounded, 777
  watery, 858
  wind blowing, feel the, 918
  with a grain of, 1156
Salted it down with our bones, 782
  wherewith shall it be, 1240
Salt-fish, hang a, on his hook, 104
Saltness of time, relish of the, 64
  oil vinegar sugar and, 252
Saltpetre, villanous, 61, 579
Salubrious fount, from a, 1052
Salutary influence of example, 233
  neglect, wise and, 259
Salutation, common Turkish, 1170
  cursory, 234
  of the dawn, 1064
  to the morn, 72
Salute each mouldy chestnut, 601
  his master, 220
  to this world, a passing, 758
  went wild, tame, 1032
  you, we who are about to die, 438
Salutes, cozen him whom he, 122
  every one whom he meets, 1089
Saluted, long inveterate foes, 174
Salvage of our civilization, 898

Salvaged, our ships have been, 912
Salvation, bottle of, 22
  hope of, for an helmet, 1247
  is free we tell we tell, 566
  none of us should see, 46
  stand, can, 667
  to, march, 997
  tools of working our, 143
  work out your own, 1247
Salve of flattery soaps all you do, 699
Sam McGee, cremated, 874
Samarcand, gems of, 275
  to drowsy, 855
Samaritan, acts like a, 426
  had compassion on him, a certain, 1243
  without oil and twopence, 313
Samarkand, golden journey to, 927
  to Askelon and, 963
Same a hundred years hence, 607
  again, life is never the, 559
  all things are the, 1127
  another yet the, 215
  as everywhere, the, 1172
  crushed egg, 432
  dear things lift up the same fair faces, 560
  old slippers same old rice, 746
  sad thing, singing the, 500
  thing good bad or indifferent, 1163
  thing, when two do the, 1103
  though changed, the, 305
  to you, may look just the, 1002
  to-day and for ever, 478
  will it not be then the, 401
Samian wine, 359
Samphire, one that gathers, 99
Sample, judge by a small, 1148
Sampler, ply the, 158
Samson, Delilah said to, 1225
  the Philistines be upon thee, 1225
Samuel answered here am I, 1226
  talkative, 637
San Diego, Pablo of, 565
Sancho Panza said, so, 510, 904
Sanctified by truth, 303
  the crime, numbers, 268
Sanctimonious face, no solemn, 392
  theory, veneer'd with, 465
Sanction of the god, 218
Sanctities, flower of olden, 556
Sanctity, odour of its, 847
  of reason, endued with, 154
  of space, 1037
Sanctuary, suspicion's, 353
  within a wild, 854
Sanctum supercilious, in my, 392
Sand, a handful of, 1004
  against a grain of, 424
  and ginger, all 'ot, 781
  and ruin and gold, land of, 631
  centuries fall like grains of, 445
  disappear in deserts of barren, 378
  dry and trodden, 659
  fall on the silver, 576
  golden is the, 702
  little grains of, 553
  of the desert is sodden-red, 765
  of the sea, number the, 1250
  on the rock or, 401
  pass like, 892
  plows the, 951
  Plymouth, 403
  roll down their golden, 343
  said George, when she met Chopin, 972
Sand, sugar mingled with the, 764
  thick as driving, 218
  traced a line on the, 388
  traced in, 386
  trampled and beaten as the, 436
  waning, 839
  which is by the sea, 1227
  writings on the, 553
  wrote upon the, 362
Sands and shores and desert wildernesses, 157
  are flowing, one by one the, 564
  come unto these yellow, 32
  dew-damp, 875
  drenchèd, 587
  ignoble things, here are, 129
  lone and level, 367
  o' Dee, across the, 523
  of thy glass, shaken out the, 375
  of time, footprints on the, 433
  of what-has-been, 983
  on its desolate, eternal moan, 503
  small, the mountain, 203
  splendors fall on Syrian, 442
  that lie so meek and still, 935
  that were lamplit at eve, 618
Sandal set on stone, her massive, 981
  shoone, by his, 256
Sandals, winged, 817
Sandalwood, cedarwood, 857
Sand-dunes, deeds are like, 1126
Sand-dune-hundredfold, 1086
Sanded floor, fell upon the, 1045
  floor whitewashed wall, 251
Sandpile we run through our fingers, 887
Sandpiper and I, the little, 619
Sandy bar, dashing of waves on the, 565
  far at sea, 277
Sane as a prairie breeze, 904
  than mad, fitter being, 490
San Francisco Bay, hills of, 763
  streets, all about the, 184
  West is, 808
Sang as he sat and waited, 1051
  Gabriel rang Gabriel, 667
  his didn't he danced he did, he, 992
  long years ago, old songs I, 583
  of love and not of fame, they, 565
  one song and died, he, 684
  summer, in me, 981
Sanguine fields, from her own, 879
  sensitive brave, 946
Sanguine-souled, met sunrise, 652
Sanity and perfection of living, 549
  of stones, the, 1017
Sank heart-wounded, 941
Sans all law and order, 840
  laurel love or crown, 883
San Salvador, looked upon, 892
Sans teeth, eyes, taste, everything, 50
Santa Claus, Joe, 949
  lives forever, 643
  many things in the dark besides, 854
  nobody shoots at, 842
  not believe in, 643
Sap begins to stir, when the, 757
  stirred not at the whisper, 642
Sapphire firmament, pitiless, 666
  Laura wore, 680
  vaporous, 809
Sapphire walls, from the weary earth to the, 521
Sapphires, living, 152
Sapphire-blaze, living throne the, 243
Sappho loved and sung, 359
  tenth Muse, 1075
Sapping a solemn creed, 353
Saraband, dance a merry, 855
Sarcasm, language of the devil, 379
Sarcastic tongues, censure of, 1132
Sarcastikul, wrote, 606
Sarcophagus, golden, 1190
Sardines, sidereal, 1004
Sardinia, cursed with noxious air, 426
Sardonic smile, 426
Sashes, best of, 854
  tying, 429
Sassafras blossom hab de smell, 323
  fill me with, 883
  wood boiled down, 323
Sat alone with my conscience, I, 681
  and combed their beautiful hair, 600
  and had more of my picture done, 181
  at any good man's feast, 49
  back and smiled, they all, 753
  by the fleshpots, 1224
  down and wept, we, 633
  down on a bumble bee, I, 1034
  down to dine, when he, 847
  on a hill retired, 150
  on a rock, a man, 664
  so Tiberius might have, 546
  up in my room reading, 228
  upon a hill all alone, I, 923
Satan and his imps, 964
  came also, 1227
  exalted sat, 149
  finds some mischief still, 199
  get thee behind me, 1241
  limb of, 616
  now is wiser than of yore, 210
  play at cherry-pit with, 55
  was now at hand, 150
Satan's old saw, 1227
Satanic school, a whole, 380
  school, the, 322
Sate, every means shall be present to, 625
Sated desire, arises from, 776
  weary sage, 876
Sathan waiteth to bigyle, 6
Satiety of commendations, 80
Satin gown, 988
Satire be my song, let, 351
  ever moral ever new, 1165
  for pointed, Buckhurst, 184
  is my weapon, 213
  like a polished razor, 221
  or sense alas, 213
  true, 774
Satires, critic's, 660
Satirical musical miracle, 816
Satirize the brave, to, 1007
Satisfaction as the time requires, 112
  complacency and, 324
  not lessened by being anticipated, 330
  of knowing we are avenged, 505
  of the intellect, 461
  of the tongue, 220
  sacrifice his, 259
Satisfied, come what will I am, 1153

Satisfied, greatest fools oft most, 1165
  guest, retire from world like, 1099
  I shall not be, 399
  if I might tell, 659
  my soul, no thought has, 689
  needs of least of you are, 922
  now I am, 1045
  of your desire, 1081
  well paid that is well, 47
  with seeing, not, 1235
  with success, be, 1127
Satisfy his mind by observation, 511
  myself mighty fair, 182
  our eyes, poorly, 114
  the child, 249
  the soul, what will, 537
Satisfying God, produced a, 872
Saturday and Monday, betwixt a, 189
  dining upon, 126
  does not always fall on, 491
  I do not fast on, 126
  night, how pleasant is, 291
  Review, Times and, 622
  short on this sad, 715
  what he did on, 903
Saturdays, God does not pay, 491
Saturn, inner rings of, 1004
Satyr, Hyperion to a, 90
  Jupiter turned into a, 23
  man a stoic or a, 716
Satyrs grazing on the lawn, like, 32
Sauce, crier of green, 1140
  no, like hunger, 1154
  sharpen with cloyless, 104
Saucepan, storm in a boiling, 1127
Saucy doubts and fears, 87
  knave presume to sneer, 293
Saul among the prophets, 1226
  and Jonathan were lovely, 1226
  believe me, 856
  hath slain his thousands, 1226
  piece that's known as, 875
Saumon fry, lie like, 523
Sauntered Europe round, 215
Sausage, friend and mash, 969
  still enjoy a, 969
Sausages, rounder than one of your, 607
Savage again, be, 753
  and by sage, adored by, 216
  breast, soothe the, 193
  cataract, 588
  enough pilgrimage, 932
  indignation, 193
  men and uncouth manners, 259
  pictures fill their gaps, 190
  place, 315
  sits upon the stone, 399
  tribes pursue their game, 279
  wild in woods the noble, ran, 178
  woman, I will take some, 464
  young man who has not wept is a, 769
Savages hunting in the swamps, 418
  of New York, 972
  of North America, 239
Save a little, those who, 481
  as he gets, knows not to, 227
  brother whom someone should, 1047
  his brothers, help and, 591
  in the way of kindness, 295
  it yet, perhaps you can, 473
  Llewellyn's heir, 294
Save me from the candid friend, 293
  only one, if time, 756
  our bacon, 1141
  our country, die but once to, 195
  postage stamps, 1035
  squander what he lived to, 662
  the good old ship of the Union, 455
  the humorous witty honest, 1040
  the old that's worth saving, 804
  the people, when wilt Thou, 338
  the squadron honor France, 492
  the Union, my object is to, 456
  their country, died to, 847
  them by the barrel-load, 749
  this praise thus shapen, 756
  thou a soul, 444
  to ruin to curse to bless, to, 391
Saves all beings but himself, 202
Saved a great cause, 659
  a little store, you, 481
  a soul from death, 504
  a treatise on geometry, 300
  and hold complete, mine I, 492
  by beauties not his own, 215
  from itself, every country needs to be, 740
  from the demnition bowwows, 715
  from wreck, 829
  his life, the day I, 187
  his song from death, 756
  his soul by working hard, 591
  in returning and rest we shall be, 1254
  just lost when I was, 585
  little page quite fair is, 594
  penny, is a penny got, 229
  the day, Molly Pitcher you, 659
  the world, only, 847
  them from the fearful fire, 605
  you're worth what you, 676
Saving a little child, 639
Savior for a friend, 660
  of 'is country, 'tis, 781
Savior's birth, easing a, 1026
Saviour came, the, 924
  said, receive thy sight the, 373
  was sold for thirty pence, 257
Saviour's birth is celebrated, 89
  birth, songs about our, 841
  breast, upon thy, 666
Savor, if the salt have lost his, 1240
  keep seeming and, 56
  of other's bread, 1136
Savoury but grudging portions, 177
Saw a fleet of fishing boats, I, 1020
  a glimpse of happiness, 147
  a man this morning, I, 1002
  and did not understand, 928
  and loved, I, 271
  and overcame, 65, 105
  as in a dream, I, 423
  deeper into the beauty of things, 606
  did not know I, 575
  England plain, I then, 862
  her as life grew cold, 631
  I conquered, I came I, 1118
  in web unbroken, 652
  it begin, none, 502
  life steadily and saw it whole, 545
  me, when the eye, 1228
  more he, the less he spoke, 863
  no sound of hammer or of, 266
  not half the charms, 224
  that gentle figure pass, 621
  the air too much, do not, 94
Saw the broken sword, 659
  the stars arise, 382
  what the not-day exhibited, 537
  what was able to take his breath away, 490
  who, to wish her stay, 154
  with lifted eyes, now he, 764
  with open eyes, I, 830
Saws, full of wise, 50
Sawdust Caesar, 974
Sawes off th' infested part, 1147
Saxon bards, gather all our, 397
  blood has flowed, 443
  legend, quaint, 653
  phrase, ancient, 434
  tongue, triumphs of our, 397
Saxons, cool-headed, 553
Saxpence under my thumb, 311
Say a word o' comfort, 853
  a word to me, you do not, 953
  all it means, will not, 819
  all they mean, very few, 637
  as we go, we, 577
  behind your back, 711
  beneath my breath, 1031
  disapprove of what you, 1168
  entitled to have their, 994
  everything you can, 1002
  for me before I go, 800
  good night till it be morrow, 78
  he is not here, 553
  hym no, nor anyone shall, 768
  I am designing St. Paul's, 865
  I cannot hear what you, 415
  I come no more, who, 798
  I did it, thou canst not, 87
  I had a thing to, 57
  I would not, 811
  I'm growing old, 346
  I'm sick I'm dead, 212
  I'm weary say I'm sad, 346
  in Japan, what they, 659
  in prose, what others, 214
  in regard to wrong or right, 610
  it that should not, though I, 131
  it with flowers, 836
  it with music, 836
  it with the utmost levity, 719
  let the heart have its, 715
  man having nothing to, 520
  more than is necessary, 277
  more than this rich phrase, 108
  more to, when I am dead, 1099
  never do it, I don't, 858
  no more, I will, 582
  no this morning sir I, 428
  not a small event, 485
  not good night, 273
  not what you, but how you say it, 588
  nothin' thet you can be held tu, 527
  nothing but what hath been said, 121
  nothing did I, 133
  nothing, Englishman content to, 237
  nothing in dangerous times, 130
  of us is true, what people, 790
  or do nothing, when angry, 1118
  she was happy she knew it, 1019
  so till he'd tried, wouldn't, 907
  than do, more disagreeable to, 1115
  that he is dead, I cannot, 696
  that man is mighty, they, 534
  the Miserere Psalm, 144
  the sun hath never shined, 167
  the tale as said to me, 306
  themselves and be forgotten, 810

Say there are, sometimes I, 926
  things, do not, 415
  this with presence of mind, 1094
  thou lov'st her well, 109
  to all the world, 84
  to me-wards your affection's strong, 133
  true, if ancient tales, 352
  we end the heartache, 93
  we us and ours, 784
  what most I long to, 718
  what other people only think, 574
  what others only dare to think, 574
  what say they? Let them, 22
  what thou wilt, 736
  what will Mrs. Grundy, 290
  what you would be, 1123
  what's true, child should always, 702
  which grain will grow, 84
  why gals acts so and so, 527
  you are well and all is well, 718
Says caw, 267
  his say, each sufferer, 489
  I must not stay, 205
  in verse what others say in prose, 214
  it best, his at last who, 415
  it best, his who, 528
  most, who is it that, 108
  nor thinks, what love nor, 618
  nothing, speaks yet she, 78
  there is no God, whoso, 1170
  to another, that which a man, 110
Saying among the Puritans, a common, 188
  grace, custom of, 323
  he is a good man, 44
  is one thing, doing another, 1144
  is wise, the, 509
  nothin' says the goldsmith, 873
  of an ancient sage, 377
  of the ancient sages, 509
  Queen Mary's, 486
  things, mode of, 548
  too much and too little, 1105
  veracity does not consist in, 318
  what they said, 1030
  wise and old, 438
  witty, proves nothing, 1167
Sayings in her heart, 1243
  of philosophers, 142
  which are dearest to our hearts, 600
Scab of churches, 114
Scabs, make yourselves, 75
Scabbard, my sword glued to my, 129
  of the night, 756
  sword within its, sleeps, 879
  sword within the, keep, 176
Scabbards, swords leaped from their, 260
Scaffold high, whether on the, 511
  truth forever on the, 525
Scale, by geometric, 141
  of opinion, no, 331
  of war and peace, turned the, 425
  on a grand and speculative, 533
  on a more colossal, 679
  poetic justice with lifted, 215
  the steeps of immortality, 866
  the wall, you can, 557
  weighing in equal, 89
Scales of destiny, 1212
  philosopher's, 345
Scaled the city wall, 738
Scaled to fit the book world, 977
Scallop-shell of quiet, 22
Scalps of Indians I have slain, 985
Scamp, come here you, 572
  wild young, 827
Scampering as if devil drove, 1141
  of their steeds, 372
Scan, merits or faults to, 250
  presume not God to, 6, 207
  the present work of man, 316
  your brother man, 285
Scandal and from scare, dumb from, 674
  and the cry, begins the, 465
  no, about Queen Elizabeth, 279
  no, or crit. of others, 932
  the doom of beauty, 1101
  waits on greatest state, 107
Scandalous and poor, monarch, 184
Scant, if store of crowns be, 120
  line whereof our nerves are, 462
Scanted men in hair, 37
Scanter of your maiden presence, 91
Scanty, in longitude tho' sorely, 287
  mutton scrags on Fridays, 177
  vale of human life, 318
'Scape whipping, who should, 93
'Scapes, hair-breadth, 100
  not calumnious strokes, 90
Scapegrace wit, 1001
Scar, man without one, 1112
  mark us with a, 819
  oft a, if two lives join, 486
Scars, jests at, 78
  marks and, 172
  of battle, my, 910
  of woe, face is writ with, 570
  our soul with going, 694
  unstained and free from, 517
  whence won ye so great, 748
Scarce be a man before thy mother, 132
  believe the tale, I can, 562
  expect one of my age, 292
  less illustrious, 264
  wants more when it's, 806
Scarcely dare to pray, 591
  fit to hold a candle, 221
  raiment to our backs, 309
Scarcity, on the very first, 261
Scare either simple or gentle, 545
  it, ever yet was known to, 733
Scarecrow in a garden of cucumbers, 1251
Scarecrows of fools and beacons of wise men, 564
Scared by detraction, 716
  of the job you find, 907
  out of his seven senses, 310
  the firm of Grin and Barrett, 733
Scarf or collar, finest, 828
Scarfs, garters gold, 208
Scarlet breast-knot gay, 573
  creeper loves the elm, 565
  flannel, in a piece of, 498
  leaf, sorrow and the, 531
  lily flamed, one, 758
  line was slender, though the, 541
  of the maples, 757
  serge, a piece of, 1010
  sins be as, 1237
  sins were, 822
  towne where I was borne, 257
Scat, w'en ole Miss Rabbit say, 689
Scatter and unloose it from their bond, 106
  her largesse, 998
  joy and not pain, 413
Scatters from her pictured urn, 244
Scattered family, servant of the, 608
  to the wind, tho' thou wert, 462
  with all its beams, 340
Scattereth her poppy, 145
Scene be acted o'er, our lofty, 82
  below, watch the, 640
  cares not, 1000
  each, a different dish, 200
  ever dear one, 746
  every, of the creation, 290
  he trod, tread upon the, 306
  how various is the, 970
  in every, by day by night, 393
  in one, no more than three should speak, 180
  last, of all, 50
  love gilds the, 278
  memorable, 169
  my dismal, 80
  noisy and extensive, 271
  not one fair, or kindly smile, 388
  not to care one whit for, 649
  o'er this changing, 343
  of complicated ill, 1051
  of living corn, 859
  of man, expatiate o'er, 206
  of things, mighty, 330
  on which they gazed, 296
  or incident, some previous, 423
  or two, start a, 954
  see the distant, 403
  simulation of the painted, 430
  was all changed, 697
  was changed, the, 424
  what is this passing, 348
Scenes, among our literary, 928
  gay gilded, 195
  light with joy the wintry, 941
  like these, from, 284
  look on heaven's, 1065
  no more behind your, 233
  of Ann Arbor, 756
  of my childhood, 348
  that Maro sings, 266
Scenery, books about natural, 542
  of all such lands, 337
Scent of books, the first, 729
  of drenching leaves, 914
  of her hair is of rain, 979
  of odorous perfume, amber, 157
  of the Eden rose, 1066
  of the roses, 336
  rose's, is bitterness, 748
  survives their close, 748
  the fair annoys, 263
  the morning air, 91
  the world forever, 828
  which pays the best, I, 526
Scents flinging, their fresh, 937
  sweet unmemoried, 668
  the evening gale, 284
Scented the grim feature, 155
Scenting musk and amber, 1147
Scentless sunflower, fame is the, 453
Sceptic could inquire for, 142
  make, would you a finished, 1040
Scepticism, luxury of, 1196
  wise, 529
Sceptre from tyrants, snatched the, 226
  of rule is the spade, 448
  shepherd's crook beside the, 425

Sceptre shows force of temporal power, 46
  signed with a golden, 610
  stretches forth her leaden, 201
  wields a mighty, 534
Sceptred hermit, 362
  isle, 59
  pall, tragedy in, 161
  sway, 46
Sceptre-wise, benignant, 725
Schap, der queerest, 661
Scheldt, by the lazy, 249
Scheme and toil, for waste of, 553
  for her own breakfast, 203
  of life to banish fear, 945
  of the weal and woe, 489
  of things, grasp this sorry, 471, 1135
Schemes, best laid, 284
  of revenue, devising, 320
Schiller has the material sublime, 319
Scholar, a ripe and good, 74
  among rakes, 215, 400
  and ignoramus, comforting to, 607
  digs his ivory cellar, 980
  floated the drowned, 1032
  gentleman and, 285
  more in the soldier than in the, 101
  would-be, 426
Scholars and sages, feast for, 590
  greatest, base born, 124
  land of, 250
  majors and officers but not, 123
  of old, Pythagoras to his, 122
  rake among, 215
  so many senseless, 184
  world's great men not great, 454
Scholar's eye tongue sword, 93
  life assail, ills the, 230
Scholars' pens carry farther, 1153
Scholastic respectability, classics as voucher of, 731
School, a whole satanic, 380
  children on their way to, 853
  creeping unwillingly to, 49
  expelled from, 729
  experience keeps a dear, 227
  followed her to, one day, 362
  for the day is dismissed, 662
  goeth to, and not to travel, 110
  leave home to walk to, 1025
  life's hard, 444
  logic does well at, 840
  microcosm of a public, 420
  my eyes, 928
  nor creed, do not question, 657
  of darkness, in the, 682
  of mankind, example the, 261
  of peace, veriest, 583
  of the Lord's service, 1131
  saint in wisdom's, 115
  see a lamb in, 362
  tell tales out of, 13
  the Satanic, 322
  those who never were at her, 229
  toward, with heavy looks, 78
  when we parted at, 643
Schools in abeyance, creeds and, 534
  jargon of the, 189
  knowledge never learned of, 442
  less flogging in, 236
  masters of the subtle, 954
  old maxim in the, 190
  sinuous speech of, 941
  sophist, and learned clan, 408
  sounding jargon of the, 263
Schoolboy cries it snows, 362
Schoolboy, maid-servant sailor and, 347
  were you ne'er a, 1063
  whips his taxed top, 314
  with his satchel, 49
Schoolboys, frisk away like, 285
  from their books, 78
School-days, in my joyful, 325
School-girl's exercise, 756
Schoolman's subtle art, 213
Schoolmaster is abroad, 331
School-masters, one father more than a hundred, 138
  puzzle their brain, 253
School-room bogey, 756
Schoolrooms for the boy, 512
School-teachers, manufacture, 938
Schooners and buried treasure, 845
  and the merry crews, 856
Science, address the few in, 426
  air of a, 340
  all his, 770
  and art, achievements in, 333
  and logic he chatters, of, 406
  and of art, master both of, 678
  and religion antagonistic, 741
  and sense in calomel, 1062
  and study of man, 207
  best interests of, 579
  bright-eyed, watches, 244
  carries us into zones of speculation, 704
  church and, powerful sets of vested interests, 614
  conquering, 539
  countenance of all, 295
  cradle of every, 1011
  credit goes in, 696
  discovered genius wrought, 305
  eel of, 215
  engendered and justified by, 543
  falsely so called, 1248
  fame of any work of, 426
  frowned not on his birth, 245
  good sense though no, 210
  history of, 1172
  hocus-pocus, 628
  newe, that men lere, 4
  noble, 123
  nobly labored, great, 970
  of our law, lawless, 465
  one, will one genius fit, 210
  ov going tew bust, 518
  proud, never taught to stray, 207
  purer, holier laws, 523
  read the newest works in, 426
  searchlights of, 809
  star-eyed, 327
  stimulating to the imagination, 978
  the dismal, 379
  waves of, beat in vain, 543
  will turn upon its error, 1200
Sciences, abilite to lerne, 8
  abstruse, 358
  books must follow, 111
  not cast in a mould, 1144
  universal mother of, 1150
Scientific achievement of any age, to judge the, 543
  activities not mere national property, 740
  discovery, every succeeding, 1003
  immortality, promise of, 728
  men, the Abraham of, 543
  work, fruitful, 1050
Scientist, way of the, 860
Scilurus on his death-bed, 1117
Scimitar, curves like a, 1027
Scintillate globule vivific, 345
Scipio, buried by the shore, 354
Scissors to grind, knives and, 293
  two halves of a pair of, 495
Scoff at others' ecstasies, 818
  fools who came to, 251
Scoffers, these obstructionists, these, 799
Scold and blame, less ready to, 690
Scolding from Carlyle, 452
Scole of Stratford atte Bowe, 5
Scone, they give you a, 829
Scooner let her be, 938
Scoons, see how she, 938
Scoot, w'en ole man Rabbit say, 689
Scope, my, had not been so short, 74
  of conversation, 128
  of my opinion, gross and, 89
  to its utmost, 840
Scorch, bright suns may, 404
  the streets, come to, 948
Scorched earth edict, 1208
Score and the tally, 69
  muster many a, 291
  of foreknowledge and divining, 45
  of harsh half-phrasings, 664
  tenacious on the same, 330
Scorer, the one great, 901
Scorn all burning hot, in, 753
  and let her go, I can, 132
  beautiful young, 978
  crowned in cruel, 586
  deal of, looks beautiful, 55
  delights and live laborious days, 159
  figure for the time of, 103
  firm philosopher can, 224
  grinning, 231
  he will laugh thee to, 1251
  laid in, 842
  laugh a siege to, 88
  laughed His word to, 263
  love is repaid with, 269
  most perfect expression of, 721
  not a thing to laugh to, 51
  not because my body, 828
  not humblest friends, 304
  not the sonnet, 304, 855
  of scorn the love of love, 462
  read to, 310
  repay, in kind, 490
  sound of public, 155
  the power of your puny hands, 402
  the shocking hat, 451
  the strand who sail upon the sea, 513
  their counsel and pother, 231
  thou not to come to me, 1079
  to change my state with kings, 107
  to flit, I, 133
  to give other reason why, 363
  to take offence at every trifle, 211
  under her solemn fillet, 410
  your proffered treaty, 447
Scorns the eye of vulgar light, 334
Scorned, no fury like a woman, 193
  the rejected, the, 856
Scorner's seat, sit in the, 733
Scornful jest, 230
Scorning dull sleep and downy bed, 229
  no matter for, 493
  the base degrees, 82
  too fond for idle, 447

Scorpion died of the bite, 254
  on a stone, 1024
Scot and lot, paid, 118
  unspeakable, 810
Scots, industrious, 29
  wha hae wi' Wallace bled, 286
  wham Bruce has aften led, 286
Scotch can raise Dutch courage, 792
  mist, umbrella of no avail against, 530
  understanding, 312
Scotched the snake not kill'd it, 86
Scotches, room for six, more, 105
Scotchman, beggarly, 233
  much may be made of a, 235
Scotchmen, Jews, English in Ireland, 709
Scot-free, never come off, 1141
Scotia's grandeur springs, 284
Scotland, banner of, 390
  boasts a thousand names, 603
  drink a cup to, 393
  had invaded England, 588
  her thistle bold, 642
  I'll be in, before ye, 1063
  stands, where it did, 88
  supports the people in, 232
  universities of, 752
  what is great in, 751
Scotland's broad claymore, 500
  dales and Scotland's vales, 393
  hills for me, 393
  strand, fair, 287
Scott, none else can equal, 797
Scottie, why the coal-black, 1025
Scoundrel and a coward, 233
  given riches to such a, 191
  last refuge of a, 236
  maxim, 225
  some man an ass or a, 1194
Scoundrels, a healthy hatred of, 379
  unprintable offscouring of, 381
Scour the seas nor sift mankind, 410
Scours the plain, when swift Camilla, 211
Scoured to nothing with perpetual motion, 64
Scourge, iron, and torturing hour, 243
  of God, 374
  of war, pray that this mighty, 457
  the tool that did his will, 659
Scourges, hours are, 582
Scourged to his dungeon, 371
  with the thing called shame, 779
Scout, blabbing eastern, 157
  Indian and the, 1064
Scowl of cloud, what a, 493
Scramble for pelf, in the, 510
  in the market-place of war, 817
  sort, home in, 830
Scranton, coal cars down from, 1003
Scrap heap, thrown on the, 720
  of beauty's cloth, 852
  of sunset, dower a, 685
Scraps of dream, 757
  of learning, dote on, 203
  stolen the, 41
Scrape the cable, 505
Scrappy and clamorous love affair, 886
Scratch a lover and find a foe, 988
  art of, 533
  it with a hoe, 581
  my head with the lightning, 616
Scratched, expect to be, 1150
Scratched, Fortune hath cruelly, 53
  his ear, 360
Scratchez, when Ah itchez Ah, 1022
Scratching at the floor, 754
  their heads, never, 942
Scrawl, I read the, 686
Scrawled words with careless fingers, 876
Scream and a struggle, a, 957
  with a snort and, 1027
Screaming hysteric treble, 1026
  stallions, 865
Screen, shadowy, 501
Screens, silver, 1004
Screen-wiper, says beef tea, 1019
Screw your courage to the sticking-place, 85
Screws, beneath the subtle, 1015
Scribbled off a sonnet, 820
Scribe by trade, every man a, 1132
Scripture, devil can cite, for his purpose, 44
  of the poor, secret, 998
  there are stories in, 1239
Scroll, charged with punishments the, 693
  contain the whole, nor would the, 1132
  fill, let the, 550
  from the starry, 561
  of fame, first on the, 512
  spreading a sculptured, 1027
Scrub in the valley, be a, 877
Scrubby thing, lived and died a, 877
Scrumptious, this is, 599
Scruple, I felt a, 247
  master of nuance and, 1028
  of her excellence, smallest, 35
  to pick a pocket, 186
Scrupulous self-respect, 646
Scule, twa bairns at, 389
Sculled their worn oars, 946
Sculptor, dead Danish, 621
  death the stern, 595
  every young, 422
  on sculptor starved, 594
  soul of the, is bidden, 609
Sculptor's chisel keen, 445
  or the painter's prospects, 422
Sculpture, formed it that was, 508
  painting music, 580
Sculptured mystery, around her, 443
Scum o' the earth, call them, 895
  of the earth, dust and, 856
  of the world, 1155
  of things, mud and, 409
  Okie means you're, 1023
  take off the, 623
Scurvy, some right, 574
Scutcheon, blot in thy, 1156
  honour is a mere, 63
  white, thy, 789
Scuttled ship, mildest mannered man that ever, 359
  ship or cut a throat, 359
Scylla, when I shun, 46
Scythe in the rain, left his, 755
  of time mows down, 155
  of time, work is the, 1176
  swung his, and home he run, 345
Scythian hoar-frosts, 1124
'Sdeath, I'll print it, 212
Sea, a most dangerous, 46
  a thousand furlongs of, 32
  afraid of the, 833
  ageless and eternal, 1181
  alone on a wide wide, 315
  along the, 855
Sea, among the fields above the, 1067
  and air, through earth, 316
  and land and earth's foundations, 744
  and land, jump both, 107
  and land, push the, 981
  and sky, love the, 935
  and strait and bay, rise in, 940
  and sun, sacrament of, 1027
  and the rains and the sun, 663
  and the sky, lonely, 856
  as a moral teacher, 570
  as near to heaven by, 508
  as now we sail the, 572
  as o'er life's we roam, 401
  as she leans, holds in the, 1034
  as stars look at the, 426
  at its best at London, 842
  balanced on the, 991
  bark is on the, 356
  base eternal of the, 609
  beheld and fled, the great, 168
  behold the, 564
  being smooth, 1103
  beside the evening, 558
  beside the silent, 444
  bluffed the eternal, 777
  bosom of the, 69, 121
  breast the stiller, 882
  bred to the, 1043
  breeze is on the, 310
  burst into that silent, 315
  by the deep, 354
  calm and tideless, 905
  cast into the, 1243
  channeled by the purple, 882
  cloud out of the, 1227
  cold green mantling, 792
  compassed by the inviolate, 462
  dawn-encircled, 937
  deeds inimitable like the, 28
  desert country near the, 57
  desire in men at, 1136
  destiny's, 363
  dip so silently into the, 570
  down to a sunless, 315
  dragon that is in the, 1237
  ebb and flow of the, 713
  Egypt's dark, 336
  empire of the, to the English, 376
  engulfing, 605
  evils of the, 859
  far from the, 302
  far-heard whisper o'er the, 315
  far-off murmuring, 672
  fed our, for a thousand years, 778
  Floy, what it is that it keeps on saying, 496
  for those in peril on the, 566
  fountain stream and, 306
  gate to the, 977
  gently o'er the perfumed, 460
  glad of the, 789
  grows red, 799
  half a world of, 952
  hamlets by the, 865
  has always been a seducer, 894
  has ceased to be the sea, 787
  has its pearls, 1181
  home from the, 703
  I never saw the, 584
  I wish you a wave o' the, 56
  I'm on the, 350
  in a sieve, went to, 498
  is as deepe in a calme as in a storme, 118
  is boiling hot, why the, 598
  is calm, when the, 1103
  is calm, where the, 396

Sea is death's garden, 712
  is in the broad the narrow streets, 289
  island in the silent, 912
  kings on the, 390
  land and the bottomless, 538
  land beyond the, 438
  lane of beams athwart the, 464
  lapsing unsoilable whispering, 883
  large map representing the, 599
  life's dim unsounded, 350
  life's rough, 28
  life's rude, 897
  like the surging of the, 568
  lollipop, 699
  lost at, 611
  loved the great, 350
  magic of the, 436
  Marathon looks on the, 359
  marvel how fishes live in the, 106
  melts the, 643
  Missouri rolls down to the, 504
  monotonous energy of the, 1029
  mother and lover of men, 631
  my ships went forth to, 605
  never changes, 726
  never go to, 623
  never tells what it means to do, 1184
  nor earth nor boundless, 107
  nor shore shall fail, on, 610
  nothing so monotonous as the, 529
  oblivion's, 881
  obscure, sail upon the, 1147
  o'er mountain or, 406
  of cause and theory, 847
  of death, beyond the, 587
  of death, sail on the, 857
  of dew, into a, 699
  of Galilee and Dead Sea, 881
  of glory, summers in a, 73
  of life, navigate the, 393
  of pines, silent, 316
  of time to rise one day, 496
  of troubles, take arms against, 93
  of upturned faces, 310, 340
  of vast eternity, 187
  of yours and mine, worth a, 1019
  offer yourself to the, 663
  old old as one in tears, 552
  ole davil, 958
  on the other side of the, 569
  one foot in, 38, 256
  one is of the, 304
  one, one river, 124
  or fire, whether in, 89
  or land, never was on, 299
  or land we roam, far o'er, 337
  or land, what thing of, 156
  or shore, on any, 648
  our flag is known in every, 394
  our heritage the, 345
  out of the swing of the, 672
  over the, our galleys went, 484
  over the, to Skye, 752
  plants his footsteps in the, 266
  plough the rolling, 710
  Pontick, 103
  pouring oil on the, 1107
  precious stone set in the silver, 59
  profound and wide, 446
  Proteus rising from the, 300
  realm of the circling, 764
  re-embark upon that unknown 534
  remember the lost, 956
Sea rising nor sky clouding, nor, 668
  river will reach the, 660
  robber, pirate a, 233
  rose to the music of the, 317
  rough rude, 59
  round the cape came the, 485
  rude, grew civil, 42
  run beyond the, 1100
  running all over the, 726
  rushes between one and the other, 425
  Sabbath of that deeper, 480
  sand of the, 1250
  search the, 624
  ship in the midst of the, 1235
  ships came home from, 437
  ships sail on the, 370
  ships went to, 437
  sing the dangers of the, 247
  sings of its home in the, 446
  siren who sung under the, 335
  sisters of the, 1020
  stand along the, 821
  starlight on the, 1048
  starving man at, 1150
  sunk in the flat, 158
  surging, outweighs, 410
  swelling of the voiceful, 317
  swift enfranchised, 989
  swinging, the blue, 937
  that drinking thirsteth, 587
  that once made her secure, 862
  the blue the fresh the ever free, 350
  the passenger pukes in, 360
  they that go down to the, 1231
  they who plough the, 1104
  thing they call the, 599
  tideless dolorous midland, 631
  time's infinite, 594
  to sea, free unto all from, 686
  to sea, to, 406
  to shining sea, from, 737
  too long, known the, 726
  tossing on the roaring, 350
  two if by, 437
  under the deep deep, 390
  union with its native, 302
  unmated creature, 503
  use of, common to all, 19
  uttermost parts of the, 342, 1232
  was heard to dash, 258
  was moaning and sighing, 858
  was mountains rolling, 274
  was roaring with hollow blasts, 205
  we hear the, 679
  wet sheet and a flowing, 345
  when I put out to, 472
  where is the, 658
  where'er I am by shore at, 393
  which brought us hither, 301
  while rivers run into the, 1097
  who hath desired the, 777
  who once have known the, 1023
  wild-raging, 389
  wind of the western, 466
  winds somewhere safe to, 632
  yonder the stormy, 672
Seas again, down to the, 856
  and the mountains, wide, 878
  and the streams, from the, 366
  are scooped in vain, 517
  are seas, now, 1019
  are yonder, the pearl, 744
  back'd with God and with the, 70
  between your land and mine, 697
Seas colder than the Hebrides, 927
  dangers of the, 115
  Devon, 765
  enchantress of the stormy, 418
  foam of perilous, 383
  give up their dead, when the, 375
  guard our native, 327
  halcyon, 760
  incarnadine, multitudinous, 86
  labouring, 830
  launch out on trackless, 537
  midnight on the, 501
  nor on what, 771
  nor scour the, 410
  o'er unknown, to unknown lands, 597
  of blood, dreadnought, 1033
  of dreams, 664
  of gore, shedding, 360
  of phantasies, 664
  of pity, 1028
  of solitudes and vacancies, 664
  of thought, through strange, 299
  port after stormie, 24
  rivers run to, 177
  roll to waft me, 207
  sail o'er silent, again, 437
  Severn to the narrow, 303
  shoreless, 658
  sleeping in celestial, 1010
  swept by great, 619
  trouble the, with oars, 1097
  uncharted, 757
  unsuspected isle in far-off, 485
  wealth of, 370
  where the billows have rolled, like, 504
Sea's a thief, 81
  expanse, across the, 948
  red vintage, in the, 664
Sea-born treasures, fetched my, 408
Sea-breakers, wandering by lone, 676
Sea-change, suffer a, 32
Sea-coal fire, by a, 64
Sea-deep and dark indigo blue, 876
Sea-deeps, afar from the great, 675
Sea-down's edge, at the, 633
Seafarer, tomb of a shipwrecked, 1217
Sea-faring, from far, 757
  man on the desert of waters, 580
Sea-fowl and the shark, 401
Sea-fugue, writ from east to west, 664
Sea-heroes bide, the lost, 905
Seal, by the royal, 584
  engraven with the name Ginevra, 289
  every god did seem to set his, 95
  in oblivion's silence, 305
  of a king on his brow, 706
  of that great mystery, 671
  on all the past, a holy, 690
  promise given under, 1201
  these eyes, 396
  thy sense in deathly slumber, 839
  to mortal wax, 1136
  up the avenues of ill, 409
  upon thine heart, 1236
Seals of love but sealed in vain, 37
  passionate after rings and, 166
  which close the pestilence, 362
Sealed letters with their thumbs, 313
  up by a sacred charm, 374

Sealed with a golden key, 610
Sea-like pathless limitless waste of the desert, 435
Sealine meets the sky, where the, 899
  white as pearl on the, 938
Sealing-wax, shoes and ships and, 598
Seam, sewing her long white, 541
Seams with lines of light thy hills, 417
Sea-maid's music, 42
Seaman, hardiest, of them all, 1023
Sea-mark in the tides of time, 634
Seamen from the dirt of London-town, 899
  have a custom, 191
  know, all her, 519
  land, all their, 928
  lead the bold, 970
  learnt what landsmen know, 776
  met the dread Armada, 900
  praises of, 970
  said it blew great guns, 497
  three what men be ye, 347
  were not gentlemen, 400
  wrack to the, 106
Seamy on both sides, 807
Search after happiness, 309
  after truth, I, 1126
  for God, took a day to, 758
  for pearls, who would, 177
  it round, though one should, 647
  men's governing principles, 1125
  no, hath found, 401
  no more, 749
  not his bottom, 167
  not worth the, 44
  of deep philosophy, 167
  of what he needs, in, 709
  out God, how can ye, 1250
  out mildew mould and stain, 725
  patient, and vigil long, 357
  so painful and so long, 185
  the fading letters, 981
  the soul and die, 795
  the wild world, 609
  the world and search the sea, 624
  thine own heart, 442
  vain my weary, 250
  well another world, 170
  will find it out, 134
Searches, tent that, 75
Searcher of the skies, 923
Searching, find out God by, 1228
  through her thinking face, 980
Searchlights of science, 809
Seared by ridicule, 926
Sea-rover, seventh son of the old, 978
Sea-sand, ribbed, 315
Sea-shell of the sea, as a, 446
  the hollow, 679
Sea-shells pink, like, 634
Seashore, boy playing on the, 184
Sea-sick, people look holy when, 614
Seaside stroll a walk through a gallery, 563
Season, at the end of your first 724
  by season'd, 47
  each thing that in, grows, 40
  ever 'gainst that, 89
  fitting, is best, 1074
  has its own disease, 342
  housewife's happiest, 552
  knew these things in their, 1009
  of Christmas spend, 687
  of light, 497
Season of love and laughter, 601
  of mists and fruitfulness, 384
  of snows and sins, 633
  over-praised, 613
  such delight can bring, no, 133
  through every, dearest, 393
  to everything, there is a, 1156, 1235
  wait the morrow's hidden, 1173
  when I have a convenient, 1245
  when kind-hearted business men, 1021
  when nature is all aglow, 1064
  when to come and go, 214
  word spoken in due, 1233
  your admiration, 90
Seasons and reposing hours, sorrow breaks, 71
  and their change, forget all, 152
  change the winds they shift, 735
  come and go, changing, 442
  death thou hast all, 370
  depends on, 877
  fleet, cares and joys abound as, 69
  four, fill the measure of the year, 385
  in the commercial world, 343
  of the year, not the full four, 981
  return with the year, 151
  roll, as the swift, 452
  such as these, 99
  vernal, of the year, 162
  when to take occasion, 462
Seasoned, dressed and sauced and, 606
  things by season, are, 47
  timber never gives, 135
  with a gracious voice, 46
  with Attic salt, 1162
  with salt, 1247
Seasoning of all enjoyments, 1161
Seat, a prostrate city is thy, 403
  he held his, 218
  his favorite, be feeble woman's breast, 303
  in some poetic nook, 346
  is shaken, his, 982
  made the throne her, 198
  of Mars, 59
  scorner's, 733
  this castle hath a pleasant, 85
  thought's mysterious, 338
  while memory holds a, 92
Seats beneath the shade, 250
  of justice, fill the, 386
  sovran, 668
  two, for a movie show, 964
Seated on this brow, what a grace was, 95
  one day at the organ, 564
  upon the convex mound, 993
Sea-thieves, files of, 846
Seawards, leads me, 856
Sea-water, by the soft, 977
  squeezing out the, 314
Seaweed clings to the marble, 289
  is in her palace halls, 363
  strung on the stinking stone, 1027
Seceded states, say to the, 349
Second birth, fresh as from a, 337
  birth, lucid in that, 626
  blessing, health is the, 140
  call, hail a, 576
  childhood, fools have their, 828
  childhood, old age is but, 1087
  childishness, 50
  course, nature's, 86
  Daniel, a, 47
  edition, if life had a, 369
Second fiddle, some little, 877
  for my friends, 196
  Hercules, he is a, 1111
  life, hath man no, 547
  look, nobody gave it a, 1021
  mads him, 54
  man in Rome, 1114
  mate a capital swimmer, 577
  nature, custom is almost, 34, 1118
  nature, habit is, 1102, 1145
  prize, valor's, 1110
  shape said I know not, 620
  state, great have no, 828
  stone is hate, 976
  stood heir to the first, 100
  thought, as if it were a, 347
  thoughts are best, 179, 465
  thoughts are ever wiser, 1083
  thoughts, their own, 187
  thoughts, upon, 1155
  time, look up a, 301
  time will confirm it, 966
  wife, taking a, 235
Second-hand, quote, 426
  three busts all, 715
Secrecy, nature's infinite book of, 104
Secret aims of natures, 668
  and mystery, that profound, 497
  and self-contained, 495
  anniversaries of the heart, 439
  as the grave, as, 1157
  be, and exult, 793
  black and midnight hags, 87
  bread eaten in, 1233
  caves of earth, 476
  child keeps a, 1183
  conscious of some, 422
  cup of thought, 297
  dawn, conscious of the, 773
  desire of receiving greater benefits, 200, 1159
  dread and inward horror, 195
  faults, 1229
  favours sweet and precious, 287
  garden, a, 913
  grief is there, no, 625
  growth, bless thy, 170
  guilt by silence is betrayed, 175
  hid under Cheops' pyramid, 776
  history of our enemies, 440
  in silence and tears, in, 587
  in the grave, 204
  inwardly in, to be great, 528
  is not having bad or good manners, 721
  is safe, 492
  it betrays, keeps the, 437
  kept in silence sealed, in, 507
  knows my, knows it well, 717
  lives, men who lead, 727
  lords of birth, 771
  love, better than, 1234
  mind, mould the, 633
  mum, it is a, 236
  no, can be told, 610
  nothing is, 1243
  of eloquence and virtue, 1188
  of nature, 1125
  of success in life, 1047
  of success is constancy to purpose, 419
  of the riddle, 877
  of the sun, 669
  of uniform, 957
  of your life, what is the, 524
  of your looks, 451
  orders, both under, 809
  phrases of the soul, 911
  place where rivulets dance, 296

Secret revealed, by whom is the, 776
  scripture of the poor, for the, 998
  stir, by, 858
  sympathy the silver link, 307
  that doth show us, 609
  thing, make my joy a, 828
  thoughts of a man, 132
  to a woman, trusted a, 1113
  trysts diurnal, 861
  unrest tortured thee, 1180
  way, shows her the, 134
  whispers of each other's watch, 67
  window whence the world, 846
  wound, mine was a, 714
Secrets arise, all my dead, 976
  better kept, no, 720
  no, that they do not know, 880
  of a weed's plain heart, 524
  of the nether world, 1124
  that everybody guesses, 720
  trust not him with, 1171
  weighty, 682
  women and young men tell, 222
Secretaries of Nature, 140
Secretary of Nature, 140
Sect and creed, base contempts of, 900
  melt not in an acid, 443
  slave to no, 208
Sects, all other, I can win, 171
  and religions, vicissitude of, 111
  no, in heaven, 557
  two-and-seventy jarring, 1134
Secure a degree of vigilance, 320
  amidst a falling world, 194
  from worldly chances, 76
  guilty conscience never feels, 1104
  in her existence, the soul, 195
  in his gaze, 1031
  once made her, 862
  our freedom is not, 1009
  success is, unless energy fails, 345
  the independence through which, 376
  their reign, to, 167
Security against future violations, 230
  against pride of knowledge, 459
  collateral, to virtue, 222
  for the future, 230
  found in social solidarity, 1189
  freedom and, 1009
  how little, have we, 330
  of a god, 109
  of existence, 1212
  of the future, for the, 591
  owes its value to its, 232
  public honour is, 1061
  small, interest high and, 593
  to all, advantage and, 277
  upon the nobleness of another, 871
Sed ita a principio, 318
Sedans, glint of pearl and gold, 1014
Sedentary life the real sin, 1198
Sedge, gentle kiss to every, 33
Sedges, fens and the, 936
Sedition, how I spread, in Russia, 1201
Seduces all mankind, woman that, 205
Seductive of professions, literature the most, 641
Sedulous ape, played the, 704
See a beauteous thing, if you, 553
See a biter b't, laugh to, 559
  a church by daylight, 38
  a cross, all through life I, 560
  a hand you cannot see, I, 205
  a lamb in school, 362
  a little witch, 625
  a shape of doom, 878
  a world to, 23
  a world we do not, 480
  all I, is mine, 568
  all that I would and cannot be, 731
  all things, light to, 26
  and ask for the old paths, 1238
  and be seen, they come to, 1101
  and to be seen, to, 7
  and touch once more, 802
  be seen to tell, to, 217
  beyond the range of sight, I, 514
  bigness which you, 171
  boast I, 923
  but shadows around me, 618
  by the dawn's early, 992
  clearly is poetry, to, 531
  diverse things they, 575
  ever beyond the borders, 941
  everything one has a chance to, 860
  eye to eye, they shall, 1238
  fair Arcady, hopes to, 715
  farther into a millstone, 1155
  farther than a giant himself, 122
  from where I stood, 980
  god in faces of men and women, 535
  God made and eaten, 488
  he had much to, 155
  her is a picture, to, 586
  her king, may not, 747
  her was to love her, 287
  him more, we never shall, 404
  him riding down, did you, 600
  his children fed, 1036
  His hand stretched forth, 697
  how she scoons, 938
  how this world goes, a man may, 99
  I now do plainly, 168
  if I'm still any use, 883
  if this boat will float, 371
  in a summer's day, 42
  in me both more and less, 615
  in my mind a noble nation, 163
  it and mend his own, 573
  it in print, if you, 931
  it push away the clod, 648
  let mine eyes not, 54
  London once ere I die, 65
  love before death, 729
  may I be there to, 264
  my shining palace, 981
  my way as birds, I, 484
  myself go into my grave, 183
  neither heare nor, 17
  no best in kind but in degree, 436
  no longer blinded, 945
  none so blind as won't, 192
  nor breathe nor stir, cannot, 857
  nor speak of, need not, 946
  not a step before me, I, 626
  not death but life, 575
  not my love to, 26
  not the bottom of it, 75
  not what we, 734
  nothing, darkness which permits them to, 1110
  nothing higher than himself, 477
  nothing more to, 802
See, now I, 639
  one another, could we but, 736
  one promontory, 124
  one thing to master all, 933
  one's name in print, 351
  or seem, all that we, 459
  order in variety, 216
  oursels as others see us, 285
  Pope wants me out of his, 611
  posterity do something for us, 197
  quarter of what I, 820
  sad sights moves more, 107
  said my father, 923
  Shelley plain, did you once, 487
  something, greatest thing is to, 531
  some things finished, 876
  speak hear but the good, 752
  stand weeping by, to, 651
  taught the world to, 167
  than be one, I'd rather, 795
  the big guns, 1026
  the bright faces of children, 643
  the conquering hero comes, 186
  the distant scene, 403
  the front o' battle lour, 286
  the happy moron, 1069
  the morning sky, shall not, 650
  the old churchyard, never can, 517
  the right and approve it, I, 1101
  the right, I, 187
  the shadows, I shall not, 587
  the souls we loved, 469
  the unseen in the seen, 789
  the whites of their eyes, 1040
  the winter through, if we, 824
  the world, if all the world must, 559
  thee again, then I shall, 84
  thee damned first, 293
  thee ever in my dreams, 417
  thee now redeem thy name, 223
  them so, queer that I should, 988
  there is Jackson, 552
  things bare to the buff, 703
  things better now, 746
  think that I shall never, 939
  this is new, 1235
  this thing through together, 948
  those that will not, 188
  through a glass darkly, now we, 1246
  through him all men, 517
  through shadows, 802
  to what I, but only half, 563
  visions, young men shall, 1239
  what canst thou, elsewhere, 9
  what I can't, 647
  what I see, 94
  what is ere long, they shall, 651
  what is not to be seen, 277
  what sights I would, 1067
  what thy fellow-mortals, 749
  what you can see, 1025
  white wings, wildered eyes, 574
  with eye serene, 299
  with half an eye, 1155
  yet cannot see over, 379
  you in some other face, 934
  you owe your life, 278
  you shining in the sky, 589
  your face, can never, 926
  your falling tears, I can, 596
  your shipmates die, 918
Sees and hears, tell all he, 181
  but what it has power of seeing, 675
  doubts from what he, 281

Sees each morn the world arise, 671
  Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt, 43
  in her, can't see what he, 969
  it and does it, low man, 487
  no more, loved so long and, 289
  the other's umbered face, 67
  what he foresaw, 300
  with equal eye, 207
Seed, all have got the, 467
  and cell, multiple in, 1025
  begging bread, nor his, 1230
  beneath the sod, plants a, 648
  catalogues say, all the, 820
  germ o' the, has birth, 499
  hoarded, 596
  however broadcast, 476
  I cast to earth a, 574
  in the morning sow thy, 1236
  living, 575
  nor fruit have I, nor, 681
  of commonwealths, 726
  of half the states, dyed with, 1008
  of money, money is, 1169
  of the church, blood of martyrs is, 1127
  perfection, nestles the, 535
  projected, iron, 1026
  shall perish, no, 654
  sown, all work is as, 377
  sows himself for, 951
  spring from such a, 353
  supercilious, 836
  the drifting, 619
  when you have planted, 866
  with every, 853
  ye sow another reaps, 368
Seeds are sown, these jarring, 1040
  finer, 665
  of April's sowing, 485
  of fire alive, keeping the, 373
  of future deeds, 755
  of godlike power, 545
  of last year's spring, 569
  of moments, some small, 1200
  of time, look into the, 84
  scattered, 931
  wrapped up among the balms, 620
Seedtime and harvest, 1223
Seegar, smoke a mild, 799
Seeing blindeth thee, when thy, 749
  countries newe, 257
  deem'd by others', 108
  eye, 1234
  home and friends once more, 541
  if eyes were made for, 409
  not satisfied with, 1235
  things and going places, 842
  things at night, 699
  things when we please, 1124
  what is doing, not from, 650
Seek a barren wilderness, 591
  a great perhaps, going to, 1139
  a lonelier still, if it, 625
  a newer world, not too late to, 464
  an uncle not an ant, 838
  and offer ourselves to be gulled, 1145
  and sever, go armed to, 978
  and ye shall find, 1240
  by trophies and dead things, 128
  find all things that we, 733
  for rest, toil and not, 1139
  fuel to maintain his fires, 140
  go forth to, 859
  him in the clearness of the sky, 666
  his merits to disclose, 245
  his name elsewhere, 114
  it ere it come to light, 267
  it in my arms, 749
  learning, all them that, 1251
  love in pity of others' woe, 282
  me early shall find me, those that, 1233
  me, world was not to, 237
  mine own, shall I vainly, 568
  one to come, we, 1248
  peace is what I, 547
  peace like intellectual pygmies, 984
  quiet ways, who, 955
  room, I only, 738
  roses in December, 351
  the beauteous eye of heaven, 58
  the happy land, who would not, 503
  the Holy Grail, off to, 853
  thee in vain, I, 392
  their fortunes further, 52
  their kind, ever quickly, 1127
  their web's inmost part, 115
  to find and not to yield, 464
  to obtain provision, 1253
  to receive countenance and profit, 109
  until I find, 799
  your Master in the sky, 822
Seeks all things wherever he goes, who, 592
  for jocularities, 624
  manna where none is, 170
  one thing in life, man who, 592
  placid repose under liberty, 169
  to sweet retired solitude, 158
Seeker may find the thought, 911
Seekers and makers of great fortunes, 801
Seeketh, he that, 1240
Seeking a knot in a bulrush, 1093
  find what we are, 982
  found out by, 1095
  help from none, 601
  only emptier cups, 625
  the bubble reputation, 49
  whom he may devour, 1249
Seem antiquated and faded, 675
  grow to what they, 249
  like a human being, 678
  men should be what they, 102
  things are not what they, 433
  things are seldom what they, 623
  things not always what they, 1107
  to be not to, 1144
Seems but a figure mean and small, 572
  but idle show, 436
  I know not, 89
  no bigger than his head, 99
  so near and yet so far, 469
  the part of wisdom, 266
  to shake the spheres, 176
  to smile upon me, world, 181
Seemed a pillar of state, 150
  either, each, 150
  to bring good news, 986
  to lock her out, I, 629
Seeming and savour, keep, 56
  evil still educing good, 224
  otherwise, beguile by, 101
  paragon, the, 405
  short essay of, 177
  truth which cunning times put on, 46
  waste of longevity, 247
Seemly, never, to felicitate, 1081
Seemly way, loved art in a, 686
Seen a night so dark, I never, 760
  and gone, apparitions, 186
  and known, much have I, 464
  became a part of sight, 355
  better days, 49, 357
  better faces in my time, I have, 98
  clearly within myself, have never, 1200
  ear of man hath not, 43
  far in a milstone, 14
  God's hand through a lifetime, 486
  him damned, 55
  his duty, he, 639
  its God and blushed, 165, 204
  man by man was never, 501
  needs only to be, 174
  not heard, woman should be, 1080
  nothing yet, 1151
  queer sights, 874
  so much, woman I've, 861
  the best, I have, 770
  the glory, mine eyes have, 522
  them, but slightly had, 339
  they come to see and be, 1101
  things which are, 1246
  to be appreciated, must be, 423
  to be hated, needs but to be, 208
  us walking every day, 167
  what I have seen, to have, 94
  without a frown, never was, 667
Seer, cave-man clasps the, 942
  laid the aged, alone, 372
Seeth with the heart, he, 317
Seething surge of love, 606
See-vility, a little, 1064
Seine, banks of the, 398
  meridians and parallels for a, 616
Seismic with laughter, 1033
Seize now and here the hour that is, 1098
  the doctor, death will, 106
  the flying thought, 854
  upon the mind, they, 507
Seized by crocodiles, not be, 1107
  with a rosy trembling, 1202
Sekret ceases tew be a sekret, 518
Seldom can the heart be lonely, 625
  die in bed, if they, 683
  enters but where wealth allures, war, 174
  hear good of themselves, 188
  if ever done, 1013
  known a father's care, 206
  pleasure, fine point of, 107
  rise high, we, 750
  what they seem, things are, 623
Seld-shaven, odd-eyed stuttering, 325
Select companions, a few, 195
Selectest influence, shed their, 154
Selection, natural, 448
  rather slow, 875
  world of man's, 1005
Self alone, lives for, 657
  destroy my truest, in you, 936
  immediate instant, 931
  improving one's own, 993
  incarnate carnal, 932
  is the only prison, 710
  of this, only the shell endures, 943
  the actual, 1028
  the deepest of the seas, 664
  to its sphere, fitting of, 501
  to thine own, be true, 91

Self, turn opened eyes on, 932
Self-appointed inspector of snow-storms, 514
  judges, 612
Self-approving hour, one, 208
Self-cancelling business, 378
Self-complacency, definition of, 1163
Self-complacent British sneer, 513
Self-conceit and intolerance, conquest brings, 740
  lead to self-destruction, 1076
  of youth, 530
  part with, 1123
Self-confident, only the stern, 1014
Self-constituted, self-created people, first, 980
Self-consuming die, 686
  fires, wastes in, 193
Self-contained, secret and, 495
  so placid and, 535
Self-control, in quiet, 438
  self-reverence self-knowledge, 462
Self-deception in politics, deceit and, 1202
Self-defence, liberty of, 1176
  love lightly in, 775
Self-denial is indulgence, 662
Self-destruction, self-conceit lead to, 1076
Self-disparagement, inward, 302
Self-dispraise, luxury in, 302
Self-distrust, inspires, 393
Self-effacement in a generation, 948
Self-esteem, nothing profits more than, 154
  steady, 483
Self-evident, hold these truths to be, 273
Self-evolving circle, 420
Self-forgetting, seeking only emptier cups, 625
Self-homicide, kind of, 183
Self-inexhausting possible, 627
Self-interest, heedless, 915
Selfish, very old are the most, 483
  women would become more, 1047
Selfishness is brought into play, 422
  is the greatest curse, 450
  of man, perverted by, 909
Self-knowledge, self-reverence, self-control, 462
Self-love is not so vile a sin, 66
Self-made laws, keeps his, 544
  men, everybody likes, 453
Self-mettle tires him, 72
Self-neglecting, self-love and, 66
Self-pity, man without, 1007
Self-place, circumscribed in one, 31
Self-possession of ships, luminous, 1031
Self-reliance is its aversion, 411
Self-reproach, feel no, 296
Self-respect, lose thy, 1125
  scrupulous, 646
Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control, 462
Self-sacrificing love, 350
  love of a brute, 461
Self-salesmanship, generation of, 948
Selfsame men shall meet, ne'er the, 544
  mill, in the, 675
  song, a bird sings the, 651
  sun that shines upon his court, 57
Self-slaughter, fix'd his canon 'gainst, 90
  prohibition against, 105
Self-surrender is absolute, its, 1050
Self-taught men, egotism of, 331
Selkirk, Alexander, 622
Sell a man a book, when you, 972
  America short, don't, 1054
  book which does not, 324
  did not, 810
  goods he has to, 1067
  I will, with you, 44
  if there were dreams to, 406
  my swoon my lovely swoon, 1022
  precious as the stuff they, 1134
  the cotton woven in, 566
  wine that will, 51
  your soul for money, 1079
Seller, needs not one eye, 137
Selves, from our own, joys must flow, 226
  our shadow, 666
  parted from our better, 299
Semblance wait for me a little, 1123
Semel insanivimus omnes, 785
Semi-circle made with a pen, 56
Semicircles, sun drew, 996
Seminar, definition of, 968
Semi-Solomon, a kind of, 398
Sempronius, we'll do more, 194
Senate at his heels, Caesar with a, 208
  gives his little, laws, 213
  is much given to admiring, 635
  long debate, can a Roman, 195
Senate-house, there their, 398
Senator seldom proclaims his inferiority, 635
Senators of mighty woods, 384
Send a challenge to its end, 165
  a feeble voice, 218
  a man like Robbie Burns, 777
  choice grain to this wilderness, 179
  forth a joyous shout, 401
  me a wound today, 942
  my soul through time and space, 926
  nothing God can, 976
  redresse with spede, 255
  round the wine, 335
  strange flowers, God does not, 560
  to find him, didn't need to, 782
  us the men who do the work, 780
  you my words, 926
Sends a cheerful hour, when God, 162
Sending owls to Athens, like, 1129
  them ruffles, 188, 252
Seneca, a high speech of, 109
Senegambian queen, beads of a, 891
Senescent, night was, 461
Senile, regarding their elders as, 635
Senior flag of all that float, 764
Senior-junior giant-dwarf Dan Cupid, 41
Senlin says it is morning, 961
Sensation among English, cause a, 1185
  if that is not, 599
  lost to all, 247
Sensations, multitude of, 398
  sweet, 295
Sense aches at thee, 103
  all the joys of, 208
  and nonsense, through, 174
Sense and outward things, 301
  daintier, 96
  deepest, 1032
  dictate of common, 226
  echo to the, 211
  from thought divide, 207
  fruit of, is rarely found, 211
  genius, and wit, 262
  good health and good, 1104
  good, is the body of poetic genius, 318
  good, the gift of heaven, 210
  good, travels on well-worn paths, 1192
  honour virtue, 242
  if good, refine her sterling page, 1165
  is mock'd in ev'ry thing, 115
  men of, approve, 211
  no substitute for, 954
  of a personal presence, 683
  of being well-dressed, 415
  of death, 1103
  of death is most in apprehension, 36
  of duty, book read from, 234
  of duty, book you read from a, 629
  of duty, gives from a, 525
  of duty pursues us, 342
  of duty, some, 466
  of filial duty, 273
  of glad awakening, 980
  of greatness keeps a nation great, 736
  of his nearness, grant me a, 450
  of humour in a woman, 724
  of humor is the just balance, 459
  of ills to come, no, 243
  of joy, its exultancy, 1018
  of justice and injustice, 1168
  of moral responsibility, 542
  of multiplicity in uniformity, 769
  of mystery surrounding our lives, 726
  of obligation, 826
  of pity and beauty and pain, 726
  of relief and shame, 1010
  of shame, lost to all the, 219
  of sight the highest privilege, 312
  of the common life, 670
  of the have-beens, no, 651
  of the honorable, quixotic, 461
  of the rose, trembled a, 629
  of the value of time, 330
  of utter loneliness, 1067
  of what is real, 1003
  of your great merit, 267
  one for, one for rhyme, 142
  palls upon the, 194
  palter in a double, 89
  people of no very great, 48
  persons of good, 228
  Pickwickian, 494
  pleasant and sweet to the, 164
  polished manners and fine, 266
  precious mystic, 1189
  satire or, 213
  seal thy, in deathly slumber, 839
  Shadwell never deviates into, 175
  stings and motions of the, 35
  sublime of something, 296
  take care of the, 598
  that world was mad, 869
  the bird, 649
  they quicken, live in the, 368

Sense to appreciate droll situations, 695
  to laugh at men of, 1165
  to mellow it, 884
  to say, word we had not, 659
  twenty grains of, 1040
  want of, 599
  want of decency is want of, 180
  weighty, 174
  which men call courtesy, that fine, 508
  who can spot, 493
  windows of, 809
  wit learning and, 165
  words that make no, 429
Senses, charm the, with fragrance, 602
  clear, with, 604
  deep through all his, 764
  first deprives of their, 1083
  forever in joy, employ all the, 486
  frighted out of my seven, 1151
  hath not a Jew, 45
  history is belief in, 1196
  illusion of the, 1087
  keen and quick, lively, 882
  kill you if in their, 1115
  not available to ordinary men, 921
  out of your seven, 1141
  recommends itself unto our gentle, 85
  scared out of his seven, 310
  steep my, in forgetfulness, 65
Senseless burden of their song, 993
  distinctions, undivided by, 1009
  nothing, out of, 461
  scholars in the world, 184
  wounds we give and take, 936
Sensibility, feels it with great, 234
  wanting, 266
Sensible and well-bred man, 263
  failure, fear not, 758
  men are of the same religion, 421
  more, of what is done against custom, 1120
  sane and mild, 964
  warm motion, 36
Sensitive and timid natures, 637
  brave sanguine, 946
  five times, 951
  nerves of receiving, 609
  plant in a garden grew, 368
Sensual world proclaim, to the, 310
Sensuality, intellectual passion drives out, 1137
Sensuous joy of magnanimity, 1187
  simple, and passionate, 162
Sent a few men into the world, 169
  me forth, when the Lord, 171
  me yet, no one ever, 988
  most pious thoughts, 147
  my soul through the invisible, 1134
  the cod by mail, 775
  thee late a rosy wreath, 119
  to be a moment's ornament, 299
  to lie abroad for the commonwealth, 114
  to my account, 92
  us back to praise, 175
Sentence by sentence, follow it, 709
  end a, with, 910
  full of high, 954
  he mouths a, 262
  in one brief, to define, 1019
  my, is for open war, 149
  of dismissal, pass a, 324
Sentence, originator of a good, 415
  sign, hungry judges the, 212
  stand with bold relief, 332
  structure of the British, 848
  uttered, for every, 565
Sentences, ambition to say in ten, 1196
  four, of six lines each, 1178
  memorable, 588
  not necessary to finish your, 550
  quips and, 39
  studied, 1115
  that stir my bile, 747
Sententious, Cato the, 360
Sentient heart, never wore his, 869
Sentiment and alliteration, accident of, 611
  domestic, of mankind, 419
  each pinioned, 1165
  in matters of, 1178
  my living and dying, 340
  no snivelling, shall pander, 1019
  nurse of manly, 260
  pluck the eyes of, 451
  value of a, 804
Sentiments, all the beautiful, 529
  are my own, style and, 814
  duration of great, 1195
  grandest of all human, 347
  them's my, 482
  them's my, few, 678
Sentimental stage, curst by, 926
Sentimentalist, barrenest of all mortals, 378
Sentimentally disposed to harmony, 323
Sentinels, fixed, 67
  of song, 609
Sentry, England stands, 647
  in the silent night, 875
Separate and equal station, 273
  dying ember, each, 460
  from the pleasure of your company, 325
  parties, forth to war in, 1252
  star, each in his, 779
  star seems nothing, each, 566
  us from the love of God, 1245
Separately, we shall all hang, 227
Separateth very friends, 1233
Separation, causes which impel them to the, 273
  prepare for a, 319
September, full many a chill, 451
  thirty days hath, 18
  yellow briefly in, 939
Sepulchral spot, calm, 475
  tombs, lamps in old, 263
Sepulchre, a soldier's, 328
  and pall of thousands, 349
  in the grateful stomach, 323
  no man knows that, 372
  to famous men, earth a, 1085
Sepulchres of mighty dead, 386
  whited, 1242
Sepulchred in such pomp dost lie, 161
  where of old our kings are, 562
Sepulture, dronkenesse is verray, 6
Sequel, tragic, 958
Sequence, unbroken in, 637
Sequent centuries, 409
Sequestered in its hate, each, 1028
  nooks, 438
  vale of life, 245, 268
Seraph Abdiel, 153
  that adores and burns, 207
Seraphs might despair, where, 352
  of heaven coveted, winged, 459
Serbia, little land of heroes, 875
Serbonian bog, 150
Serbs and the Belgians, the, 866
Sere, grows brown and, 628
  its end, early and, 586
  leaves were crisped and, 460
  the yellow leaf, 88
Serenade in bush and tree, 646
Serene and bright, old age, 299
  and proud, rest, 888
  and slow, measured beat, 685
  at least, 451
  calm and, 194
  for contemplation, a mind, 206
  gem of purest ray, 245
  heavenly hope is all, 343
  how rarely is a day, 1051
  I fold my hands and wait, 627
  I see with eye, 299
  if our hours were all, 330
  in changeless prime, 375
  in mind, sound in body and, 729
  life for all its agony, 562
  of heaven, breaks the, 322
  stooped down, 204
  sublime contemplative, 248
Serenely arriving in the day, death, 536
  full the epicure would say, 313
Serenity of books, 438
  of countenance, never fading, 195
  of death, found the, 602
  of mind, 139, 344
  of Shangri-La, 1016
  steady and perpetual, 197
  usual querulous, 322
Serfs dig deep, bidding his, 879
Serge, my old blue, 964
  old blue, 878
  piece of scarlet, 1010
Sergeant at Belleau Woods, 887
  death, this fell, 97
Series of congratulatory regrets, 420
  of kindnesses, in a, 272
Serious, I never was more, 325
  in ridiculous matters, 1118
  matters must be seen to, 701
  occupation, 1177
Seriphus, if I had been of, 1111
Sermon, delivery of a, 228
  flies, him who a, 135
  implies absence of everything agreeable, 312
  on the Mount, 342
  perhaps turn out a, 285
  preach a better, 416
  rather see a, 907
  two-hour, 475
  will not read a, 405
Sermons and soda-water, 359
  in stones, 48
  in stones, there are no, 627
  takes pleasures to hear, 130
  worth all, in the world, 344
Serpent, Aaron's, 208
  biteth like a, 1234
  first, seen the, 768
  have a, sting thee twice, 46
  Leviathan that crooked, 1237
  more of the, than of the dove, 31
  of old Nile, 104
  pushed my way, apple any, 490
  tempted me and I did eat, 490
  that hisses, 716
  trail of the, 338
  train, long as the, 431
  under the innocent flower, 84
  way of a, 1235
  wise as a, 795

Serpents, be ye wise as, 1241
  poison to, 1108
Serpent's tongue, woman with the, 737
  tooth, sharper than a, 98
Serried columns, blaze with your, 447
Servant a dog, is thy, 1227
  accustom a, to tell a lie, 234
  depart, now lettest thou thy, 1243
  faithful and good, 1139
  good and faithful, 1242
  heareth, for thy, 1226
  in love, 8
  judge public, by one act, 734
  maid, the snivelling, 921
  of God well done, 153, 305
  of God's holiest charge, 248
  of the scattered family, 608
  sleeping, leave we now Thy, 402
  this is thy, 785
  to the lender, 1234
  who made service seem divine, 437
  with this clause, 135
Servants, all sorts of, 495
  and agents of the people, 627
  as good as themselves, 1155
  fire is the best of, 378
  men in great place are, 110
  of fame and of business, 110
  of the sovereign or state, 110
  sons and, 1137
  that spilled water gather up, 441
  usefulest of all, 378
  who serve Him, 990
Servant's title he may wear, 441
Serve almost as well about Vermont, 867
  and cherish him who loves me, 1080
  and not to dominate the world, 929
  as social soporific, 213
  for sweet discourses, 80
  for table-talk, 46, 1143
  God's aim, spent to, 575
  going to the God they, 45
  her in the ranks of truth, 550
  in heartless owners' hands, 618
  in heaven, than, 148
  it, State in choosing men to, 141
  it, willing faithfully to, 141
  me when jests are few, 781
  other people, to, 1192
  so long as we love we, 705
  the future hour, 305
  the servants who serve Him, 990
  Thee, teach us to, 1139
  thee with gladness, learn to, 1254
  they also, who only stand and wait, 162
  thy just and perfect purpose, 661
  to ply the sampler, 158
  two masters, no man can, 1240
  us seems their only aim, to, 913
  your best thoughts, 278
Serves a world of trouble and time, 490
  and seeks for gain, 98
  best, profits most who, 813
  for little more than to amuse, 259
  his country well, who, 1168
  me most who serves his country best, 219
Served Christ Jesus, I, 758
  him right, cried, 510
Served his kind by word and deed, 626
  my country, honestly, 329
  my God with half the zeal, 74
  no private end, 210
  public must and will be, 184
  right, you are, 1161
  the earth for sixty year, 990
  the Lord of Glory, how they, 199
Serveth not another's will, 114
Servi peregrini, 264
Service, ability for good, 261
  all, ranks the same with God, 485
  altering it for some new, 1145
  beyond all recompense, 1158
  conquest which is, 815
  curse her, 777
  curse of, 100
  did me yeoman's, 97
  done the state some, 103
  greater than the god, 75
  is found in its tenderest form, 927
  is no heritage, 53
  is perfect freedom, whose, 1253
  mutual, 754
  of God, intended for the, 179
  of mammon, 1253
  of my love, 747
  of our great imperial family, 1037
  of princes, prefers the, 1092
  of the antique world, 48
  of their country, shrink from, 1041
  on, away from home, 997
  pressed into, 867
  public, ceases to be chief business, 1169
  rendered grudgingly, 955
  school of the Lord's, 1131
  seem divine, made, 437
  simply given, simple, 781
  small, is true service, 304
  song the, divyne, 5
  strength of the ship is the, 810
  strong for, still, 265
  sweat for duty, 48
  to future psychologists, 1198
  to his country, essential, 191
  to others the highest of distinctions, 997
  to the public, sometimes of, 1061
  to the state, renders a, 191
  too sharp for common, 343
  unforeseen, 339
  weary and old with, 73
  when hard, must be done, 403
  which thou renderest, 427
  worn out or broken with, 1113
Services for nothing, give your, 1086
  I render, measure now the, 1080
  in return for her, 394
Serviceable according to his folly, 726
  to God and His people, 141
Servile fetters breaks, 193
  status and vicarious life, 731
  to all the skyey influences, 36
  toil, pile with, 374
Serving Thee, to die for her is, 451
  'tis loving and, 501
  you, betrays instead of, 259
Serving-men, six honest, 784
Servitors, nimble and airy, 162
Servitude, base laws of, 178
  is at once the consequence, 277
Sesostris, Caesar Charlemagne, 923
Sesoun priketh every gentil herte, 5
Sesquipedalianism, natural to Americans, 758
Sessions of sweet silent thought, 107
Set a beggar on horseback, 1156
  a candle in the sun, 125
  a chime of words tinkling, 790
  a shore to love, who shall, 773
  a squadron in the field, 100
  a star is, 375
  a thief to catch a thief, 1116
  about their mountain-piling, 484
  against the northern sky, 552
  all captives free, 697
  at naught, maimed and, 614
  down a tale as it was told, 616
  down aught in malice, 103
  'em in a row, 853
  every threadbare sail, 450
  fire to the Thames, 246
  free from hope and fear, 632
  gray life and apathetic end, 463
  her own price on sweet self, 556
  his heart upon the goal, 735
  his seal, every god did seem to, 95
  in darkness, my soul may, 661
  in rings of beauty, 572
  it down, meet it is I, 92
  it right, born to, 92
  me as a seal upon thine heart, 1236
  my bow in the cloud, I do, 1223
  my life at a pin's fee, 91
  my life on any chance, 86
  my life upon a cast, 72
  my poor heart free, 127
  my soul free, 20
  my ten commandments in your face, 69
  of day, where men go at, 766
  on edge, children's teeth are, 1239
  on every hill and plain, 681
  our feet on broken homes, 915
  out one day, she, 844
  rise as soon as you are, 166
  sail and away, 579
  sail, he bade, 631
  ship clean anew, 926
  some strong man free, 777
  some value on his votive lay, 447
  terms, in good, 49
  the cause above renown, to, 764
  the crooked straight, strive to, 608
  the example yourself, 1077
  the stars of glory there, 382
  the table on a roar, 97
  the Thames afire, 780
  the will on fire, 858
  thee free, death comes to, 1178
  them to simmer, 623
  thine house in order, 1227, 1238
  think their little, mankind, 275
  thy person forth to sell, 109
  up, ask why statue is not, 1121
  upon a golden bough, 793
  upon his head a crown, 698
  wet glasses on them, 818
  where it wants to, right to, 606
  wild the fettered hope, to, 905
  with sixty diamond minutes, 387
  you at your threshold down, 743
  your affections on things above, 1247
Sets ere Mercury can rise, Venus, 217

Sets foot upon a worm, 266
of brains, two, 800
rows of cabbage out, 1064
the soul in tune, 172
upon the dull horizon, 445
Setter up and plucker down of kings, 70
Setters from Kerry, 844
Setteth up another, 1231
Setting, had elsewhere its, 301
haste now to my, 73
in his western skies, 173
in this chosen ground, 798
of the sun, past the, 892
sun and music at the close, 59
sun, faces the, 759
sun, forsaking the, 1114
sun, gather round the, 302
sun, golden veil over the, 512
sun, shut doors against a, 80
sun, when Darby saw the, 345
suns, light of, 296
up in heaven, 883
yourself up as a judge, 1089
Settle a question rightly, 398
on one man, 724
young, though there he, 556
Settles a question, ignorance never, 419
Settled business, 111
no question is ever, 718
principles, ideas we call, 571
Settlers put up beam and rafter, 596
Seven, a good handy figure, 1206
ages, 49
ail at sixe and, 15
cities claimed him, 493
cities that claimed Homer, 971
cities warred for Homer, 129
domes across a desert, 996
fondly folded, 642
half-penny loaves for a penny, 69
hours to law, 21, 275
hundred pounds and possibilities, 34
hundred years and fifty-three, 478
long year, Tom's food for, 99
men that can render a reason, 1234
more redskins bit the dust, 713
o'clock is not too late, 1012
only, 630
or eight large tears, 691
poor black cherubs rise at, 1023
rival cities claim Homer's birthplace, 124
sages, apophthegms of, 1128
senses, frightened out of my, 1151
senses, out of your, 1141
senses, scared out of his, 310
she was but, 758
souls, one needs, 936
stars and the solar year, 410
stars in her hair were, 577
states, cut up dadoes in, 937
wealthy towns contend for Homer, 123
who stand before the Lord, 1252
women take hold of one man, 1237
words, reduce language to, 922
years, keep a thing, 311
years of great plenty, 1224
years old, but, 839
year's pith, these arms had, 100
Sevens, at sixes and, 15, 1152
at sixes or at, 623
Seventeen aeons from lunch, 1015
blush that flies at, 776
he was, 925
trees from the zoo, 1015
Seventh, Nones the, 18
son of the old sea-rover, 978
Seventies, done in the, 794
Seventy, men over, 724
springs a score, from, 742
years is the time of a man, 537
years, weight of, 302
years young, 454
Sever for years, to, 351
forgotten how soon we must, 396
if once we, 324
Severs me from mine heart's country, 802
Several callings, in our, 1253
Englishmen of pith, 360
Severe, as holy as, 37
eyes, 50
from lively to, 209
from pleasant to, 177, 1164
in aught, if, 251
sour-complexioned man, 139
Severed from the heart, 223
have been too long, we, 612
Severing rightly his from thine, 410
Severity, excess of, 641
Severn seeks the sunset isles, 847
strode, out to, 847
to the narrow seas, 303
Sevilla, near the city of, 478
Seville lady, 478
Sew, when women love to, 422
Sewers annoy the air, 154
Sewing as long as her eyes could see, 458
at once with a double thread, 392
her long white seam, 541
red flannel drawers, 1012
Sewing-circle, the Protestant confessional, 571
Sex, a woman of her gentle, 405
and his soul, about his, 940
by change of, 424
fair, 1154
fair, is your department, 1049
female of, it seems, 157
is ever to a soldier kind, 220
no stronger than my, 82
occupied with the female, 919
omnipresent process of, 739
or complexion, whatever the, 424
ornament of her, 494, 1152
spirits can either, assume, 148
started, 829
to the last, 177
towers above her, 195
which is called fair, 198
whose presence civilizes, 263
Sex's earliest latest care, 239
Sexes look alike, the, 952
old women of both, 1040
three, as the French say, 313
Sexless orgies of morality, 635
Sextillions of infidels, stagger, 535
Sexton, they went and told the, 392
tolled the bell, 392
Seyd, thing that is, 8
Shabby corner of God's allotment, 651
equipment, with, 955
genteel, known as the, 1065
slowly-turning shelf, 955
suddenly all worn and, 1009
though not at all flabby, 974
Shackles fall, their, 264
Shackles ne'er again shall bind, 447
of a historian, 147
of an old love, 470
Shadders kind o' mix an' mingle, 527
Shade and you have sun, if I have, 689
boulder's, 817
boundless contiguity of, 264
from well to well, 926
gentlemen of the, 60
gloomy, 145
green thought in a green, 169
half in, half in sun, 336
he is old and she a, 326
how small the, 797
I am a, 648
in sunshine and in, 446
inviolable, 547
kindliest thing God ever made, 853
let it sleep in the, 334
more welcome, 205
no, no shine no butterflies, 391
of a kulibar tree, 1051
of a word, contend for the, 427
of Fujisan, in the, 692
of melancholy boughs, 49
of over-arching boughs, 571
of that which once was great, 297
of trees, rest under the, 1008
pleasing, happy hills, 243
pursue, merit as its, 211
rustling, 960
seats beneath the, 250
silent, 'neath silent skies, 568
sitting in a pleasant, 120
sitting in the, 785
soft and luminous, 993
talk to the man in the, 718
unperceived, 224
variable as the, 308
wandering bitter, 986
Shades are about us that hover, 633
are drawn with care, 985
are stretching out, evening, 652
evening, prevail, 194
like these, crowns in, 250
of death, dens and, 150
slept in their, 146
take toll of all the, 893
these happy walks and, 155
when there are pink, 751
Shaded doorway, there is the, 552
from tempest and from sun, 802
in the solemn night, 555
street and the open square, 824
Shadow accents on the beach, 1004
and sun, 797
and the glory, the, 443
both way falls, where the, 156
cloaked from head to foot, 468
clouds in eternal, lie, 373
creeps, how slow the, 821
days are indeed but a, 646
days on the earth are as a, 1227
dims her way, nor, 336
fell o'er his heart, 460
fling o'er that brow, 365
follow a, it still flies you, 119
for the noontide hour, 373
from a soul on fire, 1134
grasping at the, 1076
hence horrible, 87
houseless, 618
I have a little, 702
in light, light in shadow and, 568

Shadow in the street, my, 522
  instant at my heels, 845
  is heavy the whole day through, 642
  kills the growth, 120
  last long, 863
  lengthens along the land, 572
  life's but a walking, 88
  may never be less, thy, 441
  my care is like my, 20
  no longer a, 650
  no, where there shines no sun, 821
  o'er the heart, like a, 567
  of a dream, beyond the, 382
  of a great rock, as the, 1237
  of a hope, 879
  of a pigeon, boiling the, 458
  of a tree, from the, 666
  of death, 1228
  of death, live under the, 613
  of death, valley of the, 1229
  of December, in the, 924
  of disgrace shall fall, 696
  of doubt, no possible, 624
  of one man, lengthened, 411
  of our night, 366
  of our travelling earth, 447
  of some unseen power, 365
  of the British oak, 260
  of the Glen, writing the, 832
  of the Great Protection, 473
  of the night comes on, 979
  of things past, 749
  of thy pinions, 418
  of thy wings 1229
  of turning, 1248
  on the floor, behold his, 410
  on the wall, a giant, 572
  proves the substance true, 211
  rim of, is the line of light, 531
  seemed, substance that, 150
  selves, our, 666
  single hair casts its, 1102
  stand henceforward in thy, 429
  swan and, 298
  swift as a, 42
  that it casts, by the, 305
  that lies floating on the floor, 460
  that passeth away, 1250
  then a spark, 681
  there truth is 'tis her, 506
  to you the subtle, 961
  walks before, my, 668
  was on your floor, 708
Shadows and symbols, from, 403
  around me, see but, 618
  best in this kind are but, 43
  come like, so depart, 87
  coming events cast, 327
  creep, the dewy, 800
  dark Plutonian, 568
  departed, she smiled and the, 654
  dire, beckoning, 157
  fall, how fast the, 821
  flee away, 1236
  flee, bird waketh and the, 480
  fold thee, 619
  gather, the, 883
  have struck more terror, 72
  I shall not see the, 587
  in that land of, 872
  lay along Broadway, 431
  lengthen and evening comes, until the, 1254
  lengthening, 173
  linger longer, evening, 669
  longer grow, 863
  melted into mist, 522
Shadows not substantial things, 141
  of action, 1116
  of night, out of the, 439
  of the clouds, 602
  of the evening, 606
  of the things to be, 557
  of their broken arches, 399
  of words when a man's starving, 806
  on the mountains, 1097
  on water, world seen like, 618
  our years are like the, 561
  overhead, weave their, 765
  see through, 802
  silver, 1026
  soft and gray, 669
  that I feared so long, 540
  that walk by us still, 126
  we are, what, 260
  which futurity casts, 369
  which I now dismiss, 497
  wishes lengthen like our, 202
Shadow'd livery of the burnish'd sun, 45
Shadowe too arte thou, 648
Shadowed places, forth from, 1023
Shadowing folds of marble lace, 682
Shadowless like silence, 392
Shadow-shapes, row of magic, 1134
Shadowy bounties and supreme, 673
  future, go forth to meet the, 440
  land has appeared, 416
  lens of even, 442
  lie, was my dream a, 509
  screen, remove the, 501
  third, one and one with a, 486
Shadrach Meshach and Abed-nego, 1239
Shadwell never deviates into sense, 175
Shady cypress tree, 587
  leaves of destiny, 165
Shaft at random sent 309
  bowstring is to the, 936
  by which he meets his doom, 145, 334
  fashion of the, 1079
  never a good, of a pig's tail, 138
  none that hath turned his, 1073
  of beauty towering high, 715
  of language, loosed a, 819
  of light across the land, 463
  of sunlight, 813
  that made him die, 145
  that quivered in his heart, 145, 351
  when I had lost one, 44
Shafts, fatal, unerring move, 248
Shaftesbury, aphorism imputed to, 377
Shaggy tail, old hound wags his, 574
Shah, in the ranks of the, 1062
Shake a leg, caper and, 884
  a living out of her, 595
  a stone out of your shoe, 670
  against the cold, boughs which, 107
  gae his bridle reins a, 287
  hands with a king, 363
  it, arrest and search and, 507
  it like a friend, 1024
  kingdoms, 1237
  me like a cry of bugles, 757
  mine ears, will not, 781
  Mulleary and Go-ethe, 715
Shake my fell purpose, 84
  of his poor little head, 624
  off the trammels of the world, 330
  one and it awakens, 325
  or slay, nothing can, 820
  our disposition, 91
  out your locks, 884
  the iron hand of fate, 778
  the saintship of an anchorite, 352
  the spheres, seems to, 176
  the tree of life, 818
  the world, 1213
  them, have many blasts to, 71
  thy gory locks at me, 87
  with the great recoil, 799
  you by the hand, never, 926
Shakes a guilty land, 194
  his ambrosial curls, 218
  his dewy wings, 146
  not its top for any blast, 1136
  the skies, laughter, 218
  the street with a shout, 676
  the turret of the land, 451
  the wings and will not stay, 177
Shaken as we are, 60
  forsaken withered and, 390
  out the sands of thy glass, 375
  well, when taken, 288
  with an incessant whir, 985
  with the violences of war, 917
Shaker of o'er-rank states, 132
Shakers, we are the movers and, 676
Shakespeare, an honor to, 120
  and the musical glasses, 254
  another Newton, 993
  at his side, 303
  Bacon wrote, 752
  Cervantes and Will, 870
  died in April, 706
  drew, Jew that, 221
  drew, pictured truth that, 626
  exercised his father's trade, 171
  fancy's child, 160
  First Folio of, 990
  first of dramatists, 233
  had the largest and most comprehensive soul, 179
  hewed, the ruby, 680
  his father was a butcher, 171
  is not our poet, 326
  left bed to his wife, 816
  little limp volumes of, 978
  make room for, 119
  more original than his originals, 415
  myriad-minded, 318
  on whose forehead, 428
  one of greatest since, 751
  passes by, when, 650
  rise, my, 119
  rose, then, 364
  said, this is what, 1014
  shall live no more, 737
  sold some budding, drink, 921
  spake, tongue that, 298
  stuff as great part of, 1041
  unlocked his heart, 304, 492
  unser, 860
  was borne at Stratford upon Avon, 171
  was not accounted great, 760
  what needs my, 161
  when I read, 931
  writes wisdom, 414
  wrote, these words no, 716
Shakespeare's day, lived in, 621
  fame, 443
  hand, may have shaken, 859

Shakespeare's heart, reddest vein of, 972
  magic, 178
  soul, wide as, 558
  strain, owner of, 410
  voice, 634
  wit, orbit and sum of, 409
Shaking, fruit that can fall without, 221
  her invincible locks, 163
Shale, rock he sat upon was, 665
Shalimar, beside the, 775
  or Mandalay, 1004
Shall, absolute, 76
  foretells, simply, 1067
  not when he wolda, 257
Shallow bauble boats, 1103
  brooks and rivers wide, 160
  draughts intoxicate the brain, 210
  in himself, 156
  men believe in luck, 414
  murmur deep are dumb, 21
  nix et non profundus, 1062
  spirit of judgment, 68
  streams run dimpling, 213
  waterfalls, 438
  woman is not even, 1197
Shallows and miseries, bound in, 83
  that line the beach, 675
Shallow-rooted, weeds are, 69
Shally and shirk, created to, 757
Shambling limb, his length of, 513
Shame and woe, barbed with, 499
  ashamed with the noble, 524
  at being unattired, 957
  avoid, 312
  blush of maiden, 372
  commeth after, 14
  compound of glory and, 570
  coward fear, 447
  dies for, 123
  each deed of, 436
  erring sisters, 355
  fear not guilt yet start at, 262
  for him to live, no, 1080
  glory is in their, 1247
  hide her, from every eye, 254
  is apprehension of a vision, 1087
  life is a blunder and a, 692
  London's lasting, 244
  lost to all the sense of, 219
  love taught him, 170
  me from my sneer, 513
  of nature, mortal, 472
  of service, see the, 955
  one glory an' one, 526
  or blame, without, 132
  or lust, not serving, 650
  product of former wrongs and, 1211
  queer sense of relief and, 1010
  say what it will, 96
  scourged with the thing called, 779
  the devil, speak truth and, 1141, 1155
  the devil, tell truth and, 62, 235
  the fools, print it and, 212
  them with thine eyes, 405
  where is thy blush, 95
  who hangs his head in, 555
  will follow after, 29
  you before your friends, 1027
Shames, burn our false, 931
  hold a candle to my, 45
  innocent, 39
Shame's orator, 38
Shamed, age thou art, 81
  be he who thinks evil, 35
Shamefaced dog, debtor is but a, 560
Shammin' when 'e's dead, 781
Shamrock from your hat, take the, 548
  Ireland may honor the, 642
Shams and lies, nothing but, 1151
Shanahan's ould shebeen, 715
Shanámeh, or the Nibelungenlied, 527
Shandon bells, 423
Shangri-La, austere serenity of, 1016
  doctrine of, 1016
  slightly like Oxford, 1016
Shank, too wide for his shrunk, 50
Shannadore, I love your daughter, 844
Shannon, green banks of, 328
Shap, gondradict dot, 661
Shape a husband out of, 482
  and stature, in his own, 376
  color form, verse, 534
  execrable, 150
  flaccid, 993
  has no shape, 961
  if, it might be called, 150
  in any, in any mood, 356
  in the moonlight, a, 949
  institutions, endeavor to, 641
  it as he would, force to, 471
  no bigger than an agate-stone, 77
  O Attic, 383
  of a camel, cloud almost in, 94
  of danger can dismay, 300
  of doom, see a, 878
  of his dream, beholding the, 727
  of things to come, 801
  pressed out of, 867
  questionable, 91
  second, 620
  should be oblong, 851
  sure man ye've no, 774
  swimmer's, 1027
  take any, but that, 87
  the answer, 110
  the whisper of the throne, 468
  vague hope, 646
  virtue in her, 153
  your heart, 844
Shapes, all worldly, shall melt, 328
  and all sizes, all, 1036
  calling, 157
  do disguise their, 1147
  female, 606
  of foul disease, 469
  of mercy charity and love, 495
  our ends, divinity that, 97
  sick, and pregnant fancies, 1026
  the busy thoughts outnumber, 366
  two haggard, 685
  two hurrying, 620
  when thy arriving tolls, what, 817
Shaped by no will of their own, 570
  him to lead in the van, 642
Shapeless and nameless ruins, 399
  birth, bringeth forth a, 1146
  mass, a, 680
  ways, spent in, 925
Share all moods all passions, 649
  and mollify trials of wealth, 1048
  and share alike, 952
  bounties all may, 447
  child whom many fathers, 206
Share, every grief that mortals, 626
  forever blest, 928
  her wretched crust, when we, 525
  him with you, we, 860
  of a mother's love, 1184
  of glory which belongs to us, 1138
  of night to bear, our, 583
  of rain, got its, 877
  small part of time, 146
  the good man's smile, 251
  the labours of the great, 1076
  the sight of the stars, 727
  they already possess, prefer the, 197
  thy little with another, 788
  'tis better far to, 601
  to her, some female errors, 212
  with you its good and ill, 443
Shares in some Peruvian mine, 465
Shared all by rule of thumb, 704
  much good and evil, 237
Sharing in its strife, 863
Shark, mining, 661
  sea-foul and the, 401
  Tooth Shoal, hermit of, 999
Sharon, rose of, 1236
Sharp and ready goad, with a, 686
  and so bright, horns are so, 350
  and sudden, God answers, 430
  as a pen, nose, 66
  cry of o'ermastering agony, 192
  ez bamboo-brier, 689
  for common service, too, 343
  fumes of necessity, 749
  greatest, some day will find, 559
  is the grief of a child, 828
  it pierced and stung, how, 659
  misery had worn him, 80
  on heart and brain, 662
  quillets of the law, 68
  ruing, causes, 1080
  the conquering, so, 3
  tongue the only tool, 344
  when pain grows, 272
  your eyes are so, 24
Sharps, straining unpleasing, 80
Sharpen with cloyless sauce, 104
Sharpens our skill, 261
Sharper than a serpent's tooth, 98
  than the stones I feel, 1004
  than the sword, whose edge is, 105
  wit, find a, 559
Sharping and robbing, live by, 228
Sharp-looking wretch, 38
Sharply and attentively, look, 111
Sharpshooter, biographical, 638
Sharp-sighted, fear is, 1150
Shatter and transform us, can, 1197
  it to bits, would not we, 471, 1135
  my heart, 794
  the vase if you will, 336
  your leaves with fingers rude, 159
Shattered in the blast, to be, 508
  nerves new-string, 248
  torch held in a mighty hand, 879
Shattering walls are thin, these, 934
Shave a man's beard, 1150
  so much alike, do not, 144
Shaved as slick as can be, 833
  only a monkey, 624
Shaven land, 576
Shavers, a thousand, 144

Shaving, barber kept on, 508
  keep watch on thoughts while, 745
  on a railway train, 899
Shawl, plain worn, 891
Shawl-hooded crone, 829
Shay, wonderful one-hoss, 452
Shays, General, has sneaked off, 283
She and comparisons are odious, 117
  and sweet attractive grace, 152
  be not so to me, if, 132
  can tell and so can he, 952
  commandeth her husband, 147
  cruell'st, alive, 54
  fair chaste and unexpressive, 50
  for God in him, 152
  had a long twenty-nine, 751
  is a winsome wee thing, 286
  is all my fancy painted her, 362
  is coming my own my sweet, 469
  is greatest who contributes, 537
  is lovely she's divine, 362
  is not old she is not young, 737
  knows her man, 177
  never told her love, 55
  ship always referred to as, 933
  that not impossible, 165
  that was the world's delight, 618, 630
  was a wight, 101
  was rich and he was poor, 510
  was very fair, 501
  whom I love, 575
  will if she will, 204
  would hang on him, 90
Sheaf, first blade to the, 633
  of splendid songs, 971
Shear never known the barber's, 481
  swine all cry and no wool, 142
Shears, abhorred, 159
  marriage resembles a pair of, 313
Sheath, one sword keeps another in, 138
  sword back in the, 846
Sheathed their swords for lack of argument, 66
Sheaves, autumn, are dewless, 580
  golden, 638
  of offers of marriage, 720
  reapers among the, 1226
  shook the, 858
She-bear pops its head in, 246
Shebeen, Shanahan's ould, 715
Shed away, all evil, 945
  by man shall his blood be, 1223
  ev'ry drop of blood my relations has got, 606
  her silver light, 277
  herdsman's, 998
  his blood for his country, 734
  his blood, hand raised to, 207
  no good man's tear, 129
  no tear, 385
  one English tear, 401
  such perfume on the air, 432
  the sovereign balm, 248
  their selectest influence, 154
Shedding seas of gore, 360
Sheelah was nigh, when, 328
Sheens, other worlds in fiery, 1004
Sheep and silkworm wore the very clothing, 199
  are in the fauld, 277
  bringest the, 1075
  close shorn, 138
  count French premiers or, 1022
Sheep, how to feed Thy, 549
  hungry, look up, 159
  is dey all come in, 719
  Italian race a race of, 1210
  kept a flock of, 141
  like, have gone astray, 1238
  mountain, are sweeter, 348
  noble ensample to his, 5
  old half-witted, 300, 304, 747
  quiet fond and few, 406
  sail again with, 827
  shepherdess of, 701
  so you for others, 1097
  that leisurely pass by, 300
  valley, are fatter, 348
  wine, 1183
  with His, securely fold you, 1045
  with their lambs, 758
Sheep's black nose, 827
  clothing, wolf in, 1077
  eye, casts a, 1154
Sheepfol' bin, guards de, 719
Sheep-herding, education and, 933
Sheep-men, eight ragged, 827
Sheepskin, roll of learned, 886
Sheer, fall, a blinded thing, 736
  hulk, 274
  necessity, 278
  precipitous mountain-side, 621
Sheet anchor of our peace, 273
  carry but a, to the grave, 19
  forever float that standard, 382
  odd, of an old magazine, 346
  of postage stamps, pasted a, 775
  wet, and a flowing sea, 345
Sheets, cool kindliness of, 945
  of water, white, 301
  short, that slip, 977
  years of drying the damp, 1030
Sheeted dead did squeal, 89
Sheiling on the draggled island, 674
Shekels of silver wherewith to pay, 715
Shelf of books on the opposite wall, 691
  of dreams, 955
  silence of the upper, 397
  too large for the, 601
  wreck on a strange, 119
Shell disdained a soul had gained, 528
  endures, only the, 943
  ever sings of its home, 446
  from the strown beach, 577
  hath speech, my, 446
  I found a, 302
  must break before bird can fly, 471
  outgrown, 452
  pearly, was in my hand, 362
  pink as any, 939
  prettier, than ordinary, 184
  slumbers in the, 289
  smooth-lipped, 302
  take ye each a, 216
  that murmurs, a pearly, 672
Shells of pearly hue, 325
  remember the lost sea, as, 956
Shelley, heart of, 750
  lyric lord, 634
  plain, did you once see, 487
  read, in a public lavatory, 966
  to death's brink, forced some, 921
  Trelawney lies by, 928
  you did not sing to, 625
Shelter about the mahogany tree, 481
  and bread and wine, 875
Shelter, ask for, 940
  fear of the lack of, 945
  from all terror doubt and division, 532
  from the summer shower, 373
  me from the cold, to, 822
  me, who will not, 748
  of his ink, crave the, 725
  of your arms, 931
  smiting for, 748
  through the night, 831
  to grow ripe, what, 547
Shelved round us like the mummied authors, 565
Shelves, glazen, 954
  in exile on his, 760
  ranged on, 953
  stood on dusty, 679
  symmetry of, 323
  well-fill'd, 534
Shenandoah cannot be forgotten, 844
Shepherd, bids the, fold, 157
  fear, with their, 965
  hast any philosophy in thee, 50
  of the forest came, 279
  old Nod the, 839
  show me how to go, 549
  sling, fitted the stone to his, 1226
  tells his tale, every, 160
Shepherd's crook beside the sceptre, 425
  reed, just to blow a, 406
  reed, love tunes the, 306
Shepherded by one they may not see, 870
Shepherdess of sheep, 701
Sherard Blaw discovered himself, 825
Sheridan, in moulding, 356
  twenty miles away, 552
Sheriff sold him, 1218
Sheriffs in de sky, 712
Sherlock Holmes, there goes, 18
  to, she is always the woman, 737
Sherry is naturally dull, 234
  pale, too rosy-strong, 530
  with claret and, 164
Shews, clear and true, 1014
  of things, submitting the, 112
Shibboleth, lovely name of, 1031
Shibboleths, fleeting, 652
Shield and steely harness, with, 936
  for the defenseless, 602
  for which they died, 900
  laughter is my, 829
  left the, 280
  of the great republic, 642
  ourselves from sordid perils, 723
  reflecting, 1001
  snatched the spear, left the, 307
  soul like an ample, 179
  Spartan, 371
  to memory, only, 849
  wards off the darts, 453
Shields, bags of money and blazoned, 1014
  clashing of, 564
  sullen, 941
Shielding men from the effects of folly, 581
Shift and veer, winds they, 735
  from side to side by turns, 199
  I will, for myself, 10
  is over, long long, 874
  times do, 134
Shifts its name, 1136
  we make to escape thinking, 530
Shifted his trumpet, 252

Shifting fancies and celestial lights, 430
  the point it blows from, 1136
Shilelah, the Irish, 347
Shillings down, fifty thousand, 827
  make ducks and drakes with, 29
  ten, and no more, 181
Shilling's praise, splendid, 258
Shiloh's woods, rang through, 690
Shimmering golden haze, 823
  with the rainbow hues of song, 799
Shin, failure barks your, 901
Shins are as thin as pen-holders, 774
Shine along the sea, wind's feet, 630
  amidst the ranks of war, 400
  as blue stars, 433
  as golden, other suns will, 625
  bright, glories afar off, 127
  days still can, 335
  deceitful, deceitful flow, 336
  for evermore, 618
  for storm or, 549
  in more substantial honours, 257
  in other skies, goes to, 445
  in use, not to, 464
  little stars will, 30
  makes the surface, 196
  no, no butterflies no bees, 391
  nothing does but, 748
  of every slanting silver line, 980
  perishing republic, 946
  singing as they, 194
  sooner let it cease to, 294
  sweetly on my grave, 269
  to-day, however we may, 818
  wit will, 175
  with ignorance as well as knowledge, 847
  with such a lustre, 266
  with such lustre, 267
Shines and stinks like rotten mackerel, 320
  as it has shone, yet, 643
  foolery, everywhere, 55
  light that, comes from thine eyes, 117
  on me still, thy glorious eye, 418
  simile that solitary, 214
  so, a good deed, 47
Shined, say the sun hath never, 167
  think how Bacon, 208
Shingles, played upon the, 568
Shining and free, hair that is, 945
  and sweet and true, 874
  bounds increase, 747
  bright, when the stars are, 368
  face, hides a, 266
  frame, 194
  gifts that took all eyes, 409
  glass, it is a, 250
  golden hair, in a frame of, 665
  hills of day, 442
  hour, improve each, 199
  in the sky, only one is, 296, 904
  in the sky, see you, 589
  land, their, 651
  light, a burning and a, 1244
  mark, death loves a, 134, 202
  mark, slander loves a, 571
  morning face, 49
  nowhere but in the dark, 170
  of the stars, found Him in, 471
  prospects, gilded scenes and, 195
  sail, distance hid each, 605
  sword of light, 756
  things, dulls my, 980
Shining through all creation, 670
  way, through all their, 642
  with desire, 1075
Shins, break my, against it, 48
Shinto temple and shrine, 'mid, 752
Ship a good name, give the, 827
  always referred to as she, 933
  an isle a sickle moon, a, 927
  and I, my, 1020
  ashore, put their, 784
  being in a, is being in jail, 234
  comes in with object won, 536
  committed to her element, 505
  community is like a, 1190
  driveth the, 810
  fitted according to knowledge among mankind, 787
  flies, away the good, 345
  for an ocean trip, capital, 655
  full many a gallant, 1217
  goes down, give up afore the, 527
  goes wop, when the, 784
  has weather'd every wrack, 536
  idle as a painted, 315
  is anchor'd safe and sound, 536
  is clear at last she leaps, 537
  is no more than a ship, 918
  is seen no more, the stately, 640
  is troubled with rats, if the, 894
  laying violent hands upon the, 191
  me somewhere east of Suez, 782
  must go, land to which yon, 300
  never sink this, 1144
  no, of all that under steam, 868
  not to give up the, 527
  of democracy, sail thy best, 537
  of souls, outbound, 817
  of state, 1079
  of state, sail on O, 435
  of Tarsus, 157
  of the Union, save the good old, 455
  of truth, build a, 857
  packet of assorted miseries, 787
  perished, then the, 1073
  primal desert, 830
  rats desert a sinking, 1108
  sails out of the bay, 863
  sank low, drowning, 475
  scuttled, 359
  set, clean anew, 926
  splendid, 668
  strength of the, is the service, 810
  sweeps silently, a sombre, 643
  swings free, anchor heaves the, 406
  tall, and a star, 856
  that part of the, where the cabin was, 247
  that's westward bound, 710
  way of a, 1235
  went on lonely and swift, 726
  white-sailed, 902
  will sail, up the bay my, 567
  without ballast, 1178
  would go, land to which the, 519
Ships and sealing-wax, shoes and, 598
  and towns, wars and, 958
  are but boards, 44
  are covered by fairy lights, 1052
  beauty and mystery of the, 436
  becalmed at eve, as, 519
  came home from sea, 437
  constructed these great, 1018
  dim-discovered, 224
  down to the sea in, 1231
Ships, face that launch'd a thousand, 31
  ghosts of ruined, 940
  great gray, 838
  have been salvaged, our, 912
  hearts of oak are our, 242
  I yield my, to thee, 537
  like, they steer their courses, 142
  long time together, 678
  long-lost multitude of, 552
  luminous self-possession of, 1031
  of England, the little, 964
  of this vast burthen, 230
  sail like swans asleep, 927
  sail on the sea, 370
  sailors jealous of their, 844
  saw long, 978
  such, as those, 859
  that are in peril, 1137
  that art untouched, 859
  that divide, as, 425, 437
  that have gone down at sea, 338
  that pass in the night, 425, 437
  that sailed for sunny isles, 423
  that went to sea, 566
  these, are alive, 1018
  towers and, are nothingness, 1080
  upon the blue, of all the, 622
  upon the sea, met like the, 437, 587
  warn the, 977
  watchin' the, 826
  went forth to sea, my, 605
  went to sea, 437
  we've got the, the men, the money, 562
  wind among the anchored, 918
Ship's birth best place for reading, 843
  enemy's, are more than ours, 1112
  way upon the sea, 778
Shipmate, joy, 537
Shipmates die, see your, 918
  happy, 817
Shipment's worthlessness, this poor, 876
Shipwreck and collision, 859
  society in, 1102
  spared, by the, 300
  terrible storm and, 658
  they that defy deserve, 1166
Shipwrecked before I got aboard, 1106
  kindles false fires, 304
  sailor bids thee take sail, 1217
  seafarer, tomb of a, 1217
Shire of men who understand, 944
Shires, England's midmost, 911
  where the girls are fonder, 744
Shirkers, whip awaits, 492
Shirt and a half in all my company, 63
  changed principles oftener than, 203
  country giving her, 1015
  doesn't wear a, 951
  eats a hole in my, 892
  from off her back, 951
  happy man's without, 11
  no quarrel with the, 738
  no ruffles on his, 404
  of a happy man, 639
  of fire, 587
  of Nessus is upon me, 105
  on his back, never a, 188
  or collar never comes back, 816
  stuffed, 837
  tail of an old bleached, 1016

Shirt that isn't white, 754
  to his back, not a, 309
  to my back, I haven't a, 639
  wanting a, 188, 252
Shirts, poisonous Nessus, 378
  take but two, with me, 64
  to wear, no, 622
  two rogues in buckram, 62
Shirt-cuffs, Mr. Pound's, 963
Shirtsleeves to shirtsleeves, 880
Shive, steal a, of a cut loaf, 77
Shiver and go down, suppose she'd, 872
  in silk stockings, need not, 990
Shivered, golden things, 941
Shivering, desolate out in the cold, 965
  on the ridge of life, 186
Shivering-sweet to the touch, 939
Shoal of stars, 800
  of time, 85
Shoals of honour, depths and, 73
Shock, cushion the, 781
  earthquake's, 363
  fodder's in the, 697
  of corn, like as a, 1228
  of misfortune, first severe, 494
  of pleasure, give a, 386
  sink beneath the, 355
  your first idea, quite, 754
Shocks that flesh is heir to, 93
Shock-headed Peter, 1181
Shocking bad hats, 293
  fault of women, 1178
  hat, scorn the, 451
Shod, worse, than the shoemaker's wife, 15, 122
Shoe be Spanish or neat's leather, 142
  cannot put the same, on every foot, 1104
  can't eat a silver, 951
  easy, 757
  fives did fit her, 132
  for want of a, 227
  good luck shall fling her, 465
  has power to wound, 240
  horse lost for want of, 137, 227
  let not a shoemaker judge above his, 1109
  lost for want of nail, 137, 227
  of leather, trod on, 1149
  pick up a horse's, 679
  pinches me, where my own, 1152
  pinches, none can tell where the, 1112
  wrings, wearer knows where the, 137
Shoes and ships and sealing-wax, 598
  Englishman firmest in his, 413
  felt the wings upon my, 1002
  for a pair of, 1252
  Hannah's at the window binding, 568
  he who sees takes off his, 431
  him that makes, go barefoot, 15, 122
  King James called for his old, 130
  latchet of whose, 1242
  little white, on your feet, 985
  pointed toward the land, 1017
  put off thy, 1224
  round-heads and wooden, 195
  soles right offen your, 1006
  surgeon to old, 81
  walk in velvet, 950
Shoemaker should give no opinion beyond the shoes, 1109
Shoemaker's wife, worse shod than, 15, 122
Shoe-string, careless, 133
Shoke, made dis leedle, 661
Shone afar so grand, if what, 458
  and the snows were rain, 654
  far off his coming, 153
  forth in flower, 304
  like a meteor, 148
  one woman and none but she, 631
  with a splendor all its own, 696
  yet shines as it has, 643
Shoo, fly don't bodder me, 517, 612
Shooe, cast an old, after me, 13
Shook a dreadful dart, 150
  hands and went to 't, 222
  hands with him, wouldn't, 639
  his dart, death, 155
  his head, silent doctor, 206
  its great head sadly, 1027
  the arsenal, 156
  the land, it, 912
  with laughter they, 499
Shoon, sandal, 256
  silver, 839
Shoot a fellow down, 651
  don't, colonel, 349
  first and inquire afterwards, 1215
  folly as it flies, 206
  him on the spot, 390
  if you must this old gray head, 443
  straight and speak the truth, 953
  teach the young idea to, 224
  the hippopotamus, I, 821
  the holl gang, 526
  the pianist, do not, 724
  when the guns begin to, 781
  with butter, one cannot, 1216
Shoots and briars, wandering, 900
  new, 997
  of everlastingness, bright, 170
  so trim, boy that, 255
  the last dark canyon, 738
  through air and light, 336
Shooting for, what's all the, 880
  in the habit of, 1215
  round the bend, 949
  star, glory like a, 59
Shooting-stars attend thee, 134
Shop, keep thy, 29
  people, in each of these, 913
  pops its head into the, 246
  right home from the, 600
  to mind, because a man has, 492
Shops, in the middle of their, 1015
  of Stupidity Street, 830
  people who keep, 913
Shop-fronts of abstraction, 1032
Shopkeeper, what is true of a, 240
Shopkeepers, nation of, 240
Shoppers set new records, 1002
Shore, a curve for the, 928
  adieu my native, 352
  Afric's burning, 319
  against the distant, 258
  beat wild on this world's, 447
  boat is on the, 356
  but few companions on the, 513
  control stops with the, 354
  Dead Sea's, 352
  deposited upon the silent, 303
  dreamed of an unknown, 907
  dull tame, 350
  dull unchanging, 502
  echoed along the, 319
  far-off, where he would tread, 70
Shore, fast by their native, 267
  from a, no search hath found, 401
  gathering pebbles on the, 156
  gold and amber, 744
  Hades', 1098
  hang et by the, 765
  I lingered alone on the, 418
  I on the opposite, shall be, 437
  is steep, 642
  just parted from the, 288
  keel upon the, 1066
  landing on some silent, 187
  left their beauty on the, 408
  lights around the, 577
  little boats should keep near, 227
  misty troubled, 644
  never came to, 423
  night's Plutonian, 418, 568
  now upon the farther, 402
  ocean's wave-beat, 503
  of Araby the Blest, spicy, 151
  of the lollipop sea, 699
  of the strange forever, 568
  on sea nor, shall fail, 610
  on some distant, 550
  one foot on, 38, 256
  passed to the further, 781
  pebbled, 107
  Plutonian, 658
  rapture on the lonely, 354
  sable, 554
  safe on, the pensioned sailor lies, 199
  slant to the, 928
  so dies a wave along the, 273
  so long you stay on, 713
  stern but distant, 770
  such is the aspect of this, 355
  summer wind by the, 1009
  surges lash the sounding, 211
  survey his, 167
  swiftly courses from the, 537
  there comes up the, 766
  to a most dangerous sea, 46
  to his own native, 460
  to love, set a, 773
  to rise upon some other, 618
  to shore, his signal, 948
  tread thy, 1188
  ulterior, 822
  unhappy folks on, 275
  unknown and silent, 325
  upbraiding, 354
  waves that plunged along the, 558
  where my soul has longed to go, 567
  where'er I am by, at sea, 393
  wild New England, 370
  wrecked on the rocky, 363
Shores, earth's human, 385
  fearless for unknown, 537
  ghost of, 658
  of age, 644
  of death, along the, 746
  of Tripoli, to the, 1065
  sands and, 157
  shipt for foreign, 337
  strands and, 112
  undreamed, 57
  whisperings around desolate, 385
Shores' shadders, both, 527
Shoreless seas, before him only, 658
Shorn lamb, tempers wind to, 242
Short and bright, angels' visits, 186
  and long is, 1149

Short and narrow bound, within the, 450
and simple annals, 244
and simple flannels, 972
and sparing at meals, 1039
and the long of it, 34
and uncertain, life is, 238
arm needs man, 749
art is long life is, 433
as any dream, 42
as are the nights, 127
breath, content with their, 729
comes so far, 867
cut, always take, 1126
cuts, lead you, 832
don't sell America, 1054
essay, arms to make a, 177
in the story itself, 1251
is my date, 219
is our longest day, 1058
letter to a distant friend, 234
life in the saddle, a, 758
life is so, 473
life of man is, 132
long yet too, 120
lyf so, 3
measure, giving, 646
my scope had not been so, 74
of leaves, getteth, 391
of the wearer's expectation, 498
of what it should be, far, 507
on this sad Saturday, 715
one ready for my own, 869
paine well borne, 24
period of life is long enough, 1096
potential stir, 584
retirement urges sweet return, 154
sheets that slip, 977
shrill shriek, 247
since life is, 718
stopped, 601
sudden storms are, 59
time is, 433
time of life is, 63
Wolf, Crazy Horse, and Rain-in-the-Face, 707
Shortcomings, not unmindful of our, 997
Shorten I the stature of my soul, 574
our woes, 1200
tedious nights, 121
the morning, do not, 1179
Shortens not his own life, 96
Shortened, buskins, 134
Shorter, makes the way seem the, 139
Shortest in December, 668
way home, 135
Short-haired poet, 661
Short-lived care, brief sorrow, 1132
pain, 307
tyranny, beauty a, 1129
Shortness, called Noll for, 243
spend that, basely, 63
Shortwave facilities, more than, 1014
Shot an arrow into the air, I, 434
at least I have, 1215
at without result, 848
end of a, 17
fool's bolt is soon, 16
forth peculiar graces, 153
from a well-experienc'd archer, 106
heard round the world, 409
his fellow of selfsame flight, 44
my being through earth, 316
Shot so trim, he that, 77
that kills, where is the giant, 737
whose sound rang out from Concord, 706
Should auld acquaintance be forgot, 286
be, no the thing I, 285
of stood in bed, 1001
to all the world, 1002
Shoulder and elbow, 'twixt, 222
and ruddy lip, bite of, 1052
dwarf on a giant's, 136
giant's, to mount on, 318
her bosom her face, show us her, 594
perhaps to touch his, 1008
the sky my lad, 743
to shoulder, women standing, 1006
to the wheel, put his, 124
to the wheel, put your, 1077
Shoulders ache, my, 940
and slopes of the dune, 757
Atlantean, 150
back, statesman throws his, 764
dead giant's, 592
dust of her, 979
heads grow beneath their, 100
laying on their, 748
napkins thrown over the, 63
of a giant, dwarf standing on, 122
stick out like two bowlders, 774
were his throne, my, 847
white as snow, 510
with a wing so strong, 868
Shoulder-clapper, a back-friend, a, 38
Shoulder-high we bring you home, 743
Shout about my ears, a, 758, 847
and revelry, midnight, 157
and the ring of galloping feet, 676
back our peals of laughter, 554
do not have to, 999
goes down with a great, 708
is a rattling of chains, 931
is ringing through parlor and hall, 362
my faith, I need not, 878
of mirth, with a, 834
of our days, breaking, 979
out your numbers, 890
pursued him with one, 170
send forth a joyous, 401
that tore hell's concave, 148
to him golden shouts, 576
Shouts and plaudits of the throng, 439
golden, 576
Shouted, all the people, 1226
along the line, they, 509
Shouting dies, tumult and the, 780
heard the heavens fill with, 464
knightly, 941
the battle-cry of freedom, 541
Shovel and tongs, 389
spade crowbar hoe, 348
them under and let me work, 886
Show a mind unmoved, 1098
a remnant of their fires, 1165
a terrible, 205
a woman when he loves her, 488
an image of the pangs, 303
an unfelt sorrow, 86
and gaze o' the time, 89
augments its gaudy, 309
'em who is king, I'll, 884
Show great bounty to the few, 185
great, with little means, 482
himself friendly, must, 1233
himself too free, 1014
his eyes and grieve his heart, 87
I never ain't had no, 639
idle, 436
in some fifth act, 472
it; all things, 206, 577
it, chance to, 1047
makes death a hideous, 547
me a hero and I will write a tragedy, 1001
me a liar, 138
me his friends, 579
me how to go, shepherd, 549
me the books he loves, 579
me the title of this brood, 612
me, you have got to, 714
me your garden, 1155
mercie unto others 25
mercy I to others, 216
my head to the people, 381
my visage as you find it, 508
obscures the, of evil, 46
of dross, 45
of truth, 39
ostentatious, 811
our clothes, fond to, 199
outside, is a poor substitute, 1076
slaves to their gilded, 394
Solomon's purple, 816
that within which passeth, 89
the age and body of the time, 94
the lining, to, 866
the love, I cannot, 766
the man, not always actions, 209
the most of heaven, 506
the world, let any man, 592
thee a thief, I will, 138
their love, do not, 33
their might, if kings must, 432
them my comrades, 1033
'tis all a great, 502
us her shoulder, she will, 594
us how divine a thing, 299
us wonderful rainbows, 609
vilely to desire small beer, 64
wise in, 162
world is all a fleeting, 336
you the picture, 54
you're up to fightin' tu, 527
Shows, games, sports, guns, 268
goes with all the, 1063
her brightening face, 225
her the secret way, 134
mirthful comic, 71
nature's comment on the, 303
no eagerness for flitting, 1181
sufficient of his light, God, 491
the matin to be near, 92
the rules, never, 209
the way, glory, 186
them round and hollers, 1067
Showed his neighbours peace, 504
the white of their leaves, 620
their own white feather, 846
Shower, a shelter from the summer, 373
after the, the tranquil sun, 638
earth loveth the, 1127
from the south, one soft, 668
he sendeth sun he sendeth, 423
iron sleet of arrowy, 244
of commanded tears, 52
of curates, abundant, 507
of gold, 381
or two of rain, 132

Showers, Aprille with his, 4
  beyond these suns and, 735
  for the thirsting flowers, 366
  frae my ee, 277
  fragrant after soft, 152
  love is full of, 30
  on kings barbaric pearl and gold, 149
  small, last long, 59
  suck the honied, 159
  sweetest, 256
  Sydneian, of sweet discourse, 165
Shower-like, joys that came down, 317
Showery spring, each, 941
Showest, have more than thou, 98
Showing an outward pity, 60
  whose sudden display, whose, 805
Shown and then withdrawn, 373
  for money, 939
Showre of gold to win Danae, 23
Shred of gold, clasping a, 289
Shreds and patches, king of, 95
Shrew, every man can tame a, 125
  united to a, 668
Shrews, under discipline of, 344
Shrewd and over-thrifty, turns them, 920
  as Socrates' Xanthippe, 52
  his remark was, 263
Shrewdly, the air bites, 91
Shrewsbury clock, a long hour by, 63
Shriek of outraged art, 943
  short shrill, 247
  solitary, 359
  with a fearful, 665
Shrieks out, murder, 128
Shrieked, it was the owl that, 86
Shrieking circumstance, thrones on, 783
Shrill and high newsboys cry, 817
  or deep, low-breathed or loudest, 503
  trump, farewell the, 102
  winds whistle free, 503
Shrimpers, Devonshire, 599
Shrine, a fountain and a, 460
  a vacant, 909
  before the inmost, 765
  faith's pure, 370
  melancholy has her sovran, 384
  musing at so rich a, 819
  of memory, 1201
  of the mighty, 355
  once covered acres, 928
  where a sin is a prayer, 632
  where patriots kneel and pray, 439
  worshiper at nature's, 382
Shrines, such graves are pilgrim, 363
  the heart hath builded, 418
Shrined in our hearts with Cressy, 518
Shrink from giving up, riddle we, 624
  from service of their country, 1041
  you shall not, 1133
Shrinks from the sable shore, who, 554
  the soul, why, 195
  when hard service must be done, 403
Shrinking spirits yield the claim, 671
Shrivel them up like old apples, 123
Shrivelled laurel-leaf, 847
  meagre hopping insects, 260
Shroud and rigging, ran up, 405
  as well as a shirt, 392
  no pocket in a, 656
  of thoughts, in a, 353
  ray on ray split the, 493
Shrouded day retreats, 668
Shrowd his head, no roofe to, 129
Shrunk into insignificancy, he, 222
  shank, 50
  to a school-room bogey, 756
Shudder or adore, prophets, 1008
  regard without a, 637
Shuddering bows, amid the, 668
  fall, with, 575
  in the gloaming light, 620
  me, 767
Shuffle about a little in slippers, 788
  patience gentlemen and, 406
  the cards, 1155
  the cards, patience and, 311
Shuffled, cards were fairly, 660
  off this mortal coil, 93
Shufflers who slacken their pace, 492
Shuffle-Shoon and Amber-Locks, 699
Shun and cleave to, what the wise, 1125
  death with anxious strife, 326
  dews of the evening, 222
  His name, do not, 1032
  the broad way, 305
  the polluted flock, 950
  the thought that lurks, 701
  what the natives, 1012
Shuns all ostentatious show, 811
Shut doors against a setting sun, 80
  from fields of air, 1166
  his books, if only he had, 763
  in from all the world without, 443
  in one small minute's space, 647
  my little sister in, 925
  my spirit in repose, 450
  not your doors to me, 534
  of evening, flowers at, 154
  out from nature, 656
  out Mary and her Son, to, 960
  out the Hand Divine, 403
  the door, alone and, 871
  the door good John, 212
  the gates of mercy, 245
  the windows of the sky, 225
  thee from heaven with a dome, 452
  up in measureless content, 85
  when thou shouldest repay, 1250
Shuts the eye of day, 273
Shut-eye town, garden of, 699
Shutter, borne before her on a, 481
  knock upon her, 985
  open the other, 860
Shutters, close the, fast, 265
  light drips through the, 961
  of the night, closing, 994
Shutting away of loving hearts, 982
  one by one of doors, 912
Shuttle, life is a, 35
  musical, 536
  swifter than a weaver's, 1228
Shuttles prepared by the Master, 656
Shy and ladylike of trees, most, 525
  as a maiden sprite, 1022
  as a wren in the hedgerow, 709
Shy of using wit, 141
  once, Jesus wast Thou, 748
Si vis me flere, 262
Sibilants and dentals, omitting, 550
Sibyl, contortions of the, 261
Sic transit, and then, 486
Sicilian tyrants, 1100
Sicily, my Spain, my, 894
Sick and blue, beaten, 991
  and poor and friendless, 656
  and tired and faint and worn, 596
  as a horse I am, 242
  at heart, I am, 89
  be not slow to visit the, 1250
  bed, a regal solitude, 324
  but when he's, 698
  child in the basement, 715
  devil was, 1140
  dragons, take the, 892
  fool that eats till he is, 577
  from the time when one is, 867
  greatest danger to healthy, 1196
  healest the earth when it is, 132
  leisure to be, 63
  made him deathly, 684
  maketh the heart, 1233
  man a parasite, 1196
  man back to health, lead a, 1082
  man has life, while the, 206
  man helped by thee, 427
  men, health to, 21
  not so, as she is troubled, 88
  o' New York City, 835
  of all the din, 593
  of blossom-burdened bough, 777
  of endless sunshine, 777
  of its business, 299
  of loneliness, I am, 375
  of singing, I am, 631
  of your life, want to be, 733
  only disgrace is to be, 1213
  oyster at low tide, 595
  prayer that heals the, 548
  say I'm, 212
  that surfeit with too much, 44
  time we think we're, 1017
  to, men health, 21
  whole head is, 1236
  with desire, 793
  with fear, I was, 1029
  with long delay, 386
  with love, 980
Sicken and decay, love begins to, 83
  appetite may, 53
  at pretty words, 1201
  disease of which old men, 116
  every year, 459
  of men's company, I, 853
Sickening grief doth prey, 269
  thought itself, 669
Sickle in the fruitful field, 1042
  into another's corn, 1104
  keen, with his, 433
  moon, a ship an isle, a, 927
Sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought, 93
Sickly dreamers of the impossible, 491
  flame, 193
  smile, a kind of, 644
Sickness and in health, in, 1254
  enlarges the dimensions, 324
  love is a, 30
  nor pain of body, nor, 910
  rages, when, 272
  sleepy, 1025
  sorrow marriage, 932
Sickness-broken body, 147

- Side, angel on the outward, 37
  - back and, go bare, 20
  - by side for the way was one, 558
  - by side, opposed now, 582
  - by side, sleeping, 80
  - by side, were laid, 1052
  - by the Ganges', 639
  - down the glowing, 355
  - feels it instantly on every, 115
  - good or evil, 524
  - had his pleasant, 767
  - heard the other, 1083
  - on that, are toil hunger, 388
  - on the winning or losing, 959
  - on this, ease and pleasure, 388
  - pain you carry in your, 639
  - passed by on the other, 1243
  - pouch on, 50
  - rage is on one, 368
  - stand thou on that, 667
  - step alone upon the other, 603
  - that, of the haze, 585
  - the sun's upon, 336
  - this, of the snow, 585
  - to side, rings from, 162
  - to side shift from, 199
  - warm it by thy, 364
  - was spoken for, whose, 872
  - windy, of the law, 55
  - with truth is noble, to, 525
- Sides, know it on both, 183
  - laughter holding both his, 160
  - much may be said on both, 196, 229
  - of kings, ruined, 129
  - of my intent, prick the, 85
  - split his, with laughter, 1152
  - two, to every question, 1131
  - unfed, 99
- Sideaways, half the time trot, 1022
- Side-hills of success, 775
- Sidelong looks of love, 250
  - looks, pallid virtue's, 975
  - maid, kiss snatched from, 224
- Sidereal sardines, 1004
- Sidewalks, of New York, 761
  - ramshackled, 756
- Sideways up, looked, 315
- Sidmouth, storm at, 314
- Sidney, clear everything with, 940
  - old fellow named, 823
  - thirsting, 764
  - warbler of poetic prose, 266
- Sidney's sister Pembroke's mother, 119
- Siege, laugh a. to scorn, 83
  - of the city of Gaunt, 257
- Sieges, fortunes that I have passed, 100
- Sierras, buffalo-backed, 944
- Siesta, Englishmen detest a, 1012
- Sieve, blind that can't see through a, 1153
  - singing water in a, 951
  - water through a, 925
  - went to sea in a, 498
  - witch's, 951
- Sift mankind, nor, 410
- Sifted a whole nation, God, 179
  - three kingdoms, God had, 436
- Sigh, a sob a storm a strife, a, 597
  - a tear, cost a, 273
  - as we say, why should we, 682
  - at leaving, the last, 668
  - beadle to a humorous, 41
  - chill detraction stirs no, 651
  - for snowflakes on the wave, 553
  - for the moon, who do not, 608
  - from Indus to the Pole, 216
- Sigh in the human heart, unutterable, 738
  - in vain, monarchs seldom, 307
  - is the sword of an Angel King, 282
  - joy's fleeting, 406
  - listening to a whisper or a, 1007
  - little worth a, 601
  - lost without a, 666
  - no more ladies, 38, 256
  - of the weary, 567
  - or smile, make you, 831
  - passing tribute of a, 245
  - prayer is the burden of a, 306
  - prompts the eternal, 208
  - reasons why we smile and, 365
  - sadder than a, 991
  - some cost a light, 406
  - telling this with a, 867
  - the lack of many a thing, 107
  - the same desire and mystery, 577
  - to think he still has found, 242
  - to those who love me, 356
  - too much or a kiss too long, 559
  - weep no more nor, 127
  - when histories charm, 337
  - which is not a sob, 727
  - without an end, 1180
  - yet feel no pain, 337
- Sighs and prayers, hear your, 596
  - and with eyes forgetful, 632
  - anointed sovereign of, and groans, 41
  - a-plenty, paid with, 742
  - before the dawn, wind that, 604
  - gave me a world of, 100
  - haunted with a million, 1026
  - I'm growing deeper in my, 509
  - naught my, avail, 395
  - night of memories and of, 325
  - of orphans, listenest to, 347
  - often and deeply she, 321
  - to find them in the wood, 372
  - too many, give we to them, 384
- Sighed and looked and sighed again, 176
  - and looked unutterable things, 224
  - at the sound of a knell, 264
  - for his country he, 328
  - for such a one, heart that, 30
  - he never begged he never, 928
  - no sooner loved but they, 51
  - to many, loved but one, 352
  - to measure a lonely pleasure, 297
  - we grieved we, we wept, 168
- Sighing and grief, a plague of, 62
  - blossoms all around me, 375
  - farewell goes out, 75
  - laughter and ability and, 585
  - like furnace, 49
  - of the wind, 385
  - sound, 577
  - through all her works, nature, 155
  - through London streets, 683
  - under a sicamore tree, 255
- Sight, a thousand years in thy, 1231
  - as in Thy, one, 567
  - be acceptable in thy, 1229
  - beauties hid from common, 557
  - became a part of, 355
  - beyond the range of, 514
  - charms strike the, 212
  - could not want, 167
  - dim, uncertain, 838
  - dimness of, came over many, 247
- Sight, dull, to see the year dying, 449
  - elude the, 301
  - fading light dims the, 643
  - faints into dimness, 356
  - for sore eyes, 191, 330
  - gleamed upon my, 299
  - glimpses on my, 442
  - goodly gift of, 882
  - half so fine a, 163
  - hidden away out of, 631
  - hideous, a naked human heart, 202
  - I would receive my, 669
  - keen discriminating, 293
  - king wants me out of his, 611
  - lose friends out of, 365
  - lost to, to memory dear, 392
  - loved at first, 28, 31
  - my blindness is my, 540
  - no, for children, 926
  - no relief in, 799
  - not yet in, 279
  - O loss of, 156
  - of a Dissenter, 314
  - of a green field, at the, 906
  - of a white church, 856
  - of human affairs, 727
  - of it, fear not the, 555
  - of it is torment, the, 566
  - of means to do ill deeds, 58
  - of Proteus, have, 300
  - of salt water unbounded, 777
  - of such a monument, 1175
  - of that immortal sea, 301
  - of the Lord, precious in the, 1231
  - of the stars, share the, 727
  - of the unwise, in the, 1250
  - of vernal bloom, 151
  - of you is good for sore eyes, 191
  - or sound, from spotted, 950
  - out of, 884
  - out of blindness, 663
  - out of, is out of mind, 519
  - out of, out of mind, 9, 27
  - portentous, 316
  - prudent in their own, 247
  - receive thy, the Saviour said, 373
  - saddest this, to me, 928
  - saddest, when it's left alone, 940
  - sense of, 312
  - sensible to feeling as to, 85
  - so many a glorious, 441
  - spare my aching, 244
  - sucked up out of, 430
  - swim before my, 216
  - the things that were my life, 878
  - 'tis a shameful, 198
  - to blind men, 21
  - to dream of not to tell, 315
  - to thee is sightless, their, 749
  - walk by faith not by, 1246
  - whatever can to, be formed, 155
  - when no dinner is in, 599
- Sights as youthful poets dream, 160
  - full of ugly, 71
  - I would see, what, 1067
  - saddest of, 829
  - to see sad, moves more, 107
  - troublous, 802
  - ugly, of death, 71
- Sighted Moby Dick the whale, 944
  - sub sank same, 1034
- Sightless couriers of the air, 85
  - eyes stare out, 901
  - heaven a shaven land, 576
  - Milton, 303

Sightless, when their sight to thee is, 749
Sign, as a symbol and a, 586
  brings customers, 1160
  carve thou this, 658
  dies and makes no, 69
  for him to retire, 421
  God Almighty has hung out a, 342
  hearts that break and give no, 452
  His love to prove, give me a, 539
  I have a, 583
  my name under Casey, 770
  of maidenhood, 913
  of noble souls, 1076
  of old age, 314
  of the Apple, 906
  outward and visible, 1254
  pacific, 155
  Resolved That or Whereas, 1035
  without a, 219
Signs and steps of a God, 618
  before certain events, 318, 1095
  by which one heart, 437
  conventional, 599
  indicative of trades, 342
  of the times, 1241
  of woe that all was lost, 155
  strange, in heavenly places, 560
Signal blow, death loves a, 134, 202
  catastrophe, 589
  flame, sky-high a, 1026
  of distress, with a, 601
  of his release, heareth the, 443
  ran, along the line our, 320
  shore to shore, his, 948
  shown, only a, 437
Signals and the signs, how can I tell the, 437
Signature acknowledged, a, 1201
  of pain, the, 1014
  of some great master on verse of young poet, 741
Signed no pledge, haint never, 527
  with a golden sceptre, 610
  with their honor, 1031
Signet ring, upon his, 620
  sage, pressed its, 308
Significance of life, only, 1192
  of man that he is insignificant, 837
  spiritual, 669
  utterly devoid of, 421
  whatever the, 491
Significant and budge, 263
  word flirtation, 222
Signifying nothing, 88
Signiors, grave and reverend, 100
Signories, lucent and large, 991
Silence, a worth in, 1075
  all, ever widening slowly, 470
  all the airs and madrigals, 163
  alone with, 688
  and alone, think of it in, 424
  and apart, in, 439
  and desolation and dim night, 459
  and reconciliation, temple of, 399
  and slow time, 383
  and tears, in secret in, 587
  and tears, parted in, 351
  and the wakeful stars, 588
  as release, looking upon the, 960
  back of the sound broods the, 609
  check'd for, 53
  child's sob in the, 428
Silence clings around me, 805
  deep as death, 328
  deep dear, 429
  envious tongues, 73
  every sound shall end in, 688
  every sound that breaks the, 688
  expressive, 224
  float upon the wings of, 158
  follows, do not write and, 947
  friendliest to sleep and, 153
  from the talkative, learned, 922
  gives consent, 253
  hilted, 688
  hushed, in, 302
  I like their, 239
  I pine, though in, 794
  implies composure, 321
  implying sound, 489
  in love, 21
  in reverent, bow, 349
  in the heart, makes a, 993
  in thy life, a, 594
  infinitude of, 542
  is an answer to a wise man, 1116
  is deep as eternity, 377
  is golden, 380
  is no certain token, 625
  is so near, because the, 737
  is the best resolve, 1159
  is the perfectest herald, 38
  keep, before him, 1239
  leave me in, here, 562
  like a poultice, 451
  like dews on white, 950
  listening to, 392
  living with us even in, 1173
  majestic, 342
  mightier than the cannon's thud, 922
  more musical than song, 587
  never betrays you, 676
  never dies, 688
  negligence and, 237
  night in its, 547
  nothing lives 'twixt it and, 347
  occasional flashes of, 313
  of age, 817
  of pure innocence, 56
  of the ancient world, 729
  of the dreamless dust, 603
  of the hours of dew, 691
  of the receding world, 583
  of the upper shelf, 397
  or of sound, some joy of, 407
  realm of, is large enough, 521
  regretted my speech never my, 1105
  seal in oblivion's, 305
  sealed, in secret kept in, 507
  secret guilt betrayed by, 175
  shadowless like, 392
  sing to me, elected, 672
  somewhere in the far-off, 688
  songs in the, 609
  sounds no worse than cheers, 743
  speaking, silent speech, 306
  speaks for love, when, 617
  speech be better than, 1088
  starred, 629
  suppressed in, 1079
  thank God for, 943
  that dreadful bell, 101
  that is in the starry sky, 302
  the most perfect expression of scorn, 721
  the rest is, 98
  then a lark, 681
  thoroughgoing, 823
Silence, thunders of white, 428
  time to keep, 1235
  trimmed in, 1117
  wakened by, 629
  we parted in, 396
  well-bred, 692
  well-timed, 478
  were fitter, 802
  where good friendship waned, 799
  where hath been no sound, 390
  whereso'er I go, 350
  will fall like dews, 950
  wrapped in his beard and, 1007
Silences, holy towers of the, 977
  orchestral, 430
  success is in the, 757
  three, there are, 439
  we keep, what, 600
Silenced him, not converted because you have, 641
Silent above the flowers, 565
  and all damned, all, 296
  and desperate part, acting a, 533
  and from the world apart, 582
  and safe, be, 676
  as the moon, 156
  as the trees, 811
  as to his works, 237
  cataracts, 316
  composed ringed, 924
  court of justice in his breast, 465
  dark o'ershadowing tomb, 672
  dead, weep not for the, 290
  deceit, beauty a, 1129
  doctor shook his head, 206
  dust, provoke the, 244
  end, this is the, 586
  evening skies, 658
  fellow, seemed a, 869
  fields of childhood, 558
  finger points to heaven, 302
  flooding in the main, 519
  gazing pondering, 537
  halls of death, 371
  he knows not when to be, 1105
  hills indenting, 744
  I ponder, 1215
  land, far away into the, 587
  lifting mind, with, 1037
  manliness of grief, 251
  night with this her solemn bird, 152
  note which Cupid strikes, 145
  now they are, 1025
  oar parts the silent river, 568
  pace, twins of, 219
  part is best, 533
  performance, 1135
  poetry, painting, 1121
  power in men to be, 1163
  prayer, homes of, 468
  proved I must be, 924
  river, silent oar parts the, 568
  river thou hast taught me, 434
  sea, beside the, 444
  sea, burst into that, 315
  sea of pines, 316
  shade 'neath silent skies, in, 568
  shore, deposited upon the, 303
  shore, landing on some, 187
  shore, unknown and, 325
  so we stand, 993
  spectator of the mighty scene, 330
  speech, speak with a, 580
  stars go by, 612
  stream, across the, 717
  sun will see, 1005

- Silent tents are spread, 541
  - tents of green, 439
  - that you may hear, be, 82
  - they cry aloud, though, 1218
  - things, three, 881
  - thought, stores of, 295
  - tongues of love, 1149
  - upon a peak in Darien, 384
  - voice of God, 688
  - when occasion requires, 1116
  - when they have hatched their eggs, 147
  - why art thou, 396
  - worshiper, wiser the, 612
- Silently as a dream, 266
  - close and, 177
  - each other's track pursue, 178
  - gone out of mind, 295
  - one by one, 435
  - steal away, 434
  - wrapping all, light, 535
- Silhouette sublime, 572
- Silk and fur, fondle of, 796
  - hats, babies in, 950
  - no gowns of, 558
  - on his tongue, the more, 426
  - rustling in unpaid-for, 105
  - stockings and white bosoms, 233
  - stockings, shiver in, 990
  - suit which cost me much money, 180
  - umbrella, with a, 892
  - would sell cotton for, 566
- Silks, my Julia goes, in, 134
  - need not be new, 880
  - weave no more, 522
- Silken sad uncertain rustling, 460
  - snare, not alone in the, 600
  - string, moderation is the, 121
  - tie, the silver link, the, 307
- Silk-sack clouds, 672
- Silkworm, sheep and, 199
- Sill, stranger's foot has crossed the, 552
- Sills, keeps windows back of, 1004
- Silly face, wish I loved its, 759
  - fortune's dole, 1005
  - hanging face, what a, 199
  - quietly and contentedly, 323
  - to be flowing, so, 913
  - vapid state, 820
- Siloam's shady rill, 342
- Silver and gold are not the only coin, 1083
  - and gold brocade, in their, 907
  - and gold, hair of, 876
  - answer rang, 428
  - apples of the moon, 793
  - bow new-bent in heaven, 42
  - buckle on it, wi' the, 770
  - bushel of, 686
  - chain of evening rain, 406
  - cord be loosed, 1236
  - dew, mists of, 367
  - dollar, woman on the, 887
  - dollars however plenty, 627
  - domes of Lucknow, round the, 443
  - flail, rain with a, 936
  - flute, played on a, 664
  - golden locks to, turned, 27
  - grace of, 859
  - hair, crown uv, 698
  - in his pouch, little, 426
  - in pictures of, 1234
  - instead of, a coin of brass, 504
  - just for a handful of, 485
  - light on tower and tree, 277
  - lining in their cloud, 825
  - lining, there's a, 841
  - lining, turn forth her, 157
  - link the silken tie, the, 307
  - mantle threw, o'er the dark, 152
  - mirth, golden joy in a, 610
  - needle-note of a fife, 1002
  - oars were, 104
  - on its wings, 936
  - pall, 1033
  - paws of, 839
  - persuasion shine all, 1075
  - pinhead, 389
  - pinions, wave thy, 385
  - plate, polished up the, 972
  - precincts few extol, 937
  - rain, golden suns and, 581
  - rings, try not how your, 874
  - sand, fall on the, 576
  - screens, life lived on, 1004
  - scurrying dace, 1006
  - sea, precious stone set in the, 59
  - shadows, these, 1026
  - shekels of, 715
  - shoon, in her, 839
  - sister and golden brother, 937
  - snarling trumpets, 383
  - sold the just man for, 1252
  - spliced, with, 578
  - spoon in his mouth, 1157
  - stars when the day is done, 638
  - thirty pieces of, 1242
  - thread, that slender, 637
  - tips with, 78
  - to green, vary from, 905
  - vest, robin wears his, 647
  - wall, 1026
  - waves chime ever peacefully, 480
  - wedding, their, 825
  - yeve, to the povre freres, 5
- Silvers in the rain, 1009
- Silvered, a sable, 90
  - o'er by time, 265
  - o'er with age, head was, 206
  - the walls of Cumnor Hall, 269
- Silver-fingered fountain, some, 992
- Silver-gray, to-morrow, 681
- Silver-mantled plains, 477
- Silvern chatter, 748
  - speech is, 380
- Silver-sandaled feet, dawn with, 723
- Silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues, 78
- Silver-white lady-smocks, 41
- Silvery light, twinkling with, 301
  - round moon, 536
- Simiadae branched off, 448
- Simians, true fairy story of, 853
- Similar goddamned phrases, 884
  - if not exactly the same, 1114
- Similarity of results, effect this, 1113
- Simile, or whatever it's called, 496
  - that solitary shines, 214
  - wisdom in the, 495
- Similes, sit and play with, 298
- Similitude, worst, in the world, 440
- Similitudes, used, 1239
- Simmer, set them to, 623
- Simon pure, real, 190
  - Stone spied a boat, 371
  - the cellarer, 647
- Simonides bore off the prize, 438
- Simple annals of the poor, 244
  - as good-bye, 1035
  - as nature, 607
  - child, a, 295
  - creed for word or deed, 686
  - daisy starred the sod, a, 539
  - dues of fellowship, 430
  - effluxion of time, 888
  - fact of dying, by the, 955
  - faith, plain and, 83
  - flags tattered and torn, 641
  - gift of being kind, 930
  - liberty to pray, 591
  - maiden in her flower, 462
  - merry tender knack, 429
  - modest manly true, to be, 528
  - moral question, 775
  - natural, affecting, 252
  - no vice so, 46
  - or gentle, never scare either, 545
  - race, a, 307
  - sensuous and passionate, 162
  - service simply given, 781
  - something, now and then, 1025
  - sources, from, 53
  - story of what women do, 658
  - things, delight in, 783
  - wiles, transient sorrows, 299
  - words enough, his words were, 524
- Simples, compounded of many, 51
- Simpleness and gentleness, in, 777
- Simplest note that swells the gale, 245
  - strain can touch it, 337
- Simpleton sages and reasoning fools, 335
- Simplicity a child, in, 217
  - a grace, makes, 119
  - be imposed on, don't let your, 277
  - beauty of style depends on, 1088
  - comes at last, a great, 884
  - is the mean, 218
  - is the most deceitful mistress, 637
  - itself can no longer be misled, 1060
  - Jeffersonian, 619
  - lived in noble, 374
  - of character, 641
- Simplicity of our lives, mar the, 723
  - of the three per cents, 275, 421
  - of times, our old, 1061
  - sublime, in his, 466
  - teaching, to sing, 865
  - that there is in Christ, 247
  - truth miscall'd, 107
- Simplification, order and, the first steps, 1205
- Simplify my way of life, 376
  - simplify, 514
- Simply another morning, 959
- Sims, friends of Mr. Addison, 1026
- Simulation of the painted scene, 430
- Sin, a duty not a, 226
  - against the Holy Ghost, 641, 1198
  - and blot, so much of, 657
  - and fate's control, 375
  - and the saving lies, 780
  - blossoms of my, 91
  - born in, 124
  - born of a little, 982
  - by that, fell the angels, 73
  - by which the angels fell, 828
  - could blight, ere, 316
  - cunning, 39
  - deprived of heaven for no, 1136
  - dulled their eyes with, 709
  - except stupidity, no, 723
  - falter not for, 454
  - folly glide into, 309
  - fools make a mock at, 1233
  - for me to sit and grin, 450
  - for no, deprived of heaven, 1136

Sin forgiven by Christ in heaven, 431
  from their, restrain, 606
  good man's, 327
  has cast away, that, 681
  has many tools, 454
  he that is without, 1244
  his darling, is pride, 316
  his favorite, 321
  hold it half a, 467
  I hate the, 552
  I impute to each frustrate ghost, 488
  is a prayer, shrine where a, 632
  is ez sharp ez bamboo-brier, 689
  is forgiven, realms where, 792
  keep me from stain of, 645
  man-like is it to fall into, 435
  no, for man to labour in vocation, 60
  no more, go and, 1244
  not, be ye angry and, 1247
  not only as, but as a bore, 360
  original, 821
  pay the price of, 516
  poverty is no, 138
  private, not so prejudicial, 1155
  rod must heal the, 659
  self-love is not so vile a, 66
  shall be no more, when, 503
  some rise by, 35
  sons of, 757
  suffered for all, 668
  take me from my, 1038
  that man made wine, 768
  they do by two and two, 781
  they, who tell us love can die, 322
  think it little, 566
  thinking their own kisses, 79
  to covet honour, 67
  to falter would be, 503
  to fly, Timothy learnt, 1057
  to gladden, never deemed it, 453
  unconsciousness of, 847
  wages of, 1245
  waive the quantum o' the, 285
  without intending it, men, 1125
  world's as ugly as, 545
Sins are all committed, 217, 1192
  be all my, remember'd, 93
  be as scarlet, though your, 1237
  bloody old, 942
  broken-hearted for his, 719
  committed, not for the, 925
  compound for, 142
  deadly, bought in tins, 1028
  enough in his own life, 166
  forgiven, minstrel his, 298
  multitude of, 1248
  not by my, 874
  of her neighbors, confesses the, 571
  of the father, 46
  of the fathers, 1083
  oldest, the newest kind of ways, 65
  other, only speak, 128
  to be forgiven, no, 364
  were scarlet, his, 822
Sinai or Olympus, notes from, 921
Sinai's climb and know it not, 525
Sinament and ginger, 135
Since she went home, 669
  there's no help, 31
  we parted yester eve, 592
Sincere, of soul, 210
  officious innocent, 231
  sagacious melancholy quaint, 573
  soul, 245
Sincere, to be quite, 944
Sincerest laughter, our, 366
Sincerity of mirth, small, 386
  wrought in a sad, 408
Sind, I have, 339
Sinews of affairs are cut, 1140
  of business, 1140
  of Peace, The, 852
  of the soul, anger one of, 147
  of virtue, 140
  of war, coin the, 1140
  stiffen the, 66
Sinewy, hardy and vigorous young man, 1142
Sinful games, or any, 644
  man, I go to worship, 728
Sing, a little time to, 701
  a song of cheer again, 1052
  again sing again, 883
  again with your dear voice, 368
  alas for those who never, 451
  aloft, why should you, 822
  and all is well, I, 835
  and build the lofty rhyme, 159
  and die, swan-like, 359
  and louder sing, 793
  and love, they, 146
  and play, would'st have me, 337
  and sing, bids them to, 993
  arms and the man I, 177
  as gay, other birds will, 581
  as I must, I, 981
  as Martin Luther sang, 481
  as much beauty as they, 620
  as once he sung, cannot, 482
  away sorrow, 1150
  ballads, 123
  because I must, I do but, 468
  because they could not, 1066
  bird on green Missouri's plain, 518
  by land an' sea, 784
  by Lincoln's grave, 676
  clear O throstle, 827
  cuccu, 3
  eagle suffers little birds to, 77
  earth may, 575
  for joy, widow's heart to, 1228
  for their queen's delight, 736
  heavenly goddess, 218
  I can't, 606
  I'm saddest when I, 389
  in a hempen string, 127
  it again, shall not, 956
  let Jane Shore with sorrowe, 257
  like the indifferent birds, 1005
  long live the king, 264
  makes me angry while I, 199
  my songs in praise of you, 1142
  myself, I, 534
  New England, I, 517
  no birds, 385
  no sad songs for me, 587
  now dead, I, 1217
  O where will be the birds that, 581
  of everything and anything, 919
  of the wine, others may, 856
  only in the spring, nightingales, 147
  out your words, 911
  pretty birds do, 1038
  riding's a joy, 487
  so wildly well, none, 460
  softly to myse'f, I, 733
  started to, 1036
  strange that death should, 58
  swan-like let me, and die, 45
  sweetly, brightly smile and, 365
  the dangers of the sea, 247
Sing the full free candour, 796
  the heart to rest, 994
  the hymn of the conquered, 533
  the joys that both afford, 1040
  the old songs, I cannot, 583
  the old songs now, I can not, 590
  the song o' steam, 777
  the song, others shall, 444
  thee a song in thy praise, 286
  their ancient rhymes, I love to, 507
  thou thy song and do thy deed, 473
  though I shall never hear thee, 365
  to find your hearts, 927
  to Him who placed me there, 1166
  to lords and ladies, 793
  to me, he didn't, 919
  to Shelley, you did not, 625
  to the heaven of my heart, 822
  wanting to, 925
  way to make to-morrow, 797
  we for love and idleness, 933
  when all alone, 484
  when they cannot kiss, 610
  with me, come you home and, 624
  with mortal voice, 153
  you might be wanting to, 575
  young men can, 921
Sings, alway alway something, 409
  and guards his grave, poet, 609
  better, if another bird, 123
  each song twice over, 486
  in me, no more, 981
  lark at heaven's gate, 105
  like a lark, 1155
  like an angel, 47
  morne not waking til she, 23
  soul and body to rest, 58
  to one clear harp, 436, 467
  village maiden, 249
Singed the beard of the king of Spain, 439
Singer, anguish of the, 661
  comes the song, to the, 672
  dries one tear, if a lowly, 798
  in France of old, 631
  of an empty day, idle, 608
  of the field and fold, 649
  passes, he the, 575
  thou the, I the song, 623
  wait, do not let the, 679
  whose large notes and clear, 735
Singers chanting dirges, 554
  fault common to all, 1099
  God sent his, upon earth, 436
  with vocal voices, 189
Singeth a quiet tune, 315
  all night long, 89
  low in every heart, 648
Singing, all of their, 757
  all the time, I was, 919
  as they shine, 194
  bird, my heart is like a, 587
  birds all the year round, 621
  birds sweet, 830
  brotherly, stand, 817
  gold, once was, 929
  happier, 596
  hour of peace, one white, 929
  I am sick of, 631
  in the wilderness, 1133
  is sweet, 610
  milkmaids, no, 707
  mood, in his high, 940
  more of, 839
  of anthems, hollaing and, 64

Singing of birds, time of the, 1236
  of Mount Abora, 316
  of the birds, 1067
  Oh how beautiful, 785
  robes, garland and, 162
  round the world, 963
  seamen, we were only, 899
  singers with vocal voices, 189
  song for song, 326
  still somehow, 863
  sweetly on a tree, 919
  the same sad thing, 500
  to-day, those who are, 621
  water in a sieve, 951
  weather, sad or, 631
  when I felt inclined to, 822
  whisper goes, a, 918
  wind's, 953
Singist, as a, I am not a success, 606
Single, ain't jes' like either, 527
  blessedness, 42
  bound, not reached at a single, 521
  cell becomes a man, 581
  file, years go by in, 951
  hair casts its shadow, 1102
  hair, draw you with a, 177
  hair, draws us with a, 212
  hour of that Dundee, 298
  individual, directed to one, 537
  instances, wilderness of, 465
  island like a tower, 989
  life, so careless of the, 468
  lovely action, less than a, 529
  man plant himself on his instincts, 414
  men in barricks, 781
  nothing in the world is, 368
  pleasure costs, 707
  song and carelessly complete, 684
  spies, sorrows come not, 96
  talent well employed, 231
  tentative word, a, 947
  thought, with but a, 1185
  track, facing on the, 644
  volume, brought to land a, 300
  word, forever 'tis a, 590
Singleness of heart, in, 1253
Singling him out from the herd, 590
Singly, not to be had, 324
Singular it's never used, in the, 1064
Singularity, not by, 385
  trick of, 55
Sink a navy, load would, 73
  amidst blood and flame, 407
  among the naked mute, 575
  beneath the shock, 355
  beneath the wave of darkness, 407
  bought it for the, 982
  can't afford to, 782
  half his present repute, 526
  hangs py der, 661
  help me Cassius or I, 81
  in years, nature, 195
  into the heart, 218
  let the world, 136
  make heavy weather but not, 973
  my yacht, had to, 1001
  or swim live or die, 340
  or swim, married man must, 782
  pour them down the, 847
  those stars in empty night, 306
  throw in unrespective, 75
  to rest, who, 247
Sink to the earth like mountains, 1008
Sinks, fight her till she, 527
  into thy depths, 355
  the day-star in the ocean bed. 159
  the gale, so, 273
Sinking heart, changing cheek, 356
  in thy last long sleep, 275
  kind of alacrity in, 35
  ship, rats desert a, 1108
  splendor and the waning light, 936
  today, someone is, 1047
Sinne brings in death, 1058
Sinned against than sinning, more, 98
  incessantly, would have, 818
  tired voices that have, 962
Sinner, hungry, 361
  I love the, 552
  is dismayed, when the, 375
  it or saint it, 209
  mercy on the, 959
  of his memory, 32
  or saint, man may be, 639
  prayer that reforms the, 548
  that art thyself a, 228
  too weak to be a, 80
  vilest, may return, 199
Sinners entice thee, if, 1232
  how many po', 689
  lift their hands on high, 1137
  miserable, 1253
  ordinary, 833
  to repentance, but to call, 1242
  unrepentant old, 978
Sinning, more sinn'd against than, 98
Sinon said come of it what may, 1107
Sin-spotted soul, heretofore, 556
Sinuous shells of pearly hue, 325
  speech of schools, not the, 941
Sion, when we remembered thee O, 1232
Sip, life-blood seemed to, 315
  where my own did hope to, 279
Sips treacle, fly that, 205
Sipped brandy and water, 289
Sipping here my beer, 605
Sir Bulwer Lytton, I met, 400
  Christopher Wren, 865
  Critic good day, 508
  Francis Bacon secretary of Nature, 140
  I exist, 826
  John, sail of, 552
  Oracle I am, 44
  Paris, that he not be a, 1142
  Patrick Spence, ballad of, 316
  Plume, 212
  Walter Raleigh, Cecil's saying of, 412
  which serves and seeks for gain, 98
Sire, bleeding, to son, 355
  of fame, toil is the, 1083
  son degenerates from the, 218
Sires, ages of your, 546
  content that from my, 911
  from heroic, 1165
  green graves of your, 362
  holy faith that warmed our, 451
  strong speech of our, 771
Siren, song of the, 29
  waits thee, 326
  who sung under the sea, 335
Sirens sang, song the, 145
  sang, what song the, 797
Sirrah me no sirrahs, 1057
Sis Cow, you do de pullin', 689
Sisera, stars fought against, 1225
Sister Anne, see any one coming, 1055
  calls me Will, 699
  moon is my, 821
  of beauty, 994
  shall be a ministering angel, 97
  shut my little, in, 925
  Sidney's, 119
  silver, and golden brother, 937
  to a sister, never praise a, 785
  woman, still gentler, 285
Sisters and his cousins and his aunts, his, 622
  dear, men with, 391
  death and night, 536
  erring, go in peace, 349
  little, I am too, 988
  of the sea, 1020
  Seven, Dog-star and the, 955
  Three and such branches of learning, 45
  two, by the goal are set, 309
  under their skins, 782
  unremembered by the years, 968
  virtuous, all the, 1052
  wayward, depart in peace, 349
  weird, 87
Sister's shame, erring, 355
Sistine Madonna, tried to paint the, 971
Sisyphus, by fate doomed, 1098
  endeavors, 223
  who bears the ban of labour, 1098
  with toil and sweat, 223
Sit alone at present, I, 590
  alone with my conscience, 681
  and bay the moon, 975
  and drink with me, 822
  and eat, I did, 135
  and fancy things, just to, 874
  and feel poor-devilish, 530
  and grin, a sin for me to, 450
  and hear hollow compliments, 156
  and play with similes, 298
  and sing, 1166
  and sit a thousand years, 869
  and wait in kindly company, 674
  at Delmonico's, we, 734
  at the table, who shall, 907
  attentive to his own applause, 213
  beside my lonely fire, I, 582
  beside your reading lamp, 953
  by me, condescend to, 634
  by my fire and read, 374
  close and silently, 177
  closer friends, 664
  doing penance, 400
  down and taste my meat, 135
  down good fellow and drink, 626
  down in, no place to, 166
  down now, I will, 419
  down on a bushel, do not, 1131
  down to our pottage, 1026
  for his portrait, no man loth to, 834
  for us and spit for us, 1092
  in back of coach, forced to, 181
  in mine house at ease, I, 757
  in my bones, 313
  in the clouds and mock us, 64
  in the scorner's seat, 733
  in the sunshine, easy to, 718
  nor stand but go, bids nor, 489

Sit on the busy quay, 826
  on the knee as they, 564
  on the lid and laugh, 879
  round it and pluck blackberries, 431
  still, enter and, 326
  still, their strength is to, 1237
  studious let me, 224
  thee down sorrow, 41
  them down and rest, 981
  there clod-pate, 1155
  they who entrance win, 853
  tight till I send my Marines, 787
  together building blocks, 699
  triumphing over death, 161
  unmoved, 1014
  up in a conning tower, you, 785
  up in evening dress, 601
  up till the hour, invited to, 667
  upon the ground, let us, 59
  wherever I will, let me, 1155
Sits alone at the gate, 872
  and grins, unrepentant, 719
  and smiles on the night, 281
  and thinks, man who idly, 755
  arbitress, the moon, 149
  beside thee, lovely Thais, 176
  by your bed, 1181
  down to the banquet, love, 610
  grim death my son and foe, 150
  in a foggy cloud, 87
  lightly in his throne, 80
  long, love, 610
  on his horse, 57
  on these dark battlements, 290
  the wind in that corner, 39
  there no judge in heaven, 547
  upon my arm, widow, 129
Sitting, as cheap as standing, 192
  as huge as Asia, 1033
  audience looks like hungry guests, 200
  Bull, Short Wolf, Crazy Horse, 707
  by desolate streams, 676
  by the body of a friend, 350
  cursed him in, 351
  I desire her, 133
  in a pleasant shade, 120
  in my Dolphin-chamber, 64
  in the shade, 785
  listen where thou art, 158
  out, spoil the party by, 278
Situated in the moon, 1184
Situation, beautiful for, 1230
  becomes unimportant, 1204
  is remote, her, 271
  military, imposed it, 1199
  most dangerous, in all history, 990
  of power and energy, 259
Situations, inconceivably droll, 695
Six A.M., up again at, 964
  and seven, all at, 15
  counties overhung with smoke, 608
  days shalt thou labor, 505
  doing the work of, 446
  feet of earth, ensconced under, 772
  feet one, Lincoln, 1007
  foot of ground to lie upon, 481
  honest serving-men, 784
  hours in sleep, 21
  hundred pounds a year, 214
  hundred, rode the, 467
  inches long, thoughts are still, 1015
  lines each, four sentences of, 1178
Six men of Indostan, 510
  months' oblivion, 636
  or seven senses not available, 921
  Richmonds in the field, 72
  scotches more, room for, 105
  weeks to frost, 973
  which, of the seven cities were liars, 971
Sixes and sevens, at, 15, 623, 1152
Sixpence all too dear, 101
  I give thee, 293
  thing that costs, 235
  under my thumb, 311
Sixteen were called Thompson, 360
Sixth sense, money like a, 861
Sixty, at, man learns to value home, 425
  diamond minutes, 387
  miles in latitude, 600
  minutes an hour, rate of, 1011
  year, served the earth for, 990
  years of age, men above, 695
Sixty-first minute, 733
Sixty-four dollar question, 1056
Size is not grandeur, 563
  more than common, 262
  no virtue goes with, 409
  of dreaming, past the, 105
  of pots of ale, 141
  of the lie, 1212
  undepressed in, 302
Skating on the Tiber, 904
  over thin ice, 412
Skeleton, found it a, 340
  hidden away, 805
  lo a, 289
Skeleton-keys of compromise, 1032
Skeptic blows have beat upon, 622
Skepticism of a skeptical age, 643
Skerries, sleet on the 904
Sketch a face, began to, 665
  the morals manners scenery, 337
Skewered through with office-pens, 497
Skie, when the, falth, 12
Skies above are clear again, 1052
  above them, they change their, 778
  air earth and, 297
  and clouds of June, 591
  are a trifle bluer, 839
  are blue, as long as, 365
  are blue the trees are green, 886
  are clear expect the cloud, when, 509
  are fair, some day when, 567
  are not cloudy all day, 1046
  are skies, now, 1019
  as couple-colored, 672
  be just as blue, other, 625
  beneath our western, 994
  bird let loose in eastern, 336
  blows to flame the misty, 809
  canceled, 979
  changing, 372
  climb'st the, 27
  cloudless climes and starry, 356
  commercing with the, 160
  common people of the, 114
  danced the, 1037
  derisive, 946
  double-darken gloomy, 528
  dropt from the, 589
  early find the peaceful, 474
  fair her, 382
  forehead of the frowning, 1147
  from lowly earth to vaulted, 521
  from the blissful, 463
  glorify the, with roseate splendors, 669
Skies have many a young new star, 759
  high and miraculous, 976
  hurled the gods out of their, 1160
  illumed the eastern, 473, 557
  immortal, 574
  immortal spirit in the, 332
  in silent shade 'neath silent, 568
  ladder to the, 26
  laughter shakes the, 218
  let its altar reach the, 294
  like a cloud before the, 339
  like some watcher of the, 384
  mansions in the, 199
  many a message from the, 286
  morning, 703
  my canopy the, 207
  of all poor grub beneath the, 1066
  of ould Kilkinny, 835
  our statures touch the, 585
  pointing at the, 210
  raised a mortal to the, 176
  regent of the, 269
  searcher of the, 923
  setting in his western, 173
  shine in other, 445
  shining in the, 394
  silent evening, 658
  some inmate of the, 220
  steelyards of the, 725
  summer, are darkly blue, 418
  upon you frown, no wonder, 508
  watch the same fields and, 632
  were ashen and sober, 460
  were blue, wed when, 628
  were sunshine, if all the, 709
  when stars are in the quiet, 426
  wide gray, 982
  wide laughed the, 937
  wings lessening up the, 574
Skiff attains the shore, the fragile, 640
  does with the current glide, 223
Skilful archer miss his aim, 180
  in its own defence, 591
  physician, like a, 1112
Skilfulest arithmetician, 517
Skill and judgment thrown away, 242
  barbarous, 167
  beyond mere, 726
  courage and, 172
  dialect and different, 109
  diligence and, 232
  foresight strength and, 299
  in antiquity, a little, 110
  in arguing, 251
  in surgery, honour hath no, 63
  is greatest, wherein his, 1100
  of the polisher, 196
  of words long dead, 972
  serve my, 989
  sharpens our, 261
  simple truth his utmost, 114
  'tis God gives, 520
  to do more, 928
  to stem the torrent, 204
  want of, 280
  woman's rarest, 873
Skilled Prometheus, 1008
Skillful architects build high, 532
Skim milk masquerades as cream, 623
Skims along the main, 211
Skimble-skamble stuff, 62
Skimming along, dancing flirting, 560
Skin and bone, known to, 221
  and bone, wasted to, 1148

Skin and bones and hymn-book, 1044
  arm impregnably the, 409
  beneath the cool, 906
  come off with a whole, 1150
  deep, beauty but, 169, 506
  drum made of his, 122
  for skin, 1227
  lion's, will not reach, 1113
  of an innocent lamb, 69
  of my teeth, 1228
  of the man of letters, 589
  of your cheek will tan, 753
  that is smooth and sleek, 1112
Skins and all, eat 'em, 1063
  sisters under their, 782
Skin-deep, colours that are but, 187
Skin-diseases of the planet, 999
Skinny notice of your birth, 1033
Skinside is the inside, 832
Skip dance and kneel, learns to, 1120
Skipper, hire out as the, 883
  says the, with a groan, 872
  stormed and tore his hair, 508
Skirmish fought near Marathon, 998
  of wit, 38
Skirt, apples in her, 983
  shroud as well as a, 392
  the eternal frost, 316
Skirts, no one ever lifted my, 1120
  of happy chance, 468
  of the dead night, 633
  the down, hill that, 269
  the road, wood that, 517
Skittles, beer and, 551
Skugg lies snug, here, 227
Skulking among the cook-shops, 1124
Skull, ashy the tall, 959
  infuse a little wit into the, 1040
  of a lawyer, 96
  of life, 890
  once of ethereal spirit full, 338
Skunk cabbages, 880
Sky, a tint for the, 928
  above me, the whole wide, 1006
  above the world is stretched the, 980
  across her, he laid his hand, 576
  across the, in stars, 956
  admitted to that equal, 207
  against a pearl-gray, 913
  against a stormy, 370
  against the northern, 552
  against the wind and open, 296
  and mountain wall, aloft on, 445
  and sea and land and earth's foundations, 744
  and sea, trouble concerns the, 1109
  and star, point to the, 318
  and the earth below, filling the, 560
  and the ocean, nothing behind but, 317
  arch that fill'st the, 328
  be my depth, 837
  behind hills, puts the, 1004
  beneath what, 771
  Besançon's alien, 297
  black in the blue of the, 568
  blue, bends over all, 315
  blue ethereal, 194
  bridal of the earth and, 135
  bright reversion in the, 217
  changes when they are wives, 51
  clean sweet summer, 961
Sky, clearness of the, 666
  climb the upper, 340
  close against the, 390
  clouding, nor sea rising nor, 668
  commonplace, 682
  could not enfold it, 747
  did never melt into his heart, 296
  die in yon rich, 466
  dusky night rides down the, 229
  extends around it all, 369
  fall, though the, 136
  far-flung, 907
  flushing round a summer, 224
  forehead of the morning, 159, 1147
  gloomy as an author's prospects, 421
  God's blue, 853
  has its beauty, every, 729
  infinite tender, 737
  inverted bowl they call the, 1134
  is blue, sea is calm and, 396
  is changed, 353
  is filled with stars, 438
  is like a woman's love, 677
  is red, for the, 1241
  judge by the complexion of the, 60
  keep one parent from the, 213
  large gold letters of the, 657
  larger than the, 386
  lark in the noon, 758
  laverock's in the, 288
  like a diamond in the, 345
  look bravely up into the, 693
  lose itself in the, 489
  moving moon went up the, 315
  muse on the misty, 903
  nailed in pain against the, 1013
  need of the, 771
  no limits but the, 1149
  no, no earthly view, 391
  nursling of the, 366
  ocean girdled with the, 322
  on his back, blue-bird carries, 515
  out of the, as I came through, 559
  over all the, 536
  pie in the, 1069
  piece of foreign, 953
  pilgrim of the, 304
  publish yourselves to the, 663
  reversed and evil-starred, 951
  see you shining in the, 589
  shining in the, 904
  shoulder the, 743
  silence in the starry, 302
  southern, 776
  split the, in two, 981
  star in someone's, 647
  stared into the, 830
  stars gem the, 643
  steal across the, 606
  stepped to the, 431
  storm that howls along the, 248
  sullen, 995
  sunshine aye shall light the, 503
  sweet regent of the, 269
  tears of the, 222
  the sea the tree, you were the, 1019
  through the boundless, 372
  to sky, stretched from, 1132
  treads the chambers of the, 364
  under the open, 371
  vast cloudless, 923
  waft thy name beyond the, 351
  was one vast moonstone, 1015
  Washington is in the upper, 340
Sky were to fall, what if the, 1095
  what a scowl of cloud, 493
  why you shouldn't make a, 569
  wide and starry, 703
  windows of the, 225
  wind-swept, 778
  witchery of the soft blue, 296
  your goal the, 1069
Sky-blue and true-blue, 831
  in thy cup, 391
Sky-born music, I hear a, 408
Skye, over the sea to, 752
Skyey influences, 36
Sky-high, a signal flame, 1026
Skyline is a promise, 859
Sky-robes spun out of Iris' woof, 157
Slab of marble cold, monument, 448
Slabs of board, two, 924
Slacken their pace, shufflers who, 492
Slackness, brace our, 1025
Slag, measureless grossness and, 535
Slain a thousand men, I have, 1225
  another, Death ere thou hast, 120
  by the arrows of the early frost, 565
  care little, the, 1078
  consent to be, 1094
  have their brothers sons and kindred, 167
  he that is in battle, 143
  he who is in battle, 254
  if the, think he is slain, 410
  in your country's wars, 76
  of the war, swear by the, 942
  our goodly fere, 933
  thrice he slew the, 176
  with him is beauty, 102, 106
Slam the door on the doctor's nose, 435
Slammed up for advertising, 1035
Slander, like death loves a shining mark, 571
  lives upon succession, 38
  sharper than the sword, 105
  truth the best vindication against, 457
  where it cannot bless, 799
Slanderous tongues, done to death by, 40
Slang, pleasant effervescent, 794
Slant sunbeams through the fringes raining, 418
  to the shore, 928
Slanted radiance fills their hollows, 880
Slanting silver line, every, 980
Slap, gave himself a hard, 1107
Slape, dhrames and not, 389
Slash of the rain, 753
Slates, laws slid like, 1032
Slattern, wandering, 836
Slatting, rattle of, 858
Slaughter, as a lamb to the, 1238
  as an ox goeth to the, 1232
  no fratricidal, 686
  wade through, to a throne, 245
Slaughters a thousand waiting, 56
  of the race, 650
Slaughter-house, England's, 827
Slav Teuton Kelt I count them all, 471
Slave, as I would not be a, 455
  Christian, 693
  for the bare necessities of life, 689
Slave, frees her, again, 193

Slave, half, and half free, 455
  his armor's, 491
  I am your, 892
  in giving freedom to the, 456
  in his father's stead, 591
  like the meanest, 209
  man that is not passion's, 94
  meant them for a, 359
  Nicodemus the, 600
  no, is here, 386
  of all, love is the lord and, 559
  of Attila, 338
  of whistle clock or bell, no, 920
  of words, be not the, 379
  sleepy features of a, 1007
  store, 949
  subject not a, 304
  to no sect, 208
  to purpose, beauty is not a, 1011
  to thousands, 102
  trade, that execrable sum of all villanies, 226
Slaves and taskmasters, religion of, 1201
  Britons never shall be, 225
  cannot breathe in England, 264
  cease to be fortune's, 128
  creed of, 152
  five-and-thirty black, 736
  howe'er contented, 262
  man wills us, 272
  of men, obedience makes, 368
  of Pilate have washed his hands, 686
  of some defunct economist, 922
  so cruelly treated, no, 424
  suckle, 359
  to one man, 1116
  to their gilded show, 394
  tyrants and, 253
  we call them, 432
  what can ennoble sots or, 208
  who dare not be in the right, 524
  who fear to speak, 524
  with greasy aprons, 105
  within limits of Gaul, 264
Slavering their streets with steel, 989
Slavery, born in a land of, 272
  great fortune is a great, 1106
  hundred years of, remitted, 689
  ignorance is the only 603
  is but half abolished, 473
  not either to save or destroy, 456
  or death, choose, 195
  price of chains and, 270
  thou art a bitter draught, 242
Slavish knees, 385
Slay, death cannot, 736
  his son, took a knife to, 796
  the Philistine, 976
  their foes and lift them high, 559
  yourself in me, cannot, 936
Slays its victim so surely, 593
  war its thousands, 268
Slayer, if the red, think he slays, 410
Slaying and being slain, 1160
Sleave of care, ravell'd, 86
Sleek with good keeping, 1100
Sleek-headed men, 81
Sleep, a dream a story, a, 561
  a little slumber, yet a little, 1232
  a wink, I cannot, 213
  above thy deep and dreamless, 612
  after all, shall we, 631
  after toyle, 24
Sleep and a forgetting, 301
  and a sleep, between a, 634
  and be glad, 631
  and death two twins, 219
  and feed, herd that only, 528
  and silence, friendliest to, 153
  as I may in this fevered life, 517
  as they sleep, 631
  back from the city of, 784
  before death, 1119
  beneath a wilderness of flowers, 602
  beneath these weeds, 816
  better than all to, 831
  blessings on him that first invented, 1157
  by a, to say we end the heartache, 93
  calls us from our, 348
  calmly in thy dungeon-tomb, 297
  care-charmer, 30
  dark house and the long, 397
  death and his brother, 368
  death is a, 631
  death is an eternal, 1175
  death's counterfeit, 86
  death's twin-brother, 468
  doors of, 822
  down from the blissful skies, brings, 463
  dream has power to poison, 368
  eternal, 1087
  exposition of, come upon me, 43
  falleth on men, when deep, 1227
  for once and soundly, 648
  forgetfulness of, 26
  from night to morn, only a, 591
  full of, 793
  full of rest from head to feet, 463
  give their readers, 215
  God giveth His belovèd, 563
  great gift of, 693
  happy, 1138
  he doth not, 366
  He giveth his beloved, 427, 1232
  holy spirit blessed soul, 463
  how, the brave, 247
  I turn to, 911
  I will, eat I must and, 982
  in a country churchyard, 261
  in Abraham's bosom, 72
  in dull cold marble, 73
  in earth, those who, 373
  in my hand, my sword, 283
  in peace, 76
  in quiet grave, 24
  in restless waves, 693
  in the dark, go to, 323
  in the land they made free, 602
  in the night, 282
  in the president's chair, 1066
  in the shade, let it, 334
  in your cloak, when you, 545
  is a death, 145
  is as forward as hives, 1022
  is as nice as woman, 164
  is as shy as a maiden sprite, 1022
  is best after battle, 609
  is best, well you know that, 759
  is good but death is better, 1181
  is perverse, 1022
  it is a gentle thing, 315
  keep fat souls from 975
  last long, 275
  lay me down in peace and, 1229
  lay me down in peace to, 350
  life is rounded out with, 33
  like a strong man after, 163
Sleep, like unwilling, 385
  lying, most things, 136
  Macbeth does murder, 86
  man who first invented, 510
  medicine thee to that sweet, 102
  Morpheus, god of, 3
  nap is a brief period of, 721
  nature's sweet restorer, 201
  neither night nor day, 84
  no more, heard a voice cry, 86
  no small art to, 1194
  no, till morn, 352
  nor rest, shall not, 912
  nor wander far away, nor, 653
  not, be in bed and, 1001
  not dream not, 516
  not hypocrites in our, 331
  nothing is gone save his, 683
  now I lay me down to, 800, 1057
  O gentle, 65
  o' nights, such as, 81
  of a labouring man is sweet, 1235
  of death, in that, 93
  of Epimenides, 1128
  of night, first sweet, 368
  old and gray and full of, 1142
  on beloved sleep, 666
  on glory's brightest bed, 386
  on O brave-hearted, 891
  one hour's, before midnight, 138
  or no, whether I, 947
  or rise again, if they, 1078
  our lives in, 527
  out of his, to sterte, 5
  passed it in my, 685
  past, one short, 118
  people who go to bed to, 1022
  perpetual of, 992
  proficient poison of sure, 991
  quiet, and a sweet dream, 856
  quiet place wherein to, 1005
  six hours in, 21
  so loud I could not, 827
  softly eagle forgotten, 891
  some must watch while some must, 94
  soul's eternal, 279
  sweetly tender heart, 463
  tell the truth about, 1022
  thank God for, 789
  that is among the lonely hills, 302
  that knits up the ravell'd sleave of care, 86
  that knows not breaking, 308
  the brother of death, 1073
  the friend of woe, 322
  the spaniels, 276
  third of life is passed in, 361
  thou giv'st what life denies, 673
  three weeks on end, 1205
  through darkness falls, 826
  till the end true soul, 463
  time enough to, 742
  timely dew of, 152
  to die to, no more, 93
  to mine eyes, I will not give, 1232
  to, perchance to dream, 93
  to wake, held we, 494
  universal vanquisher, 1080
  unseasonable and immoderate, 239
  upon a golden bed, 794
  visit the soul in, 366
  wakeful man's, 524
  was aery light, his, 153
  watery womb-deep, 1026
  we shall not, 836

Sleep, when we wake and when we, 152
  when you cannot, 789
  whether we wake or we, 449
  which thou ow'dst yesterday, 102
  while sluggards, 227
  who can wrestle against, 478
  who knows but on their, 634
  will never lie where care lodges, 78
  will sometimes surprise, 1099
  winding up nights with, 67
  with thee, thy ignominy, 63
  with thy love's picture or letter, 617
  without a wink of, 1149
Sleeps as sound as Johnny, 1036
  creation, 201
  in continual noise, 629
  in dust, when he, 185
  that promise now, where, 618
  the pride of former days, 334
  till tired he, 208
  upon his watch, 259
  well after life's fitful fever, 86
  well who knows not, he, 1102
  with a gun in 'is bed, 969
Sleeper, not to waken a, 713
  wakes on his pillow of stone, 521
Sleeping, a baby was, 389
  and eating, consist in, 1087
  army, record of the, 838
  cursed him in, 351
  dogs lie, let, 497
  growing when ye're, 311
  if, wake, 602
  in thy Come, O Lord, 474
  lay on the earth as though, 1216
  mother gave a smile, 986
  mourn upon thy bed, 632
  not extinct, 1026
  oh that we two lay, 523
  on her breast, 369
  on the hill, all are, 816
  side by side, I would that we lay, 80
  try by, what it is to die, 145
  when she died, 390
  within my orchard, 91
  world, to curtain, 369
Sleeping-car, first struggle with a, 635
Sleeping-cars, cognominators of, 808
Sleepless, and yet do lie, 301
  nights, never so many, 1185
  sorrow wild, nights with, 596
  soul that perished, 297
  stars, my consorts are the, 517
  to give their readers sleep, 215
Sleep'st so sound, therefore thou, 82
Sleep-walking on that silver wall, 1026
Sleepy and proud, 958
  features of a slave, 1007
  uplands, waning on the, 418
Sleepy-town, allowed in, 841
  express, take the, 841
Sleet, heels of, 985
  iron, 431
  of arrowy shower, 244
  on the skerries, 904
  or stifling snow, 484
Sleeve, laughing in her, 1161
  laughing in your, 277
  wear his liver on his, 1019
  wear my heart upon my, 100
Sleeves, herald's coat without, 63
Sleeveless errand, 75
  errants, 1154
Sleigh, carry the, 404
Slender debt to Nature, 135
  nose tip-tilted, 470
  red line, 542
  silver thread, 637
Slenderly and meanly, but if, 1252
  fashioned so, 392
Slepe, affrayed me out of, 3
  though we, or wake, 7
Slepen al the night with open yë, 5
  weder for to, inne, 4
Slept and dreamed that life was beauty, 508
  by day, travelled by night and, 439
  dying when she, 390
  in Ghent, all who, 620
  in peace, 74
  in their shades, 146
  instead, 1002
  one wing, I have not, 106, 1149
  too long, know you, 1026
Sleveless errand, 13
Slew at his death, dead which he, 1225
  in his life, they which he, 1225
  the slain, thrice he, 176
  them all, I, 686
Slice it, no matter how thin you, 842
  of heaven, 1035
Slide, ambition loves to, 173
  boun' ter, 688
  goodnesse loves to, 173
  into a lover's head, 296
  just to spoil our, 699
  Kelly slide, 1055
  let the world, 11, 51, 131
Sliding into the eyes of men, 26
Slight bow, insult of a, 234
  for the hereafter, 484
  me when I woo, if she, 132
  nor fame I, 216
  not strength, 116
  not what's near, 1083
  the violets, 665
  toss, give it a, 569
Slightest approach to a false pretence, 599
  folly love did make thee run into, 48
  inclination, not to feel the, 330
Slime on water-plants, 551
  slimier, 944
Slimed hell's worn floor, 864
Sling and with a stone, with a, 1226
  shepherd, 1226
  which assisted David, 1171
  your fifth stone, 976
Slings and arrows of fortune, 93
Slinks out of the race, 163
Slip and fall, hand let, 879
  from the levels of the eastern gate, 643
  give them the, 1153
  given them the, 188
  if I, Thou dost not fall, 519
  let the world, 52
  many a, 'twixt cup and lip, 124
  many a, 'twixt lip and cup, 425
  may come to all, 682
  the dogs of war, 82
Slips, like greyhounds in the, 66
  lips would keep from, 716
Slipped away, somewhere he, 878
  from my hold, 604
  from politics to puns, 405
  in three blessings, 294
  on its slow tears, 864
Slipped the surly bonds of earth, 1037
Slipper, stroked down with a, 1094
  well-worn, 452
Slippers of snow, little white, 985
  same old, 746
  shuffle about a little in, 788
Slipper'd, lean and, pantaloon, 5
Slippery place, stands upon a, 58
  words are, 637
Slit the sliding mountains, 869
  up into streaming confetti, 855
Slits the thin-spun life, 159
Slithy toves, brillig and the, 598
Slogan and the ad, loathed the, 1034
  cry, pealed the, 500
Slogans are exciting and comforting, 986
  portentous, 914
Slogardye, May wol have no, 5
Slogged up to Arras, as they, 942
Sloop with a sweep, as a, 1034
Slop over, prevailin' weakness to, 6c6
Slope laughs with its white and red, 550
  of life has this relief, 1214
  through darkness up to God, 468
  upward and the downward, 703
Slopes of hell, down the, 880
  the way, resignation, 250
Sloping into brooks, nooks, 346
  to the southern side, 528
Slop-pail, woman with a, 673
Sloth, and the cowardice, 846
  resty, 106
Slough the dross of earth, 777
  was Despond, 171
Slovenly unhandsome corse, 61
Slow and durable, northern thought is, 488
  and moving finger, 103
  and silent stream, 150
  as tardy as too, 79
  but sure, 138
  each step more, 603
  learn to read, 170
  moves the pageant, 835
  of speech, I am, 1224
  of study, 42
  rises worth, 231
  selection, a rather, 875
  sort of country, 598
  spondee stalks, 317
  sweet piece of music, 857
  to anger, he that is, 1233
  to clear, doubt is, 489
  to jest with them, be, 784
  to smite and swift to spare, 37
  to speak, be, 1248
  to visit the sick, be not, 1250
  to wrath, be, 1248
  tongue, of a, 1224
  tranquilities, bereaves us of our, 991
  unfriended melancholy, 249
  wisely and, 78
  words move, 211
Slower, sweet June, 603
Slowly and sadly we laid him down, 364
  but surely, 1083
  climb the moon-touched mountains, 688
  comest in so, 1021
  silently now the moon, 839
  thy perfect beauty fades, 619
Slowly-turning shelf of dreams, 955

Slowness of gloried air, rare, 991
Slug-a-bed, get up sweet, 134
Sluggard, go to the ant thou, 1232
  voice of the, 199
  when his means are scant, 838
Sluggards sleep, plough while, 227
Sluggish at rousing thee, when thou art, 1126
  with history, 1036
Slug-horn to my lips I set, 99
Slumber, a little sleep a little, 1232
  abbots, 215
  again, I must, 199
  awaits, 820
  death is, 366
  deathly, 839
  God doth not, 856
  grief brings a deeper, 607
  honey-heavy dew of, 82
  in its bosom, tribes that, 371
  lie still and, 199
  patient in a senseless, 1147
  ports of, 65
  seek to, 903
  seven hours to, 275
  still repel you, if, 903
  there, rest when I, 517
  there, ye must not, 541
  to mine eyelids, I will not give, 1232
  to soothing, seven, 21
  while the world grows old, 372
Slumbers in the shell, 289
  interrupted a nation's, 1021
  light, pleasing dreams, 308
  of the virtuous man, 195
  profoundest of, 247
  sorrow in the other, 1185
  soul is dead that, 433
Slumber's chain has bound me, ere, 336
Slumbering ages, wakens the, 402
  world, o'er a, 201
Slumber-shadows go, where the, 717
Slums, bitter ballads of the, 934
Slush, buried beneath the, 814
Sly, devilish, 496
  normal lurch, wink and a, 508
  Stephen, 52
  way of jesting, 197
Smack and tang of elemental things, 708
  of observation, 57
  some, of age in you, 64
  sweet, my life did and does, 492
Smacked his lips and then he kissed her, 1066
  of noyance or unrest, 224
Smale, manye, maken a greet, 8
Small a thing, is it so, 547
  and obscure city, 1111
  and very dear, 846
  and white and clean, London, 609
  as I, just so small as, 748
  beer, 64, 417
  but how dear to us, 589
  but sullen horn, 247
  cannot reach the, 25
  capitalists, 340
  cheer and great welcome, 37
  choice in rotten apples, 52
  coin of great value, like, 1115
  compare great things with, 151
  deceit, not up to, 644
  drop of ink, 359
  event, say not a, 485
  feet of the rain, 799
  figure mean and, 572
  for its age, the wine is, 1127
Small gift, 106
  great ones devoured the, 170
  grey coffee-pot, like a, 935
  habits well pursued, 275
  hardly anything so, 339
  his deserts are, 164
  hot bird, 699
  house and large garden have, 168
  in common eyes, 26, 1240
  is the work that you have done, 504
  Latin and less Greek, 119
  many, make a great, 15
  model of the barren earth, 59
  moon lightens more, 668
  nations, day of, 622
  no great and no, 410
  of all that hearts endure, 231
  one a strong nation, 1238
  potatoes, man is, 786
  potatoes we are, what, 582
  sample, judge by a, 1148
  sands make the mountain, 203
  service is true service, 304
  showers last long, 59
  sincerity of mirth, 386
  still voice aye thundering, 544
  sweet courtesies, 242
  talk about great men, 942
  talk dies in agonies, 367
  things, day of, 26
  things, in life's, 529
  things make base men proud, 69
  things, of all, 819
  voice of gratitude, 244
  waist exceeding, 132
  white shadow, 845
Smallclothes before the invention of suspenders, 314
Small-endians, big-endians and, 191
Smaller end, break eggs at, 191
  fleas that on him prey, 190
  liked you better, 956
  still to bite 'em, 190
Smallest allowance for ignorance, 563
  chance, have the, 901
  effort is not lost, 504
  orb which thou behold'st, 47
  scruple of her excellence, 35
  worm will turn, 70
Small-knowing soul, 40
Small-town soul, I have a, 1017
Smart, bitter is the, 343
  earth shall, 575
  for it, 40
  for it, shall, 1233
  love's sweet, 971
  of all girls that are so, 189
Smarts so little as a fool, 213
  this dog, 229
Smeared with political ointment, 1021
Smell a rat, 116, 142
  a rat, begin to, 1152
  ancient and fish-like, 32
  as sweet, rose would, 78
  o' de root, keen, 323
  of bread and butter, 357
  of him, liked the, 1025
  of old clothes, 945
  of piled-up deals, 918
  of the lamp, 134
  so sweet, look so fair or, 569
  sweet and blossom in their dust, 141
  sweet keen, 577
  the blood of a British man, 99
  to a turf of fresh earth, 147
Smell, very good to, 938
  villanous, 35
Smells like gangrene in a silo, 872
  that please, 845
  to heaven, fragrance, 226
  to heaven, it, 95
Smelleth the battle afar off, he, 1229
Smelling like a municipal budget, 971
Smelly Liffy's tide, 721
Smelt the guns, 690
  the ore of the body, 931
  the rose, when she, 702
Smile, a charming word, with a, 859
  affettuoso, 283
  affliction may one day, 41
  and be a villain, 92
  and let my son go, 882
  and sigh, reasons why we, 365
  and whisper this, I, 596
  at anything, moved to, 82
  at claims of long descent, 462
  began to soothe and, 282
  better last, than first laughter, 1196
  brightly, and sweetly sing, 365
  calm thou mayst, 275
  cannot cheer me, 240
  clasp us with a, 574
  dame fortune's golden, 285
  dwells a little longer, 838
  ear nor glance nor, 364
  early-Gothic, 768
  escaped my, 951
  falls heavily, my, 954
  followed perhaps by a, 264
  forget and, 587
  from her bright eyes, a, 1160
  good warm sunny, 422
  greets you with a, 1063
  hear with a disdainful, 244
  her bright, haunts me still, 501
  in her eye, 307, 389
  in her eye, a, 389
  into the sullen sky, 995
  is sweet, his wise rare, 692
  is the sweetest, 388
  lit Casey's face, 770
  lit up the grim old face, 686
  look backwards with a, 202
  make languor, 213
  make the learned, 211
  no more, men, 205
  not one fair scene or kindly, 388
  of Christian charity, with a, 770
  of God, behold a, 539
  on her lips, with a, 307
  on me the gentle angel, 659
  once more, Fortune, 98
  one vast substantial, 495
  sardonic, 426
  shall not, beloved, 991
  share the good man's, 251
  shone over his face, 483
  sickly, 644
  social, the sympathetic tear, 246
  that was childlike, 644
  that won't come off, 820
  those angel faces, 403
  though I shall not be near thee, 365
  till rainbows span it, 568
  to those who hate, 356
  too wicked for a, 316
  uncertain, 986
  upon me, world seems to, 181
  vain tribute of a, 307
  was not meant to be seen, 1206
  we would aspire to, 73

Smile, wept when you gave her a, 521
  when you call me that, 756
  where my Julia's lips do, 133
  which is not a grin, 727
  will surely hail, loving, 598
  with a, a smile, 802
  with intent to do mischief, 122
  you'll often have to, 685
Smiles above me, heaven that, 543
  all other maids' surpass, 280
  and tears, blend of, 798
  and tears, her, 99
  as if he mock'd himself, 81
  at the drawn dagger, 195
  becks and wreathed, 160
  for the sometime quest, 642
  full of, 1089
  his emptiness betray, 213
  host of friends while fortune, 1101
  in such a sort, 81
  kissed into, again, 644
  like sweet strains or pensive, 408
  love kisses tears and, 299
  of joy tears of woe, 336
  of other maidens, 387
  on our beginnings, 1097
  on the night, sits and, 281
  remembered, 797
  seldom he, 81
  some gum a pillow, 986
  still, which lie far deeper, 376
  sweeter than their words or, 634
  the robb'd that, 101
  the tears of boyhood's years, 336
  to those who love you less, 335
  to-day, flower that, 133, 368
  welcome ever, 75
  when fortune, 30
Smiled a kind of sickly smile, 644
  abide with me, 653
  again, he never, 371
  again, the king never, 577
  all around thee, 275
  and the shadows departed, 654
  be not afraid, 653
  man sighed till woman, 327
  on me, until she, 386
  Spain's chivalry away, 361
  when a Sabbath appeared, 264
Smiling always, 195
  and the weeping, beyond the, 445
  at grief, 55
  babby in a wad o' straw, 375
  damned villain, 92
  destructive man, 186
  go, into the great beyond, 960
  in her tears, beauty, 327
  not always, but at least serene, 451
  of fortune beguiling, 240
  the boy fell dead, 487
  to soothe the general, 1036
Smilingly out of my pain, 955
Smily round the lips, 527
Smirch'd complexion, war with his, 66
Smite, baseness we will, 817
  in what fight did Ye, 748
  once and smite no more, 159
  slow to, and swift to spare, 373
  the lyre, 1000
  thee by day, shall not, 1232
Smites all the empty windows, 594
Smith found, there was no, 1226
  his name was, 664
  nineteen were called, 360
Smith, Noah an' Jonah an' Cap'n John, 883
  oftenest hyphenated with, 1021
  stand with his hammer, 58
  would have rejoiced Sydney, 590
Smiths never had any arms, 312
Smithy of my soul, in the, 913
Smitten with doubt and dismay, 910
  with our own feathers, 1079
Smoke a mild seegar, 799
  and flame, guide in, 310
  and stir of this dim spot, 157
  become a puff of, 926
  burn your own, 379
  cities fouled by, 827
  consume his own, 381
  consume your own, 380, 694
  dreams gone to, 766
  from all the engines, 1003
  full of fancies, 766
  gone up in, 749
  good cigar is a, 776
  hearthfire, against the sky, 972
  in cold weather, pipe to, 276
  is only smoke to me, 766
  no fire without some, 16
  no good in emitting, 381
  no great, but some fire, 23
  nothing more gentle or frightful than, 1184
  of his pipe, 807
  of many a calumet, 681
  of the Prairie Belle, in the, 605
  pipe he can, 610
  six counties overhung with, 608
  that so gracefully curled, 333
  w'at you gwine do wid de, 688
  where vanishes the flame, 354
  worth its weight in, 982
Smokes, man who, 426
  the more one, the wretcheder, 607
Smoke-blossom, fire-bud, 1026
Smoked all their lives, 812
  my last cigar, I, 544
Smoke-filled room in some hotel, 1050
Smokestacks fell, afore the, 605
Smoke-stained walls, crowded city's, 571
Smoke-wreaths of this free cigar, 605
Smoking flax, 1238
  free, with white tails, 1019
  hill, 1013
  room, found a, 816
Smooth and even, go, 594
  and sleek with ease, 1112
  as monumental alabaster, 103
  at a distance, 127
  away trouble, soon, 945
  do ye make the road of it, 242
  green pastures, 710
  his speech, sae, 270
  its way through the world, 222
  of heart, 1217
  runs water where brook is deep, 69
  stream in smoother numbers, 211
  the bed of death, 213
  the ice, 58
  the rough and thorny way, 595
Smooths her hair, she, 953
Smoothed and prettified to please, 910
  her work and folded it, 458
  on the rolling beach, 572
Smoother numbers, stream in, 211
  pebble or prettier shell, 184
Smoother than butter, 1230
Smoothing the raven down of darkness, 158
Smooth-lipped shell, 302
Smoothly done, my task is, 158
Smoothness, turns earth's rough, 489
Smooth-running, clicking clean, 860
Smooth-shaven green, dry, 160
Smooth-shod if that will do, 496
Smote him thus, 104
  him under the fifth rib, 1226
  them hip and thigh, 1225
Smouldering radiance sparkles, 1200
Smutched it, before the soil hath, 119
Smyrna, unto my kin in, 864
Snaffle and the curb, 1019
  of courtship, pleasant the, 776
Snail, like, unwillingly to school, 49
  which everywhere doth roam, 117
Snails, feet like, 134
  snips and, 322
Snake, earth like a, renews, 367
  scotch'd not kill'd the, 86
  should pass the apples, 1049
  there will be produced a, 491
  tread on a, 590
  wounded, 211
Snakes gliding up and down a hollow, 1043
  in Iceland, no, 237
Snakeskin-titles of mining claims, 1009
Snap av a finger, care a, 786
  like vixens at the truth, 951
Snaps itself, vow that binds too strictly, 471
Snapper-up of unconsidered trifles, 56
Snare, a delusion and a, 331
  Andalusian, 331
  destined, 577
  in the silken, 600
  it in a song, 881
  rabbit in a, 918
Snares, riches are ready, 9
  traps gins and pitfalls, 482
Snarl and be an angry man, 1019
  and whimper, curled up to, 635
Snatch a fearful joy, 243
  me away not to return, 867
Snatched from us at moment of election, 260
  hasty, kiss, 224
  lightning from heaven, 226
  the spear left the shield, 307
Sneaked off, General Shays has 283
Sneer and jibe of the cynic tribe 873
  and laugh, presume to, 293
  memory blushes at the, 452
  or the sharp cry of agony, 192
  self-complacent British, 513
  shame me from my, 513
  teach the rest to, 213
  who can refute a, 274
  with solemn, 353
  yesterday's, 523
Sneers, prop to save it from, 510
Sneered and slanged, acquaintance, 821
Sneering, without, teach rest t sneer, 213
Sneeze, good post-operative, 100
  no right to, 928

- Sneezes, every time he, 807
- Sneezing, anything sets me, 314
  - begin, at twelve, 314
  - by solemnly, 829
  - in winking, cursed him in, 351
  - Russian is nothing but, 592
- Snicker, hold my coat and, 954
- Sniffed for their green fields, 827
- Snips and snails and puppy dog tails, 322
- Snivelling sentiment, no, 1019
  - servant maid, 921
- Snobs, majority of English people are, 721
- Snobbish friend, depend upon it my, 510
- Snood, undo the, 913
- Snore, teach the rest to, 213
  - upon the flint, 106
- Snores, lies late and, 1023
  - mercy how it, 879
- Snoring his wonderful speeches, 931
- Snort and scream, with a, 1027
- Snorting steam and piston stroke, 609
- Snout clear down to tail, from, 775
  - jewel of gold in a swine's, 1233
  - of golden metal, 1031
- Snow, a-campin' in the, 630
  - a ghastlier whiteness, 459
  - after the, the emerald leaves, 638
  - Alpine, 442
  - and wheat, country of, 1008
  - before they are buried in, 1064
  - blood upon the, 959
  - chaste as unsunn'd, 105
  - curdied from purest, 76
  - darkness of night and winter's, 282
  - diadem of, 357
  - dripping their, 958
  - fair as the beautiful, 560
  - fairest meadow white with, 453
  - falling, 881
  - falls in the river, 287
  - fleece was white as, 362
  - golden, 992
  - had melted, 814
  - hills of, 127
  - in May's new-fangled mirth, 40
  - in the clover or the, 552
  - is on the grass again, 560
  - kept alive in the, 540
  - lands of, 902
  - last year's, 797
  - late though lingered the, 642
  - lay dinted, 1044
  - lay round about, 1044
  - lies thick on Valley Forge, 784
  - little this side of the, 585
  - many a winter's, 446
  - marked but the fall of the, 119
  - mockery king of, 60
  - must walk in the, 985
  - naked in December, 59
  - nor rain, neither, 1084
  - of heaven, try, 995
  - on dead volcanoes only lies the, 690
  - or rain, under, 846
  - pale and white and cold as, 596
  - peaks of dazzling, 710
  - pure as, chaste as ice, 93
  - rosebuds fill'd with, 121
  - roses underneath the, 638
  - shall be their winding-sheet, 328
  - shall walk in the, 950
  - shivering the, 30
  - sleet or stifling, 484
- Snow, the beautiful snow, O the, 560
  - through, leaving no footprint, 980
  - thunderbolts of, 1020
  - under the, 722
  - upon the desert's dusty face, 1133
  - where is last year's, 1137
  - white and drifted, 404
  - white as, 1237
  - whiter than, 1230
  - whiter than the driven, 242
  - winter's, 554
  - wrapt in clouds and, 352
  - year a rich year, 137
- Snows and sins, season of, 633
  - fleeces of descending, 218
  - of yesterday, 759
  - of yester-year, where are the, 1137
  - through the drifting, 369
  - tossing his mane of, 629
  - were rain, 654
  - wild Lochaber's, 500
- Snow-broth, blood is very, 35
- Snowflake leaves the sky, whenever a, 638
- Snowflakes, as still as, 348
  - fall thickest, where the, 452
  - on the wave, 553
- Snow-peaks stand solemn and white, 612
- Snow-storm and the night, calmed the, 1215
- Snow-storms and rain-storms, inspector of, 514
- Snow-streak, born of yonder, 660
- Snow-white and soul-white, 831
  - lamb left alone, 505
- Snowy array, bedecked in her, 474
  - flour back of the loaf, 731
  - summits old in story, 466
  - valley flies, through the, 372
- Snub, not that I mind the, 969
- Snuff, only took, 252
  - women drink or, 998
- Snuffed out by an article, 361
- Snuff-box, fill his, 188
  - has no right to sneeze, 928
  - vain, of amber, 212
- Snuffle your door and moan, 1027
- Snug as a bug in a rug, 227
  - farm of the world, 321
  - little island, 305
  - little kingdom, I've a, 482
- So and no otherwise, 777
  - and so, why doth it, 650
  - and so, why gals acts, 527
  - and so will not agree to this, 1129
  - cool so calm so bright, 135
  - dear I loved him, 155
  - ends my catechism, 63
  - faithful so loving, I would be, 567
  - fallen so lost, 442
  - fast they follow, 96
  - find what I tell you is, 535
  - foolish and so false as common fame, 185
  - hallow'd and so gracious, 89
  - it is and so it will be, 982
  - it must be, 195
  - let it be let it be, 937
  - little done, 469
  - little done so much to do, 712
  - little time to do so much, 916
  - many gods so many creeds, 718
  - many paths, 718
- So many worlds so much to do, 469
  - may he rest, 74
  - much for Buckingham, 72
  - much for Calvary, 924
  - much good in the worst of us, 657
  - much of earth so much of heaven, 298
  - much owed by so many, 849
  - much the better, 214
  - much the worse, 242
  - much to do, 469
  - obliging that he ne'er obliged, 213
  - perfumed the winds were love-sick, 104
  - perhaps it isn't, 973
  - precious life is, 620
  - runs the world away, 94
  - small a part of life, this is, 560
  - small a thing, is it, 547
  - so is good, 51
  - stout a gentleman, 63
  - sweet and voluble is his discourse, 41
  - sweet loved seemed, 669
  - the world wags, 49
  - thin a veil, 670
  - thinking makes it, 92
  - to bed, 180
  - wags the world, 310
  - wears she to him, 54
  - you would have it, 1161
  - young a body, old a head, 46
- Soaks up the rain, thirsty earth, 167
- Soakers, dinner among the old, 181
- Soap bubbles, tattoo, 1016
  - elusiveness of, 654
  - in the suds and in the, 660
  - invisible, 391
  - no, 246
- Soaps all you do and say, 699
- Soap-bubble, capital, 1184
- Soapsuds and the starch, the, 997
- Soar above, angels that, 168
  - again through rolling clouds, 145, 351
  - aloft on an enemy's pinions, never, 1077
  - along the stormy coast, 410
  - as high as I can now discern, 514
  - but never roam, 304
  - run though not to, 397
  - so high, wont to, 145
- Soars high above the skies, head, 544
  - upward to thee, my spirit, 20
- Soared, like a lark with God, 923
- Soaring head, with, 1098
  - in the high reason of his fancies, 162
- Sob, a storm a strife, a moan a, 597
  - child's in the silence, 428
- Sobs, fiery sighs and sorrowful countenance, 125
- Sobbing, homeless and, 588
  - tremble like a woman, 1024
- Sober, arose from the table, 166
  - as a hymn, 692
  - as a judge, 229
  - be, be vigilant, 1249
  - certainty of waking bliss, 158
  - colouring, take a, 302
  - in your diet, be, 221
  - joy, 1098
  - livery all things clad, in, 152
  - realm of leafless trees, 551

Sober, skies were ashen and, 460
  state, in, 268
  stedfast and demure, 160
  to bed go, 127
  twilight of the present, 644
  use, even their, 646
  way, creeping thing in, 517
  whatever they discuss when, 1084
  wishes never learned to stray, 245
Sobers us again, drinking, 210
Soberness of spirit, in, 1238
  words of truth and, 1245
Sobriquet for Providence, 1171
So-called debtor class, 627
  national wealth, 1187
Sociable, no comfort to one not, 106
  rascals are always, 1179
Social amity, friendship and, 646
  and economic experiment, 854
  animal, man is, 1164
  board, her father kept a, 501
  code, break no canon of the, 736
  Dead Sea, one, 716
  distinction, literary and, 579
  fences, American, 1016
  friend I love thee well, 364
  friendly honest man, 284
  happiness and prosperity, 670
  intercourse, lived in, 235
  justice, sufficient measure of, 801
  man we are obliged to be, 966
  offence, excessive literary production a, 520
  order, interrupts, 422
  past, liberation from, 855
  political spine-character of the States, 538
  prosperity, 1183
  Register, as for your, 1030
  rights, her claim is just to, 424
  service the ants' creed, 804
  smile the sympathetic tear, 246
  solidarity, security found in, 1189
  soporific, serve as, 213
  tact, reputation of possessing, 724
Socialism, basis of, 1208
  Christian, 1187
  in one country, 1207
  in Russia, victory of, 1208
  victory of, is possible, 1202
Socialistic persuasion, of, 994
Socially smart, not very, 910
Societies, modern, aim at equality, 762
  political, 258
Society, among the purposes of, 1186
  among unequals, 154
  became my glittering bride, 302
  black flower of civilized, 421
  care of poor is on, 1164
  continually worrying, 343
  designed us to live in, 1168
  empire of human, 295
  fly-wheel of, 662
  history of hitherto existing, 1187
  human, to one level, 1186
  in shipwreck, 1102
  is commonly too cheap, 515
  is no comfort, 106
  is one polished horde, 361
  is perishing, when, 1186
  is wholesome for the character, 529
  leaves a gap in, 331
Society, mudsills of, 432
  no, in a state of nature, 132
  no lack of good, 437
  offenders, 624
  one great, alone on earth, 300
  ornament to, 325
  owe ourselves partly to, 1144
  pillars of, 1191
  queen of swell, 789
  solitude sometimes is best, 154
  soul selects her own, 584
  such, as is quiet and good, 368
  take Macaulay out of, 313
  three chairs for, 515
  turned loose in, 663
  useful adjunct to, 325
  vanilla of, 313
  waits unform'd, 537
  where none intrudes, 354
Society's chief joys, unfriendly to, 263
Sock, Jonson's learned, 160
Socks compelled one's attention, 825
Socket, burn to the, 302
Socrates a citizen of the world, 1120
  celebrated thought of, 197
  for, the hemlock cup, 883
  or Plato, sage as sweet as, 884
  said he was not an Athenian, 424
  secretary of Nature, 140
  was persuaded to go to a fair, 1129
  wisest of men, 156
Socrates' Xanthippe, 52
Sod above rest light, green, 702
  and the dew, under the, 571
  angels upturned the, 372
  beneath this, a poet lies, 319
  cast it on the, 548
  dust to dust beneath the, 560
  from those beneath the, 872
  green listening, 878
  heat was in the, 1044
  His footprint in the, 758
  in the churchyard, 523
  like fire from the burning, 1027
  o'er my lad so brave and true, 579
  plants a seed beneath the, 648
  sprung from the, 799
  treads our native, 822
  watery, 663
Soda water, heaven sent us, 847
  water, wash their feet in, 953
Soda-water, sermons and, 359
Sodden-red, sand of the desert is, 765
Sofa soft, woman was the, 576
  wheel the, round, 265
Soft and gray, shadows, 669
  and low, breathing, 390
  and low, he playeth, 638
  and luminous shade, tent of, 993
  answer turneth away wrath, 1233
  as fleeces of descending snows, 218
  as silk remains, 204
  as the breast of doves, 939
  as the roses they twine, 355
  bastard Latin, 357
  blue sky did never melt, 296
  brown hair, 590
  clouds along the horizon rolled, 418
  concealments, face realities without, 725
  day, thank God, a, 914
Soft desire, kindle, 176
  droppes of rain, 23
  ethereal warmth, starve their, 150
  eyes looked love, 352
  falls the dew on the face of the dead, 569
  gentle and low, 100
  gray mist, 349
  hair, wavelets of, 562
  hand and softer breast, 385
  her voice was ever, 100
  incense hangs upon the boughs 383
  is the heart of a child, 828
  is the strain when zephyr blows 211
  Kentucky strain, a, 676
  light tone and low, 499
  luxurious flow, run in, 403
  Lydian airs, 160
  meek patient spirit, 115
  mists in her hair, 836
  names, called him, 383
  phrase of peace, 100
  stillness and the night, 47
  the music of those village bells 266
  the zephyr blows, 244
  under-belly of the Axis, 851
  voices die, when, 367
  when the gloom is, 386
  you the fair Ophelia, 615
Soften prejudices, foreign trave ought to, 571
  rocks, charms to, 193
  the determined mind, to, 101
  to us our enemies, 705
Softens us, nature forms and, 18
Softened into life, marble, 214
Softening into shade, 224
Softer falls than petals, 463
Softest music to attending ears, 7
  whistle of my call, 671
Softly death succeeded life, 175
  goes far, fair and, 1149
  I shall go, all my years, 1238
  she was going up, 315
  sweet in Lydian measures, 176
  the years have swept by the 628
  walk, and carry a big stic 1238
Softness and harmony in th words, 330
  for, she and sweet attractiv grace, 152
  harmonized the whole, 356
  like the atmosphere of dream 447
  untouched by, 859
  whisper, in chambers, 163
Soil and blood, association of, 12
  and climate, difference of, 29
  farmer works the, 661
  flowerless, 733
  free men free speech free, 10
  freedom's, 382
  grows on mortal, 159
  hath smutched it, 119
  have broken with the, 1000
  is good to be born on, 530
  leave thee native, 155
  of man's vanity, 854
  of New England, 856
  of the people's hard necessiti 1050
  paint the laughing, 342
  paramount lord of the, 509
  significant, 955
  son of the virgin, 642

- Soil struck deep, 586
  - thorn-curst, 709
  - where first they trod, 370
  - with life-blood stain its, 771
  - within the common, 374
  - worn-out, 421
- Soils, rich, often to be weeded, 112
  - the spot he stands upon, 328
- Soil's fertility, suck the, 60
- Soiled and torn, so frayed and, 633
  - truth impossible to be, 162
  - with all ignoble use, 469
  - world, wash this, 536
- Sojers, we should ack like, 1037
- Sojourn shall be long, 742
  - tyme that may not, 3
- Sojourning in a strange land, life is a, 1125
- Solace, dews of, 698
  - for a day, song's but, 711
  - me, crystal springs should, 140
  - whence comes, 650
  - where can I find that, 156
- Solar system, hub of the, 454
  - walk or milky way, far as the, 207
  - year, seven stars and the, 410
- Sold, all virtue now is, 119
  - for endless rue, 742
  - for more than an ox, fish, 1118
  - him gilded bricks, 884
  - in doorways, 939
  - in the shops, 830
  - its talents, 979
  - many things he might have, 810
  - my reputation for a song, 1134
  - our loftiest heritage, have not, 817
  - the just man for silver, he hath, 1252
  - them all, cannot have, 291
- Soldier among sovereigns, 311
  - an' sailor too, 782
  - and afeard, a, 88
  - back to a successful, 311
  - be abroad, let the, 331
  - bold, Ben Battle was a, 392
  - brave, when falls the, 609
  - flat blasphemy in the, 36
  - for his country, as a, 764
  - fortunate, 1168
  - full of strange oaths, 49
  - God and the, all men adore, 698
  - in that gallant band, no, 624
  - keeps the patient, 1036
  - little toy, 699
  - man makes the, 738
  - marches by, 571
  - more than, less than sage, 333
  - of the Legion, 447
  - of Tippecanoe, 404
  - old priest and old, 1183
  - old, slighted, 698
  - plaintive cry of that poor, 513
  - relish him more in the, 101
  - rest thy warfare o'er, 308
  - say my son is safe, 539
  - slain, mourned her, 269
  - summer, 1041
  - the iron-armed, the true-hearted, 404
  - the sailor the shepherd, 702
  - the sex is ever kind to a, 220
  - true-hearted, 404
  - unknown, 917
  - was passing fair, 699
  - who fights by my side, 335
  - with the stout heart of a, 1199
  - without cruelty, 599
  - would himself have been a, 61
- Soldiers, American, who do the same, 1014
  - are citizens of death's grey land, 941
  - are dreamers, 942
  - are sworn to action, 942
  - best, France ever had, 480
  - bore dead bodies by, 61
  - Ireland gives England her, 576
  - nation of poets and, 1217
  - of King George, 784
  - old, are surest, 128
  - old, more accostable than old sailors, 423
  - sleep, tents where the, 763
  - substance of ten thousand, 72
  - that always were brave, 664
  - were brave, our, 193
  - who wish to be a hero, 1069
  - with him, for carrying, 1116
- Soldier's pole is fallen, 32
  - pride touched to the quick, 487
  - scholar's eye tongue sword, 93
  - sepulchre, shall be a, 328
  - training and his Euclid mind, 576
  - two feet, they were a, 1017
  - wound, history of a, 241
- Sole daughter of his voice, 155
  - delight, my solitary, 393
  - equality on earth is death, 506
  - judge of truth, 208
  - of her foot, no rest for the, 1223
  - of his foot, from the, 351
  - of his foot, to the, 39
  - of our foot, to the, 116
  - of the foot, from the crown of the head to, 131
  - reply shall be, our, 578
  - rule of life, almost my, 378
- Soles, eats the, 1006
  - mender of bad, 81
- Solemn acts of devotion to God, 268
  - and white, snow-peaks stand, 612
  - bird, night with this her, 152
  - black, suits of, 89
  - councils set, from, 681
  - creed, sapping a, 353
  - fillet, under her, 410
  - fop, the, 263
  - marches fill the nights, 522
  - matter, a will is a, 732
  - midnight centuries ago, 479
  - night, shaded in the, 555
  - no human outlook so, 449
  - peace, I have won a, 562
  - people, troops of, 997
  - pines, 602
  - sanctimonious face, no, 392
  - strain, bird of the, 370
  - temples, 33
  - too, for day, 386
  - way, in such a, 451
  - words and these are they, 620
- Solemnities, spectacle at public, 1120
- Solemnity, with an air of great, 1179
- Solemnized with pomp and parade, 268
- Solicitations in matters pending, 1039
- Solicitor's clerk, every, 882
- Solicitous what men will say or think, 1039
- Solid angularity of facts, 411
  - flesh, this too too, 89
  - for fluidity, 848
  - happiness we prize, if, 226
- Solid hue, presents in sheets the, 868
  - man, he's a, 679
  - pudding against empty phrase, 215
- Solidarity, security found in social, 1189
- Solider than the Cadwalader, 944
- Soliloquy, Iago's, 319
- Solitary amid silent ruins, 399
  - as an oyster, 495
  - griefs, desolate passions, 805
  - in families, God setteth the, 1230
  - life of man is, 132
  - men know joys of friendship, 871
  - place, in many a, 296
  - precedent, 329
  - shines, simile that, 214
  - shriek, 359
  - sole delight, my, 393
  - voice, if mine were a, 478
  - way, can never have a, 1067
  - way, took their, 156
  - when I was young, 704
  - woes, rare are, 96
- Solitude, a, almost, 168
  - bliss of, 299
  - brood over in, 344
  - dismaying, 399
  - disturbed its, 687
  - everything except character in, 1178
  - great source of terror in infancy, 663
  - how benign is, 299
  - how passing sweet is, 263
  - I love tranquil, 368
  - if there be a regal, 324
  - in the midst of a vast, 398
  - intrude on that, 576
  - is as needful as society is wholesome, 529
  - makes a, and calls it peace, 356
  - may give, we to them our, 128
  - nurse of full-grown souls, 524
  - of his own originality, 362
  - one chair for, 515
  - retired, 158
  - so companionable as, 514
  - sometimes is best society, 154
  - the safeguard of mediocrity, 413
  - to live, who longs in, 1172
  - where are the charms, 263
  - where we are least alone, 353
- Solitudes, an echoing through the, 381
  - and vacancies, seas of, 664
  - two, protect and touch and greet, 1206
  - worthy books are, 506
- Solitudinem faciunt, 356
- Solo game, in a, 874
- Solomon drew merchantmen, King, 777
  - loved many strange women, 1227
  - says one man in a thousand, 783
  - temple of, 418
  - wine cups of, 1020
  - wrote the Proverbs, 755
- Solomon's purple show, 816
  - temple poets Nineveh, 980
- Solon and Anacharsis, 1111
  - was under a delusion, 1089
- Solution for world peace, find the, 898
  - impossible, 624
  - of some theme, 733
  - perhaps is public, 1027

Solution, see no favourable, 1204
Solve, theme he could not, 733
Solved when it was small, 905
Solvency a matter of temperament, 790
Solvent, American life a powerful, 769
Solway Firth to Skye, from, 780
Sombre face the storm defies, 572
  ship sweeps silently, 643
Some achieve greatness, 55
  are born great, 55
  are born posthumously, 1197
  are coming some are going, 564
  are fine fellows some right scurvy, 574
  by virtue fall, 35
  careless rhyme, 640
  chaste, all brave, 470
  chicken some neck, 851
  do it with a bitter look, 722
  hae meat and canna eat, 287
  have greatness thrust upon them, 55
  have too much, 20
  ill planet reigns, 56
  impose upon the world, 1143
  love to roam, 503
  must watch while some must sleep, 94
  mute inglorious Milton, 245
  natural sorrow loss or pain, 298
  nook of God's creation, 379
  one had blundered, 467
  one or nobody knows I wot, 499
  one we accord with, 1173
  people one loves best, 1191
  reckon time by stars, 774
  relish of the saltness of time, 64
  rise by sin, 35
  said John print it, 171
  smack of age in you, 64
  sort of end assured, 490
  sudden thought, 640
  to misery are born, 282
  trouble the seas with oars, 1097
  village Hampden, 245
  weep because they part, 620
  with a flattering word, 722
  write their wrongs in marble, 204
Somebody bet on de bay, 568
  else pays the bill, 624
  gettin' home, 826
  goin' away, always, 826
  hath told him I am dead, 1119
  how dreary to be, 584
  is always heaving cinders, 891
  is always throwing bricks, 891
  is asking someone something, 1000
  said it couldn't be done, 907
  who shall make us do what we can, 414
Somebody's learning is on trial, 1000
  mother, she's, 715
Somehow, somewhere meet we must, 444
Someone else, feeling of having been, 804
  fallen singly from the ranks, 1016
  has taken the office, 821
  is sinking today, 1047
  miles and years away, 608
  to love you, 745
  worse off than yourself, always, 1076
Someone-else replied, 942
Somer, welcom, with thy sonne soft, 4
Something about a roused woman, 494
  attempted something done, 434
  behind the throne, 230
  better than his dog, 464
  between a hindrance and a help, 298
  blissful and dear, 335
  created, of nothing, 147
  dangerous, in me, 97
  for nothing, Christians want, 721
  for nothing, expect, 711
  for posterity, 197
  from our hands have power, 305
  gained for every thing missed, 411
  given that way, 127
  good and bad of every land, 506
  good be said, let, 696
  good may be found, 236
  good may be found in it, 1154
  greater that speaks, 501
  hidden go and find it, 777
  I can do, 550
  in a face, 199
  in angling, 344
  in him we cannot abide, 130
  in October, there is, 757
  in the parting hour, 557
  in the wind, 37
  in this more than natural, 92
  in us never dies, 286
  is rotten in Denmark, 91, 892
  known only to God, 907
  lend you, 56
  like prophetic strain, 161
  lost, longings after, 665
  more deeply interfused, 296
  more than melody, 405
  more to do than feel, 325
  more, yet there was, 1009
  mourns, 359
  not wholly displeasing, 259
  nothing, 'tis, 102
  nothing words illusion, 359
  of a faith, 466
  old something new, 1068
  simple now and then, 1025
  so divine, love is, 268
  so homely and innocent, 419
  so written to after times, 162
  still alive, not, 350
  still that's new, 178
  tells me, 45
  that is not truth will tell, 566
  that you would rather not do, 663
  to cuss around and boss, 885
  to do that day, 524
  to love He lends us, 463
  to resent the yoke, 461
  together we are, 495
  too much of this, 94
  very like Him, 519
  which prompts the eternal sigh, 208
  wicked this way comes, 87
  wiser than thought, 1019
  would turn up, faith that, 421
  you haven't to deserve, 867
Sometimes comes to me, he, 912
  counsel take, 212
  for years and years, 406
  glimpses on my sight, 442
  hold it half a sin, I, 467
  through the soul of man, 717
  to be alone, use, 136
  wind and sometimes rain, 841
Somewhere, behind space and time, 944
  beneath the sun, 553
  else instead, it's, 914
  he failed me, 878
  I saw a child, 965
  I wants to go, 1020
  in desolate wind-swept space, 620
  in God's great universe, 562
  in the far-off silence, 688
  in the gloom, 664
  in the sunlight strong, 797
  in this favored land, 770
  she waits to make you win, 833
  their waiteth in this world, 597
  there must be one, 553
  we lost each other, 878
  where everybody has looked, 914
Somnambulist, Napoleon mighty, 1182
Somnolence, incipient, 686
Son a palace, gave my, 522
  a wise, maketh a glad father, 1233
  an author in each, 1165
  and foe, death my, 150
  and heir of a mongrel bitch, 98
  armour on my eldest, 956
  ask bread, if his, 1093, 1240
  character of the, 1089
  degenerates from the sire, 218
  every wise man's, 54
  exquisite, 611
  gave his only begotten, 1244
  go cheerily, let my, 882
  grief-stricken, 830
  hang every mother's, 42
  hateth his, 1233
  he vas mine, 661
  his, and my son, 835
  his mother's, 988
  in that he loves her, 611
  is safe, soldier say my, 539
  Joe who rode so straight, 577
  keep his only, at home, 248
  like mother like, 692
  my, 974
  my, and yours, 831
  my fair, 1148
  my, is my son till he gets him a wife, 567
  of Adam and Eve, 190
  of God goes forth to war, 343
  of heaven's eternal king, 161
  of his own works, 1148
  of man hath not where to lay his head, 1240
  of Man, Thy voice O, 927
  of Martha spilled, blood some 781
  of memory, dear, 161
  of mine did I hurt you, 864
  of one from Stratford town, 85
  of the morning, Lucifer, 1237
  of the sable night, 30
  of the virgin soil, 642
  offered up my, 796
  or daughter, mind of a, 273
  overwhelms the, 120
  swore, when the, 125
  two-legged thing a, 173
  was killed while laughing, 781
  wept a, 371
  were he, as his own, 1173
  where there is one only, 832
  who got his mother to indulg him, 1111
  you are young my, 1089
  you'll be a man my, 783

- Sons acclaim your glorious name, 992
  - Adam's, 124
  - affliction's, 285
  - and comrades, all, 812
  - and daughters, 430
  - and servants, 1137
  - are the anchors, 1081
  - brothers, and kindred slain, 167
  - earth's degenerate, 218
  - few, are like their father, 1098
  - God's, are things, 204, 232
  - had I a dozen, 76
  - happy thing to be father unto many, 70
  - if I had a thousand, 65
  - King Arthur had three, 1066
  - lamenting all her fallen, 690
  - may be as plants, that our, 1232
  - may trace, where our, 760
  - most loved of all the ocean's, 166
  - of Belial wander forth, 148
  - of clay, hopeless, 446
  - of Edward, 72
  - of France, ye, 1174
  - of God, Hack and Hew were, 757
  - of God shouted for joy, 1228
  - of God yield up their breath, 560
  - of heaven, things are, 232
  - of Martha favour their mother, 781
  - of Mary seldom bother, 781
  - of night, bloom for, 334
  - of sin, Hem and Haw were, 757
  - of the dark and bloody ground, 541
  - of the morning, 342
  - of the prophet, 1062
  - sacrifice your, 796
  - strong heart of her, 475
  - to thy jubilee throng, 363
  - who see the light, tell your, 760
- Son's name, tell me your, 831
- Sonata, grouse worth a, 637
- Sone, Epicurus owne, 5
- Song, a shell a moth, a, 852
  - a single, and carelessly complete, 684
  - a tender song, a little, 888
  - aim was, 868
  - always one last, 935
  - always with the same, 852
  - and jest and rhyme, 664
  - as certain of my, 828
  - as Shelley sang to you, 625
  - at the core, 792
  - best, ever was sung, 821
  - best, I know, 971
  - better the world with a, 857
  - bloodbeats of, 633
  - burden of his, 269
  - can't keep back a, 692
  - cast not out, 633
  - catch of a, 621
  - clothed from head to foot in, 1031
  - eternal passion of, 736
  - everlasting, is still unsung, 943
  - fame is in the, 757
  - feast of love is, 610
  - flow gently till I end my, 1018
  - flushed and magnificent, 693
  - for our banner, a, 404
  - for singing, the fine, 703
  - for song, singing, 326
  - for those that bore them, 772
  - for you and me, sung this, 710
  - from me, listen to, 991, 1217
- Song, full lasting is the, 575
  - full of whispered, 540
  - garden of, 738
  - golden orb of perfect, 429
  - govern thou my, Urania, 153
  - hear a little, 1173
  - how to the singer comes the, 672
  - I can give thee but a, 434
  - I have no words to sing, 947
  - I'd nothing but my, 628
  - in de air, sad, 1020
  - in thy praise, I'll sing a, 286
  - in want of a subject for, 333
  - inaccessible vine of, 635
  - into the air, breathed a, 829
  - Ireland lost a, 1003
  - is but solace for a day, 711
  - is considered a perfect gem, 590
  - is more lasting, a, 906
  - it may turn out a, 285
  - jets forth so clear, 1202
  - king of, is laid to rest, 562
  - lauded in, 1126
  - learn sooner than a, 214
  - let satire be my, 351
  - lightnings of his, 366
  - loves not wine woman and, 481
  - many people read a, 405
  - metre of an antique, 107
  - money goes as well as my, 610
  - moralize my, 24
  - my spear is, 829
  - name that lives in, 829
  - needless Alexandrine ends the, 211
  - new unhallowed, 710
  - no really great, can attain full purport, 539
  - no sorrow in thy, 276
  - note of that immortal, 684
  - o' steam, to sing the, 777
  - of certain wing, 697
  - of cheer again, sing a, 1052
  - of death, sung a, 1042
  - of every bird, low sweet, 729
  - of Let me alone, 539
  - of loneliness and grief, 607
  - of men all sorts, 830
  - of night's sweet bird, 366
  - of ocean seemed to sing, 302
  - of old, glorious, 477
  - of Percy and Douglas, 27
  - of sorrow, the saddest, 518
  - of the birds for mirth, 987
  - of the siren, 29
  - of those who answer not, 648
  - old and antique, 54
  - one grand sweet, 523
  - one immortal, 173
  - one, leads on to another, 882
  - others shall sing the, 444
  - our king of, 1048
  - passes not away, 735
  - poet's, and prophet's word, 801
  - poets and their, 620
  - rainbow hues of, 799
  - remembered by a, 588
  - ringing clear, a good, 771
  - save his, from death, 756
  - sea grew civil at her, 42
  - selfsame, 651
  - senseless burden of their, 993
  - sentinels of, 609
  - set upon my lips a, 939
  - silence more musical than, 587
  - sing thou thy, 473
  - sings each, twice over, 486
  - snare it in a, 881
  - so foul a, 737
  - so mystical and calm, 933
  - sold my reputation for a, 1134
- Song, some whisper of a, 928
  - sublimest, on earth, 1184
  - swallow-flights of, 468
  - swear to the truth of a, 189
  - sweet archaic, 926
  - sweetest, ear ever heard, 356
  - sweetest passage of a, 701
  - teach in, 367
  - that found a path, 383
  - that mighty orb of, 302
  - that nerves a nation's heart, 471
  - that should spur you to soar, 633
  - that thrills you, if you hear a, 679
  - that you can't forget, 838
  - the service divyne, 5
  - the sigh of the weary, 'tis the, 567
  - the Sirens sang, 145, 797
  - their low lone, 500
  - thou the singer I the, 623
  - through pulpit press and, 652
  - till I end my, 26
  - time an endless, 792
  - tiny broken, 756
  - to cheer our weary hearts, 608
  - to Dad, a little, 911
  - to hear, the rare, 703
  - to sing, has but one, 888
  - to the oak, a, 446
  - tremble with, 737
  - unheard, your, 966
  - unlike my subject shall be my, 222
  - upon the wings of, 1180
  - was ever sung, any, 921
  - we loved the best, whose, 950
  - which now the angels sing, 477
  - wind's soft, 797
  - wine women and, 1173
  - with a little nonsense, 246
  - without love, no true, 765
  - wizard, 921
  - woven a little, 955
  - wrote one, 488
  - yet cast out of man, 633
- Songs about our Saviour's birth, 841
  - and ballads, in shape of, 588
  - and sonnets, book of, 34
  - angelic, are swelling, 503
  - are sad, all their, 847
  - be fashioned of these, 856
  - be sung, though all the, 675
  - beguile your pilgrimage, with, 927
  - concourse of all, 601
  - coude, make, 5
  - endure, have your, 484
  - first and last of all the, 888
  - from far away, old old, 690
  - go my, 933
  - half written, his, 738
  - I cannot sing the old, 583
  - I can not sing the old, now, 590
  - I wrote my happy, 281
  - in praise of you, sing my, 1142
  - in the silence, 609
  - lovers', be turned to holy psalms, 28
  - love's old, shall never die, 600
  - make my own little, 1180
  - may inspirit us, 485
  - my lyric minions, 1180
  - of a nation, making of, 186
  - of a people, let me make, 186
  - of Apollo, 42
  - of modern speech, 674
  - of one who strove, 818
  - of pleasant glee, 281

Songs of sadness and of mirth, 436
  old, are best, 734
  our sweetest, 366
  same set of, 852
  she heard in her dreams, 432
  sheaf of splendid, 971
  sing no sad, for me, 587
  spring thought perfection, 493
  Sussex, 822
  sweeter, to sing, 452
  that found no tongue, 444
  that must be sung, 940
  to please himself, singing, 980
  we sung, ale we drank and, 610
  well sung, our, 925
  were a thousand and five, 1227
  without words are best, 607
Songbirds are sweetest in Kentucky, 675
Song-crowned, immortal, 882
Songsmiths quit not their forges, 736
Songster, early, 510
Songsters, envy of the lesser, 669
Sonne, up roos the, 6
Sonne's wife Elizabeth, my, 540
Sonnet, build a fine, 588
  is a moment's monument, 577
  is a wave of melody, 600
  it turned to a, 649
  scorn not the, 304, 855
  scribbled off a, 820
  what is a, 672
Sonnets, century of, 488
  ten, easier than one advertisement, 992
Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds, 148
  on things that have been, 767
Soon as the great tree falls, 594
  fades the spell soon comes the night, 401
  forgot, are we so, 579
  forgotten charities, 318
  so, that I am done for, 1057
  to be for aye united, 624
  to be lost for aye, 538
  you haste away so, 133
Sooner let it cease to shine, 294
  make an end the, 113
  or later she begins to think, 819
  said than done, no, 1093
  than he wished to rise, 121
Soonest mended, least said, 497
  mended, little said is, 133
  take their flight, those which, 186
Soot falls down, 276
Soothe and smile, began to, 282
  her melancholy, what charm can, 253
  my ear, beehive's hum, 289
  my spirit's care, 516
  or wound a heart, 309
  the dull cold ear of death, 244
  the general, smiling to, 1036
  the savage breast, 193
Soothed by an unfaltering trust, 371
  by oil, everything is, 1107
  his soul to pleasures, 176
  with the sound, 176
Soothing and serene, 692
  death, lovely and, 58, 536
  idea, cherish the, 624
  of my fears, friendly, 888
  slumber, seven hours to, 275
  sound, music's, 1051
  tongue, love's best habit is a, 109
Soot-smeared Mumbojumbos, 376
Sophist schools and learned clan, 408
Sophisters, economists and calculators, 260
Sophisticated rhetorician, 420
Sophocles and the sick heart of Keats, in, 669
  if I am, I am not mad, 1082
  wrote his Oedipus, 438
Sophomore, make me a, 929
Sophonisba, O, 225
Soporific, social, 213
Soracte's crest is white, 904
Sordid, cloaking the, 886
  fellow, covetous, 222
  hopes and vain desires, 345
  perils of actual existence, 723
  way he wends, 364
Sore bestead and weaponless, 659
  eyes, good for, 191
  eyes, like men with, 1110
  eyes, toothache or, 1066
  heart so stopped, 513
  if your friends are, 214
  labour's bath, 86
  loss, thy so, 749
  made them weep so, 1005
  no minister so, 213
  of churches, 114
  store is no, 12
  store's no, 1156
  surprised them all, 284
  task does not divide, 89
  throat, relaxed, 744
Sorer than necessity, no ill, 1080
Sorrow, all woe and, 596
  allayed by some mixture of, 1153
  and death they have often brought, 628
  and of death, eclipse of, 373
  and pain, this world of, 294
  and suffering, eternal heritage of, 453
  and suffering in each man's, 440
  and the scarlet leaf, 531
  anticipate, 418
  ate his bread in, 439, 1172
  born of a little sin, 982
  break its chain, 371
  breaks seasons and reposing hours, 71
  brief, short-lived care, 1132
  but more closely tied, 338
  calls no time that's gone, 127
  Christian, and mundane relish, 1211
  comes with years, 428
  cups of, 609
  down thou climbing, 98
  drown all, 127
  ever more, than joy, 1169
  fade, sin blight or, 316
  fail not for, 454
  for death of friends, 1158
  for the dead, 344
  fore-spent night of, 165
  frowsy couch in, steep, 286
  give, words, 88
  hang, 118, 133
  heart hath 'scap'd this, 108
  her rent is, 134
  here and human pride, 977
  I bade good-morrow to, 382
  in, he learned this truth, 627
  in shameful, was imprest, 586
  in the other, slumbers, 1185
  in thy song, no, 276
  increaseth, 1235
  is hard to bear, 489
Sorrow is held intrusive, 401
  is in vain, thy, 256
  is mine but no more dread, 706
  is not there, 299
  is unknown, land where, 264
  knew, love deplored or, 626
  labor and, 656
  last, why then should, 256
  lift this, or cheer us, 668
  like unto my sorrow, 1239
  literature consoles, 397
  loss or pain, natural, 298
  Madam, scorns all this, 1181
  makes night morning, 71
  melt into, 355
  misfortune and suffering, 746
  more in, than in anger, 90
  never comes too late, 243
  never dies, 682
  no, ever held a crocus back, 866
  no time for, 282
  not mine but man's, 744
  of each day's growing, 607
  out of my, 837
  parting is such sweet, 78
  path of, 264
  pine with feare and, 25
  pluck from memory a rooted, 88
  remedy for every, 1093, 1102
  resembles, as the mist resembles the rain, 434
  saddest song of, 518
  show an unfelt, 86
  sickness and a troubled mind be stranger, 135
  sing away, 1150
  sing, with, 257
  sit thee down, 41
  sleepless, 596
  sorrow's crown of, 440
  sphere of our, 368
  that could compare, known, 544
  that keen archer, 588
  that purifies the heart, 1189
  there is no greater, 440
  there's nae, there John, 291
  time assuages, 1094
  to die, shall have no, 880
  to go with, 858
  to the grave, with, 1224
  to thyself, keep thy, 1249
  true, makes a silence, 993
  walked a mile with, 897
  walked with me, when, 897
  wear a golden, 73
  where all was delight, 567
  where there is, is holy ground, 723
  which is never spoken, 625
  with night we banish, 129
  without relief, 835
  world of, 647
  world was headed for, 1012
  wring under the load of, 40
  year wake year to, 365
  yet is their strength labour and, 1231
Sorrows, a cheel's short, 765
  and darkness encompass the tomb, 343
  bury thy, 574
  come in battalions, 96
  come not single spies, 96
  crowd, how many, 309
  end, 107
  feuds and jealousies and, 942
  flow, as thy, 333
  friendly faces of old, 880
  instruct my, to be proud, 57
  man of, 754, 1238
  more abiding than our, 669

Sorrows o'er, their, 290
  of death compassed me, 1229
  of your changing face, 793
  remembered, 393
  strike them, when age disease or, 519
  transient, simple wiles, 299
  waste their, at my bier, 374
  which do not belong to them, 197
Sorrow's crown of sorrow, 440, 464
  purse is free, 565
  spy, knowledge is but, 147
Sorrowed more, wondered much and, 482
  much have I, 829
Sorrowful countenance, 125
Sorrowing, he that goes a borrowing goes a, 227
Sorrow-soothing sweets, 258
Sorry downright, 991
  for itself, wild thing, 931
  for Spain, I'm, 683
  I disturb the choir, 692
  if our wishes were gratified, 1077
  it was not a general, 123
  now I wrote it, 795
  scheme of things, 471
  so, this my garden now, 1022
  to see him die, I was, 1066
  we took up whaling, 944
  work to lose your company, 653
  you are taller, I'm, 956
  you are wiser, I'm, 956
Sort of a bloomin' cosmopolouse, 782
  of browne paper, in a, 167
  of fame that I should chuse, 292
  of mind, would have had the, 946
  of soup or broth or brew, 481
  to serve my skill, of a, 989
  which, of death the best, 1118
Sorts and kinds, all, 830
Sory for your hevinesse, 4
Soshubble ez a baskit er kittens, 688
Sot, God have mercy on this, 1038
Sots, what can ennoble, 208
Sothfastnesse, dwelle with, 4
Soudan, 'ome in the, 781
Sought, all that philosophers have, 305
  each other's eyes, when we, 382
  his ends not always wisely, 649
  lack of many a thing I, 107
  love, is good, 55
  much that I, 889
  out many inventions, 1235
  refreshment, 664
  the remedy, 51
  the storms, 173
  the west afar, eyes, 306
  the world, I never have, 237
  through the world, 365
  to destroy institutions, 535
  to see the whole, 735
  unknowing what he, 176
  worthy to be, 655
  you like ourselves have, 860
  you one rememberable day, 800
Soul, a little, 634
  abhors less than truth, 508
  above buttons, 288
  above the soul of each, 601
  after death, 144
  and body, inflicts its worst on, 596
  and body sings to rest, 58
  and soul, link together, 438
Soul and the clod, in the, 486
  and the senses, employ all the, 486
  as good-natured a, 1149
  as white as heaven, 131
  aspiring pants, 440
  awake my, 225
  beautiful doings of thy, 862
  bedlam, 938
  befall a, 587
  between, the twilight, 961
  biting for anger, 147
  bruised with adversity, 37
  burning, 857
  by soul and silently, 747
  can split the sky in two, 981
  cannot complete her, 891
  captain of my, 470, 928
  child's immortal, 796
  circumnavigator of the, 792
  city of the, 354
  clap its hands and sing, 793
  cloud and conceal the, 671
  coins his very, 719
  commonplace, 682
  contend a hopeless wrestler, 575
  cordial to the, 147
  courage, nor hold thy strength, 570
  crowd not on my, 244
  curate thinks you have no, 893
  damn your precious, 1141
  deceived and half-divined, 951
  deep imaged in his, 220
  deep in my, 336
  did pine, all for which my, 460
  does not bring as much beauty, 620
  drew my whole, through my lips, 462
  enchanted by melody, 677
  even-balanced, 545
  every, on board, 576
  every subject's, is his own, 67
  everywhere the human, 378
  eye and prospect of his, 40
  eye was in itself a, 356
  fair-coined, 749
  fiery, 173
  fleeting sweeting little, 1124
  flow of, 213
  flung my, to the air, 936
  for one lone, another, 597
  for these things lives, 736
  fortress of his 'stablisht, 735
  forward with them draw my, 594
  fought for his, 936
  freed his, the nearest way, 231
  freedom of the, 1166
  from out that shadow, my, 460
  froze the current of the, 245
  full in her hands, lay thy, 533
  garden of the, 941
  give the, fit nourishment, 423
  gives his, away, 672
  God the, 207
  goes marching on, his, 612
  grapple them to thy, 90
  grave these lessons on thy, 1174
  greatness and perfection of, 689
  green England's singing, 1005
  habit of the, 444
  had gained, shell disdained a, 528
  had panted for years, 645
  happy, that all the way, 165
  harrow up thy, 91
  has gone aloft, 274
  has longed to go, shore where my, 567
  has power to clothe itself, 753
Soul hath elbow-room, 58
  hath power to know all things, 114
  hath sown, seed which the, 654
  haughtiness of, 194
  haughty yearning of the, 554
  heaven take my, 58
  her lips suck forth my, 31
  heroic, in homely garb, 573
  high, climbs the high way, 789
  his sex and his, 940
  human, take wing, 356
  hyacinths to feed thy, 682
  I am the captain of my, 693
  I go to prove my, 484
  I have them in my, 485
  I love a prophet of the, 408
  if stout within, 409
  immortal, is passing, 349
  immortal joy attaining, 396
  immortality of the human, 449
  in her firm white hands, 833
  in its integrity, 915
  in my, am free, 168
  in prison, 1048
  in sleep, visit the, 366
  in the shining eyes of him, 914
  indeed is far away, 449
  indomitable, 483
  indulging every instinct of the, 489
  into the boughs does glide, my, 169
  invite your, 1133
  iron entered into his, 1254
  is all but out of me, my, 982
  is away, 713
  is clothed in many bodies, 1129
  is dark with stormy riot, 971
  is dead that slumbers, 433
  is forme, 26
  is full of whispered song, my, 540
  is gone, limbs will quiver after, 238
  is high, no higher than the, 980
  is immortal, 1129
  is melancholy, my, 673
  is sailing through the sea, 664
  is the captain and master, 693
  is the captain and ruler, 470
  is wanting there, 355
  is white, my, 281
  is with the saints, 317
  isn't fettered, if your, 622
  it offends me to the, 94
  jealousy the jaundice of the, 174
  justice is a virtue of the, 1130
  keep your distance and your, 1008
  keep your, from spotted sight, 950
  kingdom of his, 522
  largest and most comprehensive, 179
  lends the tongue vows, 91
  life of the, 1168
  like an ample shield, 170
  like seasoned timber, 135
  lisping of the human, 1184
  listened intensely, 302
  little man had a little, 334
  lives in an alley, 118
  loafe and invite my, 534
  looking into the, 1201
  lose his own, 1241
  love and honour with my, 66
  loved him as he loved his own, 1226
  low, gropes the low way, 789
  made for this, to move it, 553

Soul makes a living, 424
  may set in darkness, 661
  may triumph in the dust, 1069
  measured by my, 199
  medicine for the, 1218
  meeting, may pierce, 160
  merit wins the, 212
  might see, that my, 878
  migration of the, 1085
  mirror of the, 1105
  most offending, alive, 67
  mother was a superior, 931
  move the, to tears, 971
  must mount on wings of deeds, 626
  my own, not dare to call my, 430
  ne'er pays but to the proud, 61
  no coward, is mine, 516
  no excellent, exempt from folly, 1143
  no excellent, is exempt, 173
  no thought has satisfied my, 689
  no unresponsive, 557
  northland, 999
  nothing so like, as a bee, 1184
  now to want them feels sorry, 432
  O my prophetic, 91
  of a friend we've made, 761
  of a journey is liberty, 330
  of a man, thė whole, 378
  of Adonais, 366
  of all things, calm, 546
  of any man, buy the, 665
  of business, despatch the, 222
  of goodness in things evil, 67, 580
  of harmony, hidden, 160
  of her, 813
  of man, affinity with the, 476
  of man, crucify the, 123
  of man is immortal, 1089
  of man is larger, 386
  of man like the rolling world, 588
  of man made in image of his Creator, 753
  of man, portions of the, 524
  of man, through the, 717
  of music shed, 334
  of music slumbers, 289
  of Orpheus sing, bid the, 161
  of our grandam might inhabit a bird, 46
  of rapture, Christ was the, 923
  of Richard, struck terror to, 72
  of the age, 119
  of the capacious salad bowl, 703
  of the fact, 660
  of the sculptor is bidden, 609
  of the sparrow and the bee, 570
  of the thing is the thought, 660
  of the whole past time, 380
  of this world, time is the, 1121
  of Tomlinson, naked, 781
  of truth in things erroneous, 580
  of wit, brevity is the, 92
  of wit, impropriety the, 861
  on fire, 1134
  one, abiding in two bodies, 1130
  oppresses my, 599
  or body, pain or ache of, 596
  orbit of the restless, 553
  painting of, 767
  palace of the, 146, 352
  perdition catch my, 102
  possest, once my, 619
  proud science never taught to stray, 207
Soul, ragged meadow of my, 992
  remembering my good friends, 59
  rest her, she's dead, 97
  reticence of, 908
  return'd, by and by my, 1134
  returns again to earth, 857
  sad lucidity of, 546
  sail leagues and leagues, 577
  sat sighing, poor, 255
  save thou a, 444
  save your, 1035
  saved a, from death, 504
  saved his, by working hard, 591
  saw a glimpse of happiness, 147
  scarce fledged for earth, 634
  search the, and die, 795
  secret phrases of the, 911
  secure in her existence, 195
  selects her own society, 584
  sell my, before my swoon, 1022
  sell your, for money, 1079
  sent my, through the invisible, 1134
  send my, through time and space, 926
  seriously yearns, my fond, 991
  set my, free, 20
  sets the, in tune, 172
  shall go, way his, 789
  shall see new prospects, 736
  shining through them, 593
  sincere, 245
  sincere, of, 210
  sinews of the, 147
  sin-spotted, 556
  sits hushed and calm, 473
  sitting in thine eyes, 160
  small-town, 1017
  so dead, man with, 307
  so warm and true, 333
  so with rapture takes my, 629
  soothed his, to pleasures, 176
  spoke thus, her, 940
  stands shivering, 186
  stature of my, 574
  still flies above me, my, 936
  still sight, let my, 878
  stolen my, away, 965
  stream which overflowed the, 303
  strong is the, and wise, 545
  strong-winged, 633
  sweetest, that ever look'd, 468
  swell the, to rage, 176
  take comfort, sad, 619
  take the prisoned, 158
  takes nothing with her, 1085
  takes the road again, 857
  that can be honest, 126
  that feeds on books alone, 657
  that has not learned to read, 657
  that knows it not, the, 1012
  that loves or serves its kind, 779
  that maketh all, 410
  that o'er him planned, 408
  that passed on high, 688
  that perished in his pride, 297
  that rises with us, 301
  that's feelin' blue, 684
  the body's guest, 21
  the most perfect, 1111
  think to grasp my, 884
  this is thy hour O, 537
  thou hast much goods, 1243
  three books on the, 488
  thy, shall be required of thee, 1243
  timid, 935
  to dare, will to do, 308
Soul to its anchorage, drawing the, 644
  to keep, pray the Lord my, 1057
  to soul, echoes roll from, 466
  to soul, intercourse from, 216
  to stretch, time for, 1029
  to take, pray the Lord my, 1057
  to try, trouble comes your, 960
  tocsin of the, 360
  to-day is far away, my, 552
  took fire, whence his, 634
  tranquil and intrepid, 571
  transport his, away, 1047
  tumult of the, 303
  two bodies with one, 219
  unacquainted with our own, 114
  unconquerable, 692
  unction to your, 95
  unlettered small-knowing, 40
  unto his captain Christ, 60
  unto the lines accords, 136
  upward longing of my, 835
  walk slowly in thee, 688
  wan numb naked, 1124
  was like a star, thy, 298
  was never put into the body, 128
  was not spoken of the, 433
  waters to a thirsty, 1234
  were fled, as if the, 334
  what a dusty answer gets the, 574
  what will satisfy the, 537
  whiteness of his, 588
  why shrinks the, 195
  windows of my, 443
  windows of the, 1147
  wit its, 316
  with clay, blind his, 466
  with my whole, 1239
  with patience, possess your, 175
  with Psyche my, 461
  withdrawn from us, a, 913
  within the primitive, 524
  without education like marble in the quarry, 196
  your little, 971
Souls, adorn and beautify our, 646
  afar, inward into, 427
  apart, presses on the, 859
  are like the sparrows, our, 677
  at home with God, 523
  Christian, wrecked on shore, 611
  corporations have no, 21
  flame of freedom in the, 654
  flow in one down eternity's river, 503
  friends and brother, 471
  gives light to believing, 69
  glad the two or three high, 524
  gone before, well-beloved, 627
  great, are portions of eternity, 524
  harmony is in immortal, 47
  have left this mortal clay, 827
  have sight, our, 301
  immediate jewel of their, 102, 1053
  in heaven too, have ye, 384
  in prayer, steeped their, 459
  in trouble, tears for all, 418
  liberty inspire our, 194
  little lonely, 755
  luxury liners laden with, 1028
  memory green in our, 334
  men's, known by cigars and composers, 804
  mounting up to God, 577
  nurse of full-grown, 524
  nurse of our, 363
  obscure momentous, 921

Souls of all that men held wise, 146
  of animals, 46
  of emperors and cobblers, 1143
  of housemaids, damp, 954
  of men, listening, 815
  of poets dead and gone, 384
  of sin, lets it fall on, 444
  of the English, fatted, 779
  of the righteous are in the hand of God, 1250
  of thought, unthought-like thoughts the, 459
  on earth, left your, 384
  perplexèd and distressed, 671
  possess our, at last, 802
  prerogative of valiant, 864
  revive our, and let us see, 474
  rise as, to immortal skies, 574
  seven, for this long requiting, 936
  shaken with war, men's, 917
  sign of noble, 1076
  sit close and silently, 177
  stand up, when our two, 429
  sympathy with sounds in, 266
  that are pure and true, 671
  that Azrael brings, 864
  that cringe and plot, with, 525
  that were, all the, 36
  that were never born, 1017
  thoughts beyond the reaches of our, 91
  times that tried men's, 453
  times that try men's, 271, 904
  to souls can never teach, 501
  two, in one, 1147
  two, which are one, 118
  two, with but a single thought, 1185
  two, with single thought, 219
  unbegotten, 667
  we loved, see the, 469
  were their own business, 980
  what men are pleased to call their, 544
  whose sudden visitations, 402
  wretched, 1135
  you may grind their, 675
Soul's arrest, 846
  dark cottage, 30, 146
  eternal sleep, 279
  eternity, memorial from the, 577
  history, remembered the, 1031
  invincible surmise, 770
  law, learn to live by, 473
  or body's needs, my, 982
  sake, work for your, 816
  sincere desire, 306, 430
  superior instants, 585
  wealth lies all in heaps, 587
Soul-animating strains, 304
Soul-destroying hatred, 1211
Souldiers, mustred their, 257
Soul-forward, headlong into a book, 429
Soul-house built of mud, 908
Soul-satisfying emotion, one good, 999
Soul-sides, one to face the world with, 488
Sound, all, of all bells, 323
  and foam, too full for, 472
  and fury, full of, 88
  as it fell, caught the, 290
  as of some joyous elf, 980
  back of the, broods the silence, 609
  beyond the range of, 514
  born of murmuring, 297
  comes to me, the, 883
Sound, deeper than did ever plummet, 33
  divine, kill a, 263
  doleful, from the tombs, 199
  drum's discordant, 261
  empty vessel makes greatest, 67
  enough of sweetness in the, 326
  for sake of another, 1034
  harmonious, 154
  however rude the, 249
  I heard, all the, 458
  in body and serene in mind, 729
  is dissonant, no, 316
  itself, out-vociferize, 189
  loves to revel, 459
  low and pensive, 369
  made of all human speech, 601
  matter, enough of, 326
  music with her silver, 255
  music's soothing, 1051
  must seem an echo to the sense, 211
  my barbaric yawp, I, 535
  no, but the dashing of waves, 565
  no line can, 401
  no, more pleasing than one's own praises, 1120
  no, save the rush of the river, 569
  no trumpet, world may, 1067
  no war or battle, 409
  no war or battle's, 161
  not a fourth, but a star, 489
  of a knell, 264
  of a voice that is still, 465
  of an instrument, sweeter than the, 145
  of distant thunder, 834
  of feet, catch the, 948
  of friends' departing feet, 528
  of hammer or of saw, 266
  of his horn, 397
  of his master's feet behind him, 1227
  of horns and motors, 953
  of invisible trumpets, 924
  of mirth, strange and drear the, 626
  of my name, 416
  of public scorn, 155
  of rain, 301
  of revelry by night, 352
  of ruth, dinner-bell's a, 599
  of speech, able as the, 1004
  of the church-going bell, 264
  of thunder heard remote, 150
  of voices, confused, 604
  of wings, 1012
  of woman's praise, 401
  one dreadful, 321
  persuasive, 193
  pipes and whistles in his, 50
  pitiful, to hear, 699
  safe and, your trust is, 204
  shall end in silence, every, 688
  silence implying, 489
  silence where hath been no, 390
  so fine, 347
  some joy of silence or of, 407
  soothed with the, 176
  sound the clarion, 310
  strikes, a deep, 352
  sweet is every, 466
  that breaks the silence, 688
  that breathes on bank of violets, 53
  the loud timbrel, 336
  the sighing, 577
  the trumpet, 186
  therefore thou sleep'st so, 82
  thundering, 250
Sound, uncertain, 1246
  what a torrent of, 649
  what stop she please, 94
  wind and limb, 1155
  words of thundering, 251
  young again and, 577
Sounds, all rural and all urban, 323
  are dulled, all other, 619
  as a sullen bell, 64
  blowing martial, 148
  bring all sweet, together, 634
  concord of sweet, 47
  hum of either army stilly, 67
  in life, not many, 323
  like a jest, wise though it, 509
  like purest poetry, 716
  of horses stamping, 564
  of music creep in our ears, 47
  of the rude world, 568
  out of three, he frame, 489
  possessed with inward light, 317
  set free, 802
  sympathy with, 266
  waterfalls of little, 1015
  will take care of themselves, 598
Sounded all the depths of honour, 73
  for him, trumpets, 172
Soundest, old lovers are, 128
Sounding brass or a tinkling cymbal, 1246
  cataract, 296
  generalities, glittering and, 394
  in advance its victory, 1202
  jargon of the schools, 263
  rafter, we meet 'neath the, 554
  shore, surges lash the, 211
Soundless doors, beat the, 444
  films were, 1035
  foot and tarn-dark eyes, 840
Soup embellished by a notable spoon, 906
  gets cold, 625
  homœopathic, 458
  humble fare is, 994
  or broth or brew, a sort of, 481
Soup-tureen, falls into the, 784
Sour and sad, 667
  every sweet has its, 255, 411
  grape, 1239
  grapes, 1076, 1160
  how, sweet music is, 60
  in digestion, 59
  keep frae being, 284
  misfortune's book, 80
  to them that loved him not, 74
Source, bids it trickle from its, 289
  frozen at its marvellous, 305
  of all my bliss, 251
  of Dee, rises o'er the, 277
  of delight, blue colour a, 532
  of human offspring, true, 152
  of motion, fire the, 1147
  of noble and useful entertainments, 196
  of sympathetic tears, 243
  of terror in infancy, 663
  springs rise not above their, 572
  that keeps it filled, 575
  to mount, pants its, 440
  vast river of unfailing, 393
Sources are inferior, 585
  great floods flown from simple, 53
  of the great river, 1008
Sour-complexioned man, severe, 139
Soured the milk of human kindness, 84
South, alas for the, 814
  allegiance to the, 329
  and North shall come, 375

South and southwest side, 'twixt, 141
  beaker full of the warm, 383
  Carolina, governor of, 786
  cheering on her sons, 690
  Country, hills of the, 821
  I go to the, 388
  in Dixie, away down, 505
  no North no East no West no, 329
  one who fought in honor for the, 676
  soft shower from the, 668
  Street, as I came down, 977
  the sunset, a little, 856
  was in the glory, 768
  winds blow as softly, other, 625
South-border couplet, 946
Southerly wind and cloudy sky, 229
Southern night, stars shine pure through, 517
  side, sloping to the, 528
  sky, rules the, 776
  warm, wind blow softly, 702
  wild, bore me in the, 281
  willows, 267
Southerner has no use for r, 616
Southerners of the West, 808
  say reckon, 616
Southward from Polaris, 799
South-west, warm, awakes, 576
Southwind sweet and low, 642
Sovereign among soldiers, 311
  balm, shed the, 248
  heaven's, saves all beings, 202
  knowledge, looms the, 862
  lord the king, here lies, 184
  Magna Charta will have no, 21
  man of, parts, 41
  of sighs and groans, 41
  power, lead life to, 462
  reason, noble and most, 94
  remedy to all diseases, 125
  servants of the, 110
  spirit will accept thy ransom, 476
  will commanding, thy, 1051
Sovereign's urn, hollow for your, 374
Sovereign'st thing on earth, 61
Sovereignty, golden calf is, 1026
  not something to be hoarded, 985
  of the nation, 1026
Soviet regime, the, 1207
Sovran city of civility, 859
  seats, steal to their, 668
Sow a character, 1066
  a habit and you reap a character, 1066
  a nobler crop than corn, 755
  a thought and you reap an act, 1066
  an act and you reap a habit, 1066
  as ye, ye are like to reap, 143, 1092
  he that observeth the wind shall not, 1236
  in tears, they that, 1232
  our spiritual wild oats, 614
  seed ye, another reaps, 368
  still, eats draffe, 14
  thy seed, in the morning, 1236
  to-day, that men may, 853
  wrong, by the ear, 17, 1149
Sows dead men in the loam, 712
  himself for seed, 951
  itself anew, 377
Sow's ear, velvet cap out of a, 241
  ear, velvet purse of a, 272
Sowed much, you have, 1252
Sowed the earth with orient pearl, 153, 1147
Soweth here with toil and care, 322
  whatsoever a man, 143, 1247
Sowing and the reaping, beyond the, 445
  of the grain, 877
  seeds of April's, 485
  watering and growing, 845
  we reap our, 607
Sown, divides the desert from the, 1133
  harvests what his hand hath, 657
  the wind, they have, 1239
Sox, flavor of an old pair of, 714
Space, a moment's time a little, 596
  and time, annihilate, 216
  and time, behind, 944
  and time the universes, in, 538
  atom of that infinite, 544
  atoms somewhere up in, 647
  captured fume of, 1013
  doth occupy, all, 1172
  engenders forgetfulness, 1205
  every cubic inch of, 537
  grazes the confines of, 553
  happiness is like time and, 608
  has no confines, 961
  inhabits greater, 828
  laws of time and, 553
  life's fading, 168
  nor deep nor high, nor time, 535, 627
  of a day, confined within, 1119
  one small minute's, 647
  open window's, 364
  pathless realms of, 622
  sanctity of, 1037
  through time and, 263
  'twixt the marsh and the skies, 663
  was thought's mysterious seat, 338
  we need for living, 1212
  where nobody is, 863
  wind-swept, 620
Spaces heavenward cleaving, amplest, 537
  in your togetherness, 922
  interstellar, 799
  wide, in heavenly, 836
Spacious firmament on high, 194
  times of great Elizabeth, 463
Spade a spade, call a, 1091, 1117
  already broken by the, 552
  and mattock, with, 990
  don't call me, 192
  I hold, scepter of rule is the, 448
  nor pick, never a, 940
  wield the, 1005
Spades, emblems of untimely graves, 266
Spain and England, through, 870
  castle in, very charming to see, 509
  castles in, 138
  I'm sorry for, 683
  king of, 439
  pass my winter in, 197
  straggling road in, 846
  where most of my boyhood was past, 629
  where the courtly Castilian, 957
Spain's chivalry, 361
Spake as a child, I, 1246
  of most disastrous chances, 100
  unto me, still small voice, 462
  upon this hint I, 100
Span, grasp the ocean with my, 199
  heart's, 837
Span it, smile till rainbows, 568
  length of a, 857
  less than a, 112
  life in length a, 133
  life is but a, 1057
  life's but a, 115
  like the catholic man, 663
  new, spick and, 116, 1157
  of fifty years, rainbow, 664
  our brief, 441
  stood up and flung the, 1013
  surmounts of grief a, 1139
  though narrow our, 418
  wherein we gaze for a, 631
Spans tears of eternity, 744
Spangled cloth of peace, 1013
  heavens, 194
Spaniards, it takes two any day, 559
  seem wiser than they are, 110
Spaniel, hound or, 99
Spaniels sleep, 276
Spanish conquistadores, 707
  dominions, sun never sets in, 312
  duel, read her of the, 478
  fleet thou canst not see, 279
  for run away fast, 957
  Johnny, you, 871
  lady, will you hear a, 257
  monk distraught, 439
  or neat's leather, 142
  proverb, 237
  sailors with bearded lips, 436
  smell of garlic, 592
  waters, 857
Spanking Jack, 274
Spar, cling to the last, 792
  to men that sink, 983
Spare a moment, never can, 861
  another one, cannot, 797
  diet is the cause love lasts, 163
  fast, 160
  him, hae nae cash to, 285
  me the whispering crowded room, 547
  my aching sight, 244
  not a friend to, 410, 1132
  not, bid her goe and, 256
  not nor look behind, 417
  one rag of character, 675
  slow to smite and swift to, 373
  that tree, woodman, 404
  the beechen tree, 328
  the gleam in my brain, 878
  the rod, 9
  the rod and spoil the child, 142, 169
  the whip, 758
  to us our friends, 705
  your breath, 1119, 1141, 1154
  your country's flag, 443
Spares neither man nor his works, 271
Spared a better man, 63
  those mortals much, 985
Spareth his rod, he that, 1233
Sparing use of ready money, 482
Spark, a shadow then a, 681
  divine, not without a, 475
  illustrious, 264
  nor human, is left, 215
  o' nature's fire, 284
  of beauty's heavenly ray, 356
  of celestial fire, 268
  of courage dies, my little, 1069
  of heavenly fire, 343
  of heavenly flame, 216
  of immortal flame, 940
  of life which is owed to death, 772

Spark out of a stone, easier to get a, 627
  outlives the parent, 366
Sparks fly upward, as the, 1228
  from the anvil, like, 758
  of fire, glow like the, 134
  three fatal, 1135
Sparkle at the top, 629
  though from topmost beacon-tip, 490
Sparkles, smouldering radiance, 1200
Sparkled in men's eyes, 490
  was exhaled, she, 202
Sparkling and bright, 431
  burgundy, served the, 957
  cross, wore a, 212
  from the bin, 1038
  rivers play, 760
  with a brook, 346
Sparrow and the bee, soul of the, 570
  caters for the, 48
  fall, sees a, 207
  Lesbia with her, 980
  mean and small, the muddy, 970
  providence in the fall of a, 97
Sparrows, brown intrepid, 756
  our souls are like the, 677
  salt upon the tails of, 191
Sparta dead, is, 502
Spartan dead, remnant of our, 359
  shield, bearing back the, 371
  the company is, 1100
Spartans, go tell the, 1076
  who fell at Thermopylae's tryst, 533
Spasm, swallow with never a, 838
  where life becomes a, 599
Spat, long and eloquently, 1004
Spats, don't wear, 964
Speak a disagreeable truth, called to, 1171
  a lesson, we, 748
  a pleasant word to, 474
  a word, I cannot, 1181
  after the manner of men, 1245
  agreeably to him with whom we deal, 111
  and purpose not, 98
  approving cheering words, 577
  be slow to, 1248
  by the card, 97
  comfort, counsel and, 40
  comfort for great bereavement, 402
  could not, and could not move, 965
  daggers to her, 95
  dishonourably is pardonable, to, 1081
  each other in passing, 437
  easier not to, 9
  edifying words of consolation, 790
  evil of the dead, do not, 1128
  for each living race, to, 907
  for Jesus' sake, let me, 959
  for posterity, 329
  for the fallen and weak, 524
  for the present generation, 329
  for the unseen dead, 907
  for yourself, why don't you, 436
  freedom to, 526
  from your folded papers, 451
  gently, 1043
  gently she can hear, 722
  gospel, you do not, 15
  Greek as naturally as pigs squeak, 141
  grief that does not, 88
Speak, heart must, 658
  him fair, not one will, 963
  in a monstrous little voice, 42
  in different tongues, 597
  in good words, 111
  in old time, wont to, 1226
  in public on the stage, 292
  it profanely, not to, 94
  labour what to, 112
  less than thou knowest, 98
  let him now, 1254
  lips are now forbid to, 388
  long enough, let any man, 705
  Lord, 1226
  louder I don't catch, 949
  loudly, never, 976
  low if you speak love, 38
  me fair in death, 47
  medicines to make women, 1194
  more in a minute, 79
  more words than we should, 9
  murder will, 6
  name which no one can, 322
  no evil word of any creature, 691
  no more than three should, 180
  not of men's creeds, 354
  not what we mean, 36
  now as with a friend, 1136
  of Africa and golden joys, 65
  of faded tastes of mine, 673
  of me as I am, 103
  of other worlds, 1004
  of the talkative Samuel, 637
  of themselves, love to, 1193
  of whom you, 716
  of years to-night, will not, 452
  one to another, pass and, 437
  or die, 66
  or even stir, cannot look or, 607
  other sins only, 128
  plain and to the purpose, 38
  power to, 1163
  right on, I only, 83
  so much as dare to, 868
  softly and carry a big stick, 734
  tears that, 168
  the overflow of gladness, 373
  the tongue that Shakespeare spake, 298
  the truth and nothing but, 1152
  the truth and shame the devil, 1155
  the truth, draw bow ride and, 361
  the truth, shoot straight and, 953
  them while I live, 596
  thy speech love, I will, 485
  to be silent better than to, 1116
  to each other, never, 1049
  to God as if men were listening, 1105
  to God, how they, 878
  to him again, did you, 487
  to him, I need never, 413
  to Him thou for He hears, 467
  to me as to thy thinkings, 102
  to men, how does the poet, 376
  to my heart through gardens, 955
  to one another unreservedly, 613
  to the age out of eternity, 524
  to the earth, 1228
  to thee in friendship's name, 336
  to whom you, 716
  to you, did he stop and, 487
  told you it was right to, 703
  too boldly, say'st I, 336
  too coldly, think'st I, 336
  true right wrong, 470
Speak truth and shame the devil, 62, 1141
  truth as much as I dare, I, 1144
  until arrival of audience, 329
  up, Ike, 835
  well of no man living, he can, 1119
  well of you, when all men shall, 1243
  what straight they will repent, 121
  what their hearts hold, 813
  when he is spoken to, 702
  when I think I must, 50
  whene'er you, 332
  who knows not when to, 1105
  with a silent speech, 580
  with double tongue, nor, 409
  with the speech of the world, 640
  with the tongues of men, 1246
  without emphasizing your words, 1179
  Ximena, 441
Speaks a various language, 371
  all sorts of tongues, interest, 1158
  an infinite deal of nothing, 44
  as a man, so is he, 1105
  in parables to the blind, 282
  in symbols, nature, 442
  in tears, all that, 618
  the startling word, 350
  the truth stabs falsehood, who, 524
  to the heart alone, 501
  with greater ease, Greek and Latin, 141
  yet she says nothing, 78
Speaker of my living actions, 74
  treason cried the, 270
Speakest, think before thou, 1152
  wiser than thou art ware of, 48
Speaketh not and yet there lies, he, 438
Speaking alone for myself, 979
  for the first time, 1008
  heard for their much, 1240
  ill of any one in public, 1253
  of myself, grace my cause in, 100
  painting, poetry, 1121
  persuades when, fails, 56
  silence, silent speech, 306
  terms with care, on, 754
  the truth, made one laugh by, 861
  thought him still, 154
  to or crying over a husband, 785
  to the universal heart, 480
  tongue, hearing ear close to, 413
Spear a hundredweight, 564
  benignant, holds his, 725
  freedom leaning on her, 452
  is song, my, 829
  Ithuriel with his, 152
  Ithuriel's, 937
  put up his, 920
  revenge is stamped upon my, 447
  shattered, 951
  snatched the, left the shield, 307
  to equal the tallest pine, 148
  took the, 280
Spears, glittering, 586
  hand-flung, 504
  hemmed in with, 856
  into pruning-hooks, 1237
  storm of, 791
Special advertisement to impart, 184
  lovede gold in, 5
  providence, 97
  providence for fatherhood, 491

Special thanks, be his my, 545
Specialize in the wholly impossible, 910
Specially favoured by the Almighty, 614
Species, distributed among the whole, 197
  female of the, 781
  human, composed of two races, 323
  of animals became extinct, 926
  of composition, 399
  of courage and nobility, 1163
  of madness, 1164
  of public instinct, by a, 374
  of wit or pleasantry, 272
Specimen of indecorous womanhood, 422
Specimens of indurated veins, 430
Specious electrical light, 891
  name, takes a, 203
Speck in cornea, 694
  nor stain, nor cloud, 322
  of light below, seemed a, 705
  one, within vast star-space, 937
  this little, the British Isles, 452
  vineyard, 972
Spectacle at public solemnities, 1120
  more appealing, no, 1018
  most extraordinary, 689
  no, so ridiculous, 398
  of human happiness, 314
  to conjure with, 910
  unto the world, we are made a, 1246
Spectacles, grandest of all earthly, 347
  in nature, finest, 228
  of books, needed not the, 179
  on nose and pouch on side, 50
Spectator, silent, of the mighty scene, 330
Spectators, gave pleasure to the, 400
  some must be, 120
Spectral in heaven, 937
Spectre not within the door, 618
  of the rose, I am the, 1186
Spectres of the mind, 443
Spectre-bark, off shot the, 315
Spectre-doubts, dispel ye, 327
Speculation, complain of, 340
  conceived by ingenious, 1138
  in those eyes, no, 87
  watches the, 495
  zones of, 704
Speculative scale, on a grand and, 533
Sped arrow, the, 180
  first comer, 178
  million million men are, 874
  true as the bullet, 686
Speech, able as the sound of, 1004
  abroad, there is a, 110
  and thoughts which prompt, 492
  be alway with grace, let your, 1247
  be better than silence, let thy, 1088
  bears his amorous, 1180
  better to deal by, than by letter, 111
  construction of, 741
  cordial, can cure all ill, 410
  cry my, the best, 182
  day unto day uttereth, 1229
  deeper than, 778
  deeper than all, 501
  discretion of, 111
  dummy topics draped with, 1032
Speech, externally mere, 792
  finely framed, 1252
  flower of perfect, 735
  free, 852
  free soil free men free, 1054
  given man to disguise his thoughts, 183
  given to ordinary sort of men, 183
  grease our, 1019
  great plainness of, 1246
  his, is strange, 1010
  holy music's golden, 503
  I am slow of, 1224
  I will speak thy, Love, 485
  is a mirror of the soul, 1105
  is civilization itself, 1206
  is reported in the newspaper, 492
  is shallow as time, 377
  is silvern, 380
  is truth, 307
  like to tapestry, 1111
  lose my, 649
  made his, twice over, 992
  made to open man to man, 183
  many have been harmed by, 19
  mend your, a little, 98
  monkeys refrain from, 742
  my shell hath, 446
  never made a, 709
  never shall float into, 609
  never tax'd for, 53
  new phonetic law of, 1025
  no, for when living, 955
  no gift of, 738
  not said with, 937
  not to make any more, 182
  of angels, music is the, 378
  of England has no name, for which the, 372
  of our sires, the strong, 771
  of schools, sinuous, 941
  of Seneca, a high, 109
  of the world, 640
  often regretted my, 1105
  on him no, 326
  out of Paris, no right, 1137
  poetry of, 354
  polished through act and, 572
  propriety of, 112
  public extempore, 550
  rarer, 839
  result of, 716
  returns, their native, 714
  rude am I in my, 100
  rude in, 1247
  sae smooth his, 270
  she did not understand, in, 986
  silence of, 439
  songs of modern, 674
  sound made of all human, 601
  speak with a silent, 580
  speaking silence silent, 306
  than any other form of, 1022
  the image of actions, 1128
  they called but would not come, 490
  thought is, 307
  thought wed itself with, 468
  to conceal their thoughts, 1167
  true use of, 254
  what is the use of, 802
  whole sea's, 577
  world of light and, 521
Speeches compared to cypress-trees, 1118
  dinner, 601
  discourse and, 111
  garbled, never prominent enough t' have, 811
  I taught him four, 550
Speeches made too soon after dinner, 842
  men's charitable, 114
  not my, that you mislike, 68
  snoring his wonderful, 931
  to the belly, difficult to make, 1113
  which have produced an electrical effect, 686
Speechless, happiness is, 558
  pride and rapture ineffable, 700
Speed, be wise with, 203
  bonnie boat, 752
  deliberate, 748
  ease and, in doing a thing, 7
  every rate o', 777
  is but heavy plummet's pace, 161
  of your tongue, 38
  on lonely paths, 588
  our safety is our, 412
  that surely dawning day, 910
  the earth onward, 884
  the going guest, 213
  the plough, God, 512
  the plough, may God, 850
  the soft intercourse, 216
  thousands at his bidding, 162
  us onward with a cheer, 843
  was far faster than light, 844
  with parabola, 1034
  your launching, those who, 859
Speeds best, an honest tale, 72
  still the fitting word He, 441
  swifter to the day, 738
Speeding my purpose aloft, 936
  the nation's welfare, 561
Speedwell blue, make one, 722
Speedwell's darling blue, little, 469
Speke he never so rudeliche, 5
  no word but Latyn, 5
Spell, as boys learn to, 430
  bear it with thee as a, 1173
  better than they pronounce, 615
  chap who couldn't, 875
  heart-wounded by a subtle, 941
  hope's dear delusive, 406
  I'll fish a, 371
  is cast, as a, 666
  it Vinci, they, 615
  kindled by the master's, 289
  name which no one can, 322
  of beauty's dower, 792
  of certain magic words, 986
  soon fades the, 401
  them the proper way, 714
  weave me a, 747
  who lies beneath your, 775
Spells, aggressive fancy working, 650
  duty, like it or not, 850
  most dangerous of all 426
  of art, enchaunt me with your, 805
Spelling of the English language, 731
Spelling-book, every boy with a, 714
Spelt the same, 822
Spence, ballad of Sir Patrick, 316
Spencer's dream, fair as, 558
Spend all you have for loveliness, 929
  another such a night, I would not, 71
  her blood and her might, privileged to, 725
  in pure converse, 944
  it to no purpose, not, 1116
  its life remembering you, 956
  less money, I do, 181
  less whatever you have, 237

Spend may keep, those who, 931
  my last remaining cash, 968
  my time till midnight, I'll, 1012
  or to lend or to give in, 185
  our years as a tale, we, 1231
  that shortness basely, 63
  them, will not, 905
  wherewith to, 120
  your folly, 127
Spender thinks it went, where the, 868
Spending, getting and, 300
  so bravely, 961
Spendthrift, here lies a, 931
Spenser, lie a little nearer, 119
  lodge thee by Chaucer or, 119
  renowned, 119
Spent a happy life, 120
  an hour's talk, 41
  and done, futile clangor, 1005
  blood and brain, I have, 910
  dayes that might be better, 25
  his strength for others, 591
  its novel force, shall have, 464
  life is half, 138
  so many pleasant years, 653
  that I, that I had, 1190
  the darksome hours weeping, 1172
  the evening jollily, 228
  their fruits of Rome, 959
  their lives for us, 882
  their substance there, 953
  them not in toys in lusts in wine, 167
  to serve God's aim, 575
  under his belly, 1167
  under the belly, 1141
  with due respective thrift, 556
Sperit, I never drink no, 527
Spermatozoa, million million, 993
Sperrit, 'twixt flesh and, 527
Spet upon my Jewish gaberdine, 44
Sphere, find expression in that happier, 540
  fitting of self to its, 501
  in thy higher, 525
  make up a year and a, 408
  motion in one, 63
  of human powers, 236
  of our sorrow, 368
  of time, beyond the, 375
  owner of the, 410
  preserves the earth a, 289
  she just began to move in, 260
  travel the splendid, 958
  wasted and withering, 1181
  where no pain is, 652
  which keeps the spirits of the dead, 373
  woman's, 638
  world's storm-troubled, 516
Spheres, attunes the, 514
  multitudinous as are the, 971
  music of forefended, 556
  music of the, 55, 145, 728
  of heaven, ever moving, 32
  on spheres, 670
  or suns, even as great, 506
  pleasures of all the, 338
  rose to touch the, 1082
  seems to shake the, 176
  stars shot madly from their, 42
  start from their, 91
Sphere-descended maid, 248
Sphinx, cockney initials on the, 528
  with her enigma, 1080
Sphinx-like, stare, 966
Spice of danger in grown man's work, 683
  of life, variety's the very, 265
  of wit, 702
  sugar and, 322
Spick and span new, 176, 1157
Spicy nut-brown ale, 160
  shore of Araby the Blest, 151
Spider, a ghost the income-tax, 599
  and king, remember the, 512
  confin'd in her web's centre, 1147
  subtle, 115
  to the fly, said the, 394
Spiders and flies in the palaces, 166
  down their own ropes like, 1032
  flies or ants entombed, 111
  from their cobwebs peep, 276
  half-starved, 262
  touch'd, 115
Spider's toil, surveyed a, 512
  touch how exquisitely fine, 207
Spider-like we feel the tenderest touch, 177
Spies a far-off shore, 70
  lie in the bushes, police, 1201
  sorrows come not single, 96
  thee waving there, she who, 555
Spigot wield, the, 34
Spike impaled his breast, 586
Spiked again the rafters, 708
Spill de grease, place you, 688
  never was pitcher that wouldn't, 453
Spills itself in fearing to be spilt, 96
Spilled the wine, spoiled the bread and, 556
Spilling of one drop of my country's blood, 478
Spilt in haste, 879
  spills itself in fearing to be, 96
Spin forever down the ringing grooves, 464
  loiter in pleasure or toilfully, 448
  of flesh on the spindle, 1032
  the plot, passions, 574
  toil not neither do they, 1240
  web from their own entrails, 177
Spinach, I say it's, 1015
Spinal base, at his, 800
Spindle of bone, 1032
Spindrift flying, sets the, 858
Spine is feelin' proud, 684
  new cases of curved, 430
Spine-character of the States, 538
Spinner in the sun, like a blind, 591
Spinning allegory out so thin, 943
  sit, by the fire, 1142
  world sleeps on its axis, where the, 989
Spinoza, curse on, 1163
  quote, 864
Spinster, knows more than a, 100
  wed a woolly, 691
Spinsters and knitters in the sun, 54
Spiral of his conscience, 925
  of its steep ascent, 870
Spirals, cloud-calligraphers of windy, 946
Spire steeples which point, 318
  tapering, 792
Spires at Oxford, there are, 947
  heaven-assailing, 809
  of form, through all the, 409
  of Oxford, saw the, 913
  whose silent finger, 302
Spires, ye distant, 243
Spirit, affection stirs her, 322
  all compact of fire, 106
  bends itself to loving tasks, thy, 525
  benignant, 659
  body and, are twins, 634
  broad awake, stab my, 703
  by my, saith the Lord, 1239
  by the might of thy, lift us, 1254
  calls on Thee, my, 826
  calmness of, 139
  calms, nought so much the, 359
  clear, doth raise, 159
  close by, walks a, 923
  clothed from head to foot, 1031
  comes at will, her, 501
  companied the thing, 859
  delighted, 36
  doth dwell in heaven, a, 460
  doubting in his abject, 525
  enough of mirth, 863
  exaltation of, 990
  extravagant and erring, 89
  fairer, or more welcome shade, 205
  felt thee there, 316
  for my minister, one fair, 354
  free and warm deserts it, 511
  full of, as month of May, 63
  gentleness of, 139, 344
  give me a, 28
  given on earth, thou, 460
  giveth life, but the, 1246
  grew robust, 584
  haughty, before a fall, 1233
  haunted by a demoniac throng, 677
  he that ruleth his, 1233
  his great Creator drew his, 175
  holiday-rejoicing, 325
  hope of my, 337
  in soberness of, 1238
  in the skies may bloom, 332
  in which it is offered, 704
  in which the gift is rich, 796
  indeed is willing, 1242
  Independence, thy, 248
  is departed, when his, 1251
  is entering into living peace, 532
  lack all life behind, needs, 492
  lets the panting, free, 495
  lies under the walls, 552
  loosened, 584
  man of great, 128
  many a gallant, 431
  march with us in, 1217
  meek and quiet, 1248
  meet and mingle in one, 368
  mellows, 573
  motions of his, dull as night, 47
  no, can walk abroad, 89
  noble and resolved, 1114
  not of the letter but of the, 1246
  of a youth, morning like the, 105
  of delight, 368
  of heaviness, 1238
  of judgment, shallow, 68
  of justice, outrage on the, 711
  of man is divine, all save, 355
  of man suffer annihilation, 753
  of mankind, free, 371
  of mortal be proud, 362
  of resistance in this country, 1060
  of revolt, possessed by a, 1190
  of subordination, 268
  of that earth, 986
  of the earth, the master, 922
  of the Highest, felt the, 667
  of the world, rise from the, 247

Spirit of truth and freedom, 1191
  of wine, invisible, 101
  of wine sang in my glass, 693
  of good in everything, 123
  Oxford, 834
  [illegible]
  [illegible]
  rest, give my, 619
  rest perturbed, 92
  shall return unto God, 1235
  sits in a foggy cloud, 87
  [illegible]
  [illegible]
  [illegible]
  soft meek patient, 115
  stirred, man's, 777
  strives with flesh, 670
  strongest and the fiercest, 149
  subtle, has my path attended, [illegible]
  swiftness of the, 1200
  that answered your every mood, 784
  that dost render birth, 447
  that impels thinking things, 296
  that loved thee, wounded the, 537
  that quickens him, 393
  that remembers, faithful is the, 510
  unwearied, in doing courtesies, 40
  vanity and vexation of, 1235
  want of the creative, 1203
  was born, never the, 597
  ways of the human, 1070
  who might be within, 747
  will accept thy ransom, 476
  with more, chased, 45
  with spirit can meet, 467
  within me, renew a right, 1230
  woke man's, 824
Spirits, actors were all, 33
  all unselfish, 596
  any man may be in good, 495
  apothecary should never be out of, 273
  black, and white, 117
  brave, there are, 671
  bravest, base born, 124
  call, from the vasty deep, 62
  can either sex assume, 148
  cheerer of his, 139
  choice and master, 82
  clad in veils, we are, 501
  deified by our own, 297
  divine, 124
  down, hopes high up and, 578
  exuberant, 1196
  feel, such love as, 303
  keep up our, and be neighbourly, 405
  land of the, 294
  more vast than earth, 612
  not animals, we are, 850
  of great events, 318
  of just men made perfect, 1248
  of power and beauty and delight, 1020
  of the dead, disembodied, 373
  of the wise sit in the clouds, 64
  red, and gray, 117
  stories from the land of, 317
  throw all the beer and, 695
  tread, dear immortal, 618
  twain have crossed with me, 1178
  yield the claim, shrinking, 671
Spirit's yearning cry, 666
Spiriting, do my, gently, 32
Spiritless, so, so dull so dead in look, 63
Spirit-stirring drum, 102
Spiritual, bold, life that shall be, 537
  creatures, millions of, 152
  food, 551
  force stronger than material, 416
  grace, confer a sort of, 1203
  grace, inward and, 1254
  house, a, 859
  intercession, convinced me of, 738
  might, physical and, 1182
  significance to objects of sense, [illegible]
  unbidden and unconscious, 473
  virtue of a sacrament, 1131
  wild oats, sow our, 614
Spiritually indispensable, the, 380
Spit brown my son, 858
  for us, to sit and, 1092
  good orators will, 51
  in my face, 62
  there glorifies your face, to, 449
  time for soul to stretch and, 1029
Spite all modern notions, 780
  bow thy head in gentle, 555
  death aims with fouler, 134
  in erring reason's, 207
  learned doctors', 364
  O cursed, 92
  of all temptations, in, 623
  of all the learned have said, 279
  of criticising elves, 262
  of my teeth, in, 10
  of Nature and their stars, 142
  of pride, 207
  the doctor's peaceful mission, 698
  the world, reckless what I do to, 80
  wretched yet inevitable, 441
Spites do not harm, contemporary, 675
Spitfires! Warning! 1217
Spitting in Niagara Falls, 985
Spittoon on the altar of the Lord, 1020
Splashing and plunging like a devil, 241
  the wintry mould, 793
Spleen, in a, unfolds heaven and earth, 42
  meditative, 302
  of race, no, 824
  wit and mirth and, 196
Splendid, a star, 493
  abilities, man of, 320
  eloquence, most, 222
  flower, the, 619
  I was thinking the day most, 537
  in ashes, 145
  shilling's praise, 258
  ship, whither O, 668
  silence clings around me, 805
  silent sun, 536
  stars, with few but how, 927
  very, was its station, 748
  wife, would have made a, 807
Splendidly null, 469
Splendour and joy, life and, 260
  and wonder, the world's, 673
  blank, 666
  dazzles in vain, 365
  falls on castle walls, 466
  fragrance or, 002
  guilty, 205
  in the grass, hour of, 301
  intellectual, 543
  kindling, 1048
  not in lone, 385
Splendour of beauty, 1064
  of love's praise, 945
  of mountain and lake, 590
  of their dying, 903
  sinking, 93[illegible]
  suddenly a mortal, 940
Splendours fall on Syrian sands, 442
  fling, its ancient, 477
  heaven with all its, 525
  now clouded, 447
  roseate, [illegible]
  that the tarnish doth mar, 866
Splenitive and rash, not, 97
Splice the mainbrace of the mind, 943
Spliced and linked together, 578
Splinter of steel, bullet or a, 985
Split his sides with laughter, 1152
  the ears of the groundlings, 94
  the shroud, ray on ray, 493
  the sky in two, soul can, 981
Splitting caraway, 1092
  the air with noise, 76
Spoil it by trying to explain, 278
  its looks, books might, 715
  murder and, 373
  no more, upon my face, 68
  of crowds and kings, 754
  of gems, like a, 937
  our slide, just to, 699
  reaches for his, 799
  the child, spare the rod and, 142
  the matter quite, 599
  the party by sitting out, 278
  the vines, foxes that, 1236
  thoughts shut up, 202
  villanous company the, of me, 63
  will not share the, 1076
Spoils of nature, rich with the, 144
  of office cannot buy, 522
  of time, rich with the, 244
  of war, 370
  the pleasure of the time, 87
  to the victors belong the, 349
  treasons, stratagems and, 47, 379
  victor belongs to the, 1001
Spoiled my best array, moth ne'er, 217
  the bread and spilled the wine, 556
  the form, borrowed the matter and, 1145
  the sweetest and the best, 339
Spoilers of symmetry of shelves, 323
Spoilt on me, fairly, 869
Spoke as he lived and fought, 764
  her praise, those who, 252
  his race the flower, 735
  less he, the more he heard, 863
  less, man who knew more and, 1119
  of perils past, 891
  or wrote upon, subject he, 222
  too softly, the law, 1113
  your thoughts and mind, 402
Spoken a word, if she have, 776
  and written word, 1211
  at all times, privilege to be, 1146
  congealed as soon as, 1120
  never heard, never, 809
  not as the loud had, 652
  of the soul, was not, 433
  of these things, have not, 805
  sorrow which is never, 625
  unawares, some mischievous thing, 1118
  under the rose, 145
  when the last word's, 1020

Spoken word be again unsaid, 570
  word fitly, 1234
  word man's spirit stirred, 777
  word must be, 794
  word, power in a, 727
  word, the, 180
Spokesman spake out strong, 652
Spondee stalks, slow, 317
Sponge, I drink no more than a, 1139
Spontaneity, life and the universe show, 569
Spontaneous product of the horse, 491
  thought, desert tradition for a, 414
Spool, unwinds her, 840
Spoon, by the great horn, 526
  embellished by a notable, 906
  ful long, 7
  have a long, 16
  in his mouth, silver, 1157
  must have a long, 8
  that has paid fifteen per cent, 314
Spoons, faster we counted the, 401
  from whom we guard our, 401
  let us count our, 234
Spore of melassez, 844
Sport, an hour for, 410
  an hour with beauty's chain, 337
  away the hours, no time to, 445
  dead game, 811
  harmless, and simple food, 479
  in hate, no, 368
  is stale, all the, 523
  is there, know what, 828
  just the kind for, 789
  not the inhumanity, 400
  of every wind, 204
  outfits more freakish, 974
  poor, that is not worth the candle, 138
  royal, 54
  that wrinkled care derides, 160
  throw stones at frogs in, 1121
  to, as tedious as to work, 61
  with Amaryllis in the shade, 159
Sports, Christmas brought his, 305
  guns bells bonfires, 268
  joy of youthful, 355
  of children, 249
Sporting man's sense of luck, 731
  page cartoons, to furnish, 1021
Sportsman, bloodless, 733
  duty of every sincere, 1215
  friends alert and keen, 841
Sportsmen, pukka peerless, 817
  true, like disputants, 217
Sporus feel, can, 213
Spot and vein, every ornamental, 196
  black, concealed in every heart, 1191
  bless the meeting and the, 364
  buried in a distant, 730
  calm sepulchral, 475
  do in that remote, 1176
  fairest, to me, 702
  fixed on his peculiar, 208
  he stands upon, soils the, 328
  in a wild and lonely, 501
  kissed her on the, 427
  leave this barren, to me, 328
  loveliest, she hath, 570
  matters not how dear the, 432
  of earth, 303
  of ground, no holier, 581
  one, shall prove belovèd, 779
  orange to black, 1004
Spot, out damned, 88
  round about the, I hover, 481
  shoot him on the, 390
  the bad critic, can, 934
  where I made one, 1135
  which men call earth, 157
Spots and clouds in the sun, 124
  leopard change his, 1238
  of sunny openings, 346
  quadrangular, 266
Spotless, go through intrigue, 483
  strain, in his, 521
Spotted sight or sound, 950
Spouts music as he swims, 993
Spouting steam like whales, 1003
Spoyle the child, 169
Sprang out so noiseless around me, 537
  to his feet stood erect, 487
  up from sleep, wind, 365
  up to see, the flowers, 619
Spray, across the dashing, 900
  and flutter that we loved, 448
  and the tempest's roar, 502
  of western pine, 644
  of yew, never a, 546
  perch'd upon a, 735
  the bird clung to, 487
  wet with Channel, 778
  whitening line of, 941
Spread a work, way to, 235
  and span like the catholic man, 663
  by little and little, 247
  colors idly, 58
  his sweet leaves to the air, 77
  my dreams under your feet, 793
  open on the rack, 616
  out against the sky, 954
  out in its ample repose, 594
  over the whole earth, 295
  sedition in Russia, how I, 1201
  the alarm, ride and, 949
  the morning's glory, 689
  the thin oar, 208
  the truth from pole to pole, 194
  the turf on him, 904
  these lies, friend or foe that, 577
  when the judgment-signal's, 375
  wide your daisied lawns, 926
  yourselves, masters, 42
Spreads his light wings, love, 216
  his snowy sail, 386
Spreadeth out her roots, 1238
  wide, web which, 115
Spreading himself like a green bay-tree, 1230
  of the hideous town, 609
  of the straw, 822
Spreeng, ees çom', 826
'spress yo'se'f, 835
Spright begotten of a summer dream, 407
Sprightly running, first, 178
Sprigs of myrtle, 1052
  took root in my horse's body, 1171
Spring, absent in the, 108
  again, less quick to, 547
  and root of honesty, 1116
  and summer, had my, 815
  and weeds are shallow-rooted, 69
  be far behind, can, 366
  believes in, 877
  blew trumpets of color, 882
  came on forever, 891
  cause it to, 716
  come gentle, 224
  comes back with rustling shade, 960
Spring comes slowly up this way, 315, 758
  comes truly, 1035
  commerce is a kind of, 1166
  companions of the, 276
  day, the first, 710
  each showery, 941
  earthly, 586
  evening's twilight, 1003
  ever-returning, 536
  first day of, 710
  from such a seed, 353
  from thee great God we, 231
  from us, those who, 613
  full of sweet days, 135
  had come, 1002
  has come up from the South, 836
  has less of brightness, 459
  haunted, 161
  hounds of, 633
  in England now, 777
  in Italy, pass my, 197
  in the, a livelier iris, 464
  in the, a young man's fancy, 464
  in the fire of, 1133
  is a call to action, 1030
  is a true reconstructionist, 581
  is come, 550
  is gone, 665
  like a flea, 164
  like an Indian runner, the, 1009
  lived light in the, 547
  my twentieth, 452
  nor summer beauty, no, 117
  of light, a well of love, 387
  of love, 315
  of love resembleth, 33
  of virtues, 28
  of woes unnumbered, 218
  on the approach of, 271
  one morning in, 1036
  pebbly, 318
  Pierian, 210
  pilgrim steps of, 668
  pining for the, 482
  rain, 953
  rides no horses, 981
  seeds of last year's, 569
  seeing gardens in the, 913
  shall be forever, 840
  should vanish, Ah that, 1134
  steal upon the, 933
  summer treads on heels of, 1099
  supplies another race, 219
  the sweet spring, 1038
  the year's at the, 485
  thought perfection, songs, 493
  through death's iron guard, 1026
  trips north, when, 960
  unlocks the flowers, 342
  up like summer grass, 825
  was late that year, 870
  what shall be done with, 824
  what the hell it's, 884
  when God gives us, 445
  when the charms of, awaken, 573
  winds blow o'er pleasant places, 560
  winter is mother of the, 441
  with her golden suns, 581
  with that nameless pathos, 581
  world's new, 337
  youth is like, 613
  youth's sweet, 628
Springs and relations of his character, 376
  crystal, should solace me, 140
  eternal, hope, 207
  from seventy, a score, 742
  from the people, all, 420
  from trifles no poet sings, 578

Springs, from wine, sudden friendship, 206
  glacial, 1008
  Helicon's harmonious, 243
  iron from rare, 995
  joy's delicious, 352
  no bitter, 783
  of Dove, beside the, 296
  of love, reopens the, 506
  of peace, welding, 757
  on the world through gentle, 941
  returning back to their, 435
  rise not above their source, 572
  steeds to water at those, 105
  Susquehanna's utmost, 279
Springes to catch woodcocks, 91
Spring's first flutes and drums, 934
  flowers must fade again, 1098
Springfield, Massachusetts, in, 994
Spring-fret comes o'er you, 779
Springing and clinging from tree to tree, 431
Springtime, deep blue eyes of, 1181
  her crown of verdure weaves, 516
  never yet was a, 642
  winds of, range, 777
Springtime's harbinger, merry, 132
Sprinkled ashes, envious hand has, 699
  isles lily on lily, 488
Sprite, shy as a maiden, 1022
Sprouting despondently at area gates, 954
Spruce beauty of the slender red line, 542
Sprung at once to beauty's perfect round, 682
  from the sod, 799
Spun, fine, from a mind at peace, 1101
  out of Iris' woof, 157
  out, were life, 393
  threads of rhyme which I have, 756
Spur and the bridle, between the, 138
  not an unbroken horse, 310
  that the clear spirit doth raise, 159
  to a land of no name, we, 758
  to prick the sides of my intent, 85
  unto strife, 1079
Spurs the lated traveller, 87
Spurious, the coin is, nail it down, 504
Spurned and overlooked, things I, 1200
  by the young, 391
Spurns that patient merit takes, 93
Spurred boldly on, 174
  to ride, booted and, 169, 409
Spy, no faults can, 187
  some certainty, needs must, 490
  sorrow's, 147
  with his icicle eye, 395
Squadron in the field, set a, 100
  save the, honor France, 492
Squadrons of the gale, 586
Squalid population, hungry and, 563
Squall of time, over to the, 979
  raking the harbor, 904
Squander time, do not, 227
  two-thirds of its existence, 247
  what he lived to save, 662
Squandered, time profusely, 242
Squandering of my country's treasure, 478
Square, all round the, 391
Square deal afterward, given a, 734
  everything upon the, 1154
  glimmering, 466
  hole, triangular person in, 314
  I have not kept my, 104
  if his game is only, 920
  open, 824
  part upon the, 586
  parted on the, 782
  peg in round hole, 314
  person in round hole, 314
  that broke, wreck of a, 765
  thronged the, 755
  world is runne quite out of, 25
Squat as a flounder, 1140
  in his hole, 635
  like a toad, 152
Squeaks of radio static, 1013
  the loudest, wheel that, 518
Squeal and gibber in Roman streets, 89
Squealing of the wry-necked fife, 45
Squeezing from a stone, live by, 951
  of a lemon, in the, 253
Squills, bed of, 929
  bright blue, 856
Squint, makes you, 931
Squire and his relations, bless the, 495
  I need no, 447
  of Dames, 24
Squirm and rove, 1024
Squirming herd in Mammon's mesh, 759
Squirrel, like a coffee-pot sits the, 935
  with his tail curved up, 991
Squir'ls de bushtails, giv' de, 835
Stab, death, 1240
  for a treacherous, 726
  my spirit broad awake, 703
Stabs falsehood to the heart, 524
Stabbed myself right in the corset, 756
  with white wench's black eye, 78
Stable, a good horse in the, 253
  when steede is stolne shut, durre, 14
Stacker of wheat, 887
Staël, imported by Madame de, 376
Staf, I knokke with my, 7
Staff and comfort, my, 692
  and load, lay down, 918
  cockle hat and, 256
  giant, in a giant hand, 572
  I'm growing fonder of my, 509
  leaning on his, 453
  of bread, the whole, 188
  of faith, 22
  of life, 188
  of life, bread is the, 191
  of my age, 45
  of my life, 1151
  of this broken reed, 1237
  on which my years should lean, 340
  the stay and the, 188
  thy rod and thy, 1229
Staffe of life, corne the, 188
Stafford, Lord, mines for coal, 363
Stage a perpetual source of noble entertainments, 196
  all the world's a, 49
  amuse his riper, 208
  at the middle point of the, 656
  earth a, 49
  fill the, with childhood, 135
  frets his hour upon the, 88
Stage, Greek, 656
  hate found only on the, 360
  if this were played upon a, 55
  is not as once it was, 796
  natural on the, 252
  of life, soon upon the, 474
  on which all parts are played, 117
  sentimental, 926
  speak in public on the, 292
  successes, 648
  take for a worthier, the soul, 430
  the earth is a, 129
  veteran on the, 230
  walk the, as poets do, 938
  well-graced actor leaves, 60
  well-trod, 160
  where every man must play a part, 44
  wonder of our, 119
  world to be but as a, 1148
  world's a, 117, 1146
Stages, beyond all mummed on any, 652
  in our latter, 272
  where'er his, may have been, 242
Stage's prime, 796
Stagers, heard old cunning, 142
Stagger sextillions of infidels, 535
Staggers his unready wit, 998
Staggered that stout Stagirite, 325
Stagirite, stout, 325
Stagnant bay, every, 761
Stagnation, accept commotion before, 543
Staid, a very, head, 46
Stain, cloud nor speck nor, 322
  incapable of, 149
  if with hypocritic tear, 374
  its soil with life-blood, 771
  my man's cheeks, 98
  of sin, keep me from, 645
  purity out of, 663
  world's slow, 366
Stains left by those tastie pulps, 1052
  of pressed clover leaves, 886
  the white radiance of eternity, 366
Stained and aging faces, 840
  red, earth will be, 729
  web that whitens, 337
  with blood like Caesar, 292
Stained-glass attitudes, platitudes in, 623
Staining the grass, 941
Stainless, flag they rendered, 602
  thought, 1200
Stair, as he comes up the, 270
  crystal, 881
  going up the, 869
  I'll build a, 837
  light foot on the, 882
  or path or plot, on the, 652
  up steep and weary, 598
Stairs, descend and climb by other's, 1136
  of his concepts, 1023
  up four pair of, 482
  why did you kick me down, 283
Staircase, Charon's, 656
Stairway to the sky, 688
  which leads to a dark gulf, 848
Stake, following him to the, 1057
  I am tied to the, 99
  if right or truth were at, 540
  out your claim, 1025
  some greater interest was at, 347
  to eat a, 198

Stake, when honour's at the, 96
Stakes are no jest, the, 787
  were thrones, 357
Stalactite meets stalagmite, as, 688
Stalagmite, as stalactite meets, 688
Stale, all the sport is, 523
  and flat, 799
  article, 422
  flat and unprofitable, 90
  her infinite variety, 104
  jokes all, 918
  tedious flat and, 601
Stalin, Führer and, 1215
  Russia of, will be erased, 1215
Stalk, a silhouette sublime, 572
  four red roses on a, 72
  of the tasselled corn, 642
  withering on the, 301
Stalky comprehend a little Latin, make, 787
Stalled ox and hatred, 1233
Stallions maned with whistling wind, 865
Stamford fair, bullocks at, 65
Stammering, Demosthenes overcame, 1115
Stamp and esteem of ages, 172
  is a tiny flimsy thing, 811
  of fate, the, 218
  of nature, change the, 95
  quick delivery, 775
  rank is but the guinea's, 287
  the impress of eternity, 1197
Stamps, liberty and property and no, 1061
  postage, 775
  the caste of Vere de Vere, 462
Stamped out poet's hope, critics who, 430
  upon my spear, revenge is, 447
Stampede, new movement a, 775
Stand a tip-toe, 67
  a wreck on error's shore, 618
  above the common herd, 702
  alone, where I cannot, 1201
  along the sea, 821
  amazed at our history, 938
  an' be still, 782
  and calmly wait, I, 373
  and do the best my lad, 743
  and stare, no time to, 492, 827
  and wait, they also serve who, 162
  aside and watch yourself, 815
  at the door and knock, behold I, 1249
  back! Leave us alone! 1065
  bade each other, 620
  before a demagogue, 522
  before a glass and tie my tie, 961
  before kings, he shall, 1234
  beside her and guide her, 952
  by graves and weep, 1185
  by her boy, 550
  by me, 1199
  by the man you work for, 745
  by the road and cheer, 636
  by the road, let me, 910
  by to crash, 976
  by your side, will, 783
  close around, 326
  face to face friend, 1075
  from between me and the sun, 1114
  gazing for ever on the earth, 773
  giftless sunless, 689
  glimmering and vast, 862
  henceforward in thy shadow, 429
  here a little child I, 134
  here I, 1139
Stand, here I and you, 652
  here in steadfast grace, 1005
  high, they that, 71
  in Dixie land I'll took my, 505
  in glory, 699
  in life's sunset, when I, 643
  in the great hour of destiny, 942
  in the open, come out of thyself, 1200
  in the trench Achilles, 1002
  in thy own light, 1154
  in your owne light, 16
  it at all, I couldn't, 427
  it, his grandma couldn't, 638
  like an anvil, 708
  like greyhounds, 66
  like stone, two things, 601
  not on order of going, 87
  not the life for which they, 610
  on common ground, we, 617
  on end, each hair to, 91
  on your head, incessantly, 598
  on your own ground, 506
  or sit, without room to, 756
  out in steady grandeur, 350
  outside your door, 798
  prepared, I, 1135
  saddening, men will, 632
  shadowless like silence, 392
  silent, so we, 993
  singing brotherly, 817
  still, cannot make our sun, 169
  still, commanded sun to, 228
  that house cannot, 1242
  the course, I must, 99
  the hazard of the die, 72
  the test, not untrained to, 663
  the test of brine, 859
  things that, 873
  thou on that side, 667
  till progress is at, 674
  to doubt, never, 134
  to your glasses steady, 554
  to your work and be wise, 778
  together, our house, 778
  too near one another, 120
  united we, 404, 1077
  up and take the war, 787
  up and walk beneath it, 454
  up erect and strong, 429
  upon his bottom, 171
  upon the shore of the strange forever, I, 568
  upon the threshold of the new, 146
  upright, hard for empty sack to, 227
  weeping by, to see, 651
  when freemen shall, 332
  with bold relief, sentence, 332
  with his hammer, 58
  with the angels, 539
  ye in the ways, 1238
  your ground, 1040
Stands and cheers, who only, 636
  as the case, 116
  aside, the coward, 525
  before the altar, 26
  by, friend who just, 960
  elephant leans or, 136
  guard upon a rusted lawn, 943
  in the way of God, 878
  like a new Niobe, summer, 565
  like an old horse, 1027
  midway in the wave, 325
  most alone, he who, 487
  not by the Ganges' side, 639
  not on eloquence, 332
  not within the prospect of belief, 84
  on laws, every cause, 332
Stands on the very verge of her confine, 98
  on tiptoe, religion, 136
  over you, what you are, 415
  pretty quarrel as it, 278
  ready to smite once, 159
  Scotland where it did, 88
  shivering, the soul, 186
  up close and treads on high, 165
  up in day, the blade, 499
  upon a promontory, one that, 70
  upon a slippery place, 58
  upon the rolling restless stone, 67
  with look caressing, 697
Standard for the measure we call a foot, 130
  God and right our, be, 1065
  of every action to man, 1122
  of living, petit-bourgeois, 1214
  of taste, no, 331
  of the man, mind's the, 199
  of their fathers, grasp the, 561
  sheet, forever float that, 382
  unfurled her, to the air, 382
Standards being richer men, 828
  of excellence, incredible, 1006
Standardized, we are becoming, 894
Standeth, let him that thinketh he, 1246
Standing, as cheap sitting as, 192
  at its Father's feet, 658
  in every door, 846
  in lying, cursed him in, 351
  in the community, your, 711
  jokes, 195
  on this pleasant lea, 300
  pool, green mantle of the, 99
  upon the vantage-ground of truth, 109
  with reluctant feet, 434
  with your angel air, 882
Standpoint of a succeeding age, 543
Standstill, brings you to a, 655
Stanhope's pencil, writ with, 203
Stank, golly how it, 847
Stanley, approbation from Sir Hubert, 290
  on, Chester charge, 308
Stanza, not one, sung in vain, 798
  pens a, 212
Staple articles, legs are, 1046
  of his argument, 41
Star and sod, born of, 798
  baleful, 756
  beautiful wonderful, 439
  bright, would I were, 385
  by which the bark of man, 393
  came down with a falling, 507
  camps to-night upon a, 877
  Canopus, 799
  catch a falling, 117
  constant as the northern, 82
  danced, a, 38
  desire of the moth for the, 368
  differeth from another star, 1246
  each in his separate, 779
  each separate, seems nothing, 566
  early droop'd in the western sky, 536
  emigrated to another, 591
  evening, love's harbinger, 155
  evening, so holy shines, 408
  every, in place, 836
  eye of a yellow, 406
  fading, 954
  fair as a, 296
  following a fallen, 845
  for every state, 472
  for which all evening waits, 819

Star, give a name to every fixed, 40
gleams of, 442
glittering like the morning, 260
glory like a shooting, 59
here a, and there a star, 583
high as a, 774
hitch your wagon to a, 414
hope sees a, 602
hope's, to man grows dim, 405
if thou follow but thy, 1135
in a great universe, small, 1009
in someone's sky, 647
in the stone in the, 486
in the west that shall never go down, 512
in waters red, not the, 773
is not extinguished, 445
is set, a, 375
leadeth all, 643
light a, 839, 1017
like a falling, 149
like a morning, 612
look up to a, 10
looks down on me, 652
love a bright particular, 53
lovers love the western, 306
man is his own, 126
many a young new, 759
may fortune's, long shine, 392
medicinal, 995
natal, 1079
nebulous, we call the sun, 466
not a fourth sound but a, 489
not a great, 876
of empire takes its way, 203
of Eternity, the only star, 393
of its worship, 337
of peace return, 328
of resplendent front, 418
of smallest magnitude, 151
or two beside, 315
our life's, 301
our, our queen our rose, 405
pinned with a single, 389
prickly, 951
pursue, nor any, 976
quenchless, forever bright, 393
red, sheds its ray, 288
round and perfect as a, 587
sailor would not watch the, 1167
sailor's, 690
silent language of the, 961
splendid a, 493
state for every, 472
stay the morning, 316
strives to touch the, 25
that bids the shepherd fold, 157
that bringeth home the bee, 328
that has no parallax, 799
that haunts, 820
that once had shone, 927
that ushers in the even, 108
the twilight of the pines, 443
there's no rood has not a, 408
thy soul was like a, 298
to guide the humble, 499
to steer her by, 856
troubling of a, 749
twinkle twinkle little, 345
watched you as I watched a, 596
wearies every, in its watches, 424
which breaks on him, 484
wind each ticking, 883
your aim the, 1069
Stars above us govern our conditions, 99
across the sky in, 956
afar beyond the, 170
agree to temper with their beams, 522
Stars, an endless number, of, 903
and candles out, put all, 702
and space above, with, 881
and stripes, that flag of, 923
and Stripes with Union Jack, 1049
are fire, doubt thou the, 92
are in the quiet skies, when, 426
are in the right places, 1003
are in the sky, a million, 874
are old, till the, 565
are shining bright, 368
are shining there, 370
are twinkling there, 590
arise, saw the, 382
at heaven's border, 905
attired with, 161
beauty of a thousand, 32
beneath the desert, 926
better elements and kindly, 405
blesses his, 194
blossomed the lovely, 435
branch-charmed by the earnest, 384
build beneath the, 202
burn the moons increase, while, 463
climb the darkening blue, 728
cold the, are, 626
consorts are the sleepless, 517
courses of the, 373
cut him out in little, 79
eternal, 536
fault is not in our, 81
few but how splendid, 927
flag is full of, 710
fleet of, is anchored, 927
gave the first delight, 145
gem the sky, 643
gilded, 873
go down to rise, 435, 618
God of the, needed your help, 946
gold gateways of the, 748
half quencht in mists, 367
handful of, 934
have all gone out, when the, 625
have lit the welkin dome, 382
have their influence upon me, 207
have their time to set, 370
heaven has its, 1181
hide their diminished heads, 151
how doth the night bring, 672
how like the, 912
hushed are the, 878
I kiss my hand to the, 672
ideals are like, 580
in empty night, sink those, 306
in heaven, as many farewells as, 75
in heavenly spaces, hung the, 836
in her hair were seven, 577
in the purple dusk, 961
in the, the glory of His eyes, 949
in their calm, 547
in their circling, 737
in their courses, 1225
invisible by day, 438
journey-work of the, 535
keep not their motion, 63
kings are like, 367
kinship with the, 574
like measles fade, 970
like the lustre 'mid the, 586
lit her, without avail, 878
little, will shine, 30
look at the sea, as, 426
look for the, 301
look out upon the, my love, 405
Stars, loved the, too fondly, 661
man gazing on the, 588
men turn and see the, 674
morning, sang together, 1228
myriad scattered, 566
night with her train of, 693
of glory, 382
of heaven, strike the, 1098
of human race, 262
of love, wholesome, 470
of midnight shall be dear, 296
of morning, 153
of night, innumerable as the, 153
of the summer night, 434
of twilight, eyes as, 299
one with heaven and the, 575
patient, 643
pavement, 154
pinned back by the, 389
powdered with, 154
preserve the, from wrong, 299
reckon time by, 774
rise and vanish, 318
rush out, 315
seven, and the solar year, 410
shall fade away, 195
share the sight of the, 727
shine pure through southern night, 517
shine through his cypress-trees, 444
shining of the, 471
shoal of, 800
shot madly from their spheres, 42
silent, go by, 612
start from their spheres, 91
steal to their sovran seats, 668
teetered a little nearer the, 431
thank your, 1152
that come once in a century, 524
that in earth's firmament do shine, 433
that round her burn, 194
that sweep and turn and fly, 776
to gleam aright, 831
to thee appear, as, 154
untriangulated, 818
unutterably bright, 369
wakeful, 588
wave beyond the, 843
were more in fault than they, 189
were paling, 659
were strewn, the million, 669
westward-going, 552
when the day is done, silver, 638
which night's blue arch adorn, 267
while heaven feeds the, 1097
whole earth and all the, 534
wide impossible, 947
ye little, 210
Star-blue tide, borne on a, 933
Star-captains glow, young, 927
Star-chamber matter, 34
Star-crossed lovers, a pair of, 77
Star-crowned heroes, not for the, 772
Star-dial's pointed to morn, 461
Stare and gasp, made Quintilian, 161
and sting forever, will, 979
eyes that, 961
honesty cut of countenance, 498
make the public, 359
sphinx-like into space, 966
stony, British, 469
super vias antiquas, 1238
time to stand and, 492, 827

Stared and saw, and, 928
  at the Pacific, 384
  in his eyes, 986
  into the sky, I, 830
  upon a dawn, have, 965
Starers, stupid, 208
Star-eyed science, 327
Stargazers, astrologers, 1238
Star-gemmed, lily-shaped hyaline, 431
Stark black cross, 998
  insensibility, 238
  mad, man is, 1143
Starless unknown night, 882
Starlight and dewdrop are waiting, 568
  is a steadying draught, 946
  lovely-asunder, 672
  not of the, 472
  of heaven above us, 502
  on the sea, 1048
Star-like eyes, 140
Starred and stately nights, 531
  silence and the homeless air, 629
Starry cope of heaven, 153
  crown, put on a, 557
  feet, walked with, 870
  folds, 385
  frame, provides a, 799
  Galileo, 354
  girdle of the year, 327
  heavens fill me with awe, 542
  host, led the, 152
  host of heaven, to all the, 971
  scroll, greets us from the, 561
  skies, cloudless climes and, 356
  sky, silence in the, 302
  stranger, entertain this, 165
  tapers burn, 839
  track, down the, 866
  train, her, 152
  tree eternity, 655
  wings I do forsake, 870
Starry-eyed idealists, nation of, 838
  liberal, not fighting a, 960
Star-scatter'd on the grass, guests, 1135
Star-space, within vast, lying, 937
Star-spangled banner, 332
Start a hare, 61
  a heron soon, I shall, 936
  a scene or two, 954
  a thrill a rattle, a, 886
  a wing, 749
  at shame, 262
  counting F. F. Vs., 1010
  from their spheres, 91
  in the interior life, 533
  it at home, 263
  life with good books, 737
  of the majestic world, 81
  on our great journey, 1215
  straining upon the, 66
  them on life's journey, 624
Starts, by, 'twas wild, 248
  everything by, 174
Started like a guilty thing, 89
  something here below, 957
Starting tear, dry the, 622
Startle and astound us, to, 578
Startles at destruction, 195
  of water, 858
Startled ear, breaking on the, 479
  heaven of my soul, 884
  them, life that, 1012
Startling genius, he had a, 733
  in his eyes, 978
  word, speaks the, 350
Starvation, ruin of woman by, 1182
Starve, catch cold and, 105
Starve, do not let poor Nelly, 1039
  for wonders, never, 845
  in ice, 150
  knowledge may, 453
  nor stuff, neither, 191
  the numerous train below, 185
  though the body, 719
  upon the residue, 971
  us all or near it, 221
  with nothing, 44
Starves, honesty is praised and, 1121
Starved at his master's gate, 281
  bank of moss, 492
  for a look, 108
  for heaven, almost, 642
  sculptor on sculptor, 594
Starving dog, if you pick up a, 615
  shadows of words when a man's, 806
  tramp, 951
Star-ypointing pyramid, under a, 161
State absolutism, church condemns, 1207
  almost perfect, 884
  and inclination of the day, 60
  beneath the firmament, 1147
  beweep my outcast, 107
  brave and great lie there in, 540
  broken with the storms of, 74
  bulwarks of the, 660
  change my, with kings, 107
  chivalry and, 507
  city of this earth, no nation, 534
  compares with Maine, what other, 707
  done the, some service, 103
  every man at his best, 1230
  every sort of, 258
  favorable to reception of erotic emotion, 1199
  for every star, 472
  foundation or destruction of a, 1212
  glories of our blood and, 141
  governments, support of, 273
  greatest scandal waits on greatest, 107
  guests of, 579
  happiness and powers as a, 420
  he hails from, 578
  hides from himself his, 230
  hireling, 233
  I am the, 1175
  in choosing men to serve it, 141
  in sober, 268
  in solemn, 907
  in whatsoever, I am, 1247
  is contentment within despair, 771
  is devoid of stay, 9
  is not far from its fall, 1169
  keep church and, separate, 550
  keep his, in Rome, 81
  machinery of the, 331
  may be given up for lost, 1169
  mock the air with idle, 244
  mutually injure the, 1084
  no, can maintain members in arms, 270
  no power above the, 1198
  of ambitious poverty, 1121
  of being, merely a, 820
  of chassis, world is in a, 927
  of inelegance, continual, 323
  of life, do my duty in that, 1254
  of life, no, 225
  of man, this is the, 73
  of mind once gone, 663
State of mind which creates revolutions, 1090
  of nature, in a, 132
  of nature, war the, 258
  of nothingness, death is a, 1085
  of perpetual anaesthesia, 898
  of rest, in a, 350
  of Rome, high and palmy, 89
  of the Union, 1044
  of things, here's a pretty, 624
  of things, present, 1143
  of this strange being, 247
  of war, lives in a, 190
  or persuasion, whatever, 273
  pillar of, seemed a, 150
  pilot of the, 1079
  predicts the ruin of the, 281
  renders a service to the, 191
  resolved to ruin or to rule the, 173
  servants of the, 110
  ship of, 1079
  silly vapid, 820
  so blessed in climate, 867
  star for every, 472
  statesmen who pulled ruin on the, 430
  sun in all his, 473
  sun in all its, 557
  takes no notice of their opinions, 141
  that raises corn and cotton, 714
  upright in the, 1079
  when fair thy, 1098
  where Venice sate in, 353
  will prosper, this, 813
  without king or nobles, 393
States and kingdoms, goodly, 384
  are forty-eight, 904
  can be saved without the sword, 425
  chief foundations of all, 1138
  dangers to their, 20
  dissevered discordant, 341
  dyed with the earth of, 1008
  free and independent, 268
  free, from moral obligation, 319
  grandeur of these, 534
  in seven, 937
  indestructible, 445
  move slowly, 112
  of all the, but three, 660
  responsibility of the great, 929
  seed of half the, 1008
  shaker of o'er-rank, 132
  spine-character of the, 538
  two best, in the Union, 867
  unborn, 82
  union of, 404
  with others' ruin built, 30
State's decrees, mould a mighty, 468
Statecraft, problem in, 1070
Stated calls to worship, 233
Stateliest and most regal argument, 162
Stately convent, it was a, 423
  gulf between, a, 925
  homes of England, 370, 907, 919
  kindly lordly friend, 634
  pleasure-dome decree, 315
  ship is seen no more, 640
  ship of Tarsus, like a, 157
  towers upon, looked its, 562
Statement of pistons, black, 1031
  was interesting but tough, 615
Statesman and buffoon, 174
  and the saint, 661
  cannot afford to be a moralist, 930
  darksome, 170

Statesman, one, in a blue moon, 1211
  throws his shoulders back, 764
  too nice for a, 252
  warrior or monarch survived by poet, 423
  yet friend to truth, 210
Statesmanship, proved the highest, 445
  should learn lesson of biology, 883
  war, art, 728
Statesmen are liable to give an account, 1121
  at her council met, 462
  declare themselves Christians, 1197
  minds of some of our, 334
  these our present, 1087
  village, 251
  who pulled ruin on the state, 430
  wise, are those who foresee, 641
Static, thin squeaks of radio, 1013
  was bad, though the, 949
Sta'tin all over ag'in, 967
Station can disgrace, no, 512
  gave the Republic her, 404
  give me a private, 206
  leaves the, 1031
  like the herald Mercury, 95
  master has been duped, 1218
  middle, had fewest disasters, 187
  old man at a, 499
  post of honour is a private, 195, 206
  separate and equal, 273
  take another, 623
  unique and moping, 1028
  very splendid was its, 748
Stations, abide and work in our, 519
  know our proper, 495
  understanding sufficient for their, 274
Stationary, those who are, 228
Statistics are the heart of democracy, 895
  mercantile, 957
  methods of, 741
Statistical Christ, cautious, 392
Statuaries loved to copy, 398
Statue, American picture or, 314
  grows, the more the, 1138
  in the eternal niche, 552
  is not set up, ask why, 1121
  nature carves the best part of the, 410
  of liberty, looking at the, 381
  son of France does not lack, 811
  stood of Newton, 299
  that breathes, 609
Statues and pictures and verse, 610
  nobody ought to look at, 423
  world blooms with, 613
Statue-like repose, in, 473
Stature grows, her, 303
  in his own shape and, 376
  of my soul, shorten the, 574
  tall, her, 358
  toys of stimulated, 430
  'twas not his, made him great, 564
  undepressed in size, 302
  what, is she of, 50
Statures touch the skies, 585
Statute, embraced the cold, 340
  rigour of the, 35
Staunch friends are we, 619
Stay a little, if you can, 110
  a while, 113
  all that we wish to, 368
Stay and the staff, the, 188
  at home my heart, 439
  at home, we can, 827
  away, I wish he'd, 869
  behind, I will, 981
  behind, living who must, 683
  by the fire my cat, 985
  for me there, 134
  him no longer, I shall, 139
  how long you wish to, 811
  I ask not to, 387
  in which she made so long a, 449
  long in one place she will not, 639
  Master will choose to, 640
  my grief, 987
  nor will be at a, 174
  nothing on earth that will, 666
  O sweet and do not rise, 117
  on shore, so long you, 713
  only 15-30 minutes, 932
  sad things, 632
  says I must not, 205
  shakes the wings and will not, 177
  still, race that can't, 874
  the morning star, 316
  thou my sweetheart, 662
  till the lame messenger come, 137
  touch hands with those that, 653
  who saw to wish her, 154
  why should I, 681
  will you not, 830
  with company and mirth, 744
  with me God the night is dark, 1069
  with the procession, 795
  with you, all I want is to, 853
  you came a day with me to, 668
Stayed to strength, 859
  to weep, what once he, 719
  too late I, 294
Stead, in their suff'ring country's, 1088
  slave in his father's, 591
Steadfast as the scene, 296
  in the broken binding, 981
  men, under, 475
  perish, the, 903
  place, earth is not the, 817
Steadfastness, remember now his, 998
Steadies with upright keel, 315
Steadily hastening towards immortality, 536
  saw life, and saw it whole, 545
  steering eagerly peering, 553
Steady and bright grandeur, 350
  and perpetual serenity, 197
  and sane oracle, 769
  boys steady, 242
  eye, looked at with a, 1158
  gain of man, 442
  mine were, 744
  ray, beneath her, 322
  self-esteem, for a, 483
  temper, thy, 194
Steak, fine and juicy soylern, 1025
Steal a few hours from the night, 336
  a shive of a cut loaf, 77
  across the sky, 606
  after it, maiden will, 335
  an ox, will, 138
  away, give little warning, 273
  away their brains, 101
  away your hearts, 83
  foh a fico for the phrase, 34
  from Homer, poets, 121
  from the world, 216
  from you, cannot, 1030
Steal green apples, you, 889
  immortal blessing, 79
  my thunder, they, 186
  one borrowed thing, 1145
  out of your company, 39
  to be sure they may, 278
  to their sovran seats, 668
  too honest to, 1065
  upon the spring, 933
  young children out of cradles, 122
Steals an egg will steal an ox, he that, 138
  from her youth, 240
  my honors, another, 1097
  my purse steals trash, who, 102
  o'er the heart, 337
  something from the thief, 101
  the goose, 659
Stealer of this book, 241
Stealin', little and big, 958
Stealing and giving odour, 53
  comes creeping, comes, 699
  on us, sudden way of, 872
  picking and, 1254
  steps, age with his, 96
  will continue stealing, 529
Stealth, do a good action by, 324
  do good by, 214
  treasure without, 21
Steam engines are very human, 908
  on, putting, 661
  or sail, under, 868
  plume of, 1027
  snorting, 609
  song o', 777
  spouting, like whales, 1003
  to affection and to, 661
  unconquered, 267
Steam-engine in trousers, 313
Steamer Ocean Queen, 605
Steam-heated flat with no ventilation, 808
Steamship, or even a yacht, on board a, 987
Steamy column, throws up a, 265
Stedfast and demure, sober, 160
  as thou art, 385
  of thought, 10
Steed, farewell the neighing, 102
  he chartered, every, 1047
  mounts the warrior's, 306
  threatens steed, 67
  when, stolne shut stable durre, 14
Steeds, scampering of their, 372
  to water at those springs, 105
Steel, armed with more than complete, 31
  could labour of the gods destroy, 212
  daggers of relentless, 877
  decks rock, 799
  edged with, 911
  foemen worthy of their, 308
  grapple them with hoops of, 90
  in complete, 91
  is wrought, by which the, 911
  locked up in, 31
  made not alone for blade, 504
  magnet and the, 1025
  moulders hemp and, 309
  naked though locked in, 69
  nor poison can touch him further, 87
  Potomac's jewelled stream, 879
  set breath in, 1013
  splinter of, 985
  sting of the rowelled, 783
  supple as, 737
  tipped with a line of, 541

Steel, true as, 42, 79
  white-hot, pour its, 1008
  wings fan thee, 950
Steelhead leap and the pronghorn drink, 944
Steel-true and blade-straight, 704
Steelyards of the skies, tip the, 725
Steep and long, road was, 939
  and thorny way to heaven, 90
  and weary stair, up, 598
  guards them from the, 701
  hill and the toppling lift, 979
  hill, up a, 223
  horsehair certain weeks, 491
  my senses in forgetfulness, 65
  no task's too, 1098
  no towers along the, 327
  on the Indian, 157
  shore is, 642
  too, for human wit, 1098
Steeps God set for thee, o'ercome, 570
  of immortality, 866
Steeped me in poverty, 103
  their souls in prayer, 459
Steepest, over rocks that are, 258
Steeple, clock in the, strikes one, 600
  cried out from the, 656
  high church, 656
  some gray old, 554
  weathercock of the church, 1170
  weathercock on a, 33
Steeples which point to the sky, 318
Steer clear of permanent alliances, 268
  from grave to gay, 209
  from grave to light, 177, 1164
  my rudder true, I will, 1144
  on does the old earth, 817
  right onward, bear up and, 162
  their courses, like ships they, 142
  without rudder or needle we, 401
Steered, boats that are not, 106
  clear of hell, 677
Steering, steadily, eagerly peering, 553
Stein, family called, 863
  on the table, with a, 771
Stellar spaces, procession out of, 912
Stem, cut the weak, hard back, 900
  land-flower broken from the, 756
  leave it on its, 593
  the great fountain of tears, 676
  the torrent of a woman's will, 204
  two lovely berries moulded on one, 43
Stemmed the torrent of a downward age, 224
Stenches, two-and-seventy, 317
Step above the sublime, 271
  after step the ladder is ascended, 521
  all out of, but Bill, 515
  alone upon the other side, 603
  and heart, light of, 839
  aside is human, to, 285
  before me, I see not a, 626
  by step since time began, 442
  careless, 822
  conscious, 755
  each, more slow, 603
  every, is an end, 682
  forward, every tiny, 1196
  is so precise and pedantic, 637
  march with quiet firm, 1217
  more true, foot more light, 308
  on me, 557
  one, enough for me, 403
Step, only the first, which costs, 1108
  right in, won't you, 835
  so active, walked with, 326
  softly under snow or rain, 846
  towards independence, 1106
  was slow, his, 437
Steps, age with his stealing, 96
  ask the number of the, 417
  beware of desperate, 267
  but o'er the way, him who, 694
  echo of the sad, 303
  fainting, 251
  hear not my, 85
  I follow, thy, 248
  in his master's, he trod, 1044
  Lord directeth his, 1233
  may be, where 'er my, 760
  no, intrude on that solitude, 576
  of a God, signs and, 618
  of the paper-box factory, 1034
  of the ploughman, 793
  our truest are human, 453
  pilgrim, 156
  rosy, in the eastern clime, 153
  to support uneasy, 148
  wandering and slow, 156
  were higher that they took, 174
  will lead my, aright, 372
Step-dame, no more a mother but a, 1108, 1147
Stephen, on the feast of, 1044
  sly, 52
  was a worthy peer, 101, 256
Stephen's Green, lead through, 913
Step-mother, hit his, 1116
  merciless, 1108
  of ministers' daughters, 654
  ov genius, poverty iz the, 518
  stony-hearted, 347
Stepped before them all, I who, 604
  blithesomely with lover's pride, 757
  in so far in blood, 87
  out for the flag, 841
  to the sky, 431
Stepping o'er bounds of modesty, 80
  westward, 298
Stepping-stone, stumbling-block or a, 680
Stepping-stones, men may rise on, 436
  of their dead selves, 467
Sterile promontory, 92
  truth, can keep your, 1198
  with idleness, 101
Sterilized, it wasn't, 829
Sterling page, refine her, 1165
  worth, of, 465
Stern and pressing, a duty, 560
  and rock-bound coast, 370
  and wild, Caledonia, 307
  but distant shore, 770
  daughter of the voice of God, 299
  friend to genius, solitude, 413
  gyve, joined by a, 685
  joy which warriors feel, 308
  necessity mother of invention, 654
  ruin's ploughshare, 285
  work, it is, 940
Sterner days, speak rather of, 850
  stuff, ambition made of, 83
Sternest duty, although it's, 815
  good-night, gives the, 86
Stern-faced men, two, 391
Sterres, in the, is written deeth, 6
Sterte, out of his sleep to, 5
Stethoscope nice and new, 451
Stevenson, R. L., on Fruits of Solitude, 184
Stew is smokin' hot, 835
  kept in a, 474
  onions in the, 963
Steward falls into the soup-tureen, 784
Stick and stone, heap of, 651
  beat with fist instead of a, 141
  big, 734
  blind man's, 882
  carry a big, 1238
  climbing on a yellow, 684
  close to your desks, 623
  fell like the, 271
  in his coat, riband to, 485
  more close than a brother, 783
  on conversation's burs, 451
  serge draped over a, 1010
  standing upright, 147
  tattered coat upon a, 793
  the less, other party, 110
  there I'll, 1150
  to what you're at, 858
  to your chairs, where you, 903
  with two butt-ends, 347
  your hand in the stream, 1024
Sticks nix hicks pix, 842
Sticking in a tree, 311
Sticking-place, screw your courage to the, 85
Stickle about the vehicle, 381
  perversely, 325
Stiff and old, wrist grows, 544
  in opinions, 173
  new wasps, 1035
  upper lip, keep a, 557
Stiffen the sinews, 66
Stiffness and the soul's arrest, 846
Stifle me, the creed would, 880
Stile, before you come to the, 1149
Stiles, helping lame dogs over, 523
Still achieving still pursuing, 433
  and bright, days are, 418
  and lovely face, 840
  and quiet conscience, 73
  and serious thought, 297
  as night, 150
  destroying, fighting still, 176
  evening came on, 152
  falls the rain, 950
  harder lesson, 268
  harping on my daughter, 92
  morning brightened, 659
  peace be, 1242
  prayer of devotion, 336
  sad music of humanity, 296
  small voice, 544, 1227
  small voice in autumn's bush, 442
  small voice of gratitude, 244
  small voice spake unto me, 462
  small voice, with, 305
  still with Thee, 480
  strong man in a blatant land, 469
  the wonder grew, 251
  they gazed, 251
  thou smilest and art, 545
  to be drest, 119
  to be neat, 119
  until the night, feet, 925
  we see thee lie, how, 612
  when the hamlet is, 269
  within these walls, when all is, 826
Stillest hours, 1195
Stillness and humility, modest, 66
  drowned, in the sweet blue, 688
  reigneth evermore, 480
  soft, and the night, 47

Stillness, then the, 1000
Still-remembered olden days, 823
Still-soliciting eye, 98
Still-vexed Bermoothes, 32
Stilly night, oft in the, 336
Stilted phrase, quaint and, 596
Stimulus, imaginative, 646
Sting, cold doth not, 1038
  death where is thy, 1246
  each, that bids nor sit nor stand, 489
  forever, stare and, 979
  have a serpent, thee twice, 46
  no more, yearning of soul can, 554
  O Death where is thy, 1049
  of a tiny insect, revenge the, 1107
  of conscience, 1194
  of poverty, 840
  of the rowelled steel, 783
  poisonous, 533
  there O death thy, 736
  with a little, 951
Stings and motions of the sense, 35
  disturb if it, 592
  in the very flowers, 352, 1096
  you for your pains, 204
Stinger, 'tis a, 117
Stingeth like an adder, 1234
Stingy with your blooming hair, 884
Stink, that thy name may not, 1073
Stinks like rotten mackerel, 320
  several, 317
Stinking altar to publicity, 889
  fish, 320
  mackerel, as cheap as, 62
  stone, 1027
Stint them now, if you, 512
Stipple, rose-moles all in, 672
Stir a flower, canst not, 749
  all hell shall, for this, 67
  cannot look or speak or even, 607
  fire with a sword, do not, 1131
  his hair, breezes, 923
  my bile, sentences that, 747
  of echoes, 978
  of the great Babel, 265
  of this dim spot, 157
  short potential, 584
  the blood, 971
  the blood, thought to, 910
  the fern, 795
  the fire, 265
  the mixture well, 454
  the rice, best not, 1156
  things that make the greatest, 733
  when the sap begins to, 757
  which in each plant abides, 858
  without great argument, 96
Stirs, blood more, to rouse a lion, 61
  her spirit, affection, 322
  of discontented strife, 121
  this mortal frame, 316
  to its own impulse, 546
  within us, divinity that, 195
Stirred as of old those hearers, 649
  not at the whisper, sap, 642
  our hearts in youth, 665
  the heart of every Englishman, 813
  with her dream, her face, 360
  with love and friendship, 1181
Stirring, die when there was so much, 1118
  dull roots, 953
  living embers, 'tis like, 453
  not a creature was, 332
Stirring, not a mouse, 89, 332
Stirrup and ground, betwixt, 21
  cup, 1218
Stitch me up as soon as you like, 918
  stitch stitch, 391
  takes up its slack, 1005
Stitches, laugh yourself into, 55
Stithy, foul as Vulcan's, 94
Stock and stone, love every, 952
  cast into a publick, 197
  of harmless pleasure, 233
  Virginia with her noble, 660
  words once my, 175
Stocks and stones, worshipped, 162
Stockbridge, Test at, 811
Stocking all the day, 253
  baby's, 604
  draws a, up, 954
  feet, six feet one in his, 1007
  like a run in a, 1029
Stockings and the tree, 1022
  as awful as in, 430
  hung by the chimney, 332
  lean and long, 763
  with long silk, 900
Stocking's crowded toe, 711
Stoic backs, read their, 959
  fur, doctors of the, 158
  of the woods, 328
  or a satyr, either a, 716
Stoics, after the manner of the, 109
Stoicism and no philosophy, there is no, 531
  Romans call it, 194
Stole forth a hand, 926
  in and out like little mice, 163
  memory of all he, 215
  the life o' the building, 86
Stolen brat be known, lest the, 262
  children, as Gypsies serve, 262, 278
  enough to be, 204
  forth of holy writ, 71
  my soul away, had, 965
  not wanting what is, 102
  sweets are best, 194
  the scraps, 41
  waters are sweet, 1233
  when heart of a maiden is, 335
Stomach, aim on gratifying the, 1127
  and no food, gives a, 65
  arbitrary, 247
  army marches on its, 1217
  deepest loathing to the, 43
  enforcing morality on the, 1182
  for such meat, no, 650
  goes much against my, 50
  good, excels them all, 184
  good-humored, 1106
  man of an unbounded, 74
  mutinied against the, 1112
  my, is not good, 20
  of the judicious epicure, 323
  patriot on an empty, 714
  takes away the, 65
  the seat of this sensation, 745
  underneath, his little, 939
Stomachs, fill our, with corruption, 166
  long graces keep good, off, 163
  of the needy, 1131
Stomach's sake, for thy, 1247
Stone, as a precious, 1233
  as cold as any, 66
  at a bitch, threw a, 1116
  at his heels a, 256
  beneath this, 1058
  bump upon a, 872
  carve not upon a, 596
Stone, conscious, to beauty grew, 408
  continual dropping wears away a, 23, 1096
  did by this, intend, 546
  endeavors to place, on summit, 223
  fifth, shall not fail you, 976
  first, is love, 976
  fling but a, the giant dies, 223
  fourth, is prayer, 976
  from the chancel floor, 737
  give him a, 1093
  God sleeps in the, 486
  heap of stick and, 651
  heaped heavenward, piles of, 688
  hulls of, 1028
  I only wish a hut of, 451
  imperishable, 996
  in one hand a, 1093
  in the flesh in the, 486
  jest a quiet, 856
  let him first cast a, 1244
  let the guiltless person throw the, 175
  look about under every, 1087
  made answer, the, 990
  many a rich, 121
  mark with white or black, 1154
  massive sandal set on, 981
  mockery of monumental, 366
  my rest a, 423
  niagaras tumbling, 1026
  no, marks the sod, 579
  nor earth nor boundless sea, 107
  of stumbling, 1237
  on stone, lay, 546
  one, the more, 783
  out of your shoe, shake a, 670
  pillow of, 521
  plain brown, 451
  ponderous, 223
  precious, set in the silver sea, 59
  prepared for builders, 876
  raise the, 709
  raise the, and thou shalt find me, 1252
  raise ye the, 781
  rolling, gathers no moss, 1103
  rolling, never gathereth mosse, 14
  rolling restless, 67
  scorpion on a, 1024
  second, is hate, 976
  senseless, 935
  shall be articulate, every, 688
  sling your fifth, 976
  squeezing from a, 951
  strength of the past, 946
  strung on the stinking, 1027
  stumbling, 922
  tell where I lie, 216
  that marks her capitols, 399
  the past is, 680
  third, is knowledge, 976
  three Florentines in, 1027
  to throw, if any have a, 951
  topgallants and mainsails of, 834
  turn but a, 749
  two things stand like, 601
  underneath this, doth lie, 119
  unturned, leave no, 1083
  violet by a mossy, 296
  virtue is like a rich, 111
  walls do not a prison make, 168
  was piled on stone, before, 1030
  we raised not a, 364
  which the builders refused, 1232
  will he give him a, 1240
  wistful, 648

Stone, with a sling and with a, 1226
  without gout or, 172
  written of me on my, 869
Stones and poets, from, 749
  enamell'd, 33
  existence from the broken, 1007
  five smooth, 976
  grace that lies in, 78
  graveyard, 959
  jumbled, of their cities, 1070
  labour of an age in piled, 161
  land where all the men are, 541
  must not throw, at another, 137
  of emptiness remain, 443
  of it are laid in scorn, 842
  of Rome to rise, 83
  of walls well-builded, 1074
  of worth, like, 107
  philosopher's, 125
  prate of my whereabout, 85
  sanity of, 1017
  sermons in, 48
  sharper than the, 1004
  there are no sermons in, 627
  throw, at frogs in sport, 1121
  towns of, 821
  we call precious, 741
  worshipped stocks and, 162
Stone's throw, within a, 1151
Stoned twice, prophets were, 972
Stone-wall, Jackson standing like a, 552
  Jackson wrapped in his beard, 1007
Stony British stare, 469
  limits cannot hold love out, 78
  ways of contemporary criticism, 675
Stony-hearted stepmother, 347
Stood against the world, 83
  amid the stooks, 390
  among the hags, she, 986
  among them but not of them, 353
  and gazed, while I, 316
  at the gate of the year, 869
  at the parting of the way, 1239
  before the iron sleet, 431
  breast-high amid the corn, 390
  by the open casement, I, 552
  erect caught at God's skirts, 487
  fixed to hear, 154
  for his country's glory, 307
  four-square to all the winds, 467
  heir to the first, 100
  his ground with Warren, 923
  how beautiful they, 907
  in bed, should of, 1001
  in the presence of the Master, 483
  in Venice on the Bridge of Sighs, 353
  ninety years on the floor, 601
  on dusty shelves, 679
  on the arabesque borders, 432
  on the main truck, 405
  out in the open plain, 877
  still, pulse of life, 201
  still, the sun, 1225
  still, wheels of weary life, 179
  that night against my fire, 99
  the storm when waves were rough, 338
  there wondering fearing, 460
  unendurably over me, 666
  up at his side, laughter, 936
  upon Achilles' tomb, 360
  void, it has long, 135
  when we parted at school, as I, 643
Stood with his muzzle thrust out, 829
  with lips askew, 1027
  without, 1058
Stooks rise around, 672
  stood amid the, 390
Stool, office, 622
Stools between two, 12
  push us from our, 87
Stoop between the cherubim, 990
  down and unloose, 1242
  down, loiter and then, 817
  grief makes his owner, 57
  to become your friend, 791
  to death we must, 19
  to her, heaven itself would, 159
  to him, so ready is heaven to, 749
Stoops, golden mind, not, 45
  not, the grass, 106
  to earth her wing, ne'er, 336
  to folly, when lovely woman, 253
  to no man's lure, time, 632
Stooped and wrote upon the sand, 362
  down serene, 204
Stooping and leaning on his staffe, 166
  through a fleecy cloud, 160
Stop a hole to keep the wind away, 97
  and buy an apple, 952
  and speak to you, did he, 487
  either, when we, 779
  for a minute, I always, 614
  for death, could not, 584
  one heart from breaking, 583
  says he can't possibly, 914
  sound what, she please, 94
  supporting that crowd, if you, 1192
  the existence of me, 537
  to be kind, if you, 909
  to read the Iliad, 527
  to think, did not, 992
  to think, while we, 1102
  to wonder, often, 1021
Stops and strings, a thousand, 684
  of various quills, tender, 160
Stopna for duntin' and knocks, 866
Stopped for me, he kindly, 584
  short never to go again, 601
  them in the nick, 1153
Stopping a bung-hole, 97
  moving yet and never, 535
Storage, much of heat in little, 958
Store, count their, 805
  her money in stomachs of needy, 1131
  how grows in Paradise our, 365
  increase his, 248
  is no sore, 12, 1156
  of crowns be scant, if, 120
  of Malmsey and Malvoisie, 647
  of rhymes, 321
  rich with little, 20
  slave, poor tired, 949
  things of the world in, 846
  up your honey for others, 1097
  you saved a little, 481
Stores as silent thought can bring, 295
  enrich unknowing nations with our, 30
  in John's pavilion laid, 543
  of Attic salt, 601
  of wit and wisdom, 670
Stored for thee at home, 749
  in thee, past is also, 537
Storied urn or animated bust, 244
  windows richly dight, 161
Stories come true, all my dead, 976
  flim-flam, 1151
  from the land of spirits, 317
  great lords', 288
  high, nature built many, 148
  in Scripture, 1239
  manifold, 589
  of my own mishaps, 37
  of savage men, 259
  of the death of kings, 60
  repeat themselves, 871
  spread, countless, 878
  tall men are like houses of four, 113
  too many doleful, 384
Storm, after a, comes a calm, 188
  after, calm, 995
  after storm rises dark, 387
  and ban, prince you may, 673
  and darkness, night and, 353
  and shipwreck, terrible, 658
  arrived and was no surprise, 1032
  as deepe in a calme as in a, 118
  brave your, 638
  caldrons of the, 820
  called life must hush, 497
  casualty of, 968
  cloud, gaze on the, 583
  defies, his sombre face the, 572
  descends, when the, 1101
  directs the, 194, 215
  driven ice of an old, 996
  enshrouds nor dawn nor day, 549
  every cloud engenders not a, 70
  follow through the, 837
  God Almighty's, 777
  great syllabic, 924
  had passed, when the, 1077
  head to the, 778
  in a boiling saucepan, 1127
  leave thee in the, 98
  like gathering, 287
  malice of the, defies, 199
  midway leaves the, 251
  no rude, how fierce soe'er, 480
  of war was gone, 294
  of words, 1086
  or shine, for, 549
  or sunshine guard it, 1173
  pelting of this pitiless, 98
  pilot that weathered the, 294
  rides upon the, 266
  sublime and terrible, 314
  that howls along the sky, 248
  the coves where safety hides, 707
  through the, to old England, 970
  troops march, 1217
  try, 995
  tumultuous privacy of, 408
  upon the mountain, 505
  what floweret can endure the, 269
  when in life's, 405
  when waves were rough, 338
  whose might can reach, 675
  wild was the, 258
  will break out in little time, 183
Storms appalling, 136
  are o'er, when, 273
  calm that must follow all, 497
  come, where no, 672
  give her to the god of, 450
  made black by morning, 325
  of state, broken with the, 74
  prepare to part, when, 328

Storms, sought the, 173
  sudden, are short, 59
  the moss-grown walls, 883
  weather emotional, 908
  which whip the blood, 729
Stormed and tore his hair, skipper, 508
Stormie seas, port after, 24
Storm-troubled sphere, in the world's, 516
Storm-waves, beating of the, 770
Stormwind, outracing the, 758
Stormy cape, round the, 224
  coast, soar along the, 410
  conflicts, life's, 536
  March has come at last, 372
  north, hills of the, 370
  parent, proclaims its, 679
  sea, yonder the, 672
  seas, enchantress of the, 418
  sky, against a, 370
  waters threw, 300
  weather, under this window in, 191
  winds do blow, 115, 328
Story, Alice a childish, 598
  Athenians may have this, 1117
  being done, my, 100
  by strangers quickly told, 561
  cowboy's brief brief, 839
  empty, 860
  epitaph to be my, 869
  had paresis, that, 1065
  he thinks he ought to tell, 661
  honour is the subject of my, 81
  how strange a, 332
  humanity's sum and, 350
  I have none to tell, 293
  itself, short in the, 1251
  locks in the golden, 77
  maybe one funny, 932
  of a brave engineer, 832
  of any one man's experience, 529
  of Cambuscan bold, 161
  of her birth, repeats the, 194
  of my life from year to year, 100
  of our days, 22
  of Sussex told, 822
  of what women do for men, 658
  only madmen seize the, 938
  standing in every door, 846
  teach him how to tell my, 100
  tell some pretty, 345
  that is another, 785
  that's another, 241
  three will live in, 660
  through centuries of, 443
  to-morrow, the same, 1173
  well-nigh told, like a, 555
  which I find in the Jews' books, 165
  will not go down, 229
  with moral like bill of a mosquito, 808
Story-book, I read it in the, 453
  thy Father has written, 437
Story-books you read, for all the, 703
Story-dressers do as much, 122
Stout and true, German heart is, 500
  Cortez, like, 384
  heart, good luck and, 997
  heart of a soldier, 1199
  once a month they march, 177
  so, a gentleman, 63
  Stagirite, 325
  watchword, 478
  within, soul if, 409
Stoutest heart may quail, 564
Stowaway, my heart as a, 863
Stradivari's violins, Antonio, 520
Straggler into loving arms, 290
Straggling road in Spain, 846
Straight down the crooked lane, 391
  from the horse's mouth, 897
  in the strength of thy spirit, 633
  is the line of duty, 444
  ones and the true, the, 817
  onward to his goal he trod, 444
  plays it, 920
  strive to set the crooked, 608
  was a path of gold for him, 435
  we walked too, 429
Straightest path, pity's the, 131
Straightway he wants to be busy, 487
  to him, he goeth, 1242
Strain, a half-heard, 385
  a soft Kentucky, 676
  at a gnat, blind guides which, 1241
  big bow-wow, 312
  bird of the solemn, 370
  con over this, 512
  continuous and unbroken, 341
  heart bursting with the, 598
  hold cheap the, 489
  in his spotless, 521
  itself until it breaks, 720
  live that thou bearest the, 810
  low sad and sweet, 549
  minor of Thy loftier, 443
  my eyes around the curve, 717
  of rareness, 106
  of seizing unlimited force, 636
  of the doing, out of the, 605
  Shakespeare's, 410
  simplest, can touch it, 337
  something like prophetic, 161
  sweetness of the, 661
  that, again, 53
  that, once more, 252
  that subdued subduing, 568
  to know thyself, 544
  when zephyr gently blows, 211
Strains, blessed, 503
  delight in her, 335
  heaven's melodious, 477
  like sweet, or pensive smiles, 408
  little cat's, 664
  of melody, fall like, 586
  soul-animating, 304
  to home and memory dear, 734
Strain'd, quality of mercy is not, 46
Straining, dull wits keep, 1045
  harsh discords, 80
  upon the start, 66
Strait and terse, buskin, 648
  command, 1052
  is the gate, 1240
  the gate, it matters not how, 693
Strand, American, 136
  deeper down upon the, 513
  disturbs the, 576
  fair Scotland's, 287
  guardian Naiad of the, 308
  iron lilies of the, 797
  on the Chian, 317
  orchestral, 773, 806
  scorn the, who sail upon the sea, 513
  wafted to the, 473
  walked along the, 238
  walked the ocean, 362
  wandering on a foreign, 307
Strands and shores, mud of, 112
  of an unbroken thread, 1067
Stranded, when navies are, 309
Strange affair, world is a, 1161
Strange and drear the sound of mirth, 626
  and speechless fear, 699
  as truth, nothing so, 342
  beasts, pair of very, 51
  bedfellows, 33
  bedfellows, politics makes, 582
  but true, 'tis, 361
  charm in thoughts of a good legacy, 1157
  coincidence, 360
  cozenage, 178
  dark interludes, 958
  destiny, a, 651
  disease of modern life, 547
  dominion, hold no such, 369
  eruption, bodes some, 89
  eruptions, breaks forth in, 62
  eventful history, 50
  faiths, 652
  flesh, no love for anything but, 166
  flowers, God does not send, 560
  forever, shore of the, 568
  his speech is, 1010
  is it not, 1134
  it seems and new, how, 487
  matters, read, 84
  men of old, 653
  new facts, what, 539
  new wonder, sees no, 876
  old quays, to, 902
  peace and rest fell on me, 659
  penance, winds in their, 588
  places cramm'd with observation, 49
  police, left to, 852
  power, beauty hath, 157
  quiet, they have, 947
  road grows, with faces new, 529
  seas of thought, 299
  signs in heavenly places, 560
  summer, do with this, 824
  that death should sing, 58
  that desire outlive performance, 65
  that we should slight violets, 665
  the world about me lies, 736
  things come out, 1174
  things that almost happen, 421
  things, turn to stranger, 951
  thoughts, deposit of, 645
  to think by the way, 577
  truth is always, 361
  'twas passing, 100
  vast presence, 670
  was his lot, 685
  we never prize the music, 665
  what a man may do, 482
  white heron, a, 936
Strangeness in the proportion, 111
Stranger and afraid, a, 743
  and alone, forever a, 1017
  came to reap, 931
  careful thought for the, 642
  doth not intermeddle, 1233
  entertain this starry, 165
  have none of this exile and, 1010
  hither so am I, 730
  I have been a, 1224
  if, such no longer be, 828
  kith or kin, for, 722
  never love a, 976
  pause and look, 981
  preached last Sunday, 475
  steps and tongues resound, where, 541
  surety for a, 1233
  tell my pards below, 920
  than fiction, 361

Stranger to me, can't be a, 974
  tread light, 959
  what, would come back to me, 882
  wiles of the, 1021
  wrote I read the scrawl, 686
  yet to pain, 243
Strangers, desire we may be better, 50
  entertain, 1248
  fraternity of, 1184
  he barks at, 674
  honoured, by, 217
  neighbours yet still, 300
  offered up by, 645
  pilgrims and, 553
  potter's field to bury, 1242
  refinement to which they would be, 571
Stranger's foot has crossed the sill, 552
  land, in the, 714
  yoke, assumed the, 959
Strangest liberties, he takes the, 510
Strangling air, into a, 1026
Straps, hang themselves in their own, 54
Stratagem, life is a treason and a, 379
  nor take her tea without a, 203
Stratagems and policy are allowable, 1155
  and spoils, treason, 379
  treasons, and spoils, 47
  which errors seem, 210
Stratford atte Bowe, scole of, 5
  town, one from, 859
Straw, babby in a wad o', 375
  care a, 1150
  did not care one, 1094
  find quarrel in a, 96
  for a bedding, 822
  headpiece filled with, 953
  monkey sittin' on a pile of, 1063
  see by, which way wind is, 130
  stombles at a, 25
  tickled with a, 208
  to make brick, 1224
  turkey in the, 1063
  vote shows which way hot air blows, 807
Straws, errors like, 177
  forms of, 112
  in the wind, bed of, 1015
  that blow, as, 692
Strawberries, as Dr. Boteler said of, 140
  melts on the vine, 696
  two or three great, 113
Strawberry, praise of the, 140
  wives, like the, 113
Stray and range, howsoe'er I, 519
  beds to make bloom, 738
  bewildered, though I, 872
  dog, empty house like a, 614
  far as the solar walk, 207
  far on the wrong road, 728
  how large a world we, 870
  sober wishes never learned to, 245
  thoughts fancies fugitive, 492
  to Rome and Sion, 396
Strayed, whither am I, 167
Straying, far we went, 718
  of a little child, 806
  to find the breast, 548
Streak, that thin red-line, 541
Streaks the dawn, not a vapor, 565
Streakings of the morning light, 382
Stream, along the reedy, 385
  bashful, hath seen its God, 165, 204
  below the surface, 547
  by living, at eve, 225
  by the, no more, 372
  dried and vanished, 480
  forest by slow, 318
  glide adown thy, 350
  haunted, 160
  his talk was like a, 405
  I go a-fishing in, 514
  I prefer the, 944
  in smoother numbers flows, 211
  make thy, my great example, 167
  Mississippi's winding, 475
  no striving against the, 1153
  not to swap horses when crossing, 457
  of love, channels for the, 441
  of love that circles home, 403
  of our years, 1198
  of time, down the, 734
  of time, sail on the, 582
  of time, up the, 289
  of verbiage, brilliant, 578
  of what we feel indeed, 548
  Potomac's jewelled, 879
  runs fast, 334
  slow and silent, 150
  sun-starts on a, 749
  that brawls loud, 438
  vain as a leaf upon the, 308
  where the slumber-shadows go, 717
  which overflowed the soul, 303
Streams ascend, your, 306
  and o'er the mead, by the, 281
  are running, while its, 738
  by what eternal, 460
  craggy hills and running, 447
  drink deeply of century's, 907
  earth's gold-sanded, 597
  ether's long bankless, 927
  from the seas and, 366
  hyaline, 432
  in the valleys, gliding, 1097
  large, from little fountains, 292
  like the thunder-storm, 354
  liquid lapse of murmuring, 154
  love has overflowing, 441
  meadows with glittering, 1006
  meander level, 440
  no resemblance with those, 166
  of music flowing, swift, 670
  of revenue gushed forth, 340
  of Wales, 746
  passions likened to, 21
  play, where the bright, 568
  run dimpling all the way, 213
  sitting by desolate, 676
  that glide 'twixt flesh, 527
  the evening sunshine, 373
  thy thousand, 417
  unbounded, flow in, 189
Streamed like a meteor, 244
Streamers flying, with, 240
  of the aurora, 660
  waving, sails filled and, 157
Streaming eyes, look back with, 1135
  light, rule of, 158
  off from your set face, 998
  time, sustain through, 459
  to the wind, ensign, 148
Street, as I walk the, 679
  as wide as height of houses, 1137
  begins to masquerade, 650
  cars, never rude except in, 808
  celestial, 920
  clamor of the crowded, 439
Street, crooked, goes past my door, 963
  cryes all about, 654
  gallivanted down the, 1002
  half garden and half house, 466
  immortal in each little, 915
  is hung for miles, 817
  jostling in the, 282
  lifted it frae the, 817
  long and silent, 723
  Mark Haley drives along the, 572
  my shadow in the, 522
  no, no t'other side the way, 391
  of by-and-by, 693
  of words, two-way, 1032
  over the house-tops over the, 560
  parade, folks expect a, 880
  rattling o'er the stony, 352
  ringing down the, 500
  shaded, 824
  shakes the, 676
  threading the, with idle pace, 600
  trading, 198
  turned down one little, 927
  unlistening, 719
  walk the fluent, 1005
  wanders up and down the, 394
  while there's a busy, 1035
  works both sides of the, 917
Streets, along its lonesome, 565
  are packed at morn, 785
  at the corners of, 936
  dogs fighting in the, 229
  gibber in the Roman, 89
  'Gods walked the, 1048
  in thy dark, shineth, 612
  lion is in the, 1234
  mourners go about the, 1236
  of air, stroll bright, 937
  of life, corner in the, 574
  play games on the, 1015
  proclaim, until the busy, 1019
  slavering their, 989
  suburban, 972
  trees in the, are old, 1007
  uttereth her voice in the, 1232
  walked in Thebes's, 332
  were rife with people, 551
  when night darkens the, 148
  will fill, others our, 581
Street-cars and ferry-boats, read in, 184
Streetful of people, 887
Strength, a friend, a, 878
  adds, to the thought, 204
  ancient and natural, 248
  and health, 610
  and skill, foresight, 299
  and weakness of human nature, 399
  be, as thy days so shall thy, 1225
  be sapped, though its, 855
  bread that bringeth, 682
  castle's, will laugh a siege, 88
  charm is a woman's, 751
  collected its, 743
  cometh from heaven, 1251
  credulity is the child's, 323
  endue thy, 668
  enough to do the work, 787
  exact quality of, 727
  for me, the only, 683
  for others, spent his, 591
  for the weak, 602
  giant's, 36
  giant's unchained, 371
  gift of, 575
  honest rude effective, 491
  idea of, 946

Strength, if by reason of, 1231
  in every drop, 404
  in his adversity, 120
  in quietness and confidence shall be our, 1254
  into right, transforms, 1169
  is a man's charm, 751
  is as the strength of ten, 465
  is felt from hope, 219
  is in your union, all your, 436
  is made perfect in weakness, 1247
  is small, thy, 1234
  is to sit still, their, 1237
  is yours, feel that my, 778
  its reassurance, to give, 1005
  lies in attack, 1212
  lieth, wherein thy great, 1225
  lovely in your, 353
  man of knowledge increaseth, 1234
  misdoubt her, 163
  my sword is, 829
  nor hold thy, in vain, 570
  not, but art, 219
  of ancient giants, 1140
  of body and mind, fond of displaying, 1163
  of body, whate'er thy, 243
  of character, to those whose, 1199
  of England, the whole, 721
  of love, renews the, 1102
  of might of power, speaks of, 792
  of mind, want acuteness or, 330
  of nerve and sinew, 303
  of one link, on the, 810
  of romance of glamour, of, 727
  of the ancient giants, 1101
  of the ship is the service, 810
  of thy spirit, grow straight in the, 633
  of twenty men, 80
  of various qualities, on the, 1203
  our refuge and, 1230
  renewed, thy, 371
  revealing, thine old, 546
  shall renew their, 1238
  slight not, 116
  stayed to, 859
  strengthens with his, 208
  that naught could alter, 838
  that tower of, 467
  through joy, 1214
  to do it, luck and, 949
  to finish well our task, 671
  to forbear and persevere, 705
  to force the moment, 954
  to labor as we know, 911
  to perfect what it dreamed of, 525
  to strength, from, 1231
  to strength, pass from, 866
  to strive, blessing lies in, 573
  tried hard his, 936
  truth ever has most, 1082
  unguessed unproved, 1014
  union gives, 1077
  unite levity with, 232
  wears away, as, 172
  wisdom an overmatch for, 1107
  with appointed, 906
  without insolence, 351
Strengthening, persecution will lead to inner, 1212
Strengthens and supports the rest, 436
  man's heart, bread which, 188
  our nerves, 261
  with his strength, 208
Strengthless, companionless, 1081
Strenuous life, doctrine of the, 734
Strephon's kiss, 929
Stress, after life's, 672
  life's, and its strains, 883
  of the wildest weather, 642
  on not changing one's mind, 861
  terrestrial, 651
Stressed, mystery must be instressed, 673
Stretch a cord however fine, 375
  a hand to one unfriended, 788
  and spit, soul to, 1029
  consciences that will, 126
  every nerve, 225
  extending straight, 868
  far as my coin would, 60
  him out longer, 100
  out to the crack of doom, 87
Stretches forth her leaden sceptre, 201
Stretched beneath the pines, 408
  forefinger of all time, 466
  metre of an antique song, 107
  out to receive, thine hand, 1250
  upon the plain, eagle, 145
Stretes, people swarme into the, 10
Strew gladness on the paths of men, 732
  on her roses roses, 546
  them sparely, if you, 599
Strewed thy grave, 97
Strewn, whence the million stars were, 669
  with flowers, 258
  with snares, world is, 482
Stricken deer go weep, let the, 94
  deer, I was a, 265
  down, surest, 661
  heart remember, 703
  in life's brave heat, 604
Strict in his arrest, 97
  Q.T., on the, 789
  was the glint, 1014
Strictest judge of her own worth, 779
  justice, 589
  thought and deepest sense, 1032
  union, live in the, 259
Strictly meditate the thankless muse, 159
Stride, at one, comes the dark, 315
  on before the events, 318
Strife, a good, and no regret, 896
  a moan a sigh a sob a storm a 597
  and confusion, through, 583
  anxious, 326
  bitter dregs of, 608
  clear without, 501
  clubs typical of, 266
  death and life in ceaseless, 447
  died overwhelmed in the, 533
  discord and continual, 68
  dust of, 604
  dying, 186
  let there be no, 1223
  madding crowd's ignoble, 245
  man of, 1238
  noise of selfish, 927
  none was worth my, 326
  nor rest that follows, 562
  of tongues, 1229
  of truth with falsehood, 524
  on the verge of, 939
  pitiful, 657
  shame with love at, 176
  sharing in its, 863
  shut out, world of, 544
  spur unto, 1079
  stirs of discontented, 121
Strife, tale of perjury and, 373
  through all the grief and, 610
  to heal, no, 303
  void of, 140
  well lost, many a year of, 929
  with many a valiant foe, 626
  with the palm, 547
  world at, 760
  world of, 686
  world of wrath and, 693
Strike a match, took care to, 761
  a thorn or rose, if you, 730
  afraid to, 213
  an awe into the beholders, 191
  at a serpent that hisses, 716
  at close of the envoy, 671
  but hear me, 1111
  delayed to, thought oft invoked, 155
  down your guard, 502
  for home and altar, men who, 561
  for your altars, 362
  him down, to honor while you, 764
  mine eyes but not my heart, 119
  no planets, 89
  no right to, 834
  one the umpire said, 770
  out of me some human heat, 884
  repeat strike, 912
  the blow, to, 911
  the sight, charms, 212
  the stars of heaven, 1098
  the tent the sun has risen, 565
  thou the Master, 443
  till the last armed foe expires, 362
  to dust the towers of Troy, 212
  when the iron is hot, 12
  with a swift sharp pain, 991
  with no madness, 997
  you on such a morning, 494
Strikes, angry when he, 190
  its little root, 369
  the hour very correctly, 239
  the Titans down, Jove, 484
Strikers right or wrong, with the, 893
Striking a new note, 582
  back, being hit without, 621
  from the calendar, 1134
  sometimes a friend, 136
  while the iron is hot, 1157
String after string is severed, 223
  attuned to mirth, not a, 390
  catch one or two on a, 969
  end of a golden, 282
  few can touch the magic, 451
  first, the musician touches, 172
  God plays upon this, first, 172
  harp not on that, 72
  harp on the same, 1152
  if the buzzing flie stir but a, 1147
  lest the loosed, 226
  like beads on a, 1036, 1191
  may jar in the best master's hand, 180
  moderation is the silken, 121
  my heart's a ball of, 630
  of confusions, 865
  of mistakes called memoirs, 521
  of pearls, are as a, 765
  of perfect gems, every phrase a, 607
  paper package tied with, 859
  sing in a hempen, 127
  tying it up with, 925
  untune that, 74
  warbled to the, 161

Strings, across the trembling, 364
  blanket tied with yellow, 279
  bruised albeit at the, 687
  harp of a thousand, 199
  knottiness of, 654
  many, to your bowe, 15
  players upon plaintive, 805
  sweep thy faint, 839
  were on the banjo, 768
Stringed instrument, 1111
Stringing pretty words, 429
Strip him of his branches, 594
  him of his plumage, 1061
  lads and to it, 309
  of herbage strown, 1133
Strips of all its worth the prize, 309
Stripes, cut his, away, 781
  forever gleam, 831
  forty, save one, 1247
  untarnished, 836
Stripling Will, 757
Strive against necessity, gods cannot, 1128
  all men, and who succeeds, 487
  and hold cheap the strain, 489
  and hold fast this truth, 669
  blessing lies in strength to, 573
  here for mastery, 150
  mightily, 52
  not for gold, 828
  not to hew your path, 699
  to be a man before your mother, 267
  to be constant, 258
  to entertain, how would I, 640
  to grasp them all, do not, 504
  to seek to find and not to yield, 464
  to set the crooked straight, 608
  to share and mollify, 1048
  to thee Nirvâna, 664
Strives, he who, will find his gods strive, 1082
  some rock to throw, Ajax, 211
  to touch the starre, 25
Striven, they fail who have not, 621
  to have made an effort, to have, 694
Striving against the stream, no, 1153
  blindly achieving nothing, 547
  to better, 98
  to get up a steep hill, 223
  to make the world better, 720
Strivings after better hopes, 666
  parcel of vain, 514
Strode like a grenadier, 726
  out to Severn, 847
Stroke a nettle, 204
  a platitude, 724, 885
  bitt'rest, of all, 1088
  cities wail its, 363
  feel the friendly, 187
  for a gull, a, 928
  of a politician's pen, 604
  of death, 1040
  of midnight, on the, 809
  that sheep's black nose, 827
  to the tune of flutes kept, 104
Strokes, as amorous as their, 104
  calumnious, 90
  force of numerous, 219
  little, fell great oaks, 227
  many, overthrow tallest oaks, 23
  of adversity, against the, 1100
Stroked down with a slipper, 1094
Stroll, country or seaside, 563
  upon the beach, like a, 513
  yet a while with love I, 937
Strolling among the Britons, 1124
  among the drink-shops, 1124
Strong affection stirs her spirit, 322
  already, nourishes what is, 322
  and content I travel, 535
  and fleet, wisdom is not so, 788
  and rugged as the quartz, 686
  and upright like an obelisk, 726
  and well-constituted man, 1196
  antagonist, make a, 861
  as a bull moose, 734
  as death, love is, 1236
  as flesh and blood, 301
  as proofs of holy writ, 102
  as your hand can make it, 879
  at thirty, 137
  battle is not to the, 270
  battle to the, 710
  be, 1246
  be, and of a good courage, 1225
  bird on pinions free, as a, 537
  command, when the, 764
  constant pleasant wise, 248
  convictions, he had, 838
  corruption inhabits our blood, 56
  devouring of the weak by the, 580
  dogged unenlightened opponent, 548
  drink, or not at all, 1059
  enough to be master, never, 1169
  fence 'round the top, 640
  for a person, 272
  for service still, 265
  for the man who named it, 855
  guardianship of the, 717
  hand, mortality's, 58
  hands to weak, 653
  heart of her sons, 475
  I would be, 924
  in cunning, 282
  in death, ruling passion, 209
  in honesty, arm'd so, 83
  instincts, a few, 302
  is the lion, 248
  is the soul and wise, 545
  is wine, how exceeding, 1249
  lure more, 685
  make my coffee, 504
  man after sleep, 163
  man free for fighting, 777
  man in his wrath, 428
  meat, 1248
  meat, abstract truths are, 477
  men, adversity the test of, 1106
  men, not two, 218
  men rust, 999
  minds great hearts, demands, 522
  nor the battle to the, 1236
  nor-wester's blowing, 275
  numbers sweetly, 247
  old age, heads of, 947
  partisan, Hugo, 1184
  propensity of nature, 162
  pull and a pull altogether, 497
  reason, 109
  right is chiefly with the, 1165
  roots, bound by, 619
  shall thrive, only the, 873
  sick man shall make thee, 427
  silent greens, 992
  speech of our sires, 771
  stronger than death is, 612
  ten thousand, 882
  the fight, not to the, 710
  thick stupefying incense-smoke, 488
  tired yet, 701
  to consume small troubles, 503
Strong to keep hate out, 934
  to run the race, 340
  to save, Eternal Father, 566
  together they would continue, 1117
  upon the stronger side, 57
  when is man, 487
  will never be, 137
  wise man is, 1234
  without rage, 167
  ye are wondrous, 353
Strong-backed and neat-bound, 324
Strong-box, build for yourself a, 879
Stronger by weakness, 146
  is music than death, 1214
  men, pray to be, 613
  side, strong upon, 57
  than custom, nothing is, 1101
  than death is strong, 612
  than death, no God found, 631
  than life our tether, 778
  than my sex, no, 82
  thought's a weapon, 504
  to yield to the, 1110
  wine, cried for, 802
Strongest and the fiercest spirit, 149
  bias, rules with, 210
  castle tower and town, 109
  impulsive influence of average humanity, 159
  lance may fail, where the, 564
  man on earth, 487
  minds, 302
  never strong enough, 1169
  of wills, 861
  opinion of the, 1160
  right of the, 1169
  tenure of the law, 1092
  tie, educational relations make, 712
  wander farthest, 661
Strong-willed relative, 422
Strong-winged soul, 633
Strove to meet, knew and, 220
  to pass instead of silver, 504
  to play the broken flutes, 818
  to rend, timber which he, 180
  to wrench one single thorn, 586
  with none, I, 326
Strow the brooks in Vallombrosa 148
Struck all of a heap, 279
  deep soil, 586
  eagle stretched upon the plain, 145, 351
  him, a Roman thought hath, 104
  his finger on the place, 546
  the father when the son swore, 125
  two masters, 870
  with wonder, I am, 931
Strucken blind, he that is, 77
Structure of the British sentence, 848
  which outlives a book, 660
Struggle, against boredom, the gods, 1174
  and flight, confused alarms of, 546
  but not a warfare, life is a, 627
  contemptible, 259
  ended, the lifelong, 671
  for existence, 448
  for power, in the, 510
  for room and food, 448
  for the rights of mankind, 1212
  lessens human woe, each, 504
  manhood is a, 420

Struggle naught availeth, say not the, 519
  not of men but of forces, 636
  not the prize, in the, 458
  o'er, world forgot, 346
  of discordant powers, 260
Struggles, cheer men in their direst, 600
  history of class, 1187
Struggling and striving to make world better, 720
  for life in the water, 233
  into view, through darkness, 596
Strumming, joy of, 742
Strung, bow too tensely, 1103
  bring one freshly, 337
  let harps and hearts be, 397
  pearls at random, 275
  to notes of gladness, 327
  together on a loose golden thread, 607
Strut in pride, 700
  like a peacock, 983
Struts and frets his hour, 88
Stuart or Nassau claim higher, 190
  race, noblest of the, 424
Stubbed his toe, man that's, 853
Stubble, corn, 979
Stubble-land at harvest-home, 61
Stubborn field, upon a, 829
  fighting tried his strength, 936
  gift, 304
  patience, arm with, 150
  things, facts are, 248, 527, 1167
  unlaid ghost, 158
Stubbornly long, be it, 946
Stubbs butters Freeman, 1068
Stubs of the victim's cheque-books, 580
Stuck fast in yesterday, 840
  in my throat, Amen, 86
Studded, breaking out the eternal stars, 536
Student of our sweet English tongue, 926
  turns no, pale, 215
Students from the United States of America, 712
  of love, eunuch, 1032
Student's beard, caught in, 706
Studie was but litel on the bible, 5
Studies of ignoble ease, 734
  still air of delightful, 162
  this world, who, 170
Studied in his death, 84
  men, I've, 574
  sentences, arguments or, 1115
  to be fairer, never, 28
Studious let me sit there, 224
  to please, 231
  year, wisdom with each, 353
Study, all in all his, 66
  and delight, Homer's works your, 210
  brown, 23
  depth in that, 110
  difficult to distinguish from, 1204
  discourage love of, 899
  hard, go to, 1000
  in old gold, nature a, 742
  knowledge comes only from, 773
  labour and intent, 162
  law's grave, 21
  much, is a weariness, 1236
  of a prince, war the, 258
  of history is useful, 636
  of imagination, 40
  of learning, enflamed with, 162
  of man, true, 207
  of mankind, 661
Study of revenge, 148
  proper, of mankind, 6, 207
  slow of, 42
  the wants of his own dominion, 499
  to be quiet, 1247
  to cure diseases, 124
  what omen Jove intended, 184
  what you most affect, 52
Stuff, ambition made of sterner, 83
  as dreams are made of, 33
  disposer of other men's, 114
  formed of various, 286
  home-brought, 757
  life is made of, 227
  made of one hidden, 411
  made of penetrable, 95
  neither starve nor, 191
  not made of rarer, 811
  of such, is diplomacy made, 896
  of the every-day world, commonplace, 625
  out of which religion is made, 670
  right American, 629
  skimble-skamble, 62
  that it is made of, 935
  that rules the world, hero, 732
  the head with reading, 215
  their corn and their, 593
  was there ever such, 1041
  which weighs upon the heart, 88
  worst darn, 1001
  wrapping your, 925
  youth's a, will not endure, 54
Stuffs out his vacant garments, 58
Stuffed bosom, cleanse the, 88
  men, we are the, 953
  shirt, 837
Stumble at the threshold, men that, 70
  courage brother do not, 499
  designed to make people, 1211
  that run fast, they, 78
Stumbles at a straw, 25
Stumbling and falling, 477
  feet, held up his, 940
  on abuse, 78
  out of the dream-house, 1026
  stone of, 1237
  stone, removed not the, 922
  through my soul, 835
Stumbling-block or a stepping-stone, 680
Stummucks, lazy fokes's, 688
Stump of a little tree, taken to be a, 1170
Stung and galled by reproachful words, 1112
  it newly, some bee had, 163
  pierced and, 659
Stuns, Niagara, 250
Stupefying incense-smoke, 488
Stupendous fourth estate, 377
  whole, parts of one, 207
Stupid and ill into the bargain, 1205
  and malignant race, 319
  and the clown, 661
  moments when he is only, 1181
  more, than they actually are, 1212
  starers, whole years of, 208
Stupidity and baseness, nations tend to, 729
  excess of, 234
  god of our gods, 937
  gods contend against, 1174
  guilty of, 1145
  no sin except, 723
  Street, shops of, 830
Stupor, in a joyless, 247
Sturdier limbs, with, 857
Sturdiest peak is fame's, 700
Sturdiness, decry plain, 491
Sturdy and stanch he stands, 699
  backs sustain, on your, 458
  oake for angling-rod, 146
Sturgeon belongs to the king, 969
Stuttering, or any other epithet, 325
  rifles' rapid rattle, 987
Sty, fattest hog in Epicurus', 249
  ordure of the, 937
Stygian coast, by the, 893
  set, 326
Style and harmony, beauty of, 1088
  and sentiments my own, 814
  attain an English, 233
  bewrays us, 122
  historian's, 359
  in your own delightful, 402
  is but the faintly contemptible vessel, 1006
  is the dress of thoughts, 222
  is the man himself, 122
  is the man, the, 453
  is the woman, the, 453
  large, 68
  leave off, 685
  leped over a, 350
  mid ecclesiastic, 768
  of the day of judgment, 704
  of wit, 1164
  of writing, scarcely any, 231
  poor people putting on, 685
  read him for, 649
  refines, how the, 211
  supported by conclusiveness, 1132
  test of a blameless, 319
  there isn't any, 831
  vigor it will give your, 314
Styles of active mendicancy, 645
Stylus virum arguit, 122
Styx, bath in the, 652
  through one small liver, 360
Suasive jaw and melting eye, 845
Sub rosa, 145
  sighted, sank same, 1034
Sub-committees, forty-seven, 1002
Subconscious, hold fast O, 932
Subdue, disease that must, 208
  what will not time, 200
Subdues mankind, surpasses or, 353
  transmutes bereaves, 300
Subdued by time, 200
  eyes, 104
  my nature is, 108
  subduing strain, that, 568
Subduing tongue, tip of his, 109
Subject best, who knows the, 1018
  for song, in want of a, 333
  he spoke or wrote upon, 222
  know a, ourselves, 236
  man is a fickle and unstable, 1116
  man is a marvellous, 1142
  mastery of a, 1205
  not a slave, 304
  of all verse, 119
  of history, 1191
  of my story, honour is the, 81
  such duty as, owes prince, 52
  that favourite, myself, 272
  there isn't any, 831
  they treat best, 1194
  to every doubt, 417
  unlike my, shall be my song, 222

Subject which would not bear raillery, 377
Subjects are rebels from principle, 260
  distorted into political, 312
  his majesty's free and loyal, 1061
  mankind are my, 448
  meanest, 331
  paid his, 945
  purely political, 312
  to be wrought upon, 1113
  wise, were their, 266
Subject's duty is the king's, 67
  soul is his own, 67
Subjection, implied, 152
  to an alien oppressor, 967
Subjugation, foreign conquest and, 341
Sublime and terrible storm, 314
  and the ridiculous, 271
  and true, faith, 820
  chapters, 1201
  coldly, 667
  contemplative serene, 248
  dashed to pieces, 319
  fulfilments gleam, 626
  hope cheers the faithful heart, 597
  in his simplicity, 466
  make our lives, 28, 433
  my object all, 624
  one step above the, 271
  silhouette, 572
  to feel and say of another, 413
  to the ridiculous, 272
  tobacco, 358
  true pathos and, 286
  with tears and laughters, 428
Sublimes my love, 1138
Sublimed away, 959
Sublimely bad, whose fustian's so, 213
Sublimest song on earth, 1184
Sublimity of primeval forests, 449
Submission, bear his share with courage and, 563
  yielded with coy, 152
Submit or yield, never to, 148
  to the present evil, 1106
Submits to everything, man in love, 1197
Submitting the shews of things, 112
Subordinate who never finds fault, 1047
Subordination, spirit of, 268
Subscribers, ten and twenty pound, 321
Subscription to authority, 1032
Subsequent, poetry would be made, 162
  proceedings, 645
  volumes, small pricks to their, 1255
Subserved, liberty is to be, 537
Subservience, prize worth that, 932
Subsist on less than prison fare, 618
Subsistence, time wasted in obtaining, 689
Subsistin' 'tween him an' a pup, 699
Substance, beware lest you lose the, 1076
  of his greatness, 131
  of ten thousand soldiers, 72
  of things hoped for, 1248
  proves the, true, 211
  spent their, 953
  that shadow seemed, 150
Substance, wasted his, 1243
Substantial honours, shine in more, 257
  smile, one vast, 495
  things, shadows not, 141
  world, books are a, 301
Substantiate with his darling plains, 822
Substitute drunken dog, 325
  for genius sense and wit, 262
  for inner worth, a poor, 1076
  for life, bloodless, 704
  for sense, found no, 954
  no, for talent, 993
  of exercise or temperance, 196
Substitutes, there are no, 926
Sub-subs, give it up, 530
Subtile, mathematics makes men, 111
Subtle and indirect expression, 538
  and unmistakable touch, 726
  flavor of an old pair of sox, 714
  master, no more, 471
  oration gives delight, this, 1095
  sad perfume, 644
  screws, beneath the, 1015
  shadow, to you the, 961
  spider, 115
  spirit has my path attended, 951
  thief of youth, time the, 161
  ways I keep and pass, 410
Subtlest one, the very, 972
Subtle-sweet, better love more, 596
Subtlety of intellect, 641
Subtract faith and fallacy from fact, 971
Suburb of the life elysian, 436
Suburban streets, little queer, 972
Succedaneum, no such bad, 402
Succeed in the department of the utterly contemptible, 768
  in the world, who would, 640
  me in my pilgrimage, 172
  new things, 134
  those who ne'er, 583
  to perfect inaction, ferments, 204
  vulgarly in the low air, 492
  with their opposites we might, 1087
Succeeds a woe, woe, 134
  nothing, like success, 1182
  the keen and frosty night, 372
Succeeded in my business, partly, 198
  life in her, death, 175
  moment when all had, 1176
Succeeding age, standpoint of a, 543
  generation, in the eyes of the, 675
  generations may be idle, 689
Success, a minute's, 493
  achieved, who has lived well, 895
  aggravates ill, 229
  as a singest not a, 606
  be satisfied with, 1127
  born for, he seemed, 409
  by continuity, 1212
  depends on three things, 641
  did not gain but was, 940
  failure and, are not accidents, 589
  false, always peaceful, 805
  gives action its comeliness, 199
  god, 978
  haberdashery of, 787
  I fear has come too late, 533
  in life, 959
  in life, secret of, 1047
  in practice, her, 650
  in reserve, a better, 1148
Success is a rare paint, 163
  is counted sweetest, 583
  is in the silences, 757
  is secure unless energy fails, 345
  must not pursue, 861
  no honour in a sure, 957
  not in mortals to command, 194
  nothing succeeds like, 1055, 1182
  of any great moral enterprise, 424
  of the day, won the, 533
  or fortune, men judged by, 1159
  real, a declaration of war, 805
  secret of, is constancy to purpose, 419
  should be its own reward, 707
  side-hills of, 775
  that is your, 515
  things ill got had ever bad, 70
  unexpected in common hours, 515
  with his surcease, 85
  won their own, 998
  would be the inevitable result, 513
Successes, news of divers and eminent, 1117
  riddle for, 877
Successful and fortunate crime, 1106
  at being pompous, not, 1197
  experiment, tide of, 273
  soldier, runs back to a, 311
Succession of preludes, life a, 1179
  slander lives upon, 38
Successive, fall, and successive rise, 219
  quarrel, during each, 748
  title long and dark, 173
Successor of triumph, typhus is the, 1182
Successors gone before him, 34
Succor, propitious, to lead us, 1132
  the poor, my sisters, 1048
Succory flower is blue, 719
Succumbs before his reinforcements start, 1036
Such a man so faint so spiritless, 63
  a tale be blowed, 875
  as he would be, man cannot be, 1095
  as it is, for, 787
  beauty as a woman's eye, 41
  companions thou'dst unfold, 103
  divinity doth hedge a king, 96
  I believe my love, 1138
  large discourse, made us with, 96
  master such man, 19
  mistress such Nan, 19
  stuff as dreams are made on, 33
  things to be, so little done, 469
  tricks hath strong imagination, 43
  truth as opposeth no man's profit, 132
Such-a-one remarked, what, 942
Suck bare existence, 1007
  forth my soul, 31
  the honied showers, 159
  the soil's fertility, 60
Sucks the nurse asleep, 105
  where the bee, 33
Sucked the paint all off, 684
  up out of sight, 430
Sucker born every minute, 1056
  hello, 927
Suckets, many mellow Cydonian, 431
Suckin', a li'l sleepin', a li'l, 765
Sucking the green from the ferns, 979

Suckle fools and chronicle small beer, 64, 101
  slaves, such breasts must, 359
Suckled in a creed outworn, 300
  with kindness, 951
Suckling in that mighty land, 1018
Sucklings, babes and, 1229
Sudden and quick in quarrel, 49
  blackness, there in the, 979
  blaze, burst out into, 159
  brightness break, feeling your, 958
  clamorous pain, with a, 997
  commendations, good at, 74
  danger, child puppy and kitten confronted with, 825
  farewells should be, 357
  friendship springs from wine, 206
  frown, with a, 620
  glory, 132
  if a thing comes in his head, 71
  kind we feel, 818
  storms are short, 59
  sunlight on the sea, 929
  thought, some, 640
  thought strikes me, 292
  visitations daze the world, 402
  wakin' a sudden weepin', a, 765
Suddenly, no great thing created, 1122
  there came a tapping, 460
  'tis light, 604
Suddin notion stops me, 872
Sudetenland, last territorial claim, 1211
Suds and in the soap, in the, 660
Sue, plead lament and, 307
Suez, somewhere east of, 782
Suffer a sea-change, 32
  all alike, to, 104
  and to die, lot of man to, 220
  and to fall, some martyr to, 518
  fools, 823
  fools gladly, for ye, 1247
  from aching feet, 949
  hell I, seems a heaven, 151
  how much the flesh may, 596
  it, detraction will not, 63
  most, the highest, 661
  much, could not, 1014
  nobler in the mind to, 93
  one bright hour to waste, nor, 474
  proof, new shall, 600
  something, must, 1113
  the rivalship of wisest men, 198
  the sea and the rains, 663
  there is much to, 924
  who breathes must, 190
Suffers least, happiest who, 1169
Sufferance, in corporal, finds a pang, 36
  is the badge of all our tribe, 44
Suffered corruption, how many words have, 117
  for all sin, on earth has, 668
  him these hundred years, I have, 166
  thou hast loved and, 562
  you to impose on him, 281
Sufferer, best of men was a, 115
  comfort every, 606
  each, says his say, 489
Suffereth long and is kind, charity, 1246
Suffering animal lies, 660
  ended with the day, her, 473
  healed of a, 1204
  her pride is, 747
  human race, took the, 546
Suffering knowledge entereth by, 428
  learn in, 367
  lie the dream, our, 480
  makes men petty and vindictive, 861
  man, the, 381
  men, him who pitieth, 1078
  moment of greatest, 476
  undergo severe, 1110
  years of change and, 516
  yours has been the, 439
Sufferings, daily, 965
  of right are graven deepest, 609
  patient endurance of, 350
  poets by their, grow, 144
  to each his, 243
Sufficeth, good old rule, 298
Sufficiency, elegant, 224
  virtue nor, 40
Sufficient at one time, 142
  conclusions, art of drawing, 614
  crime, swearing a, 180
  he is, 44
  measure of social justice, 801
  to demonstrate a providence, 1122
  to finish it, whether he have, 1243
  unto the day is the evil thereof, 1240
Sugar and seed, feed on, 655
  and spice and all things nice, 322
  candy, made of, 851
  discourse hath been as, 59
  in the gourd, 1063
  in your tay, without, 644
  infusion of milk and, 323
  mingled with the sand, 764
  o'er the devil himself, 93
  oil vinegar and saltness, 252
Sugar-plum tree, 699
Suicide, definition of a, 885
  final proof of insanity and genius, 942
  is confession, 342
  prevalence of, a test of civilization, 741
  those who commit, 1164
  thought of, 1195
  thwarts attainment, 1178
Suicides, notorious drunkards, 651
Suing long to bide, 25
Suit lightly won, 307
  me down to the ground, 990
  my fancy in every way, I'll, 991
  of ancient black, his, 891
  of clothes, path that leads to a, 733
  of sables, I'll have a, 94
  silk, which cost me much money, 180
  the action to the word, 94
  thrown off this old, 575
  wear a courtly, 511
Suits of gray, no, 558
  of solemn black, 89
  of woe, 89
  out of, with fortune, 48
Suitable for monarch or clown, 1046
  preparation for war, 268
  vesture, 1087
Suited to our mind, the one, 328
Suitor, Ann's, 720
Suitors of swarthy complexions, 511
Sulk no more, lover, 1028
  would nothing gain, 282
Sulks in the bones, 971
Sulky sullen dame, our, 287
Sullen bell, sounds as a, 64
Sullen dame, our sulky, 287
  heart, knocked on my, 703
  horn, 247
  shields, above the, 941
  sky, smile into the, 995
Sullenness against nature, 162
Sully this ecstasy, lest life, 1094
Sulphur, Calvin, oat-cakes and, 312
Sultans, poets are, 167
Sultry breath, the hurricane's, 554
  day, life is but a, 1181
Sum and story, humanity's, 350
  giving thy, of more, 48
  gold in a princely, 750
  history their, 565
  make up my, 97
  never make any great, 1120
  no inconsiderable, 590
  of a lasting lore, 988
  of all villanies, 226
  of earthly bliss, 154
  of human achievement, 694
  of human happiness, 734
  of human joy, added to the, 602
  of human things, 275
  of life, trifles make the, 497
  of living, makes up the, 565
  orbit and, of Shakespeare's wit, 409
  swindling with a petty, 533
  total of Thanskgiving lore, 1022
  two married people owe, 1172
  up at night, 136
Sumer is icumen in, 3
Summed it so well, 599
Summer afternoon, 766
  air, like a vapor on the, 568
  and winter and day and night, 1223
  articulated next, 1120
  autumn winter spring, 133
  barren winter succeeds, 69
  beauty, no spring nor, 117
  bird-cage in a garden, 128
  breeze comes by, 309
  cannot last, 665
  cloud, so fades a, 273
  comes with flower and bee, 370
  criticizes, 493
  days, endless, 584
  days, rejoice in, 218
  days were long, 628
  dream, sprite begotten of a, 407
  dust, dry as, 302
  ends now, 672
  eternal, gilds them, 359
  evening ripened, 991
  evenings, had our, 935
  eves by haunted stream, 160
  failed and all the, laughed, 585
  fields come flowers, to the, 672
  flowers quicken, nor do, 459
  friends, 135
  gives a green exchange, till, 939
  grass, like, 825
  hath his joys, 121
  how sweet the, 888
  in England, pass my, 197
  in your eyes, bring the, 908
  last rose of, 335
  life's a short, 231
  long, labor their all, 738
  made glorious, 71
  may in, wear, 939
  meant for you, 824
  night, sound loves to revel in a, 459
  nights, dews of, 269
  nights, May's warm slow, 485
  of her age, cold in the, 179
  one swallow maketh not, 16

Summer, one swallow never makes, 1149
  quite the other way in, 702
  rain, 703
  rain, singing in the, 512
  redundant, 493
  reign, rose has but a, 305
  sang in me a little while, 981
  sea, hollows crowned with, 463
  shower, a shelter from the, 373
  skies are darkly blue, 418
  sky, flushing round a, 224
  soldier, 1041
  stands like a new Niobe, 565
  sun shine friendly here, 702
  suns, 1014
  sweet as, 74
  sweets of, 925
  thy eternal, shall not fade, 107
  time, green woods in the gay, 484
  to your heart, but, 981
  treads on heels of spring, 1099
  twilight, pearly light of, 670
  will have its flies, 412
  winds are chill and drear, 669
Summers, all the murmuring, 941
  in a sea of glory, 73
  past are three, 326
  raw inclement, 191
  three-score, when gone, 223
Summer's breath, 659
  day, compare thee to a, 107
  day, hath a, 165
  day, laugh to the, 371
  flower to summer sweet, 108
  golden languor, 692
  heat, fantastic, 59
  mind, 636
  noontide air, 150
  queen, grace a, 309
  ripening breath, 78
  rose, sight of, 151
  royal progress, 858
  see in a, day, 42
  sunshine winter's snow, 554
  warmth is in them still, 690
  wonderland, in, 899
Summer-shine of lengthened light, 561
Summer-tide, how often in the, 757
Summer-time, all in the, 845
  in a bowl of, 1097
Summit, from the eastern, 277
  highest, of art and life, 1188
  life gets harder toward, 1197
  linger and play on its, 339
  mount to its, round by round, 521
  of charity's golden ladder, 1135
  of the mountain, 223
  tree's, 384
Summits old in story, snowy, 466
  past the Alpine, 570
Summon age to grant youth's heritage, 489
  him he would not come, 983
  up remembrance of things past, 107
  up the blood, 66
Summons comes to join the caravan, 371
  each must go at his, 511
  fearful, 89
  found them, where'er the, 838
  of destiny, new, 997
  thee to heaven or to hell, 86
Summoned from afar, when we are, 626
  wits from wool-gathering, 116
Summum nec metuas diem, 155
Sumptuous dress, ruffling her, 594
  variety, 617
Sumter far and wide, 706
Sun, a little, a little rain, 348
  all except their, 359
  all-seeing, 77
  an' shadder, heap o', 907
  ancient as the, 371
  and breath, fail, 533
  and moon and stars keep pace, 940
  and moon, commanded to stand still, 228
  and moon should doubt, 281
  and moon were sunk, 158
  and rain, used to, 852
  and shade, fled fast through, 465
  and sky and air and light, 877
  and sky, friend of, 715
  and star, potent over, 303
  and the Father's will, 731
  and the rain, loved the, 882
  and the sand and the wild uproar, 408
  and wind and sky, fooled by, 939
  as the, drew morning dew, 175
  at midsummer, gorgeous as the, 63
  at the going down of the, 814
  aweary of the, 88
  bales unopened to the, 202
  be in eclipse, though the, 818
  bedazzled with the, 52
  beneath the waking, 668
  beneath the same, 364
  beneath thy daily, 814
  between the sundawn and the, 630
  bewitched in alien realms, 764
  blazing galleon the, 809
  blind spinner in the, 591
  born of the, 1031
  borrow from the, 971
  breaks through darkest clouds, 52
  brother and good friend the, 927
  came peeping in, 390
  cannot feel the, 501
  caused the, to rise, 1202
  climbs slow how slowly, 519
  colors flowers, as the, 605
  comes back again, 841
  comes out as well, 968
  common, the air the skies, 245
  commonplace, 682
  constant, 501
  crimson, 875
  dawdle in the, 857
  declines, wishes lengthen as, 202
  dedicate his beauty to the, 77
  die we with the, 575
  doth move, doubt that the, 92
  doth pale his light, 514
  drew semicircles, 996
  dry, dry wind, 19
  duty to worship the, 641
  England's, was slowly setting, 705
  enjoy'd the, 547
  excludes you, not till the, 537
  face downward in the, 979
  fear no more the heat o' the, 106
  flew unabashed to, 576
  following the, 341
  forsaking the setting, 1114
  from the rising of the, 1231
  fruit which I bore was the, 1120
  gives light as soon as rises, 228
  gladdest thing under the, 982
Sun, glory of the, will be dimmed, 687
  go down, let not the, 1247
  go out in the mid-day, 1012
  goes noonward, 1032
  goes round, 146
  goes to bed wi' the, 56
  going down o' the, 918
  going to his rest, 347
  golden apples of the, 793
  grow dim with age, 195
  grows cold, till the, 565
  grows cold, until the, 1142
  had risen to hear him crow, 520
  half in shade half in, 336
  has a right to set, 606
  has gone in, 791
  has left the lea, 310
  has risen, strike the tent the, 565
  hath never shined, say the, 167
  he sendeth shower he sendeth, 423
  hidden from the, 855
  hides not his visage, 57
  himself must die, 328
  his beams display, 168
  hold their farthing candle to the, 203
  hooting at the glorious, 316
  horses of the, 53, 687
  impearls on every leaf, 153
  in all his state, 473
  in all its state, 557
  in heaven desert you, 900
  in his coming, meet the, 339
  in his rising, never assisted the, 514
  in my dominions never sets, 1174
  in the firmament, 340
  in the lap of Thetis, 142
  is a-wait, 663
  is born and departs, 318
  is but a morning star, 515
  is coming down to earth, 576
  is gone down, her, 1238
  is out and the wind is still, 868
  is setting low, 1003
  is shining at evening, 887
  is shining bright, 770
  is upon, that side the, 336
  Juliet is the, 78
  just once beneath the, 1066
  keeps pace with the, 514
  kiss of the, for pardon, 987
  lark is up to greet the, 345
  laughed in the, 944
  learn how great the, 797
  let others hail the rising, 242
  lies supple on the bricks, 1005
  light a candle in the, 170
  like some red armadillo, 999
  livery of the burnished, 45
  look happily on the, 882
  looked over the mountain's rim, 485
  loss of the, 222
  love is nature's second, 28
  low descending, 202, 1061
  maturing, 384
  melts in sea's red vintage, 664
  moon and stars brother all sweet things, 407
  moon and stars not in predatory human hands, 741
  moon and stars unto each other, 927
  more worshipped the rising, 1114
  moves always west, 742
  mus'n't set on yo' sorrer, 689
  nebulous star we call the, 466

Sun ne'er saw her match, 77
  never felt the, 585
  never sets in Spanish dominions, 312
  never sets on empire of Charles V, 311
  next morn's, 1098
  no new thing under the, 1235
  no, no moon no morn, 391
  nor death looked at with steady eye, 1158
  not a face below the, 596
  not lord of the, 964
  of heaven, bright, 74
  of life has crossed the line, 561
  of life is low, when my, 800
  of righteousness shall arise, 1240
  of thy glory, ere the, 407
  of York, 71
  out of God's blessing into warm, 1149
  pale fire snatches from the, 81
  past the setting of the, 892
  pavilions of the, 425
  pay no worship to the garish, 79
  penetrates into privies, 1131
  places in The, 853
  pleasant the, 152
  quantum glare of, 1027
  question if his glory, 584
  reflecting upon the mud, 112
  rested on the moor, 991
  returned to power, 1026
  rises, before the, 229
  rises bright in France, 345
  secret of the, 669
  serves to light me, 207
  set a candle in the, 125
  sets on despair, 565
  sets to rise again, my, 492
  setting, and music at the close, 59
  shall greet them, 67
  shall not smite thee by day, 1232
  shine sweetly on my grave, 269
  shines always there, 432
  shines into cesspools, 112
  shines, make hay while, 1151
  shineth upon the dunghill, 112
  should fail, if the, 983
  shut doors against a setting, 80
  smites all the empty windows, 594
  somewhere beneath the, 553
  spinsters and knitters in the, 54
  splendid silent, 536
  spots and clouds in the, 124
  spreads his orient beams, 152
  stand from between me and the, 1114
  stand still, cannot make our, 169
  stood still, 1225
  sweetheart of the, 390
  tapers to the, 280
  that rolls over your heads, 364
  that shines upon his court, 57
  things beneath the, 863
  thrust your hand in the, 940
  tinged with the rising, 375
  tired the, with talking, 553
  to me is dark, 156
  to sun, work from, 205
  to the, by fame raised, 31
  to-morrow's, may never rise, 193
  tranquil, 638
  true as the dial to the, 143
  turning to the rising, 1114
  unkindly hot, 835
  up before the, roaming afar, 424
  upon an Easter-day, no, 163
  warm summer, 702
Sun, warmed by the, 698
  warmth of the, 727
  was warm but the wind was chill, 868
  web that whitens in the, 337
  which passeth through pollutions, 112
  who lights the morning, 362
  wide open to the, 443
  will pierce the thickest cloud, 490
  will see, the silent, 1005
  with a golden ball, 936
  with his planets in chime, 449
  with one eye, 68
  worshipped, peered forth, 77
  yet cast out of heaven, 633
  yon yellow, 643
Suns and showers, beyond these, 735
  and skies and clouds of June, 591
  bright, may scorch, 404
  even as great spheres or, 506
  golden, 581
  golden helmeted, 531
  have been, burn where summer, 1014
  light of setting, 296
  process of the, 464
  systemed, 650
  that gild the vernal morn, 267
  that go to make one speedwell, 722
  to light me rise, 207
  where the hours are, 1031
  will shine as golden, other, 625
Sun's a thief, 81
  beams, glide faster than, 79
  bravado, met the, 896
  palace-porch, 325
  rim dips stars rush out, 315
  supreme bequest, 642
Sunbeam in a winter's day, 223
  soiled by outward touch, 162
Sunbeams, motes that people the, 160
  out of cucumbers, 191
  pass you by, chances like, 591
  slant, 418
Sunbeam's golden glow, gleaming in the, 562
Sunbeams' dancing rays, chasing the, 792
Sunbonnet, pink, 696
Sunburnt by the glare of life, 430
  mirth, song and, 383
  saw the dazzling, 690
Sunburst, 690
Sun-crowned, tall men, 522
Sundawn and the sun, between the, 630
Sunday clothes, put on his, 368
  dining upon, as upon Saturday, 126
  divide the, from the week, 89
  go to meeting the next, 653
  killing a mouse on, 1039
  mention, promises of, 998
  night, came to port last, 670
  papers, believed the, 794
  school two afternoons, attended, 816
  stranger preached last, 475
Sundays, begin a journey on, 192
Sunday's best, in his, 321
Sunder gates where wonder waits, 836
Sun-dial, motto of a, 330
  quaint and gay, 597
Sundown, verge of the, 757
Sundry contemplation of my travels, 51
  sorts of carved work, 247
Sunflower, fame is the scentless, 453
  nods, when our, 845
  turns on her god, 335
Sung a song of death, 1042
  ballads from a cart, 177
  by any child of song, 679
  from morn till night, 269
  in early Greece, 247
  in vain, not one stanza, 798
  of, it has been, 773
  Oh dulce dulce domum, 294
  painted wrought, 442
  the Psalms of David, I've, 692
  this song for you and me, 710
  though all the songs be, 675
  under the sea, siren who, 335
  what hymns are, 935
  while he whistled, 492
Sunium's marble steep, 359
Sunk, armies whole have, 150
  beneath my peers, ere I had, 618
  beneath the wave, 267
  in dust, would have, 981
  in the flat sea, 158
  in the mire and the fen, 771
Sunless land, from sunshine to, 305
  pleasures of weary people, 645
  retreats of the ocean, 336
  sea, down to a, 315
Sunlight, air is full of, 710
  drinketh dew, as, 462
  not of the, 472
  on a broken column, 953
  on the sea, like sudden, 929
  shaft of, 813
  strong, somewhere in the, 797
Sunlit arch, over the, 868
Sunne, into the warme, 16
  when the, shineth make hay, 12
Sunneshine, flies of estate and, 135
Sunnier side of doubt, 471
Sunniest weather, bless you with the, 406
Sunny and a little sad, a little, 637
  and bright, cornfields lie, 613
  bank, the violet loves a, 565
  hills that lie, 561
  hour, in a, 338
  hours, I count only the, 330
  lea, plant upon the, 373
  light for sullen gloom, 392
  openings, spots of, 346
  weather, sad thoughts and, 531
  years, life seemed formed of, 454
Sunrise and sunset, between, 494
  and sunset, somewhere between, 387
  awoke the lark, the first, 687
  different owners at, 1029
  falling like red blood, 1012
  glories of the sunset in the, 625
  I face the, 961
  live's in eternity's, 281
  met, sanguine-souled, 652
  never failed us yet, 619
  sees a new year born, 591
  will be, where the, 928
Sun-rising, opened toward the, 172
Sunset, all the glories of the, 625
  and evening star, 472
  and sunrise, pair of lovers like, 613
  at the hour of, 641
  colors of the, stream, 937
  Columbus said show me the, 1022
  dower a scrap of, 685

Sunset, fern of, 991
  glow, tinge his brow with, 679
  isles, seeks the, 847
  little south the, 856
  near, bring the, 672
  of life gives mystical lore, 327
  seams with lines of light, 417
  sky, crimson of the, 516
  stand in life's, 643
  tree, 370
Sunsets have their birth, 827
Sunset's changing hue, in each fresh, 728
  flush, in the, 858
Sunset-touch, a fancy from a flower-bell, 488
Sunshine after rain, like, 106
  and in shade, in, 446
  and laughter, exulted in, 805
  and rain at once, 99
  and rest, region of, 416
  and the rain, in the, 839
  as bright the, as to-day, 581
  aye shall light the sky, 503
  danger gleams like, 1082
  dreaming upon Salmon's height, 556
  easy to sit in the, 718
  eternal, settles on its head, 251
  follows the rain, 523
  glaring, never knew, 442
  hits ye, when a bit of, 684
  hope not, every hour, 284
  if all the skies were, 709
  in one eternal, 374
  in the shadie place, 24
  is a glorious birth, 301
  joy and life, 876
  of the world's new spring, 337
  on quiet wood and lea, 373
  or storm, careless of, 602
  patriot, 1041
  sick of endless, 777
  summer's, 554
  think you need some, 678
  to the lives of others, bring, 750
  to the sunless land, from, 305
  upon a strange shore, 727
Sunshiny, life might be too, 590
Sun-split clouds, mirth of, 1037
Sun-starts on a stream, 749
Sunthin' thet ain't like either single, 527
Sun-treader, life and light be thine, 484
Sunward I've climbed, 1037
Sunward-soaring bird, 634
Sun-warmed rock, 660
Sup at six, sleep at ten, to, 1184
Super patriot, I am a, 902
Superabundance of life, 330
Superannuated idol, 196
  pedagogue, 636
Supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop, 393, 1060
  in my sanctum, 392
  seed, 836
Supereminent truths of the Bible, 500
Superexcellent tobacco, 125
Superficially attractive, 646
  correct but intrinsically corrupt, 986
Superfine long nose, 735
Superfluities, felicity and happiness in, 454
  make or trade in, 247
Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, 44
  of workmanship, 247
  questionable, small beer, 64, 417
Superfluous, a very necessary thing, 1168
  branches lop, 60
  burden loads the day, 162
  in me to point out, 431
  lags the veteran, 230
  leisure, no, 36
  verse, 439
Superior by reason of the accidents, not, 602
  equals revolt to be, 1090
  holy blessing of a judgment, 1087
  instants, the soul's, 585
  man is the providence of the inferior, 602
  never finds fault with his, 1047
  own no, 537
Superiority, British air of, 999
  in the air, secure German, 1215
  over the sword, 123
  to the rest of the world, 1187
Superlatives, pestiferous, 771
Superman, I teach you the, 1194
  of tomorrow, 1032
  rope between animal and, 1194
  sense of man's existence, 1194
Supernatural, nothing impossible in, 769
  source of evil, belief in, 726
Supersede the last fashionable novel, 399
Superstition defined as constructive religion, 543
Superstitions, end as, 564
Superstitious valuation of Europe, 666
Superstructure resting on economic foundation, 1202
Supine credulity, 694
Supinely stay, fools, 280
Supped full with horrors, 88
Supper, chewed at, 1052
  come home with me to, 60
  I want my, 667
  nourishment which is called, 40
  proper time for, 1130
  too late for, 1131
  what say you to such a, 361
Suppers, more have been killed by, 137
Supplanted, ousted and, 1087
Supple as steel and brown as leather, 737
Suppliant, blind, in the way, 373
Supplicate, granting men who, 528, 862
Supplied by the morrow, deficiencies, 232
  may be better, 48
Supplies another race, spring, 219
Supply, eating the air on promise of, 64
  last and best, 210
  life can little more, 206
  of toothpicks, 417
  their want, no man will, 120
Support Caledonia's cause, 286
  each other, mutually, 1084
  him after, but to, 80
  his theories with citations, 864
  itself, will, 1192
  of the people, do not include, 628
  of the State governments, 273
  their government, cheerfully, 628
  uneasy steps, 148
  us all the day long, 1254
  what is low, raise and, 148
Supports the people in Scotland, 232
Supports the rest, strengthens and, 436
Supportable with equanimity, more, 613
Supported by precedents, 1114
  everything reasonable may be, 1122
  for the sake of being, 446
  you when faint, 888
Supporting beggars, art of, 1091
  nothing but his reverie, 1183
Suppose again she shouldn't, 872
  as dull fools, 158
  that this here vessel, 872
Supposes that, if the law, 494
Supposing our days are but a shadow, 646
Suppress me if you can, 673
  the noble freedom of the press, 854
Suppressed in silence, if, 1079
Supramundane mushroom, 956
Supremacy of the good, faith in, 770
Supreme Coort follows iliction returns, 802
  Court, bring a suit in, 929
  happiness of life, 1182
  judge of their lives, 1178
  master of art, imagination the, 727
  time, 626
  worth, boasts its, 492
Surcease, catch success with, 85
Sure and certain hope, in, 1254
  and firm-set earth, 85
  and slow, reclaimed it, 591
  and swift relief, 697
  as a gun, 179
  as I'm alive, as, 1151
  as that God reigns, as, 1049
  card, he's a, 179
  companionship of books, 673
  make assurance double, 87
  my very firm belief, my, 945
  no human heart goes wrong, 698
  nor can be true, it is not, 519
  of anything, 398
  of losing, fight when he's, 520
  of the dawn, still to be, 789
  of, what man has he is, 1156
  sweet cement of love, 133
  that there is another life, 753
  they are true, 57
  to be wise, you're, 337
  to live well, 276
  way of coming out wrong, 528
  you're right, be always, 349
Sure-enwinding arms of death, 536
Surely dawning day, speed that, 910
Surest and safest civilizer, art is the, 571
  bulwarks, 273
  method of pleasing, 222
  old soldiers are, 128
  plan to make a man, 506
  road to fame, 432
  stricken down, 661
  to please, 252
  way to avoid war, 1166
Surety for a stranger, he that is, 1233
Surface, fine glossy, 253
  flower above the, 575
  look beneath the, 1126
  of opinion, reflected from the, 1087
  of the globe, dotted the, 341
  shine, makes the, 196
  stream shallow and light, 547

Surfeit, no crude, reigns, 158
of the sweetest things, 43
out of action, 76
with too much, 44
Surfeits sooner kill than fasts, 163
Surfeiting, the appetite may sicken, 53
Surge and thunder of the Odyssey, 674
of cheers, never a, 772
of love, great seething, 606
on her mass on mass, 825
rides the, no more, 363
rocking on a stormy, 1079
Surges lash the sounding shore, 211
life's, rudest roll, 1174
of the deep, endless, 517
of the world, labouring, 748
organ, 554
sing, guess what the, 501
Surgeon, even as a, 1147
to old shoes, 81
with the help of a, 43
Surgeons spend raptures, 430
Surgeon's hand, his turn for the, 764
Surgery, honour hath no skill in, 63
hurt past all, 101
Surgical operation, requires a, 312
Surging of the sea, like the, 568
sea outweighs, 410
world, heave of the, 735
Surly bonds of earth, 1037
Surmise flushing his cheeks, wild, 978
soul's invincible, 770
Surname, out of his, 397
Surpass all other maids', 280
her in virtues, nothing could, 358
my figure and form'll, 623
that the work, 648
Surpasses or subdues mankind, 353
Surpassed in loftiness of thought, 175
man is something to be, 1194
the rest of his compositions, 324
Surpassing beauty, of, 1094
Surplus in the banks, 339
Surprise, April's blue, 928
disturbs me with, 736
flash of a mighty, 736
gave rise to no little, 351
islands of august, 892
men learn with pained, 972
no, to the barometer, 1032
of heaven, sweet, 601
prepared for some, 837
sleep will sometimes, 1099
the better reason, 1004
to home, got a, 986
Surprises, August past, 493
millions of, 136
Surprised them all, sore, 284
to find it done at all, 234
Surprising, all greatness loves to be, 1214
Surrender, die rather than, 1013
it voluntarily, not to, 387
judgment hoodwinked, 266
of life is nothing, 339
unconditional and immediate, 549
we shall never, 849
Surrenders, guard dies but never, 1176
Surrendered sword of memory, 879
Surreptitious peeps, 752
Surrey with the fringe on top, 998
Surrounds me, ever-during dark, 151
Survey each other, squirm and rove, 1024
his shore, 167
mankind from China to Peru, 230
monarch of all I, 263
the plot, first, 64
with indignation, I, 242
Survival, assurance of, 1202
no, without victory, 849
of the fittest, 448, 580
of their children, 646
Survive, dare hope to, 993
everything but a misprint, 723
in wistful stone, 648
opinions cannot, 1205
or perish, live or die, 340
their own reputation, to, 1144
them, who would, 883
Survived, not one in the ship, 1073
pride of those who, 852
Surviving the voiceless tomb, 879
Survivor's affair, more the, 1206
Susanna, O don't you cry for me, 567
was exceeding delicate, 1252
Suspect the thoughts of others, 45
your tale untrue, lest men, 206
Suspects himself a fool, man, 201
Suspected to have committed gross errors, 1157
Suspended 'twixt heaven and earth, 705
Suspenders, inclination of, to twist, 654
invention of, 314
Suspense in news is torture, 157
Suspension of judgment, 1131
Suspicion, Caesar's wife above, 1114
democracy is the recurrent, 1015
haunts the guilty mind, 71
object almost of, 645
Suspicion's sanctuary, 353
Suspicious, religious people are deeply, 785
Susquehanna's utmost springs, 279
Sussex grass, bury my body in, 1009
scales the sky, 847
songs be sung, 822
story of, told, 822
Sustain good and evil fortune, 1158
heal and arm and, 735
prop that doth, my house, 47
thee, a widow woman to, 1227
through streaming time, 458
you more potently, nothing will, 695
Sustained it, the saint, 217
Sustaining bread, sympathy's, 595
Sustenance, people's, 628
Susurrus blue tide's low, 570
Suttle and fine, less, 162
Suwanee River, now comes the, 1034
Swabs, doctors is all, 704
Swaggering files of sea-thieves, 845
underemphasis of New England, 952
Swagman, jolly, 1051
Swain, a frugal, 248
remote from cities lived a, 206
Swains commend her, 34
ruined, 262
Swaller, we might our principles, 526
Swallow a camel, 1241
all, prodigious ruin, 218
Swallow, blow and, at the same moment, 1093
daffodils that come before the, 56
domain of the, 1033
gudgeons, 143
more beliefs than man can digest, 741
one, maketh not summer, 16
one, never makes summer, 1149
swift as the wing of a, 362
tough morsels to, 1196
up death in victory, 1237
with never a spasm, 838
Swallows up the rest, 208
Swallow's wings, hope flies with, 72
Swallowed a ramrod, 1122
in the flood, half our sailors, 71
some books to be, 111
up in London, 751
up, many noble authors are, 196
Swallow-flights of song, short, 468
Swallowing a tailor's news, 58
Swam across the Bristol Channel, 498
before my sight, 216
its crystal clearness, 658
Swamp, fetid stillness of the, 543
Lake of the Dismal, 333
Swamps of toil, through the, 733
of what is now London, 418
wild Oswego spreads her, 250
Swampy bed of ancient mould, 879
reach, thrill the, 1019
Swan and shadow, float double, 298, 391
cygnet to this pale faint, 45, 58
form of a, 23
jalous, ayens his deth, 4
Mantuan, 262
mourns, the, 1033
of Avon, sweet, 119
on St. Mary's Lake, 298, 391
shook slowly free, 993
spreads his snowy sail, 386
swims on a lake, 391
think thy, a crow, 77
were I a, 1122
Swans, all our geese are, 123
are geese, 547
asleep, sail like, 927
man thinks his own geese, 123
seem whiter if crowes be by, 1146
when, perceive approaching death, 45
Swank, I do not like his, 847
Swan-like end fading in music, 45
let me sing and die, 45, 359
Swap horses when crossing a stream, 457
Sward, gowan glitters on the, 288
violets in the, 445
Swarm like microbes, 671
not good for the bee, not good for, 1126
of bees, there was a, 1225
Swarms, rude militia, 177
Swart faery of the mine, 158
Swarthy complexions, suitors of, 511
Swashing and martial outside, 48
blow, remember thy, 77
Swastika, in flag of National Socialists, 1213
Swat, Ahkoond of, 679
Akond of, 499
borders upon, 499, 679
what's the news from, 679
Sway, a little rule, a little, 223

Sway, absolute, 172
against a wall, did, 666
education's, 447
impious men bear, 195
in the wind, 954
knew the feast to, 348
mercy is above this sceptred, 46
of magic, 303
of the west wind, 726
patronage, 573
prevailed with double, 250
required with gentle, 152
sweeping whirlwind's, 244
thy posterity shall, 263
undisturbed by passion's, 685
Sways level in her husband's heart, 54
Swayed rod of empire, 244
Swaying girls, corridors of, 940
Swear and rip and tear, 964
by Apollo Physician, I, 1086
by the slain of the war, 942
by yonder blessed moon I, 78
eternal friendship, 292, 313, 1162
I will love thee, I, 1178
make a deacon, 527
not by the moon, 78
rant and, 125
that beauty lives, 927
that it was all perfectly right, 615
to guard your native right, 294
to me upon a parcel-gilt goblet, 64
to that in France, they'll, 406
to the truth of a song, 189
when you rant and, 177
Swears, auld nature, 284
he did her wrong, Lucrece, 107
that she is made of truth, 109
with so much grace, 186
Sweareth to his own hurt, he that, 1229
Swearing, profane, a sufficient crime, 180
that abominable custom, 268
to keep it dark, 882
ungodly custom of, 179
Sweat, blood toil tears and, 848
extraordinarily, mean not to, 64
for duty not for meed, 48
muck of, 254
none will, but for promotion, 48
of a man's brows, 241
of man's brow, 1074
of my brows, 1148
of the brow, reeks not of, 611
of thy face, in the, 1223
one drop of that immortal, 1019
under a weary life, 93
wet with honest, 433
who casts to write must, 119
Sweats to death, Falstaff, 61
Sweated at the oars, 984
Sweaty haste, this, 89
Swede with alcoholic breath, 1064
Swedish and Danish have something too Runic, 592
steel, recourse to, 1191
Sweeney shifts from ham to ham, 954
to Mrs. Porter, bring, 953
Sweep and turn and fly, stars that, 776
earth's resonant bosom, 503
for the main, a, 928
of immaculate wing, 1034
of Scotland's broad claymore, 500
Sweep through her marble halls, 433
thy faint strings, 839
tidal, 641
Sweeps a room as for Thy laws, 135
down the ages, his word, 568
Sweeping up the heart, 584
waves rolled on, 371
whirlwind's sway, 244
Sweet, accustomed ways, 934
Alice whose hair was so brown, 521
all love is, 367
and bitter fancy, food of, 51
and clear and faint and low, 618
and cunning hand, nature's, 54
and dear, what is so, 735
and delectable, 59
and fair she seems to be, 146
and fair, wondrous, 146
and fitting to die, 1011
and gracious even in common speech, 508
and grow old, time to be, 633
and low wind of the western sea, 466
and musical as Apollo's lute, 41
and of their nature vacant, 683
and pure and fair, so, 1180
and twenty, kiss me, 54
and virtuous soul, 135
and voluble is his discourse, 41
and white, not so, 556
apples anthosmial divine, 431
approach of even or morn, 151
archaic song, wrote this, 926
are slumbers of virtuous man, 195
are the thoughts, 1038
are the uses of adversity, 48
are the words of love, 618
as English air could make her, 466
as honey, words, 218
as love, 1174
as melancholy, 121
as summer, to those that sought him, 74
as the primrose, 251
aspect of princes, 73
attractive grace, 152
attractive kinde of grace, 26
Auburn, 250
basil, o'er it set, 384
Belle Mahone, 579
beyond compare, 607
bird, 160
blue stillness drowned, in the, 688
cadence, upon the ear, 266
childish days, 297
civilities of life, taught the, 176
closing of an eye, 480
content, life of, 685
content passing all wisdom, 417
courtesies of life, 242
courtesy has done its most, 620
dashed with a little, 349
day, good-bye, 619
day so cool so calm so bright, 135
days and roses, 135
delight, born to, 282
depravity of ear, 709
discourse, Sydneian showers of, 165
discourses, serve for, 80
disorder in the dress, 133
doing-nothing, 1124
every, has its sour, 411
every, its sour, 255
Sweet, far less, to live with them, 335
floods of other being, 670
flowers are springing, 336
flowers fair to see, 276
for a day, love is, 631
for me no more with you, 632
Genevieve, 638
girl-graduates, 466
golden goblet, like the, 431
good-will to all mankind, 620
happy children you will rise, 474
Helen, 31
herbs from all antiquity, 664
Highland Mary, my, 286
how cruelly, 512
how it was, 489
how, the moonlight sleeps, 47
I fear to love thee, 748
if truth offend my, 881
imperious mouth, 418
in faith to muse, 365
in his mouth, wickedness, 1228
in life, nothing half so, 335
indifference, full of a, 655
inexpressible as, 718
is a grief well ended, 1078
is death who puts an end, 470
is every sound, 466
is peace so, 270
is pleasure after pain, 176
is revenge, 358
is solitude, how, 263
is the breath of morn, 152
is the laverock's note, 291
is true love, 470
it is to us, how, 638
keen smell, 577
land of liberty, 447
life is, 528, 632
lips soft hand, 385
little cherub, 274
little doll, I once had a, 523
look of devotion, 645
love remember'd, 107
love seemed, so, 669
made more, by distance, 248
magic of a cheerful face, 451
make the end most, 59
Marie, 717
memory, 289
mercy is nobility's true badge, 76
mercy this minstrel lead, 298
milk of concord, 88
mirage that lured me, 533
mood, in that, 295
morsel, 187
music, how sour, 60
naught in this life, 127, 144
neglect more taketh me, 119
not a valley so, 334
o' the year, 56, 574
O thou my dead, 671
oblivious antidote, 88
odour which doth in it live, 107
on earth, his ways are, 1078
one thing is, 863
person adorning, 368
Phosphor bring the day, 134
poison for the age's tooth, 57
poison of misused wine, 157
potato, bake him like a, 884
regent of the sky, 269
reluctant amorous delay, 152
remembrance of the just, 185
repast and calm repose, 245
repose, what, 396
Robin, 586
Roman hand, 55
rose by any other name would smell as, 78

Sweet sensations, 295
  serenity of books, 438
  silent thought, 107
  simplicity of the three per cents, 275, 421
  singing is, 610
  sleep of a labouring man is, 1235
  slender maids, 978
  so coldly, so deadly fair, 355
  softly, in Lydian measures, 176
  sorrow, parting is such, 78
  soul shining through them, 593
  spring full of sweet days, 135
  stay O, 117
  stolen waters are, 1233
  strains or pensive smiles, like, 408
  submissive life, led a, 691
  surprise of heaven, 601
  Swan of Avon, 119
  sweet, sweet, sweet, 892
  sweets to the, 97
  the coming on of evening, 152
  the dream of home, 337
  the memory is to me, 438
  the truth those blessed strains, 503
  their memory still, 266
  Themmes runne softly, 26
  things should be fleet, that, 632
  things, to taste, 59
  thoughts in a dream, 368
  time sad time, 389
  to die, it is not, 966
  to the sense, pleasant and, 164
  to think where'er we rove, 335
  to unbend, at the fit hour 'tis, 1099
  too, for night, 386
  tooth in his head, 24
  tunes, I shall loathe, 631
  Tuxedo girl you see, 789
  understanding, 41
  unmemoried scents, 668
  violets sicken, when, 368
  vociferation, 189
  voice, arrow like a, 361
  voice sweet lips, 385
  was her blessing, 240
  wee wife o' mine, 286
  welcome is the, 53
  with certainties, 692
  with rest, 796
  would rather have my, 933
Sweets, all its, are gone, 385
  compacted lie, 135
  diffuse their balmy, 252
  feast of nectared, 158
  grown common, 108
  in every fold, 453
  last taste of, 59
  lost in the, 205
  of Burn-mill meadow, 298
  of forgetfulness, 269
  of summer, locked from, 925
  sorrow-soothing, 258
  stolen, are best, 194
  to the sweet, 97
  wilderness of, 153
Sweeten and pasteurize, power to, 886
  my imagination, 99
  present joy, 393
  this little hand, 88
Sweetened by risk, 588
  by the airs of heaven, 417
Sweeter also than honey, 1229
  child, never saw a, 988
  Christmas than we to ours, 1022
Sweeter far, pains of love be, 178
  his thoughts, 618
  in the air, breath of flowers is, 111
  manners purer laws, 469
  mountain sheep are, 348
  self, Oh, 548
  songs to sing, 452
  sound of woman's praise, 401
  than any sung, 444
  than cash, honey is, 1101
  than France, 969
  than the sound of an instrument, 145
  than their words or smiles, 634
  woman ne'er drew breath, 540
Sweetest and the best, spoiled the, 339
  beauty will decay, 269
  dreams be thine, 642
  face in all the world, 665
  flowers in all the world, 634
  flowres that in the forrest grew, 24
  garland to the sweetest maid, 205
  her smile is the, 388
  leaves yet folded, 361
  li'l' feller, 730
  lives are those to duty wed, 1067
  maid, sweetest garland to the, 205
  Melancholy, 144
  morsel of the night, 65
  of all, 618
  passage of a song, 701
  rain makes not fresh, 127
  saddest things, thoughts of, 612
  Shakespeare fancy's child, 160
  showers, 256
  song ear ever heard, 356
  songs tell of saddest thought, 366
  soul that ever look'd, 468
  success is counted, 583
  thing on earth, love is the, 686
  thing that ever grew, 298
  things, surfeit of the, 43
  way to me is a ship's, 778
Sweetheart, light of the land, 671
  of mine, that old, 696
  of the sun, like the, 390
  stay thou my, 662
  to my western, 900
  Tray Blanch and, 99
Sweetly played in tune, 287
  recommends itself, 85
  sing, brightly smile and, 365
  solemn thought, one, 557
  uttered knowledge, 27
Sweetness and light, 191
  and light, pursuit of, 548
  enough of, in the sound, 326
  fill their lives with, 577
  loathe the taste of, 62
  long drawn out, 160
  of a bitter tear, 906
  of love and sympathy, 578
  of proportion, preserving, 119
  of the strain, 661
  wanton, 224
  waste its, on the desert air, 245
Sweet-potato vine, bugs off a, 1006
Sweet-scented manuscript, youth's, 1134
Sweet-tasting brooks, by the little, 1008
Sweet-voiced bird has flown, 665
Swell a progress, do to, 954
  bosom with thy fraught, 103
  is in the havens dumb, 672
Swell, music with its voluptuous, 352
  no minstrel raptures, 307
  rolled in a great, 858
  so nutty and so knowing, so, 361
  the sail, 264
  the soul to rage, 176
  with its mighty, 385
  ye rising waters swell, 566
Swells, all your changes all your, 540
  from the lowly roof, 374
  from the vale, 251
  the gale, note that, 245
  the tide of love, pity, 131
Swelled with honours, rais'd and, 1087
Swelling and limitless billows, 317
  of the fresh life within, 559
  of the heart, feel that, 1063
  of the voiceful sea, 317
  thought, confine the, 1165
  tide, first to breast the, 603
Swept away like leaves, will be, 496
  by great seas, 619
  by thee, softly the years have, 628
  from the earth, 204
  the land like flame, 779
  the lines where beauty lingers, 355
  with confused alarms, 546
Swering, false, 7
  gret, a thing abhominable, 7
Swerved from death, when hath it ever, 773
Swift and free she carries me, 717
  and hearty, it pounds out, 886
  as a shadow, 42
  as an antelope, 406
  as wing of a swallow, 362
  beautiful stripped and, 1009
  Camilla scours the plain, 211
  enfranchised sea, 989
  how secretly, how, 979
  is less than to be wise, 219
  light boats sail, 75
  race is not to the, 270, 1236
  race is to the, 710
  runners hand over lamp of life, 1096
  streams of music flowing, 670
  the race, not to the, 710
  things have grown slow, 650
  to hear, be, 1248
  to spare, slow to smite and, 373
  too, arrives as tardy as too slow, 79
  towards life's terminal, 717
  true hope is, 72
Swift-descending petticoat, 763
Swifter being will not loiter with, 844
Swiftest traveller is he that goes afoot, 514
Swiftly courses from the shore, 537
  glides the bonnie boat, 288
  tilting planet, on a, 961
Swiftness, falcons for, 946
  in the forward race, 371
  matchless, 219
  never ceasing, 27
  of spirit and inertia of matter, 1206
Swift-winged arrows of light, 264
Swim before my sight, priests, 216
  in, a naughty night to, 99
  mother may I go out to, 1069
  on bladders, boys that, 73

Swim on the beaker's brim, 431
  poor little brain would, 648
  sink or, live or die, 340
  to yonder point, 81
  upon the selfsame tide, 809
  wherever wood can, 1176
  with a gradual, 385
  with bladders of philosophy, 185
Swims enough good liquor, 629
  in the clear cold depths, 675
  into his ken, new planet, 384
Swimmer, capital, 577
  in his agony, some strong, 359
  like waves to a, 576
Swimmer's grasp to the rock, 541
  shape, only the, 1027
Swimmin'-hole, the old, 696
Swindles, simple as all truly great, 807
  without a compeer among, 616
Swindling with a petty sum, looks like, 533
Swine, carnal, 142
  is unclean to you, 1224
  pearls before, 1240
  shear, all cry and no wool, 142
  still, eat all the draff, 14
  wine, 1183
Swine's snout, 1233
Swing a cat, room to, 497
  dat yaller gal, 689
  grapevine, 431
  of it, thank God for the, 924
  of the sea, out of the, 672
  ports gush, made the, 858
Swings free, the ship, 406
  pulls up on the, 844
Swing'd the dragon, 57
Swinging round the circle, 446
Swinish multitude, hoofs of a, 260
Swirls of musk, on, 696
Switch, we turned the, 1012
Switches lock, care that the, 781
Swollen dresser drawer, 811
Swoon, sell my daily, 1022
Swoop, at one fell, 88
Swoops and stuns, death that, 989
Sword against nation, lift up, 1237
  all they that take the, 1242
  an' the flame, with the, 782
  and pen, certain of, 778
  and the chisel and palette, 730
  back in the sheath, 846
  blood on his, 817
  break the, 952
  courtier's, soldier's, 93
  deputed, 36
  dismal chances of the, 1182
  do not stir a fire with, 1131
  drawing his, 388
  edge is sharper than the, 105
  famous by my, 164
  flesh his virgin, 220
  gird on thy, O man, 668
  glorious by my, 164
  glued to my scabbard, 129
  had pleaded, mightier than, 347
  has won the battle, 363
  he sung a song of death, 1042
  His terrible swift, 522
  hung on the barren heath, 1042
  I give to him, my, 172
  in hand, there with, 500
  is strength, my, 829
  maiden, 63
  Negro's, 480
  of an Angel King, 282
  of common sense, 576
  of Damocles, 613
  of heaven, 37
  of light, shining, 756
Sword of memory, the surrendered, 879
  of power, didst bear the, 373
  one hand remains, for the, 1188
  one, keeps another in sheath, 138
  or tongue or pen, not done by, 900
  pen had superiority over, 123
  pen is mightier than the, 425
  pen is preferable to the, 1153
  pen worse than the, 123
  propagates his character by the, 1061
  rust, his good, 317
  rust the sharpest, 309
  saw the broken, 659
  seeks placid repose with, 169
  sleep in my hand, 283
  take away the, 425
  that ever buckled, 516
  the brave man draws, 219
  the brave man with a, 722
  unsheathe, the avenging, 1175
  within its scabbard sleeps, 879
  within the scabbard keep, 176
  Yemen, 1219
Swords into plowshares, 1237
  of Caesars are less than rust, 735
  of jade, April with its, 899
  sheathed their, for lack of argument, 66
  ten thousand, 260
  then out, and to work, 1201
  twenty of their, 78
Swore a full great othe, 257, 782
  it should not pass, we, 632
  jested quaffed and, 474
  John Grumlie, 345
  just a mild damn, 924
  terribly in Flanders, 241, 698
  that whatever I did was wrong, 615
  'twas strange, she, 100
Sworn to action, soldiers are, 942
  to obey, whom thou art, 792
  too hard-a-keeping oath, 40
Swung on an idea, Arabs could be, 956
Sycamore, nightingale in the, 702
  tree, sighing under a, 255
Sydneian showers, 165
Syene, Meroë Nilotic isle, 156
Syllabic storm, the great, 924
Syllable, chase a panting, 263
  last, of recorded time, 88
  men's names, 157
  No, could not pronounce, 1116
Syllables, equal, alone require, 211
  govern the world, 130
  jar with time, 120
Sylphlike and willow, trim, 987
Sylvan air, to a, 759
  hall, sit in their, 595
  home, safe in my, 408
Sylvia, who is, 34
Symbol and a sign, as a, 586
  interpreting the simplest, wrong, 943
  of earth and of storm, 883
  of the revelation, feeble, 738
  of unconquerable will, 850
Symbols, from shadows and, into truth, 403
  nature speaks in, 442
  of a high romance, 384
Symmetry, frame thy fearful, 281
  of shelves, 323
Sympathetic tear, the social smile the, 246
Sympathetic tears, source of, 243
  wife, best possession a, 1083
Sympathy and resemblance, philosophy of, 713
  and shame, one voice of, 513
  charity kindness, 736
  is cold, our, 270
  lightning-flash of, 736
  of a nation, 419
  sweetness of love and, 578
  the secret, the silver link, 307
  with our redeemed humanity, 586
  with sounds, 266
  your God damned, 950
Sympathy's sustaining bread, 595
Symphony of living, 473
  program in radio circles, 934
Symptoms, appropriate all, 124
  recognized the, 838
Synonym for the devil, 397
Syntax, only said the, 585
Syracusans, eight victories over the, 1084
Syrian afternoon, that calm, 558
  grandfather a, 166
  sands, splendors fall on, 442
Syrup, not with so glutinous a, 1019
Syrups, drowsy, of the world, 102
System, any attempt to extend their, 283
  apparatus of the, 331
  faithful to their, 290
  liable to periodical convulsions, 697
  much to be said for this, 787
  of philosophy should be substantially true, 769
  of plunder, constitutes a, 1187
  oppose every, 258
Systems and of creeds, dust of, 462
  have their day, our little, 467
  into ruin hurled, 207
Systemed suns, 650

T, echo my speech to a, 238
  fitted him to a, 238
  manage this matter to a, 241
  performed to a, 1140
Tabaco, no tengo, 946
Tabard Inn, rode from, 875
Tabernacles, how goodly are thy, 1225
Tabitha, disciple named, 1244
Table, adorn the proudest, 876
  behave mannerly at, 702
  earth, whose, 357
  foot on the, 778
  from their masters', 1241
  head of the, 414
  holes upon a, 314
  joy of the whole, 87
  Mountain, I reside at, 644
  no food at, 841
  of my memory, 92
  olive plants round thy, 1232
  remain sitting at your, 1211
  round, by a sea-coal fire, 64
  set the, on a roar, 97
  warfare, civilized, 994
  who shall sit at the, 907
  write it before them in a, 1237
Tables brown and bare, 963
  groan, 826
  he wrote upon the, 1224
  make it plain upon, 266, 1239
  marriage, 90
  near a thousand, 295

Tables of the money-changers, 1242
  of young ladies, 399
Tablecloths, no one thinks of, 963
Tablet of one's own heart, 549
Table-talk, serve for, 46, 1143
Taboo, inhibit thy, 928
  name is, 931
Tacit agreement, entered into a, 402
Taciturnity, gift of, 694
Tack on the curves, you, 1034
Tacked together, two napkins, 63
Tackle trim sails filled, 157
  your work each day, 907
Tact, perfect social, 724
  tried in a thousand embarrassments, 702
  unaccompanied by, 854
  women are so full of, 696
Tactful word, kind, 862
Tadpole and I was a fish, 734
  delightful human, 775
  played with a friendly fish, 792
  poet, 635
Tail a leg, if you call a, 458
  came through, hole where, 321
  distinguished, 735
  flanged and battering, 936
  from snout clear down to, 775
  goe to the ground, 12
  hangs loose, her, 893
  he had a, 665
  his ears his eyes, his, 220
  holds eel of science by the, 215
  is a limb, whose, 993
  is e-normouse, his, 914
  lift a guinea-pig by the, 545
  monstrous, our cat has got, 189
  of an old bleached shirt, 1016
  of his dog, cut off the, 1117
  of rhyme, dock the, 451
  on one end, has a, 1022
  pig's, never a good shaft, 138
  pursues her, no more, 829
  still remains to be flayed, 1156
  that wagg'd contempt, 736
  wagging, 760
  wags his shaggy, 574
  waved her, back at me, 512
Tails, monkeys have no, 1048
  smoking free, white, 1019
Tailless fox, like the, 635
  man, 665
Tailor, called the, lown, 101
  is a man of sense, be sure, 451
  my Balfour, 629
Tailors, deputation of eighteen, 380
  nine, make a man, 380
  Tooley Street, 578
Tailor's news, swallowing a, 58
Taine, enter, 1045
Taint of vice, 56
  with fear, I cannot, 87
Tainted foam, beneath the, 375
  goodness, 514
  plea so, and corrupt, 46
  wether of the flock, 46
Take a backward look, 584
  a bond of fate, 87
  a drop of water every other day, 454
  a house in Thanks-giving Street, 667
  a little bit of ink, 853
  a little bunch of words, 853
  a man of giant mould, doesn't, 572
  a nap after dinner, 236
  a seat said the cow, 345
  a sober colouring, 302
  a thief, 39
Take a trifling handful, 569
  a wyf with-oute avysement, 7
  aim kneeling, 417
  all the rest, 146
  always, the short cut, 1126
  an ell, 17
  and break them, 703
  another station, 623
  any shape but that, 87
  any streetful of people, 887
  arms against a sea of troubles, 93
  away our free will, 1138
  away the bitter barren truth, 533
  away the grief of a wound, 63
  awhile his oar, as I, 777
  back the heart, 583
  back their word, a small thing to, 742
  better to give then to, 13
  but degree away, 74
  but two shirts with me, 64
  care of the pence, 222
  care of the sense, 598
  delight, where I no more, 836
  each man's censure, 91
  fate by the throat, 595
  feel for what we, 818
  for all we, we must pay, 786
  from palace priest or code, will not, 597
  from seventy springs a score, 742
  glittering aim, 586
  good will for the deed, 1141
  half a day, don't, 689
  half thy canvas in, 267
  hand and part with laughter, 632
  harder to give properly than, 1195
  heaven out of the clouds, 1035
  heed lest he fall, 1246
  heed read listen, 1032
  her down, 1034
  her tea without a stratagem, 203
  her up tenderly, 392
  him for all in all, 90
  him where men go at set of day, 766
  his breath away, saw what was able to, 490
  his own life, should not, 1085
  his place, in the Peers will, 573
  his pleasure, he that can, 1153
  honour from me, 59
  in all and verge enough for more, 179
  in God, git up airly to, 526
  in sail, time to, 410
  increased devotion, we, 456
  into the vast forever, 659
  it as it comes, let us, 624
  it aught amiss, 811
  it away with you, may, 956
  it from me, 46, 807
  it, how did you, 796
  it, if they can, I can, 916
  it like us kiddies, can't, 949
  it now, I can cheerfully, 535
  it with a grin, 901
  it, you would not, 979
  keer of yourse'f, 696
  kiss you, better than you give, 75
  life easy, bid me, 793
  lodgings in a head, 142
  me, faith I wish you'd, 389
  mine ease in mine inn, 12, 63
  my chance with fame 770
Take my drum to England, 765
  my house, 47
  my own part, fear God and, 407
  my pilgrimage, I'll, 22
  my place, going to, 887
  my stories for a guide, 784
  no note of him, 39
  no thought for your life, 1240
  not only for thy harms, 749
  note O world, 103
  nurse the little book, 703
  O boatman thrice thy fee, 1178
  occasion by the hand, when to, 462
  of English earth, 782
  off my flesh, 313
  offence at every trifle, scorn to, 211
  one consideration with another, 623
  one must know how to, 740
  over more than walls, 977
  physic pomp, 99
  root and flourish, it will, 548
  short views, 312
  some savage woman, 464
  temptations into account, if you, 685
  that for an hermitage, 168
  that or none, 126
  the buffet, 781
  the cash, 1133
  the chance or die, 1014
  the cup to your lips, 119
  the current when it serves, 83
  the fellow at a gift, would not, 1080
  the good I find, 443
  the good the gods provide thee, 176
  the means whereby I live, 47
  the old way trod when men were men, 490
  the prisoned soul, 158
  the size of pots of ale, 141
  the sword, all they that, 1242
  the taunt with gladness, 1064
  the utmost trouble, 719
  the will for the deed, 192
  the wings of the morning, 1232
  their flight, soonest, 186
  them who dare to fly, 1051
  these two messengers, 746
  thine ease, eat, 1243
  thine old cloake, 256
  thine own measure, 136
  this time-worn lute away, 337
  those lips away, 37
  thy beak from out my heart, 460
  thy rest, sleep and, 666
  time by the forelock, 26
  time enough, 221
  to our hearts a lesson, 569
  up my joy again, 551
  up work read before, 330
  up your quarrel, 836
  us lands away, 585
  warning from others, 1094
  what fate or the gods may give, to, 775
  what they would give, when lawyers, 452
  whatever pounding, 944
  who have the power, they should, 298
  wings, may chance, 578
  ye each a shell, 216
  you a button-hole lower, 41
  you in, have to, 867
  you on trust for beer, 715

Take your necessary precautions, 1252
  your place or mine, 776
Takes a heap o' livin', it, 907
  away our playthings, 439
  away the performance, 86
  away the stomach, 65
  blesseth him that, 46
  care to grant, heaven, 175
  his leave, never, 510
  his pleasure in trim gardens, 160
  its way, course of empire, 203
  no fairy, 89
  no private road, 208
  some doin', 973
  the breath of men away, 429
  the reason prisoner, 84
  the strangest liberties, 510
Taken at the flood, 83
  away from her, which shall not be, 1243
  away from him that hath not, 1242
  away, it's probably been, 1021
  away, the Lord hath, 1227
  for life, to be, 498
  from us, all things are, 463
  in, hardest is being, 557
  my fun where I've found it, 782
  my wages, 693
  no peace to be, 940
  of his buttons off, 781
  to drink, 820
  well shaken when, 288
  with equal thanks, 94
  your wondrous wings, 652
Taketh a city, he that, 1233
  me, sweet neglect more, 119
Taking and in giving, just in, 565
  and the giving, brief as the, 961
  delight, power of, 806
  having and the giving, worth the, 945
  in, sould discretion be, 1195
  me for him, folks got, 630
  what a, was he in, 34
  what life denied so long, 738
Taking-off, damnation of his, 85
Talbot, Warwick and, 67
Tale, a round unvarnish'd, deliver, 100
  adorn a, 230
  and rhyme float with us, 734
  as 'twas said to me, 306
  be blowed, such a, 875
  crude hard-fisted, 713
  death's familiar, 554
  every, condemns me, 72
  every shepherd tells his, 160
  every tongue brings in a, 72
  faith in the, is old, 1097
  has got little in it, when your, 689
  hero of the pathetic, 364
  hero of this little, 755
  honest, speeds best being plainly told, 72
  hope tells a flattering, 395
  hope whispered, when every, 455
  I can scarce believe the, 562
  I will tell you a, 388
  in everything, find a, 295
  is never told, the eternal, 943
  it's happy, to tell, 406
  moon takes up the wondrous, 194
  of a lifeboat, 658
  of a tub, 1140
  of an ancient wrong, 612
  of hardihood endurance and courage, 813
Tale of her days is done, ere the, 1066
  of her fame, 905
  of more prevailing sadness, 327
  of mortal maladies, 718
  of ocean seemed to tell, 302
  of perjury and strife, 373
  of ruin tells, 795
  of the aloe plant, 507
  of transubstantiation, 13
  of Troy divine, 161
  of wayward love, 685
  of woe, heroine of this, 755
  of woe, tell a, 6[illegible]8
  Old Wives', 801
  plain, shall put you down, 62
  tedious as a twice-told, 58
  tempted to reveal a, 716
  that I relate, 264
  that is told, as a, 1231
  that's easy told, 883
  then you may tell the, 716
  thereby hangs a, 34, 49, 1141, 1157
  thou dost excuse, 79
  to tell, earth has one, 619
  to tell, fear not thy humble, 544
  to tell, just one, 883
  to tell, left the, 668
  told by an idiot, 88
  told by one who had it from his father, 616
  twice-told, 58, 220
  unfold, I could a, 91
  untrue, lest men suspect your, 206
  which holdeth children from play, 27
  who-so shal telle a, 5
  worn-out, 612
Tales, aged ears play truant at, 41
  be told, my, 856
  coonskin sack of dry tall, 1007
  if ancient, say true, 352
  increased with, 109
  of poets make poor appearance, 1089
  tell and gather, 217
  tell, out of schoole, 13
  that to me were so dear, 388
  which had large sales, 964
Tale's, sad, best for winter, 56
Tale-bearers as bad as tale-makers, 279
Tale-makers, tale-bearers as bad as, 279
Talent, a certain inward, 379
  definition of, 1188
  does what it can, 594
  for describing, 312
  for making new friends, no, 608
  giving presents is a, 828
  has a, and cannot use it, 1018
  his single, well employed, 231
  is in a man's power, 529
  no substitute for, 993
  of a meat packer, 813
  tomb of a mediocre, 790
Talents equal to business, he had, 1121
  however various your, 407
  man possessed of splendid, 397
  sold its, 979
  they have tried their, 319
  use their, 54
  worse than one of less, 395
Talented man, I'm sure he's a, 406
Talk, a keerless man in his, 639
  a word with this learned Theban, 99
Talk about a woman's sphere, 638
  about the rest of us, 657
  about, what do little girls, 841
  always by the hour, 582
  always, who never think, 189
  among people, great, 181
  and find fault, people will, 1149
  and never think, 120
  as friend to friend, 1180
  conduct gives room for, 1161
  crept upon our, 83
  dinner, 751
  doth nothing but, of his horse, 44
  faith, 718
  fooles, to beare and to heare, 25
  for all their, 914
  happiness, 718
  health, 718
  how he will, 186
  hundreds of people can, 531
  I will, with you, 44
  is of bullocks, whose, 1251
  it would, 131
  keep my, from getting overwise, 868
  let ignorance, 1161
  loves to hear himself, 79
  make little fishes, 255
  mincemeat of the very smallest, 430
  moon, 616
  never spent an hour's, 41
  no time to, 70
  not of other men's lives, 1251
  o' England's glory, they, 874
  of a thousand things, 627
  of beauty, why, 992
  of degeneracy and decay, 400
  of dreams, I, 77
  of graves of worms and epitaphs, 59
  of many things, to, 598
  of nothing but business, 1137
  of nothing but high life, 254
  of the devil, 319
  of the duties of man, 595
  of the lips, 1233
  of the town, common, 181
  of things heavenly, 172
  of tides of love, 827
  of wills, 59
  one thing and think another, 1103
  only to conceal the mind, 183, 203
  out their hearts, 839
  pretty, 1208
  so much, isn't that we, 953
  the mair they, 285
  then he will, 186
  then you shouldn't, said the Hatter, 598
  to him of Jacob's ladder, 417
  to me, no use to, 742
  to the man in the shade, 718
  to woman as if you loved her, 724
  to, witty to, 164
  to you, I do not, 953
  tongues will have their, 1149
  too much, 173
  two may, and one hear, 411
  vastly like whales, 649
  war, 616
  was like a stream, his, 405
  with civet in the room, 263
  with crowds and keep your virtue, 783
  with old lover's ghost, 117

Talks about the where and when, 405
  as familiarly of roaring lions, 57
Talkative, old age is rather, 1096
  Samuel, speak of the, 637
Talked about, not being, 723
  he, and as he talked, 996
  in the chamber there, 600
  it out in Tartary, 937
  like poor Poll, 243
  Lord how it, 131
  of his honor, the louder he, 401
  of me, I believe they, 201
  of my former living, 681
  till the sun went down, 808
  with Betsey, I have, 678
  with looks profound, 251
  with us by the way, 307
  with us, while he, 1243
  wrote or rehearsed, whether he, 367
  ye gods how he, 649
Talker, he is a, 1083
  wonderful, 1161
Talkers are no good doers, 71
  people who know little great, 1170
Talkies, don't take my boy to the, 969
Talkin' and a-jawin', 883
Talking about men who are richer, 1024
  about themselves, reproach people for, 1194
  age and whispering lovers, 250
  disease of, 120
  Frenchman must be always, 237
  if she be, 133
  keep people from, 1149
  loose way of, 293
  of halters, 1151
  tired the sun with, 553
  with someone, 832
Tall ancestral trees, 370
  and slim, Lady Jane was, 350
  bully, like a, 210
  divinely, 463
  fellow, good, 61
  if she was, 869
  men had empty heads, 113
  men sun-crowned, 522
  oaks branch-charmed, 384
  rock the mountain, 296
  ship and a star, 856
  stone temple, 947
  the wise the reverend head, 199
  to reach the pole, so, 199
Taller by the breadth of my nail, 191
  sorry you are, 956
  to-day I have grown, 880
  town than Rome, 846
Tallest pine were but a wand, 148
Tally, from the dead thou bringest, 1013
  score and the, 69
Talmud and the Alcoran, believe the, 110
Talon thin, tapping on a tomb with, 1193
Tam, landlady and, grew gracious, 287
  o' Shanter dog, 691
  was glorious, 287
Tame a shrew, every man can, 125
  earth can never, 404
  lover, 134
  pigeons eat peas, 141
  salute went wild, 1032
  the hey-day in the blood is, 95
  the tongue can no man, 1248
Tame which thou canst not, 135
  wild to hold though I seem, 18
Tamed and shabby tigers, 830
Tamer of the human breast, 243
Taming hand, time hath a, 403
Tammany cooks spoiled the broth, 1021
Tammie glowered amazed, 287
Tamper not with accusation, 688
  not with idle rumor, 688
Tampers with rent or lease, 490
Tan, cheek of, 442
  necklaces of, 763
  skin of your cheek will, 753
Tan-brown hares, great, 1006
Tang of elemental things, 708
  of pleasant effervescent slang, 794
Tangible whole, in one, 767
Tangle, to-morrow's, 1133
Tangles, in wildest eddies and, 629
  of Neaera's hair, 159
Tangled business of the world, 466
  web we weave, 308
Tank empty of gas, 1005
Tankards scooped in pearl, 584
Tanned reaper, like some, 552
Tant pis and tant mieux, 242
Tap, tap with his cane, 882
Tape, red, 497
Taper, one, lights a thousand, 643
Tapers, answer ye evening, 451
  starry, 839
  swim before my sight, 216
  to the sun, glimmering, 280
Taper's light, gleaming, 252
Taper-light, with, seek the eye of heaven, 58
Tapestry, broider with dreams my, 791
  speech like to, 1111
  weavers, ways of the, 569
Tapping of a blind man's stick, 882
  on a tomb, 1193
  suddenly there came a, 460
Taproots of New England trees, 1007
Tar, tasted of the, 822
  water is of a nature so mild, 203
Tars, gallant, are our men, 242
Tar's labour, cheers the, 358
Tara, harp of, 795
  lieth low, 795
Tara's halls, harp through, 334
Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay! 789
Tardy as too slow, 79
  I perchance arrive, 1135
  recompense, 596
Tare-and-agers, girls, 375
Tarentum, old man of, 823
Target, like a man firin' at a, 750
  rung the, straight, 686
Tariffs, extension of trade and matter of, 739
Tarn of Auber, dank, 461
Tarn-dark eyes, 840
Tarnish it, no misconduct in anyone, 284
  of this world, 866
  that goes, a, 867
Tarquin and Caesar, 270
Tarred and feathered and carried in a cart, 443
Tarriers, drill ye, 644
Tarry at Jericho, 1226
  so Bonnie Doon but, 442
  the wheels of his chariots, 1225
Tarshish unto Tyre, from, 777
Tarsus, stately ship of, 157
Tart juices, mingled with, 1052
Tartary, if I were lord of, 839
  talked it out in, 937
Tarzan, we have to imitate, 1027
Task, a hard, and the muscle, 896
  accomplished, my, 693
  by God assigned me, for the, 543
  common, trivial round, 365
  delightful, 224
  disgusted with the, 1057
  each day will bring its, 591
  for all a man has of fortitude, 705
  for all, but one, 787
  for life, master and a, 415
  holiest, by heaven decreed, 445
  irksome word and, 481
  is first to learn what is, 669
  is smoothly done, my, 158
  is to secure superiority in the air, 1215
  labourer's, is o'er, 402
  like that, sets love a, 346
  no, is too steep, 1098
  of happiness, in my great, 703
  of life and of art, 771
  of pure ablution, 385
  remaining before us, great, 456
  strength to finish well our, 671
  that comes your way, 907
  that's the biggest in history, 910
  the very hard, I find, 595
  though hard be the, 557
  to do, where there's a, 513
  to mankind given, not a, 638
  undertaken in adventurous spirit, 727
  what he reads as a, 234
  whose sore, 89
  worldly, hast done, 106
Tasks are all ended, lessons and, 662
  are done and the tears are shed, 682
  bends itself to loving, 525
  equal to your powers, 613
  in hours of insight will'd, 546
  little, make large return, 566
  years have hardier, 1007
Taskmasters, religion of slaves and, 1201
Taskmaster's eye, in my great, 161
Tasselled corn, stalk of the, 642
Tassels, larch has hung his, 370
Taste a liquor never brewed, I, 584
  a little brandy, 333
  accurate refined and chaste, 1087
  any drink once, 889
  ashes to the, 352
  Attic, 162
  brought death into the world, 148
  for popular tunes, 838
  for the beautiful, 374
  God's quiet, 858
  good strong thick incense-smoke, 488
  impertinence and a lack of, 608
  in better, than their lives, 1028
  inch-rule of, 635
  instinctive, 318
  it, often thought I'd, 982
  man's hand is not able to, 43
  my meat, sit down and, 135
  never, who always drink, 189
  no general standard of, 331
  no, in the cakes an' ale, 918
  no, when you married me, 279
  not handle not, touch not, 1247
  not the Pierian spring, 210
  of being, a momentary, 1133
  of death, before you, 259

Taste of death, this is the, 1073
  of fame, never known what it is to, 426
  of lukewarm parsnip juice, 950
  of musick painting or architecture. 196
  of rest, knows not the, 588
  of sweetness, loathe the, 62
  of sweets, last, 59
  of your quality, give us a, 92
  offence to learning and, 332
  pictures, Shakespeare, 254
  prosperity with a little more, 1167
  questions of, 365
  sans, 50
  sole arbiter is, 461
  the flavor of your thumbs, I, 946
  the luxury of woe, 333
  the morning prime, 692
  the whole of it, let me, 489
  their valour, 55
  thereof, grace to, 881
  things sweet to, 59
  wild vicissitudes of, 231
Tastes of mine, faded, 673
  tone your wants and, down, 538
Tasted, joys that we've, 447
  of desire, from what I've, 868
  of life's bitter cup, 1057
  some books are to be, 111
  two worms, you have, 1046
Tatter in its mortal dress, 793
Tatters, tear a passion to, 94
Tattered and torn and hanging in rags, 641
  clothes, through, 99
  coat upon a stick, 793
  ensign down, tear her, 450
Tattoo soap bubbles, 1016
Taught, afterward he, 5
  and led the way to heaven, 205
  deign reader to be, 243
  following what we are, 1122
  genius never can be, 175
  happy is he born and, 114
  her dazzling fence, 158
  him four speeches, I, 550
  him shame, love, 176
  lowly, 53
  me at last to forget thee, 587
  me, folly's all they've, 336
  me how to die, 405
  me out of two gray eyes, 982
  me thus to ruminate, 107
  me to love working, 199
  me wisdom, thou hast, 993
  men must be, 212
  mind what I am, 339
  out of the rule of Plato, 162
  the wheedling arts, 205
  the world to see, 167
  thee honour virtue sense, 242
  them how, obey as he, 757
  them not, as if you, 212
  to feel contempt, 655
  to master my despair, 411
  to stray, science never, 207
  truth at His requiring, 442
  Turkey all he knew of French, 787
  us how to die, 205
  us how to live, 205
  us that in returning and rest, 1254
  we know not how, lesson, 748
  with too much quickness to be, 209
  you tender Bible tales, 657
Taunt of death, final, 998
  take the, with gladness, 1064
Taunt ye with my latest breath, 447
Taunton, heard distinctly in, 314
Tavern for his friends, opened a, 810
  I am come to a, 198
  keep a little, 981
  on our pilgrimage, 857
  or inn, a good, 236
  room, brothers in the, 664
  tidy, keep the, 655
  within the, caught, 1134
Tavern's din, crowded, 853
Tax a man pays, censure is, 191
  cursed war and racking, 309
  levied upon commodities, 232
  not you you elements, 98
  to pay their, 862
  with a heavier hand, 227
Taxes, certain to increase, 271
  death and, 228
  impoverished by payment of, 1089
  raised on city land, 582
  true as, 496
Taxation, exacted through the form of, 628
  pressure of, 314
  without representation, 1040
  would be lightened, 588
Tax-bill and assessor, 453
Taxed horse with a taxed bridle, 314
  never, for speech, 53
  top, schoolboy whips his, 314
Taxpayer, average, incapable of a grand passion, 774
Tay, without sugar in your, 644
Te Deums of the Canterbury bells, 856
Tea and cakes and ices, after, 954
  boiled down to a kind of, 323
  fights, 787
  honey still for, 944
  hot water to remain upon it, 144
  is like the East, 847
  not born before, 314
  pitched, overboard, 923
  sometimes take, 212
  take her, without a stratagem, 203
  thank God for, 314
  where small talk dies, 367
Teach a monarch to be wise, 246
  admirations, not useful to, 1199
  all nations, 1242
  and guide and bless, to, 815
  as you will, 729
  bloody instructions, 85
  gladly would he learn and, 5
  graces which no methods, 210
  heaven's employ, earth, 489
  high thought and amiable words, 471
  him how to live, 268
  him how to tell my story, 100
  his feet a measure, 631
  in song, what they, 367
  lesson that I can never, 937
  lessons that I, 306
  light to counterfeit, 160
  maxim I would, 591
  me half the gladness, 366
  me only teach Love, 485
  me to bear my cross, 647
  me to feel another's woe, 216
  me to live, 183
  me to make of every loss, 647
  me what thou art, 328
  men to die, who should, 1142
  new duties, new occasions, 525
Teach nothing but to name his tools, 141
  souls to souls can never, 501
  the act of order, 1147
  the Indian, to, 1051
  the orphan-boy to read, 463
  the orphan-girl to sew, 463
  the rest to sneer, 213
  the rest to snore, 213
  the world, fain would, 883
  the young idea to shoot, 224
  thee safety, 57
  us delight in simple things, 783
  us to number our days, 1231
  us to serve Thee, 1139
  villany you, me I will execute, 45
  what one sweet page can, 556
  ye, earth shall, 1228
  you more of man, 295
Teaches more than she preaches, nature, 627
  them suspect the thoughts of others, 45
  us to extend a maxim, 229
Teacher affects eternity, a, 636
  better to want a, 563
  for us, a liberator for her a, 595
  let nature be your, 295
  of the arts, hunger is the, 171
  of the man, city is the, 1075
  sea as a moral, 570
  successful, 695
  true, defends his pupils, 393
  value of a true, 591
  well in sight, keeps, 840
  who can arouse feeling, 1172
  whom she learned to love, 595
Teachers, men are my, 207
  more understanding than all my, 1232
  university, 909
Teacher's doctrine, bold, 303
Teaching by examples, philosophy, 200
  from heaven, 653
  her an art to plague himself, 134
  me that word, 47
  me the way to live, in, 405
  simplicity to sing, 865
  sped beyond the book, 764
  was quite untrue, 783
  who follows his, 611
  whole art of, 1193
Teachings, list to nature's, 371
Team of little atomies, 77
Teams that can crush, has, 910
Teapot, tempest in a, 1127
Tear, a little, is all I crave, 382
  a motion or a, 474
  a passion to tatters, 94
  bedims the eye, never a, 644
  can claim, every woe a, 355
  cost a sigh, a, 273
  down childhood's cheek, 309
  dries one, 798
  drop a, and bid adieu, 225
  dry the starting, 622
  drying up a single, 360
  each other's eyes, 198
  falling of a, 306
  gave a, to misery, 245
  her tattered ensign down, 450
  his heart, no longer, 193
  hypocritic, 374
  in her eye, with a, 307
  in the middle, 751
  in your eye, man enough for a, 715
  is an intellectual thing, 282
  law which moulds a, 289

Tear, man without a, 328
  master speaker is the, 870
  may be forgotten, 763
  meed of some melodious, 159
  no good man's shed, 129
  nothing worth a, 601
  on his eyelids glistened, 664
  orb of one particular, 109
  passage of an angel's, 383
  shed no, 385
  shed one English, 401
  stands trembling in her eye, 220
  start, makes the quick, 763
  sympathetic, 246
  that flows for others' woes, 267
  that is wiped, 264
  that we shed, 334
  the groan the knell the, 363
  to memory given, 291
  too foolish for a, 316
  you'd drop a, 168
Tears, a few more, 691
  all in vain, 595
  all that speaks in, 618
  and laughters for all time, 428
  and sweat, blood toil, 848
  are even their, 634
  are in the falling rain, 797
  are shed, tasks are done and, 682
  ashamed of our, 498
  back to the fruitless, 690
  baptized in, 269
  beauty smiling in her, 327
  behold their, 1174
  beyond this vale of, 306
  big round, 48
  bitter, to shed, 553
  black raiment graveyard grimness, 573
  blotted all over with, 482
  bored to, 781
  bright cloud of, 954
  bring me your, 335
  cease your, and let it lie, 596
  cloud of, 664
  costs the soul a thousand, 707
  could not bear a mother's, 1097
  crocodile, 125
  dearth of woman's, 447
  depart in a passion of, 493
  dimmed them too, 382
  dip their wings in, 468
  discharged air of, 1033
  down Pluto's cheek, 161
  drop, as fast as the Arabian trees, 104
  droppings of warm, 1082
  far fewer, far softer tears, 553
  fell for me, 1219
  flattered to, 383
  foolish, would flow, 583
  for all souls in trouble, 418
  for lovers, too many, 384
  for me, keep your, 335
  for the men that went down, 664
  fountain of, 676
  fountain of sweet, 297
  from the depth of some divine despair, 466
  full of, 793
  hence these, 1094
  her income, 134
  her smiles and, 99
  idle tears, 466
  if the world's a vale of, 568
  if you have, prepare to shed them now, 83
  in secret in silence and, 587
  in the mist of, 748
  joys and, alike are sent, 423
  kept ever wet, 384
Tears, kiss again with, 466
  laugh away my, 931
  leaves millions in, 431
  let fall, the oares, 1058
  like mine, 722
  like Niobe all, 90
  must stop, my, 392
  nothing is here for, 157
  of a child, 828
  of boyhood's years, 336
  of children, drinkest the, 347
  of eternity, spans, 744
  of tender sorrow, 1189
  of the crocodile, 29
  of the human race, 684
  of the mother, 937
  of the sky, 222
  of woe, smiles of joy, 336
  old old sea as one in, 552
  on its slow, he slipped, 864
  on my cheeks, 832
  one mourner's, 593
  part with, 632
  parted in silence and, 351
  pay me honor with, 1093
  pool of, 749
  resolves the moon into salt, 81
  seven or eight large, 691
  shall drown the wind, 85
  shed when enemy dies, no, 1103
  shower of commanded, 52
  sprang to their meeting eyes 658
  such as angels weep burst forth, 149
  sympathetic, 243
  that bring no healing, 546
  that speak, 168
  their eyes had, 1180
  they that sow in, 1232
  time with a gift of, 633
  too deep for, 302
  too proud for, 760
  transient, 455
  tribute of its love and, 603
  undimmed by human, 737
  wash out a word, nor all your, 1134
  waste not fresh, 1083
  we waste, the, 779
  weep thy girlish, 735
  were given, all my, 475
  what heavy, 620
  widows', and orphans' moans, 262
  wipe away, from all faces, 1237
  wronged orphans', 129
  wrought with, 728
Tearful willows, 602
Tearing, give me but a, 852
Teary round the lashes, 527
Tease, fleas that, 822
  the huswife's wool, 158
Technique, no theory of, 943
  the very word, 943
Techstone, war's red, 527
Tedding and the spreading, 822
Tedious as a twice-told tale, 58, 220
  as go o'er, returning were, 87
  as to work, to sport as, 61
  flat and stale, 601
  nights, shorten, 121
  pomp of writ, 591
  reading, 1213
  thinking his prattle to be, 60
  waste of time, 156
  years, twenty, 220
Teeming globe, one mortal on the, 982
  shore, refuse of your, 694
Teeming wonder of his words, 878
Teens, just entered in her, 204
  lives deaths toils and, 651
Teetered a little nearer the stars, 431
  up, she, 925
Teeth, angry, 229
  children's, are set on edge, 1239
  crumbling, 473
  escaped with the skin of my, 1228
  hair frosting careful, 1027
  in spight of his, 10
  keep their, clean, 76
  Lord who made thy, 19
  of a wrong, 857
  of pearl, girl with, 510
  of time, 442
  sans, 50
  those who have no, 434
  up in front he has, 1022
  white elephantin, 1052
  yellow, 815
Teetot'lers seem to die, 969
Tegumai, comes, alone, 784
Telegram to New Jersey, 1030
Telephone, always on the, 970
  number, your name and, 1026
  someone invented the, 1021
Telephus with Lydia strove, when, 1052
Telescope ends, where the, 1184
Tell a hundred, might, 90
  a lie, accustom servant to, 234
  a sight to dream of not to, 315
  a tale of woe, have to, 608
  ah well I must not, 510
  all he sees and hears, 181
  all my bones, I may, 1229
  and gather tales, 217
  by looking pale, 118
  'em Queen Anne's dead, 1055
  him how much I love and miss him, 450
  him now, 910
  him the page I didn't write, 585
  his beades, 256
  his wife all he knows, 147
  how the truth may be, 306
  it, if he doesn't get to, 661
  it not in Gath, 1226
  it to, exactly where you, 811
  it what was wrong, to, 868
  it's happy tale to, 406
  lies is not honourable, to, 1081
  many lies for himself, 234
  me a word, 931
  me how many beads there are, 406
  me how my garden grows, 836
  me not in mournful numbers, 433
  me nothing, trees and fields, 207
  me of facts, don't, 313
  me the tales, 388
  me thy company, 1155
  me what you eat, 1155, 1174
  me what you know, 1043
  me what's wrong, 931
  me where is fancy bred, 45
  me why, man of morals, 167
  me your son's name, 831
  men's fortunes, cannot, 1081
  my bestest friends, as I, 765
  my story, teach him how to, 100
  no one needs to, 862
  of saddest thought, 366
  sad stories, 37
  satisfied if I might, 659
  sensible men never, 421
  some pretty story, 345

Tell, sweet lies, dreamy eyes, 336
  tales out of schoole, 13
  that to the marines, 311
  the archer, this feat of, 1174
  the grassy hollow, 575
  the laity of our love, 118
  the many thousand ways, 437
  the matter, 1236
  the men to fire faster, 527
  the precise moment, 272
  the reason why I cannot, 188
  the signals and the signs, 437
  the Spartans that here we lie, 1076
  the tale, then you may, 716
  the truth, were he to, 819
  the way, than merely, 907
  the woes of wilful waste, 231
  the world, 484
  the world, I'll, 36
  thee a lie, if I, 62
  thee all the cost at first, 147
  thee what thou art, I'll, 1155
  thee when we meet, cannot, 718
  their beads in drops of rain, 433
  them that I came, 839
  them with no rancor, I, 905
  thinks he ought to, 661
  thy love, never seek to, 282
  truth and shame the devil, 62, 235
  us how you go, none, 878
  us truths, instruments of darkness, 84
  us what and where they be, 469
  us who has lost, 441
  what a baby thinks, who can, 522
  what is going to happen, can never, 807
  what secrets they know, 222
  what the dickens his name is, 34
  when 'twas finished, none can, 502
  with such high zest, would not, 988
  women truth, folly to, 507
  you a tale, I will, 388
  you being dead, can, 955
  you, many things to, 661
  you my drift, 38
  you no fibs, I'll, 253
  you the truth, to, 1151
  you why, I cannot, 853
  your daughter, 1218
  your name the livelong day, 584
  your sons who see the light, 760
Tells in notes of flame, 309
  it with his tiresome mouth, 669
  my faults, whoe'er, 217
  of a nameless deed, 290
  you how he hustles, 847
Teller, truth never hurts the, 492
Telling how things might be otherwise, 1024
  me what time it is, always, 819
  that goes with the giving, 660
  the battle was on once more, 552
  this with a sigh, shall be, 867
  you, I am, 612
Tell-tale women, 72
Temerity, measure undertaken with, 1084
  to believe in nothing, 1187
Temper, celestial, 152
  enforce with, 240
  good, when he's well dressed, 495
  hot, leaps cold decree, 44
  justice with mercy, 155
  man, nature made thee to, 185
Temper, man of such a feeble, 81
  of chums, 776
  of her own, had a, 678
  thy joy, 586
  thy steady, Portius, 194
  wit with morality, 195
  with their beams benign, 522
Tempers, moods and minds, as many, 830
  wind to the shorn lamb, 242
Temperament, artistic, 571
  solvency a matter of, 790
Temperance, acquire and beget a, 94
  and industry man's true remedies, 1169
  bell, 566
  difficult, 238
  substitute of exercise or, 196
  teaches control of appetite, 1169
Temperate and furious in a moment, 86
  pulses flow, you whose, 685
  will, the reason firm, 299
Temperature, ardent, 686
Tempered and allayed by some sorrow, 1153
  every blow, kindness, 626
Tempering each other in victor's mind, 194
Tempest and from sun, shaded from, 802
  and whirlwind of passion, 94
  drought or, 677
  gathers, when the, 561
  howling, hear the, 274
  in a teapot, 1127
  itself lags behind, 264
  of abuse, 1086
  of 1703, 194
  raves, though the, 667
  scorns a chain, as the, 402
  they that defy the, 1166
  to the field, 106
  weather, better the, 678
Tempests, course with, 1020
  glasses itself in, 355
  noise of, dieth, 480
  roar, billows never break nor, 187
  with rising, 194
Tempest's roar, spray and the, 502
Tempest-tossed, homeless, 694
Tempestuous breath, 629
  petticoat, 133
  years, edge of, 389
Temple at Kioto, in a, 752
  beautiful unseen, 796
  builder's, 796
  built to God, no sooner a, 138
  every man is the builder of a, 515
  hangs on Dian's, 76
  his train filled the, 1237
  in the, lost outright, 1134
  let each new, 452
  Lord is in his holy, 1239
  Lord's anointed, 86
  made of bark and thong, 947
  of delight, in the very, 384
  of Dian in Ephesus built, 1068
  of Diana, burnt the, 145
  of fame is the shortest passage, 1061
  of Mecca, the holy, 1252
  of silence and reconciliation, 399
  of Thy worth, that dread, 783
  once complete, of a, 501
  that may stand too long, 947
  the mother builded, 796
  was a man of the world, 215, 398
Temple, where God hath a, 126
  within my earthly, 719
Temples and theatres stood here, 398
  bare, my, 316
  dedicated to God, 339
  dim, forsake their, 161
  groves were God's first, 372
  like gold nails in, 526
  of his gods, 400
  solemn, 33
  swim before my sight, 216
  to the market-place, 947
Temple's portals close, as Thy, 450
Temple-walls to shut thee in, 709
Temporal power, force of, 46
  reversion, our, 955
  station, man's, 889
  things, external guides in, 680
  things seen are, 1246
Temporary poems, writers of, 232
  safety, to obtain a little, 226
Tempt an angel's lips, 634
  its new-fledged offspring, 250
  me no more, 1026
  the pilgrim steps of spring, 668
  the upper classes, 730
  winds you are going to, 496
Tempts and then flies, 368
  by making rich, 210
Temptation, Abraham found faithful in, 1251
  be a book, let my, 698
  comes in gay colours, 187
  greater is he who is above, 393
  I can resist everything except, 724
  last, is the greatest treason, 955
  life's supreme, 858
  man that endureth, 1248
  to the editor, 931
  way to get rid of, 723
  where there is no, 387
  why comes, 491
  ye're aiblins nae, 285
Temptations, in spite of all, 623
  into account, if you take, 685
Tempted, he who being, overcomes, 393
  her out of her gloom, 461
  to reveal a tale, 716
Tempter, so glozed the, 154
Tempting, equally remote and, 1136
  face aside, put a, 725
Ten and twenty pound subscribers, 321
  cents an ounce, for, 907
  commandments, 1224
  Commandments, aren't no, 782
  Commandments, complained of the, 478
  commandments, nearly as strong as the, 582
  commandments will not budge, 529
  days' wonder at the least, 70
  dollars that I owe, that, 729
  furies, fierce as, 150
  in the wood, better one byrde than, 1077
  lines just a half, of, 578
  long volumes, 1165
  low words in one dull line, 211
  men went along the road, 996
  metres thick, earth, 940
  perfection of, 75
  sentences, say in, 1196
  shall heed the call, 883
  shillings, I did give, 181
  thousand beeves at pasture, 575

Ten thousand celestials, 271
  thousand doors, death hath, 127
  thousand eggs, codfish lays, 1067
  thousand fathoms deep, love, 760
  thousand fleets, 354
  thousand or ten million years, 535
  thousand strong, 882
  times ten, live for, 1184
  to one, 'tis, 1151
  to the world allot, 275
  upper, 576
  winters more ran on, 178
  years' war, cause of a long, 185
Tens of thousands of young men, 1017
Tenacious, the old are, 330
Tenant found, not so soon this, 1040
  ne'er shall pay, 1057
Tenantless, graves stood, 89
  save to the wind, 353
Tend them morning noon and night, 495
  them tenderly, you, 970
  to thee we, 231
Tends to disappear, evil, 536, 581
  to make worthy man my foe, 213
Tended while it hovered nigh, 652
Tendencies, anti-republican, 273
Tendency to fill up, nothing has a, 261
Tender and true, Douglas, 567
  arms that meet and clasp, 677
  Bible tales, 657
  care, reach thee with His, 562
  cares, benignant toils and, 373
  charm of poetry, 304
  for another's pain, 243
  grace of a day that is dead, 465
  happiness, thought of, 300
  heart, her, 814
  heart, sleep sweetly, 463
  inward of thy hand, 108
  leaves of hopes, 73
  love's repaid with scorn, 269
  motto writ so fair, 776
  nurslings, 798
  of our friends, more, 197
  office long engage me, 213
  pauses speak the overflow, 373
  sorrow, tears of, 1189
  spot, touches a, 678
  stops of various quills, 160
  thought, rear the, 224
  violets that I will twine, 1181
  word forgotten, 642
  yaller green, 323
Tenderest care, lightly with, 628
  heart, not even the, 365
  the bravest are the, 565
  touch, feel the, 177
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 204
Tenderly, take her up, 392
  unbeguiled, 809
Tenderness, boxes of your love and, 577
  for which I long to-night, 681
  found pity in his, 626
  purest heartiest, 538
Tendrils strong as flesh and blood, 301
Tenement of clay, 173, 753
  threshold of the ruined, 230
Teneriff or Atlas unremoved, like, 153
Tenets, faith in some nice, 167
  turn with books, 209
Tennessee, evening folded on, 805
  faith of, 847
Tennessee, flag's come back to, 569
  off past, 941
Tenor of his way, held the, 268
  of one's entertainment, 347
  of their way, noiseless, 245
  of whose way, the even, 685
Tenseness of humiliating pain, 1034
Tension, nerves at angry, 946
  of a man the most austere, 651
Tent it, I rede you, 286
  little green, 439
  low green, 439
  of blue, upon that little, 722
  pitch my moving, 306
  strike the, the sun has risen, 565
  that is gathered and gone, 618
  that searches, 75
  thrust the old man out of his, 166
  white-walled, 993
Tents, Arab, 338
  are spread, their silent, 541
  fold their, like the Arabs, 434
  how goodly are thy, 1225
  in all climes we pitch our, 771
  little green, 763
  of green, silent, 439
  of wickedness, 1231
  strike its white, 371
  within those magic, 668
Tent-door, Abraham sat at his, 166
Tented field, action in the, 100
Tenth part, discharging less than, 75
  transmitter of a foolish face, 223
Tent-hangings, heavens, 389
Tenth-rate poeticule, 635
Tenting on the old camp-ground, 608
Tenui musam meditamur avena, 312
Tenure, estate in, 461
  of the law, strongest, 1092
Tenures and his tricks, where be his, 96
Terbaccy, eatin' their, 883
Terence O'Reilly, I'm, 1065
Teresa, no wonder Lord, sighed, 1027
Term, reached its, 1200
  that is harsh to men, 839
Terms, given the hardest, 646
  in good set, 49
  in plain, gone to heaven, 45
  litigious, 162
  of peace are made, when the, 907
  uncompromising, 748
Termagant, whipped for o'erdoing, 94
Terminal, life's, 717
Termination, provision for its own, 455
Terminological inexactitude, 848
Terminus near clouds already closing, 537
  reach the, alone, 482
Terrace walk, a, 214
Terraces of crude white crosses, 1002
Terrene form, is but a, 844
Terrestrial ball, happiness on this, 1022
  life, potency of all, 543
  stress, feel of old, 651
Terrible as an army with banners, 1236
  as hell, 150
  burden of nothing to do, 1165
Terrible choice, life's business being the, 491
  complicators, 606
  do something, 1021
  example, heard by, 153
  grumble and rumble and roar, 552
  he rode alone, 1219
  hour of the dawn, in the, 814
  ill-looking men more, 1113
  in the mass, so, 651
  lot o' me, 838
  man with terrible name, 322
  meek, the, 831
  might, alive with a, 681
  permanence, have a, 956
  show, a, 205
  some one, gets elected, 1021
  storm and shipwreck, 658
  storm, sublime and, 314
  swift sword, His, 522
  thing, it's a very, 925
  to do without, so, 606
Territories, nations crowded in small, 1212
  will never be usurped, 1166
Territory does not make a nation, 563
  vast, its, 748
Terror and force, 1211
  at his own finitude, man's, 770
  death armed with new, 331
  doubt and division, shelter from, 532
  fills the world with, 434
  in infancy, source of, 663
  in your threats, no, 83
  risk of reigns of, 581
  shadows have struck more, 72
  tongue-tied through some, 1079
  touches me, 995
Terrors, come not in, clad, 349
  king of, 1228
  never felt before, fantastic, 460
Tersely-spoke and tart, 869
Tess, ended his sport with, 651
Test at Stockbridge, 811
  love that stands the, 747
  of a blameless style, 319
  of a leader, the final, 965
  of a man or woman's breeding, 720
  of an author, the, 554
  of brine, 859
  of civilization, 235, 414
  of civilization of a people, 387
  of gold, fire is the, 1106
  of merit, fame is no, 376
  of our progress, the, 916
  of our sole competence, 787
  of ridicule, stand the, 377
  of ridicule, truth the, 280
  of truth, ridicule is the, 377
  that all is ordered well, 501
Testament, blessing of the Old, 109
  mak'st a, as worldlings do, 48
  of bleeding war, 60
  of Grunnius Corocotta Porcellus, 125
Testaments, books of Old and New, 1221
Testified by inscription on stone, 1085
Testimonies are my meditations, thy, 1232
Testing new opinions, curiously, 646
Testy, pleasant fellow, 196
Testyment, no furder than my, 526
Tetchy and wayward, 72
Tête d'armée, 1176

Tether, at the end of my, 283
  life and death upon one, 977
  stronger than life our, 778
Teuton, Kelt I count them all, 471
Texas, down by the Rio Grande, 711
Text is old, 106
  living-lettered, 1047
  neat rivulet of, 279
  of men and women, 738
  of the Bible a feeble symbol, 738
  one unquestioned, we read, 452
  tell more than a page of, 1213
  variations in the, 238
Texts of despair or hope, 525
Textbooks, get some, 816
Texture of enduring work of art, 710
Thais sits beside thee, lovely, 176
  was her name, 957
Thalatta! Thalatta! 564, 1181
Thames afire, set the, 780
  and all rivers of kings, 1007
  flow gently sweet, 1018
  most loved of all the ocean's sons, 166
  not of Gennesareth but, 749
  not the Rhine Niger or, 1036
  set fire to the, 246
  the noblest river in Europe, 197
  the tiny, 637
  with no allaying, 168
Thank God every morning, 524
  God for life, 610
  God for peace, 838
  God for silence, 943
  God for sleep, 789
  God for tea, 314
  God for the swing of it, 924
  God I have done my duty, 1045
  God there is a future, 560
  Heaven fasting, 50
  me no thankings, 80, 1057
  none can love none can, 246
  the lavish hand, 522
  Thee for the things I miss, 555
  Thee for the ties that bind, 373
  Thee for these gifts, 554
  whatever gods may be, 692
  with brief thanksgiving, 632
  you and if you please, 746
  you for nothing, 1149
  you for your voices, 76
  you marms, 916
  your stars, 1152
Thanks and ever thanks, 55
  and naught beside, 357
  be his special, 545
  exchequer of the poor, 59
  for life, give, 631
  for this relief much, 89
  in old age thanks ere I go, 538
  no other answer make but, 55
  of millions yet to be, 363
  ta'en with equal, 94
  that we give, dear the, 619
  to me Most High, be, 777
  to my friends, 199
  what, do you get, 970
  when they are expressed, 702
  words are but empty, 194
Thanked at all, when I'm not, 229
  God my wife was dead, 449
Thankful, not to be, until you're tired, 1022
  rest and be, 1055
Thankfulness, heart replete with, 68
Thankings, thank me no, 80
Thankless child, have a, 98
Thankless inconsistent man, 202
  muse, meditate the, 159
Thanksgiving accept, our, 628
  Day, for all of this, 619
  Day, on a, 665
  Day purely American, 808
  like ambassadors, 1021
  lore, sum total of, 1022
  Street, 667
  to the vine, 404
  unto the Lord, 541
  we thank with brief, 632
Tharshish, navy of, 1227
That and a' that, 284
  for a' that and a', 424
  gone before, conforms to, 1126
  I spent that I had, 1190
  is all there is, 888
  is another story, 241, 785
  is him, they all cried, 351
  is the question, 93
  it should come to this, 90
  low man seeks a little thing to do, 487
  strain again, 53
  that is is, 56
  way madness lies, 98
  which comes after conforms, 1126
  which had too much, 48
  which is to be, take for, 749
  which not enriches him, 102
  which should accompany old age, 88
Thatch, house with deep, 822
Thatched cottage, my lowly, 365
Thaw and resolve itself into dew, 89
Thawed and became audible, 1120
Theatre expands, how wide the, 326
  is the house of life, 874
  not to go to the, 1179
  universe a, for kings, 1144
  universe serves for a, 49
  wide and universal, 49
  world's a, 49, 129
Theatres, temples and, stood here, 398
Theban, this same learned, 99
Thebes or Pelops' line, 161
Thebes's streets, walked in, 332
Thee, still still with, 480
Theft, took the kindness and forgave the, 490
Theirs but to do and die, 467
  not to make reply, 467
  not to reason why, 467
Them that has gits, 687
  that have left a name behind them, 1251
Them's my sentiments, 482
  my sentiments tew, 678
Theme, a noble, the poet sighed, 820
  a noble, the tyro cried, 820
  choose a mighty, 531
  example as it is my, 167
  fools are my, 351
  glad diviner's, 173
  he could not solve, some, 733
  I scarce can name, 475
  mystic, 841
  of the touching ballad, 364
  trivial, 578
Themes thou lovest best, pondering the, 537
Themmes, sweete, 26
Themselves, they find, 706
Then, go o'er, 626
  no more, 626
  till today, from, 939
Theocrite, praise God sang, 487
Theocritus, Pan's pipe was thine, 649
Theologians, dead, 1011
Theorbo and voice, 164
Theoretic life, in practical as in, 663
Theoric, bookish, 100
Theories, new fangled, 419
  support his, with citations, 864
Theory, charm of a, 1195
  condition which confronts us not a, 419, 628
  of technique, might have no, 943
  of the universe, the whole, 537
  patriots who risked a cause for a, 430
  race, color, or, 1009
  sanctimonious, 465
  that man is cause of the work, 1204
  that man may redeem the past, 711
Therapist, life a very effective, 931
There am I in the midst of them, 1241
  are no dead, 618
  at all, he wasn't, 696
  goes Muldoon, 679
  goes the parson, 264
  is a speech abroad, 110
  is no death, 618
  is no God, fool hath said, 362
  is no place like home, 365
  is no truth in him, 1244
  is no unbelief, 648
  is thy hourly victory, 736
  isn't any more, 888
  neither here nor, 103, 1154
  O death thy sting, 736
  there shall be no night, 1249
  thou goest Philip, 18
  was a jolly miller, 269
  was a little girl, 440
  was—and O, 309
There's a good time coming, 310, 504
  the rub, 93
Thereby hangs a tale, 34, 49, 1141, 1157
Therefore fire, 52
Thermometer at resentful, 1028
Thermopylae, crisis of history a pass of, 558
  make a new, 359
  or Golgotha all one, 998
  sires at old, 502
Thermopylae's tryst, fell at, 533
These are all for you, 983
  are my jewels, 125
  as they change, 224
  I have loved, 945
  mixed everywhere, 169
  things shall be, 654
Thespis first professor of our art, 177
Thetis, sun in the lap of, 142
They are so grateful, 228
  come, the cry is still, 88
  eat they drink, 153
  laugh that win, 103
  should take who have the power, 298
  that stand high, 71
  that work not can not pray, 501
  were expendable, 1017

They were they are they yet shall be, 306
Thick along the way, so, 719
  and hazy, night was, 655
  and thin, dashed through, 174
  and thin, through, 6, 24, 241, 1148
  as autumnal leaves, 148, 218
  as driving sand, 218
  as hasty pudding, 283
  bereft of beauty, 52
  lay them on too, 599
  midnight fog, 170
  of life, always in the, 863
  stupefying incense-smoke, 488
Thick-coming fancies, 88
Thicken, autumn fruitage, 459
Thickening to empire, heavily, 946
Thicker than water, blood is, 310, 746
  than water in one rill, 443
Thickest cloud earth ever stretched, 490
  pleasures lie, 407
Thicket rang, round us all the, 468
Thicket's gloom, in the deep, 1173
Thick-ribbed ice, 36
Thick-warbled notes, 156
Thief, bankrupt, 319
  cursed that rascally, 351
  doth fear each bush an officer, 71
  each thing's a, 81
  earth's a, 81
  every true man's apparel fits your, 37
  I will show thee, 138
  if you do take a, 39
  if you give to a, 1030
  justice rails upon you simple, 99
  moon's an arrant, 81
  no longer a, 1030
  of time, procrastination is, 201
  of youth, time the subtle, 161
  sea's a, 81
  steals something from the, 101
  sun's a, 81
  that said last kind word to Christ, 490
  to catch a thief, set a, 1116
  turned out a, 657
  which is the justice which is the, 99
Thief-taker, bankrupt thief turns, 319
Thievery, example you with, 81
Thieves, beauty provoketh, 48
  fell among, 1243
  gusty, 391
  moth or rust, never molested by, 593
  respect property, 846
  these traitorous, 1137
  water, and land, 44
Thigh, happy dawning of her, 134
Thighs, barge-men with easier, 1058
  horseman's hands and, 1007
  open your, to fate, 992
Thin a veil, so, 670
  as a lath, 497
  as a pair of pen-holders, 774
  face sharpened to an edge, 594
  flames, went by her like, 577
  green leaf, from the, 633
  ice, in skating over, 412
  makes you, 1001
  oar, spread the, 208
  one lip was, 163
  partitions, 173, 207
Thin potations, forswear, 65
  red 'eroes, 781
  red line, 542
  red-line streak, 541
  squeaks of radio static, 1013
  through thick and, 6, 174, 241, 1148
  through thicke and, 24
  walls worn, 30
  you slice it, now matter how, 842
Thins his jury, 174
Thine and Mine, two envoys, 1165
  for a day, 579
  mine and, 1149
  what is is, 777
Thing, a dead-sure, 639
  acting of a dreadful, 82
  always in a good, 1247
  any beauteous, 1138
  any goodlier, 759
  apart, man's love is a, 358
  as he sees it, draw the, 779
  became a trumpet, 304
  bright tragic, 585
  came, a new, 881
  casts to write a living, 119
  chill and friendless, 761
  come out of Nazareth, can any good, 1244
  comparatively indifferent, 347
  crush the infamous, 1168
  dearest, he owed, 84
  deem it not an idle, 474
  done, doer and the, 314
  each, his turn does hold, 134
  each, in its place, 436
  each in one, excel, 669
  ensky'd and sainted, 35
  excellent, in woman, 100
  face the grisly, 909
  feared, engender the very, 1070
  fearful, to see, 356
  findeth a good, 1233
  for laughter fleers and jeers, 510
  generally raised on city land, 582
  genteel, 253
  gladdest, under the sun, 982
  handsome wee, 286
  happy, to do, 668
  he loves, kills the, 722
  he understood, praised the, 649
  holiest, alive, 316
  I am, beguile the, 101
  I am, by being but the, 990
  I cannae bear, just ae, 681
  I know this little, 1049
  I should be, I'm no the, 285
  I should not know, the very, 625
  if you see a beauteous, 553
  ill-favoured, but mine own, 51
  immoral, deemed he was a, 1031
  in hand, a little, 1077
  in nature, no such, 164
  is a gone coon, 527
  is done, take resolution and the, 346
  is it so small a, 547
  is over, if the, 925
  is right, that the, 1079
  judgment of any man or, 376
  keep a, seven years, 311
  kindliest, 853
  lamentable, 69
  little learning is a dangerous, 210
  look to the essence of a, 1126
  many-splendoured, 749
  may be forever unknowable, 926
  men have made for their own sakes, 130
Thing, most precious, possessed by man, 1170
  most satisfactory, a man can do, 582
  never says a foolish, 184
  no evil, that walks by night, 158
  no great, created suddenly, 1122
  no great intellectual, 531
  no human, of serious importance, 1089
  nor has the world a better, 647
  of beauty is a joy forever, 382
  of beauty, water is a, 512
  of contrasts and comparisons, 608
  of custom, a, 87
  of naught, paramour is a, 43
  of sea or land, what, 156
  of shreds and patches, 95
  of watery salt, 858
  on earth, not a, 185
  one braver, 117
  one, certain, 271
  one, is sweet, 863
  only, we ever have, 1001
  or function, beneficent, 753
  order is a lovely, 865
  piteous, 935
  proud and yet a wretched, 115
  quite another, 221
  riches a valuable, 191
  see one, to master all, 933
  sleep it is a gentle, 315
  sovereign'st, on earth, 61
  spoken some mischievous, 1118
  started like a guilty, 89
  such a, as myself, 81
  sweetest, that ever grew, 298
  tear is an intellectual, 282
  that binds you fast, 865
  that both of you design, 990
  that costs sixpence, 235
  that I was born to do, 30
  that in season grows, 40
  that is seyd is seyd, 8
  that life can give, 968
  that no man may explain, 674
  that numbs the heart, 945
  that pleased him, of any, 1080
  that was precious, 629
  the play's the, 93
  there is no new, 1235
  they call a conscience, 392
  they call citandum, 11
  they call the sea, 599
  thou lovest, carve the, 719
  to buy, haven't a, 876
  to do, hardly the, 774
  to have a, is nothing, 1047
  to love, have not found my, 871
  to one, constant never, 38, 256
  to say, I had a, 57
  to say, when you've got a, 689
  too much of a good, 51, 1148
  undisputed, 451
  unfeathered two-legged, 173
  ungain'd, prize the, 74
  vain and impotent, 1074
  was not done in a corner, 1245
  we call romance, 751
  we like we figure to ourselves, 401
  we love about United States of A., 994
  we love must die, 492
  we may, before the, 559
  we may nat lightly have, 7
  we must, do the, 559
  well done, reward of a, 412
  whatsoever, is lost, 267
  when two do the same, 1103

Thing which makes men weep, 361
  which we cast upon the ground, 574
  winsome wee, 286
  worse than being talked about, 723
  would please us best, one, 655
  you have to do, do the, 563
  you kiss, I am not the, 596
  you prize so much, 997
  you want, away from the, 910
Things a man is ashamed of, 720
  a time for all, 37
  above, all earthly, 747
  above not on earth, 1247
  afar, love for, 1079
  all, are common to friends, 1095
  all, are passing, 437
  all, are pure, 1248
  all are the same 1127
  all, both great and small, 315
  all can be borne, 596
  all, come alike to all, 1235
  all, come round to him who will but wait, 421
  all, else about her, 299
  all lovely, 961
  all, meet and mingle, 368
  all other, give place, 206
  all, return to dust, 1186
  all these, are trifles, 572
  all thoughts and, look older, 405
  all, to all men, 1246
  ancient and holy, 523
  ancient splendorous, 947
  and weather, all sorts of, 408
  appear marvellous when first known, 1108
  are as they are, enquire why, 669
  are in the saddle, 409
  are managed so well in France, 644
  are merry and glad, all, 431
  are not made for words, 1128
  are not what they seem, 433
  are seldom what they seem, 623
  are taken from us, all, 463
  are the sons of heaven, 232
  are wrought by prayer, more, 463
  as we wish them to be, 1077
  at home are crossways, 678
  at home, talk of, 172
  at the worst will cease, 88
  away, age carries all, 1097
  be done decently, let all, 1246
  beauty of, 947
  beauty of all, 1011
  beneath the sun, 863
  bitterness of, 304
  both great and small, knows all, 669
  by season season'd, 47
  bygone the only things that last, 680
  calm soul of all, 546
  can be, how such, 980
  can come, before such, 753
  cannot always go your way, 694
  censure all, 1040
  change, all, 209
  circumstantial, talk of, 172
  cloy, the best of, 219
  come to confusion, 42
  common, touches of, 1082
  commonplace, 683
  contemplation of diviner, 546
  dappled, 672
  depends less on exterior, 262
  despised the day of small, 1240
  devours all lovely, 980
  did not vibrate so, 985
Things differ all agree, though, 216
  difficult to design, 232
  dinners were precarious, 323
  do lovely, 523
  dreadful, just as apt to happen, 885
  earthly, talk of, 172
  ended and begun, between, 537
  equal to all, 252
  esteemed the greatest good, 1164
  eternal fitness of, 229
  evangelical, talk of, 172
  evil, goodness in, 67
  excite us to love, two, 1151
  facts are stubborn, 248
  fairest, have fleetest end, 748
  fashionable and momentary, 946
  few, are impossible, 232
  finished, see some, 876
  for well-born boys to learn, 1129
  for which we live, beauteous, 553
  foreign, talk of, 172
  forgot, things unknown proposed as, 212
  forms of, unknown, 43
  four, come not back, 180
  go wrong, alas how easily, 559
  God's sons are, 204, 232
  gone out of mind, 295
  great, are made of little things, 490
  great head of, 1107
  happy living, 980
  have a terrible permanence, 956
  have been they remain, as, 519
  have come to a heluva pass, 654
  have not spoken of these, 805
  he has discarded excel, 1100
  he might have sold, 810
  heavenly, talk of, 172
  here beneath the sky, tired of, 655
  hid, wherefore are these, 54
  holy profane clean, 132
  hoped for, substance of, 1248
  hundred little, 1082
  I am wiser to know, 988
  I did but do not know, 673
  I do not need, 1129
  I have hated, 977
  I have not done, 925
  I learned from her, 897
  I miss, thank thee for the, 555
  I never lends, three, 1043
  I ought, do the, 339
  I spurned and overlooked, 1200
  I'd be better without, 988
  ignoble, 129
  ill got had ever bad success, 70
  immediately within their observation, 330
  impels all thinking, 296
  in heaven and earth, more, 92
  in life, some good, 594
  in life's small, 529
  I've done and known, 882
  known, of all, 793
  knows no release from little, 1012
  learned on earth, 486
  leave all meaner, to low ambition, 206
  Lethean, drunken of, 631
  light of, 295
  like prayers, taking over, 977
  little, affect little minds, 420
  long past, 59
  loose type of, 298
  lovelier, have mercy shown, 355
  loveliest, come simply, 981
Things lovely, thy last on all, 839
  made by hand, quality of, 871
  man's best, are nearest, 458
  many, betwixt heaven and earth, 1195
  many, seem impossible, 1108
  many, to draw us aside, 1122
  mighty scene of, 330
  mist of shadowy, 822
  moral, talk of, 172
  more essential, talk of, 172
  my fathers learned to do, 961
  necessary, catalogue of, 183
  nobody ever could do, 910
  not all good, together, 540
  not always what they seem, 1107
  not seen, evidence of, 1248
  of all eldest, 936
  of all small, 819
  of good or ill we choose, 572
  of little or no use, 1111
  of smallest compass, 647
  of the future to fate, leave, 418
  of the spirit, triumph of, 755
  of these are all, created, 9
  old lonely, 953
  on earth, of all the notable, 510
  on earth, reality of, 1189
  outward draw the inward quality, 104
  particularly fine, 831
  past redress, 59
  past, remembrance of, 107
  past, shadow of, 749
  past, talk of, 172
  peace of inanimate, 1017
  possessing all, 316, 1247
  practise yourself in little, 1122
  present worst, 64
  pretty state of, 624
  profane, talk of, 172
  prove all, 1247
  question all, 427
  rarely go smooth at rehearsal, 492
  rise from trivial, 212
  round about us, able to change the, 1203
  sacred, talk of, 172
  sad vicissitude of, 242, 249
  said beautiful, 1012
  seem fairer when we look back, 529
  sense and outward, 301
  shivered golden, 941
  show it, all, 206
  small, make base men proud, 69
  some, which men confess with ease, 1123
  strange, come out, 1174
  submitting the shews of, 112
  sum of human, 275
  surfeit of the sweetest, 43
  sweet to taste, 59
  sweetest saddest, 612
  swift, have grown slow, 650
  that almost happen, 421
  that are, do not care for, 711
  that are, I am the, 1120
  that are might be otherwise, 1024
  that are more excellent, 736
  that are not to be remedied, 68
  that cannot fail, 625
  that didn't occur, 733
  that had better perish, 677
  that have a common quality, 1127
  that have caught my eye, 991

Things that haven't been done before, 907
  that he thinketh, perceive the, 1250
  that I forget, little, 1036
  that I got, 1200
  that I longed for in vain, 1200
  that I thought were dead things, 681
  that live, of all the funny, 1065
  that make the greatest stir, 733
  that mar or bless, 734
  that matter, time for, 901
  that ne'er were nor are, 164
  that pay, those are the, 599
  that please us, 236
  that trouble us now, 601
  that were, dream of, 352
  that were my life, 878
  that women know, many, 862
  that wouldn't divide, 678
  that wouldn't evolve, 733
  the worst, 1001
  these, can never die, 666
  these, shall be, 654
  they understand, 867
  they wanted yesterday, 528, 862
  they will practice when men, 1129
  they write and speak, 130
  those who want fewest, 1129
  thought the best, were far away, 941
  thrall to the least and vilest, 115
  three common, 1002
  three, filled this day, 1002
  three, never come again, 570
  three silent, 881
  three useful, 361
  to be, dreams of the, 699
  to be guarded against in London, 402
  to be remembered by, 977
  to be, shadows of the, 557
  to bear and grin, of all hard, 557
  to come, dreaming of, 801
  to come, giant mass of, 75, 801
  to come, shape of, 801
  to come, talk of, 172
  to do, so many fine, 880
  to drink, other, 847
  to hold in memory, 797
  to talk of many, 598
  to tell you, many, 661
  to try, those are the, 907
  trophies and dead, 128
  two, I can do very well, 254
  two noblest, are sweetness and light, 191
  unattempted in prose or rhyme, 148
  uncomely and broken, 793
  unfit for all, 252
  unhappy far-off, 298
  unknown proposed as things forgot, 212
  unseen, what mean the, 682
  unshapely, 793
  unutterable, 224
  very much as always found, 844
  vicissitude of, 111
  vicissitudes in all, 1094
  violently destroyed, 295
  virtuous, from lowest place, 53
  voiceless, 903
  we have seen known and heard of, 668
  we see are shadows, 557
  we should never do for our own sake, 1095
  well said, our, 925
Things were going to the dogs, said, 1069
  whatsoever ye would men do, 1240
  when false, are brought low, 650
  which are Caesar's, 1241
  which are mighty, 1246
  which are seen are temporal, 1246
  which belong to prosperity, 109
  which cannot be overcome, 1114
  which make for peace, 1245
  which we ought to have done, 1253
  which you do not hope, 1093
  why and wherefore in all, 67
  wild, betwixt them all, 938
  wise, all, 938
  without all remedy, 86
  Woolworth welter of, 1033
  words are, 359
  work together for good, all, 1245
  worn out and old, 793
  worth their observation, 196
  you are, to be these, 946
  you left behind, 907
Think about the star Canopus, 799
  alike, good men do not, 1044
  all men mortal, all men, 201
  all true that I do, 184
  aloud, before him I may, 411
  always talk who never, 189
  and act, free to, 612
  and work together, feel, 612
  another, talk one thing and, 1103
  at your age it is right, 598
  before thou speakest, 1152
  begins to, 819
  by the way, strange to, 577
  comedy to those that, 246
  consciously, do not try to, 787
  did not stop to, 992
  each in each, 944
  feel do as one pleases, 330
  fellows whom it hurts to, 743
  for me, books, 324
  for nothing, to, 121
  freedom to, 526
  God kept on talking, 815
  he's all fun, you, 452
  her like a blessed candle, 928
  himself an act of God, 506
  how Bacon shined, 208
  how divine he himself is, 534
  how many never, 345
  how my mind, 828
  I don't, said Alice, 598
  I have hit hard, 236
  if clay could, 303
  in the morning, 282
  it little sin, 566
  it worth enjoying, 176
  justly of the thinking few, 345
  later than you, 1024
  let the thirsty, 659
  little of robbing, 347
  makes creation, 780
  makes thousands, 359
  me rude, do not, 882
  more happy thou hadst been, 389
  much less what we do than, 506
  muse a better word than, 773
  naught a trifle, 203
  not disdainfully of death, 1126
  not for such a reason, 993
  not God at all, 156
  not of love as a debt, 698
  of, all that I could, 702
  of all the suns, 722
  of death, religious way to, 1205
Think of firelit homes, 942
  of him who once was kind, 553
  of it in silence and alone, 424
  of me at all, do you, 652
  of men, no time to, 551
  of men, not to, 1246
  of posterity, 291
  of seeing home and friends, 541
  of some strange land, makes him, 980
  of sons and daughters, men do not, 430
  of the consequences, 1190
  of the hosts of the mighty dead, 641
  of thee, I, 393
  of thee, I must not, 701
  of this fair girl, 501
  of those we love, 1161
  of those who were truly great, 1031
  of us, do not, 927
  of what others think of us, 448
  of your face, can't, 1046
  of your forefathers, 291
  of yourself as he, 815
  on, pleasant to, 164
  on thee dear friend, while I, 107
  on these things, 1247
  oneself more knowing, 1159
  only this of me, 945
  or act aright, do not, 1126
  outside and beyond our circle of ideas, 689
  quality of thought they, 776
  say what other people only, 574
  so then, we, 499
  talk and never, 120
  that day lost, 202, 1061
  that dreams are best, 874
  that great men be more gay, 394
  that I shall never see, I, 939
  that mine is lost, 827
  that they shall be heard, they, 1240
  the abyss, to, 961
  the great unhappy, none, 198
  the last opinion right, 211
  their little set mankind, 275
  them out of reach, 696
  themselves the most unhappy, 197
  there is a God, inclines to, 519
  they grow immortal, 203
  they're doing good, 661
  they're thinking, make people, 885
  those that, must govern, 250
  those who greatly, 217
  thousands can, 531
  thy swan a crow, 77
  thy thought, 485
  till I'm weary of thinking, 618
  to enquire why things are, 669
  to grasp my soul, 884
  to rob us of our joys, 257
  to-morrow will repay, 178
  too little and talk too much, 173
  upon, little do you, 115
  we are specially blest, 509
  we feel, what we, 548
  we have now, 121
  we might have been, odd to, 927
  what is true, make me always, 564
  what others only dare to, 574
  what thought can, 29
  what will Mrs. Grundy, 290
  when I, I must speak, 50
  while we stop to, 1102
  with the thoughts of the few, 640

Think within thyself, 1135
  you can love and, 553
  you need some sunshine, 678
  you shall, 912
Thinks a faultless piece to see, 210
  evil of it, 35
  his own geese swans, 123
  it luxury, 194
  like a philosopher, 1170
  like a sage, 426
  most, he lives most who, 506
  must mourn, who, 190
  of himself, what a man, 514
  that I am God, sure he, 597
  too much, he, 81
  what love nor says nor, 618
  what ne'er was nor is, 211
Thinker, a new, 775, 1176
  wish I were a, 790
Thinkers, greatest, often amateurs, 741
  nation of poets and, 1217
  no wiser better or happier, 773
Thinketh he standeth, let him that, 1246
  in his heart, as he, 1234
Thinking, an idle waste of thought, 332
  being, man a, 344
  comparable to paper money, 740
  effort of, 637
  feel, town that made, 973
  few, think justly of, 345
  for, what is, 1028
  his prattle to be tedious, 60
  how noivy he was, 949
  in the future must be world-wide, 984
  it is gold, 1024
  lays lads underground, 743
  madness caused by, 728
  makes it so, 92
  of it on her breast, 683
  of the wherefore and the whence, 686
  on the frosty Caucasus, 59
  pause from, 357
  plain living and high, 298
  reed, man a, 1162
  Reuben I have long been, 1066
  shape it, nor will your, 961
  shifts we make to escape, 530
  the day most splendid, I was, 537
  their own kisses sin, 79
  things, impels all, 296
  this globe enough, I was, 537
  too highly of himself, 1163
  weary of, 618
  with too much, 209
  words of fine, 347
Thinkings, speak to me as to thy, 102
Thinly clad, never venture, 501
Thinne, my wit is, 7
Thinned into an immaterial wind, 1014
Thinness beat, gold to airy, 118
Thinning of our ranks, 652
Thin-spun life, slits the, 159
Third child, my, 1170
  drowns him, 54
  for good humour, 196
  glass, drink not the, 135
  hour after the meridian, 798
  in your bosom, 78
  of life is passed in sleep, 361
  party, fire the most tolerable, 515
  stone is knowledge, 976
Thirst after happiness, 1170
Thirst, bereavement, pain, famine, 596
  bread to one dying of, 716
  every, to the pot, 137
  fell down for, 1073
  for applause, 159
  for more and more, 1099
  if he, give him drink, 1245
  is a dangerous thing, 745
  man can raise a, 782
  no wine so wonderful as, 981
  of praise, ambition and, 262
  of youth, fame is the, 353
  on the mangy verge, 944
Thirsteth, ho everyone that, 1238
Thirsting flowers, showers for, 366
Thirsty earth soaks up the rain, 167
  live, bids the, 682
  soul, cold waters to a, 1234
  think, let the, 659
Thirteen, maids of, 57
  or so, when I was, 965
Thirteenth month, 733
  one followed, 859
Thirty cents, I feel like, 794
  character set by age of, 662
  days hath September, 18
  man a fool at, 201
  millions, woes of, 513
  pence, for, 136, 257
  pieces, for, 136
  pieces of silver, 1242
  strong at, 137
  to seventy, years from, 801
  wrong side of, 192
  years ago, more than, 988
  years the life of most treaties, 788
  years with that tongue, 773
Thirty-four years old, Pepys, 182
Thirty-second day, on the, 733
This above all, 91
  all this was in the olden time, 459
  alone I know full well, 188
  and a great deal more, 1094
  day I've lived, 1099
  do in remembrance of me, 1243
  high man with a great thing to pursue, 487
  I understand, 429
  is a cock, 1153
  is America, 1181
  is it kid, 1032
  is my last worst pain, 946
  is my work, 710
  is not I, 910
  is the last of earth, 292
  is the place, 1043
  is the worst, 99
  little world, 59
  man is dead, 1002
  or that, cannot do, 1163
  or that to me, what is, 937
  shall pass away, even, 620
  too shall pass away, 509, 586, 718
  too too solid flesh, 89
  was a man, 84
  was their finest hour, 849
  will never do, 1042
  will pass away, 509
Thistle bold, Scotland her, 642
  hasna come hame, 905
Thistles, figs from, 735
  figs out of, 471
Thomas Lincoln, someone said to, 986
Thombe of gold, 5
Thompson, sixteen were called, 360
Thor, your god is, 796
Thorn, beneath the milk-white, 254
  bore away one bleeding, 586
  crown of, 647, 753
  in the flesh, 1247
  kissed beside the, 669
  ne'er the rose without the, 134
  oak and ash and, 257
  or rose, strike a, 730
  primrose peeps beneath the, 251
  rose without a, 280
  roses ne'er a, 674
  strove to wrench one single, 586
  that guards the rose, 551
  upon the ground, 681
  with every rose, 730
  withering on the virgin, 42
  without, the rose, 152
Thorns and briars become visible, 344
  crackling of, under a pot, 1235
  crowns of, endure, 609
  every noble crown a crown of, 378
  grapes from, 735
  he that plants, 1092
  little wilful, 466
  no rose without, 1091
  of life, fall upon the, 366
  rose with all its, 587
  that in her bosom lodge, 92
  thousand, 820
  through which we walk, 858
  touched by the, 334
  which I have reaped, 353
Thorn-bit of marriage, 776
Thorn-curst soil, here in the, 709
Thorny green bed, on his, 1042
  way, rough and, 595
  way to heaven, steep and, 90
Thoroughfare for freedom and her train, 600
  no, 819
Thoroughgoing silence manages to intrigue, 823
Thoroughly worn out, being, 720
Thorwaldsen carved his lion, 621
Those in peril in the sea, for, 566
  that are fools, 54
  that God loves, 138
  that much covet, 106
  that nought expect, 220, 272
  that think must govern, 250
  we love decay, as, 223
  were happy days, 197
  who are most near to us, 600
  who fear not guilt, 262
  who greatly think, 217
  who in quarrels interpose, 206
  who know thee not, 275
  who love them can find the key, only, 564
  who love us best, to, 718
  who wait for gold or gear, 628
  who would make us feel, 262
  whom God to ruin has designed, 175
  whose course is run, 242
Thou alone art there, 403
  art a little queer, 306
  art a widow, 71
  art free we ask and ask, 545
  art gone and forever, 308
  art my own my darling, 576
  art not idle, 525
  art not my friend, 408
  art the book, 134
  art the man, 1226
  art translated, 43
  beside me singing, 1133
  canst not be false to any man, 91

Thou dost not change, whate'er I do, 519
  knowest Lord, 671
  knowest my old ward, 62
  now art, to be as, 366
  smilest and art still, 545
  the tree and I the flower, 623
  wast all that to me love, 460
Though I am young I scorn to flit, 133
  justice be thy plea, 46
  this be madness, 92
Thought, a sudden, strikes me, 292
  about the burden, what they, 748
  above and beyond all, 421
  act from, quickly follow, 1028
  adds strength to the, 204
  all objects of all, 296
  almost say her body, 118
  alone is eternal, 593
  and craft and deed, in, 777
  and fancy faint with cold, 544
  and joy and love, 297
  and life, Greek, 571
  and passion, chaos of, 207
  and purpose, mold men's, 641
  and reading, men of, 561
  another, can mend, 29
  armour is his honest, 114
  as a sage, felt as a man, 269
  as the mute had, 652
  be not rambling in, 1126
  came like a full-blown rose, 383
  can shatter us, even a, 1197
  comforting, in time of trouble, 885
  common, 209
  commonwealth of, 858
  community of, 636
  confine the swelling, 1165
  darted, as soon as a, 171
  deeper than all, 501
  destroyed by, 262
  dinosaurs of, 855
  divide sense from, 207
  dome of, 352
  'e might require, 784
  each of the other's being, no, 597
  elastic and vigorous, 514
  erring, 628
  evening, 594
  evil wrought by want of, 390
  exhausting, hiring wisdom, 353
  experience is the child of, 420
  explore the, 213
  fire of, 860
  first author of that, 415
  flying, 854
  for the morrow, take no, 1240
  for the stranger, 642
  for your life, take no, 1240
  freedom of, 861
  God blesses the generous, 441
  green, in a green shade, 169
  grows old and worn, when, 588
  harmony in the words and, 330
  hath struck him, a Roman, 104
  he could not do, what he, 236
  high, and amiable words, 471
  him still speaking, 154
  his mind a, of God, 506
  human, is the process, 339
  hushed be every, 304
  I'd taste it, often, 982
  I'd think of thee America, 537
  in a mighty mind, mighty, 675
  in prayer for S.T.C., 319
  in the head by hand uncarved, 594
  inbreathed, pregnant with, 562
  indolent vacuity of, 266
Thought, ingrate, 936
  into our brains has percolated, 764
  is a weapon stronger, 504
  is deeper than all speech, 501
  is property of him who can entertain it, 412
  is speech and speech truth, 307
  is the child of action, 420
  is tired of wandering, 401
  is torture, this, 795
  is viscous, 637
  labour of the intellect, 1183
  ladder of human, 741
  leapt out to wed, 468
  liberty of, 1168
  lightning-spark of, 378
  like a landslip, 1027
  like a passing, she fled, 285
  like a pleasant, 298
  like dew upon a, 359
  like this can give, peace a, 970
  loftiness of, 175
  love and, are still there, 350
  magnanimity of, 201
  maiden lived with no other, 459
  men of, and men of action, 503
  men use, as authority, 1167
  microscope of, 1184
  midnight is the noon of, 273
  much that well may be, 1042
  nimble, can jump, 107
  no bed too narrow, 1027
  no, has satisfied my soul, 689
  no noble human, can come to naught, 509
  noble house of my, 894
  northern, is slow and durable, 488
  not, but action, 479
  not from a vain or shallow, 408
  not idle because absorbed in, 1183
  not one corrupted, 239
  not one immoral, 239
  not sure that I've ever, 773
  nothing good on earth, 661
  obnoxious, 670
  of all by turns, 301
  of appearing next day, 827
  of convincing, 252
  of her own, not a, 726
  of, it is not to be, 298
  of someone miles and years away, 608
  of suicide, 1195
  of tender happiness betray, 300
  of the future, I, 320
  of thee, hold a, 580
  of thee, one, 216
  of you, so the, 791
  of your failures, all, 879
  old the, and oft exprest, 528
  one, one grace one wonder, 32
  one sweetly solemn, 557
  one wandering, pollutes the day, 368
  pain of, 604
  painful, to any man, 318
  pale cast of, 93
  parentage of antecedent, 543
  pebbles of our puddly, 1147
  peny for your, 16
  picture is wrought by, 533
  pined in, 55
  pleasing dreadful, 195
  plunged in, again, 547
  pride of, 791
  probing the tone of, 893
  pure in, as angels are, 289
  rear the tender, 224
Thought recur to things silenced, if, 540
  roam in, 840
  roaming in, 536
  seeker may find the, 911
  sessions of sweet silent, 107
  shadowy, 384
  she kind o' wished me to, 427
  she'd go to meeting, 653
  sickening, 669
  silence of, 439
  so once but now I know it, 577
  so once, I, 206
  so still, we, 499
  some of Nature's journeymen, 94
  some sudden, 640
  something wiser than, 1019
  soul of the thing is the, 660
  souls of, 459
  sow a, 1066
  spontaneous, 414
  stainless, 1200
  stedfast of, 10
  still and serious, 297
  stores silent, can bring, 295
  strange seas of, 299
  strictest, 1032
  takes one's breath away, when a, 554
  tell of saddest, 366
  that baffles you, 1087
  that chance will bring us through, 547
  that love could never change, 669
  that lurks in all delight, 701
  that most thrills, 593
  that Peter spoke, 671
  that would delight thy love, 618
  the nation ne'er would thrive, 189
  the old man had so much blood, 88
  the travell long, 26
  these pearls of, 528
  think thy, 485
  thinking an idle waste of, 332
  thou couldst have died, 364
  thy very energy of, 403
  thy wish was father to that, 65
  to be, it matters not what you are, 1104
  to mark the hours, 370
  to stir the blood, a, 910
  two souls with but a single, 219, 1185
  unless to, is added will, 410
  vein of tender, 337
  what, can think, 29
  what jolly fun, wish I, 759
  what oft was, 211
  whate'er thy force of, 243
  whatever can to sight or, be formed, 155
  whene'er is spoken a noble, 436
  whistled for want of, 176
  whose passion, immortal, 839
  will strike, 991
  with pride, I, 939
  withdraws to poetry, 492
  within my head, 989
  without care or, 556
  world of, 542, 647
  would destroy their paradise, 243
Thoughts, a penny for your, 191
  accompanied with noble, 27
  all her innocent, 360
  and acts, all my, 857
  and feelings dwell, where, 594
  and mind, spoke your, 402
  and things look older, all, 405

Thoughts and voices hold, 128
  are seeds of future deeds, 755
  are still six inches long, 1015
  as harbingers to heaven, 147
  as still as the waters, 905
  as thunders in throng, 633
  beyond the reaches of our souls, 91
  bloody, with violent pace, 103
  by England given, 945
  calmer of unquiet, 139
  compelling, 738
  deposit of strange, 645
  disguise his, 183
  fairest, 701
  fat paunch never breeds fine, 1131
  float on oblivion's sea, 881
  fond and wayward, 296
  foolish and futile, 671
  give thy, no tongue, 90
  gold and purple, 1031
  grave thoughts, great, 503
  great, and good deeds, 506
  great, great feelings, 458
  her flocks are, 701
  high-erected, 27
  his only friends, 121
  ill, die, 1067
  in a dream, sweet, 368
  in a shroud of, 353
  in our head, 780
  inspire my youthful mind, 292
  lasting to the end, 503
  lead men's, 792
  legible in the eie, 26
  let the unrighteous man forsake his, 1238
  love and light and calm, 317
  make it, life is what our, 1125
  may be over-poetical, 484
  men's, according to inclination, 111
  more elevate, 150
  new, new fancies, 670
  not breaths, we live in, 506
  of a child, 828
  of a child, who knows the, 600
  of a good legacy, 1157
  of a man, secret, 132
  of a turtle, 415
  of God, of all the, 427
  of love, fancy turns to, 464
  of men are widened, 464
  of men decay, 25
  of men of letters, 588
  of mortality cordial to the soul, 147
  of others, appropriate the, 415
  of others were light and fleeting, 744
  of the few, 640
  of the sweetest saddest things, 612
  of those who wake and live, 366
  of youth are long, 436
  on hospitable, intent, 153
  on Sandy far at sea, 277
  on war and peace, strange, 893
  one's own inmost, in another, 717
  our less conscious, mould our lives, 613
  pansies for, 96
  pansy for lovers', 28
  pleasant, bring sad, 295
  ran a wool-gathering, 1156
  remain below, my, 95
  river of his, 434
  rule the world, 416
  sad, and sunny weather, 531
  second, 187
Thoughts, second, are best, 179, 465
  second, are ever wiser, 1083
  serve your best, 278
  shall fly, 1038
  shut up want air, 202
  soars to 'igher things, 629
  speech to conceal their, 1167
  stray, fancies fugitive, 492
  style is the dress of, 222
  suspect the, of others, 45
  sweeter his, 618
  that breathe, 244
  that come with doves' footsteps, 1195
  that ennoble a mortal, 590
  that flit to thee, 395
  that lie too deep for tears, 302
  that mould the age, 524
  that savour of content, 1038
  that shall glad, write, 524
  that shall not die, 303
  that wander through eternity, 149
  the hopes the dreams the pleasures, the, 507
  to distant countries roam, 283
  to memory dear, 309
  to rest, my tired, 840
  unexpressed, 677
  unthought-like, 459
  upon second, 1155
  we ought to control our, 448
  were always downward bent, 149
  which faster glide than sun's beams, 79
  which have not yet found expression, 789
  which he hath known, best of, 540
  which prompt to speak, 492
  which were not their thoughts, 353
  who can mistake great, 507
  with their shepherd fear, 965
  wording of his own highest, 385
  words without, 95
  world not in need of new, 588
  worst of, the worst of words, 102
  you bring, 474
Thought's atmosphere, nor in, 669
  mysterious seat, 338
Thoughtful, anxious interest or curiosity, 330
  for the meanest, most, 788
  vaulting, 1017
Thoughtful-eyed, stripling Will the, 757
Thoughtless blow, full many a, 718
  man, warning for a, 302
  thankless inconsistent man, 202
  thing, bird appears a, 324
Thought-worn eves and morrows, 651
Thousand a year, if I had but a, 1067
  altars, lights of a, 752
  and five, songs were, 1227
  arguments, of more force than a, 1115
  arts, by a, 265
  better than a, 1231
  blotted a, 120
  blushing apparitions, 39
  charms, freedom has a, 262
  charms, Sabina has a, 193
  claims besides your own, 565
  crimes, one virtue and a, 356
  critics shouting, 1046
  decencies that daily flow, 154
  doors, death hath a, 129
Thousand doors that lead to death, 144
  dreadful deaths, face a, 728
  eyes, night has a, 707
  false gods, to a, 752
  fantasies begin to throng, 157
  fragrant posies, 31
  friends, he made a, 774
  friends, he who has a, 410
  friends suffice thee not, 1132
  guilders come take fifty, 487
  hacking at branches of evil, 514
  hearts beat happily, 352
  hills, 1230
  homes, homeless near a, 295
  idly watch him pass, 883
  in an hour, 395
  in twelve, none, 60
  innocent shames, 39
  kinds o' coat, fought in a, 764
  leagues from hence, 62
  leagues like a thousand years, 227
  lines, desert of a, 214
  little courtesies, 343
  little one shall become a, 1238
  melodies unheard before, 289
  men, slain a, 1225
  men, worth a, 308
  miles from land, 350
  names of patriot king and peer, 603
  natural shocks, 93
  of his lords, feast to a, 1239
  one man among a, 1235
  one man in a, 783
  one taper lights a, 643
  other minds, in a, 378
  peering littlenesses, 469
  rills their progress take, 243
  several tongues, 72
  shavers, 144
  slaughters a, waiting, 56
  sons, if I had a, 65
  souls, cry of a 877
  stops and strings, 684
  strings, harp of a, 199
  tables, near a, 295
  tears, costs the soul a, 707
  things, mind lets go a, 621
  things of the world, 846
  things, talk of a, 627
  thorns for every perfect rose, 820
  thousand voices, 937
  three, miles of border line, 910
  times good-night, 78
  times observed, 254
  tongues to allure him, 257
  victories, after a, 107
  voices, earth with her, 316
  wars of old, 469
  we love a, 799
  woes, from a, 396
  years, dead a, 926
  years, flag has braved a, 327
  years have passed, your, 565
  years, if we should live a, 305
  years in thy sight, 1231
  years of fire, bitterer than, 565
  years of middle life, 820
  years of peace, 469
  years, once in a, 1213
  years, thrice a, 621
  years we shall all forget, in a, 601
Thousands at his bidding speed, 162
  can think for one who can see, 531
  countless, mourn, 284
  die without this or that, 210

Thousands of great cattle, 260
  of our undone widows, 116
  of years ago men dared to die, 573
  perhaps millions think, makes, 359
  Saul hath slain his, 1226
  sepulchre and pall of, 349
  slave to, 102
  slays, war its, 268
  to murder, 203
Thousand-fold, noises, 1007
Thousandth man will stand by your side, 783
Thracians, comrades warriors, 502
Thrains, roarin' o' the, 835
Thraldom, in narrow, 1165
Thrall, humblest, 713
Thread, feels at each, 207
  from a house where none has died, 639
  loose golden, 607
  love with a twined, 125
  of his verbosity, 41
  on an English, 528
  pluck one, 441
  plying her needle and, 391
  sewing with a double, 392
  shall hang to thread, while, 552
  slender silver, 637
  strands of an unbroken, 1067
  that ties them together, 1145
  the length of a span, 857
  the postern of a needle's eye, 60
  touch the utmost, 115
  your family, you can't ascend, 510
Threads, kite-borne, 676
  of gold, blessed, 501
  of rhyme, of all the, 756
  will run appointed ways, 591
Threadbare sail, set every, 450
  saint in wisdom's school, 115
  though your cloak be, 690
Threading its mazes, 863
  the street with idle pace, 600
Threadneedle Street, Old Lady of, 1042
Threat or promise dwells in will, 1067
Threats, no terror Cassius in your, 83
  of a halter, 274
Threaten and command, an eye to, 95
Threatens he will toss to hell, 1134
Threatened her with insult, 260
  with a great injustice, 402
Threatening eye, looks with, 58
  France, 173
  gale, I bow me to the, 561
  shadows melted, 522
  to devour me, 151
Three articles as his last will, 1139
  arts concerned with all things, 1089
  audiences, equal interest to, 480
  bites of a cherry, 1141
  blessings, slipped in, 294
  books on the soul, 488
  boy that was half-past, 715
  burst in, 362
  busts all second-hand, 715
  can hold their peace, 16
  cannot take part in a conversation, 411
  centuries dead, 733
  chairs in my house, 515
  cheers and a tiger, 521
  cheers for war in general, 1210
  classes of intellects, 1138
Three common things, 1002
  corners of the world in arms, 58, 1147
  days and three nights, 1239
  dots across the sea's expanse, 948
  eldest children of necessity, 617
  epochs in our lives, 579
  estates in Parliament, 380
  faces wears the doctor, 698
  fatal sparks, 1135
  fifths of him genius, 526
  firm friends more sure than day, 317
  Florentines in stone, 1027
  gates of gold, 716
  gentlemen at once, 278
  good friends, 50
  good men unhanged, 61
  grains of corn, give me, 558
  Greeks to cheat an Armenian, 559
  hours too soon, 34
  hundred and three-score, rich gifts, 567
  hundred grant but three, of the, 359
  hundred grateful voices, 605
  hundred, ointment prize at, 136
  hundred thousand more, 475
  hundred to the main, 600
  infant of, 958
  ingredients in good life, 1005
  Jews to cheat a Greek, 559
  jovial huntsmen, 229
  kings came riding, 439
  lessons I would write, 1174
  lilies in her hand, 577
  little bugs in a basket, 540
  little game of, 799
  long mountains, 980
  may keepe counsayle, 16
  meet again, when shall we, 84, 1062
  merry boys are we, 127
  misbegotten knaves, 62
  of us come on purpose, 278
  or four million cradles, 617
  per cents, simplicity of the, 275, 421
  personal ideals, I have, 695
  poets in three distant ages born, 175
  problems of the age, 1182
  realms obey, whom, 212
  removes as bad as a fire, 227
  roguish chaps, 1066
  sexes as the French say, 313
  should speak, no more than, 180
  silences there are, 439
  silent things, these be, 881
  singing boys, 1027
  sons, King Arthur had, 1066
  sounds, out of, 489
  species of creatures, 640
  stories high, 288
  sweet graces, 326
  things filled this day, 1002
  things I never lends, 1043
  things in building, 1172
  things needed for happy work, 531
  things never come again, 570
  things, repented of, 1113
  things, success depends on, 641
  though he was only, 915
  thousand miles of border line, 910
  thousand miles, they came, 525
  thousand proverbs, he spake, 1227
Three times I came to your friendly door, 708
  times three, with, 348
  treasures love light and thoughts, 317
  two and one are, 300, 747
  useful things, Persians taught, 361
  usual, 574
  weeks on end, sleep, 1205
  whole days together, loved, 163
  will live in story, 660
  wise men out of the east, 439
  wise monkeys of Nikko, 752
  with a new song's measure, 676
  words, joys of sense lie in, 208
  year's of war's alarms, 953
  years' child, like a, 314
Three-cornered hat and the breeches, 450
Threefold cord, 1235
  every work of creation is, 989
  fourfold tomb, 119
Three-hooped pot shall have ten hoops, 69
Three-man beetle, fillip me with a, 64
Threescore, bachelor of, 38
  summers when gone, 223
  years and ten, of my, 742
  years and ten, our years are, 1231
Three-tailed Bashaw, 288
Three-toed tree-toad, 829
Three-volume novels, 1165
Threshold, await them on the, 1200
  high enough, 710
  of the new, 146
  of the ruined tenement, 230
  set you at your, 743
  stumble at the, 70
  upon the humble, 562
  whining at the, 754
  with a grief, crossed your, 853
Threw a pearl away, 104
  a shaft of sunlight, 813
  aside all fetters, 402
  with fellow-sufferers, 300
Thrice a thousand years, 621
  as old, because I was, 485
  blessed are our friends, 877
  eloquent are quiet trees, 878
  he assayed, 149
  he routed all his foes, 176
  he slew the slain, 176
  is he armed, 69
  servants, men in great place are, 110
  their weight in gold, 288
Thrift, due respective, 556
  Horatio, 90
  may follow fawning, 94
Thrifty, housewife that's, 279
Thrill, glory's, is o'er, 334
  hand that receives the, 609
  one greatest, 973
  that comes once, 935
  the deepest notes of woe, 287
  with spring's first flutes, 934
Thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice, 36
Thrive and ripen, wholesome berries, 66
  at Westminster on fools, 216
  in the world, men that, 182
  thought the nation ne'er would, 189
  unseen and dumb, 170
Thrives for long, none, 556
Throat, Amen stuck in my, 86
  chokin' in my, 698

Throat, cookey's, 710
  copper-plated, 829
  feel the fog in my, 489
  gold beneath his, 629
  mocking-bird's, 536
  my, burned, 1073
  of war, brazen, 155
  put a knife to thy, 1234
  relaxed sore, 744
  scuttled ship or cut a, 359
  speaking, alive in the, 979
  take fate by the, 595
  wooden, 991, 1217
  you lie in your, 64
Throats, cut each other's, 674
  engines whose rude, 102
  welling wild, through our, 1026
Throb of giving's sweet to bear, 988
Throbs, canvas that, 609
  of fiery pain, 231
Throbbing bosom, 1051
  heart, met by, 343
  jumping nerves, 473
  through the hours, 936
Throe, never grudge the, 489
  volcanic, no financial, 733
Throes of bitter pain, 835
Throne, a grave a wreath a, 405
  arose from His, 826
  battle waged and gained a, 512
  bust outlasts the, 648
  ebon, 201
  footsteps of a, 22
  glories of a, 424
  her seat, made the, 198
  in possession, 461
  is above the king's, 1228
  itself, greater than the, 230
  keep the past upon its, 525
  light which beats upon a, 469, 1145
  like a burnish'd, 104
  living, the sapphire-blaze, 243
  loafing around the, 639
  Lord sitting upon a, 1237
  make my, 448
  my shoulders were his, 847
  nature's universal, 358
  night upon its, 505
  no brother near the, 213
  of beaten gold my, 839
  of England, above the, 392
  of kings, royal, 59
  of rocks, on a, 357
  of royal state, high on a, 149
  ready to descend from the, 1176
  shake hands with a king upon his, 363
  sits lightly in his, 80
  something behind the, 230
  up to the, 783
  wade through slaughter to a, 245
  what is the, 1175
  whisper of the, 468
  wrong forever on the, 525
Thrones and crowns, not, 338
  are rocking to their fall, 763
  dominations, princedoms, 153
  may perish, crowns and, 605
  of tyranny and pride, 706
  on shrieking circumstance, 783
  stakes were, 357
Throned monarch, 46
  on her hundred isles, 353
Throng, base ignoble, 1087
  demoniac, 677
  for trade and last quotations, 604
  go crowned with blue, 701
  into my memory, 157
  milliard-headed, 544
Throng, outward-parting, 450
  riotously with the, 802
  shouts and plaudits of the, 439
  thou the idol I the, 623
  thunders in, 633
Thronged the daily mart, 504
  with greybeards hoary, 759
Throstle awakes, morn breaks and, 582
  sing clear O, 827
Through all the compass of the notes, 176
  an alley titanic of cypress, 461
  and over everything, 980
  best way out is always, 867
  Eden took their solitary way, 156
  him, I walked directly, 754
  love to light, 672
  my self the deepest of the seas, 664
  no other way but, 763
  rolling clouds to soar, 145
  seas of dreams, 664
  tatter'd clothes small vices, 99
  the balmy air of night, 460
  the battle through defeat, 535
  thick and thin, 6, 241
  torrid tracts with fainting steps, 251
Throw a dart at thee, Time shall, 120
  all the beer and spirits, 695
  away the dearest thing, 84
  fear to the wind, 1087
  have a stone to, 951
  in his hat, 1043
  in unrespective sink, 75
  incense, the gods themselves, 100
  off the nightmare crust, 1026
  out the life-line, 1047
  perfume on the violet, 58
  physic to the dogs, 88
  some rock's vast weight, 211
  stones at another, must not, 137
  sweet peace around, 1051
  the light of His peace, 836
  the stone, let the guiltless person, 175
  the torch, we, 836
  this book about, do not, 821
  within a stone's, 1151
Throws her jewelled arm, 827
  himself on God, this, 488
  its last fetters off, 371
Throwing, freely the firelogs, 1098
Thrown away, read and, 621
  away, what ancestors have, 232
  off this old suit, 575
  on the scrap heap, 720
Thrummed, ne'er so, 115
Thrush on the tree, 758
  wise, 486
Thrust also away by his friends, 1251
  sickle into another's corn, never, 1104
  that staggers, some, 998
  the old man out of his tent, 166
  upon a bit of earth, 935
  your hand in the sun, 940
Thucydides at Boston, 399
  gravity and concision of, 641
Thud, cannon's, 922
Thumb, bite my, 590
  every honest miller has a golden, 5
  print is different, if every, 894
  refreshment from his, 664
  saxpence under my, 311
  to his wrist, gave a, 569
Thumb, 'twixt his finger and his, 61
  United States under my, 1066
Thumbs, flavor of your, 946
  pricking of my, 87
  sealed their letters with their, 313
Thumping on your back, 203, 267
Thumps upon the back, 203, 267
  upon the back, received with, 203
Thunder and the sun, between the, 820
  crash of deafening, 688
  cut away the masts, 508
  dawn comes up like, 782
  flatter Jove for power to, 76
  free, setting the, 136
  give a louder report than, 1153
  glow glory in, 672
  heard remote, 150
  Him who rules the, 191
  in his lifted hand, 173
  in such lovely language, 931
  leaps the live, 353
  lightning or in rain, 84
  loud roared the dreadful, 288
  moan of, 366
  new species of, 186
  no clap of, 172
  of stone niagaras, 1026
  of the Odyssey, 674
  of those hungering wings, 991
  of what's to be next, 979
  of your words, 84
  omnipotent father with his, 1101
  on the left, 184
  past, let the legions, 547
  purr myself to sleep with, 616
  seas of blood and, 1033
  shall not hurt you, 899
  sound, burst of, 370
  they steal my, 186
  vague, 1004
Thunders, fame's, 690
  in the index, 95
  in throng, thoughts as, 633
  judgment, 708
  of white silence, 428
Thunderbolt of heaven chastises, 1084
Thunderbolts of snow, hurl their, 1020
Thunder-harp of pines, 587
Thundering in thine inner ear, 544
  rattle of slatting, 858
  sound, stuns with, 250
  sound, words of, 251
Thunder-storm, streams like the, 354
Thurghfare, this world nis but a, 6
Thursday come the week is gone, 138
  I do not love you, 428, 982
Thursday's child works hard, 1068
Thus, it was ever, 927
  or thus, if he did, 413
  'tis ever, when in life's storm, 405
  why is this, 606
Thusness, reason of this, 606
Thwart thee, if men, 473
  themselves so madly, 493
Thy name O Jesus, 555
  will be done, 136, 443
Thyme, bank whereon the wild, blows, 42
  white elder-flower and, 914
Thyroid gland, the nation's, 973
Thyself, help, 1160
  know, 1091, 1119, 1128, 1156

Thyself, know then, 207
  love thy neighbour as, 1241
  resolve to be, 546
Tiber, drop of allaying, 76
  father Tiber, 400
  father Tiber, Oh, 1018
  skating on the, 904
Tiberius, coin outlasts, 648
  might have sat, so, 546
Ticker tape ain't spaghetti, 913
Ticket collector, definition of, 812
Tickle her with a hoe, 417
  the intellect, feather to, 324
  your catastrophe, 64
Tickled with a straw, 208
Tidal gatherings, all these, 946
  sweep, flow with a, 641
  wave devours the shore, 983
Tiddlely, widdlely tootle-oo, 853
Tide and wind stay no man's pleasure, 12
  as moving seems asleep, 472
  at evening with the, 766
  at the turning o' the, 713
  breast the swelling, 603
  brought in upon the, 766
  disappointed, 585
  ebbed and flowed the, 437
  frosty, 742
  grey, and the sullen coast, 989
  he's going out with the, 497
  in redding, it gushed, 204
  in the affairs of men, 83, 529
  in the sunset, 918
  lift the eternal, 869
  murky, 642
  mysteries of the, 446
  of being, mighty, 570
  of love, pity swells the, 131
  of successful experiment, 273
  of the years, 595
  of times, lived in the, 82
  on a star-blue, 933
  out wi' the evenin', 905
  pulled against the, 223
  resist both wind and, 70
  smelly Liffy's, 721
  smiled up across the, 772
  swim upon the selfsame, 809
  take the, as it moves, 901
  tarrieth no man, 12
  turning, 842
  turning o' the, 66
  twilight, 431
  without a, 315
  writes her will upon the, 761
Tides come flooding in, the, 878
  go out, the, 878
  have beat in vain, 707
  high, in the calendar, 57
  in their flowing, 736
  of grass break into foam, 630
  of love, talk of, 827
  of men into my hands, 956
  of time, a sea-mark in the, 634
  you've never seen, 983
Tide's low susurrus, blue, 570
Tideless and inert earth, 687
  dolorous midland sea, 631
Tidings, bringeth good, 1238
  confirm the, 194
  conveyed the dismal, 251
  speaks no, 795
Tidy, keep the tavern, 655
Tie and obligation to posterity, 277
  educational relations make the strongest, 712
  her garters fast, 226
  love endures no, 176
  magical, to the land of our home, 511
Tie my tie, 961
  of host and guest, 1078
  silver link the silken, 307
  straightens out his, 764
  that bound them, whate'er the, 838
  that links my soul with thee, 560
  that will swear, 964
  the hidden soul of harmony, 160
  to mark an epoch, 964
  up the knocker, 212
  wild, 964
Ties, at sight of human, 216
  between us and our people, 1216
  clear of all, 330
  closeness of the family, 751
  of mother and of son, dearest, 773
  pleasantest of all, 1078
  that bind me, for all human, 543
  that bind the mother, 373
  them together, thread that, 1145
  with the past, to renew, 895
Tied her raven ringlets in, 600
  in the tail, 1016
  sorrow but more closely, 338
  to the stake, I am, 99
  up together, twain have been, 472
  when the nuptial knot is, 624
Tie-plate ties no more, 985
Tiger, Hyrcan, 87
  imitate the action of the, 66
  lady or the, 610
  lily is a panther, the, 1004
  sniffs the rose, 942
  three cheers and a, 521
  tiger burning bright, 281
Tigers are getting hungry, 848
  tamed and shabby, 830
Tiger's cub I'll bind, 395
  heart wrapp'd in woman's hide, 69
Tight little island, 305
Tight-closed hand, in either, 567
Tighten my lips, I, 876
Tike, bobtail, or trundle-tail, 99
Till death do us part, 1254
  other men our lands will, 581
Tillage begins other arts follow, 340
Tilled, farm well, barn well filled, 275
Tilling a field, dignity in, 734
Tilt at all I meet, 213
  work at any, 777
Tim, dog like, 914
Timber, house with love for, 981
  into a wood, carrying, 1099
  knowledge and, 454
  seasoned, never gives, 135
  which he strove to rend, 180
Timber-patches, a-clarin', 712
Timbrel, sound the loud, 336
Timbuctoo, on the plains of, 1044
Time, a moment's, 596
  age and body of the, 94
  all in good, 1156
  already of old, 1235
  ambles withal, 50
  an endless song, 792
  and age, youth against, 27
  and eternity, clean through, 710
  and eternity meet, 690
  and me, wastes her, 146
  and patience will not dry, 644
  and race more prosaic, 524
  and sense have known, world that, 444
  and space, by laws of, 553
Time and space, happiness is like, 608
  and space, through, 263
  and stars below, 881
  and the hour runs, 84
  and the place and the loved one, 493
  and times are done, till, 793
  annihilate space and, 216
  as an immense ocean, consider, 196
  ask for anything except, 1175
  assuages sorrow, 1094
  at our disposal is elastic, 1203
  bastard to the, 57
  be fleet, though, 598
  be heavy on your hands, if, 462
  be ruled by, 1112
  began, has been since, 718
  behind space and, 944
  beyond the sphere of, 375
  bid, return, 59
  bird of, 1133
  break the legs of, 451
  bridge of, 543
  brief chonicles of the, 93
  bring back those midnights, 857
  brings increase to her truth, 240
  brings not death, 877
  by stars, reckon, 774
  by the forelock, take, 26
  can alter the condition of a man, 76
  cannot age it, 736
  chinks that, has made, 30
  choose thine own, 273
  chronicle of wasted, 108
  colors history, 942
  come out of, 1010
  coming, there's a good, 600
  common arbitrator, 75
  cools time clarifies, 1206
  could not break, emperor whom, 1033
  could wither, all of thee that, 373
  count, by heart-throbs, 506
  creeping hours of, 49
  damsels of, 410
  dark backward and abysm of, 32
  death chooses his own, 596
  death grants us yet a little, 664
  defy the tooth of, 203
  dissipates to shining ether, 411
  do not squander, 227
  does not become sacred, 627
  doth evil only bear, 539
  driveth onward fast, 463
  earth's golden, 1099
  enough for courtesy, 415
  enough for that, 57
  enough, take, 221
  enough to sleep, 742
  every man master of his, 86
  families improve with, 558
  find, to be learning good, 1124
  fit it with some better, 57
  fleet the, carelessly, 47
  foot of, 53
  footprints on the sands of, 433
  for a change, that's why it's, 1020
  for all good men, 886
  for all things, 37, 1156
  for grief, only, 392
  for laughter, a little, 701
  for living, with a little, 693
  for me to go, when it's, 887
  for parting, 1199
  for payment comes, 857
  for soul to stretch, 1029

Time for supper, proper, 1130
  for the wearisome old debate, 904
  for things that matter, 901
  forefinger of all, 466
  foremost files of, 464
  forget all, 358
  forget all, all seasons, 152
  from all places and all, 609
  gallops withal, 50
  God allots to each one, 1193
  God lengthens, 1214
  goes by turns, 30
  goes you say? 648
  got his wrinkles, 664
  grows beautifully dim, 941
  had ceased, a place where, 681
  half as old as, 500
  has come the Walrus said, 598
  has come when darkies have to part, 567
  has criticised, book which, 530
  has fallen asleep, 588
  has its way with you, 891
  has laid his hand gently, 440
  has made, chinks that, 146, 289
  has no divisions, 1205
  has taught us a lesson, 1111
  has touched me gently, 280
  hath a taming hand, 403
  hath a wallet, 75
  healing is a matter of, 1086
  heaven knows its, 311
  himself can prove you no truer, 467
  his, is forever, 167
  history hath triumphed over, 22
  holy, is quiet as a nun, 297
  how long a, lies in one little word, 59
  how small a part of, 146
  I am chained to, 366
  I could consent to be slain, 1094
  I count my, 672
  I marke the, 648
  I shall achieve in, 624
  I won't count this, 579
  in all my, 796
  in God's good, 484, 491
  in space and, the universes, 538
  in store, we have, 486
  in your flight, 595
  inheritance held in store by, 496
  is a great legalizer, 898
  is a kind friend, 929
  is a liar, old, 452
  is a peddler deals in dust, 711
  is a sandpile, 887
  is a sort of river, 1125
  is a very shadow, our, 1250
  is all to-day, 305
  is bald, 37
  is brief, 857
  is broke and no proportion kept, 60
  is but our playmate, 555
  is fleeting, 433
  is infinite movement, 1192
  is Lethe, 1205
  is money, 227, 387, 432, 1130
  is out of joint, the, 92
  is passing by, 288
  is still a-flying, 133
  is the image of eternity, 1129
  is the only comforter, 402
  is the rider that breaks youth, 138
  is the soul of this world, 1121
  is the stream I go a-fishing in, 514
Time is thus bringing, foresee what, 641
  it is, telling me what, 819
  it was not, never was, 597
  kill, 1141
  kill, without injuring eternity, 514
  lap of, 369
  last syllable of recorded, 88
  laughing quaffing unthinking, 176
  lift up all who live in their, 312
  like the old time, no, 453
  like this demands strong minds, 522
  little at a, 191
  look into the seeds of, 84
  look like the, 84
  lose breath, till, 718
  loss of, most grieves, 1136
  lost in idle company, less, 181
  lost, was like a run, 1029
  love and beauty, 628
  makes ancient good uncouth, 525
  makes strong, grace that, 650
  makes these decay, 141
  man of the, 1218
  marketh the going of, 449
  may cease and midnight never come, 32
  may restore us, 546
  melt with all-powerful, 1081
  merry dancing drinking, 176
  misspending a man's, 183
  most valuable thing a man can spend, 1130
  moving, a thing steadfast, 296
  nick of, 164, 1153
  no, for make-believe, 1019
  no, for mirth and laughter, 794
  no respect of, 54
  no, to talk, 70
  noise that, makes, 1024
  noiseless falls the foot of, 294
  nor place adhere, 85
  nor space nor deep nor high, nor, 535, 627
  nor talents, waste not, 332
  not of an age but for all, 119
  nothing so precious as, 1141
  now is the accepted, 1247
  O measure of, 1053
  oars keep, 334
  of a man or woman, 537
  of bitter fear, 836
  of day, no proper, 391
  of grace, that sweet, 454
  of hopes and fears, 1188
  of life is short, 63
  of night, witching, 95
  of salads, 'tis the, 242
  of the singing of birds, 1236
  of year, behold that, 107
  old bald cheater, 119
  oldest chronicler of, 681
  open, and let him pass, 758
  or fate, I rave no more 'gainst, 627
  ordains for other things, heaven a, 162
  out of mind, 1148
  out of mind, has been, 982
  out of mind, looked on life, 930
  panting, toiled after him, 231
  past, 180
  play the fools with the, 64
  present, so with, 1137
  present travel that of old, 128
  procrastination the thief of, 201
  profusely squandered, 242
  redeem the, 954
Time, remnants of the good old, 308
  repair the ravages of, 1165
  requires, such satisfaction as the, 112
  revolves so fast, round whom, 1028
  rich with the spoils of, 244
  right more than half the, 1015
  rock of, 937
  sail on the stream of, 582
  saltness of, 64
  save only one, if, 756
  scythe of, mows down, 155
  sea of, to rise one day, 496
  seemed but the vassal, 579
  sense of the value of, 330
  serves we are going, 652
  shall teach thee all things, 477
  shall throw a dart at thee, 120
  silence and slow, 383
  silvered o'er by, 265
  so dark, no, 501
  so hallow'd is the, 89
  so little, to do so much, 916
  some happier, 1004
  speech is of, 380
  speech is shallow as, 377
  spend and waste, 1006
  spoils the pleasure of the, 87
  squall of, 979
  stanchless flows, 993
  stays we go, 648
  steady plies the oar, 1066
  stoops to no man's lure, 632
  subdue, what will not, 200
  such a justling, 63
  supreme, to every life comes a, 626
  syllables jar with, 120
  teaches many lessons, 1078
  tedious waste of, 156
  teeth of, 442
  that aged nurse, 382
  that is no more, good, 1179
  that no man knows, 734
  that takes in trust, 22
  that's gone, sorrow calls no, 127
  the subtle thief of youth, 161
  the wisest counselor, 1112
  they came to Bethlehem, 988
  through streaming, 459
  throws a veil, 886
  till midnight, I'll spend my, 1012
  time time, keeping, 459
  to be a saint, no, 1010
  to be happy is now, 603
  to be learning, is it a, 1129
  to be old to take in sail, 410
  to be sad, never has, 639
  to be sweet and grow old, 633
  to enjoy a European trip, 795
  to every purpose, a, 1156, 1235
  to feel them, have no, 401
  to grow old, find, 203
  to hear bird music, 1012
  to keep silence and to speak, 1235
  to kiss and cling, a little, 701
  to lick it into form, 122
  to marry, proper, 264
  to mourn, he that lacks, 401
  to remember, 727
  to sing, a little, 701
  to sport away the hours, no, 445
  to stand and stare, no, 492, 827
  to think of men, no, 551
  to turn on the old trail, 778
  to wallop and stigmatize, 904
  to worry over trivial things, 908
  too swift, 27

Time, tooth of, 37
  touch us gently, 280, 350
  transported with envy, 257
  travels in divers paces, 50
  trieth troth, 17
  triumphing over thee O, 161
  trots withal, 50
  troubled laughter of, 905
  trumpet of, in our ears, 979
  unerring, 479
  up the stream of, 289
  up-and-down of, 664
  upon this bank and shoal of, 85
  was now or never, 241
  wasted in obtaining subsistence, 689
  we know not of, in, 631
  we know not when, a, 395
  we think we're sick, 1017
  what a, 1095
  what, what circuit I ask not, 484
  when jests are few, 781
  when one is sick, from the, 867
  whereof the memory of man, 248
  while there yet is, 877
  whips and scorns of, 93
  whirligig of, 56
  will change your opinions, 1089
  will come when this our Holy Church, 647
  will come when you will hear me, 419, 424
  will consume the strongest cord, 309
  will doubt of Rome, 360
  will explain it all, 1083
  will have bald followers, 37
  will not be staid, 26
  will run back, 161
  will rust the sharpest sword, 309
  will teach thee the truth, 434
  winds th' exhausted chain, 286
  wise through, 218
  with a gift of tears, 633
  with falling oars they kept the, 169
  with reckless hand, not till, 439
  with you in your distant, 881
  womb of, 369
  wont to speak in old, 1226
  work is the scythe of, 1176
  world enough and, 169
  worn out with eating, 178
  wrecks of, 640
  wrestle so valiantly with, 458
  writes no wrinkle, 355, 440
  you old gipsy man, 830
Times, a light for after, 321
  all, are one, 836
  all, when old are good, 357
  and Saturday Review, 622
  and ways they least expect, 556
  are hard, brace thee when, 1098
  are in his hand, our, 489
  are in thy hand, my, 1229
  at all the, you can, 226
  behind the, 797
  brisk and giddy-paced, 54
  cause good and evil, 110
  cunning, 46
  derision to all future, 1136
  do change, 25
  do shift, 134
  fashion of these, 48
  glory of their, 1251
  good old, 357
  good old, the grand old, 495
  great corrector of enormous, 132
  great old, 495
  in the morning of the, 465
Times, it was the best of, 497
  I've seen, the, 882
  later, are more aged, 112
  lifts his, 984
  lived in the tide of, 82
  of disaster and ill fortune, 1114
  of great Elizabeth, 463
  of need, ever but in, 177
  of old, those blessed, 507
  of unexampled prosperity, 343
  old, are past, 953
  old friends old, 253
  principles turn with, 209
  she'll be docile, 936
  signs of the, 1241
  simplicity of, 1061
  so many, do I love, 406
  spacious, 463
  that I meet thee, by, 672
  that tried men's souls, 453
  that try men's souls, 271, 904
  that were are better, illusion that, 479
  these, are the ancient, 112
  these great, 760
  those golden, 266
  truths not for all, 1168
  unprofitable and dangerous, 374
  were not hard and money scarce, 415
  when a dream delicious, 675
  when mirth of others saddens, 426
  when only a dog will do, 991
  wherein we live, 112
  which we account ancient, 112
  without number, lets pass, 856
Time's all-devastating flight, 1172
  cap-poem, 926
  corrosive dewdrop, 564
  dark events, no more, 536
  feathered wing, 1013
  frail days, learn in, 1048
  furrows on another's brow, 202
  infinite sea, 594
  iron feet, 440
  monitions, heeding, 650
  noblest offspring, 203
  slow torments, 866
  to-morrows, no dividend from, 941
  winged chariot, 169
Times' waste, wail my dear, 107
Time-bells tolled, until her, 858
Time-honored bread-sauce, 666
  Lancaster, 58
Time-lag in England, 801
Timeless capitals of empire, 785
Timely dew of sleep, 152
  inn, gain the, 87
Time-table, more entertaining than novels, 861
Time-worn lute, 337
Timid and the bold, 511
  innocence, 1165
  natures, sensitive and, 637
  not too, 789
  soul, the, 935
Timidity, physical, 651
Timidly it came, all, 658
Timothy, young, learnt sin to fly, 1057
Tin gods on wheels, little, 776
  horn politicians, 813
  treasuring the, 943
  tunes like smitten, 785
Tins, deadly sins bought in, 1028
  of ribbons, 860
Tincture of vice, best virtue has some, 1144
Tinder to your lecheries, 959
Tinge his brow with sunset glow, 679
  with gloom the stream of love, 403
Tinged with the rising sun, 375
Tingle remarkably pleasant, 1023
Tinker out of Bedford, 779
  to Evers to Chance, 903
  with an abstract idea, 1014
Tinkling cymbal, 1246
  of the camel's-bell, 544
Tinklings, airy, 618
Tinsel, gold is often, 1024
Tint for the sky, a, 928
  of skin, not by their, 775
  of the cornfields, 737
  released upon the air, 921
Tints of woe, sabler, 245
  that glorify the skies, 669
Tintinnabulation that so musically wells, 459
Tiny bill and wing, on, 586
  bit of camembert, 796
  broken song, a, 756
  flimsy thing, 811
  flower pale and sweet, 642
  kickshaws, 65
  metal insect-pin a fly, 683
  paper tightly rolled, 630
  Thames, 637
  Tim said God bless us every one, 495
Tip, for you, here's a, 826
  of his subduing tongue, 109
  the steelyards of the skies, 725
Tips with silver, 78
Tippecanoe, gallant old soldier of, 404
Tipped with amber, 358
Tipperary, long long way to, 864
Tipple in the deep, fishes that, 168
  is aboard, 821
  rum alone's the, 857
Tipsy, always blind and often, 406
  dance and jollity, 157
Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower, 470
Tiptoe, old age on, 770
  on misty mountain-tops, 79
  religion stands on, 136
  stand a, 67
  upon a little hill, 385
Tire of all creation, 454
  out hostile fortune, 483
  the ear, open vowels, 211
  wind in pneumatic, 1199
Tires the brain, 735
Tired and sick of war, I am, 542
  at close of day, 690
  business man, 989
  child, lie down like a, 367
  eyelids upon tir'd eyes, 463
  he sleeps, till, 208
  man to do, what is a, 797
  millions toil unblessed, 735
  my heart and I, 655
  my heart and I, we're, 429
  nature's sweet restorer, 201
  of each other, lovers are never, 1159
  of experience, 693
  of honest things, said I, 981
  of London tired of life, 236
  of thinking, baby's brain is, 686
  of wandering o'er the world, 401
  of what you're thankful for, 1022
  player shuffles off the buskin, 452
  the sun with talking, 553
  voices that have sinned, 962

Tired waves vainly breaking, 519
  yet strong, 701
  your poor your huddled masses, your, 694
  youths and maids, 785
Tiresome mouth, with his, 669
'Tis bitter cold, 89
  my vocation, Hal, 60
  well said again, 73
Tissue, male and female, 959
  of disconnected accidents, 1191
  of the life to be, 441
  which we embroider, 1193
Titan, one, at a time, 818
Titans down, Jove strikes the, 484
Titanic goes under, like a, 1033
  through an alley, of cypress, 461
Tithe of gold, full, 511
  of mint and anise and cummin, 1241
Title and profit I resign, 206
  clear, death reads the, 492
  gleam of a gilded, 729
  long and dark, successive, 173
  no lover of pompous, 20
  of respect, 61
  of this brood, show me the, 612
  page, inscribe upon her, 800
  to fame, every man's, 411
  to renown, their only, 943
  to the ocean, 19
  true servant's, 441
  when I can read my, clear, 199
  who gained no, 210
Titles, dusty and old, 132
  high though his, 307
  power and pelf, 307
  you are the, 1201
Title's kite-string broke, 1032
Title-page, excels at a, 254
Titter, easy 'nough to, 835
  piano, 283
Titwillow, titwillow, 624
To all at length an end, 692
  and fro did sway, 666
  and fro, heaving, 390
  and fro, keep sailing, 566
  and fro, many shall run, 1239
  be direct and honest is not safe, 103
  be or not to be, 93
  be taken for life, 498
  err is human, 211, 1183
  every man upon this earth, 400
  help, most beautiful verb, 1198
  him that hath, 669
  himself is law, 28
  sport as tedious as to work, 61
  tell you the truth, 1151
  the West to the West, 504
  thine own self be true, 91
Toad beneath the harrow, 776
  I had rather be a, 102
  in fun, 1046
  pour rosewater on a, 417
  preaches contentment to the, 776
  squat like a, 152
  ugly and venomous, 48
  without which no garden complete, 582
Toad-eater, Pulteney's, 246
Toast, grateful, 822
  last, and your foot on the table, 778
  never had a piece of, 1045
  noise of good, 812
  pass, let the, 279
  that I want to give, 887
  works down to the babies, 617
Tobacco and spirits made no appeal, 812
Tobacco, divine rare superexcellent, 125
  for thy sake, 325
  is a dirty weed, 1001
  is divine, 358
  no herb like, 524
  Road, 1023
  sublime, 358
  Whitman with his sack of, 1007
Tobias, with little St., 845
Tocsin of the soul, 360
Today all Germany is ours, 1219
  and for ever, the same, 478
  and forever, yesterday, 1248
  be wise, 201, 305
  beat them, 1041
  clears, of past regrets, 1133
  come to my own, 535
  doubts of, 917
  far beyond, 746
  flower that smiles, 133
  from then till, 939
  good and happy, 314
  had at least, 863
  his own, who can call, 177
  I believe in, 819
  I do not worry about, 670
  I have dined, 313
  I have grown taller, 880
  I have lived, 177
  I leave the galley, 777
  I love thee, 1178
  in, already walks to-morrow, 318
  isn't any other day, 598
  just for, 645
  law of our, 1194
  Lucullus dines with Lucullus, 1113
  may bring, whate'er, 797
  never do, 553
  nor care beyond, 243
  our pleasure to be drunk, 228
  our time is all, 305
  our youth we can have but, 203
  that which can be done, 227
  that's eight times, 389
  the road all runners come, 743
  through with, 1081
  to-morrow be, 438
  undone what happens not, 1173
  well-lived, 1064
  what did we give, 750
  what have we done, 750
  when courtesy grows chill, 648
  where our vanguard camps, 574
  works't thou well, 1173
  world works only for, 689
To-day's achievement, 629
  delight, 484
  most indispensables, 776
Toe, light fantastic, 160
  lissom clerical printless, 944
  of frog, 87
  of the peasant, 97
  print of, 1004
  restless, 569
  stocking's crowded, 711
  stubbed his, 853
Toes, frozen, 819
  gripping, 999
  of his G. I. shoes, 1017
  Pobble who has no, 498
  unplagued with corns, 77
Toga, vocal cords wrapped in a, 1016
Together crushed and bruised, 216
  if we all go forward, 1037
  they go commonly, 123
  they would continue strong, 1117
  we are something, 495
  we must all hang, 227
Together, we shall be again, 627
  we two rush, 773
  you and I ought to be, 473
Togetherness, spaces in your, 922
Togs that are mouldy and mere, 974
Toil, a day for, 410
  and be mixed, to, 663
  and care, a man of, 578
  and care, soweth with, 322
  and fare, how men, 673
  and not seek for rest, 1139
  and slave for necessities of life, 689
  and sweat, Sisyphus with, 223
  and tears, weary of, 595
  and trouble, double, 87
  and trouble, war his, 176
  and trouble, why all this, 295
  be done, ere the, 501
  blessing of earth is, 709
  book of, is read, 446
  bravely, those who, 729
  brother to them that, 642
  built without money or, 509
  day's long, is past, 392
  do ye not labour and, 1249
  does not come to help the idle, 1219
  envy want patron jail, 230
  extraordinary, 1089
  for a living at hedges, 589
  for waste of scheme and, 553
  govern those that, 250
  he won, what with his, 173
  horny hands of, 524
  hunger nakedness, 388
  is lost, all the, 264
  is over and my work begun, my, 818
  is the sire of fame, 1083
  it isn't worth the, 776
  meet with reproof for your, 810
  merciless in, 779
  morn of, night of waking, 308
  not neither do they spin, 1240
  o'er books, thy, 206
  of breath, with, 319
  of dropping buckets, 265
  on sad heart courageously, 509
  pile with servile, 374
  sleep after, 24
  spider's, 512
  swamps of, 733
  tears and sweat, blood, 848
  terribly, I know that he can, 412
  till his hair turns gray, 714
  to fashion for our unseen ends, 866
  to lose, 819
  true leisure one with true, 501
  unblessed, tired millions, 735
  uselessness of your, 786
  verse sweetens, 249
  waste their, for a smile, 307
  whip of, 725
  winding up days with, 67
  without recompense, 595
  years of unrequited, 457
Toils, and teens, lives deaths, 651
  benignant, and tender cares, 373
  get into the enemy's, 1077
  others', despair to reach, 190
Toiled after him in vain, panting time, 231
  forgot for which he, 107
  with men, lived and, 777
Toilet is not complete, our, 738
  without a mirror, making one's, 1179

Toilfully spin, loiter in pleasure or, 448
  Toiling and moiling, 486
  for the spiritually indispensable, 380
  hands can do, save what, 941
  upward in the night, 436
Toilsome journey of life was done, 558
Toil-worn by nails, Thy palms, 686
  craftsman, 380
Token of healthy characteristics, 422
  silence is no certain, 625
Tokens of remembrance, need not send, 413
Told but to her mutual breast, 328
  by an idiot, a tale, 88
  by one in authority, 805
  by the moonlight alone, 388
  each other facts, 678
  her love, she never, 55
  her when he smiled, 988
  him I am dead, somebody, 1119
  how bad things are, 850
  I'd rather not be, 1024
  let this thing be, 939
  me all about it, Grandma, 638
  me of, what they'd never, 944
  me, the half was not, 1227
  me what had happened, 929
  my wrath, 281
  no secret can be, 610
  our increasing years, 691
  that I am loved, 521
  the news, when I was, 1002
  the sexton, they went and, 392
  the twilight hour, 705
  the worst, like to be, 850
  them in rhyme, 321
  whose gift was gold, 796
  with bad intent, 282
  you it was right to speak, 703
  you so, incarnate Well I, 437
Toledo trusty, 142
Tolerable travelling on the beaten road, 376
  way to render life, 1167
Tolerant plains, 663
Toleration from the intolerant, learned, 922
  to forgiveness, one step from, 716
Toll for the brave, 267
  for the queenly boat, 363
  never asked for the, 389
  no passing bell doth, 349
  of all the shades, take, 893
  of beauty, death takes, 857
  oppress of, 585
  Roland toll, 620
  that makes the land forlorn, 346
Tolls, for whom the bell, 1039
  the evening chime, 334
  the knell of parting day, 244
Tolled the bell, the sexton, 392
Tom and Jack, hails you, 267
  Birch is brisk as a bee, 233
  Bowling, 274
  Fool's errand, 241
  heaven be thy aid, poor, 375
  keep the boy, 997
  Lincoln's wife, 796
  loves me best that calls me, 129
  Macaulay, cocksure as, 332
  Moore a health to thee, 356
  striking, a heavy blow, 480
  Tiddler's ground, 512
  we shall meet again, 406
Toms, peeping, 1032
Tom's food for seven long year, 99
Tomata, ruddy ripe, 637
Tomb, Achilles', 360
  Becket's, 875
  before me, in the, 340
  carved for many a year on the, 450
  cold embraces of the, 218
  cradles rock us nearer to the, 121
  e'en from the, 245
  encompass the, 343
  for its, a garden-pot, 384
  for such a, would wish to die, 161
  into the silent, 369
  locked in a, 756
  Mausolos', 1068
  more than royal, 111
  no inscription upon my, 329
  o'ershadowing, 672
  of a mediocre talent, 790
  of a shipwrecked seafarer, 1217
  of him who would have made the world glad, 423
  of the Capulets, 261
  'scape the, 1099
  surviving the voiceless, 879
  tapping on a, 1193
  threefold fourfold, 119
Tombs, from the, a doleful sound, 199
  in the cool, 887
  in the glorious glooms, 540
  sepulchral, 263
Tombstone, cannot read his, 910
  inscription on the, 591
  white, 783
Tomes, massive, 953
Tomlinson, naked soul of, 781
Tommy this an' Tommy that, 781
Tomnoddy, Lord, 350, 573
To-morrow a feather duster, 840
  a mummy or ashes, 1126
  afternoon before three, 198
  and its needs, 645
  and to-morrow and to-morrow, 88
  be to-day, 438
  boast not thyself of, 1234
  brightly smile, 365
  comes down the starry track, 866
  conjure up, 746
  death's but one more, 579
  defer not till, to be wise, 193
  do thy worst, 177
  fair adventure of, 58
  gives her guest away, 737
  heirs of, 656
  in to-day already walks, 318
  is only a vision, 1064
  let him love, 201
  live till, 267
  never leave till, 227
  never put off until, 794
  night, reach, 754
  oh 'twill never be, 305
  our holy day comes, 291
  our rear shall march, 574
  perhaps not do 't, 127
  put off till, 553
  realization of, 917
  sees undone, 1173
  shall be sad, if, 863
  silver-gray, 681
  sing, way to make, 797
  superman of, 1032
  take care of to-morrow, 418
  the same story, 1173
  the unknown the future, 648
  to fresh woods, 160
  unborn, 1134
To-morrow we die, because, 1243
  we know nothing of, 314
  we shall die, 1237
  we shall start on our great journey, 1215
  will be a new day, 1155
  will be another day, 732
  will be dying, 133
  will be the happiest time, 463
  will climb to me, 837
  will repay, think, 178
To-morrows, confident, 303
To-morrow's confusion, 629
  falser than the former day, 178
  mystic gates, beyond, 568
  passer-by, 553
  past, we are, 909
  sun may never rise, 193
  tangle to the winds resign, 1133
Tom-tit, little, 256
Ton, trouble's a, 796
Tone, awoke an answering, 405
  dwells in that mighty, 501
  enthusiastic, 624
  her every, is music's own, 405
  low and trembling, 658
  of some world far from ours, 368
  of thought, probing the, 893
  oft for our own the bitter, 642
  shape color form, 534
  soft light, and low, 499
  to violins, ripe age gives, 573
  with a peremptory, 263
  your wants and tastes down, 538
Tones, harp in divers, 436, 467
  like rusty razor blades, 785
  that sweep earth's bosom, 503
  that will haunt us, 406
Tonge, kepe wel thy, 8
Tongs, shovel and, 389
Tongue, an understanding but no, 90
  and the Girdler, the, 970
  at will, had, 101
  bear welcome in your, 84
  began to hold her, 1058
  bitter of, 792
  blabs, when my, 54
  braggart with my, 88
  bury my, at Champmédy, 1009
  can no man tame, the, 1248
  cannot win a woman, 34
  casual, 817
  coals of fire upon their, 938
  courtier's, soldier's, 93
  doth publish everywhere, 108
  dropped manna, 149
  dry and hard on the, 979
  every, brings in a tale, 72
  fair words never hurt the, 13, 29
  first accents that fell from thy, 548
  fluent, is the only thing, 278
  from evil, keep thy, 1229
  give thy thoughts no, 90
  good, in your head, 33
  hide it under his, 1228
  in every wound of Caesar, 83
  in her, is the law of kindness, 1235
  iron, of midnight, 43
  is known in every clime, 394
  is loosèd, when my, 649
  is the pen, my, 1230
  is the velvet pretty anther, 1004
  lends the, vows, 91
  let a fool hold his, 1105
  let the candied, lick, 94
  lightly from the, 767
  magic of the, 426

Tongue, man that hath a, 34
  more silk on his, 426
  muscles of the, 1137
  music's golden, 383
  must be confuted, 147
  my love's more richer than my, 98
  my oracular, 277
  never eare did heare that, 26
  never repented that he held his, 1105
  nor heart cannot conceive, 86
  nor speak with double, 409
  not able to conceive, 43
  of a slow, 1224
  of America, 1008
  of bronze and salt, 1008
  of dog, wool of bat and, 87
  of him that makes it, 41
  of the mind, pen is the, 1155
  Oh singing, 1008
  on the, they shed a honeyed dew, 1073
  or pen, of all sad words of, 442
  or pen, words of, 829
  outvenoms worms of Nile, 105
  poet with the coward's, 737
  prompts the, to deal in fiction, 206
  Pulteney's, 203
  rolls it under his, 187
  satisfaction of the, 220
  sharp, the only tool, 344
  so sharp, with that, 773
  so sweet a, 972
  so varied in discourse, 326
  songs that found no, 444
  soothing, 109
  sounds as a sullen bell, 64
  speaking, 413
  speed of your, 38
  that I am glad I have not, 98
  that Shakespeare spake, 298
  the servile fetters breaks, 193
  thy own shame's orator, 38
  tip of his subduing, 109
  to persuade, 270
  to utter it, for the, 817
  to wound us, no, 336
  treasure of our, 30
  truth in every shepherd's, 21
  two ears and a single, 1068
  unholy, 349
  water-smooth under the, 1030
  when the crowd gives, 1008
  woman with the serpent's, 737
Tongues and deeds, noise of, 462
  are cut by the hunter, 1008
  aspics', 103
  censure of sarcastic, 1132
  conscience hath a thousand, 72
  done to death by slanderous, 40
  fallen on evil, 153
  hearts in love use their own, 38
  in all, called fools, 51
  in trees, 48
  interest speaks all sorts of, 1158
  learning other, 836
  lemons with acid, 935
  meddlesome, 474
  nothing governed with more difficulty, 1163
  of dying men, 59
  of love, silent, 1149
  of men and of angels, 1246
  people and, 1249
  resound, stranger steps and, 541
  silence envious, 73
  silver-sweet sound lovers', 78
  speak in different, 597
  strife of, 1229
Tongues that syllable men's names, 157
  to allure him, thousand, 257
  to be shall rehearse, 108
  will have their talk, 1149
  woods have, 6, 470
Tongued with fire, 955
Tongueless, one good deed dying, 56
  silence of the dreamless dust, 603
Tongue-tied by authority, 107
  through some terror, 1079
Tonics and the beauty-creams, 955
Tonight I'd like to bring poets, 1033
  in the mellow light, 734
  it doth inherit, 546
  met in thee, 612
  with wine drown care, 1098
Tonnage damp, 1013
Too black for heaven, 174
  busied with the crowded hour, 409
  civil by half, 278
  dear for my possessing, 108
  deep for tears, 302
  discreet to run amuck, 213
  early seen unknown, 77
  fond to rule alone, 213
  fuddled to observe yr. orders, 198
  full already is the grave, 744
  full for sound and foam, 472
  good for any but anglers, 140
  good to be true, 188
  great for our belief, 503
  late I stayed, 294
  like the lightning, 78
  little and too late, 974
  little for our heart, 503
  little, not the man who has, 1105
  long that some may rest, 735
  long the gulf, 735
  much for us, the press is, 650
  much glory shut with us, 958
  much hair there, 56
  much love of living, 632
  much, nothing, 1119
  much of a good thing, 51, 1148
  much respect upon the world, 43
  much rest is rust, 311
  much to care for, causes are, 405
  new for the British Lloyd's, 670
  old to care, 905
  proud for tears, 760
  proud to beg, 1065
  proud to fight, 724
  rich a pearl for carnal swine, 142
  short to waste, life is, 408
  weak to be a sinner, 80
  white for hell, 174
Took a corn, 859
  a man's life along with him, 378
  away love, 336
  away my eyes, 878
  both away with him, 1119
  by the throat the circumcised dog, 104
  care of the fleet, 197
  cold poison, I, 755
  fresh apparel, 1006
  from thee, all which I, 749
  his medicine as it came, 928
  leave, often, 189
  me by the hand, Cotopaxi, 965
  off rather suddenly, we, 1020
  root and sprouted up, one, 504
  steps were higher that they, 174
  surreptitious peeps, 752
  sweet counsel together, 1230
Took the child upon her knee, 437
  the one less travelled by, 867
  the part of hapless children, 586
  the same as me, 784
  the spear, but left the shield, 280
  the suffering human race, 546
  their solitary way, 156
  their wages and are dead, 744
  them for, not the men you, 39
  to my heels, 1094
  to telling the truth, she, 824
  up so gingerly, 33
  us unaware when he spoke, 676
  you for agent to Congress, 283
Tool, indispensable, 582
  magic, 348
  maker stacker of wheat, 887
  of iron, nor any, 266, 1227
  sharp tongue the only, 344
  that did his will, 659
Tools, destine for their, 727
  dynamos bridges towers, 1025
  each is given a bag of, 680
  give us the, 850
  hand and mind can use the, 1008
  he builds with, 1009
  name his, 141
  no jesting with edge, 131
  of working our salvation, 143
  sin has many, 454
  to him that can handle them, 377
  to those who use them best, 1047
  to work withal, work and, 524
  were made, 282
Too-late, I am also called, 577
Tooley Street tailors, 578
Toonerville trolley, 883
Tooth, aching, has made me fret, 473
  and nail, with, 1147
  every, more valuable than a diamond, 1149
  for tooth, hand for hand, 1224
  hunger's savage, 599
  is out, 473
  never shows a, 951
  of time, 37
  of time, defy the, 203
  one, and it aching, 832
  out, had almost every, 482
  sharper than a serpent's, 98
  sweet poison for the age's, 57
  sweete, in his head, 24
Toothache, endure, patiently, 40
  or sore eyes, give me the, 1066
Toothpaste and dandruff ads, 1013
Toothpicks, supply of, 417
Tooth-point goes, knows where each, 776
Toothsomest, old pippins are, 128
Top, die at the, 192
  o' the mornin', bid you the, 685
  of a hill, city built upon, 1252
  of his head, no wool on, 1044
  of judgment, 36
  of my bent, they fool me to the, 95
  of my head were taken off, as if, 586
  of the earth, job on the, 782
  of the nearest hill, 751
  of the tree, rise to the, 622
  of the wave, clears the, 1078
  recoils near the, 223
  shakes not its, 1136
  sparkle at the, 629
  whips his taxed, 314
Tops of the eastern pines, 59
  of the highest mountains, 238

Tops were close against the sky, 390
Topdogs, deal only with, 1031
Topgallants and mainsails of stone, 834
Top-hat, famous high, 891
Topic peremptorily forbidden, 414
Topics, dummy, 1032
  fashionable, 254
  just admission of, 326
  keep to the old, 752
Topmost beacon-tip, from, 490
Topping, you look so, 283
Topples round the dreary west, 468
Toppling lift of the young men, 979
  to the dust, go, 909
Top-speed, unmasked, at, 926
Topsy-turvy close, from my, 574
  lie turned, 1191
Torch, a bright, a casement ope, 384
  bearers of the, 900
  held in a mighty hand, 879
  in flame, like a, 765
  man is a, 891
  to you we throw the, 836
  when once wasted, 447
Torches, light my candle from their, 125
Tore hell's concave, shout that, 148
  his hair, skipper stormed and, 508
  the azure robe of night, 382
  themselves apart, 829
Torment and with tears, dark with, 516
  delicious, 411
  for our crimes, 847
  sight of it is, 566
  touch them, there shall no, 1250
  tyrants never invented greater, 1100
  us, power we give another to, 425
Torments of grief, what, 733
  of grief you endured, 410, 420
  time's slow, 866
Tormenting, everlasting identity, 330
Torn and hanging in rags, 641
  book, my life is a, 594
  but flying, banner, 354
  me and I bleed, they have, 353
  so frayed and soiled and, 633
Torpedo, becomes a, to him, 233
Torpedoes, damn the, 402
Torpedoed, life is, 1033
Torpid in old age, 236
Torrent, breezy leap of the, 543
  is heard on the hill, 269
  of a downward age, 224
  of a woman's will, 204
  of darkness, wind was a, 900
  of his fate, 230
  of sound, what a, 649
  roar, like the, 211
  so the loud, 249
  tempest and whirlwind of passion, 94
Torrents, motionless, 316
Torrent's roar, 258
Torres Vedras, their fame's on, 765
Torrid tracts, through, 251
Tortoise has an arbitrary stomach, 247
  near the winning post, 1077
Torture, hum of human cities, 353
  mental and physical, 1196
  not again, 366
Torture not to be spoken to, 948
  one poor word, 175
  suspense in news is, 157
  this thought is, 795
Tortured mind, heal the, 373
  with history, 1013
Torturing and being tortured, 1160
  hour, 243
Toss, give it a slight, 569
  him to my breast, 136
  it over a continent, 996
  my hat away, 1201
  off a full bumper, 970
Tossed by the autumn wind, 996
  my coin, in tears I, 711
Tossing about on the roaring sea, 350
  sea of cause and theory, 847
Total depravity of inanimate things, 654
  eclipse, 156
  neglect and oblivion, 324
Totalitarianism, dominated by, 1004
Tots sang Ring-a-rosie, 761
Totter off to bed, 818
Tottering, and feeble and unpitied, 482
  pillars fall, 452
Touch a hundred flowers, 982
  beautiful beneath his, 327
  beautifying, 690
  closer than, 795
  could almost, 796
  drops out of, 861
  ears of Midas and the, 943
  exquisite, is denied me, 312
  hands with those that stay, 653
  hardly seemed to, 260
  him further, nothing can, 87
  him not and torture not, 366
  human, in this world, 875
  it with peculiar power, 337
  lips and part with tears, 632
  lips that, 961
  liquor, lips that, 794
  love's tender human, 682
  master's, 445
  me and no minister so sore, 213
  my country's mind, I, 859
  my heart as the Easterners do, 1064
  needs no other, 119
  no earthly power can stay, 595
  not a single bough, 404
  not taste not handle not, 1247
  of a vanished hand, 465, 688
  of celestial temper, 152
  of earth, must have a, 470
  of fate, hurry at the, 858
  of joy or woe, 248
  of love and pride, 726
  of madness, without some, 1106
  of nature, one, 75
  of one in the play of many, 1200
  of the hand, at a, 867
  of your hand and mine, 875
  our country, they, 264
  put it to the, 164
  puts it not unto the, 164
  shivering-sweet to the, 939
  soiled by any outward, 162
  sometimes with their lips, 1200
  spider's, 207
  tenderest, 177
  the best, fear not to, 21
  the ground, fathom-line could never, 61
  the magic string, a few can, 451
  the sacred fire, 830
  the shining hills of day, 442
Touch the skies, our statures, 585
  the starre, strives to, 25
  the utmost thread of it, 115
  them, there shall no torment, 1250
  to make all mankind friends, 949
  upon, whatever our souls, 646
  us all, failed to, 585
  us gently time, 280, 350
  wound with a, 221
  your kiss, your, 907
Touches a man, who touches this, 538
  adorns whatever he, 222
  of sweet harmony, 47
  of things common, 1082
  pollutes whate'er it, 368
  the heart of nations, 419
  the purse or pocket, 490
Touched by the thorns, first to be, 334
  chord in unison is, 266
  his harp, he, 393
  it, before rude hands have, 119
  land and saw her, 631
  me gently, time has, 280
  nothing he did not adorn, 231
  the face of God, 1037
Touching that wild wild heart, 980
  thee lightly, 628
Touchstone, calamity is man's true, 131
Touchy, testy pleasant fellow, 196
Tough as a hickory rail, 1007
  as steak was Yukon Jake, 999
  is J.B., 496
  land under the corn mister, 979
  morsels to swallow, 1196
  proposition, a, 974
  statement was interesting but, 615
  wedge for a tough log, 1104
  world, rack of this, 100
  worm in your inside, 624
Tough-gristled, ear so, 492
Tough-hearted widow, 756
Toujours gai, 884
Tours de force of Paganini, 630
Tourist, rich vagabond is called a, 1205
  worthy, 645
Tourists, we are Cook's, 715
Tourne, whoso doth us a good, 74
Tous les hommes sont fous, 472
Toves, slithy, 598
Towel and basin take, 990
Tower, Aladdin's, 437
  and town, strongest, 109
  and tree, light on, 277
  be as a, 1136
  before a clock was in the, 681
  Child Rowland to the dark, came, 99
  chimings from the far-off, 618
  collected in the, 743
  from some celestial, 635
  gloomy shadowed, 705
  guardian on the, 517
  hawk of the, 10
  I like a, 792
  in the town, from a proud, 459
  intending to build a, 1243
  is fallen, a, 375
  ivory, 1185
  ivy-mantled, 904
  mounteth a loftier, 1079
  noble as a, 921
  of ivory, 892
  of ivory, as a, 1236

Tower of strength, king's name is a, 72
  of strength, that, 467
  of the past, inaccessible, 529
  or palace, greater than, 1019
  pierced the strong 541
  reached his, 320
  Roland to the dark, came, 99, 309
  St. Bavon's, 620
  single island like a, 989
  that is left, 668
Towers above her sex, Marcia, 195
  along the steep, no, 327
  although ye be in lofty, 1252
  and battlements it sees, 160
  and castles went like lightnin', 990
  and ships are nothingness, 1080
  are grey not blue and white, 562
  cloisters grey, ruins, 396
  cloud-capp'd, 33
  elephants indorsed with, 156
  fall with heavier crash, higher, 1098
  gold as ripened grain, 1188
  ivory, 944
  knocks at the tyrant's, 1098
  looked its stately, upon, 562
  of affirmation, green, 999
  of Ilium, topless, 31
  of Julius, ye, 244
  of sail, two, 519
  of the silences, holy, 977
  of Troy, imperial, 212
  such as these, in, 977
  whispering from her, 548
  ye antique, 243
Towered citadel, a, 105
  cities please us then, 160
Towering falcons, hopes like, 189
  height, oaks of, 231
  in confidence of twenty-one, 233
  in her pride and place, 86
  passion, 97
Town, a haunted, it is to me, 673
  all around the, 761
  atheist, 1016
  beyond the, 1031
  buildings and bridges do not make a, 1019
  came out to see, all the, 600
  coming to honor the, 640
  common talk of the, 181
  dark water-wandered, 1030
  din of, 674
  drab is the, 829
  drain, leave by the, 1046
  drunkard, 1016
  dull old, 824
  every time I come to, 1068
  flowers of the, 1025
  for learning excellent, 859
  gaze with all the, 374
  get credit in ilka, 311
  hill valley grove and, 349
  hot time in the old, 767
  in that, a dog was found, 254
  is at her twinkling feet, 968
  is lighter than vanity, 172
  like a place distressed and forsaken, 182
  loss of the, has cost a crown, 572
  man made the, 264, 759
  man of my, 576
  no, can hope prosperity, 661
  of Bethlehem, little, 612
  of Hanover, here's to the, 752
  of New Haven, here's to the, 752
  one-horse, 615
Town, ornament of our, 497
  our little, cannot complete her soul, 891
  rose is out of, 584
  spreading of the hideous, 609
  strongest castle tower and, 109
  that boasts inhabitants, 437
  that made thinking feel, 973
  this little, again, 994
  to the end of the, 915
  unto the nearest, 585
  we lost the, 572
  worth a month in, 587
Towns and noblemen, 1005
  burning, and ruined swains, 262
  each to each, the old, 865
  elephants for want of, 190
  of stones, 821
  seven, contend for Homer, 123
  taken more, with words than arms, 123
  wars and ships and, 958
  where the pots hold more, 744
Town-meeting days, 404
Townsman of a stiller town, 743
Towser, mastiff sent Pepys by a surgeon, 181
Toy dog is covered with dust, 699
  not a friend nor a, 528
  soldier, little, 699
  you have desire to purchase, 55
Toys and his empty chair, his, 580
  are divine, time's, 555
  could not give me, 931
  love and all his pleasures are but, 121
  of age, 208
  of stimulated stature, 430
  of what, we made our joys, 556
  spent them not in, 167
  to the great children leave, 225
  when I bring you coloured, 1200
Trace a Nymph a Naiad, 308
  and find out the truth, 1112
  back the greatest deed, 578
  boldest painters cannot, 199
  characters of hell, 244
  in the reflecting shield, 1001
  leave no lasting, 907
  of kinship, left the, 764
  river whose course we, 364
  the day's disasters, 251
  the noble dust of Alexander, 97
  the path that I must wend, 683
  the woods and lawns, 225
Traces, lead 'em in the, 526
  on winter's, 633
Traceable to diet, 971
Traced a line on the sand, 388
  with his golden pen, 516
Tracings of eternal light, 1174
Track, around the ancient, 575
  down the starry, 866
  pursue each other's, 178
  single, 644
  wildwood, 447
  with a golden, 892
Trackless seas, launch out on, 537
  way, as birds their, 484
Track-mark of an ancient crime, 1080
Tract of inland ground, 302
  one untrodden, 612
  priestly, 926
Tracts, leaves no, 28
  through torrid, 251
Tractors and your travelling-cranes, 1025
Trade and commerce, instrument of, 608
  and last quotations, 604
Trade, a-'oldin' of our, 874
  can give, except what, 492
  celebrity in politics or in, 413
  dreadful, 99
  exercised his father's, 171
  extension of, a matter of tariffs, 739
  far-fatiguing, 247
  free, is not a principle, 419
  how is your, Aquarius, 997
  in luxuries of life, 1192
  in superfluities, 247
  is to rectify error, 235
  literature as a, 318
  my father's, 344
  of a prude, 1183
  of blood and guile, 316
  of lying, 1142
  of using words, 705
  prosperity and, 661
  restoration of world, 969
  thou learned, love the little, 1125
  two of a, 206, 574, 925
  with them, nothing to do but, 271
Trades, signs indicative of, 342
  ugliest of, 417
Tradesman must have patience, 225
Tradesmen, lying becomes none but, 57
Trading street, live in a, 198
Tradition, common, 1014
  desert, for a spontaneous thought, 414
  reverence due to, 1194
  wears a snowy beard, 442
Traditions of your tribe, 800
Trafalgar, burns from, 765
Traffic light, prepares her green, 973
  of Jacob's ladder, 749
Tragedie, go litel myn, 4
Tragedies are finished by a death, 359
  Attic, 162
  romantic plays and, 798
  two, in this world, 724
Tragedy, black. 620
  comedy through my pages, 652
  commonplace people dislike, 860
  fate has written a, 874
  in sceptred pall, 161
  Man, play is the, 459
  of a man who has found himself out, 751
  of a world at strife, 760
  of Hamlet, playbill of, 311
  of love is indifference, 861
  of man of genius, 741
  of the age, herein lies the, 810
  this I call a, 380
  to those who feel, 246
  untouched by, 1050
  write you a, 1001
Tragic house, 614
  life, no villain need be in, 574
  quality, your, 946
  thing, that bright, 585
  to one who is old, 935
  years, erect beneath the, 728
Trail a-winding, long long, 964
  beauty's, 852
  held true, ever the, 778
  hit the dusty, 890
  long dim, ahead, 920
  neither will go from the, 783
  of blood to the palace gate, 923
  of the book, puts me on the, 709
  of the serpent, 338

Trail, pull out on the long, 778
  runs to the westward, 697
  that is always new, 778
  time to turn on the old, 778
  whistle up the, 878
Trails her robes of gold, evening, 418
Trail-breaker, still the, 1008
Trailed its ravelled fleeces by, 722
Trailing clouds of glory, 301
  garments of the night, 418, 433
Train, a royal, believe me, 74
  below, starve the numerous, 185
  cattle, 754
  did you never, 1063
  disquantity your, 98
  facing the front of the, 931
  filled the temple, his, 1237
  for ill and not for good, 743
  him up well, they'd, 600
  I wouldn't take, isn't a, 982
  is slow and old, the midnight, 939
  jumps into, after it has started, 769
  melancholy, 250
  no pageant, 374
  of stars, night with her, 693
  of unforeseen circumstances, 271
  on in his name, 893
  runs, how smoothly the, 871
  serpent, 431
  she said she would, 700
  starry, 152
  that brought me here, 939
  that delusive, 551
  trips, on long, 986
  trotted near the, 1025
  up a child, 1234
  what a dear old, 942
  who follows in His, 343
Trains, meets all the, 884
  pass, ever' time de, 1020
Train-attendant, nor for a, 285
Trained in exercise and art, 1087
  in the holy art, 453
  muscular, of a philosopher, 1122
  musical, 1088
  soldier's, 576
Training-school for first-class men, 538
Traitor, hate the, 116
  hit no, on the hip, 504
  loves His, well, 650
  not to trust, wine's a, 711
  or true, be we, 796
Traitors, fears do make us, 87
  our doubts are, 35
Traitorous kiss, 349
Traitorously corrupted youth of the realm, 69
Trammel up the consequence, 85
Trammels of the world, 330
Tramp alone, jest a, 856
  can't get a silver shoe, 951
  is a landlord, every, 1028
  long day's, 918
  on a daisy's crown, 919
Tramps and thieves, 827
Trample an empire down, 676
  on my days, light doth, 170
  under foot, man whose rights I, 602
Trampled and beaten as the sand, 436
Trampling feet of horse and men, with, 923
  out the vintage, 522
Tramplings of three conquests, 145
Trances, all my days are, 460
Tranquil and intrepid soul, 571
Tranquil bay, out in the, 862
  mind, farewell the, 102
  mind is well-ordered, 1125
  solitude, I love, 368
  spirit, 115
  sun, 638
  you lie, 833
Tranquilities, slow, 991
Tranquility after noise, 609
  feeling of inward, 415
  frigid, 232
  heaven was all, 338
  thou better name, 316
Transatlantic commentator, 399
Transcendent capacity, 379
Transcribed, what is, 233
  word for word, 1107
Transfer it to those whom we mistrusted, 1087
Transfigures the wretched, radiance which, 1182
  you and me, glory that, 522
Transfixing all dubiety, 937
Transforms old print, 265
Transformation of the antagonist, 1209
Transgressing, by, most truly kept the law, 163
Transgression, lay not my, to my charge, 57
Transgressors, way of, is hard, 1233
Transient, chaste as morning dew, 202
  fragrance, flowers of, 231
  hour, catch the, 231
  meteors, mere, 344
  sorrows simple wiles, 299
  tears, wept away in, 455
  triumphs of might are, 609
Transition, what seems so is, 435
Transitory breath, a, 504
  nature of buttons, 654
Translated, thou art, 43
Translation, end that shall meet its, 538
  is at best an echo, 407
  is no translation, 833
  just as well in a, 236
  more important in, 1071
  no literal, can be just, 217
Translations and editions, all the, 238
Translucent phrase, one, 647
  wave, glassy cool, 158
Translucid presence, with that, 951
Translunary things, those brave, 30
Transmigration of souls, belief in, 804
Transmigrations, of all metamorphoses or, 1223
Transmit his name to posterity, 343
  the Preludes, 954
Transmitted effluence, 366
Transmitter of a foolish face, 223
Transmutes aliens into trusting friends, 508
Transom of a merchant brig, 413
Transparent like some holy thing, 337
Transport his soul away, 1047
  myself with a wish, 197
Transports of a British muse, 185
Transportation, history of, 963
  rears her ugly head, 851
Transported, if the men were all, 1066
Transubstantiation, tale of, 13
Trap, cannot lay a, for it, 588
  her feet within a, 959
Trapeze, flying, 640
Trappings and the suits of woe, 89
Trash, who steals my purse steals, 102
Travail, labor for my, 74
  to produce bon mots, 1161
Travailes of the painefull day, 26
Travaileth in pain together, 1245
Travaille, myn be the, 6
Travel along, so I'll, 882
  by land or by water, 192
  fast, I shall not, 953
  foreign, ought to soften prejudices, 571
  from court to court, 852
  from Dan to Beersheba, 242
  goeth to school and not to, 110
  here at home, I, 894
  hopefully, to, 704
  however much I, 953
  if I should, 981
  in distant lands, narrative of, 1198
  is a part of education, 110
  on life's common way, 298
  pleasure of, 1198
  the open road, 535
  the splendid sphere, 958
  thought the, long, 26
Travels alone, fastest who, 510
  he, the fastest, 510
  in a distant place, 980
  in clouds seeks manna, 170
  in divers paces, Time, 50
  ranged like him that, 108
  sundry contemplation of my, 51
  the fastest who travels alone, 783
  the world over, a man, 709
  with another, he who, 514
  without a load, him who, 757
Travelled a good deal in Concord, 514
  by night and slept by day, 439
  by, the one less, 867
  for more'n a day, never, 826
  in the realms of gold, 384
  life's dull round, 242
Traveller and his master, comes, 1007
  from New Zealand, 398
  has a right to relate, 1171
  knocking on the moonlit door, 839
  like myself, some, 398
  now spurs the lated, 87
  returns, from whose bourn no, 93
  some curious, from Lima, 399
  sorrowful, 398
  swiftest, goes afoot, 514
  through a dusty road, 504
Travellers must be content, 48
  Roger and I, two, 572
Traveller's journey, direct the, 435
Travelleth into a country, he that, 110
Traveling all the same pace, 449
  always detested, 990
  earth, shadow of our, 447
  no, to do, 990
  roads all even and peaceful, 536
  rug's a Union Jack, 875
  tolerable, on the beaten road, 376
  use of, 238
Travelling-cranes tractors and your, 1025
Traverse climes beyond the western main, 250
  may the poorest take, 585

Travestied into a nickname, 628
Tray, Blanch and Sweetheart, 99
  my poor dog, 328
  old dog, 567
Trays, 'mid a jeweller's, 683
Treacherous flatteries, damn his, 522
  inclination, 285
  never ungrateful or, 352
  phantom men call liberty, 532
Treacle, fly that sips, 205
Tread a stately measure, 770
  a way none trod before, 792
  alone, way that I must, 372
  careless, 641
  close behind him, 315
  dear immortal spirits, 618
  dust we, 373
  ever so airy a, 469
  far-off shore where he would, 70
  fools rush in where angels fear to, 71, 212
  grapes of the wine-press which ye, 401
  higher road to, 596
  I with mournful, 536
  in air, 219
  land whereon we, 386
  lightly she is near, 722
  my days, I, 591
  on a snake, unwary may, 590
  on another year, 626
  on classic ground, 195
  on my corns or tell me lies, 1066
  on my dreams, 793
  on the pride of Greece, 408
  safely into the unknown, 869
  softly bow the head, 349
  the globe, all that, 371
  the region Elenore, 749
  the roads of hell, 914
  thy shore, foot of foeman, 1188
  upon another's heel, one woe, 96, 1150
  upon, beetle that we, 36
  upon my patience, 61
  upon the scene he trod, 306
  where angels fear to, 212
Treads alone some banquet-hall, 336
  on heels of spring, 1099
  on high, one, 165
  on it so light, 106
  the chambers of the sky, 364
  upon fire, 196
  upon the heels of pleasure, 193
Treason against the United States, 1042
  and a stratagem, life is a, 379
  and plot, gunpowder, 1054
  bloody, flourish'd over us, 83
  can but peep, 96
  clearness is, 824
  corporations cannot commit, 21
  cried the speaker, 270
  doth never prosper, 29
  has done his worst, 87
  if this be, make the most of it, 270
  kings may love, 116
  last temptation is the greatest, 955
  love grows bitter with, 631
  murder arson, confess to, 775
  never committed, 10
  none dare call it, 29
  of all clerks, 1028
  to his country, 233
Treasons, malaria's countless, 823
  stratagems and spoils, 47, 379
Treasure, buried, 845
Treasure, choicest, 821
  hath found a, 1250
  is never molested, where, 593
  Island, 524
  of his eyesight lost, 77
  of our tongue, 30
  rich the, 176
  squandering of my country's, 478
  unsunned heaps of miser's, 158
  what a, hadst thou, 92
  what men call, 528
  where your, is, 1240
  without stealth, 21
  witty woman is a, 576
Treasures, extent of your, 640
  free men possess, real, 968
  hath he not always, 317
  he found in his mind, 795
  human heart has hidden, 507
  in heaven, 1240
  life's, 795
  sea-born, 408
  that moths will not corrupt, 978
  that were mine, of all the, 938
  three, love light and thoughts, 317
  up a wrong, 357
Treasured up, embalmed and, 163
Treasure-galleon, like some rare, 576
Treasure-thoughts, friendships and hopes, 363
Treasuring the tin 943
Treasury's marble front, 604
Treat a poor wretch with a bottle of burgundy, 188
  gives a child a, 856
  great men as lunatics, 1192
  if you met where any bar is, 651
  my friends, thus do I, 1027
  politics and morality apart, 641
  those two impostors, 783
  to me, no big, 949
  you with contempt, 538
  your friend as if he might become an enemy, 1103
Treaties, thirty years the life of most, 788
Treatise on geometry, saved a, 300
  rouse at a dismal, 88
Treatment, humane, 1189
  most kind, 394
  one sort of, may serve for all, 402
Treaty, proffered, 447
  serves its turn, if a, 788
Treble, screaming hysteric, 1026
  turning toward childish, 50
Tree, a billboard lovely as a, 1021
  amfalula, 699
  ancestral, 768
  as a, it cannot last, 939
  brave man dies on the, 933
  by a river, on a, 256
  by the green leaves on the, 345
  climb the, our Lord to see, 1057
  come to the sunset, 370
  dies, if a, 1169
  do these things in a green, 1151
  eternity, starry, 655
  fair little girl sat under a, 458
  falls, soon as the great, 594
  for himself, does not plant a, 589
  for one that makes a, 681
  friendship is a sheltering, 317
  fruit of that forbidden, 148
  give me again my hollow, 214
  go then and plant a, 712
  grew into a, 504
Tree, hale green, 446
  he that planteth a, 710
  I planted, thorns are of, 353
  I shall be like that, 192
  if you have once planted a, 589
  is inclined as twig is bent, 209
  is known by his fruit, 1241
  ivy from a sacred, 758
  last leaf upon the, 450
  lovely as a pulpwood, 1021
  near his favorite, 245
  north side of a, 991
  of deepest root, 272
  of liberty, 1174
  of liberty must be refreshed, 273
  of life, apples from the, 889
  of life, shake the, 818
  of life the middle tree, 151
  of prohibition root of all cur woe, 155
  on my ancestral, 451
  only God can make a, 940
  or flower, never loved a, 338, 590
  part of the north side of a, 1217
  pine, stands so lonely, 1180
  planted by the waters, as a, 1238
  poem as lovely as a, 939
  rise to the top of the, 622
  she gave me of the, 155
  spare the beechen, 328
  sticking in a, 311
  stockings and the, 1022
  stump of a little, 1170
  sugar-plum, 699
  swinging, there is a, 953
  that falls before the saw, 1021
  that grows through sunny noons, 1021
  that lifts its arms and laughs, 1021
  that may in summer wear, 939
  that never had to fight, 877
  that to and fro did sway, 666
  the sky the sea the, 1019
  they'd knock on a, 747
  thou the, and I the flower, 623
  though only God can make a, 1024
  thrush on the, 758
  to tree, clinging from, 431
  too happy happy, 383
  tossed by the autumn wind, 996
  'twas on a, 664
  under the greenwood, 48, 394
  when I was part of a living, 1217
  where is a common, 939
  who plants a tree, 715
  whose girth will prove its age, 1021
  whose roots are in a drain, 827
  with fruit unharvested, 568
  with grace toward heaven rising, 1021
  woodman spare that, 404
  yon crimson, 372
Trees, above thin, 856
  alive with yellow shine, 903
  and fields tell me nothing, 207
  and flowers, scientific about, 538
  and men and grass, aspiring, 531
  and plants, respect that ties us to, 1143
  Arabian, 104
  are brown, all the, 523
  are brown and they are trees, 1019
  autumn, 933
  bosomed high in tufted, 160

Trees, brotherhood of venerable, 298
  grow, makes, 947
  hats coats and things, old, 965
  hewn from different, 816
  I wonder about the, 867
  in a garden, too many, 1142
  in a gauze of wind, 1015
  in the streets are old, 1007
  in their blooming, 736
  just hid with, 346
  leafless, 551
  like leaves on, 218
  loftiest, fall and perish, 1084
  lopped and cut grow again, 1112
  loveliest of, the cherry, 742
  maddens me, 952
  made, bow themselves, 73
  most shy and ladylike of, 525
  New England, 1007
  on all the hills, all the, 516
  on either hand, 702
  perpetual of sleep, 992
  quiet, 878
  rest under the shade of, 1008
  rustling of the, 1067
  seem more resigned, 871
  seventeen, from the zoo, 1015
  shall be my books, 50
  silent as the, 811
  tall ancestral, 370
  that grow so fair, 782
  that grow together, 800
  that would march, 893
  to benefit, he plants, 1094
  tongues in, 48
  unto the root of the, 1243
  walking, men as, 1242
  walking with the, 880
  with their cordage sing, 961
Tree's summit, from a, 384
Tree-toad is a chef-d'oeuvre, 535
  three-toed, 829
Tree-tops, whispering, 759
Trelawney lies by Shelley, 928
Trelawny die, shall, 416
Tremble at the word of the Lord, 171
  for my country, 274
  for this lovely frame, 326
  like a guilty thing, 301
  like a woman sobbing, 1024
  look in my heart and, 942
  made earth to, 1237
  made Olympus, 1101
  my firm nerves shall never, 87
  to win the hand of woman, 422
  while they gaze, angels, 243
Tremble with song, 737
Trembles in the breast, 306
  to a lily, 648
  too, turning, 248
Trembled like a man in love, 965
  not knowing wherefore, 879
  with fear at your frown, 521
Trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere, 516
Tremblers, boding, 251
Trembling hope, repose in, 245
  in her eye, tear stands, 220
  seized with a rosy, 1202
  strings, across the, 364
  unmoved with all around them, 1014
Tremendous cry of warning, 582
  object of creation, most, 253
  outsider, 966
Tremor of heartstrings magnetic, 633
Tremulous beliefs, 805
Trench, stand in the, Achilles, 1002
Trenchant blade Toledo trusty, 142
Trencher-man, very valiant, 38
Trespassers, downtrod by many, 1078
Trespasses against his duty, 259
  forgive us all our, 918
Tresses, fair, ensnare, 212
  gray, withered cheek and, 306
  in wavy, flowing, 406
  like the morn, 158
  long bright, 600
  whitening lip and fading, 452
Trevi's edge, 711
Trial by juries, 273
  for crimes against peace of world, 978
  not anything of human, 626
  of everything before arms, make, 1094
  of itself, truth is the, 119
  on, in the world, 679
Trials of abounding wealth, 1048
Triangle breaks out, if a, 846
Triangular person in square hole, 314
Tribal lays, ways of constructing, 780
Tribe, cynic, 873
  increase, may his, 346
  richer than all his, 104
  sufferance the badge of all our, 44
  that highly respectable, 1065
  traditions of your, 800
  which no wine will ever warm, 530
Tribes pursue, the phantom, 681
  pursue their game, 279
  that slumber in its bosom, 371
  two mighty, bores and bored, 361
Tribe's hands, feed out of your, 786
Tribunal, National-Socialist State, 1211
Tribute, laid all nature under, 290
  not one cent for, 276
  of a sigh, passing, 245
  of a sigh which is not a sob, 727
  of a smile, vain, 307
  of its love and tears, 603
  or betrayal, is it a, 934
  to his grave, bring my, 307
  to memory of Boatswain, 352
  to other nations, paying, 1181
  unto grateful men, 798
Tributes he pays to life, 1002
Trick and wile, many a, 282
  confidence, still running, 966
  is over, when the long, 856
  little by little does the, 1077
  Machiavel had ne'er a, 143
  of our English nation, 64
  of shaking dangerous questions, 429
  of singularity, 55
  of truth undo me, 881
  one ugly, 339
  tried the same, 1077
  when in doubt win the, 197
  wins the, 649
  worth two of that, 61
Tricks, ancient, 1005
  fantastic, before high heaven, 36
  hath strong imagination, 43
  his beams, 159
  in plain and simple faith, 83
  that are vain, 644
  ugly Yahoo, 891
Tricks, where be his tenures and his, 96
  with our memory, vanity plays, 727
Tricking and stopping, 958
Trickle from its source, bids it, 289
Trident, flatter Neptune for his, 76
Tried all the week to be good, 291
  each art, he, 250
  friend I have valued and, 335
  hard his strength, 936
  how mirth can into folly glide, 309
  it, we have never, 1014
  men's souls, times that, 453
  so hard to do the right, 628
  the fat, she has, 979
  the luxury of doing good, 280
  to be a rose, 585
  to blame that has been, 221
  to live without him, 114
  to understand, men have, 1007
  when he is, 1248
  without consent been only, 128
  world in vain had, 338
Tries each fond endearment, 250
  no one knows till he, 1104
Trifle at her time of life, no, 520
  careless, 84
  scorn to take offence at every, 211
  think naught a, 203
  this utter, for my love, 683
Trifles, all these things are, 572
  are trifles, 701
  dispense with, 34
  light as air, 102
  make the sum of human things, 275
  make the sum of life, 497
  make up happiness or misery, 589
  snapper-up of unconsidered, 56
  which no poet sings, 578
  win us with honest, 84
Trifling handful, just take a, 569
  or so mean, so, 339
  points, waste not time on, 332
Trills her thick-warbled notes, 156
Trim array, puts forth in, 300
  dress'd in all his, 108
  he that shot so, 77
  in gallant, 244
  meadows, 160
  reckoning, 63
  sylphlike and willow, 987
Trimmed in silence, 1117
Trinity, calling on the, 374
  House, bumper to, 970
  pigeons perch on, 1034
  strikes noon, till, 1034
Trio, consider friends this, 799
Trip about him at command, his words, 162
  and fall, tho' he, 466
  blythe and jaunty, 902
  from fearful, the victor ship, 536
  I did not take, 952
  it as you go, 160
  our fearful, is done, 536
Trips on the green, 388
Triple mail, hath need of, 933
  ways to take, 778, 1235
Tripoli, to the shores of, 1065
Tripping where the bright streams play, 568
Trissotin, half Mithridates and half, 399

Triteness, have point and lack, 758
Triton blow his wreathed horn, 300
  of the minnows, 76
Triumph advances, chief who in, 308
  and defeat are in ourselves, 439
  and disaster, meet with, 783
  came, just as its, 513
  few men ever know, a, 1018
  from the North, in, 401
  has gone past, when the, 883
  in redeeming love, 280
  lament their, 444
  modern florist's, 569
  nature's bloodless, 443
  of hope over experience, 235
  of principles I have stood for, 1048
  of the things of the spirit, 755
  pedestaled in, 491
  poet's, 672
  pursue the, 209
  that last, 735
  waxing statelier, 848
Triumphs of might are transient, 609
  of our good Saxon tongue, 397
  over evils, philosophy, 1158
  win glorious, 734
Triumphal arch of bricks, 803
  arch that fill'st the sky, 328
  arches, hew, 212
Triumphant condescension, enters with, 998
  death his dart shook, 155
  in this faith, 816
  navy rode, 240
  o'er our fears, faith, 435
  on the hill, 921
Triumphed, Jehovah has, 336
  we have, 651
Triumphing, joy and love, 151
  over death and chance, 161
Trivet, right as a, 350
Trivial contribution, beg a, 760
  dwelling upon the, 943
  fond records, wipe away all, 92
  people, such, 931
  personalities decomposing, 919
  round the common task, 365
  skirmish fought near Marathon, 998
  the difference, too, 938
  their differences are, 234
  theme, a, 578
  things, contests rise from, 212
Trochee trips from long to short, 317
Trod down my lofty name, 620
  down to the pit have, 877
  gladly into the night, 869
  lands that I never have, 618
  my rocky ledge, 758
  on by a princely heel, 590
  on eggs, 125
  on shoe of leather, 1149
  soil where first they, 370
  that day to God, as he, 777
  the bluemetal, 1036
  the golden paths of youth, 866
  the hard ways of duty, 445
  the high sanctity of space, 1037
  the path to hell, 810
  the upward and the downward slope, 703
  the ways of glory, 73
  through life before, 306
  under foot, 204
  upon neat's leather, 81
Trodden down under the hoofs, 260
  low, uplift the, 575
  out, a little fire is quickly, 70
  the wine-press alone, 1238
  to the ground, 252
Trojans never injured me, 218
Trolley that meets all the trains, 884
Trollope, plot outlined by Osler, 695
Troop and muster and assail, 983
  farewell the plumed, 102
  foreign, in my country, 230
  of birds, golden, 878
Troops, best, those which are victorious, 1176
  of error, rashly charged the, 144
  of friends, 88
  of solemn people, 997
  put myself at head of my, 1175
  that were led by the czar, 1063
Trooping from the war, 759
Trope, out flew a, 141
Trophies and dead things, 128
  pass away, all their, 640
  raise, to thee, 167
  unto the enemies of truth, 144
Tropic for your balm, try, 995
  under the, is our language spoke, 146
Tropics, pass both, 114
  zones and meridian lines, 599
Trot, hear a jump or, 652
  sideways, half the time, 1022
Trots, Time, withal, 50
Troth, break my, 40
  time trieth, 17
Trotted near the train, 1025
Troubadour, gayly the, 388
Trouble and time, serves a world of, 490
  capacity for taking, 379
  care or pain or, 1178
  comes your soul to try, 960
  concerns the sky and sea, 1109
  double toil and, 87
  drives me into rhyme, when, 970
  enough in his own minde, 166
  enough of its own, 718
  here, days begin with, 1057
  is a ton, 796
  is a trouble, a, 908
  is sure, 743
  is what you make it, 796
  kindness in another's, 601
  man is born unto, 1228
  me with questions nevermore, 562
  mine were of, 744
  my presence doth, 68
  of few days and full of, 1228
  of liking them, 323
  of the rain, useful, 470
  of washing my dead body, 1085
  on your mind, heaps the, 754
  present help in, 1230
  purty hard by, pressed, 730
  running any country, 885
  smooth away, 945
  somewhat late to, 601
  take the utmost, 719
  the seas with oars, some, 1097
  to herward, if there be, 776
  to invent, taking the, 1014
  to learn a language, 236
  us now, things that, 601
  war his toil and, 176
  what are they to, 1026
  wherever there's Kellys, 683
  why all this toil and, 295
Trouble, wine to drown, in, 768
  your, is their trouble, 948
  your womb-deep sleep, 1026
Troubles, fun in spite of his, 883
  life's, come never too late, 418
  losses anxieties, age of great, 645
  of our proud and angry dust, 743
  of the brain, written, 88
  of the little boy, 699
  peck of, 1149
  put all your, there, 879
  strong to consume small, 503
  take arms against a sea of, 93
  whole lot of, 750
Troubled at me, much, 170
  lands, wisest men of the, 907
  laughter of time, 905
  let not your heart be, 1244
  like a fountain, 52
  mind be stranger to thee, 135
  my mind is, 75
  the captain's mind, 655
  waters, fish in, 188
  with thick-coming fancies, 88
Troublesome disguises which we wear, 152, 1051
  is day, how, 348
  loud and, 260
  nothing more, than the effort of thinking, 637
  to produce a better oration is, 1119
  women are, 163
Troubling of a star, 749
Troublous sights and sounds set free, 802
  world, so part we sadly in this, 71
Trousers badly need a patch, 754
  bottoms of my, rolled, 954
  never wear your best, 1190
  steam-engine in, 313
Trout, build the, a crystal stair, 881
  in the milk, 515
  that swim, upon, 672
  would not ever escape, 674
Trouts bite best on the Sabbath, 750
Trouthe is hyeste thing, 8
Trovatore, the best to my taste, 594
Trowel, laid on with a, 47
Troy divine, tale of, 161
  fired another, 176
  Grecians sacked, 31
  half his, was burnt, 64
  heard, doubted, 360
  imperial towers of, 212
  laid old, in ashes, 185
  ringing plains of windy, 464
Troy's proud glories, 218
  redoubt, praise to, 882
Truant, aged ears play, 41
  children going home, like, 819
  husband should return, 358
Truce, never an instant's, 515
  no, with Adam-zad, 779
  of night, this, 943
  to navigation, 623
  with rosy frailities, 576
Truck, on the main, stood, 405
Truculent appearance, bombastic and, 709
Trudged along unknowing, 176
Trudgin' my weary way, 678
True across so many miles, 797
  all faith is, 544
  all is not, 643

True Amphitryon, 179
and faithful as can be, 911
and false, idea of what is, 1163
and honourable wife, 82
and tender and brave and just, 443
and wise, a maxim, 620
apothecary, 80
artists are a rare breed, 796
as another, one religion, 126
as fate, 116
as I live, as, 116
as steel, 42, 79
as the bullet sped, 686
as the dial to the sun, 143
as the needle to the pole, 143
as turnips is, 496
battled for the, 468
beginning of our end, 43
birth, revolts from, 78
dare to be, 135
dear near and, 467
dignity of man, only, 770
disputants like sportsmen, 217
divides the false and, 1134
dull minds, 343
ease in writing, 211
easy to be, 183
embodiment of everything, 623
face of death, 802
fairy story of simians, 853
friend that's, 284
friends appear less moved, 180
friendship needs no ceremony, 80
friendship's laws, 220
from false, distinguish, 1163
glory dwells where glorious deeds, 688
good men and, 39
greatness to have frailty, 109
gude to be honest and, 611
happiness is of a retired nature, 195
hearts lie withered, 335
his heart, sae, 270
hope is swift, 72
I would be, 924
if all be, that I do think, 184
if England to itself rest, 58
in and for itself, is it, 1177
industrious friend, 60
infinitely, 604
is it, 716
its woes, how, 544
I've got no shirts, 622
joy in life, this is the, 720
kept him falsely, 470
labourer, I am a, 50
leisure one with true toil, 501
light which lighteth every man, 1244
lords or kings of the earth, 532
love is like ghosts, 1159
love is never blind, 557
love never did run smooth, 42
love tho' given in vain, 470
love's the gift, 307
lovers, between, 1014
luck consists not, 640
make me always think what is, 564
male never yet walked, 924
matters were or were not, 1024
my butcher's bill is due, 622
my prospects all look blue, 622
nature of home, 532
nobility exempt from fear, 69
nothing, but heaven, 336
occasion true, to, 467
of a shopkeeper, 240
True of most we leave behind, 519
path of his calling, 407
pathos and sublime, 286
philosophy, aim of a, 646
pity 'tis 'tis, 92
pleasure of life to live with inferiors, 483
power will not enter, 401
pride were not also humble, as if, 493
proved, before, 143
religion's sake, for, 921
rest, that is, 501
satire, 774
science and study of man, 207
security found in social solidarity, 1189
servant's title he may wear, 441
service, small service is, 304
shews clear and, 1014
simple modest manly, 528
so holy 'tis and, 1065
sorrow makes a silence, 993
soul so warm and, 333
source of human offspring, 152
speak, right wrong, 470
speak what is, 1073
sportsmen, 217
sure they are, 57
teacher defends his pupils, 393
tender and, Douglas, 567
test of civilization, 235, 414
that he is mad, 92
the blushful Hippocrene, 383
'tis strange but, 361
to boasted race or clan, 875
to certain ideals, 694
to his Molly, 274
to me, thy heart was always, 560
to myself, enabled to remain, 570
to one another, let us be, 546
to one party, 526
to plan, if we are, 585
to the kindred points of heaven, 304
to the traditions of your tribe, 800
to thine own self be, 91
to your last breath, 875
toil, true leisure one with, 501
too good to be, 188
university of these days, 381
unless she's, 628
use of speech, 254
way goes over a rope, 1210
way to be deceived, 1159
we loved too, 429
whatsoever things are, 1247
while there yet is time, 877
wit is nature to advantage dressed, 211
wit, well of, 576
wood of yew wood, of, 738
word spoken in doggerel, 1219
worship, every one's, 1144
True-born king of men, 513
True-fix'd and resting quality, 82
True-love hath my heart, my, 27
Truer than you alway, 712
truth obtainable, no, 493
Truest hearts that ever bled, 386
mirror, 295
nobility, virtue is the, 1152
steps are human still, 453
warrior that ever buckled sword, 516
Truism, mill of a, 414
Truly loves on to the close, 335
Trump, come with a, 856
Trump, farewell the shrill, 102
we hear, it is the, 949
Trumps, if dirt was, 325
Trumped death's ace, he, 639
Trumpet give an uncertain sound, if the, 1246
give them the blare of the, 521
had proclaimed, mightier than, 347
hear the rattling, 508
heart moved more than with a, 27
of a child of Rome, 634
of the morn, 89
of time in our ears, 979
pride his own, 75
shifted his, 252
sound the, 186
sounds, ever and anon a, 749
the thing became a, 304
to arms, blow the, 271
word of Jefferson, 771
world may sound no, 1067
Trumpets, invisible, 924
of color, blew, 882
silver snarling, 383
sounded for him, 172
with never a blare of, 772
Trumpet-tongued angels, 85
Truncheon, marshal's, 36
Trundle-tail, bobtail tike or, 95
Trundling her mop, 314
Trunk, hide it in your, 878
Trust a few, 52
a friend who deserts you, never, 1077
a good deal to common fame, 416
all power is a, 420
as a nation, God we, 836
at the end of an Indian June, 776
brain, 1051
built an absolute, 84
empire is power in, 173
every voter exercises a public, 627
for all my faith and, 682
for beer, take you on, 715
fortune and know you carry Caesar, 1115
government is a, 329
her, who can, 840
in all things high, 466
in critics, before you, 351
in God, 312
in God and do the right, 499
in God is our, 332
in God, put your, 329
in him, they that put their, 1250
in him will I, 1231
in his cussedness, 639
in his Providence, 140
in me, hearts that, 826
in money, put not your, 454
in princes, 1232
in vinegar, put not your, 700
is safe and sound, 204
magistracy is a great, 261
man on his oath and bond, 80
man yields up his, 348
me, there are those who, 924
never, advice of man in difficulties, 1078
no agent, 38
no future howe'er pleasant, 433
not a man's words if you please, 407
not him with secrets, 1171
not one night's ice, 137

Trust not your daughters' minds, 100
  office of more, 1150
  old friends to, 113
  on and think to-morrow will repay, 178
  our happiness in the hands of others, 330
  public office is a public, 481, 627
  sailor's, 661
  some later day, nor, 1098
  soothed by an unfaltering, 372
  sword of power a nation's, 373
  that all is best, 501
  that good will be the goal, 468
  that out of night and death, 760
  that when we die, 607
  the soul's invincible surmise, 770
  thou thy love, 533
  time that takes in, 22
  to frail mortality, 113
  to, know what to, 130
  to native genius, had to, 617
  to that volcanic political instinct, 722
  we are unfit for any, 559
  we can repose in friendships, 1080
  with steadfast, 1173
Trusts, offices as public, 339
  public, 188
Trusted a secret to a woman, 1113
  before, was ever poet so, 235
  let no such man be, 47
  to thy billows, 355
  vanity of having been, 222
  ventures not in one bottom, 43
Trustees, officers of the government are, 329
Trustest in the staff, thou, 1237
Trustful birds have built their nests, 668
Trustier human ways, 1036
Trusting everybody universal benevolence, 253
  friends, aliens into, 508
  in God your fathers came, 553
Trustworthy, memory becomes, as you trust it, 347
  no counsel more, 1137
  way to make a man, 809
Trusty drouthy cronie, 287
  dusky vivid true, 703
  in his deeds, 1117
Truth about sleep, first to tell the, 1022
  and falsehood grapple, let, 1143
  and freedom, enemy to, 1190
  and freedom, spirit of, 1191
  and love approve, 862
  and loyalty, 48
  and loyalty, map of, 69
  and nothing but the truth, 1152
  and rapture of man, 860
  and soberness, words of, 1245
  appear to lie, lest the, 688
  arrive, women and poets see, 1005
  arrives in the dark, 973
  as harsh as, 424
  at His requiring taught, 442
  authority and show of, 39
  be in the field, so, 163
  beauty and, tho' never found, 655
  beauty is, 383
  being truth, 62
  between us forevermore, 413
  bitter barren, 533
Truth, born to inquire after, 1145
  bright countenance of, 162
  called to speak a disagreeable, 1171
  cannon-balls may aid the, 504
  colour of faith and, 523
  command of, 543
  communicated by contagion, 1188
  communicated by deeds of truth, 1192
  crushed to earth, 373
  dignity of, 118
  divorcing themselves from, 379
  draw bow ride and speak the, 361
  each new grain of, 900
  emblem of, 348
  enemies of, 144
  entails ruin, when the, 1081
  even when he speaks the, 1077
  ever has most strength, 1082
  every gaudy color a bit of, 1034
  evidence of, 329
  fancy deemed was only, 455
  felt this, an instant, 736
  fiction lags after, 259
  first to face the, 779
  folly to tell women, 507
  forever on the scaffold, 525
  found, in all but one, 60
  from his lips prevailed, 250
  from shadows and symbols into, 403
  from the people, keeps the, 878
  full round of, 471
  given me the, 929
  great is, 1182, 1249
  great is, and shall prevail, 701
  has such a face, 174
  has such a mien, 174
  hath a quiet breast, 59
  held the lamp of, 687
  her glorious precepts draw, 333
  highest summit of art and life, 1188
  hold hard by, 491
  how little, we perish by, 938
  ill-timed, 659
  immemorial tragic, 936
  impossible to be soiled, 162
  in action, justice is, 419
  in beauty and in righteousness, in, 1253
  in blue, 1034
  in every shepherd's tongue, 21
  in him, there is no, 1244
  in men's imagination, 727
  in simple nakedness, 470
  in solution, fiction carries, 484
  in sorrow he learned this, 627
  in the ranks of, 550
  in wine there is, 1075, 1109
  intention of communicating, 318
  is always strange, 361
  is great and shall prevail, 556
  is marching on, 522
  is poison, persons for whom, 1211
  is precious and divine, 142
  is so, know that, 519
  is still the light, Thy, 477
  is the best vindication, 457
  is the nursing mother of genius, 476
  is the object of philosophy, 1047
  is the shattered mirror, 544
  is the trial of itself, 119
  is truth, 37
Truth is truth and love is love, 881
  is well of true wit, 576
  itself decays, 531
  keep abreast of, 525
  keep in sight, this, 676
  keep your sterile, 1198
  kept thy, so pure, 162
  know the, by the heart, 1162
  lips of, 337
  love, but pardon error, 1168
  love of, and all that makes a man, 471
  love swears she is made of, 109
  man never harmed by, 1126
  man who tells the, 418
  may be, tell how the, 306
  may bear all lights, 377
  may sometimes be improbable, 361
  mercy and, are met together, 1231
  miscall'd simplicity, 107
  Mohammed's, 458
  mournful, everywhere confessed, 231
  must be sought with Positivists, 570
  my soul abhors, less than, 508
  naked, 41
  needs no other touch, 119
  never hurts the teller, 492
  never yet fell dead, 476
  no truer, obtainable, 493
  noonday light and, 509
  not spoken at all times, 1146
  nothing so powerful as, 342
  nothing so strange as, 342
  ocean of, lay undiscovered, 184
  of a song, swear to, 189
  of all but, 857
  of anything by history, 1112
  of heaven, hold fast this, 669
  of imagination, 385
  of the thing, know the, 137
  of truths is love, 507
  offend my sweet, if, 881
  one, 1126
  one, is clear, 207
  or goodness realized by man, no, 378
  or the satisfaction of the intellect, 461
  out of Tusitala spoke, 846
  petrified, 615
  philosophy conformable to, 669
  proclaim, friends his, 173
  put to the worse, 163
  quenched the open, 308
  rather than love than money, 515
  ridicule is the test of, 377
  salt of, 429
  sanctified by, 303
  set down as a positive, 482
  severe by fairy fiction drest, 244
  shall be thy warrant, 21
  shall ever come uppermost, 503
  shall make you free, 1244
  shall understand the, 1250
  ship of, 857
  simple, his utmost skill, 114
  sole judge of, 208
  something that is not, will tell, 566
  soul of, in things erroneous, 580
  soul of the fact is its, 660
  speak, and shame the devil, 1141
  speak, as much as I dare, 1144
  speak the, 1155
  speaking the, 861

Truth, speech is, 307
  spread, from pole to pole, 194
  statesman yet friend to, 210
  stood on one side, 476
  stood up instead, 487
  strife of, with falsehood, 524
  such, as opposeth no man's profit, 132
  suffers more by heat of its defenders, 184
  tell, and shame the devil, 62, 235
  that has lasted a million years, 873
  that has lost its temper, 922
  that Shakespeare drew, 626
  that's told with bad intent, 282
  the brilliant Frenchman never knew, 263
  the poet sings, 440, 464
  the test of ridicule, 280
  the truth, O the, 575
  those blessed strains are telling, 503
  time brings increase to her, 240
  time trieth, 17
  time will teach thee the, 434
  to be a liar, doubt, 92
  to side with, is noble, 525
  to tell you the, 1151
  took to telling the, 824
  trick of, undo me, 881
  unbidden, 1004
  unflattering, 725
  urge him with, 220
  vantage-ground of, 109
  was buried deep below, 114
  was felt by instinct here, 490
  way to, 860
  weapon of, 1011
  well known to most, 267
  were he to tell the, 819
  whatever remains must be, 1049
  when for the, he ought to die, 410
  when they speak, they are not believed, 1129
  where doubt there, is, 506
  which cunning times put on, 46
  who speaks the, stabs falsehood, 524
  will come to light, 45
  will conquer, 8
  will lend her noblest fires, 351
  with gold she weighs, 215
  with him who sings, 467
  within thy mind rehearse, 462
  write an unpleasant, 716
Truths, abstract, are strong meat, 477
  being in and out of favor, 867
  customary fate of new, 564
  discovery of divine, 200
  doubts more cruel than, 1161
  electrify the sage, 327
  eternal, 684
  feel great, and tell them, 507
  fictions like to, 1073
  great, are portions of the soul of man, 524
  half so sage as he wrote, 516
  I tell, believe the, 247
  instruments of darkness tell us, 84
  irrationally held, 564
  music tells no, 506
  not for all men or times, 1168
  opposed to human pride, 396
  she reveals, precious as the, 1204
  that wake to perish never, 301
Truths to be self-evident, 273
  truth of, is love, 507
Truth's sad ashes, from, 531
Truthful James, my name is, 644
Truth-loving Persians, 998
Try by great thoughts and good deeds, 506
  by sleeping what it is to die, 145
  does not pay to, 677
  first thyself, 1083
  guiltier than him they, 35
  it, we thought we would, 1020
  men's souls, times that, 271, 904
  no certainty until you, 1081
  not how your silver rings, 874
  not to beat back the current, 640
  our fortunes to the last man, 65
  snow of heaven, 995
  some one-night stand, 907
  storm, 995
  the man, let the end, 64
  the tension of a man, 651
  to catch the sound of feet, 948
  to conquer any world, 595
  to go at all, not, 867
  to go there, don't you ever, 990
  to keep cool, 637
  to please and please not, 1001
  to think consciously, do not, 787
  tropic for your balm, 995
  try try, little soul let us, 334
  with a childish cry, will not, 761
  with all my might, 339
Trying, have gone on, 955
  to comfort me, needn't be, 679
  to get behind the weather, 726
  with all thy heart, 548
Tryst, no, so faithful, 842
  Thermopylae's, 533
  with death, 767
Trysts diurnal, secret, 861
Tub, fling him an empty, 191
  must stand upon his bottom, 171
  tale of a, 1140
Tubal Cain was a man of might, 504
  fashioned the hand-flung spears, 504
Tubes are twisted and dried, 779
Tuckt up she a-hunting goes, 134
Tucson and Deadwood, 1009
Tuesday is to be the day, 181
Tuesdays, flesh rotten-roasted on, 177
Tufted crow-toe, bring the, 159
  trees, bosomed high in, 160
Tug of war, 186
Tugs and moans to be untangled, 995
Tugged with fortune, 86
Tugging, don't advance for their, 492
Tuileries or the Escurial, 412
Tulip beds, like windy, 940
Tullia, daughter of Cicero, 263
Tumble, another, 391
  barefooted and bareheaded, 887
  down, ready with every nod to, 72
  on heather, 309
Tumbling main, unravelled from the, 406
  mirth, joined the, 1037
Tumor that ends by killing, 635
Tumours of a troubl'd mind, 1078
Tumult, a whisper on the, thrown, 504
  and the shouting dies, 780
  hard ye may be in the, 808
Tumult in the city, 551
  in the clouds, 794
  in the midst of the, 1185
  of enjoyment, 398
  of the land and sea, 879
  of the soul, 303
  stilled the rising, 770
Tumultuous body, this, 945
  privacy of storm, 408
Tun of doubting, a, 1040
Tune called Turkey in the Straw, 1063
  happiest, 993
  incapable of a, 323
  is more lasting, a, 906
  keep in, so long, 199
  loveliest, becomes vulgar, 1198
  new piano's, 776
  of flutes, kept stroke to the, 104
  out of, 1140
  out of, and harsh, 94
  plays an old, on the heart, 512
  put all in, 172
  sets the soul in, 172
  singeth a quiet, 315
  sweetly played in, 287
  the drummers play, 875
  to hear her is a, 586
  voices keep, 334
Tunes, devil have all the good, 274
  I shall loathe sweet, 631
  like smitten tin, 785
  popular, 838
  that bring the laugh, 777
  that make you choke, 777
  that mean so much, 777
  the shepherd's reed, 306
  were frozen in the horn, 1171
  wherein old passions rule, 755
Tuned to poetry life's prose, 595
Tuneful, soon mute however, 326
Tuneless in old age, 649
Tune-swept fiddlestring, be a, 909
Tunnel, a tiled vehicular bathroom, 958
Turbants, white silken, 156
Turbid dream of life, 396
Turbulence eludes the eye, 298
Turbulent mobs, herding in, 343
Turf above thee, green be the, 363
  at his head a green grass, 256
  dappled, 298
  every, beneath their feet, 328
  grassy, is all I crave, 269
  of fresh earth, smell to a, 147
  on him, spread the, 904
  on the green, 159
  Peter, 52
  soft lies the, 479
  that the Puritans trod, 752
Turk and Brahmin, 755
  bear like the, 213
  or Proosian, French or, 623
  out-paramoured the, 99
  the unspeakable, 382
  work as hard as a, 1061
Turks becoming somewhat sad, 661
  fought with the, 701
Turk's galley, on board a, 1162
Turkey in the straw, 1063
  taught, all he knew of French, 787
Turkish salutation, the common, 1170
Turkman's rest, cheers the, 358
Turky more respectable bird, 228
Turmoil, din of, 725
Turn a nearer mark, 588
  again Whittington, 902
  and fight another day, 143
  and fly like Paris, 438

Turn and live with animals, 535
  and see the stars, men, 674
  and turn about, one can, 520
  another likely not so good, 777
  away from the great, 554
  awry, their currents, 93
  back when at the goal, do not, 1103
  but a stone, 749
  deceit aside, 710
  delight into a sacrifice, 135
  do a good, when we can, 418
  does hold, each thing his, 134
  down an empty glass, 1135
  'em all, what you're after is to, 777
  every stone, 1083
  eyes on the passing world, 230
  forth her silver lining, 157
  from any fire, how can I, 776
  from black to red began to, 142
  her out of doors, 1057
  her sacrifice to profit, 1036
  him loose, I'll never, 920
  his blow, perhaps may, 293
  ice in the grasp of death, 554
  in at the open door, 918
  it over once more, 402
  it round and soon you'll see, 508
  master the world in, 625
  mills are to, 664
  my clouds about, 866
  my ravished eyes, 195
  on the kitchen floor, easy to, 975
  on the old trail, time to, 778
  one good, asketh another, 15
  one's back on men, 738
  opened eyes on my self, 932
  out a song, it may, 285
  out more ale, 610
  over a new leaf, 116, 117, 1154
  over half a library, 236
  smallest worm will, 70
  some splendid compliment to death, 534
  the corner of a street, 707
  the dark clouds inside out, 841
  the dial, whichever way I, 1000
  the heart of the fathers, 1240
  the tattered pages, 981
  the water on, 1024
  their optics in upon it, 143
  them one by one, 853
  this wiser, a larger wisdom lends, 579
  thy face towards the holy temple, 1252
  thy wheel, Fortune, 98
  to a woman a woman's heart, 809
  to nothing in my hand, 458
  to rain, mist and cloud will, 438
  to stranger things, 951
  to you who have known pain, I, 690
  turn my wheel, 439
  up, faith that something would, 421
  up the light, 610
  up the lights, 808
  with climes, humours, 209
  world had ceased to, 876
  worm will, 1153
  you away from the thing you want, 910
  your face to the great West, 479
  your face to the rock of time, 937
  your hand to anything, 1151
Turns again home, 472
Turns and turns to say Good-by, 638
  at the touch of joy or woe, 248
  good, you have done him, 1091
  his necessity to glorious gain, 300
  linguistic, 1025
  no more his head, 315
  no student pale, 215
  none to good, ill wind, 19
  on its fate, great axle, 566
  the giddy wheel around, 249
  thought of all by, 301
  time goes by, 30
  to thoughts of love, 464
  with ceaseless pain, 249
Turned, and changed and lost our coats, 674
  and is departed with my key, 715
  and ran, I, 1031
  away, cried and, 944
  by a gentle fire, 177
  by men's opinions, 1112
  down one little street, I, 927
  her down, you, 800
  her little head aside, 1057
  him right and round about, 287
  his back, one who never, 494
  his head a little, 1002
  his quid, 274
  into a sort of clock, 564
  loose in society, 663
  me by a single hair, 125
  my eye, where'er I, 355
  round, having once, 315
  the matter over in his mind, 402
  the wrong to right, never, 504
  to clay, dead and, 97
  up ace, 105
Turner of the wheel, 650
Turning, long road that knows no, 1080
  many a trick and wile, 282
  o' the tide, 66, 713
  of the cat in the pan, 110
  points of lives, 864
  shadow of, 1248
  the hedge a whitening line, 941
  tide, faithful as the, 842
  toward childish treble, 50
  trembles too, 248
  up, in case of anything, 496
  wheel, 1035
Turnings, long lane that knows no, 487
Turnip did no harm, 1065
  Mr. Finney had a, 1065
  rather have a, 238
Turnips cries, man who, 238
  true as, 496
Turn-pike bar, man at the, 389
  road, 360
Turnpike-road, roll along the, 293
Turpentine, pill of, 181
Turpin vunce on Hounslow Heath, 494
Turquoise, compassionate, 118
Turret of the land, shakes the, 451
Turtle, all thoughts of a, 415
  love of the, 355
  voice of the, 1236
Tush, fear boys with bugs, 52
Tusitala, truth out of, 846
Tut, tut child said the Duchess, 598
Tutelary and guardian angels, 1224
Tutor of a college, 235
Tuxedo girl you see, 789
Twa bairns at scule, 389
Twa, did part, we, 389
  hae run about the braes, 286
Twain, betwixt us, henceforward, 470
  discussed with buoyant hearts, 698
  have been tied up together, 472
  have met like the ships, 437, 587
  never the, shall meet, 779
  nothing now can make us, 576
  shall share, we, 928
  we, together be, 1137
Twal, short hour ayont the, 284
Twanged like an airy lyre, 728
Tweedledum and Tweedledee, 221
Twelfth locust, 859
Twelve and one, just between, 713
  begin sneezing at, 314
  Christ himself chose only, 657
  good men into a box, 331
  good rules, 251
  honest men, 203
  hours longer, love thee, 592
  in, found truth, 60
  last night at, 794
  miles from a lemon, 313
  o'clock fur me, 599
  times dearer, love thee, 592
  years, I was only, 925
Twelvemonth's length, run the, 286
Twentieth century, this party will make, 1184
  spring, give back my, 452
  year, find our, 822
Twenty ballads stuck about the wall, 139
  bokes clad in blak or reed, 5
  centuries after, 686
  farms away, 909
  generations, enmities of, 399
  grains of sense, 1040
  handsome at, 137
  kiss me sweet and, 54
  men, strength of, 80
  miles away, Sheridan, 552
  more such names, 52
  mortal murders on their crowns, 87
  of the most illustrious families, 1121
  of their swords, 78
  other works, perusal of, 121
  pound a year, live on, 136
  pound subscribers, 321
  pounds, annual income, 496
  tedious years, 220
  thousand Cornish men, 416
  thousand times before, 822
  times was Peter feared, 296
  to-night, we're, 452
  will not come again, 742
  years a youth, 786
  years of innocuous desuetude, 627
  years united to a shrew, 668
Twenty-eight years old when she came, 751
Twenty-fifth hour, on the, 733
Twenty-first of June, on the, 494
Twenty-nine is the worth of thee, 257
  leap year gives it, 18
  long, 751
  when there are pink shades, 751
Twenty-one, confidence of, 233
  days when I was, 482
  minor pants for, 214
Twenty-seven millions mostly fools, 472
Twice a child, an old man is, 92

Twice as fast as that, run at least, 598
  as muckle 's a' that, 284
  bless'd, 46
  he that gives quickly gives, 1152
  live, 217
  over, word for word, 992
  public seldom forgive, 1171
  read, what is, 233
  two be not four, grant that, 1187
Twice-told tale, tedious as a, 58, 220
Twig is bent, just as the, 209
Twilight, a timid fawn, 809
  and evening bell, 472
  and the misty rain, in the, 862
  breath of, 809
  came in the, 653
  darkened, and the, 1008
  dawn, watching in the, 1010
  deep'ning into night, 670
  dews his wrath allay, 309
  dim, cross in the, 823
  dim with rose, 839
  eyes as stars of, 299
  fades away, as evening, 438
  gray in sober livery, 152
  hour of breath, 802
  hour, told the, 705
  interim, in some, 386
  lets her curtain down, 389
  near, day again with, 982
  of the dawn, 800
  of the heart, 363
  of the kings, 763
  of the pines, 443
  of the present, sober, 644
  of things that began, 633
  pilots of the purple, 464
  repairing, when at, 328
  sheds on half the nations, 149
  soul between, 961
  spirit that dost render, 447
  spring evening's, 1003
  that knows not victory nor defeat, 734
  tide, near the, 431
Twilight's curtain spreading far, 389
  dream, one with, 809
Twilight-land, in No-man's land, in, 620
Twin brethren, great, 400
  happiness was born a, 359
  of heathen hate, 471
Twins, body and spirit are, 634
  fame and honor are, 1179
  of winged race, 219
Twin-born of devotion, 632
Twin-brother, sleep death's, 468
Twine a wreath presaging life, 475
  boun' wif, 835
  in a wreath, 1181
  loop of stronger, 510
  olive branches, 392
Twined thread, love with a, 125
Twinkle against our wrongs, 946
  in her eye, with a, 677
  twinkle little star, 345
Twinkling feet, at her, 968
  of an eye, in a, 1154
  of an eye, in the, 45, 1038, 1246
  out with silvery light, 301
Twirls the spotty globe, 452
Twist and a twirl, with a, 431
  and turn them, 853
  'em, roll 'em up and, 1063
Twisted and dried, 779
  braids of lilies, 158
Twitch quick as lightning, 143
Twitched in their brow, 490
Twitching my ear, death, 1097
Twitted me on mine, when she, 678
Twitters, chirps and, 621
  from the quiet skies, 693
'Twixt heaven and earth suspended, 705
  his finger and his thumb, 61
  the here and there, 544
Twm Barlum that green pap, 828
Two and one are three, 300, 747
  and two continue to make four, 611
  and two, do by, 781
  are walking apart forever, 540
  best states in the Union, 867
  blades of grass where one grew, 191
  bodies with one soul, 219
  brief words, crowd into these, 309
  brigades, give me but, 552
  bright birds, 673
  brothers called Both and Either, 1117
  brown arms, 757
  carefree days, 670
  centuries, wit lasts, 1178
  chambers has the heart, 1185
  civilizers of man, 419
  classes of poets, 412
  clouds at morning, I saw, 375
  cocks together crow, 888
  continental powers in Europe, 1213
  counted it as, 751
  cousins to the war, given, 606
  covers of his book, between the, 638
  daughters crying give give, 1235
  days in the week, 670
  days to come, count on, 1081
  deemed it, 590
  discourse, where, 1083
  distinct persons in him, 122
  do the same thing, when, 1103
  doves I bring, 947
  drams of faith, 1040
  ears of corn where one grew, 191
  eternities, past and future, 337
  everlasting hostile empires, 378
  evils possessed me, 958
  families Have-much and Have-little, 1155
  fatal words, those, 1149
  fifths sheer fudge, 526
  fingers' breadth of damnation, 1128
  floating planks, as, 437
  friends at ease alone, 839
  friends two bodies, 219
  gifts he has given us, 632
  good honest hands, 750
  good things in life, 860
  gowns, Dionysius sent, 1119
  great European narcotics, 1196
  grenadiers, 1180
  haggard shapes, 685
  halves of a pair of scissors, 495
  hands upon the breast, 567
  handles, everything hath, 124
  happy hands, 26
  heads better then one, 13
  heads in council, 466
  hearts into one heart, 1147
  hearts that beat as one, 219
  hit it off, 1045
  hours sooner than he wished to rise, 121
Two hundred pounds a year, 143
  hurrying shapes, 620
  if by sea, one if by land and, 437, 949
  in the bush, worth, 1152
  irons in the fire, 129
  kinds of food, between, 1136
  kinds of gratitude, 818
  kinds of knowledge, 236
  kinds of people, 1022
  kinds of people on earth, 718
  lay sleeping, oh that we, 523
  legs were lost on him, 293
  like Don Alonzo Estabán, 559
  little words, difference lies in, 1042
  lives join, if, 486
  lives that once part, 425 437
  loaves, there be but left, 682
  lovely berries moulded on one stem, 43
  main plagues and common dotages, 123
  massy keys he bore, 159
  may keep counsel, 77
  may talk and one hear, 411
  memoried graves, 596
  men of all mankind, 818
  men of note who never lived, 943
  mighty tribes, formed of, 361
  months back, 868
  most a dash between the, 574
  narrow words Hic jacet, 22
  New Hampshire men, 1009
  noblest things, 191
  o'clock in the morning courage, 1219
  of a trade, 574, 925
  of a trade can never agree, 206
  of life's greatest blessings, 1104
  oh that we, were Maying, 523
  old chairs and half a candle, 498
  oldest professions, 950
  opinions alike, never, 1144
  opinions, between, 1227
  or three are gathered, where, 1241
  or three, challenge, 939
  or three high souls, glad the, 524
  or three human stories, only, 871
  owls and a hen, 499
  pale feet crossed in rest, 567
  punctilious envoys, 1165
  roads diverged, 867
  rogues in buckram shirts, 62
  seats for a movie show, 964
  several faces, put on, 181
  shall be born the world apart, 597
  sides to every question, 1131
  sisters by the goal are set, 309
  slabs of board, around, 924
  small favours to request, 322
  small fishes, furnished the, 694
  solitudes protect and touch and greet, 1206
  sorts of life, 966
  souls in one, 1147
  souls which are one, 118
  souls with but a single thought, 219, 1185
  Spaniards any day, it takes, 559
  specifically English assumptions, 1209
  stars keep not their motion, 63
  stern-faced men, 391

Two strings to his bow, 15
  things at once, to do, 1101
  things excite us to love, 1151
  things fill me with awe, 542
  things I can do very well, 254
  things invite foreigners, 1166
  things left behind him, from, 453
  things stand like stone, 601
  things they dislike, each day, 861
  things to aim at, 790
  thousand years ago, 756
  to the world, 567
  towers of sail at dawn of day, 519
  tragedies in this world, 724
  travelers Roger and I, 572
  voices are there, 304
  ways of spreading light, 766
  went to pray, 165
  when the clock strikes, 644
  wherever there are, 1252
  who love are parted, when, 1180
  whose welcome will not fail, 872
  words: im-possible, 911
  words, wait and hope, 1182
  world knows only, 119
  worlds one dead, 546
Two-and-seventy jarring sects confute, 1134
  stenches, 317
Two-eared crock, from, 1098
Two-gun man, Jesse James was a, 937
Two-handed engine at the door, 159
Two-headed Janus, 43
Two-hour sermon, hear a, 475
Two-legged animal without feathers, 1130
  dogs, pompous, 458
  thing, unfeathered, 173
Twopence coloured, penny plain and, 705
Two-penny damn, I care not one, 293
  tin of mustard, 990
Two-thirds of all the time, 970
Two-way street of words, 1032
Tybalt, lies, dim monument where, 80
Tying her bonnet under her chin, 600
  it up with string, 925
Tyme, ay fleeth the, 7
  that may not sojourne, 3
Type, I am, 788
  of all her race, 474
  of good heroic womanhood, 436
  of the true elder race, 528
  of the wise who soar, 304
  of things, loose, 298
  so careful of the, 468
Types, device of movable, 379
Typewriter, diabolical invention of the, 933
Typewriting machine, dainty, 860
Typhus is the successor of triumph, 1182
Typical essayist, 753
  John Bull, 706
  of strife, clubs, 266
Tyrannies on human kind, 174
Tyrannize another day, 134
Tyrannous to use it like a giant, 36
Tyranny, a habit, 1189
  and pride, thrones of, 706
  beauty a short-lived, 1129
  begins where laws end, 230
  of Mrs. Grundy, 581
Tyrant always stirring up war, 1089
  any excuse will serve a, 1076
  custom, 1148
  fair, 125
  fate, 544
  fear that reigns with the, 435
  force, 576
  impassive-faced, 726
  like intemperance, no, 424
  man and citizen disappear in, 1189
  of his fields withstood, 245
  power oppressed, by, 396
  springs, root from which a, 1089
  who misrules our land, 879
Tyrants and slaves, 253
  blood of, 1174
  blood of patriots and, 273
  I will give no quarter to, 424
  kings will be, 260
  necessity is the argument of, 152
  rebellion to, 260, 1055
  safely govern home, how can, 70
  Sicilian, 1100
  snatched sceptre from, 226
  this hand unfriendly to, 169
Tyrant's plea, necessity, 152
  towers, knocks at the, 1098
Tyre, from Tarshish unto, 777
  village which men still call, 927
Tyro cried a noble theme, 820

U.P. Railway, working for the, 644
U.S.S.R., citizens of the, 1209
  work in, 1208
Ubi saeva indignatio, 192
Ubiquitous press, 483
Ugliest of trades, 417
Uglification and derision, ambition, distraction, 598
Ugliness, success hides all the, 163
Ugly age and feeble impotence, 888
  as sin, world's as, 545
  fact nature has to hide, 588
  head, transportation rears her, 851
  houses stand, 981
  sights of death, 71
  sights, so full of, 71
  toad, and venomous, 48
Ulterior shore, to the, 822
Ultimate, angels' law, 489
  dominion, which shall have, 883
  justice of the people, 455
Ultimum moriens of respectability, 454
Ulysses, admitted into the United States, 913
  an attempt to cover universe with mud, 913
Ulysses' absence, yarn she spun in, 76
Umbered face, sees the other's, 67
Umble person, I'm a very, 496
  pie, ate, 497
Umbrella for three, 599
  of no avail against Scotch mist, 530
  with a silk, 892
Umbrellas, bright, in the rain, 995
Umpire of men's miseries, 68
  said strike one, 770
Una with her milk-white lamb, 301
Unable as of old to jest, 1124
  to defend himself, 1197
Unaccompanied by tact, 854
Unaccustomed to fear, quite, 1062
Unacknowledged legislators, 369
Unacquainted with our own soul, 114
  with the A.B.C., 300
  with the demon of despair, 754
  with woe, not, 121
Unadorned adorned the most, 224
Unadulterate light, 1215
Unafraid, gentlemen, 777
Unalienable rights, 273
Unalloyed, bliss, 1188
Unalterable days, 409
  determination, my, 340
  law, army of, 575
Unalterably and pesteringly fond, 472
Unaltered, laws ought not to remain, 1090
Unaneled, unhousel'd disappointed, 91
Unanimity, feel their way towards, 788
Unanimous chorus of praise, 1202
Unappeasable hunger for unattainable food, 940
Unapprehended inspiration, 369
Unarmed, evils which being, bring, 1138
Unashamed, delivers brawling, judgments, 470
  his beauty share, 1005
Unassisted merit advances slowly, 231
Unassuming commonplace of nature, 298
  place, takes her, 774
Unattainable, do not long for the, 1218
  food, hunger for, 940
Unattained, how vast the, 444, 469
Unattempted loveliness, O, 925
  yet in prose or rhyme, 148
Unattired, shame at being, 957
Unavenged, insults, 302
Unavoidable and imminent death, 754
Unaware, gaze upon her, 429
  I blessed them, 315
  of proverbs, 972
Unawares morality expires, 215
  spoken some mischievous thing, 1118
Unawed by influence, 333
Unbacked competence and power, our sole, 787
Unbaptized infants, 651
Unbarred the gates of light, 153
Unbegotten souls, work through, 667
Unbelief in yourself, 380
  there is no, 648
Unbeliever, if he be an, 403
Unbend, at the fit hour 'tis sweet to, 1099
  the bow, could not, 1176
Unbending corn, flies o'er the, 211
Unbent sails, went aloft and, 858
Unbidden, diseases, 1074
  from room to room, walks, 644
  I knock, 602
Unblemished let me live, 216
Unblessed thy hand, 220
Unblest lamentation, hear my, 508
Unblown, flower, 568
Unborn ages, ye, 244
  child, as woman of her, 828
  in states, 82
  Juliet, 972
  millions, shall dwell, 894
  posterity of those yet, 196
  to-morrow, 1134

Unborn, we choose while yet, 572
Unborrowed from the eye, 296
Unbought grace of life, 260
  health, 175
Unbounded courage and compassion, 194
  expansion, with an, 1253
  stomach, man of an, 74
  we hold the, 647
Unbowed, bloody but, 692
Unbreathed, unexercised and, 163
Unbred Caesars, 959
Unbribed by gain, 333
Unbroken horse, spur not an, 310
  in sequence, 637
  strain, continuous and, 341
  thread, strands of an, 1067
  web, 652
Unburnished, rust, 464
Uncarved, by the hand, 594
Uncertain, abandoned the visible for the, 1127
  age, the most, 357
  comes and goes, the world, 411
  coy and hard to please, 308
  glory of an April day, 33
  latitude's rather, 625
  life is short and, 238
  process of letter-writing, 520
  rustling, silken sad, 460
  smile, gave an, 986
  sound, give an, 1246
  voyage, life's, 81
Uncertainty, quit a certainly for, 233
Unchained feet walk freely, 386
Unchallenged fate, lord of my, 579
Unchangeable, of the unchanging the, 839
Unchanged to hoarse or mute, 153
Unchanging place, in the, 822
  principles of human nature, 344
Uncharitableness, malice and all, 1253
Uncharted seas, sail through, 757
Unchristian, heathenish and, 400
Uncivilized Eastern instincts, 785
Uncle Fenner's family, 181
  I have a good eye, 38
  me no uncle, 1056
  Ned, name was, 1044
  not an ant, seek an, 838
  Peter Daniels' winter flannels, 1058
  Sam is rich enough, 502
Unclean to you, swine is, 1224
Unclouded grandeur, moon's, 369
Unclubable man, 234
Uncoffined and unknown, unknelled, 355
Uncoined constancy, 68
Uncomely and broken, things, 793
  and old and gray, 817
Uncomfortable thing, a very, 571
Uncompromising as justice, as, 424
  terms, 748
Uncompromisingness of dogma, 614
Unconcern, looks with, 233
  with restrained, 1031
Unconditional and immediate surrender, 549
Unconfined, let joy be, 352
Unconquerable cry of energies and hopes, 654
  hope, nursing the, 547
  mind, man's, 297
  rectitude, 333
  soul, my, 692
  will and study of revenge, 148
Unconquered, heights yet, 1087
  steam, 267
Unconscious, all greatness is, 377
  grace life could not mar, 998
  gratitude, 1196
  of decays, old age, 219
  of reproach, 425
  vast, to the, 765
Unconsciousness of sin, 847
  state of utter, 1085
Unconsidered trifles, snapper-up of, 56
Uncorseted, her friendly bust, 954
Uncouth but gracious, rough but gentle, 539
  manners, 259
  time makes ancient good, 525
Uncovered stand and sing by Lincoln's grave, 676
Uncreated night, 149
Uncreating word, before thy, 215
Uncritical vindictive, must become, 1029
Unction, flattering, 95
Unctuous mouth which lured him, 465
Undaunted, live, 1100
Undazzled eyes, kindling her, 163
Undefeated because we have gone on trying, 955
Undemonstrative tribute of a sigh, 727
Undepressed in size, 302
Under ground, might well be, 624
  his tongue, rolls it, 187
  his vine and his fig tree, 1251
  it, it's we will be, 979
  the canopy, 76
  the gallows-tree, 127
  the greenwood tree, 48, 394
  the wide and starry sky, 703
  thine own life's key, 53
  this window in stormy weather, 191
  which king, Bezonian, 66
Under-belly of the Axis, 851
Underclothes of crêpe de chine, 972
Under-death, caught by the, 764
Underdog, instinct to help an, 1031
Underemphasis of New England, 952
Undergo severe suffering, too cowardly to, 1110
  the fatigue of judging, 278
Undergraduates limited to four, 842
Underground, before they put me, 577
  burrow, 950
  Johnny, 1036
  their golden youth is lying, 903
  thinking lays lads, 743
Under-jaw, move the, 136
Underlies the passing phase, 560
Underlings of the multitude, 1115
  we are, 81
Undermanned, meant to founder, 777
Underneath are the everlasting arms, 1225
  could not put them, 715
  in uplifting get, 794
  the abject willow, 1028
  the clover, 910
  this sable hearse, 119
  this stone doth lie, 119
Underrate, duty we, 704
Understand a fury in your words, 103
  adores what he cannot, 1193
Understand all makes us indulgent, to, 1175
  all the divinity I, 1155
  believe what they least, 1145
  books, men do not, 934
  each other, if men and women are to, 739
  each other to the core, 784
  hope of making others, 1064
  I do not, 1146
  it, grown men, 1153
  map they could all, 599
  never ane word yet, 11
  one another, shall never, 922
  others by understanding myself, 965
  pictures, people who, 786
  shire of men who, 944
  stared and saw and did not, 928
  that you are dead, shall, 947
  the customs politics and tongue, 557
  the folks they hate, never, 527
  the report, 1237
  the truth, shall, 1250
  this I, 429
  what Lincoln was, 604
  what you are root and all, 467
  women ought to, 1011
  you will, 926
Understands, every farmer, 282
  woman who, 833
Understanding, appeals to the, 1061
  banish, from his mind, 175
  candle of, 1249
  common, 1014
  dupe of the heart, 1159
  evidence of a crazy, 183
  fail, if his, 1250
  free use of my, 322
  give it an, but no tongue, 90
  has forsook me, my, 1156
  I have more, 1232
  joke into a Scotch, 312
  men of, 1251
  more sweet, 41
  myself, understand others by, 965
  not obliged to find, 238
  not the hand but the, 1153
  passeth all, 1247
  sufficient for their stations, 274
  to direct, 270, 1060
  wife, give me an, 128
  will sometimes extinguish pleasure, 745
  with all thy getting get, 1232
  with the hills, 880
Understood, how weakly, 556
  interpreter hardest to be, 278
  me, you would have, 802
  praised the thing he, 649
Undertaken this government, 141
Undertaker, manners of an, 813
Undertaking, mind equal to any, 496
Undertone, in a sort of, 660
Underwear, never heard of, 974
Undescribable, describe the, 354
Undevout astronomer is mad, an, 202
Undimmed by human tears, 737
Undiscovered country, 93
  ends, to the, 822
  ocean of truth lay, 184
  universe, gathers up the, 728
Undisputed thing, say'st an, 451
Undisturbed by passion's sway, 685
Undo me, trick of truth, 881

Undo the snood, 913
  thee, so much of either may, 128
  us, equivocation will, 97
Undoctored incident, 780
Undone, day's work and night's work are, 630
  good, 601
  hint we are nigh, 652
  his country, they've, 195
  I were, 1117
  left something, 1127
  of chatter and on dit, 650
  vast, contrast the, 487
  we have left, those things, 1253
  what happens not to-day, 1173
  widow, some, 129
Undraped, went, 1049
Undreamed shores, 57
Undress, fair, best dress, 224
  her gentle limbs did she, 315
Undulate round the world, 536
Uneasy as an eel, 661
  lies the head, 65
  light, remnant of, 298
  make themselves, 1151
  you are, 292
Uneffectual fire, pale his, 92
Unelected brow, hallow my, 746
  infant, 746
Unembarrassed by cares of business, 1104
Unemployed, creating an army of, 1202
Unemployment and breadlines, heard of, 1021
  problem, solved the, 952
Unenlightened opponent, strong dogged, 548
Unenvying, not many can love, 1078
Unequal to a lady's potent charms, 958
Unequals, among, 154
Unerring finger, thy, 1053
  rifle, pop goes the, 638
  time, 479
  wisdom never dwelt below, 1165
Unethical and lousy, conduct, 1024
Uneven economic and political development, 1202
Unexampled prosperity, 343
  voice, 301
Unexercised and unbreathed, 163
Unexpected a visit, so, 254
  always happens, the, 1093
  and surprising, nothing more, 588
  beauty burns, when, 929
  falls of phrase, 709
  quarter, heard in an, 709
  the best sort of death is, 1118
Unexpressed, thoughts, 677
  uttered or, 306
Unexpressive she, 50
Unextinguished laughter, 218
Unfailing source, vast river of, 393
Unfair as only sport can be, 963
  thieves accursed and, 1137
Unfaith, faith and, 470
  in aught is want of faith, 470
Unfaithful, faith, kept him falsely true, 470
  to what we have been, 1203
Unfaltering eyes, deep in each other's, 736
Unfathomable rest, endless, 655
Unfathomed caves of ocean, 245
  center, dark of the, 386
Unfeathered two-legged thing, 173
Unfeatured air, my highway is, 517
Unfed, she calls us still, 778
  sides, 99
Unfeeling for his own, the, 243
Unfelt sorrow, show an, 86
Unfettered, Barabbas with wrists, 686
Unfinished window in Aladdin's tower, 437
Unfirm, fancies are more giddy and, 54
Unfit for all things, 252
  for any trust, we are, 559
  for ladies' love, 176
  for view, incomplete and, 611
  to be alive, 754
  to hold office, 1112
Unfitness, adding his mite of, 528
Unflattering truth, women never love an, 725
Unfold, I could a tale, 91
  such companions thou'dst, 103
  the small rare volume, 288
Unfolds both heaven and earth, 42
Unfolding those portals of gold, 387
Unforeseen and unsupposed circumstances, 271
  disgrace, bears his, 190
  happiness, 1178
  remembrance, flash of, 818
  service, 339
Unforewarned, come, 373
Unforgettable day and all that followed, 627
  lines and stanzas, 295
Unforgiving eye, 279
Unforgotten face, meets the, 936
Unformed, society waits, 537
Unformidable even pitiable, 651
Unfortunate, help the, 121
  Miss Bailey, 288
  one more, 392
Unfree souls go west, 931
Unfriended, melancholy, slow, 249
Unfriendly disposition towards the United States, 283
  ghosts, 'mid the, 872
  to society's chief joys, 263
  to tyrants, this hand, 169
Unfruitful, invention is, 259
Unfurled her standard to the air, 382
  seemed to see our flag, 442'
Unfurnished, head to be let, 142
  whose cockloft is, 1141
Ungained, prize the thing, 74
Ungainliness magnifies the idea of strength, 946
Ungalled play, the hart, 94
Ungemmed, unhidden, 983
Ungenerous, no good of being, 429
Ungentle, couldn't be called, 868
Ungirt loin, unlit lamp and, 488
Ungodly custom of swearing, 179
Ungracious pastors, 90
Ungrateful animal, public an, 330
  Florence, 354
  man who is, 1159
  or treacherous, never, 352
Unguents, gleaming with, 1075
  still can win us, oily, 938
Unguessed mystery, 444
Unhabitual way, 663
Unhairy chin, woo with an, 618
Unhampered, luck to be, 1191
Unhand me gentlemen, 91
Unhandsome corse, slovenly, 61
Unhanged in England, three good men, 61
Unhappiness, rending of heart called, 1204
Unhappy as we imagine, never so, 1158
  being, not a more, 196
  brains for drinking, 101
  comfort to the, 1105, 1164
  family unhappy in its own fashion, 1192
  far-off things, 298
  folks on shore now, 275
  for himself, man is, 1123
  hates, extinction of, 547
  how much more, he might be, 197
  kind of misfortune, 440
  land, alas, 679
  let no one be called, 430
  lot which finds no enemies, 1103
  lovers should be Frenchmen, 972
  none but the great, 198
  think themselves the most, 197
  wight, 26
Unharmed, the anvil is, 622
  this day, keep me, 824
Unheard, beyond the ocean tide, 525
  by the world, 336
  music lies, 445
  unsaid, 570
Unheard-of, fruit, 818
Unheeded flew the hours, 294
Unheroic dead who fed the guns, 942
  every age appears most, 430
Unhidden, wishing not to hurt, 983
Unhinges it, little that, 496
Unholy blue, eyes of, 335
  pleasure, refrain from the, 821
  tongue, with, 349
Unhonoured and unsung, unwept, 307
  by his fellows, 810
  cold and, 334
  uninterred unwept, 219
Unhoodwinked wave shall test, 784
Unhousel'd, disappointed unaneled, 91
Unhurrying chase, with, 748
Unhurt amidst the war of elements, 195
Unicorn, pity the, 1017
Unicorns come down to the sea, 961
  jewelled, 954
Un-idea'd girls, 233
Uniform, secret of, 957
Uniforms so grand, 880
Uniformity, multiplicity in, 769
  of application, 1212
  of life, flat, 350
Unimpaired, strong for service and, 265
Unimpeded clearness of the intuitive powers, 475
Unimportant, busy with the, 773
  completely, 967
  things about the folks, 1017
Uninhabitable downs, 190
Uninitiate by many a presage, none, 610
Unintelligible world, of this, 295
Uninteresting, modern painting is, 709
Uninterred, unwept unhonoured, 219
Union, all your strength is in your, 436
  but through separation, not through, 816

Union drear, hate the, 685
  dissolution of the, 319
  fragments of a once glorious, 341
  gives strength, 1077
  here of hearts, no, 306
  in, are joined, 1061
  in partition, 43
  indestructible, 445
  is too big a horse, 1007
  Jack and Stars with Stripes, 1049
  Jack, trav'ling rug's a, 875
  liberty and, now and forever, 341
  music of the, 394
  my paramount object is to save the, 456
  of hearts the union of hands, 405
  of lakes the union of lands, 404
  of states none can sever, 404
  of the English-speaking peoples, 711
  our Federal, must be preserved, 292
  ship of the, 455
  state of the, 1044
  strictest, 259
  strong and great, sail on O, 435
  two best states in the, 867
  with its native sea, 302
Unique and moping station, 1028
  declared himself, 767
Unison, some chord in, 266
  with all mankind, in, 692
  with truth, turning in, 1132
Unitarian bell, 566
Unite for public safety, 1176
  levity with strength, 232
  with a cheer, 271
  workers of the world, 1187
United Colonies are free States, 268
  forces, avoid perils by, 1164
  in bonds of love, 120
  Nations, we the peoples of the, 825
  Nations, world state inherent in, 965
  soon to be for aye, 624
  States a land of free speech, 852
  States and British Empire mixed up together, 849
  States attacked by Japan, 916
  States, best place to be happy, 898
  States, books magazines and newspapers in, 476
  States, bounded, 472
  States can declare peace, 975
  States, fellow-citizens of the, 268
  States, fools drunkards and the, 1068
  States haven't grown poets, if the, 539
  States in Thy protection, 268
  States, join the, 868
  States Marines, guarded by, 1065
  States might do to other countries, 1012
  States never proclaimed a democracy, 843
  States of A., thing we love about, 994
  States of America, I believe in the, 812
  States of America the greatest potential force, 762
  States of Europe, 1184
  States of Europe Asia and the World, 892
  States of the World, 1184
  States themselves the greatest poem, 539
  States, treason against the, 1042
  States, true history of the, 963
  States under my thumb, 1066
  States, unfriendly disposition towards the, 283
  to a shrew, 668
  undaunted inflexible, must be, 849
  voice of his majesty's subjects, 1061
  we stand divided we fall, 404, 1077
Units part and form in a new order, 582
  pitiable in its, 651
Unity and continuity, inner, 670
  into multiplicity, from, 637
  of humanity, 1206
  of the German nation, 1213
  on earth, confound all, 88
  peace and concord, 1253
  to dwell together in, 1232
Universal act of woman, 808
  beneficence of grass, 602
  benevolence, 253
  blank of Nature's works, 151
  darkness buries all, 216
  frame began, this, 176
  frame is without a mind, 110
  good, all partial evil, 207
  grin, nature wears one, 228
  hallucination, made by, 721
  heart, speaking to the, 480
  hiss, dismal, 155
  host up sent a shout, 148
  innate desire, 614
  instinct to make oneself beautiful, 833
  language of mankind, 440
  nuisance, 1163
  pastime and delight, 440
  peace lie like a shaft, 463
  peace, uproar the, 88
  pennant, subtly waving, 536
  powers, regions of the, 597
  quality, diversity is the most, 144
  to the gaze, 973
  vanquisher, sleep the, 1080
  wide and, theatre, 49
  wolf, appetite a, 75
Universalist bell, 566
Universally known, maxim, 229
Universe, a theatre for kings, 1144
  all parts of the, I have an interest in, 207
  all that is harmony for thee, 1125
  anthology of the, 1004
  basic power of the, 929
  become conscious, 728
  better ordering of the, 1135
  born for the, 252
  forsakes thee, 1170
  glory and shame of the, 1162
  great axle of the, 566
  harmony of the, 260
  in a boundless, 462
  in a map, journey the, 1154
  is change, 1125
  is life, all the, 618
  is simply indifferent, 891
  is stirred by one great heart, 728
  life and the, show spontaneity, 569
Universe, lights of the, 344
  loves to create, 1127
  man said to the, 826
  nature of the, is such, 926
  netted, 926
  one corner of, to improve, 993
  one, of all that is, 1126
  phenomena of the, 563
  prais'd be the fathomless, 536
  promising, 853
  quick of all the, 931
  roaming in thought over the, 536
  rumbling, 693
  serves for a theatre, 49
  small star in a great, 1009
  somewhere in God's great, 562
  undiscovered, 728
  vastness of the, 342
  whole theory of the, 537
  wonder and glory of the, 448
Universes, in space and time the, 538
Universities of Scotland, mighty are the, 752
University, founding a, 816
  men and men of all sorts, 228
  of Göttingen, studied with me at the, 293
  should be a place of light, 420
  teachers, our, 909
  true, of these days, 381
Unjust in the least, he that is, 1243
  laws imperfect and, 661
  peace preferred to just war, 227
  to nature and himself, 202
Unkempt about those hedges, 944
Unkenn'd by my gudeman, 277
Unkind as man's ingratitude, 50
  to her love, 257
  when givers prove, 93
Unkindest cut of all, most, 83
Unkindness, tax not with, 98
Unknelled, uncoffined and unknown, 355
Un-know, knows not also how to, 544
Unknowable, may be forever, 926
  world, 749
Unknowing what he sought, 176
Unknown, accents yet, 82
  actual enemy is the, 1205
  and silent shore, 325
  argues yourselves, 152
  Badoura is, 437
  bottom, my affection hath, 51
  critics shouting he's, 1046
  dead, 812
  deep, 960
  die, 216
  earth, mystery of an, 726
  forms of things, 43
  God, to the, 1244
  greatest greatness is, 609
  lands, bear me forth to, 639
  let me live, 216
  loss, is no loss at all, 1102
  power's employ, in some, 547
  seas to unknown lands, o'er, 597
  she lived, 296
  she takes her unassuming place, 774
  shores, fearless for, 537
  soldier sleeps, 812
  soldier, the American, 917
  some nook, 648
  taken to be grand, 1108
  the future, to-morrow the, 648
  things, 212

Unknown to fame, vulgar deaths, 219
  to fortune and to fame, 245
  to the wide careless world, 1049
  too early seen, 77
  tread safely into the, 869
  unknelled uncoffined and, 355
  when we come home, 114
  where the benefactor was, 323
Unlaid ghost, stubborn, 158
Unlamented fall, 129
  let me die, 216
Unlearn what you have learned, not to, 1130
Unlearned, amaze the, 211
  he knew no schoolman's art, 213
  lessons of paternalism ought to be, 628
  men assume care of books, 203
Unlesson'd girl unschool'd, 46
Unlettered small-knowing soul, 40
Unlike my subject shall be my song, 222
Unlined brow pregnant with thought, 562
Unlistening street, down an, 719
Unlit lamp and the ungirt loin, 488
Unlocated spiritual area, 787
Unlock it for you, shall I, 977
  the door this evening, 940
  the gate of heaven, 516
  wine with four years a-glowing, 1098
Unlocks his heart unto his mistress, 134
Unlocked his heart, 304, 492
  it for me, once you, 977
Unlooked for, she comes, 216
Unloose it from their bond, 106
  stoop down and, 1242
  the Gordian knot, 66
Unloved flower, weed is but an, 525
  guest, lingering like an, 368
Unlovely hue, locks of an, 373
Unlucky deeds relate, 103
  friends of the, 1082
  in the precise moment, 646
Unmannerly, untaught knaves, 61
Unmask her beauty to the moon, 90
Unmasked, but when, 620
Unmatchable courage, mastiffs of, 67
Unmated creature tired and lone, 503
Unmeaning and abominable custom, 268
  flattery, 351
Unmeasured by the flight of years, 306
Unmemoried scents, sweet, 668
Unmentioned at home in the press, 810
Unmerciful disaster followed fast, 460
Unmistakable touch of love and pride, 726
Unmoor no more, whence we, 531
Unmotived herd, 528
Unmoved, show a mind, 1098
Unnatural, nothing is, 279
Unnecessary luxuries of life, 810
  points, heroic in, 662
Unnerved and untrained, not, 663
Unnoticed at birth and death, 1100
  attacked rather than, 237
  remain absolutely, 663
Unnumbered woes, 218
  years, live for yet, 518
Unopened to the sun, bales, 202
Unopposed, joyfully welcomed, 374
Unpack my heart with words, 93
Unpacking, three weeks after, 795
  volumes, happiness of, 729
Unpaid-for silk, rustling in, 105
Unparalleled, softness and harmony, 330
Unpathed waters undreamed shores, 57
Unpeaceful evening, not, 325
Unperceived, current, 503
  shade, 224
  the stars steal, 668
Unperplexed seeking shall find him, 488
Unperturbèd pace, 748
Unpicked, leave it, 65
Unpitied sacrifice, 259
  tottering and feeble and, 482
  unrespited, unreprieved, 150
Unplagued with corns, toes, 77
Unpleasant body, moist, 494
  truth, write an, 716
Unpleasant'st words that ever blotted paper, 46
Unpleasantness or incongruity of character, 1112
Unpleasing sharps, straining, 80
Unpolluted flesh, fair and, 97, 468
  in his beam, 112
Unpractised, unlesson'd, 46
Unpredictable reactions, subject to the, 787
Unpremeditated verse, my, 154
Unprepared, magnificently, 939
Unprintable offscouring of scoundrels, 381
Unprofitable, flat and, 90
Unprofitably burns, oil, 263
Unprosperous, and dangerous times, 374
Unpurchased hand, with, 451
Unquenchably, lamp shall burn, 263
Unquestioned, pass through, 886
  text, one, 452
Unquiet at home, hate to be, 183
  heart and brain, for the, 467
  meals make ill digestions, 38
Unread, book, 568
  his works, 296
  vision, redeem the, 954
  what I lose, 551
  your letters are kept, 621
Unready wit, staggers his, 998
Unreal mockery hence, 87
Unrealized, so many visions, 441
Unreason, divine, 993
Unreasonable and prodigious old age, 1146
  insupportable which is, 1122
Unredressed, wrongs, 302
Unreflected light did never dazzle, 401
Unregenerate, know more about iniquity than the, 785
Unrelenting foe to love, 225
  hate, Juno's, 177
Unremaining glory of things soon old, 561
Unremembered acts of kindness, 295
  and afar I watched you, 596
  names, 700
Unremembering way, went her, 748
Unremitted attention, 259
Unrepentant old sinners, a few, 978
  sits and grins, 719
Unreplying dead, 602
Unreprieved, unrespited, unpitied, 150
Unreserved communication, 259
Unreservedly, dare to speak, 613
Unresisting prey, claim an, 349
Unrespective sink, throw in, 75
Unrespited, unpitied unreprieved, 150
Unresponsive soul, no, 557
Unrest and sorrow, charms afar, 746
  fairest joys give most, 382
  in a sweet, 385
  morn all concerned with our, 155
  noyance or, 224
  tortured thee, a secret, 1180
  which men miscall delight, 366
Unresting cells, 858
  sea, life's, 452
Unreturning journey, an, 928
Unrighteous man forsake his thoughts, 1238
Unripened beauties of the north, 194
Unroll, as years, 550
  thy long annals, 533
Unruly engine, wit's an, 136
  evil, 1248
Unsaid good-night, misses the, 867
  meant to say remains, 882
  unheard, 570
  wishing things, 802
Unsaleability the hall-mark of quality, 791
Unsatisfied, God keep me still, 934
Unscaled, unpierced the cloudy walls, 444
Unschooled in pretty talk, 1208
  unpractised, 46
Unscottified of your countrymen, 235
Unsearchable and secret aims of nature, 668
  darkness, man in the, 669
  dispose of highest wisdom, 157
Unseasonable and immoderate sleep, 239
  unfitting, things, 1081
Unseasoned, no pleasure endures, 1103
Unseen and dumb, thrive, 170
  born to blush, 245
  dead, speak for the, 907
  degrees, gather by, 177
  ends, for our, 866
  ever near us though, 618
  floats tho', amongst us, 365
  friend, death like an, 818
  greet the, with a cheer, 494
  I walk, 160
  in the seen, see the, 789
  inscrutable invisible, 33
  let me live, 216
  made her, 1005
  to display, 403
  to leave, 441
  unborn unknown, 926
  walk the earth, 152
Unselfed love, 548
Unselfish and self-sacrificing love of a brute, 461
  as women, if men were, 1047
  spirits heed, let all, 596
  warrior, intrepid and, 374
  ways, high courage and, 676
Unselfishness, modesty and, 1211
Unser Shakespeare, we call him, 860
Unsettle you, don't let that, 622
Unshackled by party, 305

Unshaken as the continent, 436
Unshamed iconoclast, 609
Unshapely things, wrong of, 793
Unshod, rough and, 592
  saint in heaven, 688
Unshorn fields, 372
Unsighed for, past, 303
Unskilful laugh, make the, 94
Unsocialized pairs in the parks, 978
Unsoilable whispering sea, 883
Unsordid as a bond of love, 711
Unsought from the remoter reach, 738
  love given, 55
  not, be won, 154
Unsound places in it, 341
Unsoundness of mind, certain, 397
Unspanned, yawns yet, 735
Unspeakable and dread, majesty, 503
  dawn in happy old age, 1184
  peace of being orphans, 720
  psycho-pathologist sees the, 861
  Scot, 810
  Turk, 382
Unspoilt, untitled spelt the same, 822
Unspoken eloquence, 690
  find what to leave, 112
Unspotted from the world, 1248
  life is old age, 1250
  lily, 74
Unstable as water, 1224
  society, government in, 1204
  subject, man is an, 1142
Unstained and free from scars, arms, 517
  by meanness avarice or pride, 479
Unsteady fickle and froward fellow, 1117
Unsubstantial hopes, with, 1080
  things, hidden in, 665
Unsuccess, bear up beneath their, 487
Unsuccesses to success, 651
Unsuccessful author, 319
  or successful war, 264
Unsung, everlasting song is still, 943
  unwept unhonoured and, 307
Unsunned heaps of miser's treasure, 158
  snow, chaste as, 105
Unsupposed circumstances, 271
Unsure, habitation giddy and, 64
Unsuspected isle in far-off seas, 485
Unswept, leave the floor, 757
Untainted, blithe, 799
Untamed affections, 1082
  unless proud England keep, 475
Untangled from these mother's bones, 995
Untaught, blew itself, 868
  knaves unmannerly, 61
Unterrorized, perishes, 973
Unthinking, idle wild and young, 342
  time, quaffing and, 176
  what you do, 763
Unthought-like thoughts the souls of thought, 459
Until the day break and shadows flee, 1236
Untimely frost, death's, 286
  grave, 141, 185
  graves, emblems of, 266
Unto dust shalt thou return, 1223
  every one that hath, 1242
Untold, love and power, 501
  millions of years, 581
  novelties, world is full of, 563
  value is, 748
Untouched by alcohol and heart, 970
  by softness, 859
Untouching in each other's sight, 959
Untrained to stand the test, not, 663
Untranslatableness without injury, 319
Untravelled, heart, fondly turns to thee, 249
Untrespassed sanctity of space, 1037
Untriangulated stars, 818
Untried friends, confidence in, 494
Untrodden tract, one, 612
  ways, dwelt among, 296
Untrue, suspect your tale, 206
  teaching was quite, 783
Untrustworthy, way to make a man, 809
Untruth, bold banner of, 796
Untruthfulness and dishonesty called into being, 1203
Untune that string, 74
Unturned, leave no stone, 1083
Untutored mind sees God in clouds, 207
Untwisting all the chains, 160
Unused, fust in us, 96
  heel, ride with an, 783
  to the melting mood, 104
Unusualness, gains force only by its, 861
Unutterable sigh in the human heart, 738
  things, looked, 224
Unutterably bright stars, 369
Unvarnished tale deliver, 100
Unveil thine eyes, 1075
Unveiled her peerless light, 152
Unvexed to the sea, 456
  with all the cares of gain, 206
Unwary may tread on a snake, 590
Unwashed and the half-educated, the, 775
  artificer, 58
Unwearied spirit in doing courtesies, 46
Unwelcome guest, like an, 692
  news, bringer of, 64, 1079
Unwept, unhonoured and unsung, 307
  unhonoured and uninterred, 219
Unwieldy burthen, 230
Unwilling, alone we embark, 668
  ploughshare, by the, 304
  sleep, like, 385
  to mix my fortune, 181
Unwillingly convinced me, 230
  to school, 49
Unwise and curiously planned, 927
  in the sight of the, 1250
  to be heedless ourselves, 1106
Unwitting of the day, die, 604
  where their master dwells, 858
Unwomanly rags, sat in, 391
Unworth, for his own, 661
Unworthiness of the world, 920
Unworthy and unknown, out of me, 816
  patient merit of the, 93
Unwritten and written law, 1129
  record of the mind, 1085
Unwrung, our withers are, 94
Unzone thy girlish bosom, 913
Up anchor up anchor, 579
Up and doing, let us be, 433
  and down, few going, 182
  and down, they goes, 844
  and fling it, don't fergit to, 684
  and get me away, I will, 771
  before the sun, 'tis, 424
  game is, 105
  in my bed now, 391
  look not thou down but, 489
  now, now doun, 6
  shroud and rigging ran, 405
  up my friend, 295
  world goes, 523
Ups and downs of this world, 625
Up-and-down of time, 664
Upbear, men my giant arms, 517
Upbraiding shore, by the, 354
Upbraids the most, man who acts least, 218
Upgrowth of all virtue, first, 524
Upheld by all our hands, 481
  you on your way, 888
Up-hill all the way, 587
Upland and lowland, all over, 737
Uplands of eternity, 882
  on the sleepy, waning, 418
Uplift a new unhallowed song, 710
  the physical and moral standard, 549
  the trodden low, 575
Uplifting, get underneath in, 794
  stuff brings a dollar a line, 884
Upmost round, attains the, 82
Upon second thoughts, 1155
Upper and lower part of mankind, 187
  chamber, laid in a large, 172
  classes, you may tempt the, 730
  end, will still be the, 1155
  lip, keep a stiff, 557
  note, hits an, 829
  ocean, raging o'er the, 480
  shelf, silence of the, 397
  ten, circle of the, 576
  ten thousand, 387
Upper-crust, they are all, 387
Uppercut, watch for an, 944
Uppermost room is worst furnished, 113
  truth shall ever come, 503
Upraise all that is human, day can, 1080
Up-reared her giant limbs, 316
Uprears marbles cold and stupid, 657
Upright as the cedar, 41
  behold the, 1230
  hold all, 1017
  in the state, will appear, 1079
  judge a learned judge, 47
  keel, she steadies with, 315
  made man, 1235
  man should be, 1125
Uproar the universal peace, 88
  with the wild, 408
Uprouse ye my merry men, 288
Upset everything, women, 721
Upside down, house is turned, 61
  down, turning everything, 969
Upstairs and downstairs, 475
  which is, 903
Up-to-date, fiction, 650
Upturned faces, sea of, 310, 340
  his nostril wide, 155
Upturning of many faces, 497
Upward and the downward slope, 703
  climb, to what they were, 88
  from the dead, 1013
  glancing of an eye, 306
  longing of my soul, 835

Upward still and onward, 525
Urania, govern thou my song, 153
Uranium, a new source of energy, 889
Uranus flies, wider than, 535
Urban and all rural sounds, all, 323
  life saps strength, 739
Urbanity, from folly or, 390
  of manner, 847
Urge him with truth, 220
Urges sweet return, 154
Urgent west, bosom of the, 668
Uriah in the forefront, set ye, 1226
Urn, bubbling and loud-hissing, 265
  day fills his blue, with fire, 409
  hollow for your sovereign's, 374
  of his last ashes, 951
  pictured, 244
  storied, or animated bust, 244
Urs, those dreadful, 451
Usage, worn with, 588
Usages of man's life, accommodated to the, 1119
Use a big big D, I never, 622
  a little wine, 1247
  again until eternity, 584
  all gently, 94
  almost can change the stamp of nature, 95
  and benefit of men, make for the, 172
  body's, 906
  disasters have their, 590
  doth breed a habit in a man, 34
  every man after his desert, 93
  find its proper, 706
  for it, find a, 311
  for such, no more, 953
  from want of, 236
  glad to be of, 954
  great plainness of speech, 1246
  him as though you loved him, 140
  his body to slay others, 966
  in measured language lies, 467
  it up wear it out, 1068
  keener with constant, 344
  know not what we, 934
  living creatures like old shoes, 1112
  me in honor, 758
  not to shine in, 464
  not what we have but what we, 734
  of a new-born child, 905
  of brevity, what is the, 1110
  of everything he wants, 1100
  of him, what can be the, 702
  of my oracular tongue, 277
  of speech, true, 254
  of speech, what is the, 802
  of such things as please him, 1112
  of the editorial we, 430
  of the sea and air, 19
  of travelling, 238
  or beauty or form, relates to, 480
  or know, all we, 779
  others, used as they, 1092
  proper, of those means, 270
  proud words, how you, 887
  public, and custom, 19
  rather in power than, 53
  remote from common, 358
  sober, 646
  soiled with all ignoble, 469
  sometimes to be alone, 136
Use, still any, 883
  such names, how can they, 942
  terrene, 844
  the meridians of longitude, 616
  their talents, 54
  there's no, in my going to bed, 389
  thy sharp knife, 900
  without hurt to fellows, 1164
  worst, a man could be put to, 114
  you hard an' sharp, 284
  your frog thus, 140
  your power, 754
Uses of adversity, sweet are the, 48
  of this world, 90
  panics have their, 271
  to what base, we may return, 97
Used and spent, joys must be, 844
  as they use others, men are, 1092
  for a purpose, being, 720
  my credit, I have, 60
  their dearest action, 100
  to a thing, nothing like being, 278
  to living with people, 1007
  to sun and rain, 852
  to war's alarms, 392
  witchcraft I have, 101
  words properly, 1035
Used-to-be, days of the, 822
Useful and entertaining authors, 196
  be, where thou livest, 136
  care was ever nigh, his, 231
  despise what is most, 1076
  entertainments, noble and, 196
  lesson to the head, 266
  men, poets an', 992
  pronounce my history, 1114
  simple gentle tender, 928
  things, three, 361
  trouble of the rain, 470
Usefulest of all servants, 378
Usefulness ends, at that point their, 320
  is over, when all, 754
Useless, all art is quite, 723
  each without the other, 436
  gold so, a thing, 10
  if it goes as if it stands, 263
  is or low, nothing, 436
  no man is, while he has a friend, 705
  other virtues would be well-nigh, 1161
  things, better to know, 1106
  to excel where none admire, 239
Uselessness of men above sixty, 695
  of your toil, 786
Ushers in the even, star that, 108
  in the morn, 229
Using words, trade of, 705
Usual querulous serenity, 322
  three, actors are the, 574
Usurious memories, our, 805
Utica, no pent-up, 276
Utility, more ostentation than, 230
  nothing of value without, 1186
Utmost extremes, bounding, 553
  levity, say it with the, 719
  need, deserted at his, 176
  of their merits, told the, 1014
  passion of her heart, 422
  purple rim, beyond their, 465
  scope, to its, 840
Utopia, French, 811
  itself, would have, 854
Utopia, literature is my, 897
  principality in, 398
Utopians wonder, 10
Utter despair, was in, 561
  destruction and contempt, 1048
  destruction, their going from us, 1250
  falsehood, knows not to, 1078
  inability to remember, 325
  it in words intelligible, 817
  loneliness, sense of, 1067
  nakedness, not in, 301
  one voice of sympathy, 513
  such as words could never, 481
  sweet breath, 43
  the you twenty times, 640
  trifle for my love, this, 683
  wisdom from the central deep, 524
Utterance, hearts too full for, 475
  is base, whose every, 937
  never daunts his, 575
  of the early gods, 384
Uttered, first voice which I, 1250
  ignorance and morbid doubt, 718
  it a hundred times, 453
  nothing base, him that, 462
  or unexpressed, 306
  part of a man's life, 377
Utterer, hearer better than the, knows, 748
Utterly alone, minutes when, 966
  banished, impiety may be, 179
  corrupt, 320
  desolate, no one so, 434
  helpless, feel oneself so, 402
Uttermost parts of the sea, 342, 1232
Uzzah put forth his hand, 264

V sign is the symbol, 850
Vacancies by death are few, 274
Vacancy, bend your eye on, 95
  idle, 234
Vacant afternoon, repeat in, 258
  are the days I spend, 683
  chair is thine, this, 439
  chair, one, 435
  chair, there is no, 677
  chair, there will be one, 502
  dwelling, back to his, 649
  garments, stuffs out his, 58
  heart and hand and eye, 309
  interlunar cave, 156
  lot, she's in the, 1004
  mind and body filled, 67
  mind, laugh that spoke the, 250
  mind quite, 263
  piers, knocking at the, 552
Vacation days, Thy blessing on all, 955
  I long for a, 886
Vacuity of thought, indolent, 266
Vacuum, nature abhors a, 235, 1163
Vagabond began to sketch, 665
  rich, is called a tourist, 1205
Vagabonds, best of all beggars and, 1160
Vagaries of unattached relatives, 987
Vagrant beauty's trail, 852
  bee twanged, 728
  feelings of human nature, 589
  lust of seeing things, 842
  oft in quod, 779
  rates a, 1043
  worm, hackneyed phrase of, 510
Vagrom men, comprehend all, 39
Vague generality is a life-saver, 795

Vague kind of penitence, 495
  longing that lies dormant, 607
  longitude likewise is, 625
  thunder, 1004
Vagueness, perhaps ignorance credulity, 538
Vain, a' is done in, 287
  against the Omnipotent, how, 153
  and hollow, delusive, 395
  and impotent thing, 1074
  as the leaf upon the stream, 308
  call it not, 307
  delights, hence all you, 127
  deluding joys, 160
  desires, sordid hopes and, 345
  fancies, rest from, 1104
  fantasy, begot of, 77
  fickle and unstable, man is, 1116
  fickle fierce and, 308
  for present fame to wish, 320
  forever rides in, 846
  hopes are often like dreams, 1110
  I seek thee in, 392
  I shall not live in, 583
  in, we build the world, 688
  is my weak endeavor, 501
  is the help of man, 1230
  know we loved in, 351
  labour in, that build it, 1232
  life is, 607
  love but love in, 167
  man may become proud, 1163
  man pleased with effect he produces, 834
  mightiest fleets, 475
  my weary search, 250
  named in, 878
  no endeavor is in, 437
  not in, 852
  oblations, 1236
  of amber snuff-box, 212
  or shallow thought, not from a, 408
  pleasure so received be, 1081
  pomp and glory of this world, 73
  regrets of the year that's past, 865
  repinings go, let your, 638
  resolutions, 601
  saw that rage was, 282
  she did conjure him, in, 257
  strivings, parcel of, 514
  the ambition of kings, 128
  the king grew, 176
  the weakest, not, 219
  thy sorrow is in, 256
  to be a belle, 239
  to have lived in, 318
  tribute of a smile, 307
  tricks that are, 644
  true love tho' given in, 470
  wishes in him were prevented, 345
  without the merit, how, 219
Vainly seek mine own, shall I, 568
Vainness, babbling drunkenness, 56
Vale and hill to climb, by 845
  between the barren peaks, 602
  grove at the end of the, 388
  in the land of Moab, 516
  meanest floweret of the, 245
  meet thee in that hollow, 134
  of death, 371
  of human life, scanty, 318
  of life, cool sequestered, 245
  of life, sequestered, 268
  of sorrows, gladden this, 453
  of tears, beyond this, 306
Vale of tears, if the world's a, 568
  of years, declined into the, 102
  swells from the, 251
  where bright waters meet, 335
  which the dew cumbers, 652
Vales below, leave the, 735
  Delphian, the Palestines, 363
  from our lovely, 392
  Jordan's holy harvest, 657
  Scotland's, 393
Valet, hero to his, 1120
Valet-de-chambre, my, is not aware, 1120
Valhalla, nation's, 696
Valiant, all the brothers were, 1052
  and cunning in fence, 55
  but not too venturous, 23
  creatures, England breeds, 67
  flea, 67
  foe, strife with many a, 626
  man and free, 469
  men, purchased by, 1085
  never taste of death, 82
  pious good and clean, 248
  possession of the valuable by the, 533
  reproof, 51
  souls, prerogative of, 864
  trencher-man, 38
Valid work, what, 728
Valley, ambulance down in the, 640
  blow softly down the, 795
  darker grows the, 575
  Forge, snow lies thick on, 784
  Forge, with Washington at, 923
  grove and town, wrapped, 349
  of death, all in the, 467
  of decision, 1239
  of my bones, 1030
  of reveries, 854
  of the shadow of death, 1229
  scrub in the, 877
  sheep are fatter, 348
  so sweet, not a, 334
  steep, wandered through a, 840
  that God forgot, 855
  through the snowy, 372
Valleys and rocks never heard, 264
  flowers of the, 937
  no peace of lovelier, 840
  of Hall, 663
  pool-green, 879
  wild, piping down the, 281
Valley's lap, upon the, 707
Vallombrosa, brooks in, 148
Valour, as full of, as of kindness, 67
  better part of, is discretion, 63
  by angel hands to, given, 382
  defeated, 581
  discretion the best part of, 131
  formed, for contemplation and, 152
  in feasting as in fighting, 123
  is certainly going, 278
  never won, costly, 925
  no need of, 1114
  noble quality we call, 545
  taste their, 55
  till the records of, decay, 512
  truest, to dare to live, 1080
  will weep, a deed whereat, 76
  wins women as well as, 471
  won, peace your, 294
Valor's second prize, 1110
Valuable, more, than money, 1102
  possession of the, 533
  something, as its object, 1177
  thing, riches a, 191
Valuable, what he thought he could not do is, 236
  what is, is not new, 341
Valuation of Europe, superstitious, 666
Value, dearness gives everything its, 271
  estimate their own, 885
  for its intrinsic, 222
  independent, 646
  is thy freight, of, 537
  is untold, 748
  Jews generally give, 721
  learning has its, 1161
  life has a, 1177
  like small coin of great, 1115
  no, 876
  of a sentiment, 804
  of a true teacher, 591
  of no, when possessed, 1166
  of nothing, knows the, 724
  of time, sense of the, 330
  owes its, to its security, 232
  rack the, 39
  receives part of its, 234
Valued and tried, friend I have, 335, 657
  what costs dearest is most, 1153
Valueless books, waste no hours in, 532
Vamp, pampered young, 957
Van, in the battle's, 511
  minority have stood in the, 512
  oversoul well in the, 595
  shaped him to lead in the, 642
Van Amburgh, is the man, 1063
Vandal, Hun and Roman and, 625
Vandunck, Mynheer, 289
Vane, Harry, Pulteney's toad-eater, 246
Vanessa must be an extraordinary woman, 192
Vanguard camps to-day, where our, 574
Vanilla of society, 313
Vanish from the plain, if learning's altar, 517
  in the chinks that time has made, 146, 289
  like lightning, 402
  stars rise and, 318
  with the rose, 1134
Vanishes over the margin, ere it, 472
Vanished, all these have, 318
  dream, somnambulist of a, 1182
  from his lonely hearth, 305
  hand, 688
  hand, touch of a, 465
  happiness, recollection of, 656
Vanishing ghosts, changed into, 619
Vanishings, fallings from us, 301
Vanitas vanitatum, 482
  vanitatum has rung, 545
Vanities of earth, fuming, 303
  of life forego, 309
  vanity of, 1235
Vanity, all others are but, 322
  altogether lighter than, 1230
  and pride, definition of, 1179
  and vexation of spirit, all is, 1235
  beauty without, 351
  cause of virtue, 717
  clumsy, 724
  cured of every folly but, 1169
  eaten up by, 390
  extreme actions ascribed to, 1194
  Fair, beareth the name of, 172

Vanity Fair, hearts are breaking in, 690
  Fair, never scare from, 545
  fertile soil of man's, 854
  flatters the animal's, 786
  human mind poor without, 1194
  in beauty, naught but, 522
  in years, 62
  lighter than, 172
  man is altogether, 1230
  men of low degree are, 1230
  most difficult to wound, 1195
  of fair raiment, 691
  of having been trusted, 222
  of human hopes, 231
  of more benefit than modesty, 864
  of our calling, 1028
  of the world, 1164
  of vanities, 1235
  plays lurid tricks, 727
  pomps and, 1253
  sets love a task like that, 346
  so artless in its, 650
  their voyaging is, 673
  wounded, limps off the field, 591
Vanquished, e'en though, 251
  gain, prize the, 437
  in life, 805
  Macbeth shall never, be, 87
Vanquisher, sleep the universal, 1080
Vantage best have took, might the, 36
  coign of, 85
Vantage-ground of truth, 109
Vapor at the best, a, 577
  cold, warm perfume for, 392
  fleeting, 689
  not a, streaks the dawn, 565
  of a dungeon, live upon the, 102
  on the summer air, like a, 568
  sometime like a bear or lion, 105
Vapours, congregation of, 92
  rise, as the, 173
Vaporized no public buildings, 912
Vaporous sapphire, all its, 809
  vitiate air, 652
Variable as the shade, 308
  love prove likewise, 78
  materials of action are, 1122
  of political calculation public opinion, 563
  thing in nature, 196
Variableness, no, neither shadow of turning, 1248
Variations in the text, 238
Varied carols I hear, 534
  God, these are but the, 224
  in discourse, tongue so, 326
  year, rule the, 224
Varies every day, believe what, 174
Varieties, happiest delineation of its, 323
Variety is the mother of enjoyment, 420
  is the very spice of life, 265
  order in, 216
  stale her infinite, 104
  sumptuous, 617
  unseasoned by, 1103
Various, a man so, 173
  and most mutable, woman is, 472
  and powerful interests, 339
  as your land, you are as, 1007
  complaints is many and, 997
  constant as, 997
  gift to each, gave a, 436
  his employments, 265
Various is the scene, how, 970
  language, speaks a, 371
  lovely so be, 997
  man, formed of various stuff the, 286
Varium et mutabile, 472
Varnished clock that clicked, 251
Vary from silver to green, 905
  how widely its agencies, 391
  hues that seem ever to, 590
  piracee with burglaree, 623
Vase, from its blue, 975
  you may shatter the, 336
Vassal at my feet, a willing, 522
  of my will, 579
Vassals and serfs at my side, 386
  bent the reverent knee, 971
Vast a memory has love, 216
  and middle of the night, 90
  and unwieldy burthen, 230
  cloudless sky, 923
  eternity, deserts of, 169
  eternity, sea of, 187
  expenditure of human voice, 1087
  expense, maintained at, 177
  forever, take into the, 659
  infant sagacity, 937
  is art, so, 210
  its territory, 748
  leviathan sleeps, where the, 675
  multitudes who dwell, 688
  ocean, life's, 208
  outbound ship of souls, 817
  quality of nonsense, 498
  river of unfailing source, some, 393
  soul that o'er him planned, 408
  substantial smile, one, 495
  that is evil, 536
  the unattained, how, 444, 469
Vastness and age and memories of eld, 459
  of the universe, 342
Vasty deep, call spirit from the, 62
  hall of death, 546
Vault, heaven's ebon, 369
  makes this, a feasting presence, 80
  making the hollow, resound, 993
  this, to brag of, 86
Vaulted skies, from lowly earth to, 521
Vaulting ambition, 85
  thoughtful, 1017
Vaunt their empty claims, 700
Vaunted goodness to declare, His, 539
  works of art, 410
Vaunteth not itself, charity, 1246
Vaward of our youth, 64
Vegetable green, admits no, 1019
  love, content with a, 623
Vegetables, better off with, 990
Vegetarian or any other denomination, 994
Vehemence of youth, 308
Vehement actions without scope or term, 548
  spiritual bold, life that shall be, 537
Vehemently applaud at parts, 325
Vehicle, nor any kind of, 374
  stickle about the, 381
Vehicles can serve no use, 238
Veil, beyond the, 606
  hold in thy magic, 327
  iridescent and glamorous, 886
  like a kiss through a, 1184
Veil, no mortal ever took up my, 1120
  over the setting sun, golden, 512
  playeth behind the, 933
  so thin a, divides us, 670
  the tragic sequel, 958
  through which I might not see, 1133
  torn, 852
  which those who live call life, 367
Veils her sacred fires, religion, 215
  pass from circling faces, 920
  spirits clad in, 501
Veiled melancholy, 384
Veiling all the lightnings, 366
Vein, checks no, 224
  Ercles', 42
  I am not in the, 72
  of poetry, 380
  of tender thought, 337
Veins are cold, when the, 814
  blood in our own, 679
  blood shall warm our, 1188
  come gladly back along my, 626
  in the rich, 1025
  in your body, all the, 320
  indurated, 430
  pleasant, 499
Velasquez, why drag in, 612
Velocity which nothing human can equal, 1084
Velvet and lace, through that, 594
  cap out of a sow's ear, 241
  fold, curtain's, 878
  imperial crowd, 714
  night's delight, deep in, 938
  pretty anther, 1004
  purse of a sow's ear, 272
  shoes, walk in, 950
Venal press, clamours of a, 478
Veneered with sanctimonious theory, 465
Venerable, man for whom old clothes are not, 380
  men, 339
  patriarch, 268
  trees, brotherhood of, 298
Venerate four characters, 1171
Veneration but no rest, 110
Vengeance, big with, 229
  complete, just my, 487
  do nothing for mere, 591
  is mine I will repay, 1245
  nor one feeling of, 1041
Vengeful judge, see a, 878
Veni, vidi, vici, 65, 1118
Venice any man in all, 44
  broke like Venus, when, 937
  hath in their armoury, 125
  on the Bridge of Sighs, in, 353
  sate in state, 353
  sun-dial near, 330
  woke crowned of antiquity, 937
Venom, bubbling, 352
  himself, all, 254
Venomous, toad ugly and, 48
Ventered life an' love an' youth, 527
Ventricle of memory, 41
Ventriloquist, wish I were a, 790
Vents in mangled forms, 49
Venture, each, is a new beginning, 955
  more, large vessels may, 227
  naught, naught have, 15, 19
  thinly clad, never, 501
  where all is, 651
Ventures, lose our, 83
  not in one bottom trusted, 43

Ventures of dreamland are thine, 579
Venturous, be valyaunt but not too, 23
Venus from the dawn-encircled sea, 937
  Grecian, 240
  rise, thus did, 555
  rose red out of wine, 632
  sets ere Mercury can rise, 217
Ver, primrose first-born child of, 132
Veracity does not consist in saying, 318
  if any doubt my, 1171
  is the heart of morality, 563
  language adorned with, 1132
  which increases with age, 1159
Veranda, I'd welcome one to my, 1022
Verb and pronoun out, left the, 585
  most beautiful, in the world, 1198
  not a noun, God is a, 997
Verbs and nouns do not agree, 645
Verbal delicacies, ear for, 898
  fundament, 1017
Verbiage, metaphor and dream, 578
Verbosity, exuberance of his own, 420
  thread of his, 41
Verdi, din made in praising, 593
  wrote, of all the operas, 594
Verdict, one wise man's, 488
  true, give my, 677
  upon every book, 411
Verdicts are always so new, 649
Verdure, crown of, weaves, 516
  laurels of eternal, 231
Vere de Vere, caste of, 462
Verge enough, ample room and, 244
  enough for more, 179
  never reached the, 733
  of her confine, stands on the, 98
  of Humbolt Sink, mangy, 944
  of strife, on the, 939
  of the churchyard mould, 391
  of the sundown, 757
Verging toward some climax, 733
Veriest school of peace, 583
Verily, if George says, 170
  use the word, 170
Véritable Amphitryon, 179
Verities and realities of your existence, 1064
Verity, religious feeling as much a, 543
Vermeil-tinctured lip, 158
Vermin, dropping pearls and, 400
Vermont comes in, where, 838
  highlanders' ancestral religion, 1003
  hikes his way back to, 805
  is a state I love, 834
  is the other, 867
  mountains, 868
  O maiden of the hills, 760
  serve almost as well about, 867
  Yankee in King Ballyhoo's Court, 948
Vermonter in heaven abides, not a, 805
  not a, was there, 805
Vermouth, it is not the, 1023
Vernal bloom, sight of, 151
  flowers, 159
  morn, gild the, 267
  seasons of the year, 162
  wood, one impulse from a, 295
Veronese cell, in this gloomy, 1217
Vers libre, great deal of, 904
Versailles, Dauphiness at, 260
  death sentence of, 1213
Verse, adds a, to it, 525
  and prose, hammer them to, 860
  and prose, passages in, 346
  clear in, 938
  cursed be the, 213
  ends of, 142
  fame and beauty, 385
  free, died to make, 928
  gentle, 108
  gives immortal youth, 326
  happy who in his, 177
  harbors a wealth of valued, 078
  herself inspires, decorate, 351
  hoarse rough, 211
  is a chalice, 1200
  is sad, they say my, 744
  loosely-sandalled, 648
  make one, for the other's sake, 142
  married to immortal, 160, 303
  may find him who a sermon flies, 135
  meet him first in Homer's, 674
  memorize some bit of, 817
  octosyllabic, 356
  of every young poet, 741
  of mine may linger, one, 660
  or two, write a, 135
  poet puts his woe in, 1180
  prize of, 438
  publishing a volume of, 885
  restoring with a new, 954
  says in, 214
  statues and pictures and, 610
  subject of all, 119
  superfluous, 439
  sweetens toil, 249
  tears the curtain, my, 767
  to God is dear, 798
  tone shape color form, 534
  unpremeditated, 154
  were it not for, 883
  whose prose is grand, 526
  will seem prose, 185
  write me a, 886
  you grave for me, 703
Verses and editorials, clippings of, 932
  cut out of old magazine, 346
  false gallop of, 50
  no one will get at my, 538
  poets fail in reading their, 428
  quire of bad, 399
  rhyme the rudder is of, 142
  that swept the land like flame, 779
  underneath the bough, 1133
  write, badly, 1161
Versed, deep, in books, 156
  in argument, not being, 1014
Versification, power of, 206
Versifier, clever, 1000
Vertebrate animals, we are, 361
Vertigo leapt on him, a great, 967
Vertu, firste, 8
  pacience is an heigh, 8
Vertuous, if a man be, 8
  who that is most, alway, 7
Very gentle beast, 43
  houses seem asleep, 297
  like a whale, 95
  young, next to the, 483
Vesper chime, ring the, 622
Vessel, as in filling a, 272
  as unto the weaker, 1248
  empty, makes greatest sound, 67
  gilded, goes, 244
  launch your, 472
  made, with his hand the, 1134
Vessel, this here, 872
  unto honour, make one, 1245
Vessels fly, homeward safe did other, 1217
  large may venture more, 227
  run to all his limbs, 1073
  sailors jealous of their, 844
  starting from ports, 437
  westward sped, 552
Vest begins, where the, 838
  body's, 169
  nor pants, neither, 614
  Robin wears his silver, 586, 647
Vested interests, I have attacked, 614
  power, through virtue of, 541
Vestal modesty, pure and, 79
  once a pallid, 1034
Vestal's lot, blameless, 216
Vestige of land, without the least, 599
Vestiges of dinosaurs of thought, 855
Vestments of the May moth, 1034
  priestly, 731
Vesture, clothed in a suitable, 1087
  muddy, of decay, 47
Vesuvian Bay, sailing the, 552
Vesuvius, people who live under, 613
Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand, 531
Veteran, superfluous lags the, 230
Veterans rewards, how the world its, 1190
Veto power of C.I.O., 940
Vex me not with brooding, I, 621
  not his ghost, 100
  the brain with no researches, 280
Vexed by no grievous ill, 1081
  me, those that, 1086
  that she was so long about it, 182
  the drowsy ear of night, 352
  their wives, 953
Vexation of spirit, 1235
  only to understand the report, 1237
Vexatious cares, 26
Vexing dull ear of drowsy man, 58
Viands he preferred, what, 698
  remainder, 75
Viaticum of old age, best, 1130
Vibrate so when I was young, did not, 985
Vibrates in the memory, music, 367
  to worlds its own beyond, 503
Vibrations, deaden its, 440
  of deathless music, 816
Vicaire of th' almyghty lorde, 4
Vicar, justice judge or, 279
  of Wakefield, 237
Vice, a creature of heejus mien, 803
  almost every, 119
  and want, weariness, 1167
  best virtue has tincture of, 1144
  by action dignified, 78
  distinction between virtue and, 234
  gathered every, 215
  in a cat, can't be, 638
  in a man, one big, 645
  is a monster, 208
  keep people from, 235
  lost half its evil, 260
  no, so simple, 46
  of all in old age, common, 1095
  of fools, never-failing, 210
  of republics, envy the, 435
  old-gentlemanly, 359

Vice pays to virtue, homage, 1159
  prevails, when, 195, 206
  reverend, 62
  save men from any particular, 582
  taint of, 56
  virtue itself turns, 78
Vices disguised, virtues are, 1158
  do appear, small, 99
  frame a ladder of our, 436
  Hannibal had many, 122
  may be of use to us, their, 1061
  pleasant, 100
  virtues of man without his, 351
Vicious circle, 607
Vicissitude of motion and rest, 197
  of sects and religions, 111
  of things, 111
  of things, sad, 242
Vicissitudes in all things, 1094
  man used to, 232
  of fortune, 271
  of human existence, 459
  of taste, wild, 231
  of things, sad, 249
Victim, by tyrant fate on, thrust, 544
  in the character of the, 419
  marks its, 329
  must be found, happen that a, 624
  of fat-gorged mosquitoes, 1124
  of the Scythian hoar-frosts, 1124
  slays its, so surely, 593
  without murmuring, 599
Victims of deceit and self-deception, 1202
  play, the little, 243
  swam before my sight, 216
  to a great lie, 1212
Victim's cheque-books, 580
Victor, a conqueror and, 380
  belongs to the spoils, 1001
  exult, shall, 327
  in defeat, a great, 1007
  intelligent, presents demands in installments, 1213
  is he who can go it alone, 510
  ship comes in, 536
Victors, destruction and barbarism will be, 1210
  those the world calls the, 533
  to the, belong the spoils, 349
  who are life's, 533
Victor's mind, tempering in the, 194
Victoria, dubbed, the Faery, 902
  Queen, planted a young oak, 35
Victorian age, bourgeois tradition of, 999
  age, speak scornfully of the, 752
Victories, after a thousand, 107
  are in vain, all your, 923
  defeats more triumphant than, 1143
  go forward and give us, 456
  of mighty generals, 535
  over crowded nations, 1212
  page of, 369
  peace hath her, 162
  these men won eight, 1084
  worse than a defeat, many, 520
Victorious o'er a' the ills o' life, 287
Victory and peace, blessed with, 332
  at all costs, 849
  ball, fun of the, 900
  barter their, for their all, 518
  best kind of, 1157
Victory, Cadmean, 1084
  carry it on to, 900
  confidence in times of, 851
  death has own way of embittering, 1182
  enjoy a more glorious, 990
  great and glorious, 284
  health alone is, 378
  how to gain, but not how to use, 1112
  humanity after the, 284
  if not, is yet revenge, 149
  life joy empire and, 367
  Lord Nelson on board of the, 623
  no survival without, 849
  nor defeat, knows not, 734
  O grave, where is thy, 1049, 1246
  of battle, 1251
  of labour over capital, 1202
  of socialism in Russia, 1208
  of socialism is possible, 1202
  or death, resolved on, 1175
  over reason, easiest, 1211
  Pyrrhic, 1084
  remembered by a song than by, 588
  rise in open, 302
  sounding in advance its, 1202
  swallow up death in, 1237
  thy hourly, 736
  'twas a famous, 322
  undone by such another, 113
  Westminster Abbey or, 283
  which is peace, in the, 815
  wingless, loved of men, 998
  won any signal, 1114
  won, life's, 556
  won, the battle fought, 305
Victorys wanne, great, 256
Victuals and drink an illusion, 1087
  instead of snatching, 848
Vidders, be wery careful o', 494
Vidder's equal to five-and-twenty, 494
Vie, riches that with mine can, 504
Vienna, congress of, dances, 1170
View, both worlds at once they, 146
  fair Melrose aright, 306
  flit out of each other's, 678
  he did not bring to, 404
  keep probability in, 206
  me with a critic's eye, 292
  motley to the, 108
  no earthly, 391
  not fair to outward, 386
  observation with extensive, 230
  order gave each thing, 72
  ourselves with clearer eyes, 134
  quite cut off the, 754
  so absurd a, 590
  struggling into, 596
  the flight from afar, 189
  the melody, could you, 168
  unfit for, 611
  widened in man's, 326
  with profound respect, 278
  worm's-eye point of, 1017
Views, adopt new, as they appear to be true, 456
  and patients, seen old, 678
  art through ordure, 937
  false, do little harm, 449
  of Christian duty, men whose, 522
  public, 495
  take short, 312
View-hallo, Peel's, 397
Viewing, if with pleasure you are, 910
Viewless, voiceless turner of the wheel, 650
  winds, imprisoned in the, 36
Vigil at my heart he keeps, night, 947
  breathless, 985
  long, patient search and, 357
Vigils, between two, 943
  keep, mine eyes their, 1132
  keep, poets painful, 215
Vigilance, eternal, 277, 861
  secure a degree of, 320
  with energy and sleepless, 456
Vigilant, be sober be, 1249
  occasion for the, 1081
  the active the brave the, 270
Vigilling with Thee, 1010
Vigny more discreet, 892, 1185
Vigo Bar, their fame's on, 765
Vigor, exist in undiminished, 398
  in man not yet old, 1121
  no idea what, 314
  press with, on, 225
Vigorous mind, characteristics of, 231
  thought, elastic and, 514
  young man, sinewy hardy and, 1142
Vigorousness into guiltlessness, 112
Vile, better to be, 108
  beyond all others, 747
  blows and buffets of the world, 86
  dust from whence he sprung, 307
  guns, but for these, 61
  hold, makes nice of no, 58
  ill-favour'd faults, 34
  in durance, 286
  man that mourns, 207
  matter, book containing such, 79
  nought so, that on the earth, 78
  only man is, 343
  race of quislings, 850
  squealing of the wry-necked fife, 45
  to pigeonhole, 811
Viler still, a brood we'll leave that's, 1098
Vilest deeds like poison-weeds, 722
  of men, 1079
  sinner may return, 199
  things, thrall to the, 115
Villa, dwelt a lady in a, 478
Village all declared how much he knew, 251
  any well established 1016
  bells, music of those, 266
  brook, narrower than a, 989
  church, not far beyond the, 517
  cock, the early, 72
  for miles around, no, 501
  Hampden, some, 245
  less than Islington, a, 168
  loveliest, of the plain, 250
  maiden sings, 249
  of his birth, beyond the 771
  of Lidice, murdered, 983
  of Yule, 643
  sleeps a name unknown, 771
  statesmen, 251
  where they were born, except in the, 1241
  which men still call Tyre, 927
Villagers all this frosty tide, 742
Villain, branded a, 926
  condemns me for a, 72
  hath done me wrong, 98
  hungry lean-faced, 38

Villain, no, need be in tragic life, 574
  one murder made a, 268
  smile and be a, 92
  smiling damned, 92
  still pursued her, 686
Villains by necessity, 98
Villainous demi-tasses, 730
  licentious, abominable, 278
  saltpeter, 579
Villainy, natural expression of, 616
Villainies, sum of all, 226
Villanous company the spoil of me, 63
  low, foreheads, 33
  saltpetre, 61
  smell, rankest compound of, 35
Villany, clothe my naked, 71
  you teach me I will execute, 45
Villon among the birds, 866
  in French none may forget, 797
  our sad bad glad mad brother's name, 489
Vinchy, pronounce it, 615
Vinci, they spell it, 615
Vindicate the ways of God to man, 206
Vindication against slander, best, 457
  of the night, 895
Vindictive, must become uncritical, 1029
Vindictively made in his image, 461
Vine, a golden, clambers bright, 938
  and fig-tree, under his, 1239, 1251
  blood of the, 668
  bugs off a sweet-potato, 1006
  drank at every, 981
  gadding, 159
  glinging, 661
  God made the, 767
  grew 'round the stump, 696
  monarch of the, 104
  of song, inaccessible, 635
  on a tall tree, creeping, 1201
  strawberries melts on the, 696
  thanksgiving to the, 404
  the viol the violet and the, 459
Vines, bless with fruit the, 384
  bosomed deep in, 215
  spoil the, 1236
  the embracing 602
  waxen, 959
Vinegar, put not your trust in, 700
  sugar and saltness, 252
Vinegar-cruet, neck of a, 239
Vineyard speck, 972
Vini bonitas, 184
Vintage, bubbles in a golden, 1201
  of a famous, 576
  of Abiezer, 1225
  sea's red, 664
  that they drink, 775
  trampling out the, 522
Vintners buy, wonder what the, 1134
  that put water in our wine, 1137
Viol, the violet and the vine, 459
Violates the order of nature, 1082
Violation of the principles of free government, 628
Violations, security against future, 230
Violence and blood, deeds of, 344
  blown with restless, 36
  defence against injury and, 21
  more prevailing than, 1114
  or chicane, over, 999
Violences of war, shaken with the, 917
Violent and gross, hungry population is, 563
  delights have violent ends, 79
  pace, thoughts with, 103
  so over, 174
Violently destroyed, things 295
  if they must, 319
Violet and the vine, the viol the, 459
  by a mossy stone, 296
  glow and silver gleam, 809
  glowing, 159
  has and camellia has not, 751
  here and there a, 269
  is here, the, 560
  lessons of the, 657
  loves a sunny bank, the, 565
  of his native land, 97, 468
  perfume on the, 58
  queen of secrecy, 385
Violets blew, 24
  blue, daisies pied and, 41
  blue-writ and odor-firm with, 1013
  breathes upon a bank of, 53
  I will twine in a wreath, 1181
  I would give you some, 96
  in the sward, 445
  of the Undercliff, 778
  one bed of, 928
  plucked, 127, 256
  raining, 772
  sicken, when sweet, 368
  slight the, 665
  spring from her fair flesh, 468
  spring, may, 97
  were born, 493
Violin, click click goes the grisly, 1193
  he'd nothing but his, 628
  is not a hurdy-gurdy, 593
  man who plays on the, 685
Violins, Antonio Stradivari's, 520
  ripe age gives tone to, 573
Violoncello, I hear the, 535
Virgil, application of a verse of, 415
  at Mexico, 399
  claim, Rome can, 176
  I am, 1136
  sings, you know what, 472
Virgin clean, O, 1137
  Garda, looking out for, 523
  hurrying to the, 985
  me no virgins, 1057
  mother, of wedded maid and, 161
  soil, son of the, 642
  sword, flesh his, 220
  withering on the, thorn, 42
Virgins are soft as the roses, 355
Virgin's head you drew, before that, 511
  sidelong looks of love, 250
Virginia, bred such horses in, 1007
  first families in, 1010
  not from, 1007
  with her noble stock, 660
  your little friends are wrong, 643
Virginia's blazoned roll of heroes, 561
Virginian, not a, but an American, 270
  sky, beneath his own, 445
Virginians, Pickett's, 737
Virginity, just a little more, 950
  power o'er true, 158
Virginny, favor in Old, 630
Virtue, admiration of, 162
Virtue, all preach, humility is a, 130
  all the arts lose, 946
  and prudent act, every, 260
  and riches seldom settle on one man, 124
  and the conscience of her worth, 154
  and vice, never truce between, 515
  and vice, no distinction between, 234
  assume a, if you have it not, 95
  best, has some tincture of vice, 1144
  blushing is complexion of, 1130
  blushing is the colour of, 188
  cause of Christ and human, 333
  cleanliness is a great, 570
  collateral security to, 222
  could see to do what virtue would, 158
  courage wit, what is, 199
  crime like, has its degrees, 1165
  devotion to, 776
  display of public, 374
  distributive, 261
  feeble were, if, 159
  first upgrowth of all, 524
  flow, let its flame from, 1136
  forbearance ceases to be a, 259
  fortunate crime is called, 1106
  fugitive and cloistered, 163
  gods put sweat before, 1074
  has its degrees, as, 131
  hath my pen, such, 108
  heroic and saintly, 333
  highest proof of, 400
  homage vice pays to, 1159
  if there be any, 1247
  in her shape how lovely, 153
  in man, what's, 638
  in men, vanity the cause of, 717
  in most request is conformity, 411
  in the open, there is, 757
  inebriated, 635
  is bold, 37
  is environment, 685
  is like a rich stone, 111
  is like precious odours, 109
  is the only reward of virtue, 411
  is the truest nobility, 1152
  itself 'scapes not, 90
  itself turns vice, 78
  knightly, 833
  let, be as wax, 95
  lies in the struggle, 458
  like, a reward in itself, 139
  little claim to, 387
  love of, 1170
  lovers of, 140
  make a, of necessity, 34
  make necessity a, 4
  makes the bliss, 247
  may flourish in an old cravat, 451
  memorial of, 1251
  men of most renowned, 163
  mind conscious of, 1101
  more, than doth live, 119
  most men admire, 156
  much in If, 51
  must be alloyed a, 613
  negative yet no slight, 380
  no, goes with size, 409
  no road or ready way to, 144
  nobility the one only, 257
  nor sufficiency, no man's, 40
  not enough to know about, 1090
  not often found among poets, 1155

Virtue now is sold, 119
  of a sacrament, spiritual, 1131
  of humility, angling like the, 139
  of necessity, make a, 4, 125, 1141, 1152
  of the soul, justice is a, 1130
  of vested power, through, 541
  one, and thousand crimes, 356
  or mischief, enterprises of, 110
  passes current all over the world, 1083
  praise of, 1110
  redeem us from, 632
  requires a rough and stormy passage, 1143
  root of honesty and, 1116
  royalty of, 619
  secret of eloquence and, 1188
  sense, honour, 242
  some by, fall, 35
  some healing, 441
  some mark of, on its outward parts, 46
  sinews of, 140
  successful and fortunate crime is called, 29, 1106
  sufficiently appreciated by mankind, 514
  talk with crowds and keep your, 783
  that possession would not show us, 39
  the one reward of, 725
  the performance of pleasant actions, 919
  though in rags, 177
  wars that make ambition, 102
  where men have it, 183
  wider diffusion of, 572
  will keep me warm, 177
  words no, can digest, 32
Virtues are enrolled, our, 978
  average of all the, 645
  be to her, very kind, 189
  chief purpose of, 1161
  curse on his, 195
  friend to her, 240
  Hannibal had mighty, 122
  he might lack, some, 767
  if individuals have no, 1061
  individual display of eminent, 422
  nothing could surpass her in, 358
  of man without his vices, 351
  of patience and long-suffering, 344
  pearl chain of all, 121
  rise, a hundred, 495
  shall be testified, their, 1085
  shoot, all heavenly, 338
  spring of, 28
  to sustain good and evil fortune, 1158
  vices disguised, 1158
  we write in water, 74
  which become crimes, 1182
  which men praise, 1211
  which the idle never know, 524
  will plead like angels, 85
  with double my, 974
  world to hide, in, 54
  would be well-nigh useless, other, 1161
Virtue's cause, died in, 76
  guide, this maxim be my, 221
  land, 173
  manly cheek, 267
  sake, worn for, 1046
  side, failings leaned to, 250
  sidelong looks, 975
Virtuous, all the sisters, 1052
  because thou art, 54
  in their old age, grow, 217
  man, slumbers of the, 195
  Marcia towers above her sex, 195
  mischief which the very, do, 483
  outrageously, 198
  person, age in a, 197
  soul, sweet and, 135
  they are, Lord how, 217, 1192
  things, from lowest place, 53
  to refrain from these things, 990
Virtuously, many daughters have done, 1235
Visage as you find it, show my, 508
  devotion's, 93
  here, often meet your, 1013
  hides not his, from our cottage, 57
  lean body and, 147
  on his bold, 308
Viscous, thought is, 637
Visible and invisible labour, 1183
  for the uncertain, abandoned the, 1127
  imperfections of hand-wrought goods, 730
  in the world, 906
  love made, 922
  sage mechanician, 517
  sign, outward and, 1254
  to the eyes, made, 962
  world is to me more beautiful, 656
Vision, apprehension of a, 1087
  arose, poet, 669
  ball of our, 576
  baseless fabric of this, 33
  beatific, enjoyed in, 149
  but by faith, no, 560
  celebrate, the clear, 911
  clear, walks with, 941
  dies as t'were away, 1137
  face most fair to our, allowed, 593
  falls, dreams depart and the, 521
  feminine, dazzle the, 401
  flies through the iv'ry gate, 570
  for her highest, 625
  four walls limit my, 815
  his life is a watch or a, 634
  in the higher dream, 954
  inner, quick to find, 557
  inner, still denied, 282
  inward, 770
  is machines, your, 844
  of blue wings, 665
  of Christ that thou dost see, 282
  of fulfill'd desire, 1134
  of hope, every to-morrow a, 1064
  of the eye, 543
  of the mind, 543
  of the worker in the work, 789
  of the world, saw the, 464
  of the world's weal, 899
  prophet's, 438
  sensible to feeling, 85
  to-morrow is only a, 1064
  took it for a faery, 158
  what grander, 824
  where there is no, 1235
  within him, never a, 923
  write the, 266, 1239
  young men's, 173
Visions bright unrealized, 441
  direful and distressed, 796
  flood our, 1033
Visions, I have multiplied, 1239
  I no longer see, 766
  of boyhood shall float them, 621
  of glory, 244
  of my youth, happy, 455
  of the night, 116
  your young men shall see, 1239
Vision's greatest enemy, 282
Visionary came ere the builders, 911
Visionless officialized fatuity, 942
Visit all the blame on Eve, 768
  broke the wizard song, 921
  her face too roughly, 90
  it by the pale moonlight, 306
  o'er the globe, annual, 276
  so unexpected a, 254
  the sick, 1250
  the soul in sleep, 366
Visits, angel, few and far between, 327
  angels', short and bright, 186
  places that the eye of heaven, 59
  these sad eyes, 244
  to the somehow not yet dead, 1036
  went abroad and paid, 233
Visitant, mute sightless, 897
  pleasure is oft a, 382
Visitations daze the world, 402
  of power to heart and brain, 411
Visiting acquaintance, 278
  moon, beneath the, 105
  pastoral, 932
Visitings of nature, compunctious, 84
Vistas of the reboantic Norns, 432
Visual nerve, purged the, 155
Vital chain, death broke the, 231
  principle of bliss, 225
  spark of heavenly flame, 216
Vitality, nothing interesting loses, 645
  of a work of art, 755
  strange, 621
Vitalized symbol of earth, 883
Vitalizing work of the world, 695
Vitamin B, loaded with, 949
Vitamines, richest in, 876
Vitiate air, vaporous, 652
Vitiosity, confirmed, 1082
Vittles, said the dear old saint, 888
Vivacity, I like their, 239
Vive le son du canon, 1217
Vivid air, left the, 1031
Vixens, snap like, 951
Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona, 358
Vizier, each devoted, 618
Vladivostok, from Newburyport to, 1032
Vocal cords wrapped in a toga, 1016
  voices most vociferous, 189
Vocation, no sin for man to labour in his, 60
  of every man and woman, 1192
  some plebeian, 510
  were endess imitation, 301
Vociferation, in sweet, 189
Vociferous, vocal voices most, 189
Voice above their beat, 748
  and song, music from their, 659
  arrow like a sweet, 361
  ascending high, hear my, 199
  at eve obeyed at prime, 410
  big manly, 50
  bird of the air shall carry the, 1236
  calling fancy as a friend, 484
  came o'er the waters, 732

Voice, can honour's, provoke, 244
  Tenor of his way, held the, 268
  cannon his, 575
  choked a great man's, 429
  cry sleep no more, heard a, 86
  each a mighty, 304
  Everett the, 1010
  find the rightful, 626
  first, which I uttered, 1250
  from I knew not where, 651
  give few thy, 91
  gives melody to the, 1099
  God's great, 940
  heard thy divine unreason, 993
  heart and, oppressed, 518
  heart and, would fail me, 583
  his, in all her music, 366
  however soft, where's the, 384
  I have lost it, 64
  I will listen for Thy, 549
  if mine were a solitary, 478
  in every wind, 243
  in hollow murmurs, 290
  in the darkness, a, 437
  in the shrinking hours, 714
  in the streets, uttereth her, 1232
  is busy yet, His, 815
  is Jacob's voice, 1223
  is still for war, 195
  left his, in Adam's ear, 154
  like a north wind, 887
  lives on the breeze, 501
  loveliest, of all our times, 994
  monstrous little, 42
  more safe I sing with mortal, 153
  no, save mine, 576
  not heard, face not seen the, 587
  of all his majesty's subjects, 1061
  of all the gods, 41
  of awful memory, 301
  of charmers, 1230
  of God, daughter of the, 299
  of God, obedience to the, 445
  of gratitude, still small, 244
  of her God, 'twas the, 474
  of love, grace notes of the, 839
  of man, carries the, 375
  of many waters, as the, 1249
  of melody, crack the, 451
  of my heart, 396
  of nature cries, 245
  of nature loudly cries, 286
  of one crying, 1242
  of peace, 799
  of sympathy and shame, one, 513
  of the bird, 1236
  of the birds, 906
  of the children gone before, 644
  of the digger, deep-toned, 1063
  of the English has gone dry, 979
  of the forum, 937
  of the great Creator, 501
  of the hyena, 29
  of the past, audible, 380
  of the people needs harmonic transcription, 967
  of the press, 479
  of the rain, said the, 538
  of the sluggard, 'tis the, 199
  of the turtle is heard, 1236
  of today, I am the, 788
  of woe for a lover's loss, 517
  only a look and a, 437
  or hideous hum, no, 161
  ring out, let my, 610
  rise like a fountain, let thy, 463
  same mysterious, 635
  scrap of sunset with a, 685
Voice, season'd with a gracious, 46
  send a feeble, 218
  shall rise another year, 947
  small still, 544
  so pleasing on their ear, 220
  sole daughter of his, 155
  sounds like a prophet's word, 363
  still small, 544, 1227
  still small, in autumn's bush, 442
  still small, spake unto me, 462
  sweet, sweet lips, 385
  that is still, sound of a, 465
  that never dieth, 1079
  that rang through Shiloh's woods, 690
  that wakens the slumbering ages, 402
  the mother's face and, 683
  the years will never drown, 706
  theorbo and, 164
  Thy, O Son of Man, 927
  vast expenditure of human, 1087
  wandering, 299
  was ever soft, her, 100
  was heard, soft and low, 277
  was music when our day began, 994
  watch-dog's, 250
  wearies not ever, 367
  which seemed to bring good news, 986
  with one, O World, 667
  with still small, 305
  with your unconstraining, 1028
  within us speaks, 350
  without reply, 410
  wondrous, replied, 305
  you cannot hear, I hear a, 205
  your little, 971
Voices, airy, 382
  ancestral, 315
  are in the wind's singing, 953
  beyond these, there is peace, 471
  children's children's, 1033
  confused sound of, 604
  deep moans round with many, 464
  die, when soft, 367
  earth with her thousand, 316
  find the power, until men's, 1019
  hold, thoughts and, 128
  I am listening for the, 446
  I thank you for your, 76
  keep tune and oars keep time, 334
  like peacocks, 592
  most vociferous, 189
  murmuring of many, 497
  no, O Rhodopè, 326
  of duty call, 663
  of liberty be mute, 992
  of the wandering wind, 597
  our dried, 953
  still are thy pleasant, 554
  that have sinned, tired, 962
  thousand thousand, 937
  three hundred grateful, 605
  two, are there, 304
  your most sweet, 76
Voiceful sea, swelling of the, 317
Voiceless in a sudden night, 950
  lips of the unreplying dead, 602
  things, crumble, 903
  turner of the wheel, 650
Void, aching, 266
  in which will some day lurk, 860
  is sleeping, where the, 1051
  long stood, 135
Void of knowledge, man, 1092
  of our fellow men, 1080
  of strife, 140
  of wit and humour, 246
  rapture to the dreary, 355
  yawning, of the future, 1126
Volatile, ain't I, 496
Volcanic, no financial throe, 733
  political instinct, 722
Volcano, dancing on a, 1180
  of revolution, 740
Volcanoes, on dead, lies the snow, 690
Volition, mainspring of his own, 715
Volscians, fluttered your, in Corioli, 76
Voltage, chattering, 973
Voltaire, weighed the head of, 345
Voluble, so sweet and, is his discourse, 41
Volume, brought to land a single, 300
  desideratum of a, 324
  made of love, 878
  of forgotten lore, curious, 460
  of his single mind, 661
  of my brain, book and, 92
  of poems, in every, 236
  small rare, 288
  sweet and good and true, 760
  swelled to a, 184
  whose sublime chapters, 1201
  within that awful, 310
Volumes, creators of odd, 323
  dragged through ten long, 1165
  happiness of unpacking, 729
  I prize above my dukedom, 32
  of ethics and divinity, 273
  patience to go through his, 121
  ponderously shelved, 1032
  richly bound, rare, 713
  subsequent, 1255
  vast, history with, 354
  whole, in folio, 41
Voluminous writer, 196
Voluntarily performeth a good work, 1252
Volunteers, pale patient, 772
Voluptuous swell, music with its, 352
Voluptuously surfeit out of action, 76
Voman vas der glinging vine, 661
Vomit, dog is turned to his own, 1249
Vools gwoes prating, 550
Vortices of glory and blue air, 430
Votaress, imperial, 42
Votaries credulous, renders its, 1170
  how the world rewards its, 1190
Votarist in palmer's weed, 157
Vote away fortunes and lives, 573
  for nothing but a supply of toothpicks, 417
  hand and heart to this, 340
  he cast his, 1034
  of one, lags for the, 1047
  Republican, had enough, 1003
  that shakes the turret, 451
Voter exercises a public trust, 627
Votive lay, set some value on his, 447
Voucher of scholastic respectability, 731
Vouchsafe him to me as a guide, 450
Vow an eternal misery together, 185
  and not pay, 1235

Vow me no vows, 1057
  taken before the shrine, 1201
  that binds too strictly, 471
  there I made a, 953
  to thee my country, I, 747
Vows are heard betimes, our, 175
  lends the tongue, 91
  made in pain, 151
  made in wine, falser than, 51
  of the first lover, 660
  with so much passion, 186
  woman's, 1082
Vowels, open, tire the ear, 211
Vowing more than perfection of ten, 75
Voyage balk'd the course disputed, 537
  closed and done, its, 536
  gone on an endless, 568
  I was born to make, 821
  life's uncertain, 81
  of their life, 83
  to America, 1018
  to the world unknown, 200
  upon a golden river, 522
Voyages, imagination is as good as many, 558
  toward the people, history was, 979
  you will never make, 842
Voyager, lands the, at last, 402
Voyagers, humble, are we, 350
Voyaging is vanity, their, 673
  through strange seas, mind, 299
Vulcan's stithy, foul as, 94
Vulgar arts beneath thy care, 242
  boast, seemed like a, 817
  both the great, and the small, 168
  by no means, 90
  deaths unknown to fame, 219
  heart, buildeth on the, 64
  herd, one of the, 646
  host, mingling with the, 220
  loveliest tune becomes, 1198
  man, morality of, 1195
  of manner overfed, 759
  prosperity, 237
  put there because he is, 614
  war looked upon as, 723
Vulgarity, Jacksonian, 619
  mould of its, 946
Vulgarize the day of judgment, 417
Vulgarly in the low aim succeed, 492
Vulture, rage of the, 355

Wabash days, accents of old, 676
Wad some power the giftie gie us, 285
Wade, places to, 718
  through slaughter to a throne, 245
Waes o' my heart, 277
Waft a sigh from Indus, 216
  home the message of despair, 327
  me from distraction, 353
  me, seas roll to, 207
  thy name beyond the sky, 351
Wafted by thy gentle gale, 289
  thousands to fortune, 496
  to the strand, my bark is, 473
Wag of a dog's tail, 991
  where beards, all, 19
Wags, how the world, 49
  the world, so, 310
Wage, cherubs earn their, 883
  eternal war with ignorance, 544
  fair day's, 589
Wage, for which they draw the, 780
  hemlock for his, 884
  I had asked of life, 818
  royal, 945
  war like physical giants, 984
  war where one despises, 1197
Wages, he that hath earned, 1252
  home art gone and ta'en thy, 106
  I ask not for, 738
  of sin is death, 1245
  taken, my, 693
  taxes debts, it goes for, 510
  that supply you with bread and butter, 745
  took their, and are dead, 744
  world looks for, 491
Wager, back opinions by a, 357
Wagers, fools for arguments use, 142
Wagered on your angling, 104
Wagge, let the world, 12
Wagged contempt at fate, 736
Wagging his wicked head, 1014
  tail, little chap with, 760
Wagon, hitch your, to a star, 414
Wagon-seat, high upon his, 572
Waifs of wisdom and of folly, 609
Wail, a melancholy, 601
  in the wind is all I hear, 517
  is still heard, 545
  its stroke, cities, 363
  my dear times' waste, 107
  nothing to, 157
  of remorseful winds, 588
Wailing for her demon lover, 315
  winds and naked woods, 372
Wailings and reproachful grief, 697
Wain, Phoebus', 157
Waist exceeding small, 132
  round her, felt it fold, 465
  round the slight, 355
Waistcoats, manners and spice of wit, 1191
Wait a little longer, 504
  ahead, a million million, 874
  all things come round to him who will but, 421
  and hope, two words, 1182
  beside, married man will, 782
  content to, 643
  death nor be afraid, 489
  deservèd praises long, 679
  everything comes if a man will only, 421
  fold my hands and, 627
  for dead men, 15
  for gold or gear, 628
  for it, those who, 900
  for leaf and blossom, 445
  for love one flying hour, 691
  for lover or nightingale, 711
  for me, somewhere you, 855
  for sacrament of confirmation, 1168
  for the day, 643
  for the napkin, while we, 625
  for them to return, to all who, 997
  for thy morning, 643
  God's instant men call years, 491
  I stand and calmly, 373
  I witness and, 534
  in kindly company, 674
  in quiet, I, 1031
  no could, 826
  no one can, 858
  on divine love, 549
  outside my wicket, to, 638
  the morrow's hidden season, 1173
Wait their good and truth to borrow, 410
  thou child of hope, 477
  till I can get the word, 809
  till life is over, do not, 910
  till that other is ready, 514
  till the want has burnt, 625
  twell ter-morrer, no use ter, 689
  upon I would, 14, 85
  upon the Lord, they that, 1238
  where I, come gently on to, 573
  who only stand and, 162
  with equal cheerfulness, 535
Waits and wins, power that, 706
  beyond to-morrow's mystic gates, 568
  everything comes to him who, 414
  labors and endures and, 438
  opportunity of being provoked, 182
  upon the when and how, 831
Waited for his billy-boil, 1051
  the speech they called, 490
Waiter George, never called a, 903
  he to him doth call, 555
  roars it through the hall, 555
Waitest for what comes next, 1047
Waiteth to bigyle, Sathan, 6
Waiting and watching for me, 608
  for some one to come, 439
  for that as the wave, 979
  for the long-promised invasion, 849
  for thee, starlight and dewdrop are, 568
  harp-strings of the mind, 549
  hearts that weep, ye, 563
  justice sleeps, 525
Waive the quantum o' the sin, 285
Wake and call me early, you must, 463
  and live, those who, 366
  and sleep for his advantage, 109
  and take your load again, 765
  anew, good old world will, 674
  bid you, 798
  eternally, we, 118
  if I should die before I, 1057
  if sleeping, 602
  in a fright, 351
  in love, dream in joy and, 375
  in our breast the living fires, 451
  not sad Calypso, 570
  now for thee, harp I, 335
  or we sleep, whether we, 449
  the dead, seen me, 933
  though we slepe or, 7
  to feel your beauty going, 865
  to perish never, 301
  unto me, beautiful dreamer, 568
  up next morning, 1021
  when we, and when we sleep, 152
Wakes, at country, 177
  despair, conscience, 151
  from short repose, 249
  on his pillow of stones, 521
  the morning, 106
Waked and kindled, 289
  by the circling hours, 153
  I, she fled, 162
  me too soon, you have, 199
  the living lyre, 244
  with smale foules, 3
Wakeful eyes may weep, 325
  stars, silence and the, 588
  still continue, 903
Wakefulness and tears, 397
Waken a sleeper, not to, 713

Waken my distress, ye but, 375
  round me as I, 937
  view-hallo would, the dead, 397
Wakens the slumbering ages, 402
Wakened by silence, 629
  us from sleeping, 945
Wakin', a sudden weepin', a sudden, 765
Waking a glow on the cheek, 479
  and the sleeping, beyond the, 445
  bliss, certainty of, 158
  man, hope is the dream of a, 1129
  or asleep, whether, 153
  thou shalt fear, 632
Wakin'-time to doss, from, 856
Walden, blue-eyed, 517
Wales a portion, he, 284
  England wed, 746
  one road runs to, 856
  streams of, 746
Walk, a terrace, 214
  about the orb, foolery does, 55
  abroad, no spirit can, 89
  abroad with me, 321
  alone, I, 562
  among long dappled grass, 793
  and not faint, shall, 1238
  as if you had swallowed a ramrod, 1122
  beneath it solemnly, 454
  beneath them, we, 641
  bird came down the, 585
  by faith not by sight, we, 1246
  companioned among brothers, 1032
  down the garden paths, I, 856
  down the two-way street, 1032
  free and own no superior, 537
  freely as the waves, 386
  humbly with thy God, 1239
  I will, with you, 44
  in a field, when you, 919
  in darkness, shall not, 1244
  in fear and dread, 315
  in the snow, must, 985
  in the snow, we shall, 950
  in velvet shoes, 950
  into my parlour, 394
  like a man, you'll, 753
  new years, 954
  none durst, but he, 178
  of life, each, has its elite, 986
  of life, from every, 290
  on frozen toes, 819
  on wings, 219
  over the leaves, 1148
  slowly in thee, thy soul, 688
  softly all his days, 1238
  softly March, 959
  that road alone again, never, 953
  the deck my captain lies, 536
  the earth unseen, 152
  the fluent street, I, 1005
  the public ways, 760
  the stage as poets do, 938
  the street, as I, 679
  thou shalt, 257
  through the fields in gloves, 939
  together, can two, 1239
  transparent, man shall, 337
  under his huge legs, 81
  under water men shall, 1038
  unseen, I, 160
  unseen with us and Thee, 653
  unswerving were divine, 453
  upon England's mountain green, 282
  upon the beach, fishermen that, 99
  where my own nature would be leading, 516
  where only saints have been, 975
  while ye have the light, 1244
  with Him, those who, 1067
  with kings, 783
  with laughing heroes, 725
  with me, rather one should, 907
  with, pretty to, 164
  with stretched-forth necks, 1237
  with the crowd in the road, 927
Walks a road with love, who, 953
  among his peers unread, 540
  and shades, these happy, 155
  before, my shadow, 668
  broad green, 424
  by night, no evil thing that, 158
  eye nature's, 206
  in beauty like the night, 356
  in mine, God, 583
  o'er the dew, 89
  to-morrow, already, 318
  unbidden, she, 644
  up and down with me, 58
  up the stairs of his concepts, 1023
  with beauty, who, 940
  with God upon the hills, 671
  with vision clear, he who, 941
Walked a mile with pleasure, I, 897
  a mile with sorrow, I, 897
  about in Thebes's streets, 332
  along the Strand, 238
  away with their clothes, 419
  beside the evening sea, 558
  directly through him, I, 754
  he from his birth, so, 777
  in glory and in joy, 297
  in love's land, 802
  in our common ways, 706
  in paradise, 473
  much and contemplated, Hobbes, 171
  on his way, 52
  so well-defended, 951
  straight out of the ark, 312
  the garden through, when she, 569
  the ocean strand, alone I, 362
  the peopled city, alone I, 562
  those blessed feet, 60
  too straight, 429
  with death in France, 959
  with starry feet, 870
Walker, fastest, would find out, 494
  filiburst, 963
Walker's particles, 1058
Walking apart forever, two are, 540
  by walking, habit of, 1123
  every day, 167
  for her gait, if she be, 133
  hospitals, old men are, 180
  in an air of glory, 170
  in daily life, 670
  in human footprints, 589
  in riding in flying, cursed him in, 351
  in the high woods, 821
  like two angels white, 669
  on his hind legs, 234
  shadow, life's but a, 88
  with the trees, 880
Walking-stick, purpose of a, 731
  the best automobile, 897
Walkt forth to tell his beades, 256
Wall and street, prisoner of, 920
  and the fire, between the, 783
  backaches in an old stun', 775
  between two gardens, 922
  between us, built a, 841
  bores through his castle, 60
  clings the ivy to the, 427
  close the, with English dead, 66
  did sway against a, 666
  doesn't love a, 866
  driven against the, 758
  faces turned to the, 563
  fell down, even the, 973
  find thy body by the, 547
  flower in the crannied, 467
  giant shadow on the, 572
  he that leaps the, 604
  jasper, 671
  Jerusalem's, 282
  Jesus crouched against a, 924
  kitten on the, 516
  lends joyousness to a, 1193
  mounts the, 1081
  of brass, she is a, 825
  of the city shall fall flat, 1225
  office of a, 59
  on heaven's, 938
  only, between us and the dark, 996
  round its inner, 879
  scaled the city, 738
  sleep-walking on that silver, 1026
  Street lays an egg, 842
  Street's mingled nations, 604
  they led her forth to the, 814
  turneth his face to the, 614
  weakest goes to the, 77, 1153
  whitewashed, 251
  you can scale the, 557
Walls already rise, whose, 1097
  and hearths and stairs, more than, 977
  around are bare, 554
  banners on the outward, 88
  city's smoke-stained, 571
  ever widening, 647
  from their thick, 879
  have ears, 6, 470, 1156
  home is not merely four square, 418
  I have my own four, 382
  limit my vision, four, 815
  London's time-encrusted, 915
  of Cumnor Hall, 269
  of eld, moss-grown, 883
  of England, wooden, 1056
  of memory's room, 662
  of Paradise, spirit lies under, 552
  old and lofty, 423
  peace be within thy, 1232
  prison, cannot control, 1166
  pry loose old, 887
  remain, cloudy, 444
  shattering, 934
  splendour falls on castle, 466
  still within these, 826
  stone, do not a prison make, 168
  Tara's, 334
  too narrow and opaque, 958
  well-builded, stones of, 1074
  wide circling, 688
  worn thin, 30
Wallace bled, Scots wha hae wi', 286
Wallenstein was dead, learned that, 594
Waller, de jus' man do not, 682
Waller's Magdalena, 478

Wallet on the back that walks before, 1107
  time hath a, 75
Wallets, loaded us with a couple of, 1107
Wallop and stigmatize, 904
Walloping Window-blind, 655
Wallow naked in December snow, 59
Wallpaper came alive, 996
Walnuts and the wine, across the, 462
Walpole, on Pulteney's tongue, 203
Walruses and whales, herds of, 531
Walt, more sure than thou O, 1013
Walton of the brooks, a rodless, 733
Wan her cheeks are, how, 620
  numb naked soul, 1124
  why so pale and, 163
  with care, 60
Wand, gold ring on her, 334
  he walked with, 148
  that can conjure up, 746
Wander amid silence of the ancient world, 729
  born to, 966
  by the wind-beaten hill, 328
  far away, nor sleep nor, 653
  far from their folded mates, 756
  farthest, the strongest, 661
  forth the sons of Belial, 148
  from land to land, 757
  hand in hand with love, 899
  if I might, I would, 608
  in thousands, we, 727
  searching through her face, 980
  some inmate of the skies, 220
  through eternity, thoughts that, 149
  when you, you wander indeed, 112
Wanders free, the hero, 570
  singing round the world, 963
  up and down the street, 394
Wandered by the brookside, I, 458
  east, I've, 389
  idly over the noisy keys, fingers, 564
  through a valley steep, 840
  through the darkness, 746
  to-day to the hill Maggie, 640
Wanderer bore to his native shore, 460
  fickle, 450
  though like the, 423
Wandering between two worlds, 546
  bitter shade, I am a, 986
  by lone sea-breakers, 676
  cloud, every, 722
  flesh is rotten, 857
  mazes lost, in, 150
  minstrel I, 95
  minstrel, like a, 852
  old with, 793
  on a foreign strand, 307
  on as loth to die, 304
  slattern, at heart a, 836
  so much do I love, 935
  steps and slow, with, 156
  thought, one, 368
  voice, but a, 299
Wandring Jew, so doth this, 257
Wane, kingdoms rise and, 605
  moon will, 438
  wax and, 1135
Waning moon, beneath a, 315
  sand sinks soft, 839
Want a good time, if you, 665
  a teacher, much better to, 563
  ad page, ample for a, 1021
Want and discontent, 144
  at all, never, 339
  comes in at the door, when, 1061
  covetous man is ever in, 1100
  everything, children and fools, 183
  exasperated into crime, 472
  fewest things, those who, 1129
  for one who comes not, 1001
  get what you, and enjoy it, 790
  greatness he could not, 120
  had ceased to weep, where, 565
  has burnt out of our brains, 625
  in life, our chief, 414
  in that galley, what did he, 1162
  lonely, retired to die, 231
  men to remember, I, 774
  much I, which most would have, 20
  my Book of Common Prayer, 557
  my supper, I, 667
  no man will supply their, 120
  not, waste not, 591
  of a horse rider is lost, 137, 227
  of a nail shoe is lost, 137, 227
  of a nail the shoe was lost, 227
  of a shoe horse is lost, 137, 227
  of a shoe the horse was lost, 227
  of care presides, 280
  of decency is want of sense, 180
  of election, 112
  of faith, I pity their, 1171
  of faith, unfaith in aught is, 470
  of faithfulness, for, 247
  of heart, as well as, 390
  of me, for, 556
  of nothing am I in, 1094
  of pence, eternal, 1140
  of sense, murder or, 599
  of sense, want of decency is, 180
  of skill, 280
  of the creative spirit, 1203
  of thought, evil wrought by, 390
  of thought, whistled for, 176
  of use, it is from, 236
  of wonder, only for, 845
  of words or lack of breath, 157
  proud man reduced to, 199
  rope enough, never, 1141
  sight, he could not, 167
  the desire to learn, 563
  the patron and the jail, 230
  to be a fly, I do not, 753
  to be young and to sing again, I, 883
  to go back, I, 874
  to go home, I, 824
  to go to bed, I, 667
  to play it, 660
  to use again, shall not, 584
  to want, progress from, 236
  us, got the Germans where they, 1069
  weariness vice and, 1167
  when we, 625
  wilful waste brings woeful, 339
  wit to distinguish, 183
Wants and tastes down, tone your, 538
  are few, my, 451
  are many joys are few, where, 757
  are many, my, 291
  but little, man, 202, 254
  discourse of reason, 90
  how much more than he, 197
  money means and content, 50
  of his own dominion, 499
  that pinch the poor, 267
Wanted a good word, never, 252
Wanted, every man is, 412
  one immortal song, 173
Wanting a shirt, 188
  found, 1239
  in nothing is, 438
  is what, 493
  sensibility, 266
  there, soul is, 355
  to sing, might be, 575, 925
  what is stolen, not, 102
Wanton boys that swim on bladders, 73
  eyes, 1237
  stings and motions, 35
  sweetness, instil a, 224
Wanton wiles, cranks and, 160
Wantoned with thy breakers, 355
Wantonness, kindles in clothes a, 133
War, a more fatal disease than cholera, 860
  a weak defense in, 177
  after an atomic, 1070
  aftermath of, 855
  against Holland, declaration of, 172
  amid the din of, 513
  amidst the ranks of, 400
  an' pillage, thought Christ went agin, 526
  and all its deeds of carnage, 536
  and love the same thing, 1155
  and peace, strange thoughts on, 893
  and wine throve together, 576
  array'd in flames, 66
  art statesmanship, 728
  at best is barbarism, 542
  at, with a friend, 1096
  at, with the words of fate, 570
  authors and instigators of, 20
  banker making the loan for, 1028
  Between Men and Women, 996
  betwixt princes, causes, 1143
  blast of, blows in our ears, 66
  brazen throat of, 155
  breeds war again, 728
  brings energy to highest tension, 1210
  but what of, 1106
  circumstance of glorious, 102
  coin the sinews of, 1140
  common man protection against, 925
  consisteth not in actual fighting, 132
  country gains nothing by, 740
  cursed, and racking tax, 309
  danger and long tempest of the, 483
  dares to say love is like, 1036
  definition of, 999
  delays are dangerous in, 178
  department, letters come to a, 1007
  devil's madness, 874
  disciplines of, 66
  drum throbbed no longer, 464
  ease after, 24
  English, 989
  eternal, 869
  even to the knife, 352
  expert, definition of, 803
  fever famine and, 694
  first in, first in peace, 281
  flags of the world, 787
  for freedom, wreckage in a, 1036
  France has not lost the, 1214
  garland of the, 32

War, go forth to, in separate parties, 1252
  Great, and the Petty Peace, 800
  grim-visaged, 71
  hath no fury like a non-combatant, 806
  he sung his toil and trouble, 176
  honour as in, 76
  I am tired and sick of, 542
  I call it murder, 526
  if they mean to have a, 1040
  in general, three cheers for, 1210
  in such a noise of, 1113
  in the amorous, 1137
  in time of peace thinks of, 125
  infection and the hand of, 59
  involves in its progress, 271
  is a contagion, 916
  is a game, 266
  is cruel, 542
  is hell, 542
  is inevitable, 889
  is made, bloody, 874
  is not inevitable, 762
  is over, when, 698
  is over, when the, 953
  is over, when this cruel, 604
  is quaint and curious, 651
  is still the cry, 352
  its thousands slays, 268
  just, 227
  kept out, 882
  last blind, 1009
  lay concealed throughout the, 624
  leap out, and lurking, 728
  let slip the dogs of, 82
  long ten years', 185
  looked upon as vulgar, 723
  love of, for itself, 393
  loves to prey upon the young, 1082
  magnificent but not, 1185
  make necessary preparations for, 1100
  makes rattling good history, 650
  map, watching the, 1035
  market-place of, 817
  mighty scourge of, 457
  must conquer, 975
  my sentence is for open, 149
  my voice is still for, 195
  neither shall they learn, 1237
  never met anybody who wasn't against, 975
  never slays a bad man, 1081
  never was a good, 227
  no discharge in that, 1235
  no discharge in the, 782
  no less renowned than, 162
  nothing sweet in modern, 1011
  object of, 960
  of arms and commerce, 912
  of elements, unhurt amidst, 195
  older men declare, 854
  on the men, make, 1007
  on the weak, 1205
  or battle's sound, no, 161, 409
  pattern called a, 856
  phony, 1210
  planet unvexed by, 1009
  prosperous thy life in peace and, 68
  provide in peace for, 1104
  rapidly becoming impossible, 800
  real, never in the books, 538
  red laugh of, 899
  religion of, 762
  responsibility of beginning, 1192
  sacrifice your sons and call it, 796
War, second panacea is, 1010
  seldom enters but where wealth allures, 174
  should come, if a, 778
  so dauntless in, 307
  son of God goes forth to, 343
  spoils of, 370
  stand up and take the, 787
  storm of, was gone, 294
  surest way to avoid, 1166
  surest way to prevent, 320
  talk by men in a war, 616
  testament of bleeding, 60
  that was not inward, never was a, 948
  the state of nature, 258
  the study of a prince, 258
  there'd be an end of, 433
  this is, 431
  this, would suit me, 990
  to be prepared for, 268
  to end war, 806
  to make world safe for democracy, 769
  to the knife, 657
  trooping from the, 759
  turned the scale of, 425
  unsuccessful or successful, 264
  violates the order of nature, 1082
  violences of, 917
  voices prophesying, 315
  wage, like physical giants, 984
  wage, where one despises, 1197
  was in his heart, 1230
  will have its fascination, 723
  winds of, 758
  with ignorance wage eternal, 544
  with rhyme, reason, 120
  without provision of money, 1140
  would cease, 588
  would end, tell when the, 1069
Wars and allarums, 25
  and rumours of wars, 1242
  and ships and towns, 958
  are merry, all their, 847
  are not acts of God, 974
  are over, when these, 953
  are planned by old men, 901
  begin in the minds of men, 1069
  Captain of the, 748
  clashing, 478
  commercial stake makes all, 912
  dates of, 621
  din of all their, 923
  does i' the wars, 104
  end to beginnings of all, 917
  gashed with, 508
  if children fight its, 873
  knight going to the, 181
  more pangs and fears than, 73
  of kites or crows, 163
  of old, thousand, 469
  sent into foreign, 916
  slain in your country's, 76
  that make ambition virtue, 102
  to be fought, worry about, 940
  to kill the lusty young, 921
  we wage are noble, 817
War's alarms, three years of, 953
  alarms, used to, 392
  glorious art, 203
  red techstone, 527
War-battered British, 974
Warble his native wood-notes wild, 160
Warbled to the string, 161
Warbler of poetic prose, 266
Warblers roam, where idle, 336
Warbling his Doric lay, 160
Warbling of music, like the, 111
War-bonnet of Medicine Hat, 1009
Ward has no heart they say, 289
  off disaster, to, 747
  thou knowest my old, 62
Wards off the darts, 453
  terrible crowded, 1007
Warder is despair, 723
  of the brain, memory, 85
Ware, great bed at, 200
  pleasing, is half sold, 136
  that will not keep, 742
Wares are harder to get rid of, 867
  hawk their, 962
Warfare, life is a struggle but not a, 627
  o'er, soldier rest thy, 308
  table, 994
Wariest eyes may be beguiled, 564
Waring, what's become of, 478
Warke it ys as easie to be done, 540
  well his, beginneth, 14
Warld to rest are gone, 277
  weary, 750
Warm and true, soul so, 333
  another's bosom, 1136
  by friction, 983
  cheek and rising bosom, 243
  for rhyme, far too, 637
  from her wearing, 852
  heart within, 266
  her bosom, dove shall, 815
  it by thy side, 364
  it, kindle fires to, 568
  lights are on the sleepy uplands, 418
  my heart, ruddy drops that, 82, 244
  perfume for vapour cold, 392
  precincts of the cheerful day, 245
  slow yellow summer nights, 485
  south-west awakes, 576
  summer sun, 702
  sunny smile, 422
  the air in inclement summers, 191
  the cold, a day to, 219
  the hearts of men, 940
  to light, as fire to, 686
  virtue will keep me, 177
  western wind, 702
  wind in her mouth, 836
  wind, it's a, 856
  with wine, deliberate when, 1084
  without heating, 204
  word, that one, 659
Warms and lights the heart, 1014
  himself with unsubstantial hopes, 1080
  some poor name, glory, 585
  us more than wine, 522
Warmed, and fed, 856
  both hands, 326
  by the sun, 698
Warmest welcome at an inn, 242
Warm-hearted beauty, my, 1034
Warmth, a little, 607
  I give and light, 827
  no, no cheerfulness, 391
  of feeling turn ice, 554
  of heart in aged, 987
  of human hands, 875
  of its July, 405
  of the sun, share the, 727
  starve their soft ethereal, 150
  within our hearts, like, 888
Warn the ships, 977
  to comfort and command, 299
Warned by heaven, 1014
Warning be, let this a, 1058

Warning, come without, 502
  for a thoughtless man, 302
  from others, take, 1094
  good-bye is always a, 1035
  sailors take, 1241
  Spitfires! 1217
  steal away, give little, 273
  to you, that should be a, 426
  tremendous cry of, 582
Warp, weave the, 244
Warplanes, look at the, 1026
Warrant him heart-whole, 51
  truth shall be thy, 21
Warrants life a harbor through the haze, 490
Warred for Homer, seven cities, 129
Warren Hastings, motto of, 399
  stood his ground with, 923
Warres, and allarums, 25
  fierce, and faithfull loves, 24
Warrior bold, looking at some, 432
  eats the giant, 564
  famoused for fight, 107
  intrepid and unselfish, 374
  sleeps, a happy, 922
  taking his rest, like a, 364
  truest, that ever buckled sword, 516
  who is the happy, 300
Warriors feel, joy which, 308
  their dusty armour doffed, 576
Warsaw, order reigns in, 1177
Wart and all, paint me, 910
Wartime a bad time for thinking people, 860
Warwick and Talbot, 67
Wary, must be watchful and, 388
Was, I am not what I, 18
  there grief once, 987
  there love once, 987
Wash a single rose, 707
  dirty linen to, 1167
  dresse be brief in praying, 134
  her guilt away, 253
  him from the world, 832
  it out, ye may not, 364
  me and I shall be whiter, 1230
  me clean, 918
  the balm from an anointed king, 59
  the river Rhine, 317
  the world, saw God, 934
  their feet in soda water, 953
  their hands too clean, 975
  this blood clean, 86
  where air might, 630
  whitest, old linen, 128
  wouldn't even, 869
  your city of Cologne, 317
  your hands with Pilate, 60
Washed, and dressed and warmed, 856
  his hands as white as a king's, 686
  me, would He had, 934
  the dishes with his wife, 972
Washing dry, won't get the, 903
  ended with the day, 557
  his hands with invisible soap, 391
  my dead body, 1085
  on the line, like the, 1034
  taking in one another's, 1068
  up the plates, 1010
Washing-day, cold meat on, 182
Washington, a finer and more beautiful city, 637
  America has furnished, 340
  arms wisdom, 414
  bequeathed the name of, 357
Washington Commander of the American armies, 228
  George, and the cherry tree, 1042
  government at, lives, 591
  had thanks and nought beside, 357
  hath left a light, where, 321
  hungered with, 923
  is a watchword, 357
  is in the clear upper sky, 340
  memory and the name of, 374
  never slopt over, 606
  rode from the bloody fray, 659
  what posterity will say of, 227
  whose every battleground is holy, 357
  without his reward, 599
Washingtonian dignity, 619
Wasn't there again to-day, 869
Wasps ascend the window panes, 1035
Wassail for new love's behoof, 600
Wassail-bowl and old arm-chair, 446
Waste and desolation, build on, 999
  and desolation, enlink'd to, 66
  arguments where they will be lost, 424
  away, flames must, 141
  haste makes, 7
  haste maketh, 11
  it, drinking it would, 982
  its sweetness on the desert air, 245
  land, prairies of our wide, 889
  life is too short to, 408
  long nights in pensive discontent, 25
  nor suffer one bright hour to, 474
  not fresh tears, 1083
  not the remnant of thy life, 1125
  not time nor talents, 332
  not want not, 591
  not your hour, 1134
  ocean's gray and melancholy, 371
  of barren days, 973
  of breath, seemed, 794
  of feelings unemployed, 355
  of longevity, 247
  of me, death is such, 805
  of public money, 641
  of scheme and toil, 553
  of thought, idle, 332
  of time, tedious, 156
  of time, you call it, 838
  of worth, lavish, 597
  our breath, we, 998
  our elocution, wherefore, 624
  pathless was the dreary, 369
  places, kiss away the, 1005
  their sorrows at my bier, 374
  their toil for a smile, 307
  wail my dear times', 107
  well amid the, 1133
  wilful, brings woeful want, 339
  woes of wilful, 231
Wastes amain, this way and that it, 1137
  and withers there, 722
  her time and me, 146
  in self-consuming fires, 193
Wasted affection, talk not of, 435
  and withering sphere, 1181
  half my day, how I have, 591
  his substance, 1243
  hours of life, 666
  life, tale of folly and of, 608
  nine moons, 100
  not, the barrel of meal, 1227
Wasted oil unprofitably burns, 263
  the wine, 447
  time, chronicle of, 108
  to skin and bone, 1148
Wasteful and ridiculous excess, 58
  was your youth of pleasure, 492
  woman may set her own price, 556
Wasting in despair, 132
  moth, 217
Watch a greater thing, 853
  a mouse, as a cat would, 192
  advance what-is-to-be, 983
  authentic, 164
  beside thine arms, 765
  between me and thee, 658, 1224
  call the rest of the, 39
  care keeps his, 78
  for an uppercut, 944
  from Everest, I will, 735
  him pass, idly, 883
  him when he fall, if you, 682
  his adventure with curiosity, 667
  how fast thy words incarnadine, 773
  in the night, as a, 1231
  more advised, 44
  no eye to, 336
  not bidding him farewell, 683
  o'er man's mortality, 302
  or a vision, his life is a, 634
  our body is a, 1176
  out, ef you don't, 696
  sleeps upon his, 259
  some must, while some sleep, 94
  that wants both hands, 263
  the hour, if we do but, 357
  the hurtling Wolverine, 1027
  the men at play, 871
  the moonlit sails go by, I, 673
  the renewal of life, 581
  the rooster crow, 761
  the same fields and skies, 632
  the scene below, 640
  the star that haunts, 820
  them flourish and fall, 785
  till white-winged reapers come, 170
  us feeding, come here to, 687
  was worn, or e'er a, 681
  whispers of each other's, 67
  your opportunity, 1128
  yourself go by, 815
Watches at the door, behold he, 410
  dictionaries are like, 238
  keep time, make their, 641
  of the night reveal, 673
  wearies every star in its, 424
  with our judgments as our, 164, 210
Watch-dog's honest bark, 358
  voice, 250
Watched above the blighted heart, 544
  and tended, no flock however, 435
  her breathing, 390
  my duty, I've, 677
  the moonbeams quiver, 582
  the weather, when you have, 866
  this famous island, 848
  you as I watched a star, 596
Watcher, gaunt and weary, 1048
  of the skies, like some, 384
  whose eyes have grown dim, 484
Watchful and wary, must be, 388
  night, 322
  night, many a, 65
Watching for me, waiting and, 608
  for the morrow, 1172

Watching the company, 921
  the world with his ears, 999
  with eternal lids apart, 385
Watchman in my heart, a little, 819
  what of the night, 1237
Watchword be dispatch, 591
  recall, the, 404
  stout, 478
  through its gate, 648
  Washington's a, 357
Water and a crust, with, 383
  and land upon the face, 370
  and wine, drunk your, 776
  benefit writes itself in, 74
  benison of hot, 945
  better deeds writ in, 130
  between our lodges, 697
  blood is thicker than, 310, 746
  bring a horse to, 14
  broad brimming, 918
  cannot drown truth, 1182
  cistern, turned to wine, 973
  comes down at Lodore, 321
  conscious, saw its God, 165
  continually dropping, 23, 1116
  daughter of earth and, 366
  defile its sacred, 686
  don't go near the, 1069
  drank rapidly a glass of, 992
  drawers of, 625
  drink no longer, 1247
  drowned 'em, 655
  falling, brief as, 961
  flowing over the bathing-stool, 1119
  fresh from mead and hill, 733
  from hither and thither, 970
  from some earthly spring, 586
  gather up that spilled, 441
  give a cup of, 386
  glass of brandy and, 290
  glass of, shall tchick, 362
  glideth by the mill, more, 17, 77
  glory like a circle in the, 68
  goes dead, all, 809
  goes, don't care where the, 847
  has sunk more grievances, 1024
  hath bubbles, 84
  hears thy faintest word, 165
  heaven is as near by, 508
  hot, is to remain upon it, 144
  imperceptible, 391
  in a sieve, singing, 951
  in a witch's sieve, 951
  in his bath, stirring the, 954
  in our wine, 1137
  in the rough rude sea, 59
  in water, indistinct as, 105
  inspired cold, with warmth of wine, 204
  into wine, change, 474
  iron in the, shall float, 1038
  is a thing of beauty, 512
  is deepest, 24
  light and air, profusion of, 602
  like one great heave of, 498
  limns on, 113
  little drops of, 553
  lonesome, 939
  made his mouth to, 142
  men shall walk under, 1038
  milk and, 357
  miller sees not all the, 125
  much, goeth by the mill, 17, 77
  my love is o'er a, 905
  myriad moving, 978
  ne'er left man i' the mire, 80
  never miss, till well runs dry, 591
  no flag floats o'er the, 670
Water not of Gennesareth, 749
  of gall to drink, 1238
  of that cup I have drained, 441
  of the well of Beth-lehem, 1226
  or fire or air, by, 577
  out, so runnes the, 1058
  Pilate took, 60
  poured into the milk, 764
  pure that bids the thirsty live, 682
  put nought in in malice, 417
  run through fire and, 34
  runs over the levee, 877
  St. Lawrence is, 1049
  sipped brandy and, 289
  smooth runs, where brook is deep, 69
  spilt on the ground, 1226
  startles of, 858
  take a drop of, every other day, 454
  that doun renneth ay, 3
  that goes by his mill, 125
  that is past, cannot grind with, 137, 666
  that you touch in rivers, 1137
  thicker than, 443
  this business will never hold, 194
  through a sieve, not, 926
  travel by land or by, 192
  turned to wine, life's, 474
  unstable as, 1224
  water everywhere, 315
  weakely wall'd about, 1058
  weltering, 858
  went by, instead of land, 1113
  went through fire and, 1230
  wetter, 944
  which receives and reflects images, 636
  white sheets of, 301
  will run and kiss your hand, 1024
  writ in, 74, 386, 722, 761, 799
Waters at their priestlike task, 385
  be not drowned in its, 640
  below it, naught in the, 652
  below look dark and deep, 642
  beside the still, 1229
  blue, fades o'er the, 352
  bread upon the, 1236
  breast of the, 712
  come ye to the, 1238
  crystalline, 432
  dark and deep, world of, 151
  desert of, 580
  do business in great, 1231
  dreadful noise of, 71
  fields and the, shout, 576
  fish in troubled, 188
  flowing, call of, 755
  friendly, 865
  glow, radiant, 730
  her woods her wilds her, 358
  lie by living, 725
  many, cannot quench love, 1236
  meet, where the bright, 335
  mighty, 1237
  noise of many, 1231
  of Babylon, by the, 633
  of Israel, better than, 1227
  of Marah, 1224
  of the blue Juniata, 406
  Queen of the, 407
  rave, where the scattered, 502
  red, star in, 773
  returning back to their springs, 435
  round you curled, wonderful, 553
  Spanish, 857
  stilled at even, 577
Waters, stolen, are sweet, 1233
  stormy, threw, 300
  swell ye rising, swell, 566
  that glass the clouds, 771
  their name is on your, 364
  to a thirsty soul, as cold, 1234
  tree planted by the, 1238
  under a ruined mill, 905
  unpathed, undreamed shores, 57
  voice of many, 1249
  words writ in, 29, 386
Water-brooks, panteth after, 1230
  panteth for the, 645
Water-craft, scientific about, 538
Water-dread, hydrophobia or, 1120
Water-drops, women's weapons, 98
Watered, Apollos, 1246
  by blood of tyrants, 1174
Waterfalls of little sounds, 1015
  shallow, 438
Water-flower, eyes colored like a, 632
Watering last year's crops, 520
Watering-pot and pruning-knife, 476
Waterloo, a Gettysburg or, 772
  at Austerlitz and, 886
  battle of, 293
  battle of the first rank, 1182
  Bridge, piers of, 399
  every man meets his, 479
  from Marathon to, 623
  John Bull was beat at, 406
Watermen that row one way, 122
  who look astern, like, 1120
Water-mill, listen to the, 666
Water-plants, slime on, 551
Water-rats, land-rats and, 44
Water-smooth, old names worn, 1030
Water-thieves and land-thieves, 44
Water-wagon is the place for me, 794
Water-wandered town, 1030
Waterways, rocky pools of the, 792
Watery deep, plough the, 218
  grade, lemonade of a, 578
  nest, leaves his, 146
  salt, thing of, 858
  sod, builds on the, 663
Watkins, fare ye well brother, 512
Watson, come, the game is afoot, 737
  elementary my dear, 737
  you know my methods, 1050
Watt mechanizes wisdom, 414
Watts, follow Dr., 838
Watts' hymns, 590
Wattle, hear of Captain, 274
Wave, all thy banners, 328
  along the shore, 273
  and flutter round my door, 418
  before the half-shut eye, 224
  beyond the stars, 843
  bound the restless, 566
  break of the, 362
  clears the top of the, 1078
  dark-running, 652
  for the next wave, as the, 979
  fountain's murmuring, 269
  glassy cool translucent, 158
  had its nightcap on, 701
  in every Gloucester, 677
  life is a, 542
  long may it, 332
  may not foam, 370
  must be, what a, 584
  o' the sea, I wish you, 56
  of all her waves, never a, 778
  of darkness, sink beneath the, 407

Wave of life kept heaving, 390
  of melody, sonnet is a, 600
  of religious emotion, 606
  of the future is coming, 1029
  on the multiplied, 601
  snowflakes on the, 553
  stands midway in the, 325
  succeeds a wave, 134
  sunk beneath the, 267
  their hands for a mute farewell, 540
  thy silver pinions, 385
  tidal, devours the shore, 983
  unhoodwinked, 784
  winning, 133
  write upon the, 1082
Waves and I, nothing save the, 359
  and mountains meet, 438
  break, where the cool, 576
  breaking on the farther shore, 583
  Britannia rule the, 225
  chime ever peacefully, 480
  come, come as the, 309
  dashed high, the breaking, 370
  fall, makes, 947
  kissed the wild, whist, 32
  lap listlessly, the wistful, 912
  make towards the pebbled shore, 107
  no sound but the dashing of, 565
  o'er the mountain, 328
  of Breffny, little, 835
  of science beat in vain, 543
  of wretchedness, red, 389
  on the side of the ablest navigators, 271
  proud, be stayed, 1228
  rolled on, sweeping, 371
  seem ever singing the same sad thing, 500
  settled placidly over his head, 630
  sleep in restless, 693
  still beneath the, 667
  that plunged along the shore, 558
  the bush the flower is dry, 309
  to a swimmer, like, 576
  to sleep had gone, 405
  vainly breaking, tired, 519
  walk freely as the, 386
  went high, when the, 173
  were rough, storm when, 338
  what are the wild, saying, 500
  which only he may walk, 992
Wave-beat shore, ocean's, 503
Waved her lily hand, 205
  her tail back at me, 512
  on high, long has it, 450
Wavelet on the ocean tost, each, 504
Wavelets of soft hair, 562
Wavering, fickle and, 611
  wedge, a, 876
Wavers to a rose, 648
Waving all time o'er all brave sailors, 536
  streamers, 157
Wavy tresses flowing, in, 406
Wax and wane, 1135
  colder, though all the world, 675
  heart is, 1158
  let virtue be as, 95
  moon will, 438
  poor, rich gifts, 93
  seal to mortal, 1136
  to receive marble to retain, 357, 1158
Waxed and waned, moons, 437
  at the farther end, find it, 510
  fat, Jeshurun, 1225
Waxen minds, women have, 107
Way, across that dizzy, 881
  adorns and cheers our, 252
  all along the pleasant, 619
  all the rugged, 549
  alone in that dim, 872
  and ways and a way, a, 789
  as birds I see my, 484
  back, there is no, 763
  best, of doing everything, 413
  built in such a logical, 452
  can never have a solitary, 1067
  cannot lose your, 76
  crowded public, 403
  every, makes my gain, 103
  every one his own, 1095
  excellent old, 792
  freed his soul the nearest, 231
  frequent, 621
  get in each other's, 574, 925
  gives people in grief their own, 475
  glory shows the, 186
  God moves in a mysterious, 266
  great white, 1055
  grim sardonic, 528, 862
  he makes his prayer, 920
  he should go, train child in, 1234
  heaven's wide pathless, 160
  he'd like to do unto you, 687
  held the tenor of his, 268
  his soul shall go, 789
  house beside the, 733
  I live because he has passed my, 691
  I see my, as birds, 484
  I shall not pass along, 926
  I'll find a, or make it, 510
  in a quiet, 521
  in any comprehensive, 325
  in such a solemn, 451
  is all so very plain, 847
  is lonely let me feel them now, 681
  it talks, wish I liked the, 759
  it walks, wish I liked the, 759
  let the wicked forsake his, 1238
  lies open onward, 597
  life's common, 298
  life's weary, 774
  lightly travels on its, 638
  lonely forest, 562
  long and steep is the, 1074
  long time on the, 600
  look no, but downwards, 172
  love will find out the, 258
  love's short sweet, 607
  makes the, seem the shorter, 139
  making the hard, sweet, 59
  Mammon wins his, 352
  mind my compass and my, 223
  mystery and the dark, 1005
  narrow is the, 1240
  no other, but through, 763
  no t'other side the, 391
  noiseless tenor of their, 245
  none trod before, 792
  of a bargain, in the, 62
  of a man with a maid, 778, 1235
  of all flesh, going the, 128, 613
  of all flesh, the, 493
  of all the earth, 1225
  of an eagle in the air, 1235
  of coming on the world, 941
  of embittering victory, 1182
  of expressing it, allegorical, 496
  of jesting, some sly, 197
  of life, my, 88
  of life, simplify my, 376
  of stealing on us, sudden, 872
Way of their own, have a, 331
  of transgressors is hard, 1233
  on all my witless, 903
  out of harm's, 1150
  out of the wind's and rain's, 906
  out of the world's, 631
  out of this wrack, 73
  out, the best, 867
  out, there is no, 763
  parting of the, 1239
  plods his weary, 244
  pretty Fanny's, 201
  rises dark o'er the, 387
  shadow dims her, 336
  shall not pass again this, 682
  she dances such a, 163
  she hath a, 274
  so they went their, 1250
  so to control, hath a, 274
  some lose their, 583
  something given that, 127
  sordid, he wends, 364
  speediest, return by the, 1081
  spring comes slowly up this, 315
  strange to think by the, 577
  sweetest, to me is a ship's, 778
  that boys begin, this is the, 481
  that I must tread alone, 372
  that leadeth to destruction, 1240
  that leads from darkness, 672
  that out of hell leads up, 150
  the money goes, that's the, 510
  the world ends, 954
  there is a lion in the, 1234
  they fight or love or sin, 775
  they played together, 715
  through all their shining, 642
  through mony a weary, 389
  to avoid war, surest, 1166
  to be deceived, true, 1159
  to be happy, 603
  to Corinth, but one, 646
  to do it, the shortest, 1018
  to dusty death, 88
  to glory, path of duty was the, 467
  to heaven, all the, 165
  to heaven, steep and thorny, 90
  to hit a woman's heart, 417
  to live, in teaching me the, 405
  to look for a thing, 644
  to make a man trustworthy, 809
  to make sure, 235
  to make to-morrow sing, 797
  to parish church, plain as, 49
  to prevent war, surest, 320
  to rear up children, 429
  to render life tolerable, 1167
  to spread a work, 235
  too easily explored, 305
  took their solitary, 156
  trod when men were men, 490
  trudgin' my weary, 678
  true, goes over a rope, 1210
  unhabitual, 663
  unremembering, 748
  upheaves its little, 499
  upon my pilgrim, 911
  walked on his, 52
  was one, side by side for, 558
  we met, day and the, 633
  we parted, I remember the, 633
  when he has gone his, 1234
  whence I shall not return, 1228
  where is the good, 1238
  wisdom finds a, 280
  with you, time has its, 891
  world's wide parched, 450
  worst, to improve the world, 506
  wrong, seems more reasonable, 709

Ways, accustomed to them and their, 607
  and doings, amend your, 1238
  and means, 222
  and means, Führer will find, 1216
  and wiles, children's, 634
  appointed, 591
  are dewy wet, all my, 572
  are sweet on earth, his, 1078
  are ways of gentleness, 747
  consider her, and be wise, 1232
  down devious, 884
  dwelt among untrodden, 296
  every age has its own, 1164
  from history recovered, 1036
  God's, is very quare, 992
  halting not in your, 778
  happy, of doing things, 413
  hundred different, 991
  I keep and pass and turn, 410
  in all the, you can, 226
  in your quiet, 908
  know no parting of the, 928
  labyrinthine, 748
  let me count the, 429
  many thousand, 437
  newer, are ours, 670
  newest kind of, 65
  nine and sixty, 780
  nobleness walks in our, 945
  of contemporary criticism, 675
  of death are soothing, 692
  of dying terror shows, 842
  of gentleness, 747
  of glory, trod the, 73
  of God are just, 156
  of God, dazzled by the, 891
  of God to man, vindicate the, 206
  of God to men, justify the, 148
  of her household, 1235
  of hoar antiquity, 258
  of honour, perfect, 74
  of life, crowded, 927
  of men, cheerful, 151
  of pleasantness, 1232
  of spreading light, two, 766
  of the gods, 1124
  of the human spirit, 1070
  of the tapestry weavers, 569
  plan my, and rule my heart, 403
  seek quiet, 955
  seem harsh and wild, their, 756
  shapeless, 925
  stand ye in the, 1238
  sweet accustomed, 934
  that are dark, for, 644
  they least expect, times and, 556
  to keep thee in all thy, 1231
  to lengthen our days, 336
  to man, God's, 743
  to take, triple, 778, 1235
  unselfish, 676
  walk the public, 760
  walked in our common, 706
  were something fewer, wish the, 510
  with men, in His, 471
Wayfarer desire, the, 755
  love you happy, 911
Wayfaring men, lodging-place of, 264, 1238
Wayside, by hearth and, lurking, 453
  folk, advise not, 784
  inn of earth, in this old, 771
Wayward girl, fame like a, 385
  love, this tale of, 685
  mistress of the past, 840
  pencil, 595
  round, dance their, 297
Wayward sisters depart in peace, 349
  tetchy and, 72
  thoughts, fond and, 296
Way-worn rhyme, courage with a, 881
  wanderer bore, weary, 460
We always are ready, 242
  are all mortals, 283
  are going out, 893
  are in God's hand, 67
  are men my liege, 86
  are not amused, 534
  are the hollow men, 953
  are the stuffed men, 953
  are to utter sweet breath, 43
  ask and ask, 545
  cannot all be masters, 100
  don't want to fight, 562
  dying, I's who long for, 1031
  have met the enemy, 348
  have the indigo, 1183
  know what we are, 96
  live on, 936
  may be personally defeated, 424
  must attack, 920
  must be free or die, 298
  must be united, 849
  shall never surrender, 849
  shall prevail, 997
  should worry, 992
  took off rather suddenly, 1020
  two heart to heart, 668
  two kept house, 652
  two were Maying, oh that, 523
  us and ours, say, 784
  were not many, 431
  who have sailed together, 678
  who remain, 840
  will all the pleasures prove, 31
  will be free, 1065
  will be under it, it's, 979
  would and we would not, 37
  wuz robbed, 1001
Weak and beggarly elements, 1247
  and despised old man, 98
  and full of tears, worn and, 484
  and near to death, 766
  and weary, while I pondered, 460
  as a rained-on bee, 870
  at times, all of us, 599
  ceaseless devouring of the, 580
  concessions of the, 259
  defense in war, 177
  delicately, 209
  divided they would become, 1117
  hand, cravens my, 106
  head with strongest bias rules, 210
  in courage is strong in cunning, 282
  man your enemy, make a, 518
  men, common myth of, 691
  minds, first defence of, 318
  minds led captive, 156
  palsy-stricken churchyard thing, 383
  shall perish, 874
  things of the world, chosen the, 1246
  to be, is miserable, 148
  too, to be a sinner, 80
  too, to bear them long, 186
  too weary or too dull, too, 943
  war on the, 1205
  we are not, 270
  we kneel how, 441
  when words are all too, 373
  witness of thy name, 161
  women went astray, 189
Weakened and wasted, 1148
Weaker beauties of the night, 166
  than it found us, leaves us, 184
  vessel, as unto the, 1248
Weakest goes to the wall, 77, 1153
  kind of fruit, 46
  not vain the, 219
Weak-eyed bat, 247
  prisoner, no, 920
Weakfish stay to drift, 901
Weakness, amiable, 229, 270, 279
  credulity is the man's, 323
  driven by their, to noise, 1118
  false-refined, 491
  fills me with disgust, 713
  give, its reasons, 1005
  in a fond caress, 522
  is not in your word, 547
  no contempt dispraise or blame, 157
  of democracies, 1210
  of human nature, 399
  of intellect birdie, is it, 624
  of the human mind, 1163
  prevailin', of public men, 606
  run away from a, 704
  strength is made perfect in, 1247
  stronger by, 146
  wrong because of, 430
Weaknesses, amiable, 229, 270, 279
  and meannesses, our worst, 498
  men's, often necessary, 1200
  people with no, 1193
Weal and woe, scheme of the, 489
  common, 1125
  how false its, 544
  prayer for other's, 351
  public, requires men betray, 1144
  vision of the world's, 899
Wealth a well-spent age, 121
  accumulates men decay, 250
  allures, enters where, 174
  and a rich estate, better than, 1083
  and commerce laws and learning, 518
  and freedom reign, where, 249
  and poverty are mental pictures, 1028
  and talents, aristocracy of, 979
  arithmetic cannot number, 129
  bestowed on camps and courts, 434
  boundless his, 307
  brings, love remember'd, 107
  consume, without producing it, 719
  e'er gave, all that, 244
  excess of, cause of covetousness, 31
  genuine and less guilty, 166
  get place and, 214
  good things including, 932
  health, and beauty, 165
  health and, have missed me, 346
  I ask not, 703
  I should decline, private, 769
  ignorance of, 250
  infinite in, 637
  influence of poverty or, 1088
  inherits honor or, 317
  is the parent of luxury, 1088
  is the possession of the valuable, 533
  large was his, 174
  lies all in heaps, soul's, 587
  loss of, is loss of dirt, 11
  maketh many friends, 1233
  malefactors of great, 734

Wealth, more than, 363
  nor high descent, boasts nor, 499
  nor too much, come to thee, 128
  of earth's gold-sanded streams, 597
  of living, from a, 924
  of mankind is wisdom they leave, 676
  of nations, 930
  of Ormus and of Ind, 149
  of our times, increasing, 500
  of seas, 370
  of the fruitful meadow, 712
  of the Indies, bring home, 237
  of the richest bloods, in the, 895
  of valued verse, harbors a, 978
  or of glory, of, 893
  pernicious influence of, 340
  piled by the bondman's, 457
  private credit is, 1061
  rank and, 610
  regal, can add nothing, 1100
  small aid is, 1082
  so-called national, 1187
  there is no, but life, 533
  those who have, 388
  to Hades with his immense, 1075
  to view, with wondrous, 559
  took a flight, 604
  trials of abounding, 1048
  was wandering, all his, 855
  ye find another keeps, 368
Wealthy and wise, healthy, 227
  curled darlings, 100
  gallant, 1137
  group, member of the, 994
  obliged the, 218
  strangers at Rome, 1111
Weaned away from the earth, 1006
  my heart from low desires, 1138
Weans and wife, to, 286
  in their bed, are the, 475
Weapon, never carried a, 786
  no, that slays so surely, 593
  of ignorance, most powerful, 1192
  of truth, the, 1011
  satire's my, 213
  still as snowflakes, 348
  stronger, thought's a, 504
  wit, his, 622
Weapons of the gods, before these, 1084
  women's, water-drops, 98
Weaponless, bestead and, 659
  made arms ridiculous, 156
Wear a cloudy collar, when you, 754
  a courtly suit, 511
  a golden sorrow, 73
  a lion's hide, 57
  a mask of care, 828
  a nest of robins, 939
  a noble face, hills, 458
  a shirt, doesn't, 951
  and batter these hammers, 622
  black, let the devil, 94
  both of them, 71
  face you, 474
  get that I, 50
  hard rocks hollow, water will, 1116
  him in my heart's core, 94
  his liver on his sleeve, 1019
  it out, use it up, 1068
  left thee but beauty to, 628
  long boots, they, 887
  meaneth him to, 698
  motley's the only, 49
  mufflers, grind and, 492
  my heart upon my sleeve, 100
Wear, no shirts to, 622
  not much the worse for, 264
  not my dagger in my mouth, 106
  nothing whatever to, 561
  of winning, worth the, 822
  one face to himself, 422
  out than to rust out, better to, 179
  out the everlasting flint, 79
  seemly gloves, 451
  so wide a grin, would not, 775
  the buskin, choose to, 648
  the gold hat, 1052
  the jester's motley garb, 883
  them inside out, 866
  true servant's title he may, 441
  well, qualities as would, 253
  your best trousers, never, 1190
  your rue with a difference, 96
Wears a crown, head that, 65
  away, as strength, 172
  his faith as fashion of his hat, 38
  it upon her lordly crown, 364
  one universal grin, nature, 228
  robes ye weave another, 368
  she to him, so, 54
  the hammers out, the anvil, 622
  the hours away, 666
  the rose of youth upon him, 104
Wearer is not well, 118
  knows where the shoe wrings, 137
Wearer's expectation, short of the, 498
Weariest and most loathed worldly life, 36
  river winds safe to sea, 632
Wearin' awa' to the land o' the leal, 291
Weariness can snore upon the flint, 106
  may toss him to my breast, 136
  not on your brow, 547
  of the flesh, 1236
  the endless pain, the, 439
  vice and want, 1167
Wearing all that weight of learning, 469
  out, find your books, 629
  warm from her, 852
  worse for the, 15
Wearing-stone or open eye, 868
Weary and ill at ease, I was, 564
  and old with service, 73
  and worn cold and forlorn, 551
  and worn, fingers, 391
  be at rest, there the, 1227
  bones, lay his among ye, 74
  business that they ply, 673
  by a longer stay, will not, 952
  creatures sore and worn, 754
  darkies how my heart grows, 567
  day turned to his rest, 368
  days, beyond these, 564
  earth to the sapphire walls, 521
  eyelids are a little, 645
  folk, million brains of, 936
  fu' o' care, I sae, 287
  heart can find rest, 548
  I am, lay me low, 601
  in well doing, let us not be, 1247
  is the world, 949
  knife-grinder, 293
  labourer free, sett'st the, 328
  land, across a, 846
  leagues divide, when, 675
  life, grunt and sweat under a, 93
  life, wheels of, 179
Weary listlessness, 1166
  of breath, 392
  of conjectures, 195
  of, love waxed, 632
  of mumbling Athanasian creeds, 609
  of the chill companionship, 959
  of the commonplace, I am, 601
  of the day, eyes, 1047
  of the past, world is, 367
  of thinking, I think till I'm, 618
  of toil and tears, 595
  ones who seek quiet ways, 955
  people, sunless pleasures of, 645
  pilgrimage, 135
  pilgrimage, comforts of, 237
  run and not be, 1238
  say I'm, 346
  sigh of the, 567
  stale flat and unprofitable, 90
  the broken in heart, the, 533
  them, age shall not, 814
  warld, it's a, 750
  warld to rest are gone, 277
  way, through mony a, 389
  way, trudgin' my, 678
  wayworn wanderer bore, 460
  when dull work grows, 474
  with age and travelle, 166
  with disasters, 86
  with work and gold, age is, 507
Wearing weary, 652
Weasel, it is like a, 95
  pop goes the, 510
Weather, all sorts of things and, 408
  alters so, why the, 841
  always fair, 771
  Austerlitz, 1186
  better the tempest, 678
  bless you with the sunniest, 406
  blue to any, 959
  brook the, 41
  chronic anxiety about the, 627
  crops potatoes pumpkins, 451
  emotional storms, 908
  English, in his heart, 769
  fair, out of the north, 1228
  God's own chosen, 693
  growing, 1000
  had cleared, when the, 655
  if it prove fair, 163
  in all kinds of, 578
  in bright or cloudy, 612
  in sad or singing, 631
  in the stress of the wildest, 642
  is a literary specialty, 617
  is thrust upon us, 807
  make heavy, but not sink, 973
  nature of foul, 132
  New England, 617
  no such thing as bad, 729
  nought cared for wind or, 317
  October's bright blue, 591
  return into your native, 938
  safe from worldly, 802
  there must be rough cold, 540
  through pleasant and cloudy, 272
  trying to get behind the, 726
  unchangeable, if Providence had made the, 312
  watched the, 866
  what dreadful hot, 323
  will be dry unless it rains, 764
  without, little we fear, 481
  ye say it will be fair, 1241
Weathercock of the church steeple, 1170
  on a steeple, 33

Weathered every wrack, ship has, 536
  the gale, 1217
  the storm, 294
Weather-glass is set at alas, 1028
Weave, a tangled web we, 308
  but nets to catch the wind, 128
  me a spell, 747
  no more silks, 522
  robes ye, another wears, 368
  the blissful dreams, 638
  the warp, 244
  their shadows overhead, 765
  thread with bones, 54
  with colors all our own, 441
Weaves a chain, joy so seldom, 334
  one music, 684
Weavers, tapestry, 569
Weaver's shuttle, swifter than a, 1228
Weaving and unweaving of false impressions, 520
  the web of days, 631
Web from their own entrails spin, 177
  of days that wove your doom, 631
  of frail delight, 865
  of loveliness, 865
  of our life, 53
  sit in middle of her, 115
  tangled, we weave, 308
  that whitens in the sun, 337
  unbroken, I saw in, 652
  ye mar, the, 441
Webs of more than common size, 262
Web's centre, confin'd in her, 1147
  inmost part, 115
Webster, Daniel, a steam-engine, 313
  eloquence of Mr., 1009
  Fletcher, Ben, Marlowe, 428
  has the words, 853
Wed a woolly spinster, 691
  at leisure, 52
  I've been born and, 610
  me or die, 957
  men are December when they, 51
  to nature, man could, 938
  when skies were blue, 628
  with this ring I thee, 1254
  with thought, leapt out to, 468
Wedded fast to some falsehood, 337
  love, hail, 152
  maid and virgin mother, 161
Wedding bells at the end of novels, 773
  bells, hear the mellow, 460
  feast, at Cana's, 474
  in the church, saw a, 182
  is destiny, 12
  man looks small at a, 1006
  present, perfect, 198
  vow, well-kept, 445
Wedding-gown, as she chose her, 253
Weder for to slepen inne, 4
Wedge, tough, for a tough log, 1104
  wavering, 876
Wedged in that timber, 180
Wedlock forced a hell, 68
  oft compared to public feasts, 115
Wedlock-treachery, not, 157
Wednesday, he that died o', 63, 604
  if I loved you, 428, 982
  in Wheeson week, 64
Wee doch-an'-dorris, 824
  short hour ayont the twal, 284
  unimportant things, 1017
  Willie Winkie, 475
  worn garments in a box, 832
Weed a flower, to call each colored, 1019
  dull and flowerless, 441
  found itself a, 836
  ill, grows apace, 14, 28
  is a flower in disguise, 525
  is but an unloved flower, 525
  on a woman, on a, 926
  out revenge, law ought, 109
  palmer's, 157
  pernicious, 263
  that rots itself in ease, 91
  the people said a, 574
  what is a, 415, 525
  which requires to be trampled on, 592
  who art so lovely fair, 103
Weeds and foam, I wiped away the, 408
  are shallow-rooted, 69
  bittern booming in the, 399
  great, do grow apace, 14
  grown over with, 398
  noisome, 60
  o'ergrow the garden, 69
  of grammar, juiceless, 756
  of the river, on the, 887
  outworn, winter, 367
  pass like, away, 338
  plain heart, secrets of a, 524
  sleep beneath these, 816
Weeded, rich soils often to be, 112
Week, a dozen times a, 763
  argument for a, 61
  divide the Sunday from the, 89
  is gone, Thursday come, 138
  of all days in the, 189
  of passionate humility, 666
  tried all the, to be good, 291
  was seven domes, 996
Weeks thegither, fou for, 287
Week's labour, a good, 117
Weel, we luvit ilk ither, 389
Weep a little, clasp hands and, 1180
  a people inurned, 399
  and be not consoled, 1189
  and wail, therefore must we, 701
  and you weep alone, 718
  at joy, 38
  away the life of care, 367
  because they part, some, 620
  deed whereat valour will, 76
  do nothing but, 1108
  far fewer tears, children, 553
  for thee, I might not, 364
  him dead, 981
  if you wish me to, 262
  in our darkness, let us, 431
  jested that he might not, 360
  let the stricken deer go, 94
  made both them and myself to, 181
  make the angels, 36
  make the laughter, 109
  never and laugh not, 634
  no more, 385
  no more for me, 277
  no more lady, 256
  no more nor sigh, 127
  not for him, 431
  not for me, 403
  not for the silent dead, 290
  not she is not dead, 830
  obliged to, 360
  shall not, 991
Weep so sore, made them, 1005
  stand by graves and, 1185
  tears such as angels, 149
  thy girlish tears, 735
  'tis that I may not, 360
  to, is to make less the depth of grief, 70
  to record, 327
  waiting hearts that, 563
  wakeful eyes may, 325
  what once he stayed to, 719
  where want had ceased to, 565
  whether we carol or, 449
  while all around thee, 275
  who would not, 213
  will lie down and, 1005
  women must, 523
  words that, 168
  yet scarce know why, 337
Weeps that no loves endure, 632
Weeper laugh, make the, 109
Weepin willer, fat ole, 872
Weeping and the laughter, 801
  and watching, 1172
  at the feet and head, 596
  eyes, wipe my, 199
  for her children, Rachel, 1239
  for your sake, with, 980
  her blossoms wet with, 570
  its mother was, 389
  joy at, 38
  maids at home, no, 432
  may endure for a night, 1229
  rain, mist and a, 559
  thou sat'st, 275
  upon his bed has sate, 439
Weigh against a grain of sand, 424
  my eyelids down, 65
Weighs, busy person never knows how much he, 711
  truth with gold, 215
  upon the heart, 88
Weighed in the balances, thou art, 1239
  the head of Voltaire, 345
Weighing delight and dole, 89
Weight, any given, might be moved, 1112
  enormous, 218
  entitled to great, 329
  feather's, of worth, 638
  I bear, estimate the, 822
  if mind were, 303
  in gold, thrice their, 288
  in wildcats, whip his, 698
  of another's burthen, 138
  of centuries, bowed by the, 708
  of jewel or plate, 796
  of learning, wearing all that, 469
  of mightiest monarchies, 150
  of seventy years, 302
  the heavy and the weary, 295
  us not down, 836
  was later laid on me, 795
  wishes ought to have great, 259
Weights and woe, hung with, 170
Weighty secrets, these are, 682
  sense flows in fit words, 174
  volumes ponderously shelved, 1032
Weimar, Goethe at, 438
Weir, ghoul-haunted woodland of, 461
Weirs, grass grows on the, 793
Weird power in a spoken word, 727
  sisters, 87
Welcom somer, 4
Welcome at our journey's end, 528
  beneath this roof of mine, 439
  day, 129

Welcome, deep-mouthed, 358
  each rebuff, 489
  ever smiles, 75
  first to, 352
  friend, 165
  guest, always my, 258
  in the sweet o' the year, 574
  in your eye, bear, 84
  is the sweet, 53
  O life, 913
  on wings, 947
  peaceful evening in, 265
  preface to make it, 311
  small cheer and great, 37
  song and jest and rhyme, 664
  the coming speed the going guest, 213, 220
  to all men, 132
  to no editorial haunts, 803
  to your gory bed, 286
  warmest, at an inn, 242
  whimper of, 783
  will not fail me, 872
  wit makes its own, 415
Welcomes, presents and rejoicings, 495
  set a gloss on hollow, 80
Welcomed all comers, 733
Welding blast of candid flame, 686
Welfare, nation's, speeding, 561
Welkin dome, stars have lit the, 382
  splits apart, 829
Well, all is, and shall be well, 914
  all is, is well is well, 566
  all is, that endes well, 13
  all's, that ends well, 13, 53
  amid the waste, 1133
  and as is fitting, if I have done, 1252
  and fair, nothing but, 157
  and right, do, 136
  as boket in a, 6
  descended, desirable thing to be, 1116
  doing, weary in, 1247
  done is done soon enough, 1146
  done servant of God, 153, 305
  drink from the, 566
  enough for every day, 988
  fitted in arts, 41
  for themselves, rather it were, 1094
  for us all, all will be, 608
  God is and all is, 444
  he speaks no tidings, 'tis, 795
  he who whispers down a, 1067
  if end be well all is, 1190
  it were done quickly, 85
  laugh and be, 223
  made well wrought, 10
  mar what's, 98
  not so deep as a, 79
  not wisely but too, 103
  of Beth-lehem, 1226
  of English undefyled, 25
  of love a spring of light, 387
  of St. Keyne, 321
  of true wit is truth, 576
  paid that is, satisfied, 47
  runs dry, till the, 591
  said as if I had said it myself, 192
  say you are, and all is well, 718
  tell me if you are, 1123
  the king will be, 639
  this gifted, 322
  to be off with the old love, 622
  to-night, I'm, 577
  to well, shade from, 926
  wearer is not, 118
Well with him, if it be, 761
  with the child, is it, 1227
  with them, prayed that all is, 988
  with your belly back and feet, 1100
Wells, down, have thrown, 921
  empty, 265
  empty buckets into, 265, 313
  from the bells, musically, 459
  on earth, all the, 634
Well-attired woodbine, 159
Well-behaved, Darwinian man though, 624
Well-being dependent on other nations, our, 917
Well-beloved form, this, 671
  souls gone before, 627
Well-born boys to learn, things for, 1129
Well-bred man, moral sensible and, 263
  silence, 692
  whisper, with a, 265
Well-chosen anthology, 998
Well-conducted person, like a, 481
Well-defended, walked so, 951
Well-dressed, sense of being, 415
Well-established precedent, lent to, 733
Well-experienced archer, 106
Well-favoured man is gift of fortune, 39
Well-fed long-haired men, 1115
Well-fill'd shelves, lacking on your, 534
Well-furnished libraries, 125
Well-graced actor leaves the stage, 60
Well-groomed lap-cat, some, 972
Welling wild through our throats, 1026
Well-instructed men, body of, 448
Well-kept wedding vow, you and your, 445
Well-known date, approaches the, 904
  name, land that bears a, 512
  proverb of mankind, 1081
Well-meant but miserable consolation, 613
Well-nigh told, like a story, 555
Well-ordered, tranquil mind is, 1125
Well-provisioned breakfast table, 422
Well-situated, well-cultivated farm, 374
Well-spent age, wealth a, 121
  day brings happy sleep, 1138
Well-spring, bubbling, 575
  of pleasure, babe is a, 477
Well-stored mind, hunger for a, 692
Well-timed, gifts, 1165
  silence hath more eloquence, 478
Well-trimmed boat, float in a, 718
Well-trod stage, 160
Well-worn paths, good sense travels on, 1192
  slipper, 452
Well-wrought plays, 223
Welter of things, Woolworth, 1033
Weltering in his blood, 176
  water moaned, 858
Welts, fetters gave him, 1022
  it to me with a mighty cuttin' rod, 681
Wenceslas, good king, 1044
Wench's black eye, 78
Wenches, audience of beery, 1046
Wenching dicing and playing, 1160
Wend now thy way with brow serene, 544
Wends his sordid way, 364
Went about his work, he, 513
  about locking the doors, 629
  an' took the same as me, 784
  astray, if weak women, 189
  away with a flea in 's ear, 127
  blundering back to God, 738
  finding pieces of eight, 845
  for it thar and then, 639
  forth both, so they, 845
  forth, so I, 869
  forth to battle, they, 941
  her unremembering way, she, 748
  in at the tone eare, 4
  life's way together, 928
  mad and bit the man, 254
  out to milk, 1063
  to carry a gun, when you, 1064
  to die, lied to them and so they, 998
  to do his annual training, 875
  to sea in a sieve, 498
  to the city of gold, 805
  their way, so they, 1250
  through fire and water, 1230
  to a party dressed in white, 557
  to bed in public, 979
  to making pies, 557
  to pieces all at once, 453
  to sea, ships that, 566
  to 't, shook hands and, 222
  to the woods, I, 514
  ungrudgingly, 882
  up another, you, 927
  whistled as he, 176
  without it, but that I, 853
Wept a son, to him that, 371
  and fasted, have, 954
  and prayed, 954
  and wondered why, 1012
  as I remembered, I, 553
  away in transient tears, 455
  often and most bitterly, 951
  we grieved we sighed we, 168
  we sat down and, 633
  with delight when you gave her a smile, 521
  young man who has not, 769
Werk wel thy-self, 4
Werke wel and hastily, 7
Werkman, ther nis no, 7
Werling, yong man's, 17
Werther had a love for Charlotte, 481
West among the black mountains, 1008
  at the gate of the, 895
  begins where rainfall drops, 1003
  begins, where the, 838
  blow it, 555
  blue eyes sought the, 306
  burrows into the, 999
  Cincinnatus of the, 357
  conquest of the, 707
  country, not a wife in the, 321
  day is dying in the, 656
  day is in the, 994
  glory of the, 642
  in the happy, 914
  in thine invulnerable, 1047
  is San Francisco, 808
  I've wandered, 389
  land of the, 405
  Lochinvar is come out of the, 307
  moved so sweetly to the, 375
  old, the old time, 871

West, sail to the, 519
  star in the, that shall never go down, 512
  to make the, 442
  to the West, to the, 504
  topples round the dreary, 468
  turn your face to the great, 479
  unfree souls go, 931
  urgent, 668
  wind, autocratic sway of, 726
  wind blow, heard the, 717
  wind full of birds' cries, 856
  young man, go, 505
Western bars, behind the, 668
  dome, him of the, 174
  flower, 42
  form of manliness, 538
  Front, all quiet on the, 1216
  giant smiles, 452
  hill, behind the, 671
  hues, masts against the, 576
  main, climes beyond the, 250
  pine, spray of, 644
  sea, wind of the, 466
  skies, beneath our, 994
  skies, setting in his, 173
  sky, droop'd in the, 536
  star, lovers love the, 306
  sweetheart, lift to my, 900
  wind blow kindly here, 702
  world, wonders of the, 832
Westminster Abbey in ruins, 399
  Abbey is a mausoleum, 942
  Abbey or victory, 283
  Abbey, the nation's Valhalla, 696
  glorious glooms at, 540
  thrive on fools at, 216
Westward bound, ship that's, 710
  far and wan, 565
  from death, 858
  height, from a, 936
  look the land is bright, 519
  slope of life, 1214
  sped, the vessels, 552
  stepping, 298
  the course of empire, 30, 203
  the star of empire, 203
Westward-going stars, saw the, 552
Westward-ho, 55
Wet by kind, April, 30
  by the dew, 698
  dewy, with pleasant duty, 572
  glasses on them, set, 818
  nor blow nor space I fear, 1023
  nose for smells, 845
  perform in the, 1151
  roofs that drip, 977
  sheet and a flowing sea, 345
  to the skinne with rayne, 10
  with Channel spray, 778
  with honest sweat, 433
  with weeping, her blossoms, 570
Wether of the flock, tainted, 46
Wethers, to return to our, 1139
Wetted clay and then left it, 1120
Weymouth station, Peter on, 1035
Whacks, gave her mother forty, 1069
Whale be, Lord said let, 936
  bob for, 146
  fling a tub to a, 191
  grand leap of the, 228
  let there be, 936
  Moby Dick the, 944
  ship was my Yale College, 531
  swims minnow-small, 936
  very like a, 95
  wounded, 918
Whales, drag the Atlantic Ocean for, 616
  herds of walruses and, 531
  spouting steam like, 1003
  tails chewed off by, 1048
  talk like, 255
  talk vastly like, 649
Whaling, sorry we took up, 944
Wharf, fat weed on Lethe, 91
Wharves in sailor town, 918
What a case am I in, 51
  a chimera is man, 1162
  a falling-off was there, 91
  a man has he's sure of, 1156
  a man thinks of himself, 514
  a piece of work is a man, 92
  a taking was he in, 34
  a time what a civilization, 1095
  a waist for an arm, 545
  a world is this, 181
  am I, life, 858
  an age is this, 181
  and where they be, tell us, 469
  and why and when, 784
  are the wild waves saying, 500
  are we fighting for, 874
  are you that missing you, 980
  art thou, whence and, 150
  began best can't end worst, 490
  can I do, 1028
  can we reason, 207
  care I how chaste she be, 22
  care I how fair she be, 22, 132
  cares he he cannot know, 552
  comes next, for, 1047
  constitutes a child? 1122
  did you do, God said, 826
  discord follows, 75
  do I know? 1146
  do you mean to do, 652
  does eternity indicate, 535
  does it matter to me, 1169
  doth gravity out of his bed, 62
  else could I do, 685
  every man needs, find, 866
  flaws what faults, 649
  fools these mortals be, 43, 1105
  good came of it, 322
  has been has been, 177
  has been is good, 692
  has he to do with care, 446
  has posterity done for us, 277
  hath this day deserved, 57
  have I done for you, 693
  he was what is and what must be worse, 151
  humanity needs, 728
  I am who cares or knows, 369
  I aspired to be and was not, 489
  I call God and fools call nature, 491
  I can't see, 647
  I do and what I dream, 429
  I lose unread, 551
  I love belongs to me, 1002
  immortal hand or eye, 281
  in me is dark illumine, 148
  is a conqueror, 1041
  is a cynic, 724
  is a kiss, 133
  is a kiss when all is done, 1201
  is a man, 528
  is a patron? 649
  is a sonnet, 672
  is a weed, 415, 525
  is affection, 425
  is all the shootin' for, 880
  is aristocracy, 378
  is charm, 751
  is, first to learn, 669
  is for to come I know not, 1249
What is honour, 63
  is impossible can't be, 288
  is is thine, 777
  is it makes you bad, 630
  is it that will last, 463
  is life father, 564
  is low raise and support, 148
  is man a foolish baby, 381
  is matter, 360
  is mind, 360
  is not, pine for, 366
  is one of them, 904
  is past I know, 1249
  is past is prologue, 1038
  is pomp rule reign, 70
  is so rare as a day in June, 525
  is that figure now, 843
  is that to the Infinite, 1183
  is that to you, 982
  is the difference, 124
  is the matter with Kansas, 813
  is the night, 87
  is the press I cried, 305
  is thinking for, 1028
  is this or that to me, 937
  is this world's delight, 368
  is thy name faire maid, 255
  is to come we know not, 692
  is yours is mine, 1093
  it is, it knows not, 793
  it is that from us flows, 748
  it is to be a child, 749
  jolly fun, wish I thought, 759
  knew what is, 10
  know what's, 1151
  lieth dark bright day will fill, 643
  looks dark in the distance, 626
  makes a city great, 688
  makes robbers bold, 70
  man dare I dare, 87
  man does, 'tis not, 486
  manner of man, 54
  men call treasure, 528
  men dare do, 39
  must be worse, 151
  my dream was, 43
  neat repast shall feast us, 162
  ne'er was nor is, 211
  never, 622
  news on the Rialto, 44
  next morn's sun may bring, 1098
  no soap, 246
  now, little man, 1215
  of it we should worry, 992
  one sweet page can teach, 556
  pain it was to drown, 71
  people say behind your back, 711
  remains is bestial, 101
  say they, 22
  shall I do to be forever known, 167
  shall I do with all the days, 454
  sought they thus afar, 370
  stature is she of, 50
  the dickens, 34
  the hell, it's spring, 884
  then thou would'st, do, 157
  there is of it, for, 787
  these Christians are, 45
  they seem, grow to, 249
  they were before, 88
  they'd never told me of, 944
  thou art, we ask not, 828
  thou livest live well, 155
  thou would'st have done, boast not of, 157
  time what circuit I ask not, 484
  to eat and what to leave alone, 896

What was shall live as before, 489
  we anticipate seldom occurs, 420
  we are and do, just, 671
  we are, not what we said, 626
  we are we little know, 531
  we call mourning, 1206
  we gave we have, 1190
  we give away, 1001
  we have to fight for, 1212
  we have we prize not, 39
  we may be, know not, 96
  we obtain too cheap, 271
  we ought not to have, as, 1103
  we plan we build, 557
  we think we feel, stream of, 548
  will Mrs. Grundy say, 290
  wind blew you hither, 65
  would ye ladies, 927
  would you buy, 406
  would you have me do, 1201
  you are stands over you, 415
  you are, tell you, 1155
  you do betters what is done, 56
  you do unthinking, 763
  you don't know, 313
  you have given away, 658
  you say not of so much consequence, 588
  you see yet cannot see over, 379
What's a life, 135
  done is done, 86
  given freely, 56
  gone and past help, 56
  Hecuba to him, 93
  her history, 55
  in a name, 78
  mine is yours, 37
  o'clock, 61
  that, and say, 729
  that "ducdame," 48
  the use, 840
  what, he knew, 10, 142
Whate'er we leave to God God does, 513
Whatever can to sight or thought be formed, 155
  comes with years, 632
  else she may win or lose, 1066
  happens at all happens as it should, 1125
  I will to be, can be, 932
  is best administered, 208
  is felicitously expressed, 291
  is is in its causes just, 178
  is is right, 207
  is worth doing at all, 222
  kind of word thou speakest, 1219
  may befall thee was preordained, 1127
  Miss T. eats, 840
  modifies his life, modified by, 645
  mortals crave, 405
  my business is, 182
  remains must be the truth, 1049
  smacked of noyance, 224
  stirs this mortal frame, 316
  there is to know, 577
  thou art, I love thee, 336
  was great seemed to him little, 398
  was or is or will be, I am, 1120
  wasn't must be right, 838
  you can lose reckon no account, 1102
  you do do wisely, 1190
  you have spend less, 237
  you would make habitual, practise, 1123
What-has-been sands of, 983
What-is-to-be, watch advance, 983
Whatsoever a man soweth, 143, 1092, 1247
  one hath well said, 1079
  thing is lost, 267
  things are true, 1247
  thou takest in hand, 1250
  thy hand findeth to do, 1236
Wheat and the shower, the, 731
  bounteous field of, 362
  country of snow and, 1008
  for this planting, 436
  germ of life in the grain of, 753
  reasons are as two grains of, 44
Wheaties will see that I'm kept from harm, 949
Wheedling arts, taught the, 205
Wheel between the poles, 471
  breaks a butterfly upon a, 213
  broken at the cistern, 1236
  clicking of its, 666
  Fortune turn thy, 98
  Fortune's furious fickle, 67
  giddy, 249
  in the middle of a wheel, 1239
  man at the, 655
  noisy, was still, 458
  of change, ever-whirling, 25
  put his shoulder to the, 124
  shoulder to the, 1077
  that squeaks the loudest, 518
  the sofa round, 265
  turn turn thy, 439
  turner of the, 650
  turning, 1035
  white heat of the, 1008
  world is a, 421
Wheels, little tin gods on, 776
  of brazen chariots raged, 153
  of his chariots, 1225
  of Phœbus' wain, 157
  of weary life stood still, 179
  oil for its own, 263
  put our children on, 880
  run down, all the, 523
  will falter some distant day, 1005
Wheelbarrow, with the exception of a, 374
Wheelness, essence of, 1034
Wheelock, Eleazar, was a pious man, 1051
Wheeson week, Wednesday in, 64
Wheeze, laugh at his own, 928
Whelp and hound, puppy, 254
  conceited, 458
When a man is accommodated, 65
  age is in wit is out, 39
  all my griefs are gone, 30
  all the world is old, 523
  and how, waits upon the, 831
  and how, whence and whither, 544
  at Rome do as they see done, 126
  churchyards yawn, 95
  fame talks about the where and, 405
  Fortune means to men most good, 58
  found make a note of it, 496
  Greeks joined Greeks, 186
  he is best, 44
  he is worst, 44
  I am old, 555
  I consider life, 178
  I get to be a man, 820
  I give I give myself, 535
  I had lost one shaft, 44
  I love thee not chaos is come, 102
When I ope my lips, 44
  I think I must speak, 50
  I use a word, 598
  I was a boy, 820
  I was one-and-twenty, 742
  in doubt win the trick, 197
  in the course of human events, 273
  is man strong, 487
  Love speaks, 41
  mercy seasons justice, 46
  my tongue blabs, 54
  or how I can not tell, 577
  our two souls stand up, 429
  probing a bottomless, 747
  shall we three meet again, 84
  silence speaks for love, 617
  the blood burns, 91
  the brains were out, 87
  the hurlyburly's done, 84
  we forgot, 780
  we mean to build, 64
  you and I were young, 453, 640
  you are an anvil, 137
  you call me that smile! 756
  you do dance, 56
Whence and what art thou, 150
  and whither give no rest, 736
  and whither when and how, 544
  every cradle asks us, 602
  is thy learning, 206
  you can't imagine why or, 406
Whenever a rascal strove to pass, 504
  a snowflake leaves the sky, 638
Whensoever, howsoever, 274
Where and when, talks about the, 405
  are the friends, 388
  are the hearts once so happy, 567
  are the snows of yesterday, 759
  are your berries child, 291
  art Thou Lord, 656
  be your gibes now, 97
  breath most breathes, 108
  did I come from, 647
  did you come from baby dear, 559
  dwellest thou, 76
  echo answers, 356
  God hath a temple, 126
  I wait come gently on to, 573
  I would ever be, I am, 350
  ignorance is bliss, 243
  is it, cries out, 316
  is my brother gone, 370
  is my child, 356
  is my friend to-day, 761
  is the blot, 493
  is the good way, 1238
  is the sea, 658
  lies the land, 300
  my Julia's lips do smile, 133
  none admire, 239
  peace and rest can never dwell, 148
  searching an infinite, 747
  the bee sucks, 33
  they be, tell us what and, 469
  they most breed, 85
  thou lodgest I will lodge, 1225
  was Roderick then, 308
  we are is hell, 31
  we love is home, 453
  without her, 840
Where's Bohemia, 57
  he that died o' Wednesday, 63
Whereabout, prate of my, 85
Whereas, resolved that or, 1035
Where'er men go in heaven or earth, 706

Wherefore and the whence, 686
  are these things hid, 54
  art thou Romeo, 78
  come ye forth, 401
  every why hath a, 37
  folly asks the why and, 406
  for every why a, 37, 142
  is a hopeless guest, 736
  of men, what is the, 747
  waste our elocution, 624
  why for every, 37, 67, 142
  without knowing why or, 1152
Wherein thou judgest another, 1245
Wherever I will, let me sit, 1155
  man suffers, 593
  my road may lie, 577
  the fates take you, 875
  the sail of Sir John was blown, 552
  there are two, 1252
  there's Kellys there's trouble, 683
Wheresoever, whensoever, 274
Wherewith to spend, 120
Whet the appetite, they, 599
Whets the appetite, coquetry, 551
Whether good or whether bad, 505
Whetstone, finest edge made with blunt, 23
  of the wits, 47
Which is, knows not, 42
  is which, God only knows, 634
  leg goes after which, 1046
  of us has known his brother, 1017
  of us is happy in this world, 482
  one, asked him, 949
  six of the seven cities, 971
  way I fly is hell, 151
Whichever way the wind doth blow, 555
Whigs bathing, caught the, 419
While, a little, and I shall laugh, 634
  after a little, 646
  ago, mighty, 118
  ere I go hence, this little, 775
  memory holds a seat, 92
  money by you all the, 685
  there is life there's hope, 206, 1096
  yet a, with love I stroll, 937
Whim, after this life's, 561
  bites, just as the, 324
  changes with its every, 998
  gnaws my hat in his, 892
  her ladyship's, 648
  should prompt you, lest some, 1018
Whimper, curled up to snarl and, 635
  no more postpone no more, 535
  not with a bang but a, 954
  of welcome, 783
Whimpers and is gone, 1027
Whimpy, little Whimpy, 638
Whimsical fellows, included among, 751
Whine for what is over, 935
  of the amateur, 611
Whining at the threshold, 754
  school-boy, 49
Whinstone house my castle is, 382
Whip awaits shirkers and shufflers, 492
  fear o' hell's a hangman's, 285
  his weight in wildcats, 698
  of toil, 725
  put in every honest hand a, 103
  ride with an idle, 783
  spare the, 758
Whip that drives you ever, 1199
  the blood, storms which, 729
Whips and scorns of time, 93
  his taxed top, 314
Whipped for o'erdoing Termagant, 94
  his horses withal, 124
  religion, you haven't, 855
  the offending Adam, 66
  you, those who, 901
Whipping and abuse are like laudanum, 480
  who should 'scape, 93
Whir, incessant, 985
Whirled in cyclones, 660
Whirligig of time, 56
Whirls me wider than Uranus flies, 535
Whirlwind of passion, 94
  reap the, 1239
  rides in the, 194, 215
  scatter in its breeze, 337
  when he fell in, 708
Whirlwind's rings, in a, 770
  roar, 249
  sway, sweeping, 244
Whiskey, afford good, 715
  polishes the copper, 616
  turn to clabber, may, 807
  yer's yer good old, 645
Whiskies, extent of two, 806
Whiskt from England by the gale, 337
Whisper, angel's, 645
  as God will, 1186
  busy, circling round, 251
  came to me, 777
  far-heard, o'er the sea, 315
  had better be good, 999
  i' your lug, let me, 285
  low the thing I should not know, 625
  of a song, some, 928
  of the southwind, 642
  of the throne, 468
  of the wind, 809
  on the tumult thrown, 504
  or a sigh, listening to a, 1007
  running along the quays, 905
  singing, 918
  softness in chambers, 163
  this, smile and, 596
  together, when we, 953
  when they hear the bell, 554
  who dares! 914
  with a well-bred, 265
  woke the air, a, 499
Whispers down a well, he who, 1067
  low I must, 409
  of each other's watch, 67
  of fancy, listen to, 232
  of heavenly death, 537
  of the desert-wind, 544
  one fish-ball, 555
  the o'er-fraught heart, 88
Whispered behind the leaves, 780
  hint, never a, 817
  in ears that are hushed in death, 541
  in heaven, 290
  low whispered tenderly, 864
  song, my soul is full of, 540
  when every tale hope, 455
  yes or no, not a, 638
Whispering, crowded room, spare me the, 547
  home home at last, 392
  humbleness, 45
  I will ne'er consent, 358
  lovers, 250
Whispering sea, unsoilable, 883
  to one another, angels, 460
  tree-tops, over the, 759
  wind, bayed the, 250
  with white lips, 352
Whisperings around desolate shores, 385
Whist-club, his partners at the, 406
Whistle and I'll come to ye, 286
  and she ll come to you, 131
  and sing, still he'd, 274
  as it will, let it, 308
  clear as a, 221
  clock or bell, no slave of, 920
  dark pines knew his, 878
  east wind's, 904
  for a rest, go, 1150
  free, shrill winds, 503
  her off, I'd, 102
  joly, wel y-wet, 6
  of my call, softest, 671
  paid dear for his, 227
  shrill, Christmas is here winds, 481
  the air, when you, 838
  them back, knew he could, 252
  to a blackbird 'tis to, 141
Whistles in his sound, 50
Whistled as he went, 176
  sung while he, 492
  up to London, 241
Whistler discovered nocturne in London, 834
  white lock of, 846
Whistler's ideas about art, 724
Whistling aloud to bear courage up, 179
  of a name, 168, 208
  to keep from being afraid, 179
White and clear, shines, 939
  and drifted snow, through the, 404
  and red, laughs with its, 550
  and red, look after, 166
  and rede, floures, 4
  and rustling sail, 345
  and still, nights all, 527
  as a king's might be, as, 686
  as a rain-washed bone, 781
  as heaven, soul as, 131
  as pearl on the sealine, 938
  as snow, shoulders, 510
  as snow, they shall be, 1237
  as wool, 659
  black spirits and, 117
  bosoms, silk stockings and, 233
  chameleon cannot appear, 1112
  church, sight of a, 856
  cliffs of Dover, 862
  cliffs of England, 900
  cloud riding high, 996
  collar workers, 1212
  daisies go down to the sea, 757
  dipping sails, 856
  E, 1199
  election, by right of the, 584
  feather, showed their own, 846
  fire, laden with, 366
  flesh tinder, no, 959
  flower of a blameless life, 469
  fog, through the, 947
  for hell, too, 174
  gauze around the midnight moon, 512
  hairs ill become a fool, 66
  hawk over cypress tree, 804
  I hope the lamps are, 717
  in flag of National Socialists, 1213
  in Judas's heart, 650
  is for purity red for valor, 481

White it stays for ever, 648
  lock of Whistler, 846
  magnolia-blossoms, 443
  man, I appeal to any, 249
  man's burden, 780
  man's room on earth, 920
  may show the world, only, 900
  my soul is, 281
  nameless faces, 912
  not so sweet and, 556
  of their leaves, showed the, 620
  or black stone, mark day with, 1154
  pair that once was, 451
  pink, bring the, 159
  plates and cups, 945
  plume and a green lance, 1002
  radiance of eternity, 366
  rose breathes of love, 675
  rose is a dove, 675
  sails crowding, thy, 668
  shall not neutralize the black, 491
  she keeps them, 701
  sheets of water, 301
  singing hour of peace, 929
  so very white, nor, 293
  swans seem, 1146
  then melts forever, 287
  truth in simple nakedness, 470
  way, the great, 1055
  wench's black eye, 78
  went to a party dressed in, 557
  will have its black, 255
  wings lessening up the skies, 574
  with snow, fairest meadow, 453
  wonder of Juliet's hand, 79
  your hair has become very, 598
  youth and the red youth, 859
Whites of their eyes, see the, 1040
Whited sepulchres, 1242
Whitefoot, come uppe, 540
White-hall, brought by water to, 1058
  worthy divine of, 188
White-hot before the white heat, 1008
Whitens in the sun, web that, 337
Whiteness of his soul, 588
  pearls are not equal in, 566
  snow a ghastlier, every year, 459
Whitening line of spray, 941
  lip and fading tresses, 452
  locks, years with their, 1098
Whiter grows the foam, 668
  than snow, 1230
  than the driven snow, 242
White-sailed ship, like a, 902
Whitest blanket wraps him, 1180
White-walled tent, made a, 993
Whitewashed wall sanded floor, 251
White-winged birds, haul in their, 677
  reapers, 170
Whither am I strayed, 167
  away fair rover, 668
  every coffin asks us, 602
  O splendid ship, 668
  thou goest I will go, 1225
  whence and, give no rest, 736
Whitman and Melville, letters of, 999
  interpreted America to Europe, 534
  remembered things impossible for us, 880
  with his sack of tobacco, 1007
Whitman's poems belong to sacred literature, 999
Whittier, thou art not old, 522
Whittington, turn again, 902
Whiz, history a, 599
Who are life's victors, 533
  are you, 584
  are you cried one agape, 620
  breaks a butterfly upon a wheel, 213
  but must laugh, 213
  can be wise amazed, 86
  can hold a fire in his hand, 59
  can mistake great thoughts, 507
  can refute a sneer, 274
  cannot give good counsel, 124
  dares do more is none, 85
  doth not crave for rest, 503
  dreads to the dust returning, 554
  gave thee that jolly red nose, 135
  gave this fruit, 596
  goeth a borrowing, 19
  has held the heights, 1013
  has not found the heaven below, 585
  is loony now, 762
  is Sylvia, 34
  is the happy warrior, 300
  is to bell the cat, 1077
  knows how he may report thy words, 157
  leads a good life, 276
  lights the morning sun, 362
  lives it safely anywhere, 983
  loves a garden his Eden keeps, 393
  loves not wine woman and song, 481
  loves the rain, 837
  loves to lie with me, 48
  never climbs as rarely falls, 443
  never doubted never half believed, 469, 506
  never wins can rarely lose, 443
  of us being what he is, 818
  or why or which or what, 499
  peppered the highest, 252
  reads an American book, 314
  says it what he says how he says it, 641
  shall have it, 955
  should 'scape whipping, 93
  speaks the truth, 524
  steals my purse steals trash, 102
  that hath ever been, 306
  thought of the lilac, 935
  touches this touches a man, 538
  walks with beauty, 940
  will not mercie shew, 25
  wins his love, 675
  would desire peace, 268
  would not seek the happy land, 503
  would not weep, 213
Who's Who in America, enrolled in, 978
  Who in science, 956
Whoever invented books, 375
  plants a seed, 648
  prefers the service of princes, 1092
  tries for great objects, 1113
Whole, a dwarfish, 316
  again, till it is, 1008
  be greater than a part, if, 426
  beautiful and perfect, 597
  cannot grasp at a, 325
  conceived and rounded to a, 533
  creation groaneth, 1245
  duty of man, 1236
  earth and all the stars, 534
Whole flock move along, makes the, 868
  half exceeds the, 1074
  half is more than the, 1128
  head is sick, 1236
  heart faint, 1236
  heart, with my, 1239
  in faith, made, 1137
  life long, a fool his, 481
  lot of troubles, we've a, 750
  love is the, 559
  make me, 784
  makes His beautiful, 683
  man, 426
  of it, let me taste the, 489
  of life to live, not the, 306
  of ourselves, nothing less than the, 1037
  parts of one stupendous, 207
  race of politicians, 191
  saw life steadily and, 545
  sea's speech, 577
  skin, come off with a, 1150
  sought to see the, 735
  soul of a man, 378
  staff of bread, 188
  tangible, 767
  theory of the universe, 537
  to save the, 1147
  volumes in folio, 41
  wide world to me, 672
  wood-world, 470
  world ends, the, 906
  world for a foe, 861
  world is strewn with snares, 482
  world seems to smile upon me, 181
  world of light, 900
Wholeness of the human problem, 1206
Wholesale borrowers, we are all, 480
Wholesome berries thrive and ripen, 66
  flowers, 60
  for the character, society is, 529
  harvests reaps, 393
  laugh, with a, 453
  restraint, in proportion to, 340
  stars of love, 470
  the nights are, 89
Wholesomeness of oaten bread, 122
Wholesomest, old wine is, 128
Wholly here, we were not, 881
Whom God wishes to destroy, 175
  should I knock, 52
  the gods would destroy, 175
  the Lord loveth, 1248
Whores artists saints and wives, 1005
  were burnt alive, 189
Whoring, full of other folks', 931
Whorlèd ear, beat upon my, 672
Whose dog are you, 216
  that black art was, 1000
  was it, 955
Whoso doth us a good tourne, 74
  findeth a wife, 1233
  neglects learning in his youth, 1083
  says in his heart there is no God, 1170
  shal telle a tale, 5
  sheddeth man's blood, 1223
  would be a man, 411
Whosoever shall call me madman, 1107
Why all this toil and trouble, 295
  and whence, questions of, 809
  and wherefore, folly asks the, 406

Why are rhymes so rare to love, 673
  build these cities glorious, 688
  comes not death, 371
  does the wind blow upon me, 557
  don't you speak for yourself John, 436
  every, hath a wherefore, 37
  fear death, 534
  for every, a wherefore, 37, 142
  I can't think, 623
  is plain as way to parish church, 49
  is this thus, 606
  meet we on the bridge of time, 543
  or wherefore, without knowing, 1152
  Phoebe are you come so soon, 291
  should every creature drink, 167
  should I stay, 681
  should I to-day repine, 760
  should life all labour be, 463
  so pale and wan fond lover, 163
  taste the wormwood, 764
  things are as they are, enquire, 669
  wherefore for every, 37, 67, 142
  why, why! 913
  you can't imagine, 406
Wicked all at once, extremely, 1121
  anyhow, I's mighty, 480
  are wicked no doubt, 483
  be so bad, would the, 648
  cease from troubling, 1227
  flee when no man pursueth, 1234
  forsake his way, let the, 1238
  little barb, 1018
  men from out thee go, 168
  no peace unto the, 1238
  or charitable, thy intents, 91
  persons, Philip and the two, 1117
  something, this way comes, 87
  thing, must have done some, 1130
  too, for a smile, 316
  war regarded as, 723
  wight, 164
  will betrayed and baffled, 628
  worldliness, more of, 505
Wickedest born, 999
Wickedly red or malignantly green, 891
Wickedness, capable of every, 726
  disgrace of, 1118
  dwell in the tents of, 1231
  felicity and flower of, 491
  method in man's, 131
  one man's, 1074, 1103
  sweet in his mouth, 1228
Wicket, flannelled fools at the, 780
  to wait outside my, 638
Wickliffe's dust shall spread abroad, 304
Wicklow house, chink in floor of, 832
Wictim o' connubiality, 494
Wide and starry sky, under the, 703
  and universal theatre, 49
  as a church-door, not so, 79
  as the height of the houses, 1137
  beautiful wonderful world, 553
  desert where no life is found, 390
  enough for thee and me, 241
  expanse, still fills the, 644
  impossible stars, 947
  is the gate, 1240
Wide laughed the skies, 937
  seas and the mountains, 878
  wide sea, alone on a, 315
  wide world could not enclose, 671
  womb of uncreated night, 149
  world over, ever the, 778
Widen more and more, may, 1005
Widened with the process of the suns, 464
Widening, ever, slowly silence all, 470
Wider by half a world of sea, 952
  no, than a hair, 881
  no, than the heart is wide, 980
  still and wider, 761
  than Uranus flies, 535
Widest land doom takes to part us, 429
Widow, do right to the, 1249
  frisky old, 756
  gay college, 756
  I took to the hop, 756
  Molly Stark's a, 1041
  neither maid, nor wife, 37
  of doubtful age, 479
  of fifty, 279
  of Windsor, 'eard 'o the, 782
  some undone, 129
  thou art a, 71
  to one safe home, 981
  tough-hearted, 756
  woman, I have commanded a, 1227
Widows, thousands of undone, 116
Widow's heart to sing, caused the, 1228
  prayer, have a, 539
Widows' tears and orphans' moans, 262
Widowed woman's heart, 677
Widower or a bachelor, a, 346
Width and my height, wind be my, 837
  of the land, through the, 873
Wide-waving wings, on, 267
Wield all wisdom's armory, 574
  the blade, learn to, 544
  thy double edge, 576
  wilt thou the spigot, 34
Wields a mighty sceptre, 534
  the power that waits, 706
Wielded that fierce democratie, 156
Wife, all the world and his, 192
  and children, he that hath, 109
  and lover, husband and, 574
  and my name, my 'oss my, 1043
  be expensive, whether his, 166
  Caesar's, above suspicion, 1114
  can see her beauty in, 295
  can't appreciate your, 807
  chaste fair and fruitful, 1112
  chastity of a, 776
  children and friends, 294
  choice of a horse and a, 545
  chose my, as she her wedding-gown, 253
  could do in three, 345
  do my best a gude, to be, 277
  dressed herself, while my, 182
  drink before his, 322
  edited his works and him, 938
  expect from a friend's, 325
  first, had given him, 235
  follows his, like fringe, 1165
  forced to sit in back of coach, 181
  giving honour unto the, 1248
  has got a surprise, 986
  hath something in her gizzard, 182
Wife, have and lose a, 237
  have patience with his, 225
  husband frae the, despises, 287
  in the west country, not a, 321
  inventor's, 733
  is dearer than the bride, 239
  kill a, with kindness, 52
  leaves his business and his, 674
  light, makes heavy husband, 47
  looked back, his, 1223
  love of your, 776
  love your neighbour's, 398
  man and, united, 120
  mother nurse seamstress, 446
  my, is my plague, 1116
  my own my darling and my, 576
  my son till he gets him a, 567
  neither maid widow nor, 37
  no, at all give me, 275
  not looked for till Saturday, 182
  o' mine, sweet wee, 286
  of a rich man, 899
  of thy bosom, the, 1225
  outlives a, 237
  poor wretch, my, 181
  ruled the roast, 343
  sailor's, the sailor's star, 690
  shoemaker's, 15, 122
  smiles and lets it go, 751
  still adore my, 890
  sympathetic, 1083
  taking a second, 235
  tell his, all he knows, 147
  to weans and, 286
  Tom Lincoln's, 796
  true and honourable, 82
  understanding, 128
  was a penurious woman, 171
  was dead, thanked God my, 449
  w'at good eesa, 827
  well willed, give me, 275
  what would you have with my, 1156
  when a neighbor woos your, 490
  who calls her, 575
  who preaches in her gown, 392
  who scarce reaches my knees, 1121
  whoso findeth a, 1233
  with nine small children, 1057
  would have made a splendid, 807
Wife's brother, sacrifiss my, 606
Wig, Doctor Johnson's, 938
Wight, base Hungarian, 34
  bless this house from wicked, 164
  can tell laws of husking, 280
  she was a, 101
  unhappie, 26
Wild accents of old Wabash days, 676
  aery flight, 157
  Altama, 251
  ambition loves to slide, 173
  and dream-like trade, 316
  and lonely spot, in a, 501
  and vagrant feelings, 589
  and weak complaining, 546
  betwixt them all things, 938
  by starts 'twas, 248
  civility, 133
  commotion's roar, heed the, 517
  crackling intermitting light, 936
  drama means, what this, 472
  echoes flying, set the, 466
  elephants are caught by tame, 1092
  emerald cucumber-tree, 431
  flower, see heaven in a, 281
  flowers on the hills, 772
  fowl, opinion concerning, 46

Wild, garden was a, 327
  gazelle with its silvery feet, 395
  geese are flighting, 778
  geese sailing high, 737
  geranium holds its dew, 817
  hair, odour of her, 736
  hawk to the wind-swept sky, 778
  heart and thinking hand, 980
  honey, no locusts or, 939
  houseless, 435
  in woods the noble savage, 178
  Judea stretches far, where, 477
  justice, a kind of, 109
  Lochaber's snows, 500
  New England shore, 370
  no night so, 501
  oats, our spiritual, 614
  oats will get sown, 797
  on this world's shore, beat, 447
  passion-waves are lulled, 363
  religion without creeds, 866
  roved an Indian girl, 406
  the head-winds beat, 1051
  the storm dark the night, 258
  thing sorry for itself, 931
  thyme blows, bank whereon the, 42
  tie, give me a, 964
  to hold though I seem tame, 18
  uproar, sun and the sand and the, 408
  vicissitudes of taste, 231
  waves saying, what are the, 500
  wind blows, where the, 516
  wind sweep, wave may not foam nor, 370
  winds and rains so, 540
  with all regret, 466
  with leaves, air is, 935
  words of doom, 418
  young scamp, 827
Wilds, her waters her woods, 358
Wild-blazing grog-shop, 389
Wildcats, whip his weight in, 698
Wilder, darker hour, 831
  willful-wavier meal-drift, 672
Wildered eyes see white wings, 574
Wilderness, bird of the, 294
  forth to the, 859
  if the world's a, 568
  in the, a lodging-place, 1238
  lodge in some vast, 264
  of flowers, beneath a, 602
  of human flesh, 759
  of monkeys, 45
  of single instances, 465
  of sweets, 153
  promised land on other side of, 741
  seek a barren, 591
  send choice grain into this, 179
  singing in the, 1133
  to this, we bring, 394
  voice crying in the, 1242
  went into the, 1051
Wildernesses, desert, 157
Wildest blow, contempt for the, 655
  peal for years, 830
Wild-fire dances on the fen, 288
Wild-goose chase, lead me a, 1150
  chase, wits run the, 79
Wilding springs of peace, 757
Wildings, excellence on, 491
Wildly amorous of the far, 840
  fixed eyes, 321
  striking sometimes a friend, 136
Wild-raging sea, far on the, 389
Wildwood track, through the, 447
Wile, evil habit's earliest, 364
  followed with endearing, 251
Wile, gather gear by every, 285
  many a trick and, 282
Wiles, by justice or by crooked, 1079
  children's ways and, 634
  of the stranger, 1021
  quips and cranks and wanton, 160
  transient sorrows simple, 299
Wilful thorns, set with little, 466
  waste brings woeful want, 339
  waste, woes of, 231
Wilhelmstrasse, alley back of the, 1032
Will and intellect are the same, 1163
  as God's, was, 255
  based upon her people's, 462
  be there a, 280
  bend their, to mischief, 212
  betrayed and baffled still, 628
  beyond its own sweet, 443
  boy's, is the wind's will, 436
  by a mighty effort of, 865
  city obedient to his, 1088
  clear body's innocent, 921
  commanding, Thy sovereign, 1051
  complies against his, 144
  craft of, 109
  donkey's, 453
  emblem of her, 1013
  ends by settling the moral, 635
  executes a freeman's, 348
  Father thy, not mine be done, 423
  for deed I doe accept, 1148
  for the deed, 194
  for the deed, good, 1141
  for the deed, take the, 192
  glideth at his own sweet, 297
  God's, be done, 272
  good and evil in the, 1123
  good, toward men, 1242
  governed only by their, 129
  had tongue at, 101
  heaven's hand or, 162
  Honeycomb, 198
  in, a threat or promise, 1067
  is a solemn matter, a, 732
  is free, the, 545
  it last does it pay, 1018
  it not be then the same, 401
  its one, flow, 1013
  knowing that we do Thy, 1139
  laid me down with a, 703
  left free the human, 216
  live by one man's, 22
  lived at your single, 783
  man's honest, 513
  many wishes little, 1171
  men's, in morning and evening, 1213
  more strongly than fate, 1205
  must live a Rechabite, 190
  my poverty not my, 80
  no one returns with good, 1107
  not when he may, 11
  of God, enabled to do the, 997
  of God prevail, make reason and, 548
  of man were free, if the, 1191
  of their own, shaped by no, 570
  of Zeus, escape the, 1074
  on fire, set the, 858
  or won't, a woman, 204
  power to, 502
  power, with my fanatical, 1213
  predestined of the, 870
  puzzles the, 93
  reason firm the temperate, 299
Will, reason panders, 95
  serveth not another's, 114
  sister calls me, 699
  stripling, 757
  take away our free, 1138
  they come when you call, 62
  three articles as his last, 1139
  Thy, be done, 136
  to be, can be whatever I, 932
  to do soul to dare, 308
  to fashion as we feel, 911
  to live and die, I, 1137
  to refrain, with the, 928
  tool that did his, 659
  tract for intellect or, 612
  unconquerable, 148
  unless to thought is added, 410
  vassal of my, 579
  was strong, his, 1058
  when you, they won't, 1094
  within his own, 1122
  woman's, 204
  woman's cold perverted, 369
  wrote my, across the sky, 956
  upon the tide, writes her, 761
  ye no come back again, 291
Wills are gardeners, our, 101
  burn out human, 858
  if an endless sleep He, 563
  strongest of, 861
  talk of, 59
Willas cather as of yore, 1004
Willful men, little group of, 725
Willful-wavier meal-drift, 672
William, father calls me, 699
  the Conqueror a son of the people, 739
  you are old Father, 320, 598
William's page, gold and blue on, 938
Willie had a purple monkey, 684
  in the best of sashes, 854
  mother calls me, 699
  poke up, 854
Willing faithfully to serve it, 141
  footsteps meeting, 345
  spirit indeed is, 1242
  to live to be further serviceable, 141
  to wound, 213
  vassal at my feet, 522
Willingly, not, let it die, 162
Willingness is great, where the, 1138
Willingnesses and our unwillingnesses, our, 663
Willkie, I like you very much Mr., 1208
  is no Johnny-Come-Lately, 984
Willow, green, is my garland, 11
  lake where drooped the, 405
  leaves of the, 951
  pattern that we knew, 439
  titwillow, 256, 624
  under the, the Gray, 571
  underneath the abject, 1028
  willow willow, 255
Willows, harps upon the, 1232
  southern, 267
  tearful, 602
Willowy brook that turns a mill, 289
Willy, come along with me, 795
Wilson could write notes, 921
  these words of Bishop, 548
Wilson's adventure was the world's, 967
Win all I fail of, 444
  all who joy would, 359
  all you wish is woman to, 481
  friends and influence people, 952

Win from age not time, 883
  glorious triumphs, 734
  greet the men who, 838
  had the wit to, 708
  her, aid me to, 832
  lose good we oft might, 35
  man that woos to, 618
  or lose it all, 164
  or lose, whatever else she may, 1066
  our battles by its aid, 504
  ourselves good names, 28
  play to, 819
  some flaming fatal climax, 942
  that wonder of the world, to, 1160
  the hand of woman, tremble to, 422
  the trick when in doubt, 197
  themselves a name, 432
  they laugh that, 103
  through an African jungle, 810
  to-morrow, lose to-day, 1148
  us, oily unguents still can, 938
  us to our harm, 84
  us with honest trifles, 84
  with gifts honours offices or places, cannot, 171
  with grace to, 409
  with simple gratitude, 889
  without boasting, 837
Win' can blow lak hurricane, 712
Wins not more than honesty, 73
  the soul, merit, 212
  the trick with both, 649
  who never, can rarely lose, 443
  women, courtesy, 471
Wince, let the galled jade, 94
Winchelsea, not lie easy at, 1009
  once on starlight, 911
Wind along the sage, 809
  among the anchored ships, 918
  and cloud and changing skies, 372
  and clouds now here now there, 369
  and limb, sound, 1155
  and open sky, against the, 296
  and sea, mate of the, 933
  and sky were always fair, if, 1167
  and tide, resist both, 70
  and wind, paths that, 718
  as large a charter as the, 49
  bayed the whispering, 250
  be my width and height, 837
  bed of straws in the, 1015
  bellows full of angry, 793
  bending to the force of the, 1077
  betwixt the, and his nobility, 61
  blew, a new, 881
  blow, come wrack, 88
  blow thou winter, 50
  blow upon me so wild, 557
  bloweth where it listeth, 1244
  blows loudly, nor ever, 463
  breathing of the common, 297
  but a blast of, 1136
  by the shore, summer, 1009
  carries their like away, 1137
  children of the, 717
  comes off a frozen peak, 868
  coulter and share of the, 712
  crannying, 353
  doth blow, whichever way the, 555
  down stream is blowing, 674
  dry sun dry, 19
  each ticking star, 883
  ever soft, 1173
  every mumble of the, 961
Wind, feather for each, that blows, 56
  February, 986
  feel the free shrill, 674
  float high in the, 390
  force of the, 753
  from the south, a, 914
  gauze of, 1015
  go Yooooo, heard the, 699
  God gives, by measure, 138
  going down the, 181
  gone down the, 926
  gone with the, 802, 827, 1231
  has blown them all away, 759
  he that observeth the, 1236
  hear a voice in every, 243
  him up, fate seemed to, 178
  hollow blasts of, 205
  hope constancy in, 351
  if winter comes, 366
  ill, that bloweth no good, 17
  ill, turns none to good, 19
  ill, which blows no man good, 17, 65
  immaterial, 1014
  in a pneumatic tire, 1199
  in dry grass, as, 953
  in French politeness, 1199
  in her mouth, warm, 836
  in that corner, sits the, 39
  in the woods a-roaring, 565
  is always north-north-east, 819
  is chill, 307
  is in the tree, when the, 970
  is rising, listen the, 935
  is still, 868
  is, which way, 130
  it blew cold, 1062
  it into a ball, 282
  it's a warm, 856
  let her down the, 102
  love not the, 41
  lovely sighing of the, 385
  make us a, 1025
  maned with whistling, 865
  may follow, though, 742
  name is, 934
  nets to catch the, 128
  no heroes to withstand, 1005
  nor tide nor sea, 627
  of criticism, 238
  of doctrine, 238
  of doctrine, with every, 1247
  of the western sea, 466
  on the heath, there's likewise a, 407
  once blew itself untaught, 868
  or weather, nought cared for, 317
  pass by me as the idle, 83
  passeth over it, 1231
  plain as a prairie, 1007
  sails filled with a lusty, 28
  singing through, the old, 871
  slowly o'er the lea, 244
  something in the, 37
  something nothing words, 359
  sometimes, and sometimes rain, 841
  southerly, and cloudy sky, 229
  sport of every, 204
  sprang up from sleep, 365
  streaming to the, 148
  sway in the, 954
  tears shall drown the, 85
  that blends bluegum and cordite, 1036
  that blows that wind is best, 555
  that carries rain, 828
  that follows fast, 345
  that grand old harper, 587
  that profits nobody, 65
Wind that sighs before the dawn, 604
  they have sown the, 1239
  tho' thou wert scattered to the, 462
  throw fear to the, 1087
  tide and, stay no man's pleasure, 12
  to shake the world, 1026
  to the moon said I will blow you out, 559
  to wind, from, 619
  'twas but the, 352
  up-hill all the way, 587
  voices of the wandering, 597
  wail in the, 517
  warm western, 702
  was a torrent of darkness, 900
  was chill, 868
  was on the lea, 919
  what, blew you hither, 65
  when she dances in the, 177
  wings of the, 1229
  with a wolf's head, 982
  words are easy like the, 120
Winds about her played, happy, 465
  about me blow, may the, 703
  and rains so wild, 540
  and seas smooth fields, 301
  and waves on side of the ablest navigators, 271
  are breathing low, when, 368
  are chill and drear, summer, 669
  are fair when you fly from harm, 1081
  are free, all the, 667
  are raging o'er the upper ocean, 480
  are still, the 671
  at play, among the, 1067
  begin to blow, 276
  blew great guns, 274
  blow, and crack your cheeks, 98
  blow o'er pleasant places, spring, 560
  blowing of, 941
  come, come as the, 309
  courted by all the, 157
  do blow, when the stormy, 115
  fed it with silver dew, 368
  flowed austerely by, 921
  four, of the heaven, 1239
  four-square to all the, 467
  heareth not the loud, 297
  his horn, huntsman, 229
  imprison'd in the viewless, 36
  in their hands, 1104
  let them be, the great, 881
  nor'-east to sou'-west, 617
  of doctrine, 163
  of heaven, beteem the, 90
  of Illinois, 676
  of March, 56
  of springtime range, 777
  of war, mine in the, 758
  of winter cry, 673
  on earth, all the, 634
  other south, 625
  pilot cannot calm the, 1104, 1117
  remorseful, 588
  rides on the posting, 105
  stormy, do blow, 328
  swept the mountain-height, 369
  that die alike on land or sea, 681
  the exhausted chain, 286
  their revels keep, 502
  they shift and veer, 735
  thy wide gray skies, thy, 982
  up and rectifies his own, 164

- Winds, wailing, and naked woods, 372
  - went whistling by, 369
  - were love-sick, 104
  - whistle free, shrill, 503
  - whistle shrill icy and chill, 481
  - winter, set the yellow wood sighing, 449
  - you are going to tempt, 496
- Wind's and rain's way, out of the, 906
  - feet shine along the sea, 630
  - panther cry, mad, 961
  - singing, in the, 953
  - soft song, in the, 797
  - will, a boy's will is the, 436
- Wind-beaten hill, wander by the, 328
- Wind-broken, lame, 728
- Wind-hounded, comber, 777
- Winding bout, many a, 160
  - old roads, 443
  - up days with toil, 67
  - ways of hoar antiquity, 258
- Winding-sheet of Edward's race, 244
  - snow their, 328
- Windless night, all through the, 858
- Window, below my, 754
  - come to the, 374
  - face through a, 880
  - Hannah's at the, 568
  - in Aladdin's tower, 437
  - light through yonder, breaks, 78
  - little, where the sun, 390
  - looked out at a, 1227
  - love flies out the, 1061
  - of the east, golden, 77
  - opened toward the sun-rising, 172
  - panes, wasps ascend the, 1035
  - secret, 846
  - tirlin' at the, 475
  - under this, in stormy weather, 191
  - where I often found her, 1033
- Windows back of sills, keeps the, 1004
  - barred all the, 320
  - fuse in a sweep of light, 1027
  - lavender in the, 139
  - locking the doors and, 629
  - never pry about these, 934
  - nor bars to their, 435
  - not by eastern, only, 519
  - of mine eyes, 1147
  - of my soul I throw open, 443
  - of sense, 809
  - of the almshouse, reflected from the, 515
  - of the mind, chokes the, 114
  - of the sky, shut the, 225
  - of the soul, these, 1147
  - open toward Jerusalem, 1239
  - richly dight, 161
  - smites all the empty, 594
  - to light my own, 879
- Window's space, open, 364
- Window-blind, Walloping, 655
- Window-dressing man, 1032
- Windowed raggedness, looped and, 99
- Windowless palace of rest, 602
- Window-pane, rattle the, 395
- Windsor forest, keeper in, 35
  - Widow of, 782
- Windswept lone Pacific isles, 1002
  - sky, wild hawk to the, 778
  - space, desolate, 620
- Wind-walks, up above what, 672
- Windward and lee, between, 633
- Windy adulation, bursts with, 635
  - lights of autumn flare, 673
  - night a rainy morrow, 108
  - satisfaction of the tongue, 220
  - side of care, 38
  - side of the law, 55
  - tulip beds, like, 940
- Wine, a cup of hot, 76
  - a jug of, a loaf of bread, 1133
  - a new friend is as new, 1250
  - across the walnuts and the, 462
  - age leaves us friends and, 335
  - and friendship crown the board, 1040
  - and the wealth and the mirth, the, 856
  - and women, 123, 1251
  - and women, let us have, 359
  - apple orchard smells like, 719
  - as a chain about his wits, 1075
  - ballast is old, 347
  - banquet song and dance and, 363
  - best, is the last, 445
  - blude-reid, 316
  - blushes into, 165
  - bright as, 951
  - bring me flesh and, 1044
  - Burgundy the winiest, 806
  - cause of mischiefs of mankind, 1166
  - change water into, 474
  - cistern water turned to, 973
  - come within a pint of, 198
  - cups of Solomon, like the, 1020
  - deliberate when warm with, 1084
  - dreamer's, 908
  - dusky, 819
  - falser than vows made in, 51
  - flown with insolence and, 148
  - for thy stomach's sake, 1247
  - get into the, 847
  - goes in, when, 1174
  - good, needs neither bush nor preface, 311
  - good, needs no bush, 51, 1105
  - how exceeding strong is, 1249
  - I'll not look for, 119
  - in a keg, fizz like, 884
  - in, there is truth, 1075, 1109
  - invisible spirit of, 101
  - is a good familiar creature, 102
  - is a mocker, 1233
  - is a traitor not to trust, 711
  - is wont to show the mind of man, 1075
  - ivy-branch over the, 1105
  - joy of, in being drunk, 1218
  - kept the good, until now, 445
  - king can drink the best of, 504
  - land of corn and, 1227
  - landlord's, 877
  - life's, 840
  - life's water turned to, 474
  - like flame like, 937
  - like the best, 1236
  - mirror of the heart, 1079
  - monkey, lion, sheep, swine, 1183
  - must taste of its own grapes, 429
  - new, into old bottles, 1242
  - no, so wonderful as thirst, 981
  - of dawn, sacred, 764
  - of life is drawn, 86
  - of love is music, 610
  - of the rarest vintage, happiness a, 790
  - old, best to drink, 113
  - old, is a true panacea, 624
  - old manners old books old, 253
  - old Nankin blue old, 650
  - old, wholesomest, 128
- Wine, one drink of, 983
  - our goblets gleam in, 431
  - out-did the frolick, 134
  - pernicious to mankind, 219
  - philosophy and, 646
  - poison of misused, 157
  - pour forth the cheering, 404
  - pour the, to-night, 771
  - purple as their, 215
  - ripe age gives tone to, 573
  - rosy, 664
  - Samian, 359
  - send round the, 335
  - since my leaving drinking of, 181
  - spent them not in, 167
  - spilled the, 556
  - spirit of, sang in my glass, 693
  - stronger, 802
  - sunk more grievances than, 1024
  - sweet white, 857
  - that maketh glad the heart, 1231
  - that tasted of the tar, 822
  - that was spilt in haste, 879
  - that will sell, 51
  - to drown trouble in, 768
  - to-night with, drown care, 1098
  - Venus rose red out of, 632
  - war and, throve together, 576
  - warms us more than, 522
  - wasted the, 447
  - water in our, 1137
  - what sudden friendship springs from, 206
  - when it is red, 1234
  - which belongs to another, 1130
  - with four years a-glowing, 1098
  - woman and song, loves not, 481
  - women and song, 1173
- Wines, when good, 680
- Wine-barrel room, in a, 892
- Wine-coloured amethyst, 713
- Wine-cup, hold the, to my lips, 1038
- Wine-merchants, philosophers like the, 646
- Wine-press, grapes of the, 401
  - trodden the, 1238
- Wine-red, the gold, the crimson, the, 714
- Wine-scented and poetic soul, 703
- Wing and a prayer, on a, 1035
  - as a noiseless, 353
  - bee is on the, 345
  - beetle's, 811
  - bird is on the, 1133
  - conquest's crimson, 244
  - damp my intended, 154
  - dropped from an angel's, 304
  - flung the span on even, 1013
  - fur or folded, 936
  - has a broken, 947
  - hear the beating of his, 478
  - insect's, 331
  - is closely bound, though my, 1166
  - lays its, on disarray, 865
  - leathern, 247, 938
  - make with joyful, 276
  - moon with lifted, 804
  - ne'er stoops to earth her, 336
  - night's outer, 992
  - of a swallow, swift as, 362
  - of bird, pen from, 292
  - of friendship never moults a feather, 494
  - on, his words, 652
  - on tiny bill and, 586
  - quill from an angel's, 304
  - rustling of a, 602
  - see the human soul take, 356

Wing so strong, with a, 868
  song of certain, 697
  start a, 749
  sweep of immaculate, 1034
  time's feathered, 1013
Wings across the canceled skies, vast, 979
  are gray and trailing, 864
  are made to fly, those, 753
  at heaven's gates she claps her, 23
  beneath those folded, 864
  bequest of, 584
  bless Him who came to give them, 677
  dare not dust her, 683
  dewy, 146
  dip their, in tears, 468
  folded glory of his, 993
  for my flight, 837
  for the angels feet for men, 521
  golden hours on angel, 286
  hadde he two, 6
  healing in his, 1240
  hear the sound of, 1012
  hungering, 991
  I am the, 410
  idly lounging in the, 644
  laughter-silvered, 1037
  lends corruption lighter, 210
  lessening up the skies, 574
  lets grow her, 158
  life's ignorant, 736
  like a dove, 1230
  love without his, 361
  make, and fly up, 124
  may chance take, 578
  mend its, 1020
  mount up with, 1238
  of borrowed wit, 133
  of deeds, on, 626
  of gold and robe of purest white, 511
  of night, 434
  of silence, float upon the, 158
  of song, upon the, 1180
  of the future, 947
  of the morning, 342, 1232
  of the wind, fly upon the, 1229
  on wide-waving, 267
  one black the other white, 157
  poor splendid, 633
  preen their, 1034
  radiant when at rest, 338
  rapturous, 936
  remind not Eros of his, 735
  riches have, 265
  riches make themselves, 1234
  sailing on obscene, 316
  shakes the, and will not stay, 177
  spreads his light, 216
  starry, 870
  steel, fan thee, 950
  that which hath, 1236
  to fly away from love, 819
  to have faith is to have, 751
  to our sorely battered feet, 719
  under the shadow of thy, 1229
  upon my shoes, felt the, 1002
  vision of blue, 665
  walk on, 219
  welcome on, 947
  wondrous, 652
Winges, hors that hadde, 7
Winged chariot, time's, 169
  Cupid painted blind, 42
  dreams, 256
  his polished dart, laughter, 626
  hours of bliss, 327
  life destroy, 281
Winged race, twins of, 219
  sandals for my feet, 817
  seraphs of heaven coveted, 459
  the shaft that quivered, 351
  thoughts that flit to thee, 395
Winging from on high, 799
Wingless victory loved of men, 998
Wing-spread is peril, 926
Wink and a sly normal lurch, 508
  drink till they nod and, 20
  I cannot sleep a, 213
  I have not slept one, 106, 1149
  is as good as a nod, 593
  of an eye, 'tis the, 362
  of sleep, without a, 1149
  too soon, never came a, 390
Winking light o' love, 776
  Mary-buds, 105
  too, their eyelids, 958
Winners go by, cheer as the, 636, 910
Winner's eyes, disenchants the, 309
Winneth, good ende he, 14
Winning, I am not worth the, 436
  O the glory of the, 575
  or losing side, on the, 959
  too light, make prize light, 32
  wave, 133
  words, with no, 667
  world worth thy, 176
  worth the wear of, 822
Winnowed opinions, 97
Winsome wee thing, she is a, 286
Winstanley lieth low, 540
Winter a bad guest, 1195
  barren, succeeds summer, 69
  blowing, the furious, 958
  burn a Poland, 36
  cloud, like a, 565
  coats and capes, 1009
  cold of cheerless, 840
  comes, if, 366
  comes to rule, 224
  days fill so much, 669
  every mile is two in, 138
  every year hath its, 763
  hath his delights, 121
  held her firm, 576
  I get up at night, in, 702
  in his bounty, no, 105
  in Spain, pass my, 197
  in thy year, no, 276
  is mother of the spring, 441
  is past rain is over, 1236
  lies too long in country towns, 871
  lingering chills the lap of May, 249
  my age is as a lusty, 48
  night, blossom in the, 827
  of despair, 497
  of our discontent, 71
  oh the cold and cruel, 436
  oh the long and dreary, 436
  ruler of the inverted year, 265
  sad tale's best for, 56
  the paragon of art, 1020
  through, if we see the, 824
  time, leafless all the, 482
  'tis a fearful thing in, 508
  was bad that year, 982
  weeds outworn, 367
  when the dismal rain, 587
  wind, blow thou, 50
  winds set the yellow wood sighing, 449
  with his wrathful nipping cold, 69
  words spoken in, 1120
Winters, ten, more ran he on, 178
Winter's day, a sunbeam in a, 223
Winter's frost and chill, never, 690
  fury, withstood the, 200
  gray despair, from, 692
  head, crown old, 165
  night, Kate Ketcham on a, 557
  rages, furious, 106
  rains and ruins, 633
  snow, many a, 446
  traces, 633
Winter-garment of repentance, 1133
Wintry age to feel no chill, 263
  night, on many a, 501
  night, on such a, 501
  nights, through long long, 499
  scenes, light with joy the, 941
  world, shrouded in this, 337
Wipe a bloody nose, 206
  away all trivial fond records, 92
  away, that you will not, 715
  my weeping eyes, 199
  of the froth of falsehood, 635
Wiped away the weeds and foam, 408
  our eyes of drops, 49
  with a little address, 264
Wisdom acquired by disposition, 1093
  age of, 497
  and folly of mankind, 801
  and guidance, pray for, 551
  and love, whence descended, 572
  and wit are little seen, 204
  apply our hearts unto, 1231
  art and skill, combine all, 1062
  at one entrance shut out, 151
  beginning of, 1016
  beyond the rules of physic, 111
  commits itself to conduct of chance, 1145
  content passing all, 417
  creaking by, 938
  crieth without, 1232
  finds a way, 280
  for this is, 775
  from another's mishap, 1104
  from the central deep. utter, 524
  God give them, 54
  God in His, created them all, 570
  grief's slow, 593
  human, summed up in two words, 1182
  if God in His, 577
  is always an overmatch for strength, 1107
  is better than rubies, 1233
  is humble, 266
  is justified of her children, 1241
  is never dear, 479
  is not so strong and fleet, 788
  is the gray hair unto men, 1250
  is the principal thing, 1232
  joy is, 792
  last result of human, 238
  lessons of, 229
  lingers, knowledge comes but, 464
  married to immortal verse, 303
  more than, 363
  never comes when it is gold, 574
  never grieves, 993
  never lies, 220
  no human, can calculate the end, 271
  no joy even in beautiful, 1075
  of a just content, 595
  of mankind creeps slowly, 417
  of many and wit of one, 1056
  of our ancestors, 259, 495

Wisdom of the wise, greater than all the, 930
power and goodness, 362
pray for, yet, 582
price of, is above rubies, 1228
prime, 154
Raphael paints, 414
seems the part of, 266
shall die with you, 1228
taught me, 993
teaches, nor much their, 465
teaches us to extend a maxim, 229
that will never die, 612
they leave, wealth of mankind is, 676
to be only wise, not, 770
to be silent when occasion requires, 1116
to believe the heart, 770
too full of, 817
unerring, never dwelt below, 1165
unsearchable dispose of highest, 157
waifs of, 609
we have lost in knowledge, 954
what, greater than kindness, 1169
where love and, dwell, 501
will not enter nor true power, 401
will repudiate thee, 669
wiser turn a larger, lends, 579
wit and, born with a man, 130
with how little, world is governed, 130
with each studious year, 353
Wisdom's aid friend of pleasure, 248
armory, all, 574
goal, fair, 1199
part, this is, 226
school, threadbare saint in, 115
self oft seeks solitude, 158
Wise a man before, never was so, 437
a word to the, 1156
above that which is written, 1246
all that men held, 146
all things, 938
amazed temperate furious, 86
among fools, appear, 1110
among women, 632
and good, must first be, 161
and good, plan which was wholly, 627
and just, must be both, 836
and masterly inactivity, 290
and salutary neglect, 259
and the lovely, the, 982
and understanding heart, 1226
are never without friends, 1062
as a serpent, 795
as serpents, be ye, 1241
at fifty, 137
be not worldly, 134
beacon of the, 75
best fools are a little, 118
book, what is a, 962
both true both, 168
by nature, 128
call it convey, 34
coffee makes the politician, 212
consider her ways and be, 1232
crack that knows its own father, 977
defer not till to-morrow to be, 193
dogs don't bark, 973
Wise enough to keep his own counsel, 1152
even a fool is counted, 1233
excel, arts in which, 185
fair-spoken and persuading, 74
father that knows own child, 45
folly to be, 243
fool doth think he is, 51
foolish so am I, 733
for cure on exercise depend, 175
gamester, 1082
good to be merie and, 11
good to be merry and, 29, 611
government knows how to enforce, 240
great men are not always, 1228
he bids fair to grow, 1104
healthy wealthy and, 227
histories make men, 111
I count him, 736
I'm growing, I'm growing old, 510
immediately, 944
in his own conceit, 1234
in show, 162
in the foreboding of evil, 1078
in the use of his pronouns, 640
in their own craftiness, 1228
in their own eyes, 247
in your own conceits, 1245
leisure to grow, 547
little too, ne'er live long, 116
love and be, 1102
love that's, 819
make me immoderately, 911
make us, 857
man, died like a, 1158
man has no need of glory, 1115
man have so little influence, 1084
man in time of peace, 1100
man is at home, the, 410
man is strong, 1234
man knows himself to be a fool, 51
man looks to companionship of books, 673
man never loses anything, 1143
man never refuses, 1103
man say, heard a, 742
man, the part of a, 1164
man to discover wise man, 1131
man's son, every, 54
man's verdict, one, 488
men as far back as Ptolemy, 519
men, Gotham's three, 347
men, logical consequences beacons of, 564
men out of the east, three, 439
men profited more by fools, 1113
men say nothing in dangerous times, 130
men's counters, words are, 132
not thought just or, 328
not wisdom to be only, 770
old owl, 863
ones, gifts of the, 796
passiveness, 295
pause from learning to be, 230
penny, pound foolish, 122
person and fool, difference between, 1094
powers deny us for our good, 104
rare smile, his, 692
reputed, for saying nothing, 44
safeguard known to the, 277
saws, full of, 50
scepticism, 529
seeing ye yourselves are, 1247
shun and cleave to, what the, 1125
Wise, so, so young do never live long, 72
some few ways, 946
son maketh a glad father, 1233
spirits of the, sit in the clouds, 64
statesmen are those who foresee, 641
strong constant pleasant, 248
teach a monarch to be, 246
the light, not to the, 710
the reverend head, 199
though a man be, 1080
though it sounds like a jest, 509
though you be, 876
through time, 218
thrush, that's the, 486
to be a poet, not, 657
to be, and love, 75
to be swift is less than to be, 219
to confound the, 1246
to learn 'tis God-like to create, 'tis, 511
to resolve, 220
to-day, be, 201, 305
too, to be a dogmatist, 403
type of the, 304
very coldly, 929
were their subjects, 266
who gains wisdom from another's mishap, 1104
who has grown, 946
who reasons wisely is not, 209
will never be, 137
wisdom of the, 930
with speed, be, 203
woman never yields, 1178
words of the, 1236
wordes taught in numbers, 25
world of ours is mainly right, 470
years that make us, 522
you're sure to be, 337
Wiseacres vow, 820
Wisely and slow, 78
be said, cannot, 1042
charming never so, 1230
loved not, but too well, 103
whatever you do do, 1190
who reasons, is not wise, 209
worldly, be, 134
Wiser and better, grow, 172
being good than bad, 490
for his learning, no man is, 130
grow without his books, 266
I am none the, 951
if mended, proverb not, 611
in his own conceit, 1234
left me none the, 897
man, a sadder and a, 315
people, older and, 977
second thoughts are ever, 465, 1083
sorry you are, 956
speakest, than thou art ware of, 48
than a daw, no, 68
than men, women are, 919
than of yore, Satan is, 210
than the children of light, 1243
than they are, Spaniards seem, 110
than they seem, French are, 110
than thought, something, 1019
the silent worshiper, 612
to know, things I am, 988
to-day than he was yesterday, 217
turn a larger wisdom lends, 579
Wisest books, in her mind the, 168
brightest meanest, 208

Wisest censure, mouths of, 101
entrap the, 46
he is in this whole wide land, 658
man could ask no more, 528
men, greatest clerkes not the, 16
men of the troubled lands, 907
men, relished by the, 246
men, rivalship of the, 198
of all moral men, 114
of men, Socrates, 156
second thoughts are the, 179
Wish a lot of things, I, 968
and care, man whose, 216
believe that which we, 1158
dish for which I, 968
each, a mint of gold, 292
ensued, his greedy, 1136
for our love, if You, 934
for peace, the, 1253
for your last day, nor, 1110
granting our, one of fate's jokes, 528
heaven of all their, 944
he'd stay away, I, 869
him a rainy evening, 139
himself any where, would not, 959
his religion is an anxious, 376
I could believe it, I, 948
I hadn't broke that dish, 968
I loved the human race, 759
I were a little rock, 869
I'd said that, I, 612
ill unto the realm of France, 1137
is like a prayer, every, 430
me to flatter, if you, 936
more faint, a, 685
no other herald, 74
obey thy cherished secret, 537
that failed of act, 444
that God were back, 767
thee all thy mother's graces, 128
them to be, as we, 1077
thou me well, 747
to be thy king, 308
to blot, line he could, 239
to gain, failed my dearest, 1188
to get in, such as are out, 115
to get out, such as are in, 115
to live my life, I only, 692
to make no enemies, I, 685
to remark, which I, 644
to scatter joy and not pain, 413
to stay, all that we, 368
transport myself with a, 197
was father to that thought, 65
we'd won, I only, 630
will gain, soon his, 1172
you a wave o' the sea, 56
you had not got, for what you, 1106
Wishes, are fixed on objects, 318
asking our, 913
country's, blessed, 247
for what is beyond their reach, 1167
hopes believes, all he, 305
in idle, fools supinely stay, 280
lengthen as our sun declines, 202
many, little will, 1171
never learned to stray, their sober, 245
ought to have great weight, 259
soon as granted fly, 307
tremendous, with, 936
vain, in him were prevented, 345
were gratified, sorry if our, 1077
Wished by all people to have an end, 182
Wished, devoutly to be, 93
Heaven had made her such a man, 100
she had not heard it, 100
that I had clear, 214
Wished-for prize, 226
Wishful men, dangerous dreams of, 989
Wishin' fer you wonderin' when, 730
Wishing his foot were equal with his eye, 70
not to hurt, 983
so very cheap as, 509
things unsaid, still be, 802
Wishing-cap of Fortunatus, 299
Wisp of cloud, 799
of fog betwixt us, 719
of moon, magic, 933
Wist, beware of had I, 11
Wistful dimness of old eyes, 930
eye, looked with such a, 722
faces grieved and, 642
ones, 652
stone, survive in, 648
waves lap listlessly, 912
Wistfulness, publish their, 805
Wit a man, in, 217
accept a miracle instead of, 203
admire her for her, 133
among lords, 215
and honesty, humour, 1040
and humour, void of, 246
and mirth and spleen, 196
and wisdom born with a man, 130
and wisdom, stores of, 670
brevity is the soul of, 92
brightens, how the, 211
cause that, is in other men, 64
derive some, 116
devise, 41
does harm to my, 54
dream past the, of man, 43
eloquence and poetry, 167
enjoy your dear, 158
enliven morality with, 195
example of, 181
false, 377
fault of a penetrating, 1159
find a sharper, 559
for so much room, no, 147
form of, 909
fountain of, 352, 1096
genius sense and, 262
good-nature more agreeable than, 196
high as metaphysic can fly, 142
his weapon was, 622
if Thou grant me, 884
impropriety the soul of, 861
in the combat, 334
in the very first line, 252
infuse a little, 1040
invites you by his looks, 263
is a feather, a, 208
is out when the age is in, 39
is the only breath, 996
is the only wall, 996
its soul, body brevity, 316
lasts two centuries, 1178
learning and sense, 165
made home-truth seem more true, 513
makes its own welcome, 415
mannes, and his discrecioun, 6
men of, will condescend, 191
mine of cleverness and, 713
monuments of, 110
mortify a, 214
mother, 25
Wit, much, although he had, 141
my, is thinne, 7
ne'er be 'ware of mine own, 48
no room for, heads so little, 147
nor too much, come to thee, 128
not less, nor less invention, 415
of man conceives, all that, 305
of one, wisdom of many and, 1056
or pleasantry, species of, 272
or the works of desire, 783
over-greet a, 8
plentiful lack of, 92
put his whole, in a jest, 129
retained all, that had been there, 345
scapegrace, 1001
Shakespeare's, 409
shall lure it, piety nor, 1134
shines at expense of his memory, 1167
shy of using, 141
skirmish of, 38
so narrow human, 210
staggers his unready, 998
style of, 1164
temper, with morality, 195
that can creep, 213
to distinguish, want, 183
to win, had the, 708
too fine a point to your, 1158
too proud for a, 252
too steep for human, 1098
true, is nature to advantage dressed, 211
virtue courage, 199
was a coonskin sack, 1007
was more than man, her, 175
well of true, 576
will come, fancy, 217
will shine, 175
wings of borrowed, 133
wisdom and, are little seen, 204
with dunces, a, 215
with my Oklahomely, 894
Wits about him, with his, 166
be fresh, so shall your, 1087
best, base born, 124
dunce with, 215
good, jump, 1156
great, jump, 241
homely, 33
keen encounter of our, 71
keep straining, dull, 1045
lord among, 215
new-fangled, 124
run the wild-goose chase, 79
so many heads so many, 12
summoned, from wool-gathering, 116
to madness near allied, 173
whetstone of the, 47
wine as a chain about his, 1075
Wit's an unruly engine, 136
end, at his, 1152, 1231
Witch hath power to charm, 89
that looks like me, 625
upon a broomstick, 1151
Witches steal young children, 122
Witch's sieve, water in a, 951
Witchcraft, hell of, 109
this only is the, I have used, 101
Witcheries, 'gainst evil, 747
Witchery of the soft blue sky, 296
Witching time of night, 95
Witchingly instil a sweetness, 224
With all my worldly goods, 1254
me, he that is not, 1243
more spirit chased than enjoyed, 45
Pilate wash your hands, 60

With you alway, lo I am, 1242
Withdraw the confidence, if we, 1087
  to far retreat, 920
Withdrawn, shown and then, 373
Withdrew without reluctance, 271
Wither, all of thee that time could, 373
  at the north-wind's breath, 370
  every year, some words, 180
  her, age cannot, 104
  high hopes, 507
  his leaf also shall not, 1229
  on your brow, garlands, 141
  our bodies, 123
  root and stem, 814
  they, 970
Withers and grows old, heart that, 943
  are unwrung, our, 94
  wastes and, 722
Withered and shaken, forsaken, 390
  be, could not, 119
  before they be, 1250
  cheek and tresses gray, 306
  how are the mighty, 756
  in their pride, 484
  is the garland of the war, 32
  like the grass, your joys are, 406
  when true hearts lie, 335
Withering and sere, leaves were, 460
  on the ground, 218
  on the stalk, 301
  on the virgin thorn, 42
Withheld from your eyes, have not, 780
Withhold not thine hand, 1236
Within a garden once there grew, 836
  are full of dead men's bones, 1242
  I have that, which passeth show, 89
  innocent, 214
  that circle none durst walk, 178
  they that are, would fain go out, 115
Without a breeze without a tide, 315
  a neighbor near him, 373
  all remedy, things, 86
  are dogs, 1249
  benefit of clergy, 832
  consent been only tried, 128
  envy and an evil minde, 166
  father bred, 160
  fears and distastes, 109
  find you there, 671
  him live no life, 155
  money George, 258
  oppress of toll, 585
  rudder or needle, 401
  shame or blame, 132
  sin, he that is, 1244
  some dissimulation, 222
  Thee I cannot live, 365
  thee, no living, 196
  they that are, would fain go in, 115
Withstand love's shock, 882
  wind or a loose bolt, 1005
  your beauty, who could, 998
Withstood the little tyrant of his fields, 245
  the winter's fury, 200
Witness and wait, I, 534
  call the gods to, 80
  for me, a, 172
  from this mute, 604
Witness, gave, to me, 1228
  to any creed, 781
  weak, of thy name, 161
Witnesses, cloud of, 1248
  clouds of crying, 170
  ever had said, far more than, 599
Wittes end, at our, 13
Witticism, fail in a, 326
Witty beauty is a power, a, 576
  histories make poets, 111
  in myself, 64
  it shall be, 222
  melancholy men are most, 124
  saying proves nothing, 1167
  to talk to, she is, 164
  woman is a treasure, 576
Wives and mothers, maids must be, 454
  are young men's mistresses, 110
  firelit homes clean beds and, 942
  many many, 755
  may be merry, 35
  men with mothers and, 391
  sky changes when they are, 51
  strawberry, 113
  vexed their, 953
  whores artists saints and, 1005
Wiving, hanging and, go by destiny, 12
  hanging and, goes by destiny, 45
Wizard islands of august surprise, 892
  silence of the hours of dew, 691
  song, broke the, 921
Woad, staining ourselves with, 803
Wode hath eres, 6, 470
Woe, accidents fill the world with, 1038
  all our, 148
  Altama murmurs to their, 251
  and sorrow, all, 596
  be unto those who pray, 1253
  cavalry of, 584
  day of, watchful night, 322
  deepest notes of, 287
  domes its meed of, 971
  each struggle lessens human, 504
  enhance the loser's, 309
  every, a tear can claim, 355
  faints at every, 403
  fig for, 11
  groan of a martyr's, 282
  heritage of, 356
  hope for every, 390
  human, 1158
  hung with weights and, 170
  in verse, poet puts his, 1180
  inclining lips to, 539
  is me, 94
  month follow month with, 365
  not a blessing or a, 638
  not unacquainted with, 121
  one, doth tread upon another's heel, 96, 1150
  out of my own great, 1180
  pity of others', 282
  ponderous, 190
  protracted, 230
  rearward of a conquer'd, 108
  root of all our, 155
  sabler tints of, 245
  sad enough without your, 718
  scheme of the weal and, 489
  signs of, that all was lost, 155
  sleep the friend of, 322
  source of all my, 251
  succeeds a woe, 134
  tale of, 608
  taste the luxury of, 333
  teach me to feel another's, 216
Woe, tears of, smiles of joy, 336
  touch of joy or, 248
  trappings and the suits of, 89
  unto me, 1241
  unto them that call evil good, 1237
  unto you, 1243
  voice of, for a lover's loss, 517
  writ with scars of, 570
Woes and glory, Kansas with her, 660
  catalogue of human, 262
  cluster, 96
  ease our hearts of all their, 629
  from a thousand, 396
  full indeed is earth of, 1074
  Galileo with his, 354
  historian of my country's, 220
  how true its, 544
  love is a sickness full of, 30
  O last of, 756
  of Midas, 1136
  of thirty millions, 513
  of wilful waste, 231
  partners in their, 1151
  rare are solitary, 96
  shall serve for sweet discourses, 80
  shorten our, 1200
  tear that flows for others', 267
  unnumbered, 218
  with old, new wail, 107
  worst of, 1135
Woe-begone, so dead in look so, 63
Woful ballad to his mistress' eyebrow, 49
Woeful want, wilful waste brings, 339
Woke and found that life was duty, 509
  man's spirit, 824
  one summer hour, 836
  poetic eloquence in Sophocles, 669
  the air, a whisper, 499
  the world with light, 765
Wold, deer to the wholesome, 778
Wolds, forgotten in the western, 821
Wolf also shall dwell, 1237
  appetite a universal, 75
  by the ears, 1095
  had slain his hound, 294
  howling of the, 29
  in sheep's clothing, 1077
  is at the door, 754
  on the fold, like the, 356
  one, less, 684
  that shall keep it, 874
  wolf, boy called out, 1077
Wolf's head, wind with a, 982
  mouth, head inside a, 1076
Wolfe from the dore, 10
Wolsey that once trod the ways of glory, 73
Wolverine, watch the hurtling, 1027
Wolves, hungry packs of, 636
  in the forest bears in the bush, 565
Woman, a, therefore to be won, 68
  a witty, is a treasure, 576
  ah wasteful, 556
  always the, to Sherlock Holmes, 737
  among all those have I not found, 1235
  and song, loves not wine, 481
  as easy to marry a rich, 483
  as old as she looks, 570
  as you are, so be lovely, 997
  asleep, 807

Woman, bad-tempered, 889
  bloom on a, 751
  bore, each man that ever, 736
  brawling, in a wide house, 1234
  bring all to the, 1249
  brow of a, 1200
  by an archangel befriended, 951
  can bear, an affront no, 1155
  can forgive a man for harm, 861
  can manage a clever man, 785
  cannot win a, with his tongue, 34
  character of, cannot be altered, 556
  conferring it on a, 926
  contentious, 1234
  cooking dinner, a beautiful, 1018
  could be a good, 482
  creature of an hour, 1136
  cry, baby thing that made a, 559
  dare, what will not gentle, 322
  destructive damnable deceitful, 185
  died, saint sustained it the, 217
  disappointed, 193
  dissimulation innate in, 1179
  does not need to know, everything a, 975
  doubts the instrument is broke, 533
  dressed in all her finery, 253
  easy to look at, 887
  ever goes by the worse, 157
  every, may be won, 559
  excellent thing in, 100
  excite us to love a, 1151
  fair, without discretion, 1233
  faith in God and, 587
  fickle and changeful thing, 1152
  finest, in nature, 198
  found the, 751
  frailty thy name is, 90
  full of hope, 660
  gave him pleasure, if a, 1058
  good cry to a, 425
  good name in man and, 102
  good-natured, 325
  hard beset being, 951
  has her revenge ready, 1161
  have long hair, if a, 1246
  he loves, heart of, 1203
  heart is fashioned so, 863
  hell contains no fouler fiend than, 220
  hid himself among, 145
  hostile crowd a tonic to, 967
  how divine a thing a, may be made, 299
  I am a, 50, 672
  I hate a dumpy, 358
  I have commanded a widow, 1227
  I love, help and support of the, 996
  I reckon it's just through a, 687
  in this humour wooed, 71
  in our hours of ease, 308
  is a dish for the gods, 105
  is a foreign land, 556
  is always in the background, some, 725
  is always younger than a man at equal years, 430
  is at best a contradiction, 209
  is at heart a rake, every, 209
  is driving at one thing, 721
  is fair, die because a, 132
  is left too much alone, 819
  is necessarily an evil, 1091
  is not even shallow, 1197
  is only a woman, 776
Woman is the lesser man, 464
  is various and most mutable, 472
  is woman's natural ally, 1083
  joins herself to man, when, 593
  known only through a man, 636
  laborin' man an' laborin', 526
  large-brained, 427
  last thing to be civilized, 1044
  lays his hand upon a, 295
  learning and cultivated manners in, 1211
  learns how to hate, 1195
  let, take an elder, 54
  light of a dark eye in, 353
  like a dewdrop, there's a, 487
  like not only to conquer, 482
  like that, 861
  look for the, 1182
  lost us Eden, if, 444
  love of a devoted, 608
  love to, is life or death, 718
  loveliest, born, 792
  lovely woman, 185
  loves her lover, 359
  man that is born of a, 1228
  manned, gun that a, 659
  marries again, when a, 723
  marry this man and, 191
  may be, ken what a, 294
  may soothe, wherever, 593
  mist dispelled by, 205
  more barbarous in revenge and love, 1195
  more interested in man's mind, 709
  moved is like a fountain troubled, 52
  must not accept money from a, 680
  need to see a, 965
  never can be man, 424
  never show a, 786
  never yet fair, 98
  newly made, 37
  no, as precious as truths she reveals, 1204
  no, is an absolute fool, 727
  no, is ever completely deceived, 727
  no, should be accurate about age, 724
  not a jealous, 969
  O fat white, 939
  of her gentle sex, a, 405
  of her unborn child, as, 828
  off with the old, 720
  on the silver dollar, 887
  once embraced, 651
  once loved, 834
  one, and none but she, 631
  one that was a, 97
  or an epitaph, believe a, 351
  oweth to her husband, 52
  penurious, 171
  perfect, nobly planned, 299
  perfect woman, 127
  play the, with mine eyes, 88
  poor lone, 64
  preaching, 234
  profound; man thinks, 1197
  public is an old, 378
  put this man and, asunder, 191
  sat in unwomanly rags, 391
  says what will please, 1170
  scorned, no fury like a, 193
  searching for a new lover, 1030
  sense of humour in a, 724
  should be good for everything, 1083
  should be seen not heard, 1080
Woman should be still, 873
  should marry, every, 421
  show a, when he loves her, 488
  sleep is as nice as, 164
  smiled, till, 327
  so unto the man is, 436
  sobbing, tremble like a, 1024
  something about a roused, 494
  still be a, to you, 201
  still gentler sister, 285
  stoops to folly, when lovely, 253, 953
  such a supper with such a, 361
  sweeter, ne'er drew breath, 540
  take some savage, 464
  takes her latest drink, when a, 807
  tempted me, the, 796
  that deliberates is lost, 195
  that seduces all mankind, 205
  the mummer's part, 874
  the style's the, 453
  therefore may be woo'd, 77
  this the need of, 988
  time of a man or, 537
  to win, all you wish is, 481
  tremble to win the hand of, 422
  trust, man might honor and, 443
  trusted a secret to a, 1113
  vocation of every man and, 1192
  wailing for her demon lover, 315
  walked in a northern town, 817
  wants what they're out of, 806
  warm, keep a, 828
  was full of good works, this, 1244
  was God's second mistake, 1197
  was not taken from Adam's head, 1064
  was the sofa soft, 576
  what mighty ills done by, 185
  when good stars agree, 522
  who did not care, 779
  who did not know, 779
  who has injured you, 662
  who knew she was well dressed, 1196
  who understands, 833
  whose form is more dazzling, 1198
  will or won't, 204
  wise, never yields, 1178
  with a slop-pail, 673
  with fair opportunities, 482
  with her man gone, 931
  with the serpent's tongue, 737
  without religion, 551
  would be more charming, 662
  write a novel, seen an American, 480
  yet think him an angel, 482
  you gave to eat, 708
  you love, love for the, 716
  you respect, love of a, 716
Woman's advice, ask a, 337
  apparel, womanliness of, 731
  being holiest end of, 454
  best adornment, 1091
  blush, as beautiful as, 404
  body is the woman, 662
  breast his favorite seat, 303
  breast, love lodged in a, 114
  cold perverted will, 369
  ears, too lightly opened are a, 1078
  eye, black is a pearl in a, 28
  eye, such beauty as a, 41
  eyes, light that lies in, 336
  first love, men want to be, 724
  form, angel kneels in, 405

Woman's gift to rain a shower of tears, 52
  great and incomparable work, 670
  guess more accurate than man's certainty, 785
  hair, only a, 192
  head, would that this, 593
  heart, hit a, 417
  heart, in every true, 343
  heart that spoke, not thy, 560
  heart, turn to a woman a, 809
  hide, tiger's heart wrapped in a, 69
  life, one hour in a, 717
  looks, my only books were, 336
  love, paths that lead to a, 131
  love, sky is like a, 677
  mind, riddle of a, 1152
  mood, fantastic as a, 308
  name in print but twice, 930
  natural ally, 1083
  nay doth stand for naught, 109
  nursing, lack of, 447
  part to give exclusive love, 564
  pedigree, enquiry about a, 1151
  play is mediocre, 1195
  praise, sound of, 401
  rarest skill, 873
  reason, no other but a, 33
  sphere, they talk about a, 638
  strength, charm is a, 751
  tears, dearth of, 447
  town, Paris is a, 710
  vows, 1082
  whole existence, 358
  will, torrent of a, 204
  work is never done, 205
Woman-country, wooed not wed, 486
Womanhood and childhood fleet, 434
  good heroic, 436
  indecorous, in sculpture, 422
Womankind, faith in, 466
Womanliness of woman's apparel, 731
Womb, nourished in, of pia mater, 41
  of morning dew, 24
  of the morning, 1231
  of time, hid in the, 369
  of uncreated night, 149
  remembered from the, 1031
  there in the, 1025
  where I began, dark, 857
  world's soft, 1026
Womb-deep sleep, 1026
Women, acid test for, 1211
  all raiment themselves, 972
  and birds surrounded by enemies, 919
  and brave men, fair, 352
  and clergymen, men, 313
  and crabs, diplomats, 640
  and elephants, 825, 988
  and Herveys, men, 313
  and men, in the lives of most, 594
  and one parson, 181
  and poets see truth arrive, 1005
  and young men tell secrets, 222
  are door-mats, 977
  are fair when candles are out, 1120
  are so full of tact, 696
  are such expensive things, 575
  are the baggage of life, 163
  are wiser than men, 919
  Betsey like all good, 678
  bevy of fair, 155
Women, black brows become some, 56
  by nature and artifice, 1165
  charm is indispensable to, 751
  comes nateral to, 527
  dear dead, 486
  disposition of, 1094
  do for men, story of what, 658
  drink or snuff, 998
  England is a paradise for, 125
  eyes of pure, 470
  fair as she, there be, 645
  find few real friends, 239
  framed to make, false, 101
  Germans are like, 1197
  guide the plot, 278
  harm that, have done, 747
  have a genius for anti-climaxes, 992
  have a positive moral sense, 635
  have dominion over you, 1249
  have no characters, most, 209
  have served as looking-glasses, 919
  have waxen minds, 107
  he was hard on, 639
  his ignorance of, 636
  I love, fickleness of, 720
  if weak, went astray, 189
  in drudgery, 1005
  in their first passion, 1159
  kindness in, shall win my love, 52
  know, many things that, 862
  know the way to rear children, 429
  learned about, from 'er, 782
  love lie that saves pride, 725
  love to buy adulterate complexion, 115
  love to sew, when, 422
  men and, merely players, 49
  men usually command, 1111
  miss the best in life, 725
  more pangs and fears than, 73
  most shocking fault of, 1178
  musick and, 182
  must weep, 523
  nature of, 1150
  no hunger for other, 890
  no precedence among other, 1089
  not so young as painted, 833
  not used to bear children, 1111
  of a family, reception from, 347
  of both sexes, old, 1040
  of Marblehead, by the, 443
  of the better class, 768
  of the present day too forward, 346
  old, should not be perfumed, 1112
  ought to understand, 1011
  pardoned all except her face, 360
  pass the time, knew how, 806
  passing the love of, 1226
  pleasing punishment of, 37
  revenge sweet to, 358
  's rum cattle, 687
  seven, shall take hold, 1237
  should like the birds, 1011
  show a front of iron, 521
  Solomon loved many strange, 1227
  some experience of, 483
  some, have charm for all, 751
  speak, medicines to make, 1194
  strive to be constant, 258
  tell-tale, 72
  that remember in the night, 773
  the mothers of all mischief, 561
  to keep counsel, hard for, 82
Women, too personal for going on a journey, 897
  try their luck, 723
  unselfish as, 1047
  upset everything, 721
  want to be man's last romance, 724
  wear the breeches, 122
  were created forgiveness but to speak, 763
  who have borne you, respect, 1252
  who love me, constancy of, 720
  wine and, 123, 359, 1251
  wine, and song, 1173
  wise among, 632
  wise, more than, 131
  wish to be who love their lords, 248
  with, the heart argues, 547
  with their children go, made, 475
  words are, 138, 204
  worst and best, 470
  would become more selfish, 1047
Women's, from, eyes this doctrine, 41
  graves, give to, 596
  hearts an open book, 902
  weapons water-drops, 98
Won a noble fame, I, 620
  a solemn peace, I have, 562
  a woman therefore may be, 77
  baffled oft is ever, 355
  battles so bravely, 31
  by justice for us, 817
  eight victories, these men, 1084
  every woman may be, 559
  God out of knowledge, 663
  grace that, 154
  great victories, 256
  I only wish we'd, 630
  long wooed and lately, 309
  many a glowing kiss had, 390
  not unsought be, 154
  on the playing fields of Eton, 293
  or lost, not that you, 901
  or lost or left the fight, 836
  prize we sought is, 536
  race is, 567
  suit lightly, 307
  the success of the day, 533
  their frank applause, 713
  too easy entrance, 155
  what with his toil he, 173
  woman in this humour, 71
  woman to be, 68
Wonder, a matter of, 247
  about the trees, I, 867
  all the, that could be, 464
  and a wild desire, all a, 490
  and desire, I know the, 776
  and mischief, publick, 182
  April's, 764
  day longer than a, lasts, 70
  dreaming eyes of, 598
  grew, still the, 251
  is the basis of worship, 379
  last but nyne night, 4
  lasted nine daies, 15
  no strange new, 876
  of all men, 144
  of all the lands, 541
  of dear Juliet's hand, 79
  of his words, teeming, 878
  of our stage, 119
  of the world, to win that, 1160
  often stop to, 1021
  one can only, 865
  one thought one grace one, 32
  so that mothers ever fret, 665

Wonder, struck with, 931
  ten days', at the least, 70
  to me, a pure, 519
  waits, gates where, 836
  want of, 845
  what I was begun for, 1057
  what the vintners buy, 1134
  what you are, how I, 345
  what you were like, 621
  why I do not care, 711
  word becomes a, 471
Wonders, never starve for, 845
  of the western world, 832
  rare your eyes shall know, what, 539
  that I yet have heard, 82
  to exchange, such, 961
  to perform, 266
Wondered at because he dropped no sooner, 178
  much and sorrowed more, 482
  why, wept and, 1012
Wonderful bird is the pelican, 893
  counsellor the mighty God, 1237
  fact to reflect upon, 497
  grass upon your breast, 553
  is death, how, 368
  little our fathers knew, 783
  Nonsense, Era of, 994
  one-hoss shay, 452
  place, some, 921
  pleasure, 487
  rainbows in the rain, 609
  seasoning of all enjoyments, 1161
  talker, he is a, 1161
  thy love to me was, 1226
  waters round you curled, 553
  wonderful, 50
  works, performing many, 701
Wonderfully made, fearfully and, 1232
Wonderin' when you'll be comin' home, 730
Wondering all the while, 882
  fearing doubting dreaming, 460
  we have always done, as, 830
Wonderland, in summer's, 899
Wonderment, that deep, 1013
Wondrous bread at hand, its, 840
  excellence, constant is, 108
  fountain yet unsealed, 568
  free, my days have been so, 201
  kind, fellow-feeling makes one, 242
  most, book bright candle, 393
  pitiful, 'twas, 100
  plan, eye intent on the, 286
  sweet and fair, 146
  tale, moon takes up the, 194
  voice replied, 305
  wealth to view, with, 559
  wings, taken your, 652
Wont to show the mind of man, 1075
  to soar so high, 145
  to speak in old time, 1226
  to speak plain, 38
  to throng for trade, 604
Won't, if she, she won't, 204
  when you will they, 1094
Wonted fires, in our ashes live, 245
  to hunger and war and weather, 737
Woo her, and that would, 100
  her as the lion woos, 248
  her with too slavish knees, 385
  if she slight me when I, 132
  men are April when they, 51
  not made to, 42
  with an unhairy chin, 618
Woos to win, man that, 618
  your wife, when a neighbor, 490
Woo'd, we should be, 42
Wood and lea, sunshine on quiet, 373
  Birnam, 87
  brown heath and shaggy, 307
  can swim, wherever, 1176
  carrying timber into a, 1099
  cleave the, 781
  cleave the, and there am I, 709, 1252
  deep and gloomy, 296
  desk's dead, 325
  diverged in a, 867
  flowering in a lonely, 471
  grainy, 945
  heap on more, 307
  hewers of, 625
  impulse from a vernal, 295
  in the, the winter blowing, 958
  knock upon, 747
  nor at the, 245
  old, best to burn, 113
  old, burns brightest, 128
  on the border of a, 662
  over the river and through the, 404
  sassafras, 323
  set the yellow, sighing, 449
  sighs to find them in the, 372
  that skirts the road, 517
  they call the Rouge Bouquet, 940
  three long mountains and a, 980
  what, a cudgel's of, 142
  wondrously cut in the, 752
Woods against a stormy sky, 370
  and lawns, trace the, 225
  are full of them, 1056
  are lovely dark and deep, 868
  calm patience of the, 445
  get me away to the, 771
  go prowling around the, 1021
  Greta, are green, 309
  have eares, 16
  have tongues, 6
  have tongues as walls have ears, 470
  He came, out of the, 664
  her wilds her waters, her, 358
  I went to the, 514
  in the gay summer time, green, 484
  into the, my Master went, 664
  no more, we'll to the, 743
  pleasure in the pathless, 354
  stoic of the, 328
  that ache and sag, 982
  that bring the sunset near, 672
  to the sleeping, singeth, 315
  to-morrow to fresh, 160
  untamed, 758
  wailing winds and naked, 372
  walking in the high, 821
  wild in, the noble savage, 178
  wind in the, a-roaring, 565
  with music ring, 345
Woodbine, well-attired, 159
Woodcocks, springes to catch, 91
Wooden dialogue, hear the, 75
  heads are inherited, 833
  legs are not inherited, 833
  shoe, sailed off in a, 699
  shoes, round-heads and, 195
  throat, whose, 991, 1217
  walls of England, 1056
Woodland birds, music of the, 625
  bower, peeps from a, 676
  marsh or bog, live in, 1065
Woodland of Weir, ghoul-haunted, 461
Woodlands, leafless, 777
Woodman arrives with his axe, 381
  spare that tree, 404
  spare the beechen tree, 328
Woodman's axe lies free, 370
Wood-notes wild, native, 160
Wood-rose, hast thou loved, 409
Woodshed, build a, 515
Woodside, glad to have lived under my, 141
Woodsmen stout and plucky, 829
Woodstock, Chaucer at, 438
Woodwork, level lines of, 759
Wood-world is one full peal, 470
Wooed, a woman therefore may be, 77
  an English man, 257
  and lately won, 309
  and not unsought be won, 154
  beautiful and to be, 68
  by flattering friends, 335
  in haste, 52
  not wed, woman-country, 486
  woman in this humour, 71
Wooer, British, 478
Woof, Iris', 157
  through its, there run, 501
  weave the, 244
Wooing, if I am not worth the, 436
  in my boys, go, 257
  o't, ha ha the, 285
  the caress, 358
Wooingly, heaven's breath smells, 85
Wool, all cry and no, 9, 142
  great cry but little, 1154
  hunch about, 990
  no, on top of his head, 1044
  of bat, 87
  tease the huswife's, 158
  white as, 659
Wool-gathering, gone a, 1156
  summoned wits from, 116
Woollen, lie in the, 38
  odious in, 209
  stockings, knitted myself, 990
Wool-soft air of Europe, 1017
Woolworth welter of things, 1033
Word, a single, has sometimes lost an empire, 395
  and a blow, 79, 179
  and deed, honour in, 1250
  and deed, served his kind by, 626
  and task, an irksome, 481
  answer me in one, 50
  as fail, no such, 425
  as good as his bond, 1156
  as we part, the, 668
  at random spoken, 309
  benign, gracious, 474
  bring to light some kindly, 888
  burned like a lamp, his, 1251
  can be heard, ere the, 862
  careless, 966
  chance, 709
  charming, 859
  choice, and measured phrase, 297
  choleric, 36
  covenant, 647
  cultured, 780
  denied America with that, 1010
  did make it, what that, 118
  discouraging, 1046
  done for the least, 630
  doubled with an evil, 38
  down to His people, hand His, 656
  dropped a tear upon the, 242
  fell upon my ear, 645
  fitly spoken is like apples, 1234

Word flirtation, that significant, 222
- follows God in his works and, 200
- for casual good-bye, 991
- for our heart's friend, 694
- for word, transcribed, 1107
- for word twice over, 992
- forgotten, the tender, 642
- give and take back their, 742
- go by the, 1007
- has come, 706
- having but the, 859
- He speeds, still the fitting, 441
- He was the, that spake it, 118
- heedless, 728
- hob nob is his, 55
- honour a, 63
- how fondly each familiar, 405
- how long a time lies in one little, 59
- I cannot speak a, 1181
- if she have spoken a, 776
- in kindness spoken, little, 474
- in your ear, one, 649
- indivisible, 984
- is dead when it is said, 585
- is like the shriek, the very, 943
- is spoken, when the last, 1020
- it was bilbow, 222
- kept my, 839
- kind tactful, 862
- knowed he would keep his, 639
- laughed His, to scorn, 263
- liveth longer than deeds, 1079
- love in search of a, 664
- love which greybeards call divine, 71
- made answer to my, 587
- make thee break thy, 1125
- meaning of a, understood, 427
- mum's the, 1156
- must be spoken, 794
- never ane, yet understand, 11
- never wanted a good, 252
- no evil, of any creature, 691
- no man relies on, 184
- not a, 48
- o' comfort, say a, 853
- of a gentleman, on the, 1152
- of Caesar might have stood, 83
- of every strenuous, 1032
- of genius, 529
- of hope and love, let fall a, 504
- of Jefferson, the trumpet, 771
- of mine, one, 756
- of old Lizette, 831
- of onset gave, 298
- of promise, keep the, 89
- of the earth, 633
- of the Lord, tremble at the, 171
- once sent abroad, 1100
- or deed, simple creed for, 686
- orators let fall a, 1086
- pitch of the, 893
- pleasant, to speak, 474
- pledged, 960
- power in a spoken, 727
- printed first the written, 1053
- prophet's, 363
- reputation dies at every, 212
- right, is a powerful agent, 615
- run your pen through every other, 313
- shade of a, 427
- shall a light, part us, 446
- single irradiating, 588
- single tentative, 947
- so brief, has a, 881
- speaks the startling, 350
- spoken and written, 1211

Word, spoken, be again unsaid, 570
- spoken in doggerel, 1219
- spoken in due season, 1233
- suit the action to the, 94
- sweeps down the ages, 568
- teaching me that, 47
- that is overbearing, 1079
- that once familiar, 388
- that one warm, 659
- that shall echo forevermore, 437
- that was bad, not spoke a, 291
- that you've often heard, 931
- the, involves unity of humanity, 1206
- the Promethean, 634
- the spoken, 180
- to bring in a new, 1145
- to me, do not say a, 953
- to say, each had a, 1002
- to say, must have a, 1008
- to the wise, 1156
- to throw at a dog, 48
- torture one poor, 175
- uncreating, 215
- verily, I use the, 170
- wait till I can get the, 809
- water hears thy faintest, 165
- we answer not a, 998
- we had not sense to say, 659
- we know becomes a wonder, 471
- we know, dwell upon a, 471
- weak things of the, 1246
- weakness is not in your, 547
- what was the, 590
- whatever kind of, thou speakest, 1219
- when I use a, 598
- which cannot be worn out, 1184
- with a flattering, 722
- with this learned Theban, 99
- worn-out, 425

Words, a rhapsody of, 95
- abroad, masked, 532
- all ears took captive, 53
- amiable, and courtliness, 471
- and actions, all her, 154
- and deeds, fail I alone in, 487
- and propositions, his own, 110
- approving cheering, 577
- apt and gracious, 41
- apt, have power, 1078
- are all too weak, when, 373
- are but empty thanks, 194
- are but shadows of action, 1116
- are easy like the wind, 120
- are faint, all, 275
- are few and often funny, 511
- are like leaves, 180, 211
- are made for things, 1128
- are men's daughters, 204, 232
- are no deeds, 73
- are razors, 76
- are said to me, know that, 937
- are slippery, 637
- are the daughters of earth, 232
- are the money of fools, 132
- are the physicians, 1078
- are things, 359
- are wanting to commend, 175
- are wise men's counters, 132
- are women, 138
- are women deeds are men, 138, 204
- as fashions, same rule in, 211
- at random flung, 275
- be few, let thy, 1235
- be not confused in, 1126
- beautiful as, 865
- best, in their best order, 319
- bethump'd with, 57, 115

Words, brief, when actions wait, 644
- by the force of, 1116
- can say, birds can sing or, 961
- can tell, more than, 939
- careful with, 677
- charm agony with, 40
- chime of, 790
- comfortable, 1239
- could never utter, such as, 481
- deceiving, in, 161
- deeds not, 127
- desire to confine our, 145
- dictionary, 319
- dwells ever in her, 405
- essay, how feebly, 356
- every-day, 625
- fair, never hurt the tongue, 13, 29
- false, are evil, 1085
- finde, new, 5
- fit, and heavenly eloquence, 174
- fly up, my, 95
- for messengers, my, 926
- for want of, or lack of breath, 157
- force of a few, 412
- forgotten the last three, 962
- from his lips drop gentle, 1073
- give faire, 13
- give sorrow, 88
- good, are worth much, 137
- have suffered corruption, 117
- he said turn oracles, 429
- honied, like bees, 951
- how forcible are right, 1228
- I do not know the, 583
- I understand a fury in your, 103
- illusion wind, 359
- immodest, admit of no defence, 180
- in their best order, 319
- in two little, 1042
- incarnadine the world, thy, 773
- intelligible to those who have not lived, 817
- investigate things from, 1128
- joys of sense lie in three, 208
- large divine and comfortable, 469
- larger than a few small, 819
- last, Narcissa spoke, 209
- leap across rivers, 1015
- leave to coin new, 180
- like so many nimble servitors, 162
- little bunch of, 853
- long dead, skill of, 972
- long-tailed, in osity, 292
- make friends one with another, 808
- Masonic, 586
- men of few, are the best, 66
- might have done, what, 1035
- mouthing of, 941
- move slow, 211
- multitude of, 1128
- need footnotes, 847
- no Byron penned, 716
- no, can paint, 275
- no harsh, 1043
- no Shakespeare wrote, 716
- no virtue can digest, 32
- noble, 1048
- not of, but of acts and deeds, 1009
- not so clear, static bad and, 949
- of blame, 696
- of command, blind obedience to, 741
- of consecration, 628

Words of consolation, edifying, 790
of death are grave, 692
of doom, those wild, 418
of fate, at war with the, 570
of fine thinking, 347
of learned length, 251
of love, little, 553
of love, sweet are the, 618
of love then spoken, 336
of Mercury are harsh, 42
of mine, if any, 445
of my mouth, let the, 1229
of the covenant, the, 1224
of the same language, in, 319
of the wise are as goads, 1236
of tongue or pen, 829
of tongue or pen, of all sad, 442
of truth and soberness, 1245
once my stock, 175
once spoke can never be recalled, 180, 1100
or smiles, sweeter than, 634
ourselves and not our, 626
outlandish American, 969
pay no debts, 75
power of, 843
picture worth more than, 1213
poetry of, 461
polysyllabic, 319
prayers without, 607
raise a storm of, 1086
read out my, at night, 926
repeats his, 58
replete with guile, 155
report thy, by adding fuel, 157
reproachful, 1112
right of coining, 346
ring of, 703
ring, the quiet, 653
scrawled, with careless fingers, 876
seem flat and stale, 713
shadows of, 806
shall not pass away, but my, 1242
she thought they said, 653
sicken at pretty, 1201
sing out your, 911
slave of, 379
smoother than butter, 1230
so nimble and full of flame, 129
solemn, 620
songs without, are best, 607
speak a few reasonable, 1173
speak in good, 111
speak more, than we should, 9
speak without emphasizing your, 1179
spoken in winter, 1120
stand here, the small dim, 1005
strict equivalence of, 1071
sublimely beautiful, 586
sweet as honey, 218
taken more towns with, 123
teeming wonder of his, 878
ten low, in one dull line, 211
that are weighty, 903
that burn, 244
that make no sense, 429
that weep and tears that speak, 168
the Evangelists record, 671
these two brief, 309
three, as with burning pen, 1174
thunder of your, 84
to say, no, 947
to sing, no, 947
to them, wut's, 527
trade of using, 705
trip about him at command, 162
Words, two narrow, 22
two-way street of, 1032
unpack my heart with, 93
unpleasant'st, that ever blotted paper, 46
we do not say, 795
we waited long, 659
Webster has the, 853
well suited to the age, 180
were few, looks were fond, 345
were now written, that my, 1228
were simple words enough, 524
what simple beautiful, 974
when men meet, too many, 1142
when you're flying, 677
why should good, ne'er be said, 679
will grace Her Majesty's councils, 573
wing on, his, 652
wise, taught in numbers, 25
with no winning, 667
without knowledge, 1228
without thoughts, 95
words words, 92
worst of thoughts the worst of, 102
writ in waters, 29, 386
write her fair, 65
wrong with, 931
your, rob the Hybla bees, 84
Word-coining genius, the, 919
Wording of his own highest thoughts, 385
Wordless, free flight into the, 537
look, one quick, 647
prayer, impulse to a, 665
splendorous things, 947
Wordsworth walking the old green hills, 737
Wordsworth's healing power, 546
trust, 634
Wore a diamond studibus, 903
a sparkling cross, she, 212
a wreath of roses, 388
earth about him, 115
his sentient heart, never, 869
it every day, I, 217
that very clothing, 199
to evening, never morning, 468
when I first kissed her, 696
Wore-out sail, in a corner o', 918
Work, a little, 607
a man is doing, 910
about writing, the only, 925
according to his, 1230
after fifteen years of, 1213
all day without sugar, 644
alone will efface footsteps of work, 611
and gold, age is weary with, 507
and move, all things, 502
and pray live on hay, 1069
and thou wilt bless the day, 501
and your play, in your, 621
anew, put us to, 779
as hard as a Turk, 1061
at any tilt, to, 777
at the crossroads, dirty, 1053
bad, follers ye, 527
begun shall ever pause, no, 491
begun, toil is over and, 818
being forced to, 524
better go on with your, 882
blessed is he who has found his, 379
brings its own relief, 660
but just begun, left my, 591
by his, one of the greatest men, 120
by the hour, if you, 582
Work can best be done, by whom, 710
capacity for, 1207
comes to, what a man's, 486
completed, 860
continuous supply of, 1186
cures, neither does a physician, 1252
day's, was done, 600
effective moving vitalizing, 695
every man's, a portrait of himself, 613
fair day's, 589
far short of what it should be, 507
for a God, 379
for a man, if you, 745
for all, bread and, 432
for fame, no one shall, 779
for man to mend, 175
for money, no one shall, 779
for some good, 499
for the body, necessary, 1076
for the world's, sake, 567, 719
for thee, powers that will, 297
for themselves, the less people, 1192
for your soul's sake, 816
from sun to sun, man may, 205
fruitful scientific, 1050
gardener's, 785
go to your, and be strong, 778
great and incomparable, 670
grown man's, 683
grows weary, when dull, 474
half a proper gardener's, 96
half done, his, 738
happy in their, 531
hard, gives rest to the body and peace to the mind, 605
he went about his, 513
his day's, and his night's, 630
huddle up their, 265
if fifty men did all the, 754
imperfect, 665
in a day, do more, 345
in our stations, abide and, 519
in silence all your days, 706
in U.S.S.R., 1208
is alone noble, 378
is as seed sown, 377
is done I'll go to bed, 345
is done, lay me low my, 601
is done, our, 1254
is done, the, 655
is done, when all its, 556
is love made visible, 922
is the least o' my idees, 697
is the scythe of time, 1176
is this, whose, 511
is what a body is obliged to do, 615
last best, her, 286
let patience have her perfect, 1248
like madness in the brain, 315
like the bee, 431
lived, artist was forgotten, 717
looked upon Your, 920
maid of all, 437
man goeth forth unto his, 1231
many hands make light, 16
mass of bad, 613
master-word in medicine, 694
material always comes before the, 613
meant to do my, 797
measure not the, 430
men must, 523
men who do the, 780

Work my blessing not my doom, my, 710
  my, is done, 141
  never is done, 655
  night cometh when no man can, 1244
  noblest, she classes O, 284
  not, they that, 501
  nothing to do but, 729
  of a moment, but the, 1148
  of art, as a, 374
  of art, every genuine, 414
  of art, posterity of the, 1203
  of art, texture of enduring, 710
  of art, vitality of a, 755
  of creation is threefold, 989
  of every noble, 533
  of genius, 529
  of God, noblest, 208
  of human hands, but the, 915
  of life at last, 688
  of love, some noble, 474
  of man, the noblest, 603
  of man's creative hand, no, 500
  of men above forty, 695
  of my hands, by the, 874
  of our hands upon us, 1231
  of our head and hand, 779
  of polished idleness, 290
  of six, doing the, 446
  of the master reeks not, 611
  of their grandsons' grandsons, 984
  one, of some author, 324
  or lose the power to will, 502
  out happiness for themselves, 333
  out your own salvation, 1247
  perilous, 940
  present, of present man, 316
  quiet regularity of, 1047
  read before, take up a, 330
  reaper's, is done, 370
  rejoicing in his, 863
  rest from our, 291
  rising to a man's, 1126
  shall be made manifest, every man's, 1246
  sharpens his appetite, 1169
  smoothed her, and folded it, 458
  sorry, to lose your company, 653
  stand to your, and be wise, 778
  stern, 940
  strength enough to do the, 787
  such as few ever had laid on head, 513
  surpass, that the, 648
  tackle your, each day, 907
  thank God for the swing of it, 924
  that aspires to condition of art, 726
  that I have read before, 330
  that it was made to do, fails in the, 760
  that you have done, small is the, 504
  that's nearest, do the, 523
  theory that man is cause of, 1204
  there is always, 524
  they know not why, 858
  thou for pleasure, 719
  to, and back to bed, 856
  to do, enough, 787
  to sport as tedious as to, 61
  together, feel think and, 612
  up from the lowest ranks, 519
  voluntarily performeth a good, 1252
  was done, happiest when his, 374
Work, way to spread a, 235
  we are in, strive to finish the, 457
  well done because of hunger, 925
  well done, life's, 555
  what, valid, 728
  which thou givest us to do, 1253
  who first invented, 325
  why fret you at your, 706
  will be completed, begin and, 1173
  will endure, proof of whether, 965
  with best, people people, 754
  with head or hand, 459
  without disputing, 1167
  woman's, is never done, 205
  workman known by his, 1160
  your friends and foes, 970
Works and almsdeeds, full of good, 1244
  and blows the coals, 1086
  and does some poem, 378
  any twenty other, 121
  are in better taste, whose, 1028
  are wrapped in mystery, its, 726
  both sides of the street, 917
  devil and all his, 1253
  do follow them, and their, 1249
  done least rapidly, 486
  faith without good, 1153
  faith without, is dead, 1248
  fat of others', 121
  follows God in his, 200
  for glory, who, 719
  for money, who, 719
  for the right side ever, 569
  Homer's, your study, 210
  in old England, his first, 685
  last and best of all God's, 155
  man is son of his own, 1148
  nature sighing through all her, 155
  of art, vaunted, 410
  of desire, wit or the, 783
  of men, so fleet the, 523
  of mortal pride confound, 212
  of the great poets, 514
  on the wrong side evermore, 569
  performing many wonderful, 701
  proudest of his, 271
  reward him according to his, 1248
  rich in good, 1248
  silent as to his, 237
  these are thy glorious, 153
  through endless changes, 378
  unread his, 296
Work's sake, work for the, 719
Work-a-day world, in the, 649
Worked and sung from morn till night, 269
  for a menial's hire, I, 818
Worker, capital oppresses the, 1202
  deprived of hope to acquire property, 1207
  God lends aid to the, 1083
  in the work, vision of the, 789
Workers all demand, when we the, 874
  of the world unite, 1187
  white collar, 1212
Working and reading, love, 199
  evils for another, 1074
  for a dead horse, 1157
  girl, heaven will protect the, 730
  hard, saved his soul by, 591
  mood, puts me in a, 410
  out a pure intent, 303
  people must be roused, all, 1208
Working singing all alone, 660
  spells, 650
Workings, hum of mighty, 383
Working-day world, full of briers, 48
Workingmen, heart of the people, 458
Workman known by his work, 1160
  that needeth not to be ashamed, 1248
  true, were it so bad O, 706
Workmanship, superfluity of, 247
Workmen, competing, 618
  liable to degenerate, 1088
  Master of All Good, 779
Workshops, leave our ploughs and, 475
Workshop's clamor, back of the, 911
Work-time, bustle of man's, 494
World a better thing, nor has the, 647
  a foutra for the, 65
  a garden, makes the, 704
  a little, we truly say, 870
  a wind to shake the, 1025
  abounds with laws, 1061
  about me lies, strange the, 736
  aged, to you bequeaths, 1022
  Alexander wept that he had not conquered one, 1116
  all over new, make the, 767
  all the beauty of the, 169
  all the ends of the, 645
  all the, hath flattered, 22
  all the heads in the, 426
  all the, shall mourn her, 74
  all who come into this, 668
  allot ten to the, 275
  all's right with the, 444, 485
  along its path advances, 336
  ambassadors in every quarter of the, 483
  and all its cares, 590
  and his wife, 192
  and I shall ne'er agree, 168
  and its toils and its cares, 481
  and life so agreeable, not found, 656
  and love, 617
  and one's father, please, 1160
  and the wrong it does, 486
  and time, as to the, 859
  and youth behind, left the, 866
  another and better, 1175
  any author in the, 41
  apart, silent and from the, 582
  apart, throbbed from all the, 499
  apart, whole wide, 597
  appears like a great family, 184
  arise new-bathed, sees the, 671
  around, heard the, 161, 409
  around, spins the heavy, 743
  as good be out of the, 193
  as in the little, 112
  astonish the, 172
  at strife, tragedy of a, 760
  bade the, farewell, 327
  banish all the, 62
  be a-waning, though the, 609
  be nobler for her sake, 814
  be worth thy winning, if, 176
  beauty of the, has two edges, 919
  began, since the, 432
  begun, since first the, 77
  belie all corners of the, 105
  best doctors in the, 192
  bestride the narrow, 81
  better, for others, 1048
  better, striving to make the, 720

World, better the, 857
beyond, adornments of the, 497
blood of the, 993
blooms with statues, 613
blows and buffets of the, 86
Bolshevism, fights for, 1215
books are a substantial, 301
books dreams are each a, 301
borrow the name of the, 110
both, at once they view, 146
brave new, 33
breathers of this, 108
breathes out contagion to this, 95
broider the, upon a loom, 791
brought death into the, 148
burden of the, 708
burn, though our, 1005
business of the, 466
by the, forgot, 216
calls idle, whom the, 265
calls the victors, whom the, 533
can never fill, void the, 266
cankers of a calm, 63
cannot continue to wage war, 984
cannot live at level of its great men, 713
canting, 241
carping, 685
cast not out song from the, 633
chess-board is the, 563
childhood of the, 694
children of this, 1243
citizen of the, 272, 424, 1131
clothe the, 754
cold accretion called the, 651
cold, Curtis in every office but thine, 52
comes back on it, before the, 1029
common things of the, 350
community and world communication, 1014
community, citizens of this, 1004
confest before the, 555
constant service of the antique, 48
contains dumb to all the, 626
convinces the, 696
cries up, against that which, 181
crowns o' the, 428
crucified to the, 247
crumbles to nothing, my, 1178
curest the, 132
curtain her sleeping, 369
daffed the, aside, 63
daze the, 402
deception of the, 407
depart this, 145
destruction of our, 449
difficult, for practical people, 946
do and be in an imperfect, 691
do not grow old at all, 182
does not end with life of any man, 848
does not hear and praise, 706
doth but two nations bear, 169
drowsy syrups of the, 102
each octave is a, 503
ears of the, 633
ecstasy of the modern, 1018
egress out of the, 276
elbow himself through the, 377
end of the, 1242
end of the, is at hand, 181
ends, the whole, 906
ends, way the, 954
endures, sleep and be glad while the, 631
World enough, had we but, 169
envy of the, 259
ere the, be past, 250
esteems that, an idler, 265
every-day, 625
falls when Rome falls, 354
far from ours, some, 368
fashion of this, 1246
Federation of the, 464
feed the, 754
fevered, 853
fill the, with fools, 581
fills the, with terror, 434
finished in this hasty, 528
flooded the, and ebbed again, 923
flower and fruitage is the, 411
flowers, a new, 1025
foolish things of the, 1246
forgetting by world forgot, 216
formed to plague us to death, 1167
foremost man of all this, 83
fortune great commandress of the, 28
from what uncharted, 897
gain the whole, 1241
gave his honours to the, 74
giddy thinks, turns round, 52
give the, the lie, 22
gleams of a remoter, 366
gloom of the, a shadow, 823
glory jest and riddle of the, 208
go by, just felt the, 585
go dine and dress, let the, 406
go search the, 624
God conceived the, 508
God so loved the, 1244
goes, a man may see how this, 99
goes Brrr, 985
goes, honest as this, 92
goes round forever, 405
goes round the sun sets on despair, 565
goes up and the world goes down, 523
golden, 47
good deed in a naughty, 47
good poem goes about the world, 415
good, to live in, 853
good-bye proud, 408
great wide beautiful wonderful, 553
grew pale, name at which, 230
grows old, while the, 372
had become encumbered, 800
had ceased to turn, 876
had never been, better that, 559
half of the, a bride, 735
half of the, a bridegroom, 735
half of the, knoweth not, 1140
half the, knows not, 138
half-brother of the, 506
hand that rules the, 534
harmony of the, 22
harms of the, 609
has but one song, 888
has different owners at sunrise, 1029
has grown grey, 631
has joked incessantly, 624
has made him free, 686
has made it sweet, 899
has nothing to bestow, 226
has passed away, 628
hath just one tale, 883
he gained a, 658
healing of the, 566
hear the response of all the, 1200
here, that has the, 488
World, hero stuff that rules the, 732
him who bore the, 303
history of the, 380, 1177
hold the world but as the, 44
holds hate in fee, 883
holds in its arms to-day, 983
house the, 754
how little we need in this, 751
I cannot hold thee close enough, 982
I have not loved the, 353
I have overcome the, 1244
I never have sought the, 237
I never made, 743
I wander lone, o'er the, 579
if all the, were young, 21
if there's another, 285
I'll make me a, 830
in a better, than this, 48
in a grain of sand, 281
in as good condition as ever it was, 182
in charity with the, 192
in motion, sets all the, 1104
in the Christian, 1174
in the face, looks the, 433
in the, I fill a place, 47
in the morning of the, 485
in the unformed Occident, 30
in vain had tried, 338
in vain we build the, 688
in which children have existence, 498
in which they have no share, 646
incarnadine the, 773
inhabit this bleak, 336
intangible we touch thee, 749
into which you are going, 1013
invisible we view thee, 749
is a battleground, 1003
is a bundle of hay, 361
is a comedy, 246
is a difficult world, 685
is a fine place, 1011
is a nettle, 592
is a perpetual caricature, 769
is a stage, 1146
is a strange affair, 1161
is a vale of tears, if the, 568
is a wheel, 421
is a wilderness, if the, 568
is all a fleeting show, 336
is all aleak, 992
is all right I say, 874
is all wrong, 991
is ancient, when the, 112
is as fresh as it was at the first day, 563
is as ugly as sin, 545
is better off without your ignorance, 718
is charged with grandeur, 672
is dying, say when the, 900
is everything to us, this, 684
is full of roses, 696
is given to lying, 63
is good and people are good, 276
is grown so bad, 71
is his who has money, 413
is hushed, the busy, 1254
is in a state of chassis, 927
is, know how the, 941
is large when leagues divide, 675
is lovely, I say the, 655
is merely a bridge, 1219
is mine oyster, 34
is my country, 271
is nodding, when the whole, 1109
is not so bad a world, 505
is not sweet in the end, 631
is not thy friend, 80

World is nothing else, 728
is queer, all the, 306
is runne quite out of square, 25
is sad enough, 718
is small when enemy is loose, 675
is so full of a number of things, 702
is strewn with snares, 482
is too much with us, 300
is very odd we see, 519
is weary of the past, 367
is wide, thanks be to God the, 982
is young to-day, 687
it has so modest grown, 657
it's a mad, 496
kinder, 1069
knows, all the, 126
knows me in my book, 1145
knows nothing of its greatest men, 401
knows only two, 119
labouring surges of the, 748
leaves the, to darkness, 244
legislators of the, 369
lesser god had made the, 471
let any man show the, 592
let fire destroy the, 1219
let the, go, 11
let the, slide, 11, 51
let the, slip, 52
let the, wagge, 12
light of the, 1244
light of the bright, 707
lights of the, 262, 1240
like ours, earnest in a, 445
limited by ourselves, 1200
limits of the, 1178
literary, 344
little friend of all the, 786
living in the, as in it, 330
look down upon the, 1114
look on my, ye mighty, 985
look round the habitable, 177
looked upon the, 918
looks for wages, when the, 491
looks small and very dear, 846
macadamize the, 506
made new, every morn is, 682
maintain it before the whole, 1162
maniac, 588
man's ingress into the, 276
maps of the, 657
margent of the, 748
master the, in turn, 625
masterpieces of the, 1002
may do, complain of what, 754
may give her content or joy, 1066
may sound no trumpet, 1067
men awake are in one common, 1117
mending his broken, 896
might hear and stare, 703
mighty anvils of the, 924
mind him, let the, 488
more than half the, was his, 481
most beautiful mouth in the, 222
must be made safe for democracy, 725
must be peopled, 39
must follow you, 754
must have great minds, 506
must see the world, if all the, 559
my all the, 1148
my country is the, 424
my heart's span, 837
World, naked came I into the, 1151
naked through the, 103
natural and political, 260
nature too noble for the, 76
ne'er saw, monster which, 164
new, which is the old, 465
New Year's gift to the, 559
nis but a thurghfare, 6
no, at all, 968
no distant points in the, 984
noisy, hears least, 302
nor try to conquer any, 595
not from the whole wide, 671
not in need of new thoughts, 588
not intended for cowardly nations, 1212
nothing in the, but what he knew, 665
nothing in the, to do, 406
nourish all the, 41
now a bubble burst and now a, 207
of books, not to the, 625
of cards, bizarre, 974
of care without, 544
of clouding cares, this dim, 574
of divine delight, 839
of fact, counterparts in, 542
of fire and dew, 792
of fools, it is a, 472
of good, do you a, 1156
of happiness their harmony foretells, 460
of happy days, buy a, 71
of his own, each man in a, 1117
of light and speech, 521
of love, 647
of love shut in, 544
of man, dark as the, 950
of man's selection, 1005
of memory, 647
of men, looks to the, 625
of men, men in the, 778
of men, need of a, 485
of music, 647
of nature, birds flowers and stones in, 741
of other blessings, 139
of our present consciousness, 663
of ours is mainly right, 470
of ours, sustain this, 459
of ours, waiteth in this, 597
of parchment made, 1132
of pure power politics, 974
of sighs, gave me a, 100
of sin, in a, 829
of sorrow, 647
of sorrow and pain, 294
of strife, be a, 686
of strife shut out, 544
of thought, 647
of thought, brightest flashes in, 542
of trouble and time, 490
of vile ill-favour'd faults, 34
of waters dark and deep, 151
of wrath and strife, 693
old, and the new, 513
one, or none, 968
one way to browbeat this, 490
only saved the, 847
or church or state, naught in, 528
our hands can make, the clean, 1009
out of bed, get the, 856
over, a man travels the, 709
over, all the, 618
over, ever the wide, 778
World, over the, and under the world, 778
overcome the, at length, 792
owes its onward impulses, 422
parted by the hurrying, 299
pass through this, but once, 1177
passes current all over the, 1083
passing salute to this, 758
peace of the, 582
peace, solution for, 898
peace to be found in the, 333
peep at such a, 265
pendent, 36, 151
perish, let the world, 136
pleases all the, 1165
pomp and glory of this, 73
pomps and vanity of this wicked, 1253
power, Germany will be, 1213
pregnant fancies of your, 1026
presents a rational aspect, 1177
prevailed, still the, 224
process, 731
progress through the, 276
put a girdle round about the, 28
quiet limit of the, 464
rack of this tough, 100
rag-bag of the, 757
ready for either, 313
rebuked by the, 786
reckless what I do to spite the, 86
reprehend anything in this, 277
restrictions and conventions of the, 618
retire from, like a satisfied guest, 1099
returned to power above a, 1026
rewards its votaries, how, 1190
rolling, 588
rolls into light, 439
rouse and rule the, 397
rub, let the, 1150
ruled by thoughts of men of letters, 588
safe for hypocrisy, 1017
saw God wash the, 934
saw the vision of the, 464
say to all the, 84
says, 110
scum of the, 1155
search the wide, 609
search well another, 170
secure amidst a falling, 194
seek a newer, 464
seems cold to you, if the, 568
seems to smile upon me, 181
seen like shadows on water, 618
send back the song, whole, 477
sent me forth into the, 171
shake the, 1213
shall sing of them, 900
shot heard round the, 409
should listen then, 367
shrouded in this wintry, 337
shut in from all the, 443
silence of the ancient, 729
silence of the receding, 583
sink, let the, 136
slide, let the, 131
slumbering, 201
smooth its way through the, 222
snug farm of the, 321
so beautiful, made this, 773
so high, up above the, 345
so old, this in a, 945
so part we sadly in this troublous, 71
so runs the, away, 94
so wags the, 310
so wide, be'old this, 782

World, Socrates a citizen of the, 1120
soiled, 536
sought through the, 365
sounds of the rude, 568
spectacle unto the, 1246
speech of the, 640
spin forever, let the great, 464
spinning, 989
spirit of the, 247
stands out on either side, 980
start of the majestic, 81
state inherent in United Nations, 965
steal from the, 216
stood against the, 83
surging, 735
syllables govern the, 130
take note O, 103
tarnish of this, 866
tell the, 36, 484
that sensitive natures could regard, 637
that time and sense have known, 444
that we're a-livin' in, 730
that we're in, 502
the flesh and the devil, the, 1253
the race the soul all going somewhere, 538
they think so meanly of, 656
thinks Go, 973
this bank-note, 363
this bloomin', 777
this great roundabout, 267
this little, 59
this pendent, 151
this round, 370
this unintelligible, 295
thou choosest not the better part, 770
thoughts rule the, 416
thousand things of the, 846
through all the years, 603
time is the soul of this, 1121
tired of wandering o'er the, 401
to be but as a stage, 1148
to be, fabric of the, 1064
to come, memory in the, 540
to hide virtues in, 54
to live in, very good, 185
to look out of the little, 554
to see, a, 23
to see, taught the, 167
to the pleasant, 1135
to the sensual, proclaim, 310
too beautiful this year, made the, 982
too glad and free, made the, 423
too much respect upon the, 43
trade, no plan for restoration of, 969
trammels of the, 330
turn thine eyes on the passing, 230
two to the, 567
uncertain comes and goes, 411
undulate round the, 536
unheard by the, 336
United States of the, 1184
unknowable we know thee, 749
unknown to the wide careless, 1049
unknown, voyage to the, 200
unspotted from the, 1248
unworthiness of the, 920
ups and downs of this, 625
uses of this, all the, 90
vanity of the, 1164
very worst ever known, 185
World, visible, is to me more beautiful, 656
visits his dinners, 1161
wags, how the, 49
wanders singing round the, 963
war flags of the, 787
was all before them, 156
was all forgot, 340
was always yours, 979
was born, 755
was headed for sorrow, 1012
was mad, sense that, 869
was made, being there when, 980
was made in six days, 1175
was made, May Morning when, 980
was not to seek me, 237
was on thy page, 369
was sad till woman smiled, 327
was so made, 318
was worthy of such men, 428
wax colder, though all the, 675
we brought nothing into this, 1248
we do not see, a, 480
we must conceive to be eternal, 1107
we stray, how large a, 870
weary's the, 949
were atomized, if the whole, 973
were just, if all the, 1114
what a good, this would be, 1066
what a, is this, 181
what a little foolery governs the, 130
what a rare rare, it is, 732
what I may appear to the, 184
what is this, 6
when all the, dissolves, 31
when all the, is old, 523
where all things live, happy, 619
where much is to be done, 239
where nothing is had for nothing, 519
whereon rests sure the, 1017
which credits what is done, 469
which of us is happy in this, 482
who lost Mark Antony the, 185
who studies this, travels in clouds, 170
who would succeed in the, 640
wide arena of the, 589
wide enough for thee and me, 241
will be gulled, if the, 126
will be in love with night, 79
will come round to him, 414
will disagree in faith and hope, 208
will end in fire, 868
will freely offer itself, 1211
will judge largely of mother, 692
will little note nor long remember, 456
will make a path to your door, 416
will never starve for wonders, 845
will not believe man repents, 470
will sail on, 678
will wake anew, good old, 674
with one voice O, 667
with woe, accidents fill the, 1038
within hearing, all the, 182
woke up, the, 1015
work-a-day, 649
working-day, full of briers, 48
works only for today, 689
world world, 75
worship of the, 367
World, worst way to improve the, 506
would be better and brighter, 605
would be nicer, 1045
would grow mouldy, 472
wrangling, 271
you are beautifully drest, 553
you in my respect are all the, 42
you may go through this, 474
Worlde, foure corners of the, 1147
wrastling for this, 4
Worlds, allured to brighter, 250
away, what, 486
best of possible, 1167
brighter, around me breaking, 396
crush of, 195
exhausted and imagined new, 231
from other, 773
in fiery sheens, 1004
its own beyond, vibrates to, 503
not realized, 301
of consciousness, 663
of pain, costs, 856
on worlds, 670
so many, 469
that fall, ruin of, 941
wandering between two, 546
whose course is equable, 303
within the hollow of our hand, 647
World's a bubble, 112
a stage, 117
a stage, all the, 49
a theatre, 129
alarms, all the, 794
altar-stairs, 468
arches, I saw the, 1016
choir, Foster's songs in the, 711
course will not fail, 556
creation, 112
delight, 618
delight, she that was the, 618, 630
delight, what is this, 368
desires, army of the, 40
far end, journeys to the, 694
globe, whereso'er thou art in this, 69
great age begins anew, 367
great light, 687
great men not great scholars, 454
hostility, reckless of the, 823
law, 80
new fashion, 40
new spring, sunshine of, 337
nobility, of the, 932
rebuilders, 853
shore, beat wild on this, 447
slow stain, 366
splendour and wonder, 673
storm-troubled sphere, 516
thy jail, 117
vaporous vitiate air, 652
way, out of the, 631
way'll be overthrown, 856
wide parched way, 450
work sake, for the, 567
World-forsakers, world-losers and, 676
Worldliness, revelry, high life, 1179
wicked, 505
Worldlings base, 65
mak'st a testament as, do, 48
World-losers and world-forsakers, 676
Worldly, be wisely, 134

Worldly chances and mishaps, 76
  ease or pleasure, 226
  goods, all his, 498
  goods he never threw, 404
  goods, with all my, 1254
  hope men set their hearts upon, 1133
  principle, 144
  shapes shall melt, 328
  task hast done, 106
  wise, be not, 134
World-mothering air, 672
Worldward, from the island-wall, 1010
World-wide country, citizens of the same, 1049
Worm, a rather tough, 624
  bit with an envious, 77
  cannot make a, 1143
  corruption and the, 671
  fish that hath fed on that, 96
  he stiffened, 576
  i' the bud, 55
  I want to be a, 753
  most exclusive, 988
  mounts through all the spires, 409
  no god dare a, 409
  of the earth, feeble, 1162
  or beetle, 677
  sets foot upon a, 266
  smallest, will turn, 70
  that hath eat of a king, 96
  the canker and the grief, 358
  the conqueror, 459
  vagrant, 510
  was punished for early rising, 510
  will turn, 1153
Worms, devils in, 1139
  forms of, 112
  have eaten them, 51
  in our gardens, 166
  let's talk of, and epitaphs, 59
  O banqueter on, 725
  of Nile, outvenoms, 105
  tasted two, 1046
  woven up in the life of the, 563
Worm's-eye point of view, 1017
Wormwood, I will feed them with, 1238
  why taste the, 764
Worn and gray, a little city, 673
  and shabby, suddenly all, 1009
  and weak and full of tears, 484
  as you behold, 280
  him to the bones, 80
  old Eastern saint, 914
  out and old, things, 793
  out or broken with service, 1113
  out, thoroughly, 720
  out with eating time, 178
  out with failure after failure, 635
  out, word which cannot be, 1184
  too much abused, too, 728
  with usage, old and, 588
Worn-out tale, have done with a, 612
  word, alone that, 425
Worried and fretted, you'll be, 474
Worries me to beat the band, it, 907
Worry, about and upon which I never, 670
  about the wars to be fought, 940
  over trivial things, 908
  the interest paid, 893
Worrying, in 1945 when we ceased, 1012
Worse appear the better reason, 149, 1129
  boundless, 462
  by the excuse, 58
  every day getting, 395
  expressed, risks being, 291
  for the wearing, 15
  for wear, not much the, 264
  from better hap to, 30
  gives greater feeling to the, 59
  grows daily worse and, 25
  I follow, the, 1101
  little, than a man, 44
  off than yourself, always someone, 1076
  shod than the shoemaker's wife, 15, 122
  so much the, 242
  sometimes a great deal, 1154
  than a crime, 1175
  than being talked about, 723
  than he was, man no, 1125
  than I was, forty-three pounds, 181
  than ninety in the shade, 799
  than one of less talents, 395
  than they, bred us ev'n, 1098
  things in life than a tumble, 309
  things waiting than death, 631
  truth put to the, 163
  what must be, 151
  woman ever goes by the, 157
Worser ills to face, there are, 771
Worship, every one's true, 1144
  God, freedom to, 370
  God he says, 284
  great God whom I, 284
  greatness passing by, 911
  her by years of golden deeds, 471
  if all the, deep and wild, 395
  is your furnaces, your, 844
  its light, we must, 512
  justice is the only, 603
  no other, abides and endures, 595
  of the infinitely true, 604
  of the world but no repose, 367
  pay no, to the garish sun, 79
  place of, 1155
  sinful man, I go to, 728
  star of its, 337
  stated calls to, 233
  that which ye worship, I will not, 1253
  the God of heaven, 166
  the gods, 1078
  the gods of the place, 126
  the sun, a duty to, 641
  there, fall in, 1008
  too fair to, 363
  wonder is the basis of, 379
Worshiped the fire only, 166
Worshiper at nature's shrine, 382
  silent, 612
Worshipped by the herd, not, 859
  stocks and stones, 162
  sun peered forth, 77
  the rising sun, more, 1114
Worshipper, nature mourns her, 307
Worshippers, dies among his, 373
Worst and best are both inclined, 951
  and best, women, 470
  best is like the, 782
  bottom of the, 75
  cliques consist of one man, 721
  come to the worst, 1150
  comes to the worst, 116
  cures the, 75
Worst darn stuff, 1001
  death is not the, 1080
  extremes, heard so oft in, 148
  fear the, 75
  friend and enemy is death, 945
  he kept his best he gave, 465
  is better than none, 238
  is still behind, 1156
  is yet to come, 465
  like to be told the, 850
  man at his, 750
  men often give best advice, 507
  of all frauds, first and, 506
  of crimes, empty pocket's the, 560
  of madmen, 214
  of the city's infamy, 817
  of this is, best and, 633
  of thoughts the worst of words, 102
  of times, it was the, 497
  of us, good in the, 657
  of woes, 1135
  part of man's conversation, 426
  pursue, 187
  rivals are the, 189
  thing about him, 36
  things at the, will cease, 88
  things present, 64
  things, the, 1001
  this is the, 99
  to-morrow do thy, 177
  treason has done his, 87
  way to improve the world, 506
  weaknesses and meannesses, 498
  when he is, 44
Worst-humoured muse, 252
Worst-natured muse, 184
Worth a hundred coats-of-arms, 462
  a month in town, 587
  a sea of yours and mine, 1019
  a sigh, little, 601
  a thousand men, 308
  and pains, with all his, 317
  as he esteems himself, man, 1140
  boasts its supreme, 492
  British, 258
  by poverty depressed, 231
  conscience of her, 154
  destroying, makes mankind, 360
  doing is worth doing well, 222
  enjoying, think it, 176
  estimated by its intrinsic, 1115
  feather's weight of, 638
  fighting for, world is, 1011
  full, the price we pay, 574
  going to see, not, 237
  in anything, what is, 142
  its weight in smoke, 982
  knowing, whatever was not, 526
  lavish waste of, 597
  like stones of, 107
  living, believe that life is, 663
  living still, life is, 612
  makes the man, 208
  more, manner of giving is, 1158
  much as my life was, 241
  much, cannot be, 1196
  much, good words are, 137
  my strife, none was, 326
  nobler yet in his own, 174
  noted for acknowledged, 1087
  of him, never knew the, 818
  of sterling, 465
  of thee, twenty-nine is the, 257
  on foot, 525
  opinion of our own, 1144
  our while to live, makes it, 968
  pleasant memory of their, 373
  poor substitute for inner, 1076

Worth saving, old that's, 804
  seeing, 237
  strictest judge of her own, 779
  temple of Thy, 783
  that brings no risk, 1075
  the candle, not, 138
  the doing, nothing, 677
  the having, naught else is, 933
  the knowing, much lore, 652
  the living, life is, 945
  the lying awake, 831
  the search, not, 44
  the taking having and the giving, 945
  the toil, it isn't, 776
  the wear of winning, 822
  the wooing, if I am not, 436
  thy winning, if world be, 176
  two in the bush, 1152
  what its purchaser will pay, 1105
  what you pay for it, 794
  what you saved, you're, 676
  whate'er his, 578
  while that we jeer, 657
  while that we jostle, is it, 657
  while to be cheated, 790
  years of mean observances, 311
Worthies did, all the, 117
Worthiest books unread, 441
  captains, best wits, 124
Worthless gold, he gives only the, 525
  pomp of homage vain, 374
Worthlessness, shipment's, 876
Worthy books are not companions, 506
  Captain Reece, 622
  divine of Whitehall, 188
  I find thee, 529
  man my foe, make one, 213
  not, to stoop down and unloose, 1242
  of admiration, most, 120
  of all acceptation, 188
  of himself, feels he is, 456
  of his hire, 1243
  of reprehension, become, 1253
  of such men, world was, 428
  of the name of poet, 378
  of their steel, 308
  of your love, 297
  peer, King Stephen was a, 101
  to be read more than once, what is, 1100
  to be sought, 655
  tourist, I know the, 645
Wot, God, 255, 583
Wotten, Sir Henry, on critics, 113
Would and cannot be, all that I, 731
  and we would not, we, 37
  because we can't do all we, 519
  God I had died for thee, 1226
  God it were even, 1225
  God the day were here, 632
  he had blotted a thousand, 120
  himself have been a soldier, 61
  I were a boy again, 454
  I were alive again, 980
  I were dead now, 391
  not if I could be gay, 289
  not what we, but what we must, 565
  not when he might, 257
  that this woman's head, 593
  that we were young again, 521
  thou hadst ne'er been born, 103
  you be young again, 291
Would-be scholar, error of the, 426
Wouldst thou hadst my bones, 79
Wound, a duty to keep open, 344
Wound a heart that's broken, 309
  earth felt the, 155
  grew a pearl, 714
  heal me of my grievous, 463
  her way, as she, 817
  history of a soldier's, 241
  is mortal and is mine, 993
  made light of the, 254
  mine was a secret, 714
  never felt a, 78
  of Caesar, a tongue in every, 83
  purple with love's, 42
  read each, each weakness, 546
  send me a, today, 942
  shoe has power to, 240
  take away the grief of a, 63
  that keeps the soldier patient, 1036
  thee, a little failing, 1136
  up and going, always, 526
  up every morning, 564
  us, no tongue to, 336
  vanity most difficult to, 1195
  willing to, 213
  with a touch, 221
  with mercy, 672
  with thee in thee isled, 672
Wounds, all senseless, 936
  and sore defeat, of, 817
  are in front, all their, 1100
  are vain, labor and the, 519
  bind up my, 72
  bind up the nation's, 457
  fight and not heed the, 1139
  hurts honour more than deep, 143
  invisible, 50
  licked my, 951
  of a friend, faithful are the, 1234
  were mended, all my, 951
  yesterday's, 682
Wounded, hymn of the, 533
  in the house of my friends, 1240
  Knee, bury my heart at, 1009
  snake, like a, 211
  sore bestead, 659
  the spirit that loved thee, 587
  vanity knows when it is hurt, 591
  whale, like a, 918
  you're, 487
Wove it crosswise in his nest, 681
  of my delay, I, 817
  on a doubtful loom, 941
  your doom Faustine, 631
Woven a little song, have, 955
  crowns are, 1048
  up in the life of the very worms, 563
Wrack, blow wind come, 88
  to the seamen, 106
  way out of this, 73
  weather'd every, 536
Wraith, this life is but a, 934
Wrang, gang a kennin, 285
Wrangle with a neighbour, 1143
Wrangling world, remote from the, 271
Wrappage, is man's civilization only a, 381
Wrapped himself in quotations, 786
  his nose in scarlet flannel, 498
  in darkness, dark and, 986
  in fourteen lines, 855
  in mystery, its works are, 726
  in purple robes, 793
Wrapping all, light silently, 535
  your stuff, 925
Wraps him in ice and snow, 1180
Wraps the drapery of his couch about him, 372
  us all around, 836
Wrapt in clouds and snow, 352
  in the embraces of the tomb, 218
Wrastling for this worlde, 4
Wrath, Achilles', 218
  allay, no twilight dews his, 309
  and strife, world of, 693
  anvil of Thy, 864
  be slow to, 1248
  destroy, will not in after, 1134
  did grow, my, 281
  dogs display reluctance and, 1022
  France in, 316
  God's patience and His, 395
  grapes of, 522
  infinite, and infinite despair, 151
  last thing to grow old, 1075
  nursing her, 287
  receives our sacrifices in, 852
  soft answer turneth away, 1233
  strong man in his, 428
  sun go down upon your, 1247
  told my, my wrath did end, 281
Wrath-consume me quite, 1134
Wrathful god beholds, only my, 1005
  nipping cold, 69
Wreath, a rank a throne a grave a, 405
  across my hair, for a, 925
  has lost a rose, 309
  homeward with a, 846
  I sent thee late a rosy, 119
  is still as green and red, 446
  of flowers, pilgrim's, 598
  of roses, she wore a, 388
  on murdered Lincoln's bier, 513
  presaging life we twine, 475
  twine in a, 1181
Wreaths entwine, holly and laurel, 644
  genial holly, 1022
  hope's gayest, 446
  laurel, upon his grave, 940
Wreathed horn, Triton blow his, 300
  smiles, becks and, 160
  with fairy fruits and flowers, 460
Wreck, colossal, 367
  of a square that broke, 765
  of matter, 195
  of power, lay down the, 374
  on a strange shelf, 119
  on error's shore, 618
  on raging seas, 829
  out of the, I rise, 493
Wrecks in the world, made the, 813
  of time, floats above the, 640
Wreckage in a war for freedom to, 1036
Wrecked argosy, like a, 587
  greatest men oftest, 156
  on shore, 611
Wren builds wisdom, 414
  four larks and a, 499
  in the hedgerow, 709
  mighty fleet of, 834
Wrens make prey, 71
Wrench one single thorn, 586
Wrenches such ardors from me, 535
Wrestle against sleep, who can, 478
  so valiantly with time, 458
  with, difficulties to, 1143
Wrestles with us, he that, 261
Wrestled with him, God, 140

Wrestler, hopeless, 575
Wrestling, art of living more like, 1126
Wretch, concentred all in self, 307
  excellent, 102
  haud the, in order, 285
  I beheld the, 389
  live like a, and die rich, 123
  my wife poor, 181
  needy hollow-eyed sharp-looking, 38
  relies on hope, 252
  treat a poor, with burgundy, 188
  'twere flattery to name a coward, 295
Wretches, feel what, feel, 99
  hang that jurymen may dine, 212
  hired, 232
  inkstained, 950
  poor naked, 98
  such as I, 285
Wretched blind pit ponies, 830
  consolation to the, 1105
  crust, share her, 525
  men cradled into poetry, 367
  refuse of your teeming shore, 694
  soul bruised with adversity, 37
  thing, proud and yet a, 115
  to relieve the, 250
  to render the other part, 1165
  transfigures the, 1182
  un-idea'd girls, 233
  yet inevitable spite, 441
Wretcheder one is the more one smokes, 607
Wretchedness, red waves of, 389
Wring his bosom, 254
  under the load of sorrow, 40
  your heart, let me, 95
Wrings, wearer knows where the shoe, 137
Wrinkle below, laurel above and, 594
  time writes no, 355, 440
Wrinkles and the lines I know, 910
  grace joined with, 1184
  of old age, 343
  time got his, reaping thee, 664
  won't flatter, 360
Wrinkled care derides, 160
  with age, 839
Wrist, a thumb to his, 569
  grows stiff and old, 544
  gyves upon his, 391
  to wrist, by a stern gyve, 685
Wrists unfettered, Barabbas with, 686
Writ, blotted ere, 664
  by history's pen, 405
  from east to west, 664
  in marble, 130
  in remembrance, 59
  in water, 386, 799
  in water, name was, 722
  in water, thy name is, 761
  in waters, words, 29
  odd old ends stolen forth of, 71
  of Little Nell, 644
  tedious pomp of, 591
  that anye manne, 768
  with scars of woe, face is, 570
  with Stanhope's pencil, 203
  your annals true, 76
Write a book, able to, 380
  a book, wished I could, 292
  a living thing, who casts to, 119
  a poem, fain would, 488
  a verse or two, to, 135
  able neither to read nor, 331
Write about, folk I, 784
  about it goddess, 215
  about, nothing to, 1123
  against your name, 901
  an unpleasant truth, 716
  and can't, he who would, 526
  and read comes by nature, to, 39
  and speak, things they, 130
  as funny as I can, 451
  day you do not, 947
  does he, 488
  does not, whose poems no man reads, 1110
  down their happiness, do not, 1193
  fair, a baseness to, 97
  fair words in foulest letters, 65
  finely upon a broomstick, 192
  for money, I, 685
  for the masses, cannot, 1181
  force them to, 142
  give zest to what you, 599
  I did not, 881
  in rhyme, those that, 142
  in water, 74
  it before them in a table, 1237
  letter you did not, 642
  long epigrams, I, 1110
  look in thy heart and, 27
  look into thine heart and, 433
  me a verse, 886
  me down an ass, 40
  my epitaph, let no man, 329
  nothing, you yourself, 1110
  now I cannot, 881
  on your doors, 438
  page I didn't, 585
  paying by quantity they do not, 377
  pen, 41
  restraint with which they, 1019
  style of book he wants to, 845
  such hopeless rubbish, 300
  the evangel-poem, I will, 534
  the life of a man, nobody can, 235
  the pious deeds of men, 346
  the vision, 266, 1239
  their wrongs in marble, 204
  thoughts that shall glad, 524
  three lessons I would, 1174
  thy name where thou didst, 594
  to him, I need never, 413
  truth first, 549
  'twas certain he could, 251
  understanding may be said to, 1153
  upon the wave, woman's vows I, 1082
  verses badly, 1161
  well hereafter, hope to, 162
  with a goose-pen, 55
  with ease to show breeding, 279
  with no dinner, must, 959
  you that intend to, 1100
Writes a book, nobleman, 237
  best in a cellar, one, 938
  his name in fields of air, 364
  in dust, 113
  no wrinkle, time, 355
  our fortune's changes, 180
  very well for a gentleman, 199
Writer, abilities as a, 235
  character of the, 376
  concealed beauties of a, 196
  inspired, 614
  latitude and opulence of a, 415
  name your favorite, 797
  one, excels at a plan, 254
  owned an asterisk, 964
Writer, pen of a ready, 1230
  perfect place for a, 983
  place for a, to work, 983
  voluminous, 196
Writers against religion, 258
  artists and thinking people, 860
  compulsion put upon, 932
  famous, 588
  first, are first, 935
  future psychologists and, 1198
  have transcribed word for word, 1107
  in French, too few obscure, 1199
  novelists the most personal of, 753
  of his own generation, 675
  of small histories, 232
  pray for me and all, 1028
  preaching freedom, 1015
  some, cannot them digest, 29
  tedious on subjects not their own, 791
  who have won their own success, 998
  young, enclose envelope, 931
Writhes in pain, error, 373
Writhing, reeling and, 598
Writing a poem, dignity in, 734
  as writing, 934
  better to read a man's own, 520
  dropped business and stuck to, 788
  ease in, comes from art, 211
  easy, is curst hard reading, 279
  in a book of gold, an angel, 346
  in his, he never blotted, 120
  maketh an exact man, 111
  of plays, 721
  only work about, 925
  putting it down in, 228
  real objects of their, 347
  scarcely any style of, 231
  well, nature's masterpiece is, 185
  when properly managed, 241
Writings, great ancients', 507
  in every man's, 376
  on the sand, 553
  recite their, in the forum, 1099
Written a letter, if she have, 776
  above that which is, 1246
  and spoken word, 1211
  and unwritten law, 1129
  chapter, guard the, 860
  down a^2, 966
  every other word you have, 314
  history could not be, 236
  noble acts and greatness not, 1251
  of me on my stone, 869
  oh that my words were now, 1228
  on my brow, once, 618
  out of reputation, 187
  to after times, 162
  to you, because it was, 545
  troubles of the brain, 88
  with pen of iron, 1238
  word, printed first the, 1053
Wrong, all his life he has been in the, 185
  always in the, 173
  ancient, 612
  argument, 252
  be not the first to do him, 1074
  beautiful snow can do nothing, 560
  because of weakness, 430
  bless us eben ef we's doin', 712
  but similar numbers, ringing, 1021

Yesterdays look backwards with a smile, 202
  my morrows, my, 672
Yesterday's errors let yesterday cover, 682
  sev'n thousand years, 1133
  sneer and frown, 523
  wounds, 682
Yesteryear, grass of, is dead, 735
  where are the snows of, 1137
Yestreen I saw the new moon, 255
  the queen had four Maries, 1065
Yet, end is not, 1242
Yew, never a spray of, 546
  wood, of true wood of, 738
Yield, could not make the sickle, 1042
  day to night, 68
  my ships to Thee, I, 537
  never to submit or, 148
  not thy neck to fortune's yoke, 70
  now to lassitude, if I, 882
  the claim, shrinking spirits, 671
  their tribute, power to, 798
  thy poor best, 694
  to strive to seek to find and not to, 464
  to the fire of you, 816
  to the song of the siren, 29
  to the stronger, to, 1110
  up their breath, sons of God, 560
  when taken little by little, 1114
Yields by appointment, never, 1178
Yielded, by her, by him best received, 152
  slowly one by one, 644
  with coy submission, 152
Yielding marble of her snowy breast, 145
  metal, 214
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum, 704, 710
Yoke, bear the, for others, 1097
  Flanders hath received our, 146
  fortune's, 70
  of bullocks at Stamford fair, 65
  of must, 543
  something to resent the, 461
  stranger's, 959
Yoland with the yellow hair, 592
Yon orb of living light, 294
Yonder by thy side, 864
  the stormy sea, 672
Yonghy-Bonghy-Bò, lived the, 498
Yore, charming the bullets of, 643
Yorick, alas poor, I knew him, 97
York, made summer by this sun of, 71
Yorkshire, my living in, 313
You ain't heard nothin' yet, 939
  alone are you, 108
  and all men are drawn out, 946
  and I were long friends, 227
  and I were young, when, 453
  and me and the gate-post, 492
  are afraid, 1005
  are now my enemy, 227
  are old Father William, 320, 598
  bet I would, 904
  blest it and called it, 874
  brute hissed the Countess, 798
  can love and think, 553
  directed unerringly to, 537
  do de pullin' Sis Cow, 689
  do not love me at all, 631
  fellows and I, instead of, 784
  have no enemies you say, 504
  in my respect are all the world, 42
You know who critics are, 421
  lie in your throat, 64
  love would be merely, 944
  may all go to pot, 254
  may fire when ready, 638, 711
  must sit down says love, 135
  pay for drinks, 986
  take my house, 47
  that alone I cared to keep, 981
  two are book-men, 41
  utter the, twenty times, 640
  who are old, 836
  whose temperate pulses flow, 685
  will Oscar you will, 612
  without me, 893
You's and I's, actual, 972
You-all means a race or section, 1064
You'll get it! 911
Young Adam Cupid, 77
  again and sound, 577
  again, ere we be, 702
  again, would that we were, 521
  again, would you be, 291
  ambition's ladder, 82
  and beautiful being, each, 1200
  and brave, O, 966
  and careless-hearted, 870
  and fair, a maiden, 582
  and fair, if ladies be but, 49
  and foolish, I was, 793
  and middle age, 1211
  and rose-lipped cherubim, 103
  and so fair, 392
  and to sing again, to be, 883
  and yare, 759
  Apollo golden-haired, 939
  Arabella, 1058
  are happy never, 736
  are prodigal of life, 330
  are slaves to dreams, 962
  as painted, not so, 833
  as the fairies are, 876
  as you are young, when he was, 482
  ask much of life, 862
  blood, freeze thy, 91
  blood must have its course, 523
  boys would gather there, 501
  buds sleep, 385
  climber-up of knees, 290
  comet's lair, some, 924
  compliment about looking, 343
  days that saw us, 522
  dead legions in the narrow pass, 908
  death of the, 813
  diamonds, bright as, 178
  die, at whatever age, 1012
  disease that must subdue, 208
  divine ideas which find us, 409
  doubly dead she died so, 460
  eagle who has lent his plume, 334
  ever fair and ever, 176
  fair maidens quiet eyes, 703
  fancy's rays, 285
  for ever, they would be, 743
  for puppy love, too, 841
  hearts were not so clever, if, 743
  I died, 1058
  I have been, 1230
  idea, teach the, 224
  if world and love were, 21
  I'm not too, 789
  in limbs, 45
  in the days when earth was, 504
  judge should not be, 1088
  ladies beware of hasty connections, 511
  ladies, tables of, 399
Young ladies think of this fair girl, 501
  lady named Bright, 844
  learn while you're, 605
  Lochinvar is come out of the west, 307
  love may go to Jericho, 334
  loved when all was, 523
  lusty, 921
  man, awkwardness which overtakes, 1187
  man believes he shall die, no, 330
  man, crime of being a, 239
  man in Boston town, 451
  man, in the life of a, 695
  man in whom there is something old, 1096
  man married, 53
  man, most particularly pure, 623
  man, sinewy hardy and vigorous, 1142
  man who has brains, 704
  man who has not wept, 769
  man's dog, 1250
  man's dog with them, 845
  man's fancy lightly turns, 464
  man's heart's complaint, 535
  man's heart within, tied a, 600
  man's werling, 17
  manhood, flower of, 1080
  Marcellus sleeps, 646
  mariner, O, 472
  men are fitter to invent, 111
  men can sing, 921
  men hear an old man, 1118
  men leap like little fish, 968
  men of this land, the, 1018
  men regard elders as senile, 635
  men shall see visions, 1239
  men tell secrets, 222
  men that blushed, liked, 1118
  men think old men are fools, 28
  men, toppling lift of the, 979
  men's mistresses, 110
  men's vision, 173
  my son, you are, 1089
  myself when, 1133
  new star, many a, 759
  next to the very, 483
  night is too, 643
  not old nor, 357
  once more, to be, 590
  once we were too, 767
  poet screams forever, 940
  poets who are, 940
  prey upon the, 1082
  romance is always, 442
  seventy years, 454
  so wise so, do never live long, 72
  spurned by the, 391
  still fair and kind and, 675
  thing, my Peggy is a, 204
  though I am, I scorn to flit, 133
  though there he settle, 556
  till forty, look, 178
  to be, is to be one of immortal gods, 330
  to be, was very heaven, 300
  to-day, the world is, 687
  when we are, 792
  when you and I were, 453, 640
  whom gods love die, 360
  wife Margery Grey, 562
  winds fed it, 368
  women of the present day, 346
  unthinking idle wild and, 342
  writers enclose envelope, 931
Younger hearings are quite ravished, 41
  press, these, 652

Younger race succeeds every year, 180
  supposed she wuz much, 811
  than a man at equal years, 430
  than thyself, let love be, 54
  we shall ne'er be, 52
Youngest critic has died, 779
Young-eyed cherubins, 47
Youngsters read it, 1153
Youngun born without a chance, 796
Younguns allus hungry, 931
Your God is one God, 1252
  hand and mine, touch of, 875
  Jew your hated Jew, 657
  own are yours to-day, 677
Yours, all mine is, 1093
  all yours, it is, 761
  at last, heaven is, 565
  is the earth, 783
  to-day, your own are, 677
  what's mine is, 37
  with freer hand to give, 689
You're the goods, 808
Yourself, give of, 922
  you cannot make, 8
Youth, a moment of, 727
  adventures they had in, 197
  against time and age, 27
  ancient law of, 953
  and age are equally a burden, 1088
  and I live in 't together, 317
  and manhood keep an equal poise, 685
  and pleasure meet, 352
  as lord, when, 579
  beyond all grace of, 947
  calls her, to serve her, 550
  cannot go back to his, 627
  caught our, 945
  child of immortal, 558
  colour of love and, 523
  could not last, 320
  crabbed age and, 109
  crye, made every, 257
  deemed crystal, what, 493
  delusion of, 420
  dew of thy, 1231
  did dress themselves, 64
  eagle mewing her mighty, 163
  elbowing self-conceit of, 530
  face to lose, for, 490
  fair-haired, 823
  fame is the thirst of, 353
  feeling of eternity in, 330
  fiery vehemence of, 308
  flaming, 95, 359
  flourish in immortal, 195
  flower of, 1094
  follies may cease with their, 239
  for life we both regret, for, 673
  foregone foregoing, 897
  freakish, 265
  friends of my, a last adieu, 544
  friends of my, where are they, 356
  from early, 814
  full of grace force fascination, 535
  gave love and roses, 335
  gets together his materials, 515
  gives his, delight, 208
  God gave them, 870
  golden, 903
  golden paths of, 866
  grant purity to reverent, 1099
  green in, 218
  had been a habit of hers, 785
Youth, happy visions of my, 455
  having fled, 886
  home-keeping, have homely wits, 33
  idol of my, 463
  in Babylon, a, 883
  in his ignorant faith, 878
  in my hot, 358
  in the bloom of, 1094
  in the days of my, 718, 320
  in the days of thy, 1236
  in the lexicon of, 425
  is a blunder, 420
  is a silly vapid state, 820
  is alive, 767
  is for an hour, 869
  is full of pleasure, 109
  is like spring, 613
  is the only season for enjoyment, 407
  is the time for extraordinary toil, 1089
  is wholly experimental, 704
  itself, no less than, 438
  large lusty loving, 535
  lies dead, my mangled, 748
  life untouched by tragedy, 1050
  love gold and pleasure, 455
  manages his taxed horse, 314
  many are our joys in, 299
  more than a, 38
  morn and liquid dew of, 90
  morning like the spirit of a, 105
  multiply their, 522
  must inherit aftermath of war, 855
  neglects learning in his, 1083
  now flees on feathered foot, 702
  of Ascalon, 888
  of labour, crowns a, 250
  of pleasure wasteful, was your, 492
  of the year, dauntless, 735
  on the prow, 244
  plants grown up in their, 1232
  pleasures of, 198
  promises of, 232
  rejoice in thy, O young man, 1236
  replies I can, 409
  riband in the cap of, 96
  sad is our, 503
  salt of our, 34
  should heed the older-witted, 1192
  spirit of, in everything, 108
  steals from her, 240
  taken in exchange my, 929
  that fired the Ephesian dome, 193
  that must fight and die, 854
  that would flow to waste, 879
  thoughts of, 436
  time is the rider that breaks, 138
  time takes in trust our, 22
  time the subtle thief of, 161
  to fortune unknown, 245
  to the market-place, 873
  to whom was given, 298
  twenty years a, 786
  vaward of our, 64
  waneth by encreasing, 27
  we can have but to-day, 203
  wears the rose of, upon him, 104
  what one knows in, 636
  white, and the red youth, 859
  who wronged your, 966
  whom the gods favour dies in, 1093
Youth will beg a penny, 961
  and maids, tired, 785
Youth's a stuff will not endure, 54
  heritage, to grant, 489
  lively senses, all, 882
  sweet-scented manuscript, 1134
  sweet spring, 628
Youthful, days when we were, 453
  follies o'er, count their, 309
  grace, lovely in thy, 373
  hose well saved, 50
  jollity, jest and, 160
  joy, one hour of, 452
  mind, inspire my, 292
  poets dream, sights as, 160
  sports, my joy of, 355
  than old, rather be, 686
Yuba, banks of the, 432
Yukon Jake was tough as steak, 999
  law of the, 873
Yule, love's old drink of, 600
  village of, 643
Yusuf whispered, 864

Zaccheus did climb the tree, 1057
Zamboanga, monkeys have no tails in, 1048
  serve again in, 1048
  Zamboanga, 1048
Zeal, heavenly race demands thy, 225
  I served my king, 74
Zealots, graceless, 208
  let graceless, fight, 167
Zealous energy, profit by your, 729
  for nothing, man who is, 237
  lock-smith dyed of late, 1058
Zealously angry, grew so, 166
Zenith, dropped from the, 149
  force of illusion reaches its, 1197
Zephyr, freakish young, 660
  gently blows, when, 211
  soft the, blows, 244
  with my ringlets playing, 375
Zero, a net result of, 378
  code name given to spot chosen, 956
  minus one minute, at, 956
  practically, 1069
Zest, tell with such high, 988
  to what you write, give, 599
Zeus, escape the will of, 1074
  pitieth him who pitieth, 1078
Zigzag manuscript, 265
Zion the city of the great king, 1230
  we wept when we remembered, 1232
Zip your lip, 1068
Ziska, great captain, 122
Zitella, gentle, 387
Zogbaum draws with pencil, 785
Zola says jackuse, 803
Zone, acquaint ourselves with ev'ry, 114
  best gem upon her, 408
  circling, 154
  no, to work against your will, 995
  to zone, from, 372
  to zone, rings out from, 1046
Zones, gauntlet of all, 995
  of speculation, into, 704
Zoo, quick to the, 949
  seventeen trees from the, 1015
Zoroaster, holy prophet, 19
Zuleika on a desert island, 833
Zuyder Zee, banks of the, 398

295

GTU Library
PN6081 .B27 1951 GREF
Bartlett, John/Familiar quotations : a c
3 2400 00064 5394